SL 22.05

CHARING CROSS RD LONDON W.C.2.
FOYLES
CATALOGUES FREE
BOOKS BOUGHT

37/6

THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE

THE AUTHORISED VERSION

AND

THE REVISED VERSION

TOGETHER WITH THE MARGINAL NOTES OF BOTH VERSIONS
AND CENTRAL REFERENCES

THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE

GEOFFREY CUMBERLEGE
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS
AMEN HOUSE, LONDON, E.C.4

THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE

THE AUTHORISED VERSION

AND

THE REVISED VERSION

TOGETHER WITH THE MARGINAL NOTES OF BOTH VERSIONS
AND CENTRAL REFERENCES

Cum Privilegio

GEOFFREY CUMBERLEGE
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS
AMEN HOUSE, LONDON, E.C.4

Small Pica 8vo, Interlinear

SL

ROYAL COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS
LIBRARY

CLASS	22·05
ACCN.	6313
SOURCE	Foyle R5 a
DATE	27·10·56.

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN

THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE.

In this edition the large type represents the agreement of the Revised and Authorised Versions. When the two Versions differ, the renderings of both are printed in small type; those of the Revised Version in the upper line, and those of the Authorised Version in the lower line. A blank in the upper or lower line indicates the absence of any corresponding words in the Revised Version or the Authorised Version respectively. Thus the large type read in conjunction with the upper line of small type gives the continuous text of the Revised Version, and read in conjunction with the lower line of small type it gives the continuous text of the Authorised Version.

Where the variations could not conveniently be indicated by the use of upper and lower lines, they have been pointed out by other means, such as the insertion of the words "[*R.V. only*".

With the exceptions specified below, all the variations have been exhibited, including those of spelling and punctuation. In the case of variations of punctuation, the word preceding the stop has been twice printed for the sake of clearness even when it is identical in the two Versions: thus in Luke i. 3 the upper line "Theophilus;" shews the punctuation of the Revised Version, the lower line "Theophilus," that of the Authorised Version.

The variations which have not been exhibited are as follows:

(1) *Variations of arrangement.* The division of the text into paragraphs adopted in the R.V. has been followed, with the consequent changes in the use of capitals at the beginning of verses, and the omission of the paragraph marks (¶) of the A.V.

In the poetical books and passages the arrangement of the R.V. in lines, to exhibit the parallelism which is characteristic of Hebrew poetry, has been followed, with similar consequent changes.

The spaces by which a change of subject is indicated in the R.V. also appear without notice.

(2) *Matter which forms no part of the text.* The headings of the chapters and the headlines of the pages which appear in the A.V. are not given in this edition.

(3) *The use of italics.* When the only difference between the two Versions consists in the use of italic or roman type, the Revised Version has been followed. To have recorded every variation of this kind would have been to produce an entirely false impression as to the amount of difference between the two Versions. The italics of modern editions of the A.V. are largely due to later editors and not to the translators of 1611; nor is the use of them by any means consistent. The principle which guided the Revisers was, as may be gathered from their Prefaces, to print in ordinary type all words which are plainly implied in the original language and are necessary in English, and to reserve the use of italics for words which do not appear to be distinctly involved in the original.

The central references are those of the edition of the R.V. with references published by the University Presses in 1898. For all explanations the reader is referred to the Preface prefixed to that edition, which is reprinted at the beginning of this book (p. vii).

The marginal notes of the Revised Version, which form an important part of the Revisers' work, and should by no means be neglected, appear at the foot of the pages with figures prefixed: those of the Authorised Version are placed below them, marked by the signs *, †, etc.

THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE.

In this edition the large type represents the agreement of the Revised and Authorised Versions. When the two Versions differ, the readings of both are printed in small type; those of the Revised Version in the upper line, and those of the Authorised Version in the lower line. A blank in the upper or lower line indicates the absence of any corresponding words in the Revised Version or the Authorised Version respectively. Thus the large type read in conjunction with the upper line of small type gives the continuous text of the Revised Version, and read in conjunction with the lower line of small type it gives the continuous text of the Authorised Version.

Where the variations could not conveniently be indicated by the use of upper and lower lines, they have been pointed out by other means, such as the insertion of the words "R.V. only."

With the exceptions specified below, all the variations have been exhibited, including those of spelling and punctuation. In the case of variations of punctuation, the word preceding the stop has been twice printed for the sake of clearness even when it is identical in the two Versions: thus in Luke i. 3 the upper line "Theophilus," shows the punctuation of the Revised Version, the lower line "Theophilus," that of the Authorised Version.

The variations which have not been exhibited are as follows:

(1) *Divisions of verses.* The division of the text into paragraphs adopted in the R.V. has been followed, with the consequent changes in the use of capitals at the beginning of verses, and the omission of the paragraph marks (¶) of the A.V.

In the poetical books and passages the arrangement of the R.V. in lines, to exhibit the parallelism which is characteristic of Hebrew poetry, has been followed, with similar consequent changes.

The places by which a change of subject is indicated in the R.V. also appear without notice.

(2) *Marginal notes.* These are part of the text. The readings of the margins and the headlines of the pages which appear in the R.V. are not given in this edition.

(3) *The use of italics.* When the only difference between the two Versions consists in the use of italic or roman type, the Revised Version has been followed. To have recorded every variation of this kind would have been to produce an entirely false impression as to the amount of difference between the two Versions. The italics of modern editions of the A.V. are largely due to later editions and not to the translators, of 1611: nor is the use of them by any means consistent. The principle which guided the Revisers was, as may be gathered from their Prefaces, to print in ordinary type all words which are plainly implied in the original language and are necessary in English, and to reserve the use of italics for words which do not appear to be distinctly involved in the original.

The central references are those of the edition of the R.V. with references published by the University Presses in 1898. For all explanations the reader is referred to the Preface prefixed to that edition, which is reprinted at the beginning of this book (p. viii).

The marginal notes of the Revised Version, which form an important part of the Revisers' work, and should by no means be neglected, appear in the foot of the pages with figures prefixed; those of the Authorised Version are placed below them, marked by the signs *, †, etc.

PREFACE TO THE EDITION WITH MARGINAL REFERENCES.

THE Companies appointed for the Revision of the Old and New Testaments had the question of marginal references under consideration at an early period in the course of their work. They submitted it to two small Committees, one from each Company, who were requested to confer and report to the Companies. The Committee of the Old Testament Company were of opinion that, until it was known whether the Revised Version would be accepted, it would be premature to furnish it with marginal references, and no further steps were taken by them. The Committee of the New Testament Company, however, the active members of which were Dr. Scrivener and Dr. Moulton, compiled a very elaborate body of marginal references for the New Testament, which were printed for the use of the Company, but for which the Committee alone were responsible.

In preparing these references the Committee were allowed by the Syndics of the Cambridge University Press to make use of the references in the Paragraph Bible edited for them by Dr. Scrivener in 1873. The references so prepared were submitted to the Company, who expressed a general approval of them, but resolved to issue the Revised Version of the New Testament in the first instance without any marginal references, except such as had already been inserted by them. At the same time they conveyed to the University Presses of Oxford and Cambridge their earnest wish that, in consideration of the labour care and thought bestowed upon these references, a place might be found for them in their integrity in some editions of the Revised Version. It was therefore agreed by the University Presses to print one edition at least of the Revised Version of the New Testament with the marginal references prepared by the Committee of the New Testament Company of Revisers. After the death of Dr. Scrivener the task of final revision and verification remained in Dr. Moulton's hands, but owing to unforeseen delays it had not been completed at the time of his death in February, 1898.

In 1895 the University Presses undertook to meet the increasing demand, both at home and in America, for an edition of the complete Revised Version with marginal references. A Committee was appointed to superintend the work, consisting of the

Rev. Dr. Price, Master of Pembroke College, Oxford; the Ven. Dr. Palmer, Archdeacon of Oxford; Dr. W. Aldis Wright, Vice-Master of Trinity College, Cambridge; and the Rev. Dr. Kirkpatrick, Regius Professor of Hebrew in the University of Cambridge. On Archdeacon Palmer's death in October 1895, the Rev. Dr. Ince, Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Oxford, succeeded to his place on the Committee.

The general editorship was entrusted to the Rev. Dr. Stokoe of Lincoln College, Oxford, and the following scholars were appointed to assist him in preparing the references for the Old Testament and Apocrypha; the Rev. Dr. Barnes, Fellow of Peterhouse, Cambridge; the Rev. A. W. Greenup, St John's College, Cambridge; the Rev. E. R. Massey, Exeter College, Oxford; and the Rev. J. W. Nutt, late Fellow of All Souls' College, Oxford. In regard to the New Testament references Dr. Stokoe was instructed to confer with Dr. Moulton, who undertook to adapt for this edition the fuller body of references upon which he had been engaged. Since Dr. Moulton's death, this part of the work has been completed, under the Editor's supervision, by the Rev. J. H. Moulton, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, and the Rev. A. W. Greenup, both of whom had already been assisting Dr. Moulton.

The marginal references given in the original edition of the Authorised Version of 1611 have been retained as far as possible, and the Contributors have availed themselves largely of the references in Dr. Scrivener's Paragraph Bible, which they were instructed to make the basis of their work.

The references given may be arranged under the following heads:—

1. Quotations, or exact verbal parallels.
2. Passages referred to for similarity of idea or of expression.
3. Passages referred to by way of explanation or illustration.
4. Historical and Geographical references:—names of persons, places, etc., which recur.
5. Passages referred to as illustrating differences of rendering between the Authorised and Revised Versions.

The following modes of indication have been used:—

1. A simple index letter is employed, when there is an exact or close parallel between the passages.
2. "Cited", or "Cited from", is prefixed to cases of actual quotation.
3. "Cp." (compare) is prefixed to references, when the parallel is less exact.
4. "See" is prefixed:—
   (*a*) When reference is made to a parallel passage, on which a body of references has been collected:
   (*b*) In referring to longer passages, parallel or explanatory. When one longer passage is given as a parallel to another of similar length, the mode of indication is "For &c., see &c.".
5. "*al.*" (=*alibi*, elsewhere) is added to indicate that all the parallel passages are not given.

6. "(?)" is placed after a reference, when its appropriateness is doubtful.
7. "(mg.)", "(& mg.)", "(for mg.)", "(mg. for mg.)" are used when references relate solely or partly to the Revisers' marginal renderings.

When several references are given, with different modes of indication, they are arranged in this order:—

1. References with simple index letter:
2. „ which have "Cited" or "Cited from" prefixed:
3. „ which have "Cp." prefixed:
4. „ which have "See" prefixed.

When several references have the same mode of indication, they are arranged as follows:—

1. References to other verses in the same Chapter:
2. „ to other passages in the same Book:
3. „ to passages in other Books, according to the order of these Books in the Bible.

The Revisers' marginal renderings are transferred in this edition to the foot of the page, together with all other notes in the margin of the Revised Version, except:—

(*a*) When simple references given by the Revisers have been incorporated in the new body of references:

(*b*) When a marginal note refers to some different division or order in the original.

In previous editions of the Revised Version the numbers of the verses were placed on the inner margin of each page.

May, 1898.

THE

HOLY BIBLE

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES:

[*A.V.* AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED, BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND. APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES.]

R.V.] BEING THE VERSION SET FORTH A.D. 1611

COMPARED WITH THE MOST ANCIENT AUTHORITIES AND REVISED.

PREFACE OF THE REVISERS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

THE Revision of the Authorised Version was undertaken in consequence of a Resolution passed by both houses of the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury, as has been fully explained in the Preface to the Revised Version of the New Testament, which was first published in May 1881. When the two Companies were appointed for carrying out this work, the following General Principles, among others, were laid down by the Revision Committee of Convocation for their guidance:—

'1. To introduce as few alterations as possible into the Text of the Authorised Version consistently with faithfulness.'

'2. To limit, as far as possible, the expression of such alterations to the language of the Authorised and earlier English Versions.'

'4. That the Text to be adopted be that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating; and that when the Text so adopted differs from that from which the Authorised Version was made, the alteration be indicated in the margin*.'

'7. To revise the headings of chapters and pages, paragraphs, italics, and punctuation.'

In order to shew the manner in which the Old Testament Company have endeavoured to carry out their instructions, it will be convenient to treat the subjects mentioned in the foregoing rules in a somewhat different order.

It will be observed that in Rule 4 the word 'Text' is used in a different sense from that in Rule 1, and in the case of the Old Testament denotes the Hebrew or Aramaic original of the several books. In this respect the task of the Revisers has been much simpler than that which the New Testament Company had before them. The Received, or, as it is commonly called, the Massoretic Text of the Old Testament Scriptures has come down to us in manuscripts which are of no very great antiquity, and which all belong to the same family or recension[1]. That other recensions were at one time in existence is probable from the variations in the Ancient Versions, the oldest of which, namely the Greek or Septuagint, was made, at least in part, some two centuries before the Christian era. But as the state of knowledge on the subject is not at present such as to justify any attempt at an entire reconstruction of the text on the authority of the Versions, the Revisers have thought it most prudent to adopt the Massoretic Text as the basis of their work, and to depart from it, as the Authorised Translators had done[2], only in exceptional cases. With regard to the variations in the Massoretic Text itself, the Revisers have endeavoured to translate what appeared to them to be the best reading in the text, and where the alternative reading seemed sufficiently probable or important they have placed it in

* In the present edition these marginal notes are transferred to the foot of each page. (See Preface to the edition with marginal references.)

[1] The earliest MS. of which the age is certainly known bears date A.D. 916.

[2] See, for instance, 2 Sam. xvi. 12; 2 Chr. iii. 1, xxii. 6; Job xxxvii. 7; Ezek. xlvi. 10; Am. v. 26; Hag. i. 2.

the margin. In some few instances of extreme difficulty a reading has been adopted on the authority of the Ancient Versions, and the departure from the Massoretic Text recorded in the margin. In other cases, where the versions appeared to supply a very probable though not so necessary a correction of the text, the text has been left and the variation indicated in the margin only.

In endeavouring to carry out as fully as possible the spirit of Rules 1 and 2, the Revisers have borne in mind that it was their duty not to make a new translation but to revise one already existing, which for more than two centuries and a half had held the position of an English classic. They have therefore departed from it only in cases where they disagreed with the Translators of 1611 as to the meaning or construction of a word or sentence; or where it was necessary for the sake of uniformity to render such parallel passages as were identical in Hebrew by the same English words, so that an English reader might know at once by comparison that a difference in the translation corresponded to a difference in the original; or where the language of the Authorised Version was liable to be misunderstood by reason of its being archaic or obscure; or finally, where the rendering of an earlier English version seemed preferable, or where by an apparently slight change it was possible to bring out more fully the meaning of a passage of which the translation was already substantially accurate.

It has been thought advisable in regard to the word 'JEHOVAH' to follow the usage of the Authorised Version, and not to insert it uniformly in place of 'LORD' or 'GOD', which when printed in small capitals represent the words substituted by Jewish custom for the ineffable Name according to the vowel points by which it is distinguished. It will be found therefore that in this respect the Authorised Version has been departed from only in a few passages, in which the introduction of a proper name seemed to be required.

Terms of natural history have been changed only where it was certain that the Authorised Version was incorrect and where there was sufficient evidence for the substituted rendering. In cases of doubt the alternative rendering has been given in the margin; and even where no doubt existed, but where there was no familiar English equivalent for the original word, the Old Version has been allowed to remain[1], and the more accurate term has been placed in the margin.

In some words of very frequent occurrence, the Authorised Version being either inadequate or inconsistent, and sometimes misleading, changes have been introduced with as much uniformity as appeared practicable or desirable. For instance, 'the tabernacle of the congregation' has been everywhere changed to 'the tent of meeting', on account of Exodus xxv. 22, xxix. 42, 43, and also because 'the tabernacle of *the* congregation' conveys an entirely wrong sense. The words 'tabernacle' and 'tent', as the renderings of two different Hebrew words, are in the Authorised Version frequently interchanged in such a manner as to lead to confusion; and the Revisers have endeavoured throughout the Pentateuch to preserve a consistent distinction between them. Their practice in regard to the words 'assembly' and 'congregation' has been the same in principle, although they have contented themselves with introducing greater consistency of rendering without aiming at absolute uniformity. In consequence of the changes which have taken place in the English language, the term 'meat offering' has become inappropriate to describe an offering of which flesh was no part; and by the alteration to 'meal offering' a sufficiently accurate representation of the original has been obtained with the least possible change of form.

As regards the use of words, there are only a few cases in which it has been found needful to deviate from the language employed in the Authorised Version. One of these deviations occurs so frequently that it may be well to state briefly why it was adopted. The word 'peoples' was nowhere used by King James's Translators in the Old Testament, and in the New Testament it occurs only twice (Rev. x. 11, xvii. 15). The effect of this was to leave the rendering of numerous passages

[1] As for instance, 'coney' (Lev. xi. 5), 'fitches' (Is. xxviii. 25, 27), 'gourd' (Jon. iv. 6).

inadequate or obscure or even positively misleading. Thus in one of the best known Psalms (Ps. lxvii.), where the Septuagint has λαοί and the Vulgate *populi*, the English had 'Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee'; leaving it at least doubtful whether the 'nations' of verse 4, or God's people, Israel, be referred to. And in Isaiah lv. 4, 'Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people', the word 'people' is naturally understood by the English reader to refer to Israel.

Again, the Hebrew word *goyim* 'nations', which is applied to the nations of Canaan dispossessed by the Hebrews, and then also to the surrounding nations among whom the people of Israel were afterwards dispersed, acquired in later times a moral significance, which is represented in the Authorised Version by the rendering 'heathen' or 'Gentiles'. While recognizing this moral sense of the word, the Revisers have employed it much more sparingly than their predecessors had done.

Similarly, the Hebrew *Sheôl*, which signifies the abode of departed spirits, and corresponds to the Greek Hades, or the under world, is variously rendered in the Authorised Version by 'grave', 'pit', and 'hell'. Of these renderings 'hell', if it could be taken in its original sense as used in the Creeds, would be a fairly adequate equivalent for the Hebrew word; but it is so commonly understood of the place of torment that to employ it frequently would lead to inevitable misunderstanding. The Revisers therefore in the historical narratives have left the rendering 'the grave' or 'the pit' in the text, with a marginal note 'Heb. *Sheol*' to indicate that it does not signify 'the place of burial'; while in the poetical writings they have put most commonly 'Sheol' in the text and 'the grave' in the margin. In Isaiah xiv. however, where 'hell' is used in more of its original sense and is less liable to be misunderstood, and where any change in so familiar a passage which was not distinctly an improvement would be a decided loss, the Revisers have contented themselves with leaving 'hell' in the text, and have connected it with other passages by putting 'Sheol' in the margin.

In connexion with this it may be mentioned that 'Abaddon', which has hitherto been known to the English reader of the Bible only from the New Testament (Rev. ix. 11), has been introduced in three passages (Job xxvi. 6; Prov. xv. 11, xxvii. 20), where a proper name appears to be required for giving vividness and point.

The Hebrew word *Ashêrah*, which is uniformly and wrongly rendered 'grove' in the Authorised Version, most probably denotes the wooden symbol of a goddess; and the Revisers therefore have not hesitated to introduce it as a proper name in the singular (Judg. vi. 25, &c.), with the plurals Asherim (Ex. xxxiv. 13, &c.) and Asheroth (Judg. iii. 7, &c.), following the analogy of the Baalim (Judg. iii. 7) and the Ashtaroth (Judg. ii. 13), which are already familiar.

In regard to the language of the Authorised Version, the Revisers have thought it no part of their duty to reduce it to conformity with modern usage, and have therefore left untouched all archaisms, whether of language or construction, which though not in familiar use cause a reader no embarrassment and lead to no misunderstanding. They are aware that in so doing they will disappoint the large English-speaking race on the other side of the Atlantic, and it is a question upon which they are prepared to agree to a friendly difference of opinion. The principle by which they have been guided has been clear and consistent. Where an archaic word or expression was liable to be misunderstood or at least was not perfectly intelligible, they have substituted for it another, in equally good use at the time the Authorised Version was made, and expressing all that the archaism was intended to convey, but more familiar to the modern reader. In such cases the gain was greater than the loss. But in other instances where the word or expression, although obsolete, was not unintelligible, it was thought that the change would involve greater loss than gain, and the old rendering was therefore allowed to stand. More especially was this the case when the archaism was a perfectly correct rendering of the original and there was no exact modern equivalent for it. The principle adopted by the Company will be best illustrated by two typical examples. The verb 'to ear' in the sense of 'to plough' and the substantive 'earing' for 'ploughing' were very

reluctantly abandoned, and only because it was ascertained that their meaning was unknown to many persons of good intelligence and education. But it was easy to put in their place equivalents which had a pedigree of almost equal antiquity, and it would have been an excess of conservatism to refuse to substitute for an unintelligible archaism an expression to which no ambiguity could be attached. On the other hand the word 'bolled' (Ex. ix. 31), which signifies 'podded for seed' and is known in provincial dialects, has no synonym in literary English. To have discarded it in favour of a less accurate or more paraphrastic expression would have been to impoverish the language; and it was therefore left, because it exactly expresses one view which is taken of the meaning of the original.

One of the few instances in which the language of the Authorised Version has been modified in accordance with later usage is the change of the neuter possessive pronoun from 'his' to 'its'. It is well known that 'its' does not occur in the Bible of 1611, and it does not appear to have been introduced into any edition before 1660. But it is found ten times in Shakespeare, and there is other evidence to shew that at the time of the Authorised Version it was coming into use. It was found necessary in some cases to substitute 'its' for 'his' in order to avoid obscurity, and there seemed no good reason, when it was once introduced, for refusing to admit it generally when it referred to purely inanimate objects.

In making minor changes, whether in translation or language, the Revisers have followed the example of the translators of the Authorised Version, who allowed themselves in this respect a reasonable freedom, without permitting their liberty to degenerate into license.

It will be at once seen that the old division of the books into chapters and verses has been abandoned in favour of the arrangement in paragraphs, the numbering of the chapters and verses being however retained for convenience of reference. Where the change of subject seemed to require a greater break than was marked by the beginning of a new paragraph, it has been indicated by a space before the paragraph. Occasionally the divisions of the chapters in the Authorised Version differ from those in the common Hebrew Bibles. In such cases the variations are given in the margin. In the Psalms, the titles are printed in smaller type, as in some modern English Bibles, which differ in this respect from the edition of 1611. One consequence of the arrangement in paragraphs has been the omission of the headings of chapters, which for other and more important reasons it was thought advisable to abandon, as involving questions which belong rather to the province of the commentator than to that of the translator. With the headings of chapters the head-lines of pages naturally disappeared also, and for the same reason.

In the poetical portions, besides the division into paragraphs, the Revisers have adopted an arrangement in lines, so as to exhibit the parallelism which is characteristic of Hebrew Poetry. But they have not extended this arrangement to the prophetical books, the language of which although frequently marked by parallelism is, except in purely lyrical passages, rather of the nature of lofty and impassioned prose.

In the use of italics the Revisers departed from the custom of the Authorised Version and adopted as their rule the following resolution of their Company:

'That all such words now printed in italics, as are plainly implied in the Hebrew and necessary in English, be printed in common type.'

But where any doubt existed as to the exact rendering of the Hebrew, all words which have been added in order to give completeness to the English expression are printed in italic type, so that the reader by omitting them may be able to see how far their insertion is justified by the words of the original. This of course is especially true of those renderings for which an alternative is given in the margin, where the roman and italic type play exactly opposite parts.

To complete the account of the Revised Version it remains only to describe the marginal notes. These will be found to contain

(1) The renderings of such variations in the Massoretic Text as appeared to be of sufficient importance. These variations are known by the technical names of

K'ri (*read*) and C'thib (*written*), which denote that the K'ri, or reading in the margin of the Hebrew Bible, is to be substituted for the C'thib which appears in the written text. The Revisers have generally, though not uniformly, rendered the C'thib in the text, and left the K'ri in the margin, with the introductory note 'Or, according to another reading', or 'Another reading is'. When the K'ri has been followed in the text, the C'thib has been placed in the margin, if it represented a variation of sufficient importance.

(2) Alternative renderings, introduced by 'Or'. These are either different meanings of the word or passage, or they serve to connect it with other renderings elsewhere.

(3) Literal renderings of the Hebrew or Aramaic, indicated by the prefix 'Heb.' or 'Aram.'

(4) Changes of text made on the authority of the ancient Versions.

(5) Readings from ancient Versions which appeared to be of sufficient importance to be noticed.

(6) Renderings of the Hebrew consonants as read with different vowel points, or as differently divided. These are introduced by the words 'Or, as otherwise read'.

(7) Marginal references to other passages, which are either strictly parallel, or serve the purpose of illustrating or justifying a particular rendering.

(8) Explanations of certain proper names, the meaning of which is referred to in the text.

In the Proper Names the Revisers have endeavoured to ascertain the system of transliteration adopted by the Translators of the Authorised Version and to carry it out with somewhat greater consistency. They have not however attempted anything like rigid uniformity, and have left unchanged all those names which by usage have become English; as, for instance, Moses, Aaron, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the like.

Among the Rules laid down by the Revision Committee of Convocation for the guidance of the Revisers was one that no change should be finally made in the text of the Authorised Version except by the vote of two-thirds of the Company present and voting; and this Rule has been invariably acted upon. The result has been that in many cases a rendering which was preferred by the majority of the Company voting has been recorded in the margin, the majority not being sufficient to give it a place in the text. But all questions of marginal readings, as well as of punctuation and division into paragraphs, except where these affected the sense of a passage, were decided by a simple majority.

It may be of some interest to describe the method observed by the Company in their work, if only to shew that every question raised was carefully and deliberately considered. In the first Revision it was the practice for the Secretary to read over each verse, first in the original and then in the Authorised Version: the proposals for change were then taken; first those communicated in writing by absent members, and next those made by the members present. Each proposal was moved, and if seconded was discussed and voted upon; the decision in the first Revision being by a majority only. If a proposal met with no seconder, it was not discussed but allowed to drop. In the second Revision, the Secretary read out in order the changes which had been made at the first Revision; if these were unchallenged they were allowed to remain, otherwise they were put to the vote and affirmed or rejected according as they were or were not supported by the requisite majority of two-thirds. In the second Revision new propositions could only be made by special permission of the Company, and discussion was limited, as far as possible, to exceptional cases. In the final review, which was in reality the completion of the second Revision, the Company employed themselves in making a general survey of what they had done, deciding finally upon reserved points, harmonizing inconsistencies, smoothing down roughnesses, removing unnecessary changes, and generally giving finish and completeness to their work. Everything in this final survey was decided by the vote of a majority of two-thirds.

The Revisers had already made some progress, and had in fact gone twice

through the Pentateuch, before they secured the co-operation of the American Old Testament Revision Company. The first Revision of the several books was submitted to the consideration of the American Revisers, and, except in the case of the Pentateuch, the English Company had the benefit of their criticisms and suggestions before they proceeded to the second Revision. The second Revision was in like manner forwarded to America, and the latest thoughts of the American Revisers were in the hands of the English Company at their final review. In every instance the suggestions from America were treated with the same consideration as those proceeding from members of the English Company, and were adopted or rejected on their merits. It was a part of the terms of agreement with the American Company that all points of ultimate difference between them and the English Revisers should be placed on record, and they will accordingly be found fully stated at the end of the Old Testament, or at the end of the several portions, according as the Revised Version appears in one or more volumes. Many of them will be found to be changes of language which are involved in the essentially different circumstances of American and English readers; others express a preference for the marginal rendering over that given in the text; others again involve a real difference of opinion; but all shew that they have been dictated by the same leading principle, the sincere desire to give to modern readers a faithful representation of the meaning of the original documents.

It could not but be expected that in the course of fourteen years many changes would take place in the members of the Company. Of the original number who first put their hands to the work on the 30th of June 1870, only fifteen now remain. Ten of the Company have been removed by death, and two resigned: the places of these were filled from time to time by others; but since October 1875 no new members have been added. The Revision was completed in eighty-five sessions, ending on 20th June, 1884; and it occupied 792 days. The greater part of the sessions were for ten days each, and each day the Company generally sat for six hours. The labour therefore has been great, but it has been given ungrudgingly; and now with a feeling of deep thankfulness to Almighty God, and the earnest hope that their endeavours may with His blessing tend to a clearer knowledge of the Old Testament Scriptures, the Revisers bring their long task to a close.

JERUSALEM CHAMBER, WESTMINSTER ABBEY,
10 *July*, 1884.

THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

	Page
Genesis	1
Exodus	71
Leviticus	130
Numbers	173
Deuteronomy	233
Joshua	285
Judges	319
Ruth	354
I. Samuel	359
II. Samuel	405
I. Kings	443
II. Kings	487
I. Chronicles	530
II. Chronicles	569
Ezra	617
Nehemiah	631
Esther	651
Job	662
The Psalms	708
The Proverbs	822
Ecclesiastes	862
The Song of Songs [of Solomon]	872
Isaiah	879
Jeremiah	948
Lamentations	1026
Ezekiel	1035
Daniel	1106
Hosea	1128
Joel	1138
Amos	1142
Obadiah	1150
Jonah	1151
Micah	1154
Nahum	1160
Habakkuk	1162
Zephaniah	1166
Haggai	1169
Zechariah	1171
Malachi	1183

THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

	Page
S. Matthew	1
S. Mark	45
S. Luke	73
S. John	120
The Acts	155
To the Romans	200
I. Corinthians	218
II. Corinthians	235
To the Galatians	247
To the Ephesians	253
To the Philippians	259
To the Colossians	263
I. Thessalonians	267
II. Thessalonians	271
I. Timothy	273
II. Timothy	278
To Titus	281
To Philemon	283
To the Hebrews	284
James	298
I. Peter	303
II. Peter	308
I. John	311
II. John	316
III. John	316
Jude	317
Revelation	319

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R.V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A.V.*] CALLED

GENESIS.

---

1 In the [a]beginning God
I created the heaven and the
earth. 2 And the earth was
[b]waste without form, and void; and dark-
ness was upon the face of the
deep: and deep. And the spirit Spirit of God [1]moved
upon the face of the waters.
3 And God said, [d]Let there be
light: and there was light. 4 And
God saw the light, that it was
good: and God divided *the
light from the darkness. 5 And
God called the light Day, and
the darkness he called Night.
†And there was the morning, one evening and there was the morning were the first day.
6 And God said, [e]Let there be
a [2]‡firmament in the midst of
the waters, and let it divide the
waters from the waters. 7 And
God made the firmament, and
[h]divided the waters which were
under the firmament from the
waters which were [i]above the
firmament: and it was so. 8 And
God called the firmament Hea-
ven. And there was the evening and there was morning, a the morning were the second day.
9 And God said, [k]Let the
waters under the heaven be
gathered together unto one
place, and let the dry land ap-
pear: and it was so. 10 And
God called the dry land Earth;
and the gathering together of
the waters called he Seas: and
God saw that it was good. 11 And
God said, [c]Let the earth put bring
forth §grass, the herb yielding
seed, *and* the fruit tree bearing yielding fruit
after its his kind, wherein is the seed thereof, whose seed *is* in itself,
upon the earth: and it was so.
12 And the earth brought forth
grass, *and* herb yielding seed
after its his kind, and the tree bearing yielding
fruit, wherein is the seed thereof, whose seed *was* in itself, after its his
kind: and God saw that it was
good. 13 And there was the evening and there was morning, a the morning were the third day.
14 And God said, Let there be
lights in the firmament of the
heaven to divide ‖the day from
the night; and let them be for
[f]signs, and for [g]seasons, and for days days, and years: 15 and let them
be for lights in the firmament of
the heaven to give light upon
the earth: and it was so. 16 And
God [j]made the two great lights;
the greater light **to rule the
day, and the lesser light to rule
the night: *he made* the stars
also. 17 And God set them in
the firmament of the heaven to
give light upon the earth, 18 and
to [l]rule over the day and over

[a] Job 38. 4—7. Ps. 33. 6 & 136. 5. Isai. 42. 5 & 45. 18. John 1. 1—3. Acts 14. 15 & 17. 24. Col. 1. 16, 17. Heb. 1. 10 & 11. 3. Rev. 4. 11.
[b] Jer. 4. 23.
[c] Ps. 104. 14.
[d] 2 Cor. 4. 6.
[e] Job 37. 18. Ps. 136. 5. Jer. 10. 12 & 51. 15. 2 Esd. 6. 41.
[f] Jer. 10. 2. Ezek. 32. 7, 8. Joel 2. 30, 31 & 3. 15. Matt. 24. 29. Luke 21. 25.
[g] Ps. 104. 19.
[h] Prov. 8. 27—29.
[i] Ps. 148. 4.
[j] Deut. 4. 19. Ps. 136. 7—9.
[k] Job 38. 8—11. Ps. 33. 7 & 136. 6. Jer. 5. 22. 2 Pet. 3. 5.
[l] Jer. 31. 35. 2 Esd. 6. 45.

R.V. [1] Or, *was brooding upon* [2] Heb. *expanse.*

A.V. * Heb. *between the light and between the darkness.* † Heb. *And the evening was, and the morning was.* ‡ Heb. *expansion.* § Heb. *tender grass.* ‖ Heb. *between the day and between the night.* ** Heb. *for the rule of the day.*

the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. 19 And there was the evening and there was morning, a the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters [1]bring forth abundantly the *moving creature that hath †life, and let fowl ‡fowl *that* may fly above the earth [2]in the §open firmament of heaven. 21 And [b]God created the great sea-monsters, whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kinds, kind, and every winged fowl after its his kind: and God saw that it was good. 22 And God blessed them, saying, [e]Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth. 23 And there was the evening and there was morning, the morning were a the fifth day.

24 And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after its his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after its his kind: and it was so. 25 And God made the beast of the earth after its his kind, and the cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the ground earth after its his kind: and God saw that it was good. 26 And God said, [i]Let us make man in our image, [j]after our likeness: and [k]let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. 27 And So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; [n]male and female created he them. 28 And God blessed them: them, and God said unto them, [a]Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that [3]‖moveth upon the earth. 29 And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb ••yielding bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; [c]to you it shall be for meat: meat. 30 And And [d]to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is [4]††life, *I have given* every green herb for meat: and it was so. 31 [f]And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And there was the evening and there was morning, the morning were the sixth day.

2 1 And Thus the heaven heavens and the earth were finished, and [g]all the host of them. 2 And [h]on the seventh day God finished ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. 3 And God blessed the seventh day, and hallowed sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God had ‡‡created and made.

4 [l]These are the generations of the heaven heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that [5]the LORD God made the earth and heaven. the heavens, 5 And no every [m]plant of the field was yet before it was in the earth, and no every herb of the field had yet sprung up before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man [o]to till the ground; ground.

a ch. 9. 1, 7.
b Ps. 104. 25, 26.
c ch. 9. 3. Ps. 104. 14, 15 & 145. 15, 16.
d Ps. 147. 9.
e ch. 8. 17 & 9. 1.
f Eccles. 7. 29. Ecclus. 39. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 4.
g Deut. 4. 19. Ps. 33. 6.
h Ex. 20. 8—11 & 31. 17. Deut. 5. 12—14. Heb. 4. 4.
i ch. 3. 22 & 11. 7. Isai. 6. 8.
j ch. 5. 1 & 9. 6. Wisdom 2. 23. Ecclus. 17. 3. 1 Cor. 11. 7. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10. James 3. 9.
k ch. 9. 2. Ps. 8. 6—8. James 3. 7.
l ch. 1. 1.
m Cp. ch. 1. 11, 12.
n ch. 2. 18, 21—23 & 5. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Matt. 19. 4. Mark 10. 6.
o ch. 3. 23.

R.V. [1] Heb. *swarm with swarms of living creatures.* [2] Heb. *on the face of the expanse of the heaven.* [3] Or, *creepeth* [4] Heb. *a living soul.* [5] Heb. *Jehovah*, as in other places where LORD is put in capitals.

A.V. * Or, *creeping.* † Heb. *soul.* ‡ Heb. *let fowl fly.* § Heb. *face of the firmament of heaven.* ‖ Heb. *creepeth.* •• Heb. *seeding seed.* †† Heb. *a living soul.* ‡‡ Heb. *created to make.*

6 but (But) *there went up a mist
from the earth, and watered the
whole face of the ground. 7 And
the LORD God formed man †of
the [c]dust of the ground, and
[d]breathed into his [e]nostrils the
breath of life; and [g]man became
a living soul. 8 And the LORD
God planted a [h]garden (eastward, eastward)
in Eden; and there he put the
man whom he had formed. 9 And
out of the ground made the LORD
God to grow every tree that is
pleasant to the sight, and good
for food; [i]the tree of life also
in the midst of the garden, [j]and
the tree of [the] knowledge of good
and evil. 10 And a river went
out of Eden to water the garden;
and from thence it was parted,
and became (into) four heads. 11 The
name of the first is [l](Pishon, Pison): that is
it which compasseth the whole
land of [m]Havilah, where there is
gold; 12 and the gold of that land
is good: there is bdellium and
the [1]onyx stone. 13 And the name
of the second river is [p]Gihon: the
same is it that compasseth the
whole land of (Cush.) ‡Ethiopia. 14 And
the name of the third river is
[2r]Hiddekel: that is it which
goeth (3in front) §toward the east of Assyria.
And the fourth river is Eu-
phrates. 15 And the LORD God
took ‖the man, [t]and put him into
the garden of Eden to dress it
and to keep it. 16 And the LORD
God commanded the man, saying,
Of every tree of the garden **thou
mayest freely eat: 17 but of the
tree of the knowledge of good
and evil, [u]thou shalt not eat of
it: for in the day that thou eatest
thereof ††thou [v]shalt surely die.
18 And the LORD God said, It
is not good that the man should
be alone; [a]I will make him an
help [4]‡‡meet for him. 19 [b]And
out of the ground the LORD God
formed every beast of the field,
and every fowl of the air; and
[f]brought them unto (the man, §§Adam) to see
what he would call them: and
whatsoever (the man, Adam) called every
living creature, that was the
name thereof. 20 And (the man, Adam)
*gave names to all cattle, and
to the fowl of the air, and to
every beast of the field; but for
(5man, Adam) there was not found an help
meet for him. 21 And the LORD
God caused a [k]deep sleep to
fall upon (the man, Adam,) and he (slept; slept:)
and he took one of his ribs, and
closed up the flesh instead (thereof: thereof;)
22 and the rib, which the LORD
God had taken from [the] man,
[6]†made he a woman, and brought
her unto the man. 23 And (the man, Adam)
said, This is now [n]bone of my
bones, and flesh of my flesh:
she shall be called [7]‡Woman,
because she was [o]taken out of
[8]§Man. 24 [q]Therefore shall a man
leave his father and his mother,
and shall cleave unto his wife:
and they shall be one flesh.
25 And they were both naked,
the man and his wife, and were
not ashamed.

3 1 Now [s]the serpent was
more subtil than any beast
of the field which the LORD
God had made. And he said
unto the woman, ‖Yea, hath
God said, Ye shall not eat of
(9any, every) tree of the garden? 2 And
the woman said unto the ser-
pent, We may eat (Of) the fruit of the
trees of the garden (we may eat:)
3 [w]but of the fruit of the tree
which is in the midst of the
garden, God hath said, Ye shall

[a] 1 Cor. 11. 9. 1 Tim. 2. 13. Cp. Ecclus. 36. 24.
[b] ch. 1. 20, 24.
[c] ch. 3. 19, 23 & 18. 27. Ps. 103. 14. Eccles. 12. 7. 1 Cor. 15. 47.
[d] ch. 7. 22. Job 33. 4. Isai. 2. 22.
[e] Job 27. 3.
[f] Ps. 8. 6.
[g] Cited 1 Cor. 15. 45.
[h] ver. 15. ch. 13. 10. Isai. 51. 3. Ezek. 28. 13 & 31. 8. Joel 2. 3. Rev. 2. 7 (mg.).
[i] ch. 3. 22. Rev. 2. 7 & 22. 2, 14.
[j] ver. 17.
[k] ch. 15. 12. 1 Sam. 26. 12.
[l] Ecclus. 24. 25.
[m] ch. 10. 7, 29 & 25. 18. 1 Sam. 15. 7.
[n] ch. 29. 14. Judg. 9. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 1 & 19. 13. Cp. Eph. 5. 28—30.
[o] 1 Cor. 11. 8.
[p] Ecclus. 24. 27.
[q] Cited Matt. 19. 5 & Mark 10. 7 & 1 Cor. 6. 16 & Eph. 5. 31. Cp. Ps. 45. 10 & 1 Cor. 7. 10, 11.
[r] Dan. 10. 4. Ecclus. 24. 25 (for mg.).
[s] Matt. 10. 16. 2 Cor. 11. 3. Rev. 12. 9 & 20. 2.
[t] ver. 8.
[u] ch. 3. 1—3, 11, 17.
[v] Rom. 6. 23. James 1. 15.
[w] ch. 2. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *beryl* [2] That is, *Tigris.* [3] Or, *toward the east of* [4] Or, *answering to* [5] Or, *Adam* [6] Heb. *builded he into.* [7] Heb. *Ishah.* [8] Heb. *Ish.* [9] Or, *all the trees*

A.V. * Or, *a mist which went up from, &c.* † Heb. *dust of the ground.* ‡ Heb. *Cush.* § Or, *eastward to Assyria.* ‖ Or, *Adam.* ** Heb. *eating thou shalt eat.* †† Heb. *dying thou shalt die.* ‡‡ Heb. *as before him.* §§ Or, *the man.* * Heb. *called.* † Heb. *builded.* ‡ Heb. *Isha.* § Heb. *Ish.* ‖ Heb. *Yea, because, &c.*

not eat of it, neither shall ye
touch it, lest ye die. 4 [a]And
the serpent said unto the woman,
Ye shall not surely die: 5 for
God doth know that in the day
ye eat thereof, then your eyes
shall be opened, and ye shall be
as [1]God, gods, knowing good and evil.
6 And when the woman saw that
the tree was good for food, and
that it was [a]delight *pleasant to the eyes,
and [that the a] tree [was] [2]to be desired
to make one wise, she took of
the fruit thereof, [e]and did [eat; eat,]
[and she and] gave also unto her husband
with [her, her;] and [g]he did eat. 7 And
[i]the eyes of them both were
opened, [j]and they knew that
they were naked; and they
sewed fig leaves together, and
made themselves [3]†aprons. 8 And
they heard the [4]voice of the
LORD God walking in the gar-
den in the [5]‡cool of the day:
and [the man Adam] and his wife [m]hid
themselves from the presence
of the LORD God amongst the
trees of the garden. 9 And the
LORD God called unto [the man, Adam,] and
said unto him, Where art thou?
10 And he said, I heard thy
[4]voice in the garden, and I was
afraid, [q]because I was naked;
and I hid myself. 11 And he
said, Who told thee that thou
wast naked? Hast thou eaten
of the tree, whereof I commanded
thee that thou shouldest not eat?
12 And the man said, [t]The woman
whom thou gavest to be with
me, she gave me of the tree,
and I did eat. 13 And the LORD
God said unto the woman, What
is this *that* thou hast done? And
the woman said, [v]The serpent
beguiled me, and I did eat.
14 And the LORD God said unto
the serpent, Because thou hast
done this, [cursed art thou thou *art* cursed] 6 above
all cattle, and [6]above every
beast of the field; upon thy
belly shalt thou go, and [b]dust
shalt thou eat all the days
of thy life: 15 and I will put
enmity between thee and the
woman, and between thy seed
and [c]her [seed; seed;] [d]it shall [7]bruise
thy head, and thou shalt [7]bruise
his heel. 16 Unto the woman
he said, I will greatly multiply
thy sorrow and thy conception;
[f]in sorrow thou shalt
bring forth children; [h]and thy
desire shall be [§]to thy husband, and he shall [k]rule over
thee. 17 And unto Adam he
said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy
wife, and hast eaten of the tree,
[l]of which I commanded thee,
saying, Thou shalt not eat of
it: [n]cursed is the ground for
thy sake; [o]in [8toil sorrow] shalt thou
eat of it all the days of thy life;
18 thorns also and thistles shall
it ‖bring forth to thee; and
thou shalt eat the herb of the
field; 19 in the sweat of thy face
shalt thou eat bread, [p]till thou
return unto the ground; for out
of it wast thou taken: [r]for dust
thou art, and [s]unto dust shalt
thou return. 20 And [the man Adam] called
his wife's name [9]**Eve; because
she was the mother of all living.
21 And the LORD God made for Adam and for his wife
Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed
them.
22 And the LORD God said,
[u]Behold, the man is become as
one of us, to know good and
[evil; evil:] and now, lest he put forth
his hand, [w]and take also of the
tree of life, and eat, and live for

a ver. 13. John 8. 44. Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 3.
b Isai. 65. 25. Mic. 7. 17.
c Isai. 7. 14. Mic. 5. 3. Matt. 1. 23, 25. Luke 1. 34, 35. Gal. 4. 4. 1 Tim. 2. 15.
d Rom. 16. 20. Heb. 2. 14. Rev. 20. 1—3, 10.
e Ecclus. 25. 24. 1 Tim. 2. 14.
f 1 Tim. 2. 15 (mg.). Cp. John 16. 21.
g ver. 12, 17. Hos. 6. 7.
h ch. 4. 7. S. of S. 7. 10.
i ver. 5.
j ch. 2. 25.
k 1 Cor. 11. 3 & 14. 34. Eph. 5. 22—24. Col. 3. 18. 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12. Tit. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 1, 5, 6.
l ch. 2. 17.
m Cp. Ps. 139. 1—12 & Jer. 23. 23, 24.
n ch. 5. 29. Cp. Rom. 8. 20—22.
o Eccles. 2. 22, 23.
p Ps. 90. 3 (mg.).
q ver. 7. ch. 2. 25.
r ch. 2. 7. Ps. 103. 14.
s Job 34. 15. Ps. 104. 29. Eccles. 3. 20 & 12. 7. Rom. 5. 12.
t ch. 2. 18. Job 31. 33.
u ver. 5.
v ver. 4. 2 Cor. 11. 3. 1 Tim. 2. 14.
w ch. 2. 9.

R.V. 1 Or, *gods* 2 Or, *desirable to look upon* 3 Or, *girdles* 4 Or, *sound* 5 Heb. *wind.* 6 Or, *from among* 7 Or, *lie in wait for* 8 Or, *sorrow* 9 Heb. *Havvah*, that is, *Living*, or, *Life.*
A.V. * Heb. *a desire.* † Or, *things to gird about.* ‡ Heb. *wind.* § Or, *subject to thy husband.* ‖ Heb. *cause to bud.* ** Heb. *Chavah.* That is, *Living.*

ever: 23 therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, [a]to till the ground from whence he was taken. 24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden the [d]Cherubim, (the Cherubims,) and the flame of a (a flaming) sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

4 1 And the man (Adam) knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare *Cain, and said, I have [1]gotten a man (with the help of from) the LORD. 2 And again she (she again) bare his brother †Abel. And Abel was ‡a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. 3 And §in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of [h]the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD. 4 And Abel, he also brought of [j]the firstlings of his ‖flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD [k]had respect unto Abel and to his offering: 5 but [m]unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. 6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen? 7 [o]If thou doest well, [2]shalt thou not **be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin (coucheth lieth) at the (door: door.) [p]††unto thee [3]shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him. 8 And Cain [4]told (talked with) Abel his (brother. And brother: and) it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and [q]slew him. 9 And the LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, [r]I know not: (am Am) I my brother's keeper? 10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's ‡‡blood [b]crieth unto me from the ground. 11 And now [c]cursed art thou (art thou cursed) from the (ground, earth,) which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand; 12 when thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a (wanderer vagabond) shalt thou be in the earth. 13 And Cain said unto the LORD, [5]§§My [e]punishment is greater [6]than I can bear. 14 Behold, [f]thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the (ground: earth); and [g]from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a (wanderer vagabond) in the earth; and it shall come to pass, [i]that (whosoever every one that) findeth me shall slay me. 15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him [l]sevenfold. And the LORD [n]appointed a sign for (set a mark upon) Cain, lest any finding him should (smite kill) him.

16 And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of [7]Nod, [8]on the east of Eden. 17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare *Enoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch. 18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat (Methushael Methusael): and (Methushael Methusael) begat †Lamech. 19 And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah. 20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell

a ch. 2. 5.
b Heb. 12. 24. Cp. Rev. 6. 10.
c Deut. 27. 24. Cp. Num. 35. 33.
d Ps. 18. 10 & 104. 4. Heb. 1. 7. Cp. Ex. 25. 18—22 & Ezek. 28. 11—16.
e ch. 19. 15.
f Job 15. 20—24.
g 2 Kin. 24. 20. Ps. 51. 11 & 143. 7. Jer. 52. 3.
h Lev. 2. 12. Num. 18. 12.
i ch. 9. 6. Num. 35. 19.
j Ex. 13. 12. Num. 18. 17. Prov. 3. 9.
k Heb. 11. 4.
l Ps. 79. 12.
m Cp. Prov. 21. 27.
n Cp. Ezek. 9. 4, 6 & Rev. 14. 9, 11.
o Eccles. 8. 12, 13. Isai. 3. 10, 11. Rom. 2. 6—11.
p ch. 3. 16.
q Wisdom 10. 3. Matt. 23. 35. Heb. 12. 24. 1 John 3. 12. Jude 11.
r John 8. 44.

R.V. [1] Heb. *kanah*, to get. [2] Or, *shall it not be lifted up?* [3] Or, *is its desire, but thou shouldest rule over it* [4] Heb. *said unto.* Many ancient authorities have, *said unto Abel his brother, Let us go into the field.* [5] Or, *Mine iniquity* [6] Or, *than can be forgiven* [7] That is, *Wandering.* [8] Or, *in front of*

A.V. * That is, *Gotten*, or, *Acquired.* † Heb. *Hebel.* ‡ Heb. *a feeder.* § Heb. *at the end of days.* ‖ Heb. *sheep*, or, *goats.* ** Or, *have the excellency?* †† Or, *subject unto thee.* ‡‡ Heb. *bloods.* §§ Or, *Mine iniquity is greater than* that it may *be forgiven.* * Heb. *Chanoch.* † Heb. *Lemech.*

in tents and of such as *have* cattle.
21 And his brother's name was
Jubal: he was the father of all
such as handle the harp and
pipe. organ. 22 And Zillah, she also
bare Tubal-cain, [1]the forger of every
an *instructer of every
cutting instrument of [2]brass and iron:
artificer in
and the sister of Tubal-cain was
Naamah. 23 And Lamech said
unto his wives:
wives,
Adah and Zillah, hear my
Hear
voice;
Ye wives of Lamech, hearken
unto my speech:
For [3]†I have slain a man [4]for
to my
wounding me,
And a young man for bruising me:
‡to my hurt.
24 [c]If Cain shall be avenged
sevenfold,
Truly Lamech seventy and
sevenfold.
25 And Adam knew his wife
again; and she bare a son, and
called his name [5]§Seth: For,
For
God, *said she,* God [6]hath appointed
me another seed instead of Abel;
Abel,
for Cain slew him. 26 And to [d]Seth,
whom Cain slew.
to him also there was born a
son; and he called his name
[e]Enosh: then began men [f]** to call
‖Enos
upon the name of the LORD.

5 1 This is the book of the
generations of Adam. In
the day that God created
man, [g]in the likeness of God
made he him; 2 male and female
created he them; and blessed
them, and called their name
[7]Adam, in the day when they
were created. 3 And Adam
lived an hundred and thirty
years, and begat *a son* in his
own likeness, after his image;
and [i]called his name Seth:
4 [j]and the days of Adam after
he begat
had begotten Seth were eight
hundred years: and he begat
sons and daughters.
daughters:
5 And all
the days that Adam lived were
nine hundred and thirty years:
[a]and he died.
6 And Seth lived an hundred
and five years, and [b]begat Enosh:
Enos
7 and Seth lived after he begat
Enosh
Enos eight hundred and seven
years, and begat sons and daughters:
8 and all the days of Seth
were nine hundred and twelve
years: and he died.
9 And Enosh lived ninety years,
Enos
and begat Kenan:
‡‡Cainan
10 and Enosh
Enos
lived after he begat Kenan
Cainan eight
hundred and fifteen years, and
begat sons and daughters: 11 and
all the days of Enosh were nine
Enos
hundred and five years: and he
died.
12 And Kenan lived seventy
Cainan
years, and begat Mahalalel:
‡‡Mahalaleel
13 and
Kenan lived after he begat Mahalalel
Cainan Mahalaleel
eight hundred and forty years,
and begat sons and daughters:
14 and all the days of Kenan were
Cainan
nine hundred and ten years:
and he died.
15 And Mahalalel lived sixty and
Mahalaleel
five years, and begat §§Jared:
16 and Mahalalel lived after he
Mahalaleel
begat Jared eight hundred and
thirty years, and begat sons and
daughters: 17 and all the days
of Mahalalel were eight hundred
Mahalaleel
ninety and five years: and he
died.
18 And Jared lived an hundred
sixty and two years, and he begat
[h]Enoch: 19 and Jared lived after
he begat Enoch eight hundred
years, and begat sons and daughters:
20 and all the days of Jared
were nine hundred sixty and two
years: and he died.
21 And Enoch lived sixty and
five years, and begat *Methu-

[a] ch. 3. 19.
[b] ch. 4. 26.
[c] ver. 15.
[d] 1 Chr. 1. 1. Luke 3. 38.
[e] ch. 5. 6.
[f] Ps. 116. 17. Zeph. 3. 9. Zech. 13. 9.
[g] See ch. 1. 26, 27.
[h] Jude 14.
[i] ch. 4. 25.
[j] For ver. 4—32, see 1 Chr. 1. 1—4 & Luke 3. 36—38.

R.V. [1] Or, *an instructor of every artificer* [2] Or, *copper* and so elsewhere. [3] Or, *I will slay* [4] Or, *to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt* [5] Heb. *Sheth.* [6] Heb. *shath.* [7] Or, *Man*

A.V. * Heb. *whetter.* † Or, *I would slay a man in my wound, &c.* ‡ Or, *in my hurt.* § Heb. *Sheth.* That is, *Appointed*, or, *Put.* ‖ Heb. *Enosh.* ** Or, *to call* themselves *by the name of the Lord.* †† Heb. *Kenan.* ‡‡ Gr. *Maleleel.* §§ Heb. *Jered.* * Gr. *Mathusala.*

selah: 22 and Enoch [a]walked
with God after he begat Methu-
selah three hundred years, and
begat sons and daughters: 23 and
all the days of Enoch were three
hundred sixty and five years:
24 and Enoch [a]walked with God:
and he was not; [d]for God took
him.

25 And Methuselah lived an
hundred eighty and seven years,
and begat *Lamech: 26 and Me-
thuselah lived after he begat
Lamech seven hundred eighty
and two years, and begat sons
and daughters: 27 and all the
days of Methuselah were nine
hundred sixty and nine years:
and he died.

28 And Lamech lived an hun-
dred eighty and two years, and
begat a son: 29 and he called
his name †Noah, saying, This
same shall [1]comfort us for concerning
our work and for the toil of our
hands, [2]because of the ground
[j]which the LORD hath cursed.
30 And Lamech lived after he
begat Noah five hundred ninety
and five years, and begat sons
and daughters: 31 and all the
days of Lamech were seven hun-
dred seventy and seven years:
and he died.

32 And Noah was five hundred
years old: and Noah begat
[n]Shem, Ham, and [o]Japheth.

6 1 And it came to pass, when
men began to multiply on the
face of the ground, earth, and daugh-
ters were born unto them, 2 that
the sons of God saw the daughters
of men that they were fair; and
they took them wives of all that which
they chose. 3 And the LORD
said, [s]My spirit shall not always
[3]strive with man for ever, 4[b]for
that he also is flesh: [5]yet shall
his days shall be an hundred and
twenty years. 4 The [6c]Nephilim were There were giants
in the earth in those days, days; and
also after that, when the sons of
God came in unto the daughters
of men, and they bare children
to them: them, the same were the became mighty
men which were of old, the men
of renown. 5 And [e]the LORD God saw
that the wickedness of man was
great in the earth, and that
‡every [f]imagination of the
thoughts of his heart was only
evil §continually. 6 And [g]it re-
pented the LORD that he had
made man on the earth, and it
[h]grieved him at his heart. 7 And
the LORD said, I will [7]destroy
man whom I have created from
the face of the ground, earth; ‖both man,
and beast, and the creeping thing,
and fowl the fowls of the air; for it re-
penteth me that I have made
them. 8 But Noah [i]found grace
in the eyes of the LORD.

9 These are the generations of
Noah. Noah: [k]Noah was a righteous man, just man
and [8l]** perfect in his generations: generations,
and Noah [m]walked with God.
10 And Noah begat three sons,
Shem, Ham, and Japheth.
11 And the The earth also was corrupt
before God, and the earth was
filled with violence. 12 And God
[p]saw looked upon the earth, and, behold,
it was corrupt; [q]for all flesh had
corrupted his way upon the
earth.

13 And God said unto Noah,
[r]The end of all flesh is come
before me; for the earth is filled
with violence through them; and,
behold, I will destroy them ††with

a ver. 24. ch. 6. 9. Cp. Mic. 6. 8 & Mal. 2. 6.
b Ps. 78. 39.
c Cp. Wisdom 14. 6.
d Ecclus. 44. 16 & 49. 14. Heb. 11. 5. Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 11.
e Ps. 14. 2, 3.
f ch. 8. 21. Job 14. 4 & 15. 14. Ps. 51. 5. Jer. 17. 9. Matt. 15. 19. Rom. 3. 23.
g 1 Sam. 15. 11. 2 Sam. 24. 16. Joel 2. 13. Cp. Num. 23. 19 & 1 Sam. 15. 29.
h Isai. 63. 10. Eph. 4. 30.
i ch. 19. 19. Ex. 33. 12, 13, 16, 17.
j ch. 3. 17.
k ch. 7. 1. Ezek. 14. 14, 20. Ecclus. 44. 17. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
l Job 1. 1, 8. Luke 1. 6.
m ch. 5. 22, 24. Cp. Heb. 11. 7.
n ch. 6. 10.
o ch. 10. 21.
p Ps. 14. 2, 3 & 53. 2, 3.
q Job 22. 15—17.
r Ezek. 7. 2, 3, 6.
s 1 Pet. 3. 19, 20. Cp. Neh. 9. 30 & Gal. 5. 16, 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *nahem*, to comfort. [2] Or, which cometh *from the ground* [3] Or, *rule in* Or, according to many ancient versions, *abide in* [4] Or, *in their going astray they are flesh* [5] Or, *therefore* [6] Or, *giants* See Num. 13. 33. [7] Heb. *blot out.* [8] Or, *blameless*

A.V. * Heb. *Lemech.* † Gr. *Noe.* That is, *Rest*, or, *Comfort.* ‡ Or, *the whole imagination*: The Hebrew word signifieth not only *the imagination*, but also *the purposes and desires.* § Heb. *every day.* ‖ Heb. *from man unto beast.* ** Or, *upright.* †† Or, *from the earth.*

the earth. 14 [a] Make thee an ark of gopher wood; [1*] rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. 15 And this is how *the fashion* which thou shalt make it *of*: the The length of the ark *shall be* three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits. 16 A [2] light window shalt thou make to the ark, and to in a cubit shalt thou finish it [3] upward above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it. 17 [e] And I, behold, And, behold, I, even I, do bring the a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; *and* every thing that is in the earth shall die. 18 But [f] I will establish my covenant with thee will I establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee. 19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female. 20 Of the fowl fowls after their kind, and of the cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the ground earth after its his kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive. 21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them. 22 [i] Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

7 1 And the LORD said unto Noah, [j] Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for [k] thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. 2 Of every [l] clean beast thou shalt take to thee seven and seven, by † sevens, the male and his female; female: and of the beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female; female. 3 of the fowl Of fowls also of the air, seven and seven, air by sevens, the male and female; the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth. 4 For yet seven days, and [b] I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; [c] and every living thing substance that I have made will I [4‡] destroy from off the face of the ground earth. 5 [d] And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth. 7 And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood. 8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the ground, earth, 9 there went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah. 10 And it came to pass § after the seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. 11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, on the seventeenth day of the month, on the same day were all the [g] fountains of the great deep broken up, and [h] the ‖ windows of heaven were opened. 12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights. 13 In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; 14 they, and every beast after its his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after its his kind, and every

a Cp. Wisdom 14. 6.
b ver. 12, 17. Cp. Job 37. 11—13.
c ch. 6. 17.
d ch. 6. 22.
e ch. 7. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
f ch. 9. 9, 11.
g ch. 8. 2. Prov. 8. 28. Cp. Amos 9. 6.
h ch. 8. 2. 2 Kin. 7. 19. Isai. 24. 18. Mal. 3. 10. Cp. Ps. 78. 23.
i Heb. 11. 7. Cp. Ex. 40. 16.
j Wisdom 10. 4. Matt. 24. 38, 39. Luke 17. 26, 27. Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
k ch. 6. 9.
l ch. 8. 20. Cp. Lev. ch. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *nests.* [2] Or, *roof* [3] Or, *from above* [4] Heb. *blot out.*
A.V. * Heb. *nests.* † Heb. *seven seven.* ‡ Heb. *blot out.* § Or, *on the seventh day.* ‖ Or, *floodgates.*

fowl after its kind, every bird of
every [1]*sort. 15 And they [b]went
in unto Noah into the ark, two
and two of all flesh, wherein is
the breath of life. 16 And they
that went in, went in male and
female of all flesh, [d]as God had
commanded him: and the LORD
shut him in. 17 And the flood
[e]was forty days upon the earth;
and the waters increased, and
bare up the ark, and it was lift
up above the earth. 18 And the
waters prevailed, and were in-
creased greatly upon the earth;
and the ark went upon the face
of the waters. 19 And the waters
prevailed exceedingly upon the
earth; and all the high mountains,
that were under the whole heaven,
were covered. 20 Fifteen cubits
upward did the waters prevail;
and the mountains were cov-
ered. 21 And [g]all flesh died that
moved upon the earth, both of
fowl, and of cattle, and of beast,
and of every [2]creeping thing that
creepeth upon the earth, and
every man: 22 all [h]in whose
nostrils was [†]the breath of the spirit of
life, of all that was in the dry
land, died. 23 [3]And every living
thing substance was [4]destroyed which was
upon the face of the ground, both
man, and cattle, and the creeping
thing, things, and the fowl of the heaven;
and they were [4]destroyed from
the earth: and [i]Noah only
was left, remained alive, and they that were
with him in the ark. 24 And the
waters prevailed upon the earth
an hundred and fifty days.

8 1 And God [j]remembered
Noah, and every living thing,
and all the cattle that were was
with him in the ark: and [k]God
made a wind to pass over the
earth, and the waters assuaged, asswaged;

a ch. 7. 11.
b ch. 6. 20.
c ch. 7. 24.
d ver. 2, 3.
e ver. 4, 12.
f 2 Kin. 19. 37. Isai. 37. 38. Jer. 51. 27.
g ver. 4. ch. 6. 13, 17. 2 Pet. 3. 6.
h ch. 2. 7.
i Wisd. 10. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
j ch. 19. 29 & 30. 22. Ex. 2. 24. 1 Sam. 1. 19.
k Ex. 14. 21.

2 [a]the fountains also of the deep
and [a]the windows of heaven were
stopped, and the rain from heaven
was restrained; 3 and the waters
returned from off the earth [‡]con-
tinually: and after the end [c]of
an the hundred and fifty days the
waters decreased, were abated. 4 And the ark
rested in the seventh month,
on the seventeenth day of the
month, upon the mountains of
[f]Ararat. 5 And the waters [§]de-
creased continually until the
tenth month: in the tenth month,
on the first day of the month,
were the tops of the mountains
seen. 6 And it came to pass at
the end of forty days, that Noah
opened the window of the ark
which he had made: 7 and he
sent forth a raven, and it which went
forth [‖]to and fro, until the
waters were dried up from off
the earth. 8 And Also he sent forth
a dove from him, to see if the
waters were abated from off the
face of the ground; 9 but the
dove found no rest for the sole
of her foot, and she returned
unto him to into the ark, for the
waters were on the face of the
whole earth: and then he put forth
his hand, and took her, and brought **pulled
her in unto him into the ark.
10 And he stayed yet other seven
days; and again he sent forth the
dove out of the ark; 11 and the
dove came in to him at eventide; in the evening;
and, lo, in her mouth was [5]an olive
leaf pluckt off: so Noah knew
that the waters were abated from
off the earth. 12 And he stayed
yet other seven days; and sent
forth the dove; and she which returned
not again unto him any more.
13 And it came to pass in the six
hundred hundredth and first year, in the first
month, the first day of the month,

R.V. [1] Heb. *wing.* [2] Or, *swarming thing that swarmeth out.* [3] Or, *And he destroyed every living thing* [4] Heb. *blotted out.* [5] Or, *a fresh olive leaf*

A.V. * Heb. *wing.* † Heb. *the breath of the spirit of life.* ‡ Heb. *in going and returning.* § Heb. *were in going and decreasing.* ‖ Heb. *in going forth and returning.* ** Heb. *caused her to come.*

the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dried. [dry.] 14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dry. [dried.]

15 And God spake unto Noah, saying, 16 Go forth of the ark, [c]thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee. 17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, [thee,] of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and [h]be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. 18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him: 19 every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, *and* whatsoever moveth [creepeth] upon the earth, after their *kinds, [families,] went forth out of the ark. 20 And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar. 21 And the LORD smelled *the †a sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again [l]curse the ground any more for man's [1sake, sake;] ‡for that [n]the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; [o]neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. 22 [p]§ While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and [r]day and night shall not cease.

9 1 And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, [t]Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth. 2 And [u]the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air; with all wherewith the ground air, upon all that moveth *upon* the [2teemeth, earth,] and upon all the fishes of the sea, [sea;] into your hand are they delivered. 3 [a]Every moving thing that liveth shall be food [meat] for you; even [b]as the green herb have I given you all [all things.] 4 But flesh with the [d]life thereof, *which is* the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. 5 And surely your blood, *the blood* [blood] of your lives, [lives] will I require; [e]at the hand of every beast will I require it; [it,] and [f]at the hand of man, even man; at the hand of every man's brother, [brother] will I require the life of man. 6 [g]Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: [i]for in the image of God made he man. 7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying, 9 And I, behold, [j]I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you; 10 and with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; of [from] all that go out of the ark, even [to] every beast of the earth. 11 And [m]I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of the [a] flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth. 12 And God said, [q]This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: 13 [3]I do set [s]my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant

a Deut. 12. 15. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
b ch. 1. 29.
c ch. 7. 13.
d Lev. 17. 10, 11, 14. Deut. 12. 16, 23. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Acts 15. 20, 29.
e Ex. 21. 28.
f ch. 4. 10, 11.
g Ex. 21. 12, 14. Lev. 24. 17. Num. 35. 31, 33. Cp. Matt. 26. 52 & Rev. 13. 10.
h ch. 1. 22, 28 & 9. 1.
i ch. 1. 27 & 5. 1. James 3. 9.
j ch. 6. 18 & 8. 22.
k Ex. 29. 18, 25, 41. Lev. 1. 9, 13, 17, &c. Ezek. 16. 19 & 20. 41. 2 Cor. 2. 15. Eph. 5. 2. Phil. 4. 18.
l ch. 3. 17 & 6. 17.
m Isai. 54. 9, 10.
n ch. 6. 5. Ps. 58. 3. Rom. 1. 21. Cp. Matt. 15. 19.
o ch. 9. 11, 15. Isai. 54. 9.
p Jer. 5. 24.
q ch. 17. 11.
r Jer. 33. 20, 25.
s Ezek. 1. 28. Cp. Rev. 4. 3 & 10. 1.
t ch. 1. 22, 28 & 8. 17.
u Cp. Ps. 8. 6—8 & James 3. 7.

R.V. 1 Or, *sake; for the* 2 Or, *creepeth* 3 Or, *I have set*
A.V. * Heb. *families.* † Heb. *a savour of rest.* ‡ Or, *though.* § Heb. *As yet all the days of the earth.*

between me and the earth.
14 And it shall come to pass,
when I bring a cloud over the
earth, that [c]the bow shall be
seen in the cloud, (cloud:) 15 and [d]I will
remember my covenant, which
is between me and you and every
living creature of all flesh; and
the waters shall no more become
a flood to destroy all flesh. 16 And
the bow shall be in the cloud;
and I will look upon it, that I
may remember [e]the everlasting
covenant between God and every
living creature of all flesh that
is upon the earth. 17 And God
said unto Noah, This is the
token of the covenant (covenant,) which I
have established between me
and all flesh that is upon the
earth.

18 And the sons of Noah, that
went forth of the ark, were
[f]Shem, and Ham, and Japheth:
and Ham is the father of *Ca-
naan. 19 These three were the (are the three) sons
of Noah: and [h]of these (them) was the
whole earth overspread.

20 And Noah began to be an
husbandman, and he planted a
vineyard: 21 and he drank of the
wine, and was drunken; and he
was uncovered within his tent.
22 And Ham, the father of
Canaan, saw the nakedness of
his father, and told his two
brethren without. 23 And Shem
and Japheth took a garment,
and laid it upon both their
shoulders, and went backward,
and covered the nakedness of
their father; and their faces
were backward, and they saw
not their father's nakedness.
24 And Noah awoke from his
wine, [m]and knew what his [1]youngest (younger)
son had done unto him. 25 And
he said,

a Deut. 27. 16.
b Josh. 9. 23. Judg. 1. 28. 1 Kin. 9. 20, 21.
c Ecclus. 43. 11, 12 & 50. 7.
d Cp. Lev. 26. 42, 45 & 1 Kin. 8. 23 & Ezek. 16. 60.
e ch. 17. 7, 13, 19.
f ch. 5. 32 & 10. 1.
g For ver. 1—5, see 1 Chr. 1. 5—7 & Ezek. 38. 1—6.
h ch. 10. 32.
i Ps. 72. 10. Ezek. 38. 13.
j Num. 24. 24. Isai. 23. 1, 12. Dan. 11. 30.
k Isai. 11. 11. Jer. 2. 10 & 25. 22. Ezek. 27. 6. Zeph. 2. 11.
l For ver. 6—8, see 1 Chr. 1. 8—10.
m Cp. Hab. 2. 15.

[a]Cursed be Canaan;
[b]A servant of servants shall
he be unto his brethren.
26 And he said,
Blessed be the LORD, the (LORD) God of
Shem;
And let Canaan (Canaan shall) be [2]†his serv-
ant.
27 God shall ‡enlarge Japheth,
And [3]let him (he shall) dwell in the tents
of Shem;
And let Canaan (Canaan shall) be [2]his serv-
ant.

28 And Noah lived after the
flood three hundred and fifty
years. 29 And all the days of
Noah were nine hundred and
fifty years: and he died.

10 1 Now these are the
generations of the sons of
Noah, Shem (Shem,) Ham (Ham,) and Ja-
pheth: and unto them were sons
born after the flood.

2 [g]The sons of Japheth; Gomer,
and Magog, and Madai, and Ja-
van, and Tubal, and Meshech,
and Tiras. 3 And the sons of
Gomer; Ashkenaz, and [4]Riphath,
and Togarmah. 4 And the sons
of Javan; Elishah, and [i]Tarshish,
[j]Kittim, and [5]§Dodanim. 5 Of (By)
these were [k]the [6]isles of the
nations (Gentiles) divided in their lands, (lands;)
every one after his tongue; (tongue,) after
their families, in their nations.

6 [l]And the sons of Ham; Cush,
and Mizraim, and Put, (Phut,) and Ca-
naan. 7 And the sons of Cush;
Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah,
and Raamah, and Sabteca (Sabtechah:) and
the sons of Raamah; Sheba,
and Dedan. 8 And Cush begat
Nimrod: he began to be a
mighty one in the earth. 9 He
was a mighty hunter before the
LORD: wherefore it is said, Like (Even as)
Nimrod a (the) mighty hunter before

R.V. [1] Or, younger [2] Or, their [3] Or, he shall [4] In 1 Chr. 1. 6, Diphath. [5] In 1 Chr. 1. 7, Rodanim. [6] Or, coastlands
A.V. * Heb. Chenaan. † Or, servant to them. ‡ Or, persuade. § Or, as some read it, Rodanim.

the LORD. 10 And the beginning
of his kingdom was [a*] Babel, and
Erech, and Accad, and Calneh,
in [b] the land of Shinar. 11 Out
of that land [1] he † went forth
into Assyria, Asshur, and builded Nineveh,
and Rehoboth-Ir, ‡ the city Rehoboth, and Calah,
12 and Resen between Nineveh
and Calah (the same is the great
Calah: the city). a city. 13 [d] And Mizraim begat
Ludim, and Anamim, and Le-
habim, and Naphtuhim, 14 and
Pathrusim, and Casluhim (whence
Casluhim, went forth out of [2] the Philistines),
whom came Philistim,) and [e] Caph-
torim.

15 And [f] Canaan begat Zidon § Sidon
his firstborn, and Heth; Heth, 16 and
the Jebusite, and the Amorite,
and the Girgashite; Girgasite, 17 and the Hivite,
and the Arkite, and the Sinite; Sinite,
18 and the Arvadite, and the
Zemarite, and the Hamathite:
and afterward were the families
of the Canaanite Canaanites spread abroad.
19 And the border of the Canaanite Canaanites
was from Zidon, Sidon, as thou goest toward comest to
Gerar, unto ‖ Gaza; as thou
goest toward Sodom goest, unto Sodom, and Gomorrah Gomorrah, and
Admah Admah, and Zeboiim, Zeboim, even unto Lasha.
20 These are the sons of Ham,
after their families, after their
tongues, in their lands, countries, *and* in
their nations.

21 And unto Shem, Unto Shem also, the father of
all the children of Eber, [3] the
elder brother of Japheth, Japheth the elder, even
to him also were children born.
22 The [k] sons children of Shem; Elam,
and Asshur, and Arpachshad, ** Arphaxad, and
Lud, and Aram. 23 And the
sons children of Aram; Uz, and Hul,
and Gether, and Mash. 24 And
Arpachshad Arphaxad [4] begat [m] Shelah; †† Salah; and Shelah Salah
begat Eber. 25 [n] And unto Eber
were born two sons: the name
of the one was [5] ‡‡ Peleg; for in his
days was the earth divided; and

a ch. 11. 9.
b ch. 11. 2.
c 1 Kin. 9. 28 & 10. 11.
d For ver. 13—18, see 1 Chr. 1. 11—16.
e Deut. 2. 23. Jer. 47. 4. Amos 9. 7.
f Cp. ch. 15. 18—21.
g ver. 1. ch. 9. 19.
h ch. 10. 10 & 14. 1, 9. Isai. 11. 11. Dan. 1. 2. Zech. 5. 11.
i ch. 14. 10. Ex. 2. 3.
j Deut. 1. 28.
k For ver. 22—29, see 1 Chr. 1. 17—25.
l ch. 18. 21.
m ch. 11. 12. Luke 3. 35, 36.
n 1 Chr. 1. 19.

his brother's name was Joktan.
26 And Joktan begat Almodad,
and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth,
and Jerah; Jerah, 27 and Hadoram, and
Uzal, and Diklah; Diklah, 28 and [6] Obal,
and Abimael, and Sheba; Sheba, 29 and
[c] Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab:
all these were the sons of Joktan.
30 And their dwelling was from
Mesha, as thou goest toward unto
Sephar, the [7] mountain Sephar a mount of the east.
31 These are the sons of Shem,
after their families, after their
tongues, in their lands, after
their nations.

32 These are the families of
the sons of Noah, after their
generations, in their nations:
[g] and of by these were the nations
divided in the earth after the
flood.

11 1 And the whole earth
was of one [8] language §§ language, and
of one [9*] speech. 2 And it
came to pass, as they journeyed
† from the [10] east, that they found
a plain in [h] the land of Shinar;
and they dwelt there. 3 And
‡ they said one to another, Go
to, let us make brick, and § burn
them throughly. And they had
brick for stone, [i] and [11] slime had
they for mortar. morter. 4 And they
said, Go to, let us build us a
city, city and a tower, [j] whose top
may reach unto heaven, heaven; and let
us make us a name; name, lest we be
scattered abroad upon the face
of the whole earth. 5 And [l] the
LORD came down to see the city
and the tower, which the children
of men builded. 6 And the LORD
said, Behold, they are one people, the people *is* one, and
they have all one language; and
this is what they begin to do: and
now nothing will be withholden restrained from
them, which they purpose have imagined to

R.V. [1] Or, *went forth Asshur* [2] Heb. *Pelishtim.* [3] Or, *the brother of Japheth the elder* [4] The Sept. reads, *begat Cainan, and Cainan begat Shelah.* [5] That is, *Division.* [6] In 1 Chr. 1. 22, *Ebal.* [7] Or, *hill country* [8] Heb. *lip.* [9] Heb. *words.* [10] Or, *in the east* [11] That is, *bitumen.*

A.V. * Gr. *Babylon.* † Or, *he went out* into *Assyria.* ‡ Or, *the streets of the city.* § Heb. *Tsidon.* ‖ Heb. *Azzah.* ** Heb. *Arpachshad.* †† Heb. *Shelah.* ‡‡ That is, *Division.* §§ Heb. *lip.* * Heb. *words.* † Or, *eastward*, as ch. 13. 11. ‡ Heb. *a man said to his neighbour.* § Heb. *burn them to a burning.*

do. 7 Go to, [a]let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. 8 So [b]the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. 9 Therefore [was / is] the name of it called [d]*Babel; because the LORD did there [1e]confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 [f]These are the generations of [Shem. / Shem:] Shem was an hundred years old, and begat [Arpachshad / Arphaxad] two years after the flood: 11 and Shem lived after he begat [Arpachshad / Arphaxad] five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And [Arpachshad / Arphaxad] lived five and thirty years, and begat [Shelah / Salah]: 13 and [Arpachshad / Arphaxad] lived after he begat [Shelah / Salah] four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And [Shelah / Salah] lived thirty years, and begat Eber: 15 and [Shelah / Salah] lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat †Peleg: 17 and Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu: 19 and Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat ‡Serug: 21 and Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor: 23 and Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And [c]Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat §Terah: 25 and Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And [c]Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

27 Now these are the generations of [Terah. / Terah:] Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot. 28 And Haran died [in the presence of / before] his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees. 29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was [g]Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, [h]Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah. 30 [And / But] Sarai was barren; she had no child. 31 And Terah [i]took Abram his son, and Lot the son of [Haran, / Haran] his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them [j]from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there. 32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.

12 1 Now [k]the LORD [had] said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto [the / a] land that I will

a ch. 1. 26. Cp. Ps. 2. 4.
b ch. 10. 25, 32. Luke 1. 51.
c Josh. 24. 2.
d ch. 10. 10.
e Cp. Wisdom 10. 5.
f Cp. ch. 10. 22. For ver. 10—26, see 1 Chr. 1. 17—27.
g ch. 17. 15.
h ch. 22. 20.
i ch. 12. 1.
j ch. 15. 7. Josh. 24. 2. Neh. 9. 7. Judith 5. 6, 7. Acts 7. 2, 4.
k Acts 7. 3. Heb. 11. 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *balal*, to confound.

A.V. * That is, *Confusion*. † Called, Luke 3. 35, *Phalec*. ‡ Luke 3. 35, *Saruch*. § Luke 3. 34, *Thara*.

shew thee: 2 [a]and I will make
of thee a great nation, and I will
bless thee, and make thy name
great; and (be thou / thou shalt be) a blessing:
3 and [b]I will bless them that bless
thee, and (him that curseth thee will I curse / curse him that curseth thee):
and [d]in thee shall all (the) families
of the earth be blessed. 4 So
Abram (went, / departed,) as the LORD had
spoken unto him; and Lot went
with him: and Abram was seventy
and five years old when he de-
parted out of Haran. 5 And
Abram took Sarai his wife, and
Lot his brother's son, and all
their substance that they had
gathered, and the souls that
they had gotten in [e]Haran;
and they went forth to go into
the land of Canaan; and into
the land of Canaan they came.
6 And Abram [f]passed through
the land unto the place of (Shechem, / Sichem,)
unto [h]the (1oak / plain) of [i]Moreh. And
[j]the Canaanite was then in the
land. 7 And the LORD appeared
unto Abram, and said, [k]Unto
thy seed will I give this land:
and there builded he an altar
unto the LORD, who appeared
unto him. 8 And he removed
from thence unto (the / a) mountain
on the east of [l]Beth-el, and
pitched his tent, having Beth-el
on the west, and (Ai / Hai) on the east:
and there he builded an altar
unto the LORD, and called upon
the name of the LORD. 9 And
Abram journeyed, *going on
still toward the (2South. / south.)
10 And [m]there was a famine in
the land: and Abram went down
into Egypt to sojourn there; for
the famine was (sore / grievous) in the
land. 11 And it came to pass,
when he was come near to enter
into Egypt, that he said unto
Sarai his wife, Behold now, I
know that thou art a fair woman
to look upon: 12 (and / Therefore) it shall
come to pass, when the Egyptians
shall see thee, that they shall
say, This is his wife: and they
[c]will kill me, but they will save
thee alive. 13 Say, I pray thee,
thou art my sister: that it may
be well with me for thy (sake, / sake;)
and (that / my soul) (may / shall) live because
of thee. 14 And it came to pass,
that, when Abram was come into
Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the
woman that she was very fair.
15 (And the / The) princes (also) of Pharaoh
saw her, and (praised / commended) her (to / before)
Pharaoh: and the woman was
taken into Pharaoh's house.
16 And he entreated Abram
well for her sake: and he had
sheep, and oxen, and (he-asses, / he asses,)
and menservants, and maidser-
vants, and (she-asses, / she asses,) and camels.
17 And the LORD [g]plagued Pharaoh
and his house with great plagues
because of Sarai Abram's wife.
18 And Pharaoh called Abram,
and said, What is this that thou
hast done unto me? why didst
thou not tell me that she was
thy wife? 19 Why saidst thou,
She is my sister? so (that I took / I might have taken)
her to be my / her to me to wife: now therefore
behold thy wife, take her, and
go thy way. 20 And Pharaoh
(gave men charge / commanded *his* men) concerning him:
and they (brought him on the way, / sent him away,) and
his wife, and all that he had.

13 1 And Abram went up out
of Egypt, he, and his wife,
and all that he had, and
Lot with him, [n]into the (South. / south.)
2 [o]And Abram was very rich in
cattle, in silver, and in gold.
3 And he went on his journeys
from the (South / south) even to Beth-el,
unto the place where his tent
had been at the beginning, be-
tween Beth-el and (Ai / Hai); 4 unto
[p]the place of the altar, which

a ch. 17. 6 & 18. 18. Cp. Gal. 3. 14.
b ch. 27. 29. Num. 24. 9.
c See ch. 20. 1—18 & 26. 6—11.
d ch. 18. 18 & 22. 18 & 26. 4 & 28. 14. Jer. 4. 2. Ecclus. 44. 21. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 16. Cited Gal. 3. 8.
e ch. 11. 31.
f Cp. Heb. 11. 9.
g 1 Chr. 16. 21. Ps. 105. 14.
h ch. 13. 18.
i Deut. 11. 30. Judg. 7. 1.
j ch. 13. 7.
k ch. 13. 15 & 17. 8. Ex. 33. 1. Ps. 105. 9—12. Cp. Num. 32. 11.
l ch. 28. 19.
m ch. 26. 1 & 43. 1.
n ch. 12. 9.
o ch. 24. 35. Cp. Ps. 112. 1—3 & Prov. 10. 22.
p ch. 12. 7, 8.

R.V. 1 Or, *terebinth* 2 Heb. *Negeb*, the southern tract of Judah.
A.V. * Heb. *in going and journeying.*

he had made there at the first:
and there Abram called on the
name of the LORD. 5 And Lot
also, which went with Abram,
had flocks, and herds, and tents.
6 And [d]the land was not able to
bear them, that they might dwell
together: for their substance was
great, so that they could not
dwell together. 7 [e]And there
was a strife between the herd-
men of Abram's cattle and the
herdmen of Lot's cattle: and
[f]the Canaanite and the Perizzite
dwelled then in the land. 8 And
Abram said unto Lot, [i]Let there
be no strife, I pray thee, between
me and thee, and between my
herdmen and thy herdmen; [k]for
we are *brethren. 9 [l]Is not the
whole land before thee? separate
thyself, I pray thee, from me:
if *thou wilt take* the left hand,
then I will go to the right; or if
thou take depart to the right hand, then
I will go to the left. 10 And Lot
lifted up his eyes, and beheld all
the 12Plain plain of Jordan, that it was
well watered every where, before
the LORD [r]destroyed Sodom and
Gomorrah, [t]like even as the garden of
the LORD, like the land of Egypt,
as thou goest comest unto [u]Zoar. 11 So Then
Lot chose him all the Plain plain of
Jordan; and Lot journeyed east:
and they separated themselves
the one from the other. 12 Abram
dwelled in the land of Canaan,
and Lot dwelled in the cities
of the Plain, plain, and moved pitched his tent
as far as toward Sodom. 13 Now But the men
of Sodom [b]were wicked and
sinners against before the LORD exceed-
ingly. 14 And the LORD said
unto Abram, after that Lot was
separated from him, Lift up now
thine eyes, and look from the
place where thou art, [c]northward art northward,

a ch. 17. 8 & 28. 13 & 35. 12. Acts 7. 5.
b ch. 12. 7 & 15. 18 & 24. 7 & 26. 4. Deut. 34. 4. 2 Chr. 20. 7.
c ch. 22. 17 & 28. 14 & 32. 12. Num. 23. 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 8. See ch. 15. 5.
d ch. 36. 6, 7.
e ch. 26. 20.
f ch. 12. 6.
g ch. 14. 13.
h ch. 12. 6.
i Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 7.
j ch. 35. 27.
k Cp. Acts 7. 26.
l ch. 20. 15 & 34. 10.
m ch. 10. 10 & 11. 2.
n ch. 10. 22. Isai. 11. 11. Acts 2. 9.
o ver. 8. ch. 13. 10 & 19. 22.
p Deut. 29. 23.
q ch. 19. 17, 25, 28. Deut. 34. 3. 1 Kin. 7. 46. Cp. Matt. 3. 5.
r ch. 19. 24, 25.
s Num. 34. 12. Deut. 3. 17. Josh. 3. 16.
t ch. 2. 8. Isai. 51. 3. Ezek. 28. 13. Joel 2. 3.
u ch. 14. 2, 8 & 19. 22.
v ch. 15. 20. Deut. 2. 11 & 3. 11. Josh. 12. 4, *al.*
w Deut. 1. 4. Cp. 1 Mac. 5. 26, 43, 44.
x Cp. Deut. 2. 20.
y Deut. 2. 10, 11.
z Deut. 2. 12, 22.
a Cp. ch. 21. 21 & Num. 12. 16 & 13. 3.
b ch. 18. 20. Ezek. 16. 49. 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.
c ch. 16. 14 & 20. 1. Num. 13. 26.
d 2 Chr. 20. 2.
e ch. 28. 14.

and southward southward, and eastward eastward, and
westward: 15 for all the land
which thou seest, [a]to thee
will I give it, and [b]to thy
seed for ever. 16 And [c]I will
make thy seed as the dust of
the earth: so that if a man can
number the dust of the earth,
then shall thy seed also be num-
bered. 17 Arise, walk through
the land in the length of it
and in the breadth of it; for
unto thee will I give it. I will give it unto thee. 18 And Then Abram
moved removed his tent, and came and
[g]dwelt by the 2a oaks in the †plain of Mamre, which
[j]are is in Hebron, and built there
an altar unto the LORD.

14 1 And it came to pass in
the days of Amraphel king
of [m]Shinar, Arioch king of
Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of
[n]Elam, and Tidal king of 3Goiim, nations;
2 that they these made war with [o]Bera
king of Sodom, and with Birsha
king of Gomorrah, Shinab king
of [p]Admah, and Shemeber king
of [p]Zeboiim, and the king of
Bela (the same is Zoar). Bela, which is Zoar. 3 All these
were 4joined together in the vale
of Siddim (the same Siddim, which is the Salt Sea). salt sea.
4 Twelve years they served
Chedorlaomer, and in the thir-
teenth year they rebelled. 5 And
in the fourteenth year came
Chedorlaomer, and the kings
that were with him, and smote
the [v]Rephaim Rephaims in [w]Ashteroth-karnaim, Ashteroth Karnaim, and
the [x]Zuzim Zuzims in Ham, and the [y]Emim Emims
in 5Shaveh-kiriathaim, ‡Shaveh Kiriathaim, 6 and the [z]Hor-
ites in their mount Seir, unto
[a]§El-paran, which is by the wil-
derness. 7 And they returned,
and came to En-mishpat (the same is En-mishpat, which *is*
[c]Kadesh), Kadesh, and smote all the 6country
of the Amalekites, and also the
Amorites, that dwelt [d]in Hazazon-Hazezon-
tamar. tamar. 8 And there went out the
king of Sodom, and the king of

R.V. 1 Or, *Circle of Kiriathaim* 2 Or, *terebinths* 3 Or, *nations* 4 Or, *joined themselves together against* 5 Or, *the plain* 6 Heb. *field.*
A.V. * Heb. *men brethren.* † Heb. *plains.* ‡ Or, *The plain of Kiriathaim.* § Or, *The plain of Paran.*

Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar); and they (set the battle in array / joined battle) against them (with) in the vale of Siddim; 9 against (With) Chedorlaomer (the) king of Elam, and (with) Tidal king of (Goiim, nations,) and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings (against the / with) five. 10 Now (And) the vale of Siddim was full of [1h]slime pits (slimepits); and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and (they) fell (there, / there;) and they that remained fled [i]to the mountain. 11 And they took [j]all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way. 12 And they took Lot, Abram's [m]brother's son, [n]who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed. 13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the (Hebrew: now / Hebrew; for) [o]he dwelt (by / in the) [2p]oaks (the plain) of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of (Aner; / Aner:) and these were confederate with Abram. 14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he (led forth / *armed) his †trained (men, / servants,) [r]born in his (own) house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued (as far / them) (as / unto) [t]Dan. 15 And he divided himself against them (by night), he and his servants, (by night,) and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the [3]left hand of Damascus. 16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, [v]and his goods, and the women also, and the people. 17 And the king of Sodom went out to meet (him, / him) after his return from the slaughter of (Chedor- / laomer / laomer,) and (of) the kings that were with him, at the (vale / valley) of

a 2 Sam. 18. 18.
b Heb. 7. 1.
c Ps. 110. 4. Heb. 5. 6, 10 & 7. 1, 11, 17.
d Ps. 57. 2. Acts 16. 17
e Heb. 7. 6, 7.
f Matt. 11. 25.
g Heb. 7. 4. Cp. ch. 28. 22.
h ch. 11. 3. Ex. 2. 3.
i ch. 19. 17, 30.
j ver. 16, 21.
k Ex. 6. 8. Num. 14. 30. Deut. 32. 40. Ezek. 20. 5, 6, 15, 23, 28. Dan. 12. 7. Rev. 10. 5, 6. Cp. Ex. 17. 16 (mg.).
l Cp. Esth. 9. 15, 16.
m ch. 12. 5.
n ch. 13. 12.
o ch. 13. 18.
p ch. 12. 6.
q ver. 13.
r ch. 15. 3 & 17. 12, 13, 23, 27. Eccles. 2. 7.
s ch. 26. 24. Dan. 10. 12. Luke 1. 13, 30.
t Jud. 18. 29.
u Ps. 3. 3 & 18. 2 & 84. 11 & 119. 114.
v ver. 11, 12.
w ch. 14. 14.
x ch. 17. 16.

Shaveh (the same / Shaveh, which) is the [a]King's Vale). (king's dale.) 18 And [b]Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was (the) [c]priest of [4d]God Most High, (the most high God.) 19 And he blessed him, and said, [e]Blessed be Abram of [4]God Most High, (the most high God,) [5f]possessor of heaven and earth: 20 and blessed be [4]God Most High, (the most high God,) which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him [g]a tenth (tithes) of all. 21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the ‡persons, and take the goods to thyself. 22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, [k]I have lift up mine hand unto the LORD, [4]God Most High, (the most high God, the) [5]possessor of heaven and earth, 23 that [l]I will not take (from) a thread (nor / even to / a shoelatchet nor aught / a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing) that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich: 24 [6]save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with (me; / me,) [q]Aner, Eshcol, and (Mamre, / Mamre;) let them take their portion.

15 1 After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, [s]Fear not, Abram: I am [u]thy shield, [7]*and* thy exceeding great reward. 2 And Abram said, [o] Lord [8]GOD, what wilt thou give me, seeing I [9]go childless, and (he that shall be possessor / the steward) of my house is (Dammesek Eliezer / this Eliezer of Damascus)? [10] 3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, [w]one born in my house is mine heir. 4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This (man) shall not be thine heir; but [x]he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir. 5 And

R.V. [1] That is, *bitumen pits.* [2] Or, *terebinths* [3] Or, *north* [4] Heb. *El Elyon.* [5] Or, *maker* [6] Or, let there be *nothing for me; only that &c.* [7] Or, *thy reward shall be exceeding great* [8] Heb. *Jehovah*, as in other places where God is put in capitals. [9] Or, *go hence* [10] The Chaldee and Syriac have, *Eliezer the Damascene.*
A.V. * Or, *led forth.* † Or, *instructed.* ‡ Heb. *souls.*

he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and [a]tell the stars, if thou be able to (tell number) them: and he said unto him, [b]So shall thy seed be. 6 And [d]he believed in the LORD; and [f]he counted it to him for righteousness. 7 And he said unto him, I am the LORD that [g]brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, [h]to give thee this land to inherit it. 8 And he said, [o] Lord GOD, [i]whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it? 9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a (she-goat / she goat) of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon. 10 And he took (unto) him all these, and [l]divided them in the midst, and laid each (half over / piece one) against (the other / another): but [n]the birds divided he not. 11 And (the birds of prey / when the fowls) came down upon the carcases, (and) Abram drove them away. 12 And when the sun was going down, a [o]deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him. 13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety [q]that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and [s]they shall afflict them [t]four hundred years; 14 and also that nation, whom they shall serve, [u]will I judge: and afterward [v]shall they come out with great substance. 15 (But / And) thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; [x]thou shalt be buried in a good old age. 16 (And / But) in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for [y]the iniquity of the (Amorite / Amorites) [z]is not yet full. 17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and *a (flaming torch / burning lamp) that passed between (these / those) pieces. 18 In (that / the same) day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, [c]Unto thy seed have I given this land, from [e]the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: 19 the (Kenite, / Kenites,) and the (Kenizzite, / Kenizzites,) and the (Kadmonite, / Kadmonites,) 20 and the (Hittite, / Hittites,) and the (Perizzite, / Perizzites,) and the (Rephaim, / Rephaims,) 21 and the (Amorite, / Amorites,) and the (Canaanite, / Canaanites,) and the (Girgashite, / Girgashites,) and the (Jebusite. / Jebusites.)

a Ps. 147. 4.
b ch. 22. 17 & 26. 4. Ex. 32. 13. Deut. 1. 10 & 10. 22. 1 Chr. 27. 23. Heb. 11. 12. Cited Rom. 4. 18.
c ch. 12. 7 & 13. 15 & 24. 7 & 26. 4. Num. 34. 2. Deut. 34. 4. Neh. 9. 8. Ps. 105. 11, *al.*
d Rom. 4. 9, 22. Gal. 3. 6. James 2. 23.
e Ex. 23. 31. Deut. 1. 7. Josh. 1. 4. Isai. 27. 12, *al.*
f Cited Rom. 4. 3. Cp. Ps. 106. 31.
g ch. 11. 31 & 12. 1. Neh. 9. 7, 8. Acts 7. 2—4.
h Ps. 105. 42, 44.
i Cp. Judg. 6. 17 & 2 Kin. 20. 8 & Ps. 86. 17 & Isai. 7. 11—13 & Luke 1. 18.
j ch. 15. 2, 3.
k ch. 21. 9. Gal. 4. 24.
l Jer. 34. 18, 19.
m ch. 30. 3 (mg. for mg.).
n Lev. 1. 17.
o ch. 2. 21.
p ch. 12. 5.
q Acts 7. 6, 7.
r Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 6, 7.
s Ex. 1. 11, 12 & 3. 7. Neh. 9. 9, *al.*
t Acts 7. 6. Cp. Ex. 12. 40, 41 & Gal. 3. 17.
u Ex. 6. 6.
v Ex. 12. 36. Ps. 105. 37.
w ch. 31. 53. 1 Sam. 24. 12.
x ch. 25. 8.
y 1 Kin. 21. 26. Amos 2. 9.
z Cp. Dan. 8. 23 & Matt. 23. 32 & 1 Thess. 2. 16.

16 1 [j]Now Sarai Abram's wife bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was [k]Hagar. 2 And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD hath restrained me from (bearing; / bearing:) (go in, / go in) I pray thee, unto my (handmaid; / maid;) it may be [m]that I (shall / may) [1]† obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai. 3 And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar (her maid / her handmaid,) the Egyptian, after Abram [p]had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to (Abram her husband / her husband Abram) to be his wife. 4 And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress [r]was despised in her eyes. 5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I (gave / have given) my (handmaid / maid) into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: [w]the LORD judge between me and thee. 6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her (that which is good in thine eyes. / ‡as it pleaseth thee.) And (when / and) Sarai §dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face. 7 And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water

A.V. * Heb. *a lamp of fire.* † Heb. *be builded by her.* ‡ Heb. *that which is good in thine eyes.* § Heb. *afflicted her.*

R.V. [1] Heb. *be builded by her.*

in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to [a]Shur. 8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's (handmaid, maid,) whence camest thou? and whither (goest thou / wilt thou go?) And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai. 9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands. 10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, [g]I will (greatly / seed, / seed exceedingly,) multiply thy that it shall not be numbered for multitude. 11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a (son; / son,) and thou shalt call his name [1]Ishmael, (*Ishmael;) [j]because the LORD hath heard thy affliction. 12 And he (shall / will) be [i]as a wild-ass among men (a wild man); his hand (shall / will) be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell [2][n]in the presence of all his brethren. 13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, [3]Thou (art / [4]a God) God that seeth (seest me): for she said, [o]Have I (even / also) here looked after him that seeth me? 14 Wherefore the well was called [5][p]†Beer-lahai-roi; behold, it is between [q]Kadesh and Bered. 15 And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called (the name / his son's) of his son, (name,) which Hagar bare, Ishmael. 16 And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

17 1 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, [u]I am [6]God Almighty (the Almighty God); [v]walk before me, and be thou [w]‡perfect. 2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and [x]will multiply thee exceedingly. 3 And Abram [y]fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying, 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be [b](the / a) father of (a multitude of / §many) nations. 5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but [c]thy name shall be ‖Abraham; [d]for (the / a) father of (a multitude of / many) nations have I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make [e]nations of thee, [f]and kings shall come out of thee. 7 And I will [h]establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee (throughout / in) their generations for an everlasting covenant, [i]to be a God unto (thee / thee,) and to thy seed after thee. 8 And [k]I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land (of thy sojournings, / **wherein thou art a stranger,) all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and [m]I will be their God. 9 And God said unto Abraham, (And as for thee, thou / Thou) shalt keep my (covenant, / covenant therefore,) thou, and thy seed after thee (throughout / in) their generations. 10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; (every male / Every man child) among you shall be circumcised. 11 And ye shall (be circumcised in / circumcise) the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be [r]a token of (a / the) covenant betwixt me and you. 12 And ††he that is [s]eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every (male throughout / man child in) your generations, he that is born in the house, or [t]bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed. 13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. 14 And

a ch. 25. 18. Ex. 15. 22.
b Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16.
c Neh. 9. 7.
d Cited Rom. 4. 17.
e ch. 35. 11.
f ver. 16.
g ch. 17. 20 & 21. 18. See ch. 25. 12—18.
h Gal. 3. 17.
i Heb. 11. 16. Cp. ch. 26. 24 & 28. 13.
j Cp. ch. 29. 32.
k ch. 12. 7 & 13. 15. Ps. 105. 11.
l Job 39. 5—8. Cp. ch. 21. 20.
m Ex. 6. 7. Lev. 26. 12. Deut. 14. 2, al.
n ch. 25. 18.
o Cp. ch. 32. 30 & Ex. 19. 21 & 33. 20 & Judg. 13. 22.
p ch. 24. 62 & 25. 11.
q ch. 14. 7 & 20. 1. Num. 13. 26.
r Acts 7. 8. Rom. 4. 11.
s Lev. 12. 3. Luke 1. 59 & 2. 21. Phil. 3. 5.
t Cp. Ex. 12. 48, 49.
u ch. 28. 3 & mg. for mg. & 35. 11 & mg. for mg. Ex. 6. 3 & mg. for mg., al.
v ch. 24. 40 & 48. 15, al.
w ch. 6. 9. Deut. 18. 13. Job 1. 1. Ps. 119. 1. Matt. 5. 48.
x ch. 12. 2 & 13. 16 & 22. 17.
y ver. 17.

R.V. [1] That is, God heareth. [2] Or, over against Or, to the east of [3] Or, Thou God seest me [4] Heb. El roi, that is, God of seeing. [5] That is, The well of the living one who seeth me. [6] Heb. El Shaddai.

A.V. * That is, God shall hear. † That is, The well of him that liveth and seeth me. ‡ Or, upright, or, sincere. § Heb. multitude of nations. ‖ That is, Father of a great multitude. ** Heb. of thy sojournings. †† Heb. a son of eight days.

the uncircumcised male who is not man child circumcised in the whose flesh of his foreskin, is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

15 And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but [1]*Sarah shall her name be. 16 And I will bless her, and moreover I will [a]give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and [b]†she shall be *a mother of* nations; kings of peoples people shall be of her. 17 Then Abraham [c]fell upon his face, [d]and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear? 18 And Abraham said unto God, Oh O that Ishmael might live before thee! 19 And God said, Nay, but [g]Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name [2h]Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant covenant, *and* for with his seed after him. 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: behold Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and [j]will multiply him exceedingly; [k]twelve princes shall he beget, and [m]I will make him a great nation. 21 But [o]my covenant will I establish with Isaac, [p]which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year. 22 And he left off talking with him, and [q]God went up from Abraham. 23 And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him. 24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son. 27 And all the men of his house, those born in the house, and those bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

a ch. 18. 10.
b ch. 35. 11.
c ver. 3.
d ch. 21. 6. Rom. 4. 19. Cp. John 8. 56.
e ch. 13. 18 & 14. 13.
f ch. 19. 1. Cp. Heb. 13. 2.
g ch. 18. 10 & 21. 2. Gal. 4. 23, 28.
h ch. 21. 3.
i ch. 19. 2 & 24. 32 & 43. 24. Cp. Luke 7. 44 & John 13. 14.
j ch. 16. 10.
k See ch. 25. 12—16.
l Judg. 19. 5. Cp. Ps. 104. 15.
m ch. 21. 13, 18.
n ch. 19. 8 & 33. 10.
o ch. 26. 2—5.
p ch. 21. 2.
q ch. 35. 13.

18 1 And the LORD appeared unto him by the [3e]oaks in the plains of Mamre, as Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day; 2 and he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood over against by him: and [f]when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself to the earth, toward the ground, 3 and said, [4]My lord, Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: 4 let now [i]a little water water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree: 5 and I will fetch a morsel of bread, and [l]‡comfort ye your heart hearts; after that ye shall pass on: [5n]forasmuch as ye are for therefore §are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said. 6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, ‖Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes. cakes upon the hearth. 7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave it unto the servant a young man; and he hasted to dress it. 8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them;

R.V. [1] That is, *Princess.* [2] From the Heb. word meaning *to laugh.* [3] Or, *terebinths* [4] Or, *O Lord* [5] Or, *for therefore*

A.V. * That is, *Princess.* † Heb. *she shall become nations.* ‡ Heb. *stay.* § Heb. *you have passed.* ‖ Heb. *Hasten.*

and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, [c]in the tent. 10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee [d]when the season [1]cometh round; (according to the time of life) and, lo, [e]Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard *it* in the tent door, which was behind him. 11 Now [h]Abraham and Sarah were (old, old) *and* well stricken in age; (it had / *and* it) ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women. 12 [k](And / Therefore) Sarah laughed within herself, saying, [l]After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, [m]my lord being old also? 13 And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old? 14 [n]Is any thing too [2]hard for the LORD? [p]At the (set time / time appointed) I will return unto thee, (when the season [1]cometh round, / according to the time of life,) and Sarah shall have a son. 15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way. 17 And the LORD said, [t]Shall I hide from Abraham that (thing) which I do; 18 seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be [u]blessed in him? 19 For I (have / [v]known / know) him, (to the end that he may / that he will) command his children and his household after him, (that / and) they (may / shall) keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and (judgement; to the end / judgment;) that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. 20 And the LORD said,

a ch. 4. 10 & 19. 13. Cp. Isai. 3. 9 & James 5. 4.
b ch. 11. 5, 7. Ex. 3. 8.
c ch. 24. 67.
d ver. 14. 2 Kin. 4. 16.
e ch. 17. 19, 21 & 21. 2. Cited Rom. 9. 9.
f Josh. 22. 22.
g ver. 16. ch. 19. 1.
h ch. 17. 17. Rom. 4. 19. Heb. 11. 11, 12.
i ver. 1. Cp. Ps. 106. 23 & Jer. 18. 20.
j ch. 20. 4. Num. 16. 22. 2 Sam. 24. 17.
k Cp. ch. 17. 17.
l Cp. Luke 1. 18.
m 1 Pet. 3. 6.
n Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17 & mg. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 19. 26. Luke 1. 37.
o Cp. Job 8. 20.
p ver. 10.
q Deut. 32. 4. Job 8. 3 & 34. 10. Rom. 3. 5, 6.
r Jer. 5. 1. Ezek. 22. 30. Cp. Isai. 65. 8.
s Cp. Luke 18. 1.
t Cp. Ps. 25. 14 & Amos 3. 7 & John 15. 15.
u ch. 12. 3 & 22. 18 & 26. 4. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 8.
v Cp. Amos 3. 2.

[3]Because [a]the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and [3]because their sin is very grievous; 21 [b]I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, [f]I will know. 22 [g]And the men turned (their faces) from thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham [i]stood yet before the LORD. 23 And Abraham drew near, and said, [j]Wilt thou (consume / also destroy) the righteous with the wicked? 24 Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou (consume / also destroy) and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein? 25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the (wicked, / wicked: and) [o]that (so) the righteous should be as the (wicked; / wicked,) that be far from thee: [q](shall / Shall) not the Judge of all the earth do right? 26 And the LORD said, [r]If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their (sake. / sakes.) 27 And Abraham answered and said, [s]Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but dust and ashes: 28 (peradventure / Peradventure) there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, (I will not destroy / If I find there) it, if I find there forty and five. 29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for (the) forty's sake. 30 And he (said, / said) *unto him,* Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: (peradventure / Peradventure) there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there. 31 And he said, Behold now, I have

R.V. [1] Heb. *liveth*, or, *reviveth*. [2] Or, *wonderful* [3] Or, *Verily*

taken upon me to speak unto the
Lord: peradventure / Peradventure there shall be
twenty found there. And he
said, I will not destroy it for
the twenty's sake. 32 And he said,
[a]Oh let not the Lord be angry,
and I will speak yet but this
once: peradventure / Peradventure ten shall be
found there. And he said, I will
not destroy it for the ten's sake.
33 And the LORD went his way, as
soon as he had left communing
with Abraham: and Abraham
returned unto his place.

19 1 And [d]the / there came two angels
came to Sodom at even; and
Lot sat in the gate of Sodom:
and Lot saw them, and / seeing *them* rose up to
meet them; and he bowed him-
self with his face to the earth / toward the ground;
2 and he said, Behold now, my
lords, [f]turn aside, / in, I pray you, into
your servant's house, and tarry
all night, [g]and wash your feet,
and ye shall rise up early, and
go on your way. / ways. And they said,
[h]Nay; but we will abide in the
street all night. 3 And he
urged / pressed upon them greatly; and they
turned in unto him, and entered
into his house; and he made
them a feast, and did bake un-
leavened bread, and they did
eat. 4 But before they lay down,
the men of the city, *even* the men
of Sodom, compassed the house
round, both young / old and old, / young, all the
people from every quarter; / quarter: 5 [l]and
they called unto Lot, and said
unto him, Where are the men
which came in to thee this
night? [m]bring them out unto
us, that we [n]may know them.
6 And Lot went out unto them to the / at the door unto
door, / them, and shut the door after
him. / him, 7 And he said, I pray you, my
brethren, do not so wickedly.
8 [p]Behold now, I have two daugh-
ters which have not known man;

a Judg. 6. 39.
b ch. 13. 12.
c Ex. 2. 14.
d ch. 18. 22.
e Wisd. 19. 17. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 18 & Acts 13. 11.
f Heb. 13. 2. Cp. Judg. 4. 18.
g See ch. 18. 4.
h Cp. Luke 24. 28.
i 2 Pet. 2. 7, 9. Cp. Rev. 18. 4, 5.
j ch. 18. 20.
k Num. 16. 21, 26, 45. Jer. 51. 6.
l Isai. 3. 9. Cp. ch. 13. 13.
m Judg. 19. 22.
n Rom. 1. 24, 27. Jude 7.
o ch. 4. 13 (mg. for mg.).
p Cp. Judg. 19. 24.
q Cp. Ps. 34. 22 & Wisd. 10. 6.

let me, I pray you, bring them
out unto you, and do ye to them
as is good in your eyes: only
unto these men do nothing;
[1]forasmuch as they are come / for therefore came they under the
shadow of my roof. 9 And they
said, Stand back. And they said, / said
again, This one fellow [b]came in to
sojourn, and [c]he will needs be a
judge: now will we deal worse
with thee, than with them. And
they pressed sore upon the man,
even Lot, and drew / came near to break
the door. 10 But the men put
forth their hand, and brought / pulled Lot
into the house to them, and shut
to the door. 11 And they smote
the men that were at the door
of the house with [e]blindness,
both small and great: so that
they wearied themselves to find
the door. 12 And the men said
unto Lot, Hast thou here any
besides? son in law, and thy
sons, and thy daughters, and
whomsoever / whatsoever thou hast in the city; / city,
[i]bring them out of the / this place:
13 for we will destroy this place,
[j]because the cry of them is
waxen great before the face of the
LORD; and the LORD hath sent
us to destroy it. 14 And Lot
went out, and spake unto his
sons in law, which [2]married his
daughters, and said, [k]Up, get
you out of this place; for the
LORD will destroy the / this city. But
he seemed unto his sons in law as one that / as one that mocked unto his sons
mocked. / in law. 15 And when the morning
arose, then the angels hastened
Lot, saying, Arise, take thy
wife, and thy two daughters / daughters, which
*are here; lest thou be con-
sumed in the [3]o† iniquity of the
city. 16 But / And while he lingered; and / lingered,
the men laid hold upon his
hand, and upon the hand of
his wife, and upon the hand of
his two daughters; [q]the LORD

R.V. [1] Or, *for therefore* [2] Or, *were to marry* [3] Or, *punishment*
A.V. * Heb. *are found.* † Or, *punishment.*

being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city. 17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; [b]look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the [c]Plain (plain); escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. 18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, [1]my (lord, Lord): 19 behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest (some) [2]evil (overtake, take) me, and I die: 20 behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live. 21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted *thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow (the city of, this city, for the) which thou hast spoken. 22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called [3]e† Zoar. 23 The sun was ‡risen upon the earth when Lot (came unto, entered into) Zoar. 24 Then [f]the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven; 25 and he overthrew those cities, and all the (Plain, plain,) and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground. 26 But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became [g]a pillar of salt. 27 And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he (had) [h]stood before the LORD: 28 and he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the (Plain, plain,) and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the (land, country) went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the (Plain, plain,) that God [a]remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 And Lot went up out of Zoar, and [d]dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. 31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth: 32 come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he (knew, perceived) not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he (knew, perceived) not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father. 37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: [i]the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day. 38 And the younger,

a See ch. 8. 1.
b ver. 26. Cp. Matt. 24. 16—18.
c ch. 13. 10.
d ver. 17, 19.
e ch. 14. 2.
f Deut. 29. 23. Jer. 20. 16 & 50. 40. Lam. 4. 6. Amos 4. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. Luke 17. 29. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7, al.
g Wisd. 10. 7. Luke 17. 32.
h ch. 18. 22.
i Deut. 2. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *O Lord* [2] Or, *the evil* [3] That is, *Little*, ver. 20. See ch. 14. 8.
A.V. * Heb. *thy face.* † That is, *Little*, ver. 20. ‡ Heb. *gone forth.*

she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: [a]the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

20 [1]And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the (land of the South, south country,) and (dwelt dwelled) between [b]Kadesh and (Shur; Shur,) and (he [d]sojourned in [e]Gerar. [2] And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, [g]She is my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah. [3] [i]But God came to Abimelech [j]in a dream (of the by) night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, (because of for) the woman which thou hast taken; for she is *a man's wife. [4] (Now But) Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, [l]Lord, wilt thou slay (even also) a righteous nation? [5] Said he not (himself) unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: in the †integrity of my heart and (the) innocency of my hands have I done this. [6] And God said unto him in (the a) dream, Yea, I know that (in the thou) integrity of thy heart thou hast done this, and didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for) I also withheld thee from sinning [q]against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. [7] Now therefore restore the (man's man *his*) wife; [s]for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, [u]and all that are thine. [8] (And Therefore) Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid. [9] Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and (wherein what) have I (sinned against offended) thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done. [10] And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing? [11] And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely [c]the fear of God is not in this place; and [f]they will slay me for my wife's sake. [12] And (moreover yet indeed) [h]she is (indeed) my (sister, sister;) (she *is*) the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my (wife: wife.) [13] (and And) it came to pass, when [k]God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, [m]say of me, He is my brother. [14] And Abimelech [n]took (sheep sheep,) and oxen, and (menservants menservants,) and womenservants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife. [15] And Abimelech said, Behold, [o]my land is before thee: dwell ‡where it pleaseth thee. [16] And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given [p]thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, ([1]it he) is (for to) thee [r]a covering of the (eyes to eyes, unto) all that are with (thee; thee,) and (thou art righted. [2]in respect of all with all *other*: thus she was reproved.) [17] (And So) [t]Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare children. [18] For the LORD [v]had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

21 [1]And the LORD [w]visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah [x]as he had spoken. [2] (And For) Sarah [y]conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, [z]at the set time of which God had spoken

[a] Deut. 2. 19.
[b] ch. 16. 7, 14.
[c] Prov. 16. 6.
[d] ch. 26. 3.
[e] ch. 26. 6.
[f] ch. 12. 12 & 26. 7.
[g] See ch. 12. 13—20 & 26. 7—11.
[h] Cp. ch. 11. 29.
[i] Ps. 105. 14.
[j] Job 33. 15, 16. Matt. 1. 20 & 2. 12.
[k] ch. 12. 1.
[l] ch. 18. 23. Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 17.
[m] ch. 12. 13.
[n] ch. 12. 16.
[o] ch. 13. 9 & 34. 10.
[p] Cp. ver. 5.
[q] ch. 39. 9. Ps. 51. 4.
[r] Cp. ch. 24. 65.
[s] 1 Sam. 7. 5. Job 42. 8.
[t] Cp. James 5. 16.
[u] Cp. Num. 16. 32, 33.
[v] Cp. ch. 12. 17.
[w] 1 Sam. 2. 21.
[x] ch. 17. 19 & 18. 10, 14.
[y] Heb. 11. 11. Cp. Gal. 4. 22.
[z] ch. 17. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *he* [2] Or, *before all* men

A.V. * Heb. *married to an husband.* † Or, *simplicity*, or, *sincerity.* ‡ Heb. *as is good in thine eyes.*

to him. 3 And Abraham called
the name of his son that was
born unto him, whom Sarah
bare to him, [b] Isaac. 4 And
Abraham [c] circumcised his son
Isaac when he was being eight days old,
[d] as God had commanded him.
5 And [e] Abraham was an hun-
dred years old, when his son
Isaac was born unto him. 6 And
Sarah said, [f] God hath [1] made
me to laugh; every one that heareth laugh, so that all that hear will
laugh with me. 7 And she said,
Who would have said unto
Abraham, that Sarah should
give have given children suck? [g] for I
have borne born him a son in his old
age.

8 And the child grew, and was
weaned: and Abraham made a
great feast on the the same day that Isaac
was weaned. 9 And Sarah [i] saw
the son of Hagar the Egyptian,
which she had borne born unto Abra-
ham, [2] [j] mocking. 10 Wherefore
she said unto Abraham, [k] Cast
out this bondwoman and her
son: for the son of this bond-
woman shall not be heir with
my son, even with Isaac. 11 And
the thing was very grievous in
Abraham's sight on account because of his
son. 12 And God said unto
Abraham, Let it not be grievous
in thy sight because of the lad,
and because of thy bondwoman;
in all that Sarah saith hath said unto
thee, hearken unto her voice;
for [o] in Isaac shall thy seed be
called. 13 And also of the son
of the bondwoman will I make
[p] a nation, because he is thy
seed. 14 And Abraham rose up
early in the morning, and took
bread bread, and a [3] bottle of water,
and gave it unto Hagar, putting
it on her shoulder, and the child,
and sent her away: and she de-

[a] ver. 31.
[b] ch. 17. 19.
[c] Acts 7. 8.
[d] ch. 17. 10, 12.
[e] ch. 17. 1, 17. Rom. 4. 19.
[f] Cp. Isai. 54. 1 & Gal. 4. 27.
[g] ch. 18. 11, 12.
[h] Num. 22. 31. 2 Kin. 6. 17, 18, 20. Cp. Luke 24. 16, 31.
[i] ch. 16. 1, 15.
[j] Cp. Gal. 4. 29.
[k] Cited Gal. 4. 30.
[l] ch. 16. 12.
[m] ch. 20. 2. Cp. ch. 26. 1, 26.
[n] Cp. ch. 26. 28.
[o] Cited Rom. 9. 7 & Heb. 11. 18.
[p] ver. 18. ch. 16. 10 & 17. 20.
[q] ch. 20. 14.

parted, and wandered in the wil-
derness of [a] Beer-sheba. 15 And
the water in the bottle was spent, was spent in the bottle, and
she cast the child under one of
the shrubs. 16 And she went,
and sat her down over against
him a good way off, as it were a
bowshot: for she said, Let me
not look upon see the death of the
child. And she sat over against
him, and lift up her voice, and
wept. 17 And God heard the
voice of the lad; and the angel
of God called to Hagar out of
heaven, and said unto her, What
aileth thee, Hagar? fear not;
for God hath heard the voice of
the lad where he is. 18 Arise,
lift up the lad, and hold him in
thine hand; for I will make him
a great nation. 19 And [h] God
opened her eyes, and she saw a
well of water; and she went,
and filled the bottle with water,
and gave the lad drink. 20 And
God was with the lad, lad; and he
grew; grew, and he dwelt in the wilder-
ness, [l] and [4] became an archer.
21 And he dwelt in the wilder-
ness of Paran: and his mother
took him a wife out of the land
of Egypt.

22 And it came to pass at that
time, that [m] Abimelech and Phicol Phichol
the chief captain of his host spake
unto Abraham, saying, [n] God is
with thee in all that thou doest:
23 now therefore swear unto me
here by God *that thou wilt not
deal falsely with me, nor with
[5] my son, nor with my son's son:
but [q] according to the kindness
that I have done unto thee,
thou shalt do unto me, and
to the land wherein thou hast
sojourned. 24 And Abraham said,
I will swear. 25 And Abraham
reproved Abimelech because of

R.V. [1] Or, *prepared laughter for me* [2] Or, *playing* [3] Or, *skin* [4] Or, *became, as he grew up, an archer* [5] Or, *my offspring, nor with my posterity*

A.V. * Heb. *if thou shalt lie unto me.*

the (a) well of water, which Abimelech's servants [a]had violently taken away. 26 And Abimelech said, I know (wot) not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to-day. (to day.) 27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and they both (two of them) [b]made a covenant. 28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves. 29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves? 30 And he said, These (For *these*) seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that it (they) may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well. 31 Wherefore [d]he called that place *Beer-sheba; because there they sware both of them. 32 So (Thus) they made a covenant at Beer-sheba: and then (and) Abimelech rose up, and Phicol (Phichol) the (chief) captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines. 33 And *Abraham* planted a tamarisk tree (†grove) in Beer-sheba, and [f]called there on the name of the LORD, [g]the Everlasting (everlasting) God. 34 And Abraham sojourned in the land of the Philistines (Philistines' land) many days.

22 1 And it came to pass after these things, that [i]God did prove (tempt) Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham; (Abraham:) and he said, Here am I. (‡Behold, *here I am.*) 2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son, whom thou lovest, even Isaac, (*son* Isaac, whom thou lovest,) and get thee into [k]the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. 3 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son; (son,) and he clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. 4 On (Then on) the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. 5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass, (ass;) and I and the lad will go yonder; (yonder) and we will worship, and come again to you. 6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and [c]laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took in his hand the fire (the fire in his hand,) and the (a) knife; and they went both of them together. 7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, ‡Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold, (Behold) the fire and the wood: but where is the §lamb for a burnt offering? 8 And Abraham said, My son, [e]God will [1]provide himself the (a) lamb for a burnt offering, my son (offering): so they went both of them together. 9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built the (an) altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and [h]laid him on the altar, (altar) upon the wood. 10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. 11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I. 12 And he said, [j]Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for [l]now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, (*son*) from me. 13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and [2]behold, (behold) behind *him* a ram caught in the (a) thicket by his horns: and Abra-

a Cp. ch. 26. 15, 18, 20—22.
b ch. 26. 31.
c Cp. John 19. 17.
d ch. 26. 33.
e Cp. John 1. 29, 36 & 1 Pet. 1. 19 & Rev. 5. 12.
f ch. 4. 26 & 12. 8.
g Isai. 40. 28. Cp. Ps. 90. 2.
h Heb. 11. 17. James 2. 21.
i 1 Cor. 10. 13. Heb. 11. 17. James 1. 12, 13. 1 Pet. 1. 6, 7.
j Cp. Mic. 6. 7, 8.
k 2 Chr. 3. 1.
l Cp. ch. 26. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *see for himself.* [2] Or, according to many ancient authorities, *behold a* (Heb. *one*) *ram caught*
A.V. * That is, *The well of the oath.* † Or, *tree.* ‡ Heb. *Behold me.* § Or, *kid.*

ham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son. 14 And Abraham called the name of that place [1c*]Jehovah-jireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD [2]it shall be provided. seen. 15 And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham a second time out of heaven, out of heaven the second time, 16 and said, [f]By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son: 17 that in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed [g]as the stars of the heaven, and [h]as the sand which is upon the sea [†]shore; and thy seed shall possess [i]the gate of his enemies; 18 and [j]in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth [3]be blessed; [k]because thou hast obeyed my voice. 19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to [l]Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at [l]Beer-sheba.

20 And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, [m]Milcah, she also hath borne hath also born children unto thy brother Nahor; 21 [n]Uz Huz his firstborn, and [o]Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram; Aram, 22 and Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel. 23 And [p]Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight did Milcah Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother. 24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she also bare bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Tahash, Thahash, and Maacah. Maachah.

23 1 And the life of Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.

a ch. 35. 27. Josh. 14. 15. Judg. 1. 10.
b ver. 19.
c ver. 8.
d ch. 17. 8. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 105. 12. Heb. 11. 9, 13.
e Acts 7. 5.
f Ps. 105. 9. Ecclus. 44. 21. Luke 1. 73. Heb. 6. 13.
g Jer. 33. 22. See ch. 15. 5.
h See ch. 13. 16.
i ch. 24. 60. Ps. 127. 5.
j ch. 12. 3 & 18. 18 & 26. 4. Gal. 3. 8. Cp. Ecclus. 44. 22. Cited Acts 3. 25.
k ver. 3. ch. 26. 5.
l ch. 21. 31.
m ch. 11. 29.
n Job 1. 1.
o Jer. 25. 23.
p ch. 24. 15.
q ch. 34. 20, 24. Ruth 4. 1.

2 And Sarah died in [a]Kiriath-arba Kirjath-arba; (the same is [b]Hebron), the Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her. 3 And Abraham rose stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the children sons of Heth, saying, 4 [d]I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: [e]give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight. 5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him, 6 Hear us, my lord: thou art [4‡]a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead. 7 And Abraham rose stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth. 8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight, sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar, 9 that he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for the full price let him give it §as much money as it is to me in the midst of you worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace. buryingplace amongst you. 10 Now And Ephron was sitting in the midst of dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the ‖audience of the children of Heth, even of all that [q]went in at the gate of his city, saying, 11 Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead. 12 And Abraham bowed himself down down himself before the people of the land. 13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the

R.V. [1] That is, *The LORD will see*, or, *provide*. [2] Or, *he shall be seen* [3] Or, *bless themselves* [4] Heb. *a prince of God*.
A.V. * That is, *The LORD will see*, or, *provide*. † Heb. *lip*. ‡ Heb. *a prince of God*. § Heb. *full money*. ‖ Heb. *ears*.

people of the land, saying, But if thou (wilt, wilt give it,) I pray thee, hear me: I will give (the price of, thee money for) the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there. 14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him, 15 My lord, hearken unto me: (a piece of land worth, the land is worth) four hundred [c]shekels of (silver, silver;) what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead. 16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham [d]weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the (children, sons) of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current *money* with the merchant. 17 (So, And) [f]the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the (border, borders) (thereof) round about, were made sure 18 unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city. 19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before (Mamre (the, Hebron), Mamre: the, Hebron) same is in the land of Canaan. 20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, [k]were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the (children, sons) of Heth.

24 1 And Abraham was old, *and* *well stricken in age: and the LORD [m]had blessed Abraham in all things. 2 And Abraham said unto his (servant, eldest) (the elder, servant) of his house, that ruled over all that he had, [p]Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh: 3 and I will make thee swear by the LORD, the God of (heaven, heaven,) and the God of the earth, that [a]thou shalt not take a wife (for, unto) my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell: 4 [b]but thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife (for, unto) my son Isaac. 5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest? 6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again. 7 The (LORD, the, LORD) God of heaven, [e](that, which) took me from my father's house, and from the land of my (nativity, kindred,) and (that, which) spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, [g]Unto thy seed will I give this land; [h]he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife (for, unto) my son from thence. 8 And if the woman (be not, will not be) willing to follow thee, then [i]thou shalt be clear from this my (oath; oath:) only (thou shalt not bring, bring not) my son thither again. 9 And the servant [j]put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning (this, that) matter. 10 And the servant took ten (camels, camels) of the camels of his master, and departed; [1]having all goodly things of his master's †for all the goods of his master *were* in his hand: and he arose, and went to [2l]Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor. 11 And he made (the, his) camels to kneel down without the city by (the, a) well of water at the time of (the, even) evening, the time ‡that [n]women go out to draw water. 12 And he said, O (LORD, the, LORD) God of my master Abraham, [r](send me, I pray thee, I pray thee, send me) good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham. 13 Behold, [s]I stand (here) by the

a ch. 26. 34, 35 & 27. 46. Deut. 7. 3. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
b Cp. ch. 28. 2.
c Ex. 30. 13. Ezek. 45. 12.
d 1 Chr. 21. 25. Jer. 32. 9. Zech. 11. 12.
e ch. 12. 1.
f ch. 25. 9 & 49. 29—32 & 50. 13.
g See ch. 12. 7.
h Ex. 23. 20, 23 & 33. 2. Cp. Heb. 1. 14.
i See Josh. 2. 17—20.
j ver. 2.
k Cp. Ruth 4. 7—10 & Jer. 32. 10—14.
l Deut. 23. 4. Judg. 3. 8.
m ver. 35. ch. 13. 2.
n 1 Sam 9. 11. John 4. 7.
o Cp. ch. 15. 2.
p ver. 9. ch. 47. 29.
q ver. 27, 42, 48.
r ch. 27. 20.
s ver. 43.

R.V. [1] Or, *for all the goods of his master were in his hand* [2] Heb. *Aram-naharaim*, that is, *Aram of the two rivers.*
A.V. * Heb. *gone into days.* † Or, *and.* ‡ Heb. *that women which draw water go forth.*

fountain well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come
out to draw water: 14 and let it
come to pass, that the damsel
to whom I shall say, Let down
thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I
may drink; and she shall say,
Drink, and I will give thy camels
drink also: let the same be she
that thou hast appointed for
thy servant Isaac; and [b]thereby
shall I know that thou hast
shewed kindness unto my master.
15 And it came to pass, before he
had done speaking, that, behold,
Rebekah came out, who was
born to Bethuel the Bethuel, son of [e]Milcah,
the wife of Nahor, Abraham's
brother, with her pitcher upon
her shoulder. 16 And the dam-
sel [h]was *very fair to look upon,
a virgin, neither had any man
known her: and she went down
to the fountain, well, and filled her
pitcher, and came up. 17 And
the servant ran to meet her,
and said, Give me to drink, Let me, I pray
thee, drink a little water of thy
pitcher. 18 And she said, Drink,
my lord: and she hasted, and
let down her pitcher upon her
hand, and gave him drink. 19 And
when she had done giving him
drink, she said, I will draw water
for thy camels also, until they
have done drinking. 20 And she
hasted, and emptied her pitcher
into the trough, and ran again
unto the well to draw, draw water, and
drew for all his camels. 21 And
the man looked stedfastly on her; holding wondering at her held
his peace, to know wit whether the
LORD had made his journey
prosperous or not. 22 And it
came to pass, as the camels had
done drinking, that the man took
a golden ring †earring of [1]half a shekel
weight, and two bracelets for
her hands of ten shekels weight

[a] ver. 15. ch. 22. 23.
[b] See ch. 15. 8.
[c] ver. 48, 52. Ex. 4. 31.
[d] ver. 12, 42, 48.
[e] ch. 11. 29 & 22. 23.
[f] ch. 32. 10. Ps. 98. 3.
[g] ver. 48.
[h] ch. 26. 7.
[i] ch. 25. 20 & 28. 2 & 29. 5.
[j] Cp. ch. 26. 29 & Judg. 17. 2 & Ruth 3. 10.
[k] ch. 43. 24. Judg. 19. 21.
[l] See ch. 18. 4.

of gold; 23 and said, Whose
daughter art thou? tell me, I
pray thee. Is thee: is there room in thy
father's house for us to lodge
in? 24 And she said unto him,
[a]I am the daughter of Bethuel
the son of Milcah, which she bare
unto Nahor. 25 She said more-
over unto him, We have both
straw and provender enough,
and room to lodge in. 26 And
[c]the man bowed down his head,
and worshipped the LORD. 27 And
he said, Blessed be the LORD, [d]the LORD
God of my master Abraham,
who hath not forsaken left destitute my master of
[f]his mercy and his truth toward my
master: as for me, I being in the way, the LORD
[g]hath led me in the way to the house
of my master's brethren. 28 And
the damsel ran, and told them of her
mother's house according to these words. these things.
29 And Rebekah had a brother,
and his name was [i]Laban: and
Laban ran out unto the man,
unto the fountain. well. 30 And it came
to pass, when he saw the ring, earring
and the bracelets upon his sister's
hands, and when he heard the
words of Rebekah his sister,
saying, Thus spake the man
unto me; that he came unto
the man; and, behold, he stood
by the camels at the fountain. well.
31 And he said, Come in, [j]thou
blessed of the LORD; wherefore
standest thou without? for I
have prepared the house, and
room for the camels. 32 And
the man came into the house, house: and
he ungirded the camels; his camels, and he [k]gave
straw and provender for the
camels, and [l]water to wash his
feet feet, and the men's feet that were
with him. 33 And there was set
meat before him to eat: but he
said, I will not eat, until I have
told mine errand. And he said,
Speak on. 34 And he said, I am

R.V. [1] Heb. *a beka*. See Ex. 38. 26.
A.V. * Heb. *good of countenance*. † Or, *jewel for the forehead*.

Abraham's servant. 35 And the LORD [a]hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses. 36 And Sarah my master's wife [b]bare a son to my master when she was old: and [c]unto him hath he given all that he hath. 37 And [d]my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife for my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell: 38 but thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife for my son. 39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me. 40 And he said unto me, The LORD, [g]before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and [h]prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house: 41 then shalt thou be clear from my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give her not, thou shalt be clear from my oath. 42 And I came this day unto the fountain, and said, [l]O LORD, the God of my master Abraham, if now thou [h]do prosper my way which I go: 43 behold, I stand [m]by the fountain of water; and it shall come to pass, that the maiden when she cometh forth to draw, I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink; 44 [o]and she shall say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed for my master's son. 45 And before I had done [p]speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the fountain, and drew water: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. 46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also. 47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: [e]and I put the ring upon her nose, and the bracelets upon her hands. 48 [f]And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD, the God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter for his son. 49 And now if ye will [j]deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left. 50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot [k]speak unto thee bad or good. 51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, [n]as the LORD hath spoken. 52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, [f]he bowed himself down to the earth unto the LORD. 53 And the servant brought forth *jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things. 54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and

a ver. 1.
b ch. 21. 2.
c ch. 25. 5.
d ver. 3—8.
e Cp. Ezek. 16. 11, 12.
f ver. 26, 52.
g ch. 17. 1.
h ver. 21.
i Cp. ch. 22. 23.
j ch. 47. 29. Josh. 2. 14.
k ch. 31. 24. 2 Sam. 13. 22.
l ver. 12, 27.
m ver. 13.
n See ver. 13—15 & 42—46.
o ver. 14, 18.
p 1 Sam. 1. 13.

A.V. * Heb. *vessels.*

tarried all night; and they rose
up in the morning, and he said,
[a]Send me away unto my master.
55 And her brother and her
mother said, Let the damsel
abide with us *a few* days, at
the least ten; after that she
shall go. 56 And he said unto
them, Hinder me not, seeing
the LORD hath prospered my
way; send me away that I may
go to my master. 57 And they
said, We will call the damsel, and
inquire at her mouth. 58 And
they called Rebekah, and said
unto her, Wilt thou go with this
man? And she said, I will go.
59 And they sent away Rebekah
their sister, and [e]her nurse, and
Abraham's servant, and his men.
60 And they blessed Rebekah,
and said unto her, Thou *art* our sister,
be thou [g]*the mother* of thousands
of ten thousands, millions, and [i]let thy seed
possess the gate of those which
hate them. 61 And Rebekah
arose, and her damsels, and they
rode upon the camels, and fol-
lowed the man: and the servant
took Rebekah, and went his way.
62 And Isaac came [1]from the
way of [m]Beer-lahai-roi the well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt
in the land of the South. south country. 63 And Isaac
went out [n]†to meditate in the
field at the eventide: and he
lifted up his eyes, and saw,
and, behold, there were camels the camels *were* coming.
64 And Rebekah lifted up her
eyes, and when she saw Isaac,
she lighted off the camel. 65 And For
she *had* said unto the servant,
What man is this that walketh
in the field to meet us? And
the servant *had* said, It is my
master: and therefore she took her veil, a vail,
and covered herself. 66 And the
servant told Isaac all the things
that he had done. 67 And Isaac
brought her into his mother

a ver. 56, 59.
b ch. 37. 35 & 38. 12.
c ch. 23. 2.
d 1 Chr. 1. 32, 33.
e ch. 35. 8.
f ch. 24. 36.
g ch. 17. 16.
h ch. 21. 14.
i ch. 22. 17.
j Cp. Judg. 6. 3.
k ver. 17. ch. 35. 29 & 49. 33.
l ch. 15. 15.
m ch. 16. 14 & 25. 11.
n Ps. 77. 12 & 143. 5.
o ch. 35. 29.
p ch. 23. 16 & 50. 13.
q ch. 49. 30, 31.
r ch. 16. 14 & 24. 62.
s ch. 16. 15.

Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah,
and she became his wife; and
he loved her: and Isaac was
[b]comforted after his mother's
[c]death.

25 1 And Then again Abraham took
another a wife, and her name
was Keturah. 2 And [d]she
bare him Zimran, and Jokshan,
and Medan, and Midian, and
Ishbak, and Shuah. 3 And Jok-
shan begat Sheba, and Dedan.
And the sons of Dedan were
Asshurim, and Letushim, and
Leummim. 4 And the sons of
Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and
Hanoch, and Abida, Abidah, and Eldaah.
All these were the children of
Keturah. 5 And [f]Abraham gave
all that he had unto Isaac. 6 But
unto the sons of the concubines,
which Abraham had, Abraham
gave gifts; gifts, and he [h]sent them
away from Isaac his son, while
he yet lived, eastward, [j]unto the
east country. 7 And these are
the days of the years of Abra-
ham's life which he lived, an
hundred threescore and fifteen
years. 8 And Then Abraham [k]gave up
the ghost, and [l]died in a good
old age, an old man, and full of
years; and was gathered to his
people. 9 And his sons Isaac and
Ishmael [o]his sons buried him in the
cave of Machpelah, in the field
of Ephron the son of Zohar the
Hittite, which is before Mamre:
10 the field [p]which Abraham pur-
chased of the children sons of Heth:
[q]there was Abraham buried, and
Sarah his wife. 11 And it came
to pass after the death of Abra-
ham, that God blessed his son Isaac; Isaac his son
and Isaac dwelt by [r]Beer-lahai-roi the well Lahai-roi.
12 Now these are the genera-
tions of Ishmael, Abraham's son,
[s]whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sa-
rah's handmaid, bare unto Abra-

R.V. [1] The Sept. has *through the wilderness*.
A.V. * Or, *a full year*, or, *ten months*, Judg. 14. 8. † Or, *to pray*.

ham: 13 and [a] these are the names
of the sons of Ishmael, by their
names, according to their genera-
tions: the firstborn of Ishmael,
[e] Nebaioth; and [c] Kedar, and Ad-
beel, and Mibsam, 14 and Mishma,
and Dumah, and Massa; 15 Hadad,
and [e] Tema, [f] Jetur, [f] Naphish,
and Kedemah: 16 these are the
sons of Ishmael, and these are
their names, by their villages, and
by their encampments; [i] twelve
princes according to their na-
tions. 17 And these are the years
of the life of Ishmael, an hundred
and thirty and seven years: and
he [k] gave up the ghost and died;
and was gathered unto his people.
18 And [m] they dwelt from Havilah
unto [o] Shur, that is before Egypt,
as thou goest toward Assyria:
he [1] abode [2] in the presence of
all his brethren.

19 And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: [p] Abraham begat Isaac: 20 and Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah, [q] the daughter of Bethuel the [3] Syrian of [r] Paddan-aram, [s] the sister of Laban the [3] Syrian, to be his wife. 21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: and [t] the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. 22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, [4] wherefore do I live? And she went [v] to inquire of the LORD. 23 And the LORD said unto her,

[w] Two nations are in thy womb,
And two peoples shall be separated from thy bowels;
And [y] the one people shall be stronger than the other people;
And [b] the elder shall serve the younger.

24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. 25 And the first came forth out [5] red, [d] all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. 26 And after that came forth his brother, and [g] his hand had took hold on Esau's heel; and [h] his name was called [6] Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them. 27 And the boys grew: and Esau was [j] a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a [7] plain man, [l] dwelling in tents. 28 Now Isaac loved Esau, because [n] ‡ he did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob. 29 And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came in from the field, and he was faint: 30 and Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, § with [8] that same red *pottage*; for I am faint: therefore was his name called [9] ‖ Edom. 31 And Jacob said, Sell me [10] this day thy birthright. 32 And Esau said, Behold, I am ** at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me? 33 And Jacob said, Swear to me [10] this day; and he sware unto him: and [u] he sold his birthright unto Jacob. 34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: so Esau despised his birthright.

26 [1] And there was a famine in the land, beside [x] the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto [z] Abimelech king of the [a] Philistines unto Gerar. 2 And the LORD

[a] 1 Chr. 1. 29—31.
[b] ch. 27. 29, 40. Cited Rom. 9. 12.
[c] Isai. 60. 7.
[d] ch. 27. 11, 16, 23.
[e] Job 6. 19. Isai. 21. 14.
[f] 1 Chr. 5. 19.
[g] Hos. 12. 3.
[h] ch. 27. 36.
[i] ch. 17. 20.
[j] ch. 27. 3, 5.
[k] ver. 8.
[l] Heb. 11. 9.
[m] 1 Sam. 15. 7.
[n] ch. 27. 4, 7, 9.
[o] ch. 16. 7 & 20. 1. Ex. 15. 22.
[p] Matt. 1. 2.
[q] ch. 22. 23.
[r] See ch. 28. 2.
[s] ch. 24. 29.
[t] 2 Sam. 21. 14 & 24. 25. 1 Chr. 5. 20. 2 Chr. 33. 13. Ezra 8. 23.
[u] Heb. 12. 16.
[v] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[w] ch. 17. 16 & 24. 60.
[x] ch. 12. 10.
[y] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14. See Obad. 18—21.
[z] ch. 20. 2.
[a] ch. 21. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *settled* Heb. *fell*. [2] Or, *over against* [3] Heb. *Aramean*. [4] Or, *wherefore am I thus?* [5] Or, *ruddy* [6] That is, *One that takes by the heel* or *supplants*. [7] Or, *quiet* Or, *harmless* Heb. *perfect*. [8] Heb. *the red* pottage, *this red* pottage. [9] That is, *Red*. [10] Or, *first of all*

A.V. * Or *Hadad*, 1 Chr. 1. 30. † Heb. *fell*, Ps. 78. 64. ‡ Heb. *venison was in his mouth*. § Heb. *with that red*, with that *red* pottage. ‖ That is, *Red*. ** Heb. *going to die*.

appeared unto him, and said, Go
not down into Egypt; dwell [a]in
the land which I shall tell thee
of: 3 [c]sojourn in this land, and
[d]I will be with thee, and will
bless thee; for [e]unto thee, and
unto thy seed, I will give all
these lands, countries, and I will establish perform
[f]the oath which I sware unto
Abraham thy father; 4 and [h]I
will multiply thy seed make thy seed to multiply as the
stars of heaven, and will give
unto thy seed all these lands countries;
and [j]in thy seed shall all the
nations of the earth [1]be blessed;
5 because that [k]Abraham obeyed
my voice, and kept my charge,
my commandments, my statutes,
and my laws. 6 And Isaac dwelt
in Gerar: 7 and the men of the
place asked him of his wife;
and [l]he said, She is my sister:
for [m]he feared to say, My She is my
wife; lest, *said he*, the men of
the place should kill me for
Rebekah; Rebekah; because [o]she was fair to
look upon. 8 And it came to
pass, when he had been there a
long time, that Abimelech king
of the Philistines looked out at
a window, and saw, and, behold,
Isaac was sporting with Rebekah
his wife. 9 And Abimelech called
Isaac, and said, Behold, of a
surety she is thy wife: and how
saidst thou, She is my sister?
And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.
10 And Abimelech said, What is
this thou hast done unto us? one
of the people might lightly have
lien with thy wife, and [q]thou
shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us. 11 And Abimelech
charged all the his people, saying, He
that toucheth this man or his
wife shall surely be put to death.
12 And Then Isaac sowed in that land,

[a] ch. 12. 1.
[b] ver. 3. ch. 24. 1, 35.
[c] ch. 20. 1. Heb. 11. 9.
[d] ch. 28. 15.
[e] See ch. 13. 15.
[f] Cp. Mic. 7. 20. See ch. 22. 16—18.
[g] Cp. Eccles. 4. 4.
[h] Cited Ex. 32. 13. See ch. 15. 5.
[i] ch. 21. 30.
[j] See ch. 12. 3.
[k] ch. 22. 18.
[l] ch. 12. 13 & 20. 2, 13.
[m] Cp. Prov. 29. 25.
[n] ch. 21. 31.
[o] ch. 24. 16.
[p] ch. 21. 25.
[q] ch. 20. 9.

and *found received in the same year an
hundredfold: and the LORD
[b]blessed him. 13 And the man
waxed great, and grew more †went forward,
and more and grew until he became very
great: 14 and For he had possessions possession of
flocks, and possessions possession of herds, and
[a] great household store of ‡servants: and the
Philistines [g]envied him. 15 Now For
all the wells [i]which his father's
servants had digged in the days
of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and
filled them with earth. 16 And
Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go
from us; for thou art much
mightier than we. 17 And Isaac
departed thence, and encamped pitched his tent
in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt
there. 18 And Isaac digged again
the wells of water, which they
had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after
the death of Abraham: and [n]he
called their names after the
names by which his father had
called them. 19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and
found there a well of [2]§springing
water. 20 And the herdmen of
Gerar [p]strove did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours:
and he called the name of the
well [3]‖Esek; because they contended strove
with him. 21 And they digged
another well, and they strove for
that also: and he called the
name of it [4]**Sitnah. 22 And he
removed from thence, and digged
another well; and for that they
strove not: and he called the
name of it [5]††Rehoboth; and he
said, For now the LORD hath
made room for us, and we shall
be fruitful in the land. 23 And
he went up from thence to Beersheba. 24 And the LORD ap-

R.V. [1] Or, *bless themselves* [2] Heb. *living.* [3] That is, *Contention.* [4] That is, *Enmity.* [5] That is, *Broad places*, or, *Room.*
A.V. * Heb. *found.* † Heb. *went going.* ‡ Or, *husbandry.* § Heb. *living.* ‖ That is, *Contention.* ** That is, *Hatred.* †† That is, *Room.*

peared unto him the same night, and said, [b]I am the God of Abraham thy father: [c]fear not, for [d]I am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake. 25 And he [f]builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well. 26 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath (his friend, one of his friends,) and [h]Phicol (Phichol) the chief captain of his (host, army.) 27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore (are ye come) (come unto ye to) me, seeing ye hate me, and [i]have sent me away from you? 28 And they said, *We saw (plainly, certainly) that the LORD was with thee: and we said, Let there (now be, be now) an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee; 29 †that thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: [k]thou art now the blessed of the LORD. 30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink. 31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and [m]sware one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace. 32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water. 33 And he called it (Shibah, ‡Shebah): therefore the name of the city is [o]§Beer-sheba unto this day.

34 And (when) Esau was forty years old (when) he took to wife [q]Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and (Basemath, Bashemath) the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

a ch. 27. 46.
b ch. 17. 7 & 24. 12 & 28. 13. Ex. 3. 6.
c ch. 15. 1. See Ps. 27. 1—3.
d ch. 28. 15 & 31. 3. Cp. ch. 21. 22, 23.
e ch. 48. 10. 1 Sam. 3. 2.
f ch. 12. 7 & 13. 18.
g ch. 25. 27, 28.
h ch. 21. 22.
i ver. 16.
j ver. 10, 25. ch. 48. 9, 15 & 49. 28. Deut. 33. 1.
k ch. 24. 31.
l ver. 13.
m ch. 21. 31.
n ver. 4.
o ch. 21. 31 & 22. 19.
p ch. 25. 25.
q Cp. ch. 28. 9 & 36. 2, 3.
r ver. 21, 22.
s Cp. Deut. 27. 18.

35 and (they, Which) were [1]‖a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

27 1 And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and [e]his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his (elder, eldest) son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, (Here am, Behold, *here am*) I. 2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my (death, death:) 3 [g]Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and **take me (*some*) venison; 4 and make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul [j]may bless thee before I die. 5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it. 6 And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, 7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death. 8 Now therefore, my son, [l]obey my voice according to that which I command thee. 9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth: 10 and thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, ([n]so, and) that he may bless thee before his death. 11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, [p]Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth (man, man:) 12 My father peradventure [r]will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a [2]deceiver; and I shall bring [s]a curse upon me, and not

A.V. * Heb. *Seeing we saw.* ‖ Heb. *bitterness of spirit.*
R.V. [1] Heb. *bitterness of spirit.* † Heb. *If thou shalt, &c.* ** Heb. *hunt.* [2] Or, *mocker* ‡ That is, *An oath.* § That is, *The well of the oath.*

a blessing. 13 And his mother said unto him, [a]Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them. 14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved. 15 And Rebekah took the [b]*goodly raiment of Esau her elder son, her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son: 16 and she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck: 17 and she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob. 18 And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son? 19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me. 20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God sent me good speed. brought it †to me. 21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I [i]may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not. 22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau. 23 And he discerned him not, because [j]his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: [k]so he blessed him. 24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am. 25 And he said, Bring it near to me, [l]and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank. 26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son. 27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, [k]and blessed him, and said,

See, [c]the smell of my son
Is as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:
28 And God give thee of [d]the dew of heaven,
And of the fatness of the earth,
And [e]plenty of corn and wine:
29 Let peoples serve thee,
And nations [f]bow down to thee:
[g]Be lord over thy brethren,
And let thy mother's sons bow down to thee:
[h]Cursed be every one that curseth thee,
And blessed be every one that blesseth thee.

30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting. 31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and he said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me. 32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn, Esau. 33 And Isaac ‡trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who then where is he that hath §taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, *and* he shall be blessed.

a Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 24 & 2 Sam. 14. 9 & Matt. 27. 25.
b ver. 27.
c Cp. Hos. 14. 6.
d Deut. 33. 13. Zech. 8. 12. Cp. ch. 49. 25 & 2 Sam. 1. 21.
e Deut. 7. 13 & 33. 28. Joel 2. 19.
f Cp. ch. 49. 8.
g Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
h ch. 12. 3. Num. 24. 9.
i ver. 12.
j ver. 16.
k Heb. 11. 20.
l ver. 10.

A.V. * Heb. *desirable.* † Heb. *before me.* ‡ Heb. *trembled with a great trembling greatly.* § Heb. *hunted.*

34 When (And when) Esau heard the words
of his father, [a]he cried with
(an exceeding great and a great and exceeding) bitter cry, and
said unto his father, Bless me,
even me also, O my father.
35 And he said, Thy brother
came with (guile, subtilty,) and hath taken
away thy blessing. 36 And he
said, [b]Is not he rightly named
*Jacob? for he hath supplanted
me these two times: [c]he took
away my birthright; and, be-
hold, now he hath taken away
my blessing. And he said, Hast
thou not reserved a blessing for
me? 37 And Isaac answered and
said unto Esau, Behold, [d]I have
made him thy lord, and all his
brethren have I given to him
for servants; and [e]with corn
and wine have I †sustained him:
and what (then) shall I do (for now unto)
thee, my son? 38 And Esau said
unto his father, Hast thou but
one blessing, my father? bless
me, even me also, O my father.
And [a]Esau lifted up his voice,
and wept. 39 And Isaac his
father answered and said unto
him,

Behold, [1]of the fatness of the earth (thy dwelling shall be ‡the)
shall be thy dwelling,
fatness of the earth,
And [1]of the dew of heaven
from above;
40 And by thy sword shalt thou
live, and (thou) [m]shalt serve
thy brother;
And it shall come to pass when
thou shalt (break loose, have the dominion,)
That [o]thou shalt (shake break) his yoke
from off thy neck.

41 And Esau [q]hated Jacob be-
cause of the blessing wherewith
his father blessed him: and Esau
said in his heart, [s]The days of
mourning for my father are at
hand; [t]then will I slay my bro-
ther Jacob. 42 And (the these) words
of Esau her elder son were told
to (Rebekah; Rebekah:) and she sent and called
Jacob her younger son, and said
unto him, Behold, thy brother
Esau, as touching thee, doth
comfort himself, *purposing* to
kill thee. 43 Now therefore, my
son, obey my voice; and arise,
flee thou to Laban my brother
to Haran; 44 and tarry with
him a few days, until thy bro-
ther's fury turn away; 45 until
thy brother's anger turn away
from thee, and he forget that
which thou hast done to him:
then I will send, and fetch thee
from thence: why should I be
(bereaved deprived also) of you both in one day?
46 And Rebekah said to Isaac,
[f]I am weary of my life because
of the daughters of Heth: [g]if
Jacob take a wife of the daugh-
ters of Heth, such as (these, these *which are*)
of the daughters of the land,
what good shall my life do me?

28 1 And Isaac called Jacob,
[h]and blessed him, and
charged him, and said
unto him, [g]Thou shalt not take a
wife of the daughters of Canaan.
2 [j]Arise, go to ([k]Paddan-aram, Padan-aram,) to the
house of [l]Bethuel thy mother's
father; and take thee a wife from
thence of the daughters of Laban
thy mother's brother. 3 And
[2][n]God Almighty bless thee, and
make thee fruitful, and multiply
thee, that thou mayest be §a
(company of peoples multitude of people;) 4 and give thee
[p]the blessing of Abraham, to thee,
and to thy seed with thee; that
thou mayest inherit [r]the land
(‖of thy sojournings, ‖wherein thou art a stranger,) which God
gave unto Abraham. 5 And
Isaac sent away Jacob: and he
went to (Paddan-aram Padan-aram) unto Laban,
son of Bethuel the [3]Syrian, the
brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and

a Heb. 12. 17.
b ch. 25. 26.
c ch. 25. 33.
d ver. 29. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
e ver. 28.
f ch. 26. 34, 35 & 28. 8.
g ch. 24. 3.
h ver. 6.
i ver. 28. ch. 36. 6, 7.
j Hos. 12. 12.
k ch. 25. 20 & 31. 18 & 48. 7. al.
l ch. 22. 23.
m ch. 25. 23. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14. See Obad. 18—21.
n See ch. 17. 1.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 20—22.
p See ch. 12. 2, 3.
q Cp. ch. 37. 4.
r ch. 17. 8 & 36. 7 & 37. 1.
s ch. 50. 3, 4, 10.
t Cp. Amos 1. 11 & Obad. 10.

A.V. * That is, *A supplanter.* ‖ Heb. *of thy sojournings.*
R.V. [1] Or, *away from* † Or, *supported.* [2] Heb. *El Shaddai.* ‡ Or, *of the fatness.* [3] Heb. *Aramean.* § Heb. *an assembly of people.*

Esau's mother. 6 Now When Esau saw
that Isaac had blessed Jacob Jacob, and
sent him away to Paddan-aram, Padan-aram, to
take him a wife from thence;
and that as he blessed him he
gave him a charge, saying, Thou
shalt not take a wife of the
daughters of Canaan; 7 and
that Jacob obeyed his father
and his mother, and was gone
to Paddan-aram: Padan-aram; 8 and Esau saw seeing
[c]that the daughters of Canaan
*pleased not Isaac his father;
9 and Esau went Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and
took unto the wives which he
had [f]Mahalath the daughter of
Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister of [g]Nebaioth, Nebajoth, to be his wife.

10 And Jacob went out from
[i]Beer-sheba, and went toward
[k]Haran. 11 And he lighted upon
[1]a certain place, and tarried there
all night, because the sun was
set; and he took one of the stones
of the that place, and put it under his head, them for his pillows,
and lay down in that place to
sleep. 12 And he [m]dreamed, and
behold a ladder set up on the
earth, and the top of it reached
to heaven: and behold [p]the
angels of God ascending and
descending on it. 13 And, behold, [r]the LORD stood [2]above it,
and said, [s]I am the LORD, the LORD God
of Abraham thy father, and the
God of Isaac: [u]the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give
it, and to thy seed; 14 and thy
seed shall be as [v]the dust of the
earth, and thou shalt [3]†spread
abroad to the west, and to the
east, and to the north, and to
the south: and in thee and [w]in
thy seed shall all the families of
the earth be blessed. 15 And,
behold, [x]I am with thee, and
will keep thee in all places whithersoever
thou goest, and [y]will bring thee
again into this land; for I will
[a]not leave thee, until I have
done that which I have spoken
to thee of. 16 And Jacob awaked
out of his sleep, and he said,
Surely the LORD is [b]in this place;
and I knew it not. 17 And he
was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none
other but the house of God, and
this is the gate of heaven. 18 And
Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he
had put under his head, for his pillows, and set it up
[d]for a pillar, [e]and poured oil
upon the top of it. 19 And he
called the name of that place
[4]h‡Beth-el: but the name of the that
city was was called Luz at the first.
20 And Jacob [j]vowed a vow,
saying, If God will be with me,
and will keep me in this way
that I go, and will give me
bread to eat, and raiment to
put on, 21 [l]so that I come again
to my father's house in peace, peace;
[5]n then shall the LORD be my God, God:
22 and this stone, which I have
set up for a pillar, [o]shall be God's
house: and [q]of all that thou
shalt give me I will surely give
the tenth unto thee.

29 1 Then Jacob [6]§went on
his journey, and came to into
[t]the land of the children ‖people of
the east. 2 And he looked, and
behold a well in the field, and,
lo, there were three flocks of sheep
lying there by it; for out of that
well they watered the flocks:
and the a great stone was upon the
well's mouth was great. 3 And
thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the
stone from the well's mouth,
and watered the sheep, and put
the stone again upon the well's
mouth in its his place. 4 And Jacob

a 1 Kin. 8. 57.
b Ex. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 15.
c ch. 24. 3 & 26. 35.
d ch. 31. 13, 45 & 35. 14. Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 12 & 2 Sam. 18. 18.
e Cp. Lev. 8. 10, 11 & Num. 7. 1.
f Cp. ch. 36. 3.
g ch. 25. 13 & 36. 3.
h ch. 35. 7. Judg. 1. 23, 26.
i ch. 21. 31 & 26. 33.
j ch. 31. 13.
k Cp. Acts 7. 2.
l Cp. Judg. 11. 31 & 2 Sam. 15. 7—9.
m Cp. Num. 12. 6 & Job 33. 15, 16.
n Deut. 26. 17.
o ch. 35. 7, 14.
p Cp. John 1. 51.
q ch. 14. 20. Lev 27. 30—33.
r Cp. ch. 35. 1 & 48. 3.
s ch. 26. 24.
t Num. 23. 7. Judg. 6. 3.
u ch. 35. 12. See ch. 13. 14—16.
v See ch. 13. 16.
w See ch. 12. 3.
x ch. 26. 24 & 31. 3.
y ch. 35. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the place.* [2] Or, *beside him* [3] Heb. *break forth.* [4] That is, *The house of God.* [5] Or, *and the Lord will be my God, then this stone &c.* [6] Heb. *lifted up his feet.*
A.V. * Heb. were *evil in the eyes, &c.* † Heb. *break forth.* ‡ That is, *The house of God.* § Heb. *lift up his feet.* ‖ Heb. *children.*

said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, [a]Of Haran are we. 5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him. 6 And he said unto them, Is it well with him? (*Is he well) And they said, It is well (He is well): and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep. 7 And he said, Lo, [†]it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them. 8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and (till) they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep. 9 While (And while) he yet spake with them, [c]Rachel came with her father's sheep; (sheep:) for she kept them. 10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother. 11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept. 12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was [f]her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son: [g]and she ran and told her father. 13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the [‡]tidings of Jacob his sister's son, [g]that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things. 14 And Laban said to him, [i]Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him [§]the space of a month. 15 And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be? 16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel. 17 And Leah's eyes were tender; (Leah was tender eyed) but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured. 18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and he said, [b]I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. 19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me. 20 And Jacob [b]served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her. 21 And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her. 22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and [d]made a feast. 23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her. 24 And Laban gave [e]Zilpah unto his handmaid unto his daughter Leah (his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid) for an handmaid. 25 And it came to pass, that (pass, that) in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me? 26 And Laban said, It is not (must not be) so done in our ‖place, (country,) to give the younger before the firstborn. 27 [h]Fulfil the week of this one, (her week,) and we will give thee the other (this) also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. 28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife. (wife also.) 29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter [j]Bilhah his handmaid to be her handmaid. (maid.) 30 And

a ch. 27. 43.
b ch. 30. 26 & 31. 41. Cp. Hos. 12. 12.
c Ex. 2. 16, 17.
d Judg. 14. 10. Cp. John 2. 1, 2.
e See ch. 30. 9—12.
f ch. 13. 8 & 14. 14, 16.
g Cp. ch. 24. 28, 29.
h Cp. Judg. 14. 12.
i ch. 2. 23 & 37. 27. Judg. 9. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 1 & 19. 12, 13. 1 Chr. 11. 1.
j See ch. 30. 3—7.

A.V. * Heb. Is there *peace to him?* † Heb. *yet the day is great.* ‡ Heb. *hearing.* § Heb. *a month of days.* ‖ Heb. *place.*

he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him [a]yet seven other years.

31 And [when] the LORD saw that Leah was [e]hated, [and] [d]he opened her womb: but Rachel was barren. 32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name *Reuben: for she said, [Because / Surely] the LORD [1]f[f]hath looked upon my affliction; [for now / now therefore] my husband will love me. 33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD [2]hath heard that I [am / was] hated, he hath therefore given me this *son* also: and she called his name [3]†Simeon. 34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be [4]j[j]joined unto me, because I have [borne / born] him three sons: therefore was his name called ‡Levi. 35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, [This time / Now] will I [5]praise the LORD: therefore she called his name [6]m§Judah; and [she] ‖left bearing.

30 1 And when Rachel saw that [n]she bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and [she] said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die. 2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in God's stead, [o]who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb? 3 And she said, Behold my maid [p]Bilhah, go in unto her; [that / and] she [may / shall] bear [q]upon my knees, [and / that] I [also may / may also] [7]r[r]obtain [**have] children by her. 4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her. 5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son. 6 And Rachel said, God hath [8]b[b]judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name ††Dan. 7 And Bilhah Rachel's [handmaid / maid] conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son. 8 And Rachel said, With [9]e[e]mighty ‡‡great wrestlings have I [10]wrestled with my sister, and [have / I have] prevailed: and she called his name [g]§§Naphtali. 9 When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her [handmaid, / maid,] and [h]gave her [to] Jacob to wife. 10 And Zilpah Leah's [handmaid / maid] bare Jacob a son. 11 And Leah said, [11]i[i]Fortunate! [A troop cometh:] and she called his name [12]i*Gad. 12 And Zilpah Leah's [handmaid / maid] bare Jacob a second son. 13 And Leah said, [13]†Happy am [I! / I,] for the daughters will [14]k[k]call me [happy / blessed]: and she called his name ‡Asher. 14 And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found [15]l[l]mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes. 15 And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken [away] my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee [to-night / to night] for thy son's mandrakes. 16 And Jacob came [from / out of] the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for [I have surely / surely I have] hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night. 17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob

a ver. 20. ch. 31. 41.
b Cp. ch. 49. 16.
c Deut. 21. 15.
d Cp. ch. 30. 22.
e Cp. ch. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.).
f ch. 31. 42. Ex. 3. 7 & 4. 31. Deut. 26. 7.
g Cp. Matt. 4. 13.
h ver. 4. ch. 29. 24.
i Isai. 65. 11 (mg.). Cp. ch. 49. 19.
j Cp. Num. 18. 2, 4.
k Cp. Luke 1. 48.
l S. of S. 7. 13.
m Matt. 1. 2. Cp. ch. 49. 8.
n ch. 29. 31.
o Cp. ch. 16. 2 & 1 Sam. 1. 5.
p ch. 29. 29.
q ch. 50. 23.
r ch. 16. 2 (mg. for mg.).

R.V. 1 Heb. *raah beonyi.* 2 Heb. *shama.* 3 Heb. *Shimeon.* 4 From the root *lavah.* 5 From the Heb. *hodah.* 6 Heb. *Jehudah.* 7 Heb. *be builded by her.* 8 Heb. *dan,* he judged. 9 Heb. *wrestlings of God.* 10 Heb. *niphtal,* he wrestled. 11 Heb. *With fortune!* Another reading is, *Fortune is come.* 12 That is, *Fortune.* 13 Heb. *With my happiness!* 14 Heb. *asher,* to call happy. 15 Or, *love apples*

A.V. * That is, *See a son.* † That is, *Hearing.* ‡ That is, *Joined.* § That is, *Praise.* ‖ Heb. *stood from bearing.* ** Heb. *be built by her.* †† That is, *Judging.* ‡‡ Heb. *wrestlings of God.* §§ That is, *My wrestling.* * That is, *A troop,* or, *company.* † Heb. *In my happiness.* ‡ That is, *Happy.*

[a] the fifth son. 18 And Leah said,
God hath given me my [1]hire,
because I [gave / have given] my [handmaid / maiden] to
my husband: and she called his
name *Issachar. 19 And Leah
conceived again, and bare [a sixth / Jacob] son to Jacob.
the sixth son. 20 And Leah said,
God hath [endowed / endued] me with a good
dowry; now will my husband
[2]dwell with me, because I have
[borne / born] him six sons: and she called
his name [b]† Zebulun. 21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and
called her name ‡Dinah. 22 And
God [c] remembered Rachel, and
God hearkened to her, and
[d]opened her womb. 23 And she
conceived, and bare a [son: / son;] and
said, God hath taken away [e]my
reproach: 24 and she called his
name [Joseph, saying, / §Joseph; and said,] [f]The LORD
[shall / 3]add to me another son.

25 And it came to pass, when
Rachel had [borne / born] Joseph, that
Jacob said unto Laban, Send
me away, that I may go unto
mine own place, and to my
country. 26 Give me my wives
and my [children / children,] [g]for whom I have
served thee, and let me go: for
thou knowest my service [wherewith / which]
I have [served / done] thee. 27 And Laban
said unto him, [If now / I pray thee, if] I have
found favour in thine eyes, *tarry*:
for I have [divined / learned by experience] that
the LORD hath blessed me for
thy sake. 28 And he said, [i]Appoint me thy wages, and I will
give it. 29 And he said unto
him, [j]Thou knowest how I have
served thee, and how thy cattle
[hath fared / was] with me. 30 For it was
little which thou hadst before
I came, [l]and it [hath / is *now*] [4]‖increased
unto a multitude; and the LORD
hath blessed thee [5]whithersoever I turned.
**since my coming
and now when shall I [m]provide
for mine own house also? 31 And

[a] ch. 31. 8.
[b] Cp. Matt. 4. 13.
[c] See ch. 8. 1.
[d] ch. 29. 31. Cp. Ps. 127. 3.
[e] Luke 1. 25. Cp. Isai. 4. 1 & 1 Sam. 1. 6.
[f] ch. 35. 17.
[g] ch. 29. 20, 30.
[h] See ch. 31. 8—12.
[i] ch. 29. 15.
[j] ch. 31. 6, 38—40.
[k] Cp. Ex. 2. 16.
[l] ver. 43.
[m] Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 8.

he said, What shall I give thee?
And Jacob said, Thou shalt not
give me [aught / any thing]: if thou wilt do
this thing for me, I will again
feed [thy flock and keep it. / *and* keep thy flock:] 32 I will
pass through all thy flock [to-day, / to day,]
removing from thence [every / all the]
speckled and spotted [one, / cattle,] and
[every black one / all the brown cattle] among the sheep,
and the spotted and speckled
among the goats: and [a]*of such*
shall be my hire. 33 So shall
my righteousness answer for me
[hereafter, / ††in time to come,] when [thou shalt / it shall] come
[concerning / for] my hire [that is before thee. / before thy face:]
every one that is not speckled
and spotted among the goats,
and [black / brown] among the sheep, that
if found with me shall be counted stolen. 34 And
shall be counted stolen with me.
Laban said, Behold, I would it
might be according to thy word.
35 And he removed that day the
[he-goats / he goats] that were ringstraked
and spotted, and all the [she-goats / goats]
that were speckled and
spotted, *and* every one that had
some white in it, and all the
[black ones / brown] among the sheep, and
gave them into the hand of his
[sons; / sons.] 36 [and / And] he set three days'
journey betwixt himself and
Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest
of Laban's flocks. 37 And [h]Jacob
took him rods of [fresh / green] [6]poplar, and
of the [almond / hazel] and [of the plane / chesnut] tree;
and [peeled / pilled] white strakes in them,
and made the white appear which
was in the rods. 38 And he set
the rods which he had [peeled / pilled]
[over against / before] the flocks in the gutters
in the [k]watering troughs [where / when] the
flocks came to [drink; and they / drink, that they should]
[conceived / conceive] when they came to drink.
39 And the flocks conceived be-
fore the rods, and [the flocks brought / brought forth]
[forth / cattle] ringstraked, speckled, and
spotted. 40 And Jacob [separated / did separate]
the lambs, and set the faces of

R.V. [1] Heb. *sachar*. [2] Heb. *zabal*, he dwelt. [3] Heb. *joseph*. [4] Heb. *broken forth*. [5] Heb. *at my foot*. [6] Or, *storax tree*
A.V. * That is, *An hire*. † That is, *Dwelling*. ‡ That is, *Judgment*. § That is, *Adding*. ‖ Heb. *broken forth*.
** Heb. *at my foot*. †† Heb. *to morrow*.

the flocks toward the (ringstraked / ringstraked,) and all the (black / brown) in the flock of Laban; and he put his own (droves apart, / flocks by themselves,) and put them not unto Laban's (flock. / cattle.) 41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger (of the flock / cattle) did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the (flock / cattle) in the gutters, that they might conceive among the (rods; / rods.) 42 (but / But) when the (flock / cattle) were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's. 43 And the man [b]increased exceedingly, and [c]had (large flocks, / much cattle,) and (maidservants / maidservants,) and menservants, and (camels / camels,) and asses.

31 1 And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this [1][h]glory. 2 And Jacob beheld [i]the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him *as (beforetime. / before.) 3 And the LORD said unto Jacob, [k]Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee. 4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock, 5 and said unto them, [m]I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as (beforetime / before); but the God of my father [n]hath been with me. 6 And [o]ye know that with all my power I have served your father. 7 And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages [p]ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me. 8 If he said thus, [r]The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the (flock / cattle) bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy (wages / hire); then bare all the (flock / cattle) ringstraked. 9 Thus God hath [a]taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me. 10 And it came to pass at the time that the (flock / cattle) conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the (he-goats / †rams) which leaped upon the (flock / cattle) were ringstraked, speckled, and grisled. 11 And the angel of God (said / spake) unto me in (the / a) dream, (saying, / Jacob:) (and / And) I said, Here am I. 12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the (he-goats / rams) which leap upon the (flock / cattle) are ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for [d]I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee. 13 I am [e]the God of Beth-el, [f]where thou anointedst (a / the) pillar, (and / where) thou vowedst a vow unto me: now [g]arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy (nativity. / kindred.) 14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet [j]any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house? 15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for [l]he hath sold us, and hath (also / also) quite devoured [2]our money. 16 For all the riches which God hath taken (away / away) from our father, that is (ours / ours,) and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do. 17 Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon (the / the) camels; 18 and he carried away all his cattle, and all his (substance / goods) which he had (gathered, / gotten,) the cattle of his getting, which he had (gathered / gotten) in (‡Paddan- / Padan-) (aram, / aram,) for to go to Isaac his father (unto / in) the land of Canaan. 19 (Now / And) Laban (was gone / went) to shear his sheep: and Rachel (stole / had stolen) the (‡teraphim / ‡images) that were her father's. 20 And

a ver. 1.
b ver. 30.
c ch. 24. 35 & 26. 13, 14.
d Cp. Ex. 3. 7.
e ch. 35. 7 (mg.).
f See ch. 28. 18—22.
g ver. 3. ch. 32. 9.
h Ps. 49. 16 & mg.
i ch. 4. 5.
j Cp. 2 Sam. 20. 1 & 1 Kin. 12. 16.
k ver. 13. ch. 28. 15 & 32. 9.
l ch. 30. 26. See ch. 29. 15—20, 27.
m ver. 2.
n ver. 3.
o ver. 38—40. ch. 30. 29.
p ver. 41. Cp. Num. 14. 22 & Neh. 4. 12 & Job 19. 3 & Zech. 8. 23.
q ch. 25. 20 & 28. 2, 6, 7.
r ch. 30. 32.
s ver. 30, 34. Cp. Judg. 17. 5 & 1 Sam. 15. 23 & 19. 13 & Ezek. 21. 21 & Hos. 3. 4 & Zech. 10. 2.

R.V. 1 Or, *wealth* 2 Or, *the price paid for us*
A.V. * Heb. *as yesterday and the day before.* † Or, *he goats.* ‡ Heb. *teraphim.*

Jacob [1]stole away *unawares to
Laban the Syrian, in that he
told him not that he fled. 21 So
he fled with all that he had;
and he rose up, and passed over
[2]the [b]River, river, and [c]set his face to-
ward the mountain of mount Gilead.
22 And it was told Laban on
the third day that Jacob was
fled. 23 And he took his bre-
thren with him, and pursued
after him seven days' journey;
and he they overtook him in the
mountain of mount Gilead. 24 And God
came to Laban the Syrian [d]in
a dream of the by night, and said
unto him, Take heed to thyself
that thou speak not to Jacob
[e]†either good or bad. 25 And Then
Laban came up with overtook Jacob. Now
Jacob had pitched his tent in
the mountain mount: and Laban with his
brethren pitched in the mountain mount
of Gilead. 26 And Laban said
to Jacob, What hast thou done,
that thou hast [g]stolen away un-
awares to me, and carried away
my daughters daughters, as captives of taken with
the sword? 27 Wherefore didst
thou flee away secretly, [g]and
[3]‡steal away from me; and didst
not tell me, that I might have
sent thee away with mirth mirth, and
with songs, with tabret tabret, and with
harp; harp? 28 and hast not suffered
me [h]to kiss my sons and my
daughters? now hast thou thou hast now done
foolishly. foolishly in so doing. 29 It is [j]in the
power of my hand to do you
hurt: but the [k]God of your fa-
ther spake unto me yesternight,
saying, Take heed to thyself thou heed that thou
speak not to Jacob [l]either good
or bad. 30 And now, *though* thou
wouldest needs be gone, because
thou sore longedst after thy fa-
ther's house, *yet* wherefore hast
thou [n]stolen my gods? 31 And
Jacob answered and said to
Laban, Because I was afraid:
for I said, Lest Peradventure thou shouldest wouldest
take by force thy daughters from
me by force. 32 [a]With whomsoever
thou findest thy gods, he shall let him not
live: before our brethren discern
thou what is thine with me, and
take it to thee. For Jacob knew
not that Rachel had stolen them.
33 And Laban went into Jacob's
tent, and into Leah's tent, and
into the tent of the two maidservants two maidservants' tents;
but he found them not. And he Then
went went he out of Leah's tent, and
entered into Rachel's tent.
34 Now Rachel had taken the
teraphim, images, and put them in the
camel's furniture, and sat upon
them. And Laban felt about §searched all
the tent, but found them not.
35 And she said to her father,
Let not my lord be angry it not displease my lord that I can-
not [f]rise up before thee; for
the manner custom of women is upon me.
And he searched, but found not
the teraphim. images. 36 And Jacob was
wroth, and chode with Laban:
and Jacob answered and said
to Laban, What is my trespass?
what is my sin, that thou hast
so hotly pursued after me?
37 Whereas thou hast felt about §searched all
my stuff, what hast thou found
of all thy household stuff? set
it here before my brethren and
[i]thy brethren, that they may
judge betwixt us two. both. 38 This
twenty years have I been with
thee; thy ewes and thy she-goats she goats
have not cast their young, and
the rams of thy flocks flock have I not
eaten. 39 That which was torn
of beasts I brought not unto
thee; I bare the loss of it; [m]of
my hand didst thou require it,
whether stolen by day day, or stolen
by night. 40 Thus I was; in the
day the drought consumed me,
and the frost by night; and my

a Cp. ch. 44. 9.
b Ex. 23. 31. Ps. 72. 8. Isai. 27. 12, *al.*
c 2 Kin. 12. 17. Luke 9. 51.
d See ch. 20. 3.
e ch. 24. 50. Num. 24. 13. 2 Sam. 13. 22.
f Cp. Lev. 19. 32.
g ver. 20.
h ver. 55. Ruth 1. 9, 14. 1 Kin. 19. 20. Acts 20. 37.
i ver. 54.
j Deut. 28. 32. Neh. 5. 5 (Heb.). Prov. 3. 27. Mic. 2. 1.
k ver. 42, 53. ch. 28. 13.
l ver. 24.
m Cp. Ex. 22. 12.
n ver. 19. Judg. 18. 24.

R.V. [1] Heb. *stole the heart of Laban the Aramean.* [2] That is, the Euphrates. [3] Heb. *didst steal me.*
A.V. * Heb. *the heart of Laban.* † Heb. *from good to bad.* ‡ Heb. *hast stolen me.* § Heb. *felt.*

sleep (fled / departed) from mine eyes.
41 These twenty years have I been / Thus have I been twenty years in thy
house; [b]I served thee fourteen
years for thy two daughters, and
six years for thy (flock / cattle): and [c]thou
hast changed my wages ten times.
42 [d]Except the God of my father,
the God of Abraham, and the
[e](Fear / fear) of Isaac, had been with me,
surely (now hadst thou / thou hadst) sent me away
(now) empty. [f]God hath seen mine
affliction and the labour of my
hands, and [h]rebuked thee yester-
night. 43 And Laban answered
and said unto Jacob, (The / These) daugh-
ters are my daughters, and (the / these)
children are my children, and
(the flocks / these cattle) are my (flocks, / cattle,) and all that
thou seest is mine: and what
can I do this day unto these my
daughters, or unto their children
which they have (borne? / born?) 44 And (Now
now come, / therefore come thou,) [k]let us make a
covenant, I and thou; and [l]let
it be for a witness between me
and thee. 45 And Jacob [m]took
a stone, and set it up for a pillar.
46 And Jacob said unto his bre-
thren, Gather stones; and they
took stones, and made an heap:
and they did eat there (by / upon) the
heap. 47 And Laban called it
[1]q*Jegar-sahadutha: but Jacob
called it [2]†Galeed. 48 And La-
ban said, [r]This heap is (witness / a witness)
between me and thee this day.
Therefore was the name of it
called (Galeed: / Galeed;) 49 [s]and (‡Mizpah, / ‡Mizpah;) for
he said, The LORD watch be-
tween me and thee, when we
are [4]absent one from another.
50 If thou shalt afflict my
daughters, (and / or) if thou shalt take
(other) wives beside my daughters,
no man is with us; see, [v]God is
witness betwixt me and thee.
51 And Laban said to Jacob, Be-
hold this heap, and behold (the / this)

a ver. 43, 44.
b ch. 29. 27, 28.
c ver. 7.
d Ps. 124. 1, 2.
e ver. 53.
f See ch. 29. 32.
g ver. 42.
h ver. 29.
i ver. 37.
[Ch. 32. 1 in Heb.]
j ver. 28, 43.
k ch. 26. 28.
l Josh. 24. 27.
m ch. 28. 18.
n Cp. Josh. 5. 14 & Luke 2. 13.
o Josh. 21. 38. 2 Sam. 2. 8 & 17. 24, 27. 1 Kin. 2. 8.
p ch. 36. 8, 9. Deut. 2. 5. Josh. 24. 4.
q Cp. ver. 20 & ch. 28. 5 & mg.
r ver. 44.
s Judg. 11. 29, 34.
t ch. 33. 8, 15.
u ch. 33. 1.
v Judg. 11. 10. 1 Sam. 12. 5. Jer. 42. 5. Mic. 1. 2. Cp. Job 16. 19.
w ch. 35. 3.

pillar, which I have (set / cast) betwixt
me and (thee. / thee;) 52 [a]This heap be
witness, and (the / this) pillar be witness,
that I will not pass over this
heap to thee, and that thou
shalt not pass over this heap
and this pillar unto me, for
harm. 53 The God of Abraham,
and the God of Nahor, the [5]God
of their father, judge betwixt
us. And Jacob sware by the
[g](Fear / fear) of his father Isaac. 54 (And / Then)
Jacob §offered (a sacrifice in the mountain, / sacrifice upon the mount,)
and called [i]his brethren to eat
bread: and they did eat bread,
and tarried all night in the
(mountain. / mount.) 55 And early in the morn-
ing Laban rose up, and kissed
[j]his sons and his daughters,
and blessed them: and Laban
departed, and returned unto his
place. 1 And Jacob went
32 on his way, and the angels
of God met him. 2 And
(Jacob said when he saw them, / when Jacob saw them, he said,) This is God's
[n]host: and he called the name
of that place [6o]‖Mahanaim.

3 And Jacob sent messengers
before him to Esau his brother
unto the land of [p]Seir, the **(field / country)
of Edom. 4 And he commanded
them, saying, Thus shall ye (say / speak)
unto my lord Esau; (Thus saith thy / Thy servant)
(servant Jacob, / Jacob saith thus,) I have sojourned
with Laban, and stayed (there) un-
til now: 5 and I have oxen, and
(asses and / asses,) flocks, and (menservants / menservants,) and
(maidservants / womenservants): and I have sent to
tell my lord, that [t]I may find
grace in thy sight. 6 And the
messengers returned to Jacob,
saying, We came to thy brother
Esau, and (moreover / also) [u]he cometh to
meet thee, and four hundred
men with him. 7 Then Jacob
was [w]greatly afraid and (was) dis-
tressed: and he divided the

R.V. [1] That is, *The heap of witness*, in Aramaic. [2] That is, *The heap of witness*, in Hebrew. [3] That is, *The watch-tower*. [4] Heb. *hidden*. [5] Or, *gods* [6] That is, *Two hosts* or *companies*.
A.V. * That is, *The heap of witness*. Chald. † That is, *The heap of witness*. Heb. ‡ That is, *A beacon*, or, *watch-tower*. § Or, *killed beasts*. ‖ That is, *Two hosts*, or, *camps*. ** Heb. *field*.

people that was with him, and
the flocks, and the herds, and the
camels, into two companies; 8 and
he said, If Esau come to the one
company, and smite it, then the
other company which is left shall
escape. 9 And Jacob said, [a]O
God of my father Abraham, and
God of my father Isaac, O LORD, the LORD
which [b]saidst unto me, Return
unto thy country, and to thy
kindred, and I will do thee good:
10 [1c*]I am not worthy of the
least of all the mercies, and of
all the truth, which thou hast
shewed unto thy servant; for
with my staff I passed over this
Jordan; and now I am become
two companies. 11 Deliver me, I
pray thee, from the hand of my
brother, from the hand of Esau:
for [d]I fear him, lest he will come
and smite me, and the mother
†with the children. 12 And [e]thou
saidst, I will surely do thee good,
and make thy seed as the sand
of the sea, which cannot be
numbered for multitude. 13 And
he lodged there that same night;
and took of that which he had with him came to his hand [h]a present for Esau his brother; 14 two hundred she-goats and twenty he-goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams, 15 thirty milch camels and their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she-asses and ten foals. 16 And he delivered
them into the hand of his servants, every drove by itself; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove. 17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee? 18 then thou shalt say, *They be* thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, he also is behind us. 19 And he commanded also the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him; 20 and ye shall say, Moreover, behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept ‡of me. 21 So the present passed over before him: and he himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two handmaids, and his eleven children, and passed over the ford of [f]Jabbok. 23 And he took them, and §sent them over the stream, and sent over that he had. 24 And Jacob was left alone; and there [g]wrestled a man with him until the ‖breaking of the day. 25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was strained, as he wrestled with him. 26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, [i]I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. 28 And he said, [j]Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but 2**Israel: for 3[k]thou hast 4striven as a prince hast thou power with God and [l]with men, and hast prevailed. 29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, [m]Wherefore is it that thou

[a] ch. 28. 13 & 31. 42, 53.
[b] ch. 31. 3, 13.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 18.
[d] Cp. Prov. 18. 19.
[e] ch. 28. 13—15.
[f] Deut. 2. 37 & 3. 16. Josh. 12. 2.
[g] Hos. 12. 3, 4.
[h] ch. 43. 11. Cp. Prov. 17. 8 & 18. 16 & 19. 6 & 21. 14.
[i] Cp. Luke 18. 1. See Matt. 15. 21—28.
[j] ch. 35. 10. 2 Kin. 17. 34.
[k] Hos. 12. 3, 4.
[l] ch. 33. 4.
[m] Judg. 13. 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *I am less than all &c.* [2] That is, *He who striveth with God*, or, *God striveth.* [3] The Sept. and Vulgate have, *thou hast had power with God, and thou shalt prevail against men.* [4] Or, *had power with*
A.V. * Heb. *I am less than all, &c.* † Heb. *upon.* ‡ Heb. *my face.* § Heb. *caused to pass.* ‖ Heb. *ascending of the morning.* ** That is, *A prince of God.*

dost ask after my name? And
he blessed him there. 30 And
Jacob called the name of the
place [1]*Peniel: for, said he, [c]I have
seen God face to face, and my
life is preserved. 31 And the sun as he
rose upon him as he passed over [d]Penuel,
passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him,
and he halted upon his thigh.
32 Therefore the children of Is-
rael eat not of the sinew of the which
hip shrank, which is upon the hollow
of the thigh, unto this day: be-
cause he touched the hollow
of Jacob's thigh in the sinew
of the hip.
that shrank.

33 1 And Jacob lifted up
his eyes, and looked, and,
behold, [h]Esau came, and
with him four hundred men.
And he divided the children
unto Leah, and unto Rachel,
and unto the two handmaids.
2 And he put the handmaids
and their children foremost, and
Leah and her children after, and
Rachel and Joseph hindermost.
3 And he himself passed over be-
fore them, and [j]bowed himself
to the ground seven times, until
he came near to his brother.
4 [k]And Esau ran to meet him,
and embraced him, [l]and fell on
his neck, and kissed him: and
they wept. 5 And he lifted up
his eyes, and saw the women
and the children; and said,
Who are these those †with thee? And
he said, [o]The children which
God hath graciously given thy
servant. 6 Then the handmaids handmaidens
came near, they and their child-
ren, and they bowed themselves.
7 And Leah also and with her children
came near, and bowed them-
selves: and after came Joseph
near and Rachel, and they bow-
ed themselves. 8 And he said,

a ch. 32. 16.
b ver. 15. ch. 32. 5.
c ch. 16. 13. Ex. 24. 10, 11. Deut. 5. 24. Judg. 6. 22 & 13. 22. Cp. Ex. 33. 20 & Isai. 6. 5.
d Judg. 8. 8, 17. 1 Kin. 12. 25.
e ch. 18. 5 & 19. 8.
f Judg. 1. 15 (for mg.). 1 Sam. 25. 27 & 30. 26 (mg. for mg.). 2 Kin. 5. 15.
g Phil. 4. 18 (for mg.).
h ch. 32. 6.
i Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 25, 27 & 2 Kin. 5. 23.
j ch. 18. 2 & 42. 6 & 43. 26.
k ch. 32. 28.
l ch. 45. 14.
m ch. 32. 3.
n ver. 8. ch. 34. 11 & 47. 25. Ruth 2. 13.
o ch. 48. 9. Ps. 127. 3. Isai. 8. 18.
p ch. 32. 3.
q Josh. 13. 27. Judg. 8. 5. Ps. 60. 6.
r John 3. 23 (for mg.) (?).
s Josh. 24. 1. Judg. 9. 1. Ps. 60. 6. Acts 7. 16.

‡What meanest thou by [a]all this company drove which I met? And he
said, [b]To These are to find grace in the
sight of my lord. 9 And Esau
said, I have enough; enough, my brother, brother;
§keep let that thou hast be thine. unto thyself.
10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray
thee, if now I have found grace
in thy sight, then receive my
present at my hand: [2e]forasmuch as for therefore
I have seen thy face, as one though I
seeth had seen the face of God, and thou
wast pleased with me. 11 Take,
I pray thee, my [3f]gift blessing that is
brought to thee; because God
hath dealt graciously with me,
and because I have [4g]‖enough.
And he [i]urged him, and he
took it. 12 And he said, Let us
take our journey, and let us
go, and I will go before thee.
13 And he said unto him, My lord
knoweth that the children are
tender, and that the flocks and
herds with me give suck young are with me: and if
men they should overdrive them one
day, all the flocks flock will die. 14 Let
my lord, I pray thee, pass over
before his servant: and I will
lead on softly, **according to the as
pace of the cattle that is goeth before
me and according to the pace of the children, the children be able to endure,
until I come unto my lord [m]unto
Seir. 15 And Esau said, Let me
now ††leave with thee some of the
folk that are with me. And he
said, ‡‡What needeth it? [n]let me
find grace in the sight of my
lord. 16 So Esau returned that
day on his way unto [p]Seir.
17 And Jacob journeyed to [q]Suc-
coth, and built him an house,
and made booths for his cattle:
therefore the name of the place
is called [5]§§Succoth.
18 And Jacob came [6r]in peace to the to Shalem, a
city of [s]Shechem, which is in

R.V. 1 That is, *The face of God.* 2 Or, *for therefore have I seen* 3 Heb. *blessing.* 4 Heb. *all.* 5 That is, *Booths.* 6 Or, *to Shalem, a city*
A.V. * That is, *The face of God.* † Heb. *to thee?* ‡ Heb. *What is all this band to thee?* § Heb. *be that to thee that is thine.* ‖ Heb. *all things.* ** Heb. *according to the foot of the work, &c. and according to the foot of the children.* †† Heb. *set*, or, *place.* ‡‡ Heb. *Wherefore is this?* §§ That is, *Booths.*

the land of Canaan, when he came from Paddan-aram; (Padan-aram) and (encamped pitched) his tent before the city. 19 And [c]he bought (the a) parcel of (ground, a field,) where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of [e]Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred [1f*]pieces of money. 20 And he erected there an altar, and called it [2†]El-elohe-Israel.

34 1 And [h]Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land. 2 And (when) Shechem the son of [i]Hamor the Hivite, (the) prince of the (land, country,) saw (her; her, and) he took her, and lay with her, and (humbled ‡defiled) her. 3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake [3k§]kindly unto the damsel. 4 And Shechem [l]spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife. 5 (Now And) Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his (daughter; daughter: and) his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob held his peace until they (came. were come.) 6 And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him. 7 And the sons of Jacob came (in from out of) the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and [m]they were very wroth, because he [n]had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; [p]which thing ought not to be done. 8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her (unto) him to wife. 9 And make ye marriages with (us; us,) and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you. 10 And ye shall dwell with us: and [s]the land shall be before you; dwell and [a]trade ye therein, and [b]get you possessions therein. 11 And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, [d]Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give. 12 Ask me never so much [g]dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife. 13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father (with guile, deceitfully,) and (spake, said,) because he had defiled Dinah their (sister, sister:) 14 and (they) said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for [j]that were a reproach unto us: 15 (only on this condition But in this) will we consent unto you: (if If) ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised; 16 then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people. 17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone. 18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son. 19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and [o]he was (honoured above more honourable than) all the house of his father. 20 And Hamor and Shechem his son [q]came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying, 21 These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and [r]trade therein; (for, behold, the land is for the land, behold, it is) large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our

a ver. 21. ch. 42. 34.
b ch. 47. 27.
c Josh. 24. 32. John 4. 5.
d See ch. 33. 15.
e Acts 7. 16.
f Job 42. 11 (mg. for mg.).
g Ex. 22. 16, 17. 1 Sam. 18. 25. Cp. Deut. 22. 29.
h ch. 30. 21.
i Acts 7. 16.
j Josh. 5. 9.
k 2 Sam. 19. 7 (for mg.). Isai. 40. 2 (mg. for mg.). Hos. 2. 14 (mg. for mg.).
l Cp. Judg. 14. 2.
m ch. 49. 7.
n Josh. 7. 15. Judg. 20. 6.
o Cp. 1 Chr. 4. 9.
p ver. 31. ch. 20. 9. 2 Sam. 13. 12.
q See Ruth 4. 1.
r ver. 10. ch. 42. 34.
s ch. 13. 9 & 20. 15.

R.V. 1 Heb. *kesitah.* 2 That is, *God, the God of Israel.* 3 Heb. *to the heart of the damsel.*
A.V. * Or, *lambs.* † That is, *God the God of Israel.* ‡ Heb. *humbled her.* § Heb. *to the heart of the damsel.*

daughters. 22 Only (on this condition herein) will the men consent unto us (for) to dwell with us, to (become be) one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised. 23 Shall not their cattle and their substance and (all their beasts every beast of theirs) be ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us. 24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that [e]went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city. 25 And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, [i]Simeon and Levi, [j]Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city [1]unawares, (boldly,) and slew all the males. 26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the *edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went (forth. out.) 27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister. 28 They took their (flocks sheep,) and their (herds oxen,) and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the (field; field,) 29 and all their wealth, and all their little (ones ones,) and their (wives, wives) took they (captive captive,) and (spoiled, spoiled) even all that was in the house. 30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, [p]Ye have troubled (me, me) [r]to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among [s]the Canaanites and the Perizzites: (and, and) I [t]being few in number, they (will shall) gather themselves together against (me me,) and (smite slay) me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house. 31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

a ch. 28. 19.
b ch. 27. 43.
c ch. 18. 19. Josh. 24. 15.
d Cp. ch. 31. 19 & Josh. 24. 23 & 1 Sam. 7. 3.
e Cp. ch. 23. 10.
f Ex. 19. 10.
g ch. 32. 7, 24.
h ch. 28. 20 & 31. 3.
i See ch. 49. 5—7
j ch. 29. 33, 34 & 30. 21.
k Josh. 24. 26. Judg. 9. 6.
l Cp. Ex. 15. 16 & 23. 27 & Deut. 11. 25 & Josh. 2. 9 & 2 Chr. 14. 14 & mg.
m ch. 28. 19.
n ver. 1.
o ch. 24. 59.
p Josh. 7. 25.
q ver. 4 & mg.
r Ex. 5. 21. 1 Sam. 13. 4 & 27. 12. 2 Sam. 10. 6 & 16. 21. 1 Chr. 19. 6 (Heb.).
s ch. 13. 7 & 15. 20, 21.
t 1 Chr. 16. 19. Ps. 105. 12.
u Cp. ch. 17. 5, 15.
v ch. 32. 28.

35 1 And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to [a]Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, (who that) appeared unto thee [b]when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother. 2 Then Jacob said unto his [c]household, and to all that were with him, Put away [d]the strange gods that are among you, and [f](purify yourselves, be clean,) and change your garments: 3 and let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, [g]who answered me in the day of my distress, and [h]was with me in the way which I went. 4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and (the rings *all their* earrings) which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under [k]the [2]oak which was by Shechem. 5 And they journeyed: and (3[l]a great terror the terror of God) was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. 6 So Jacob came to [m]Luz, which is in the land of (Canaan Canaan,) (the same is that *is*, Beth-el), (Beth-el,) he and all the people that were with him. 7 And he built there an altar, and called the place [4]†El-beth-el: because [n]there God (was revealed appeared) unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother. 8 (And But) [o]Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried (below beneath) Beth-el under [q](the an) oak: and the name of it was called [5]Allon-bacuth. ‡Allon-bachuth.

9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came (from Paddan-aram, out of Padan-aram,) and blessed him. 10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: [u]thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but [v]Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel.

R.V. [1] Or, *boldly* [2] Or, *terebinth* [3] Heb. *a terror of God.* [4] That is, *The God of Beth-el.* [5] That is, *The oak of weeping.*
A.V. * Heb. *mouth.* † That is, *The God of Beth-el.* ‡ That is, *The oak of weeping.*

11 And God said unto him, [a]I
am [1]God Almighty: be [c]fruitful
and multiply; [d]a nation and a
company of nations shall be of
thee, and kings shall come out
of thy loins; 12 and [e]the land
which I gave unto Abraham and
Isaac, to thee I will give it, and
to thy seed after thee will I give
the land. 13 And God [f]went up
from him in the place where he
spake talked with him. 14 And Jacob
[g]set up a pillar in the place
where he spake talked with him, even a
pillar of stone: and he poured
out a drink offering thereon, and
he poured oil thereon. 15 And
Jacob called the name of the
place where God spake with
him, [k]Beth-el. 16 And they jour-
neyed from Beth-el; and there
was still some but *a little way to come to
Ephrath: and Rachel travailed,
and she had hard labour. 17 And
it came to pass, when she was in
hard labour, that the midwife
said unto her, Fear not; for now
[p]thou shalt have another son. this son also.
18 And it came to pass, as her
soul was in departing (for she
died), that she called his name
[2]†Ben-oni: [r]but his father called
him [3]‡Benjamin. 19 And [t]Ra-
chel died, and was buried in the
way to [u]Ephrath (the same is Beth-lehem). Ephrath, which is Beth-lehem.
20 And Jacob set up a pillar up-
on her grave: the same that is [v]the Pillar pillar
of Rachel's grave unto this day.
21 And Israel journeyed, and
spread his tent beyond the
[w]tower of Eder. Edar. 22 And it came
to pass, while when Israel dwelt in that
land, that Reuben went and
[x]lay with Bilhah his father's
concubine: and Israel heard
of it.

Now the sons of Jacob were
twelve: 23 the sons of Leah;

a See ch. 17. 1.
b For ver. 23—26, see ch. 46. 8—27 & Ex. 1. 2—4.
c ch. 28. 3 & 48. 4.
d ch. 17. 5, 6, 16 & 26. 4.
e ch. 12. 7 & 13. 15 & 17. 8 & 26. 3 & 28. 13.
f ch. 17. 22.
g ch. 28. 18 & 31. 45.
h ch. 13. 18 & 23. 19.
i ch. 23. 2. Josh. 14. 15 & 15. 13.
j ch. 15. 15 & 25. 8.
k ch. 28. 19.
l ch. 25. 9 & 49. 31.
m ch. 25. 30.
n ch. 26. 34.
o ver. 14, 18, 25.
p ch. 30. 24.
q Cp. ch. 28. 9.
r Cp. Luke 1. 59, 60.
s ver. 10. 1 Chr. 1. 35.
t ch. 48. 7.
u Ruth 1. 2 & 4. 11. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6, 16—18.
v 1 Sam. 10. 2. Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 18.
w Mic. 4. 8 (mg.).
x ch. 49. 4. 1 Chr. 5. 1. Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 22 & 20. 3 & 1 Cor. 5. 1.
y ch. 13. 6.
z ch. 17. 8 & 23. 4 & 28. 4 & 37. 1. Heb. 11. 9.

[b]Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and
Simeon, and Levi, and Judah,
and Issachar, and Zebulun:
24 the sons of Rachel; Joseph Joseph, and
Benjamin: 25 and the sons of
Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan Dan,
and Naphtali: 26 and the sons
of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad Gad,
and Asher: these are the sons
of Jacob, which were born to
him in Paddan-aram. Padan-aram. 27 And Jacob
came unto Isaac his father to unto
[h]Mamre, to [i]Kiriath-arba (the same is unto the city of Arbah, which is Hebron), Hebron,
where Abraham and Isaac
sojourned. 28 And the days of
Isaac were an hundred and four-
score years. 29 And Isaac gave
up the ghost, and died, [j]and
was gathered unto his people,
being old and full of days; days: and
Esau and Jacob [l]his sons his sons Esau and Jacob
buried him.

36 1 Now these are the
generations of Esau (the same Esau, who is [m]Edom). Edom.
2 Esau [n]took his
wives of the daughters of Ca-
naan; Adah the daughter of
Elon the Hittite, and [o]Oholibamah Aholibamah
the daughter of Anah, Anah the [4]daugh-
ter of Zibeon the Hivite; 3 and
[q]Basemath Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sis-
ter of Nebaioth. Nebajoth. 4 And Adah bare
to Esau [s]Eliphaz; and Basemath Bashemath
bare Reuel; 5 and Oholibamah Aholibamah bare
Jeush, and Jalam, Jaalam, and Korah:
these are the sons of Esau,
which were born unto him in
the land of Canaan. 6 And
Esau took his wives, and his
sons, and his daughters, and all
the souls §persons of his house, and his
cattle, and all his beasts, and all
his possessions, substance, which he had gathered got
in the land of Canaan; and
went into a land away from the country from the face of his
brother Jacob. 7 [y]For their
substance was too great for them to riches were more than that they might dwell
together; and [z]the land of their wherein
sojournings they were strangers could not bear

R.V. [1] Heb. *El Shaddai.* [2] That is, *The son of my sorrow.* [3] That is, *The son of the right hand.* [4] Some ancient authorities have, *son.* See ver. 24.
A.V. * Heb. *a little piece of ground.* † That is, *The son of my sorrow.* ‡ That is, *The son of the right hand.* § Heb. *souls.*

them because of their cattle.
8 And Esau dwelt (Thus dwelt Esau) in [a]mount Seir:
[c]Esau is Edom. 9 And these
are the generations of Esau the
father of [1][f*]the Edomites in
mount Seir: 10 these are the
names of Esau's sons; [g]Eliphaz
the son of Adah the wife of
Esau, Reuel the son of (Basemath, Bashemath)
the wife of Esau. 11 And the
sons of Eliphaz were Teman,
Omar, [2]†Zepho, and Gatam, and
Kenaz. 12 And Timna was con-
cubine to Eliphaz Esau's son;
and she bare to Eliphaz [h]Ama-
lek: these (are, were) the sons of Adah
Esau's wife. 13 And these are
the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and
Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah:
these were the sons of (Basemath, Bashemath)
Esau's wife. 14 And these were
the sons of [i](Oholibamah, Aholibamah) the daugh-
ter of (Anah, Anah) the daughter of Zi-
beon, Esau's wife: and she bare
to Esau Jeush, and (Jalam, Jaalam), and
Korah. 15 These (are, were) [j]the [3]dukes
of the sons of Esau: [k]the sons
of Eliphaz the firstborn (son) of
Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar,
duke Zepho, duke Kenaz, 16 duke
Korah, duke Gatam, (and) duke
Amalek: these are the dukes
that came of Eliphaz in the land
of Edom; these (are, were) the sons of
Adah. 17 And these are the
sons of [m]Reuel Esau's son; duke
Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Sham-
mah, duke Mizzah: these are the
dukes that came of Reuel in the
land of Edom; these are the
sons of (Basemath, Bashemath) Esau's wife.
18 And these are the sons of
[o](Oholibamah, Aholibamah) Esau's wife; duke
Jeush, duke (Jalam, Jaalam), duke Korah:
these (are, were) the dukes that came
of (Oholibamah, Aholibamah) the daughter of
Anah, Esau's wife. 19 These
are the sons of Esau, (who is Edom,)
and these are their dukes:
(the same is Edom.)
20 [d]These are the sons of [e]Seir
the Horite, (the inhabitants of, who inhabited) the
land; (Lotan, Lotan), and (Shobal, Shobal), and (Zibeon, Zibeon),
and Anah, 21 and (Dishon, Dishon), and
(Ezer, Ezer), and Dishan: these are the
dukes (that came) of the Horites, the
children of Seir in the land of
Edom. 22 And the children of
Lotan were Hori and [4]‡Hemam;
and Lotan's sister was Timna.
23 And (these are) the children of
Shobal (were these; [5]Alvan, §Alvan), and (Mana-
hath, Manahath), and Ebal, [6](Shepho, ‖Shepho), and Onam.
24 And these are the children
of Zibeon; (Aiah, both Ajah), and Anah:
this (is, was that) Anah (who, that) found the
(hot springs, mules) in the wilderness, as
he fed the asses of Zibeon his
father. 25 And (these are) the child-
ren of Anah (were these; Dishon, Dishon), and
[i](Oholibamah, Aholibamah) the daughter of Anah.
26 And these are the children of
[7]Dishon; [8](Hemdan, **Hemdan), and (Eshban, Eshban), and
(Ithran, Ithran), and Cheran. 27 These are the
children of Ezer (are these; The, Bilhan, Bilhan),
and (Zaavan, Zaavan), and [9]††Akan. 28 These (The)
are the children of Dishan (are these;
(Uz, Uz), and Aran. 29 These are the
dukes that came of the Horites;
[l]duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke
Zibeon, duke Anah, 30 duke Di-
shon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan:
these are the dukes that came
of (the Horites, according to, Hori, among) their dukes
in the land of Seir.
31 And [n]these are the kings
that reigned in the land of
Edom, before there reigned any
king over the children of Israel.
32 And Bela the son of Beor
reigned in (Edom; Edom:) and the name of
his city was Dinhabah. 33 And
Bela died, and Jobab the son of
Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his
stead. 34 And Jobab died, and
Husham of the land of (the Temanites, Temani)

a See ch. 32. 3.
b ver. 1, 8.
c ver. 1, 19.
d For ver. 20—28, see 1 Chr. 1. 38—42.
e ch. 14. 6. Deut. 2. 12, 22.
f ver. 43.
g ver. 4.
h Num. 24. 20. 1 Sam. 15. 2, 3. See Ex. 17. 8—16, *al.*
i ver. 2.
j Ex. 15. 15.
k ver. 11, 12.
l ver. 20.
m ver. 13.
n For ver. 31—43, see 1 Chr. 1. 43—54.
o ver. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Edom.* [2] In 1 Chr. 1. 36, *Zephi.* [3] Or, *chiefs* [4] In 1 Chr. 1. 39, *Homam.* [5] In 1 Chr. 1. 40, *Alian.* [6] In 1 Chr. 1. 40, *Shephi.* [7] Heb. *Dishan.* [8] In 1 Chr. 1. 41, *Hamran.* [9] In 1 Chr. 1. 42, *Jaakan.*
A.V. * Heb. *Edom.* † Or, *Zephi.* ‡ Or, *Homam.* § Or, *Alian.* ‖ Or, *Shephi.* ** Or, *Amram.* †† Or, *Jakan.*

reigned in his stead. 35 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith. 36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. 37 And Samlah died, and Shaul (Saul) of [a]Rehoboth by the (River river) reigned in his stead. 38 And Shaul (Saul) died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. 39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and [1*]Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was [2]Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of (Me-zahab. Mezahab.) 40 And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke (Timna, Timnah,) duke [3†]Alvah, duke (Jetheth; Jetheth,) 41 duke (Oholibamah, Aholibamah,) duke Elah, duke [d](Pinon; Pinon,) 42 duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke (Mibzar; Mibzar,) 43 duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their (possession. possession:) (This he) is Esau the father of [4e‡]the Edomites.

37 1 And Jacob dwelt in [f]the land (of his father's §wherein his father sojournings, was a stranger,) in the land of Canaan. 2 These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and (he was a lad the lad *was*) with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought [i](the evil report of them unto their unto his father their evil) father. report.) 3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was [m]the son of his old age: and he made him [5n]a coat of many ‖colours. 4 And (when) his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his (brethren; and brethren,) they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him. 5 And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it (to) his brethren: and they hated him yet the more. 6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed: 7 for, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, [b]my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves (came stood) round about, and [c]made obeisance to my sheaf. 8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words. 9 And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it (to) his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed (yet a dream a dream more); and, behold, the sun and the moon and (the) eleven stars [c]made obeisance to me. 10 And he told it to his father, and to his (brethren; brethren:) and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and [g]thy mother and thy brethren indeed come [h]to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth? 11 And [i]his brethren envied him; [j]but his father (kept observed) the saying (in mind). 12 And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in [k]Shechem. 13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I. 14 And he said to him, (Go, Go now, I pray thee,) **see whether it be well with thy

a ch. 10. 11 (?). Cp. ch. 26. 22.
b ch. 42. 6, 9.
c ch. 43. 26 & 44. 14.
d Cp. Num. 33. 42.
e ver. 9.
f See ch. 36. 7.
g Cp. ch. 35. 18.
h ver. 7, 9.
i Acts 7. 9.
j Cp. Luke 2. 19, 51.
k See ch. 33. 18.
l Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 23, 24.
m ch. 44. 20.
n ver. 23, 32. 2 Sam. 13. 18 & mg.

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 1. 50, and some ancient authorities, *Hadad.* [2] In 1 Chr. 1. 50, *Pai.* [3] In 1 Chr. 1. 51, *Aliah.* [4] Heb. *Edom.* [5] Or, *a long garment with sleeves*

A.V. * 1 Chr. 1. 50, *Hadad Pai.* After his death was an Aristocracy, Ex. 15. 15. † Or, *Aliah.* ‡ Heb. *Edom.* § Heb. *of his father's sojournings.* ‖ Or, *pieces.* ** Heb. *see the peace of thy brethren, &c.*

brethren, and well with the flock; (flocks;) and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of [d]Hebron, and he came to Shechem. 15 And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou? 16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they are feeding (feed) (the flock.) (their flocks.) 17 And the man said, They are departed hence: (hence;) for I heard them say, Let us go to [h]Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in [h]Dothan. 18 And (when) they saw him afar off, (and even) before he came near unto them, [j]they conspired against him to slay him. 19 And they said one to another, Behold, this [1*]dreamer cometh. 20 Come now therefore, and [l]let us slay him, and cast him into (one of the pits,) (some pit,) and we will say, (An) (Some) evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams. 21 And [o]Reuben heard it, and (he) delivered him out of their (hand.) (hands;) and said, Let us not (take his life.) (kill him.) 22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no (blood;) (blood, *but*) cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, (but) (and) lay no hand upon (him:) (him;) [p]that he might (deliver) (rid) him out of their (hand,) (hands,) to (restore) (deliver) him to his (father.) (father again.) 23 And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph (out) of his coat, [r](the) (*his*) coat of many [†]colours that was on him; 24 and they took him, and [s]cast him into (the) (a) pit: and the pit was empty, there was no water in it. 25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a [4]travelling company of [b]Ishmaelites (Ishmeelites) came from (Gilead) (Gilead) with their camels bearing [2c]spicery and [3]balm and [4]myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt. 26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it [e]if we slay our (brother) (brother,) and conceal his blood? 27 Come, and let us sell him to the (Ishmaelites,) (Ishmeelites,) and [f]let not our hand be upon him; for he is our (brother,) (brother *and*) our flesh. And his brethren (hearkened unto him.) (‡were content.) 28 (And) (Then) there passed by [g]Midianites, (Midianites) merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and [i]sold Joseph to the (Ishmaelites) (Ishmeelites) for twenty pieces of (silver.) (silver:) (And) (and) they brought Joseph into Egypt. 29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he [k]rent his clothes. 30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child [m]is not; and I, whither shall I go? 31 And they took [n]Joseph's coat, and killed a (he-goat,) (kid of the goats,) and dipped the coat in the blood; 32 and they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it be thy son's coat or (not.) (no.) 33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; [q]an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt (torn) (rent) in pieces. 34 And Jacob rent his (garments,) (clothes,) and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days. 35 And all his sons and all his daughters [t]rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For [u]I will go down (to) (into) [5v]the grave (to) (unto) my son mourning. (And) (Thus) his father wept for

a Job 6. 19. Isai. 21. 13.
b Cp. ver. 28, 36 & ch. 39. 1.
c ch. 43. 11. Jer. 8. 22 & 46. 11.
d ch. 13. 18 & 35. 27.
e ver. 20.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 17.
g ver. 36. Judg. 8. 22, 24.
h 2 Kin. 6. 13. Cp. Judith 4. 6 & 7. 3, 18 & 8. 3.
i ch. 45. 4. Ps. 105. 17. Acts 7. 9. Cp. Wisdom 10. 13.
j Cp. Ps. 37. 12, 32.
k ch. 44. 13. Num. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11 & 3. 31. Job 1. 20. Matt. 26. 65, *al.*
l ver. 26.
m ch. 42. 13, 32, 36 & 44. 31. Jer. 31. 15. Lam. 5. 7.
n ver. 23.
o ch. 42. 22.
p ver. 29, 30.
q ver. 20. ch. 44. 28.
r ver. 3.
s Cp. Jer. 38. 6 & Lam. 3. 53.
t Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 17.
u ch. 42. 38 & 44. 29, 31.
v Isai. 5. 14 (mg. for mg.).

R.V. [1] Heb. *master of dreams.* [2] Or, *gum tragacanth* Or, *storax* [3] Or, *mastic* [4] Or, *ladanum* [5] Heb. *Sheol*, the name of the abode of the dead, answering to the Greek Hades, Acts 2. 27.
A.V. * Heb. *master of dreams.* † Or, *pieces.* ‡ Heb. *hearkened.*

him. 36 And [a]the [1]Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an *officer of Pharaoh's, [c]the [2]†captain of the guard.

38 1 And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and [e]turned in to a certain [f]Adullamite, whose name was Hirah. 2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name was [i]Shua; and he took her, and went in unto her. 3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name [k]Er. 4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name [k]Onan. 5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son, and called his name [k]Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him. 6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, and her name was Tamar. 7 And Er, Judah's firstborn, [m]was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him. 8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto [n]thy brother's wife, and [o]perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her, and raise up seed to thy brother. 9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest he should give seed to his brother. 10 And the thing which he did was evil in the sight of the LORD: ‡displeased he slew him also. 11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, [r]Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shelah my son be grown up: for he said, Lest peradventure he also die, like his brethren. And Tamar went and dwelt [s]in her father's house.

[a] ver. 28. Cp. ver. 25 & ch. 39. 1.
[b] ch. 24. 67 & 37. 35. 2 Sam. 13. 39.
[c] ch 40. 3, 4 & 41. 10, 12.
[d] Josh. 15. 10, 57 (?). Judg. 14. 1.
[e] ver. 16. ch. 19. 3. 2 Kin. 4. 8.
[f] 1 Sam. 22. 1. 2 Sam. 23. 13. 1 Chr. 11. 15. Mic. 1. 15.
[g] Judith 10. 3.
[h] Cp. ver. 19 & ch. 24. 65.
[i] Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 3.
[j] ver. 21.
[k] ch. 46. 12. Num. 26. 19, 20.
[l] ver. 26.
[m] 1 Chr. 2. 3.
[n] Matt. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 28. See Deut. 25. 5—10.
[o] See Deut. 25. 5.
[p] ver. 25.
[q] ver. 14.
[r] Cp. Ruth 1. 12, 13.
[s] Lev. 22. 13.

12 And §in process of time Shua's daughter, the wife of Judah, died; and Judah [b]was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to [d]Timnah, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite. 13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father in law goeth up to Timnah to shear his sheep. 14 And she [g]put off from her the her widow's garments of her widowhood, [h]and covered herself with her veil, and wrapped herself, and sat in the gate of [j]Enaim, ‖an open place, which is by the way to Timnah; for she saw that Shelah was grown up, [l]and she was not given unto him to wife. 15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face. 16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? 17 And he said, I will send thee **a kid of the goats from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it? 18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, [p]Thy signet, and thy cord, and thy staff that is in thine hand. And he gave them to her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him. 19 And she arose, and went away, and put off her veil from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood. 20 And Judah sent the kid of the goats by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive the pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not. 21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying,

R.V. [1] Heb. *Medanites.* [2] Heb. *chief of the executioners.*
A.V. * Heb. *eunuch:* But the word doth signify not only *eunuchs*, but also *chamberlains, courtiers*, and *officers*, Esther 1. 10. † Heb. *chief of the slaughtermen*, or, *executioners.* Or, *chief marshal.* ‡ Heb. *was evil in the eyes of the* LORD. § Heb. *the days were multiplied.* ‖ Heb. *the door of eyes*, or, *of Enajim.* ** Heb. *a kid of the goats.*

Where is the [1]harlot, that was
at [a]Enaim *openly* by the way side? And
they said, There hath been no [1]har-
lot here. in this *place.* 22 And he returned
to Judah, and said, I have not found cannot find
her; and also the men of the
place said, There hath been *that* there was no [1]har-
lot here. in this *place.* 23 And Judah said,
Let her take it to her, lest we
†be put to shame shamed: behold, I sent this
kid, and thou hast not found
her. 24 And it came to pass
about three months after, that
it was told Judah, saying, Ta-
mar thy daughter in law [f]hath
played the harlot; and moreover, also,
behold, she is with child by
whoredom. And Judah said,
Bring her forth, and [i]let her be
burnt. 25 When she was brought
forth, she sent to her father in
law, saying, By the man, whose
these are, am I with child: and
she said, Discern, I pray thee,
whose are these, [k]the signet,
and the cords, and the bracelets, and staff. 26 And
Judah acknowledged them, and
said, [m]She is hath been more righteous
than I; forasmuch as because that [n]I gave her
not to Shelah my son. And he
knew her again no more. 27 And
it came to pass in the time of
her travail, that, behold, twins
were in her womb. 28 And it
came to pass, when she travailed,
that one *the one* put out a *his* hand: and
the midwife took and bound
upon his hand a scarlet thread,
saying, This came out first.
29 And it came to pass, as he
drew back his hand, that, be-
hold, his brother came out: and
she said, [2]Wherefore ‡How hast thou
made a breach for thyself? broken forth? *this* breach *be* upon thee: there-
fore his name was called [3]§Perez. §Pharez.
30 And afterward came out his
brother, that had the scarlet
thread upon his hand: and his
name was called [q]Zerah. Zarah.

a ver. 14.
b ch. 37. 36.
c ch. 37. 28.
d ch. 37. 25.
e ver. 21. Acts 7. 9. Cp. ch. 21. 22 & 26. 24, 28 & 28. 15 & 1 Sam. 16. 18 & 18. 14, 28.
f Judg. 19. 2.
g 2 Chr. 26. 5. Ps. 1. 3.
h ver. 21. ch. 19. 19 & 33. 10.
i Lev. 21. 9. Cp. Deut. 22. 21 & John 8. 5.
j ver. 8.
k ver. 18.
l Cp. ch. 30. 27.
m 1 Sam. 24. 17.
n ver. 14.
o Cp. ch. 29. 17 & 1 Sam. 16. 12.
p ver. 4.
q ch. 46. 12. Num. 26. 20. 1 Chr. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.

39 1 And Joseph was brought
down to Egypt; and [b]Poti-
phar, an officer of Pharaoh's, Pharaoh,
the captain of the guard, an
Egyptian, [c]bought him of the
hand hands of the [d]Ishmaelites, Ishmeelites, which had
brought him down thither. 2 And
[e]the LORD was with Joseph, and
he was a prosperous man; and
he was in the house of his master
the Egyptian. 3 And his master
saw that the LORD was with him,
and that the LORD [g]made all
that he did to prosper in his
hand. 4 And Joseph [h]found
grace in his sight, and he
ministered served unto him: and he made
him overseer over his house,
[j]and all that he had he put
into his hand. 5 And it came
to pass from the time that he had
made him overseer in his house,
and over all that he had, that
the LORD blessed the Egyptian's
house [l]for Joseph's sake; and
the blessing of the LORD was
upon all that he had, had in the
house house, and in the field. 6 And he
left all that he had in Joseph's
hand; and [4]he knew not aught ought *that was* with him, he had, save the bread which
he did eat. And Joseph was
comely, a goodly *person,* and [o]well favoured.
7 And it came to pass after
these things, that his master's
wife cast her eyes upon Joseph;
and she said, Lie with me.
8 But he refused, and said unto
his master's wife, Behold, my
master [5]knoweth wotteth not what is with
me in the house, and [p]he hath
put committed all that he hath into to my
hand; 9 [6]there is none greater
in this house than I; neither
hath he kept back any thing

R.V. [1] Heb. *kedeshah,* that is, a woman dedicated to impure heathen worship. See Deut. 23. 17, Hos. 4. 14. [2] Or, *How hast thou made a breach! a breach be upon thee!* [3] That is, *A breach.* [4] Or, *with him he knew not* [5] Or, *knoweth not with me what is d:c.* [6] Or, *he is not*

A.V. * Or, *in Enajim.* † Heb. *become a contempt.* ‡ Or, *Wherefore hast thou made this breach against thee!* § That is, *A breach.*

from me but thee, because thou
art his wife: how then can I do
this great wickedness, and [a]sin
against God? 10 And it came
to pass, as she spake to Joseph
day by day, that he [d]hearkened
not unto her, to lie by her, *or*
to be with her. 11 And it came
to pass about this time, that
he (Joseph) went into the house to do
his work (business); and there was none
of the men of the house there
within. 12 And [f]she caught him
by his garment, saying, Lie with
me: and he left his garment in
her hand, and fled, and got him
out. 13 And it came to pass,
when she saw that he had left
his garment in her hand, and
was fled forth, 14 that she called
unto the men of her house, and
spake unto them, saying, See,
he hath brought in an Hebrew
unto us to mock us; he came in
unto me to lie with me, and I
cried with a *loud voice: 15 and
it came to pass, when he heard
that I lifted up my voice and
cried, that he left his garment
by (with) me, and fled, and got him
out. 16 And she laid up his gar-
ment by her, until his master (lord) came
home. 17 And she spake unto
him according to these words,
saying, The Hebrew servant,
which thou hast brought unto
us, came in unto me to mock
me: 18 and it came to pass, as
I lifted up my voice and cried,
that he left his garment by (with) me,
and fled out. 19 And it came to
pass, when his master heard the
words of his wife, which she
spake unto him, saying, After
this manner did thy servant to
me; that his wrath was kindled.
20 And Joseph's master took
him, and [k]put him into the
[m]prison, the (a) place where the
king's prisoners were bound:
and he was there in the prison.
21 But [b]the LORD was with Jo-
seph, and †shewed kindness unto him, (him mercy),
[c]and gave him favour in the
sight of the keeper of the prison.
22 And the keeper of the prison
[e]committed to Joseph's hand all
the prisoners that were in the
prison; and whatsoever they
did there, he was the doer of
it. 23 The keeper of the prison
looked not to any thing that
was under his hand, (hand;) because
[g]the LORD was with him (him,) and that
which he did, the LORD made it
to prosper.

40 1 And it came to pass
after these things, that
the [h]butler of the king of
Egypt and his baker (had) offended
their lord the king of Egypt.
2 And Pharaoh was wroth a-
gainst his two officers (two of his), against
the chief of the butlers, and a-
gainst the chief of the bakers.
3 [i]And he put them in ward in
the house of the [j]captain of
the guard, into the prison, the
place where Joseph was bound.
4 And the captain of the guard
charged Joseph with them, and he
ministered unto (served) them: and they con-
tinued a season in ward. 5 And
they dreamed a dream both of
them, each man his dream, (dream) in one
night, each man according to
the interpretation of his dream,
the butler and the baker of the
king of Egypt, which were
bound in the prison. 6 And
Joseph came in unto them in
the morning, and (saw) looked upon them,
and, behold, they were sad.
7 And he asked Pharaoh's of-
ficers that were with him in (the)
ward in (of) his master's (lord's) house, saying,
[l]Wherefore ‡look ye so sadly
to-day? (to day) 8 And they said unto

a 2 Sam. 12. 13. Ps. 51. 4.
b ver. 2. Acts 7. 9, 10.
c Ex. 3. 21 & 11. 3 & 12. 36.
d Cp. Prov. 1. 10.
e ch. 40. 4.
f Cp. Prov. 7. 13, 18.
g ver. 2, 3.
h Neh. 1. 11.
i Cp. ch. 39. 20.
j ch. 37. 36 & mg.
k Ps. 105. 18.
l Cp. Neh. 2. 2.
m ch. 40. 3, 5. Cp. ch. 40. 15 & 41. 14.

A.V. * Heb. *great.* † Heb. *extended kindness unto him.* ‡ Heb. are *your faces evil?*

him, [a] We have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret / no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, [c] Do not interpretations belong to God? tell it me, / me them, I pray you. 9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me; 10 and in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, *and* its / her blossoms shot forth; *and* the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes: 11 and Pharaoh's cup was in my hand; / hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand. 12 And Joseph said unto him, [k] This is the interpretation of it: [t] the / The three branches are three days; / days: 13 within yet / Yet within three days shall Pharaoh [m*] lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thine / thy office / place: and thou shalt give / deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler. 14 But have me in / ‡think thy remembrance / on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house: 15 for indeed [o] I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and [p] here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon. 16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, three / I had baskets of white bread were / three ‡white baskets on my head: 17 and in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of §bakemeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

a ch. 41. 15.
b See ver. 12.
c ch. 41. 16. Dan. 2. 28, 47.
d ver. 13.
e ver. 22.
f Matt. 14. 6. Mark 6. 21.
g ver. 13, 19.
h ver. 13.
i Neh. 2. 1.
j ver. 19.
k ver. 18. ch. 41. 12. Cp. Dan. 2. 36.
l Cp. ch. 41. 26, 27.
m 2 Kin. 25. 27. Jer. 52. 31. Cp. ver. 19, 20, 22 & Ps. 3. 3.
n Job 8. 11 (mg.). Ecclus. 40. 16 (Gk.).
o ch. 37. 28.
p ch. 39. 20.
q Cp. Ezek. 17. 10 & 19. 12. Hos. 13. 15.

18 And Joseph answered and said, [b] This is the interpretation thereof: the / The three baskets are three days; / days: 19 [d] within yet / Yet within three days shall Pharaoh ‖lift up thy head from off thee, and [e] shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee. 20 And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's [f] birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he [g**] lifted up the head of the chief butler and the head of the chief baker among his servants. 21 [h] And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and [i] he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand: 22 but he [j] hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them. 23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgat him.

41 1 And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the [1] river. 2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, / well favoured / favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in the / a meadow. [n] reed-grass. 3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river. 4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke. 5 And he slept and dreamed a / the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, [2]††rank and good. 6 And, behold, seven ears, / thin / thin ears and [q] blasted with the east wind, / wind sprung up after them. 7 And the seven thin ears swallowed up / devoured the seven [2] rank and full ears. And

R.V. [1] Heb. *Yeor*, that is, the Nile. [2] Heb. *fat*.

A.V. * Or, *reckon*. † Heb. *remember me with thee*. ‡ Or, *full of holes*. § Heb. *meat of Pharaoh, the work of a baker*, or, *cook*. ‖ Or, *reckon thee*, and take thy office *from thee*. ** Or, *reckoned*. †† Heb. *fat*.

Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it
was a dream. 8 And it came to
pass in the morning [a]that his
spirit was troubled; and he sent
and called for all the [1b]magicians
of Egypt, and all the wise men
thereof: and Pharaoh told them
his dream; but there was none
that could interpret them unto
Pharaoh. 9 Then spake the chief
butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I
[2]do remember my faults this
day: 10 Pharaoh was [c]wroth
with his servants, [d]and put me
in ward in the house of [e]the captain of the captain of the guard's
the guard, house, *both* me and the chief baker:
11 and [f]we dreamed a dream
in one night, I and he; we
dreamed each man according to
the interpretation of his dream.
12 And there was with us there there with us a
young man, an Hebrew, servant
to the captain of the guard;
and we told him, and [g]he inter-
preted to us our dreams; to
each man according to his dream
he did interpret. 13 And it came
to pass, [i]as he interpreted to us,
so it was; [3]me he restored unto
mine office, and him he hanged.
14 [k]Then Pharaoh sent and called
Joseph, and they [l*]brought him
hastily [m]out of the dungeon:
and he shaved himself, and
changed his raiment, and came
in unto Pharaoh. 15 And Pha-
raoh said unto Joseph, I have
dreamed a dream, and there is
none that can interpret it: and
[o]I have heard say of thee, that
when thou hearest a dream thou canst
†thou canst understand a dream to in-
terpret it. 16 And Joseph an-
swered Pharaoh, saying, [q]It is
not in me: [s]God shall give Pha-
raoh an answer of peace. 17 And
Pharaoh spake said unto Joseph, [t]In
my dream, behold, I stood upon
the brink bank of the river: 18 and, be-
hold, there came up out of the
river seven kine, fatfleshed and
well favoured; and they fed in
the reed-grass a meadow: 19 and, behold, seven
other kine came up after them,
poor and very ill favoured and
leanfleshed, such as I never saw
in all the land of Egypt for bad-
ness: 20 and the lean and the ill
favoured kine did eat up the
first seven fat kine: 21 and when
they had ‡eaten them up, it could
not be known that they had eaten
them; but they were still ill fa-
voured, as at the beginning. So
I awoke. 22 And I saw in my
dream, and, behold, seven ears
came up upon in one stalk, full and
good: 23 and, behold, seven ears,
§withered, thin, *and* blasted with
the east wind, sprung up after
them: 24 and the thin ears
swallowed up devoured the seven good ears:
and [h]I told it *this* unto the ma-
gicians; but there was none
that could declare it to me.
25 And Joseph said unto Pha-
raoh, The dream of Pharaoh is
one: [j]what God is about to do he hath de-
God hath shewed Pharaoh what he
declared unto Pharaoh. 26 The seven
is about to do.
good kine are seven years; and
the seven good ears are seven
years: the dream is one. 27 And
the seven lean thin and ill favoured
kine that came up after them
are seven years, years; and also the seven
empty ears blasted with the east
wind; they wind shall be [n]seven years of
famine. 28 That This is the thing
which I spake have spoken unto Pharaoh:
[p]what What God is about to do he
hath shewed sheweth unto Pharaoh. 29 Be-
hold, there come [r]seven years of
great plenty throughout all the
land of Egypt: 30 and there
shall [u]arise after them seven
years of famine; and all the
plenty shall be forgotten in the

a Ps. 77. 4. Dan. 2. 1, 3.
b ver. 24. Ex. 7. 11, 22. Cp. Dan. 1. 20 & 2. 2 & 4. 7 & Matt. 2. 1.
c ch. 40. 2, 3.
d Cp. ch. 39. 20.
e ch. 37. 36 & mg.
f ch. 40. 5.
g See ch. 40. 12—19.
h ver. 8. Cp. Dan. 4. 7.
i ch. 40. 21, 22.
j Cp. Dan. 2. 28, 29, 45 & Rev. 4. 1.
k Ps. 105. 20.
l Cp. Dan. 2. 25.
m Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 8 & Ps. 113. 7, 8.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 1.
o ver. 12. Dan. 5. 16.
p ver. 25.
q Dan. 2. 30.
r ver. 47.
s ch. 40. 8. Dan. 2. 22, 28, 47.
t See ver. 1—7.
u ver. 54. ch. 45. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *sacred scribes* [2] Or, *will make mention of* [3] Or, *I was restored... and he was hanged*
A.V. * Heb. *made him run.* † Or, when *thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it.* ‡ Heb. *come to the inward parts of them.* § Or, *small.*

land of Egypt; [a]and the famine
shall consume the land; 31 and
the plenty shall not be known
in the land by reason of that
famine which followeth: for it shall
be very *grievous. 32 And for
that the dream was doubled
unto Pharaoh twice, it is because
the [e]thing is †established by
God, and God will shortly bring
it to pass. 33 Now therefore let
Pharaoh look out a man discreet
and wise, and set him over the
land of Egypt. 34 Let Pharaoh
do *this*, and let him appoint
‡officers over the land, and take
up the fifth part of the land of
Egypt in the seven plenteous
years. 35 And [i]let them gather
all the food of these good years
that come, and lay up corn
under the hand of Pharaoh, and let
the cities, and let them keep it. 36 And
the food shall be for a store to
the land against the seven years
of famine, which shall be in the
land of Egypt; that the land
§perish not through the famine.
37 And the thing was good in
the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the
eyes of all his servants. 38 And
Pharaoh said unto his servants,
Can we find such a one as this,
[k]a man in whom the spirit of
God is? 39 And Pharaoh said
unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God
hath shewed thee all this, there
is none so discreet and wise as
thou *art*: 40 [m]thou shalt be over
my house, and according unto
thy word shall all my people
[1]‖be ruled: only in the throne
will I be greater than thou.
41 And Pharaoh said unto Jo-
seph, See, [o]I have set thee over
all the land of Egypt. 42 And
Pharaoh [p]took off his signet ring

a ch. 47. 13.
b Cp. Esth. 8. 15.
c Ezek. 16. 11. Cp. Dan. 5. 7, 29.
d Cp. Esth. 6. 9.
e Num. 23. 19. Isai. 14. 24 & 46. 10, 11.
f ver. 40. ch. 42. 6 & 45. 8, 9, 26.
g Cp. Ps. 105. 21, 22.
h Cp. Jer. 43. 13 (mg.).
i ver. 48.
j 1 Sam. 16. 21. 1 Kin. 12. 6, 8. Dan. 1. 19.
k Num. 27. 18. Dan. 4. 8, 18 & 5. 11, 14.
l ch. 22. 17. Judg. 7. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5. Ps. 78. 27.
m Ps. 105. 21. 1 Mac. 2. 53. Acts 7. 10.
n ch. 46. 20 & 48. 5.
o ch. 42. 6.
p Esth. 3. 10 & 8. 2, 8, 10.

from his hand, and put it upon
Joseph's hand, and [b]arrayed him
in vestures of [2]**fine linen, [c]and
put a gold chain about his neck;
43 and he made him to ride in
the second chariot which he
had; [d]and they cried before
him, [3]††Bow the knee: and he
made him *ruler* [f]over all the land
of Egypt. 44 And Pharaoh said
unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and
[g]without thee shall no man lift
up his hand or his foot in all the
land of Egypt. 45 And Pharaoh
called Joseph's name Zaphnath-paneah; ‡‡Zaphnath-paaneah; and he gave him to wife
Asenath the daughter of Poti-phera §§priest of [h]On. And Joseph
went out over *all* the land of
Egypt. 46 And Joseph was
thirty years old when he [j]stood
before Pharaoh king of Egypt.
And Joseph went out from the
presence of Pharaoh, and went
throughout all the land of Egypt.
47 And in the seven plenteous
years the earth brought forth by
handfuls. 48 And he gathered
up all the food of the seven
years, which were in the land of
Egypt, and laid up the food in
the cities: the food of the field,
which was round about every
city, laid he up in the same.
49 And Joseph laid up corn [l]as
the sand of the sea, very much,
until he left numbering; for it
was without number. 50 And
[n]unto Joseph were born two
sons before the year of famine
came, which Asenath the daugh-
ter of Poti-phera §§priest of On bare
unto him. 51 And Joseph called
the name of the firstborn [4]*Ma-
nasseh: For, *said he*, God
hath made
me forget all my toil, and all
my father's house. 52 And the

R.V. [1] Or, *order themselves* Or, *do homage* [2] Or, *cotton* [3] *Abrech*, probably an Egyptian word, similar in sound to the Hebrew word meaning *to kneel*. [4] That is, *Making to forget*.

A.V. * Heb. *heavy*. † Or, *prepared of God*. ‡ Or, *overseers*. § Heb. *be not cut off*. ‖ Heb. *be armed*, or, *kiss*. ** Or, *silk*. †† Or, *Tender father*. Heb. *Abrech*. ‡‡ Which in the Coptic signifies, *A revealer of secrets*, or, *The man to whom secrets are revealed*. §§ Or, *prince*. * That is, *Forgetting*.

name of the second called he
[1]*Ephraim: For God hath [a]made caused
me to be fruitful in the land of
my affliction. 53 And the seven
years of plenty, plenteousness, that was in
the land of Egypt, came to an end. were ended.
54 And [c]the seven years of famine dearth
began to come, [e]according as Jo-
seph had said: and there was famine the dearth was
in all lands; but in all the land
of Egypt there was bread. 55 And
when all the land of Egypt was
famished, the people cried to
Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh
said unto all the Egyptians, Go
unto Joseph; what he saith to
you, do. 56 And the famine was
over all the face of the earth:
and And Joseph opened †all the store-
houses, and [h]sold unto the Egyp-
tians; and the famine was waxed sore
in the land of Egypt. 57 And
all countries came into Egypt to
Joseph for to buy corn; because
that the famine was so sore [i]in
all the earth. lands.

42 1 Now when [j]Jacob saw
that there was corn in
Egypt, and Jacob said unto
his sons, Why do ye look one
upon another? 2 And he said,
Behold, I have heard that there
is corn in Egypt: get you down
thither, and buy for us from
thence; that we may [l]live, and
not die. 3 And Joseph's ten
brethren went down to buy
corn from in Egypt. 4 But Benja-
min, [m]Joseph's brother, Jacob
sent not with his brethren; for
he said, [n]Lest peradventure mis-
chief befall him. 5 And the
sons of Israel came to buy corn
among those that came: for the
famine was in the land of Ca-
naan. 6 And Joseph was the
governor [o]over the land; land, and he it
was that sold to all the people
of the land: and Joseph's bre-
thren came, and [b]bowed down
themselves to before him with their
faces to the earth. 7 And Jo-
seph saw his brethren, and he
knew them, but made himself
strange unto them, and [d]spake
‡roughly with unto them; and he said
unto them, Whence come ye?
And they said, From the land
of Canaan to buy food. 8 And
Joseph knew his brethren, but
they knew not him. 9 And Jo-
seph [f]remembered the dreams
which he dreamed of them,
[g]and said unto them, Ye are
spies; to see the nakedness of
the land ye are come. 10 And
they said unto him, Nay, my
lord, but to buy food are thy
servants come. 11 We are all
one man's sons; we are true
men, thy servants are no spies.
12 And he said unto them, Nay,
but to see the nakedness of the
land ye are come. 13 And they
said, We thy Thy servants are twelve
brethren, the sons of one man
in the land of Canaan; and, be-
hold, the youngest is this day
with our father, and one [k]is not.
14 And Joseph said unto them,
That is it that I spake unto you,
saying, Ye are spies: 15 hereby
ye shall be proved: by By the life
of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth
hence, except your youngest
brother come hither. 16 Send
one of you, and let him fetch
your brother, and ye shall be
§kept in prison, bound, that your words may
be proved, whether there be there be any
truth in you: or else by the life
of Pharaoh surely ye are spies.
17 And he ‖put them all together
into ward three days. 18 And
Joseph said unto them the third
day, This do, and live; [p]for I

a Cp. ch. 49. 22 & Hos. 13. 15.
b ch. 37. 7, 9, 10.
c Ps. 105. 16. Acts 7. 11.
d ver. 30.
e ver. 30.
f ch. 37. 5, 9.
g ver. 7, 30.
h ch. 42. 6. Cp. ch. 47. 14, 20, 24.
i ver. 54, 56.
j Acts 7. 12.
k ver. 32. See ch. 37. 30.
l ch. 43. 8.
m ch. 35. 18.
n ver. 38.
o ch. 41. 41.
p Lev. 25. 43. Neh. 5. 15.

R.V. [1] From a Hebrew word signifying *to be fruitful.*
A.V. * That is, *Fruitful.* † Heb. *all wherein was.* ‡ Heb. *hard things with them.* § Heb. *bound.* ‖ Heb. *gathered.*

fear God: 19 if ye be true men,
let one of your brethren be
bound in (your prison house; but the house of your prison:) go
ye, carry [a]corn for the famine
of your houses: 20 (and But) [b]bring
your youngest brother unto me;
so shall your words be verified,
and ye shall not die. And they
did so. 21 And they said one to
another, [d]We are verily guilty
concerning our brother, in that
we saw the (distress anguish) of his soul,
when he besought us, and we
would not hear; therefore is
this distress come upon us.
22 And Reuben answered them,
saying, [g]Spake I not unto you,
saying, Do not sin against the
child; and ye would not hear?
(therefore also, behold, therefore, behold, also) [i]his blood is
required. 23 And they knew
not that Joseph understood
them; for (there was an interpreter between them. *he spake unto them by an interpreter.)
24 And he turned
himself about from them, and
[l]wept; and (he) returned to (them, them)
again, and (spake to communed with) them, and
took (Simeon from among them, from them Simeon,) and
bound him before their eyes.
25 [m]Then Joseph commanded to
fill their (vessels sacks) with corn, and to
restore every man's money into
his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus
(was it done did he) unto them. 26 And
they laded their asses with (their the)
corn, and departed thence.
27 And as [o]one of them opened
his sack to give his ass provender in [q]the (lodging place, inn,) he
espied his money; (and, for,) behold, it
was in (the mouth of his sack. his sack's mouth.) 28 And
he said unto his brethren, My
money is restored; and, lo, it is
even in my sack: and their
heart †failed them, and they
(turned trembling were afraid, saying) one to another,
(saying,) What is this that God
hath done unto us? 29 And

a ver. 33.
b ver. 34. ch. 43. 5 & 44. 23.
c ver. 7, 9.
d Cp. Job 36. 8, 9. See ch. 37. 23—28.
e ver. 13.
f ver. 15, 19, 20.
g ch. 37. 21.
h ver. 19.
i ch. 9. 5. 2 Chr. 24. 22. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 32 & Ps. 9. 12 & Luke 11. 50, 51.
j ch. 34. 10, 21.
k ver. 27. ch. 43. 21.
l ch. 43. 30.
m ch. 44. 1.
n ch. 43. 14.
o ver. 35. ch. 43. 21.
p Cp. ch. 46. 9.
q Ex. 4. 24. Jer. 9. 2.
r ver. 13, 32, 36. ch. 37. 33 & 44. 28.
s ver. 4. ch. 44. 29.
t ch. 37. 35 & 44. 31.

they came unto Jacob their
father unto the land of Canaan,
and told him all that (had befallen befell unto)
them; saying, 30 The man, (who is)
the lord of the land, [e]spake
‡roughly (with to) us, and took us for
spies of the country. 31 And we
said unto him, We are true men;
we are no spies: 32 we be twelve
brethren, sons of our father; one
[e]is not, and the youngest is this
day with our father in the land
of Canaan. 33 And the man, the
lord of the (land, country,) said unto us,
[f]Hereby shall I know that ye
are true men; leave one of your
brethren (here) with me, and take
([h]corn food) (for) the famine of your
houses, and go your way: (households, and be gone:) 34 and bring
your youngest brother unto me:
then shall I know that ye are no
spies, but that ye are true men:
so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall [j]traffick in the
land. 35 [k]And it came to pass
as they emptied their sacks,
that, behold, every man's bundle
of money was in his sack: and
when (both) they and their father
saw (their the) bundles of money, they
were afraid. 36 And Jacob their
father said unto them, Me have
ye [n]bereaved of my children:
Joseph is not, and Simeon is
not, and ye will take Benjamin
away: all these things are [1]against me. 37 And Reuben spake
unto his father, saying, Slay [p]my
two sons, if I bring him not
to thee: deliver him into my
hand, and I will bring him to
thee again. 38 And he said, My
son shall not go down with you;
for [r]his brother is dead, and he
(only is left: is left alone:) [s]if mischief befall him
by the way in the which ye go,
then shall [t]ye bring down my
gray hairs with sorrow to [2]the
grave.

R.V. [1] Or, *upon* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* See ch. 37. 35.
A.V. * Heb. *an interpreter was between them.* † Heb. *went forth.* ‡ Heb. *with us hard things.*

43 [1] And the famine was [a]sore in the land. [2] And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food. [3] And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man *did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your [d]brother be with you. [4] If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food: [5] but if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you. [6] And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother? [7] And they said, The man †asked us straitly (concerning our state, of our selves) and (concerning of) our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye *another* brother? and we told him according to the ‡tenor of these words: §could we (in any wise certainly) know that he would say, Bring your brother down? [8] And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may [i]live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones. [9] I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: [k]if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then [l]let me bear the blame for ever: [10] for except we had lingered, surely (we had now) returned ‖(a this) second time. [11] And their father Israel said unto them, If (it be) *it must be* so now, do this; take of the (choice best) fruits (of in) the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little [b]balm, and a little honey, (spicery spices,) and myrrh, [2]nuts, and almonds: [12] and take double money in your hand; and the money [c]that was (returned brought again) in the mouth of your (sacks sacks,) carry *it* again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight: [13] take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man: [14] and [3]*e*God Almighty [f]give you mercy before the man, that he may (release unto you send away) your other (brother brother,) and Benjamin. (And [g]if **If) I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

[15] And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph. [16] And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the [h](steward ruler) of his house, Bring (the *these*) men (into the house, home,) and ††slay, and make ready; for (the *these*) men shall ‡‡dine with me at noon. [17] And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house. [18] And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may [4]*j*§§seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses. [19] And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they (spake unto communed with) him at the door of the house, [20] and said, [l](Oh my lord, O sir,) [m]*we came indeed down at the first time to buy food: [21] and [n]it came to pass,

a ch. 41. 54, 57.
b See ch. 37. 25.
c ch. 42. 25, 27, 35.
d ch. 42. 20 & 44. 23.
e See ch. 17. 1.
f Cp. Neh. 1. 11.
g ch. 42. 36.
h ver. 19. ch. 44. 1, 4. Cp. ch. 24. 2 & 39. 4.
i ch. 42. 2.
j Job 30. 14 (for mg.).
k ch. 42. 37 & 44. 32.
l ch. 44. 18.
m ch. 42. 3, 10.
n ch. 42. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *I shall have sinned against thee for ever.* [2] That is, *pistachio nuts.* [3] Heb. *El Shaddai.* [4] Heb. *roll himself upon us.*

A.V. * Heb. *protesting protested.* † Heb. *asking asked us.* ‡ Heb. *mouth.* § Heb. *knowing could we know.* ‖ Or, *twice by this.* ** Or, *And I, as I have been, &c.* †† Heb. *kill a killing.* ‡‡ Heb. *eat.* §§ Heb. *roll himself upon us.* * Heb. *coming down we came down.*

when we came to the lodging place, inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand. 22 And other money have we brought down in our hand hands to buy food: we know not cannot tell who put our money in our sacks. 23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: *I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them. 24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and [d]gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender. 25 And they made ready [f]the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there. 26 And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and [i]bowed down themselves to him to the earth. 27 And he asked them of their †welfare, and said, ‡Is your father well, the old man [j]of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive? 28 And they said, answered, Thy servant our father is well, in good health, he is yet alive. And [k]they bowed the head, down their heads, and made obeisance. 29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw Benjamin his brother, his brother Benjamin, [m]his mother's son, and said, Is this your youngest younger brother, [j]of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son. 30 And Joseph made haste; for [o]his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and [p]wept there.

[a] ch. 45. 1.
[b] ch. 46. 34. Ex. 8. 26.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 8.
[d] See ch. 18. 4.
[e] Cp. ch. 45. 22.
[f] ver. 11.
[g] ver. 4. See ch. 43. 16.
[h] ch. 42. 25.
[i] ch. 42. 6. See ch. 37. 5—11.
[j] ch. 42. 11, 13.
[k] ver. 26.
[l] ver. 1.
[m] ch. 35. 18.
[n] ver. 15. ch. 30. 27. Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 6 & 2 Chr. 33. 6.
[o] 1 Kin. 3. 26. Cp. Jer. 31. 20.
[p] ch. 42. 24.

31 And he washed his face, and came out; went out, and he [a]refrained himself, and said, Set on bread. 32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is [b]an abomination unto the Egyptians. 33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one with at another. 34 And [1]he took [c]*and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was [e]five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and [2]§were merry with him.

44 1 And he commanded [g]‖the steward of his house, saying, [h]Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth. 2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken. 3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses. 4 *And* when they were gone out of the city, and were not yet far off, Joseph said unto his [l]steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good? 5 Is not this it in which my lord drinketh, and [n]whereby he indeed indeed he **divineth? ye have done evil in so doing. 6 And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words. 7 And they said unto him, Where-

R.V. [1] Or, *messes were taken* [2] Heb. *drank largely.*

A.V. * Heb. *your money came to me.* † Heb. *peace.* ‡ Heb. Is there *peace to your father.* § Heb. *drank largely.* ‖ Heb. him *that was over his house.* ** Or, *maketh trial!*

fore (speaketh / saith) my lord (such words as these / these words)? God forbid that thy servants should do (such a thing / according to this thing): 8 Behold, [b]the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold? 9 [d]With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, (both) let him die, and we also will be [g]my lord's bondmen. 10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my (bondman / servant); and ye shall be blameless. 11 Then they (hasted, and / speedily) took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack. 12 And he searched, *and* began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack. 13 Then they [k]rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city. 14 And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; (and / for) he was yet there: and they [m]fell before him on the ground. 15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? (know / wot) ye not that such a man as I [n]can (indeed / certainly) *divine? 16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out [o]the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are [r]my lord's (bondmen, / servants,) both we, and he also (in whose hand / with whom) the cup is found. 17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: *but* the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my (bondman; / servant; but / and) as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 Then Judah came near unto him, and said, [v]Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and [a]let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for [c]thou art even as Pharaoh. 19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother? 20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, [e]and a child of his old age, [f]a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him. 21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, [h]Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him. 22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, [i]his father would die. 23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, [j]Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more. 24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord. 25 And [l]our father said, Go again, *and* buy us a little food. 26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us. 27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me [p]two sons: 28 and the one went out from me, and I said, [q]Surely he is torn in pieces; and I (have not / saw) (seen him / him not) since: 29 and if ye [s]take this (one) also from me, [t]and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with [1]sorrow to [2u]the grave. 30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that [3]his life is bound up in the lad's life; 31 it

a Ex. 32. 22.
b ch. 43. 21.
c ch. 41. 40.
d Cp. ch. 31. 32.
e Cp. ch. 37. 3.
f ver. 30. Cp. ch. 43. 8.
g ver. 16.
h ch. 42. 15, 20 & 43. 3, 5.
i Cp. ver. 31.
j ch. 43. 3.
k ch. 37. 29.
l ch. 43. 2.
m ch. 37. 7, 9, 10 & 42. 6 & 43. 26, 28.
n ver. 5.
o ch. 37. 18. Cp. Num. 32. 23.
p ch. 46. 19.
q ch. 37. 33.
r ver. 9.
s ch. 42. 36, 38.
t ch. 42. 4, 38.
u Cp. ch. 37. 35 (mg. for mg.).
v ch. 43. 20.

R.V. [1] Heb. *evil.* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* See ch. 37. 35. [3] Or, *his soul is knit with the lad's soul* See 1 Sam. 18. 1.
A.V. * Or, *make trial*

shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not *with us*, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to [1]the grave. [32] For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, [c]If I bring him not unto thee, then (shall I / I shall) bear the blame to my father for ever. [33] Now therefore, (let thy servant, I pray thee, / I pray thee, let thy servant) abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren. [34] For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest (peradventure) I see the evil that shall *come on my father.

45 [1] Then Joseph could not [e]refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren. [2] And he [2]†wept aloud: and the Egyptians (heard,) and the house of Pharaoh heard. [3] And Joseph said unto his brethren, [h]I am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were ‡troubled at his presence. [4] And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, [j]whom ye sold into Egypt. [5] (And now / Now therefore) be not grieved, §nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: [k]for God did send me before you to preserve life. [6] For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and (there are / yet / yet *there are*) five years, in the which (there shall be / *there shall*) neither [m](plowing / *be* earing) nor harvest. [7] And God sent me before you ‖to preserve you a (remnant / posterity) in the earth, and to save (you alive / your lives) [3]by a great deliverance. [8] So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me [a]a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and (ruler / a ruler) (over / throughout) all the land of Egypt. [9] Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not: [10] and [d]thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast: [11] and [f]there will I nourish thee; for (there are yet / yet *there are*) five years of famine; lest (thou come to poverty, thou, and thy household, / thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, / hast, come to poverty.) [12] And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is [g]my mouth that speaketh unto you. [13] And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and [i]bring down my father hither. [14] And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. [15] (And / Moreover) he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

[16] And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it **pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants. [17] And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan; [18] and

a Cp. Rest of Esth. 16. 11 & 1 Mac. 11. 32.
b ver. 26. ch. 41. 43.
c ch. 43. 9.
d ch. 46. 34 & 47. 1, 4, 6, 27 & 50. 8. Ex. 8. 22. Cp. ch. 47. 11 & Josh. 10. 41.
e ch. 43. 31. Cp. Esth. 5. 10.
f ch. 47. 12 & 50. 21.
g Cp. ch. 42. 23.
h Acts 7. 13.
i Acts 7. 14.
j ch. 37. 28.
k ch. 50. 20. Ps. 105. 16, 17.
l ch. 41. 30.
m Ex. 34. 21. Deut. 21. 4. 1 Sam. 8. 12. Cp. Isai. 30. 24.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Sheol*. See ch. 37. 35. [2] Heb. *gave forth his voice in weeping*. [3] Or, *to be a great company that escape*
A.V. * Heb. *find my father*. † Heb. *gave forth his voice in weeping*. ‡ Or, *terrified*. § Heb. *neither let there be anger in your eyes*. ‖ Heb. *to put for you a remnant*. ** Heb. *was good in the eyes of Pharaoh*.

take your father and your households, and come unto me: and [a]I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land. 19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you [d]wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come. 20 Also *regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours. 21 And the sons (children) of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them [d]wagons, according to the †commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way. 22 To all of them he gave each man [j]changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and [k]five changes of raiment. 23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses ‡laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she-asses (she asses) laden with corn and bread and victual (meat) for his father by the way. 24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, [n]See that ye fall not out by the way. 25 And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father (father,) 26 And they told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is ruler (governor) over all the land of Egypt. And §his (Jacob's) heart fainted, for he believed them not. 27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw [r]the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived: 28 and Israel said, It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

a ch. 47. 6.
b ch. 21. 31, 33 & 26. 33 & 28. 10.
c ch. 26. 24, 25 & 28. 13 & 31. 42.
d ch. 46. 5.
e ch. 15. 1. Job 33. 14, 15.
f ch. 28. 13.
g ch. 35. 11. Cp. ch. 12. 2 & Ex. 1. 7, 9 & Deut. 26. 5.
h ch. 15. 16 & 28. 15 & 48. 21 & 50. 24. Ex. 3. 8.
i ch. 50. 1.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 5, 22, 23.
k Cp. ch. 43. 34.
l ch. 45. 19, 21, 27.
m Josh. 24. 4. Ps. 105. 23. Isai. 52. 4. Judith 5. 10. Acts 7. 14, 15.
n Cp. ch. 42. 22.
o For ver. 8—11, see Ex. 6. 14—16.
p Ex. 1. 1—5.
q Num. 26. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 1—3.
r ver. 19, 21. ch. 46. 5.
s 1 Chr. 6. 1.
t 1 Chr. 2. 3 & 4. 21.

46 [1] And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to [b]Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices [c]unto the God of his father Isaac. 2 And God spake unto Israel [e]in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. 3 And he said, I am God, [f]the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there [g]make of thee a great nation: 4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely [h]bring thee up again: and [i]Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. 5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons [l]which Pharaoh had sent to carry him. 6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and [m]came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him: 7 his sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 [o]And [p]these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: [q]Reuben, Jacob's firstborn. 9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Pallu, (Phallu,) and Hezron, and Carmi. 10 And the sons of Simeon; [1]‖Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and [2]**Jachin, and [3]††Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman. 11 And the sons of [s]Levi; [4]‡‡Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. 12 And the sons of [t]Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Perez, (Pharez,) and Zerah (Zarah):

R.V. [1] In Num. 26. 12, 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Nemuel.* [2] In 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Jarib.* [3] In Num. 26. 13, 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Zerah.* [4] In 1 Chr. 6. 16, *Gershom.*

A.V. * Heb. *let not your eye spare, &c.* † Heb. *mouth.* ‡ Heb. *carrying.* § Heb. *his.* ‖ Or, *Nemuel.* ** Or, *Jarib.* †† Or, *Zerah.* ‡‡ Or, *Gershom.*

but [a]Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of [b]Perez / Pharez were Hezron and Hamul. 13 And [c]the sons of Issachar; Tola, and [1]Puvah, / *Phuvah, and Iob, / Job, and Shimron. 14 And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel. 15 These are / be the sons of Leah, [e]which she bare unto Jacob in Paddan-aram, / Padan-aram, with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three. 16 And the sons of Gad; [2]Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and [3]†Ezbon, Eri, and [4]‡Arodi, and Areli. 17 And [g]the sons of Asher; Imnah, / Jimnah, and Ishvah, / Ishuah, and Ishvi, / Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel. 18 [i]These are the sons of Zilpah, [k]which / whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls. 19 The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife; Joseph / Joseph, and Benjamin. 20 And [m]unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-phera / Poti-pherah §priest of [n]On bare unto him. 21 And [p]the sons of Benjamin; Bela, / Benjamin *were* Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, [5]Ehi, and Rosh, [6]Muppim, and [7]Huppim, and Ard. 22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen. 23 And the sons of Dan; [8]Hushim. 24 And [q]the sons of Naphtali; [9]Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and [10]Shillem. 25 [s]These are the sons of Bilhah, [t]which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and these she bare / she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven. 26 All the [11]souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his ‖loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six; 27 and the sons of Joseph, which were born to him in Egypt, were two souls: [d]all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

28 And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to shew the way / direct his before him / face unto Goshen; and they came [f]into the land of Goshen. 29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen; / Goshen, and he presented himself unto him, / him; and he [h]fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while. 30 And Israel said unto Joseph, [j]Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, that / because thou art yet alive. 31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, [l]I will go up, and tell / shew Pharaoh, and will say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me; 32 [o]and the men are shepherds, for **they have been keepers of / their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have. 33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, [o]What is your occupation? 34 that ye shall say, [o]Thy servants / servants' have been keepers of / trade hath been about cattle [r]from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell [u]in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is [v]an abomination unto the Egyptians.

a ch. 38. 3, 7, 10.
b ch. 38. 29. 1 Chr. 2. 5.
c 1 Chr. 7. 1.
d Ex. 1. 5. Deut. 10. 22. Cp. Acts 7. 14.
e See ch. 29. 32—35 & 30. 1—21.
f See ch. 45. 10.
g 1 Chr. 7. 30.
h Cp. ch. 45. 14.
i See ch. 30. 10—13.
j Cp. Luke 2. 29, 30.
k ch. 29. 24.
l ch. 47. 1.
m ch. 41. 50—52.
n ch. 41. 45.
o ch. 47. 3.
p See Num. 26. 38—40 & 1 Chr. 7. 6—12 & 8. 1.
q 1 Chr. 7. 13.
r ch. 37. 12.
s See ch. 30. 5—8.
t ch. 29. 29.
u ver. 28.
v ch. 43. 32. Ex. 8. 26.

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 7. 1, *Puah, Jashub.* See Num. 26. 23, 24. [2] In Num. 26. 15, *Zephon.* [3] In Num. 26. 16, *Ozni.* [4] In Num. 26. 17, *Arod.* [5] In Num. 26. 38, *Ahiram.* [6] In Num. 26. 39, *Shephupham* in 1 Chr. 7. 12, *Shuppim.* [7] In Num. 26. 39, *Hupham.* [8] In Num. 26. 42, *Shuham.* [9] In 1 Chr. 7. 13, *Jahziel.* [10] In 1 Chr. 7. 13, *Shallum.* [11] Or, *souls belonging to Jacob that came*

A.V. * Or, *Puah, and Jashub.* † Or, *Ozni.* ‡ Or, *Arod.* § Or, *prince.* ‖ Heb. *thigh.* ** Heb. *they are men of cattle.*

47 [1] Then Joseph [a]went in (came) and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in [c]the land of Goshen. [2] And (from among his brethren he took) he took some of his brethren, even five men, and [f]presented them unto Pharaoh. [3] And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, [g]What is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, [h]Thy servants are shepherds, both we, and also our fathers. [4] (They said moreover) And they said unto Pharaoh, [i](For) To sojourn in the land are we come; for (have no pasture for their) there is no pasture for thy servants' flocks; for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell [k]in the land of Goshen. [5] And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee: [6] the land of Egypt is before thee; [l]in the best of the land make thy father and (thy) brethren to dwell; [n]in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any [1]o(men of activity) able men among them, then make them rulers over my cattle. [7] And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: [p]and Jacob blessed Pharaoh. [8] And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, *How (art thou) many are the days of the years of thy life? [9] And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my [2]q pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: [r]few and evil have (been) the days of the years of my (life, and [s](life been, and) they) have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their [2]q pilgrimage. [10] And Jacob [t]blessed Pharaoh, and went out from (the presence of before) the presence of Pharaoh. [11] And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of [b]Rameses, [d]as Pharaoh had commanded. [12] And Joseph [e]nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, [3]†according to their families.

[13] And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt and (all) the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine. [14] [j]And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house. [15] And when (the) money (was all spent failed) in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for [m]why should we die in thy presence? for (our the) money faileth. [16] And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail. [17] And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for (the) horses, and for the [4]flocks, and for the (cattle of the) herds, and for the asses: and he [5]‡fed them with bread (in exchange) for all their cattle for that year. [18] (And when When) that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide (it) from my lord, how that our money is (all) spent; (and the herds of cattle are my lord's my lord also hath our herds of cattle;) there is (nought not ought) left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our

a ch. 46. 31.
b Ex. 1. 11 & 12. 37. Cp. ch. 45. 10.
c See ch. 45. 10.
d ver. 6.
e ch. 45. 11 & 50. 21.
f Acts 7. 13.
g ch. 46. 33.
h ch. 46. 32, 34.
i ch. 15. 13. Deut. 26. 5.
j ch. 41. 56.
k ch. 46. 34.
l ch. 45. 18.
m ver. 19.
n ver. 4.
o Ex. 18. 21, 25.
p ver. 10.
q 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 39. 12 & 119. 19, 54. Heb. 11. 9, 13.
r Job 14. 1. Cp. Ps. 39. 4, 5 & James 4. 14.
s ch. 11. 32 & 25. 7 & 35. 28.
t ver. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *men of activity* [2] Or, *sojournings* [3] Or, *according to* the number of *their little ones* [4] Heb. *cattle of the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds.* [5] Heb. *led them* as a shepherd.
A.V. * Heb. *How many are the days of the years of thy life?* † Or, *as a little child is nourished.* Heb. *according to the little ones.* ‡ Heb. *led them.*

lands: 19 wherefore should we die
before thine eyes, both we and
our land? [a]buy us and our land
for bread, and we and our land
will be servants unto Pharaoh:
and give us seed, that we may
live, and not die, that the
land be not desolate. 20 So Joseph bought all the land of
Egypt for Pharaoh; for the
Egyptians sold every man his
field, because the famine was sore prevailed upon them: the land became
Pharaoh's. 21 And as for the
people, [1]he removed them [2]to
cities from one end of the
borders of Egypt even to the other
end thereof. 22 [h]Only the land
of the *priests bought he not;
for the priests had a portion
assigned them from Pharaoh, and did
eat their portion which Pharaoh
gave them: wherefore they sold
not their lands. 23 Then Joseph
said unto the people, Behold, I
have bought you this day and
your land for Pharaoh: lo, here
is seed for you, and ye shall sow
the land. 24 And it shall come
to pass at the increase, that ye
shall give the fifth part unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be
your own, for seed of the field,
and for your food, and for them
of your households, and for food
for your little ones. 25 And they
said, Thou hast saved our lives:
[n]let us find grace in the sight of
my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants. 26 And Joseph
made it a law over the land
of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth part;
except the land of the *priests
only, which became not Pharaoh's.
27 And Israel dwelt in the land
of Egypt, [r]in the country of Goshen; [s]and they had posses-

a Cp. Neh. 5. 2, 3.
b Cp. ver. 9.
c Deut. 31. 14. 1 Kin. 2. 1.
d See ch. 33. 15.
e ch. 24. 2.
f ch. 24. 49.
g Cp. ch. 50. 25.
h Cp. Ezra 7. 24.
i ch. 49. 29 & 50. 5, 13.
j ch. 48. 2. 1 Kin. 1. 47. Cp. Heb. 11. 21.
k ch. 41. 34.
l See ch. 17. 1.
m ch. 28. 13, 19 & 35. 6, 9.
n See ch. 33. 15.
o ch. 17. 8.
p ver. 22.
q ch. 41. 50—52 & 46. 20.
r See ch. 45. 10.
s ch. 46. 3.

sions therein, and were fruitful, grew, and
multiplied exceedingly.
28 And Jacob lived in the land
of Egypt seventeen years: [b]so
†the days of Jacob, the years of his life, were whole age of Jacob was
an hundred forty and seven
years. 29 And [c]the time drew
near that Israel must die: and
he called his son Joseph, and
said unto him, If now [d]I have
found grace in thy sight, [e]put, I
pray thee, thy hand under my
thigh, [f]and deal kindly and
truly with me; [g]bury me not,
I pray thee, in Egypt: 30 but
when I sleep I will lie with my fathers, and
thou shalt carry me out of
Egypt, and [i]bury me in their
buryingplace. And he said, I
will do as thou hast said. 31 And
he said, Swear unto me: and me. And he
sware unto him. And [j]Israel
bowed himself upon the bed's
head.

48 1 And it came to pass
after these things, that
one said to told Joseph, Behold,
thy father is sick: and he took
with him his two sons, Manasseh
and Ephraim. 2 And one told
Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son
Joseph cometh unto thee: and
Israel strengthened himself, and
sat upon the bed. 3 And Jacob
said unto Joseph, [3][l]God Almighty appeared unto me at
[m]Luz in the land of Canaan, and
blessed me, 4 and said unto me,
Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I
will make of thee a company of multitude of
peoples people, and will give this land
to thy seed after thee [o]for an
everlasting possession. 5 And
now thy [q]two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto
thee in the land of Egypt before
I came unto thee into Egypt,

R.V. [1] According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., *he made bondmen of them, from &c.* [2] Or, *according to their cities* [3] Heb. *El Shaddai.*

A.V. * Or, *princes.* † Heb. *the days of the years of his life.*

[a]are mine; Ephraim and Manasseh, even as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine. 6 And thy issue, which thou [1]begettest after them, shall be thine; they thine, *and* shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance. 7 And as for me, when I came from Paddan, Padan, [e]Rachel died [2]by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet there was still some but a little way to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way to Ephrath (the of Ephrath; the same is Beth-lehem). Beth-lehem. 8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these? 9 And Joseph said unto his father, [h]They are my sons, whom God hath given me here. in this *place.* And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and [i]I will bless them. 10 Now [j]the eyes of Israel were *dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; [l]and he kissed them, and embraced them. 11 And Israel said unto Joseph, [m]I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath let me see thy seed also. shewed me also thy seed. 12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees; knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth. 13 And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him. 14 [q]And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, [3s]guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the firstborn. 15 And he blessed Joseph, and said, The God God, [u]before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which hath fed me all my life long unto this day, 16 [b]the angel Angel which hath [c]redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let [d]my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them [f]† grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. 17 And when Joseph saw that his father [g]laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it ‡displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head. 18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head. 19 And his father refused, and said, [g]I know *it*, my son, I know *it*: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: how-but beit truly [k]his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become [4]a §multitude of nations. 20 And he blessed them that day, saying, [5]In thee shall Israel bless, saying, [n]God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh. 21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but [o]God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers. 22 Moreover I have given to [p]thee one [6]portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

49 1 [r]And Jacob called unto his sons, and said: said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you [t]in the latter last days.
2 Assemble yourselves, Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob;

a Josh. 13. 7 & 14. 4 & 17. 17.
b ch. 28. 15 & 31. 11, 13, 24. Ex. 23. 20.
c Isai. 44. 22, 23 & 49. 7 & 63. 9. Cp. 2 Sam. 4. 9 & Ps. 34. 22 & 121. 7.
d Amos 9. 12. Acts 15. 17.
e See ch. 35. 9—19.
f Cp. Num. 26. 34, 37.
g ver. 14.
h Cp. ch. 33. 5.
i ch. 49. 25, 26. Heb. 11. 21. Cp. ch. 27. 4.
j Cp. ch. 27. 1.
k Num. 1. 33, 35 & 2. 19, 21. Deut. 33. 17.
l ch. 27. 27.
m Cp. ch. 37. 33 & 45. 26.
n Cp. Ruth 4. 11, 12.
o ch. 46. 4 & 50. 24.
p Josh. 24. 32. John 4. 5.
q ver. 17.
r For ver. 1—27, see Deut. 33. 6—25.
s ver. 19. Cp. ver. 13 (for mg.).
t Num. 24. 14. Deut. 4. 30 & 31. 29. Isai. 2. 2. Jer. 23. 20. Dan. 2. 28 & 10. 14. Hos. 3. 5.
u ch. 17. 1 & 24. 40.

R.V. [1] Or, *hast begotten* [2] Or, *to my sorrow* [3] Or, *crossing his hands* [4] Heb. *fulness.* [5] Or, *By* [6] Or, *mountain slope* Heb. *shechem*, shoulder.
A.V. * Heb. *heavy.* † Heb. *as fishes do increase.* ‡ *was evil in his eyes.* § Heb. *fulness.*

And hearken unto Israel your
father.
3 Reuben, thou art [b]my first-
born, my might, and the
[1c]beginning of my strength; strength,
The excellency of dignity, and
the excellency of power. power:
4 [2]Unstable as water, [3*]thou
shalt not have the excellency. excel ;
Because thou [d]wentest up to
thy father's bed: bed;
Then defiledst thou it: †he
went up to my couch.
5 [f]Simeon and Levi are bre-
thren;
Weapons ‡of violence are their [4]swords.
‡instruments of cruelty *are in* their habitations.
6 O my soul, come not thou
into their [5]council. secret ;
[j]Unto their assembly, [k]my mine
glory, honour, be not thou united; united:
For in their anger they slew
[6]a man,
And in their selfwill they
[m]houghed [7]an ox.
§digged down a wall.
7 Cursed be their anger, for it
was fierce;
And their wrath, for it was
cruel:
I will [n]divide them in Jacob,
And scatter them in Israel.
8 Judah, [p]thee shall
thou *art he* whom thy bre-
thren shall praise:
[s]Thy hand shall be on in the
neck of thine enemies;
[u]Thy father's sons children shall bow
down before thee.
9 Judah is [v]a lion's whelp; whelp:
From the prey, my son, thou
art gone up:
[x]He stooped down, he couched
as a lion,
And as a lioness an old lion; who shall
rouse him up?
10 The [a]sceptre shall not depart
from Judah,
Nor [8c]the ruler's staff a lawgiver [d]from between
his feet,

a Cp. Ezek. 21. 27? (for mg.).
b ch. 29. 32.
c Deut. 21. 17. Cp. Ps. 78. 51 (mg.) & 105. 36 (mg.).
d ch. 35. 22. 1 Chr. 5. 1.
e Prov. 23. 29.
f ch. 29. 33, 34.
g Cp. Deut. 33. 18, 19. Josh. 19. 10, 11.
h Cp. Deut. 1. 7 & Josh. 9. 1 & Judg. 5. 17.
i ch. 34. 25, 26.
j Cp. Ps. 26. 9.
k Cp. Ps. 16. 9 & 57. 8.
l Judg. 5. 16. Ps. 68. 13 (?). Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 32.
m Josh. 11. 6, 9. 2 Sam. 8. 4.
n See Num. 3. 5—13 & Josh. 19. 1—9 & 1 Chr. 4. 24—39.
o Josh. 16. 10.
p ch. 29. 35. Cp. ch. 27. 29.
q Cp. Deut. 33. 22.
r ch. 30. 6.
s Cp. Job 16. 12.
t Judg. 18. 27.
u 1 Chr. 5. 2.
v Rev. 5. 5. Cp. Deut. 33. 22 & Hos. 5. 14.
w Ps. 25. 5 & 119. 166, 174. Isai. 25. 9. Mic. 7. 7. Cp. Luke 2. 25.
x Cp. Num. 23. 24 & 24. 9.
y See 1 Chr. 5. 18—22.
z Cp. Deut. 33. 20.
a Num. 24. 17. Zech. 10. 11.
b Cp. Deut. 33. 24.
c Cp. Num. 21. 18 & Ps. 60. 7 (for mg.) & 108. 8 (for mg.).
d Deut. 28. 57.

9 [9a]Until Shiloh come;
And unto him shall the obedience gathering
of the peoples people be.
11 Binding his foal unto the vine,
And his ass's colt unto the
choice vine;
He hath washed his garments
in wine,
And his vesture clothes in the blood of
grapes:
12 His [e]eyes shall be red with
wine,
And his teeth white with milk.
13 [g]Zebulun shall dwell at the
[10h]haven of the sea: sea;
And he shall be for an [10]haven
of ships;
And his border shall be [11]upon unto
Zidon.
14 Issachar is a strong ass, ass
Couching down between [l]the two
sheepfolds. burdens
15 And he saw [12a]resting place that it that rest
was good,
And the land that it was
pleasant;
And he bowed his shoulder to
bear,
And [o]became a servant under unto
taskwork. tribute.
16 [q]Dan shall [r]judge his people,
As one of the tribes of Israel.
17 Dan [t]shall be a serpent in by the
way,
‖An [13]adder in the path,
That biteth the horse's horse heels,
So that his rider falleth shall fall back-
ward.
18 I [w]have waited for thy salva-
tion, O LORD.
19 [y]Gad, [14z]a troop [15]shall press over-
upon come him:
But he shall press upon their heel. overcome at the last.
20 [16b]Out of Asher his bread
shall be fat,
And he shall yield royal dain-
ties.

R.V. [1] Or, *firstfruits* [2] Or, *Bubbling over* [3] Or, *have not thou* [4] Or, *compacts* [5] Or, *secret* [6] Or, *men* [7] Or, *oxen* [8] Or, *a lawgiver* [9] Or, *Till he come to Shiloh, having the obedience of the peoples* Or, as read by the Sept., *Until that which is his shall come &c.* Another ancient rendering is, *Till he come whose it is &c.* [10] Heb. *beach.* [11] Or, *by* [12] Or, *rest* [13] Or, *horned snake* [14] Heb. *gedud*, a marauding band. [15] Heb. *gad*, to press. [16] According to some ancient versions, *Asher, his bread &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *do not thou excel.* † Or, *my couch is gone.* ‡ Or, *their swords are weapons of violence.* § Or, *houghed oxen.* ‖ Heb. *an arrowsnake.*

21 [a]Naphtali is a hind let loose:
He giveth goodly words.
22 Joseph is [1b]a fruitful bough,
A fruitful bough by a fountain; (Even a; well)
His branches run over the wall. (Whose; 2* wall:)
23 The archers have [f]sorely grieved him,
And shot at him, and persecuted him: (hated)
24 But [h]his bow abode in strength,
And the arms of his hands were made strong, (3strong)
By the hands of the Mighty One of Jacob, (mighty God; Jacob)
([4]From thence is [l]the shepherd, [m]the stone of Israel:) (Israel)
25 [n]Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee, (thee)
And by [o]the Almighty, [p]who shall bless thee, (thee)
With blessings of heaven above,
Blessings of the deep that coucheth beneath, (lieth under)
Blessings of the breasts, and of the womb. (womb:)
26 The blessings of thy father
Have prevailed above [5]the blessings of my progenitors
Unto the utmost bound [t]of the everlasting hills:
They shall be [u]on the head of Joseph,
And on the crown of the head of him [6]that was separate from his brethren.
27 [w]Benjamin is a wolf that ravineth: (shall ravin as a wolf)
In the morning he shall devour the prey,
And at night he shall [y]divide the spoil. (even)

28 All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is it that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; (them) every one according to his blessing he blessed them. 29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be [c]gathered unto my people: [d]bury me with my fathers [e]in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite, 30 in the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, [g]which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a burying place: (from; buryingplace) 31 [i]there they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there [k]they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah: (There; Leah) 32 The field and the cave that is therein, which was purchase of the field and of the cave that is purchased therein was from the children of Heth. 33 And when Jacob had made an end of charging his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and [q]was gathered unto his people. (commanding)

50 1 And Joseph [r]fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him. 2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to [s]embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel. 3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: (embalming) and the Egyptians [v]wept †mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his weeping for him mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, [x]If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying, 5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave [z]which I [7]have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and

a Cp. Deut. 33. 23.
b ch. 41. 52. Josh. 17. 14, 18.
c ver. 33. ch. 25. 8.
d ch. 47. 30.
e ch. 50. 13. Cp. ch. 23. 9.
f Cp. ch. 37. 24, 28 & 39. 20.
g See ch. 23. 16—18.
h Job 29. 20.
i ch. 23. 19 & 25. 9.
j Ps. 132. 2, 5. Isai. 1. 24.
k ch. 35. 29.
l Ps. 23. 1 & 80. 1.
m Isai. 28. 16. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 4. Cp. Deut. 32. 4.
n ch. 35. 3 & 50. 17.
o ch. 17. 1 & 35. 11.
p Deut. 33. 13.
q ver. 29.
r ch. 46. 4. 2 Kin. 13. 14 (mg.).
s ver. 26. Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 14 & Mark 16. 1 & Luke 23. 56 & John 19. 39, 40.
t Deut. 33. 15. Hab. 3. 6.
u Deut. 33. 16.
v Cp. ver. 10 & Num. 20. 29 & Deut. 34. 8 & 1 Sam. 31. 13 & Job 2. 13 & Judith 16. 24 & Ecclus. 22. 12.
w Cp. Judg. 20. 21, 25 & Ezek. 22. 27.
x ch. 47. 29. See ch. 33. 15.
y Zech. 14. 1. Cp. Ezek. 39. 10.
z 2 Chr. 16. 14. Isai. 22. 16. Matt. 27. 60.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the son of a fruitful tree.* [2] Heb. *daughters.* [3] Or, *active* [4] Or, *From thence,* from *the shepherd* Or, as otherwise read, *By the name of the shepherd* [5] According to some ancient authorities, *the blessings of the ancient mountains, the desire* (or, *desirable things*) *of the everlasting hills.* [6] Or, *that is prince among* [7] Or, *bought*

A.V. * Heb. *daughters.* † Heb. *wept.*

bury my father, and I will come again. 6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear. 7 And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt, 8 and all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left [b]in the land of Goshen. 9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company. 10 And they came to the threshing-floor (threshingfloor) of Atad, which is beyond Jordan, and there [e]they (lamented, mourned) with a (very great and great and very) sore lamentation: and he [g]made a mourning for his father seven days. 11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous [1]mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called *Abel-mizraim, which is beyond Jordan. 12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them: 13 for [k]his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham [n]bought with the (field, field) for a possession of a (buryingplace, buryingplace) of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father. 15 And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, (It may be that Joseph will, peradventure) hate us, and will (fully, certainly) requite us all the evil which we did unto him. 16 And they [t]sent a (message, messenger) unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying, 17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the (transgression, trespass) of thy brethren, and their (sin, sin); for (that) they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the (transgression, trespass) of the servants of [a]the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him. 18 And his brethren also went and [c]fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants. 19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for [d]am I in the place of God? 20 (And, But) as for you, ye (meant, thought) evil against me; but [f]God meant it (for, unto) good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. 21 Now therefore fear ye not: [h]I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake [2i‡]kindly unto them.

22 And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years. 23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children [j]of the third generation: the [l]children also of Machir the son of Manasseh were (born, §brought up) upon Joseph's knees. 24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: (but, and) [o]God will surely visit you, and bring you (up) out of this land unto the land [p]which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. 25 And [q]Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence. 26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they [r]embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

a ch. 49. 25.
b See ch. 45. 10.
c Cp. ch. 37. 7, 10.
d ch. 30. 2. Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 7.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 17 & Acts 8. 2.
f ch. 45. 5, 7.
g Cp. ver. 3.
h ch. 45. 11 & 47. 12.
i ch. 34. 3 (for mg.).
j Cp. Job 42. 16 & Ps. 128. 6.
k ch. 49. 29, 30. Cp. Acts 7. 16.
l Num. 32. 39. 1 Chr. 7. 14, 15.
m Cp. ch. 30. 3 & Job 3. 12.
n ch. 23. 16.
o ch. 15. 14 & 46. 4 & 48. 21. Ex. 3. 16, 17. Cp. Heb. 11. 22.
p ch. 15. 18 & 26. 3 & 28. 13 & 35. 12 & 46. 4.
q Ex. 13. 19. Josh. 24. 32.
r See ver. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *abel*. [2] Heb. *to their heart*.
A.V. * That is, *The mourning of the Egyptians*. † Heb. *charged*. ‡ Heb. *to their hearts*. § Heb. *borne*.

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R. V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A. V.*] CALLED

EXODUS.

I 1 Now [a]these are the names of the sons (children) of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob. 2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah; (Judah,) 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin; (Benjamin,) 4 Dan (Dan,) and Naphtali, Gad (Gad,) and Asher. 5 And all the souls that came out of the *loins of Jacob were [g]seventy souls: (and for) Joseph was in Egypt already. 6 And [h]Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. 7 [k]And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose (up) a new king over Egypt, [l]which knew not Joseph. 9 And he said unto his people, Behold, [m]the people of the children of Israel are [1]more and mightier than we: 10 *(come,) (Come on,) [o]let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they (also join themselves) (join also) unto our enemies, and fight against us, and (so) get them up out of the land. 11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters [b]to afflict them with their [c]burdens. And they built for Pharaoh (d store) (treasure) cities, Pithom and [e]Raamses. 12 †But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and (the more they spread abroad.) (grew.) And they [2f]were grieved because of the children of Israel. 13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel [i]to serve with rigour: 14 and they [j]made their lives bitter with hard (service,) (bondage,) in (mortar) (morter,) and in brick, and in all manner of service in the (field,) (field:) all their service, wherein they made them (serve) (serve, *was*) with rigour.

15 And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah: 16 and he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the (birthstool) (stools); if it be a son, then ye shall kill (him;) (him:) but if it be a daughter, then she shall live. 17 But the midwives [p]feared God, and [q]did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive. 18 And the king of Egypt called for the mid-

a For ver. 1—3, see Gen. 35. 23—26 & 46. 8—26.
b ch. 3. 7. Gen. 15. 13. Deut. 26. 6.
c ch. 2. 11 & 5. 4, 5 & 6. 6, 7. Ps. 81. 6.
d Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 4.
e Cp. ch. 12. 37 & Gen. 47. 11.
f Num. 22. 3 (mg. for mg.).
g Gen. 46. 27. Deut. 10. 22.
h Gen. 50. 26.
i See ch. 5. 7—19.
j Cp. ch. 2. 23 & 6. 9 & Num. 20. 15 & Acts 7. 19, 34.
k Deut. 26. 5. Acts 7. 17. Cp. Gen. 46. 3.
l Cited Acts 7. 18.
m Ps. 105. 24.
n Ps. 83. 3, 4.
o Ps. 105. 25. Acts 7. 19.
p Prov. 16. 6.
q Cp. Dan. 3. 16—18 & 6. 13 & Acts 5. 29.

R.V. [1] Or, *too many and too mighty for us* [2] Or, *abhorred*
A.V. * Heb. *thigh.* † Heb. *And as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, &c.*

wives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?
19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwife (midwives) come in unto them.
20 [a]And (Therefore) God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.
21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he [c]made them houses.
22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, [e]Every son that is born ye shall cast into [g]the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

2 1 And there went [h]a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi.
2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and [j]when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months.
3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of [1][m]bulrushes, and daubed it with [2]slime and with pitch (pitch); and she put the child therein (therein); and she laid it in [n]the flags by the river's brink.
4 And [p]his sister stood afar off, to know (wit) what would be done to him.
5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to bathe (wash) herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river (river's) side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, and she sent her handmaid (maid) to fetch it.
6 And when she had opened it, and she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hebrews' children.
7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?
8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.
9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.
10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became [b]her son. And she called his name [3]Moses, *Moses: and she said, Because I [4][d]drew him out of the water.
11 And it came to pass in those days, [f]when Moses was grown up, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their [i]burdens: and he saw (spied) an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.
12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, [k]he smote (slew) the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.
13 And when [l]he went out the second day, and, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?
14 And he said, [o]Who made thee †a prince and a judge over us? thinkest (intendest) thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely the (this) thing is known.
15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But [q]Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sat down by [r]a well.
16 Now [s]the ‡priest of Midian had seven daughters: and [t]they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.
17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and

a Cp. Eccles. 8. 12.
b Acts 7. 21. Cp. Heb. 11. 24.
c Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 35 & 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27 & 1 Kin. 2. 24 & 11. 38 & Ps. 127. 1.
d 2 Sam. 22. 17. Ps. 18. 16.
e Acts 7. 19.
f Acts 7. 23. Heb. 11. 24—26.
g Gen. 41. 1.
h ch. 6. 20. Num. 26. 59. 1 Chr. 23. 14.
i See ch. 1. 11.
j Acts 7. 20. Heb. 11. 23.
k Acts 7. 24.
l Acts 7. 26—28.
m Job 8. 11 (mg. for mg.). Isai. 18. 2 (for mg.).
n ver. 5. Isai. 19. 6.
o Cp. Luke 12. 14.
p ch. 15. 20. Num. 26. 59.
q Acts 7. 29. Heb. 11. 27.
r Gen. 24. 11 & 29. 2.
s ch. 3. 1.
t Gen. 24. 11 & 29. 10. 1 Sam. 9. 11.

R.V. [1] That is, *papyrus*. [2] That is, *bitumen*. [3] Heb. *Mosheh*. [4] Heb. *mashah*, to draw out.
A.V. * That is, *Drawn out*. † Heb. *a man, a prince*. ‡ Or, *prince*.

helped them, and [a]watered their flock. 18 And when they came to [b]Reuel their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon (to-day? / to day?) 19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and (moreover he drew water / also drew *water* enough) for us, and [a]watered the flock. 20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may [g]eat bread. 21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses [i]Zipporah his daughter. 22 And she bare *him* a son, and he called his name [k*]Gershom: for he said, I have been [1l]a (sojourner / stranger) in a strange land.

23 And it came to pass [n]in (the course of those many days, / process of time,) that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel [p]sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and [s]their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage. 24 And [u]God heard their groaning, and God [w]remembered his covenant with [x]Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. 25 And God (saw / looked upon) the children of Israel, and God (took / †had) (knowledge *of* / respect unto) *them.*

3 1 Now Moses (was keeping / kept) the flock of Jethro his father in law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the (back / backside) of the (wilderness, / desert,) and came to [d]the mountain of God, (unto / *even* to) Horeb. 2 [e]And [f]the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed. 3 And Moses said, I will (turn aside now, / now turn aside,) and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt. 4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, [c]God called unto him [d]out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I. 5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: [e]put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. 6 Moreover he said, [f]I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for [h]he was afraid to look upon God. 7 And the LORD said, [j]I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their [m]taskmasters; for I know their sorrows; 8 and [o]I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and [q]to bring them up out of that land unto [r]a good land and a large, unto a land [t]flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of [v]the (Canaanite, / Canaanites,) and the (Hittite, / Hittites,) and the (Amorite, / Amorites,) and the (Perizzite, / Perizzites,) and the (Hivite, / Hivites,) and the (Jebusite. / Jebusites.) 9 (And now, / Now therefore,) behold, [y]the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: (moreover I have / and I have also) seen [b]the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them. 10 [c]Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt. 11 And Moses said unto God, [g]Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt? 12 And he said, [h]Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be (the / a) token unto thee, that I have sent thee: (when / When) thou hast

a Cp. Gen. 29. 10.
b Num. 10. 29. Cp. ch. 3. 1 & 4. 18 & 18. 1, 5, 9, 12.
c ch. 19. 3.
d Deut. 33. 16.
e Josh. 5. 15. Cp. ch. 19. 12 & Eccles. 5. 1.
f ch. 4. 5. Gen. 28. 13. 1 Kin. 18. 36. Cited Matt. 22. 32 & Mark 12. 26. Cp. Luke 20. 37.
g Gen. 31. 54 & 43. 25.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 13 & Isai. 6. 1, 2, 5.
i ch. 4. 25 & 18. 2.
j ch. 2. 23—25. Neh. 9. 9. Ps. 106. 44.
k ch. 18. 3.
l Acts 7. 29. Cp. Heb. 11. 13, 14.
m ch. 5. 13, 14.
n Cp. ch. 7. 7. Acts 7. 23, 30.
o Gen. 11. 5, 7 & 18. 21.
p Cp. Deut. 26. 7.
q ch. 6. 6 & 12. 51. Cp. Gen. 50. 24.
r Deut. 1. 25 & 8. 7, 8, 9.
s ch. 3. 9. Gen. 18. 20, 21. James 5. 4.
t ch. 13. 5 & 33. 3. Lev. 20. 24. Num. 13. 27. Deut. 26. 9, 15. Jer. 11. 5. & 32. 22. Ezek. 20. 6.
u ch. 6. 5.
v Gen. 15. 18—21.
w Ps. 105. 8, 42 & 106. 45.
x Gen. 15. 14 & 46. 4.
y ch. 2. 23.
z ch. 3. 7 & 4. 31. Cp. Luke 1. 25.
a Cp. ch. 3. 16.
b ch. 1. 11—14, 22.
c Cp. Ps. 105. 26 & Mic. 6. 4.
d ch. 4. 27 & 18. 5 & 24. 13. Num. 10. 33. 1 Kin. 19. 8.
e 2 Esd. 14. 3. For ver. 2—8, see Acts 7. 30—35.
f Isai. 63. 9. Mal. 3. 1 (mg.). Cp. 2 Esd. 2. 33.
g ch. 6. 12. Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 18 & Isai. 6. 5, 8 & Jer. 1. 6.
h ch. 4. 12, 15. Deut. 31. 8, 23. Josh. 1. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Ger.*
A.V. * That is, A *stranger here.* † Heb. *knew.*

brought forth the people out of Egypt, [a]ye shall serve God upon this mountain. 13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them? 14 And God said unto Moses, [1]I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, [2][h]I AM hath sent me unto you. 15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, [3]The LORD, [k]the LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is [m]my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations. 16 Go, and [n]gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD, the LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, hath appeared unto me, saying, [p]I have surely visited you, and *seen* that which is done to you in Egypt: 17 and I have said, [q]I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanite, Canaanites, and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Amorite, Amorites, and the Perizzite, Perizzites, and the Hivite, Hivites, and the Jebusite, Jebusites, unto a land [q]flowing with milk and honey. 18 And [s]they shall hearken to thy voice: and [u]thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD, the LORD God of the Hebrew, Hebrews hath [v]met with us: and now let us go, we pray, beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God. 19 And I know, am sure that the king of Egypt [b]will not give you leave to, let you go, *no, not [c]by a mighty hand. 20 And [d]I will put forth, stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with [e]all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and [f]after that he will let you go. 21 And [g]I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty: 22 but every woman [i]shall ask, borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, [j]jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and [l]ye shall spoil †the Egyptians.

4 1 And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee. 2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, [o]A rod. 3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a [4]serpent; and Moses fled from before it. 4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail: (and tail. And he put forth his hand, and laid hold of, caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:) 5 that they may [r]believe that the LORD, [t]the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee. 6 And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it

a See ch. 19.
b ch. 5. 2 & 7. 4.
c ch. 6. 1 & 13. 3.
d Deut. 6. 22. Neh. 9. 10. Jer. 32. 20. Acts 7. 36. See ch. 7—ch. 12.
e ch. 4. 21.
f ch. 12. 31.
g ch. 11. 2, 3 & 12. 35, 36. Cp. Gen. 15. 14.
h ch. 6. 3. Ps. 68. 4. John 8. 58. Heb. 13. 8. Rev. 1. 4 & 4. 8.
i Cp. Wisd. 10. 17.
j Cp. ch. 33. 6.
k ver. 6.
l Cp. Ezek. 39. 10.
m Hos. 12. 5. Cp. Ps. 135. 13.
n ch. 4. 29.
o ver. 17, 20.
p ch. 4. 31. Gen. 50. 24. Cp. Luke 1. 68.
q ver. 8.
r ch. 19. 9.
s ch. 4. 31.
t See ch. 3. 6.
u ch. 5. 1.
v Num. 23. 3, 4, 15, 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *I AM, BECAUSE I AM* Or, *I AM WHO AM* Or, *I WILL BE THAT I WILL BE* [2] Or, *I WILL BE* Heb. *Ehyeh.* [3] Heb. *Jehovah*, from the same root as *Ehyeh.* [4] Heb. *nahash.*
A.V. * Or, *but by strong hand.* † Or, *Egypt.*

out, behold, his hand was [a]leprous, leprous as white as snow. 7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. (And And) he put his hand into his bosom again; and when he took plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, [d]it was turned again as his *other* flesh.) flesh. 8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign. 9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe even also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou takest out of the river [h]*shall become blood upon the dry land. 10 And Moses said unto the LORD, O Oh my Lord, I am not [1]†eloquent, neither ‡heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: for but [j]I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue. 11 And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh a man the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? is it have not I the LORD? 12 Now therefore go, and [n]I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt speak. say. 13 And he said, O Oh my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou §wilt send. 14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is there not Aaron thy brother the Levite? the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, [r]he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart. 15 And [w]thou shalt speak unto him, and [x]put the words in his mouth: [n]and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do. 16 [b]And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and it shall come to pass, that he shall be, *even* he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and [c]thou shalt be to him as instead of God. 17 And thou shalt take in thine hand [e]this rod, this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do the signs.

18 And Moses went and returned to [2]f‖Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace. 19 And the LORD said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for [g]all the men are dead which sought thy life. 20 And Moses took [i]his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took [k]the rod of God in his hand. 21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest back to return into Egypt, see that thou do before Pharaoh all the [l]wonders all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but [m]I will [3]harden his heart, and that he will shall not let the people go. 22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, [o]Israel is my son, *even* [p]my firstborn: 23 and I have said say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: me: and thou hast refused if thou refuse to let him go: go, behold, [q]I will slay thy son, *even* thy firstborn. 24 And it came to pass on by the way at the lodging place, in the inn, that [s]the LORD met him, [t]and sought to kill him. 25 Then [u]Zipporah took [v]a sharp flint, **stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and [4]††cast it at his feet; feet, and she said, Surely a bridegroom of blood bloody husband art thou to me. 26 So he let him

a Num. 12. 10. 2 Kin. 5. 27.
b ver. 30.
c Cp. ch. 7. 1 & 18. 19.
d Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 14.
e ver. 2. ch. 7. 15.
f Cp. ch. 2. 18.
g ch. 2. 15, 23. Cp. Matt. 2. 20.
h ch. 7. 19.
i ch. 18. 2—4.
j Cp. ch. 6. 12 & Jer. 1. 6.
k ch. 17. 9. Num. 20. 8, 9.
l ch. 3. 20.
m ch. 7. 13, 22 & 8. 15, 32 & 9. 12, 35 & 10. 1 & 14. 8. Rom. 9. 17, 18. Cp. Deut. 2. 30 & Josh. 11. 20 & Isai. 63. 17.
n Cp. ch. 3. 12 & Isai. 50. 4 & Jer. 1. 9 & Ezek. 33. 22 & Matt. 10. 19, 20 & Mark 13. 11 & Luke 12. 11, 12 & 21. 15.
o Hos. 11. 1.
p Jer. 31. 9.
q ch. 11. 5 & 12. 29.
r ver. 27.
s Cp. Num. 22. 22 & 1 Chr. 21. 16.
t Cp. Gen. 17. 14.
u ch. 2. 21.
v Josh. 5. 2, 3.
w ch. 7. 1, 2.
x Num. 22. 38 & 23. 5, 12, 16. Deut. 18. 18. 2 Sam. 14. 3, 19. Isai. 51. 16.

R.V. [1] Heb. *a man of words.* [2] Heb. *Jether.* [3] Heb. *make strong.* [4] Heb. *made it touch.*
A.V. * Heb. *shall be and shall be.* † Heb. *a man of words.* ‡ Heb. *since yesterday, nor since the third day.* § Or, *shouldest.* ‖ Heb. *Jether.* ** Or, *knife.* †† Heb. *made it touch.*

alone. Then go: then she said, [1]A bridegroom of bloody husband art thou, because of the circumcision.

27 And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness [c]to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in [d]the mountain of God, and kissed him. 28 And Moses [e]told Aaron all the words of the LORD wherewith he had sent him, and all [f]the signs wherewith he had charged him. 29 And Moses and Aaron [g]went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel: 30 and [h]Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people. 31 And the people [i]believed: and when they heard that the LORD had [j]visited the children of Israel, and that he had [k]looked upon their affliction, then [l]they bowed their heads and worshipped.

5 1 And afterward Moses and Aaron, and said unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold [m]a feast unto me in the wilderness. 2 And Pharaoh said, [n]Who is the LORD, that I should hearken unto his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, and moreover [o]I will not let Israel go. 3 And they said, [p]The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword. 4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, loose the people from their works? get you unto your [q]burdens. 5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, [r]the people of the land are now many, and ye make them rest from their burdens. 6 And the same day Pharaoh commanded the taskmasters of the people, and [b]their officers, saying, 7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves. 8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish aught thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God. 9 *Let heavier work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard lying words. 10 And [a]the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw. 11 Go yourselves, get you straw where ye can find it: for nought of your work shall be diminished. 12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble for straw. 13 And [a]the taskmasters were urgent, saying, Fulfil your works, †*your* daily tasks, as when there was straw. 14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's [a]taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, [2]and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task both yesterday and to-day, as heretofore? 15 Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants? 16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people. 17 But he said, Ye

a ch. 3. 7.
b ver. 14, 15, 19.
c ver. 14.
d See ch. 3. 1.
e ver. 15, 16.
f See ver. 3—9.
g ch. 3. 16.
h ver. 16.
i ver. 8, 9. ch. 3. 18.
j See ch. 3. 16.
k ch. 2. 25 & 3. 7.
l ch. 12. 27. Gen. 24. 26. 1 Chr. 29. 20.
m ch. 10. 9.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 35 & Job 21. 15.
o ch. 3. 19.
p ch. 3. 18 & 7. 16 & 9. 1, 13.
q ch. 1. 11.
r ch. 1. 7, 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *A bridegroom of blood in regard of the circumcision* [2] Heb. *saying.*
A.V. * Heb. *Let the work be heavy upon the men.* † Heb. *a matter of a day in his day.*

are idle, ye are idle: therefore
ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice
to the LORD. 18 Go therefore
now, and work; for there shall
no straw be given you, yet
shall ye deliver the tale of
bricks. 19 And the officers of the
children of Israel did see that
they [1]were in evil case, when after it
was said, Ye shall not minish
aught ought from your bricks, your bricks of your daily
tasks. task. 20 And they met Moses
and Aaron, who stood in the
way, as they came forth from
Pharaoh: 21 and [e]they said un-
to them, The LORD look upon
you, and judge; because ye
have made our savour *to be
abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh,
and in the eyes of his servants,
to put a sword in their hand to
slay us. 22 And Moses returned
unto the LORD, and said, Lord,
wherefore hast thou so evil en-
treated this people? why is it
that thou hast sent me? 23 For
since I came to Pharaoh to speak
in thy name, he hath evil entreated done evil to
this people; †neither hast thou
delivered thy people at all.

6 1 And Then the LORD said unto
Moses, Now shalt thou see
what I will do to Pharaoh:
for [k]by with a strong hand shall he
let them go, and by with a strong
hand [l]shall he drive them out
of his land.

2 And God spake unto Moses,
and said unto him, [m]I am ‡the LORD: JEHOVAH
3 and I appeared unto Abraham,
unto Isaac, and unto Jacob,
by the name of as [2o]God Almighty, but
[3]by my name [p]JEHOVAH I was was I not
[4]known to them. 4 [q]And I have
also established my covenant
with them, [r]to give them the
land of Canaan, the land of their
sojournings, pilgrimage, wherein they sojourned were strangers.

a ch. 2. 24.
b ch. 7. 4. Deut. 26. 8. Ps. 136. 11, 12. Cp. ch. 3. 17.
c ch. 15. 13. Deut. 7. 8. 2 Kin. 17. 36. 1 Chr. 17. 21. Neh. 1. 10.
d Deut. 4. 20 & 7. 6 & 14. 2 & 26. 18. 2 Sam. 7. 24. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
e ch. 6. 9.
f ch. 29. 45, 46. Gen. 17. 8. Lev. 22. 33. Deut. 29. 13. Cp. Rev. 21. 7.
g ch. 5. 4, 5. Ps. 81. 6.
h ch. 32. 13. Gen. 15. 18 & 26. 3 & 28. 13 & 35. 12. Ezek. 20. 6, 42.
i Cp. Gen. 14. 22 & Deut. 32. 40 & Ezek. 20. 5, 6 & 47. 14.
j ch. 5. 21. Cp. Acts 7. 25.
k ch. 3. 19 & 13. 3.
l ch. 11. 1 & 12. 33, 39.
m Cp. Isai. 42. 8 & Mal. 3. 6.
n ver. 30. ch. 4. 10. Jer. 1. 6. Cp. Jer. 6. 10 & Ezek. 44. 7 & Acts 7. 51, al.
o Gen. 17. 1.
p ch. 3. 14 & 15. 2 (mg.). Ps. 68. 4 & 83. 18. Cp. John 8. 58 & Rev. 1. 4, 8.
q Gen. 15. 18 & 17. 4, 7.
r Gen. 17. 8 & 28. 4.
s Gen. 46. 9. 1 Chr. 5. 3.

5 And moreover I have I have also [a]I have heard the
groaning of the children of Is-
rael, whom the Egyptians keep
in bondage; and I have remem-
bered my covenant. 6 Where-
fore say unto the children of
Israel, [m]I am Jehovah, the LORD, and [b]I will
bring you out from under the
burdens of the Egyptians, and I
will rid you out of their bondage,
and [c]I will redeem you with a
stretched out arm, and with
great judgements: judgments: 7 and [d]I will
take you to me for a people,
and [f]I will be to you a God:
and ye shall know that [m]I am
Jehovah the LORD your God, which bringeth
you out [g]from under the burdens
of the Egyptians. 8 And I will
bring you in unto [h]the land, con-
cerning which I ‡lifted up my hand the which I did §swear to
give it to Abraham, to Isaac,
and to Jacob; and I will give
it you for an heritage: [m]I am
Jehovah. the LORD. 9 And Moses spake so
unto the children of Israel:
but [j]they hearkened not unto
Moses for [5]‖anguish of spirit,
and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 11 Go in, speak
unto Pharaoh king of Egypt,
that he let the children of Israel
go out of his land. 12 And Moses
spake before the LORD, saying,
Behold, the children of Israel
have [j]not hearkened unto me;
how then shall Pharaoh hear
me, [n]who am of uncircumcised
lips? 13 And the LORD spake
unto Moses and unto Aaron,
and gave them a charge unto
the children of Israel, and unto
Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring
the children of Israel out of the
land of Egypt.

14 These are be the heads of their
fathers' houses: [s]the The sons of

R.V. [1] Or, *were set on mischief, when they said* [2] Heb. *El Shaddai.* [3] Or, *as to* [4] Or, *made known* [5] Or, *impatience* Heb. *shortness of spirit.*
A.V. * Heb. *to stink.* † Heb. *delivering thou hast not delivered.* ‡ Or, *JEHOVAH.* § Heb. *lift up my hand.*
‖ Heb. *shortness*, or, *straitness.*

Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these (are / be) the families of Reuben. 15 And [b]the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon. 16 And these are the names of [c]the sons of Levi according to their generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi were an hundred thirty and seven years. 17 [f]The sons of Gershon; (Libni / Libni,) and (Shimei, / Shimi,) according to their families. 18 And [h]the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years. 19 And [i]the sons of Merari; (Mahli / Mahali) and (Mushi. / Mushi:) (These / these) are the families of (the / Levites / Levi) according to their generations. 20 And [m]Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years. 21 And [p]the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri. 22 And [q]the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and (Sithri. / Zithri.) 23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, (the / daughter of [r]Amminadab, (the / sister of [s]Nahshon, / Naashon,) to wife; and she bare him ([t]Nadab / Nadab,) and Abihu, (Eleazar / Eleazar,) and Ithamar. 24 And [v]the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and (Abiasaph; / Abiasaph:) these are the families of the (Korahites. / Korhites.) 25 And Eleazar Aaron's son took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and [w]she bare him (Phinehas. / Phinehas:) (These / these) are the heads of the (fathers' *houses* / fathers) of the Levites according to their families. 26 These are that Aaron and Moses, [y]to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt [a]according to their (hosts. / armies.) 27 These are they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron.

28 And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt, 29 that the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [d]I am the LORD: [e]speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I (speak / say) unto thee. 30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, [g]I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

7 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee [j]a god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy [k]prophet. 2 [l]Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he (let / send) the children of Israel [go] out of his land. 3 And [n]I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and [o]multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt. 4 But Pharaoh (will / shall) not hearken unto you, (and I / that I) (will / may) lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth (my hosts, / mine armies, *and*) my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great (judgements. / judgments.) 5 And the Egyptians [u]shall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. 6 And Moses and Aaron did [so]; as the LORD commanded them, so did they. 7 And Moses was [x]fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.

8 And the LORD spake unto

a ch. 7. 4 & 12. 17, 51. Num. 33. 1.
b Gen. 46. 10. 1 Chr. 4. 24.
c Gen. 46. 11. Num. 3. 17. 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16.
d See ver. 2.
e ver. 11. Cp. ch. 7. 2.
f Num. 3. 18. 1 Chr. 6. 17 & 23. 7.
g Cp. Isai. 6. 5. See ver. 12.
h Num. 3. 19 & 26. 57. 1 Chr. 6. 2, 18.
i Num. 3. 20. 1 Chr. 6. 19 & 23. 21.
j ch. 4. 16.
k Gen. 20. 7. Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 9.
l Cp. ch. 4. 15 & 6. 29.
m See ch. 2. 1.
n See ch. 4. 21.
o ch. 11. 9. Ps. 135. 9. See Ps. 78. 43—51 & 105. 26—36.
p Num. 16. 1. 1 Chr. 6. 37, 38.
q Lev. 10. 4. Num. 3. 30.
r Ruth 4. 19, 20. 1 Chr. 2. 10. Matt. 1. 4. Luke 3. 33.
s Num. 1. 7 & 2. 3 & 7. 12, 17 & 10. 14. Matt. 1. 4. Luke 3. 32.
t Lev. 10. 1. Num. 3. 2 & 26. 60. 1 Chr. 6. 3 & 24. 1.
u ver. 17. ch. 8. 10, 22 & 14. 4, 18.
v 1 Chr. 6. 22, 23, 37.
w Num. 25. 7, 11. Josh. 24. 33. Ps. 106. 30.
x Cp. Deut. 29. 5 & 31. 2 & 34. 7 & Acts 7. 23, 30.
y ver. 13.

Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, [b]Shew a (wonder / miracle) for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it (down / before Pharaoh, and it shall / that it shall) become a [1]serpent. 10 And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did (so, / so) as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before (Pharaoh / Pharaoh,) and before his servants, and it became a serpent. 11 Then Pharaoh also called (for) the wise men and the sorcerers: (and they also, / now) the [d]magicians of Egypt, (they also) [e]did in like manner with their [2]enchantments. 12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.
13 [h]And (Pharaoh's heart / he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that) he hearkened not unto them; [h]as the LORD had (spoken. / said.)
14 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart is (stubborn, / hardened,) he refuseth to let the people go.
15 [j]Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink (to meet / against) (him / he come); and [m]the rod which was turned to a [o]serpent shalt thou take in thine hand. 16 And thou shalt say unto him, [p]The (LORD, the / LORD) God of the (Hebrews, / Hebrews) hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, [q]that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou (hast not / wouldest) (hearkened. / not hear.)
17 Thus saith the LORD, In this [r]thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and [s]they shall be turned to blood. 18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall ([a]loathe / lothe) to drink (water from / of the water of) the river. 19 And the LORD (said / spake) unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and [c]stretch out thine hand (over / upon) the waters of Egypt, (over / upon) their (rivers, / streams,) (over / upon) their ([5]streams, / rivers,) and (over / upon) their (pools, / ponds,) and (over / upon) all their (ponds / *pools) of water, that they may become blood; and (there shall / *that* there may) be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of (wood / wood,) and in vessels of stone. 20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he [f]lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the [g]waters that were in the river were turned to blood. 21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians [i]could not drink (water of the / from / water of) the river; and (the blood was / there was blood) throughout all the land of Egypt.
22 And [k]the magicians of Egypt did (in like manner / so) with their enchantments: and [l]Pharaoh's heart [3]was hardened, (and he hearkened not / neither did he hearken) unto them; [n]as the LORD had (spoken. / said.) 23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he ([6]lay even this to heart. / set his heart to this also.) 24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river. 25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

8 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses, Go (in / [Ch. 7. 26 in Heb.]) unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, [t]that they may serve me. 2 And if thou [u]refuse to let them go,

a ver. 21, 24.
b Cp. Isai. 7. 11 & John 2. 18 & 4. 48 & 6. 30.
c ch. 8. 5, 6, 16, 17 & 9. 22 & 10. 12, 21 & 14. 16, 21, 26.
d Gen. 41. 8.
e ver. 12, 22 & ch. 8. 7, 18 & 9. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 8.
f ch. 17. 9.
g Ps. 78. 44 & 105. 29.
h See ch. 4. 21.
i ver. 18, 24.
j ch. 8. 20 & 9. 13.
k ver. 11. Cp. Wisd. 17. 7 & mg.
l ver. 13.
m ch. 4. 2, 17 & 17. 5.
n ver. 3, 4.
o ch. 4. 3.
p ch. 3. 18 & 5. 3 & 9. 1, 13.
q ch. 3. 12, 18 & 5. 1, 3.
r ver. 5.
s ch. 4. 9. Wisd. 11. 6. Cp. Rev. 16. 4.
t ver. 20. ch. 8. 12, 13.
u ch. 7. 14 & 9. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *tannin*, any large reptile; and so in vv. 10, 12. [2] Or, *secret arts* [3] Heb. *was strong*. [4] Heb. *heavy*. [5] Or, *canals* [6] Heb. *set his heart even to this*.
A.V. * Heb. *gathering of their waters*.

behold, I will smite all thy borders with [a]frogs: [3] and the river shall swarm with frogs, bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into [b]thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy *kneadingtroughs: [4] and the frogs shall come up both upon on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants. [5] And the LORD said spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, [d]Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the rivers, streams, over the [1]streams, rivers, and over the pools, ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt. [6] And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and [g]the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt. [7] And [h]the magicians did in like manner so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt. [8] Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, [j]Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and [l]I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD. [9] And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Have thou this glory †Glory over me: against what time ‡when shall I [j]intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, that the frogs be §to destroy the destroyed frogs from thee and thy houses, and *that* they may remain in the river only? [10] And he said, Against tomorrow. ‖To morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word: [p]that thou mayest know that [q]there is none like unto the LORD our God. [11] And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only. [12] And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses cried unto the LORD concerning because of the frogs [2]which he had brought upon against Pharaoh. [13] And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the courts, villages, and out of the fields. [14] And they gathered them together in upon heaps: and the land stank. [15] But when Pharaoh saw that there was [c]respite, he [3]e hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken. said.

[16] And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, [f]Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the earth, land, that it may become [4]lice throughout all the land of Egypt. [17] And they did so; and for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and [i]there were it became lice upon in man, and upon in beast; all the dust of the earth land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt. [18] And [k]the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: and so there were lice upon man, and upon beast. [19] Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This is [m]the finger of God: [n]and Pharaoh's heart [5]was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken. said.

[20] And the LORD said unto Moses, [o]Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [r]Let my people go, that they may serve me. [21] Else, if thou wilt not let my

a Cp. Rev. 16. 13.
b Ps. 105. 30.
[Ch. 8. 1 in Heb.]
c Cp. Eccles. 8. 11.
d See ch. 7. 19.
e ver. 32. ch. 7. 14 & 9. 7, 34 & 10. 1.
f See ch. 7. 19.
g Ps. 78. 45 & 105. 30.
h See ch. 7. 11.
i Ps. 105. 31.
j ver. 28, 30. ch. 9. 28 & 10. 17, 18. Cp. Num. 21. 7 & 1 Kin. 13. 6 & Acts 8. 24.
k See ch. 7. 11.
l ver. 25—28. ch. 10. 8, 24 & 12. 31, 32.
m ch. 31. 18. Ps. 8. 3. Luke 11. 20.
n See ver. 15 (mg.).
o ch. 7. 15 & 9. 13.
p ver. 22. ch. 7. 17.
q ch. 9. 14. Deut. 33. 26. 2 Sam. 7. 22. 1 Chr. 17. 20. Ps. 86. 8. Isai. 46. 9. Jer. 10. 6, 7.
r ver. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *canals* [2] Or, *as he had appointed unto Pharaoh* [3] Heb. *made heavy.* [4] Or, *sand flies* Or, *fleas* [5] Heb. *was strong.*
A.V. * Or, *dough.* † Or, *Have this honour over me, &c.* ‡ Or, *against when.* § Heb. *to cut off.* Or, *Against to morrow.*

people go, behold, I will send
*swarms of flies upon thee, and
upon thy servants, and upon thy
people, and into thy houses: and
the houses of the Egyptians shall
be full of swarms of flies, and
also the ground whereon they
are. 22 And [a]I will sever in
that day the land of Goshen, in
which my people dwell, that no
swarms of flies shall be there;
[c]to the end thou mayest know
that I am the LORD in the midst
of the earth. 23 And I will [1d]put
†a division between my people
and thy people: by to-morrow ‡to morrow shall
this sign be. 24 And the LORD
did so; and [g]there came grievous a grievous swarm of flies into the house of
Pharaoh, and into his servants'
houses: houses, and in into all the land of Egypt Egypt:
the land was [2§]corrupted by rea-
son of the swarms swarm of flies. 25 And
Pharaoh called for Moses and
for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacri-
fice to your God in the land.
26 And Moses said, It is not
meet so to do; for we shall
sacrifice [j]the abomination of
the Egyptians to the LORD our
God: lo, shall we sacrifice [j]the
abomination of the Egyptians
before their eyes, and will they
not stone us? 27 We will go
[k]three days' journey into the
wilderness, and sacrifice to the
LORD our God, [l]as he shall com-
mand us. 28 And Pharaoh said,
I will let you go, that ye may
sacrifice to the LORD your God
in the wilderness; only ye shall
not go very far away: [n]intreat
for me. 29 And Moses said, Be-
hold, I go out from thee, and I
will intreat the LORD that the
swarms of flies may depart from
Pharaoh, from his servants, and
from his people, to-morrow: only ‡to morrow: but let
not Pharaoh [p]deal deceitfully

[a] ch. 9. 4 & 11. 7. Cp. Mal. 3. 18.
[b] ver. 15.
[c] ver. 10. ch. 7. 17.
[d] Cp. Ps. 111. 9 (for mg.).
[e] ch. 8. 1, 2.
[f] See ch. 7. 16.
[g] Ps. 78. 45 & 105. 31. Wisd. 16. 9. Cp. Isai. 7. 18.
[h] ch. 7. 4.
[i] ch. 8. 22 & 11. 7.
[j] Cp. Gen. 43. 32 & 46. 34.
[k] ch. 3. 18.
[l] ch. 3. 12.
[m] Ps. 78. 50 (mg.). Cp. ver. 19.
[n] See ver. 8.
[o] ch. 7. 14.
[p] ver. 15. Cp. Jer. 42. 20, 21.

any more in not letting the
people go to sacrifice to the
LORD. 30 And Moses went out
from Pharaoh, and intreated the
LORD. 31 And the LORD did ac-
cording to the word of Moses;
and he removed the swarms of
flies from Pharaoh, from his ser-
vants, and from his people; there
remained not one. 32 And Pha-
raoh [3b]hardened his heart at this
time also, and he did not neither would he let the
people go.

9 1 Then the LORD said unto
Moses, [e]Go in unto Pharaoh,
and tell him, Thus saith [f]the
LORD, the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let
my people go, that they may
serve me. 2 For if thou refuse
to let them go, and wilt hold
them still, 3 behold, [h]the hand
of the LORD is upon thy cattle
which is in the field, upon the
horses, upon the asses, upon the
camels, upon the herds, oxen, and upon
the flocks sheep: *there shall be* a very
grievous murrain. 4 And [i]the
LORD shall sever between the
cattle of Israel and the cattle of
Egypt: and there shall nothing
die of all that belongeth to *that is* the children children's
of Israel. 5 And the LORD ap-
pointed a set time, saying, To-
To-morrow morrow the LORD shall do this
thing in the land. 6 And the
LORD did that thing on the mor-
row, and [m]all the cattle of Egypt
died: but of the cattle of the
children of Israel died not one.
7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold,
there was not so much as one of
the cattle of the Israelites dead.
But And [o]the heart of Pharaoh was
[4]stubborn, hardened, and he did not let the
people go.
8 And the LORD said unto
Moses and unto Aaron, Take to
you handfuls of [5]ashes of the

R.V. [1] Or, *set a sign of deliverance* Heb. *set redemption.* [2] Or, *destroyed* [3] Heb. *made heavy.* [4] Heb. *heavy.* [5] Or, *soot*
A.V. * Or, *a mixture of* noisome beasts, &c. † Heb. *a redemption.* ‡ Or, *by to-morrow.* § Or, *destroyed.*

furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh. 9 And it shall become small dust (over in) all the land of Egypt, and shall be [b]a boil breaking forth with blains upon (man man,) and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt. 10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon (man man,) and upon beast. 11 And [c]the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the (boils were boil was) upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. 12 [d]And the LORD [1]hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; [f]as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 And the LORD said unto Moses, [g]Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the (LORD, the LORD) God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. 14 For I will (at) this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; [j]that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the earth. 15 For now I (had put will stretch) forth (out) my hand, (and smitten that I may smite) thee and thy people with (pestilence, pestilence;) and thou (hadst been shalt be) cut off from the earth: (earth.) 16 (But And) in very deed [l]for this cause have I (made thee to stand, *raised thee up,) for to shew (in) thee my (power, power;) and [n]that my name may be declared throughout all the earth. 17 [o]As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go? 18 Behold, (to-morrow to morrow) about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the (day it was founded foundation thereof) even until now. 19 (Now Send) therefore (send, now,) [a](hasten in and gather) thy (cattle cattle,) and all that thou hast in the field; *for* (upon) every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die. 20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses: 21 and he that †regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be [e]hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt. 23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and [h]the LORD sent thunder and hail, and (the) fire ran (down unto the along upon the earth ground); and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt. 24 So there was hail, and fire [2]‡mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as (had not been there was none like it) in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation. 25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail [k]smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field. 26 [m]Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail. 27 And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, [p]I have sinned this time: [q]the LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked. 28 [r]Intreat the (LORD; for there hath been LORD (for *it is* enough) that enough of *these* there be no *more*) [3]‡[s]mighty thunder-

a Cp. ver. 4.
b Lev. 13. 18. Deut. 28. 27. 2 Kin. 20. 7. Job 2. 7. Isai. 38. 21. Rev. 16. 2.
c See ch. 7. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 9.
d See ch. 4. 21.
e Rev. 16. 21.
f ch. 4. 21.
g ch. 7. 15 & 8. 20.
h Ps. 78. 47, 48 & 105. 32. Cp. Josh. 10. 11 & 1 Sam. 12. 17 & Ps. 18. 13 & 148. 8 & Isai. 30. 30 & Ezek. 38. 22 & Wisd. 16. 16 & Rev. 8. 7.
i Ezek. 1. 4 (mg. for mg.).
j ch. 8. 10.
k Ps. 78. 47 & 105. 33.
l Cited Rom. 9. 17. Cp. ch. 10. 1, 2 & 11. 9 & 14. 17 & Prov. 16. 4.
m ch. 8. 22 & 9. 4, 6 & 10. 23 & 11. 7 & 12. 13. Cp. Isai. 32. 18.
n Cp. Ps. 83. 18. Isai. 63. 12.
o Cp. Neh. 9. 10.
p ch. 10. 16.
q 2 Chr. 12. 6. Ps. 129. 4 & 145. 17. Lam. 1. 18. Dan. 9. 14.
r See ch. 8. 8.
s Gen. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.).

R.V. [1] Heb. *made strong.* [2] Or, *flashing continually amidst* [3] Heb. *voices* (or *thunderings*) *of God.*
A.V. * Heb. *made thee stand.* † Heb. *set not his heart unto.* ‡ Heb. *voices of God.*

ings and hail; and I will let you
go, and ye shall stay no longer.
29 And Moses said unto him,
As soon as I am gone out of
the city, I will [b]spread abroad
my hands unto the LORD; *and*
the thunders / thunder shall cease, neither
shall there be any more hail;
that thou mayest know how that
[d]the earth is the LORD'S. 30 But
as for thee and thy servants, [e]I
know that ye will not yet fear
the LORD God. 31 And the flax
and the barley were / was smitten: for
the barley was in the ear, and
the flax [1]was bolled. 32 But
the wheat and the spelt / rie were not
smitten: for they were *not
grown up. 33 And Moses went
out of the city from Pharaoh,
and [b]spread abroad his hands un-
to the LORD: and the thunders
and hail ceased, and the rain
was not poured upon the earth.
34 And when Pharaoh saw that
the rain and the hail and the
thunders were ceased, he sinned
yet more, and [2h]hardened his
heart, [i]he and his servants.
35 And [j]the heart of Pharaoh
[3]was hardened, and he did not / neither would he let
the children of Israel go; as the
LORD had spoken †by Moses.

10 1 And the LORD said
unto Moses, Go in un-
to Pharaoh: for [l]I have
[2]hardened his heart, and the
heart of his servants, that I
might shew these my signs
in the midst of them / before him: 2 and that [m]thou
mayest tell in the ears of thy
son, and of thy son's son, [4]what
things I have wrought upon / in Egypt,
and my signs which I have done
among them; [p]that ye may know
how that I am the LORD. 3 And
Moses and Aaron went / came in unto
Pharaoh, and said unto him,

[a] 1 Kin. 21. 29. 2 Chr. 7. 14 & 34. 27, *al.*
[b] 1 Kin. 8. 22, 38. Ps. 143. 6. Isai. 1. 15.
[c] Lev. 11. 22. Prov. 30. 27. Joel 1. 4 & 2. 25. Wisd. 16. 9. Rev. 9. 3.
[d] Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 26. Cp. Deut. 10. 14.
[e] Isai. 26. 10.
[f] ch. 9. 32.
[g] Cp. ch. 8. 3, 21 & Joel 2. 9.
[h] See ch. 7. 14.
[i] 1 Sam. 6. 6.
[j] See ch. 4. 21.
[k] ver. 24.
[l] ch. 4. 21 & 7. 3, 14 & 8. 15 & 9. 12, *al.*
[m] Cp. ch. 13. 8, 14 & Deut. 4. 9 & 6. 20—22 & Ps. 78. 5—7 & Joel 1. 3.
[n] ch. 5. 1. Cp. ch. 3. 18.
[o] ver. 24.
[p] ch. 7. 17.

Thus saith the LORD, the / LORD God of
the Hebrews, How long wilt
thou refuse [a]to humble thyself
before me? let my people go,
that they may serve me. 4 Else,
if thou refuse to let my people
go, behold, to-morrow / to morrow will I bring
the [c]locusts into thy border / coast: 5 and
they shall cover the ‡face of the
earth, that one shall not / cannot be able to
see the earth: and [f]they shall
eat the residue of that which is
escaped, which remaineth unto
you from the hail, and shall eat
every tree which groweth for
you out of the field: 6 and [g]thy / they
houses shall be filled, / shall fill thy houses, and the houses
of all thy servants, and the
houses of all the Egyptians;
as / which neither thy fathers / fathers, nor thy
fathers' fathers have seen, since
the day that they were upon the
earth unto this day. And he
turned, / turned himself, and went out from
Pharaoh. 7 And Pharaoh's ser-
vants said unto him, How long
shall this man be a snare unto
us? let the men go, that they
may serve the LORD their God:
knowest thou not yet that Egypt
is destroyed? 8 And Moses and
Aaron were brought again unto
Pharaoh: and he said unto them,
[k]Go, serve the LORD your God:
but §who are they that shall go?
9 And Moses said, We will go
with our young and with our
old, with our sons and with our
daughters, with our flocks and
with our herds will we go; for
[n]we must hold a feast unto the
LORD. 10 And he said unto them,
So be / Let the LORD be so / with you, as I
will let you go, [o]and your little
ones: look to it; for evil is [5]be-
fore you. 11 Not so: go now ye
that are men, and serve the
LORD; for that is / what ye / ye did desire.

R.V. [1] Or, *was in bloom* [2] Heb. *made heavy.* [3] Heb. *was strong.* [4] Or, *how I have mocked the Egyptians*
[5] Or, *what ye purpose* Heb. *before your face.*
A.V. * Heb. *hidden*, or, *dark.* † Heb. *by the hand of Moses.* ‡ Heb. *eye.* § Heb. *who, and who, &c.*

And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

12 And the LORD said unto Moses, [a]Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and [c]eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left. 13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all the (that) night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts. 14 And [f]the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the borders (coasts) of Egypt (Egypt): very grievous were they; [h]before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such. 15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they [j]did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing, either thing in the trees, tree or herb (or in the herbs) of the field, through all the land of Egypt. 16 Then Pharaoh *called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, [k]I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you. 17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and [m]intreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only. 18 And [n]he went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD. 19 And the LORD turned an exceeding (a mighty) strong west wind, which took up (away) the locusts, and drove (†cast) them [p]into the Red Sea (sea); there remained not one locust in all the border (coasts) of Egypt. 20 But the LORD [1r]hardened Pharaoh's heart, and (so that) he did (would) not let the children of Israel go.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, [b]Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, [2‡]even darkness which may be felt. 22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a [d]thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days (days): 23 they saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: [e]but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings. 24 And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and [g]said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let [i]your little ones also go with you. 25 And Moses said, Thou must also give (give) into our hand (§us also) sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God. 26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither. 27 But the LORD [1l]hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go. 28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in the (that) day thou seest my face thou shalt die. 29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well (well), [o]I will see thy face again no more.

II 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, Yet [q]one plague (will I bring) more will I bring (one plague *more*) upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: [3s]when

a See ch. 7. 19.
b ver. 12.
c ver. 4, 5.
d Ps. 105. 28.
e Cp. ch. 8. 22 & 9. 4, 6. Wisd. 18. 1.
f Ps. 78. 46 & 105. 34.
g ver. 8.
h Joel 2. 2.
i ver. 10.
j Ps. 105. 35.
k ch. 9. 27.
l ver. 20.
m See ch. 8. 8.
n ch. 8. 30 & 9. 33.
o Cp. Heb. 11. 27.
p Cp. Joel 2. 20.
q Cp. ch. 4. 23.
r See ch. 4. 21.
s ch. 12. 31, 33, 39.

R.V. [1] Heb. *made strong.* [2] Or, *so that men shall grope in darkness* [3] Or, *when he shall let you go altogether, he shall utterly thrust you out hence*
A.V. * Heb. *hastened to call.* † Heb. *fastened.* ‡ Heb. *that one may feel darkness.* § Heb. *into our hands.*

he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether. 2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and [b]let (them every) (ask every man / man borrow) of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold. 3 [c]And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man [e]Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, [f]About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt: 5 and all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant [h]that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of (cattle. / beasts.) 6 [i]And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there (hath been / was) none like it, nor shall be like it any more. 7 [k]But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog [1m]move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth [o]put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel. 8 And [q]all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people [*]that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in (†a hot / great) anger.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, [t]Pharaoh (will / shall) not hearken unto (you: / you;) that [u]my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. 10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD [2a]hardened Pharaoh's heart, (and / so that) he (did / would) not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 [d]This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth *day* of this month they shall take to them every man a [3‡]lamb, [g]according to (their fathers' houses, / the house of *their* fathers,) a lamb for an (household / house): 4 and if the household be too little for (a / the) lamb, (then shall he / let him) and his neighbour next unto his house take (one / *it*) according to the number of the souls; (according to every man's eating ye / every man according to his eating) shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be [j]without blemish, a male [§]of the first year: ye shall take it (out) from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 and ye shall keep it up until [l]the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it [4n]at even. (‖in the evening.) 7 And they shall take of the blood, and (put / strike) it on [p]the two side posts and on the (lintel, upon / upper door post of) the (houses / houses,) wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and [r]unleavened bread; (and / and) with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but [s]roast with fire; (its / his) head with (its legs / his legs,) and with the (inwards / purtenance) thereof. 10 And [v]ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; (but / and) that which remaineth of it until the morning

a See ch. 4. 21.
b ch. 3. 22 & 12. 35.
c ch. 3. 21 & 12. 36.
d ch. 13. 4 & 23. 15 & 34. 18. Deut. 16. 1.
e Ecclns. 45. 1.
f ch. 12. 29. Cp. Job 34. 20 & Amos 4. 10.
g ver. 21.
h Matt. 24. 41. Luke 17. 35.
i ch. 12. 30. Cp. Amos 5. 16, 17.
j Lev. 22. 19—21. Deut. 17. 1. Mal. 1. 8, 14. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19, *al.*
k Cp. ch. 8. 22 & 9. 4.
l ver. 18. Lev. 23. 5. Num. 9. 3 & 28. 16. Josh. 5. 10. Ezra 6. 19.
m Cp. Josh. 10. 21 (& mg. for mg.).
n ch. 16. 12 (mg. for mg.).
o ch. 9. 4.
p ver. 22.
q ch. 12. 33.
r ch. 23. 18 & 34. 25. Num. 9. 11. Deut. 16. 3. 1 Cor. 5. 8.
s Deut. 16. 7. 2 Chr. 35. 13.
t ch. 3. 19 & 7. 4 & 10. 1.
u ch. 7. 3.
v ch. 23. 18 & 29. 34 & 34. 25. Deut. 16. 4. Cp. Lev. 7. 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whet.* [2] Heb. *made strong.* [3] Or, *kid* [4] Heb. *between the two evenings.*
A.V. * Heb. *that is at thy feet.* † Heb. *heat of anger.* ‡ Or, *kid.* § Heb. *son of a year.* ‖ Heb. *between the two evenings.*

ye shall burn with fire. 11 And
thus shall ye eat it; with [a]your
loins girded, your shoes on your
feet, and your staff in your (hand: hand;)
and ye shall eat it in haste: [c]it
is the LORD'S passover. 12 For
[d]I will (go pass) through the land of
Egypt (in that this) night, and will smite
all the firstborn in the land of
Egypt, both man and beast;
and [f]against all the *gods of
Egypt I will execute (judgements: judgment:)
[g]I am the LORD. 13 And [h]the
blood shall be to you for a
token upon the houses where
ye are: and when I see the
blood, I will pass over you, and
(there shall no plague the plague shall not) be upon you [1]†to
destroy you, when I smite the
land of Egypt. 14 And this day
shall be unto you [l]for a (memorial, memorial;)
and ye shall keep it a feast to the
(LORD: LORD) throughout your (generations generations;)
ye shall keep it a feast [n]by an
ordinance for ever. 15 [p]Seven
days shall ye eat unleavened
bread; even the first day ye
shall put away leaven out of
your houses: for whosoever
eateth leavened bread from the
first day until the seventh day,
[r]that soul shall be cut off from
Israel. 16 And in the first day
there shall be (to you) [t]an holy
convocation, and in the seventh
day (there shall be) an holy convocation (to you); no manner of work
shall be done in them, save that
which every ‡man must eat,
that only may be done of you.
17 And ye shall observe (the *feast* the *feast*)
of unleavened bread; for [v]in this
selfsame day have I brought your
(zhosts armies) out of the land of Egypt:
therefore shall ye observe this
day (throughout in) your generations by
an ordinance for ever. 18 [z]In
the first *month*, on the fourteenth day of the month at
even, ye shall eat unleavened
bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.
19 [b]Seven days shall there be no
leaven found in your houses: for
whosoever eateth that which is
leavened, (even) [b]that soul shall be
cut off from the congregation of
Israel, [e]whether he be a (sojourner, stranger,)
or (one that is) born in the land.
20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened;
in all your habitations shall ye
eat unleavened bread.
21 Then Moses called for all
the elders of Israel, and said
unto them, [2]Draw (out out) and take
you (a [3]lambs §lamb) [i]according to your
families, and kill the passover.
22 And ye shall take a bunch of
[j]hyssop, and [k]dip it in the blood
that is in the bason, and strike
[m]the lintel and the two side
posts with the blood that is in
the bason; and [o]none of you
shall go out (of at) the door of his
house until the morning. 23 [q]For
the LORD will pass through to
smite the Egyptians; and when
he seeth the blood upon [m]the
lintel, and on the two side posts,
the LORD will pass over the door,
and [s]will not suffer the destroyer
to come in unto your houses to
smite you. 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance
to thee and to thy sons for ever.
25 And it shall come to pass,
when ye be come to the land
which the LORD will give you,
[u]according as he hath promised,
that ye shall keep this service.
26 And it shall come to pass,
[w]when your children shall say
unto you, What mean ye by this
service? 27 that ye shall say,
[y]It is the sacrifice of the LORD'S
passover, [4]who passed over the
houses of the children of Israel
in Egypt, when he smote the

a Cp. Luke 12. 35 & Eph. 6. 14 & 1 Pet. 1. 13.
b ver. 15.
c ver. 27. Lev. 23. 5. Deut. 16. 5. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
d ver. 23. ch. 11. 4, 5.
e ver. 48, 49.
f Num. 33. 4.
g ch. 6. 2. Isai. 43. 11.
h Cp. Heb. 11. 28.
i ver. 3.
j Lev. 14. 6. Num. 19. 18. Ps. 51. 7. Heb. 9. 19.
k Heb. 11. 28.
l ch. 13. 9.
m ver. 7.
n ver. 17, 24, 43. ch. 13. 10. 2 Kin. 23. 21.
o Cp. Isai. 26. 20.
p ch. 13. 6, 7 & 23. 15 & 34. 18, 25. Lev. 23. 6. Num. 28. 17. Deut. 16. 3, 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.
q ver. 12, 13.
r Cp. Gen. 17. 14 & Num. 9. 13.
s Heb. 11. 28. Cp. Ezek. 9. 6 & Rev. 7. 3 & 9. 4.
t Lev. 23. 7, 8. Num. 28. 18, 25.
u ch. 3. 8, 17.
v ch. 13. 3.
w ch. 13. 8, 14. Deut. 6. 20 & 32. 7. Josh. 4. 6, 21. Ps. 78. 3—6.
x ver. 51. ch. 7. 4.
y ver. 11, 21.
z Lev. 23. 5. Num. 28. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *for a destroyer* [2] Or, *Go forth* [3] Or, *kids* [4] Or, *for that he passed*
A.V. * Or, *princes.* † Heb. *for a destruction.* ‡ Heb. *soul.* § Or, *kid.*

Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people [b]bowed the head and worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went (and did away, and so did) as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

29 And it came to (pass [f]at midnight, pass, that at mid-that night) [g]the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, [h]from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the *dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle. 30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was [k]a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead. 31 And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, *and* get you forth from among my people, [m]both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said. 32 "(Take both / Also take) your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also. 33 And [p]the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, (to that they might) send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men. 34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their †kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders. 35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and [r]they (asked / borrowed) of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: 36 [t]and the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that [u]they (let / lent unto) them (have what / *such things as they required.*) (they asked.) And they spoiled the Egyptians.

a Num. 33. 3, 5.
b ch. 4. 31.
c Gen. 47. 11. Cp. ch. 1. 11.
d Cp. ch. 38. 26 & Num. 1. 46 & 2. 32 & 11. 21 & 26. 51.
e Lev. 24. 10, 11. Num. 11. 4. Cp. Neh. 13. 3.
f ch. 11. 4.
g Num. 8. 17 & 33. 4. Ps. 78. 51 & 105. 36 & 135. 8 & 136. 10.
h ch. 4. 23 & 11. 5. Wisd. 18. 11.
i ver. 33. ch. 6. 1 & 11. 1.
j Cp. Deut. 16. 3.
k ch. 11. 6. Cp. Amos 5. 16, 17.
l Gal. 3. 17. Cp. Gen. 15. 13 & Acts 7. 6.
m Cp. ch. 10. 9—11.
n Cp. ch. 10. 24—26.
o See Deut. 16. 1—6.
p ch. 11. 1, 8. Ps. 105. 38.
q Cp. Gen. 17. 12, 13.
r ch. 3. 22 & 11. 2.
s Lev. 22. 10.
t ch. 3. 21 & 11. 3.
u Gen. 15. 14. Ps. 105. 37.
v Num. 9. 12. Cited John 19. 36.
w ver. 6.

37 And [a]the children of Israel journeyed from [c]Rameses to Succoth, [d]about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children. 38 And [e]‡a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle. 39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because [i]they were thrust out of Egypt, and [j]could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual. 40 Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, (which they sojourned / who dwelt) in Egypt, was [l]four hundred and thirty years. 41 And it came to pass at the end of (the) four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt. 42 It is [1]o§a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: [2]this is that night of the (LORD, LORD) to be (much) observed of all the children of Israel (throughout / in) their generations.

43 And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover: (there / There) shall no (alien / stranger) eat thereof: 44 but every man's servant that is [q]bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof. 45 [s]A (sojourner / foreigner) and an hired servant shall not eat thereof. 46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth (aught / ought) of the flesh abroad out of the house; [v]neither shall ye break a bone thereof. 47 [w]All the congregation of Israel shall [3]‖keep it.

R.V. [1] Or, *a night of watching unto the* LORD [2] Or, *this same night is a night of watching unto the* LORD *for all &c.* [3] Heb. *do it.*
A.V. * Heb. *house of the pit.* † Or, *dough.* ‡ Heb. *a great mixture.* § Heb. *a night of observations.* ‖ Heb. *do it.*

48 And [a]when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as [c]one that is born in the land: but for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. 49 [d]One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto [c]the stranger that sojourneth among you. 50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. 51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, that [g]the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their [i]hosts. armies.

13 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 [j]Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 And Moses said unto the people, [m]Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of [1o*]bondage; [p]for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this place: [q]there shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day ye go forth ye came out in the month [s]Abib. 5 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into [u]the land of the Canaanite, Canaanites, and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Amorite, Amorites, and the Hivite, Hivites, and the Jebusite, Jebusites, which [w]he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land [x]flowing with milk and honey, that [z]thou shalt keep this service in this month. 6 [a]Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the LORD. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten throughout the seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee, thee in all thy borders. quarters. 8 And [b]thou shalt tell shew thy son in that day, saying, It is This is done because of that which the LORD did for unto me when I came forth out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for [e]a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for [f]a memorial [e]between thine eyes, that the law of the LORD LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt. 10 [h]Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in its his season from year to year.

11 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanite, Canaanites, [k]as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee, 12 [l]that thou shalt [2†]set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the womb, matrix, and every firstling which thou hast that cometh of that cometh of a beast; a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the LORD's. 13 And [n]every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a [3‡]lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break its his neck: and [r]all the firstborn of man among thy sons children shalt thou redeem. 14 [t]And it shall be when thy son asketh thee [§]in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, [v]By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of [1y]bondage: 15 and it came to pass, when Pharaoh [4]would hardly let us go, that [b]the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the womb, matrix, being

a Num. 9. 14.
b See ch. 12. 26.
c ver. 19.
d Num. 9. 14 & 15. 15, 16.
e Deut. 6. 8 & 11. 18. Cp. Num. 15. 39 & Matt. 23. 5.
f ch. 12. 14, 24.
g ver. 41. Acts 13. 17.
h Cp. ch. 12. 14, 17, 24, 43.
i ver. 17.
j ver. 12, 13, 15. ch. 22. 29, 30 & 34. 19. Lev. 27. 26. Num. 3. 13 & 8. 16, 17 & 18. 15. Deut. 15. 19. Cited Luke 2. 23.
k ver. 5.
l ver. 2.
m ch. 12. 42. Deut. 16. 3.
n ch. 34. 20.
o ch. 20. 2 & mg.
p ch. 3. 19 & 6. 1.
q See ch. 12. 8.
r Num. 3. 46, 47 & 18. 15, 16.
s ch. 23. 15 & 34. 18. Deut. 16. 1.
t See ch. 12. 26.
u ch. 3. 8 & 23. 23 & 33. 2 & 34. 11. Josh. 12. 8 & 24. 11. Judg. 3. 5, al.
v ver. 3, 16.
w ch. 6. 8.
x See ch. 3. 8.
y ver. 3.
z ch. 12. 25, 26.
a ch. 12. 15, 16.
b ch. 12. 29.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bondmen.* [2] Heb. *cause to pass over.* [3] Or, *kid* [4] Or, *hardened himself against letting us go*
A.V. * Heb. *servants.* † Heb. *cause to pass over.* ‡ Or, *kid.* § Heb. *to morrow.*

males; but [a]all the firstborn of my sons children I redeem. 16 [b]And it shall be for a sign token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: [d]for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

17 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them [g]not by through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people [i]repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt: 18 but God [j]led the people about, by through the way of the wilderness by of the Red Sea sea: and the children of Israel went up armed *harnessed out of the land of Egypt. 19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, [l]God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you. 20 And [n]they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness. 21 And [p]the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; that they might to go by day and by night: 22 He took not away [1]the pillar of the cloud by day, and nor the pillar of fire by night, departed not from before the people.

14 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, [t]that they turn back and encamp before Pi-hahiroth, between [u]Migdol and the sea, before over against Baal-zephon: over against before it shall ye encamp by the sea. 3 And For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in. 4 And [c]I will [2]harden Pharaoh's heart, and that he shall follow after them; and I [e]will get me honour be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; [f]and that the Egyptians shall may know that I am the LORD. And they did so. 5 And it was told the king of Egypt that the people were fled: and [h]the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was changed towards turned against the people, and they said, What Why is this have we have done, done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us? 6 And he made ready his [3]chariot, and took his people with him: 7 and he took [k]six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over all every one of them. 8 And [c]the LORD [4]hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: for and [m]the children of Israel went out with an high hand. 9 And But [o]the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses *and* chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them [q]encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-zephon. 10 And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel [r]cried out unto the LORD. 11 [s]And they said unto Moses, Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to bring carry us forth out of Egypt? 12 Is not this the

a ver. 13.
b ver. 9.
c See ch. 4. 21.
d ver. 14.
e Rom. 9. 17, 22, 23. See ch. 9. 16.
f ch. 7. 5.
g Cp. Ps. 107. 7.
h Ps. 105. 25.
i ch. 14. 11, 12. Cp. Neh. 9. 17. See Num. 14. 1—4.
j ch. 14. 2. Cp. Deut. 32. 10. See Num. 33. 6—49.
k ch. 15. 4. Cp. Isai. 31. 1.
l Gen. 50. 25. Josh. 24. 32. Heb. 11. 22. Cp. Acts 7. 16.
m ch. 6. 1 & 13. 3, 9, 16. Num. 33. 3. Deut. 26. 8. Acts 13. 17. Cp. ch. 3. 19.
n ch. 12. 37. Num. 33. 6.
o ch. 15. 9. Josh. 24. 6. 1 Mac. 4. 9.
p ch. 14. 19, 24 & 40. 38. Num. 10. 34 & 14. 14. Deut. 1. 33. Neh. 9. 12, 19. Ps. 78. 14 & 99. 7 & 105. 39. 2 Esd. 1. 14. 1 Cor. 10. 1. Cp. Isai. 4. 5. See Num. 9. 15—23.
q ver. 2.
r Josh. 24. 7. Neh. 9. 9.
s Ps. 106. 7. Cp. ch. 13. 17.
t ch. 13. 18, 20. Num. 33. 7, 8.
u Jer. 44. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *he took not away the pillar of cloud by day, nor the &c.* [2] Heb. *make strong.* [3] Or, *chariots* [4] Heb. *made strong.*

A.V. * Or, *by five in a rank.*

word that [a]we spake unto / did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? [c]For it were / it had been better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness. 13 And Moses said unto the people, [g]Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will work for / shew to you to-day / to day: [1]*for [i]the Egyptians whom ye have seen to-day, / to day, ye shall see them again no more for ever. 14 [j]The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall [k]hold your peace.

15 And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward. / forward: 16 And / But [l]lift thou up thy rod, [l]and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go into the midst of the sea on dry ground. / on dry *ground* through the midst of the sea. 17 And I, behold, [m]I will [2]harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall go / in after / follow them: and [o]I will get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. 18 And the Egyptians [oq]shall know that I am the LORD, [o]when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. 19 And [t]the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud removed / went from before them, / their face, and stood behind them: 20 and it came between the camp of the Egypt / the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and there / it was the / a cloud and the darkness, yet / darkness *to them*, but gave it / it gave light by night: and / night *to these*: so that the one came not near the other all the night. 21 And Moses

a ch. 5. 21 & 6. 9.
b ch. 15. 10.
c 2 Esd. 1. 18. Cp. 2 Esd. 12. 44.
d Ps. 66. 6.
e ch. 15. 8. Neh. 9. 11. Ps. 74. 13 & 78. 13 & 106. 9 & 114. 3. Isai. 51. 10 & 63. 12. Cp. Josh. 3. 16 & 4. 23 & Isai. 10. 26 & 11. 15, 16.
f ver. 29. ch. 15. 19. Num. 33. 8. Ps. 66. 6. Isai. 63. 13. 2 Esd. 1. 13. 1 Cor. 10. 1. Heb. 11. 29. Cp. Ps. 77. 19.
g 2 Chr. 20. 15, 17. Isai. 41. 10, 13, 14.
h Ps. 78. 13. Cp. Hab. 3. 10.
i Cp. ver. 30.
j ver. 25. Deut. 1. 30 & 3. 22 & 20. 4. Josh. 10. 14, 42 & 23. 3. 2 Chr. 20. 15, 29. Neh. 4. 20.
k Cp. Isai. 30. 15.
l See ch. 7. 19.
m Cp. ver. 4, 8.
n ver. 14.
o ver. 4.
p ver. 16, 21.
q ch. 7. 5.
r ver. 21.
s Cp. Josh. 4. 18.
t ch. 23. 20 & 32. 34. Num. 20. 16. Isai. 63. 9. Cp. ch. 13. 21.
u ch. 15. 1, 7. Deut. 11. 4. Ps. 78. 53. Ps. 136. 15 (mg. for mg.). Cp. Neh. 5. 13 (for mg.). Heb. 11. 29.
v 2 Esd. 1. 10. Cp. Hab. 3. 8—13.
w Ps. 106. 11.
x See ver. 22.

[l]stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go *back* [b]by a strong east wind all the / that night, and [d]made the sea dry land, and the waters were [e]divided. 22 And [f]the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were [h]a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. 23 And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them into / to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen. 24 And it came to pass / pass, that in the morning watch, that / watch the LORD looked forth / upon / unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and discomfited / troubled the host of the Egyptians. / Egyptians, 25 And he [3]took off their chariot wheels, [4]†that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for [n]the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

26 And the LORD said unto Moses, [p]Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. 27 [r]And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea [s]returned to its / his [5]strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD [6]u‡ overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. 28 And [v]the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, even / *and* all the host of Pharaoh that went in after / came into the sea after them, them into the sea; [w]there remained not so much as one of them. 29 But [x]the children of Israel

R.V. [1] Or, *for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to-day* [2] Heb. *make strong.* [3] Some ancient versions read, *bound.* [4] Or, *and made them to drive* [5] Or, *wonted flow* [6] Heb. *shook off.*
A.V. * Or, *for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to day, &c.* † Or, *and made them to go heavily.* ‡ Heb. *shook off.*

walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. 30 Thus the LORD [b]saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and [e]Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore. 31 And Israel saw [the that] great [1*]work which the LORD did upon the [Egyptians, Egyptians:] and the people feared the [LORD: LORD,] and [g]they believed [in] the LORD, and [in] his servant Moses.

15 1 Then [j]sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying,

[k]I will sing unto the LORD,
for he [2]hath triumphed gloriously:
The horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.
2 [3n]The LORD is my strength and [p]song,
And he is become [r]my salvation:
[This he] is my God, and I will [praise him / prepare him an habitation;]
[u]My father's God, and I [v]will exalt him.
3 The LORD is [x]a man of war:
[y]The LORD is his name.
4 [a]Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea:
[And] his chosen [d]captains [also] are [sunk / drowned] in the Red [Sea. / sea.]
5 [e]The [deeps cover / depths have covered] them:
[g]They [went down into the depths like / sank into the bottom as] a stone.
6 [h]Thy right hand, O LORD, is [become] glorious in [power, / power:]
Thy right hand, O LORD, [t]dasheth [hath dashed] in pieces the enemy.

a Deut. 33. 26.
b Ps. 106. 8, 10.
c Cp. Isai. 5. 24 & 47. 14 & Mal. 4. 1.
d ch. 14. 21, 22. 2 Sam. 22. 16. Job 4. 9. Ps. 18. 15. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 8.
e Ps. 92. 9—11. Cp. ver. 13.
f Ps. 78. 13. Cp. Josh. 3. 16 & Hab. 3. 10.
g Ps. 106. 12. Cp. John 2. 11 & 11. 45.
h ch. 14. 9.
i Gen. 49. 27. Judg. 5. 30. Isai. 53. 12. Luke 11. 22.
j Ps. 106. 12. Wisd. 10. 20. Cp. Judg. 5. 1 & 2 Sam. 22. 1.
k ver. 21.
l ch. 14. 21. Cp. Isai. 11. 15 & 40. 24.
m ver. 5. ch. 14. 28.
n Ps. 18. 1, 2 & 59. 17 & 118. 14 & 140. 7. Isai. 12. 2.
o Deut. 3. 24. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 7. 22. 1 Kin. 8. 23. 2 Chr. 6. 14. Ps. 71. 19 & 86. 8 & 89. 6 (mg.). Jer. 10. 6.
p Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 109. 1.
q Cp. Ps. 29. 1 & mg.
r Ps. 18. 46. Hab. 3. 18.
s Cp. Isai. 6. 3 & Rev. 4. 8.
t Ps. 77. 14.
u ch. 3. 6, 15, 16.
v 2 Sam. 22. 47. Ps. 34. 3 & 99. 5, 9 & 118. 28 & 145. 1. Isai. 25. 1.
w ver. 6.
x Ps. 24. 8. Rev. 19. 11.
y ch. 3. 15 & 6. 3. Ps. 83. 18. Isai. 42. 8. Mal. 3. 6.
z Ps. 77. 20.
a ch. 14. 28.
b Ps. 77. 15.
c Ps. 78. 54.
d ch. 14. 7.
e ver. 10. ch. 14. 28.
f Num. 14. 14. Deut. 2. 25. Josh. 2. 9, 10 & 9. 24.
g Neh. 9. 11.
h ver. 12. Ps. 118. 15, 16. Isai. 51. 9.
i See Gen. 36. 15, 43 (mg.).
j Cp. Deut. 2. 4.
k Num. 22. 3.
l Ps. 2. 9. Rev. 2. 27.

7 And in the greatness of thine [a]excellency thou [overthrowest / hast overthrown] them that [rise / rose] up against thee:
Thou [sendest / sentest] forth thy wrath, [it / which] [c]consumeth [consumed] them as stubble.
8 And [d]with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were [piled up, / gathered together,]
[f]The floods stood upright as an [heap; / heap,]
[The deeps / and the depths] were congealed in the heart of the sea.
9 The enemy said,
[h]I will pursue, I will overtake,
I [i]will divide the [spoil: / spoil;]
My lust shall be satisfied upon them;
I will draw my sword, my hand shall [†]destroy them.
10 Thou didst [l]blow with thy wind, [m]the sea covered them:
They sank as lead in the mighty waters.
11 [o]Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the [q‡]gods?
Who is like thee, [s]glorious in holiness,
Fearful in praises, [t]doing wonders?
12 Thou stretchedst out [w]thy right hand,
The earth swallowed them.
13 Thou in thy mercy hast [z]led [forth] the people which [b]thou hast redeemed:
Thou hast [c]guided them in thy strength [to / unto] thy holy habitation.
14 [f]The [peoples have heard, they tremble. / people shall hear, and be afraid:] [Pangs have taken / sorrow shall take] hold on the inhabitants of [Philistia. / Palestina.]
15 Then [were] the [i]dukes of Edom [shall be] [j]amazed;
The [4]mighty men of [k]Moab, trembling [taketh / shall take] hold upon [them: / them;]

R.V. [1] Heb. *hand.* [2] Or, *is highly exalted* [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Heb. *rams.*
A.V. * Heb. *hand.* † Or, *repossess.* ‡ Or, *mighty ones!*

[a]All the inhabitants of Canaan
are melted / shall melt away.
16 Terror / Fear and [d]dread falleth / shall fall upon
them;
By the greatness of thine arm
they are / shall be as still [g]as a
stone;
Till thy people pass over, O
LORD,
Till the people pass over / over, [j]which
thou hast [1]purchased.
17 Thou shalt bring them in, and
[l]plant them in the mountain
of thine inheritance,
The / in the place, O LORD, which thou
hast made for thee to dwell
in,
[n]The sanctuary, / in the Sanctuary, O Lord, which
thy hands have established.
18 [p]The LORD shall reign for ever
and ever.
19 For [r]the horses / horse of Pharaoh
went in with his chariots and
with his horsemen into the sea,
and [s]the LORD brought again
the waters of the sea upon them;
but the children of Israel walked / went
on dry land in the midst of the
sea. 20 And [u]Miriam the [v]pro-
phetess, [w]the sister of Aaron,
took a timbrel in her hand; and
[x]all the women went out after
her with timbrels and with
dances. 21 And Miriam [y]an-
swered them,
[a]Sing ye to the LORD, for he
[2]hath triumphed gloriously;
The horse and his rider hath
he thrown into the sea.

22 And / So Moses led / brought Israel onward
from the Red Sea, / sea, and they went
out into the wilderness of [d]Shur;
and they went three days in the
wilderness, and found no water.
23 And when they came to Marah,
they could not drink of the waters
of Marah, for they were bitter:
therefore the name of it was
called [3]b*Marah. 24 And the
people [c]murmured against Mo-
ses, saying, What shall we drink?
25 And he [e]cried unto the LORD;
and the LORD shewed him [f]a tree,
and / which when [h]he cast it / had cast into the waters,
and the waters were made sweet. / sweet:
There / there he made for them a statute
and an ordinance, and there [i]he
proved them; / them, 26 and he said, [k]If
thou wilt diligently hearken to
the voice of the LORD thy God,
and wilt do that which is right
in his eyes, / sight, and wilt give ear to
his commandments, and keep
all his statutes, I will put none
of the / these [m]diseases upon thee, which
I have put / brought upon the Egyptians:
for I am the LORD [o]that healeth
thee.
27 And [q]they came to Elim,
where were twelve springs / wells of water,
and threescore and ten palm
trees: and they encamped there
by the waters. 16 1 And they
[t]took their journey from
Elim, and all the congre-
gation of the children of Israel
came unto the wilderness of Sin,
which is between Elim and Sinai,
on the fifteenth day of the second
month after their departing out
of the land of Egypt. 2 And
the whole congregation of the
children of Israel [z]murmured
against Moses and against Aaron
in the wilderness: 3 and the
children of Israel said unto
them, [b]Would that / to God we had died
by the hand of the LORD in the
land of Egypt, [c]when we sat by
the flesh pots, and when we did
eat bread to the full; for ye
have brought us forth into this
wilderness, to kill this whole
assembly with hunger. 4 Then
said the LORD unto Moses, Be-
hold, I will rain [e]bread from
heaven for you; and the people

a Josh. 2. 9, 11, 24 & 5. 1.
b Cp. Ruth 1. 20 (for mg.).
c ch. 16. 2 & 17. 3.
d Deut. 2. 25 & 11. 25.
e ch. 14. 10 & 17. 4.
f Ecclus. 38. 5.
g 1 Sam. 25. 37.
h Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 21 & 4. 41.
i ch. 16. 4. Deut. 8. 2, 16. Judg. 2. 22 & 3. 1, 4. Ps. 66. 10.
j Ps. 74. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
k See Lev. 26. 3—13 & Deut. 7. 12—15.
l Ps. 44. 2 & 80. 8. Cp. Jer. 32. 41.
m Deut. 28. 27, 60.
n Ps. 78. 54 & 132. 13, 14.
o ch. 23. 25. Ps. 103. 3 & 147. 3. Hos. 6. 1.
p Ps. 10. 16 & 29. 10 & 45. 6 & 146. 10. Rev. 11. 15.
q Num. 33. 9.
r ch. 14. 23.
s ch. 14. 28, 29.
t Num. 33. 10, 11.
u Mic. 6. 4.
v Cp. Judg. 4. 4 & 2 Kin. 22. 14 & Neh. 6. 14 & Luke 2. 36.
w ch. 2. 4. Num. 26. 59.
x Judg. 11. 34. 1 Sam. 18. 6. Ps. 68. 25 & 149. 3 & 150. 4.
y 1 Sam. 18. 7 (mg.).
z ch. 15. 24 & 17. 3. 1 Cor. 10. 10.
a ver. 1.
b Cp. Num. 20. 3—5.
c Num. 11. 4, 5.
d Gen. 16. 7 & 25. 18. 1 Sam. 15. 7.
e Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24, 25 & 105. 40. Wisd. 16. 20. John 6. 31, 32. 1 Cor. 10. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *gotten.* [2] Or, *is highly exalted* [3] That is, *Bitterness.*
A.V. * That is, *Bitterness.*

shall go out and gather *a day's portion every day, that I may
[b]prove them, whether they will
walk in my law, or no. 5 And it
shall come to pass, that on the
sixth day, that they shall prepare
that which they bring in; and [d]it
shall be twice as much as they
gather daily. 6 And Moses and
Aaron said unto all the children
of Israel, [e]At even, then [f]ye
shall know that the LORD hath
brought you out from the land
of Egypt: 7 and in the morning,
then ye shall see [j]the glory of
the LORD; for that he heareth
your murmurings against the
LORD: and [k]what are we, that
ye murmur against us? 8 And
Moses said, *This shall be*, when
the LORD shall give you in the
evening flesh to eat, and in the
morning bread to the full; for
that the LORD heareth your
murmurings which ye murmur
against him: and [m]what are we?
your murmurings are not against
us, but [o]against the LORD. 9 And
Moses said unto Aaron, Say un-
to all the congregation of the
children of Israel, [q]Come near
before the LORD: for he hath
heard your murmurings. 10 And
it came to pass, as Aaron spake
unto the whole congregation of
the children of Israel, that they
looked toward the wilderness,
and, behold, [j]the glory of the
LORD appeared in the cloud.
11 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 12 [s]I have heard
the murmurings of the children
of Israel: speak unto them, say-
ing, [1][u]At even ye shall eat flesh,
and [v]in the morning ye shall be
filled with bread; and ye shall
know that I am the LORD your
God. 13 And it came to pass at
even, that the [a]quails came up, and
covered the camp: and in the
morning the [c]dew lay round
about the camp. 14 And when
the dew that lay was gone up,
behold, upon the face of the
wilderness there lay a small [2]round
thing, as small as the hoar frost
on the ground. 15 And when
the children of Israel saw it,
they said one to another, [3]What
is it? †It is manna: for [h]they wist not what it
was. And Moses said unto them,
‡It is the bread which the LORD
hath given you to eat. 16 This
is the thing which the LORD
hath commanded, Gather ye of
it every man according to his
eating; [l]an omer ‡for every man, a head, ac-
cording to the number of your
§persons; every man for
them which are in his tent. 17 And
the children of Israel did so, and
gathered some more, some less.
18 And when they did mete it
with an omer, [n]he that gathered
much had nothing over, and he
that gathered little had no lack;
they gathered every man accord-
ing to his eating. 19 And Moses
said unto them, Let no man leave
of it till the morning. 20 Not-
withstanding they hearkened not
unto Moses; but some of them
left of it until the morning, [r]and
it bred worms, and stank: and
Moses was wroth with them.
21 And they gathered it morning by
morning, every man according
to his eating: and when the sun
waxed hot, it melted. 22 And it
came to pass, that [t]on the sixth
day they gathered twice as much
bread, two omers for each one: and
all the rulers of the congregation
came and told Moses. 23 And
he said unto them, This is that
which the LORD hath spoken, To-

a Num. 11. 31. Ps. 78. 27, 28 & 105. 40. Cp. 2 Esd. 1. 15.
b See ch. 15. 25.
c Num. 11. 9.
d ver. 22.
e ver. 12, 13.
f ch. 6. 7. Cp. Num. 16. 28—30.
g ver. 31. 2 Esd. 1. 19.
h Deut. 8. 3.
i Deut. 8. 3. See ver. 4.
j ch. 40. 34. Num. 16. 19. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. Cp. ch. 13. 21 & 14. 24.
k Num. 16. 11.
l ver. 36.
m ver. 7.
n Cited 2 Cor. 8. 15.
o Cp. Num. 14. 27 & 1 Sam. 8. 7 & Luke 10. 16 & Rom. 13. 2.
p Cp. ch. 4. 14—16.
q Num. 16. 16.
r Cp. ver. 24.
s ver. 8.
t ver. 5.
u ver. 6. ch. 12. 6 (mg. for mg.).
v ver. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Between the two evenings.* [2] Or, *flake* [3] Or, *It is manna* Heb. *Man hu.*
A.V. * Heb. *the portion of a day in his day.* † Or, *What is this?* or, *It is a portion.* ‡ Heb. *by the poll*, or, *head.*
§ Heb. *souls.*

morrow is [a]a solemn rest, a the rest of the holy sabbath
morrow
unto the LORD: bake that which
ye will bake, bake *to day*, and seethe that
which ye will seethe; and all that that which
remaineth over lay up for you
to be kept until the morning.
24 And they laid it up till the
morning, as Moses bade: and
[e]it did not stink, neither was
there any worm therein. 25 And
Moses said, Eat that to-day; to day [a]for
to-day to day
is a sabbath unto the LORD:
to-day to day
ye shall not find it in the
field. 26 Six days ye shall
gather it; but on the seventh
day, day is *which is* the sabbath, in it
there shall be none. 27 And it
came to pass on the seventh day, pass, that
there went out some of the
people on the seventh day for to
gather, and they found none.
28 And the LORD said unto Mo-
ses, [i]How long refuse ye to keep
my commandments and my laws?
29 See, for that the LORD hath
given you the sabbath, therefore
he giveth you on the sixth day
the bread of two days; abide ye
every man in his place, let no
man go out of his place on the
seventh day. 30 So the people
[l]rested on the seventh day.
31 And the house of Israel called
the name thereof [1][m]Manna: and
it was [n]like coriander seed, white;
and the taste of it was like wafers
made with honey. 32 And Moses
said, This is the thing which the
LORD hath commanded, Let an omerful of
commandeth, Fill an omer
it to be kept for your genera-
tions; that they may see the
bread wherewith I have fed you in
the wilderness, when I brought
you forth from the land of Egypt.
33 And Moses said unto Aaron,
[r]Take a pot, and put an omerful
omer full
of manna therein, and lay it up
before the LORD, to be kept for
your generations. 34 As the

a ch. 35. 2, 3. Gen. 2. 3. Lev. 23. 3. See ch. 20. 8—11 & 31. 14—17.
b ch. 25. 16, 21 & 26. 33, 34 & 27. 21 & 30. 6, 26, 36 & 40. 21. Cp. Deut. 10. 5 & 2 Kin. 11. 12, *al.*
c Deut. 8. 2, 3. Neh. 9. 20, 21.
d Josh. 5. 12.
e Cp. ver. 20.
f Lev. 5. 11 & 6. 20.
g ch. 16. 1. Num. 33. 12, 14.
h Num. 20. 3, 4.
i Cp. Ps. 78. 10 & Ezek. 20. 13.
j Deut. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 18, 41 & 95. 8, 9. Isai. 7. 12. Matt. 4. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 9. Heb. 3. 8, 9.
k ch. 15. 24 & 16. 2.
l Luke 23. 56.
m ver. 15.
n Num. 11. 7, 8.
o Num. 14. 10. 1 Sam. 30. 6. 2 Chr. 24. 21. Matt. 23. 37. Luke 13. 34. John 8. 59 & 10. 31—33 & 11. 8. Acts 7. 58 & 14. 5, 19. 2 Cor. 11. 25. Heb. 11. 37. Cp. Josh. 9. 25 & 1 Kin. 21. 13.
p ch. 7. 20.
q Num. 20. 8—11. Deut. 8. 15. Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 15, 16, 20 & 105. 41 & 114. 8. Isai. 43. 20 & 48. 21. 2 Esd. 1. 20. Wisd. 11. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 4.
r Heb. 9. 4.

LORD commanded Moses, so
Aaron laid it up [b]before the
Testimony, to be kept. 35 And
the children of Israel [c]did eat
the manna forty years, until they
came to a land inhabited; they
did eat the manna, [d]until they
came unto the borders of the
land of Canaan. 36 Now an
omer is [f]the tenth part of an
ephah.

17 1 And [g]all the congre-
gation of the children
of Israel journeyed from
the wilderness of Sin, by after their
[2]journeys, according to the com-
mandment of the LORD, and
pitched in Rephidim: and there
was no water for the people to
drink. 2 [h]Wherefore the people
strove did chide with Moses, and said,
Give us water that we may
drink. And Moses said unto
them, Why strive chide ye with me?
wherefore do ye [j]tempt the
LORD? 3 And the people
thirsted there for water; and
[k]the people murmured against
Moses, and said, Wherefore hast is this
thou
that thou hast brought us up out of
Egypt, to kill us and our children
and our cattle with thirst? 4 And
Moses cried unto the LORD, sa-
ying, What shall I do unto this
people? they be almost ready
[o]to stone me. 5 And the LORD
said unto Moses, Pass Go on before
the people, and take with thee
of the elders of Israel; and thy
rod, [p]wherewith thou smotest
the river, take in thine hand,
and go. 6 [q]Behold, I will stand
before thee there upon the rock
in Horeb; and thou shalt smite
the rock, and there shall come
water out of it, that the people
may drink. And Moses did so
in the sight of the elders of
Israel. 7 And he called the

R.V. [1] Heb. *Man.* [2] Or, *stages*

name of the place [1a*] Massah, and [2d†] Meribah, because of the (striving / chiding) of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

8 [e] Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim. 9 And Moses said unto [f] Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: (to-morrow / to morrow) I will stand on the top of the hill with [j] the rod of God in mine hand. 10 So [f] Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and [k] Hur went up to the top of the hill. 11 And it came to pass, when Moses [l] held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed. 12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and [k] Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun. 13 And [f] Joshua [3] discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. 14 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of [f] Joshua: [4] (that / for) [q] I will utterly (blot / put) out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. 15 And Moses [r] built an altar, and called the name of it [5‡] Jehovah-nissi: 16 (and / For) he said, [6] (The / §Because) ‖the LORD hath (sworn: / sworn that) [q] the LORD will have war with Amalek from generation to generation.

a Ps. 95. 8.
b Cp. ch. 2. 18.
c ver. 12. ch. 2. 16.
d Num. 20. 13. Ps. 81. 7 & 95. 8.
e Deut. 25. 17. 1 Sam. 15. 2. Cp. Wisd. 11. 3.
f ch. 24. 13 & 32. 17 & 33. 11.
g ch. 4. 20. Acts 7. 29.
h ch. 2. 22.
i Ps. 39. 12. Heb. 11. 13.
j ch. 4. 20.
k ch. 24. 14 & 31. 2.
l Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
m See ch. 3. 1.
n Gen. 14. 17 & 18. 2 & 19. 1. 1 Kin. 2. 19.
o Cp. Gen. 29. 13 & 33. 4. 2 Sam. 19. 39.
p See Neh. 9. 9—15. Ps. 78. 12—28, 42—53 & 106. 7—12.
q Num. 24. 20. Deut. 25. 19. 1 Sam. 15. 3, 7 & 30. 1, 17. 2 Sam. 8. 12.
r Cp. Judg. 6. 24.
s Gen. 14. 20. 2 Sam. 18. 28. Luke 1. 68.

18 1 (Now / When) [b] Jethro, [c] the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, (how / and) that the LORD had brought Israel out of (Egypt. / Egypt;) 2 (And / Then) Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her (away, / back,) 3 and her [g] two sons; of which the name of the one was **Gershom; [h] for he said, [i] I have been [7] (a sojourner / an alien) in a strange land: 4 and the name of the other was [8††] Eliezer; for (he said, / the) (The / father was my) God of my (father, / said he, was) mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh: 5 and Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the (wilderness / wilderness,) where he (was encamped, / encamped) at [m] the mount of God: 6 and he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her. 7 And Moses [n] went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and [o] kissed him; and they asked each other of their ‡‡welfare; and they came into the tent. 8 And Moses told his father in law [p] all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, (and / all) the travail that had §§come upon them by the way, and how the LORD delivered them. 9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, (in / that) (whom / he) had delivered (them / out) of the hand of the Egyptians. 10 And Jethro said, [s] Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians,

R.V. [1] That is, *Tempting*, or, *Proving*. [2] That is, *Chiding*, or, *Strife*. [3] Heb. *prostrated*. [4] Or, *for* [5] That is, *The LORD is my banner*. [6] Or, *Because there is a hand against the throne of the LORD* Heb. *a hand* is lifted up *upon the throne of Jah*. [7] Heb. *Ger*. See ch. 2. 22. [8] Heb. *El*, God, and *eser*, help.

A.V. * That is, *Temptation*. † That is, *Chiding*, or, *Strife*. ‡ That is, *The LORD my banner*. § Or, *Because the hand* of Amalek is *against the throne of the LORD*, therefore, &c. ‖ Heb. *the hand upon the throne of the LORD*. ** That is, *A stranger there*. †† That is, *My God is an help*. ‡‡ Heb. *peace*. §§ Heb. *found them*.

and out of the hand of Pharaoh; Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians. 11 Now I know that [c]the LORD is greater than all gods: yea, for in the thing wherein they [d]dealt proudly against he was above them. 12 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father in law [g]before God. 13 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood about by Moses from the morning unto the evening. 14 And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand about by thee from morning unto even? 15 And Moses said unto his father in law, Because [k]the people come unto me to inquire of God: 16 [l]when they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between a man *one and his neighbour, another, and [n]I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws. 17 And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good. 18 †Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for the this thing is too heavy for thee; [p]thou art not able to perform it thyself alone. 19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: be Be thou [s]for the people to God-ward, and [t]bring thou that thou mayest bring the causes unto God: 20 and thou shalt teach them the statutes and the ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them [w]the way wherein they must walk, and [a]the work that they must do. 21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people [b]able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating unjust covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens: 22 and [e]let them judge the people at all seasons: [f]and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge themselves: so shall it be easier for thyself, and [h]they shall bear *the burden* with thee. 23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be [i]able to endure, and all this people also shall shall also go to their place in peace. 24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said. 25 And [j]Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. 26 And [m]they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves. 27 And Moses let his father in law depart; and [o]he went his way into his own land.

a Deut. 1. 18.
b Deut. 1. 15 & 16. 18. See 2 Chr. 19. 5—10. Cp. Acts 6. 3.
c 1 Chr. 16. 25. 2 Chr. 2. 5. Ps. 95. 3 & 97. 9 & 135. 5.
d Neh. 9. 10. Cp. Ps. 119. 21 & Dan. 4. 37 & Luke 1. 51.
e ver. 26.
f Lev. 24. 11. Num. 15. 33 & 27. 2 & 36. 1. Deut. 1. 17 & 17. 8.
g Deut. 12. 7 & 14. 26. 1 Chr. 29. 22. Cp. ch. 24. 11 & Gen. 31. 54.
h Num. 11. 17.
i ver. 18.
j Deut. 1. 15.
k Cp. Lev. 24. 12 & Num. 15. 34.
l ch. 24. 14. Deut. 17. 8. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 2, 3 & 1 Cor. 6. 1.
m ver. 22.
n Deut. 4. 5 & 5. 1.
o Cp. Num. 10. 29, 30.
p Num. 11. 14, 17. Deut. 1. 9, 12.
q Num. 33. 15.
r ch. 17. 1, 8.
s ch. 4. 16. Cp. ch. 20. 19 & Deut. 5. 5.
t Num. 27. 5.
u Ezech. 8. 1.
v ch. 20. 21. Cp. Acts 7. 38.
w Ps. 143. 8.
x ch. 3. 4.

19 1 In the third month after month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day [q]came they into the wilderness of Sinai. 2 And when For they were departed from [r]Rephidim, and were come to the wilderness desert of Sinai, and they had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before [u]the mount. 3 And [v]Moses went up unto God, [x]and the LORD called

A.V. * Heb. *a man and his fellow.* † Heb. *Fading thou wilt fade.*

unto him out of the mountain,
saying, Thus shalt thou say to
the house of Jacob, and tell the
children of Israel; 4 [a]Ye have
seen what I did unto the Egyp-
tians, and how [c]I bare you on
eagles' wings, and brought you
unto myself. 5 Now therefore,
if ye will obey my voice indeed,
and keep my covenant, then ye
shall be [e]a peculiar treasure un-
to me [1]from among all peoples: above all people for [f]all
the earth is mine: 6 and ye shall
be unto me [i]a kingdom of priests,
and [j]an holy nation. These are
the words which thou shalt speak
unto the children of Israel. 7 And
Moses came and called for the
elders of the people, and set laid
before them their faces all these words
which the LORD commanded
him. 8 And [p]all the people
answered together, and said,
[q]All that the LORD hath spoken
we will do. And Moses reported returned
the words of the people unto
the LORD. 9 And the LORD
said unto Moses, Lo, I come
unto thee [s]in a thick cloud,
[t]that the people may hear when
I speak with thee, and may also
[v]believe thee for ever. And
Moses told the words of the
people unto the LORD. 10 And
the LORD said unto Moses, Go
unto the people, and [x]sanctify
them to-day to day and to-morrow, to morrow, and let
them [y]wash their garments, clothes, 11 and
be ready against the third day:
for the third day [z]the LORD will
come down in the sight of all
the people upon mount Sinai.
12 And thou shalt set bounds
unto the people round about,
saying, Take heed to yourselves,
that ye go not up into the mount,
or touch the border of it: [c]who-
soever toucheth the mount shall
be surely put to death: 13 no There
hand shall touch [2]him, shall not an hand touch it, but he shall
surely be stoned, or shot through;
whether it be beast or man, it
shall not live: when the [3*b]trum-
pet soundeth long, they shall
come up to the mount. 14 And
Moses [d]went down from the
mount unto the people, [x]and
sanctified the people; [y]and they
washed their garments. clothes. 15 And he
said unto the people, Be ready
against [g]the third day: [h]come
not near a woman. at *your* wives. 16 And it came
to pass on [g]the third day, when it day in
was the morning, that there were
[k]thunders and lightnings, and
[l]a thick cloud upon the mount,
and [m]the voice of a the trumpet
exceeding loud; and so that all the
people that were *was* in the camp
[n]trembled. 17 And [o]Moses
brought forth the people out of
the camp to meet with God; and
they stood at the nether part
of the mount. 18 And [r]mount
Sinai was altogether on smoke, a smoke,
because the LORD descended
upon it in fire: and the smoke
thereof ascended as the smoke
of a furnace, and [u]the whole
[4]mount quaked greatly. 19 And
when [m]the voice of the trumpet
sounded long, and waxed louder and
louder, Moses spake, and [w]God
answered him by a voice. 20 And
the LORD came down upon mount
Sinai, to on the top of the mount:
and the LORD called Moses up to
the top of the mount; and Moses
went up. 21 And the LORD said
unto Moses, Go down, [†]charge
the people, lest they break
through unto the LORD [a]to gaze,
and many of them perish. 22 And
let the priests also, which come
near to the LORD, [b]sanctify them-
selves, lest the LORD [d]break forth
upon them. 23 And Moses said
unto the LORD, The people can-

a Deut. 29. 2.
b ver. 16, 19.
c Deut. 32. 11, 12. Isai. 63. 9. Rev. 12. 14.
d ver. 3.
e Deut. 7. 6 & 14. 2 & 26. 18. Ps. 135. 4. Mal. 3. 17. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 9, *al.*
f ch. 9. 29. Deut. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1 & 50. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 26.
g ver. 11.
h Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 4, 5 & 1 Cor. 7. 5.
i 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 10 & 20. 6.
j Lev. 20. 26. Deut. 7. 6 & 14. 21 & 26. 19 & 28. 9. Isai. 62. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
k Ps. 77. 18. Heb. 12. 18. Rev. 4. 5 & 8. 5 & 11. 19.
l ver. 9.
m ver. 13.
n Heb. 12. 21.
o Deut. 4. 10.
p ch. 24. 3, 7. Deut. 5. 27 & 26. 17.
q Deut. 5. 27.
r ch. 24. 17. Deut. 4. 11 & 33. 2 (mg.). Judg. 5. 5. Cp. Isai. 6. 4 & Ps. 144. 5 & Rev. 15. 8.
s ch. 20. 21 & 24. 16. Deut. 4. 11. Ps. 18. 11 & 97. 2. Cp. Matt. 17. 5.
t Deut. 4. 12, 36. Cp. John 12. 28, 29.
u Ps. 68. 8. Heb. 12. 26.
v ch. 14. 31.
w Neh. 9. 13. Ps. 81. 7.
x Lev. 11. 44, 45. Cp. Josh. 3. 5.
y Cp. Gen. 35. 2 & Lev. 15. 5.
z ch. 34. 5. Cp. Deut. 33. 2.
a Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 1 Sam. 6. 19.
b Lev. 10. 3.
c Cited Heb. 12. 20.
d 2 Sam. 6. 8. 1 Chr. 13. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *above* [2] Or, *it* [3] Or, *ram's horn* [4] Some ancient authorities have, *people.*
A.V. * Or, *cornet.* † Heb. *contest.*

not come up to mount Sinai: for thou (didst charge / chargedst) us, saying, [a]Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it. 24 And the LORD said unto him, (Go, / Away,) get thee (down; / down,) and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he [d]break forth upon them. 25 So Moses went down unto the people, and (told / spake unto) them.

20 1 [g]And [h]God spake all these words, saying,

2 [j]I am the LORD thy God, which (have) brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of [1*m]bondage.

3 [o]Thou shalt have (none / no) other gods [2]before me.

4 [r]Thou shalt not make unto thee (a / any) graven image, (nor *the likeness* / or any likeness) (*of* any form / *of any thing*) that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: 5 [t]thou shalt not bow down thyself (unto / to) them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am [v]a jealous God, [w]visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the (children, upon / children unto) the third and (upon the) fourth generation of them that hate me; 6 and shewing mercy unto (thousands, / thousands) of them that love (me / me,) and keep my commandments.

7 [y]Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God [4]in vain; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name [4]in vain.

8 [c]Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. 9 [d]Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: 10 but [f]the seventh day is (a / the) sabbath (unto / of) the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, [b]nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: 11 for [c]in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 [e]Honour thy father and thy mother: [f]that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 [i]Thou shalt (do no murder. / not kill.)

14 [k]Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 [l]Thou shalt not steal.

16 [n]Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 [p]Thou shalt not covet [q]thy neighbour's house, [s]thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 And all the people saw [u]the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the (voice / noise) of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw it, they [5]trembled, (removed,) and stood afar off. 19 And they said unto Moses, [x]Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die. 20 And [z]Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to [a]prove you, and [b]that his fear may be before (you, / your faces,) that ye sin not. 21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto [e]the thick darkness where God was.

22 And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye (yourselves)

a ver. 12. Cp. Josh. 3. 4.
b See Neh. 13. 16—19.
c See Gen. ch. 1 & 2. 1—3.
d See ver. 22.
e Lev. 19. 3. Cited Matt. 15. 4 & 19. 19 & Mark 7. 10 & 10. 19 & Luke 18. 20 & Eph. 6. 2. Cp. Jer. 35. 18, 19.
f Eph. 6. 3.
g For ver. 1—17, see Deut. 5. 6—21.
h Deut. 5. 22.
i Cited Matt. 5. 21 & 19. 18 & Rom. 13. 9. Cp. Gen. 9. 5, 6 & 1 John 3. 15.
j Lev. 26. 13. Ps. 81. 10. Hos. 13. 4.
k Lev. 18. 20. Deut. 22. 22. Prov. 6. 32. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Heb. 13. 4. Cited Matt. 5. 27 & Rom. 13. 9.
l Lev. 19. 11. Eph. 4. 28. Cited Matt. 19. 18 & Rom. 13. 9.
m ch. 13. 3, 14 & mg. for mg.
n ch. 23. 1. Prov. 19. 5, 9 & 21. 28 & 24. 28 & 25. 18. Cited Matt. 19. 18. See Deut. 19. 16—20.
o 2 Kin. 17. 35. Jer. 25. 6 & 35. 15.
p Luke 12. 15. Eph. 5. 3, 5. Cited Rom. 7. 7 & 13. 9. Cp. Col. 3. 5 & Heb. 13. 5.
q Mic. 2. 2.
r Lev. 26. 1. Deut. 27. 15. Ps. 97. 7. Cp. Acts 17. 29.
s Jer. 5. 8. Matt. 5. 28.
t ch. 23. 24. Josh. 23. 7.
u Heb. 12. 18.
v ch. 34. 14. Deut. 4. 24 & 6. 15. Josh. 24. 19. Nah. 1. 2.
w ch. 34. 7. Num. 14. 18. Cp. Ps. 79. 8 & 109. 14 & Isai. 65. 6, 7 & Jer. 32. 18.
x Deut. 5. 25, 27 & 18. 16. Gal. 3. 19, 20. Heb. 12. 19.
y Lev. 19. 12. Cp. Matt. 5. 34, 35 & James 5. 12.
z Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 20.
a Cp. Gen. 22. 1. Deut. 13. 3.
b Deut. 4. 10 & 6. 2 & 10. 12, *al.*
c Lev. 19. 3 30 & 26. 2. See ch. 31. 13—17.
d ch. 23. 12 & 34. 21 & 35. 2. Lev. 23. 3. Luke 13. 14.
e Deut. 4. 11. 2 Sam. 22. 10. 1 Kin. 8. 12. Ps. 18. 9 & 97. 2.

f ch. 16. 26 & 31. 15. Gen. 2. 2, 3. Ezek. 20. 12. See Num. 15. 32—36.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bondmen.* [2] Or, *beside me* [3] Or, *a thousand generations* See Deut. 7. 9. [4] Or, *for vanity o falsehood* [5] Or, *were moved*

A.V. * Heb. *servants.*

have seen that I have [a]talked
with you from heaven. 23 [b]Ye
shall not make *other gods* with me;
gods of silver, or gods of gold, ye shall
not make unto you. 24 An altar of
earth thou shalt make unto me,
and shalt sacrifice thereon thy
burnt offerings, and thy peace
offerings, thy sheep, and thine
oxen: [c]in every place where I [1]re-
cord my name I will come unto
thee, and I [d]will bless thee. 25 And
if thou make me an altar of
stone, [g]thou shalt not *build it
of hewn stones: for if thou lift
up thy tool upon it, thou hast
polluted it. 26 Neither shalt
thou go up by steps unto mine
altar, that thy nakedness be not
discovered thereon.

21 1 Now these are [j]the
judgements which thou shalt
set before them.

2 [l]If thou buy an Hebrew
servant, six years he shall serve:
and in the seventh he shall go
out free for nothing. 3 If he
came in [†]by himself, he shall go
out by himself: if he were married,
then his wife shall go out with
him. 4 If his master give him
a wife, and she bear him sons
or daughters; the wife and her
children shall be her master's,
and he shall go out by himself.
But [q]if the servant [‡]shall plainly
say, I love my master, my wife,
and my children; I will not go
out free: 6 then his master shall
bring him unto [3*]God, and he shall
also bring him to the door, or
unto the door post; and his
master shall [t]bore his ear
through with an awl; and he
shall serve him for ever.

7 And if a man [u]sell his
daughter to be a [4]maidservant,

[a] Deut. 4. 36. Neh. 9. 13. Heb. 12. 25.
[b] Cp. ch. 32. 31 & 2 Kin. 17. 33 & Ezek. 20. 39 & Zeph. 1. 5.
[c] Deut. 12. 5, 11 & 14. 23 & 16. 6, 11 & 26. 2. 1 Kin. 8. 29 & 9. 3. 2 Chr. 6. 6 & 7. 16 & 12. 13. Ezra 6. 12. Neh. 1. 9. Ps. 74. 7. Jer. 7. 10, 12.
[d] Deut. 7. 13.
[e] Deut. 27. 5. Josh. 8. 31.
[f] 1 Cor. 7. 5.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 17 & 1 Chr. 22. 2.
[h] Gen. 9. 6. Lev. 24. 17. Num. 35. 30, 31. Cp. Matt. 26. 52.
[i] Deut. 19. 4, 5. See Num. 35. 22—25.
[j] ch. 24. 3. Deut. 4. 14 & 6. 1.
[k] Num. 35. 11. Deut. 4. 41—43 & 19. 2, 3. See Josh. 20. 2—9.
[l] Deut. 15. 12. Jer. 34. 14. See Lev. 25. 39—41.
[m] See 1 Kin. 2. 28—34.
[n] 1 Tim. 1. 9 (mg.).
[o] Deut. 24. 7. 1 Tim. 1. 10.
[p] ch. 22. 4.
[q] Deut. 15. 16, 17.
[r] Lev. 20. 9. Deut. 27. 16. Cited Matt. 15. 4 & Mark 7. 10. Cp. Prov. 20. 20 & 30. 11.
[s] ch. 22. 8, 9, 28 & mg. for mg. Cp. Ps. 82. 6 & John 10. 34, 35.
[t] Cp. Ps. 40. 6 (mg.).
[u] Neh. 5. 5.

she shall not go out as the men-
servants do. 8 If she [§]please
not her master, [5]who hath espoused
her to himself, then shall he let
her be redeemed: to sell her
unto a strange people he shall have
no power, seeing he hath dealt
deceitfully with her. 9 And if
he espouse her unto his son,
he shall deal with her after the
manner of daughters. 10 If he
take him another *wife*; her [6]food,
her raiment, and [f]her duty of
marriage, shall he not diminish.
11 And if he do not these three
unto her, then shall she go out
for nothing, without money.

12 [h]He that smiteth a man, so
that he die, shall surely be put to
death. 13 And [i]if a man lie not
in wait, but God deliver *him* into
his hand; then [k]I will appoint
thee a place whither he shall
flee. 14 And if a man come pre-
sumptuously upon his neighbour,
to slay him with guile; [m]thou
shalt take him from mine altar,
that he may die.

15 And [n]he that smiteth his
father, or his mother, shall be
surely put to death.

16 And [o]he that stealeth a
man, and selleth him, or if he
be found [p]in his hand, he shall
surely be put to death.

17 And [r]he that [7]‖curseth his
father, or his mother, shall surely
be put to death.

18 And if men contend, and
one smiteth the other with a stone, or
with his fist, and he die not, but
keep his bed: 19 if he rise again,
and walk abroad upon his staff,
then shall he that smote him be
quit: only he shall pay for [8]††the
loss of his time, and shall cause
him to be thoroughly healed.

R.V. [1] Or, *cause my name to be remembered* [2] Or, *bondman* [3] Or, *the judges* [4] Or, *bondwoman* [5] Another reading is, *so that he hath not espoused her.* [6] Heb. *flesh.* [7] Or, *revileth* [8] Heb. *his sitting* or *ceasing.*
A.V. * Heb. *build them* with *hewing.* † Heb. *with his body.* ‡ Heb. *saying shall say.* § Heb. *be evil in the eyes of, &c.* ‖ Or, *revileth.* ** Or, *his neighbour.* †† Heb. *his ceasing.*

20 And if a man smite [1] his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall (surely be / be surely) *punished. 21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for [b] he is his money.

22 And (if / If) men strive (together), and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit (depart, / depart *from her*,) and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely (fined, / punished,) according as the woman's husband (shall / will) lay upon him; [c] and he shall pay as [d] the judges determine. 23 (But / And) if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give [e] life for life, 24 [f] eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, 25 burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, (and destroy it / that it perish;) he shall let him go free for his eye's sake. 27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 And (if / If) an ox gore a man or a woman, that they (die, / die: then) [j] the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit. 29 But if the ox were wont to (gore / push with his horn) in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death. 30 If there be laid on him [n] a (ransom, / sum of money,) then [c] he shall give for the (redemption / ransom) of his life whatsoever is laid upon him. 31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this (judgement / judgment) shall it be done unto him. 32 If the ox (gore / shall push) a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master [a] thirty shekels of silver, and [j] the ox shall be stoned.

33 And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a (pit / pit,) and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall (therein, / therein;) 34 the owner of the pit shall make it (good; he shall / good, *and*) give money unto the owner of (them, / them;) and the dead *beast* shall be his.

35 And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the (price / money) of it; and the dead *ox* also they shall divide. 36 Or if it be known that the ox (was wont / hath used) (to gore / to push) in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for (ox, / ox;) and the dead *beast* shall be his own.

22 1 If a man shall steal an ox, or a †sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall (pay / restore) five oxen for an ox, and [g] four sheep for a sheep. 2 If (the / a) thief be found [h] breaking (in, / up,) and be smitten that he die, [i] there shall (be no / no blood *be shed*) [2] bloodguiltiness for him. 3 If the sun be risen upon him, [i] there shall (be bloodguiltiness / *be* blood *shed*) for (him: / him; *for*) he should make (full) restitution; if he have nothing, then [k] he shall be sold for his theft. 4 If the theft [l] be (certainly) found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; [m] he shall (pay / restore) double.

5 If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall (let his beast loose, / put in his beast,) and (it / shall) feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the (shocks / stacks) of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed (*therewith*;) he

a Cp. Zech. 11. 12, 13 & Matt. 26. 15.
b Cp. Lev. 25. 45, 46.
c Cp. Deut. 22. 18, 19.
d Cp. Deut. 32. 31 & Job 31. 11.
e Deut. 19. 21.
f Lev. 24. 20. Deut. 19. 21. Cited Matt. 5. 38.
[Ch. 21. 37 in Heb.]
[Ch. 22. 1 in Heb.]
g 2 Sam. 12. 6. Cp. Prov. 6. 31 & Luke 19. 8.
h Matt. 24. 43.
i Num. 35. 27 (mg.).
j Gen. 9. 5.
k Cp. ch. 21. 2.
l ch. 21. 16.
m Cp. ver. 1.
n ch. 30. 12. Num. 35. 31, 32.

R.V. 1 Or, *his bondman, or his bondwoman* 2 Heb. *blood*.
A.V. * Heb. *avenged*. † Or, *goat*.

that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, [c]he shall (let him) pay double. 8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall (come near / be brought) unto [1e]God, (the judges,) *to see* whether he have (not) put his hand unto his neighbour's goods. 9 For (every matter / all manner) of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, *or* for any manner of lost thing, (whereof one saith, This is it,) which *another* challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before [1e]God; (the judges; he) *and* whom [1e]God (the judges) shall (condemn, he) condemn, shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it: 11 (*Then* / [l]the) shall an oath of the LORD be between them both, (whether that) he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner (hereof / of it) shall accept (it, / *thereof,*) and he shall not make (restitution. / *it* good.) 12 But (And) if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof. 13 If it be torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it for (witness; / witness, *and*) he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 And if a man [2]borrow (aught / *ought*) of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof (not being / *being* not) with it, he shall surely make (restitution. / *it* good.) 15 (If / *But* if) the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, [3]it came for (its / his) hire.

16 And [t]if a man entice a (virgin / maid) that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely (pay a dowry for / endow) her to be his wife. 17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, [t]he shall [*]pay money according to [a]the dowry of virgins.

18 [b]Thou shalt not suffer a (sorceress / witch) to live.

19 [d]Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 [f]He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, (he) shall be [4]utterly destroyed. 21 [g]And (a stranger shalt thou / Thou shalt neither) (not wrong, neither shalt thou / vex a stranger, nor) oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. 22 [h]Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child. 23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they [i]cry at all unto me, I will surely [j]hear their cry; 24 and my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and [k]your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 [m]If thou lend money to any of my people (with thee that is poor, / *that is* poor by thee,) thou shalt not be to him as (a creditor; / an usurer,) neither (shall ye / shalt thou) lay upon him usury. 26 [n]If thou at all take thy neighbour's (garment / raiment) to pledge, thou shalt (restore / deliver) it unto him by that the sun goeth down: 27 for that is his (only covering, / covering only,) it is his (garment / raiment) for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he [i]crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am [p]gracious.

28 [q]Thou shalt not revile [1r]God, (the †gods,) nor [q]curse (a / the) ruler of thy people. 29 Thou shalt not delay to offer (of / [5]the abundance of thy / ‡the first of thy ripe) fruits, and of thy (liquors. / §liquors:) [s]The (the) firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. 30 [u]Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, *and* with thy sheep: [v]seven days

a Gen. 34. 12. 1 Sam. 18. 25.
b Lev. 19. 26, 31 & 20. 27. Deut. 18 10, 11. 1 Sam. 28. 3 9.
c See ver. 4.
d Lev. 18. 23 & 20. 15. Deut. 27. 21.
e See ch. 21. 6 & mg. for mg.
f Cp. Num. 25. 2, 7, 8 & Josh. 23. 16 & 1 Mac. 2. 23, 24. See Deut. 13. 1—15 & 17. 2—5.
g ch. 23. 9. Lev. 19. 33. Deut. 10. 18, 19. Jer. 7. 6. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5.
h Deut. 24. 17 & 27. 19. Ps. 94. 6. Isai. 1. 17, 23 & 10. 2. Ezek. 22. 7. Zech. 7. 10. James 1. 27.
i Job 34. 28. Luke 18. 7.
j Ps. 18. 6 & 145. 19. Cp. James 5. 4.
k Ps. 109. 9. Lam. 5. 3.
l Heb. 6. 16.
m Lev. 25. 35—37. Deut. 23. 19, 20. Neh. 5. 7. Ps. 15. 5. Prov. 28. 8. Ezek. 18. 8, 13, 17 & 22. 12.
n Deut. 24. 13, 17. Job 22. 6 & 24. 9 (mg.). Prov. 20. 16. Ezek. 18. 7, 16. Amos 2. 8. Cp. Prov. 22. 27.
o Gen. 31. 39.
p ch. 34. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15 & 103. 8, *al.*
q Cited Acts 23. 5. Cp. 2 Sam. 19. 21 & Eccles. 10. 20 & Jude 8.
r ver. 8 (for mg.).
s See ch. 13. 2.
t Deut. 22. 28, 29.
u Deut. 15. 19.
v Lev. 22. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *the judges* [2] Heb. *ask.* [3] Or, *it is reckoned in* (Heb. *cometh into*) *its hire* [4] Heb. *devoted.* See Lev. 27. 29. [5] Heb. *thy fulness and thy tear.*
A.V. * Heb. *weigh.* † Or, *judges.* ‡ Heb. *thy fulness.* § Heb. *tear.*

it shall be with its dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.
31 And [b]ye shall be holy men unto me: therefore [c]ye shall not eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; [d]ye shall cast it to the dogs.

23 1 [e]Thou shalt not take up a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be [h]an unrighteous witness. 2 [i]Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou [1]†speak in a cause to turn aside after a multitude to wrest judgement: 3 [k]neither shalt thou favour a poor man in his cause.

4 [m]If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. 5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, [2]‡and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 [r]Thou shalt not wrest the judgement of thy poor in his cause. 7 [e]Keep thee far from a false matter; [s]and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for [t]I will not justify the wicked. 8 And [v]thou shalt take no gift: for a gift blindeth them that have sight, and perverteth the [3]words of the righteous. 9 And [w]a stranger shalt thou not oppress: for ye know the ‖heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 And [z]six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the increase thereof: 11 but the seventh year thou shalt [4]let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beast of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, *and* with thy **oliveyard. 12 [a]Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt [5]rest: that thine ox and thine ass may have rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed. 13 And [f]in all things that I have said unto you take ye heed: and [g]make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 [j]Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. 15 [l]The feast of unleavened bread Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, at the time appointed in the month [n]Abib (for in it thou camest out from Egypt): [o]and none shall appear before me empty:) 16 and [p]the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou sowest in the field: and [q]the feast of ingathering, at the end of the year, when thou gatherest in thy labours out of the field. 17 [j]Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the LORD GOD.

18 [u]Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my ††feast remain all night until the morning. 19 [x]The first of the firstfruits of thy ground thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. [y]Thou shalt not seethe a kid in its mother's milk.

20 [a]Behold, I send an angel before thee, to keep thee by the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared. 21 Take ye heed of him, and hearken unto his voice; [6]b provoke him not; for

a See ch. 20. 9.
b ch. 19. 6. Lev. 11 44, 45.
c Lev. 22. 8 Ezek. 4. 14 & 44. 31.
d Cp. Matt. 7. 6.
e Cp. Lev. 19. 11 & Ps. 15. 3 & 101. 5.
f Deut. 4. 9. Josh. 22. 5.
g Josh. 23. 7. Hos. 2. 17. Zech. 13. 2. Cp. Num. 32. 38.
h Deut. 19. 16—18. Ps. 35. 11. Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13 & Matt. 26. 59—61 & Acts 6. 11, 13.
i Cp. ch. 32. 1, 2 & Gen. 7. 1 & Job 31. 34 & Matt. 27. 24, 26, *al.*
j ver. 17. ch. 34. 23. Deut 16. 16.
k Lev. 19. 15. Cp. Deut. 1. 17.
l See ch. 12. 15.
m Cp. Deut. 22. 1, 4 & Prov. 25. 21 & Matt. 5. 44 & Rom. 12. 20 & 1 Thess. 5. 15.
n ch. 13. 4.
o ch. 34. 20. Deut. 16. 16. Ecclus. 35. 4.
p ch. 34. 22. See Lev. 23. 9—21.
q Deut. 16. 13. See Lev. 23. 34—44.
r Deut. 27. 19. Eccles. 5. 8. Isai. 10. 1, 2. Jer. 5. 28, 29. Mal. 3. 5.
s Deut. 27. 25. Cited Susanna 53. Cp. Prov. 17. 26.
t ch. 34. 7.
u ch. 12. 8 & 34. 25. Lev. 2. 11.
v Deut. 16. 19. Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 3 & 2 Chr. 19. 7 & Ps. 26. 10 & Prov. 17. 23 & Isai. 1. 23 & 5. 23 & 33. 15 & Ecclus. 20. 29.
w See ch. 22. 21.
x ch. 34. 26. Lev. 2. 12 & 23. 10, 17. Num. 18. 12, 13. Deut. 26. 2, 10. Neh. 10. 35. Ezek. 44. 30.
y ch. 34. 26. Deut. 14. 21.
z Lev. 25. 3, 4.
a ch. 14. 19 & 33. 2, 14. Josh. 5. 13, 14 & 6. 2. Isai. 63. 9.
b Ps. 78. 40, 56.

R.V. 1 Or, *bear witness* 2 Or, *and wouldest forbear to release* it *for him, thou shalt surely release* it *with him* 3 Or, *cause* 4 Or, *release it and let it lie fallow* See Deut. 15. 2. 5 Or, *keep sabbath* 6 Or, *be not rebellious against him*

A.V. * Or, *receive.* † Heb. *answer.* ‡ Or, *wilt thou cease to help him?* or, *and wouldest cease to leave* thy business *for him; thou shalt surely leave* it to join *with him.* § Heb. *the seeing.* ‖ Heb. *soul.* ** Or, *olive trees.* †† Or, *feast.*

[a]he will not pardon your transgressions: for my name is in him.
22 But if thou shalt indeed hearken unto his voice, and do all
that I speak; then [c]I will be an
enemy unto thine enemies, and
[d]an adversary unto thine ad-
versaries. 23 For [e]mine angel shall go before thee, and bring
thee in [f]unto the Amorite, and the
Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the
Canaanite, the Hivite, and the
Jebusite: and I will cut them off.
24 Thou shalt not [i]bow down to
their gods, nor serve them, [j]nor
do after their works: but [l]thou
shalt utterly overthrow them,
and break in pieces their [1][m]pillars.
25 And ye [n]shall serve the LORD
your God, and [o]he shall bless
thy bread, and thy water; and
[p]I will take sickness away from
the midst of thee. 26 [s]There
shall none cast her young, nor
be barren, in thy land: [u]the
number of thy days I will fulfil.
27 I will send [v]my terror before
thee, and [w]will discomfit all the
people to whom thou shalt
come, and I will make all thine
enemies turn their [†]backs unto
thee. 28 And [y]I will send
the hornet before thee, which shall
drive out the Hivite, the Ca-
naanite, and the Hittite, from
before thee. 29 [a]I will not drive
them out from before thee in
one year; lest the land become
desolate, and the beast of the
field multiply against thee.
30 By little and little I will
drive them out from before thee,
until thou be increased, and in-
herit the land. 31 And [c]I will
set thy border from the Red Sea
even unto the sea of the Philis-
tines, and from the wilderness unto
the River: for [d]I will deliver the
inhabitants of the land into your
hand; and thou shalt drive them
out before thee. 32 [b]Thou shalt
make no covenant with them,
nor with their gods. 33 They
shall not dwell in thy land, lest
they make thee sin against me:
for if thou serve their gods, [d]it
will surely be a snare unto thee.

24 1 And he said unto Mo-
ses, Come up unto the
LORD, thou, and Aaron,
[g]Nadab, and Abihu, and [h]seventy
of the elders of Israel; and wor-
ship ye afar off. 2 And Moses
[k]alone shall come near unto the
LORD: but they shall not come
near; neither shall the people go
up with him. 3 And Moses came
and told the people all the words
of the LORD, and [p]all the judge-
ments: and all the people answered
with one voice, and said, [r]All the
words which the LORD hath spoken
will we do. 4 And [t]Moses wrote
all the words of the LORD, and
rose up early in the morning,
and builded an altar under the
mount, and twelve [x]pillars, accord-
ing to the twelve tribes of Israel.
5 And he sent young men of the
children of Israel, which offered
burnt offerings, and sacrificed
peace offerings of oxen unto the
LORD. 6 And [z]Moses took half
of the blood, and put it in basons;
and half of the blood he sprinkled
on the altar. 7 And he took the
book of the covenant, and read
in the audience of the people:
and they said, [r]All that the
LORD hath spoken will we do,
and be obedient. 8 [b]And Mo-
ses took the blood, and sprinkled
it on the people, and said, Be-
hold the blood of the covenant,
which the LORD hath made with
you [3]concerning all these words.
9 Then [e]went up Moses, and
Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, [h]and

a Cp. ch. 32. 34 & 34. 7 & Num. 14. 35 & Josh. 24. 19.
b ch. 34. 12, 15. Deut. 7. 2.
c Gen. 12. 3. Deut. 30. 7. Jer. 30. 20.
d ch. 34. 12. Deut. 7. 16. Josh. 23. 13. Judg. 2. 3. Ps. 106. 36.
e See ver. 20.
f See ch. 13. 5.
g ch. 28. 1. See ch. 6. 23.
h Num. 11. 16.
i ch. 20. 5.
j Lev. 18. 3. Deut. 12. 30, 31.
k ver. 13, 15, 18.
l ch. 34. 13. Num. 33. 52. Deut. 7. 5, 25 & 12. 3.
m See Deut. 16. 22.
n Deut. 6. 13 & 10. 12, 20 & 11. 13 & 13. 4. Josh. 22. 5. Matt. 4. 10.
o Deut. 7. 13 & 28. 5, 8.
p ch. 21. 1.
q ch. 15. 26. Deut. 7. 15.
r ch. 19. 8. Deut. 5. 27.
s Deut. 7. 14.
t Deut. 31. 9.
u Cp. Job 5. 26 & Ps. 55. 23.
v Deut. 2. 25. Josh. 2. 9. Cp. Gen. 35. 5 (mg.).
w Deut. 7. 23.
x Gen. 28. 18 & 31. 45. Cp. ch. 23. 24.
y Deut. 7. 20. Josh. 24. 12.
z Heb. 9. 18, 19.
a Deut. 7. 22.
b Cited Heb. 9. 19, 20. Cp. Heb. 13. 20 & 1 Pet. 1. 2.
c Gen. 15. 18. Num. 34. 3. Deut. 11. 24. Josh. 1. 4. Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 21, 24 & Ps. 72. 8.
d Josh. 21. 44. Judg. 1. 4 & 11. 21.
e Cp. ver. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *obelisks* See Lev. 26. 1, 2 Kings 3. 2. [2] That is, the Euphrates. [3] Or, *upon all these conditions*
A.V. * Or, *I will afflict them that afflict thee.* † Heb. *neck.*

seventy of the elders of Israel:
10 and [a]they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were [1]a paved work of a [d]sapphire stone, and as it were the very body of heaven for his clearness.
11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: and also they beheld God, and [j]did eat and drink.

12 And the LORD said unto Moses, [l]Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee [o]the tables of stone, and the law a law, and the commandment, commandments which I have written, written; that thou mayest teach them.
13 And Moses rose up, and [r]Joshua his minister: his minister Joshua: and Moses went up [s]into the mount of God.
14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and [u]Hur are with you: if any man have any whosoever hath a cause, matters to do, let him come near unto them.
15 And Moses went up into the mount, and [v]the a cloud covered the mount.
16 And [w]the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.
17 And the appearance sight of the glory of the LORD was like [z]devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.
18 And Moses entered went into the midst of the cloud, and went gat him up into the mount: and [a]Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

25 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 [e]Speak unto the children of Israel, that they take for *bring me an [2]†offering: [g]of every man whose heart maketh him willing that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my [2]offering.
3 And this is the [2]offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass; brass, 4 and [b]blue, and purple, and scarlet, and [3]‡[c]fine linen, and goats' hair; hair, 5 and [e]rams' skins dyed red, and [4]sealskins, badgers' skins, and acacia wood; shittim wood, 6 [f]oil for the light, [g]spices for the anointing oil, and for the [h]sweet incense; incense, 7 [5i]onyx stones, and stones to be set, for set in the [k]ephod, and for in the breastplate.
8 And let them make me [m]a sanctuary; that [n]I may dwell among them.
9 [p]According to all that I shew thee, after the pattern of the [6q]tabernacle, and the pattern of all the furniture instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 And [t]they shall make an ark of acacia shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.
11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a [7x]crown of gold round about.
12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them [y]in the four feet corners thereof; and two rings shall be on in the one [8]side of it, and two rings on in the other [8]side of it.
13 And thou shalt make staves of acacia shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.
14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings on by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark withal. that the ark may be borne with them.
15 The [b]staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.
16 [c]And thou shalt put into the ark [d]the testimony which I shall give thee.
17 And [f]thou shalt make a [9]mercy seat mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the

a Gen. 32. 30. Judg. 13. 22. Isai. 6. 1, 5. Cp. ch. 33. 20, 23 & John 1. 18 & 1 Tim. 6. 16 & 1 John 4. 12, 20.
b ch. 26. 1, 31, 36.
c Gen. 41. 42 & mg.
d Ezek. 1. 26 & 10. 1.
e ch. 26. 14.
f ch. 27. 20.
g ch. 30. 23.
h ch. 30. 7, 34 & 31. 11.
i Gen. 2. 12 (mg. for mg.).
j Cp. ch. 18. 12 & Gen. 31. 54.
k ch. 28. 4, 15.
l ver. 2, 15, 18.
m Heb. 9. 1, 2. See ch. 36. 1—4.
n ch. 29. 45. 1 Kin. 6. 13. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3.
o ch. 31. 18 & 32. 15, 16. Deut. 5. 22.
p ver. 40.
q ch. 26. 1.
r ch. 33. 11. Cp. ch. 17. 9, 10 & 32. 17.
s See ch. 3. 1.
t ch. 37. 1—3. Deut. 10. 3. Heb. 9. 4.
u ch. 17. 10, 12 & 31. 2.
v ch. 19. 9, 16. Cp. Matt. 17. 5.
w ch. 16. 10. Lev. 9. 23. Num. 14. 10 & 16. 42.
x ver. 24, 25. ch. 30. 3, 4 & 37. 2.
y ch. 37. 3.
z ch. 3. 2 & 19. 18. Deut. 4. 36. Heb. 12. 18, 29.
a ch. 34. 28. Deut. 9. 9, 18, 25 & 10. 10.
b 1 Kin. 8. 8.
c Cp. Deut. 31. 26 & 1 Kin. 8. 9.
d See ch. 16. 34.
e For ver. 1—7, see ch. 35. 4—9.
f ch. 37. 6. Heb. 9. 5.
g ch. 35. 5, 21, 29 & 36. 2. Judg. 5. 2. 1 Chr. 29. 5, &c. Ezra 1. 6 & 2. 68 & 3. 5 & 7. 16. Neh. 11. 2. Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 12 & 9. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *work of bright sapphire* [2] Or, *heave offering* [3] Or, *cotton* [4] Or, *porpoise-skins* [5] Or, *beryl*
[6] Heb. *dwelling.* [7] Or, *rim* Or, *moulding* [8] Heb. *rib.* [9] Or, *covering*
A.V. * Heb. *take for me.* † Or, *heave offering.* ‡ Or, *silk.*

readth thereof. 18 And thou
halt make two cherubim of gold; of
beaten work shalt thou make
hem, at the two ends of the mercy-
at. 19 And make one cherub at
at. on
he one end, and one cherub
the other
the other end: 2 of one piece with
even of
he mercy-seat shall ye make the
mercy seat
herubim on the two ends thereof.
erubims
20 And the cherubim shall spread
cherubims stretch
ut their wings on high, covering
rth
he mercy-seat with their wings, with
mercy seat and
heir faces shall look one to another;
ward the mercy-seat shall the faces
mercy seat
f the cherubim be. 21 And thou
cherubims
halt put the mercy-seat above upon
mercy seat
he ark; and in the ark thou
halt put the testimony that I
hall give thee. 22 And there
will meet with thee, and I will
ommune with thee from above
he mercy-seat, from between the
mercy seat,
wo cherubim which are upon the
cherubims
rk of the testimony, of all things
hich I will give thee in com-
andment unto the children of
rael.

23 And thou shalt make a table of
Thou shalt also
acia wood: two cubits shall be
ittim
e length thereof, and a cubit
e breadth thereof, and a cubit
nd a half the height thereof.
And thou shalt overlay it with
ure gold, and make thereto a
rown of gold round about.
And thou shalt make unto it
border of an handbreadth round
hand breadth
out, and thou shalt make a
olden crown to the border
ereof round about. 26 And
ou shalt make for it four
ngs of gold, and put the rings
the four corners that are on
e four feet thereof. 27 Close
Over
by
inst the border shall the rings
for places for the staves to
of
ar the table. 28 And thou
alt make the staves of acacia
shittim

a ver. 31. ch. 37. 7, 17, 22. Num. 8. 4 & 10. 2. Jer. 10. 5 (for mg.).
b ch. 37. 16. Num. 4. 7.
c ch. 37. 8.
d Lev. 24. 5, 6.
e 1 Kin. 8. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 18. Heb. 9. 5.
f For ver. 31—39, see ch. 37. 17—24. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 49 & Zech. 4. 2 & Heb. 9. 2 & Rev. 1. 12.
g ch. 26. 34 & 40. 20.
h ver. 16.
i ch. 29. 42, 43 & 30. 6, 36. Lev. 16. 2. Num. 17. 4.
j Num. 7. 89. 1 Sam. 4. 4 (mg.). 2 Sam. 6. 2 (mg.). 2 Kin. 19. 15 (mg.). Ps. 80. 1 (mg.). Isai. 37. 16 (mg.).
k For ver. 23—29, see ch. 37. 10—16. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 48 & 2 Chr. 4. 8 & Heb. 9. 2.
l ver. 11.
m Lev. 24. 2—4. 2 Chr. 13. 11.
n Num. 8. 2.
o ch. 26. 29 & 30. 4 & 36. 34 & 37. 14, 27 & 38. 5.

wood, and overlay them with
gold, that the table may be
borne with them. 29 And thou
shalt make the dishes thereof,
and the spoons thereof, and the flagons
spoons covers
thereof, and the bowls thereof, to
bowls
pour out withal: of pure gold shalt
cover
thou make them. 30 And thou
shalt set upon the table shew-
bread before me alway.

31 And thou shalt make a
candlestick of pure gold: of
beaten work shall the candle-
stick be made, even its base, and its
made: his shaft,
shaft; its cups, its knops, and its
branches, his bowls, his
flowers, shall be of one piece with it:
the same.
32 and there shall be six branches
And
going out of the sides thereof;
shall come of it
three branches of the candlestick
out of the one side thereof, and three
branches of the candlestick out
of the other side thereof: 33 three
cups made like almond-blossoms in one
bowls unto almonds, with
branch, a knop and a flower
a knop and a flower in one branch; and three
cups made like almond-blossoms in the
bowls almonds
other branch, with a knop and a
flower: so for the six branches
going out of the candlestick: 34 and
that come candlestick. And
in the candlestick shall be four cups
bowls
made like almond-blossoms, the
unto almonds, with their
knops thereof, and the flowers thereof:
their flowers.
35 And there shall be a knop under two
and
branches of one piece with it, and a
the same,
knop under two branches of
one piece with it, and a knop under two
the same,
branches of one piece with it, for the
the same, according to
six branches going out of the
that proceed
candlestick. 36 Their knops and
their branches shall be of one the
piece with it: the whole of it
same: all it shall be one beaten
work of pure gold. 37 And thou
shalt make the lamps thereof, seven.
seven lamps thereof:
and they shall light the lamps
thereof, to give light over
that they may
against it. 38 And the tongs
thereof, and the snuffdishes
thereof, shall be of pure gold.
39 Of a talent of pure gold shall

V. 1 Or, turned. 2 Heb. out of the mercy-seat. 3 Or, Presence-bread. 4 Heb. thigh. 5 Heb. out of the
6 Or, set up
V. * Or, of the matter of the mercy seat. † Or, to pour out withal. ‡ Or, cause to ascend. § Heb. the face of it.

it be made, he make it, with all these vessels.
40 And [a]see look that thou make
them after their pattern, *which
hath been was shewed thee in the mount.

26 1 Moreover [b]thou shalt
make the [c]tabernacle with
ten curtains; curtains of [d]fine twined
linen, and blue, and purple, and
scarlet, scarlet: with cherubim the work [d]of the cherubims †of
cunning workman cunning work shalt thou make
them. 2 The length of each one curtain shall be eight and twenty
cubits, and the breadth of each one
curtain four cubits: all and every one of
the curtains shall have one
measure. 3 Five The five curtains shall
be coupled together one to another; and *the other* five curtains
shall be coupled one to another.
4 And thou shalt make loops of
blue upon the edge of the one
curtain [1]from the selvedge in
the coupling; and likewise shalt
thou make in the edge of the curtain uttermost edge of
that is outmost second [2]coupling.
another curtain, in the coupling of the second.
5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in
the one curtain, and fifty loops
shalt thou make in the edge
of the curtain that is in the
second [2]coupling; coupling of the second; that the loops
shall be opposite may take hold one to of another.
6 And thou shalt make fifty clasps taches
of gold, and couple the curtains
one to another together with the clasps taches: and
the tabernacle shall be one. it shall be one tabernacle. 7 And thou
shalt make [g]curtains of goats'
hair for a tent over to be a covering upon the taber-
nacle: eleven curtains shalt
thou make them. 8 The length
of each one curtain shall be thirty
cubits, and the breadth of each one
curtain four cubits: and the
eleven curtains shall have *shall be all* of one
measure. 9 And thou shalt
couple five curtains by them-
selves, and six curtains by them-
selves, and shalt double over the
sixth curtain in the forefront of

a ver. 9. ch. 26. 30 & 27. 8. Num. 8. 4. Acts 7. 44. Cited Heb. 8. 5. Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 11, 19.
b For ver. 1—37, see ch. 36. 8—38.
c ch. 25. 9.
d ver. 31, 36. ch. 28. 6, 15 & 36. 8, 35 & 39. 3, 8.
e ch. 36. 19.
f ch. 25. 5.
g ch. 36. 14.

the tent. tabernacle. 10 And thou shalt
make fifty loops on the edge of
the one curtain that is outmost
in the [3]coupling, and fifty loops
upon in the edge of the curtain which
is *outmost in* coupleth the second [2]coupling.
11 And thou shalt make fifty
clasps taches of brass, and put the clasps taches
into the loops, and couple the
‡tent together, that it may be
one. 12 And the overhanging part remnant
that remaineth of the curtains
of the tent, the half curtain that
remaineth, shall hang over the
back backside of the tabernacle. 13 And
the a cubit on the one side, and the a
cubit on the other side, side §of that
which remaineth in the length
of the curtains of the tent, it
shall hang over the sides of the
tabernacle on this side and on
that side, to cover it. 14 [e]And
thou shalt make a covering for
the tent of [f]rams' skins dyed red,
and a covering of [4]sealskins above.
above *of* badgers' skins.
15 And thou shalt make the
boards for the tabernacle of
acacia wood, shittim wood standing up. 16 Ten
cubits shall be the length of a
board, and a cubit and a half
shall be the breadth of each one board.
17 Two ‖tenons shall there be in
each one board, set [5]joined in order one to against an-
other: thus shalt thou make for
all the boards of the tabernacle.
18 And thou shalt make the
boards for the tabernacle, twenty
boards for on the south side south-
ward. 19 And thou shalt make
forty sockets of silver under the
twenty boards; two sockets
under one board for its his two
tenons, and two sockets under
another board for its his two tenons tenons.
20 and And for the second side of
the tabernacle, tabernacle on the north side side
there shall be twenty boards: 21 and
their forty sockets of silver

R.V. [1] Or, *that is outmost in the* first *set* [2] Or, *set* [3] Or, first *set* [4] Or, *porpoise-skins* [5] Or, *morticed*
A.V. * Heb. *which thou wast caused to see.* † Heb. *the work of a cunning workman*, or, *embroiderer.* ‡ Or, *covering*
§ Heb. *in the remainder*, or, *surplusage.* ‖ Heb. *hands.*

wo sockets under one board,
nd two sockets under another
board. 22 And for the hinder part / sides
of the tabernacle westward thou
halt make six boards. 23 And
wo boards shalt thou make for
he corners of the tabernacle in
he hinder part. / two sides. 24 And they shall
be *coupled together / double beneath, and in / they
ike manner they shall be entire unto the top
shall be coupled together above the head
hereof / of it unto [1]one ring: thus shall
t be for them both; they shall
be for the two corners. 25 And
here / they shall be eight boards, and
heir sockets of silver, sixteen
ockets; two sockets under one
board, and two sockets under
another board. 26 And thou
halt make bars of acacia / shittim wood;
ive for the boards of the one
ide of the tabernacle, 27 and
ive bars for the boards of the
other side of the tabernacle,
nd five bars for the boards of
he side of the tabernacle, for
he hinder part / two sides westward. 28 And
he middle bar in the midst of
he boards shall pass through / reach from
nd to end. 29 And thou shalt
overlay the boards with gold,
nd make their rings of gold for
places for the bars: and thou
halt overlay the bars with gold.
30 And thou shalt rear up the
abernacle [k]according to the
ashion thereof which hath been / was
hewed thee in the mount.
31 And [m]thou shalt make a veil / vail of
blue, and purple, and scarlet, and
fine twined linen of cunning work: with
herubim the work [n]of the cunning workman / cherubims
hall it be made: 32 and thou
halt hang it upon four pillars
f acacia / shittim wood overlaid with gold, / gold:
heir hooks *shall be* of gold,
upon the four sockets of silver.
33 And thou shalt hang up the
eil / vail under the clasps, and shalt / taches, that thou mayest
bring in thither within [m]the veil / vail

a See ch. 16. 34.
b ch. 25. 21 & 40. 20.
c ch. 40. 22. Heb. 9. 2.
d ch. 40. 24.
e ch. 27. 16 & 36. 37.
f ver. 1, 31. ch. 25. 4.
g For ver. 1—8, see ch. 38. 1—7. Cp. Ezek. 43. 13.
h ch. 29. 12 & 30. 2. Cp. Lev. 4. 7, 30 & 1 Kin. 1. 50 & Ps. 118. 27.
i See ch. 25. 27.
j Cp. Num. 16. 38.
k See ch. 25. 40.
l Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 13.
m ch. 36. 35. Cp. Lev. 16. 2 & 2 Chr. 3. 14 & Matt. 27. 51 & Heb. 9. 3.
n ver. 1.

[a]the ark of the testimony: and
the veil / vail shall divide unto you be-
tween the holy place and the
most holy. 34 And [b]thou shalt
put the mercy-seat / mercy seat upon the ark of
the testimony in the most holy
place. 35 And [c]thou shalt set
the table without the veil, / vail, and
[d]the candlestick over against
the table on the side of the
tabernacle toward the south:
and thou shalt put the table on
the north side. 36 And thou
shalt make [e]a screen / an hanging for the door
of the Tent, / tent, [f]of blue, and purple,
and scarlet, and [n]fine twined
linen, the work of the embroiderer. / wrought with needlework. 37 And
thou shalt make for the screen / hanging
five pillars of acacia, / shittim *wood*, and over-
lay them with gold; / gold, *and* their hooks
shall be of gold: and thou shalt
cast five sockets of brass for them.

27 1 And thou shalt make
[g]the / an altar of acacia / shittim wood,
five cubits long, and five
cubits broad; the altar shall
be foursquare: and the height
thereof shall be three cubits.
2 And thou shalt make [h]the
horns of it upon the four corners
thereof: the horns thereof / his horns shall be of
one piece with it: / the same and [j]thou shalt
overlay it with brass. 3 And
thou shalt make its pots / his pans to take away / receive
its / his ashes, and its / his shovels, and its / his
basons, and its / his [l]fleshhooks, and
its / his firepans: all the vessels there-
of thou shalt make of brass.
4 And thou shalt make for it a
grating / grate of network of brass; and
upon the net shalt thou make
four brasen rings in the four
[2]corners thereof. 5 And thou
shalt put it under the ledge round / compass of
the altar beneath, that the net
may reach halfway up / be even to the midst of the altar.
6 And thou shalt make staves
for the altar, staves of acacia / shittim
wood, and overlay them with

R.V. [1] Or, *the first* [2] Heb. *ends.*
A.V. * Heb. *twinned.*

brass. 7 And the staves thereof shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two [1]sides of the altar, in bearing to bear it. 8 Hollow with planks boards shalt thou make it: [a]as *it hath been was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 And [b]thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side: 10 and the pillars thereof shall be twenty, twenty pillars thereof and their sockets twenty, twenty sockets *shall be* of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be* of silver. 11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and the pillars thereof twenty, his twenty pillars and their sockets twenty twenty, sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. 12 And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten. 13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits. 14 The hangings for the one side *of the gate* shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three. 15 And for on the other side shall be hangings of fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three. 16 And for the gate of the court shall be [l]a screen an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the embroiderer: and wrought with needlework: their pillars *shall be* four, and their sockets four. 17 All the pillars of the court round about round about the court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks *shall be* of silver, and their sockets of brass. 18 The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth [†]fifty everywhere, and the height five cubits, cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass. 19 All the instruments vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 And [c]thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure olive oil oil olive beaten for the light, [2]to cause a the lamp [‡]to burn continually. always. 21 In the [d]tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation [e]without the veil vail, which is before the testimony, [f]Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: it shall be [g]a [3]statute for ever throughout unto their generations [4]on the behalf of the children of Israel.

28 1 And bring thou near take thou unto thee [h]Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, [i]Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons. 2 And [j]thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, brother for glory and for beauty. 3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are [k]wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to sanctify consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. 4 And these are the garments which they shall make; [m]a breastplate, and [n]an ephod, and [o]a robe, and [p]a coat of chequer work, broidered coat, [p]a [5]mitre, and [p]a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. 5 And they shall take [q]the gold, and the blue, and

a See ch. 25. 40.
b For ver. 9—19, see ch. 38. 9—20.
c Lev. 24. 1—4.
d ch. 25. 22 & 29. 42 & 30. 36.
e See ch. 26. 31.
f ch. 30. 8. 1 Sam. 3. 3. 2 Chr. 13. 11.
g ch. 28. 43 & 29. 9, 28. Lev. 3. 17, *al.*
h Num. 18. 7. Heb. 5. 4.
i See ch. 6. 23.
j ver. 40. ch. 29. 29 & 31. 10 & 39. 1, 2. Lev. 8. 7, 30. Num. 20. 26, 28. See ch. 29. 5—9.
k ch. 31. 6 & 35. 10, 25 & 36. 1.
l ch. 26. 36.
m ver. 15.
n ver. 6.
o ver. 31.
p ver. 39. Cp. Lev. 8. 7.
q ch. 25. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *ribs.* [2] Or, *to set up a lamp continually* [3] Or, *due* [4] Or, *from* [5] Or, *turban*
A.V. * Heb. *he shewed.* † Heb. *fifty by fifty.* ‡ Heb. *to ascend up.*

e purple, and the scarlet, and the
ne linen.
6 [a]And they shall make the
phod of gold, of blue, and of
urple, of scarlet, and fine twined
inen, the work of the with cunning workman. work.
7 It shall have the two shoulder-
pieces thereof joined to at the two
nds ges thereof; that it may and so it shall be
oined together. 8 And [c]the
cunningly woven band, curious girdle of the ephod, which is
upon it, to gird it on withal, shall be like shall be of the same, according to
he work thereof and of the same piece; thereof; even
of gold, of blue, and purple, and
carlet, and fine twined linen.
9 And thou shalt take two [1]onyx
stones, and grave on them the
names of the children of Israel:
10 six of their names on the one
stone, and the names of the six that remain the other six names of the rest
on the other stone, according to
their birth. 11 [d]With the work
of an engraver in stone, like the
engravings of a signet, shalt thou
engrave the two stones, according to stones with
the names of the children of
Israel: thou shalt make them
to be inclosed set in ouches of gold.
12 And thou shalt put the two
stones upon the shoulderpieces shoulders of the
ephod, to be ephod for stones of memorial for unto
the children of Israel: and
Aaron shall bear their names
before the LORD upon his two
shoulders [f]for a memorial.
13 And thou shalt make ouches
of gold: gold; 14 and two chains of pure
gold; like cords shalt thou make them, of
gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou
wreathen work: make them, and thou shalt put fasten the
wreathen chains on to the ouches.
15 [g]And thou shalt make a the
breastplate of judgement, the work of judgment with cunning
the cunning workman; like work; after the work of
the ephod thou shalt make it;
of gold, of blue, and of purple,
and of scarlet, and of fine twined
linen, shalt thou make it. 16 Four-
square it shall be and double being doubled; a

a For ver. 6—12, see ch. 39. 2—7.
b Cp. Ezek. 28. 13 & Rev. 21. 19, 20.
c ver. 27, 28. ch. 29. 5 & 39. 5. Lev. 8. 7.
d Cp. Wisd. 18. 24.
e ver. 29, 30.
f Cp. Num. 16. 40 & Josh. 4. 7 & Zech. 6. 14.
g For ver. 15—28, see ch. 39. 8—21.
h ver. 8.

span shall be the length thereof,
and a span shall be the breadth
thereof. 17 [b]And thou shalt †set
in it settings of stones, even four
rows of stones: a row of the first row shall be a
[2]‡sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: a carbuncle
shall be this shall be the first row; row. 18 and And the
second row shall be an [4]emerald, a
sapphire, and a [5]diamond; diamond. 19 and And
the third row a [6]jacinth, ligure, an agate,
and an amethyst; amethyst. 20 and And the fourth
row a [7]beryl, and an [1]onyx, and
a jasper: they shall be inclosed set in
gold in their settings. §inclosings. 21 [d]And
the stones shall be according to with the
names of the children of Israel,
twelve, according to their names; names,
like the engravings of a signet, signet;
every one according to with his name, they name shall
shall be for they be according to the twelve tribes.
22 And thou shalt make upon
the breastplate chains like cords, at the ends
of wreathen work of pure gold.
23 And thou shalt make upon
the breastplate two rings of
gold, and shalt put the two
rings on the two ends of the
breastplate. 24 And thou shalt
put the two wreathen chains of
gold on in the two rings at which are on
the ends of the breastplate.
25 And the *other* two ends of
the two wreathen chains thou
shalt put on fasten in the two ouches, and
put them on the shoulderpieces
of the ephod, in the forepart thereof. ephod before it.
26 And thou shalt make two
rings of gold, and thou shalt
put them upon the two ends of
the breastplate, upon the edge breastplate in the border thereof,
which is toward in the side of the
ephod inward. 27 And thou shalt two other
make two rings of gold, rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt
put them on the two shoulderpieces sides
of the ephod underneath, in toward
the forepart thereof, close by over against
the other coupling thereof, above
[h]the cunningly woven band curious girdle of the ephod.

R.V. [1] Or, *beryl* [2] Or, *ruby* [3] Or, *emerald* [4] Or, *carbuncle* [5] Or, *sardonyx* [6] Or, *amber* [7] Or, *chalcedony*
A.V. * Or, *embroidered.* † Heb. *fill in it fillings of stone.* ‡ Or, *ruby.* § Heb. *fillings.*

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be upon above [b]the cunningly woven band the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod. 29 [c]And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgement judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, [e]for a memorial before the LORD continually. 30 And [f]thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgement judgment [1]the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgement judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 [h]And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue. 32 And [2]it there shall have a be an hole for the in the top of it, head in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of a coat an of mail, habergeon, that it be not rent. 33 And beneath upon the skirts *hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the skirts hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about: 34 a golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the skirts hem of the robe round about. 35 [m]And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and the sound thereof his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 And thou shalt make [p]a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, [a]HOLY HOLINESS TO THE LORD. 37 And thou shalt put it on a lace of blue, and it shall blue lace, that it may be upon the [3]mitre; upon the forefront of the [3]mitre it shall be. 38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, and that Aaron shall may [d]bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD. 39 And thou shalt weave embroider the coat in chequer work of [4]fine linen, and thou shalt make a the [3]mitre of [4]fine linen, and thou shalt make a girdle, the work of the the girdle of embroiderer. needlework. 40 [g]And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and headtires bonnets shalt thou make for them, [i]for glory and for beauty. 41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and upon his sons with him; and shalt [j]anoint them, and [5]†[k]consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office. 42 And thou shalt make them [l]linen breeches to cover the flesh of ‡their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall §reach: 43 and they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they go come in unto the tent of tabernacle of the congregation, meeting, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they [n]bear not iniquity, and die: [o]it shall be a statute for ever unto him and unto his seed after him.

29 1 And this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: [q]take Take one young bullock bullock,

[a] Zech. 14. 20.
[b] ver. 8.
[c] ver. 12, 30.
[d] Lev. 10. 17. Num. 18. 1. Cp. Isai. 53. 11 & Ezek. 4. 4—6 & John 1. 29 & Heb. 9. 28 & 1 Pet. 2. 24.
[e] See ver. 12.
[f] Lev. 8. 8. Num. 27. 21. Deut. 33. 8. 1 Sam. 28. 6. Ezra 2. 63. Neh. 7. 65. Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 9 & 30. 7, 8.
[g] ch. 39. 27—29, 41. Cp. Ezek. 44. 17, 18.
[h] For ver. 31—37, see ch. 39. 22—31.
[i] ver. 2.
[j] ch. 29. 7 & 30. 30 & 40. 13, 15. Lev. 10. 7.
[k] ch. 29. 9. Heb. 7. 28. Cp. ch. 32. 29 (mg. for mg.) & Lev. 21. 10.
[l] Lev. 6. 10 & 16. 4. Cp. Ezek. 44. 18.
[m] See Ecclus. 45. 9—12.
[n] Lev. 5. 1, 17 & 20. 19.
[o] ch. 27. 21.
[p] Lev. 8. 9.
[q] Lev. 8. 2.

R.V. [1] That is, *the Lights and the Perfections.* [2] Or, *there shall be a hole in the top of it* [3] Or, *turban* [4] Or, *silk* [5] Heb. *fill their hand.*
A.V. * Or, *skirts.* † Heb. *fill their hand.* ‡ Heb. *flesh of their nakedness.* § Heb. *be.*

nd two rams without blemish,
and [a]unleavened bread, and
akes unleavened (mingled / tempered) with
il, and wafers unleavened an-
inted with oil: of (fine) wheaten
lour shalt thou make them.
And thou shalt put them into
ne basket, and bring them in
he basket, with the bullock and
he two rams. 4 And Aaron and
is sons thou shalt bring unto the
loor of the (tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation,)
nd [e]shalt wash them with water.
And [f]thou shalt take the gar-
ments, and put upon Aaron the
coat, and the robe of the ephod,
nd the ephod, and the breast-
plate, and gird him with [h]the
(cunningly woven band / curious girdle) of the ephod:
6 [i]and thou shalt (set / put) the [1]mitre
upon his head, and put the holy
crown upon the [1]mitre. 7 Then
shalt thou take [k]the anointing
oil, and pour it upon his head,
and anoint him. 8 And [m]thou
shalt bring his sons, and put
coats upon them. 9 And thou
shalt gird them with [n]girdles,
Aaron and his sons, and (bind / *put the)
(headtires / bonnets) on them: and (they shall have / the priest's office)
(the priesthood by / shall be theirs for) a perpetual sta-
tute: and thou shalt [p]†consecrate
Aaron and his sons. 10 And thou
shalt (bring the bullock / cause a bullock to be brought) before
the (tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation): and
[q]Aaron and his sons shall (lay / put)
their hands upon the head of
the bullock. 11 And thou shalt
kill the bullock before the LORD,
(at / by) the door of the (tent of / tabernacle of the con-
meeting. / gregation.) 12 And thou [s]shalt take
of the blood of the bullock, and
put it upon [t]the horns of the
altar with thy (finger; / finger,) and (thou shalt)
pour (out) all the blood (at / beside) the
(base / bottom) of the altar. 13 And thou
shalt take all [u]the fat that
covereth the inwards, and ‡the
caul (upon / that is above) the liver, and the
two kidneys, and the fat that is
upon them, and burn them upon
the altar. 14 But the flesh of the
bullock, and (its / his) skin, and (its / his) dung,
shalt thou burn with fire [b]with-
out the camp: [c]it is a [2]sin offer-
ing. 15 [d]Thou shalt also take
(the) one ram; [q]and Aaron and his
sons shall (lay / put) their hands upon
the head of the ram. 16 And
thou shalt slay the ram, and
thou shalt take (its / his) blood, and
sprinkle it round about upon
the altar. 17 And thou shalt
[g]cut the ram (into / in) (its / pieces, and
wash (its inwards, / the inwards of him,) and (its / his) legs,
and put them (with its / unto his) pieces, and
[3]§(with its / unto his) head. 18 And thou shalt
burn the whole ram upon the
altar: it is a burnt offering unto
the LORD: it is [j]a sweet savour,
an offering made by fire unto
the LORD. 19 [l]And thou shalt
take the other ram; [q]and Aaron
and his sons shall (lay / put) their
hands upon the head of the
ram. 20 Then shalt thou kill
the ram, and take of (its / his) blood,
and put it upon the tip of the
right ear of Aaron, and upon
the tip of the right ear of his
sons, and upon the thumb of
their right hand, and upon the
great toe of their right foot, and
sprinkle the blood upon the altar
round about. 21 And thou shalt
take of the blood that is upon
the altar, and of [r]the anointing
oil, and sprinkle it upon Aaron,
and upon his garments, and upon
his sons, and upon the garments
of his sons with him: and he
shall be hallowed, and his gar-
ments, and his sons, and his sons'
garments with him. 22 Also thou
shalt take of the ram the (fat, / fat) and
the (fat tail, / rump,) [v]and the fat that

a Lev. 2. 4. See Lev. 6. 20—22.
b Lev. 4. 11, 12, 21. Num. 19. 3, 5. Heb. 13. 11.
c ver. 36. ch. 30. 10.
d ver. 1. Lev. 8. 18.
e ch. 40. 12. Lev. 8. 6. Cp. Heb. 10. 22.
f ch. 28. 2—4.
g Lev. 8. 20.
h ch. 28. 8.
i ch. 28. 36, 37. Lev. 8. 9. Cp. Num. 6. 7.
j ver. 25, 41. See Gen. 8. 21.
k ver. 21. ch. 28. 41 & 30. 25. Lev. 8. 12, 30 & 10. 7 & 21. 10. Num. 35. 25.
l ver. 1. Lev. 8. 22.
m Lev. 8. 13.
n ch. 28. 4, 39.
o ch. 27. 21. Num. 18. 7.
p ver. 29, 33. Lev. 8. 33 & 16. 32. See ch. 28. 41.
q ver. 15, 19. Lev. 1. 4 & 8. 14.
r ver. 7.
s Lev. 8. 15.
t See ch. 27. 2.
u Lev. 3. 3, 4.
v ver. 13.

A.V. * Heb. *bind.* R.V. [1] Or, *turban* [2] Heb. *sin.* [3] Or, *upon*
† Heb. *fill the hand of.* ‡ It seemeth by anatomy, and the Hebrew doctors, to be *the midriff.*
§ Or, *upon.*

covereth the inwards, and the caul (of / above) the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right (1 thigh / shoulder); for it is a ram of [b] consecration: 23 and [c] one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one (wafer, / wafer) out of the basket of (the) unleavened bread that is before the LORD: 24 and thou shalt put (the whole / all in) (upon) the hands of Aaron, and (upon / in) the hands of his sons; and shalt *[f] wave them for a wave offering before the LORD. 25 [h] And thou shalt (take / receive) them (from / of) their hands, and burn them (on / upon) the altar (upon the / for a) burnt offering, [i] for a sweet savour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 26 And thou shalt take [k] the breast of (Aaron's ram / the ram of Aaron's) [l] consecration, and [m] wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy (portion. / part.) 27 And thou shalt sanctify [o] the breast of the [m] wave offering, and the (1 thigh / shoulder) of the [q] heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram [l] of (the) consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons: 28 and it shall be (for Aaron / Aaron's) and his (sons / sons') [t] as a due (by a statute) for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an [q] heave offering: and it shall be an [q] heave offering from the children of Israel of the (sacrifices / sacrifice) of their peace offerings, even their heave offering unto the LORD. 29 And the holy garments of Aaron [y] shall be (for his sons / his sons') after him, to be anointed (in them, / therein,) [a] and to be consecrated in them. 30 [b] (Seven / And) (days shall the / †that) son that is priest in his stead (shall) put them (on, / on seven days,) when he cometh into the (tent / tabernacle) (of meeting / of the congregation) to minister in the holy place. 31 And thou shalt take the ram of (the) consecration, and [a] seethe (its / his) flesh in (a / the) holy place. 32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and [d] the bread that is in the basket, (at / by) the door of the (tent of meeting. / tabernacle of the congregation.) 33 [e] And they shall eat those things wherewith (the) atonement was made, to consecrate *and* to sanctify them: but [g] a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy. 34 And if (aught / ought) of the flesh of the (consecration, / consecrations,) or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then [j] thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holy. 35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all (that / things which) I have commanded thee: [n] seven days shalt thou consecrate them. 36 And (every day shalt thou offer / thou shalt offer every day a) [p] (the / of / for a) bullock sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt [2] cleanse the altar, when thou (hast / makest) (made an) atonement for (it; / it,) [r] and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it. 37 Seven days thou shalt make (an) atonement for the altar, and sanctify (it; / it;) [s] and (the altar shall be / it shall be an altar) most (holy; / holy;) [3 u] whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; [v] two lambs of the first year [w] day by day continually. 39 The one lamb thou shalt offer [x] in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer [4 z] at even: 40 and with the one lamb a tenth (part / deal) (of an ephah) of (fine) flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for

[a] Lev. 8. 31.
[b] Lev. 7. 37 & 8. 28, 31, 33.
[c] ver. 2, 3. Lev. 8. 26.
[d] Cp. Matt. 12. 4.
[e] Lev. 10. 14, 15, 17.
[f] Lev. 7. 30 & 8. 27, 29. Num. 5. 25 & 6. 20.
[g] Lev. 22. 10.
[h] Lev. 6. 22 & 8. 28.
[i] ver. 18, 41.
[j] Lev. 8. 32.
[k] Lev. 8. 29.
[l] ver. 22.
[m] ver. 24.
[n] Lev. 8. 33—35.
[o] Lev. 7. 31, 34 & 10. 14, 15. Num. 18. 11, 18.
[p] ver. 14. ch. 30. 10.
[q] Lev. 7. 32, 34 & 10. 15. Num. 18. 11.
[r] ch. 30. 26, 28, 29 & 40. 10.
[s] ch. 40. 10.
[t] ch. 27. 21 (mg.). Lev. 10. 15.
[u] ch. 30. 29. Cp. Matt. 23. 19.
[v] Num. 28. 3. 1 Chr. 16. 40. 2 Chr. 2. 4 & 13. 11 & 31. 3. Ezra 3. 3.
[w] Cp. Dan. 8. 11—13 & 9. 27 & 12. 11. Heb. 10. 11.
[x] 2 Kin. 16. 15. Ezek. 46. 13—15.
[y] Num. 18. 8. Cp. Num. 20. 26, 28.
[z] 1 Kin. 18. 29, 36. Ezra 9. 4, 5. Ps. 141. 2. Dan. 9. 21.
[a] ver. 9.
[b] Lev. 8. 33, 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *shoulder* [2] Or, *purge the altar, by thy making atonement* [3] Or, *whosoever* [4] Heb. *between the two evenings.*

A.V. * Or, *shake to and fro.* † Heb. he *of his sons.*

drink offering. 41 And the
ther lamb thou shalt offer [1]a at
ven, and shalt do thereto ac-
ording to the [c]meal / meat offering of
he morning, and according to
he drink offering thereof, for a
sweet savour, an offering made
y fire unto the LORD. 42 It / This
hall be [e]a continual burnt offer-
ng throughout your genera-
ions at the door of the tent / tabernacle
of the congregation / of meeting before the LORD:
where I will meet with you, to
peak there unto thee. 43 And
here I will meet with the children
f Israel; / Israel, and *the Tent / tabernacle [j]shall be
anctified by my glory. 44 And
will sanctify the tent / tabernacle of the
meeting, / congregation, and the altar: [l]Aaron / I will
also and his sons will I sanctify, / sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to
inister to me in the priest's
ffice. 45 And [n]I will dwell
among the children of Israel,
nd will be their God. 46 And
hey shall know that [p]I am the
LORD their God, that brought
hem forth out of the land of
Egypt, that I may dwell among
hem: I am the LORD their God.

30 1 [r]And thou shalt make
[s]an altar to burn incense
upon: of acacia / shittim wood shalt
hou make it. 2 A cubit shall
e the length thereof, and a
cubit the breadth thereof; four-
quare shall it be: and two
cubits shall be the height there-
of: [v]the horns thereof shall be
of one piece with it. / the same. 3 And thou
halt [w]overlay it with pure gold,
he [2]† top thereof, and the [3]‡ sides
hereof round about, and the
horns thereof; and thou shalt
make unto it a [4]crown of gold
round about. 4 And two golden
rings shalt thou make for / to it under
he crown thereof, upon / of it, by the two
ribs / corners thereof, upon the two

a See ver. 39.
b See ch. 25. 27.
c ch. 30. 9 & 40. 29. Lev. 2. 1, al.
d ver. 18, 25.
e Num. 28. 6.
f ch. 25. 21, 22.
g ver. 34. ch. 31. 11 & 37. 29 & 40. 27. 1 Sam. 2. 28. 1 Chr. 23. 13. 2 Chr. 2. 4 & 29. 11. Luke 1. 9.
h See ch. 25. 22.
i See ch. 27. 20, 21.
j ch. 40. 34. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 11 & 2 Chr. 5. 14 & 7. 1—3 & Ezek. 43. 5 & Hag. 2. 7, 9 & Mal. 3. 1.
k ch. 12. 6 (mg. for mg.) & 16. 12 (mg. for mg.).
l Lev. 21. 15 & 22. 9, 16.
m Lev. 10. 1.
n ch. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 12. Zech. 2. 10. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3.
o Lev. 16. 18 & 23. 27.
p ch. 20. 2.
q ch. 29. 36.
r For ver. 1—5, see ch. 37. 25—28.
s ch. 40. 5. Lev. 4. 7. Rev. 8. 3.
t Num. 1. 2—4 & 26. 2. 2 Sam. 24. 2.
u ch. 21. 30. Num. 31. 50. Cp. Ps. 49. 7.
v See ch. 27. 2.
w ch. 39. 38 & 40. 5, 26. Num. 4. 11.
x ch. 38. 24. Lev. 5. 15 & 27. 3, 25.
y Lev. 27. 25. Num. 3. 47 & 18. 16. Ezek. 45. 12.
z ch. 38. 26. Matt. 17. 24. Cp. Gen. 24. 22.

sides of it shalt thou make them / it;
and they shall be for [b]places
for the staves to bear it withal.
5 And thou shalt make the
staves of acacia / shittim wood, and over-
lay them with gold. 6 And thou
shalt put it before the veil / vail that
is by the ark of the testimony,
before [f]the mercy-seat / mercy seat that is over
the testimony, where I will meet
with thee. 7 And Aaron shall
[g]burn thereon incense of sweet spices: / ‖ sweet incense
every morning, / morning: when [i]he dresseth
the lamps, he shall burn incense upon
it. 8 And when Aaron [5]** lighteth
the lamps [1]††[k]at even, he shall
burn incense upon it, a perpetual in-
cense before the LORD through-
out your generations. 9 Ye shall
offer no [m]strange incense thereon,
nor burnt offering, / sacrifice, nor meal / meat offering;
and ye / neither shall pour no / ye pour drink offering
thereon. 10 And [o]Aaron shall
make an atonement [6]upon the
horns of it once in the year: / a year with
the blood of [q]the sin offering of
atonement / atonements: once in the year shall
he make atonement [7]for / upon it
throughout your generations:
it is most holy unto the LORD.
11 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 12 [t]When thou
takest the sum of the children
of Israel, / Israel after ‡‡their number, according to those that are numbered
of them, then shall they give every
man [u]a ransom for his soul unto
the LORD, when thou numberest
them; that there be no plague
among them, when thou num-
berest them. 13 This they shall
give, every one that passeth
over unto / among them that are numbered,
half a shekel [x]after the shekel
of the sanctuary: ([y]the / a shekel is
twenty gerahs:) [z]half a / an half shekel
for an / shall be the offering to / of the LORD.
14 Every one that passeth over unto / among
them that are numbered, from

R.V. [1] Heb. *between the two evenings.* [2] Heb. *roof.* [3] Heb. *walls.* [4] Or, *rim* Or, *moulding* [5] Or, *setteth*
[p] Heb. *causeth to ascend.* [6] Or, *for* [7] Or, *upon*
A.V. * Or, Israel. † Heb. *roof.* ‡ Heb. *walls.* § Heb. *ribs.* ‖ Heb. *incense of spices.* ** Or, *setteth up.*
Heb. *causeth to ascend.* †† Heb. *between the two evens.* ‡‡ Heb. *them that are to be numbered.*

twenty years old and upward, above, shall give the an offering of unto the LORD.
15 The rich shall not *give more,
and the poor shall not †give less, less
than d the half half a shekel, when they
give the an offering of unto the LORD,
to make an atonement for your
souls. 16 And thou shalt take
the atonement money from of the
children of Israel, and e shalt
appoint it for the service of the
tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation; that it
may be f a memorial for unto the
children of Israel before the
LORD, to make an atonement for
your souls.

17 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 18 j Thou shalt
also make a laver of brass, and
the base thereof his foot also of brass, to wash
withal: and thou shalt k put it
between the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation
and the altar, and thou shalt put
water therein. 19 And For Aaron and
his sons l shall wash their hands
and their feet thereat: 20 when
they go into the tent of tabernacle of the con-
meeting, gregation, they shall wash with
water, that they die not; or
when they come near to the
altar to minister, to burn an
offering made by fire unto the
LORD: 21 so they shall wash
their hands and their feet, that
they die not: and p it shall be a
statute for ever to them, even
to him and to his seed through-
out their generations.

22 Moreover the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, 23 Take thou
also unto thee r the chief principal spices, of
flowing pure myrrh five hundred *shekels*,
and of sweet cinnamon half so
much, even two hundred and
fifty, fifty *shekels*, and of sweet v calamus
two hundred and fifty, fifty *shekels*, 24 and
of [1]cassia five hundred, hundred *shekels*, after
the shekel of the sanctuary, and
of olive oil oil olive an y hin: 25 and thou

a ch. 37. 29.
b ch. 37. 29. Num. 35. 25. Ps. 89. 20 & 133. 2.
c ch. 40. 9. Lev. 8. 10. Num. 7. 1.
d See ver. 13.
e See ch. 38. 25—31.
f Cp. ch. 28. 12 & 39. 7 & Num. 16. 40.
g ch. 40. 11.
h ch. 29. 37.
i See ch. 29. 7.
j ch. 38. 8. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 38.
k ch. 40. 7, 30.
l ch. 40. 31, 32. Ps. 26. 6. Cp. Isai. 52. 11 & Heb. 10. 22.
m ver. 25, 37.
n ver. 38.
o Cp. ch. 12. 15 & 31. 14 & Gen. 17. 14 & Lev. 7. 20, 21, 25, 27 & 17. 4, 9, 10, al.
p See ch. 27. 21.
q ver. 7. ch. 25. 6 & 37. 29.
r S. of S. 4. 14. Ezek. 27. 22.
s ver. 25.
t See ver. 25.
u Cp. Lev. 2. 13.
v Jer. 6. 20 (mg.). Ezek. 27. 19.
w See ch. 25. 22.
x Cp. ch. 40. 10.
y ch. 29. 40.

shalt make it an holy anointing oil, oil of holy ointment,
a perfume compounded an ointment compound after the art of
the a perfumer ‡apothecary: it shall be b an
holy anointing oil. 26 c And thou
shalt anoint therewith the tent of the tabernacle of the congrega-
meeting, tion therewith, and the ark of the
testimony, 27 and the table and
all the vessels thereof, his vessels, and the candle-
stick and the vessels thereof, his vessels, and the
altar of incense, 28 and the altar
of burnt offering with all the his
vessels thereof, vessels, and the laver and
g the base thereof. his foot. 29 And thou shalt
sanctify them, that they may
be most holy: 2 h whatsoever
toucheth them shall be holy.
30 i And thou shalt anoint Aaron
and his sons, and sanctify consecrate them,
that they may minister unto me
in the priest's office. 31 And
thou shalt speak unto the
children of Israel, saying, This
shall be an holy anointing oil
unto me throughout your gene-
rations. 32 Upon the flesh of man man's flesh
shall it not be poured, neither
shall ye make any any other like it,
according to after the composition thereof of it:
m it is holy, *and* it shall be holy
unto you. 33 n Whosoever com-
poundeth any like it, or whoso-
ever putteth any of it upon a
stranger, o he shall shall even be cut off from
his people.

34 And the LORD said unto
Moses, q Take unto thee sweet
spices, 3 stacte, and onycha, and
galbanum; these sweet spices with
pure frankincense: of each shall
there be a like weight; weight: 35 and
thou shalt make of it incense, it a perfume,
s a
perfume confection after the art of t the
perfumer, ‡apothecary, 4 u seasoned with salt, §tempered together, pure *and*
holy: 36 and thou shalt beat
some of it very small, and put
of it before the testimony in the
tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, w where I
will meet with thee: x it shall
be unto you most holy. 37 And

R.V. [1] Or, *costus* [2] Or, *whosoever* [3] Or, *opobalsamum* [4] Or, *tempered together*
A.V. * Heb. *multiply.* † Heb. *diminish.* ‡ Or, *perfumer.* § Heb. *salted.*

for the incense which thou shalt make, [a]according to the composition thereof ye shall not make to yourselves ye shall not make for yourselves: it according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD. 38 [c]Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, he shall shall even be cut off from his people.

31 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 See, I have called by name Bezalel Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah: 3 and I have [h]filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship, 4 to devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 5 and in cutting of stones for setting, stones, to set *them*, and in carving of wood, timber, to work in all manner of workmanship. 6 And I, behold, I have appointed given with him [k]Oholiab, Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan; Dan: and in the hearts of all that are [m]wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee: thee; 7 [o]the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, and [q]the ark of the testimony, and [r]the mercy-seat mercy seat that is thereupon, and all the *furniture of the Tent; tabernacle, 8 and [s]the table and its vessels, his furniture, and [u]the pure candlestick with all its vessels, his furniture, and [v]the altar of incense; incense, 9 and [x]the altar of burnt offering with all its vessels, his furniture, and [z]the laver and its base; his foot, 10 and [a]the [1]finely wrought garments, cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office; office, 11 and [d]the anointing oil, and [e]the incense of sweet spices sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

a ver. 32.
b ch. 20. 8—11. Lev. 19. 3, 30. Deut. 5. 12. Jer. 17. 22. Ezek. 44. 24, *al.*
c ver. 33.
d Ezek. 20. 12, 20.
e ch. 35. 30 & 36. 1. 1 Chr. 2. 20.
f ch. 17. 10, 12 & 24. 14.
g ch. 35. 2. Cp. Jer. 17. 27. See Num. 15. 32—36.
h ch. 35. 31. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 14.
i See ch. 20. 9.
j ch. 16. 23 & 20. 10. Gen. 2. 2.
k ch. 35. 34.
l ver. 13.
m ch. 28. 3 & 35. 10, 35 & 36. 1.
n Gen. 1. 31.
o See ch. 36. 8—38.
p Gen. 2. 2. Heb. 4. 4, 10.
q See ch. 37. 1—5.
r See ch. 37. 6—9.
s See ch. 37. 10—16.
t ch. 24. 12 & 32. 15, 16. Deut. 4. 13 & 5. 22 & 9. 10, 11. Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
u See ch. 37. 17—24.
v See ch. 37. 25—28.
w See ch. 8. 19.
x See ch. 38. 1—7.
y ch. 24. 18. Deut. 9. 9.
z ch. 38. 8.
a ch. 35. 19 & 39. 1, 41.
b ver. 23. Cited Acts 7. 40.
c ch. 13. 21.
d ch. 30. 25, 31 & 37. 29.
e ch. 30. 7, 34.

12 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, [b]Verily ye shall keep my sabbaths: my sabbaths ye shall keep: for [d]it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the LORD which that doth sanctify you. 14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that profaneth defileth it shall surely be put to death: for [g]whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 15 [i]Six days shall may work be done; but [j]on in the seventh day is a the sabbath of solemn rest, [†]holy to the LORD: [g]whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death. 16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant. 17 [l]It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for [n]in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, [p]and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, [t]the two tables of the testimony, tables of stone, written with [w]the finger of God.

32 1 And when the people saw that Moses [y]delayed to come down from out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, [b]Up, make us [2]gods, which shall [c]go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we know wot not what is become of him. 2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off

R.V. [1] Some ancient versions render, *garments of service.* [2] Or, *a god*
A.V. * Heb. *vessels.* † Heb. *holiness.*

[a]the golden rings, earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me. 3 And all the people brake off the golden rings earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron. 4 [c]And he received it them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, and after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, [1][e]These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 5 And when Aaron saw this, it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron [h]made proclamation, and said, To-morrow To morrow shall be is a feast to the LORD. 6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and [j]the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up [k]to play.

7 And the LORD spake said unto Moses, [n]Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest up out of the land of Egypt, have [o]corrupted themselves: 8 they have turned aside quickly out of the way which [q]I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed unto it, thereunto, and said, [e]These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 9 And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, [t]it is a stiff-necked people: 10 now therefore [u]let me alone, that [v]my wrath may wax hot against them, and [w]that I may consume them: and [x]I will make of thee a great nation. 11 And [y]Moses besought *the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power power, and with a mighty hand? 12 [b]Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, saying, and say, For evil mischief did he bring them forth, out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and [d]repent of this evil against thy people. 13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou [f]swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, [g]I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever. 14 And the LORD [i]repented of the evil which he said he would thought to do unto his people.

15 And [l]Moses turned, and went down from the mount, [m]with and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand; tables that hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written. 16 And [p]the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables. 17 And when [r]Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp. 18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that [s]shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for †being overcome: but the noise of them that sing do I hear. 19 And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that [z]he saw the calf, calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and

a Cp. ch. 12. 35, 36. See Judg. 8. 24—27.
b Cp. Deut. 32. 27. See Num. 14. 13—16.
c Deut. 9. 16. Neh. 9. 18. Ps. 106. 19. Acts 7. 41. Cp. Judg. 17. 3, 4.
d See ver. 14.
e 1 Kin. 12. 28.
f Gen. 22. 16. Heb. 6. 13.
g Gen. 12. 7 & 13. 15 & 15. 7, 18 & 26. 4 & 28. 13 & 35. 11, 12 & 48. 16.
h Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 20.
i Ps. 106. 45. Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 15 & Jer. 18. 8 & 26. 13, 19 & Amos 7. 3, 6 & Jonah 3. 10 & 4. 2.
j Cited 1 Cor. 10. 7.
k Gen. 26. 8. Cp. Judg. 21. 21.
l Deut. 9. 15.
m ch. 34. 29.
n Deut. 9. 12.
o Deut. 4. 16 & 32. 5 (mg.). Judg. 2. 19. Cp. Hos. 9. 9.
p ch. 31. 18.
q ch. 20. 3, 4, 23. Deut. 9. 16.
r ch. 17. 9, 10 & 24. 13 & 33. 11.
s Jer. 51. 14.
t ch. 33. 3, 5 & 34. 9. Deut. 9. 6, 13 & 31. 27. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Acts 7. 51. Cp. Isai. 48. 4.
u Deut. 9. 14.
v ch. 22. 24.
w ch. 33. 3.
x Num. 14. 12.
y Deut. 9. 18, 26—29. Ps. 106. 23. Cp. Ps. 74. 1, 2.
z Deut. 9. 16, 17, 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *This is thy god*
A.V. * Heb. *the face of the LORD.* † Heb. *weakness.*

brake them beneath the mount.
20 And he took the calf which
they had made, and burnt it
with the fire, and ground it to
powder, and strewed it upon the
water, and made the children of
Israel drink of it. 21 And Moses
said unto Aaron, [b]What did this
people unto thee, that thou hast
brought a great sin upon them?
22 And Aaron said, Let not the
anger of my lord wax hot:
[c]thou knowest the people, that
they are *set* on evil. 23 For
[d]they said unto me, Make us
gods, which shall go before us:
for as for this Moses, the man
that brought us up out of the
land of Egypt, we know not what
is become of him. 24 And [k]I
said unto them, Whosoever hath
any gold, let them break it off; so
they gave it me: and I cast it
into the fire, and there came
out this calf. 25 And when
Moses saw that the people were
broken loose; for Aaron had let them
naked; (for
loose [p]for a [1]derision among *their
naked unto *their* shame
enemies: 26 then Moses stood in
enemies:)
the gate of the camp, and said,
Whoso is on the LORD's side,
let him come unto me. And all
the sons of Levi gathered them-
selves together unto him. 27 And
he said unto them, Thus saith
the LORD, the God of Israel, Put ye
every man his sword upon his thigh,
and go in and out from gate to
gate throughout the camp, and
[s]slay every man his brother,
and every man his companion,
and every man his neighbour.
28 And the sons of Levi did
according to the word of Moses:
and there fell of the people that
day about three thousand men.
29 And Moses had said, [2]w‡Conse-
crate yourselves to-day to the
LORD, [3]yea, every man [4]against his
son, and [4]against his brother; that
he may bestow upon you a
blessing this day. 30 And it
came to pass on the morrow,
that Moses said unto the people,
[a]Ye have sinned a great sin:
and now I will go up unto the
LORD; [c]peradventure I shall
make an atonement for your sin.
31 And Moses [d]returned unto
the LORD, and said, Oh, [a]this
people have sinned a great sin,
and have [f]made them gods of
gold. 32 Yet now, [h]if thou wilt
forgive their sin—; and if not,
[i]blot me, I pray thee, out
of [j]thy book which thou hast
written. 33 And the LORD said
unto Moses, [l]Whosoever hath
sinned against me, him will I
blot out of my book. 34 And
Therefore
now go, lead the people unto
the place of which I have spoken
unto thee: [n]behold, mine angel
shall go before thee: neverthe-
less in the day when I visit,
visit I will
visit their sin upon them. 35 And
the LORD smote the people, be-
cause they made the calf, which
Aaron made.

33 [1]And the LORD spake said un-
to Moses, Depart, *and* go
up hence, thou [q]and the
people which thou hast brought
up out of the land of Egypt,
unto the land of which I sware
unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to
Jacob, saying, [r]Unto thy seed
will I give it: [2] and I will send
[t]an angel before thee; [u]and I
will drive out the Canaanite,
the Amorite, and the Hittite,
and the Perizzite, the Hivite,
and the Jebusite: [3] [v]unto a
land flowing with milk and
honey: [x]for I will not go up in
the midst of thee; for [y]thou art

a See ver. 21. Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 20.
b Cp. Gen. 20. 9.
c 2 Sam. 16. 12. Amos 5. 15.
d Deut. 9. 18 (?).
e Cp. ch. 14. 11 & 15. 24 & 16. 2, 20 & 17. 2, 4 & 1 Sam. 15. 24.
f ch. 20. 23.
g ver. 1.
h Cp. Num. 14. 19.
i Cp. Rom. 9. 3.
j Ps. 56. 8 & 69. 28 & 139. 16. Dan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 5 & 20. 12, *al.*
k ver. 2—4.
l Ezek. 18. 4, 20.
m ch. 33. 12.
n See ch. 14. 19.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 19 (mg.).
p Cp. ver. 12.
q ch. 32. 7.
r ch. 32. 13. See Gen. 12. 7.
s Cp. Num. 25. 5 & Deut. 33. 9.
t See ch. 14. 19.
u See ch. 13. 5.
v See ch. 3. 8.
w Cp. Zech. 13. 3 & Matt. 10. 37 & Luke 14. 26. See ch. 28. 41 (mg. for mg.) & Num. 25. 11—13 & Deut. 13. 6—10.
x Cp. ver. 15—17.
y See ch. 32. 9.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whispering.* [2] Heb. *Fill your hand.* [3] Or, *for every man* hath been *against his son and against his brother* [4] Or, *upon*

A.V. * Heb. *those that rose up against them.* † Or, *And Moses said, Consecrate yourselves to day to the* LORD, *because every man* hath been *against his son, and against his brother, &c.* ‡ Heb. *Fill your hands.*

a stiffnecked people: lest [a] I consume thee in the way. 4 And when the people heard these evil tidings, [c] they mourned: and [d] no man did put on him his ornaments. 5 And (And For) the LORD (had) said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, [f] Ye are a stiffnecked people: (if I go I will come) I will (shall and) [g] consume thee: therefore now [d] put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee. 6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments (from by the) mount Horeb (onward).

7 (Now And) Moses (used to take the tent took the tabernacle,) and (to pitch pitched) it without the camp, afar off from the (camp; camp,) and [m] he called (it, The tent of meeting. it the Tabernacle of the congregation.) And it came to pass, that every one [n] which sought the LORD went out unto the (tent of tabernacle of the meeting, congregation,) which was without the camp. 8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the (Tent, tabernacle,) that all the people rose up, and (stood, stood) [q] every man at his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the (Tent. tabernacle.) 9 And it came to pass, (when as) Moses entered into the (Tent, tabernacle,) [t] the (pillar of cloud cloudy pillar) descended, and stood at the door of the (Tent: tabernacle,) and *the LORD* (spake talked) with Moses. 10 And all the people saw the (pillar of cloud cloudy pillar) stand at the (door of the Tent. tabernacle door:) and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man (at in) his tent door. 11 And [w] the LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but [y] his (minister servant) Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the (Tent. tabernacle.)

[a] ch. 32. 10. Num. 16. 21, 45.
[b] ch. 32. 34.
[c] Num. 14. 39.
[d] Cp. Ezek. 24. 17, 23 & 26. 16.
[e] ver. 17.
[f] See ver. 3.
[g] ch. 32. 12.
[h] Ps. 25. 4. Cp. Ps. 103. 7.
[i] Deut. 9. 29. Cp. Joel 2. 17.
[j] Josh. 1. 5. Isai. 63. 9. See ch. 40. 34—38.
[k] Deut. 3. 20. Josh. 21. 44 & 22. 4 & 23. 1. Cp. Ps. 95. 11.
[l] Cp. ver. 1—3.
[m] ch. 29. 42, 43.
[n] Deut. 4. 29. 2 Sam. 21. 1. 1 Chr. 16. 10, 11. Ps. 40. 16.
[o] Num. 14. 14.
[p] ch. 19. 5, 6. 1 Kin. 8. 53.
[q] Cp. Num. 16. 27.
[r] ver. 12, 13.
[s] Cp. ver. 20 & 1 Tim. 6. 16.
[t] See ch. 13. 21.
[u] Ps. 31. 19. Jer. 31. 14. Cp. ch. 34. 5—7.
[v] Cited Rom. 9. 15.
[w] Num. 12. 8. Deut. 34. 10. See Gen. 32. 30.
[x] Gen. 32. 30. Deut. 5. 24. Judg. 6. 22, 23 & 13. 22. Isai. 6. 5. Rev. 1. 17. Cp. ch. 24. 10, 11.
[y] ch. 17. 9, 10 & 24. 13 & 32. 17.

12 And Moses said unto the LORD, See, [b] thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know [1] whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, [e] I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight. 13 Now therefore, I pray thee, [e] if I have found grace in thy sight, [h] shew me now thy (ways, way,) that I may know thee, (to the end) that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is [i] thy people. 14 And he said, [j] My presence shall go *with thee*, and [k] I will give thee rest. 15 And he said unto him, [l] If thy presence go not *with me*, carry us not up hence. 16 For wherein (now) shall it be known (here) that I (and thy people) have found grace in thy (sight, I and thy people? sight) [o] is it not in that thou goest with (us, us?) [p] so (that shall) we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the (earth? earth.)

17 And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: [r] for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name. 18 And he said, [s] (Shew me, I pray thee, I beseech thee, shew me) thy glory. 19 And he said, [u] I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and (I will will) proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and [v] (I will will) be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. 20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for [x] (man there) shall (not no man) see (me me,) and live. 21 And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon (the a) rock: 22 and it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put

R.V. [1] Or, *him whom*

thee [a]in a (cleft / clift) of the rock, and
will [b]cover thee with my hand
(until I have passed / while I pass) by: 23 and I will
take away mine hand, and thou
shalt see my back (parts): but my
face shall [e]not be seen.

34 1 And the LORD said
unto Moses, [g]Hew thee
two tables of stone like
unto the first: [i]and I will write
upon (the / these) tables the words that
were (on / in) the first tables, [k]which
thou brakest. 2 And be ready
(by / in) the morning, and come up in
the morning unto mount Sinai,
and present thyself there to me
[m](on / in) the top of the mount. 3 And
[n]no man shall come up with
thee, neither let any man be
seen throughout all the mount;
neither let the flocks nor herds
feed before that mount. 4 And
he hewed two tables of stone
like unto the first; and Moses
rose up early in the morning,
and went up unto mount Sinai,
as the LORD had commanded
him, and took in his hand (the)
two tables of stone. 5 And the
LORD [t]descended in the cloud,
[1]and stood with him there, and
[w]proclaimed [2]the name of the
LORD. 6 And the LORD passed
by before him, and proclaimed,
[x]The LORD, (the LORD, / The LORD God,) a God full of
(compassion / merciful) and [y]gracious, (slow to anger, / longsuffering,)
and (plenteous / abundant) in [z](mercy / goodness) and (truth; / truth,)
7 [b]keeping mercy for thousands,
[c]forgiving iniquity and trans-
gression and (sin: / sin,) and [e]that will
by no means clear *the guilty*;
[g]visiting the iniquity of the
fathers upon the children, and
upon the children's children,
(upon / unto) the third and (upon / to) the fourth
generation. 8 And Moses made
haste, and [i]bowed his head to-
ward the earth, and worshipped.

a Isai. 2. 21.
b Ps. 91. 1, 4.
c ch. 33. 15, 16.
d See ch. 32. 9.
e ver. 20. John 1. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12.
f Deut. 32. 9. Ps. 28. 9 & 33. 12 & 78. 62 & 94. 14. Jer. 10. 16. Zech. 2. 12.
g Deut. 10. 1.
h ver. 27. Deut. 5. 2 & 29. 1.
i ver. 28. Deut. 10. 2, 4.
j Deut. 4. 32—35. Josh. 6. 20 & 10. 12, 13. 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 77. 14 & 78. 12.
k ch. 32. 19.
l Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 145. 6. Cp. Isai. 64. 3.
m ch. 19. 20.
n ch. 19. 12, 13, 21.
o See ch. 13. 5.
p ch. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 2. Josh. 23. 12, 13. Judg. 2. 2.
q See ch. 23. 33.
r Deut. 7. 5 & 12. 3. Judg. 2. 2 & 6. 25. 2 Chr. 34. 3, 4.
s ch. 23. 24 & 34. 13. 2 Kin. 18. 4 & 23. 14. 2 Chr. 31. 1.
t Num. 11. 25. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11.
u See Deut. 16. 21.
v ch. 20. 3, 5.
w ch. 33. 19.
x Num. 14. 18. 2 Chr. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15 & 103. 8 & 111. 4 & 112. 4 & 116. 5 & 145. 8. Joel 2. 13.
y ch. 22. 27.
z Ps. 57. 10 & 108. 4.
a Lev. 17. 7 & 20. 5. Deut. 31. 16. Judg. 2. 17. Jer. 3. 9. Ezek. 6. 9.
b ch. 20. 5, 6. Deut. 5. 10. Jer. 32. 18. Dan. 9. 4.
c Ps. 103. 3 & 130. 4. Dan. 9. 9. 1 John 1. 9.
d Num. 25. 2. Ps. 106. 28. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 7, 10 & 10. 27.
e ch. 23. 21. Josh. 24. 19. Job 10. 14. Nah. 1. 3.
f Deut. 7. 3, 4. 1 Kin. 11. 2. Ezra 9. 2. Neh. 13. 25.
g Deut. 5. 9.
h Lev. 19. 4. Deut. 27. 15. Cp. ch. 32. 4, 8.
i ch. 4. 31 & 12. 27.
j See ch. 12. 15.

9 And he said, If now I have
found grace in thy sight, O
Lord, [c]let (the / my) Lord, I pray thee,
go (in the midst of / among) us; for [d]it is a
stiffnecked people; and pardon
our iniquity and our sin, and
take us for [f]thine inheritance.
10 And he said, Behold, [h]I make
a covenant: before all thy peo-
ple [j]I will do marvels, such as
have not been [3](wrought / done) in all the
earth, nor in any nation: and
all the people among which
thou art shall see the work of
the (LORD, / LORD:) for it is [l]a terrible
thing that I (will) do with thee.
11 Observe thou that which I
command thee this day: behold,
[o]I drive out before thee the
Amorite, and the Canaanite,
and the Hittite, and the Periz-
zite, and the Hivite, and the
Jebusite. 12 [p]Take heed to thy-
self, lest thou make a covenant
with the inhabitants of the land
whither thou goest, lest it be
for [q]a snare in the midst of
thee: 13 but ye shall [r](break down / destroy)
their altars, [s](and dash in pieces / break) their
[4]pillars, *images, and [t](ye shall) cut down their
[5u]Asherim (groves): 14 for [v]thou shalt wor-
ship no other god: for the
LORD, whose name is Jealous,
is a jealous God: 15 [p]lest thou
make a covenant with the in-
habitants of the land, and they
[a]go a whoring after their gods,
and do sacrifice unto their gods,
and one [d]call (thee / thee,) and thou eat
of his sacrifice; 16 and thou take
of [f]their daughters unto thy
sons, and their daughters [a]go a
whoring after their gods, and
make thy sons go a whoring
after their gods. 17 [h]Thou shalt
make thee no molten gods.
18 [j]The feast of unleavened
bread shalt thou keep. Seven

R.V. [1] Or, *and he stood with him there, and called upon &c.* [2] Or, *Jehovah by name* [3] Heb. *created.* [4] Or, *obelisks*
[5] Probably the wooden symbols of a goddess Asherah.
A.V. * Heb. *statues.*

days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, (at in) the time (appointed in of) the month Abib: for in [b]the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.
19 [d]All that openeth the (womb matrix) is mine; and (all thy cattle that is male, the every firstling among thy cattle, firstlings of ox and sheep.) 20 And (whether ox or sheep, *that is male.* But) [f]the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a [1*]lamb: and if thou (wilt not redeem it, redeem *him* not,) then (thou shalt shalt thou) break (its his) neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And [h]none shall appear before me empty. 21 [i]Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in (plowing earing) time and in harvest thou shalt rest. 22 [j]And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, (*even*) of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the †year's [2]end. 23 [k](Three times Thrice) in the year shall all (thy males your men children) appear before the Lord GOD, the God of Israel. 24 For I will [m]cast out (the) nations before thee, and [n]enlarge thy borders: [o]neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou (goest shalt go) up to appear before the LORD thy God (three times thrice) in the year. 25 [r]Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with (leavened bread; leaven); [s]neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning. 26 [t]The first of the firstfruits of thy (ground land) thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. [v]Thou shalt not seethe a kid in (its his) mother's milk.
27 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words [w]I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.
28 [y]And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And [a]he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten [3‡c]commandments.
29 And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with [e]the two tables of (the) testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face [4g]shone [5]by reason of his speaking while he talked with him.
30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face [g]shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him. 31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses (spake to talked with) them. 32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and [l]he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai. 33 And (when *till*) Moses had done speaking with them, he put [p]a (veil vail) on his face.
34 But [q]when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the (veil vail) off, until he came (out; and out. And) he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was (commanded; commanded.)
35 (and And) the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face [u]shone: and Moses put the (veil vail) upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

35 1 And Moses (assembled gathered) all the congregation of the children of (Israel, Israel together,) and said unto them, [x]These are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye should do them. 2 [z]Six days shall work

a Cp. ver. 1 & ch. 31. 18 & 32. 16 & Deut. 4. 13 & 10. 2, 4.
b ch. 13. 4.
c Deut. 4. 13 (mg. for mg.).
d See ch. 13. 2.
e ch. 32. 15.
f ch. 13. 13. Num. 18. 15.
g 2 Cor. 3. 7. Cp. Matt. 17. 2.
h ch. 23. 15. Deut. 16. 16. Ecclus. 35. 4.
i See ch. 20. 9.
j ch. 23. 16. Deut. 16. 10, 13.
k ch. 23. 14, 17. Deut. 16. 16.
l ch. 24. 3.
m ch. 33. 2. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 78. 55 & 80. 8. See ch. 23. 27—31.
n Deut. 12. 20 & 19. 8.
o Cp. Prov. 16. 7.
p 2 Cor. 3. 13.
q 2 Cor. 3. 16.
r See ch. 12. 8.
s See ch. 12. 10.
t See ch. 23. 19.
u ver. 29.
v Deut. 14. 21.
w ver. 10.
x ch. 34. 32.
y See ch. 24. 18.
z ch. 31. 15. See ch. 20. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *kid* [2] Heb. *revolution.* [3] Heb. *words.* [4] Or, *sent forth beams* (Heb. *horns*) [5] Or, *while he talked with him*

A.V. * Or, *kid.* † Heb. *revolution of the year.* ‡ Heb. *words.*

be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you *an holy day, a sabbath of solemn rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth any work therein shall be put to death. 3 [d]Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying, 5 [e]Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: [f]whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, the offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass; 6 and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair; 7 and rams' skins dyed red, and sealskins, badgers' skins, and acacia wood; 8 and oil for the light, and spices for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense; 9 and onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate. 10 And let [i]every wise hearted man among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded; 11 [l]the tabernacle, its tent, and its covering, its clasps, and its boards, its bars, its pillars, and its sockets; 12 [n]the ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy-seat, and [o]the veil of the screen; 13 [p]the table, and its staves, and all its vessels, and the shewbread; 14 [r]the candlestick also for the light, and its furniture, and its lamps, and with [t]the oil for the light; 15 [u]and the altar of incense, and its staves, [v]and the anointing oil, and [w]the sweet incense, and [x]the screen for the door, at the door of the tabernacle; 16 [y]the altar of burnt offering, with its grating of brass, its staves, and all its vessels, [a]the laver and its base; 17 [b]the hangings of the court, the pillars thereof, and

a ch. 27. 19.
b ch. 39. 40.
c ch. 31. 10.
d ch. 16. 23.
e For ver. 5–9, see ch. 25. 2–7.
f See ch. 25. 2.
g ch. 36. 3.
h Num. 31. 50 & mg. for mg.
i ver. 25. ch. 28. 3 & 31. 6 & 36. 1, 2.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 8.
k ver. 6, 7. ch. 25. 4, 5.
l See ch. 26. 1–30.
m ch. 36. 3, 6.
n See ch. 25. 10–16.
o ch. 26. 31, 33 & 39. 34 & 40. 3, 21. Num. 4. 5.
p See ch. 25. 23–29.
q ch. 25. 30.
r See ch. 25. 31–39.
s ver. 10.
t ch. 27. 20.
u See ch. 30. 1–10.
v See ch. 30. 23–33.
w See ch. 30. 34–38.
x ch. 26. 36.
y See ch. 27. 1–8.
z Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 6–8 & Ezra 2. 68.
a See ch. 30. 18–21.
b See ch. 27. 9–17.

their sockets, and the screen hanging for the gate door of the court; 18 [a]the pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and [b]their cords; cords, 19 the [c]finely wrought garments, for ministering cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses. 21 And they came, [f]every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, [g]*and* they brought the LORD'S offering, for offering to the work of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, and for all the service thereof, his service, and for the holy garments. 22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, *and* brought brooches, bracelets, and [2]earrings, and signet-rings, rings, and [3]armlets, tablets, all jewels of gold; even gold: and every man that offered offered an offering of gold unto the LORD. 23 And [j]every man, with whom was found [k]blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*, and rams' red skins dyed red, of rams, and sealskins, badgers' skins, brought them. 24 [m]Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD'S offering: and every man, with whom was found acacia shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it. 25 And all the women that were [s]wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, the both of blue, and the of purple, the and of scarlet, and the of fine linen. 26 And all the women [f]whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun the goats' *hair*. 27 And [z]the rulers brought the [4]onyx stones, and the stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

R.V. [1] Or, *Presence-bread* [2] Or, *nose-rings* [3] Or, *necklaces* [4] Or, *beryl*
A.V. * Heb. *holiness*.

28 and the spice, and the oil (oil); for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense. 29 [a]The children of Israel brought a freewill (willing) offering unto the LORD (LORD), every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all the (manner of) work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

30 [d]And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Bezalel (Bezaleel) the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; 31 and he hath filled him with the spirit of God, [f]in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship; 32 and to devise cunning (curious) works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 33 and in (the) cutting of stones for setting, (stones, to set *them*,) and in carving of wood, to work in all (make any) manner of cunning workmanship. (work.) 34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Oholiab, (Aholiab,) the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan. 35 Them hath he [f]filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of workmanship, (work,) of the [1]engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any workmanship, (work,) and of those that devise cunning works. (work.)

1 And Bezalel and Oholiab shall work, (Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab,) **36** and [j]every wise hearted man, in whom the LORD hath put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all the (manner of) work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD hath (had) commanded.

2 And Moses called Bezalel (Bezaleel) and Oholiab, (Aholiab,) and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, even every one [b]whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it: 3 and they received of Moses all [c]the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him [e]freewill (free) offerings every morning. 4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they wrought (made); 5 and they spake unto Moses, saying, [g]The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make. 6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for [h]the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing. 7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 [i]And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work (made of) the tabernacle (with made) ten curtains; (curtains) of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, (scarlet:) with cherubim (cherubims) the work of the (of cunning) cunning workman (work) made he them. 9 The length of each (one) curtain was eight and twenty (twenty and eight) cubits, and the breadth of each (one) curtain four cubits: all the curtains (had one *were* all of) measure. (one size.) 10 And he coupled the five curtains one to (unto) another: and *the other* five curtains he coupled one to (unto) another. 11 And he made loops of blue upon (on) the edge of the one curtain [2]from the selvedge in the coupling: like-

a ch. 36. 3. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 9, 14 & Ps. 110. 3 & mg.
b See ch. 25. 2.
c ch. 35. 24.
d For ver. 30—34, see ch. 31. 1—6.
e See ch. 35. 29.
f Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 14 & 2 Chr. 2. 14.
g Cp. 2 Chr. 31. 10 & 2 Cor. 8. 2, 3.
h ver. 3.
i For ver. 8—19, see ch. 26. 1—14.
j ch. 28. 3 & 31. 6 & 35. 10, 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *craftsman* [2] Or, *that was outmost in the first set*

wise he made in the edge of the uttermost side of curtain that was outmost in the second coupling of another curtain, [1]coupling, the second. 12 Fifty loops made he in the one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain that which was in the second coupling of the [1]coupling second: the loops were opposite one held one curtain to another. 13 And he made fifty clasps taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one to unto another with the clasps taches: so the tabernacle was it became one tabernacle. 14 And he made curtains of goats' *hair* for a the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them. 15 The length of each one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of each one curtain: the eleven curtains had one measure. *were* of one size. 16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves. 17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain on the that was outmost in the [2]coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which was *outmost in* the second [1]coupling. coupleth the second. 18 And he made fifty clasps taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one. 19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of [3]sealskins badgers' skins above. above *that*.

20 [a]And he made the boards for the tabernacle of [b]acacia shittim wood, standing up. 21 Ten cubits was the length of a board, The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and a cubit and a half the breadth of each board. the breadth of a board one cubit and a half. 22 Each One board had two tenons, [4]joined equally distant one to from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 23 And he made the boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward: 24 and he made forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for its his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for its his two tenons. 25 And for the second other side of the tabernacle, on *which is* toward the north side, corner, he made twenty boards, 26 and their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 27 And for the hinder part sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards. 28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the hinder part. two sides. 29 And they were *coupled double beneath, and in like manner they were entire unto the coupled together at the top thereof unto head thereof, to [5]one ring: thus he did to both of them in the two both the corners. 30 And there were eight boards, boards; and their sockets of *were* silver, sixteen sockets; sixteen sockets of silver, †under every board two sockets. 31 And he made bars of [b]acacia shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, 32 and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the hinder part sides westward. 33 And he made the middle bar to pass through in the midst of shoot through the boards from the one end to the other. 34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold for *to be* places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 [c]And he made the veil a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with cherubim the work cherubims made of the cunning workman made he it. he it of cunning work. 36 And he made thereunto four pillars of acacia, shittim *wood*, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver. 37 And he made a screen an hanging for the door of the Tent, tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the ‡of needlework embroiderer; 38 and the five pillars

a For ver. 20—34, see ch. 26. 15—29.
b ch. 25. 5, 28 & 30. 5.
c For ver. 35—38, see ch. 26. 31—37.

R.V. [1] Or, *set* [2] Or, first *set* [3] Or, *porpoise-skins* [4] Or, *morticed* [5] Or, *the first*
A.V. * Heb. *twinned.* † Heb. *two sockets, two sockets under one board.* ‡ Heb. *the work of a needleworker*, or, *embroiderer.*

of it with their hooks: and he
overlaid their chapiters and
their fillets with gold: (and but) their
five sockets were of brass.

37 1 [a]And (Bezalel / Bezaleel) made the
ark of (acacia / shittim) wood: two
cubits and a half was the
length of it, and a cubit and a
half the breadth of it, and a
cubit and a half the height of
it: 2 and he overlaid it with
pure gold within and without,
and made a [1]crown of gold to it
round about. 3 And he cast for
it four rings of gold, (in / to be set) by
[b]the four (feet thereof / corners of it); even two
rings (on / upon) the one [2]side of it, and
two rings (on / upon) the other [2]side of
it. 4 And he made staves of
(acacia / shittim) wood, and overlaid them
with gold. 5 And he put the
staves into the rings (on / by) the sides
of the ark, to bear the ark.
6 And he made (a / the) [3]mercy-seat (mercy seat) of
pure gold: two cubits and a
half *was* the length thereof, and
(a / one) cubit and a half the breadth
thereof. 7 And he made two
(cherubim of gold; of [4]beaten work / cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece)
made he them, (at / on) the two ends
of the (mercy-seat / mercy seat); 8 one cherub
(at the one end, / *on the end on this side,) and (one / another)
cherub (at / *on) the other (end: of one piece / end on that side:)
(with / out of) the (mercy-seat / mercy seat) made he the
(cherubim at / cherubims on) the two ends thereof.
9 And the (cherubim / cherubims) spread out
their wings on high, (covering the / *and* covered)
(mercy-seat with their wings, / with their wings over the mercy seat,) with
their faces one to another;
(toward the mercy-seat / *even* to the mercy seatward) were the
faces of the (cherubim. / cherubims.)

10 [d]And he made the table of
(acacia / shittim) wood: two cubits *was* the
length thereof, and a cubit the
breadth thereof, and a cubit
and a half the height thereof:
11 and he overlaid it with pure
gold, and made (thereto / thereunto) a crown
of gold round about. 12 (And / Also) he
made (unto it / thereunto) a border of an
handbreadth round (about, / about;) and
made a (golden crown to / crown of gold for) the border
thereof round about. 13 And
he cast for it four rings of gold,
and put the rings (in / upon) the four
corners that were (on / in) the four
feet thereof. 14 (Close by / Over against) the
border were the rings, the places
for the staves to bear the table.
15 And he made the staves of
(acacia / shittim) wood, and overlaid them
with gold, to bear the table.
16 And he made the vessels
which were upon the table, (the / his)
(dishes thereof, / dishes,) and (the spoons thereof, / his spoons,) and
(the bowls thereof, / his bowls,) and (the flagons thereof, / his covers)
†to (pour out / cover) withal, of pure gold.

17 [c]And he made the candle-
stick of pure gold: of beaten
work made he the (candlestick, even its / candlestick; his)
(base, / shaft,) and (its shaft; its cups, its / his branch, his bowls, his) knops,
and (its / his) flowers, were of (one piece / the)
(with it. / same.) 18 and (there were /) six branches
going out of the sides thereof;
three branches of the candle-
stick out of the one side thereof,
and three branches of the candle-
stick out of the other side there-
of: 19 three (cups / bowls) made (like / after the)
(almond-blossoms / fashion of almonds) in one branch, a
knop and a flower; and three
(cups / bowls) made like (almond-blossoms / almonds) in
(the other / another) branch, a knop and a
flower: so (for / throughout) the six
branches going out of the
candlestick. 20 And in the
candlestick were four (cups / bowls) made
like (almond-blossoms, the knops thereof, / almonds, his knops,) and
(the flowers thereof. / his flowers:) 21 and a knop
under two branches of (one piece / the)
(with it, / same,) and a knop under two
branches of (one piece with it, / the same,) and a
knop under two branches of
(one piece with it, for / the same, according to) the six branches
going out of it. 22 Their
knops and their branches were
of (one piece with it: / the same: the whole / all) of it
was one beaten work of pure

[a] For ver. 1—9, see ch. 25. 10—20.
[b] ch. 25. 12.
[c] For ver. 17—24, see ch. 25. 31—39.
[d] For ver. 10—16, see ch. 25. 23—29.

R.V. [1] Or, *rim* Or, *moulding* [2] Heb. *rib.* [3] Or, *covering* [4] Or, *turned*
A.V. * Or, *out of, &c.* † Or, *to pour out withal.*

gold. 23 And he made the lamps (his seven lamps,) thereof, seven, and the tongs (his snuffers,) thereof, and the snuffdishes (his snuffdishes,) thereof, of pure gold.
24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 [a]And he made the altar of incense (altar) of acacia (shittim) wood: a cubit was (the length of it) the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, (*was* a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; *it was*) foursquare; and two cubits was the height (thereof, of it); the horns thereof were of (one piece with it. the same.) 26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, (*both*) the top (thereof, of it,) and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: (and also) he made unto it a crown of gold round about.
27 And he made (for it two golden rings two rings of gold for it) under the crown thereof, (upon by) the two (ribs thereof, corners of it,) upon the two sides (of it, for thereof, to be) places for (the) staves to bear it withal. 28 And he made the staves of (acacia shittim) wood, and overlaid them with gold.
29 [e]And he made the holy anointing oil, and [f]the pure incense of sweet spices, (after according to) the (art work) of the (perfumer. apothecary.)

38 1 [g]And he made the altar of burnt offering of (acacia shittim) wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth (thereof, thereof; *it was*) foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof. 2 And he made the horns thereof (upon on) the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of (one piece with it: the same:) and he overlaid it with brass. 3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, (*and*) the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass.
4 And he made for the altar a (grating of network of brass, brasen grate of network) under the (ledge round it beneath, reaching halfway up. compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.)
5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the (grating grate) of brass,

a For ver. 25—28, see ch. 30. 1—5.
b ch. 30. 18.
c 1 Sam. 2. 22. Cp. Num. 4. 23 & 8. 24.
d For ver. 9—20, see ch. 27. 9—19.
e ch. 30. 23, 24, 34, 35.
f ch. 30. 7.
g For ver. 1—7, see ch. 27. 1—8.

to be places for the staves.
6 And he made the staves of (acacia shittim) wood, and overlaid them with brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made (it the altar) hollow with (planks. boards.)
8 [b]And he made the laver of brass, and the (base thereof foot of it) of brass, of the (mirrors *lookingglasses) of (1the [c]serving *the women*) (women †assembling,) which (served assembled) at the door of the (tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation.)
9 [d]And he made the court: (for on) the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: 10 their pillars were twenty, and their (brasen) sockets (twenty, of brass twenty); the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. 11 And for the north side (*the hangings were*) an hundred cubits, their pillars (*were*) twenty, and their sockets (twenty, of brass of brass twenty); the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. 12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. 13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits. 14 The hangings (for of) the one side *of the gate* were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets (three; three.) 15 (and so And) for the other (side side:) (of the court gate,) on this hand and that (hand by the gate of the court hand,) were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. 16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen. 17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters of silver; and all the pillars of

R.V. 1 Or, *the women which assembled to minister*
A.V. * Or, *brasen glasses.* † Heb. *assembling by troops.*

the court were filleted with silver.
18 And the screen / hanging for the gate of
the court was the work of the embroiderer, / needlework,
of blue, and purple, and scarlet,
and fine twined linen: and twenty
cubits was the length, and the
height in the breadth was five
cubits, answerable to the hang-
ings of the court. 19 And their
pillars were four, and their sockets
four, of brass / *of* brass four; their hooks of silver,
and the overlaying of their
chapiters and their fillets of
silver. 20 And all the pins of
the tabernacle, and of the court
round about, were of brass.

21 This is the sum of *the things for*
the tabernacle, even of [c]the taber-
nacle of the testimony, as they were / it was
counted, according to the com-
mandment of Moses, for the
service of the Levites, [e]by the
hand of Ithamar, the son of / son to Aaron
the priest. 22 And [g]Bezalel / Bezaleel the
son of Uri, the son of Hur, of
the tribe of Judah, made all
that the LORD commanded
Moses. 23 And with him was
[g]Oholiab, the / Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of
the tribe of Dan, [1]an engraver,
and a cunning workman, and
an embroiderer in blue, and in
purple, and in scarlet, and fine
linen.

24 All the gold that was used / occupied
for the work in all the work of
the sanctuary, / holy *place*, even the gold of the
offering, was twenty and nine
talents, and seven hundred and
thirty shekels, after [o]the shekel
of the sanctuary. 25 And the
silver of them that were num-
bered of the congregation was an
hundred talents, and a thousand
seven hundred and threescore
and fifteen shekels, after the
shekel of the sanctuary: 26 [o]a
beka a head, / bekah for *every man, *that is*, half a
shekel, after the shekel of the

a Num. 1. 46.
b ch. 26. 19, 21, 25, 32.
c Num. 1. 50, 53 & 9. 15 & 10. 11 & 17. 7, 8 & 18. 2. 2 Chr. 24. 6. Acts 7. 44. Cp. ch. 16. 34.
d ch. 26. 37.
e ch. 6. 23 & 28. 1. Num. 4. 28, 33.
f ch. 27. 2—4.
g ch. 31. 2, 6.
h ch. 27. 10—12.
i ch. 27. 16, 17.
j ch. 27. 19.
k ch. 35. 23, 25.
l ver. 41. ch. 31. 10 & 35. 19.
m ch. 28. 2—4.
n For ver. 2—7, see ch. 28. 6—12.
o See ch. 30. 13.

sanctuary, for every one that
passed over to them that were / went to be numbered,
from twenty years old and up-
ward, for [a]six hundred thousand
and three thousand and five
hundred and fifty men. 27 And
of the hundred talents of silver
were for casting / cast [b]the sockets of the
sanctuary, and the sockets of
the veil / vail; an hundred sockets for / of
the hundred talents, a talent for
a socket. 28 And of the thou-
sand seven hundred seventy
and five *shekels* he made hooks
for the pillars, and overlaid
their chapiters, and made fillets for / filleted
them. 29 And the brass of the
offering was seventy talents, and
two thousand and four hundred
shekels. 30 And therewith he
made [d]the sockets to the door
of the tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation, and
[f]the brasen altar, and the brasen
grating / grate for it, and all the vessels of
the altar, 31 and [h]the sockets of
the court round about, and [i]the
sockets of the gate of the court, / court gate, and
all [j]the pins of the tabernacle,
and all the pins of the court
round about.

39 1 And of [k]the blue, and
purple, and scarlet, they
made [l]finely wrought garments, for / cloths of service, to do
ministering / service in the holy place, and
made the holy garments for
Aaron; [m]as the LORD com-
manded Moses.

2 [n]And he made the ephod
of gold, blue, and purple, and
scarlet, and fine twined linen.
3 And they did beat the gold
into thin plates, and cut it into
wires, to work it in the blue,
and in the purple, and in the
scarlet, and in the fine linen,
the work of the / *with* cunning workman. / work.
4 They made shoulderpieces for
it, joined / to couple *it* together: at / by the two
ends / edges was it joined / coupled together. 5 And

R.V. [1] Or, *a craftsman*
A.V. * Heb. *a poll.*

the cunningly woven band, curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, to gird it on withal, was of the same piece *and* like same, according to the work thereof; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

6 And they wrought the onyx stones, stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven with the engravings of a signet, according to graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel. 7 And he put them on the shoulderpieces shoulders of the ephod, to *that they should* be stones of for a memorial for to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

8 [a]And he made the breastplate, breastplate the work of the *of* cunning workman, work, like the work of the ephod; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. 9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being double, doubled. 10 And they set in it four rows of stones: a row of *the first* row *was* a topaz, a topaz, *sardius, and carbuncle a carbuncle: this was the first row. 11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. 12 And the third row, a jacinth, ligure, an agate, and an amethyst. 13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their settings, inclosings. 14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names; names, like the engravings of a signet, every one according to with his name, for according to the twelve tribes. 15 And they made upon the breastplate chains like cords, at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold. 16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings on in the two ends of the breastplate. 17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold on in the two rings at on the ends of the breastplate. 18 And the *other* two ends of the two wreathen chains they put on fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, in the forepart thereof, before it. 19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them upon on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the edge thereof, border of it, which was toward on the side of the ephod inward. 20 And they made two rings of gold, *other* golden rings, and put them on the two shoulderpieces sides of the ephod underneath, in toward the forepart thereof, close by the of it, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the cunningly woven band curious girdle of the ephod. 21 And they did bind the breastplate by the rings thereof his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be upon the above the cunningly woven band curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 [b]And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue; blue. 23 and the hole of the robe And *there was* an hole in the midst thereof, of the robe, as the hole of a coat of mail, an habergeon, with a binding band round about the hole of it, that it should not be rent, rend. 24 And they made upon the skirts hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, *and* twined *linen.* 25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the skirts hem of the robe, round about, about between the pomegranates; 26 a bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, upon the skirts round about of the robe round about, the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Moses.

27 [c]And they made the coats of fine [d]linen of woven work for

a For ver. 8—21, see ch. 28. 15—28.

b For ver. 22—26, see ch. 28. 31—34.

c ch. 28. 39, 40, 42.

d Ezek. 44. 18.

A.V. * Or, *ruby.*

Aaron, and for his sons, 28 and the a [1]mitre of fine linen, and the goodly [a]headtires (bonnets) of fine linen, and the linen breeches of fine twined linen, 29 and the a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, (the work of the embroiderer; of needlework) as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 [c]And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like (to) the engravings of a signet, HOLY (HOLINESS) TO THE LORD. 31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it (upon the [1]mitre above; on high upon the mitre) as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 Thus was (finished) all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of (the congregation; meeting finished): and the children of Israel did [f]according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

33 And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the (Tent, tent,) and all (its, his) furniture, (its clasps, its taches, his) boards, (its, his) bars, and (its, his) pillars, and (its, his) sockets; 34 and the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of [2]sealskins, (badgers' skins,) and [k]the (veil, vail) of the (screen; covering,) 35 the ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the (mercy-seat; mercy seat,) 36 the table, *and* all the vessels thereof, and the (shewbread; shewbread,) 37 [m]the pure candlestick, *with* the lamps thereof, even *with* the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for (the light; light,) 38 and [p]the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and *the sweet incense, and [q]the (screen, hanging) for the (door of the Tent; tabernacle door,) 39 the brasen altar, and (its, his) grating (grate) of brass, (its, his) staves, and all (its, his) vessels, the laver and (its, his) base; (foot,) 40 [r]the hangings of the court, (its, his) pillars, and (its, his) sockets, and [t]the (screen, hanging) for the (gate of the court, court gate,) [u]the cords thereof, (his cords,) and (the pins thereof, his pins,) and all the (instruments, vessels) of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of (meeting; the congregation,) 41 the (finely wrought garments for ministering; cloths of service to do service) in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and (the garments of his sons, his sons' garments,) to minister in the priest's office. 42 [b]According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel (did, made) all the work. 43 And Moses (saw, did look upon) all the work, and, behold, they had done (it; it) as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses [d]blessed them.

40 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 On the first day of the [e]first month shalt thou [g](rear, set) up the tabernacle of the tent of (the congregation; meeting). 3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and (thou shalt, cover) [h]screen the ark with the (veil, vail). 4 And [i]thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order [†]the things that are (to be set in order) upon it; [j]and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and [3]light the lamps thereof. 5 [l]And thou shalt set the (golden altar; altar of gold) for (the) incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the (screen, hanging) of the door to the tabernacle. 6 [n]And thou shalt set the altar of (the) burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of (the congregation; meeting). 7 [o]And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of (the congregation; meeting) and the altar, and shalt put water therein. 8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the (screen, hanging) of the gate of the court; (hanging at the court gate.) 9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and [s]anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the (furniture, vessels)

a Ezek. 44. 18.
b ch. 35. 10.
c ch. 28. 36, 37 & 29. 6.
d Lev. 9. 22, 23. Josh. 22. 6. 2 Sam. 6. 18. 1 Kin. 8. 14. 2 Chr. 6. 3 & 30. 27. See Num. 6. 23—27.
e Cp. ch. 12. 2 & 13. 4.
f ver. 42, 43. ch. 25. 40.
g ver. 17. ch. 26. 30.
h ver. 21. Cp. ch. 35. 12.
i ver. 22. ch. 26. 35.
j ver. 24, 25.
k ch. 35. 12.
l ver. 26. Cp. ch. 39. 38.
m Cp. ch. 25. 31.
n ver. 29.
o ver. 30. ch. 30. 18.
p ch. 30. 3 & 37. 26 & 40. 5, 26.
q ch. 26. 36 & 36. 37.
r See ch. 27. 9—15 & 38. 9—17.
s ch. 30. 26.
t ch. 27. 16 & 38. 18.
u ch. 35. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *turban* [2] Or, *porpoise-skins* [3] Or, *set up*
A.V. * Heb. *the incense of sweet spices.* † Heb. *the order thereof.*

thereof: and it shall be holy.
10 And thou shalt anoint [a]the
altar of [the] burnt offering, and
all [its / his] vessels, and sanctify the
altar: [b]and [the altar shall be / it shall be an altar] [*]most
holy. 11 And thou shalt anoint
the laver [a]and [its base, / his foot,] and sanctify
it. 12 [d]And thou shalt bring
Aaron and his sons unto the
door of the [tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation,]
and [shalt] wash them with water.
13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron
the holy [garments; / garments,] and [thou shalt] an-
oint him, and sanctify [him, / him;] that
he may minister unto me in the
priest's office. 14 And thou shalt
bring his sons, and [put coats upon / clothe them with]
them [coats:] 15 [g]and thou shalt anoint
them, as thou didst anoint their
father, that they may minister
unto me in the priest's office:
[and / for] their anointing shall [be to them / surely]
[for / be] [j]an everlasting priesthood
throughout their generations.
16 Thus did Moses: according
to all that the LORD commanded
him, so did he.

17 And it came to pass in the
first month in the second year,
on the first day of the month,
that [n]the tabernacle was reared
up. 18 And Moses reared up the
tabernacle, and [laid its / fastened his] sockets,
and set up the boards thereof,
and put in the bars thereof, and
reared up [its / his] pillars. 19 And he
spread [abroad] the tent over the
tabernacle, and put the covering
of the tent above upon it; as
the LORD commanded Moses.
20 And he took and [r]put the
testimony into the ark, and set
the staves on the ark, and put
the [mercy-seat / mercy seat] above upon the ark:
21 and he brought the ark into
the tabernacle, and [u]set up the
[veil / vail] of the [screen, / covering,] and [screened / covered] [v]the
ark of the testimony; as the
LORD commanded Moses. 22 [w]And

a ch. 30. 28.
b ch. 29. 37.
c ch. 26. 35.
d See Lev. 8. 1—13.
e ver. 4. ch. 25. 37.
f ver. 5. ch. 30. 6, 7.
g ch. 28. 41 & 29. 7.
h ver. 5. ch. 26. 36.
i ver. 6.
j Num. 25. 13.
k ch. 29. 41 & 30. 9.
l ver. 7.
m ch. 30. 19, 20.
n ver. 1. Num. 7. 1.
o ch. 30. 21.
p ver. 8. ch. 27. 9, 16.
q Cp. Heb. 3. 2, 5.
r ch. 25. 16. See ch. 16. 34.
s See ch. 13. 21.
t ch. 29. 43. Lev. 16. 2. Num. 9. 15. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11 & 2 Chr. 5. 13, 14 & 7. 2 & Isai. 6. 4 & Hag. 2. 7, 9 & Rev. 15. 8.
u ver. 3. See ch. 35. 12.
v ver. 3, 20.
w ver. 4. ch. 26. 35.
x Num. 9. 17 & 10. 11. Cp. Neh. 9. 19.

he put the table in the tent of
[the congregation, / meeting,] upon the side of the
tabernacle northward, without
the [veil. / vail.] 23 And he set the bread
in order upon it before the LORD;
as the LORD [had] commanded Mo-
ses. 24 [c]And he put the candle-
stick in the tent of [the congregation, / meeting,]
over against the table, on the
side of the tabernacle southward.
25 [e]And he [1]lighted the lamps
before the LORD; as the LORD
commanded Moses. 26 [f]And he
put the golden altar in the tent
of [the congregation / meeting] before the [veil: / vail:]
27 and he burnt [thereon / sweet] incense
[of sweet spices. / thereon]; as the LORD com-
manded Moses. 28 [h]And he [put / set]
[the screen of / up the hanging] [at] the door [to / of] the
tabernacle. 29 [i]And he [set / put] the
altar of burnt offering [at / by] the
door of the tabernacle of the
tent of [the congregation, / meeting,] and offered
upon it the burnt offering and
[k]the [meal / meat] offering; as the LORD
commanded Moses. 30 [l]And he
set the laver between the tent
of [the congregation / meeting] and the altar, and
put water [therein, / there,] to wash withal.
31 And Moses and [m]Aaron and
his sons [o]washed their hands
and their feet [thereat; / thereat:] 32 when
they went into the tent of
[the congregation, / meeting,] and when they came
near unto the altar, they [washed: / washed;]
as the LORD commanded Moses.
33 [p]And he reared up the court
round about the tabernacle and
the altar, and set up the [screen / hanging]
of the [gate of the court. / court gate.] [q]So Moses
finished the work.

34 Then [s]the / [a] cloud covered the
tent of [the congregation, / meeting,] and [t]the glory
of the LORD filled the tabernacle.
35 And Moses was not able to
enter into the tent of [the congregation, / meeting,]
because the cloud abode thereon,
and the glory of the LORD filled
the tabernacle. 36 And [x]when

R.V. [1] Or, *set up*
A.V. [*] Heb. *holiness of holinesses.*

the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel *went (onward, throughout / onward in) all their journeys: 37 but [a]if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up. 38 For the cloud of the LORD was upon the tabernacle by day, and (there fire / was fire therein / was on it) by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

[a] See Num. 9. 19—22.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R.V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A.V.*] CALLED

LEVITICUS.

1 AND [a]the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him [b]out of the (tent of / tabernacle of the) meeting, (congregation,) saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [c](When / If) any man of you (offereth an oblation / bring an offering) unto the LORD, ye shall (offer / bring) your (oblation / offering) of the cattle, *even* of the (herd / herd,) and of the flock.

3 If his (oblation / offering) be a burnt (offering / sacrifice) of the herd, (he shall / let him) offer (it / [f]a male without blemish: he shall offer it (of his own voluntary will / at the door of the (tent of meeting, that he may be accepted / tabernacle of the congregation) before the LORD. 4 And [g]he shall (lay / put) his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be [i]accepted for him [j]to make atonement for him. 5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and (Aaron's sons, the priests, / the priests, Aaron's sons,) shall (present / bring) the blood, [k]and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is (at / by) the door of the (tent of meeting. / tabernacle of the congregation.) 6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into (its / his) pieces. 7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and [l]lay (the) wood in order upon the fire: 8 and (Aaron's sons, / the priests, / the priests, Aaron's sons,) shall lay the (pieces, / parts,) the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar: 9 but (its / his) inwards and (its / his) legs shall he wash (with / in) water: and the priest shall burn (the whole / all) on the altar, (for / to be) a burnt (offering, / sacrifice,) [d]an offering made by fire, of [e]a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And if (his oblation / his offering) be of the (flock, / flocks, *namely,*) of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt (offering, / sacrifice;) he shall (offer / bring) it a male without blemish. 11 [h]And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and (Aaron's sons, / the priests, / the priests, Aaron's sons,) shall sprinkle (its / his) blood (upon the altar round about. / round about upon the altar.) 12 And he shall cut it into (its / his) pieces, with (its / his) head and (its / his) fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar: 13 but (the inwards and the legs shall he wash / he shall wash the inwards and the legs) with water: and the priest shall (offer the whole, / bring *it* all,) and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt (offering, / sacrifice,) [d]an offering made by fire, of [e]a sweet savour unto the LORD.

[a] Ex. 19. 3.
[b] Ex. 40. 34, 35. Num. 12. 4, 5.
[c] ch. 22. 18, 19.
[d] ch. 2. 3, 9, 10, 11, 16 & 3. 5, 9, 11, 14, 16 & 4. 35. Ex. 29. 18, 25, 41.
[e] See Gen. 8. 21.
[f] See Ex. 12. 5.
[g] ch. 3. 2, 8, 13 & 4. 4, 15, 24, 29, 33 & 8. 14, 18, 22 & 16. 21. Ex. 29. 10, 15, 19.
[h] ver. 5.
[i] ch. 22. 21, 27. Cp. Isai. 56. 7 & Rom. 12. 1 & Phil. 4. 18.
[j] ch. 4. 20, 26, 31, 35. Num. 15. 25. 2 Chr. 29. 23, 24. Cp. ch. 9. 7 & 16. 24.
[k] ch. 3. 8. 2 Chr. 35. 11. Heb. 12. 24. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
[l] Cp. Gen. 22. 9.

A.V. * Heb. *journeyed.*

14 And if his oblation to the LORD be a the burnt sacrifice for his offering burnt offering to the LORD *be* offer his oblation bring his offering of fowls, then he shall of [a]turtledoves, or of young pigeons. 15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and [1*b]wring off its his head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be drained wrung out on at the side of the altar: 16 and he shall take pluck away its his crop with the [2]filth thereof, †his feathers, and cast it [c]beside the altar on the east part, in by the place of the ashes: 17 and he shall rend cleave it by with the wings thereof, *but* [d]shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt offering, sacrifice, [h]an offering made by fire, of [h]a sweet savour unto the LORD.

2 1 And when any one offereth an will offer oblation of a meal a meat offering unto the LORD, his oblation offering shall be of fine flour; [k]and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon: 2 and he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the fine flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn *it as* [n]the memorial thereof of it upon the altar, *to be* [p]an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: 3 and [r]that which is left the remnant of the meal meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': [s]it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 And when if thou offerest bring an oblation of a meal meat offering baken in the oven, it shall be [u]unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil. 5 And if thy oblation be a meal meat offering of the *baken* [x]baking ‡in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil. 6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meal meat offering. 7 And if thy oblation be a meal meat offering of *baken* in the frying pan, fryingpan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil. 8 And thou shalt bring the meal meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and it shall be when it is presented unto the priest, and he shall bring it unto the altar. 9 And the priest shall take up from the meal meat offering the a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* [e]an offering made by fire, [f]of a sweet savour unto the LORD. 10 And [g]that which is left of the meal meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': [g]it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire. 11 No meal meat offering, which ye shall offer bring unto the LORD, shall be made with [j]leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, as an in any offering made by fire unto of the LORD made the LORD. by fire. 12 [l]As an for the oblation of the firstfruits, *firstfruits* ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not come up for a sweet savour on the altar. §be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour. 13 And every oblation of thy meal meat offering [m]shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer [o]the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meal meat offering: [q]with all thine oblations offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meal meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meal meat offering of thy firstfruits [t]corn in the ear parched with green ears of corn dried by the fire, bruised *even* corn of the fresh ear. beaten out of full ears. 15 And [v]thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meal meat offering. 16 And the priest shall burn [w]the memorial of it, part of the bruised beaten corn thereof,

a ch. 5. 7 & 12. 8. Cp. Luke 2. 24.
b ch. 5. 8 & mg. for mg.
c ch. 6. 10.
d Cp. Gen. 15. 10.
e See ch. 1. 9.
f Cp. Phil. 4. 18.
g ver. 3.
h See ver. 9.
i ch. 6. 14 & 9. 17. Num. 15. 4. Ps. 20. 3 (mg.).
j ch. 6. 17. Cp. Matt. 16. 12 & Mark 8. 15 & Luke 12. 1 & 1 Cor. 5. 8 & Gal. 5. 9.
k ver. 15.
l See Ex. 23. 19.
m Mark 9. 49 (mg.). Col. 4. 6.
n ver. 9, 16. ch. 5. 12 & 6. 15 & 24. 7. Cp. Isai. 66. 3 (mg.) & Acts 10. 4.
o Num. 18. 19. Cp. 2 Chr. 13. 5.
p See ch. 1. 9.
q Ezek. 43. 24.
r ch. 7. 9 & 10. 12, 13. Cp. Ecclus. 7. 31.
s Cp. Ex. 40. 10.
t ch. 23. 14. Cp. Josh. 5. 11.
u Ex. 29. 2.
v ver. 1.
w See ver. 2.
x ch. 6. 21 & 7. 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 29 & Ezek. 4. 3.

A.V. * Or, *pinch off the head with the nail.* R.V. 1 Or, *pinch* 2 Or, *feathers* 3 Or, *flat plate* † Or, *the filth thereof.* ‡ Or, *on a flat plate*, or, *slice.* § Heb. *ascend.*

and part of the oil thereof, with
all the frankincense thereof: it
is an offering made by fire unto
the LORD.

3 [1] And if his oblation be [a]a
sacrifice of [1]peace offerings; if
he offer it of the herd, herd; whether
it be a male or female, [c]he shall
offer it [d]without blemish before
the LORD. [2] And [e]he shall lay
his hand upon the head of his
oblation, offering, and kill it at the door of
the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and
Aaron's sons the priests [g]shall
sprinkle the blood upon the
altar round about. [3] And he
shall offer of the sacrifice of the
peace offerings offering an offering made
by fire unto the LORD; [h]the *fat
that covereth the inwards, and
all the fat that is upon the in-
wards, [4] [i]and the two kidneys,
and the fat that is on them,
which is by the loins, flanks, and the
†caul upon above the liver, [2]with the
kidneys, it shall he take away.
[5] And Aaron's sons [j]shall burn
it on the altar upon the burnt
offering, sacrifice, which is upon the wood
that is on the fire: it is an offer-
ing made by fire, of a sweet
savour unto the LORD.

[6] And if his oblation offering for a sacri-
fice of peace offerings offering unto the
LORD be of the flock; male or
female, he shall offer it [d]without
blemish. [7] If he offer a lamb
for his oblation, offering, [c]then shall he
offer it before the LORD: Lord. [8] and And he
shall lay his hand upon the
head of his oblation, offering, and kill it
before the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation:
and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle
the blood thereof upon the altar round round about upon the
about. altar. [9] And he shall offer of the
sacrifice of the peace offerings offering an
offering made by fire unto the
LORD; the fat thereof, [p]the fat tail and the whole
entire, he rump, it shall take it away he take off hard by
the backbone; and the fat that
covereth the inwards, and all
the fat that is upon the inwards,
[10] and the two kidneys, and the
fat that is upon them, which is
by the loins, flanks, and the caul upon above
the liver, [b]with the kidneys, it
shall he take away. [11] And the
priest shall burn it upon the
altar: it is [f]the [3]food of the
offering made by fire unto the
LORD.

[12] And if his oblation offering be a goat,
then [c]he shall offer it before the
LORD: Lord. [13] and And [e]he shall lay his hand
upon the head of it, and kill it
before the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation:
and the sons of Aaron shall
sprinkle the blood thereof upon
the altar round about. [14] And
he shall offer thereof his oblation, offering,
even an offering made by fire
unto the LORD; the fat that
covereth the inwards, and all
the fat that is upon the inwards,
[15] and the two kidneys, and the
fat that is upon them, which is
by the loins, flanks, and the caul upon above
the liver, [b]with the kidneys, it
shall he take away. [16] And the
priest shall burn them upon the
altar: it is [f]the food of the
offering made by fire, fire for a sweet
savour: [k]all the fat is the LORD's.
[17] It shall be a [l]perpetual statute
throughout for your generations in throughout
all your dwellings, that ye shall
eat neither [k]fat nor [m]blood.

4 [1] And the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak
unto the children of Israel,
saying, [n]If any one a soul shall sin
[4]unwittingly, in through ignorance against any of the
things [o]which commandments of the LORD hath concerning
commanded *things* which ought not to be done, and
shall do any one against any of them: [3] if
the anointed priest [q]shall do sin so as to according
bring guilt on to the sin of the people; then let

[a] ch. 17. 5 & 22. 21 & 23. 19. Amos 5. 22. See ch. 7. 11—21, 29—34.
[b] ver. 4.
[c] ver. 7, 12.
[d] See Ex. 12. 5.
[e] See ch. 1. 4.
[f] ch. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21, 22 & 22. 7, 25. Num. 28. 2. Ezek. 44. 7. Mal. 1. 7.
[g] ch. 17. 6.
[h] ch. 4. 8, 9. Ex. 29. 13, 22.
[i] ver. 10.
[j] ch. 6. 12.
[k] ch. 7. 23—25. 1 Sam. 2. 15. Ezek. 44. 7, 15.
[l] ch. 6. 18 & 7. 36 & 17. 7 & 23. 14. Cp. Ezek. 34. 3(?), *al.*
[m] ch. 7. 26 & 17. 10, 14 & 19. 26. Gen. 9. 4. Deut. 12. 16, 23 & 15. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Acts 15. 20, 29.
[n] ch. 5. 15, 18. Cp. Ps. 19. 12. See Num. 15. 22—29.
[o] ver. 13, 22, 27. ch. 5. 17.
[p] ch. 9. 19. Ex. 29. 22.
[q] Cp. Heb. 7. 27, 28.

R.V. [1] Or, *thank offerings* [2] Or, *which he shall take away by the kidneys* [3] Heb. *bread.* [4] Or, *through error*
A.V. * Or, *suet.* † Or, *midriff over the liver*, and *over the kidneys.*

him offer bring for his sin, which he
hath sinned, [a]a young bullock
without blemish unto the LORD
for a sin offering. 4 And he
shall bring the bullock [c]unto the
door of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation
before the LORD; and he shall
lay his hand upon the head of the bullock's bullock, head, and kill the bullock before
the LORD. 5 And the anointed priest that is priest anointed the bullock, [f]shall take of the blood of bullock's blood,
tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: 6 and the
priest shall dip his finger in the
blood, and [f]sprinkle of the blood
seven times before the LORD,
before the veil vail of the sanctuary.
7 And the priest [h]shall put some
of the blood upon the horns of
[i]the altar of sweet incense be-
fore the LORD, which is in the
tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour
[k]all the blood of the bullock
shall he pour out at the base bottom of the
altar of the burnt offering, which
is at the door of the tent of tabernacle of the
meeting. congregation. 8 And he shall take off from it
all the fat of the bullock of for the
sin offering he shall take off from it;
[l]the fat that covereth the in-
wards, and all the fat that is
upon the inwards, 9 and the
two kidneys, and the fat that is
upon them, which is by the loins, flanks,
and the caul upon above the liver, [m]with
the kidneys, it shall he take away,
10 as it is was taken off from the
ox bullock of the sacrifice of peace
offerings: and the priest shall
burn them upon the altar of the
burnt offering. 11 [p]And the skin
of the bullock, and all its his flesh,
with its his head, and with its his legs,
and its his inwards, and its his dung,
12 even the whole bullock shall
he carry forth *[q]without the
camp unto a clean place, where
the ashes are poured out, and
[r]burn it him on the wood with fire:

a ch. 9. 2.
b Num. 15. 24—26.
c ch. 1. 3, 4.
d ch. 5. 2—4.
e ver. 23.
f ver. 16, 17. ch. 5. 9 & 16. 14. Num. 19. 4. Cp. Isai. 52. 15.
g See ch. 1. 4.
h ch. 8. 15 & 9. 9 & 16. 18.
i Cp. Ex. 39. 38.
j See ver. 5—12.
k ch. 5. 9 & 8. 15 & 9. 9. Ex. 29. 12.
l ch. 3. 3.
m ch. 3. 4.
n ver. 3.
o Num. 15. 25, 28.
p ch. 9. 11. Ex. 29. 14. Num. 19. 5.
q ch. 6. 11 & 10. 4, 5 & 14. 3 & 16. 27 & 24. 14, 23. Ex. 29. 14 & 33. 7.
r Heb. 13. 11.
s ver. 2, 13, 27.

†where the ashes are poured
out shall it he be burnt.
13 And [b]if the whole congrega-
tion of Israel shall err, sin through ignorance, and
[d]the thing be hid from the eyes
of the assembly, and they have
done somewhat against any of the
things which commandments of the LORD hath concerning
commanded not to things which should not be done, and
are guilty; 14 [e]when the sin wherein sin, which
they have sinned against it, is known,
then the assembly congregation shall offer a
young bullock for a sin offering, the sin, and
bring it him before the tent of tabernacle of the
meeting. congregation. 15 And the elders of
the congregation [g]shall lay their
hands upon the head of the bul-
lock before the LORD: and the
bullock shall be killed before
the LORD. 16 And [j]the anointed priest
priest that is anointed shall bring of the
blood of the bullock bullock's blood to the tent of tabernacle of the
meeting congregation: 17 and the priest shall
dip his finger in in some of the blood,
and sprinkle it seven times be-
fore the LORD, even before the veil. vail.
18 And he shall put some of the
blood upon the horns of the
altar which is before the LORD,
that is in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation,
and all the blood shall he pour out shall pour out all the blood at
the base bottom of the altar of the
burnt offering, which is at the
door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation.
19 And all the fat thereof shall he take off from it, he shall take all his fat from him,
and burn it upon the altar.
20 Thus shall he And he shall do with the bullock; bullock
as he did [n]with the bullock
of the for a sin offering, so shall he do
with this: [o]and the priest shall
make an atonement for them, and
they it shall be forgiven. forgiven them. 21 And
he shall carry forth the bullock
[q]without the camp, and burn it him
as he burned the first bullock:
it is the a sin offering for the
assembly. congregation.
22 When a ruler sinneth, hath sinned, and
[s]doeth unwittingly any one of all
done somewhat through ignorance against any of

A.V. * Heb. to without the camp. † Heb. at the pouring out of the ashes.

the things which the commandments of God hath commanded not to concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty; 23 Or [c]if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, be made known to him, come to his knowledge; he shall bring for his oblation a goat, his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish; blemish: 24 and [d]he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: it is a sin offering. 25 [f]And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and the blood thereof shall he pour out shall pour out his blood at the base bottom of the altar of burnt offering. 26 And all the fat thereof shall he burn he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as [h]the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and [i]the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.

27 And [j]if *any one of the [1]†common people sin unwittingly, through ignorance, while he doeth in doing somewhat against any of the things which commandments of the LORD hath commanded concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty; 28 or [l]if his sin, which he hath sinned, be made known to him, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring for his oblation a goat, his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned. 29 [p]And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and kill slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering. 30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and all the blood shall pour out thereof shall he pour out all the blood thereof at the base bottom of the altar. 31 And [r]all the fat thereof he shall take away shall he take away, all the fat thereof, [s]as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for

a ch. 1. 9. See Gen. 8. 21.
b ver. 20, 26, 35.
c ver. 14.
d See ch. 1. 4.
e ver. 28.
f ver. 7, 18, 30, 34.
g ch. 3. 3, 9.
h ver. 10, 31. ch. 3. 3, 5.
i ver. 20, 31, 35. ch. 5. 10, 13, 16, 18 & 6. 7 & 14. 18 & 15. 15.
j ver. 2. Num. 15. 27
k ver. 20, 26, 31.
l ver. 14, 23.
m 1 Kin. 8. 31. Prov. 29. 24. Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 24, 26 & Matt. 26. 63.
n ver. 17. ch. 7. 18 & 10. 17 & 17. 16 & 19. 8 & 20. 17, 19. Num. 5. 31. Cp. Num. 9. 13.
o ch. 11. 24, 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11, 13, 16.
p ver. 4, 15, 24. See ch. 1. 4.
q See ch. 12 & ch. 13 & ch. 15.
r ch. 3. 14.
s ver. 10, 26. ch. 3. 3.
t Cp. Judg. 11. 30, 31 & 1 Sam. 14. 24 & 25. 22 & Mark 6. 23 & Acts 23. 12.

[a]a sweet savour unto the LORD; [b]and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb as his oblation for a sin offering, he shall bring it [e]a female without blemish. 33 [p]And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and kill slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering. 34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and all shall the blood thereof shall he pour out pour out all the blood thereof at the base bottom of the altar: 35 and all the he shall fat thereof shall he take away take away all the fat thereof, [g]as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them on upon the altar, [2]upon according to the offerings of the LORD made by fire made by fire unto the LORD: [k]and the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned, committed, and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.

5 1 And if any one a soul sin, in that he and heareth hear the voice of [m]adjuration, swearing, he being and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known, known of it; if he do not utter *it*, then he shall [n]bear his iniquity: 2 or iniquity. Or [o]if any one a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be the a carcase of an unclean beast, or the a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him, and he him; he also shall be unclean, then he shall be guilty: 3 or and guilty. Or if he touch [q]the uncleanness of man, whatsoever his uncleanness be wherein he is unclean, it be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty: 4 or guilty. Or if any one [t]swear rashly a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall

R.V. [1] Heb. *people of the land.* [2] Or, *after the manner of*
A.V. * Heb. *any soul.* † Heb. *people of the land.*

[a]utter rashly pronounce with an oath, and it be
hid from him; when he knoweth
of it, then he shall be guilty in
one of these things: these. 5 and And it shall be,
when he shall be guilty in one
of these *things*, that [c]he shall
confess that wherein he hath sinned: he hath sinned in that *thing*:
6 and he shall bring [1]his guilt trespass
offering unto the LORD for his
sin which he hath sinned, a
female from the flock, a lamb
or a goat, kid of the goats, for a sin offering;
and the priest shall make an
atonement for him as concerning
his sin. 7 And [e]if his means suffice not for *he be not able to bring
a lamb, then he shall bring
[1]his guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned, for his trespass, which he hath committed,
two [g]turtledoves, or two young
pigeons, unto the LORD; one for
a sin offering, and the other for
a burnt offering. 8 And he shall
bring them unto the priest, who
shall offer that which is for the
sin offering first, and [2]i wring off
its his head from its his neck, [i]but shall
not divide it asunder: 9 and he
shall sprinkle of the blood of
the sin offering upon the side
of the altar; and [k]the rest of
the blood shall be drained wrung out [l]at
the base bottom of the altar: it is a sin
offering. 10 And he shall [3]offer
the second for a burnt offering,
according to the ordinance †manner: [o]and
the priest shall make an atone-
ment for him as concerning for his sin
which he hath sinned, and he it
shall be forgiven. forgiven him.
11 But if his means suffice not for he be not able to bring two
turtledoves, or two young pigeons,
then he shall bring his oblation for that that sinned shall bring
wherein he hath sinned, for his offering [q]the tenth part
of an ephah of fine flour for a
sin offering; [q]he shall put no
oil upon it, neither shall he put
any frankincense thereon: for it
is a sin offering. 12 And he shall Then shall he
bring it to the priest, and [r]the
priest shall take his handful of
it as the it, *even* a memorial thereof, and
burn it on the altar, [4]upon according to
the offerings of the LORD made by fire made by fire unto the LORD:
it is a sin offering. 13 And
[o]the priest shall make an atone-
ment for him as touching his
sin that he hath sinned in any one
of these things, and he it shall be
forgiven him: and *the remnant*
shall be the priest's, as the meal a meat
offering.
14 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 15 [d]If any one a soul commit
a trespass, and sin unwittingly, through ignorance,
in the holy things of the LORD;
then [f]he shall bring his guilt offering for his trespass
unto the LORD, LORD a ram without
blemish out of the flock, according to flocks, with
thy estimation in silver by shekels, by shekels of silver, after
[h]the shekel of the sanctuary, for
a guilt trespass offering: 16 and he shall
make restitution amends for that which the harm that he
hath done amiss done in the holy thing,
and [j]shall add the fifth part
thereto, and give it unto the
priest: [o]and the priest shall
make an atonement for him with
the ram of the guilt trespass offering,
and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.
17 And [m]if any one a soul sin, and do commit
any of the these things which the LORD are forbidden
hath commanded not to be done to be done by the commandments of the LORD;
[n]though he knew wist it not, yet is
he guilty, and shall bear his
iniquity. 18 [p]And he shall bring
a ram without blemish out of the
flock, according to with thy estimation, for
a guilt trespass offering, unto the priest:
[o]and the priest shall make an
atonement for him concerning
the thing his ignorance wherein he erred
unwittingly and knew and wist it not, and he it
shall be forgiven. forgiven him. 19 It is a
guilt trespass offering: he is hath certainly
guilty before trespassed against the LORD.
[Ch. 5. 20 in Heb.]
6 1 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 2 If any one a soul
sin, and [s]commit a trespass
against the LORD, and [t]deal falsely with lie unto

[a] Eccles. 5. 2.
[b] ch. 4. 35.
[c] ch. 16. 21 & 26. 40. Num. 5. 7. Ezra 10. 1. Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
[d] ch. 22. 14. Cp. Ezra 10. 2.
[e] ch. 12. 8 & 14. 21.
[f] Cp. Ezra 10. 19.
[g] See ch. 1. 14.
[h] See Ex. 30. 13.
[i] ch. 1. 15, 17.
[j] ch. 6. 5 & 22. 14 & 27. 13, 15, 27, 31. Num. 5. 7.
[k] ch. 1. 15.
[l] ch. 4. 7, 18, 30, 34.
[m] ch. 4. 2.
[n] Num. 15. 29. Cp. Luke 12. 48.
[o] See ch. 4. 20, 26, 31, 35.
[p] ver. 15.
[q] Num. 5. 15.
[r] ch. 2. 2.
[s] Num. 5. 6.
[t] ch. 19. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *for his guilt* Or, *his trespass offering* [2] Or, *pinch* [3] Or, *prepare* [4] Or, *after the manner of*
A.V. * Heb. *his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a lamb.* † Or, *ordinance.*

his neighbour in [a]a matter of deposit, that which was delivered or of [1]bargain, or of robbery, him to keep, or in *fellowship, or in a thing taken or have [c]oppressed away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour; 3 or [d]have found that which was lost, and deal falsely lieth concerning therein, and [e]swear to a lie it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein: 4 then it shall be, if because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took by robbery, violently away, or the thing [c]which he hath gotten by oppression, deceitfully gotten, or the deposit that which was committed to him, delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found, 5 or any thing all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even [h]restore it in full, the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto: thereto, *and* give it unto him to whom it appertaineth shall he give it, †in the day of his being found guilty. trespass offering. 6 And he shall bring his guilt trespass offering unto the LORD, [i]a ram without blemish out of the flock, according to with thy estimation, for a guilt trespass offering, unto the priest: 7 [m]and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD, LORD: and he it shall be forgiven; concerning forgiven him for any whatsoever he doeth so as to be guilty thereby. thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt offering: It *is* the burnt offering shall be [2]on the hearth offering, ‡because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning; morning, and the fire of the altar shall be kept burning thereon. in it. 10 And [r]the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh; flesh, and he shall take up the ashes whereto which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them [u]beside the altar. 11 And [w]he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes [b]without the camp unto a clean place. 12 And the fire upon the altar shall be kept burning thereon, in it; it shall not go out; be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning: morning, and he shall lay the burnt offering in order upon it, it; and he shall burn thereon [f]the fat of the peace offerings. 13 Fire The fire shall be kept ever be burning upon the altar continually; it shall not never go out.

14 And this is the law of [g]the meal meat offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar. 15 And he shall take up therefrom of it his handful, of the fine flour of the meal meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meal meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour, as even [j]the memorial thereof, of it, unto the LORD. 16 And [k]that which is left the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: it shall be eaten without leaven [l]in a with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it. 17 [n]It shall not be baken with leaven. [o]I have given it as *unto them for* their portion of my offerings made by fire; [p]it is most holy, as *is* the sin offering, and as the guilt trespass offering. 18 [q]Every All the male males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. it, as a due *It shall be* a statute for ever throughout in your generations, from generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: [s]whosoever every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 20 [t]This is the oblation offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; [v]the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meal meat offering perpetually, perpetual, half of it in the

[a] Ex. 22. 7, 10.
[b] See ch. 4. 12.
[c] ch. 19. 13. Mic. 2. 2.
[d] Ex. 23. 4. Deut. 22. 1—3.
[e] ch. 19. 12. Ex. 22. 11.
[f] ch. 3. 3, 9, 14.
[g] ch. 2. 1. Num. 15. 4.
[h] Num. 5. 7. Cp. ch. 5. 16 & 2 Sam. 12. 6 & Luke 19. 8.
[i] ch. 5. 15, 18.
[j] ch. 2. 2, 9.
[k] ch. 2. 3, 10. Ezek. 44. 29. Ecclus. 45. 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 13.
[l] ver. 26. ch. 10. 12, 13.
[m] See ch. 4. 26.
[n] ch. 2. 11.
[o] Num. 18. 9.
[Ch. 6. 1 in Heb.]
[p] ver. 25, 29. ch. 2. 3 & 7. 1.
[q] ch. 7. 6. Num. 18. 10.
[r] ch. 16. 4. Ezek. 44. 18. See Ex. 28. 39—43.
[s] Ex. 29. 37 (mg.) & 30. 29 (mg.). See ch. 22. 1—7.
[t] Ex. 29. 1, 2.
[u] ch. 1. 16.
[v] ch. 5. 11. Ex. 16. 36.
[w] ch. 16. 23. Ezek. 42. 14 & 44. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *pledge* [2] Or, *on its firewood*

A.V. * Or, *in dealing.* Heb. *putting of the hand.* † Or, *in the day of his being found guilty.* Heb. *in the day of his trespass.* ‡ Or, *for the burning.*

morning, and half thereof (in the / at) 21 On a [a] baking pan (evening. / night.) it shall be made with oil; (In a pan / when it is [b] soaked, / *and when it is* baken,) thou shalt bring it in: (*and* the / in) [1] baken pieces (shalt thou offer the meal / of the meat offering shalt / offering / thou offer) for a sweet savour unto the LORD. 22 And the (anointed / priest of his / priest / sons) that (shall be / is anointed) in his stead (from among his sons) shall offer it: (by / *it is*) a statute for ever (it shall be / unto the LORD; / wholly burnt unto the LORD. / it shall be wholly burnt.) 23 And (For) every (meal / meat) offering (of / for) the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, [i] This is the law of the sin offering: [j] (in / In) the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: [k] it is most holy. 26 [l] The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: [m] in (a / the) holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the (tent of meeting. / tabernacle of the congregation.) 27 [2] [n] Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in (a / the) holy place. 28 But [r] the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden [s] shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen (vessel, / pot,) it shall be (both) scoured, and rinsed in water. 29 [u] (Every male / All the males) among the priests shall eat thereof: [k] it is most holy. 30 [u] And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the (tent / tabernacle) (of meeting to make atonement / of the congregation to reconcile *withal*) in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt (with / in the) fire.

7 1 (And / Likewise) [y] this is the law of the (guilt / trespass) offering: [a] it is most holy. 2 [b] In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the (guilt / trespass) offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle (upon the altar round about. / round about upon the altar.) 3 And he shall offer of it [c] all the fat thereof; the (fat tail, / rump,) and the fat that covereth the inwards, 4 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the (loins, / flanks,) and the caul (upon / *that is* above) the liver, [d] with the kidneys, (it / shall he take away: 5 and the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a (guilt / trespass) offering. 6 [f] Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in (a / the) holy place: [g] it is most holy. 7 As (is / the sin offering, / the sin offering *is*,) [h] so is the (guilt / trespass) offering: there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement (therewith, / he / therewith) shall have it. 8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered. 9 And [o] (every meal / all the meat) offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed [p] in the (frying pan, / fryingpan,) and (on / *in) the [2] (baking pan, / pan,) shall be the priest's that offereth it. 10 And every (meal / meat) offering, mingled with oil, (or / and) dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one (as well / *as much*) as another.

11 And [t] this is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which (one / he) shall offer unto the LORD. 12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving [v] unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine (flour / flour,) [w] (soaked. / fried.) 13 [x] (With cakes of leavened bread / Besides the cakes,) he shall offer (*for* / oblation) his (offering / leavened bread) with the sacrifice of (his peace offerings for / thanksgiving of his / thanksgiving. / peace offerings.) 14 And of it he shall offer one out of (each / the whole) oblation for [c] an heave offering unto the

[a] ch. 2. 5 & 7. 9.
[b] ch. 7. 12.
[c] ch. 3. 3, 4, 9, 10, 14—16 & 4. 8, 9. Ex. 29. 13, 22.
[d] ch. 3. 4.
[e] Ex. 29. 25.
[f] ch. 6. 18, 29.
[g] ver. 1.
[h] ch. 6. 25, 26 & 14. 13.
[i] See ch. 4.
[j] ch. 1. 3, 5, 11 & 4. 24, 29, 33. Cp. ch. 7. 2.
[k] ver. 17, 29.
[l] ch. 10. 17, 18. Num. 18. 9, 19. Ezek. 44. 27—29.
[m] ver. 16.
[n] See ver. 18.
[o] ch. 2. 3, 10. Num. 18. 9. Ezek. 44. 29.
[p] ch. 2. 7.
[q] ch. 2. 5 & 6. 21.
[r] ch. 11. 32, 33 & 15. 12.
[s] Cp. ch. 11. 33 & 15. 12.
[t] ch. 3. 1 & 22. 21.
[u] ch. 4. 7, 11, 12, 18, 21 & 16. 27. Heb. 13. 11. Cp. ver. 26, 29 & ch. 10. 18.
[v] ch. 2. 4. Num. 6. 15.
[w] ch. 6. 21.
[x] Amos 4. 5.
[y] See ch. 5 & 6. 1—7.
[z] ver. 37.
[a] ch. 6. 17, 25.
[b] ch. 6. 25.
[c] Ex. 29. 27, 28.

R.V. [1] The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain. [2] Or, *Whosoever*
A.V. * Or, *on the flat plate*, or, *slice*.

LORD; LORD, *and* [a]it shall be the priest's
that sprinkleth the blood of the
peace offerings. 15 And the
flesh of the sacrifice of his peace
offerings [b]for thanksgiving shall
be eaten on the same day of his oblation; that it is offered
he shall not leave any of it until
the morning. 16 But [c]if the
sacrifice of his oblation offering be a vow,
or a freewill voluntary offering, it shall be
eaten on the same day that he offereth
his sacrifice: and on the morrow
that which remaineth also the remainder of it shall be
eaten: 17 but that which remaineth the remainder of
the flesh of the sacrifice on the
third day shall be burnt with fire.
18 And if any of the flesh of the
sacrifice of his peace offerings
be eaten at all on the third day, it
shall not be accepted, neither
shall it be imputed unto him
that offereth it: it shall be
an [f]abomination, and the soul
that eateth of it shall bear his
iniquity. 19 And the flesh that
toucheth any unclean thing shall
not be eaten; it shall be burnt
with fire. And fire; and as for the flesh,
every one all that is be clean shall eat
thereof: 20 but thereof. But the soul that eateth
of the flesh of the sacrifice of
peace offerings, that pertain unto
the LORD, [k]having his unclean-
ness upon him, even that soul
[l]shall be cut off from his people.
21 And when any one Moreover the soul that shall touch any
unclean thing, as [m]the unclean-
ness of man, or an any [n]unclean
beast, or any [o]unclean abomination, abominable unclean *thing*,
and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice
of peace offerings, which pertain
unto the LORD, even that soul
[l]shall be cut off from his people.
22 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 23 Speak unto the
children of Israel, saying, [p]Ye
shall eat no manner of fat, of ox,
or of sheep, or of goat. 24 And
the fat of [r]that which the *beast that dieth of
itself, and the fat of that which
is torn of with beasts, may be used
for in any other service use: but ye shall
in no wise eat of it. 25 For
whosoever eateth the fat of the
beast, of which men offer an
offering made by fire unto the
LORD, even the soul that eateth
it [l]shall be cut off from his
people. 26 [d]And Moreover ye shall eat
no manner of blood, whether it
be of fowl or of beast, in any of
your dwellings. 27 Whosoever Whatsoever soul
it be that eateth any manner of
blood, even that soul [l]shall be
cut off from his people.
28 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 29 Speak unto the
children of Israel, saying, [e]He
that offereth the sacrifice of his
peace offerings unto the LORD
shall bring his oblation unto
the LORD out of the sacrifice of
his peace offerings: offerings. 30 [g]his His own
hands shall bring the offerings
of the LORD made by fire; fire, the
fat with the breast, breast it shall he
bring, that [h]the breast may be
waved for a wave offering before
the LORD. 31 [i]And the priest
shall burn the fat upon the
altar: but [j]the breast shall be
Aaron's and his sons'. 32 And
[j]the right [1]thigh shoulder shall ye give
unto the priest for an heave
offering out of the sacrifices of
your peace offerings. 33 He
among the sons of Aaron, that
offereth the blood of the peace
offerings, and the fat, shall have
the right [1]thigh shoulder for a portion. his part. 34 For
[j]the wave breast and the [j]heave
[1]thigh shoulder have I taken of the
children of Israel out of from off the
sacrifices of their peace offerings,
[q]and have given them unto Aaron
the priest and unto his sons
as a due by a statute for ever from among the
children of Israel.

a Num. 18. 8, 11, 19.
b ch. 22. 29, 30.
c ch. 19. 6—8 & 22. 21.
d See ch. 3. 17.
e ch. 3. 1.
f ch. 19. 7.
g ch. 3. 3, 4, 9, 14.
h See Ex. 29. 24.
i ch. 3. 5, 11, 16.
j Cp. ch. 9. 21 & Num. 6. 20.
k ch. 15. 3 & 22. 3.
l See Ex. 30. 33.
m See ch. 12 & ch. 13 & ch. 15.
n See ch. 11. 24—28.
o See ch. 11. 10—23.
p ch. 3. 16, 17.
q Ex. 29. 28. Num. 18. 18, 19.
r ch. 17. 15 & 22. 8. Ex. 22. 31. Deut. 14. 21. Ezek. 4. 14 & 44. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *shoulder*
A.V. * Heb. *carcase.*

35 This is the [1]anointing-portion *is the portion* of the anointing of Aaron, and the anointing-portion of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day when he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office; 36 which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, [c]in the day that he anointed them. It is a due them, *by* a statute for ever throughout their generations. 37 This is the law [e]of the burnt offering, of the meal meat offering, and of the sin offering, and [f]of the guilt trespass offering, and [g]of the consecration, consecrations, and [h]of the sacrifice of the peace offerings; 38 which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel [j]to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

8 1 [k]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Take Aaron and his sons with him, and [m]the garments, and [n]the anointing oil, and the a bullock of for the sin offering, and the two rams, and the a basket of unleavened bread; 3 and assemble gather thou all the congregation at together unto the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the congregation assembly was assembled at gathered together unto the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 5 And Moses said unto the congregation, [r]This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded to be done. 6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water. 7 [t]And he put upon him [u]the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the cunningly woven band curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith. 8 And he placed put the breastplate upon him: and [a]in the breastplate he put also he put in the breastplate [2]the Urim and the Thummim. 9 And he set put [u]the [3]mitre upon his head; and also [b]upon the [3]mitre, in front, *even* upon his forefront, did he set put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD commanded Moses. 10 [d]And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them. 11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all its his vessels, and both the laver and its base, his foot, to sanctify them. 12 And he [i]poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him. 13 And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and clothed them with coats, put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and bound headtires *put bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Moses. 14 And he brought [l]the bullock of for the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons [o]laid their hands upon the head of the bullock of for the sin offering. 15 And he slew it; [p]and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured out the blood at the base bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make atonement for reconciliation upon it. 16 [q]And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul of *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it upon the altar. 17 But [s]the bullock, and its skin, and its his hide, his flesh, and its his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD commanded Moses. 18 [v]And he presented brought the ram of for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon

a See Ex. 28. 30.
b ch. 21. 12. Ex. 28. 36, 37.
c ch. 8. 12, 30. Ex. 40. 13—15.
d See Ex. 30. 26—29.
e ch. 6. 9, 14, 25.
f ver. 1.
g ch. 6. 20. Ex. 29. 1.
h ver. 11.
i ch. 21. 10, 12. Ex. 30. 30. Ps. 133. 2. Ecclus. 45. 15.
j ch. 1. 2.
k See Ex. 29.
l Ezek. 43. 19.
m See Ex. 28. 2—4.
n See Ex. 30. 23—25.
o ch. 4. 4.
p ch. 4. 7. Ezek. 43. 20, 26. Cp. Heb. 9. 22.
q ch. 3. 4 & 4. 8.
r Ex. 29. 4.
s ch. 4. 11, 12.
t For ver. 7—9, see Ecclus. 45. 6—12.
u Ex. 28. 4.
v ver. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *portion* [2] That is, *the Lights and the Perfections.* [3] Or, *turban*
A.V. * Heb. *bound.*

the head of the ram. 19 And he killed it: *it,* and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 20 And he cut the ram into its pieces; and Moses burnt [a]the head, and the pieces, and the fat. 21 And he washed the inwards and the legs with in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt offering sacrifice for a sweet savour: it was savour, *and* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses. 22 And [c]he presented brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. 23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood thereof, of it, and put it [d]upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. 24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumb thumbs of their right hand, hands, and upon the great toe toes of their right foot feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 25 And he took the fat, and the fat tail, rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul of *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right [1]thigh shoulder: 26 and out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and one a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and placed put them on the fat, and upon the right thigh shoulder: 27 and he put the whole all upon the hands of Aaron, Aaron's hands, and upon the hands of his sons, his sons' hands, and waved them for a wave offering before the LORD. 28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt offering: they were a consecration consecrations for a sweet savour: it was *is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: it was Moses' portion *for* of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; as the LORD commanded Moses. 30 And [b]Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, *and* upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, *and* his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him. 31 And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh at the door of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat it and with the bread that is in the basket of consecration, consecrations, [2]as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it. 32 And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire. 33 And ye shall not go out from of the door of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation *in* seven days, until the days of your consecration be fulfilled at an end: for he [e]shall [3]consecrate you seven days. seven days shall he consecrate you. 34 As hath been he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you. 35 And Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tent of meeting shall ye abide tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and [f]keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded. 36 And So Aaron and his sons did all the things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 1 And [g]it came to pass on the eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel; 2 and

a ch. 1. 8.
b Ex. 30. 30. Num. 3. 3.
c ver. 2.
d See ch. 14. 14—17.
e Ezek. 43. 25, 26.
f Num. 3. 7 & 9. 19. Deut. 11. 1. 1 Kin. 2. 3. Zech. 3. 7.
g Ezek. 43. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *shoulder* [2] The Sept., Onkelos and Syr. read, *as I am commanded.* See ver. 35, ch. 10. 13. [3] Heb. *fill your hand.*

he said unto Aaron, [a]Take thee
a (bull / young) calf for a sin offering,
and [b]a ram for a burnt offer-
ing, without blemish, and offer
them before the LORD. 3 And
unto the children of Israel thou
shalt speak, saying, [e]Take ye a
(he-goat / kid of the goats) for a sin offering; and
a calf and a lamb, both of the
first year, without blemish, for a
burnt offering; 4 (and an ox / Also a bullock) and
a ram for peace offerings, to
sacrifice before the LORD; and
[h]a (meal / meat) offering mingled with oil:
for (to-day / to day) the LORD (appeareth / will appear) unto
you. 5 And they brought that
which Moses commanded before
the (tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation): and
all the congregation drew near
and stood before the LORD.
6 And Moses said, This is the
thing which the LORD com-
manded that ye should do: and
the glory of the LORD shall
appear unto you. 7 And Moses
said unto Aaron, (Draw near / Go) unto
the altar, and [q]offer thy sin
offering, and thy burnt offering,
and make (an) atonement for thy-
self, and for the people: and
[r]offer the (oblation / offering) of the people,
and make (an) atonement for
them; as the LORD commanded.
8 (So Aaron drew near / Aaron therefore went) unto the altar,
and slew the calf of the sin
offering, which was for himself.
9 [u]And the sons of Aaron (presented / brought)
the blood unto him: and he
dipped his finger in the blood,
and [w]put it upon the horns of
the altar, and poured out the
blood at the (base / bottom) of the altar:
10 [z]but the fat, and the kidneys,
and the caul (from / above) the liver of
the sin offering, he burnt upon
the altar; [a]as the LORD com-
manded Moses. 11 [b]And the
flesh and the (skin / hide) he burnt with
fire without the camp. 12 And

a ch. 4. 3 & 8. 14. Ex. 29. 1.
b ch. 8. 18.
c ch. 1. 5 & 8. 19.
d ch. 8. 20.
e ch. 4. 23. Cp. Ezra 6. 17.
f ch. 8. 21.
g ver. 3, 7. Heb. 2. 17 & 5. 3.
h ver. 17. ch. 2. 4.
i ver. 6, 23. Ex. 29. 43.
j See ch. 6. 26.
k ver. 8.
l ch. 1. 3, 10.
m ch. 5. 10.
n ver. 4. ch. 2. 1, 2.
o Ex. 29. 38, 39.
p ch. 3. 1, 12, 16.
q ch. 4. 3. Heb. 5. 1—3 & 7. 27 & 9. 7.
r ch. 4. 16, 20.
s ch. 3. 3, 9, 14 & 4. 8 & 7. 3.
t ch. 3. 5, 16.
u ch. 4. 6 & 8. 15.
v Ex. 29. 24, 26. See ch. 7. 30—34.
w See ch. 4. 7.
x Cp. Luke 24. 50.
y Deut. 21. 5. See Num. 6. 23—27.
z ch. 8. 16.
a ch. 4. 8.
b ch. 4. 11 & 8. 17.
c ver. 4, 6. Cp. Num. 14. 10 & 16. 19, 42 & 20. 6, *al.*

he slew the burnt offering; and
Aaron's sons (delivered / presented) unto him
the blood, (and / which) he [c]sprinkled
it upon the altar round about. 13 [d]And
(round about upon the altar.)
they (delivered / presented) the burnt offering
unto him, (piece by piece, / with the pieces thereof,) and
the head: and he burnt them
upon the altar. 14 [f]And he
(washed / did wash) the inwards and the legs,
and burnt them upon the burnt
offering on the altar. 15 [g]And
he (presented / brought) the people's (oblation, / offering,)
and took the (goat of the sin offering / goat, which *was* the sin
offering) which was for the people, and slew
it, and [j]offered it for sin, [k]as
the first. 16 And he (presented / brought) the
burnt offering, and offered it [l]ac-
cording to the [m](ordinance. / *manner.)
17 And
he (presented / brought) [n]the (meal / meat) offering, and
(filled his hand therefrom, / †took an handful thereof,) and burnt it
upon the altar, [o](besides / beside) the burnt
(offering / sacrifice) of the morning. 18 He
slew also the (ox / bullock) and the (ram, / ram)
[p](the / *for* a) sacrifice of peace offerings,
which was for the people: and
Aaron's sons (delivered / presented) unto him
the blood, (and he sprinkled it / which he sprinkled) upon
the altar round about, 19 and
the fat of the (ox; / bullock) and of
the ram, the (fat tail, / rump,) and that
which covereth [s]*the inwards*,
and the kidneys, and the caul
(of / *above*) the liver: 20 and they put
the fat upon the breasts, [t]and
he burnt the fat upon the altar:
21 and the breasts and the right
(thigh / shoulder) Aaron waved [v]for a wave
offering before the LORD; as
Moses commanded. 22 And
Aaron [x]lifted up his (hands / hand) to-
ward the people, and [y]blessed
(them; / them,) and (he /) came down from
offering (of /) the sin offering, and
the burnt offering, and (the /) peace
offerings. 23 And Moses and
Aaron went into the (tent of / tabernacle of the
meeting, / congregation,) and came out, and
blessed the people: and [c]the
glory of the LORD appeared

A.V. * Or, *ordinance.* † Heb. *filled his hand out of it.*

unto all the people. 24 And [b]there came forth a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: and when all the people saw it, which when all the people saw, [c]they shouted, and [d]fell on their faces.

10 1 And [f]Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, [g]took each either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and laid put incense thereon, and offered [i]strange fire before the LORD, which he had not commanded them. commanded them not. 2 And there [j]came forth went out fire from before the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD. 3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them [l]that [1]come nigh me, and before all the people [m]I will be glorified. [o]And Aaron held his peace. 4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of [p]Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Draw Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp. 5 So they drew went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said. 6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, [2s]Let not the hair of your heads go loose, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; that ye die not, lest ye die, and that he be not [u]wroth with lest wrath come upon all the congregation people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled. 7 [v]And ye shall not go out from the door of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: [w]for the anointing oil of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

8 And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying, 9 [a]Drink no Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tent of meeting, that ye die not tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations: 10 and [3]that ye may [e]put difference between the holy and the common, unholy, and between the unclean and the clean; 11 and [3h]that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take [k]the meal meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for [n]it is most holy: 13 and ye shall eat it in a the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the offerings sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for [q]so I am commanded. 14 And [r]the wave breast and the heave thigh shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they are given as be thy due, and thy sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of the peace offerings of the children of Israel. 15 [t]The heave thigh shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, as a due by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 And Moses diligently sought [x]the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and with Ithamar, the sons of Aaron that were left, which were left alive, saying, 17 [y]Where-

a Ezek. 44. 21. Cp. Num. 6. 3, 20 & Luke 1. 15 & 1 Tim. 3. 3, 8.
b Cp. Judg. 6. 21 & 13. 19, 20 & 1 Kin. 18. 38 & 1 Chr. 21. 26 & 2 Chr. 7. 1 & 2 Mac. 2. 10, 11.
c Cp. Ezra 3. 11.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 39 & 2 Chr. 7. 3.
e ch. 11. 47 & 20. 25. Ezek. 22. 26 & 44. 23.
f ch. 16. 1. Ex. 6. 23 & 28. 1. Num. 3. 4 & 26. 61. 1 Chr. 24. 2.
g Cp. Num. 16. 18.
h ch. 14. 57. Deut. 24. 8. Neh. 8. 2, 8, 9. Cp. Jer. 18. 18 & Mal. 2. 7.
i Ex. 30. 9.
j ch. 9. 24. Num. 16. 35. Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 7.
k ch. 6. 16. Num. 18. 9, 10.
l ch. 21. 17, 21.
m Ezek. 28. 22.
n See ch. 6. 17.
o Cp. Ps. 39. 9.
p Ex. 6. 18, 22. Num. 3. 19, 30.
q ch. 2. 3 & 6. 16.
r ch. 7. 31, 34. Ex. 29. 24, 26, 27. Num. 18. 11.
s ch. 13. 45 & 21. 10. Ezek. 24. 16, 17.
t ch. 7. 31, 34.
u Num. 1. 53 & 16. 22, 46 & 18. 5. Josh. 7. 1 & 22. 18, 20.
v ch. 21. 12.
w ch. 8. 30.
x ch. 9. 3, 15.
y ch. 6. 26, 29.

R.V. 1 Or, *are nigh* 2 Some ancient versions render, *Uncover not your heads.* 3 Or, *ye shall*

fore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the place of the sanctuary, holy place, seeing [a]it is most holy, and he God hath given it you [1]to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD? 18 Behold, [b]the blood of it was not brought into the sanctuary within: in within the holy place: ye should certainly indeed have eaten it in the sanctuary, holy place, [c]as I commanded. 19 And Aaron spake said unto Moses, Behold, [d]this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and there have befallen me such things as these: such things have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin offering to-day, to day, should [f]would it have been well-pleasing accepted in the sight of the LORD? 20 And when Moses heard *that*, it he was well-pleasing in his sight. content.

a See ver. 12.
b ch. 6. 30.
c ch. 8. 26.
d ch. 9. 8, 12.
e ch. 7. 21.
f Jer. 6. 20 & 14. 12. Hos. 9. 4. Mal. 1. 10, 13 & 2. 13.

II 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, [h]These are the living things beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth. 3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, *and* [2]cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat. 4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that part divide the hoof: *as* the camel, because he [2]cheweth the cud cud, but parteth divideth not the hoof hoof; he is unclean unto you. 5 And the [3][o]coney, because he [2]cheweth the cud cud, but parteth divideth not the hoof hoof; he is unclean unto you. 6 And the hare, because she he [2]cheweth the cud cud, but parteth divideth not the hoof hoof; she he is unclean unto you. 7 And the swine, because though he parteth divide the hoof, and is be clovenfooted, but yet he cheweth not the cud cud; [q]he is unclean unto you.

g Job 39. 26, 30. Matt. 24. 28 (mg. for mg.). Luke 17. 37 (mg. for mg.).
h For ver. 1—47, see Deut. 14. 3—20. Cp. Matt. 15. 11 & Mark 7. 15, 18 & Acts 10. 12—15 & 11. 6—9 & Rom. 14. 14 & 1 Cor. 8. 8 & Col. 2. 16, 21 & Heb. 9. 10.
i Job 28. 7.
j Job 39. 26.
k Ps. 102. 6 (Heb.).
l Isai. 34. 11 (Heb.).
m Ps. 102. 6. Isai. 34. 11. Zeph. 2. 14.
n Isai. 2. 20.
o Ps. 104. 18. Prov. 30. 26.
p Ex. 10. 4. Joel 1. 4. Cp. Matt. 3. 4 & Mark 1. 6.
q Cp. Isai. 65. 4 & 66. 3, 17 & 2 Mac. 6. 18—20.

8 Of their flesh ye shall shall ye not eat, and their carcases ye shall carcase shall ye not touch; they are unclean unto to you. 9 These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat. 10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of all the any living creatures that are thing which is in the waters, they are shall be an [e]abomination unto you, you: 11 and they shall be They shall be even [e]an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, and their carcases ye shall have but ye shall have their carcases in abomination. 12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that is shall be [e]an abomination unto you.

13 And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are [e]an abomination: [g]the [4]eagle, and the gier eagle, ossifrage, and the ospray; ospray, 14 and the kite, vulture, and [i]the falcon kite after its his kind; 15 every raven after its his kind; 16 and the ostrich, owl, and the [5]night hawk, and the seamew, cuckow, and [j]the hawk after its kind; his kind, 17 and the [k]little owl, and the cormorant, and [l]the great owl; owl, 18 and the [6]horned owl, swan, and [m]the pelican, and the vulture; gier eagle, 19 and the stork, the [7]heron after its her kind, and the hoopoe, lapwing, and [n]the bat.

20 All winged creeping things that go upon fowls that creep, going upon *all* four, all four are shall be an abomination unto you. 21 Yet these may ye eat of all winged every flying creeping things that go goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth; 22 even these of them ye may eat; [p]the [8]locust after its his kind, and the [8]bald locust after its his kind, and the [8]cricket beetle after its his kind, and the [8]grasshopper after its his kind.

R.V. [1] Or, *to take away* [2] Heb. *bringeth up.* [3] Heb. *shaphan*, the *Hyrax Syriacus* or *rockbadger.* [4] Or, *great vulture* [5] Heb. *takmas*, of uncertain meaning. [6] Or, *swan* [7] Or, *ibis* [8] Four kinds of locusts or grasshoppers, which are not certainly known.

23 But all (winged / *other* flying) creeping things, which have four feet, (are / *shall be*) an abomination unto you.

24 And (by / for) these ye shall (become / be) unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the (even: / even.) 25 (and / And) whosoever beareth (*aught* / *ought*) of the carcase of them [b]shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 (Every / *The carcases* of every) beast which (parteth / divideth) the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, (is / *are*) unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean. 27 And whatsoever goeth upon (its / his) paws, among all (manner of) beasts that go on all four, (they / those) are unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even. 28 And he that beareth the carcase of them [b]shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 (And these are they which are / These also *shall be*) unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and [c]the mouse, and the (great lizard / tortoise) after (its / his) kind, 30 and the [1](gecko, / ferret,) and the [1](land-crocodile, / chameleon,) and the [1]lizard, and the [1](sand-lizard, / snail,) and the (chameleon. / mole.)

31 These are (they which are) unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they (are / be) dead, shall be unclean until the even. 32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, (wherewith / wherein) any work is done, [f]it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; (then shall it / so it shall) be (clean. / cleansed.) 33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be (unclean, / unclean;) and [a](it ye shall break. / ye shall break it.)

34 All food (*therein* / Of all meat) which may be eaten, that on which (*such* / such) water (cometh, / cometh) shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean. 35 And every thing whereupon *any part* of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether (*it be* / it) oven, or [2](range / ranges) for pots, (it / they) shall be broken (in pieces: / down: *for*) they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you. 36 Nevertheless a fountain or [a][3](pit, / pit) *wherein (is a gathering of water / *there is* plenty of water,) shall be clean: but [4]that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean. 37 And if (*aught* / *any part*) of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it (is / *shall be*) clean. 38 But if (*any*) water be put upon the seed, and (*aught* / *any part*) of their carcase fall thereon, it (is / *shall be*) unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even. 40 And [d]he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 [e]And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth (is / *shall be*) an abomination; it shall not be eaten. 42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever [†]hath (many feet, even / more feet among) all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination. 43 [g]Ye shall not make (yourselves / your‡selves)

a ch. 6. 28 & 15. 12.
b ch. 13. 6, 34 & 14. 8, 9, 47 & 15. 5, &c. & 16. 26, 28 & 17. 15. Num. 19. 10 & 31. 24.
c Isai. 66. 17.
d ch. 17. 15 & 22. 8. Deut. 14. 21. Ezek. 4. 14 & 44. 31.
e Cp. ver. 29.
f ch. 15. 12.
g ch. 20. 25.

R.V. [1] Words of uncertain meaning, but probably denoting four kinds of lizards. [2] Or, *stewpan* [3] Or, *cistern* [4] Or, *he who*

A.V. * Heb. *a gathering together of waters.* † Heb. *doth multiply feet.* ‡ Heb. *souls.*

abominable with any creeping
thing that creepeth, neither shall
ye make yourselves unclean with
them, that ye should be de-
filed thereby. 44 For I am the
LORD your God: sanctify yourselves / ye shall therefore sanctify
therefore, yourselves, and [a]be ye / ye shall be holy; for I
am holy: [b]neither shall ye defile
yourselves with any manner of
creeping thing that moveth / creepeth upon
the earth. 45 [c]For I am the
LORD that brought / bringeth you up out of
the land of Egypt, to be your
God: [a]ye shall therefore be
holy, for I am holy.
46 This is the law of the beast, / beasts,
and of the fowl, and of every
living creature that moveth in
the waters, and of every creature
that creepeth upon the earth:
47 [g]to make a difference between
the unclean and the clean, and
between the living thing / beast that may
be eaten and the living thing / beast that
may not be eaten.

12 1 And the LORD spake un-
to Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto the children of Israel,
saying, If a woman conceive / have conceived
seed, and bear / born a man child, / child: then
she shall be unclean seven
days; [k]as in / according to the days of the
[l]impurity of her sickness / separation for her infirmity shall she be
unclean. 3 And in the [l]eighth
day the flesh of his foreskin
shall be circumcised. 4 And she
shall then continue in the blood
of *her* purifying three and thirty
days; she shall touch no hal-
lowed thing, nor come into the
sanctuary, until the days of her
purifying be fulfilled. 5 But if
she bear a maid child, then she
shall be unclean two weeks, as
in her [l]impurity / separation: and she shall
continue in the blood of *her*
purifying threescore and six
days. 6 [j]And when the days of
her purifying are fulfilled, for
a son, or for a daughter, she
shall bring a lamb *of the first
year for a burnt offering, and
a young pigeon, or a turtledove,
for a sin offering, unto the door
of the tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation, unto
the priest: 7 and he / Who shall offer it
before the LORD, and make an
atonement for her; and she
shall be cleansed from the fountain / issue
of her blood. This is the law
for her that beareth, whether / hath born a male
or a female. 8 And if her means / †she be not
suffice not for / able to bring a lamb, then she shall
take / bring [d]two turtledoves, / turtles, or two young
pigeons; [e]the one for a / the burnt
offering, and the other for a sin
offering: [f]and the priest shall
make an atonement for her, and
she shall be clean.

13 1 And the LORD spake
unto Moses and unto Aaron,
saying, 2 When a man
shall have in the skin of his
flesh [h]a ‡rising, or a scab, or a / or
bright spot, and it become / be in the
skin of his flesh *like* the plague of
leprosy, / leprosy; [i]then he shall be brought
unto Aaron the priest, or unto
one of his sons the priests:
3 and the priest shall look on
the plague in the skin of the
flesh: and if / *when* the hair in the
plague be / is turned white, and the
appearance of the plague / plague in sight be deeper than
the skin of his flesh, it is the / a
plague of leprosy: and the priest
shall look on him, and pronounce
him unclean. 4 And if / If the bright
spot be white in the skin of his
flesh, and the appearance thereof / in sight be not
deeper than the skin, and the
hair thereof be not turned white, / white;
then [m]the priest shall shut up
him that hath the plague seven

a ch. 19. 2 & 20. 7, 26 & 21. 8. Ex. 19. 6. Cited 1 Pet. 1. 16. Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 7.
b See ver. 43.
c Ex. 6. 7.
d ch. 1. 14 & 5. 7. Cited Luke 2. 24.
e ver. 6.
f ch. 4. 26.
g ch. 10. 10 & 20. 25.
h ch. 14. 56.
i Deut. 24. 8.
j Cp. Luke 2. 22.
k ch. 15. 19.
l Gen. 17. 12. Luke 1. 59 & 2. 21. John 7. 22, 23.
m Cp. ver. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *separation*
A.V. * Heb. *a son of his year.* † Heb. *her hand find not sufficiency of.* ‡ Or, *swelling.*

days: 5 and the priest shall look
on him the seventh day: and,
behold, if (in his eyes the plague / the plague in his sight) be at
a stay, and the plague (be not spread / spread not)
in the (skin, / skin;) then [a]the priest shall
shut him up seven days more:
6 and the priest shall look on
him again the seventh day:
and, behold, if the plague be
(dim, / somewhat dark,) and the plague (be not spread / spread not) in the skin, (then / the priest
shall pronounce him clean: it
is (but / a) scab: and [b]he shall wash
his clothes, and be clean. 7 But
if the scab spread (much / abroad)
in the skin, after that he hath
(shewn himself to / been seen of) the priest for his
cleansing, he shall (shew himself to / be seen of)
the priest again: 8 and (the priest / if the
shall look, and, / priest see that,) behold, (if / the scab
be spread / spreadeth) in the skin, then the
priest shall pronounce him un-
clean: it (is / is a) leprosy.

9 When the plague of leprosy
is in a man, then he shall be
brought unto the priest; 10 and
the priest shall (look, / see *him:*) and, be-
hold, if (there be a / the rising *be* white) in the
skin, and it have turned the hair
white, and there be *quick raw
flesh in the (rising, / rising;) 11 it is an old
leprosy in the skin of his flesh,
and the priest shall pronounce
him (unclean: / unclean, and) [f]he shall not shut him
(up; / up:) for he is unclean. 12 And if
(the / a) leprosy break out abroad in
the skin, and the leprosy cover
all the skin of *him that hath*
the plague from his head even
to his (feet, as far as appeareth to the priest. / foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;)
13 then the priest shall (look / consider:)
and, behold, if the leprosy have
covered all his flesh, he shall
pronounce *him* clean *that hath*
the plague: it is all turned
white: he is clean. 14 But
(whensoever / when) raw flesh appeareth in
him, he shall be unclean. 15 And
the priest shall (look on / see) the raw
flesh, and pronounce him (to be / for) unclean: (the raw flesh is unclean: / it is / is a) leprosy. 16 Or if the raw
flesh turn again, and be changed
unto white, (then / he shall come
unto the priest, / priest;) 17 and the priest
shall (look on / see) him: and, behold, if
the plague be turned into (white, / white;)
then the priest shall pronounce
him clean *that hath* the plague:
he is clean.

18 (And when the flesh hath / The flesh also, in which, *even*) in the
skin (thereof / thereof, was) a [c]boil, and (it / it) is
healed, 19 and in the place of
the boil there (is / be) a white rising,
or a bright spot, ([d]reddish-white, / white, and somewhat
then it shall / reddish, and it) be shewed to the
priest; 20 and (the priest shall look, and, / if, when the priest seeth it,)
behold, (if the appearance thereof be / it *be* in sight) lower
than the skin, and the hair
thereof be turned (white, then / white;) the
priest shall pronounce him
unclean: it is (the / a) plague of
(leprosy, it hath / leprosy) broken out (in / of) the
boil. 21 But if the priest look
on it, and, behold, there be no
white hairs therein, and (if / it) be
not lower than the skin, but be
(dim, / somewhat dark;) then the priest shall
shut him up seven days: 22 and
if it spread (much / abroad) in the
skin, then the priest shall pro-
nounce him unclean: it is a
plague. 23 But [g]if the bright
spot stay in (its / his) place, and (be not spread / spread, / not,) it is (the scar of the / a burning) boil; and
the priest shall pronounce him
clean.

24 Or (when the flesh hath / if there be *any* flesh,) in the
skin (thereof a burning by fire, / whereof *there is* †a hot burning,) and
the quick *flesh* (of the burning become a / that burneth have a white)
bright spot, ([h]reddish-white, / somewhat reddish,) or
white; 25 then the priest shall
look upon it: and, behold, if
the hair in the bright spot be
turned white, and (the appearance / it *be in* / thereof be / sight) deeper than the skin; it
is (leprosy, it hath / a leprosy) broken out (in / of) the
burning: (and / wherefore) the priest shall

a See ver. 4.
b See ch. 11. 25.
c See Ex. 9. 9.
d ver. 24.
e Cp. Num. 12. 10, 12 & 2 Kin. 5. 27 & 15. 5 & 2 Chr. 26. 20, 21.
f Cp. ver. 4, 5.
g ver. 28.
h ver. 19.

A.V. * Heb. *the quickening of living flesh.* † Heb. *a burning of fire.*

pronounce him unclean: it is
the plague of leprosy. 26 But
if the priest look on it, and,
behold, there be no white hair
in the bright spot, and it be no
lower than the *other* skin, but be
dim
somewhat dark; then the priest shall
shut him up seven days: 27 and
the priest shall look upon him
the seventh day: *and* if it be
spread much abroad in the skin,
then the priest shall pronounce
him unclean: it is the plague of
leprosy. 28 And if the bright
spot stay [b] in its his place, and
be not spread
spread not in the skin, but it be
dim
somewhat dark; it is the a rising of the
burning, and the priest shall
pronounce him clean: for it is
the scar
an inflammation of the burning.
29 And If when a man or woman
hath have a plague upon the head or
upon the beard, beard; 30 then the priest
shall look on see the plague: and,
behold, if the appearance thereof be
it *be* in sight
deeper than the skin, skin; and there
be in it a yellow thin hair, hair; then
the priest shall pronounce him
unclean: it is a dry scall, it is *even* a
leprosy of upon the head or of the
beard. 31 And if the priest look
on the plague of the scall, and,
behold, the appearance thereof be not
it *be* not in sight
deeper than the skin, and
there be
that there is no black hair in it, it;
then the priest shall shut up
him that hath the plague of the
scall seven days: 32 and in the
seventh day the priest shall look
on the plague: and, behold, if
the scall be not spread, spread not, and there be
in it no yellow hair, and the
appearance of the scall be not
scall *be* not in sight deeper than
the skin, skin; 33 then he He shall be shaven,
but the scall shall he not shave;
and the priest shall shut up *him*
that hath the scall seven days
more: 34 and in the seventh day
the priest shall look on the scall:

[a] ver. 6.

[b] ver. 23.

and, behold, if the scall be not
spread in the skin, and the appearance nor *be*
thereof be not in sight deeper than the skin;
then the priest shall pronounce
him clean: and [a] he shall wash
his clothes, and be clean. 35 But
if the scall spread abroad much in the
skin after his cleansing; 36 then
the priest shall look on him: and,
behold, if the scall be spread in
the skin, the priest shall not
seek for the yellow hair; he is
unclean. 37 But if in his eyes the scall
the scall be in his
be black hair be
sight at a stay, and *that* there is black hair
grown up therein; the scall is
healed, he is clean: and the
priest shall pronounce him clean.
38 And when a man If a man also or a woman
hath have in the skin of their flesh
bright spots, even white bright
spots; 39 then the priest shall
look: and, behold, if the bright
spots in the skin of their flesh
be of a dull darkish white; it is a tetter, freckled
it hath broken out
spot *that* groweth in the skin; he is
clean.
40 And if a man's hair be
the man whose *hair is fallen
off his head, he is bald; *yet* is
he clean. 41 And if his hair be
he that hath his hair
fallen off from the front part of his
part of his
head, head toward his face, he is forehead
bald; bald: *yet* is he clean. 42 But And if
there be in the bald head, or
the bald forehead, a reddish-white
white reddish
plague sore; it is a leprosy breaking out sprung up in
his bald head, or his bald fore-
head. 43 Then the priest shall
look upon him it: and, behold, if
the rising of the plague sore be reddish-
white
white reddish in his bald head, or in his
bald forehead, as the appearance of
leprosy
leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;
44 he is a leprous man, he is
unclean: the priest shall surely
pronounce
pronounce him him utterly unclean; his plague
is in his head.
45 And the leper in whom the
plague is, his clothes shall be
rent, and [c] the hair of his head shall go loose,
his head bare,

[c] ch. 10. 6.

A.V. * Heb. *head is pilled.*

and he shall [a]cover (put a covering upon) his upper lip, and shall cry, [b]Unclean, unclean. 46 All the days wherein the plague (is / shall be) in him he shall be (unclean / defiled); he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; [d]without the camp shall his (dwelling / habitation) be.

47 The [e]garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment; 48 whether it be in (the) [1]warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any *thing made of skin; 49 (And) if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, (or / either) in the warp, or in the woof, or in any †thing of skin; it is (the / a) plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest: 50 and the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up (that which it that) *hath* the plague seven days: 51 and he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in (the / a) skin, (whatever service skin is used for / or in any work that is made of skin); the plague is [f]a fretting leprosy; it is unclean. 52 (And he shall / He shall therefore) burn (the / that) garment, whether (the) warp or (the) woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is [f]a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire. 53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; 54 then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more: 55 and the priest shall (look, after that the plague / look on the plague, after that it) is washed:

[a] Ezek. 24. 17, 22. Mic. 3. 7.
[b] Cp. Lam. 4. 15.
[c] Cp. ver. 43 (for mg.).
[d] Num. 5. 2 & 12. 14, 15. Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 3 & 15. 5 & 2 Chr. 26. 21 & Luke 17. 12.
[e] Cp. Jude 23 & Rev. 3. 4.
[f] ch. 14. 44.

and, behold, if the plague have not changed (its / his) colour, and the plague be not (spread, / spread;) it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the (fire: / fire;) it is (a fret, / [2]whether the bareness be fret inward, ‡whether it be bare) within or without. 56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be (dim / somewhat dark) after the washing (thereof, / of it;) then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof: 57 and if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of (skin, / skin;) it is (breaking out / a spreading *plague*): thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire. 58 And the garment, either (the) warp, or (the) woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean. 59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or (the) woof, or any thing of (skin, / skins,) to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

14 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: §(he / He) shall be brought unto the priest: 3 and the priest shall go forth [h]out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; 4 then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two (livin / §birds, / clean birds, / alive *and* clean,) and [i]cedar wood, and [j]scarlet, and [k]hyssop: 5 and the priest shall command (to kill / that) one of the birds (be killed) in an earthen vessel over [3]running water: 6 a

[g] Matt. 8. 2, 4. Mark 1. 40, 44. Luke 5. 12, 14 & 17. 14.
[h] Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 10 & Luke 17. 12.
[i] Num. 19. 6.
[j] Heb. 9. 19.
[k] See Ex. 12. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *woven or knitted stuff* (and in vv. 49, &c.) [2] Heb. whether *it* be *bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead there*
[3] Heb. *living*.
A.V. * Heb. *work of*. † Heb. *vessel*, or, *instrument*. ‡ Heb. whether *it* be *bald in the head thereof, or in the forehe*
thereof. § Or, *sparrows*.

for the living bird, he shall take
it, and the cedar wood, and the
scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall
dip them and the living bird in
the blood of the bird that was
killed over the [1]running water:
7 and he shall [c]sprinkle upon
him that is to be cleansed from
the leprosy [d]seven times, and
shall pronounce him clean, and
shall [e]let go the living bird / the living bird loose *[f]into
the open field. 8 And he that
is to be cleansed [g]shall wash
his clothes, and shave off all
his hair, and bathe / wash himself in
water, and / that he shall / may be clean: and
after that he shall come into the
camp, but / and [h]shall dwell outside / tarry abroad out of his
tent seven days. 9 And / But it shall
be [i]on the seventh day, that he
shall shave all his hair off his
head and his beard and his
eyebrows, even all his hair he
shall shave off: and [g]he shall
wash his clothes, and / also he shall
bathe / wash his flesh in water, and he
shall be clean. 10 And on the
eighth day [j]he shall take two
he-lambs / he lambs without blemish, and one
ewe-lamb / ewe lamb †of the first year with-
out blemish, and three tenth
parts / deals *of an ephah* of fine flour for
a meal / meat offering, mingled with oil,
and one log of oil. 11 And the
priest that cleanseth him / maketh *him* clean shall
set / present the man that is to be
cleansed, / made clean, and those things, before
the LORD, at the door of the
tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation: 12 and the
priest shall take one of the he-lambs, / he lamb,
and [m]offer him for a guilt / trespass offer-
ing, and the log of oil, and [n]wave
them for a wave offering before
the LORD: 13 and he shall kill / slay
the he-lamb / lamb [p]in the place where
they / he shall kill the sin offering and
the burnt offering, in the place / holy
of the sanctuary / place: for [q]as the sin

[a] ch. 2. 3 & 7. 6.
[b] Cp. ch. 8. 23 & Ex. 29. 20.
[c] Heb. 9. 13.
[d] Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 10, 14.
[e] Cp. ch. 16. 22.
[f] ver. 53. Cp. ch. 17. 5.
[g] ver. 47. See ch. 11. 25.
[h] Num. 12. 15.
[i] Cp. Num. 19. 19 & 31. 19.
[j] Cp. Matt. 8. 4. Mark 1. 44. Luke 5. 14.
[k] See ch. 4. 26.
[l] Num. 15. 4. See ch. 2.
[m] ch. 5. 18 & 6. 6, 7.
[n] See Ex. 29. 24.
[o] ch. 5. 7, 11 & 12. 8.
[p] ch. 1. 5, 11 & 4. 4, 24.
[q] ch. 7. 7.

offering is the priest's, so is the
guilt / trespass offering: [a]it is most holy:
14 and the priest shall take *some*
of the blood of the guilt / trespass offering,
and the priest shall put it [b]upon
the tip of the right ear of him
that is to be cleansed, and upon
the thumb of his right hand, and
upon the great toe of his right
foot: 15 and the priest shall
take *some* of the log of oil, and
pour it into the palm of his own
left hand: 16 and the priest shall
dip his right finger in the oil
that is in his left hand, and shall
sprinkle of the oil with his finger
seven times before the LORD:
17 and of the rest of the oil that
is in his hand shall the priest put
upon the tip of the right ear of
him that is to be cleansed, and
upon the thumb of his right
hand, and upon the great toe of
his right foot, upon the blood of
the guilt / trespass offering: 18 and the
rest / remnant of the oil that is in the
priest's hand he shall put / pour upon
the head of him that is to be
cleansed: [k]and the priest shall
make an atonement for him be-
fore the LORD. 19 And the priest
shall offer the sin offering, [k]and
make an atonement for him that
is to be cleansed because / from of his
uncleanness; and afterward he
shall kill the burnt offering:
20 and the priest shall offer the
burnt offering and [l]the meal / meat offer-
ing upon the altar: [k]and the
priest shall make an atonement
for him, and he shall be clean.
21 And [o]if he be poor, and
‡cannot get so much, / much; then he shall
take one he-lamb / lamb for a guilt / trespass offer-
ing [n]§to be waved, [k]to make an
atonement for him, and one tenth
part / deal *of an ephah* of fine flour mingled
with oil for a meal / meat offering, and

A V. a waving. * Heb. *upon the face of the field.* R.V. [1] Heb. *living.* † Heb. *the daughter of her year.* ‡ Heb. *his hand reach not.* § Heb. *for*

a log of oil; 22 [a]and two turtle-
doves, or two young pigeons,
such as he is able to get; and
the one shall be a sin offering,
and the other a burnt offering.
23 [b]And on the eighth day he shall bring
he shall bring them on the eighth
them day for his cleansing unto the
priest, unto the door of the
tent of meeting,
tabernacle of the congregation, before the
LORD. 24 [d]And the priest shall
take the lamb of the guilt trespass offer-
ing, and the log of oil, and the
priest shall wave them for a
wave offering before the LORD:
25 and he shall kill the lamb
of the guilt trespass offering, [f]and the
priest shall take *some* of the blood
of the guilt trespass offering, and put it
upon the tip of the right ear of
him that is to be cleansed, and
upon the thumb of his right
hand, and upon the great toe
of his right foot: 26 and the
priest shall pour of the oil into
the palm of his own left hand:
27 and the priest shall sprinkle
with his right finger some of the
oil that is in his left hand seven
times before the LORD: 28 and
the priest shall put of the oil
that is in his hand upon the tip
of the right ear of him that is
to be cleansed, and upon the
thumb of his right hand, and
upon the great toe of his right
foot, upon the place of the blood
of the guilt trespass offering: 29 and the
rest of the oil that is in the
priest's hand he shall put upon
the head of him that is to be
cleansed, to make an atonement
for him before the LORD. 30 And
he shall offer the one of [h]the
turtledoves, or of the young
pigeons, such as he is able to get;
is able to
can
31 even such as he is able to get,
the one for a sin offering, and the
other for a burnt offering, with
the meal offering: [i]and the priest
meat

[a] See ch. 12. 8.
[b] ver. 10, 11.
[c] ver. 10.
[d] ver. 12.
[e] Gen. 17. 8. Num. 32. 22. Deut. 32. 49.
[f] For ver. 25—29, see ver. 14—18.
[g] Cp. Ps. 91. 10 & Zech. 5. 4.
[h] ver. 22. ch. 15. 15.
[i] See ver. 18—21.

shall make an atonement for him
that is to be cleansed before the
LORD. 32 This is the law of him
in whom is the plague of leprosy
who
whose hand is not able to get
[c]*that which pertaineth* to his
cleansing.
33 And the LORD spake unto
Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
34 When ye be come into the
land of Canaan, which I give to
you [e]for a possession, and I put
the plague of leprosy in a house
of the land of your possession;
35 then
And he that owneth the house
shall come and tell the priest,
saying, There
It seemeth to me to be there
as it were [g]a plague in the
house: 36 and
Then the priest shall
command that they *empty the
house, before the priest go in
into
to see the plague, that all that
is in the house be not made
unclean: and afterward the
priest shall go in to see the
house: 37 and he shall look on
the plague, and, behold, if the
plague be in the walls of the
house with hollow strakes, green-
ish or reddish, and the appearance there
which in sight
be
are lower than the wall; 38 then
the priest shall go out of the
house to the door of the house,
and shut up the house seven
days: 39 and the priest shall
come again the seventh day,
and shall look: and, behold,
the plague be spread in the
walls of the house; 40 then the
priest shall command that they
take out
away the stones in which the
plague is, and they shall cast them
into an unclean place without
the city: 41 and he shall cause
the house to be scraped within
round about, and they shall
pour out the mortar
dust that they
scrape off without the city in
an unclean place: 42 and they

A.V. * Or, *prepare*.

hall take other stones, and
ut them in the place of those
tones; and he shall take other
ortar, orter, and shall plaister the house.
43 And if the plague come again,
nd break out in the house,
fter that he hath taken out away
he stones, and after he hath
craped the house, and after it
s plaistered; 44 then the priest
hall come in and look, and,
behold, if the plague be spread
n the house, it is [e]a fretting
eprosy in the house: it is un-
lean. 45 And he shall break
down the house, the stones of
t, and the timber thereof, and
ll the mortar morter of the house; and
e shall carry them forth out of
he city into an unclean place.
46 Moreover he that goeth into
he house all the while that it
s shut up shall be unclean until
he even. 47 And he that lieth
n the house [j]shall wash his
lothes; and he that eateth in
he house shall wash his clothes.
48 And if the priest *shall come
n, and look look, upon it, and, behold,
he plague hath not spread in
he house, after the house was
laistered; laistered: then the priest shall
pronounce the house clean, be-
cause the plague is healed.
49 And he shall take [k]to cleanse
he house [l]two birds, and cedar
wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:
50 and he shall kill the one of
he birds in an earthen vessel
over [1]running water: 51 and he
shall take the cedar wood, and
the hyssop, and the scarlet, and
the living bird, and dip them
in the blood of the slain bird,
and in the [1]running water, and
sprinkle the house seven times:
52 and he shall cleanse the house
with the blood of the bird, and
with the [1]running water, and with
the living bird, and with the cedar
wood, and with the hyssop, and
with the scarlet: 53 but he shall
let go the living bird out of the
city [a]into the open field: so shall he fields, and
[b]make an atonement for the
house: and it shall be clean.
54 This is the law for all
manner of plague of leprosy,
and for [c]a scall; scall, 55 and for [d]the
leprosy of a garment, and for of
[f]a house; house, 56 and [g]for a rising,
and for a scab, and for a bright
spot: 57 to [h]teach †when it is
unclean, and when it is clean:
this is the law of leprosy.

a See ver. 7.
b ver. 19, 20.
c ch. 13. 30.
d ch. 13. 47.
e ch. 13. 51, 52.
f ver. 34.
g ch. 13. 2.
h See ch. 10. 10, 11.

15 1 And the LORD spake
unto Moses and to Aaron,
saying, 2 Speak unto the
children of Israel, and say unto
them, [i]When any man hath
an a ‡running issue out of his flesh,
because of his issue he is un-
clean. 3 And this shall be his
uncleanness in his issue: whether
his flesh run with his issue, or
his flesh be stopped from his
issue, it is his uncleanness.
4 Every bed bed, whereon he that hath lieth that
the issue lieth shall be hath the issue, is unclean: and
every thing §thing, whereon he sitteth sitteth,
shall be unclean. 5 And whoso-
ever toucheth his bed [j]shall
wash his clothes, and [m]bathe
himself in water, and be unclean
until the even. 6 And he that
sitteth on any thing whereon he
sat that hath the issue sat shall
wash his clothes, and bathe him-
self in water, and be unclean
until the even. 7 And he that
toucheth the flesh of him that
hath the issue shall wash his
clothes, and bathe himself in
water, and be unclean until the
even. 8 And if he that hath

i ch. 22. 4. Num. 5. 2. 2 Sam. 3. 29.
j See ch. 11. 25.
k ver. 52.
l Cp. ver. 4—6.
m ch. 16. 26 & 17. 15.

A.V. * Heb. *in coming in shall come in, &c.* R.V. 1 Heb. *living.*
of the reins. § Heb. *vessel.* † Heb. *in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean.* ‡ Or, *running*

the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 9 And what [1]saddle soever he (that hath the issue rideth upon / rideth upon that hath the issue) shall be unclean. 10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth (any of) those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 11 And whomsoever he (that hath the issue toucheth, without / toucheth that hath the issue, and) (having / hath not) rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 12 And [d]the (earthen vessel, which he that hath the / vessel of earth, that he toucheth which) (issue toucheth, / hath the issue,) shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water. 13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his (issue, / issue;) then [e]he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his (clothes; / clothes,) and (he shall) bathe his flesh in [2]running water, and shall be clean. 14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two [g]turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the (tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation,) and give them unto the priest: 15 and the priest shall offer them, [i]the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; [j]and the priest shall make (an) atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And [k]if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall (bathe / wash) all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even. 17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even. 18 The woman also with whom (a man / man) shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and [a]be unclean until the even.

19 And if a woman have an issue, *and* her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be (in her [3]b impurity / *put apart) seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even. 20 [c]And every thing that she lieth upon in her ([3]impurity / separation) shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean. 21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she (sitteth / sat) upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 23 And if it be on (the / her) bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even. 24 And [f]if any man lie with (her, / her at all,) and her (impurity / flowers) be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and (every / all the) bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if [h]a woman have an issue of her blood many days (not in / out of) the time of her (impurity, / separation,) or if (she have an issue / it run) beyond the time of her (impurity / separation); all the days of the issue of her uncleanness (she shall / be as [in] the days of her (impurity / separation) she (is / shall be) unclean. 26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her (impurity / separation): and (every thing whereon / whatsoever) she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her (impurity. / separation.) 27 And whosoever toucheth those things

a Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 4.
b ch. 12. 2, 5 (mg. for mg.).
c See ver. 4—10.
d ch. 6. 28 & 11. 32, 33.
e ver. 28. Cp. ch. 14. 8.
f ch. 18. 19. Cp. ch. 20. 18.
g See ch. 12. 8.
h Matt. 9. 20. Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43.
i ch. 14. 30, 31.
j ver. 30. See ch. 4. 26.
k ch. 22. 4. Deut. 23. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *carriage* [2] Heb. *living.* [3] Or, *separation*
A.V. * Heb. *in her separation.*

hall be unclean, and shall wash
is clothes, and bathe himself in
vater, and be unclean until the
even. 28 But [c]if she be cleansed
f her issue, then she shall num-
ber to herself seven days, and
after that she shall be clean.
29 And on the eighth day she
hall take unto her two [e]turtledoves, turtles,
r two young pigeons, and bring
hem unto the priest, to the
door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation.
30 And the priest shall offer the
one for a sin offering, and the
other for a burnt offering; and
he priest shall make an atone-
ment for her before the LORD
for the issue of her uncleanness.
31 Thus shall ye separate the
children of Israel from their un-
cleanness; that they die not in
their uncleanness, when they
defile my tabernacle that is
n the midst of among them.
32 This is the law [j]of him that
hath an issue, and [l]of him whose
seed of copulation goeth from him,
so that he is unclean thereby and is defiled therewith; 33 [m]and of
her that is sick with of her impurity, flowers,
and [j]of him that hath an issue,
of the man, [n]and of the woman,
and of him that lieth with her
that is unclean.

16 1 And the LORD spake
unto Moses, Moses after [p]the
death of the two sons of
Aaron, when they drew near offered before
the LORD, and died; 2 and the
LORD said unto Moses, Speak
unto Aaron thy brother, that
he [r]come not at all times into
the holy place within the veil, vail
before the mercy-seat mercy seat, which is upon
the ark; that he die not: for [s]I
will appear in the cloud upon
the mercy-seat. mercy seat. 3 Herewith Thus shall Aaron
come into the holy place: [u]with
a young bullock for a sin offering,

[a] ch. 1. 10 & 8. 18.
[b] ch. 6. 10 & 8. 7. Ezek. 44. 17, 18. See Ex. 28. 39—43.
[c] For ver. 28—30, see ver. 13—15.
[d] ch. 8. 6, 7. Ex. 30. 20.
[e] See ch. 12. 8.
[f] ch. 4. 14. Num. 29. 11. 2 Chr. 29. 21. Ezra 6. 17.
[g] Ezek. 45. 22.
[h] ver. 17, 24. ch. 9. 7. Heb. 7. 27, 28 & 9. 7.
[i] Num. 5. 3 & 19. 13, 20. Ezek. 5. 11 & 23. 38.
[j] ver. 2.
[k] ver. 26. Cp. ver. 21, 22 (for mg.).
[l] ver. 16.
[m] ver. 19.
[n] ver. 25.
[o] ver. 24.
[p] ch. 10. 1, 2.
[q] ch. 10. 1. Num. 16. 46. Rev. 8. 3—5.
[r] Cp. Ex. 30. 10 & Heb. 9. 7, 12, 24, 25 & 10. 19—22.
[s] Ex. 25. 22 & 40. 34, 35. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10—12.
[t] Ex. 30. 1, 7, 8.
[u] ch. 4. 3.
[v] Ex. 25. 21.

and [a]a ram for a burnt offering.
4 He shall put on [b]the holy linen
coat, and he shall have the linen
breeches upon his flesh, and shall
be girded with the a linen girdle,
and with the linen [1]mitre shall
he be attired: they are the holy
these
garments; and [d]he shall bathe his
therefore he wash
flesh in water, and so put them
on. 5 And he shall take of [f]the
congregation of the children of
Israel two he-goats kids of the goats for a sin
offering, and one ram for a burnt
offering. 6 And Aaron shall
[g]present the bullock of the sin offer-
offer his
ing, which is for himself, and
[h]make an atonement for himself,
and for his house. 7 And he shall
take the two goats, and set present
them before the LORD at the
door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation.
8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon
the two goats; one lot for the
LORD, and the other lot for
[2]the *Azazel. scapegoat.
9 And Aaron shall
present bring
the goat upon which the
lot fell for the LORD, LORD'S lot †fell,
and offer him
for a sin offering. 10 But the
goat, on which the lot fell for to be
[k]Azazel, the scapegoat, shall be set presented alive
before the LORD, to make an
atonement [3]for with him, to send him away *and* to let him go
for [k]Azazel a scapegoat into the wilderness.
11 And Aaron shall present bring [g]the
bullock of the sin offering, which
is for himself, and shall make an
atonement for himself, and for
his house, and shall kill the
bullock of the sin offering which
is for himself: 12 and he shall
take [q]a censer full of burning coals
of fire from off the altar before
the LORD, and his hands full of
sweet incense beaten small, and
bring it within the veil: vail
13 [t]and
he shall put the incense upon
the fire before the LORD, that
the cloud of the incense may
cover [v]the mercy-seat mercy seat that is upon

R.V. [1] Or, *turban* [2] Or, *dismissal* [3] Or, *over*
A.V. * Heb. *Azazel.* † Heb. *went up.*

the testimony, that he die not:
14 and [a]he shall take of the
blood of the bullock, and sprinkle
it with his finger upon the mercy-seat on the east (mercy seat eastward); and before the
mercy-seat (mercy seat) shall he sprinkle of the
blood with his finger seven times.
15 [c]Then shall he kill the goat of
the sin offering, that is for the
people, and bring his blood
[e]within the veil (vail), and do with (his that)
blood as he did with the blood
of the bullock, and sprinkle it
upon the mercy-seat (mercy seat), and before
the mercy-seat (mercy seat): 16 and he shall
[h]make (an) atonement for the
holy place, because of the uncleannesses (uncleanness) of the children of Israel,
and because of their transgressions (transgressions) (even in) all their sins: and so shall
he do for the tent of meeting (tabernacle of the congregation),
that *dwelleth among (remaineth among) them in the
midst of their uncleannesses (uncleanness).
17 [j]And
there shall be no man in the
tent of meeting (tabernacle of the congregation) when he
goeth in to make (an) atonement
in the holy place, until he come
out, and have made (an) atonement for himself, and for his
household, and for all the
assembly (congregation) of Israel. 18 And he
shall go out unto the altar that
is [o]before the LORD, and [p]make
(an) atonement for it; and shall
take of the blood of the bullock,
and of the blood of the goat,
and put it upon the horns of the
altar round about. 19 And he shall
sprinkle of the blood upon it
with his finger seven times, and
cleanse it, and hallow it from
the uncleannesses (uncleanness) of the children
of Israel. 20 And when he hath
made an end of [q]atoning for (reconciling) the
holy place, and the tent (tabernacle) of
meeting (the congregation), and the altar, he
shall present (bring) the live goat: 21 and
Aaron shall lay both his hands
upon the head of the live goat,

[a] Heb. 9. 13, 25 & 10. 4. See ch. 4. 5, 6.
[b] Cp. Isai. 53. 6 & 2 Cor. 5. 21.
[c] Heb. 2. 17 & 5. 1 & 9. 7.
[d] Cp. Isai. 53. 11, 12 & John 1. 29 & Heb. 9. 28 & 1 Pet. 2. 24.
[e] ver. 2. Heb. 6. 19 & 9. 3, 7.
[f] Cp. ch. 14. 7.
[g] See ch. 6. 11.
[h] ver. 18. Cp. Ex. 29. 36 & Ezek. 45. 18 & Heb. 9. 22, 23.
[i] ver. 3, 5.
[j] Cp. Luke 1. 10, 21.
[k] ch. 4. 8—10. Ex. 29. 13.
[l] ver. 8, 10.
[m] Cp. ch. 15. 5 & 17. 15.
[n] ch. 4. 11, 12, 21 & 6. 30. Heb. 13. 11, 12.
[o] ch. 1. 5 & 4. 24.
[p] ver. 16. ch. 4. 7, 18. Ex. 30. 6, 10.
[q] ver. 16, 18. Ezek. 43. 20 & 45. 20.
[r] ch. 23. 27. Num. 29. 7.
[s] ch. 23. 32. Ps. 35. 13. Isai. 58. 3, 5. Dan. 10. 12 (Heb.).
[t] ch. 17. 15 & 18. 26 & 19. 34. Cp. Ex. 12. 49.

and confess over him all the
iniquities of the children of Is-
rael, and all their transgressions, even (transgressions in)
all their sins: and he shall [b]put (sins, putting) them
upon the head of the goat, and
shall send him away by the
hand of †a man (man that is in readiness) (fit man)
into the wilderness: 22 and the
goat shall [d]bear upon him all
their iniquities unto a solitary (land ‡not inhabited) (land habited): and [f]he shall let go the
goat in the wilderness. 23 And
Aaron shall come into the
tent of meeting (tabernacle of the congregation), [g]and shall
put off the linen garments, which
he put on when he went into the
holy place, and shall leave them
there: 24 and he shall bathe (wash) his
flesh in (with) water in a (the) holy place:
and put on his garments, and
come forth, and [i]offer his burnt
offering (offering), and the burnt offering of
the people, and make (an) atone-
ment for himself (himself), and for the
people. 25 And [k]the fat of the
sin offering shall he burn upon
the altar. 26 And he that letteth (let)
go the goat for [t]Azazel (the scapegoat) shall
wash his clothes, and [m]bathe his
flesh in water, and afterward
he shall come into the camp.
27 [n]And the bullock of (for) the sin
offering, and the goat of (for) the sin
offering, whose blood was brought
in to make atonement in the holy
place, shall be carried (one carry) forth without
the camp; and they shall burn
in the fire their skins, and their
flesh, and their dung. 28 And
he that burneth them shall wash
his clothes, and bathe his flesh
in water, and afterward he shall
come into the camp.
29 And it (this) shall be a statute
for ever unto you: (that) [r]in the
seventh month, on the tenth
day of the month, ye shall
[s]afflict your souls, and shall do (do no work)
no manner of work, [t]the homeborn,
at all, *whether it be* one of your own country

R.V. ‡ Or, *appointed*
A.V. * Heb. *dwelleth.* † Heb. *a man of opportunity.* ‡ Heb. *of separation.*

r the stranger that sojourneth among you: 30 for on this day that shall the priest make an atonement be made for you, [b]to cleanse you; from all your sins shall ye be clean before the LORD. 31 [c]It is a sabbath of solemn rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls; it is a statute for ever. 32 [f]And the priest, who he shall be anointed anoint, and who he shall be [g]consecrated to be priest *consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and [h]shall put on the linen garments, clothes, even the holy garments: 33 and he shall make an atonement for [j]the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tent of tabernacle of the meeting congregation, and for [m]the altar; altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, priests, and for [o]all the people of the assembly. congregation. 34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel because of for all their sins [r]once in the a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

17 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying, 3 What man soever there be of the house of Israel, [v]that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it without out of the camp, and [x]hath not brought it bringeth it not unto the door of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it as an oblation an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; LORD: blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man [z]shall be cut off from among his people: 4 to the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they sacrifice offer [a]in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tent of tabernacle of the meeting, congregation, unto the priest, and sacrifice offer them [d]for sacrifices of peace offerings unto the LORD. 6 And the priest [d]shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the tent tabernacle of meeting, the congregation, and burn the fat [i]for a sweet savour unto the LORD. 7 And they shall no more sacrifice offer their sacrifices unto the 1[k]he-goats, devils, after whom they [l]go have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that which sojourn among them, you, [p]that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice, 9 and [q]bringeth it not unto the door of the tent tabernacle of meeting, the congregation, to sacrifice offer it unto the LORD; [z]even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among them, you, [s]that eateth any manner of blood; I will even [t]set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people. 11 [u]For the 2life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar [w]to make an atonement for your souls: [y]for it is the blood that maketh an atonement by reason of the 2life. for the soul. 12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or

a ch. 14. 7, 53.
b Ps. 51. 2. Jer. 33. 8. Heb. 10. 1, 2. 1 John 1. 7, 9.
c ch. 23. 32.
d ch. 3. 2.
e See ver. 29.
f Cp. ch. 21. 10.
g Ex. 29. 29, 30. Cp. Num. 20. 28.
h ver. 4.
i See Gen. 8. 21.
j ver. 16.
k 2 Chr. 11. 15 (mg.). Cp. Isai. 13. 21 (mg.) & 34. 14 (mg.).
l See Ex. 34. 15.
m ver. 18.
n ver. 6.
o ver. 24.
p ch. 1. 2, 3.
q ver. 4.
r Ex. 30. 10. Heb. 9. 7, 25.
s See ch. 3. 17.
t ch. 20. 3, 6 & 26. 17. Jer. 44. 11. Ezek. 14. 8 & 15. 7. Cp. Ps. 34. 16.
u ver. 14.
v Cp. Deut. 12. 5, 6, 13—15, 21.
w Cp. Matt. 26. 28 & Mark 14. 24 & Rom. 3. 25 & 5. 9 & Eph. 1. 7 & Col. 1. 14, 20 & Heb. 13. 12 & 1 John 1. 7 & Rev. 1. 5.
x ver. 9.
y Heb. 9. 22.
z Cp. Ex. 30. 33.

R.V. 1 Or, *satyrs* 2 Heb. *soul.*
A.V. * Heb. *fill his hand.*

of the strangers that sojourn among them, you, * which taketh in hunting hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even [b]pour out the blood thereof, and [c]cover it with dust. 14 For as to it is the life of all flesh, flesh; [e]the blood thereof is *all one* with of it *is* for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. 15 [f]And every soul that eateth [1]† that which dieth died of itself, or that which is was torn of beasts, *with beasts, whether it be* [g]whether he be homeborn one of your own country, or a stranger, [h]he shall both wash his clothes, and [i]bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean. 16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh, flesh; then [j]he shall bear his iniquity.

18 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [k]I am the LORD your God. 3 [l]After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and [n]after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their statutes. ordinances. 4 [p]My judgements shall ye do, Ye shall do my judgments, and my statutes keep mine shall ye keep, ordinances, to walk therein: [k]I am the LORD your God. 5 [p]Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgements: judgments: [q]which if a man do, he shall live [2]in them: I am the LORD.

6 None of you shall approach to any that is ‡near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I am the LORD. 7 [s]The nakedness of thy father, even or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 8 [a]The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness. 9 [d]The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or the daughter of thy mother, whether *whether she be* born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. 10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness. 11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman. 13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman. 14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt. 15 [m]Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 16 [o]Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness. 17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter; thou daughter, neither shalt not shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; *for* they are her near kinswomen: it is [3]wickedness. 18 And thou shalt not take Neither shalt thou [§]a woman wife to her sister, to be [‡]a rival to vex *her*, to uncover her nakedness [t]beside the other in her life time. 19 [u]And Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her

a Deut. 22. 30 & 27. 20. 1 Cor. 5. 1. Cp. Gen. 49. 4 & Amos 2. 7.
b Deut. 12. 16, 24 & 15. 23.
c Ezek. 24. 7.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 12 & Ezek. 22. 11.
e ver. 11. See Gen. 9. 4.
f See ch. 22. 8.
g See ch. 16. 29.
h See ch. 11. 25.
i ch. 15. 5.
j Cp. Num. 19. 20. See ch. 5. 1.
k ch. 11. 44 & 19. 4, &c. & 20. 7. Ex. 6. 6, 7. Ezek. 20. 5, 7, 19, 20, *al.*
l Ezek. 20. 7, 8 & 23. 8.
m Cp. Gen. 38. 26 & Ezek. 22. 11.
n Ex. 23. 24. Deut. 12. 30, 31.
o Cp. Gen. 38. 8 & Deut. 25. 5 & Matt. 22. 24 & Mark 12. 19 & Luke 20. 28.
p ver. 26. ch. 19. 19, 37 & 20. 8, 22 & 25. 18. Deut. 4. 1, 6 & 5. 1 & 6. 1 & 12. 1. Ezek. 20. 19.
q Ezek. 20. 11, 13, 21. Cited Rom. 10. 5 & Gal. 3. 12. Cp. Luke 10. 28.
r Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 6.
s For ver. 7—16, see ch. 20. 11—21.
t Cp. Gen. 31. 50.
u Cp. ch. 15. 24 & 20. 18 & Ezek. 18. 6 & 22. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *a carcase.* [2] Or, *by* [3] Or, *enormity*
A.V. * Heb. *that hunteth any hunting.* † Heb. *a carcase.* ‡ Heb. *remainder of his flesh.* § Or, one *wife to another*

nakedness, as long as she is [1]impure (put apart) (or) her uncleanness. 20 [a]And (Moreover) thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her. 21 And thou shalt not (give let) any of thy seed [2]to make them (any of thy seed) [c]pass through *the fire* to [d]Molech, neither shalt thou [f]profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD. 22 [g]Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination. 23 [k]And thou shalt not (Neither shalt thou) lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a (beast, beast) to lie down thereto: it is [m]confusion.

24 [o]Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: [p]for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out [from] before you: 25 and [q]the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land (itself) vomiteth out her inhabitants. 26 [u]Ye (therefore shall shall therefore) keep my statutes and my (judgements, judgments,) and shall not (do commit) any of these abominations; neither (the any of your) homeborn, (own nation,) nor (the any) stranger that sojourneth among you: 27 (for all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;) 28 that the land (vomit spue) not you out also, when ye defile it, as it (vomited spued) out the (nation nations) that (was were) before you. 29 For whosoever shall (do commit) any of these abominations, even the souls that (do commit) them shall be cut off from among their people. 30 [a]Therefore shall ye keep (my charge, mine ordinance,) [c]that ye (do commit) not (any any one) of these abominable customs, which were (done committed) before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: [f]I am the LORD your God.

[a] See Ex. 20. 14.
[b] See ch. 11. 44, 45.
[c] ch. 20. 2—5. Deut. 18. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 3 & 21. 6 & 23. 10 & Jer. 32. 35 & Ezek. 20. 26, 31 & 23. 37, *al.*
[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 7, 33 & Acts 7. 43.
[e] See Ex. 20. 12.
[f] ch. 19. 12 & 20. 3 & 21. 6 & 22. 2, 32. Ezek. 36. 20, 22. Mal. 1. 12.
[g] ch. 20. 13. Cp. Gen. 19. 5 & Judg. 19. 22 & Rom. 1. 27 & 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10 & 1 Tim. 1. 9, 10.
[h] See Ex. 20. 8.
[i] ch. 26. 1. 1 John 5. 21. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 26 (mg. for mg.) & Ps. 96. 5 (mg. for mg.). See Ex. 20. 3—5.
[j] Ex. 34. 17. Cp. Deut. 27. 15.
[k] ch. 20. 15, 16. Ex. 22. 19.
[l] See ch. 7. 15—18.
[m] ch. 20. 12.
[n] ch. 1. 3 & 22. 19.
[o] ver. 30. Cp. Matt. 15. 19, 20 & Mark 7. 21—23.
[p] ch. 20. 23. Cp. Deut. 18. 12.
[q] Num. 35. 34. Jer. 2. 7. Ezek. 36. 17.
[r] ch. 7. 18.
[s] ch. 20. 22.
[t] See ch. 5. 1.
[u] See ver. 4, 5.
[v] ch. 22. 15.
[w] See ch. 16. 29.
[x] ch. 23. 22. Deut. 24. 19—21. Cp. Ruth 2. 15, 16.
[y] See Ex. 20. 15.
[z] Cp. ch. 6. 2, 3 & Eph. 4. 15, 25 & Col. 3. 9.
[a] ch. 22. 9.
[b] See Ex. 20. 7.
[c] ver. 3, 26. ch. 20. 23. Deut. 18. 9.
[d] See ch. 18. 21.
[e] ch. 6. 2, 3.
[f] See ver. 2.
[g] Deut. 24. 14, 15. Mal. 3. 5. Tobit 4. 14. Cp. James 5. 4.

19 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, [b]Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God am holy. 3 [e]Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and [h]ye (shall) keep my sabbaths: I am the LORD your God. 4 [i]Turn ye not unto [3]idols, [j]nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the LORD your God. 5 And [l](when if) ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it [n](that ye may be accepted. at your own will.) 6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if (aught ought) remain until the third day, it shall be burnt (with in the) fire. 7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is [r](an abomination; abominable); it shall not be (accepted: accepted.) 8 (but Therefore) every one that eateth it [t]shall bear his iniquity, because [v]he hath profaned the (holy hallowed) thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from (among) his people.

9 And [x]when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the (gleaning gleanings) of thy harvest. 10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather (the fallen fruit *every* grape) of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and (for the) stranger: I am the LORD your God. 11 [y]Ye shall not (steal; steal,) [z]neither (shall ye) deal falsely, (nor neither) lie one to another. 12 And [b]ye shall not swear by my name falsely, (so that neither shalt) thou [d]profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD. 13 [e]Thou shalt not (oppress defraud) thy neighbour, (nor neither) rob him: [g]the wages of (a hired servant him that is hired) shall not abide with thee all night until the morning. 14 Thou

R.V. [1] Or, *separated for* [2] Or, *to set them apart to Molech* [3] Heb. *things of nought.* See Jer. 14. 14.

shalt not curse the deaf, [a]nor
put a stumblingblock before the
blind, but [thou] shalt [b]fear thy
God: I am the LORD. 15 [c]Ye
shall do no unrighteousness in
[judgement: judgment:] thou shalt not respect
the person of the poor, nor
honour the person of the mighty:
but in righteousness shalt thou
judge thy neighbour. 16 [e]Thou
shalt not go up and down as
a talebearer among thy people:
neither shalt thou [f]stand against
the blood of thy neighbour: I
am the LORD. 17 [h]Thou shalt
not hate thy brother in thine
heart: [k]thou shalt [in surely any wise] re-
buke thy neighbour, *and not
[m]bear [suffer] sin [because of upon] him. 18 [n]Thou
shalt not [take vengeance, avenge,] nor bear
any grudge against the children
of thy people, but [p]thou shalt
love thy neighbour as thyself:
I am the LORD. 19 [q]Ye shall
keep my statutes. Thou shalt
not let thy cattle gender with
a diverse kind: [s]thou shalt not
sow thy field with [two kinds of mingled] seed:
neither shall [there come upon thee a a garment mingled of
garment of two kinds of stuff mingled together.
linen and woollen come upon thee.]
20 And whosoever lieth carnally
with a woman, that is a bond-
maid, [t]betrothed to an husband,
and not at all redeemed, nor
freedom given her; [1they ‡she] shall
be [punished scourged;] they shall not be put
to death, because she was not
free. 21 And [y]he shall bring his
[guilt trespass] offering unto the LORD,
unto the door of the [tent of tabernacle of the
meeting, congregation,] even a ram for a [guilt trespass]
offering. 22 And the priest shall
make [an] atonement for him with
the ram of the [guilt trespass] offering
before the LORD for his sin
which he hath [sinned done:] and [he shall the sin
be forgiven for his sin which he hath sinned.
which he hath done shall be forgiven him.]
23 And when ye shall come into

[a] Deut. 27. 18.
[b] ver. 32. ch. 25. 17. Eccles. 5. 7 & 12. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 17.
[c] Ex. 23. 2, 3. Deut. 1. 17 & 16. 19 & 27. 19. Ps. 82. 2. Prov. 24. 23. James 2. 9. Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 6, 7.
[d] Cp. Judg. 9. 27 (mg.).
[e] Prov. 11. 13 & 20. 19.
[f] Ex. 23. 1, 7. Cp. Matt. 26. 60, 61. See 1 Kin. 21. 10—13 & Acts 6. 11—13.
[g] See ch. 3. 17.
[h] 1 John 2. 9, 11 & 3. 15.
[i] Deut. 18. 10. 2 Kin. 17. 17.
[j] 2 Kin. 21. 6. 2 Chr. 33. 6.
[k] Prov. 27. 5, 6. Eccles. 19. 13. Matt. 18. 15. Luke 17. 3. Gal. 6. 1. Eph. 5. 11.
[l] ch. 21. 5. Cp. Isai. 15. 2 & Jer. 9. 26 & 48. 37.
[m] Cp. ch. 22. 16 & Rom. 1. 32 & 1 Tim. 5. 22 & 2 John 11.
[n] Prov. 20. 22. Rom. 12. 17, 19. Heb. 10. 30.
[o] ch. 21. 1, 4, 5. Deut. 14. 1. 1 Kin. 18. 28. Jer. 16. 6 & 41. 5 & 47. 5 & 48. 37. Hos. 7. 14 (mg.).
[p] Matt. 5. 43. Cited Matt. 19. 19 & 22. 39 & Mark 12. 31 & Luke 10. 27 & Rom. 13. 9 & Gal. 5. 14 & James 2. 8.
[q] See ch. 18. 4, 5.
[r] Cp. Deut. 23. 17.
[s] Deut. 22. 9—11.
[t] ver. 3. ch. 26. 2. See Ex. 20. 8.
[u] Eccles. 5. 1. Cp. Matt. 21. 12, 13 & Mark 11. 15—17 & Luke 19. 45, 46 & John 2. 14—16.
[v] ch. 20. 6, 27. Deut. 18. 11. Isai. 8. 19. Cp. Ex. 22. 18 & 1 Sam. 28. 3, 7, 9 & 1 Chr. 10. 13 & Acts 16. 16.
[w] Prov. 20. 29. Cp. Lam. 5. 12.
[x] See ver. 14.
[y] ch. 5. 15 & 6. 6, 7.
[z] Ex. 22. 21 & 23. 9. Mal. 3. 5.
[a] See ch. 16. 29.
[b] Deut. 10. 19. See ver. 18.
[c] See ver. 15.

the land, and shall have planted
all manner of trees for food, then
ye shall count the fruit thereof as
[their uncircumcision: uncircumcised:] three years shall
[they it] be as uncircumcised unto
[you; you:] it shall not be [eaten. eaten of.] 24 But
in the fourth year all the fruit
thereof shall be [holy, [d]for giving §holy to
praise unto the LORD. the LORD *withal.*] 25 And in
the fifth year shall ye eat of
the fruit thereof, that it may
yield unto you the increase
thereof: I am the LORD your
God. 26 [g]Ye shall not eat any
thing with the blood: [i]neither
shall ye use [enchantments, enchantment,] nor [j]practise observe
[augury. times.] 27 [l]Ye shall not round the
corners of your heads, neither
shalt thou mar the corners of
thy beard. 28 Ye shall not make
any [o]cuttings in your flesh for
the dead, nor print any marks
upon you: I am the LORD.
29 [r]Profane not [Do not ‖prostitute make her a harlot] thy daughter,
to [cause her to be a whore;] lest the
land fall to whoredom, and the
land become full of [2]wickedness.
30 [t]Ye shall keep my sabbaths,
and [u]reverence my sanctuary:
I am the LORD. 31 [v]Turn ye not unto [Regard not]
them that have familiar spirits,
nor unto the wizards; seek them not out, [neither seek after wizards,] to
be defiled by them: I am the
LORD your God. 32 [w]Thou shalt
rise up before the hoary head,
and honour the face of the old
man, and [thou shalt] [x]fear thy God:
I am the LORD. 33 And [z]if a
stranger sojourn with thee in
your land, ye shall not [do him wrong. **vex him.]
34 [a]The [*But* the] stranger that [sojourneth dwelleth]
with you shall be unto you as
[the homeborn one born] among you, and [b]thou
shalt love him as thyself; for ye
were strangers in the land of
Egypt: I am the LORD your
God. 35 [c]Ye shall do no un-
righteousness in [judgement, judgment,] in mete-

R.V. [1] Heb. *there shall be inquisition.* [2] Or, *enormity*
A.V. * Or, *that thou bear not sin for him.* † Or, *abused by any.* Heb. *reproached by*, or, *for man.* ‡ Or, *they.* Heb. *there shall be a scourging.* § Heb. *holiness of praises to the* LORD. ‖ Heb. *profane.* ** Or, *oppress.*

ard, in weight, or in measure.
6 [a]Just balances, just *weights,
just ephah, and a just hin,
hall ye have: I am the LORD
our God, which brought you
ut of the land of Egypt.
7 And [d]ye shall (Therefore shall ye) observe all my
tatutes, and all my (judgements, judgments,) and
o them: I am the LORD.

20 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [2] (Moreover, Again,) thou shalt say to the children of Israel, [f]Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth (any) of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. 3 [i](I also And I) will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and [l]to profane my holy name. 4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from (that the) man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and [n](put him not to death. kill him not) then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people. 6 And the soul that turneth (unto them that after such as) have familiar spirits, and (unto the after) wizards, to go a whoring after them, [i]I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.
[s]Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the LORD your God. 8 [t]And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am the LORD which sanctify you. 9 For [v]every one that curseth his father or his mother shall (surely be be surely) put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; [b]his blood shall be upon him. 10 And [c]the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death. 11 [e]And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. 12 [g]And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought [h]confusion; their blood shall be upon them. 13 [j](And if a man If a man also) lie with mankind, as (with womankind, he lieth with a woman,) both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. 14 [m]And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is [1]wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you. 15 [o]And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. 16 [o]And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. 17 [r]And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a (shameful wicked) thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of (the children of) their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity. 18 [w]And if a man shall

a Deut. 25. 13, 15. Prov. 11. 1 & 16. 11 & 20. 10. Ezek. 45. 10. Cp. Amos 8. 5 & Mic. 6. 11.
b ver. 11, 12, 13, 16, 27. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 16 & 1 Kin. 2. 32, 33, 37.
c ch. 18. 20. Deut. 22. 22. John 8. 4, 5.
d See ch. 18. 4, 5.
e See ch. 18. 8.
f See ch. 18. 21.
g ch. 18. 15.
h ch. 18. 23.
i See ch. 17. 10.
j See ch. 18. 22.
k ch. 19. 30. Ezek. 5. 11 & 23. 38, 39.
l See ch. 18. 21.
m ch. 18. 17. Deut. 27. 23.
n Deut. 17. 2, 3, 5.
o ch. 18. 23. Ex. 22. 19. Deut. 27. 21.
p See Ex. 34. 15.
q See ch. 19. 31.
r ch. 18. 9. Deut. 27. 22.
s See ch. 11. 44.
t See ch. 18. 4.
u ch. 21. 8, 15, 23 & 22. 32. Ex. 31. 13. Ezek. 37. 28.
v See Ex. 21. 17.
w ch. 18. 19. Cp. ch. 15. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *enormity*
A.V. * Heb. *stones.*

lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath made naked *discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.
19 [c]And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for he hath made naked uncovereth his [e]near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.
20 [f]And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.
21 [h]And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is impurity †an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.
22 [i]Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgements, judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, [k]vomit spue you not out.
23 [l]And ye shall not walk in the customs manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they did committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.
24 But [n]I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land [p]flowing that floweth with milk and honey: I am the LORD your God, [r]which have separated you from the peoples. other people.
25 [s]Ye shall therefore separate put difference between the clean beast beasts and the unclean, and between the unclean fowl fowls and the clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any thing manner of living thing wherewith the ground ‡teemeth, that ‡creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.
26 And [w]ye shall be holy unto me: [y]for I the LORD am holy, and have separated severed you from the peoples, other people, that ye should be mine.
27 [a]A man also or [a] woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall [b]stone them with stones: [d]their blood shall be upon them.

21 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, [g]There shall none defile himself be defiled for the dead among his people; 2 except people: But for his kin, that is near unto him, *that is*, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother; brother, 3 and for his sister a virgin, that is near nigh unto him, which hath had no husband, husband; for her may he defile himself. be defiled. 4 He But §he shall not defile himself, [2][j]*being* a chief man among his people, to profane himself. 5 [m]They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh. 6 They shall be holy unto their God, and [o]not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* [q]the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy. 7 [t]They shall not take a woman wife that is a harlot, whore, or [3]profane; neither shall they take a woman [u]put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God. 8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for [v]I the LORD, which sanctify you, [x]am holy. 9 And the daughter of any

a See ch. 19. 31.
b ver. 2.
c ch. 18. 12, 13.
d ver. 9.
e ch. 18. 6.
f ch. 18. 14.
g Ezek. 44. 25.
h ch. 18. 16.
i See ch. 18. 4.
j Cp. Ezek. 24. 16, 17 (for mg.).
k ch. 18. 25, 28.
l ch. 18. 3, 24, 30. Deut. 9. 5.
m Ezek. 44. 20. Cp. ch. 19. 27, 28 & Deut. 14. 1.
n Ex. 3. 17 & 6. 8.
o See ch. 18. 21.
p See Ex. 3. 8.
q See ch. 3. 11.
r Ex. 33. 16. 1 Kin. 8. 53. Cp. Ex. 19. 5 & Deut. 7. 6 & 14. 2 & 1 Kin. 8. 53.
s See ch. 11. 2—47 & Deut. 14. 4—20.
t ver. 13, 14. Ezek. 44. 22.
u See Deut. 24. 1—4.
v ch. 22. 9, 16.
w Ex. 19. 6.
x See ch. 11. 44.
y ver. 7. See ch. 11. 44.

R.V. [1] Heb. *creepeth.* [2] Or, as *a husband* The Sept. has, *on a sudden.* [3] Or, *polluted*
A.V. * Heb. *made naked.* † Heb. *a separation.* ‡ Or, *moveth.* § Or, *being an husband among his people, he shall not defile himself* for his wife, &c.

priest, if she profane herself by
playing the harlot, whore, she profaneth
her father: [a]she shall be burnt
with fire.
10 [b]And he that is the high
priest among his brethren, upon
whose head the anointing oil is was
poured, and [1]that is consecrated
to put on the garments, [e]shall
not let the hair of his head go loose, uncover his head, nor
rend his clothes; 11 neither shall
he [g]go in to any dead body, nor
defile himself for his father, or
for his mother; 12 [h]neither shall
he go out of the sanctuary, [i]nor
profane the sanctuary of his
God; for [j]the [2]crown of the
anointing oil of his God is upon
him: I am the LORD. 13 And
he shall take a wife in her
virginity. 14 A widow, [n]or one a
divorced, divorced woman, or a [3]profane woman, profane, or an
harlot, these shall he not take:
but he shall take a virgin of his own
people shall he take to wife. 15 And he Neither
shall not he profane his seed among
his people: for [o]I am the LORD
which do sanctify him.
16 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 17 Speak unto
Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be
of thy seed throughout in their genera-
tions that hath a any blemish, let
him not [s]approach to offer the
bread of his God. 18 For what-
soever man he be that hath a
blemish, he shall not approach:
[t]a blind man, or a lame, or he
that hath a [4]flat nose, or [x]any
thing superfluous, 19 or a man
that is brokenfooted, or broken-
handed, 20 or crookbackt, or [†]a
dwarf, or that hath a blemish in
his eye, or [w]is be scurvy, or scabbed,
or [z]hath his stones broken; 21 no
man that hath a blemish of the seed
of Aaron the priest, that hath a blemish, priest
shall come nigh to [b]offer the
offerings of the LORD made by

[a] Cp. Gen. 38. 24.
[b] ch. 8. 12 & 16. 32. Ex. 29. 29, 30. Num. 35. 25.
[c] ch. 2. 3, 10 & 6. 17, 25 & 7. 1 & 10. 12, 17 & 14. 13 & 24. 9. Num. 18. 9.
[d] ch. 22. 10, 12.
[e] ch. 10. 6.
[f] ver. 12.
[g] Num. 19. 14. Cp. ver. 1, 2.
[h] ch. 10. 7.
[i] ver. 23.
[j] Cp. ch. 8. 9, 12, 30.
[k] Cp. Num. 6. 3.
[l] ver. 3. Ex. 28. 38. Deut. 15. 19.
[m] Cp. Num. 18. 32. See ch. 18. 21.
[n] ver. 7. Ezek. 44. 22.
[o] See ver. 8.
[p] ch. 7. 20.
[q] ch. 15. 2.
[r] ch. 14. 2 & 15. 13.
[s] ch. 10. 3. Cp. Num. 16. 5 & Ps. 65. 4.
[t] Num. 19. 11.
[u] ch. 15. 16.
[v] ch. 11. 24, 43, 44.
[w] ch. 22. 22.
[x] Cp. ch. 22. 23.
[y] ch. 15. 7, 19.
[z] Cp. Deut. 23. 1.
[a] Cp. Heb. 10. 22. See ch. 15. 5—11.
[b] ver. 6.
[c] ch. 21. 22. Cp. Num. 18. 11, 13. See ch. 3. 11.

fire: he hath a blemish; he shall
not come nigh to offer the bread
of his God. 22 He shall eat the
bread of his God, both of the
[c]most holy, and of the [d]holy.
23 Only he shall not go in unto
the veil, vail, nor come nigh unto the
altar, because he hath a blemish;
that he [f]profane not my sanc-
tuaries: [o]for I am the LORD which do
sanctify them. 24 So And Moses spake told it
unto Aaron, and to his sons, and
unto all the children of Israel.

22 [1]And the LORD spake un-
to Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto Aaron and to his
sons, that they [k]separate them-
selves from the holy things of
the children of Israel, which they and that they
[l]hallow unto me, and that they [m]profane not
profane not my holy name *in those things* which
my holy name they hallow unto me: I am the LORD.
3 Say unto them, Whosoever
he be of all your seed throughout among
your generations, that approacheth goeth
unto the holy things, which the
children of Israel hallow unto
the LORD, [p]having his uncleanness
upon him, that soul shall be cut
off from before me my presence: I am the LORD.
4 What man soever of the seed of
Aaron is a leper, or [q]hath an a ‡running
issue; he shall not eat of the
holy things, [r]until he be clean.
And [t]whoso toucheth [5]any thing
that is unclean by the dead, or
[u]a man whose seed goeth from
him; 5 or [v]whosoever toucheth
any creeping thing, whereby he
may be made unclean, or [y]a man
of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he
hath; 6 the soul which toucheth hath touched
any such shall be unclean until the
even, and shall not eat of the
holy things, unless he [a]bathe wash his
flesh in with water. 7 And when
the sun is down, he shall be
clean; clean, and afterward he shall shall afterward eat of the
holy things, things; because [c]it is his bread. food.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whose hand is filled.* [2] Or, *consecration* [3] Or, *polluted* [4] Or, *slit* [5] Or, *any one*
A.V. * Or, *food.* † Or, *too slender.* ‡ Heb. *running of the reins.*

8 [a]That which dieth of itself, or is torn (of beasts, *with beasts*), he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the LORD. 9 They shall therefore keep (my charge, mine ordinance,) [c]lest they bear sin for it, and die (therein, therefore,) if they profane it: [d]I (am) the LORD (which do) sanctify them. 10 [f]There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the (priest's, priest,) or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing. 11 But if (a the) priest buy any soul, (the soul *with) purchase of his money, he shall eat of (it; it,) and (such as are he that is) born in his (house, house:) [i]they shall eat of his (bread. meat.) 12 And (if a If the) priest's daughter (also) be married unto †a stranger, she (shall may) not eat of (the heave an) offering of the holy things. 13 But if (a the) priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is [m]returned unto her father's house, [o]as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's (bread: meat:) but there shall no stranger eat thereof. 14 [p]And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put [q]the fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give (it) unto the priest (with) the holy thing. 15 And [r]they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD; 16 (and so cause Or ‡suffer) them [c]to bear the iniquity (that of) (bringeth guilt, trespass,) when they eat their holy things; [d]for I (am) the LORD (which do) sanctify them.

17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, (Whosoever Whatsoever) he be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that (offereth will offer) his (oblation, whether it be any of their vows, oblation for all his vows, and for or any of their all his) freewill offerings, which they (will) offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering; 19 (that Ye) ye may be accepted, *ye shall* [b]*offer shall offer* (at your own will) a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats. 20 [e]But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you. 21 And [g]whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD [h]to [1]accomplish (a his) vow, or (for) a freewill (offering, of the herd or of the flock, offering in beeves or §sheep,) it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein. 22 [j]Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having [2]a wen, or [k]scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make [l]an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD. 23 Either a bullock or a ‖lamb that hath any thing [n]superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted. 24 (That which hath its stones Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is) bruised, or crushed, or broken, or (cut, ye shall not offer unto the LORD; cut) neither shall ye (make *any offering thereof* [3]do *thus*) in your land. 25 Neither from (the hand of a foreigner a stranger's hand) shall ye offer [s]the bread of your God of any of these; because their [t]corruption is in them, (there is a blemish *and* blemishes *be*) in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 27 [u]When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for (the oblation of) an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 28 And whether it be cow or **ewe, ye

a See ch. 7. 24.
b ch. 1. 3, 10.
c Cp. Ex. 28. 43. See ch. 19. 17.
d ch. 21. 8, 15, 23.
e Deut. 15. 21 & 17. 1. Mal. 1. 8, 14. Cp. Heb. 9. 14 & 1 Pet. 1. 19.
f ch. 24. 9. Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 6 & Matt. 12. 4 & Mark 2. 26 & Luke 6. 4.
g ch. 3. 1, 6.
h ch. 7. 16. Num. 15. 3, 8. Deut. 23. 21, 23. Ps. 61. 8 & 65. 1. Eccles. 5. 4, 5.
i Num. 18. 11, 13.
j ver. 20. ch. 21. 18. Mal. 1. 8.
k ch. 21. 20.
l ch. 1. 9, 13 & 3. 3, 5.
m Cp. Gen. 38. 11 & Ruth 1. 8.
n ch. 21. 18.
o ch. 10. 14. Num. 18. 11, 19.
p ch. 4. 2 & 5. 15, 16, 18.
q ch. 27. 13, 15, 19.
r ch. 19. 8. Num. 18. 32.
s See ch. 3. 11.
t Mal. 1. 14.
u Ex. 22. 30.
v ch. 1. 2, 3, 10. Num. 15. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, *make a special vow* 2 Or, *sores* 3 Or, *sacrifice* them

A.V. * Heb. *with the purchase of his money.* † Heb. *a man a stranger.* ‡ Or, *lade themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating.* § Or, *goats.* ‖ Or, *kid.* ** Or, *she goat.*

shall not kill it [a]and her young
both in one day. [29] And when
ye sacrifice will offer a [b]sacrifice of thanks-
giving unto the LORD, ye shall sacrifice offer *it* at
that ye may be accepted. your own will. [30] On the
same day it shall be eaten eaten up; [c]ye
shall leave none of it until the
morning: morrow: I am the LORD. [31] [e]There-
fore shall ye keep my command-
ments, and do them: I am the
LORD. [32] [g]And ye Neither shall not ye profane
my holy name; but [h]I will be
hallowed among the children of
Israel: [j]I am the LORD which
hallow you, [33] that brought you
out of the land of Egypt, [k]to be
your God: I am the LORD.

23 [1]And the LORD spake un-
to Moses, saying, [2] Speak
unto the children of Israel,
and say unto them, [n]The [1]set *Concerning* the
feasts of the LORD, which ye
shall [o]proclaim to be [p]holy con-
vocations, even these are my set
feasts. [3] [r]Six days shall work
be done: but on the seventh day
is a the sabbath of solemn rest, [p]an
holy convocation; ye shall do
no manner of work work *therein*: it is a the sabbath
unto of the LORD in all your dwell-
ings.
[4] [n]These are the set feasts of
the LORD, even [p]holy convoca-
tions, which ye shall proclaim
in their appointed season. seasons. [5] [u]In
the first month, on the fourteenth day of the fourteenth *day* of the first
month [2]at even, even is the LORD'S
passover. [6]And on the fifteenth
day of the same month is the
feast of unleavened bread unto
the LORD: seven days ye shall must
eat unleavened bread. [7] [v]In
the first day ye shall have an
holy convocation: ye shall do
no [3]servile work. work therein. [8] But ye
shall offer an offering made by
fire unto the LORD seven days:
in the seventh day is an holy

a Cp. Deut. 22. 6.
b ch. 7. 12. Ps. 107. 22 & 116. 17. Amos 4. 5.
c ch. 7. 15.
d Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Num. 15. 18, 19 & 28. 26. Deut. 26. 1, 2.
e ch. 19. 37. Num. 15. 40. Deut. 4. 40.
f ver. 17.
g See ch. 18. 21.
h ch. 10. 3.
i ver. 15, 20. Ex. 29. 24.
j See ch. 20. 8.
k See Ex. 6. 7.
l ch. 1. 10.
m ch. 2. 14—16.
n ver. 4, 37. Num. 29. 39. See Ex. 23. 14—17.
o Num. 10. 10. Ps. 81. 3. Joel 2. 15.
p Ex. 12. 16.
q Ex. 29. 40.
r ch. 19. 3. Ex. 23. 12 & 31. 15 & 34. 21. Luke 13. 14. See Ex. 20. 8—11 & Deut. 5. 12—15.
s Cp. ch. 2. 14.
t Ex. 34. 22. Deut. 16. 9.
u Ex. 13. 3, 10 & 23. 15 & 34. 18. Num. 9. 2, 3 & 28. 16, 17. Josh. 5. 10. 2 Kin. 23. 21. Ezra 6. 19. Cp. Num. 9. 10, 11 & 2 Chr. 30. 2, 13, 15. See Ex. 12. 2—14 & Deut. 16. 1—8.
v Ex. 12. 16. Num. 28. 18, 25.
w Acts 2. 1 (Gk.).
x Num. 28. 26.

convocation; convocation: work. work *therein*. ye shall do no servile

[9] And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, [10] Speak unto
the children of Israel, and say
unto them, [d]When ye be come
into the land which I give unto
you, and shall reap the harvest
thereof, then ye shall bring the a
*sheaf of [f]the firstfruits of your
harvest unto the priest: [11] and
he shall [i]wave the sheaf before
the LORD, to be accepted for
you: on the morrow after the
sabbath the priest shall wave it.
[12] And in the ye shall offer that day when ye
[i]wave the sheaf, ye shall offer [l]a he-lamb sheaf an he lamb
without blemish of the first year
for a burnt offering unto the
LORD. [13] [m]And the meal meat offering
thereof shall be two tenth
parts *of an ephah* deals of fine flour mingled
with oil, an offering made by
fire unto the LORD for a sweet
savour: [q]and the drink offering
thereof shall be of wine, the
fourth part of an hin. [14] And
ye shall eat neither bread, nor
[s]parched corn, nor [1]fresh green ears,
until this the selfsame day, until day that ye have
brought the oblation of an offering unto your God:
it is *it shall be* a statute for ever
throughout your generations in
all your dwellings.
[15] And [t]ye shall count unto
you from the morrow after the
sabbath, from the day that
ye brought the sheaf of [i]the
wave offering; seven sabbaths
shall there be complete: [16] even
unto the morrow after the
seventh sabbath shall ye number
[w]fifty days; and ye shall offer
[x]a new meal meat offering unto the
LORD. [17] Ye shall bring out
of your habitations two wave
loaves of two tenth parts *of an ephah*. deals
they shall be of fine flour, flour; they
shall be baken with leaven, for leaven; *they are* the

R.V. [1] Or, *appointed seasons* [2] Heb. *between the two evenings.* [3] Heb. *work of labour.*
A.V. * Or, *handful.* Heb. *omer.*

[a] firstfruits unto the LORD.
18 And ye shall present offer with the
bread seven lambs without
blemish of the first year, and
one young bullock, and two
rams: they shall be for a burnt
offering unto the LORD, with
their meal meat offering, and their
drink offerings, even an offering
made by fire, of of[a] sweet savour
unto the LORD. 19 And Then ye shall
offer sacrifice [b] one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin
offering, and two he-lambs lambs of the
first year for a sacrifice of [d] peace
offerings. 20 And the priest
shall wave them with the bread
of the firstfruits for [e] a wave
offering before the LORD, with
the two lambs: [f] they shall be
holy to the LORD for the priest.
21 And ye shall make proclamation proclaim on
the selfsame day; there shall day, that it may be an
holy convocation unto you: ye
shall do no servile work therein:
it is shall be a statute for ever in all
your dwellings throughout your
generations.
22 And [g] when ye reap the
harvest of your land, thou shalt
not wholly reap make clean riddance of the corners
of thy field, field when thou reapest, neither
shalt thou gather the any gleaning
of thy harvest: thou shalt leave
them for unto the poor, and for to the
stranger: I am the LORD your
God.
23 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 24 Speak unto
the children of Israel, saying,
In [i] the seventh month, in the
first day of the month, shall
be a solemn rest unto you, ye have a sabbath, [k] a memorial
of blowing of trumpets, an holy
convocation. 25 Ye shall do no
servile work therein: and but ye shall
offer an offering made by fire
unto the LORD.
26 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 27 Howbeit Also [n] on the

a See ver. 10.
b ch. 4. 23, 28. Num. 28. 30.
c See Ex. 30. 33.
d See ch. 3. 1.
e See ver. 11.
f Num. 18. 12. Deut. 18. 4.
g ch. 19. 9, 10. Deut. 24. 19. Cp. Ruth 2. 2, 3, &c.
h Num. 29. 12. Deut. 16. 13. Ezra 3. 4. Neh. 8. 14. Ezek. 45. 25. Hos. 12. 9. Zech. 14. 16. John 7. 2.
i Num. 29. 1.
j Num. 29. 35. Neh. 8. 18. John 7. 37.
k ch. 25. 9.
l Num. 29. 35. Deut. 16. 8. 2 Kin. 10. 20. 2 Chr. 7. 9. Neh. 8. 18. Isai. 1. 13 (Heb.). Joel 1. 14 & 2. 15. Amos 5. 21.
m ver. 2, 4.
n ch. 16. 29, 30. Num. 29. 7.

tenth day of this seventh month
is the there shall be a day of atonement: it
shall be an holy convocation
unto you, you; and ye shall afflict your
souls; souls, and ye shall offer an offering
made by fire unto the LORD.
28 And ye shall do no manner of
work in that same day: for it is
a day of atonement, to make an
atonement for you before the
LORD your God. 29 For whatso-
ever soul it be that shall not be
afflicted in that same day, [c] he
shall be cut off from among his
people. 30 And whatsoever soul
it be that doeth any manner of work
in that same day, the that same soul will
I destroy from among his people.
31 Ye shall do no manner of
work: it is it shall be a statute for ever
throughout your generations in
all your dwellings. 32 It shall
be unto you a sabbath of solemn
rest, and ye shall afflict your
souls: in the ninth day of
the month at even, from even
unto even, shall ye *keep celebrate your
sabbath.
33 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 34 Speak unto
the children of Israel, saying,
[h] On The the fifteenth day of the
seventh month is shall be the feast
of [1] tabernacles for seven days
unto the LORD. 35 On the first
day shall be an holy convocation:
ye shall do no servile work work work there
36 Seven days ye shall offer a
offering made by fire unto the
LORD: [j] on the eighth day shall
be an holy convocation unto
you; and ye shall offer an offer-
ing made by fire unto the LORD:
it is a [2]†[l] solemn assembly;
ye shall do no servile work work work therein
37 [m] These are the set feasts of
the LORD, which ye shall pro-
claim to be holy convocations,
to offer an offering made by fire

R.V. [1] Heb. booths. [2] Or, closing festival
A.V. * Heb. rest. † Heb. day of restraint.

unto the LORD, a burnt offering,
and a meal / meat offering, a sacrifice,
and drink offerings, each on its own / every thing upon his
day: 38 [a]beside the sabbaths of
the LORD, and beside your gifts,
and beside all your vows, and
beside all your freewill offerings,
which ye give unto the LORD.
39 Howbeit on / Also in the fifteenth day
of the seventh month, when ye
have [d]gathered in the fruits / fruit of the
land, ye shall keep the / a feast of / unto
the LORD seven days: on the
first day shall be a solemn rest, / sabbath, and
on the eighth day shall be a
solemn rest. / sabbath. 40 And [f]ye shall take
you on the first day the *fruit / boughs of
goodly trees, branches of palm
trees, and the boughs of thick
trees, and willows of the brook;
and [h]ye shall rejoice before the
LORD your God seven days.
41 [i]And ye shall keep it a feast
unto the LORD seven days in the
year: it is / year. *It shall be* a statute for ever in
your generations: ye shall keep / celebrate
it in the seventh month. 42 [l]Ye
shall dwell in booths seven days;
all that are homeborn in Israel / Israelites born shall
dwell in booths: 43 [m]that your
generations may know that I
made the children of Israel to
dwell in booths, when I brought
them out of the land of Egypt:
I am the LORD your God.
44 And Moses [n]declared unto
the children of Israel the set
feasts of the LORD.

24 1 [r]And the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, 2 Com-
mand the children of Israel,
that they bring unto thee pure
olive oil / oil olive beaten for the light, [1]†to
cause a lamp / the lamps to burn continually.
3 Without the veil / vail of the testi-
mony, in the tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation,
shall Aaron order it from the
evening to / unto the morning before

[a] Num. 29. 39.
[b] Ex. 31. 8 & 39. 37.
[c] Ex. 25. 30.
[d] Ex. 23. 16. Deut. 16. 13.
[e] Ex. 25. 23, 24. 1 Kin. 7. 48. 2 Chr. 4. 19 & 13. 11. Heb. 9. 2.
[f] See Neh. 8. 14—18.
[g] 1 Chr. 9. 32. Cp. Num. 4. 7 & 2 Chr. 2. 4.
[h] Deut. 16. 14, 15.
[i] See Num. 29. 12—38.
[j] 1 Sam. 21. 6. Matt. 12. 4. Mark 2. 26. Luke 6. 4.
[k] Cp. ch. 6. 16 & 8. 31 & 21. 22 & Ex. 29. 33.
[l] See Neh. 8. 14—18.
[m] See Deut. 31. 10—13.
[n] ver. 2.
[o] See ver. 16.
[p] Cp. Ex. 3. 14, 15 & Phil. 2. 9.
[q] Ex. 18. 22, 26.
[r] Ex. 27. 20, 21.
[s] Cp. Num. 15. 34.
[t] Cp. Ex. 18. 15, 16 & Num. 27. 5 & 36. 5, 6.
[u] Cp. ver. 23.

the LORD continually: it shall
be a statute for ever throughout / in
your generations. 4 He shall
order the lamps upon [b]the pure
candlestick before the LORD con-
tinually.

5 And thou shalt take fine
flour, and bake twelve [c]cakes
thereof: two tenth parts / deals of an ephah
shall be in one cake. 6 And
thou shalt set them in [2]two
rows, six on a row, [e]upon the
pure table before the LORD.
7 And thou shalt put pure
frankincense upon each [3]row,
that it may be to / on the bread for
a memorial, even an offering
made by fire unto the LORD.
8 [g]Every sabbath day he shall
set it in order before the LORD
continually; it is [4]on the behalf of / continually, *being taken* from the
children of Israel, / Israel by an everlasting
covenant. 9 And [j]it shall be
for Aaron / Aaron's and his sons / sons'; [k]and they
shall eat it in a / the holy place:
for it is most holy unto him of
the offerings of the LORD made
by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 And the son of an Israelitish
woman, whose father was an
Egyptian, went out among the
children of Israel: and the / this son of
the Israelitish woman and a man
of Israel strove together in the
camp; 11 and the son of the Israelitish / Israelitish woman's
woman / son [o]blasphemed the [p]Name, / name *of the LORD*,
and cursed: and / cursed. And they [q]brought him
unto Moses. And / Moses: (and his mother's name
was Shelomith, the daughter
of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan. / Dan:)
12 And [s]they put him in ward,
‡[t]that it might be declared unto them at the / the mind of the LORD might
mouth of the LORD. / be shewed them.
13 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 14 [u]Bring forth
him that hath cursed without
the camp; and let all that heard

R.V. [1] Or, *to set up a lamp continually* [2] Or, *two piles, six in a pile* [3] Or, *pile* [4] Or, *from*
A.V. * Heb. *fruit.* † Heb. *to cause to ascend.* ‡ Heb. *to expound unto them according to the mouth of the LORD.*

him [a]lay their hands upon his
head, and let all the congre-
gation stone him. 15 And thou
shalt speak unto the children of
Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth
his God shall [b]bear his sin.
16 And he that [c]blasphemeth
the name of the LORD, he shall
surely be put to (death; / death, *and*) all
the congregation shall certainly
stone him: as well the stranger,
as (the homeborn, / he that is born in the land,) when he
blasphemeth the name *of the*
LORD, shall be put to death.
17 [e]And he that (smiteth any man mortally / *killeth any man)
shall surely be put to (death; / death.) 18 [f]And
he that (smiteth a beast mortally / killeth a beast)
make it (good: life / good; †beast) for (life. / beast.) 19 And
if a man cause a blemish in his
neighbour; [h]as he hath done,
so shall it be done to him;
20 breach for breach, eye for
eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath
caused a blemish in a man, so
shall it be (rendered unto him. / done to him *again*.) 21 [f]And
he that killeth a (beast shall make it good. / beast, he shall restore it:)
[e]and he that killeth a (man / man, he) shall
be put to death. 22 Ye shall
have [k]one manner of law, as
well for the stranger, as for
(the homeborn / one of your own country:) for I am the
LORD your God. 23 And Moses
spake to the children of Israel,
(and [m]they brought / that they should bring) forth him that
had cursed out of the camp,
and (stoned / stone) him with stones. And
the children of Israel did as the
LORD commanded Moses.

25 1 [o]And the LORD spake un-
to Moses in mount Sinai,
saying, 2 Speak unto the
children of Israel, and say unto
them, When ye come into the
land which I give you, then
shall [r]the land ‡keep a sabbath
unto the LORD. 3 Six years
thou shalt sow thy field, and
six years thou shalt prune thy
vineyard, and gather in the (fruits / fruit)
thereof; 4 but in the seventh
year shall be a sabbath of (solemn)
rest (for / unto) the land, a sabbath (unto / for)
the LORD: thou shalt neither sow
thy field, nor prune thy vine-
yard. 5 [d]That which groweth
of (itself / its own accord) of thy harvest thou
shalt not reap, (and / neither gather) the
grapes §of thy (undressed vine thou shalt / vine undressed:)
not gather: (it / *for*) (shall be / is) a year of (solemn)
rest (for / unto) the land. 6 And the
sabbath of the land shall be
(for food / meat) for you; for thee, and for
thy (servant, / servant,) and for thy maid, and
for thy hired (servant, / servant,) and for thy
stranger that (sojourn / sojourneth) with (thee; / thee,)
7 and for thy cattle, and for the
(beasts / beast) that are in thy land, [g]shall
all the increase thereof be (for food. / meat.)
8 And thou shalt number seven
sabbaths of years unto thee, seven
times seven years; and (there shall be / the space of)
(unto thee the days of seven sabbaths of years, even / the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee)
forty and nine years. 9 Then shalt
thou (send abroad / cause the trumpet) ‖the loud trumpet (of the jubile to sound / of sound.)
on the tenth day of the seventh
(month; / month,) [j]in the day of atonement
shall ye (send abroad the trumpet / make the trumpet sound) through-
out all your land. 10 And ye
shall hallow the fiftieth year
and [l]proclaim liberty through-
out (*all*) the land unto all the
inhabitants thereof: it shall be
a jubile unto you; [n]and ye
shall return every man unto his
possession, and ye shall return
every man unto his family. 11 A
jubile shall that fiftieth year be
unto you: [p]ye shall not sow
neither reap [d]that which groweth
of itself in it, nor gather *the*
grapes in it of (the undressed vine / thy vine undressed)
12 For it is (a / the) jubile; it shall
be holy unto you: [q]ye shall eat
the increase thereof out of the
field. 13 [n]In (this year of / the year of this) jubile ye
shall return every man unto his
possession. 14 And if thou sell

a Cp. Deut. 13. 9 & 17. 7 & Susanna 34.
b ch. 5. 1 & 20. 17, 20 & 22. 9. Num. 9. 13. Cp. Ex. 20. 7.
c ver. 11. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13. Matt. 26. 65, 66. Mark 14. 63, 64. John 10. 33.
d Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 29. Isai. 37. 30.
e Gen. 9. 5, 6. Ex. 21. 12. Num. 35. 31. Deut. 19. 11, 12.
f Ex. 21. 33, 34.
g ver. 12.
h Ex. 21. 23—25. Deut. 19. 21. Matt. 5. 38 & 7. 2.
i Cp. ch. 23. 24 & Isai. 27. 13.
j ch. 23. 24, 27.
k ch. 19. 34. Ex. 12. 49. Num. 15. 16.
l Isai. 61. 1. Jer. 34. 8, 13, 15, 17. Ezek. 46. 17. Cp. Isai. 61. 2 & 63. 4 & Luke 4. 19.
m Cp. ver. 14.
n ch. 27. 24. Num. 36. 4.
o ch. 26. 46.
p ver. 4, 5.
q ver. 6, 7.
r Ex. 23. 10, 11. Cp. ch. 26. 34, 35 & 2 Chr. 36. 21.

A.V. * Heb. *smiteth the life of a man.* † Heb. *life for life.* ‡ Heb. *rest.* § Heb. *of thy separation.* ‖ Heb. *k* *of sound.*

ought unto thy neighbour, or
bought buy
buyest *ought* of thy neighbour's hand,
[a]ye shall not wrong oppress one another:
5 [b]according to the number of
years after the jubile thou shalt
buy of thy neighbour, *and*
according unto the number of
years of the crops fruits he shall sell
unto thee. thee: 16 According to the
multitude of the years thou shalt
increase the price thereof, and
according to the fewness of the
years thou shalt diminish the
price of it; it: for *according* to the
number of the crops *of the years* of the fruits doth
he sell unto thee. 17 And ye Ye shall
not wrong therefore oppress one another;
[f]but thou shalt fear thy God:
for I am the LORD your God.
18 [g]Wherefore ye shall do my
statutes, and keep my judgements judgments,
and do them; [h]and ye shall
dwell in the land in safety.
19 And [i]the land shall yield her
fruit, and [j]ye shall eat your
fill, [h]and dwell therein in safety.
20 And if ye shall say, [k]What
shall we eat the seventh year?
behold, [l]we shall not sow, nor
gather in our increase: 21 then
I will [m]command my blessing
upon you in the sixth year, and
it shall bring forth fruit for the
three years. 22 [n]And ye shall
sow the eighth year, and eat
of the fruits, [p]the old store; yet of old fruit until the
ninth year, year; until her fruits come
in, in ye shall eat *of* the old store.
23 And the The land shall not be sold
in perpetuity; *for ever: for [q]the land is mine: mine, for
ye are [r]strangers and sojourners
with me. 24 And in all the land
of your possession ye shall grant
a redemption for the land.
25 If thy brother be waxen
poor, and sell hath sold away some of
his possession, [t]then shall his kinsman and if any of his kin
that is next unto him come, and shall come to redeem it, then shall he redeem

a Cp. ch. 19. 33.
b ch. 27. 18, 23.
c See ver. 50—52.
d ch. 27. 21.
e ver. 13, 41.
f ver. 36, 43. ch. 19. 14, 32.
g See ch. 18. 4, 5.
h ch. 26. 5, 6. Deut. 12. 10. Cp. Prov. 1. 33 & Jer. 23. 6 & Ezek. 34. 25, 28.
i Ps. 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 26, 27.
j ch. 26. 5. Deut. 11. 15. Cp. Joel 2. 19, 26.
k Cp. Matt. 6. 25, 31 & Luke 12. 22, 29.
l ver. 4, 5.
m Deut. 28. 8.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 29.
o Cp. Num. 35. 2. See Josh. 21. 2—40.
p ch. 26. 10.
q Deut. 32. 43. 2 Chr. 7. 20. Ps. 85. 1. Hos. 9. 3. Joel 2. 18 & 3. 2.
r 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 39. 12. Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 11, *al.*
s Num. 35. 2. 1 Chr. 13. 2. Cp. Acts 4. 36, 37. See Josh. 21. 11—42 & 1 Chr. 6. 55—81.
t Ruth 2. 20 & 3. 9, 12 & 4. 4, 6. Jer. 32. 7, 8.

that which his brother hath sold.
26 And if a the man have no one none to
redeem it, and he be waxen rich and find
‡himself be able
sufficient to redeem it; 27 then [c]let
him count the years of the sale
thereof, and restore the overplus
unto the man to whom he sold
it; and that he shall may return unto his
possession. 28 But if he be not
able to get it back for himself, restore *it* to him, then
that which he hath is sold shall re-
main in the hand of him that
hath bought it until the year
of jubile: and in the jubile [d]it
shall go out, [e]and he shall return
unto his possession.
29 And if a man sell a dwelling
house in a walled city, then he
may redeem it within a whole
year after it is sold; for *within* a full
year shall may he have the right of redemption. redeem it.
30 And if it be not redeemed
within the space of a full year,
then the house that is in the
walled city shall be made sure in established for
perpetuity ever to him that bought it, it
throughout his generations: [d]it
shall not go out in the jubile.
31 But the houses of the villages
which have no wall round about
them shall be reckoned with counted as the
fields of the country: §they may
be redeemed, and [d]they shall go
out in the jubile. 32 Nevertheless Notwithstanding
[o]the cities of the Levites, *and*
the houses of the cities of their
possession, may the Levites re-
deem at any time. 33 And if
[1]one of the Levites [2]redeem,
‖a man purchase of the Levites, then the
house that was sold, and the
city of his possession, [d]shall go
out in the *the year of* jubile: for the
houses of the cities of the Levites
are their possession among the
children of Israel. 34 But the
field *of the [3]suburbs of their
cities may not be sold; for it is
their perpetual possession.

R.V. [1] Or, *a man redeem from the Levites* [2] Or, after the Vulgate, *redeem not* [3] Or, *pasture lands*
A.V. * Or, *to be quite cut off.* † Heb. *for cutting off.* ‡ Heb. *his hand hath attained and found sufficiency.* § Heb. *redemption belongeth unto it.* ‖ Or, one *of the Levites redeem* them.

35 And if thy brother be waxen
poor, and *his hand fail / fallen in decay with thee;
then [a] thou shalt †uphold / †relieve him:
as / yea, though he be a stranger and / stranger, or a sojourner / sojourner;
shall he / that he may live with thee. 36 [b] Take
thou no usury of him / him, or increase; / increase:
but [c] fear thy God: / God; that thy
brother may live with thee.
37 [b] Thou shalt not give him thy
money upon usury, nor give / lend him
thy victuals for increase. 38 [e] I
am the LORD your God, which
brought you forth out of the
land of Egypt, to give you the
land of Canaan, *and* to be your
God.

39 And [f] if thy brother be / *that*
waxen poor with thee, / *dwelleth* by thee be waxen poor, and sell himself / be sold
unto thee; thou shalt not make / ‡compel
him to serve as a bondservant:
40 *But* as an hired servant, and
as a sojourner, he shall be with
thee; he / thee, *and* shall serve with thee unto
the year of jubile: 41 And [i] then
shall he go out / depart from thee, *both* [j] he
and his children with him, and
shall return unto his own family,
and [l] unto the possession of his
fathers shall he return. 42 For
they are [m] my servants, which
I brought forth out of the land
of Egypt: they shall not be
sold §as bondmen. 43 [n] Thou
shalt not rule over him [o] with
rigour; but [p] shalt fear thy God.
44 And / Both as for thy bondmen, and
thy bondmaids, which thou shalt
have; / have, *shall be* of the nations / heathen that are
round about you, / you; of them shall
ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.
45 Moreover [q] of the children of
the strangers that do sojourn
among you, of them shall ye buy,
and of their families that are
with you, which they have begotten / begat
in your land: and they shall be
your possession. 46 And ye shall
make them / take them as an inheritance for your
children after you, to hold / inherit
for them / *for them* a possession; of them / ‖they shall
ye take / be your bondmen for ever:
but over your brethren the
children of Israel / Israel, [o] ye shall not
rule, / rule one over another, / another with rigour.
47 And if a stranger or sojourner with / sojourner or stranger
thee be waxen rich, / **wax rich by thee, and [d] thy brother
be waxen poor beside him, / *that dwelleth* by him wax poor, and sell
himself unto the stranger *or*
sojourner with / by thee, or to the
stock of the stranger's family:
48 after that he is sold he
may be redeemed again; one of
his brethren may redeem him:
49 or / Either his uncle, or his uncle's
son, may [g] redeem him, or any
that is nigh of kin unto him of
his family may redeem him; or
[h] if he be waxen rich, / able, he may redeem
himself. 50 And he shall reckon
with him that bought him from
the year that he sold himself / was sold to him
unto the year of jubile: and the
price of his sale shall be accord-
ing unto the number of years / years
[k] according to the time of an
hired servant shall he / it be with
him. 51 If there be yet many
years, / years *behind*, according unto them
he shall give back / again the price of
his redemption out of the money
that he was bought for. 52 And
if there remain but few years
unto the year of jubile, then he
shall reckon / count with him; / him, *and* according
unto his years shall he give
back / him again the price of his redemp-
tion. 53 As a servant hired year by year
And as a yearly hired servant
shall he be with him: *and the other* / he
shall not rule with rigour over
him in thy sight. 54 And if he
be not redeemed 2by / ††in these *means* / *year*
then he shall go out in the year
of jubile, *both* [r] he, and his children
with him. 55 For [s] unto me the
children of Israel are servants
they are my servants whom

[a] Deut. 15. 7, 8. Cp. Ps. 41. 1 & 112. 5, 9 & Prov. 14. 31 & Acts 11. 29 & 1 John 3. 17.
[b] See Ex. 22. 25.
[c] ver. 17, 43. Neh. 5. 9. Cp. Mal. 3. 5.
[d] ver. 25, 35, 39.
[e] ver. 42, 55. ch. 22. 32, 33 & 26. 13.
[f] Ex. 21. 2. Deut. 15. 12. 1 Kin. 9. 22. 2 Kin. 4. 1. Neh. 5. 5. Cp. Jer. 34. 14 (mg.).
[g] See Neh. 5. 1—5.
[h] ver. 26, 47.
[i] See ver. 28.
[j] Cp. Ex. 21. 3.
[k] Job 7. 1. Isai. 16. 14 & 21. 16.
[l] ver. 13, 28.
[m] ver. 55. Cp. Rom. 6. 22 & 1 Cor. 7. 23.
[n] Cp. Eph. 6. 9 & Col. 4. 1.
[o] Ex. 1. 13, 14. Ezek. 34. 4.
[p] ver. 17, 36.
[q] Isai. 14. 1, 2 & 56. 3, 6.
[r] ver. 41. Ex. 21. 2, 3.
[s] ver. 42.

A.V. * Heb. *his hand faileth.* R.V. 1 Or, *relieve* 2 Or, *in these years* § Heb. *with the sale of a bondman.* † Heb. *strengthen.* ‡ Heb. *serve thyself with him with the service, &c.* †† Or, *these means.* ‖ Heb. *ye shall serve yourselves with them.* ** Heb. *his hand obtain, &c.*

brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

26 1 Ye shall make you no [c]idols, neither shall ye rear idols nor graven image, neither you up [d]a graven image, or [1][e]a pillar, *standing image, place any [f]figured neither shall ye set up *any* †image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the LORD your God. 2 [h]Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

3 [j]If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; 4 then [k]I will give your rains you rain in their due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. 5 And [m]your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and [p]ye shall eat your bread to the full, and [q]dwell in your land safely. 6 And [r]I will give peace in the land, and [t]ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and [w]I will cause evil ‡rid beasts to cease evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land. 7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. 8 And [a]five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten ten thousand thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. 9 And For [f]I will have respect unto you, and [g]make you fruitful, and multiply you; you, and will establish my covenant with you. 10 And ye shall eat [i]old store long kept, and ye shall bring forth the old because of the new. 11 [j]And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you. 12 [l]And I will walk among you, and [a]will be your God, and ye shall be my people. 13 [b]I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and [g]I have broken the bars bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 [i]But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments; 15 and if ye shall reject despise my statutes, and or if your soul abhor my judgements, judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye [l]break my covenant; covenant: 16 I also will do this unto you; I will appoint terror even appoint §over you, [n]even consumption you terror, consumption, and fever, the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and make the soul to pine away cause sorrow of heart: and [o]ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. 17 And I will [s]set my face against you, and [u]ye shall be smitten slain before your enemies: [v]they that hate you shall rule reign over you; and [x]ye shall flee when none pursueth you. 18 And if ye will not yet for these things all this hearken unto me, then I will chastise punish you [z]seven times more for your sins. 19 And I will break [b]the pride of your power; and I [c]will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass: 20 and [d]your strength shall be spent in vain: for [e]your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruit. fruits. 21 [h]And if ye walk ‖contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins. 22 And [k]I will I will also send the beast of the field wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy

a Jer. 7. 23 & 11. 4 & 24. 7 & 30. 22. Ezek. 11. 20 & 14. 11 & 36. 28 & 37. 27. See Ex. 6. 7.
b See ch. 25. 38.
c See ch. 19. 4.
d See Ex. 20. 4, 5.
e Ex. 23. 24.
f Num. 33. 52. Cp. Ezek. 8. 10.
g Ezek. 34. 27. Cp. Jer. 27. 2 & 28. 10, 13.
h ch. 19. 30. See Ex. 20. 8.
i Cp. Lam. 2. 17 & Mal. 2. 2. See Deut. 28. 15—68.
j Deut. 11. 13—15 & 28. 1—14. See ch. 18. 4.
k Ps. 67. 6 & 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 26, 27 & 36. 30. Joel 2. 23, 24. Zech. 8. 12. Cp. ver. 20 & Deut. 11. 17.
l ver. 44. Deut. 31. 20.
m Cp. Amos 9. 13.
n Deut. 28. 21.
o Deut. 28. 33, 51. Job 31. 8. Jer. 5. 17. Mic. 6. 15.
p See ch. 25. 19.
q See ch. 25. 18.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 25 & 1 Chr. 22. 9.
s See ch. 17. 10.
t Job 11. 19. Jer. 30. 10. Zeph. 3. 13.
u Deut. 28. 25. Judg. 2. 14. Jer. 19. 7.
v Ps. 106. 41.
w Ezek. 34. 25. Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 25 & Isai. 35. 9 & Ezek. 5. 17 & 14. 15.
x Prov. 28. 1. Cp. ver. 36 & Ps. 53. 5.
y Cp. Ezek. 14. 17.
z ver. 21, 24, 28. 1 Sam. 2. 5. Ps. 119. 164. Prov. 24. 16.
a Cp. Deut. 32. 30 & Josh. 23. 10 & Isai. 30. 17.
b Ezek. 30. 6. Cp. Jer. 13. 9.
c Deut. 28. 23.
d Cp. Ps. 127. 1 & Isai. 49. 4.
e Cp. Hag. 1. 10. See ver. 4.
f 2 Kin. 13. 23.
g Neh. 9. 23.
h ver. 27.
i ch. 25. 22.
j Ezek. 37. 26—28. Cp. Rev. 21. 3.
k Deut. 32. 24. See ver. 6.
l Ex. 29. 45. Cited 2 Cor. 6. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *an obelisk* [2] Or, *thereon* [3] Or, *from before*
A.V. * Or, *pillar.* † Or, *figured stone.* Heb. *a stone of picture.* ‡ Heb. *cause to cease.* § Heb. *upon you.*
‖ Or, *at all adventures with me*, and so ver. 24.

your cattle, and make you few in number; and [b]your high ways shall become desolate. 23 And [c]if be by these things ye will not be reformed [1]unto me, by me by these things, [d]but will walk contrary unto me; 24 [e]then will I also walk contrary unto you; you, and I will smite you, even I, will punish you yet seven times for your sins. 25 And [f]I will bring a sword upon you, that shall execute the vengeance of the avenge the quarrel of my covenant; covenant: and ye shall be when ye are gathered together within your cities: and cities, [h]I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. 26 [k]When I break your staff of And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and [l]ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And [n]if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; 28 then I will walk contrary unto you also [o]in fury; and I, I also, even I, will chastise you [q]seven times for your sins. 29 [r]And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. 30 And [t]I will destroy your high places, and cut down your sun-images, images, and [v]cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols; idols, and my soul shall abhor you. 31 And [w]I will make your cities a waste, waste, and [x]will bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and [y]I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours. 32 And [a]I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be [c]astonished at it. 33 And [e]you will I scatter I will scatter you among the nations, heathen, and I will draw out the a sword after you: and your land shall be a desolation, desolate, and your cities shall be a waste. 34 [a]Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths. 35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall have rest; even [a]the rest which it had not because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. 36 And as for upon them that are left alive of you, you [g]I will send a faintness into their heart hearts in the lands of their enemies: enemies; and [i]the sound of a [j]driven *shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as one fleeth fleeing from the a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. 37 And they shall stumble fall one upon another, as it were before the a sword, when none pursueth: and [m]ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies. 38 And ye shall perish among the nations, heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up. 39 And they that are left of you [p]shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. 40 And If [s]they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, in with [u]their trespass which they trespassed against me, and also that because that also they have walked contrary unto me, me: 41 And the I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies: enemies; if then their [z]uncircumcised heart hear be [b]humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity; iniquity: 42 then will [d]remember my covenant with Jacob; Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will [f]remember the land

a 2 Chr. 36. 21. See ch. 25. 2.
b Judg. 5. 6. Isai. 33. 8. Lam. 1. 4. Zech. 7. 14.
c Jer. 2. 30 & 5. 3. See Amos 4. 6—12.
d See ver. 21.
e 2 Sam. 22. 27. Ps. 18. 26.
f Deut. 32. 25. Jer. 14. 12 & 24. 10 & 29. 17, 18. Ezek. 5. 17 & 6. 3 & 14. 17 & 29. 8 & 33. 2.
g Ezek. 21. 7.
h Num. 14. 12. Deut. 28. 21.
i ver. 17.
j Job 18. 25.
k Ps. 105. 16. Isai. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16 & 5. 16 & 14. 13.
l Isai. 9. 20. Mic. 6. 14. Hag. 1. 6.
m Josh. 7. 12, 13. Judg. 2. 14.
n ver. 21, 24.
o Isai. 59. 18 & 63. 3 & 66. 15. Jer. 21. 5. Ezek. 5. 13, 15 & 8. 18.
p Deut. 28. 65. Ezek. 4. 17 & 24. 23 & 33. 10. Cp. Ezek. 6. 9.
q See ver. 18.
r Deut. 28. 53. Ezek. 5. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 29 & Lam. 4. 10 & Baruch 2. 3.
s Cp. Neh. 9. 2 & Prov. 28. 13 & 1 John 1. 9. See 1 Kin. 8. 33—36 & Dan. 9. 4—19.
t 2 Chr. 14. 5 & 34. 3, 4, 7. See Ezek. 6. 3—6.
u ch. 6. 2. Num. 5. 6.
v Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 20 & 2 Chr. 34. 5 & Ezek. 6. 5.
w Neh. 2. 3. Jer. 4. 7. See 2 Kin. 25. 4—10.
x Ps. 74. 7. Lam. 1. 10. Ezek. 9. 6 & 21. 2.
y Jer. 6. 20. See Isai. 1. 11—15 & Amos 5. 21—23.
z See Ex. 6. 12.
a Jer. 9. 11 & 25. 11, 18.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 29 & 2 Chr. 12. 6, 7 & 32. 26 & 33. 12, 13.
c Deut. 28. 37. 1 Kin. 9. 8. Jer. 18. 16 & 19. 8. Ezek. 5. 15.
d Ex. 2. 24 & 6. 5. Ps. 106. 45. Ezek. 16. 60.
e Deut. 4. 27 & 28. 64. Neh. 1. 8. Ps. 44. 11. Jer. 9. 16. Ezek. 12. 15 & 20. 23 & 22. 15. Zech. 7. 14. Cp. Luke 21. 24.
f Cp. Ps. 85. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, by
A.V. * Heb. driven.

43 [a]The land also shall be left
of them, and shall enjoy her
sabbaths, while she lieth desolate
without them; and they shall
accept of the punishment of
their iniquity: because, even
because they rejected my judgements,
and because their soul abhorred
my statutes. 44 And yet for all
that, when they be in the land
of their enemies, [b]I will not
reject them, neither will I abhor
them, to destroy them utterly,
and to [c]break my covenant with
them: for I am the LORD their
God: 45 but I will for their sakes
remember the covenant of their
ancestors, [d]whom I brought forth
out of the land of Egypt [e]in
the sight of the nations, that I
might be their God: I am the
LORD.

46 [g]These are the statutes and
judgements and laws, which the
LORD made between him and
the children of Israel [h]in mount
Sinai by the hand of Moses.

27 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto the children of Israel,
and say unto them, When a man
shall [1]accomplish a vow, [2]the persons
shall be for the LORD by thy
estimation. 3 And thy estimation
shall be of the male from twenty
years old even unto sixty years
old, even thy estimation shall be
fifty shekels of silver, after [l]the
shekel of the sanctuary. 4 And
if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.
5 And if it be from five years
old even unto twenty years old,
then thy estimation shall be of
the male twenty shekels, and
for the female ten shekels. 6 And
if it be from a month old even
unto five years old, then thy
estimation shall be of the male
five shekels of silver, and for
the female thy estimation shall
be three shekels of silver. 7 And
if it be from sixty years old
and upward; if it be a male, then
thy estimation shall be fifteen
shekels, and for the female ten
shekels. 8 But if he be poorer
than thy estimation, then he
shall be set present himself before the priest,
and the priest shall value him;
according to the ability of him that
vowed shall the priest value
him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof
men offer an oblation unto the LORD,
all that any man giveth of such
unto the LORD shall be holy.
10 [f]He shall not alter it, nor
change it, a good for a bad, or
a bad for a good: and if he shall
at all change beast for beast,
then both it and that for which it is changed shall be holy. 11 And if it be
any unclean beast, of which they
do not offer an oblation unto the
LORD, then he shall set present the
beast before the priest: 12 and
the priest shall value it, whether
it be good or bad: *as thou
valuest it, so shall it
be. 13 [j]But if he will indeed redeem it, then he shall add
[k]the fifth part thereof unto thy
estimation.

14 And when a man shall
sanctify his house to be holy
unto the LORD, then the priest
shall estimate it, whether it be
good or bad: as the priest shall
estimate it, so shall it stand.
15 [m]And if he that sanctified it
will redeem his house, then he
shall add [k]the fifth part of the
money of thy estimation unto it,
and it shall be his.

a See ver. 34.
b Cp. Deut. 4. 31 & 2 Kin. 13. 23 & Neh. 9. 31 & Rom. 11. 2.
c ver. 15.
d ch. 22. 33.
e Ps. 98. 2. Ezek. 20. 9, 22.
f ver. 33.
g ch. 27. 34. Deut. 6. 1 & 12. 1.
h ch. 25. 1.
i Num. 6. 2 (for mg.). Cp. Judg. 11. 30, 31, 39 & 1 Sam. 1. 11, 28. See Num. 30.
j ver. 15, 19.
k ch. 22. 14.
l ver. 25. See Ex. 30. 13.
m ver. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *make a special vow* [2] Or, *according to thy estimation of persons unto the LORD, then thy estimation &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *according to thy estimation, O priest, &c.*

16 And if a man shall sanctify
unto the LORD part (some part) of the (a)
field of his possession, then thy
estimation shall be according to
the sowing (seed) thereof: the sowing of a (*an)
homer of barley (seed) *shall be*
valued at fifty shekels of silver.
17 If he sanctify his field from
the year of jubile, according to
thy estimation it shall stand.
18 But if he sanctify his field
after the jubile, then the priest
shall [d] reckon unto him the
money according to the years
that remain (remain, even) unto the year of
the jubile, and an abatement shall be made (it shall be abated)
from thy estimation. 19 [f] And
if he that sanctified the field
will indeed (in any wise) redeem it, then he
shall add [g] the fifth part of the
money of thy estimation unto it,
and it shall be assured to him.
20 And if he will not redeem the
field, or if he have sold the field
to another man, it shall not be
redeemed any more: (more.) 21 but (But) the
field, [j] when it goeth out in the
jubile, shall be holy unto the
LORD, as a field [k] devoted; [l] the
possession thereof shall be the
priest's. 22 And if he (a man) sanctify
unto the LORD a field which
he hath bought, [m] which is not
of the field (fields) of his possession;
23 [o] then the priest shall reckon
unto him the worth of thy
estimation (estimation, even) unto the year of the
jubile: and he shall give thine
estimation in that day, as a holy
thing unto the LORD. 24 [q] In the
year of the jubile the field shall
return unto him of whom it was
bought, even to him to whom the
possession of the land belongeth. (did belong.)
25 And all thy estimations shall
be according to [s] the shekel of

[a] See Ex. 30. 13.
[b] See Ex. 13. 2.
[c] ver. 11—13.
[d] ver. 23. ch. 25. 15, 16.
[e] ver. 21. Josh. 6. 17—19. 1 Sam. 15. 21.
[f] ver. 13.
[g] See ver. 13.
[h] Cp. Num. 21. 2 & Judg. 11. 35.
[i] Gen. 14. 20 & 28. 22. Num. 18. 21, 24. Deut. 14. 28. 2 Chr. 31. 5, 6, 12. Neh. 13. 12. Mal. 3. 8, 10.
[j] ch. 25. 28, 30, 31, 33, 41.
[k] ver. 28.
[l] Num. 18. 14. Ezek. 44. 29.
[m] ch. 25. 10, 25.
[n] Ezek. 20. 37. Cp. Jer. 33. 13.
[o] ver. 18.
[p] ver. 10.
[q] ch. 25. 28.
[r] ch. 26. 46.
[s] ver. 3.
[t] ch. 25. 1 & 26. 46.

the sanctuary: [a] twenty gerahs
shall be the shekel.
26 Only [b] the † firstling among of the
beasts, which is made a firstling to the (should be the LORD'S)
LORD, (firstling,) no man shall sanctify it;
whether it be ox (of,) or sheep, (sheep:) it is
the LORD'S. 27 And if it be of
an unclean beast, then he shall
ransom (redeem) it according to thine esti-
mation, [c] and shall add unto it the (a)
fifth part thereof (of it thereto): or if it be
not redeemed, then it shall be
sold according to thy estimation.
28 Notwithstanding, (Notwithstanding) [e] no devoted
thing, that a man shall devote
unto the LORD of all that he
hath, whether (both) of man or (and) beast, or (and)
of the field of his possession,
shall be sold or redeemed: every
devoted thing is most holy unto
the LORD. 29 [h] None devoted,
which shall be devoted of men,
shall be ransomed; (redeemed;) he (but) shall surely
be put to death.
30 And [i] all the tithe of the
land, whether of the seed of the
land, or of the fruit of the tree,
is the LORD'S: it is holy unto
the LORD. 31 And if a man
will at all redeem aught (ought) of his tithe, (tithes,)
he shall add unto it (thereto) the fifth part
thereof. 32 And all (concerning) the
tithe of the herd (herd,) or (of) the flock,
even (of) whatsoever [n] passeth under
the rod, the tenth shall be holy
unto the LORD. 33 He shall not
search whether it be good or
bad, [p] neither shall he change it:
and if he change it at all, then
both it and that (for which it is changed) (the change thereof)
shall be holy; it shall not be
redeemed.
34 [r] These are the command-
ments, which the LORD com-
manded Moses for the children
of Israel [t] in mount Sinai.

A.V. * Or, the land of *an homer, &c.* † Heb. *firstborn, &c.*

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R.V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A.V.*] CALLED

NUMBERS.

1 And the Lord spake unto
I Moses [b]in the wilderness of
Sinai, [c]in the tent of tabernacle of the meeting, congregation, [e]on the first day of
the second month, in the second
year after they were come out
of the land of Egypt, saying,
2 [i]Take ye the sum of all the
congregation of the children of
Israel, by after their families, by
their fathers' houses, according to the house of their fathers, with the
number of the their names, every male, male
by their polls; 3 [m]from twenty
years old and upward, all that
are able to go forth to war
in Israel, Israel: thou and Aaron shall
number them [o]by their hosts. armies.
4 And with you there shall be
a man of every tribe; every one
head of his fathers' house. the house of his fathers. 5 And
these are the names of the
men that shall stand with you:
of the tribe of Reuben; [p]Elizur the
son of Shedeur. 6 Of Simeon;
Shelumiel the son of Zurishad-
dai. 7 Of Judah; [r]Nahshon the
son of Amminadab. 8 Of Issa-
char; [s]Nethanel Nethaneel the son of Zuar.
9 Of Zebulun; [u]Eliab the son of
Helon. 10 Of the children of
Joseph: of Ephraim; [v]Elishama
the son of Ammihud: of Ma-
nasseh; [w]Gamaliel the son of
Pedahzur. 11 Of Benjamin; [a]Abi-
dan the son of Gideoni. 12 Of
Dan; [d]Ahiezer the son of Am-
mishaddai. 13 Of Asher; [f]Pagiel
the son of Ochran. Ocran. 14 Of Gad;
Eliasaph the son of [1*g]Deuel.
15 Of Naphtali; [h]Ahira the son of
Enan. 16 These are they that were called were the renowned
of the congregation, [k]the princes of
the tribes of their fathers; they were the fathers,
heads of the [2]thousands of in Israel.
17 And Moses and Aaron took
these men which are [n]expressed
by name their names: 18 and they assem-
bled all the congregation together
on the first day of the second
month, and they declared their
pedigrees after their families,
by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according
to the number of the names,
from twenty years old and up-
ward, by their polls. 19 As the
Lord commanded Moses, so he
numbered them in the wilderness
of Sinai.
20 And the children of [s]Reuben,
Israel's firstborn, eldest son, by their genera-
tions, by after their families, by the their
fathers' houses, house of their fathers, according to the
number of the names, by their
polls, every male from twenty
years old and upward, all that
were able to go forth to war;

a ch. 7. 60.
b ch. 10. 11, 12. Ex. 19. 1.
c Ex. 25. 22.
d ch. 7. 66.
e Cp. ch. 9. 1.
f ch. 7. 72.
g ch. 7. 42.
h ch. 7. 78.
i Ex. 30. 12 & 38. 26 & 2 Sam. 24. 2 & 1 Chr. 21. 2. See ch. 26. 2—51.
j ch. 26. 9.
k ch. 7. 2. Cp. Ex. 18. 21, 25. See 1 Chr. 27. 16—22.
l ver. 18, 20, 22. ch. 3. 47. 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24.
m ch. 14. 29. Ex. 30. 14.
n 1 Chr. 12. 31 & 16. 41. 2 Chr. 28. 15 & 31. 19. Ezra 8. 20.
o Ex. 12. 51.
p ch. 7. 30.
q ch. 7. 36.
r See Ex. 6. 23.
s For ver. 20—46, see ch. 2. 3—32.
t ch. 7. 18.
u ch. 7. 24.
v ch. 7. 48. 1 Chr. 7. 26.
w ch. 7. 54.

R.V. [1] In ch. 2. 14, *Reuel*. [2] Or, *families*
A.V. * ch. 2. 14, he is called *Reuel*.

21 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Reuben, were [a] forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, those that were numbered thereof, of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 23 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Simeon, were [c] fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 Of the children of Gad, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 25 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Gad, were [e] forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 Of the children of Judah, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 27 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Judah, were [g] threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 29 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Issachar, were [i] fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

[a] Cp. ch. 26. 7.
[b] Cp. ch. 26. 27.
[c] Cp. ch. 26. 14.
[d] Cp. ch. 26. 37.
[e] Cp. ch. 26. 18.
[f] Cp. ch. 26. 34.
[g] Cp. ch. 26. 22 & 2 Sam. 24. 9.
[h] Cp. ch. 26. 41.
[i] Cp. ch. 26. 25.

30 Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 31 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zebulun, were [b] fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 Of the children of Joseph, *namely*, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 33 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ephraim, were [d] forty thousand and five hundred.

34 Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 35 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Manasseh, were [f] thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 37 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Benjamin, were [h] thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 Of the children of Dan, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old

and upward, all that were able
to go forth to war; 39 those that
were numbered of them, *even* of
the tribe of Dan, were [b]three-
score and two thousand and
seven hundred.
40 Of the children of Asher,
by their generations, (by after) their
families, by (their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers,)
according to the number of the
names, from twenty years old
and upward, all that were able
to go forth to war; 41 those
that were numbered of them,
even of the tribe of Asher, were
forty and one thousand and
five hundred.
42 Of the children of Naphtali,
throughout their generations, (by after)
their families, by (their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers,) according to the number
of the names, from twenty years
old and upward, all that were
able to go forth to war; 43 those
that were numbered of them,
even of the tribe of Naphtali, were
fifty and three thousand and
four hundred.
44 [k]These are (they those) that were
numbered, which Moses and
Aaron numbered, and the princes
of Israel, being twelve men:
(they were each one for his fathers' house. each one was for the house of his fathers.)
45 So (all they were all those) that were num-
bered of the children of (Israel Israel,) by
(their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers,) from twenty
years old and upward, all that
were able to go forth to war in
Israel; 46 even all they that were
numbered were [m]six hundred
thousand and three thousand
and five hundred and fifty.
47 But [n]the Levites after the
tribe of their fathers were not
numbered among them. 48 For
the LORD (spake had spoken) unto Moses,
saying, 49 Only (the tribe of Levi thou shalt not number, thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi,) neither (shalt thou) take
the sum of them among the

[a] ch. 3. 7, 8. Ex. 38. 21. See ch. 4. 15—33.
[b] Cp. ch. 26. 43.
[c] See ch. 3. 23—38.
[d] ch. 10. 17, 21.
[e] ch. 3. 10, 38 & 18. 22. Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 19 & 2 Sam. 6. 6, 7 & 1 Chr. 13. 10.
[f] Cp. ch. 26. 47.
[g] ch. 2. 2, 34.
[h] ch. 8. 19 & 16. 46 & 18. 5.
[i] ch. 3. 7, 8, 38 & 8. 26 & 9. 19, 23 & 18. 3—5 & 31. 30, 47. 1 Chr. 23. 32. 2 Chr. 13. 11.
[j] Cp. ch. 26. 50.
[k] ch. 26. 64.
[l] ch. 1. 52.
[m] Ex. 38. 26. Cp. ch. 11. 21 & 26. 51 & Ex. 12. 37.
[n] ch. 2. 33. Cp. ch. 26. 57, 58, 62. See ch. 3 & ch. 4 & 1 Chr. 6.
[o] See Ex. 6. 23.

children of Israel: 50 [a]but (appoint thou) (thou shalt appoint) the Levites over the
tabernacle of (the) testimony, and
over all the (furniture vessels) thereof, and
over all (that belongeth things that *belong*) to it: they
shall bear the tabernacle, and
all the (furniture vessels) thereof; and they
shall minister unto it, [c]and shall
encamp round about the taber-
nacle. 51 [d]And when the taber-
nacle setteth forward, the Levites
shall take it down: and when
the tabernacle is to be pitched,
the Levites shall set it up: [e]and
the stranger that cometh nigh
shall be put to death. 52 And
the children of Israel shall pitch
their tents, every man by his
own camp, and [g]every man by
his own standard, (according to throughout) their
hosts. 53 But the Levites shall
pitch round about the tabernacle
of (the) testimony, that there be no
[h]wrath upon the congregation of
the children of Israel: [i]and the
Levites shall keep the charge of
the tabernacle of (the) testimony.
54 (Thus did And) the children of (Israel; Israel did)
according to all that the LORD
commanded Moses, so did they.
1 And the LORD spake unto
2 Moses and unto Aaron, say-
ing, 2 [l](The Every) man of the children
of Israel shall pitch (every man) by
his own standard, with the (ensigns ensign)
of their (fathers' houses: over against the father's house: *far off about the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation) shall they
pitch (round about). 3 And (those that pitch)
on the east side toward the
(sunrising shall be rising of the sun shall) they of the
standard of the camp of (Judah, Judah)
(according to pitch throughout) their (hosts armies): and
(the prince of the children of Judah Nahshon the son of Amminadab) shall be
[o]Nahshon the son of Amminadab. 4 And his
(captain of the children of Judah.)
host, and those that were num-
bered of them, were threescore
and fourteen thousand and six
hundred. 5 And those that (do)
pitch next unto him shall be

A.V. * Heb. *over against.*

the tribe of Issachar: and the prince Nethaneel of the children of Issachar the son of Zuar shall be Nethanel captain the son of Zuar: 6 and of the children of Issachar. And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred: 7 *and Then* the tribe of Zebulun: and the prince of Eliab the son the children of Zebulun of Helon shall be Eliab the captain son of Helon: 8 and of the children of Zebulun. And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred. 9 All that were numbered of in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, according to throughout their hosts. armies. [a]They These shall set forth first. first set forth.

10 On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben according to their hosts: armies: and the prince captain of the children of Reuben shall be Elizur the son of Shedeur. 11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred. 12 And those that which pitch next unto by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the prince captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai: 13 and Zurishaddai. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred: 14 and hundred. Then the tribe of Gad: and the prince captain of the children sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of [1]c Reuel: 15 and *Reuel. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty. 16 All that were numbered of in the camp of Reuben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, according to throughout their hosts. armies. [d]And they shall set forth in the second rank. second. in the second rank.

17 [e]Then the tent of tabernacle of the meeting congregation shall set forward, forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camps camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place, place by their standards.

18 On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their hosts. armies: and the prince captain of the children sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud. 19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred. 20 And next unto by him shall be the tribe of Manasseh: and the prince captain of the children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur: 21 and Pedahzur. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred: hundred. 22 and Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the prince captain of the children sons of Benjamin shall be Abidan the son of Gideoni: 23 and Gideoni. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred. 24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, according to throughout their hosts. armies. [b]And they shall set forth go forward. third. in the third rank.

25 On the north side shall be the standard of The standard of the camp of Dan *shall be* the camp of Dan according to on the north side by their hosts. armies: and the prince captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. 26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred. 27 And those that pitch next unto encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the prince captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of Ochran: Ocran. 28 and And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and

a ch. 10. 14—16.
b ch. 10. 22—24. Cp. Ps. 80. 2.
c Cp. ch. 7. 42, 47 & 10. 20.
d ch. 10. 18—20.
e ch. 10. 17, 21.

R.V. [1] In ch. 1. 14, *Deuel*.
A.V. * *Deuel*, ch. 1. 14.

five hundred: 29 and the tribe of
Naphtali: and the prince of the
children of Naphtali shall be
Ahira the son of Enan: 30 And
his host, and those that were
numbered of them, were fifty
and three thousand and four
hundred. 31 All they that were
numbered of the camp of Dan
were an hundred thousand and
fifty and seven thousand and
six hundred. [c]They shall set forth
hindmost by their standards.
32 These are they that were
numbered of the children of
Israel by their fathers' houses: all
those that were numbered of the
camps according to their hosts were
six hundred thousand and three
thousand and five hundred and
fifty. 33 But [g]the Levites were not
numbered among the children of
Israel; as the LORD commanded
Moses. 34 Thus did the children of
Israel: according to all that the
LORD commanded Moses: [j]so they
pitched by their standards, and
so they set forward, every one
after their families, according to
their fathers' houses.
the house of their fathers.
1 Now these are the genera-
3 tions of Aaron and Moses
in the day that the LORD
spake with Moses in mount
Sinai. 2 And these are the
names of the sons of Aaron;
[m]Nadab the firstborn, and Abihu,
Eleazar, and Ithamar. 3 These
are the names of the sons of
Aaron, [o]the priests which were
anointed, [p]*whom he consecrated
to minister in the priest's office.
4 [q]And Nadab and Abihu died
before the LORD, when they
offered strange fire before the
LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai,
and they had no children: and
Eleazar and Ithamar ministered
in the priest's office in the presence of Aaron their father.

5 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 6 [a]Bring the tribe
of Levi near, and set them
before Aaron the priest, that
they may minister unto him.
7 And they shall keep his charge,
and the charge of the whole con-
gregation before the tent of
meeting, [b]to do the service
of the tabernacle. 8 And they
shall keep all the furniture of
the tent of meeting, and the
charge of the children of Israel,
[b]to do the service of the taber-
nacle. 9 And [d]thou shalt give
the Levites unto Aaron and
to his sons: they are [1]wholly
given unto him [2]on the behalf of
of the children of Israel. 10 And thou
shalt [3]appoint Aaron and his
sons, and [h]they shall keep their
priesthood: and [i]the stranger that
cometh nigh shall be put to
death.

11 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 12 And I, behold,
[k]I have taken the Levites from
among the children of Israel
instead of all the firstborn
that openeth the womb among
the children of Israel; and the
Levites shall be mine: 13 for
[l]all the firstborn are mine; for
[m]on the day that I smote all the
firstborn in the land of Egypt
I hallowed unto me all the first-
born in Israel, both man and
beast: mine they shall be: I am the
LORD.

14 And the LORD spake unto
Moses in the wilderness of Sinai,
saying, 15 Number the children
of Levi by their fathers' houses, by
their families: [r]every male from
a month old and upward shalt
thou number them. 16 And Moses

a ch. 1. 50 & 8. 6 & 18. 2.
b ch. 8. 11, 15, 24, 26.
c ch. 10. 25—27.
d ch. 8. 19 & 18. 6.
e See ch. 1. 46.
f ch. 8. 16.
g See ch. 1. 47.
h ch. 18. 7. Cp. Rom. 12. 7.
i ver. 38. See ch. 1. 51.
j Cp. ch. 24. 2, 5, 6.
k ver. 41. ch. 8. 16 & 18. 6.
l See Ex. 13. 2.
m ch. 8. 17. Ex. 13. 12, 15.
n See Ex. 6. 23.
o See Lev. ch. 8.
p See Ex. 28. 41.
q ch. 26. 61. Lev. 10. 1, 2. 1 Chr. 24. 2.
r ver. 39. ch. 26. 62. Cp. ch. 1. 47.

R.V. [1] Heb. *given, given.* [2] Or, *from* [3] Or, *number*
A.V. * Heb. *whose hand he filled.*

numbered them according to the *word of the LORD, as he was commanded. 17 [a]And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari. 18 And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; [b]Libni, and Shimei. 19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; [c]Amram, and Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel. 20 And the sons of Merari by their families; [e]Mahli, and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to their fathers' houses.

21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these are the families of the Gershonites. 22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred. 23 [j]The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward. 24 And the prince of the fathers' house of the Gershonites shall be Eliasaph the son of Lael. 25 And [k]the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tent of meeting shall be [l]the tabernacle, and [m]the tent, [n]the covering thereof, and [o]the screen for the door of the tent of meeting, 26 and [p]the hangings of the court, and [r]the screen for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and [v]the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 And of Kohath was the family of [y]the Amramites, and the family of the Izharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites: these are the families of the Kohathites. 28 According to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, there were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary. 29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward. 30 And the prince of the fathers' house of the families of the Kohathites shall be [d]Elizaphan the son of Uzziel. 31 And their charge shall be [f]the ark, and [g]the table, and [h]the candlestick, and [i]the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and [o]the screen, and all the service thereof. 32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be prince of the princes of the Levites, *and have* the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 Of Merari was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Merari. 34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred. 35 And the prince of the fathers' house of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: they shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward. 36 [q]And the charge of the sons of Merari shall be [s]the boards of the tabernacle, and [t]the bars thereof, and [u]the pillars thereof, and [w]the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all the service thereof; 37 and [x]the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and [z]their pins, and [a]their cords. 38 But those that encamp before the tabernacle eastward, even before the tent

[a] ch. 26. 57. Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16. 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16 & 23. 6.
[b] Ex. 6. 17. 1 Chr. 6. 17 & 23. 7.
[c] Ex. 6. 18. 1 Chr. 6. 2, 18 & 23. 12.
[d] Cp. Ex. 6. 22 & Lev. 10. 4.
[e] Ex. 6. 19. 1 Chr. 6. 19 & 23. 21.
[f] Ex. 25. 10.
[g] Ex. 25. 23.
[h] Ex. 25. 31.
[i] Ex. 27. 1 & 30. 1.
[j] ch. 1. 53.
[k] ch. 4. 24—26.
[l] Ex. 25. 9.
[m] Ex. 26. 7 & 36. 14.
[n] Ex. 26. 14.
[o] Ex. 26. 36.
[p] Ex. 27. 9.
[q] ch. 4. 31, 32.
[r] Ex. 27. 16.
[s] Ex. 26. 15.
[t] Ex. 26. 26.
[u] Ex. 26. 32, 37.
[v] ver. 37. Ex. 35. 18 & 39. 40.
[w] Ex. 26. 19.
[x] Ex. 27. 10.
[y] 1 Chr. 26. 23.
[z] Ex. 27. 19.
[a] ver. 26.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the office of the charge.*
A.V. * Heb. *mouth.* † Heb. *the office of the charge.*

of meeting toward the sunrising, the congregation eastward, shall be
Moses, and Aaron and his sons,
[b]keeping the charge of the
sanctuary [1]for the charge of
the children of Israel; and [d]the
stranger that cometh nigh shall
be put to death. 39 All that
were numbered of the Levites,
which Moses and Aaron num-
bered at the commandment of
the LORD, by throughout their families,
all the males from a month old
and upward, were [e]twenty and
two thousand.

40 And the LORD said unto
Moses, Number all the firstborn
of the males of the children of
Israel from a month old and
upward, and take the number
of their names. 41 [h]And thou
shalt take the Levites for me
(I am the LORD) instead of all
the firstborn among the children
of Israel; and the cattle of the
Levites instead of all the first-
lings among the cattle of the
children of Israel. 42 And Moses
numbered, as the LORD com-
manded him, all the firstborn
among the children of Israel.
43 And all the firstborn males
according to by the number of names,
from a month old and upward,
of those that were numbered
of them, were twenty and two
thousand two hundred and three-
score and thirteen.

44 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 45 [k]Take the
Levites instead of all the first-
born among the children of
Israel, and the cattle of the
Levites instead of their cattle: cattle;
and the Levites shall be mine; mine:
I am the LORD. 46 And [n]for
[2]the redemption those that are to be redeemed of the two
hundred and threescore and
thirteen of the firstborn of the
children of Israel, which are

[a] ch. 18. 16. Lev. 27. 6.
[b] See ch. 1. 53.
[c] See Ex. 30. 13.
[d] ver. 10. See ch. 1. 51.
[e] Cp. ver. 22, 28, 34. See ver. 46—49.
[f] ver. 46, 47.
[g] ver. 48.
[h] ver. 12, 45.
[i] ver. 23, 30, 35, 39, 43, 47. Cp. ch. 8. 24 & 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.
[j] ver. 19.
[k] ver. 12, 41.
[l] See Ex. 26. 31.
[m] Ex. 25. 10, 16.
[n] ch. 18. 15, 16. Ex. 13. 13.
[o] Ex. 25. 13.
[p] Ex. 25. 23, 29, 30 & 37. 16. Lev. 24. 6, 8.

over and above *the number of* more than the [Levites, Levites;
47 thou shalt even take [a]five
shekels apiece by the poll; poll; after
[c]the shekel of the sanctuary
shalt thou take them (*[c]the them:* (the shekel
is twenty gerahs); gerahs:) 48 and thou
shalt give the money money, wherewith
the odd number of them is
redeemed to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to
his sons. 49 And Moses took
the redemption-money from redemption money of them that
were over and above them that
were redeemed by the Levites:
50 from Of the firstborn of the children
of Israel took he the money; [f]a
thousand three hundred and
threescore and five *shekels*, after
the shekel of the sanctuary:
51 and Moses [g]gave [3]the redemption-money of
money them that were redeemed unto Aaron
and to his sons, according to
the word of the LORD, as the
LORD commanded Moses.

4 1 And the LORD spake unto
Moses and unto Aaron, sayingg,
2 Take the sum of the
sons of Kohath from among the
sons of Levi, by after their families,
by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, 3 [i]from
thirty years old and upward
even until fifty years old, all
that enter upon the [4]service, into the host, to do
the work in the tent of tabernacle of the
meeting. congregation. 4 This is *shall be* the [5]ser-
vice of the sons of Kohath in
the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, *about*
[j]the most holy things: 5 And
when the camp setteth forward,
Aaron shall go in, come, and his sons,
and they shall take down [l]the
veil of the screen, covering vail, and cover [m]the ark
of the testimony with it: 6 and
shall put thereon a the covering of
sealskin, badgers' skins, and shall spread over
it a cloth all wholly of blue, and shall
put in the [o]staves thereof. 7 And
upon the [p]table of shewbread
they shall spread a cloth of blue,
and put thereon the dishes, and

R V. [1] Or, *even* [2] Or, *those that are to be redeemed, the &c.* [3] Or, *the money of them that were redeemed* [4] Heb. *warfare,* [5] Or, *work*

the spoons, and the bowls, and
the cups to pour out / covers to *cover
withal: and [a]the
continual bread shall be there-
on: 8 and they shall spread
upon them a cloth of scarlet,
and cover the same with a
covering of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and shall
[f]put in the staves thereof. 9 And
they shall take a cloth of blue,
and cover [g]the candlestick of
the light, and its / his lamps, and its / his
tongs, and its / his snuffdishes, and
all the oil vessels thereof, where-
with they minister unto it: 10 and
they shall put it and all the
vessels thereof within a covering
of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and shall put it
upon [1]the frame. / a bar. 11 And upon [h]the
golden altar they shall spread
a cloth of blue, and cover it
with a covering of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and
shall put in / to the staves thereof:
12 and they shall take all [k]the
vessels / instruments of ministry, wherewith
they minister in the sanctuary,
and put them in a cloth of blue,
and cover them with a covering
of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and shall put them
on the frame. / a bar: 13 And they shall
take away the ashes from the
altar, and spread a purple cloth
thereon: 14 and they shall put
upon it all the vessels thereof,
wherewith they minister about
it, the firepans, / even the censers, the fleshhooks,
and the shovels, and the †basons,
all the vessels of the altar; and
they shall spread upon it a
covering of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and put
in / to the staves thereof. / of it. 15 And when
Aaron and his sons have made
an end of covering the sanctuary,
and all the furniture / vessels of the sanc-
tuary, as the camp is to set
forward; after that, [q]the sons
of Kohath shall come to bear
it: [r]but they shall not touch
the [2]sanctuary, / any holy thing, lest they die. These
things are the burden of the

[a] 2 Chr. 2. 4.
[b] Ex. 25. 6 & 27. 20. Lev. 24. 2.
[c] Ex. 25. 6 & 31. 11.
[d] Ex. 29. 40, 41.
[e] Ex. 31. 11. See Ex. 30. 23—33.
[f] Cp. Ex. 25. 15, 28.
[g] See Ex. 25. 31—39.
[h] Ex. 30. 1, 3.
[i] ver. 4.
[j] Cp. Ex. 19. 21 & 1 Sam. 6. 19.
[k] Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 28, 29.
[l] ver. 3.
[m] ch. 8. 24 & mg. for mg. Cp. ver. 3 (& mg. for mg.), 30 & Ex. 38. 8 & 1 Sam. 2. 22.
[n] Cp. ch. 3. 25, 26.
[o] See Ex. 26. 1—6 & 36. 8—13.
[p] Ex. 36. 14, 19.
[q] ch. 7. 9 & 10. 21. Deut. 31. 9.
[r] 2 Sam. 6. 6, 7. 1 Chr. 13. 9, 10.

sons of Kohath in the tent / tabernacle of
meeting. / the congregation 16 And the charge / to the office of
Eleazar the son of Aaron the
priest shall be / pertaineth [b]the oil for the
light, and the [c]sweet incense,
and [d]the continual meal / daily meat offering, and
[e]the anointing oil, *and* the charge / oversight
of all the tabernacle, and of all
that therein is, in the sanctuary,
and in the furniture / vessels thereof.
17 And the LORD spake unto
Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the
families of the Kohathites from
among the Levites: 19 but thus
do unto them, that they may
live, and not die, when they
approach unto [i]the most holy
things: Aaron and his sons shall
go in, and appoint them every
one to his service and to his
burden: 20 [j]but they shall not go
in to see the [2]sanctuary even for a moment, / when the holy things are covered,
lest they die.
21 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 22 Take also the
sum of the sons of Gershon also, / Gershon, throughout
by their fathers' houses, / the houses of their fathers, by their fami-
lies; 23 [l]from thirty years old
and upward until fifty years old
shalt thou number them; all
that enter in ‡to [3m]wait upon / perform the
service, to do the work in the
tent of meeting. / tabernacle of the congregation. 24 This is
the service of the families of the
Gershonites, in serving and in bearing / to serve, and for
§burdens: 25 And [n]they shall bear
[o]the curtains of the tabernacle,
and the tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation, [p]its
covering, and the covering of
sealskin / the badgers' skins that is above upon
it, and the screen / hanging for the door of
the tent of meeting; / tabernacle of the congregation, 26 and
the hangings of the court, and
the screen / hanging for the door of the
gate of the court, which is by
the tabernacle and by the altar
round about, and their cords
and all the instruments of their

R.V. [1] Or, *a bar* [2] Or, *holy things* [3] Heb. *war the warfare.*
A.V. * Or, *pour out withal.* † Or, *bowls.* ‡ Heb. *to war the warfare.* § Or, *carriage.*

service, and whatsoever shall be done with all that is made for them, therein shall they serve. 27 At the commandment *appointment of them: so Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burden, burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burden. burdens. 28 This is the service of the families of the sons of the Gershonites Gershon in the tent of tabernacle of the meeting congregation: and their charge shall be [b]under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

29 As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them by after their families, by the house of their their fathers' houses; 30 [c]from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth upon into the service, to do the work of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 31 And [d]this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof; thereof, 32 and the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall [1]appoint reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden. 33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the tent tabernacle of the meeting, the congregation, [g]under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 And Moses and Aaron and the princes chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites by after their families, and by their fathers' houses, after the house of their fathers, 35 [c]from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered upon entereth into the service, for the work in the tent of tabernacle of the meeting congregation: 36 and those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty. 37 [a]These are were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that did serve might do service in the tent tabernacle of meeting, the congregation, which Moses and Aaron numbered did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, by throughout their families, and by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, 39 [c]from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered upon entereth into the service, for the work in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, 40 even those that were numbered of them, by throughout their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty. 41 [e]These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that did serve might do service in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron numbered did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, by throughout their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, 43 [c]from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered upon entereth into the service, for the work in the tent of tabernacle of the meeting, congregation, 44 even those that were numbered of them by after their families, were three thousand and two hundred. 45 [h]These are they be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered

a ver. 2
b ver. 33.
c See ver. 3.
d ch. 3. 36, 37.
e ver. 22.
f Ex. 38. 21.
g ver. 28.
h ver. 29.

R.V. [1] Or, *number*
A.V. * Heb. *mouth.* † Heb. *warfare.*

according to the commandment (word) of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the princes (chief) of Israel numbered, by (after) their families, and by their fathers' (after the house of their fathers) houses, 47 [a]from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered in (came) to do the work of service, (service of the ministry, of bearing burdens of the burden) and the work (service) in the tent of (tabernacle of the congregation, meeting) 48 even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore. 49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, [e]every one according to his service, and [1]according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, [f]as the LORD commanded Moses.

5 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they [h]put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath [j]an issue, and whosoever is [k]unclean (defiled) by the dead: 3 both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camp, (camps) [l]in the midst whereof I dwell. 4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 6 Speak unto the children of Israel, [n]When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that soul (person) be guilty; 7 [p]then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and [q]he shall make restitution for his guilt in full, (recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him in respect of (against) whom he hath been guilty (trespassed). 8 But if the man have no kinsman to whom restitution may be made for (recompense the trespass unto, let the guilt, the restitution for guilt which is made the trespass be recompensed) unto the LORD shall be the priest's; besides LORD, *even* to the priest; beside [b]the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him. 9 And [c]every heave *offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they present (bring) unto the priest, shall be his. 10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, [d]it shall be his.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him, 13 and a man [g]lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither [i]she be taken in (with) the act (*the manner*); 14 and the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled: 15 then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her oblation (offering) for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; [m]he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is a meal (an) offering of jealousy, a meal (an) offering of memorial, [o]bringing iniquity to remembrance. 16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD: 17 and the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is on (in) the floor of

a See ver. 3.
b Lev. 6. 6, 7.
c ch. 18. 19. Ex. 29. 28. Lev. 6. 17, 18 & 7. 6, 7, 9, 10, 14. Deut. 18. 3, 4. Ezek. 44. 30 (mg.).
d Lev. 10. 12, 13.
e ver. 15, 24, 31.
f ver. 1, 21, 29.
g Lev. 18. 20.
h ch. 12. 14. Lev. 13. 46.
i John 8. 4.
j Lev. 15. 2.
k ch. 9. 6, 10 & 19. 11, 13 & 31. 19. Lev. 21. 1. Cp. Hag. 2. 13 & Tobit 2. 9.
l See Lev. 26. 11, 12.
m Cp. Lev. 2. 1, 15 & 5. 11.
n Lev. 6. 2, 3.
o 1 Kin. 17. 18. Ezek. 29. 16.
p Lev. 5. 5 & 26. 40. Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
q Lev. 6. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *according to his burden and his duty, as &c.*
A.V. * Or, *heave offering.*

the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it into the water: 18 and the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and [let the hair of the woman's head go loose, / uncover the woman's head,] and put the [meal] offering of memorial in her hands, which is the [meal / jealousy] offering of jealousy [offering]: and the priest shall have in his hand the [water of / bitter] bitterness [water] that causeth the curse: 19 and the priest shall [cause / charge] her [to swear, / by an oath,] and [shall] say unto the woman, If no man have [lien / lain] with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to [uncleanness, [1]being under / uncleanness *with another instead of] thy husband, be thou free from this [water of bitterness / bitter water] that causeth the curse: 20 but if thou hast gone [aside, [1]being under / aside *to another* instead of] thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have [lien / lain] with thee [besides / beside] thine husband: 21 then the priest shall [cause the woman to swear / charge the woman] with [the / an] oath of [2]cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, [e]The LORD make thee a [2]curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to [fall away, / †rot,] and thy belly to swell; 22 and this water that causeth the curse [g]shall go into thy bowels, [and / to] make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to [fall away / rot]: [and / And] the woman shall say, [h]Amen, [Amen. / amen.] 23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out [into the water / with the] [of bitterness. / bitter water.] 24 and he shall [make / cause] the woman [to] drink the [water of / bitter] bitterness [water] that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into [her / her,] *and become* bitter. 25 [And / Then] the priest shall take the [meal offering of jealousy / jealousy offering] out of the woman's hand, [m]and shall wave the [meal] offering before the LORD, and [bring it unto / offer it upon] the altar:

a Lev. 2. 2, 9 & 5. 12.
b Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 5—7.
c Deut. 28. 37. Jer. 24. 9 & 29. 18, 22 & 42. 18 & 44. 12. Zech. 8. 13.
d ver. 19, 20.
e Cp. Jer. 29. 22.
f Lev. 20. 17, 19, 20.
g Ps. 109. 18.
h See Deut. 27. 15—26.
i Lev. 27. 2 (mg.).
j Judg. 13. 5. Cp. Acts 21. 23.
k Cp. Rom. 1. 1.
l Amos 2. 12. Luke 1. 15.
m Cp. Lev. 8. 27.

26 and the priest [a]shall take an handful of the [meal] offering, [as / even] the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall [make / cause] the woman [to] drink the water. 27 And when he hath made her [to] drink the water, then it shall come to pass, *that*, if she be defiled, and have [committed a / done] trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into [her / her,] *and become* bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall [fall away / rot]: and the woman [c]shall be a curse among her people. 28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed. 29 This is the law of [jealousy, / jealousies,] when a [wife, [3d]being under her husband, / wife goeth aside *to another* instead of] [goeth aside, / her husband,] and is defiled; 30 or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon [a man, / him,] and he be jealous over his [wife; / wife,] [then shall he / and shall] set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law. 31 [And / Then] [the man shall be free / shall the man be guiltless] from iniquity, and [that / this] woman [f]shall bear her iniquity.

6 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall [‡make a / ‡separate *themselves* to vow a] special vow, the vow of [4j]a [Nazirite, / Nazarite,] [k]to [5]separate [himself / *themselves*] unto the LORD: 3 he [l]shall separate himself from wine and strong [drink; / drink,] [he / and] shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat [fresh grapes / moist grapes,] or dried. 4 All the days of his [6§]separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the [grape-vine, / ‖vine tree,] from

R.V. [1] Or, with another *instead of thy husband* See Ezek. 23. 5, Rom. 7. 2. [2] Or, *adjuration* [3] Or, *goeth aside* with another *instead of her husband* [4] That is, *one separated* or *consecrated*. [5] Or, *consecrate* [6] Or, *consecration* [j] Or, *Naziriteship*

A.V. * Or, being *in the power of thy husband*. Heb. *under thy husband*. † Heb. *fall*. ‡ Or, *make* themselves *Nazarites*. § Or, *Nazariteship*. ‖ Heb. *vine of the wine*.

the kernels even to the husk.
5 All the days of (his vow of / the vow of his) separation there shall no (a razor / rasor) come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the LORD, he shall be holy, (d he / and) shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow (long). 6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the LORD (g he shall / not come near to a / come at no) dead body. 7 (i He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because (his / the) (separation / *consecration) (unto / of his) God is upon his head. 8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the LORD. 9 And if any man die very suddenly (beside / by) him, and he (defile / hath defiled) the head of his (separation / consecration): then (k he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it. 10 And (l on the eighth day he shall bring two (turtledoves, / turtles,) or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the (tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation): 11 and the priest shall offer (the / one) for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make (an / atonement) for him, for that he sinned by (reason of / the) dead, and shall hallow his head that same day. 12 And he shall (separate / consecrate) unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a (he-lamb / lamb) of the first year (p for a (guilt / trespass) offering: but the (former / days that / were before) days shall († be (void, / lost,) because his separation was defiled.

13 And this is the law of the (Nazirite, / Nazarite,) (q when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the (tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation): 14 and he shall offer his (oblation / offering) unto the LORD, one (he-lamb / he lamb) of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one (ewe-lamb / ewe lamb) of the first year without blemish (b for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish (c for peace offerings, 15 and a basket of unleavened bread, (e cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and (unleavened / wafers of unleavened bread) (wafers / leavened bread) anointed with oil, and their (f meal / meat) offering, and their (h drink offerings. 16 And the priest shall (present / bring) them before the LORD, and shall offer (j his sin offering, and his burnt offering: 17 and he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also (the meal offering / his meat) (thereof, / offering,) and (the drink offering thereof. / his drink offering.) 18 And the (Nazirite / Nazarite) (k shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the (tent of / tabernacle of the congregation,) and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it (on / in) the fire which is under the sacrifice of (the / peace) offerings. 19 And the priest shall take the (m sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and (n shall put them upon the hands of the (Nazirite, / Nazarite,) after (he hath shaven *the head of* his / *the hair of* his separation is) (separation / shaven): 20 and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the (LORD: / LORD:) (o this is holy for the priest, (together / with) the wave breast and heave (1 thigh / shoulder): and after that the (Nazirite / Nazarite) may drink wine. 21 This is the law of the (Nazirite / Nazarite) who (voweth, / hath vowed,) *and of* his (oblation / offering) unto the LORD for his separation, beside that (which he is / that his) (able to / hand shall) get: according to (his / the) vow which he (voweth, / vowed,) so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 23 Speak unto

a Judg. 13. 5 & 16. 17. 1 Sam. 1. 11.
b Lev. 4. 32.
c Lev. 3. 6.
d Ezek. 44. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 14.
e Ex. 29. 2. Lev. 2. 4.
f See Ex. 29. 41.
g ch. 19. 11, 16. Lev. 21. 11.
h ch. 15. 5, 7, 10.
i Lev. 21. 1, 2, 11.
j ver. 14.
k Acts 18. 18 & 21. 24.
l Lev. 5. 7 & 14. 22 & 15. 14, 29.
m 1 Sam. 2. 15.
n Ex. 29. 23, 24.
o Cp. ch. 5. 25 & Ex. 29. 27, 28.
p Lev. 5. 6.
q Acts 21. 26.

R.V. 1 Or, *shoulder*
A.V. * Heb. *separation.* † Heb. *fall.*

Aaron and unto his sons, saying,
On this wise [a]ye shall bless the
children of Israel; ye shall say Israel, saying unto
them,
24 The LORD [b]bless thee, and
keep thee:
25 The LORD [e]make his face to
shine upon thee, and be gracious
unto thee:
26 The LORD [h]lift up his coun-
tenance upon thee, and give thee
peace.
27 [i]So shall they And they shall put my name
upon the children of Israel; and
I will bless them.

7 1 And it came to pass on
the day that Moses had made an end of fully set [j]setting up the
tabernacle, and had [l]anointed
it, and sanctified it, and all the furniture instruments thereof, and both the altar
and all the vessels thereof, and
had anointed them them, and sanctified
them; 2 that [m]the princes of
Israel, the heads of their fathers' houses, the house of their
offered; these fathers, who were the princes of
the tribes, these are they that *and were
over them that were numbered numbered, offered:
3 and they brought their oblation offering
before the LORD, six covered
wagons, and twelve oxen; a
wagon for every two of the princes,
and for each one an ox: and
they presented brought them before the
tabernacle. 4 And the LORD
spake unto Moses, saying, 5 Take
it of them, that they may be to
do the service of the tent of tabernacle of
the meeting congregation; and thou shalt give
them unto the Levites, to every
man according to his service.
6 And Moses took the wagons
and the oxen, and gave them
unto the Levites. 7 Two wagons
and four oxen [u]he gave unto the
sons of Gershon, according to
their service: 8 and four wagons
and eight oxen [v]he gave unto
the sons of Merari, according

[a] Lev. 9. 22. Deut. 21. 5. 1 Chr. 23. 13. Ecclus. 36. 17.
[b] Ps. 134. 3.
[c] ch. 3. 31. See ch. 4. 4—15.
[d] See Ps. 121. 3—8.
[e] Ps. 31. 16 & 67. 1 & 80. 3, 7, 19 & 119. 135. Cp. Dan. 9. 17.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 13 & 1 Chr. 15. 5, 15.
[g] ver. 84, 88 & mg. for mg. Deut. 20. 5. 1 Kin. 8. 63. 2 Chr. 7. 5, 9. Ezra 6. 16. Neh. 12. 27. 1 Mac. 4. 54. Cp. Ps. 30.
[h] Ps. 4. 6.
[i] Deut. 28. 10. 2 Chr. 7. 14. Dan. 9. 18, 19.
[j] Ex. 40. 17, 18.
[k] See Ex. 6. 23.
[l] Lev. 8. 10, 11.
[m] ch. 1. 4.
[n] See Ex. 30. 13.
[o] ch. 8. 8. See Ex. 29. 41.
[p] Ex. 30. 34, 35.
[q] Lev. 1. 2, 3.
[r] Lev. 4. 23, 24.
[s] Lev. 3. 1.
[t] ch. 1. 8.
[u] ch. 4. 25, 28.
[v] ch. 4. 29, 31, 33.

unto their service, under the
hand of Ithamar the son of
Aaron the priest. 9 But unto
the sons of Kohath he gave
none: because [c]the service of
the sanctuary belonged belonging unto
them; them was that [f]they bare it should bear upon
their shoulders. 10 And the
princes offered [1]for [g]the dedication dedicating
of the altar in the day that it
was anointed, even the princes
offered their oblation offering before the
altar. 11 And the LORD said
unto Moses, They shall offer
their oblation, offering, each prince on his
day, for [g]the dedication dedicating of the altar.
12 And he that offered his
oblation offering the first day was [k]Nahshon
the son of Amminadab, of the
tribe of Judah: 13 and his oblation offering
was one silver charger, the
weight thereof was an hundred
and thirty *shekels*, one silver
bowl of seventy shekels, after
[n]the shekel of the sanctuary;
both of them *were* full of fine
flour mingled with oil for a [o]meal meat
offering; offering: 14 one golden spoon of ten
shekels, *shekels* of gold, full of [p]incense; incense: 15 [q]one
young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb lamb
of the first year, for a burnt offering; offering:
16 one male kid of the goats for a [r]sin
offering; offering: 17 and for [s]the a sacrifice of
peace offerings, two oxen, five
rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of
the first year: this was the
oblation offering of Nahshon the son of
Amminadab.
18 On the second day [t]Nethanel Nethaneel
the son of Zuar, prince of Issa-
char, did offer: 19 he offered for
his oblation offering one silver charger, the
weight thereof whereof was an hundred
and thirty *shekels*, one silver
bowl of seventy shekels, after
the shekel of the sanctuary;
both of them full of fine flour
mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering:
20 one golden spoon spoon of gold of ten *shekels*,

R.V. [1] Or, *the dedication-gift*
A.V. * Heb. *who stood.*

full of incense; incense: 21 one young bullock,
one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the first
year, for a burnt offering; offering: 22 one
male kid of the goats for a sin offering;
offering: 23 and for the a sacrifice of peace
offerings, two oxen, five rams,
five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of the
first year: this was the oblation offering
of Nethanel Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

24 On the third day [a]Eliab
the son of Helon, prince of the
children of Zebulun Zebulun, *did offer*: 25 his
oblation offering was one silver charger, the
weight thereof whereof was an hundred and
thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of
seventy shekels, after the shekel
of the sanctuary; both of them
full of fine flour mingled with oil
for a meal offering; meat offering: 26 one golden
spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense:
27 one young bullock, one ram, one
he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a burnt
offering; offering: 28 one male kid of the goats for
a sin offering; offering: 29 and for the a sacrifice
of peace offerings, two oxen, five
rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of
the first year: this was the oblation offering
of Eliab the son of Helon.

30 On the fourth day [c]Elizur
the son of Shedeur, prince of the
children of Reuben Reuben, *did offer*: 31 his
oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight charger of the
thereof was weight of an hundred and thirty
shekels, one silver bowl of seventy
shekels, after the shekel of the
sanctuary; both of them full of
fine flour mingled with oil for a
meal offering; meat offering: 32 one golden spoon
of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 33 one
young bullock, one ram, one
he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a
burnt offering; offering: 34 one male kid of the
goats for a sin offering; offering: 35 and for
the a sacrifice of peace offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats,
five he-lambs lambs of the first year: this
was the oblation offering of Elizur the son
of Shedeur.

36 On the fifth day [e]Shelumiel
the son of Zurishaddai, prince
of the children of Simeon Simeon, *did offer*:
37 his oblation offering was one silver
charger, the weight thereof whereof was
an hundred and thirty *shekels*,
one silver bowl of seventy shekels,
after the shekel of the sanctuary;
both of them full of fine flour
mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering:
38 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*,
full of incense; incense: 39 one young bul-
lock, one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the
first year, for a burnt offering; offering:
40 one male kid of the goats for a sin
offering; offering: 41 and for the a sacrifice of
peace offerings, two oxen, five
rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of
the first year: this was the oblation offering
of Shelumiel the son of Zuri-
shaddai.

42 On the sixth day [b]Eliasaph
the son of Deuel, prince of the
children of Gad Gad, *offered*: 43 his oblation offering
was one silver charger, the weight thereof charger of the weight
was of an hundred and thirty *shekels*,
one a silver bowl of seventy shekels,
after the shekel of the sanctuary;
both of them full of fine flour
mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering:
44 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*,
full of incense; incense: 45 one young bullock,
one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the first
year, for a burnt offering; offering: 46 one
male kid of the goats for a sin offering;
offering: 47 and for the a sacrifice of peace
offerings, two oxen, five rams,
five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of the first
year: this was the oblation offering of Eli-
asaph the son of Deuel.

48 On the seventh day [d]Eli-
shama the son of Ammihud,
prince of the children of
Ephraim Ephraim, *offered*: 49 his oblation offering was
one silver charger, the weight
thereof whereof was an hundred and thirty
shekels, one silver bowl of seventy
shekels, after the shekel of the
sanctuary; both of them full of
fine flour mingled with oil for a
meal offering; meat offering: 50 one golden spoon
of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 51 one

a ch. 1. 9.
b ch. 1. 14. Cp. ch. 2. 14.
c ch. 1. 5.
d ch. 1. 10.
e ch. 1. 6.

young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb/lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering/offering: 52 one male/kid of the goats for a sin offering/offering: 53 and for the sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats/he goats, five he-lambs/lambs of the first year: this was the oblation/offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

54 On the eighth day *offered* Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh: 55 his oblation/offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was/charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering/meat offering: 56 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense/incense: 57 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb/lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering/offering: 58 one male/kid of the goats for a sin offering/offering: 59 and for the/a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats/he goats, five he-lambs/lambs of the first year: this was the oblation/offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

60 On the ninth day [d]Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin/Benjamin, *offered*: 61 his oblation/offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof/whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering/meat offering: 62 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense/incense: 63 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb/lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering/offering: 64 one male/kid of the goats for a sin offering/offering: 65 and for the/a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats/he goats, five he-lambs/lambs of the first year: this was the oblation/offering of Abidan the son of Gideoni.

[a] ch. 1. 12.

66 On the tenth day [a]Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan/Dan, *offered*: 67 his oblation/offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof/whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering/meat offering: 68 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense/incense: 69 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb/lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering/offering: 70 one male/kid of the goats for a sin offering/offering: 71 and for the/a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats/he goats, five he-lambs/lambs of the first year: this was the oblation/offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

[b] ch. 1. 10.

[c] ch. 1. 13.

72 On the eleventh day [c]Pagiel the son of Ochran/Ocran, prince of the children of Asher/Asher, *offered*: 73 his oblation/offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof/whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal/meat offering/offering: 74 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense/incense: 75 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb/lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering/offering: 76 one male/kid of the goats for a sin offering/offering: 77 and for the/a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats/he goats, five he-lambs/lambs of the first year: this was the oblation/offering of Pagiel the son of Ochran/Ocran.

[d] ch. 1. 11.

[e] ch. 1. 15.

78 On the twelfth day [e]Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali/Naphtali, *offered*: 79 his oblation/offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof/whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary;

both of them full of fine flour
mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering:
80 one golden spoon of ten
shekels, full of incense; incense: 81 one
young bullock, one ram, one
he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a
burnt offering; offering: 82 one male kid of the
goats for a sin offering; offering: 83 and for
the a sacrifice of peace offerings,
two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats,
five he-lambs lambs of the first year: this
was the oblation offering of Ahira the son
of Enan.

84 This was [c]the [1]dedication
of the altar, in the day when it
was anointed, [2]by the princes
of Israel: twelve silver chargers, chargers of silver,
twelve silver bowls, twelve golden spoons
spoons of gold: 85 each silver charger charger of silver *weighing*
an hundred and thirty
shekels, and each bowl seventy:
all the silver of the vessels vessels *weighed* two
thousand and four hundred
shekels, after the shekel of the
sanctuary; sanctuary: 86 the twelve golden spoons, golden spoons *were* twelve,
full of incense, *weighing* ten
shekels apiece, after the shekel
of the sanctuary: all the gold of
the spoons *was* an hundred and
twenty *shekels*: *shekels.* 87 All All the oxen for
the burnt offering *were* twelve
bullocks, the rams twelve, the
he-lambs lambs of the first year twelve,
and with their meal meat offering: and the
males kids of the goats for a for sin offer-
ing twelve: twelve. 88 and And all the oxen for
the sacrifice of the peace offer-
ings *were* twenty and four bul-
locks, the rams sixty, the he-goats he goats
sixty, the he-lambs lambs of the first year
sixty. This was [c]the [1]dedication
of the altar, after that it [l]was
anointed. 89 And when Moses
went was gone into the tent of tabernacle of the con-
meeting gregation [n]to speak with *him, then
he heard [o]the voice of one speaking
unto him from above off the mercy-seat mercy seat
that was upon the ark of the
testimony, from between the
two cherubim cherubims: and he spake unto
him.

8 [1]And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, [2]Speak unto
Aaron, and say unto him,
[a]When thou [3]lightest the lamps,
the seven lamps shall give light
in front of over against the candlestick. [3]And
Aaron did so; [a]he [4]lighted the
lamps thereof *so as to give light* in front of over against
the candlestick, as the LORD
commanded Moses. [4]And [b]this
was the work of the candlestick, work of the candlestick *was of* [5d]beaten
work of gold; gold, unto the base shaft thereof,
and unto the flowers thereof, it
was [d]beaten work: [e]according
unto the pattern which the
LORD had shewed Moses, so he
made the candlestick.

[5]And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, [6]Take the Le-
vites from among the children
of Israel, and cleanse them.
[7]And thus shalt thou do unto
them, to cleanse them: sprinkle the Sprinkle
[f]water of expiation purifying upon them,
and †[g]let them cause a razor to pass over shave
all their flesh, and let them
wash their clothes, and cleanse *so* make
themselves. themselves clean. [8]Then let them take
a young bullock, and [h]its meal bullock with his meat offering,
even fine flour mingled with oil,
[i]and another young bullock:
shalt thou take for a sin offering.
[9] [j]And thou shalt present bring the
Levites before the tent tabernacle of
meeting the congregation: [k]and thou shalt
assemble gather the whole congregation assembly of the
children of Israel together: [10]and
thou shalt present bring the Levites be-
fore the LORD: and the children
of Israel [m]shall lay put their hands
upon the Levites: [11]and Aaron
shall[6]‡offer the Levites before the
LORD for a wave offering, [7]on the behalf of an §offering
the children of Israel, that ‖they
may be to do execute the service of the

a Ex. 25. 37 & mg. for mg. & 40. 25 & mg. for mg.
b Ex. 25. 31.
c See ver. 10 & mg. for mg.
d ch. 10. 2 (mg. for mg.). Ex. 25. 18 (mg. for mg.).
e Ex. 25. 40.
f ch. 19. 9, 17. Cp. Lev. 8. 6.
g Cp. Lev. 14. 8, 9.
h Lev. 2. 1. See Ex. 29. 41.
i ver. 12.
j Cp. Ex. 29. 4 & 40. 12.
k Cp. Lev. 8. 3.
l ver. 1, 10.
m Cp. Lev. 1. 4.
n ch. 12. 8. See Ex. 33. 9—11.
o See Ex. 25. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *dedication-gift* [2] Or, *at the hands of* [3] Or, *settest up* [4] Or, *set up* [5] Or, *turned* [6] Heb. *wave*, and in vv. 13, 15, 21. [7] Or, *from*
A.V. * That is, *God.* † Heb. *let them cause a rasor to pass over, &c.* ‡ Heb. *wave.* § Heb. *wave offering.*
‖ Heb. *they may be to execute, &c.*

LORD. 12 And the Levites [a]shall
ay their hands upon the heads
of the bullocks: and (offer thou / thou shalt offer)
the one for a sin offering, and
he other for a burnt offering,
nto the LORD, to make (an) atone-
nent for the Levites. 13 And
hou shalt set the Levites before
Aaron, and before his sons, and
offer them for [a] (wave / an) offering unto
he LORD. 14 Thus shalt thou
eparate the Levites from among
he children of Israel: and [f]the
Levites shall be mine. 15 And
fter that shall the Levites go
n to do the service of the
(tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation): and thou
halt cleanse them, and offer
hem for [a] (wave / an) offering. 16 For
hey are [g]wholly given unto me
rom among the children of Is-
ael; [i]instead of (all that openeth the / such as open every)
womb, (even / even instead of) the firstborn
f all the children of Israel, have
taken them unto me. 17 [k]For
ll the firstborn (among / of) the children
f Israel are mine, both man and
east: on the day that I smote
(1 the / every) firstborn in the land of
Egypt I sanctified them for my-
elf. 18 And I have taken the
Levites (instead of / for) all the firstborn
(among / of) the children of Israel.
19 [g]And I have given the Levites
s [1*]a gift to Aaron and to his
ons from among the children of
srael, to do the service of the
hildren of Israel in the (tent / tabernacle)
f (meeting, / the congregation,) and [n]to make (an)
tonement for the children of
srael: [o]that there be no plague
among the children of Israel,
when the children of Israel
come nigh unto the sanctuary.
20 (Thus did / And) Moses, and Aaron,
nd all the congregation of the
hildren of Israel, (unto / did to) the (Levites: / Levites)
ccording unto all that the LORD

[a] Cp. Ex. 29. 10.
[b] ver. 7.
[c] ver. 8.
[d] ver. 11, 12, 13, 15.
[e] ver. 11, 21.
[f] ch. 3. 45. Cp. ch. 16. 9.
[g] ch. 3. 9.
[h] Cp. ch. 4. 3 & 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.
[i] ch. 3. 12, 45.
[j] See ch. 4. 23 & mg. for mg.
[k] See Ex. 13. 2.
[l] See ch. 1. 53.
[m] Cp. ch. 1. 1.
[n] ch. 25. 11, 13.
[o] See ch. 1. 53.
[p] See Lev. 23. 5.
[q] Ex. 12. 6 (mg. for mg.). Lev. 23. 5 (mg. for mg.).

commanded Moses (touching / concerning) the
Levites, so did the children of
Israel unto them. 21 And [b]the
Levites (purified themselves from sin, / were purified,) and
they washed their clothes; and
[d]Aaron offered them (for a wave / as an)
offering before the LORD; and
Aaron made (an) atonement for
them to cleanse them. 22 And
after that went the Levites in
to do their service in the (tent / tabernacle)
of (meeting / the congregation) before Aaron, and
before his sons: as the LORD
had commanded Moses con-
cerning the Levites, so did they
unto them.
23 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 24 This (is that which / is it that)
belongeth unto the Levites:
[h]from twenty and five years old
and upward they shall go in
[3] † [j]to wait upon the service
(in the work / of the) (tent of / tabernacle of the con-
gregation): 25 and from the age of
fifty years they shall [4]‡cease
waiting upon the (work, / service thereof,) and
shall serve no (more; / more:) 26 but shall
minister with their brethren in
the (tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation,) [l]to
keep the charge, and shall do
no service. Thus shalt thou do
unto the Levites touching their
(charges. / charge.)

9 1 And the LORD spake unto
Moses in the wilderness of
Sinai, [m]in the first month of
the second year after they were
come out of the land of Egypt,
saying, 2 (Moreover let / Let) the children
of Israel (also) keep the passover
(in its / at his) appointed season. 3 [p]In
the fourteenth day of this
month, [5]§[q]at even, ye shall keep
it in (its / his) appointed season: ac-
cording to all the (statutes / rites) of it,
and according to all the (ordinances / ceremonies)
thereof, shall ye keep it. 4 And
Moses spake unto the children

R.V. [1] Heb. *Nethunim*, given. [2] Or, *through the children of Israel coming nigh* [3] Heb. *to war the warfare in the work.*
Heb. *return from the warfare of the work.* [5] Heb. *between the two evenings.*
A.V. * Heb. *given.* † Heb. *to war the warfare of, &c.* ‡ Heb. *return from the warfare of the service.* § Heb. *between*
two evenings.

of Israel, that they should keep
the passover. 5 And they kept
the passover (in the first *month*, / month, first month) on the
fourteenth day of the
[1]at (even, / even) in the wilderness of
Sinai: according to all that the
LORD commanded Moses, so did
the children of Israel. 6 And
there were certain men, who
were [e](unclean / defiled) by the dead body
of a man, (so) that they could not
keep the passover on that day:
and [e]they came before Moses
and before Aaron on that day:
7 and those men said unto him,
We are (unclean / defiled) by the dead body
of a man: wherefore are we
kept back, that we may not
[g]offer (the oblation / an offering) of the LORD in
(its / his) appointed season among the
children of Israel? 8 And Moses
said unto them, (Stay ye; / Stand still, and) that [h]I
(may / will) hear what the LORD will
command concerning you.

9 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto
the children of Israel, saying,
If any man of you or of your
(generations / posterity) shall be unclean by
reason of a dead body, or be in
a journey afar off, yet he shall
keep the passover unto the (LORD: / LORD.)
11 [j](in the second month on the fourteenth day / The fourteenth day of the second month)
[1]at even they shall keep it; [l](they shall / it, *and*)
eat it with unleavened bread and
bitter (herbs: / *herbs.*) 12 [m](they / They) shall leave none
of it unto the morning, [n]nor break
(a / any) bone (thereof / of it): [o]according to all
the (statute / ordinances) of the passover they
shall keep it. 13 But the man
that is clean, and is not in a
journey, and forbeareth to keep
the passover, [p](that / even / the same) soul
shall be cut off from (among) his
people: because he [q](offered / brought) not
the (oblation / offering) of the LORD in (its / his) ap-
pointed season, that man shall
bear his sin. 14 And if a stranger
shall sojourn among you, and

[a] Ex. 12. 48, 49.
[b] Ex. 40. 17, 34.
[c] ch. 5. 2 & 19. 11, 16. Cp. John 18. 28.
[d] See Ex. 13. 21.
[e] ch. 27. 2. Ex. 18. 15, 19, 26.
[f] ch. 10. 11, 33, 34. Ex. 40. 36.
[g] ver. 13.
[h] ch. 27. 5.
[i] Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 1.
[j] See Ex. 12. 6 & 2 Chr. 30. 2—15.
[k] See ch. 1. 53.
[l] Ex. 12. 8. Cp. Deut. 16. 3.
[m] Ex. 12. 10.
[n] Ex. 12. 46. Cited John 19. 36.
[o] Ex. 12. 43, 49.
[p] Ex. 12. 15. Cp. Gen. 17. 14.
[q] ver. 7.

will keep the passover unto the
LORD; according to the (statute / ordinance)
of the passover, and according
to the (ordinance / manner) thereof, so shall
he do: [a]ye shall have one (statute, / ordinance,)
both for the stranger, and for
him that (is / was) born in the land.

15 And [b]on the day that the
tabernacle was reared up the
cloud covered the tabernacle,
(even / *namely,*) the tent of the testimony:
and [d]at even (it / there) was upon the
tabernacle as it were the ap-
pearance of fire, until (the) morning.
16 So it was alway: the cloud
covered (it / it *by day,*) and the ap-
pearance of fire by night.
17 And (whenever / when) the cloud [f]was
taken up from (over the Tent, / the tabernacle,) then
after that the children of Israel
journeyed: and in the place
where the cloud abode, there the
children of Israel (encamped. / pitched their tents.)
18 At the commandment of the
LORD the children of Israel jour-
neyed, and at the commandment
of the LORD they (encamped / pitched): [i]as long
as the cloud abode upon the
tabernacle they (remained encamped. / rested in their tents.)
19 And when the cloud *tarried
(long) upon the tabernacle many
days, then the children of Israel
[k]kept the charge of the LORD,
and journeyed not. 20 And
(sometimes / *so* it was, when) the cloud was a few
days upon the tabernacle; (then)
according to the commandment
of the LORD they (remained encamped, / abode in their tents,)
and according to the command-
ment of the LORD they journeyed.
21 And (sometimes / *so* it was, when) the cloud (†was / †abode)
from (evening until morning; / even unto the morning,) and (when / *that*)
the cloud was taken up in the
morning, (then) they journeyed:
(or *if it continued* / whether *it was*) by day (and / or) by night,
(when / that) the cloud was taken up,
they journeyed. 22 (Whether it were / Or *whether it were*)
two days, or a month, or a
year, that the cloud tarried

R.V. [1] Heb. *between the two evenings.*
A.V. * Heb. *prolonged.* † Heb. *was.*

upon the tabernacle, (abiding / remaining) hereon, the children of Israel (remained encamped, / abode in their tents,) and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed. 23 At the commandment of the LORD they (encamped, / rested in the tents,) and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: [d] they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of (beaten work / whole piece) shalt thou make them: and (shalt / mayest) thou use them for [h] the calling of the (congregation, / assembly,) and for the journeying of the camps. 3 And when [k] they shall blow with them, all the (congregation / assembly) shall (gather / assemble) themselves (unto / to) thee at the door of the (tent of meeting. / tabernacle of the congregation.) 4 And if they blow but with (one, / the trumpet,) then the princes, ([n] the / which are) heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee. 5 (And when / When) ye blow an alarm, (then / the camps that lie on the east side / parts) shall (take their journey. / go forward.) 6 (And when / When) ye blow an alarm the second time, (then / [r] the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys. 7 But when the (assembly / congregation) is to be gathered together, [t] ye shall blow, but ye shall not [u] sound an alarm. 8 [v] And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for (a statute / an ordinance) for ever throughout your generations. 9 And [z] (when / if) ye go to war in your land against the (adversary / enemy) that [a] oppresseth you, then ye shall (sound / blow) an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be [c] remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies. 10 Also [a] in the day of your gladness, and in your (set feasts, / solemn days,) and [c] in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; (and / that) they (shall / may) be to you [e] for a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

11 And it came to pass (in the / on the) second year, (in / twentieth *day* of) the second month, (on the twentieth day of the month, / in the second year,) that the cloud [f] was taken up from (over / off) the tabernacle of the testimony. 12 And the children of Israel [i] (set forward / according to / took) their journeys out of the [j] wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud (abode / rested) in the [l] wilderness of Paran. 13 And they first took their journey [m] according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses. 14 (And / In) [o] in the first *place* (went / set forward) the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their (hosts / armies): and over his host was [q] Nahshon the son of Amminadab. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was (Nethanel / Nethaneel) the son of Zuar. 16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon. 17 And [s] the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari, [w] (who bare the tabernacle, / Merari set forward, bearing the tabernacle.) 18 And [x] the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their (hosts / armies): and over his host was [y] Elizur the son of Shedeur. 19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was [b] Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of

a ch. 29. 1. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12, 13 & 7. 6 & 29. 26—28. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35.
b Ex. 40. 36, 37.
c Ps. 81. 3. See ch. 28. 11.
d See ver. 19.
e ver. 9.
f ch. 9. 17.
g ch. 8. 4 (mg. for mg.).
h Isai. 1. 13. Joel 1. 14. Cp. Ps. 81. 3.
i Cp. Ex. 40. 36.
j ch. 1. 1 & 9. 5. Ex. 19. 1, 2.
k Jer. 4. 5. Joel 2. 15.
l ch. 12. 16 & 13. 3, 26. Gen. 21. 21. Deut. 1. 1.
m ver. 5, 6. ch. 2. 34.
n ch. 1. 16 & 7. 2. Ex. 18. 21.
o See ch. 2. 3—9.
p ver. 14. See ch. 2. 3—9.
q For ver. 14—16, see ch. 1. 7—9.
r ver. 18. See ch. 2. 10—16.
s ch. 1. 51.
t ver. 3.
u Joel 2. 1.
v 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 13. 12.
w See ch. 4. 24—33 & 7. 6—8.
x See ch. 2. 10—16.
y ch. 1. 5.
z ch. 31. 6. 2 Chr. 13. 14. Cp. Josh. 6. 5.
a Judg. 2. 18 & 4. 3 & 10. 8, 12. 1 Sam. 10. 18.
b ch. 1. 6.
c See Gen. 8. 1.

R.V. 1 Or, *turned*

Gad was [a]Eliasaph the son of [c]Deuel. 21 And the Kohathites set forward, [d]bearing the sanctuary: and *[f]*the other* did set up the tabernacle against they came. 22 And [g]the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their hosts armies: and over his host was [j]Elishama the son of Ammihud. 23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh was [j]Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. 24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was [m]Abidan the son of Gideoni. 25 And [n]the standard of the camp of the children of Dan, Dan set forward, which was [p]the rearward rereward of all the camps, camps set forward according to throughout their hosts: and over his host was [q]Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. 26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was [r]Pagiel the son of Ochran. Ocran. 27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was [t]Ahira the son of Enan. 28 †[v]Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their hosts; armies, and when they set forward.

29 And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of [x]Reuel Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, [b]I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good: for [d]the LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel. 30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred. 31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou shalt mayest be to us [b]instead of eyes. 32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that [e]what good soever goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 And they set forward departed from [h]the mount of the LORD three days' journey; journey: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD [i]went before them in the three days' journey, to seek search out [k]a resting place for them. 34 [l]And the cloud of the LORD was over upon them by day, when they set forward from went out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, [o]Rise up, O LORD, O LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee. 36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the ten thousands of the ‡many thousands of Israel.

II 1 And §the people were as murmurers, when the people [1]speaking evil in the ears of §complained, ‖it displeased the LORD: and when the LORD heard it, heard it; and [u]his anger was kindled; and [w]the fire of the LORD burnt among them, and devoured consumed them that were in the uttermost part parts of the camp. 2 And [x]the people cried unto Moses; [y]and when Moses prayed unto the LORD, and the fire **was quenched. 3 And the name of that place was called he called the name of the place [2]††[a]Taberah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

4 And [c]the mixed mixt multitude that was among them ‡‡fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also §§[e]wept again, and said, [f]Who shall give us flesh to eat? 5 [g]We remember the fish which we did eat in Egypt for nought freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick: 6 but now our soul is dried away; away: there

a ch. 1. 14.
b Cp. Job 29. 15.
c Cp. ch. 2. 14.
d ch. 7. 9. See ch. 4. 4—15.
e ver. 29. Cp. Judg. 1. 16 & 4. 11.
f Cp. ver. 17.
g See ch. 2. 18—24.
h See Ex. 3. 1.
i Deut. 1. 33. Cp. Josh. 3. 3, 4, 6.
j ch. 1. 10.
k Ps. 132. 8. Jer. 31. 2.
l See Ex. 13. 21.
m ch. 1. 11.
n See ch. 2. 25—31.
o Ps. 68. 1, 2.
p Cp. Josh. 6. 9.
q ch. 1. 12.
r ch. 1. 13.
s Deut. 9. 22.
t ch. 1. 15.
u Ps. 78. 21.
v ch. 2. 34.
w Cp. ch. 16. 35 & Lev. 10. 2 & 2 Kin. 1. 12 & Ps. 106. 18 & Rev. 13. 13.
x Cp. ch. 21. 7.
y Cp. James 5. 16. See ch. 16. 45—48.
z See Ex. 2. 18.
a Deut. 9. 22.
b Gen. 12. 7.
c See Ex. 12. 38.
d Gen. 32. 12. Ex. 3. 8 & 6. 7, 8.
e ch. 14. 1.
f Ps. 78. 18 & 106. 14. 1 Cor. 10. 6.
g Cp. ch. 21. 5 & Ex. 16. 3 & Acts 7. 39.

R.V. [1] Or, which was *evil* [2] That is, *Burning.*

A.V. * That is, *the Gershonites and the Merarites.* † Heb. *These.* ‡ Heb. *ten thousand thousands.* § Or, *were as it were complainers.* ‖ Heb. *it was evil in the ears of, &c.* ** Heb. *sunk.* †† That is, *A burning.* ‡‡ Heb. *lusted a lust.* §§ Heb. *returned and wept.*

s nothing at all: we have nought save this all, beside this manna, anna to look to. *before* our eyes. 7 And [a]the manna was like as coriander seed, and the appearance *colour thereof as the appearance colour of bdellium. 8 [d]The *And* the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in mortars, a mortar, and seethed baked it in pots, pans, and made cakes of it: [f]and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil. 9 [g]And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell [3]upon it. 10 And Then Moses heard the people weeping weep throughout their families, every man at in the door of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; and Moses Moses also was displeased. 11 [k]And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou evil entreated afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me? 12 Have I conceived all this people? have I brought them forth, begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, [m]Carry them in thy bosom, as a °nursing-father carrieth nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou swarest unto their fathers? 13 [r]Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. 14 [t]I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me. 15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.

16 And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me [w]seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and [y]officers over them; and bring them unto the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee. 17 [b]And I will come down and talk with thee there: and [c]I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and [e]they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone. 18 And say thou unto the people, [h]Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, to morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? [j]for it was well with us in Egypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat. 19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days; 20 but even a †whole month, [l]until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have rejected despised the LORD which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, [n]Why came we forth out of Egypt? 21 And Moses said, [p]The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. 22 [s]Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said unto Moses, [u]Is the LORD's hand waxed short? now shalt thou see thou shalt see now whether [v]my word shall come to pass unto thee or not. 24 And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD: LORD, [x]and he gathered gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the

a Ex. 16. 14, 31.
b ver. 25. ch. 12. 5. Gen. 11. 5 & 18. 21. Ex. 19. 20.
c Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 9, 15 & Neh. 9. 20.
d Ex. 16. 16–18.
e Ex. 18. 22.
f Cp. Ex. 16. 31.
g Ex. 16. 13, 14.
h Ex. 19. 10.
i Cp. Zech. 12. 12–14.
j See ver. 5.
k Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 4 & Jonah 4. 1–4, 9.
l Cp. Ps. 78. 29 & 106. 15.
m Isai. 40. 11. Acts 13. 18 (mg.). Cp. Deut. 1. 31.
n ch. 21. 5.
o Cp. Isai. 49. 23 & 1 Thess. 2. 7.
p Ex. 12. 37. Cp. ch. 1. 46 & Ex. 38. 26.
q Gen. 50. 24. Ex. 13. 5.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 2 & Matt. 15. 33 & Mark 8. 4 & John 6. 7, 9.
s Cp. ver. 13.
t Ex. 18. 18. Deut. 1. 9, 12.
u Isai. 50. 2 & 59. 1.
v ch. 23. 19. Ezek. 12. 25 & 24. 14.
w Cp. Ex. 24. 1, 9.
x ver. 16.
y Deut. 1. 15 & 16. 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *eye.* [2] Or, *cakes baked with oil* [3] Or, *with*
A.V. * Heb. *eye of it as the eye of.* † Heb. *month of days.*

Tent. tabernacle.
25 And [a]the LORD came down in the a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and put gave it upon unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, but they did so no more. and did not cease.
26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but [f]had not gone went not out unto the Tent tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.
27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.
28 And [j]Joshua the son of Nun, the minister servant of Moses, [1]one of his chosen young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, [l]forbid them.
29 And Moses said unto him, Art thou jealous Enviest thou for my sake? [m]would God that all the LORD'S people were prophets, and that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!
30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.
31 And there went forth a [o]wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall [2]by the camp, *as it were about a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and about as it were two cubits above high upon the face of the earth.
32 And the people rose stood up all that day, and all the that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten [w]homers: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp.
33 [x]While And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the anger wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and [b]the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.
34 And the name of that place was called he called the name of that place [3]†[c]Kibroth-hattaavah: because there they buried the people that lusted.
35 [d]From Kibroth-hattaavah the And the people journeyed from people journeyed Kibroth-hattaavah unto [e]Hazeroth; and they ‡abode at [e]Hazeroth.

12 [1]And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Cushite §Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for [g]he had ‖married a Cushite an Ethiopian woman.
2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only [4]with by Moses? [h]hath he not spoken also [4]with by us? And [i]the LORD heard it.
3 [k]Now (Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth. earth.)
4 And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.
5 And [n]the LORD came down in a the pillar of the cloud, and stood at in the door of the Tent, tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth.
6 And he said, Hear now my words: if If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him [p]in a vision, I and will speak with unto him [q]in a dream.
7 [r]My servant Moses is not so; so, who [s]he is faithful in all mine house: house.
8 With With him will I speak [t]mouth to mouth, even manifestly, apparently, and not in [u]dark speeches; and [v]the form similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant, against servant Moses?
9 And the anger of the

a ver. 17.
b Cp. ch. 16. 49.
c Deut. 9. 22.
d ch. 33. 17.
e ch. 12. 16 & 33. 17, 18.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 20. 26 & Jer. 36. 5.
g Ex. 2. 21 (?).
h Ex. 4. 15 (for mg.) & 7. 1, 2 (for mg.) & 15. 20 (for mg.). Mic. 6. 4.
i ch. 11. 1. 2 Kin. 19. 4. Isai. 37. 4. Ezek. 35. 12, 13. Cp. Mal. 3. 16.
j ch. 26. 65. Ex. 24. 13. Cp. ch. 13. 8. See ch. 13. 16.
k Ecclus. 45. 4.
l Cp. Mark 9. 38 & Luke 9. 49.
m Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 5.
n ch. 11. 25 & 16. 19.
o Ex. 16. 13. Ps. 78. 26—28 & 105. 40.
p Gen. 46. 2. Ezek. 1. 1. Dan. 8. 2 & 10. 8, 16. Luke 1. 11, 22. Acts 10. 11 & 22. 17, 18.
q Gen. 20. 6 & 31. 10, 11. 1 Kin. 3. 5. Job 33. 15. Matt. 1. 20 & 27. 19.
r Ps. 105. 26.
s Heb. 3. 2, 5.
t ch. 7. 89. Cp. Ex. 33. 11 & Deut. 34. 10 & 1 Cor. 13. 12.
u Ps. 49. 4 & 78. 2. Prov. 1. 6.
v Cp. Ex. 33. 20, 23.
w Ex. 16. 36. Cp. Ezek. 45. 11.
x Ps. 78. 30, 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *from his youth* [2] Or, *over* [3] That is, *The graves of lust.* [4] Or, *by*
A.V. * Heb. *as it were the way of a day.* † That is, *The graves of lust.* ‡ Heb. *they were in, &c.* § Or, *Cushite.*
‖ Heb. *taken.*

LORD was kindled against them;
and he departed. 10 And the
cloud removed departed from over the Tent off the tabernacle;
and, behold, [b]Miriam was became [c]lep-
rous, as white as white as snow: and Aaron
looked upon Miriam, and, be-
hold, she was leprous. 11 And
Aaron said unto Moses, Oh Alas, my
lord, [d]lay not, I pray thee, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon
us, for that wherein we have done foolishly,
and for that wherein we have sinned. 12 Let
her not, I pray, not be as one dead, of
whom the flesh is half con-
sumed when he cometh out of
his mother's womb. 13 And
Moses cried unto the LORD,
saying, Heal her, her now, O God, I
beseech thee. 14 And the LORD
said unto Moses, If her father
had but [f]spit in her face, should
she not be ashamed seven days?
let her be [g]shut up without out from the
camp seven days, and after that
she shall be brought let her be received in again. 15 And
Miriam [j]was shut up without out from the
camp seven days: and the
people journeyed not till Miriam
was brought in again. 16 And
afterward the people journeyed removed
from [k]Hazeroth, and pitched in
the wilderness of Paran.

13 1 And the LORD spake un-
to Moses, saying, 2 [m]Send
thou men, that they may
spy out search the land of Canaan, which
I give unto the children of Israel:
of every tribe of their fathers
shall ye send a man, every one
a prince ruler among them. 3 And
Moses sent them from [p]the wilderness of
Paran according to the commandment of the
LORD sent them from the wilderness of
Paran: all of them men who those men were heads
of the children of Israel. 4 And
these were their names: of the
tribe of Reuben, Shammua the
son of Zaccur. 5 Of the tribe
of Simeon, Shaphat the son of
Hori. 6 [w]Of the tribe of Judah,
Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

a ver. 16.
b Deut. 24. 9.
c See Lev. 13. 10.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 19. 19 & 24. 10 & Prov. 30. 32.
e ver. 8. ch. 11. 28 & 14. 6, 30, 38. Ex. 24. 13. Deut. 32. 44. Cp. Neh. 8. 17.
f Deut. 25. 9. Job 30. 10.
g See Lev. 13. 46.
h ver. 22, 29. ch. 21. 1. Josh. 15. 19. Judg. 1. 15.
i ver. 29. Judg. 1. 9, 19.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 5 & 2 Chr. 26. 20, 21 & Luke 17. 12.
k ch. 11. 35. Cp. ch. 33. 18.
l See ch. 10. 12.
m ch. 32. 8. See Deut. 1. 22—25.
n Neh. 9. 25, 35. Ezek. 34. 14.
o Deut. 31. 6, 7, 23.
p ver. 26. ch. 12. 16 & 32. 8. Deut. 1. 19 & 9. 23.
q ch. 20. 1 & 33. 36 & 34. 3. Josh. 15. 1.
r Josh. 19. 28 (?).
s ch. 34. 8.
t See Josh. 14. 15.
u Josh. 15. 14. Judg. 1. 10.
v ver. 33. Deut. 1. 28 & 2. 10 & 9. 2. Josh. 11. 21, 22.
w ch. 34. 19. 1 Chr. 4. 15.
x ver. 30. ch. 14. 6, 30 & 26. 65 & 32. 12. Deut. 1. 36. See Josh. 14. 6—15 & 15. 13—18 & Judg. 1. 12—15.
y Ps. 78. 12, 43. Isai. 19. 11, 13 & 30. 4. Ezek. 30. 14.

7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal
the son of Joseph. 8 Of the tribe
of Ephraim, [e]Hoshea Oshea the son of Nun.
9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti
the son of Raphu. 10 Of the tribe
of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of
Sodi. 11 Of the tribe of Joseph,
namely, of the tribe of Manasseh,
Gaddi the son of Susi. 12 Of the
tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of
Gemalli. 13 Of the tribe of Asher,
Sethur the son of Michael. 14 Of
the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the
son of Vophsi. 15 Of the tribe
of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.
16 These are the names of the
men which Moses sent to spy
out the land. And Moses called
[e]Hoshea Oshea the son of Nun Joshua. Jehoshua.
17 And Moses sent them to spy
out the land of Canaan, and said
unto them, Get you up this way
[1]by [h]the South, southward, and go up into [i]the
mountains: mountain: 18 and see the land,
what it is; and the people that
dwelleth therein, whether they
be strong or weak, whether they be
few or many; 19 and what the
land is that they dwell in,
whether it be good or bad;
and what cities they be that
they dwell in, whether in camps, tents,
or in strong holds; 20 and what
the land is, whether it be [n]fat
or lean, whether there be wood
therein, or not. And [o]be ye of
good courage, and bring of the
fruit of the land. Now the time
was the time of the firstripe
grapes. 21 So they went up,
and spied out searched the land [q]from the
wilderness of Zin unto [r]Rehob,
to [s]the entering in of as men come to Hamath. 22 And
they went up ascended [1]by [h]the South, south, and
came unto [t]Hebron; and where [u]Ahi-
man, Sheshai, and Talmai, [v]the
children of Anak, were there.
(Now [t]Hebron was built seven
years before [y]Zoan in Egypt.)

R.V. [1] Or, *into*

23 And [a] they came unto the valley *brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it upon a staff between two; *they* between two upon a staff; and *they* *brought* also *brought* of the pomegranates, and of the figs. 24 That The place was called the valley of *brook [1]† Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence. 25 And they returned from spying out searching of the land at the end of after forty days. 26 And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to [g] Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land. 27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it [j] floweth with milk and honey; [k] and this is the fruit of it. 28 [l] Howbeit Nevertheless the people *be* strong that dwell in the land are strong, and the cities are fenced, walled, *and* very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there. 29 [p] Amalek dwelleth The Amalekites dwell in the land of the South south: and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Jebusite, Jebusites, and the Amorite, Amorites, dwell in the mountains: [r] and the Canaanite Canaanites dwelleth dwell by the sea, and along by the side coast of Jordan. 30 And [s] Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it. 31 [u] But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we. 32 And [x] they brought up an evil report of the land which they had spied out searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to spy it out, search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and [b] all the people that we saw in it are ‡ men of great a great stature. 33 And there we saw the [2] [c] Nephilim, giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the [c] Nephilim giants: and we were in our own sight [d] as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

14 1 And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people [e] wept that night. 2 And all the children of Israel [f] murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or [h] would God we had died in this wilderness! 3 And wherefore doth hath the LORD bring brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword? sword, [i] Our that our wives and our little ones shall children should be a prey: prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt? 4 And they said one to another, [m] Let us make a captain, and [n] let us return into Egypt. 5 Then [o] Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel. 6 [q] And Joshua the son of Nun Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that spied out searched the land, rent their clothes: 7 and they spake unto all the congregation company of the children of Israel, saying, [t] The land, which we passed through to spy it out, search it, is an exceeding good land. 8 If [v] the LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it unto us; [w] a land which floweth with milk and honey. 9 Only [y] rebel not ye against the LORD, [z] neither fear ye the people of the land; for [a] they are bread for us: their

a ch. 32. 9. Deut. 1. 24, 25.
b Cp. Amos 2. 9.
c Gen. 6. 4.
d Isai. 40. 22.
e ch. 11. 4.
f ver. 27, 29, 36. ch. 16. 41. Ex. 15. 24 & 16. 2 & 17. 3. Ps. 106. 25. Cp. Josh. 9. 18.
g ch. 20. 1, 16 & 32. 8 & 33. 36. Deut. 1. 19. Josh. 14. 6, 7.
h Cp. ver. 27—29.
i ver. 31.
j See Ex. 3. 8.
k Deut. 1. 25.
l Deut. 1. 28 & 9. 1, 2.
m Neh. 9. 17.
n Cp. Deut. 17. 16 & Acts 7. 39.
o ch. 16. 4, 22 & 20. 6.
p ch. 14. 43. Ex. 17. 8. 1 Sam. 15. 2, al.
q ver. 30. ch. 13. 6, 8.
r Cp. ch. 14. 25.
s Cp. ch. 14. 6, 24.
t ch. 13. 27. Deut. 1. 25.
u ch. 32. 9. Deut. 1. 28. Josh. 14. 8.
v Deut. 10. 15. 2 Sam. 22. 20. 1 Kin. 10. 9. Ps. 18. 19 & 22. 8. Isai. 62. 4.
w See Ex. 3. 8.
x ch. 14. 36, 37.
y Josh. 22. 16, 18, 19, 29.
z Deut. 7. 18 & 20. 3.
a ch. 24. 8. Cp. Ps. 14. 4 & 74. 14.

R.V. [1] That is, *a cluster.* [2] Or, *giants*
A.V. * Or, *valley.* † That is, *A cluster of grapes.* ‡ Heb. *men of statures.*

*[a] defence is (removed / departed) from (over / them), and [b] the LORD is with us: fear them not. 10 [d] But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And [e] the glory of the LORD appeared in the (tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation) unto (before / all) the children of Israel.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, How long will this people (despise / provoke) me? and how long will (they not / be ere they) [j] believe (in / me), for all the signs which I have (wrought / shewed) among them? 12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and [l] will make of thee a (nation greater / greater nation) and mightier than they. 13 And [n] Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear (it; / it,) (for / for) thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among (them; / them;) 14 and they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: (for / for) they have heard that thou LORD art (in the midst of / among) this (people; / people,) (or / for) that thou LORD art seen [2] face to face, and (that / that) [s] thy cloud standeth over them, and (that / that) thou goest before them, (in a pillar of cloud by / by day time in a pillar of a) (day, / cloud,) and in a pillar of fire by night. 15 Now if thou shalt kill [u] this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying, 16 Because the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness. 17 And now, I (pray / beseech) thee, let the power of (the / my) Lord be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying, 18 [c] The LORD is (slow to anger, / longsuffering,) and (plenteous in / of great) mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and (that will by no means clear / by no means clearing) (the guilty; / guilty,) [d] visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the (children, / children) (upon the third and upon the / unto the third and) fourth generation. 19 [c] Pardon, I (pray / beseech) thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and (according / as) [f] as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even [†] until now. 20 And the LORD said, I have pardoned [g] according to thy word: 21 but (in very deed, as / as truly as) I live, (and as / as) all [h] the earth shall be filled with the glory of the (LORD; / LORD.) 22 [k] (because / Because) all those men which have seen my glory, and my (signs, / miracles,) which I (wrought / did) in Egypt and in the wilderness, (yet / and) have tempted me (now / now) these [m] ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice; 23 [‡o] surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that (despised / provoked) me see it: 24 but my servant [p] Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath [r] followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it. 25 [t] (Now / Now) the (Amalekite / Amalekites) and the (Canaanite dwell / Canaanites dwelt) in the (valley: / valley.) (to-morrow / To morrow) [u] turn (ye, / you,) and get you into the wilderness by the way (to / of) the Red (Sea. / sea.)

26 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 27 How long *shall I bear* with [v] this evil congregation, which murmur against me? [x] I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me. 28 Say unto them, ([y] As / As truly as) I live, saith the LORD, (surely / surely) [z] as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you: 29 [b] your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and [c] all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, [e] from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured

[a] Ps. 121. 5 (for mg.). Isai. 25. 4 (for mg.) & 30. 2, 3 (for mg.). Jer. 48. 45 (for mg.).
[b] Gen. 48. 21. Deut. 20. 1, 4 & 31. 6. Judg. 1. 22, *al.*
[c] Ex. 34. 9.
[d] Ex. 17. 4.
[e] See Lev. 9. 23.
[f] Ps. 78. 38 & 106. 45.
[g] Ps. 106. 23. Cp. James 5. 16. See 1 John 5. 14—16.
[h] Ps. 72. 19. Hab. 2. 14.
[i] ver. 23. ch. 16. 30.
[j] Deut. 1. 32 & 9. 23. Ps. 78. 22, 32 & 106. 24. Heb. 3. 18. Cp. John 12. 37.
[k] Deut. 1. 35. Ps. 95. 11 & 106. 26. Heb. 3. 17, 18.
[l] Ex. 32. 10.
[m] Cp. Gen. 31. 7 & Job 19. 3.
[n] Ex. 32. 12. Cp. Deut. 9. 28 & 32. 27 & Ps. 106. 23 & Ezek. 20. 9, 14.
[o] ch. 32. 11. Ezek. 20. 15. Cp. ch. 26. 64.
[p] ver. 6. ch. 13. 6.
[q] Ex. 15. 14. Josh. 2. 9, 10 & 5. 1.
[r] ch. 32. 12. Josh. 14. 8, 9.
[s] See Ex. 13. 21.
[t] ver. 43, 45. See ch. 13. 29.
[u] Deut. 1. 40.
[v] ver. 35.
[w] Deut. 9. 28. Cp. Josh. 7. 9.
[x] Ex. 16. 7, 12.
[y] ver. 21, 23. ch. 26. 65.
[z] Cp. ver. 2.
[a] See Ex. 34. 6, 7.
[b] 1 Cor. 10. 5. Heb. 3. 17.
[c] ch. 1. 45 & 26. 64. Deut. 1. 35.
[d] See Ex. 20. 5.
[e] ch. 1. 3. Ex. 30. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *shadow.* [2] Heb. *eye to eye.*
A.V. * Heb. *shadow.* † Or, *hitherto.* ‡ Heb. *If they see the land.*

against me, 30 surely Doubtless ye shall not
come into the land, concerning
which I [b]lifted up my hand that I would
*sware to
make you dwell therein, [c]save
Caleb the son of Jephunneh,
and Joshua the son of Nun.
31 [f]But your little ones, which
ye said should be a prey, them
will I bring in, and they shall
know the land which [h]ye have
rejected. despised. 32 But as for you, [i]your
carcases carcases, they shall fall in this wilder-
ness. 33 And your children [j]shall
be [1]wanderers †wander in the wilderness [k]forty
years, and shall [m]bear your whore-
doms, until [i]your carcases be
consumed wasted in the wilderness. 34 [o]After
the number of the days in which
ye spied out searched the land, even [p]forty
days, for every day each day for a year, shall ye
bear your iniquities, even forty
years, and ye shall know [2]my
*alienation. ‡breach of promise. 35 [t]I the LORD
have spoken, surely this will I do said, I will surely do it unto
all [u]this evil congregation, that
are gathered together against
me: in this wilderness they shall
be consumed, and there they
shall die. 36 [w]And the men,
which Moses sent to spy out search the
land, who returned, and made
all the congregation to murmur
against him, by bringing up an a
evil report against slander upon the land, 37 even
those men that did bring up an the
evil report of upon the land, [b]died
by the plague before the LORD.
38 [d]But Joshua the son of Nun,
and Caleb the son of Jephunneh,
remained alive of those *which were* of the men that went
to spy out search the land, lived *still*. 39 And
Moses told these words sayings unto all
the children of Israel: and the
people [h]mourned greatly. 40 And
they rose up early in the morning,
and gat them up to into the top of
the mountain, saying, Lo, [j]we
be here, and will go up unto the
place which the LORD hath pro-

a Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 20.
b See Gen. 14. 22.
c ver. 6, 38. See ch. 13. 6.
d Deut. 1. 42.
e Cp. Deut. 31. 17.
f ver. 3. Deut. 1. 39.
g ver. 25, 45. See ch. 13. 29.
h Ps. 106. 24.
i See ver. 29.
j ch. 32. 13. Cp. Ps. 107. 40.
k Ps. 95. 10. Cp. Deut. 2. 14.
l Deut. 1. 43.
m Ezek. 23. 35.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 3.
o ch. 13. 25.
p Cp. Ezek. 4. 6.
q ver. 43. Cp. Deut. 1. 44.
r ch. 21. 3. Judg. 1. 17.
s Cp. Job 33. 10 (mg.).
t ch. 23. 19.
u ver. 27.
v ver. 18. Lev. 23. 10. Deut. 26. 1.
w ch. 13. 32.
x Lev. 1. 2, 3.
y Lev. 22. 21 & 27. 2.
z ch. 28. 19, 27. Lev. 23. 8, 12, 36. Deut. 16. 10.
a Ex. 29. 18. Lev. 4. 31. See Gen. 8. 21.
b 1 Cor. 10. 10. Heb. 3. 17. Jude 5.
c Lev. 2. 1 & 6. 14.
d ch. 26. 65. See ch. 13. 16.
e Ex. 29. 40. Lev. 23. 13.
f ch. 28. 5. Lev. 14. 10.
g ch. 28. 7, 14.
h Ex. 33. 4.
i ch. 28. 12, 14.
j Deut. 1. 41.

mised: for we have sinned.
41 [a]And Moses said, Wherefore
now do ye transgress the com-
mandment of the LORD, seeing LORD? but it
shall not prosper? prosper. 42 [d]Go not up,
[e]for the LORD is not among you;
that ye be not smitten down before
your enemies. 43 For there [g]the
Amalekite Amalekites and the Canaanite Canaanites are there
before you, and ye shall fall by
the sword: because ye are turned
back from following away from the LORD, there-
fore the LORD will not be with
you. 44 [l]But they presumed to
go up to the top of the mountain unto the hill top: never-
theless [n]the ark of the covenant
of the LORD, and Moses, departed
not out of the camp. 45 Then
[q]the Amalekite Amalekites came down, and
the Canaanite Canaanites which dwelt in that
mountain, hill, and smote them them, and beat dis-
them down, comfited them, even unto [r]Hormah.

15 [1]And the LORD spake un-
to Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto the children of Israel,
and say unto them, [v]When ye
be come into the land of your
habitations, which I give unto
you, 3 and [x]will make an offering
by fire unto the LORD, a burnt
offering, or a sacrifice, [3y]to accomplish sacrifice in §performing
a vow, or as in a freewill offering,
or [z]in your set solemn feasts, to make
a [a]sweet savour unto the LORD,
of the herd, or of the flock:
4 then [c]shall he that offereth
his oblation offer unto the LORD 'a meal offering unto the LORD bring a meat
offering of a tenth part *of an ephah* deal
of fine flour [f]mingled with the
fourth part of an hin of oil: oil.
5 [g]and wine for the drink offering, the fourth
And the fourth *part* of an hin of wine for a
part of an hin, drink offering shalt thou prepare
with the burnt offering or for the
sacrifice, for each one lamb. 6 [i]Or
for a ram, thou shalt prepare
for a meal meat offering two tenth
parts *of an ephah* deals of fine flour mingled
with the third part of an hin of

R.V. [1] Heb. *shepherds.* [2] Or, *the revoking of my promise* [3] Or, *in making a special vow*
A.V. * Heb. *lifted up my hand.* † Or, *feed.* ‡ Or, *altering of my purpose.* § Heb. *separating.*

oil: 7 and And for the a drink offering
thou shalt offer the third part
of an hin of wine, of for a [b]sweet
savour unto the LORD. 8 And
when thou preparest a bullock
for a burnt offering, or for a
sacrifice, [1b]to accomplish sacrifice in performing a vow, or for
peace offerings unto the LORD:
9 then shall he offer bring [f]with the a
bullock a meal meat offering of three
tenth parts of an ephah deals of fine flour
mingled with half an hin of oil.
10 And thou shalt offer bring for the a
drink offering half an hin of
wine, for an offering made by
fire, of a sweet savour unto the
LORD. 11 [h]Thus shall it be done
for each one bullock, or for each one ram,
or for each of the he-lambs, or of the kids. a lamb, or a kid.
12 According to the number that
ye shall prepare, so shall ye
do to every one according to
their number. 13 All that are
homeborn born of the country shall do these
things after this manner, in
offering an offering made by
fire, of a sweet savour unto the
LORD. 14 And if a stranger
sojourn with you, or whosoever
be among you throughout in your
generations, and will offer an
offering made by fire, of a sweet
savour unto the LORD; as ye
do, so he shall do. 15 For the One ordinance
assembly, [m]there shall be one statute for you, and
shall be both for you of the congregation, and also
for the stranger that sojourneth
with you, a statute an ordinance for ever
throughout in your generations: as
ye are, so shall the stranger be
before the LORD. 16 One law
and one ordinance manner shall be for
you, and for the stranger that
sojourneth with you.
17 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 18 [o]Speak unto the
children of Israel, and say unto
them, When ye come into the
land whither I bring you, 19 then
it shall be, that, when ye eat of
[a]the bread of the land, ye shall
offer up an heave offering unto
the LORD. 20 [c]Of the first of your [2]dough Ye shall offer up a cake of
ye shall offer up a cake the first of your dough for an heave
offering: as ye do [d]the heave
offering of the threshing-floor, threshingfloor so
shall ye heave it. 21 [c]Of the
first of your dough ye shall give
unto the LORD an heave offering
throughout in your generations.
22 [g]And when ye shall err, if ye have erred, and not
observe observed all these commandments,
which the LORD hath spoken
unto Moses, 23 even all that the
LORD hath commanded you by
the hand of Moses, from the
day that the LORD gave commandment, commanded *Moses,*
and onward throughout henceforward among your genera-
tions; 24 then it shall be, if it *ought*
be done [3]unwittingly, committed by ignorance [*i]without the
knowledge of the congregation,
that all the congregation shall
offer one young bullock for a
burnt offering, for a sweet savour
unto the LORD, [j]with the meal his meat
offering thereof, offering, and the drink offering thereof, his drink offering,
according to the ordinance, †manner, and
[k]one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin offer-
ing. 25 [l]And the priest shall
make an atonement for all the
congregation of the children of
Israel, and they shall be forgiven it shall be forgiven them;
for it was an error, *is* ignorance: and they have shall
brought their oblation, an offering bring their offering, a sacrifice made by
fire unto the LORD, and their
sin offering before the LORD, for
their error ignorance: 26 and it shall be forgiven
all the congregation of the
children of Israel shall be forgiven,
and the stranger that sojourneth
among them; for in respect of seeing all the
people it was done unwittingly. *were* in ignorance. 27 And
[n]if one person sin unwittingly, any soul sin through ignorance, then he
shall offer a she-goat bring a she goat of the first year
for a sin offering. 28 [p]And the
priest shall make an atonement
for the soul that erreth, sinneth ignorantly,
when he sinneth unwittingly, by ignorance before
the LORD, to make an atonement

a Cp. Josh. 5. 11, 12.
b See ver. 3
c Deut. 26. 2, 10. Neh. 10. 37. Ezek. 44. 30.
d Lev. 2. 14. See Lev. 23. 10—17.
e Lev. 7. 11.
f ch. 28. 12, 14. See Lev. 6. 14—17.
g Cp. Lev. 4. 2.
h See ch. 28.
i Cp. Lev. 4. 13.
j ver. 8—10.
k ch. 28. 15. Lev. 4. 23.
l Lev. 4. 20.
m ver. 29, 30. ch. 9. 14. Ex. 12. 49.
n Lev. 4. 27, 28.
o ver. 2.
p Lev. 4. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *in making a special vow* [2] Or, *coarse meal* [3] Or, *in error*
A.V. * Heb. *from the eyes.* † Or, *ordinance.*

for him; and he shall be forgiven. (he it / forgiven him.)
29 [b]Ye shall have one law for
him that *sinneth through ignorance, (doeth aught unwittingly, for / *both for*)
him that is homeborn among the (born)
children of Israel, and for the
stranger that sojourneth among
them. 30 [e]But the soul that
doeth aught with an high hand, (*ought* † presumptuously,)
whether
he be homeborn in the land, or a stranger, (born)
the same blasphemeth the LORD; (reproacheth)
and that soul shall be cut off
from among his people. 31 Be-
cause he hath [g]despised the word
of the LORD, and hath broken
his commandment; that soul shall (commandment,)
utterly be cut off; his iniquity (off,)
shall be upon him.

32 And while the children of
Israel were in the wilderness,
they found a man gathering sticks (that gathered)
upon the sabbath day. 33 And
they that found him gathering
sticks brought him unto Moses
and Aaron, and unto all the
congregation. 34 And [l]they put
him in ward, because it had not been (was not)
declared what should be done
to him. 35 And the LORD said
unto Moses, [o]The man shall
surely be put to death: all the (be surely)
congregation shall [q]stone him
with stones without the camp.
36 And all the congregation
brought him without the camp,
and stoned him with stones, and
he died; as the LORD commanded
Moses.

37 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 38 Speak unto the
children of Israel, and bid them
[w]that they make them [1]fringes
in the borders of their garments
throughout their generations,
and that they put upon the
fringe of each border a cord (the borders a ribband)
of blue:
39 and it shall be unto you for a
fringe, that ye may look upon
it, and remember all the com-
mandments of the LORD, and do

[a] Cp. Job 31. 7 & Eccles. 11. 9 & Ezek. 6. 9.
[b] See ver. 15.
[c] Ps. 73. 27 & 106. 39. Cp. Ezek. 6. 9.
[d] See Lev. 11. 44.
[e] Cp. Deut. 17. 12 & Ps. 19. 13 & Heb. 10. 26.
[f] Lev. 22. 33. See Lev. 20. 8.
[g] 2 Sam. 12. 9. 2 Chr. 36. 16. Prov. 13. 13. 2 Esd. 7. 24.
[h] ch. 27. 3. Ex. 6. 16, 18, 21. Ecclus. 45. 18, 19. Jude 11.
[i] ch. 26. 9.
[j] Ex. 35. 3. See Ex. 20. 8, 9.
[k] Ps. 106. 16—18.
[l] Lev. 24. 12.
[m] ver. 7.
[n] See Ex. 19. 6.
[o] Ex. 31. 14, 15.
[p] ch. 14. 14 & 35. 34. See Ex. 29. 45.
[q] Lev. 24. 14—16. Josh. 7. 25. 1 Kin. 21. 13. Acts 7. 58.
[r] ch. 14. 5 & 20. 6.
[s] Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[t] ver. 3.
[u] ch. 17. 5. 1 Sam. 2. 28. Ps. 105. 26. Cp. Ex. 28. 1.
[v] ch. 3. 10. Lev. 10. 3. Ps. 65. 4. Ezek. 40. 46 & 44. 15, 16.
[w] Deut. 22. 12. Cp. Matt. 23. 5.
[x] Lev. 10. 1.
[y] ver. 3.

them; and that ye go not about ([2]seek not)
after your own heart and your
own eyes, after which ye use
[c]to go a whoring: 40 that ye
may remember, (remember)
and do all my
commandments, and be [d]holy
unto your God. 41 [f]I am the
LORD your God, which brought
you out of the land of Egypt, to
be your God: I am the LORD
your God.

16 1 Now [h]Korah, the son of
Izhar, the son of Kohath,
the son of Levi, and [i]Dathan (with)
and Abiram, the sons of Eliab,
and On, the son of Peleth, sons
of Reuben, took *men*: 2 and they
rose up before Moses, with cer-
tain of the children of Israel,
two hundred and fifty princes of
the congregation, called to the assembly, (assembly, famous in the congregation,) men
of renown: 3 and [k]they assembled (gathered)
themselves together against Mo-
ses and against Aaron, and said
unto them, [3]‡[m]Ye take too much
upon you, seeing [n]all the con-
gregation are holy, every one of
them, and [p]the LORD is among
them: wherefore then lift ye up
yourselves above the assembly (congregation) of
the LORD? 4 And when Moses
heard it, [r]he fell upon his face:
5 and he spake unto Korah and
unto all his company, saying,
In the morning (Even to morrow) the LORD will shew
[s]who are his, and who is holy, (holy;)
and [4]will cause him to come
near unto him: even him [u]whom
he shall choose (hath chosen) will he cause [v]to
come near unto him. 6 This do;
take (Take) you [x]censers, Korah, and
all his company; 7 and put fire
therein, and put incense upon (in)
them before the LORD to-morrow (to morrow):
and it shall be that the man
whom the LORD doth choose,
he *shall be* holy: [y]ye take too
much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

R.V. [1] Or, *tassels in the corners* [2] Heb. *spy not out.* [3] Heb. *It is enough for you.* [4] Or, *whom he will cause to come near*
A.V. * Heb. *doth.* † Heb. *with an high hand.* ‡ Heb. It is *much for you.*

8 And Moses said unto Korah,
Hear now, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi:
9 *seemeth it but* [a]a small thing
unto you, that the God of Israel
hath [b]separated you from the
congregation of Israel, to bring
you near to himself; himself to do the
service of the tabernacle of the
LORD, and to stand before the
congregation to minister unto
them; them? 10 and that he hath brought
thee near, near *to him*, and all thy brethren
the sons of Levi with thee? thee: and
seek ye the priesthood also?
11 For which cause Therefore *both* thou and all
thy company are gathered to-
gether against the LORD: [g]and
what is he Aaron, what *is* Aaron, that ye murmur
against him? 12 And Moses sent
to call Dathan and Abiram, the
sons of Eliab: which and they said, We
will not come up: 13 is it [j]a small
thing that thou hast brought us
up out of [k]a land that flowing flowetb with
milk and honey, to kill us in the
wilderness, except thou but thou must needs [l]make
thyself also altogether a prince over
us? 14 Moreover thou hast not
brought us into a land that flowing flowetb
with milk and honey, or nor given
us inheritance of fields and vine-
yards: wilt thou [1*]put out the
eyes of these men? we will not
come up. 15 And Moses was very
wroth, and said unto the LORD,
[n]Respect not thou their offering:
I have not taken one ass from
them, neither have I hurt one of
them. 16 And Moses said unto
Korah, Be thou and all thy
company company [q]before the LORD, thou,
and they, and Aaron, to-morrow: to morrow:
17 and [r]take ye every man his
censer, and put incense upon in them,
and bring ye before the LORD
every man his censer, [t]two hun-
dred and fifty censers; thou also,
and Aaron, each *of you* his censer.
18 And they took every man his
censer, and put fire in them,
and laid incense thereon, and
stood at in the door of the tent tabernacle
of meeting the congregation with Moses and
Aaron. 19 And Korah assembled gathered all
the congregation against them
unto the door of the tent tabernacle of
meeting the congregation: [c]and the glory of
the LORD appeared unto all the
congregation.
20 And the LORD spake unto
Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
21 [d]Separate yourselves from
among this congregation, that
I may consume them [e]in a
moment. 22 And they [f]fell upon
their faces, and said, O God,
[h]the God of the spirits of all
flesh, [i]shall one man sin, and
wilt thou be wroth with all
the congregation? 23 And the
LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
24 Speak unto the congregation,
saying, Get you up from about
the tabernacle of Korah, Da-
than, and Abiram. 25 And Moses
rose up and went unto Dathan
and Abiram; and the elders of
Israel followed him. 26 And he
spake unto the congregation,
saying, [m]Depart, I pray you,
from the tents of these wicked
men, and touch nothing of theirs,
lest ye be consumed in all their
sins. 27 So they gat them up from
the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan,
and Abiram, on every side: and
Dathan and Abiram came out,
and stood [p]at in the door of their
tents, and their wives, and their
sons, and their little ones. children. 28 And
Moses said, Hereby ye shall know
that the LORD hath sent me to
do all these works; for *I have*
not *done them* [s]of mine own
mind. 29 If these men die [†]the
common death of all men, or if
they be visited after the visita-
tion of all men; [u]then the LORD

a ver. 13. 1 Sam. 18. 23. Isai. 7. 13. Cp. Ezek. 16. 20.
b ch. 8. 14. Deut. 10. 8.
c See Lev. 9. 23.
d ver. 45. Cp. Gen. 19. 17, 22 & Jer. 51. 6 & Rev. 18. 4.
e Ex. 33. 5. Ps. 73. 19.
f ver. 45. ch. 14. 5 & 20. 6.
g Ex. 16. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 5.
h ch. 27. 16. Job 12. 10. Eccles. 12. 7. Isai. 57. 16. Zech. 12. 1. Heb. 12. 9 (mg.).
i Cp. Gen. 18. 23—25 & 2 Sam. 24. 17.
j ver. 9.
k See Ex. 3. 8.
l Ex. 2. 14. Acts 7. 27, 35.
m Cp. Gen. 19. 12—14 & Isai. 52. 11 & 2 Cor. 6. 17 & Rev. 18. 4.
n Cp. Gen. 4. 4, 5.
o 1 Sam. 12. 3. Cp. Acts 20. 33 & 2 Cor. 7. 2.
p Cp. Ex. 33. 8.
q Ex. 16. 9. 1 Sam. 12. 3, 7.
r ver. 6, 7.
s Cp. Jer. 23. 16 & Ezek. 13. 2, 17.
t ver. 35.
u Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 28.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bore out.*
A.V. * Heb. *bore out.* † Heb. *as every man dieth.*

hath not sent me. 30 But if the LORD [1]make a new thing, and
[a]the ground / earth open her mouth, and
swallow them up, with all that
appertain unto them, and they
[c]go down alive / quick into [2]the pit;
then ye shall understand that
these men have despised / provoked the LORD.
31 [d]And it came to pass, as he
had made an end of speaking all
these words, that the ground
clave asunder that was under
them: 32 and the earth opened
her mouth, and swallowed them
up, and their households, / houses, and [f]all
the men that appertained unto
Korah, and all their goods.
33 So they, / They, and all that apper-
tained to them, went down alive
into [2]the pit: / pit, and the earth closed
upon them, / them: and [i]they perished
from among the assembly. / congregation. 34 And
all Israel that were round about
them fled at the cry of them:
for they said, Lest the earth
swallow us up, / up also. 35 And [k]fire / there
came forth / came out a fire from the LORD, and
devoured / consumed [m]the two hundred and
fifty men that offered the in-
cense.

36 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 37 Speak unto
[n]Eleazar the son of Aaron the
priest, that he take up the
censers out of the burning, and
scatter thou the fire yonder; for
they are holy; / hallowed. 38 even the / The censers
of [3][p]these sinners against their
own [4]lives, and / souls, let them be made beaten / make them broad
plates for a covering of the altar:
for they offered them before the
LORD, therefore they are holy / hallowed:
[q]and they shall be a sign unto
the children of Israel. 39 And
Eleazar the priest took the
brasen censers, which / wherewith they that
were burnt had offered; and they
beat them out for / were made broad *plates for* a covering of

[a] Cp. Gen. 4. 11.
[b] ch. 3. 10. 2 Chr. 26. 18.
[c] ver. 33. Ps. 55. 15.
[d] ch. 26. 10 & 27. 3. Deut. 11. 6. Ps. 106. 17.
[e] See ch. 14. 2.
[f] Cp. ch. 26. 11 & 1 Chr. 6. 22, 37.
[g] Ex. 40. 34.
[h] ver. 19. See Lev. 9. 23.
[i] Jude 11.
[j] ver. 21, 24.
[k] Cp. ch. 11. 1. Lev. 10. 2. Ps. 106. 18.
[l] ver. 22.
[m] ver. 17.
[Ch. 17. 1 in Heb.]
[n] ch. 3. 32 & 4. 16 & 19. 3, *al.*
[o] ch. 8. 19 & 11. 33. Lev. 10. 6. 1 Chr. 27. 24.
[p] Prov. 20. 2. Hab. 2. 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 23.
[q] ch. 17. 10 & 26. 10.
[r] ver. 50. ch. 25. 8. 2 Sam. 24. 25. Ps. 106. 30.
[s] ch. 27. 3.

the altar: 40 to be a memorial
unto the children of Israel, to the end
[b]that no stranger, which is not
of the seed of Aaron, come near
to burn offer incense before the LORD;
that he be not as Korah, and as
his company: as the LORD spake unto / said to
him by the hand of Moses.

41 But on the morrow all the
congregation of the children of
Israel [e]murmured against Moses
and against Aaron, saying, Ye
have killed the people of the
LORD. 42 And it came to pass,
when the congregation was assembled / gathered
against Moses and against Aaron,
that they looked toward the
tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation: and, be-
hold, [g]the cloud covered it, and
[h]the glory of the LORD ap-
peared. 43 And Moses and Aaron
came to the front of the tent of meeting. / before the tabernacle of the congregation.
44 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 45 [j]Get you up
from among this congregation,
that I may consume them as in
a moment. [l]And they fell upon
their faces. 46 And Moses said
unto Aaron, Take thy / a censer, and
put fire therein from off the
altar, and lay incense thereon, / put on incense, and carry it / go
quickly unto the congregation,
and make an atonement for them:
for [o]there is wrath gone out from
the LORD; the plague is begun.
47 And Aaron took as Moses
spake, / commanded, and ran into the midst
of the assembly / congregation; and, behold, the
plague was begun among the
people: and he put on the incense,
and made an atonement for the
people. 48 And he stood between
the dead and the living; and [r]the
plague was stayed. 49 Now they
that died by / in the plague were
fourteen thousand and seven
hundred, besides / beside them that died
about the matter of Korah.

R.V. [1] Heb. *create a creation.* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *these men who have sinned at the cost of their lives* [4] Or, *souls*

A.V. * Heb. *create a creature.*

50 And Aaron returned unto
Moses unto the door of the
tent of meeting
abernacle of the congregation: and [b]the
plague was stayed.

17 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak
unto the children of Israel,
and take of them rods, one for each
every one of them a rod
fathers' house,
according to the house of *their* fathers, of all
their princes according to their the
fathers' houses,
house of their fathers twelve rods: write
thou every man's name upon his
rod. 3 And thou shalt write
Aaron's name upon the rod of
Levi: for there shall be one rod for each
one rod *shall be* for the head of
head of their fathers' houses.
the house of their fathers. 4 And thou
shalt lay them up in the tent tabernacle
of the meeting congregation before the testi-
mony, [g]where I will meet with
you. 5 And it shall come to
pass, that the man man's rod, [h]whom I
shall choose, his rod shall bud shall blossom: and
I will make to cease from me
the murmurings of the children
of Israel, which whereby they murmur
against you. 6 And Moses spake
unto the children of Israel, and
every one of all their princes gave him
rods, a rod apiece, for each prince one, ac-
cording to their fathers' houses,
even twelve rods: and the rod
of Aaron was among their rods.
7 And Moses laid up the rods
before the LORD in [o]the tent tabernacle
of the testimony. witness. 8 And it came to
pass on the morrow, that Moses went into
the tent of the testimony tabernacle of witness; and, behold,
the rod of Aaron for the house of
Levi was budded, and put brought forth
buds, and bloomed blossoms, and
bare ripe yielded almonds. 9 And Moses
brought out all the rods from
before the LORD unto all the
children of Israel: and they
looked, and took every man his
rod. 10 And the LORD said unto
Moses, Put back "the rod of Aaron Bring Aaron's rod again before
the testimony, to be kept [w]for a
token against the children of rebellion; †rebels; and thou
[a]that thou mayest make an end of shalt quite take away their
murmurings against from me, that they
die not. 11 Thus did Moses And Moses did *so*: as the
LORD commanded him, so did he.
12 And the children of Israel
spake unto Moses, saying, Be-
hold, we perish, die, we are undone, perish, we
are all undone. 13 [d]Every one that Whosoever cometh
all perish.
near, that cometh any thing near unto the taber-
nacle of the LORD, [1]dieth LORD shall die: shall we
perish all of us be consumed with dying?

18 1 And the LORD said unto
Aaron, Thou and thy
sons and thy fathers' father's house
with thee shall [e]bear the iniquity
of the sanctuary: [f]and thou and
thy sons with thee shall bear
the iniquity of your priesthood.
2 And thy brethren also, also of the
tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy
father, bring thou near with thee,
that they may be [i]joined unto
thee, and [j]minister unto thee:
but thou and thy sons with
thee shall be *shall minister* before the tent of the tabernacle
testimony. of witness. 3 And they shall keep
thy charge, and [l]the charge of
all the Tent tabernacle: [m]only they shall
not come nigh unto the vessels of
the sanctuary and unto the altar,
[n]that they die not, neither they, nor ye. neither they, nor ye also, die.
4 And they shall be joined unto
thee, and keep the charge of the
tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, for all the
service of the Tent tabernacle: [p]and a
stranger shall not come nigh
unto you. 5 And ye shall [q]keep
the charge of the sanctuary, and
the charge of the altar: [r]that
there be wrath no no wrath any more upon
the children of Israel. 6 [s]And
I, behold, I have taken your
brethren the Levites from among
the children of Israel: [t]to you
they are a gift, given unto given *as* a gift for the LORD,
to do the service of the tent of tabernacle
meeting. of the congregation. 7 And Therefore [v]thou and
thy sons with thee shall keep

[a] ver. 5.
[b] See ver. 48.
[Ch. 17. 16 in Heb.]
[c] Cp. Ezek. 37. 16.
[d] See ch. 1. 51.
[e] ver. 23. See Ex. 28. 38.
[f] ver. 23.
[g] See Ex. 25. 22.
[h] ch. 16. 5.
[i] Cp. Gen. 29. 34.
[j] See ch. 3. 6—10.
[k] ch. 16. 11.
[l] ch. 3. 25, 31, 36.
[m] ch. 16. 40.
[n] ch. 4. 15.
[o] ch. 18. 2. Ex. 38. 21. 2 Chr. 24. 6. Acts 7. 44.
[p] See ch. 17. 13.
[q] ch. 3. 38. Ex. 27. 21 & 30. 7. Lev. 24. 3.
[r] See Lev. 10. 6.
[s] ch. 3. 12, 45.
[t] ch. 3. 9 & 8. 19.
[u] Heb. 9. 4.
[v] ch. 3. 10.
[w] ch. 18. 38.

R.V. [1] Or, *shall die*
A.V. * Heb. *a rod for one prince, a rod for one prince.* † Heb. *children of rebellion.*

your priesthood / priest's office for every thing of the altar, and for [a]that within the veil / vail; and ye shall serve: I give / have given you the priesthood as / your priest's office *unto you as* a service of gift: [c]and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 And the LORD spake unto Aaron, And I, behold, / Behold, I also [e]I have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings, even / offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel, / Israel; unto thee have I given them [1][h]by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, as a due / by an ordinance for ever. 9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of theirs, even every [j]meal / meat offering of theirs, and every [k]sin offering of theirs, and every [l]guilt / trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons. 10 As / In the most holy things / place shalt thou eat thereof: / it; every male shall eat thereof; / it: it shall be holy unto thee. 11 And this is thine; [o]the heave offering of their gift, even / with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto [q]thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, as a due / by a statute for ever: [r]every one that is clean in thy house shall eat thereof. / of it. 12 [t]All the [2]*best of the oil, and all the [2]best of the vintage, / wine, and of the corn, / wheat, [u]the first-fruits of them which they give / shall offer unto the LORD, to thee / them have I given them. / thee. 13 The firstripe fruits of all that is / *And* whatsoever is first ripe in their / the land, [w]which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; [r]every one that is clean in thy / thine house shall eat thereof. / *of* it. 14 [y]Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine. 15 [a]Every thing that openeth the womb, / of all flesh / matrix in all flesh, which they offer / bring unto the LORD, both / *whether* of man and beast, / *it be* of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless [b]the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem. 16 [3]And those that are to be redeemed of them from a month old shalt thou redeem, [d]according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary (*the same* / sanctuary, which is twenty gerahs). / gerahs. 17 [g]But the firstling of an ox, / a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: [i]thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD. 18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as [m]the wave breast and as the right thigh, / shoulder it shall be / are thine. 19 [n]All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, as / by a due / statute for ever: [p]it is a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee. 20 And the LORD said / spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any portion / part among them: [s]I am thy portion / part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 [v]And unto the children of Levi, behold, / And, behold, I have given the children / I have given / of Levi all the tithe / tenth in Israel for an inheritance, in return for their service which they serve, even the service of the tent / tabernacle of the congregation. / meeting. 22 [x]And henceforth / Neither must the children of Israel shall not / henceforth come nigh the tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation, [z]lest they bear sin, [†]and die. 23 But [b]the Levites shall do the service of the tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation,

a Heb. 9. 3, 6.
b Ex. 13. 13 & 34. 20.
c See ch. 1. 51.
d ch. 3. 47. Lev. 27. 2, 6.
e ch. 5. 9. Lev. 7. 32.
f See Ex. 30. 13.
g Deut. 15. 19.
h Ex. 29. 29 & 40. 13, 15. Lev. 7. 35 (for mg.).
i Lev. 3. 2, 3.
j Lev. 2. 2, 3 & 10. 12, 13, *al.*
k Lev. 4. 22, 27 & 6. 25, 26.
l Lev. 7. 7 & 14. 13.
m Ex. 29. 26, 28. Lev. 7. 31, 32, 34.
n ver. 11.
o Ex. 29. 27, 28. Lev. 7. 30, 34.
p Lev. 2. 13. 2 Chr. 13. 5. Mark 9. 49 (mg.).
q Lev. 10. 14. Cp. Deut. 18. 3.
r Cp. Lev. 22. 2, 3, 11—13.
s ver. 23, 24. Deut. 10. 9 & 12. 12 & 14. 27 & 18. 1, 2. Josh. 13. 33 & 14. 3 & 18. 7. Ezek. 44. 28. Cp. Ps. 16. 5 & Lam. 3. 24, *al.*
t Deut. 18. 4.
u Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Neh. 10. 35, 36.
v ver. 24, 26. Lev. 27. 30, 32. Deut. 14. 22. Neh. 10. 37 & 12. 44. Heb. 7. 5, 8, 9. Cp. Gen. 14. 20 & 28. 22.
w Ex. 22. 29. Lev. 2. 14. Deut. 26. 2.
x See ch. 1. 51.
y Lev. 27. 28.
z Lev. 22. 9.
a See Ex. 13. 2.
b ch. 3. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *for a portion* [2] Heb. *fat.* [3] Or, *And as to their redemption money, from a month old shalt thou redeem them*
A.V. * Heb. *fat.* † Heb. *to die.*

nd [a]they shall bear their iniquity: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, [and that] among the children of Israel they [shall] have no inheritance. 24 [For / But] the [tithe / tithes] of the children of Israel, which [c]they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites [for an inheritance / to inherit]: therefore I have said unto them, [d]Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

25 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 26 [Moreover thou shalt / Thus] speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the [tithe / tithes] which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, [even a tenth part / a tithe] of the tithe. 27 [i]And [this] your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the corn of the [threshing-floor, / threshingfloor,] and as the fulness of the winepress. 28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and [thereof ye shall give / ye shall give] [give thereof] the LORD'S heave offering to Aaron the priest. 29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the [1*]best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it. 30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye [heave / have heaved] the [1]best thereof from it, [n]then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the [threshing-floor, / threshingfloor,] and as the increase of the winepress. 31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is [q]your reward [in return] for your service in the [tent of / tabernacle of the] [meeting. / congregation.] 32 And ye shall [s]bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the [1]best thereof: and ye shall not [b]profane [of it: / neither shall ye pollute] the holy things of the children of Israel, [2]that ye die not. [lest ye die.]

a ver. 1.
b Lev. 22. 2, 15.
c ver. 19, 26, 29.
d ver. 20, 21, 26.
e Deut. 21. 3. 1 Sam. 6. 7.
f Lev. 4. 12. Cp. Heb. 13. 11.
g Lev. 4. 6, 17 & 16. 14, 19. Heb. 9. 13.
h Neh. 10. 38.
i ver. 30.
j Ex. 29. 14. Lev. 4. 11, 12.
k See Lev. 14. 4, 6, 49.
l See Lev. 11. 25.
m ver. 5.
n ver. 27.
o Heb. 9. 13.
p Lev. 4. 12 & 6. 11 & 10. 14.
q Cp. Matt. 10. 10 & Luke 10. 7 & 1 Tim. 5. 17, 18. See 1 Cor. 9. 4—14.
r ver. 13, 20, 21. ch. 31. 23.
s Lev. 19. 8 & 22. 16.

19 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 2 This is the [statute / ordinance] of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer [3]without spot, wherein is no blemish, [e]*and* upon which never came yoke: 3 and ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, [and he shall / that he may] bring her [f]forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face: 4 and Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and [g]sprinkle of her blood [toward / directly] [the front of the tent of meeting / before the tabernacle of the congregation] seven times: 5 and one shall burn the heifer in his sight; [j]her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn: 6 and the priest shall take [k]cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer. 7 Then the priest [l]shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even. 8 And [m]he that burneth her [l]shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even. 9 And a man that is clean shall gather up [o]the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a [p]clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel [r]for a water of [4]separation: it is a [sin offering. / purification for sin.] 10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer [l]shall wash his clothes,

R.V. [1] Heb. *fat.* [2] Or, *neither shall ye die* [3] Or, *perfect* [4] Or, *impurity*
A.V. * Heb. *fat.*

and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever. 11 [c]He that toucheth the dead body of any *man shall be unclean seven days: 12 the same He [d]shall purify himself therewith with it on the third day, [1]and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, [2]then the seventh day he shall not be clean. 13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, [e]defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; [f]and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is yet upon him. 14 This is the law law, when a man dieth in a tent: every one that cometh all that come into the tent, and every one all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days. 15 And every [i]open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean. 16 And [k]whosoever in the open field toucheth one that is slain with a sword, sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a [n]grave, shall be unclean seven days. 17 And for the an unclean person they shall take [p]of the †ashes of the burning of the sin offering, burnt heifer of purification for sin, and [3]‡[r]running water shall be put thereto in a vessel: 18 and a clean person shall take [s]hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched the a bone, or the one slain, or the one dead, or the a grave: 19 and the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean [u]on the third day, and on the seventh day: and [a]on the seventh day he shall purify him; himself, and he shall [b]wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even. 20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, [f]that soul shall be cut off from the midst among of the assembly, the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean. 21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them: and them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even. 22 And [g]whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

a Cp. Lev. 14. 9.
b See Lev. 11. 25.
c ver. 16. See ch. 5. 2 & 9. 6, 10 & 31. 19.
d ch. 31. 19.
e ver. 20. Lev. 15. 31.
f See Ex. 30. 33.
g Cp. ver. 11 & Hag. 2. 13.
h See ch. 13. 21.
i ch. 31. 20. Lev. 11. 32.
j ch. 12. 1 & 26. 59. Ex. 15. 20.
k ver. 11.
l Cp. Ex. 17. 1.
m ch. 16. 19, 42.
n Cp. Matt. 23. 27 & Luke 11. 44.
o ch. 14. 2. Cp. Ex. 17. 2.
p See ver. 9.
q ch. 11. 1, 33 & 14. 37 & 16. 32, 33, 35, 49.
r Cp. Gen. 26. 19 (mg. for mg.).
s See Ex. 12. 22.
t Cp. Ex. 17. 3.
u ver. 12.

20 1 And Then came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, came [h]into the wilderness desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and [j]Miriam died there, and was buried there. 2 [l]And there was no water for the congregation: [m]and they assembled gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron. 3 And the people [o]strove chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died [q]when our brethren died before the LORD! 4 And why have ye brought up the assembly congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we should die there, and our cattle we and our cattle should die there? 5 And [t]wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink. 6 And Moses and Aaron went from the

R.V. [1] Or, *and on the seventh day, so shall he be clean* [2] Or, *and* [3] Heb. *living.*
A.V. * Heb. *soul of man.* † Heb. *dust.* ‡ Heb. *living waters shall be given.*

presence of the assembly unto
the door of the tent of tabernacle of the congregation, and they [b]fell upon their
faces: [c]and the glory of the
LORD appeared unto them.
And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 8 [e]Take the rod,
and assemble the congregation, gather thou the assembly together, thou,
and Aaron thy brother, and
speak ye unto the rock before
their eyes, that it eyes; and it shall give forth its water, his water, and [g]thou shalt bring forth
to them water out of the rock:
so thou shalt give the congregation and their cattle beasts drink. 9 And
Moses took the rod [h]from before
the LORD, as he commanded him.
10 And Moses and Aaron gathered
the assembly congregation together before the
rock, and he said unto them,
Hear now, ye rebels; shall must we
bring you forth fetch you water out of this
rock? 11 And Moses lifted up his
hand, and smote the rock with his rod with his rod he smote the rock
twice: [g]and the water came forth out
abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their cattle. beasts *also.*
12 And the LORD said spake unto Moses
and Aaron, Because [n]ye believed
not in me, me not, [o]to sanctify me in the
eyes of the children of Israel,
therefore ye shall not bring this
assembly congregation into the land which I
have given them. 13 [r]These are This *is*
the waters water of [1*]Meribah; because
the children of Israel strove
with the LORD, and he [2]was
sanctified in them.
14 [t]And Moses sent messengers
from Kadesh unto [v]the king of
Edom, Thus saith [w]thy brother
Israel, Thou knowest all the
travail that hath † befallen us:
15 [y]how our fathers went down
into Egypt, [z]and we have dwelt
in Egypt a long time; [a]and the
Egyptians evil entreated vexed us, and our
fathers: 16 and [b]when we cried
unto the LORD, he heard our

a Ex. 3. 2 & 14. 19 & 23. 20 & 33. 2.
b ch. 14. 5 & 16. 4, 22, 45.
c See Lev. 9. 23.
d Cp. ch. 21. 22 & Deut. 2. 27.
e Cp. Ex. 17. 5.
f Cp. ver. 19.
g See Ex. 17. 6.
h ch. 17. 10.
i Cp. ver. 17.
j Deut. 2. 6, 28.
k Ps. 106. 32, 33.
l Cp. Judg. 11. 17 & Amos 1. 11.
m Cp. Deut. 2. 29.
n ch. 27. 14. Deut. 1. 37 & 3. 26 & 32. 51.
o Ezek. 20. 41 & 36. 23 & 38. 16.
p Cp. ch. 21. 4 & Deut. 2. 8 & Judg. 11. 18.
q ch. 33. 37.
r ch. 27. 14. Ex. 17. 7. Deut. 32. 51 & 33. 8. Ps. 81. 7 & 95. 8 & 106. 32.
s ch. 21. 4 & 33. 37.
t Judg. 11. 16, 17.
u ch. 27. 13. Deut. 32. 50. Cp. ch. 31. 2 & Gen. 25. 8.
v See Gen. 36. 31—39.
w Deut. 2. 4, 8 & 23. 7. Obad. 10, 12.
x ver. 12.
y Gen. 46. 6. Acts 7. 15.
z See Ex. 12. 40.
a Ex. 1. 11. Deut. 26. 6. Acts 7. 19, *al.*
b Ex. 2. 23 & 3. 7.

voice, and [a]sent an angel, and
hath brought us forth out of
Egypt: and, behold, we are in
Kadesh, a city in the uttermost
of thy border: 17 [d]let us pass,
I pray thee, through thy land country:
we will not pass through field the fields,
or through vineyard, the vineyards, [f]neither
will we drink of the water of the
wells: we will go along by the king's
high way, we will not turn aside
to the right hand nor to the left,
until we have passed thy border. borders.
18 And Edom said unto him,
Thou shalt not pass through by me,
lest I come out with the sword against thee. against thee with the sword.
19 And the children of Israel
said unto him, We will go up
by the high way: [i]and if we I and my
drink of thy water, I and my cattle, [j]then
cattle drink of thy water, I will give the price thereof: let me I will pay for it: I will only,
without *doing* any thing *else,*
pass go through on my feet. 20 And
he said, [l]Thou shalt not pass go
through. And Edom came out
against him with much people,
and with a strong hand. 21 Thus
Edom [m]refused to give Israel
passage through his border:
wherefore Israel [p]turned away
from him.
22 And they journeyed from [q]Kadesh: and
the children of Israel, even the
whole congregation, journeyed from
Kadesh, and came unto [s]mount Hor.
23 And the LORD spake unto
Moses and Aaron in [s]mount
Hor, by the border coast of the land of
Edom, saying, 24 Aaron [u]shall
be gathered unto his people: for
he shall not enter into the land
which I have given unto the
children of Israel, because [x]ye
rebelled against my ‡ word at the
waters water of Meribah. 25 Take Aaron
and Eleazar his son, and bring
them up unto mount Hor: 26 and
strip Aaron of his garments, and
put them upon Eleazar his son:

R.V. [1] That is, *Strife.* [2] Or, *shewed himself holy*
A.V. * That is, *Strife.* † Heb. *found us.* ‡ Heb. *mouth.*

and Aaron [a] shall be gathered *unto his people*, and shall die there. 27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation. 28 [d] And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there [e] in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount. 29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, [f] they wept mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

21 1 And [h] the Canaanite, the king of Arad, Canaanite, *when* king Arad the South, south, heard tell that Israel came [j] by the way [1] of Atharim; and the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them captive. prisoners. 2 [m] And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will [2] utterly destroy their cities. 3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they [3] utterly destroyed them and their cities: and the name of the he called the place was called name of the place [4]* [o] Hormah.

4 And [q] they journeyed from mount Hor by the way to of the Red Sea, sea, [r] to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people [5] [s] was much † discouraged [6] because of the way. 5 And the people [t] spake against God, and against Moses, [u] Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, and there is no neither *is there any* water; and [w] our soul loatheth this [7] light bread. 6 [y] And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and [z] they bit the people; and much people of Israel died. 7 [b] And Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, because for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; [c] pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. 8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a standard pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he seeth looketh upon it, shall live. 9 [g] And Moses made a serpent of brass, and set put it upon the standard: a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he looked unto beheld the serpent of brass, he lived. 10 And the children of Israel journeyed, set forward, and [k] pitched in Oboth. 11 [l] And they journeyed from Oboth, and [l] pitched at Iye-abarim, ‡ Ije-abarim, in the wilderness which is before Moab, toward the sunrising. 12 From thence they journeyed, removed, and pitched in [n] the valley of Zered. Zared. 13 From thence they journeyed, removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness, wilderness that cometh out of the border coasts of the Amorites: for [p] Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites. 14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the Wars wars of the LORD,

Vaheb [8] in Suphah,
§ What he did in the Red sea,
And the valleys in the brooks of Arnon,
15 And the slope at the stream of the valleys brooks
That inclineth toward goeth down to the dwelling
of [v] Ar,
And leaneth ‖ lieth upon the border of
Moab.

16 And from thence *they* journeyed went [x] to [9] Beer: that is the well whereof the LORD said spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and [a] I will give them water.

17 Then sang Israel Israel sang this song: song,

a See ver. 24.
b Ps. 78. 34. Cp. ch. 11. 2
c Cp. Ex. 8. 8, 28 & 1 Sam. 12. 19 & 1 Kin. 13. 6 & Acts 8. 24.
d Ex. 29. 29, 30.
e ch. 33. 38. Deut. 32. 50. Cp. Deut. 10. 6.
f Deut. 34. 8.
g John 3. 14, 15. Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 4.
h ch. 33. 40. Cp. Judg. 1. 16.
i See ch. 13. 17.
j ch. 13. 21, 22 (for mg.).
k ch. 33. 43.
l ch. 33. 44.
m Cp. Gen. 28. 20 & Judg. 11. 30.
n Deut. 2. 13.
o ch. 14. 45. Deut. 1. 44. Josh. 19. 4. Judg. 1. 17.
p ch. 22. 36. Judg. 11. 18.
q ch. 20. 22 & 33. 41.
r Judg. 11. 18.
s Cp. ch. 11. 23 (for mg.) & Ex. 6. 9 (mg. for mg.).
t Ps. 78. 19.
u Ex. 16. 3 & 17. 3.
v ver. 28. Deut. 2. 9, 18, 29. Isai. 15. 1.
w Cp. ch. 11. 6.
x Judg. 9. 21 (?). Cp. 2 Sam. 20. 14.
y Deut. 8. 15. Wisd. 16. 5. 1 Cor. 10. 9. Cp. Isai. 14. 29 & 30. 6.
z Jer. 8. 17.
a Cp. ch. 20. 8 & Ex. 17. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *of the spies* [2] Heb. *devote.* [3] Heb. *devoted.* [4] From the same root as *herem*, a devoted thing. [5] Or, *was impatient* Heb. *was shortened.* [6] Or, *in* [7] Or, *vile* Heb. *shortened.* [8] Or, *in storm* [9] That is, *A well.*
A.V. * That is, *Utter destruction.* † Or, *grieved.* ‡ Or, *Heaps of Abarim.* § Or, *Vaheb in Suphah.* ‖ Heb. *leaneth.*

*Spring up, O well; †sing ye
unto it:
The well, which the princes digged, princes digged the well,
Which the The nobles of the people
delved, digged it,
[1] With [c] the sceptre, *and* By *the direction of* the lawgiver, with
their staves.
nd from the wilderness *they*
rneyed *vent* to Mattanah: [19] and from
attanah to Nahaliel: and from
ahaliel to Bamoth: [20] and from
mmoth to *in* the valley valley, that is in the
eld untry of Moab, to the top of
isgah, [f] which looketh down upon toward
e desert.
eshimon.
[21] And [h] Israel sent messengers
to Sihon king of the Amorites,
ying, [22] [i] Let me pass through
y land: we will not turn aside into
field, fields, or into vineyard the vineyards; we will
t drink of the water waters of the
ells: *but* we will go along by the
ng's *high* way, until we have passed be past
y border. borders. [23] [l] And Sihon would
t suffer Israel to pass through
s border: but Sihon gathered
his people together, and went
t against Israel into the wilderness, wilderness:
d he [n] came to Jahaz: Jahaz, and he fought
ainst Israel. [24] [o] And Israel
ote him with the edge of the
ord, and possessed his land
m Arnon unto [p] Jabbok, even
to the children of Ammon:
the border of the children
Ammon was strong. [25] And
rael took all these cities: and
rael dwelt in all the cities
the Amorites, in Heshbon,
d in all the [3] towns ** villages thereof.
For Heshbon was the city of
hon the king of the Amorites,
o had fought against the
rmer king of Moab, and taken
his land out of his hand,
en unto Arnon. [27] Wherefore
ey that speak in [v] proverbs
y,

a See ch. 32. 37.
b Jer. 48. 45, 46.
c See Gen. 49. 10. Isai. 33. 22 (for mg.).
d See ver. 15.
e Judg. 11. 24. 1 Kin. 11. 7. 2 Kin. 23. 13. Jer. 48. 7.
f Cp. ch. 23. 28.
g ch. 23. 28 & mg. for mg. 1 Sam. 23. 19, 24 & mg. for mg. & 26. 1, 3 & mg. for mg.
h Deut. 2. 26, 27. Judg. 11. 19.
i Cp. ch. 20. 17.
j ch. 32. 3. Josh. 13. 17. Neh. 11. 25 (?). Isai. 15. 2. Jer. 48. 18. Cp. ch. 33. 45, 46.
k 1 Chr. 19. 7. Isai. 15. 2.
l Deut. 29. 7.
m ch. 32. 1. Josh. 13. 25. 2 Sam. 24. 5. Jer. 48. 32.
n Deut. 2. 32. Judg. 11. 20.
o Deut. 2. 33. Josh. 12. 1, 2 & 24. 8. Neh. 9. 22. Ps. 135. 11 & 136. 19, 20. Amos 2. 9.
p See Gen. 32. 22.
q Deut. 1. 4 & 3. 1. Josh. 13. 12.
r Deut. 3. 2.
s See ver. 24.
t Cp. ch. 32. 42 & mg. for mg.
u ch. 26. 3, 63 & 31. 12 & 33. 48, 50 & 35. 1 & 36. 13.
v See ch. 23. 7.

Come ye to into [a] Heshbon,
Let the city of Sihon be built
and established prepared:
[28] For [b] a fire is there is a fire gone out of
[a] Heshbon,
A flame from the city of Sihon:
It hath devoured consumed [d] Ar of Moab,
The *And* the lords of [4] the high places
of Arnon.
[29] [b] Woe to thee, Moab!
Thou art undone, O people
of [e] Chemosh:
He hath given his sons as that
fugitives, escaped,
And his daughters daughters, into captivity, captivity
Unto Sihon king of the Amorites.
[30] We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto
[j] Dibon,
And we have laid them waste
even unto Nophah,
[5] Which *reacheth* unto [k] Medeba.
[31] Thus Israel dwelt in the land
of the Amorites. [32] And Moses
sent to spy out [m] Jazer, Jaazer, and they
took the towns villages thereof, and drove
out the Amorites that were there.
[33] And they turned and went up
by the way of Bashan: and Og
the king of Bashan went out
against them, he he, and all his
people, to the battle [q] at Edrei.
[34] [r] And the LORD said unto
Moses, Fear him not: for I have
delivered him into thy hand, and
all his people, and his land; and
[s] thou shalt do to him as thou
didst unto Sihon king of the
Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. [35] So they smote him, and
his sons, and all his people, until
there was none left him remaining alive:
and they possessed his land.

22 [1] And [u] the children of
Israel journeyed, set forward, and pitched
in the plains of Moab beyond on this
the side Jordan at by Jericho.

v. [1] Or, *By order of the lawgiver* [2] Or, *Jeshimon* [3] Heb. *daughters.* [4] Or, *Bamoth* [5] Some ancient
horities have, *Fire reached unto.*
v. * Heb. *Ascend.* † Or, *answer.* ‡ Heb. *field.* § Or, *The hill.* ‖ Or, *The wilderness.* ** Heb. *daughters.*

2 And [a] Balak the son of Zippor
saw all that Israel had done to
the Amorites. 3 And [b] Moab was
sore afraid of the people, because
they were many: and Moab [1] was
distressed because of the children
of Israel. 4 And Moab said unto
[d] the elders of Midian, [e] Now shall
[2] this (multitude / company) lick up all that (is / are)
round about us, as the ox licketh
up the grass of the field. And
Balak the son of Zippor was
king of (Moab / the Moabites) at that time.
5 [f] And he sent messengers / He sent messengers therefore unto Ba-
laam the son of (Beor, / Beor) to [g] Pethor,
which is by the (River, / river) (to / of) the land
of the children of his people, to
call him, saying, Behold, there
is a people come out from
Egypt: behold, they cover the
[3] * face of the earth, and they
abide over against me: 6 [h] come
now therefore, I pray thee, curse
me this people; for they are too
mighty for me: peradventure I
shall prevail, that we may smite
them, and that I may drive them
out of the land: for I (know / wot) that
he whom thou blessest is blessed,
and he whom thou cursest is
cursed. 7 And the elders of
Moab and [d] the elders of Midian
departed with [l] the rewards of
divination in their hand; and
they came unto Balaam, and
spake unto him the words of
Balak. 8 And he said unto them,
Lodge here this night, and I will
bring you word again, as the
LORD shall speak unto me: and
the princes of Moab abode with
Balaam. 9 [o] And God came unto
Balaam, and said, What men
are these with thee? 10 And
Balaam said unto God, Balak
the son of Zippor, king of Moab,
hath sent unto me, *saying*, 11 Be-
hold, (the people that is / *there is* a people) come out of
Egypt, (it / which) covereth the face
of the earth: (now, come / come now,) curse me
them; peradventure † I shall be
able to (fight against / overcome) them, and (shall)
drive them out. 12 And God
said unto Balaam, Thou shalt
not go with them; thou shalt
not curse the people: for [c] they
are blessed. 13 And Balaam rose
up in the morning, and said
unto the princes of Balak, Get
you into your land: for the
LORD refuseth to give me leave
to go with you. 14 And the
princes of Moab rose up, and
they went unto Balak, and said,
Balaam refuseth to come with
us. 15 And Balak sent yet again
princes, more, and more honour-
able than they. 16 And they
came to Balaam, and said to
him, Thus saith Balak the son
of Zippor, ‡ Let nothing, I pray
thee, hinder thee from coming
unto me: 17 [i] for I will promote
thee unto very great honour,
and (I will do) whatsoever thou
sayest unto me (I will do): [j] come
therefore, I pray thee, curse me
this people. 18 And Balaam
answered and said unto the
servants of Balak, [k] If Balak
would give me his house full of
silver and gold, [m] I cannot go
beyond the word of the LORD
my God, to do less or more.
19 Now therefore, I pray you
[n] tarry ye also here this night
that I may know what the LORD
will (speak / say) unto me more. 20 [o] And
God came unto Balaam at night
and said unto him, If the men
come to call thee, rise up, *and* go
with them; [p] but (only / yet) the word
which I (speak / shall say) unto thee, that
shalt thou do. 21 And Balaam
rose up in the morning, and
saddled his ass, and went with
the princes of Moab. 22 And
God's anger was kindled because

[a] Judg. 11. 25.
[b] Ex. 15. 15.
[c] See ch. 23. 20.
[d] ch. 31. 8. Josh. 13. 21.
[e] Cp. Judith 7. 4.
[f] Deut. 23. 4. Josh. 24. 9. Neh. 13. 2. Mic. 6. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Jude 11. Rev. 2. 14.
[g] Deut. 23. 4. Cp. ch. 23. 7.
[h] ch. 23. 7.
[i] ver. 37. ch. 24. 11.
[j] ver. 11.
[k] ch. 24. 13.
[l] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8 & Mic. 3. 11.
[m] ver. 38. ch. 23. 26. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 14 & 2 Chr. 18. 13.
[n] ver. 8.
[o] Cp. Gen. 20. 3 & Job 33. 15, 16.
[p] ver. 35. ch. 23. 12, 26 & 24. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *abhorred* [2] Heb. *the assembly.* [3] Heb. *eye.*
A.V. * Heb. *eye.* † Heb. *I shall prevail in fighting against him.* ‡ Heb. *Be not thou letted from, &c.*

went: [a]and the angel of the
RD placed himself / stood in the way [b]for
adversary against him. Now
was riding upon his ass, and
two servants were with him.
And the ass saw the angel of
e LORD standing in the way,
his sword drawn in his hand:
d the ass turned aside out of
e way, and went into the field:
d Balaam smote the ass, to
rn her into the way. 24 Then / But
e angel of the LORD stood in a
ow way between / path of the vineyards, a
e being on this side, and a
e on that side. 25 And when
e ass saw the angel of the
RD, and she thrust herself unto
e wall, and crushed Balaam's
t against the wall: and he
ote her again. 26 And the
gel of the LORD went further,
d stood in a narrow place,
ere was no way to turn either
the right hand or to the left.
And when the ass saw the angel
the LORD, and she lay / fell down
der Balaam: and Balaam's
ger was kindled, and he smote
e ass with his / a staff. 28 And the
RD [h]opened the mouth of the
, and she said unto Balaam,
hat have I done unto thee,
at thou hast smitten me these
ree times? 29 And Balaam
d unto the ass, Because thou
st mocked me: I would there
re a sword in mine hand, for
w I had killed / would I kill thee. 30 And the
said unto Balaam, Am not I
ne ass, *upon which thou hast
den all thy life long / †ever since I was thine unto this
? was I ever wont to do so
to thee? And he said, Nay.
Then the LORD [k]opened the
s of Balaam, and he saw the
gel of the LORD standing in
way, with / and his sword drawn in

a Cp. Ex. 4. 24 & 1 Chr. 21. 16.
b ver. 32.
c ver. 22.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 24 & 26. 21 & 2 Sam. 12. 13 & Job 34. 31, 32.
e ver. 20.
f ch. 21. 15(?).
g ch. 21. 13.
h 2 Pet. 2. 16.
i ver. 17. ch. 24. 11.
j ver. 18.
k Cp. Gen. 21. 19 & 2 Kin. 6. 17 & Luke 24. 16, 31.

his hand: and he bowed down / his
head, and ‡fell flat on his face.
32 And the angel of the LORD
said unto him, Wherefore hast
thou smitten thine ass these
three times? behold, I am come / went out
forth [c]for an adversary, / §to withstand thee, because thy
way is [1]perverse before me:
33 and the ass saw me, and
turned aside before / from me these three
times: unless she had turned
aside from me, surely now I had even / also I had
slain thee, and saved her alive.
34 And Balaam said unto the
angel of the LORD, [d]I have
sinned; for I knew not that
thou stoodest in the way against
me: now therefore, if it ‖displease thee, I will get me back
again. 35 And the angel of the
LORD said unto Balaam, Go with
the men: [e]but only the word
that I shall speak unto thee,
that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of
Balak. 36 And when Balak
heard that Balaam was come,
he went out to meet him unto
[f]the City / a city of Moab, which is [g]on / in the
border of Arnon, which is in the
utmost part of the / coast. border. 37 And
Balak said unto Balaam, Did I
not earnestly send unto thee
to call thee? wherefore camest
thou not unto me? am I not
able indeed [i]to promote thee
to honour? 38 And Balaam
said unto Balak, Lo, I am come
unto thee: have I now any
power at all to speak / say any thing?
[j]the word that God putteth in
my mouth, that shall I speak.
39 And Balaam went with Balak,
and they came unto Kiriath-huzoth. / **Kirjath-huzoth.
40 And Balak sacrificed / offered oxen and
sheep, and sent to Balaam, and
to the princes that were with
him. 41 And it came to pass in / on

R.V. [1] Heb. headlong.
V. * Heb. who hast ridden upon me. † Or, ever since thou wast, &c. ‡ Or, bowed himself. § Heb. to be an
sary unto thee. ‖ Heb. be evil in thine eyes. ** Or, A city of streets.

the morning, morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into [1]b the high places of Baal, and he that saw from thence thence he might see the utmost part of the people.

23 [1] And Balaam said unto Balak, d Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks oxen and seven rams. [2] And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam f offered on every altar a bullock and a ram. [3] And Balaam said unto Balak, h Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go; go: peradventure the LORD will come i to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And *he went to a bare height. an high place. [4] j And God met Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared the seven altars, and I have offered up a bullock and a ram on upon every altar a bullock every altar. and a ram. [5] And the LORD k put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak. [6] And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt offering, sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab. [7] And he n took up his parable, and said,

From p Aram
Balak the king of Moab hath Balak
brought me, me from Aram,
The king of Moab q from Out of the mountains of the East: east, saying,
Come, r curse me Jacob,
And come, [2] defy Israel.

[8] How s shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed?
And Or how shall I defy, whom the LORD hath not defied?
[9] For from the top of the rocks t I see him,
And from the hills I behold him:
Lo, "it is a people that the people shall dwell alone,
And w shall not be reckoned among the nations.

a See Gen. 13. 16.
b Cp. ch. 21. 19 (for mg.), 20.
c Ps. 37. 37 & 116. 15. Rev. 14. 13.
d ver. 29.
e ch. 22. 11 & 24. 10. Deut. 23. 5. Neh. 13. 2.
f ver. 14, 30.
g See ver. 5.
h ver. 15.
i Cp. ch. 24. 1.
j ver. 16.
k ver. 12, 16. ch. 22. 38. Deut. 18. 18. Isai. 51. 16 & 59. 21. Jer. 1. 9.
l ver. 1, 2.
m ver. 3.
n ver. 18. ch. 24. 3, 15, 20, 21, 23. Job 27. 1 & 29. 1. Ps. 49. 4 & 78. 2. Isai. 14. 4. Mic. 2. 4. Cp. ch. 21. 27.
o ver. 5, 12.
p Deut. 23. 4 (mg.). Cp. ch. 22. 5.
q Cp. Gen. 29. 1.
r ch. 22. 6.
s ver. 20, 23.
t Cp. ch. 24. 17.
u 1 Sam. 15. 29. Mal. 3. 6. Rom. 11. 29. Tit. 1. 2. Heb. 6. 18. James 1. 17. Cp. Judith 8. 16.
v Deut. 33. 28.
w Ex. 33. 16. Cp. Ezra 9. 2 & Esth. 3. 8 & Eph. 2. 14.

[10] a Who can count the dust of Jacob,
[3] Or number And the number of the fourth part of Israel?
Let [4] † me die c the death of the righteous,
And let my last end be like his!
[11] And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? e I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether. [12] And he answered and said, g Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD putteth hath put in my mouth? [13] And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them; them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence. [14] And he took brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of ‡ Pisgah, l and built seven altars, and offered up a bullock and a ram on every altar. [15] And he said unto Balak, m Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet the LORD yonder. [16] And the LORD met Balaam, and o put a word in his mouth, and said, Return Go again unto Balak, and thus shalt say thou speak. thus. [17] And when he came to him, and, lo, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken? [18] And he took up his parable, and said,

Rise up, Balak, and hear;
Hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:
[19] u God is not a man, that he should lie;
Neither the son of man, that he should repent:
Hath he said, and shall he not do it?

R.V. [1] Or, Bamoth-baal [2] Heb. be wroth against. [3] Heb. Or, by number, the &c. [4] Heb. my soul.
A.V. * Or, he went solitary. † Heb. my soul, or, my life. ‡ Or, The hill.

Or hath he spoken, and shall
he not make it good?
Behold, I have received *com-*
mandment to bless:
And [b]he hath blessed, blessed; and [c]I
cannot reverse it.
[d]He hath not beheld iniquity
in Jacob,
Neither hath he seen per-
verseness in Israel:
[f]The LORD his God is with
him,
And the shout of a king is
among them.
[h]God bringeth them forth brought them out of
Egypt;
He hath as it were [j]the
[1]strength of the [2]wild-ox. an unicorn.
Surely there is no enchant-
ment *against[3] Jacob,
Neither is there any [m]divina-
tion with against[3] Israel:
[4]Now shall it
According to this time it shall be [5]said
of Jacob and of Israel,
[n]What hath God wrought!
Behold, the people riseth shall rise up
[p]as a lioness, great lion,
And as a lion doth he lift himself up. lift up himself as a young lion.
[q]He shall not lie down until
he eat of the prey,
And drink the blood of the
slain.
And Balak said unto Balaam,
either curse them at all, nor
ess them at all. 26 But Ba-
am answered and said unto
alak, Told not I thee, saying,
ll that the LORD speaketh,
at I must do? 27 And Balak
id unto Balaam, [v]Come now, Come, I pray thee,
will take bring thee unto another
ace; peradventure it will
ease God that thou mayest
rse me them from thence.
And Balak took brought Balaam unto
e top of [y]Peor, that looketh
vn upon [6][z]the desert. toward Jeshimon. 29 And Balaam
id unto Balak, [a]Build me here
seven altars, and prepare me
here seven bullocks and seven
rams. 30 [a]And Balak did as
Balaam had said, and offered up
a bullock and a ram on every
altar. 1 And when Ba-
24 laam saw that it pleased
the LORD to bless Israel,
he went not, as at [e]the other
times, †to meet with seek for enchantments,
but he set his face toward the
wilderness. 2 And Balaam lifted
up his eyes, and he saw Israel
[g]dwelling abiding *in his tents* according to their
tribes; and [i]the spirit of God
came upon him. 3 And he
[k]took up his parable, and said,
Balaam the son of Beor saith, hath said,
And the man ‡whose eye [7][l]was eyes are open
closed saith. hath said.
4 He saith, hath said, which heareth heard the
words of God,
Which seeth saw the vision of the
Almighty,
[o]Falling down, and *into a trance,* but having
his eyes open:
5 How goodly are thy tents, O
Jacob,
Thy *And* thy tabernacles, O Israel!
6 As the valleys are they spread
forth,
As gardens by the river river's side,
[r]As lign-aloes the trees of lign aloes [s]which the
LORD hath planted,
As *And* as cedar trees beside the
waters.
7 Water shall flow from He shall pour the water out of his
buckets,
And his seed shall be [u]in
many waters,
And his king shall be higher
than [w]Agag,
And [x]his kingdom shall be
exalted.
8 God bringeth brought him forth out of
Egypt;
He hath as it were the
[b]strength of the wild-ox. an unicorn.

a ver. 2.
b ch. 22. 12. Gen. 12. 2 & 22. 17.
c ch. 22. 18.
d Cp. Jer. 50. 20.
e ch. 23. 3, 15.
f See Ex. 29. 45, 46.
g See ch. 2. 2—31.
h ch. 24. 8.
i Judg. 3. 10. 1 Sam. 19. 20, 23. 2 Chr. 15. 1 & 20. 14.
j Deut. 33. 17. Job 39. 10, 11. Ps. 22. 21 & 92. 10.
k See ch. 23. 7.
l ver. 15 & mg. for mg.
m ch. 22. 7.
n Ps. 44. 1.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 19. 24 (mg.) & Ezek. 1. 28 & 3. 23 & Rev. 1. 10, 17.
p Gen. 49. 9.
q Gen. 49. 27.
r Cp. Ps. 1. 3 & Jer. 17. 8.
s Ps. 104. 16. Isai. 61. 3.
t See ch. 22. 18.
u Cp. Jer. 51. 13 & Rev. 17. 1.
v ver. 13.
w 1 Sam. 15. 8.
x 2 Sam. 5. 12. 1 Chr. 14. 2.
y ch. 25. 18 & 31. 16. Josh. 22. 17. Ps. 106. 28, 29. Hos. 9. 10. Cp. ch. 25. 3, 5.
z See ch. 21. 20.
a ver. 1.
b See ch. 23. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *horns* [2] Or, *ox-antelope* Heb. *reem.* [3] Or, *against* [4] Or, *At the due season* [5] Or, *told to...what hath wrought* [6] Or, *Jeshimon* [7] Or, *is opened*
A.V. * Or, *in.* † Heb. *to the meeting of enchantments.* ‡ Heb. *who had his eyes shut,* but now opened.

He shall [a]eat up the nations
his adversaries, enemies,
And shall [b]break their bones
in pieces,
And [d]smite pierce *them* through with
his arrows.
9 He couched, he lay down as
a lion,
And [g]as a lioness; great lion: who shall
rouse stir him up?
[i]Blessed be every one *is* he that blesseth
thee,
And cursed be every one *is* he that
curseth thee.
10 And Balak's anger was kindled
against Balaam, and he [l]smote
his hands together: and Balak
said unto Balaam, [n]I called thee
to curse mine enemies, and,
behold, thou hast altogether
blessed them these three times.
11 Therefore now flee thou to
thy place: [o]I thought to pro-
mote thee unto great honour;
but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee
back from honour. 12 And Ba-
laam said unto Balak, Spake I
not also to thy messengers which
thou sentest unto me, saying,
13 [r]If Balak would give me his
house full of silver and gold, I
cannot go beyond the word commandment
of the LORD, to do either good
or bad [t]of mine own mind; *but*
what the LORD speaketh, saith, that will
I speak? 14 And now, behold,
I go unto my people: come, come *therefore,*
and [u]I will advertise thee what
this people shall do to thy people
[v]in the latter days. 15 [w]And he
took up his parable, and said,
Balaam the son of Beor saith, hath said,
And the man whose eye [1z]was eyes are open
closed saith, hath said:
16 He saith, hath said, which heareth heard the
words of God,
And knoweth knew the knowledge of
[a]the Most most High,

a Cp. ch. 14. 9 & 23. 24.
b Isai. 38. 13. Jer. 50. 17.
c See ver. 4.
d Ps. 45. 5. Jer. 50. 9.
e Cp. ch. 23. 9.
f Matt. 2. 2. Rev. 22. 16.
g ch. 23. 24. Gen. 49. 9.
h Gen. 49. 10.
i Gen. 12. 3 & 27. 29.
j Jer. 48. 45. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14 & Ps. 60. 8, 9 & Amos 9. 12.
l Cp. Job 27. 23 & Lam. 2. 15 & Ezek. 21. 14, 17 & 22. 13.
m Gen. 32. 3 & 36. 8.
n See ch. 23. 11.
o ch. 22. 17, 37.
p See ch. 23. 7.
q Cp. Ex. 17. 14 & 1 Sam. 15. 3, 8.
r ch. 22. 18.
s Gen. 15. 19 (?).
t See ch. 16. 28.
u Cp. Mic. 6. 5 & Rev. 2. 14.
v See Gen. 49. 1.
w Cp. ch. 21. 27. See ch. 23. 7.
x ver. 3 & mg. for mg.
y Gen. 10. 4. Dan. 11. 30.
z Gen. 10. 21, 25.
a Acts 7. 48.
b ver. 20.

Which seeth saw the vision of the
Almighty,
[c]Falling down, and *into a trance,* but having
his eyes open:
17 [e]I shall see him, but not now:
I shall behold him, but not
nigh:
There shall come forth [f]a star a Star out
of Jacob,
And [h]a sceptre Sceptre shall rise out of
Israel,
And shall *[j]smite through the
corners of Moab,
And break down all the sons [2]of tumult. destroy all the children of Sheth.
18 And [k]Edom shall be a posses-
sion,
[m]Seir also shall be a possession, possession
which were for his enemies;
While And Israel doeth shall do valiantly.
19 And out Out of Jacob shall one come he that
shall have dominion,
And shall destroy the remnant him that remaineth
from of the city.
20 And when he looked on Amalek,
and he [p]took up his parable, and
said,
Amalek was †the first of the
nations;
[q]But his latter end shall come ‡*shall be* that
to destruction. he perish for ever.
21 And he looked on [s]the Kenite, Kenites,
and [p]took up his parable, and
said,
Strong is thy dwelling place, dwellingplace,
And thy nest is set in the thou puttest thy nest in a rock.
22 Nevertheless §the [3]Kain Kenite shall be
wasted,
[4]‖ Until Asshur shall carry
thee away captive.
23 And he [p]took up his parable,
and said,
Alas, who shall live when God
[5]doeth this? this!
24 But And ships *shall come* from the
coast of [y]Kittim, Chittim,
And they shall afflict Asshur,
and shall afflict [z]Eber,
And he also [b]shall come to destruction. perish for ever.

R.V. [1] Or, *is opened* [2] Or, *of Sheth* [3] Or, *the Kenites* [4] Or, *How long? Asshur &c.* [5] Or, *establisheth him*
A.V. * Or, *smite through the princes of Moab.* † Or, *the first of the nations that warred against Israel,* Ex. 17. 8. ‡ Or, shall be *even to destruction.* § Heb. *Kain.* ‖ Or, *how long* shall it be ere *Asshur carry thee away captive!*

And Balaam rose up, and went
d [a]returned to his place: and
lak also went his way.

5 [1] And Israel abode in
[c]Shittim, and [d]the people
began to commit whore-
m with the daughters of Moab: Moab.
for And [g]they called the people
to the sacrifices of their gods; gods:
d the people did eat, and
wed down to their gods.
And Israel [1]joined himself
to [2]Baal-peor: and the anger
the LORD was kindled against
ael. [4] And the LORD said
to Moses, [j]Take all the chiefs heads
the people, and [k]hang them
unto before the LORD before against the sun,
at the fierce anger of the
RD may be turned away from
ael. [5] And Moses said unto
he judges of Israel, [n]Slay ye
ery one his men that have were
ed themselves joined unto Baal-peor.
And, behold, one of the
ildren of Israel came and
ought unto his brethren a
idianitish woman in the sight
Moses, and in the sight of all
e congregation of the children
Israel, while they who were [r]weeping
re the door of the tent tabernacle
meeting. the congregation. [7] And [t]when
inehas, [u]the son of Eleazar,
e son of Aaron the priest,
w it, he rose up from the midst of among
e congregation, and took a
ear elin in his hand; [8] and he went
ter the man of Israel into the
vilion, ent, and thrust both of them
rough, the man of Israel, and
e woman through her belly.
the plague was stayed from
e children of Israel. [9] And
hose that died by in the plague
ere twenty and four thousand.
[10] And the LORD spake unto
oses, saying, [11] Phinehas, the
son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron
the priest, hath turned my wrath
away from the children of Israel,
in that while he [b]was jealous with my jealousy zealous *for my sake
among them, so that I consumed
not the children of Israel in
[e]my jealousy. [12] Wherefore say,
[f]Behold, I give unto him my
covenant of peace: [13] and it shall he shall
be unto him, have it, and to [h]his seed after
him, *even* the covenant of [i]an
everlasting priesthood; because
he was jealous zealous for his God, and
made an atonement for the
children of Israel. [14] Now the
name of the man of Israel Israelite that was
slain, who *even* that was slain with the
Midianitish woman, was Zimri,
the son of Salu, a prince of a
fathers' †chief house among the Simeon-
ites. [15] And the name of the
Midianitish woman that was
slain was Cozbi, the daughter
of [o]Zur; he was head of over a
the people people, *and* of a fathers' chief house in
Midian.

[16] And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, [17] [p]Vex the
Midianites, and smite them:
[18] for they vex you with their
[q]wiles, wherewith they have
beguiled you in the matter of
[s]Peor, and in the matter of
Cozbi, the daughter of the a prince
of Midian, their sister, which
was slain on in the day of the
plague in the matter of Peor. for Peor's sake.

26 [1] And it came to pass
after [v]the plague, that the
LORD spake unto Moses
and unto Eleazar the son of
Aaron the priest, saying, [2] [w]Take
the sum of all the congregation
of the children of Israel, from
twenty years old and upward,
by throughout their fathers' houses, house, all
that are able to go forth to war
in Israel. [3] And Moses and
Eleazar the priest spake with

a Cp. ch. 31. 8.
b Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 2.
c ch. 33. 49. Josh. 2. 1 & 3. 1. Mic. 6. 5.
d Cp. ch. 31. 16.
e Deut. 32. 16, 21. 1 Kin. 14. 22. Ps. 78. 58. Zeph. 1. 18 & 3. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 22. Cp. Ex. 20. 5.
f Mal. 2. 4, 5. Ecclus. 45. 23, 24.
g Ex. 34. 15, 16. Josh. 22. 17. Ps. 106. 28. Hos. 9. 10. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 20.
h See 1 Chr. 6. 4—15.
i Ex. 40. 15.
j See Deut. 4. 3.
k Cp. Deut. 21. 23 & 2 Sam. 21. 6 & Gal. 3. 13.
l ver. 11. Deut. 13. 17.
m Cp. ch. 11. 16 & Ex. 18. 21, 25.
n Cp. Ex. 32. 27.
o ch. 31. 8. Josh. 13. 21.
p ch. 31. 2, 7.
q ch. 31. 16. Rev. 2. 14.
r Joel 2. 17.
s See ch. 23. 28.
t Ps. 106. 30. 1 Mac. 2. 54.
u Ex. 6. 25.
v ch. 25. 9.
w ch. 1. 2, 3. Ex. 30. 12 & 38. 25, 26.
x Deut. 4. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *yoked* [2] Or, *the Baal of Peor* See ch. 23. 28. [3] Or, *alcove*
A.V. * Heb. *with my zeal.* † Heb. *house of a father.*

them [a] in the plains of Moab by the Jordan at Jordan *near* Jericho, saying, [4] *Take the sum of the people,* from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD [c] commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which came went forth out of the land of Egypt.

[5] [d] Reuben, the firstborn eldest son of Israel: the sons children of Reuben; of Hanoch, Hanoch, *of whom cometh* the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the Palluites: [6] of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. [7] These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were [g] forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty. [8] And the sons of Pallu; Eliab. [9] And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. These This are *is* that Dathan and Abiram, which were [h] called of famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD: [10] and [i] the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died; died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men, men: and [l] they became a sign. [11] Notwithstanding [m] the sons children of Korah died not.

[12] The sons of [n] Simeon after their families: of [1] Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of [2] Jachin, the family of the Jachinites: [13] of [3] Zerah, the family of the Zerahites Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites. [14] These are the families of the Simeonites, [q] twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

[15] The sons children of [b] Gad after their families: of [4] Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites: [16] of [5*] Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Er, the family of the Erites: [17] of [6] Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites. [18] These are the families of the sons children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, [e] forty thousand and five hundred.

[19] The sons of [f] Judah, Judah *were* Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. [20] And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Perez, Pharez, the family of the Perezites Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zerahites. Zarhites. [21] And the sons of Perez Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites. [22] These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, [j] threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

[23] The *Of the* sons of [k] Issachar after their families: *of* Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Puvah, †Pua, the family of the Punites: [24] of [7‡] Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites. [25] These are the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them [o] threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

[26] The *Of the* sons of [p] Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Seredites Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites. [27] These are the families of the Zebulunites according to

a ver. 63. See ch. 22. 1.
b Gen. 46. 16.
c ch. 1. 1.
d Gen. 46. 8, 9. Ex. 6. 14. 1 Chr. 5. 1—3.
e Cp. ch. 1. 25.
f Gen. 46. 12. 1 Chr. 2. 3—5. See Gen. 38. 3—10.
g Cp. ch. 1. 21.
h ch. 1. 16 & 16. 2.
i See ch. 16. 31—35.
j Cp. ch. 1. 27.
k Gen. 46. 13. 1 Chr. 7. 1.
l ch. 16. 38. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 6 & 2 Pet. 2. 6.
m Ex. 6. 24. 1 Chr. 6. 22. Cp. ch. 16. 32.
n Gen. 46. 10. Ex. 6. 15. 1 Chr. 4. 24.
o Cp. ch. 1. 29.
p Gen. 46. 14.
q Cp. ch. 1. 23.

R.V. [1] In Gen. 46. 10, Ex. 6. 15, *Jemuel.* [2] In 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Jarib.* [3] In Gen. 46. 10, *Zohar.* [4] In Gen. 46. 16, *Ziphion.* [5] In Gen. 46. 16, *Ezbon.* [6] In Gen. 46. 16, *Arodi.* [7] In Gen. 46. 13, *Iob.*
A.V. * Or, *Ezbon.* † Or, *Phuvah.* ‡ Or, *Job.*

ose that were numbered of
em, [a]threescore thousand and
e hundred.
28 The sons of [b]Joseph after
eir families: *families were* Manasseh and
hraim. 29 [c]The *Of the* sons of Manas-
h: of [d]Machir, the family of the
achirites: and Machir begat
ilead: [e]of *Gilead, Gilead come* the family
the Gileadites. 30 These are
e sons of Gilead: *of* [1]Iezer, *Jeezer,* the
mily of the *Iezerites Jeezerites*: of Helek,
e family of the Helekites:
and *of* Asriel, the family of
e Asrielites: and *of* Shechem,
e family of the Shechemites:
and *of* Shemida, the family of
e Shemidaites: and *of* Hepher,
e family of the Hepherites.
And [h]Zelophehad the son
Hepher had no sons, but
aughters: and the names of
e daughters of Zelophehad
ere Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah,
ilcah, and Tirzah. 34 These are
e families of *Manasseh: Manasseh,* and *they those*
hat were numbered of *them were them,*
ifty and two thousand and
even hundred.
35 These are the sons of
phraim after their families: of
huthelah, the family of the
uthelahites uthalhites: of [2]Becher, the family
f the *Becherites Bachrites*: of Tahan, the
mily of the Tahanites. 36 And
ese are the sons of Shuthelah:
f Eran, the family of the Eran-
es. 37 These are the families
f the sons of Ephraim according
those that were numbered of
hem, [n]thirty and two thousand
nd five hundred. These are
he sons of Joseph after their
amilies.
38 The sons of [o]Benjamin after
heir families: of Bela, the family
f the Belaites: of Ashbel, the
amily of the Ashbelites: of

[a] Cp. ch. 1. 31.
[b] Gen. 46. 20.
[c] For ver. 29—37, see 1 Chr. 7. 14—20.
[d] Josh. 17. 1.
[e] ch. 36. 1.
[f] Cp. ch. 1. 37.
[g] Gen. 46. 23.
[h] ch. 27. 1 & 36. 11. Josh. 17. 3.
[i] Cp. ch. 1. 39.
[j] Gen. 46. 17. 1 Chr. 7. 30, 31
[k] Cp. ch. 1. 35.
[l] Cp. ch. 1. 41.
[m] Gen. 46. 24. 1 Chr. 7. 13.
[n] Cp. ch. 1. 33.
[o] Gen. 46. 21. 1 Chr. 7. 6. See 1 Chr. 8. 1—5.

[3]Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites: 39 of [4]*Shephupham, Shupham,* the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites. 40 And the sons of Bela were [5]Ard and Naaman: *of Ard,* the family of the Ardites: *and* of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. 41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them were [f]forty and five thousand and six hundred.
42 These are the sons of [g]Dan after their families: of [6]*Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families. 43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were [i]threescore and four thousand and four hundred.
44 *The sons Of the children* of [j]Asher after their families: of *Imnah, Jimna,* the family of the *Imnites Jimnites*: of *Ishvi, Jesui,* the family of the *Ishvites Jesuites*: of Beriah, the family of the Beriites. 45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites. 46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was *Serah. Sarah.* 47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of *them, them; who were* [l]fifty and three thousand and four hundred.
48 *The Of the* sons of [m]Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites: 49 of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites. 50 These are the families of Naphtali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them

R.V. [1] In Josh. 17. 2, *Abiezer.* See Judg. 6. 11, 24, 34. [2] In 1 Chr. 7. 20, *Bered.* [3] In Gen. 46. 21, *Ehi* in 1 Chr. 8. 1, *harah.* [4] In Gen. 46. 21, *Muppim, and Huppim.* [5] In 1 Chr. 8. 3, *Addar.* [6] In Gen. 46. 23, *Hushim.*
A.V. * Or, *Hushim.*

were [a]forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 These (are they that were / were the) numbered of the children of Israel, [d]six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 53 [f]Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names. 54 [g]To (the more / many) thou shalt *give the more inheritance, and to (the fewer / few) thou shalt †give the less inheritance: to every one (shall his inheritance be given) according to those that were numbered of him (shall his inheritance be given). 55 Notwithstanding the land shall be [j]divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit. 56 According to the lot shall (their inheritance / the possession thereof) be divided between (the more / many) and (the fewer / few).

57 [m]And these are they that were numbered of the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: of Merari, the family of the Merarites. 58 These are the families of (Levi / the Levites): the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the (Korahites. / Korathites.) And Kohath begat Amram. 59 And the name of Amram's wife was [p]Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, (who was / whom *her mother* born) bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister. 60 [s]And unto Aaron (were / was) born (Nadab / Nadab,) and Abihu, (Eleazar / Eleazar,) and Ithamar. 61 [t]And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD. 62 And (they / those) that were numbered of them were [b]twenty and three thousand, (every male / all males) from a month old and upward: for [c]they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because [e]there was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

63 These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the (priest; / priest,) who numbered the children of Israel [h]in the plains of Moab by (the Jordan at / Jordan *near*) Jericho. 64 [i]But among these there was not a man of them (that were numbered / whom Moses and / by Moses and Aaron the priest; who / Aaron the priest numbered, when they) numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. 65 For the LORD had said of them, They [k]shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, [l]save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

27 1 Then (drew near / came) the daughters of [n]Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. 2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, (at / by) the door of the (tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation,) saying, 3 Our father [o]died in the wilderness, and he was not (among / in) the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD [q]in the company of (Korah / Korah) but (he / he) [r]died in his own (sin; / sin,) and (h / h) had no sons. 4 Why should the name of our father be (taken / done) away from among his family, because he (had / hath) no son? [u]Give unto us (*therefore*) a possession among the brethren of our father. 5 And

a Cp. ch. 1. 43.
b Cp. ch. 3. 39.
c ch. 1. 49.
d Cp. ch. 1. 46.
e See ch. 18. 20.
f Josh. 11. 23 & 14. 1, 2. Ps. 105. 44.
g ch. 33. 54 & 35. 8.
h ver. 3. See ch. 22. 1.
i Cp. ch. 1. 44 & Deut. 2. 14, 15.
j ch. 33. 54 & 34. 13. Josh. 11. 23 & 14. 2.
k ch. 14. 28, 29. 1 Cor. 10. 5.
l See ch. 13. 6.
m Gen. 46. 11. See Ex. 6. 16—19 & 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16—30.
n ch. 26. 33 & 36. 11. Josh. 17. 3.
o ch. 14. 35 & 26. 64, 65.
p Ex. 2. 1, 2, 4 & 6. 20.
q ch. 16. 1, 2.
r ch. 16. 40 (?). Cp. Ezek. 18. 4.
s ch. 3. 2. 1 Chr. 24. 1.
t ch. 3. 4. Lev. 10. 1, 2. 1 Chr. 24. 2.
u Josh. 17. 4.

A.V. * Heb. *multiply his inheritance.* † Heb. *diminish his inheritance.* ‡ Heb. *diminished.*

oses [a]brought their cause
efore the LORD. 6 And the
ORD spake unto Moses, saying,
The daughters of Zelophehad
peak right: [c]thou shalt surely
ve them a possession of an
heritance among their father's
ethren; and thou shalt cause
e inheritance of their father
pass unto them. 8 And thou
alt speak unto the children of
rael, saying, If a man die, and
ve no son, then ye shall cause
s inheritance to pass unto his
ughter. 9 And if he have no
ughter, then ye shall give his
heritance unto his brethren.
And if he have no brethren,
en ye shall give his inheritance
nto his father's brethren. 11 And
his father have no brethren,
en ye shall give his inheritance
nto his [k]kinsman that is next
him of his family, and he
all possess it: and it shall be
nto the children of Israel [l]a
atute of judgement, judgment, as the LORD
ommanded Moses.

12 And the LORD said unto
oses, Get thee up into [m]this
ountain of mount Abarim, and behold see the
nd which I have given unto
e children of Israel. 13 And
hen thou hast seen it, thou
so [n]shalt be gathered unto
y people, as Aaron thy brother
as gathered: gathered. 14 [o]because For ye rebelled
gainst my word commandment in the
lderness desert of Zin, in the strife of
he congregation, [p]to sanctify
e at the waters water before their
es. (These are eyes: that is [s]the waters water of Meribah
Kadesh in the wilderness of
n.) m. 15 And Moses spake unto
e LORD, saying, 16 Let the
ORD, [u]the God of the spirits
f all flesh, appoint set a man over
e congregation, 17 which [v]may
o out before them, and which

a Ex. 18. 19.
b ch. 36. 5.
c ch. 36. 2.
d 1 Kin. 22. 17. Ezek. 34. 5. Zech. 10. 2. Matt. 9. 36. Mark 6. 34.
e ch. 32. 28.
f Gen. 41. 38. See Judg. 3. 10.
g Deut. 34. 9.
h Deut. 3. 28 & 31. 7, 8.
i See Josh. 1. 16—18.
j See Ex. 28. 30.
k See Ruth 4. 3—6 & Jer. 32. 6—9.
l ch. 35. 29.
m ch. 21. 11 & 33. 44, 47. Deut. 32. 49. Cp. Deut. 3. 27 & 34. 1.
n See ch. 20. 24.
o ch. 20. 12, 24.
p ch. 20. 12, 13.
q See Lev. 3. 11.
r See Gen. 8. 21.
s ch. 20. 13. Deut. 32. 51. Cp. Ex. 17. 7.
t For ver. 3—8, see Ex. 29. 38—42.
u See ch. 16. 22.
v Deut. 31. 2. 1 Sam. 8. 20 & 18. 13. 1 Kin. 3. 7. 2 Chr. 1. 10. Cp. Josh. 14. 11.

may come go in before them, and
which may lead them out, and
which may bring them in; that
the congregation of the LORD
be not [d]as sheep which have no
shepherd. 18 And the LORD said
unto Moses, Take thee [e]Joshua
the son of Nun, a man [f]in whom
is the spirit, and [g]lay thine hand
upon him; 19 and set him before
Eleazar the priest, and before
all the congregation; and [h]give
him a charge in their sight.
20 And thou shalt put some of
thine honour upon him, [i]that
all the congregation of the
children of Israel may be obey. obedient.
21 And he shall stand before
Eleazar the priest, who shall
inquire ask counsel for him [j]by after the judgement judgment
of the Urim before the LORD:
at his word shall they go out,
and at his word they shall come
in, both he, and all the children
of Israel with him, even all the
congregation. 22 And Moses did
as the LORD commanded him:
and he took Joshua, and set
him before Eleazar the priest,
and before all the congregation:
23 and he laid his hands upon
him, and [h]gave him a charge, as
the LORD spake commanded by the hand
of Moses.

28 1 And the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, 2 Com-
mand the children of
Israel, and say unto them, My
oblation, offering, and [q]my [1]food bread for my offerings sacrifices
made by fire, of for *[r]a sweet savour
unto me, shall ye observe to
offer unto me in their due
season. 3 [t]And thou shalt say
unto them, This is the offering
made by fire which ye shall
offer unto the LORD; he-lambs two lambs of
the first year without blemish, spot two
†day by day, for a continual

R.V. [1] Heb. *bread.*
A.V. * Heb. *a savour of my rest.* † Heb. *in a day.*

burnt offering. 4 The one lamb
shalt thou offer in the morning,
and the other lamb shalt thou
offer [1*a]at even; 5 and [b]the (a) tenth
part of an ephah of (fine) flour for
[c]a (meal / meat) offering, mingled [d]with
the fourth part of an hin of
beaten oil. 6 It is [f]a continual
burnt offering, which was or-
dained in mount Sinai for a
sweet savour, (an offering / a sacrifice) made by
fire unto the LORD. 7 And the
drink offering thereof shall be
the fourth part of an hin for
the one lamb: in the holy place
shalt thou (pour out a drink offering of / cause the strong wine to be
poured / strong drink unto the LORD.) unto the LORD *for* a drink offering.
8 And the other lamb shalt thou
offer at even: as the (meal / meat) offering
of the morning, and as the drink
offering thereof, thou shalt offer
it, (an offering / a sacrifice) made by fire, of a
sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 And on the sabbath day two
(he-lambs / lambs) of the first year without
(blemish, / spot,) and two tenth (parts / deals) *of an ephah*
of (fine) flour for a (meal / meat) offering,
mingled with oil, and the drink
offering thereof: 10 this is [k]the
burnt offering of every sabbath,
beside the continual burnt offer-
ing, and (the drink offering thereof. / his drink offering.)

11 And [l]in the beginnings of
your months ye shall offer a
burnt offering unto the LORD;
two young bullocks, and one
ram, seven (he-lambs / lambs) of the first
year without (blemish, / spot); 12 and [n]three
tenth (parts / deals) *of an ephah* of (fine) flour for
a (meal / meat) offering, mingled with oil,
for (each / one) bullock; and two tenth
(parts / deals) of (fine) flour for a (meal / meat) offering,
mingled with oil, for (the / one) ram;
13 and a several tenth (part / deal) of (fine)
flour mingled with oil for a (meal / meat)
offering unto (every / one) lamb; for a
burnt offering of a sweet savour,
(an offering / a sacrifice) made by fire unto the
LORD. 14 And their drink offer-

a Ex. 12. 6 (mg. for mg.).
b ch. 15. 4. Ex. 16. 36.
c Lev. 2. 1.
d Ex. 29. 40.
e ver. 22, 30. ch. 15. 24 & 29. 11, 16, 19, 25.
f Ex. 29. 42. Cp. Amos 5. 25.
g Deut. 16. 1. Ezek. 45. 21. See Ex. 12. 6.
h Lev. 23. 6. Cp. Ex. 12. 18.
i Ex. 12. 16. Lev. 23. 7.
j ver. 31. ch. 29. 8, 13. Lev. 22. 20. Deut. 15. 21 & 17. 1.
k Cp. Ezek. 46. 4, 5.
l ch. 10. 10. 1 Sam. 20. 5. 1 Chr. 23. 31. 2 Chr. 2. 4. Ezra 3. 5. Isai. 1. 13, 14. Ezek. 45. 17 & 46. 6. Hos. 2. 11. Col. 2. 16.
m ver. 15, 30. ch. 29. 22, 28, 31, 34, 38.
n For ver. 12—14, see ch. 15. 4—12.
o Ex. 12. 16 & 13. 6. Lev. 23. 8.
p Ex. 23. 16 & 34. 22. Lev. 23. 10, 15. Deut. 16. 10. Cp. Acts 2. 1.

ings shall be half an hin of wine
(for / unto) a bullock, and the third part
of an hin (for the / unto a) ram, and (the fourth / a fourth)
part of an hin (for / unto) a lamb: this is
the burnt offering of every month
throughout the months of the
year. 15 And [e]one (he-goat / kid of the goat)
for a sin offering unto the (LORD; / LORD)
shall be (offered / offered,) beside the con-
tinual burnt offering, and (the drink / his)
offering thereof. drink offering.

16 [g]And in the (first month, on the / fourteenth day of)
fourteenth day of the month, is the LORD'
the first month *is* the passover of the
passover. LORD. 17 [h]And (on / in) the fifteenth
day of this month (shall be a / is the) feast
seven days shall unleavened
bread be eaten. 18 [i]In the first
day shall be an holy convocation:
ye shall do no (manner of) servile
work *therein*: 19 but ye shall offer
(an offering / a sacrifice) made by (fire, / fire) *for* a burnt
offering unto the LORD; two
young bullocks, and one ram:
and seven (he-lambs / lambs) of the first
year: [j]they shall be unto you
without blemish: 20 and their
(meal offering, fine / meat offering) *shall be of* flour mingled
with oil: three tenth (parts / deals) shall
ye offer for a bullock, and two
tenth (parts / deals) for (the / a) ram; 21 a several
tenth (part / deal) shalt thou offer for
every (lamb of / lamb, throughout) the seven lambs;
22 and [m]one (he-goat / goat) for a sin offer-
ing, to make (an) atonement for
you. 23 Ye shall offer these
beside the burnt offering (of / in) the
morning, which is for a continual
burnt offering. 24 After this
manner ye shall offer daily
(for / throughout) the seven days, the [2]food
of the (offering / sacrifice) made by fire, of
a sweet savour unto the LORD:
it shall be offered beside the
continual burnt offering, and
(the drink offering thereof. / his drink offering.) 25 And [o]on
the seventh day ye shall have
an holy convocation; ye shall
do no servile work.

26 Also [p]in the day of the

R.V. [1] Heb. *between the two evenings.* [2] Heb. *bread.*
A.V. * Heb. *between the two evenings.*

stfruits, when ye offer (bring) a new
t offering unto the LORD (in your LORD, after)
ast of (weeks,) ye shall have an
ly convocation; ye shall do
servile work: 27 but ye shall
fer (a) (the) burnt offering for a
eet savour unto the LORD;
wo young bullocks, one ram,
ven (he-lambs) (lambs) of the first year;
and their (meal offering, fine) (meat offering of) flour
ingled with oil, three tenth
ts for each (ls unto one) bullock, two tenth
ts for the (als unto) one ram, 29 a several
nth (part for every lamb of) (deal unto one lamb, throughout) the
ven lambs; 30 (e one he-goat,) (And one kid of the goats,)
make (an) atonement for you.
Ye shall offer *them* (Beside) the continual
urnt offering, and (the meal offering) (his meat)
reof, ye shall offer them (g they) (offering, (they) shall be
nto you without (blemish), (blemish) and
eir drink offerings.

29 1 And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall
ve an holy convocation; ye
all do no servile work: j it is
day of blowing (of the) trumpets
nto you. 2 And ye shall offer
burnt offering for a sweet
vour unto the LORD; one
ung bullock, one ram, *and*
ven (he-lambs) (lambs) of the first year
ithout blemish: 3 and their
(meal offering, fine) (at offering *shall be of*) flour mingled
ith oil, three tenth (parts) (deals) for (the) (a)
llock, *and* two tenth (parts) (deals) for (the) (a)
m, 4 and one tenth (part) (deal) for (every) (one)
(lamb of) (nb, throughout) the seven lambs:
nd e one (he-goat) (kid of the goats) for a sin
fering, to make (an) atonement for
u: 6 beside k the burnt offering
the (new moon,) (month,) and (the meal offering) (his meat)
reof, (ering,) and l the (continual) (daily) burnt
(ering) (ering,) and (the meal offering thereof,) (his meat offering,) and
eir drink offerings, according
nto their (ordinance,) (manner,) for a sweet
vour, (an offering) (a sacrifice) made by fire
nto the LORD.
7 And (ye shall have) m on the tenth
ay of this seventh month (ye shall)
have an holy convocation; and
ye shall a afflict your (souls;) (souls:) ye
shall (do no manner of work:) (not do any work *therein*:) 8 but ye
shall offer a burnt offering unto
the LORD for a sweet savour;
one young bullock, one ram, *and*
seven (he-lambs) (lambs) of the first year;
c they shall be unto you without
blemish: 9 and their (meal offering,) (meat offering)
(fine) (*shall be of*) flour mingled with oil,
three tenth (parts for the) (deals to a) bullock,
and two tenth (parts for the) (deals to) one ram,
10 a several tenth (part for every) (deal for one lamb,)
(lamb of) (throughout) the seven lambs: 11 d one
(he-goat) (kid of the goats) for a sin offering;
beside f the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt
offering, and the (meal) (meat) offering
(thereof,) (of it,) and their drink offerings.
12 And h on the fifteenth day
of the seventh month ye shall
have an holy convocation; ye
shall do no servile work, and ye
shall keep a feast unto the LORD
seven days: 13 and i ye shall
offer a burnt offering, (an offering) (a sacrifice)
made by fire, of a sweet savour
unto the LORD; thirteen young
bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen
(he-lambs) (lambs) of the first year; c they
shall be without blemish: 14 and
their (meal offering, fine) (meat offering *shall be of*) flour
mingled with oil, three tenth
(parts for) (deals unto) every bullock of the
thirteen bullocks, two tenth
(parts for) (deals to) each ram of the two rams,
15 and a several tenth (part for every) (deal to each)
lamb of the fourteen lambs:
16 and one (he-goat) (kid of the goats) for a sin
offering; beside the continual
burnt offering, (the meal offering thereof,) (his meat offering,)
and (the drink offering thereof.) (his drink offering.)
17 And on the second day *ye shall offer* twelve young bul-
locks, two rams, fourteen (he-lambs) (lambs)
of the first year c without (blemish.) (spot.)
18 and their (meal) (meat) offering and
their drink offerings for the
bullocks, for the rams, and for
the lambs, *shall be* according to

a ch. 30. 13. Ps. 35. 13. Isai. 58. 5.
b Cp. Lev. 23. 18, 19.
c See ch. 28. 19.
d See ch. 28. 15.
e ver. 15, 22.
f Lev. 16. 3, 5.
g ver. 19.
h See Lev. 23. 34.
i Ezra 3. 4.
j Lev. 23. 24. See ch. 10. 1—10.
k See ch. 28. 11—15.
l See ch. 28. 3—8.
m Lev. 16. 29 & 23. 27.

their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner
19 and one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin
offering; beside the continual
burnt offering, and the meal meat
offering thereof, and their drink
offerings.

20 And on the third day
eleven bullocks, two rams, four-
teen he-lambs lambs of the first year
[b]without blemish; 21 and their
meal meat offering and their drink offer-
ings for the bullocks, for the
rams, and for the lambs, shall be
according to their number, [a]after
the ordinance: manner 22 and one he-goat goat for
a sin offering; beside the con-
tinual burnt offering, and the meal his meat
offering thereof, offering, and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.

23 And on the fourth day ten
bullocks, two rams, and fourteen
he-lambs lambs of the first year [b]without
blemish: 24 their meal meat offering
and their drink offerings for the
bullocks, for the rams, and for
the lambs, shall be according to
their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner
25 and one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin
offering; beside the continual
burnt offering, the meal offering thereof, his meat offering,
and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.

26 And on the fifth day nine
bullocks, two rams, and fourteen
he-lambs lambs of the first year [b]without
blemish spot: 27 and their meal meat offering
and their drink offerings for the
bullocks, for the rams, and for
the lambs, shall be according to
their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner
28 and one he-goat goat for a sin offer-
ing; beside the continual burnt
offering, and the meal offering thereof, his meat offering,
and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.

29 And on the sixth day eight
bullocks, two rams, and fourteen
he-lambs lambs of the first year [b]without
blemish: 30 and their meal meat offer-
ing and their drink offerings
for the bullocks, for the rams,
and for the lambs, shall be accord-

[a] ch. 15. 12 & 28. 7, 14.

[b] See ver. 8.

[c] Cp. 2 Mac. 10. 6 & John 7. 37.
[d] See Lev. 23. 36.

[e] Lev. 23. 2, 4. 1 Chr. 23. 31. 2 Chr. 31. 3. Ezra 3. 5. Neh. 10. 33. Cp. Isai. 1. 14.
[f] Lev. 7. 11, 16 & 22. 21, 23.

[Ch. 30. 1 in Heb.]

[g] ch. 1. 4, 16 & 7. 2.

ing to their number, [a]after the
ordinance: manner 31 and one he-goat goat for a
sin offering; beside the con-
tinual burnt offering, the meal his meal
offering thereof, offering, and the drink offerings thereof his drink offering.

32 And on the seventh day
seven bullocks, two rams, and
fourteen he-lambs lambs of the first year
[b]without blemish: 33 and their
meal meat offering and their drink offer-
ings for the bullocks, for the
rams, and for the lambs, shall be
according to their number, [a]after
the ordinance: manner 34 and one he-goat goat for
a sin offering; beside the con-
tinual burnt offering, the meal his meal
offering thereof, offering, and the drink offering thereof his drink offering.

35 [c]On the eighth day ye shall
have a [d]solemn assembly: ye
shall do no servile work therein
36 but ye shall offer a burnt offer-
ing, an offering a sacrifice made by fire, of a
sweet savour unto the LORD: one
bullock, one ram, seven he-lambs lambs of
the first year [b]without blemish:
37 their meal meat offering and their
drink offerings for the bullock,
for the ram, and for the lambs,
shall be according to their num-
ber, [a]after the ordinance: manner 38 and
one he-goat goat for a sin offering; be-
side the continual burnt offering,
and the meal offering thereof, his meat offering, and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.

39 These ye shall offer things ye shall *do unto
the LORD in your [e]set feasts,
beside your [f]vows, and your
freewill offerings, for your burnt
offerings, and for your meal meat offer-
ings, and for your drink offerings,
and for your peace offerings.
40 And Moses told the children
of Israel according to all that
the LORD commanded Moses.

30 1 And Moses spake unto
[g]the heads of the tribes
concerning of the children of Is-
rael, saying, This is the thing
which the LORD hath com-

A.V. * Or, offer.

nded. 2 [a]When (If) a man (voweth vow) a
w unto the LORD, or (b swareth swear)
oath to bind his soul with a
d; he shall not [1*c]break his
d; [d]he shall do according to
that proceedeth out of his
outh. 3 Also (when If) a woman
weth (vow) a vow unto the LORD,
d (bindeth bind) herself by a bond,
ing in her father's (house house) in her
uth; 4 and her father (heareth hear)
r vow, and her bond where-
th she hath bound her soul,
d her father (holdeth shall hold) his peace
her: then all her vows shall
and, and every bond where-
th she hath bound her soul
all stand. 5 But if her father
allow her in the day that he
areth; (none not any) of her vows, or
her bonds wherewith she hath
und her soul, shall stand: and
e LORD shall forgive her, be-
use her father disallowed her.
And if she (be married to a had at all an) husband,
e her [f]vows are upon her, or the rash utterance
when †she vowed, or uttered ought out
her lips, wherewith she (hath)
und her soul; 7 and her hus-
nd (hear heard) it, and (hold held) his peace
her in the day that he (heareth heard)
then her vows shall stand,
d her bonds wherewith she
bound her soul shall stand.
But if her husband (disallow disallowed) her
the day that he (heareth heard) it; then
shall make (void) her [f]vow
ich (is upon her, she vowed,) and (the rash that which she)
rance of red with) her lips, wherewith she
bound her (soul soul, of none effect:)
nd the LORD shall forgive her.
But (the every) vow of a widow, (or and) of
r that is divorced, (*even* every thing)
erewith (she hath they have) bound (her soul, their souls,)
all stand against her. 10 And
she vowed in her husband's
use, or bound her soul by a
nd with an (oath, oath;) 11 and her
sband heard it, and held his
ace at her, and disallowed her

a Deut. 23. 21. Eccles. 5. 4. See Lev. 27. 2.
b See Lev. 5. 4.
c Ps. 55. 20 (for mg.).
d Job 22. 27. Ps. 22. 25 & 50. 14 & 66. 13, 14 & 116. 14, 18. Nah. 1. 15. Ecclus. 18. 22.
e ver. 8.
f Ps. 56. 12.
g See Lev. 5. 1.
h ch. 25. 17.
i See ch. 20. 24.
j ver. 12.
k ch. 32. 27. Josh. 4. 13.

not; (not:) then all her vows shall stand,
and every bond wherewith she
bound her soul shall stand.
12 But if her husband (made hath utterly)
them null and made them) void (in on) the day (that) he
heard them; then whatsoever
proceeded out of her lips con-
cerning her vows, or concerning
the bond of her soul, shall not
stand: her husband hath made
them void; and [e]the LORD shall
forgive her. 13 Every vow, and
every binding oath to afflict the
soul, her husband may establish
it, or her husband may make it
void. 14 But if her husband
altogether hold his peace at her
from day to day; then he es-
tablisheth all her vows, or all
her bonds, which are upon her:
he (hath established confirmeth) them, because he
held his peace at her in the day
that he heard them. 15 But if
he shall (make them null and any ways make them) void after
that he hath heard them; then
[g]he shall bear her iniquity.
16 These are the statutes, which
the LORD commanded Moses,
between a man and his wife,
between (a the) father and his
daughter, (being *being yet*) in her (youth, youth) in
her father's house.

31 1 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 2 [h]Avenge
the children of Israel of
the Midianites: afterward shalt
thou [i]be gathered unto thy
people. 3 And Moses spake
unto the people, saying, Arm
(ye men from among you for some of yourselves unto) the war,
(that they may and let them) go against (Midian, to the)
execute the LORD's vengeance on Midian.
Midianites, and avenge the LORD of Midian.
4 ‡Of every tribe a thousand,
throughout all the tribes of
Israel, shall ye send to the war.
5 So there were (delivered, delivered) out of
the thousands of Israel, a thou-
sand of every tribe, twelve thou-
sand [k]armed for war. 6 And

A.V. * Heb. *profane.* R.V. [1] Heb. *profane.* † Heb. *her vows* were *upon her.* ‡ Heb. *A thousand of a tribe, a thousand of a tribe.*

Moses sent them, a thousand of every tribe, them to the war, a thousand of to the war, every tribe, them and Phinehas the
son of Eleazar the priest, to the
war, with the vessels of the sanctuary holy instruments, and [d]the trumpets for the alarm to blow in
his hand. 7 And they warred
against Midian, the Midianites, as the LORD
commanded Moses; and [e]they
slew every male. all the males. 8 And they
slew the kings of Midian with Midian, beside the
rest of their them that were slain; *namely*,
[h]Evi, and Rekem, and [i]Zur, and
Hur, and Reba, the five kings of
Midian: [k]Balaam also the son
of Beor they slew with the
sword. 9 And the children of
Israel took captive *all* the women of
Midian captives, and their little
ones; ones, and took the spoil of all their
cattle, and all their flocks, and
all their goods, they took for a prey. goods.
10 And all their cities in the places they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their
[l]encampments, they burnt goodly castles, with fire.
11 [m]And they took all the spoil,
and all the prey, both of man men and
of beast. beasts. 12 And they brought
the captives, and the prey, and
the spoil, unto Moses, and unto
Eleazar the priest, and unto the
congregation of the children of
Israel, unto the camp at [n]the
plains of Moab, which are by the Jordan at Jordan *near* Jericho.

13 And Moses, and Eleazar
the priest, and all the princes
of the congregation, went forth
to meet them without the camp.
14 And Moses was wroth with
[q]the officers of the host, *with* the
captains of thousands over thousands, and the captains of over hundreds, which came
from the service of the war. *battle. 15 And
Moses said unto them, Have ye
saved [r]all the women alive?
16 Behold, [s]these caused the
children of Israel, through [t]the
counsel of Balaam, to commit
trespass against the LORD in

[a] See ch. 23. 28.
[b] ch. 25. 9.
[c] Judg. 21. 11, 12.
[d] ch. 10. 6, 9. Lev. 23. 24.
[e] Cp. Deut. 20. 13 & Judg. 21. 11 & 1 Sam. 27. 9 & 1 Kin. 11. 15, 16.
[f] See Deut. 21. 10—14.
[g] ch. 5. 2.
[h] Josh. 13. 21.
[i] ch. 25. 15.
[j] See ch. 19. 12, 22.
[k] Josh. 13. 22.
[l] Gen. 25. 16.
[m] Cp. Deut. 20. 14 & Josh. 8. 2.
[n] See ch. 22. 1.
[o] ch. 19. 9.
[p] See Lev. 11. 25.
[q] ver. 48.
[r] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 3.
[s] ch. 25. 2.
[t] ch. 24. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Rev. 2. 14.
[u] Josh. 22. 8. 1 Sam. 30. 24. Cp. 2 Mac. 8. 28, 30.

the matter of [a]Peor, and so [b]the there was plague was a plague among the congregation
of the LORD. 17 Now therefore
[c]kill every male among the little
ones, and kill every woman that
hath known man by lying with
[†]him. 18 But all the women
children, that have not known man a man by lying with him, [f]keep
alive for yourselves. 19 And
[g]encamp ye do ye abide without the camp seven
days: whosoever hath killed
any person, and [j]whosoever
hath touched any slain, purify
both yourselves and your captives on
the third day day, and on the seventh
day, ye and your captives. day. 20 And as to purify
every garment, all *your* raiment, and all [‡]that is
made of skin, skins, and all work of
goats' *hair*, and all things made
of wood, ye shall purify yourselves. wood. 21 And
Eleazar the priest said unto the
men of war which went to the
battle, This is the statute ordinance of the
law which the LORD hath commanded Moses: Moses; 22 howbeit Only the gold
and the silver, the brass, the
iron, the tin, and the lead,
23 every thing that may abide
the fire, ye shall make to *it* go
through the fire, and it shall
be clean; clean: nevertheless it shall be
purified [o]with the water of [1]separation: and all that abideth
not the fire ye shall make to go
through the water. 24 And ye
shall [p]wash your clothes on the
seventh day, and ye shall be
clean, and afterward ye shall
come into the camp.

25 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 26 Take the sum
of the prey [§]that was taken
both of man and of beast, thou
and Eleazar the priest, and the
heads of the fathers' *houses* chief fathers of the con-
gregation: 27 and [u]divide the
prey into two parts; between
the men skilled in war, that them that took the war upon them, who went

R.V. [1] Or, *impurity*

A.V. * Heb. *host of war.* † Heb. *a male.* ‡ Heb. *instrument*, or, *vessel of skins.* § Heb. *of the captivity.*

ut to battle, and (between) all the
ongregation: 28 and levy a tri-
ute unto the LORD of the men
f war (that which) went out to battle:
one soul of five hundred, *both*
f the persons, and of the beeves,
nd of the asses, and of the (flocks, sheep:)
9 take it of their half, and give
unto Eleazar the priest, for
(the LORD's heave offering.) heave offering of the LORD. 30 And of
he children of Israel's half, thou
halt take [c]one (drawn out of every portion of) fifty,
f the persons, of the beeves, of
he asses, and of the *flocks,
(even of all the cattle, all manner of beasts,) and give them
nto the Levites, [e]which keep
he charge of the tabernacle of
he LORD. 31 And Moses and
leazar the priest did as the
ORD commanded Moses. 32 (Now And)
(e prey, over and above the booty e booty, *being* the rest of the prey) which
he men of war (took, had caught,) was six
undred thousand and seventy
housand and five thousand
heep, 33 and threescore and
welve thousand beeves, 34 and
hreescore and one thousand
sses, 35 and thirty and two
housand persons in all, of (the)
omen that had not known man
y lying with him. 36 And the
alf, which was the portion of
hem that went out to war, was
number three hundred thou-
nd and (thirty thousand and seven seven and thirty) thou-
nd and five hundred sheep:
and [h]the LORD's tribute of
he sheep was six hundred and
hreescore and fifteen. 38 And
he beeves were thirty and six
housand; of which the LORD's
ibute was threescore and
welve. 39 And the asses were
hirty thousand and five hun-
red; of which the LORD's
ibute was threescore and one.
And the persons were sixteen
housand; of (whom which) the LORD's tri-
ute was thirty and two persons.

a Cp. ch. 18. 8, 19.
b Cp. ch. 18. 26. See ver. 30—41, 47.
c See ver. 42—47.
d ver. 30.
e See ch. 1. 53.
f ver. 14.
g See Ex. 30. 12.
h ver. 28.
i ver. 32. Deut. 20. 14.

41 And Moses gave the tribute,
which was the LORD's heave
offering, unto Eleazar the priest,
[a]as the LORD commanded Moses.
42 And of the children of Israel's
half, which Moses divided (off) from
the men that warred, 43 (now the
(half *that pertained unto* the congregation) (congregation's half) was
three hundred thousand and
thirty (thousand, thousand *and*) seven thousand
and five hundred sheep, 44 and
thirty and six thousand beeves,
45 and thirty thousand (and five asses)
(hundred asses, and five hundred,) 46 and sixteen thou-
sand persons;) 47 even [d]of the
children of Israel's half, Moses
took one (drawn out of every portion of) fifty, both
of man and of beast, and gave
them unto the Levites, which
kept the charge of the taber-
nacle of the LORD; as the LORD
commanded Moses. 48 And [f]the
officers which were over (the) thou-
sands of the host, the captains
of thousands, and (the) captains of
hundreds, came near unto Moses:
49 and they said unto Moses, Thy
servants have taken the sum of
the men of war which are under
our †charge, and there lacketh
not one man of us. 50 (And we We have)
(have therefore) brought (the LORD's oblation, an oblation for the LORD,)
what every man hath ‡gotten,
of jewels of gold, (ankle) chains,
and bracelets, (signet-rings, rings,) earrings,
and (1armlets, tablets,) [g]to make (an) atone-
ment for our souls before the
LORD. 51 And Moses and Elea-
zar the priest took the gold of
them, even all wrought jewels.
52 And all the gold of the (heave)
§offering that they offered up
to the LORD, of the captains of
thousands, and of the captains
of hundreds, was sixteen thou-
sand seven hundred and fifty
shekels. 53 [i](*For* the men of
war had taken (booty, spoil,) every man
for himself.) 54 And Moses and

A.V. * Or, *goats.* R.V. 1 Or, *necklaces* † Heb. *hand.* ‡ Heb. *found.* § Heb. *heave offering.*

Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, [b]for a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

32 [1] Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of [f]Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; [2] the children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying, [3] [j]Ataroth, and [k]Dibon, and Jazer, and [1]Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and [2]Sebam, Shebam, and [l]Nebo, and [3]Beon, [4] the land *Even* the country [m]which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle. cattle: [5] And they said, If Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession; possession, *and* bring us not over Jordan. [6] And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to the war, and shall ye sit here? [7] And wherefore *discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them? [8] Thus did your fathers, [s]when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the land. [9] For when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

[a] For ver. 10—12, see Deut. 1. 34—36.
[b] Ex. 30. 16.
[c] ch. 14. 29.
[d] See Gen. 50. 24.
[e] Josh. 14. 6 & 15. 17.
[f] ver. 3, 35. See ch. 21. 32.
[g] ch. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36. Josh. 14. 8, 9.
[h] See ch. 14. 33—35.
[i] ch. 26. 64, 65.
[j] ver. 34.
[k] ver. 34. See ch. 21. 30.
[l] ver. 38. ch. 33. 47. Deut. 32. 49. 1 Chr. 5. 8. Isai. 15. 2 & 46. 1. Jer. 48. 1, 22.
[m] ch. 21. 24, 34. Cp. ver. 33.
[n] Cp. Deut. 30. 17 & Josh. 22. 16, 18 & 2 Chr. 7. 19, 20 & 15. 2.
[o] ver. 24.
[p] Josh. 4. 12, 13.
[q] ver. 36.
[r] Josh. 22. 4.
[s] See ch. 13. 3, 21—33 & Deut. 1. 22—28.
[t] ver. 33. Josh. 12. 1 & 13. 8.
[u] Deut. 3. 18. Josh. 1. 13, 14 & 4. 12, 13.

[10] [a]And the LORD's anger was kindled in that day, the same time, and he sware, saying, [11] Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, [c]from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware [d]unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not †wholly followed me: [12] save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the [e]Kenizzite, Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun: because for [g]they have wholly followed the LORD. [13] And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them [h]wander to and fro in the wilderness forty years, until [i]all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed. [14] And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel. [15] For if ye [n]turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people. [16] And they came near unto him, and said, [o]We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones: [17] but [p]we ourselves will be ready armed to go go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the [q]fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land. [18] [r]We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance. [19] For we will not inherit with them on the other yonder side Jordan, and or forward; [t]because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward. [20] And [u]Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing; thing, if ye will arm go yourselves to go armed before the LORD to th

R.V. [1] In ver. 36, *Beth-nimrah.* [2] In ver. 38, *Sibmah.* [3] In ver. 38, *Baal-meon.*
A.V. * Heb. *break.* † Heb. *fulfilled after me.*

war, 21 and every armed man of you will pass (will go all of you armed)
over Jordan before the LORD,
until he hath [a]driven out his
enemies from before him, 22 and
the land be subdued before the
LORD: then afterward ye shall
return, and be guiltless towards (before)
the LORD, and towards (before) Israel; and
this land shall be unto you for a (your)
possession before the LORD.
23 But if ye will not do so,
behold, ye have sinned against
the LORD: and be sure [d]your
sin will find you out. 24 [e]Build
you cities for your little ones,
and folds for your sheep; and
do that which hath proceeded
out of your mouth. 25 And the
children of Gad and the children
of Reuben spake unto Moses,
saying, Thy servants will do as
my lord commandeth. 26 [k]Our
little ones, our wives, our flocks,
and all our cattle, shall be there
in the cities of Gilead: 27 [o]but
my servants will pass over, every
man that is [q]armed for war, before
the LORD to battle, as my lord
saith.
28 So [s]Moses gave charge concerning them to (concerning them Moses commanded)
Eleazar the priest, and to [t]Joshua
the son of Nun, and to the heads of (chief)
the fathers' houses (fathers) of the tribes of
the children of Israel. (Israel:) 29 And Moses
said unto them, If the children
of Gad and the children of Reu-
ben will pass with you over
Jordan, every man that is armed
to battle, before the LORD, and
the land shall be subdued before
you; then ye shall give them the
land of Gilead for a possession:
but if they will not pass over
with you armed, they shall have
possessions among you in the
land of Canaan. 31 And the
children of Gad and the children
of Reuben answered, saying, As
the LORD hath said unto thy ser-

a ch. 33. 52.
b Deut. 29. 8. Josh. 12. 6 & 13. 8 & 22. 4. See Deut. 3. 12—17.
c Deut. 3. 12, 15, 16, 18. Josh. 1. 15 & 13. 8, 32 & 22. 4, 9.
d Cp. Gen. 44. 16 & Isai. 59. 12.
e ver. 16. See ver. 34—38.
f ver. 3.
g See Deut. 2. 36.
h ver. 1. See ch. 21. 32.
i Cp. ver. 3.
j ver. 17.
k Josh. 1. 14.
l ver. 3. ch. 21. 27. Cp. Josh. 21. 39 & 1 Chr. 6. 81, al.
m See ver. 3.
n Cp. ver. 3 & Josh. 13. 17 & Jer. 48. 23.
o Josh. 4. 12, 13.
p Cp. Ex. 23. 13 & Josh. 23. 7.
q ch. 31. 5.
r Gen. 50. 23. 1 Chr. 7. 14, 15.
s Josh. 1. 13.
t ch. 27. 18.
u Deut. 3. 13, 15. Josh. 13. 31 & 17. 1.
v Deut. 3. 14. See 1 Chr. 2. 21—23.
w Judg. 10. 4 & mg. for mg. Josh. 13. 30 (for mg.). 1 Kin. 4. 13 & mg.
x ch. 21. 25 (mg. for mg.).
y See ch. 9. 17—23.

vants, so will we do. 32 We will
pass over armed before the LORD
into the land of Canaan, and (that) the
possession of our inheritance shall (on)
remain with us beyond Jordan. (this side Jordan may be ours.) 33 And
[b]Moses gave unto them, even
to the children of Gad, and to
the children of Reuben, and
unto the half (half the) tribe of Manasseh
the son of Joseph, the kingdom
of Sihon king of the Amorites,
and the kingdom of Og king of
Bashan, the land, according to (with) the
cities thereof with their borders, (in the coasts,) even
the cities of the land (country) round
about. 34 And the children of
Gad built [f]Dibon, and [f]Ataroth,
and [g]Aroer; (Aroer,) 35 and Atroth-shophan, (Atroth, Shophan,) and
[h]Jazer, (Jaazer,) and Jogbehah; (Jogbehah,) 36 and [i]Beth-
nimrah, and Beth-haran: (Beth-haran,) [j]fenced cities, (cities:)
and folds for sheep. 37 And the
children of Reuben built [l]Hesh-
bon, and [f]Elealeh, and Kiriathaim; (Kirjathaim,)
38 and [m]Nebo, and [n]Baal-meon,
([p]their names being changed,)
and [i]Sibmah: (Shibmah:) and *gave other
names unto the cities which they
builded. 39 And the children of
[r]Machir the son of Manasseh
went to Gilead, and took it, and
dispossessed the Amorites (Amorite) which
were therein. (was in it.) 40 And Moses [u]gave
Gilead unto Machir the son of
Manasseh; and he dwelt therein.
41 And [v]Jair the son of Manasseh
went and took the small towns
thereof, and called them [1][w]Havvoth-(Havoth-)
jair. 42 And Nobah went and
took Kenath, and [x]the [2]villages
thereof, and called it Nobah,
after his own name.

33 1 These are the [3]journeys
of the children of Israel,
[4]when they (which) went forth out of
the land of Egypt by (with) their hosts (armies)
under the hand of Moses and
Aaron. 2 And Moses wrote
their goings out [y]according to

R.V. [1] That is, *The towns of Jair.* [2] Heb. *daughters.* [3] Or, *stages* [4] Or, *by which*
A.V. * Heb. *they called by names the names of the cities.*

their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these are their journeys according to their goings out. 3 And they [e]journeyed (departed) from Rameses in [d]the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out [g]with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians, 4 (Egyptians.) For the Egyptians (were burying) buried all their firstborn, [h]which the LORD had smitten among them: [i]upon their gods also the LORD executed (judgements:) judgments. 5 And the children of Israel (journeyed) removed from Rameses, and pitched in [j]Succoth. 6 And they (journeyed) departed from Succoth, and pitched in [k]Etham, which is in the edge of the wilderness. 7 And they (journeyed) removed from Etham, and turned (back) again unto [l]Pi-hahiroth, which is before Baal-zephon: and they pitched before Migdol. 8 And they (journeyed) departed from before (Hahiroth,) Pi-hahiroth, and [m]passed through the midst of the sea into the (wilderness:) wilderness, and they [n]went three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Marah. 9 And they (journeyed) removed from Marah, and came unto [p]Elim: and in Elim were twelve (springs) fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there. 10 And they (journeyed) removed from Elim, and (pitched) encamped by the Red (Sea.) sea. 11 And they (journeyed) removed from the Red (Sea,) sea, and (pitched) encamped in [s]the wilderness of Sin. 12 And they (journeyed) took their (from) journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and (pitched) encamped in Dophkah. 13 And they (journeyed) departed from Dophkah, and (pitched) encamped in Alush. 14 And they (journeyed) removed from Alush, and (pitched in) encamped at [x]Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink. 15 And they (journeyed) departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the [a]wilderness of Sinai. 16 And they (journeyed) removed from the (wilderness) desert of Sinai, and pitched (in) at [*b]Kibroth-hattaavah. 17 And they (journeyed) departed from Kibroth-hattaavah, and (pitched in) encamped at [e]Hazeroth. 18 And they [f](journeyed) departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah. 19 And they (journeyed) departed from Rithmah, and pitched (in) at Rimmon-perez. 20 And they (journeyed) departed from (Rimmon-) Rimmon-perez, and pitched in Libnah. 21 And they (journeyed) removed from Libnah, and pitched (in) at Rissah. 22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah. 23 And they (journeyed) went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount (Shepher.) Shapher. 24 And they (journeyed) removed from mount (Shepher,) Shapher, and (pitched) encamped in Haradah. 25 And they (journeyed) removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth. 26 And they (journeyed) removed from Makheloth, and (pitched in) encamped at Tahath. 27 And they (journeyed) departed from Tahath, and pitched (in) at Terah. 28 And they (journeyed) removed from (Terah,) Tarah, and pitched in (Mithkah.) Mithcah. 29 And they (journeyed) went from (Mithkah,) Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah. 30 And they (journeyed) departed from Hashmonah, and (pitched in) encamped at [o]Moseroth. 31 And they (journeyed) departed from Moseroth, and pitched in [q]Bene-jaakan. 32 And they (journeyed) removed from Bene-jaakan, and (pitched in) encamped at [r]Hor-haggidgad. 33 And they (journeyed) went from (Hor-haggidgad,) Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in [r]Jotbathah. 34 And they (journeyed) removed from Jotbathah and (pitched in) encamped at Abronah. 35 And they (journeyed) departed from (Abronah,) Ebronah, and (pitched in) encamped at [t]Ezion-geber. 36 And they (journeyed) removed from (Ezion-geber,) Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the [u]wilderness of (Zin (the same is Kadesh.) Zin, which is Kadesh. 37 And they (journeyed) removed from [v]Kadesh, and pitched in [w]mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom. 38 And Aaron the priest went up into [y]mount Hor at the

a Ex. 19. 1, 2.
b ch. 11. 34.
c Ex. 12. 37.
d Ex. 12. 2 & 13. 4.
e ch. 11. 35 & 12. 16. Deut. 1. 1 (?).
f ch. 12. 16.
g Ex. 14. 8.
h Ex. 12. 29.
i Ex. 12. 12. Cp. Isai. 19. 1.
j Ex. 12. 37.
k Ex. 13. 20.
l Ex. 14. 2, 9.
m Ex. 14. 22.
n Ex. 15. 22, 23.
o Deut. 10. 6 (?).
p Ex. 15. 27.
q Cp. Gen. 36. 27 (mg.) & Deut. 10. 6.
r Deut. 10. 7.
s Ex. 16. 1.
t Deut. 2. 8. 1 Kin. 9. 26 & 22. 48. 2 Chr. 8. 17.
u ch. 20. 1 & 27. 14.
v ch. 20. 1, 14, 22.
w ch. 20. 23 & 21. 4 & 34. 7, 8.
x Ex. 17. 1.
y ch. 20. 25—28. Deut. 32. 50. Cp. Deut. 10. 6.

A.V. * That is, *The graves of lust.*

ommandment of the LORD, and
ied there, in the fortieth year
fter the children of Israel were
ome out of the land of Egypt,
n the fifth month, on the first day of the first *day* of the fifth
nonth. 39 And Aaron was [b]an
undred and twenty and three
ears old when he died in
nount Hor. 40 And [d]the Canaanite, king Arad
he king of Arad, the Canaanite, which dwelt in the
outh in the land of Canaan,
eard of the coming of the
hildren of Israel. 41 And they
urneyed departed from mount [e]Hor, and
itched in Zalmonah. 42 And
hey journeyed departed from Zalmonah,
nd pitched in Punon. 43 And
hey journeyed departed from Punon, and
itched in [g]Oboth. 44 And they
urneyed departed from Oboth, and pitched
n [h]Iye-abarim, *Ije-abarim, in the border of
Moab. 45 And they journeyed departed from
im, and pitched in [j]Dibon-gad.
6 And they journeyed removed from Dibon-
ad, and pitched encamped in [k]Almon-dib-
athaim. 47 And they journeyed removed
rom Almon-diblathaim, [l]and
itched in the mountains of
barim, before Nebo. 48 And
hey journeyed departed from the mountains
f Abarim, and pitched in [o]the
lains of Moab by the Jordan at Jordan *near*
ericho. 49 And they pitched
y Jordan, from Beth-jeshimoth Beth-jesimoth even
nto †Abel-[q]shittim in the plains
f Moab.

50 And the LORD spake unto
Moses in the plains of Moab by
e Jordan at Jordan *near* Jericho, saying, 51 Speak
nto the children of Israel, and
ay unto them, [t]When ye pass are passed
ver Jordan into the land of
naan; 52 then [u]ye shall drive
it [v]all the inhabitants of the
nd from before you, and de-
roy all their [x]figured *stones*, pictures, and
estroy all their molten images,
nd demolish quite pluck down all their high
laces: 53 and ye shall take dispossess

a ch. 26. 53, 55.
b Cp. Ex. 7. 7.
c ch. 26. 54 & 35. 8.
d ch. 21. 1.
e ch. 21. 4.
f Josh. 23. 13. Judg. 2. 3. Ps. 106. 34, 36.
g ch. 21. 10.
h ch. 21. 11.
i Cp. Deut. 28. 63.
j ch. 21. 30. Cp. ch. 32. 34.
k Cp. Jer. 48. 22(?) & Ezek. 6. 14(?).
l Deut. 32. 49.
m Gen. 17. 8. Ex. 3. 8. Ps. 105. 11.
n ver. 13.
o ch. 22. 1.
p Josh. 15. 1. See Gen. 15. 18—21 & Ezek. 47. 13—21.
q See ch. 25. 1.
r ver. 12. Gen. 14. 3. Josh. 15. 2.
s Josh. 15. 3.
t Deut. 9. 1. Cp. Josh. 3. 17.
u ch. 32. 21.
v Ex. 23. 24, 33 & 34. 13. Deut. 7. 2, 5 & 12. 3.
w Josh. 15. 4.
x Lev. 26. 1.
y Gen. 15. 18. Josh. 15. 4, 47. 1 Kin. 8. 65. 2 Kin. 24. 7. 1 Chr. 13. 5. 2 Chr. 7. 8. Isai. 27. 12.

possession of *the inhabitants of* the land, and dwell
therein: for unto you have I given I have given you the
land to possess it. 54 [a]And
ye shall inherit divide the land by lot
according to for an inheritance among your families; families: *and*
[c]to the more ye shall ‡give the
more inheritance, and to the
fewer thou shalt ye shall §give the less in-
heritance: wheresoever the lot falleth every man's *inheritance* shall
to any man, that shall be his be in the place where his lot falleth; ac-
cording to the tribes of your
fathers shall ye ye shall inherit. 55 But
if ye will not drive out the
inhabitants of the land from be-
fore you; then shall it shall come to pass, that
those which ye let remain of
them be as *shall be* [f]pricks in your
eyes, and as thorns in your
sides, and they shall vex you
in the land wherein ye dwell.
56 And Moreover it shall come to pass,
that [i]as I thought to do unto them, so will I shall do unto you, as I thought
I do unto you. to do unto them.

34 1 And the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, 2 Com-
mand the children of Israel,
and say unto them, When ye
come into [m]the land of Canaan, Canaan;
[n](this is the land that shall fall
unto you for an inheritance,
even the land of Canaan according with
to the borders thereof, the coasts thereof:) 3 then [p]your
south quarter shall be from the
wilderness of Zin along by the
side coast of Edom, and your south
border shall be from the end the outmost coast of
[r]the Salt Sea salt sea eastward: 4 and your
border shall turn about southward of from the south to
[s]the ascent of Akrabbim, and
pass along on to Zin: and the goings going
out forth thereof shall be southward of from the south to
Kadesh-barnea; Kadesh-barnea, and it shall go forth on to
[s]Hazar-addar, and pass along on to
Azmon: 5 and the border shall
turn about fetch a compass [w]from Azmon unto
[y]the brook river of Egypt, and the goings
out thereof of it shall be at the sea.
6 And for *as for* the western border,
ye shall even have the great sea

A.V. * Or, *Heaps of Abarim.* † Or, *The plains of Shittim.* ‡ Heb. *multiply his inheritance.* § Heb. *diminish inheritance.*

[1]and the border *thereof*: this shall be
for a border
your west border. 7 And this
shall be your north border:
from the great sea ye shall
mark point
out for you [b]mount Hor:
8 from mount Hor ye shall mark point
out *your border* [c]unto the entering in entrance
of Hamath; and the goings out forth
of the border shall be at to [d]Zedad:
9 and the border shall go forth on to
Ziphron, and the goings out
thereof of it shall be at [e]Hazar-enan:
this shall be your north border.
10 And ye shall mark point out your
east border from Hazar-enan to
Shepham: 11 and the border coast shall
go down from Shepham to [f]Rib-
lah, on the east side of Ain; and
the border shall go down, descend, and shall
reach unto the [2*]side of [g]the sea
of Chinnereth eastward: 12 and
the border shall go down to
Jordan, and the goings out
thereof of it shall be at [h]the Salt Sea salt sea:
this shall be your land according to with
the borders coasts thereof round about.
13 And Moses commanded the
children of Israel, saying, [i]This
is the land which ye shall in-
herit by lot, which the LORD hath
commanded to give unto the
nine tribes, and to the half
tribe: 14 [j]for the tribe of the
children of Reuben according to
their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, and the tribe
of the children of Gad accord-
ing to their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, have
received, received *their inheritance*; and the half the half tribe received, received
tribe of Manasseh have
their inheritance: 15 the two
tribes and the half tribe have
received their inheritance beyond on this
the side Jordan at *near* Jericho eastward,
toward the sunrising.

16 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 17 These are the
names of the men which shall
divide the land unto you for
inheritance: [n]Eleazar the priest,

a ch. 1. 4, 16.

b ch. 33. 37.

c ch. 13. 21. 2 Kin. 14. 25. Ezek. 48. 1.

d Ezek. 47. 15.

e Ezek. 47. 17.

f 2 Kin. 23. 33. Jer. 39. 5.

g Deut. 3. 17. Josh. 11. 2 & 12. 3 & 19. 35. 1 Mac. 11. 67. Matt. 4. 18. Luke 5. 1. John 6. 1, *al.*

h ver. 3.

i ver. 2. Josh. 14. 1, 2.

j ch. 32. 33. Josh. 14. 3.

k See ch. 22. 1.

l Josh. 14. 3, 4 & 21. 2. See Ezek. 45. 1—5 & 48. 8—14.

m See Lev. 25. 34 & mg. for mg.

n Josh. 14. 1 & 19. 51.

and Joshua the son of Nun.
18 And ye shall take one [a]prince
of every tribe, to divide the land
for by inheritance. 19 And these are the
names of the men *are* these: of Of the
tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of
Jephunneh. 20 And of the tribe
of the children of Simeon, She-
muel the son of Ammihud. 21 Of
the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the
son of Chislon. 22 And the prince
of the tribe of the children of
Dan a prince, Bukki the son of
Jogli. 23 Of The prince of the children of
Joseph: of Joseph, for the tribe of the children
of Manasseh a prince, Hanniel the
son of Ephod: Ephod. 24 and And the prince of the
tribe of the children of Ephraim
a prince, Kemuel the son of Shiph-
tan. 25 And the prince of the tribe
of the children of Zebulun a prince,
Elizaphan the son of Parnach.
26 And the prince of the tribe of
the children of Issachar a prince,
Paltiel the son of Azzan. 27 And
the prince of the tribe of the children
of Asher a prince, Ahihud the son
of Shelomi. 28 And the prince of
the tribe of the children of
Naphtali a prince, Pedahel the son
of Ammihud. 29 These are they
whom the LORD commanded to
divide the inheritance unto the
children of Israel in the land of
Canaan.

35 1 And the LORD spake
unto Moses in [k]the plains
of Moab by the Jordan at Jordan *near*
Jericho, saying, 2 [l]Command the
children of Israel, that they give
unto the Levites of the inherit-
ance of their possession cities to
dwell in; and [3m]suburbs for the cities ye shall give *also* unto the
round about them shall ye give unto the Levites.
Levites suburbs for the cities round about them.
3 And the cities shall they have
to dwell in; and their suburbs the suburbs of them
shall be for their cattle, and for
their substance, goods, and for all their
beasts. 4 And the suburbs of

R.V. [1] Or, *for a border* [2] Heb. *shoulder.* [3] Or, *pasture lands*
A.V. * Heb. *shoulder.*

he cities, which ye shall give
into the Levites, shall be (reach) from
he wall of the city and outward
thousand cubits round about.
And ye shall measure (from) with-
out the city (for on) the east side two
housand cubits, and (for on) the south
ide two thousand cubits, and
(or on) the west side two thousand
ubits, and (for on) the north side
wo thousand (cubits, cubits; and) the city
being (shall be) in the (midst. This midst: this) shall be
o them the suburbs of the
ities. 6 And (among) the cities
which ye shall give unto the
evites, they shall be (Levites there shall be) [e]the six cities (of for)
efuge, which ye shall (give appoint) for
he (manslayer to manslayer, that he may) flee thither:
nd (beside *to) them ye shall (give add) forty
nd two cities. 7 (All So all) the cities
which ye shall give to the Levites
hall [e]be forty and eight cities:
hem *shall ye give* with their
uburbs. 8 And (concerning) the cities
which ye shall give (shall be) [f]of the
possession of the children of (Israel, Israel):
from (the them that have) many ye shall
ke (ve) many; (and but) from (the them that have) few
e shall (take give) few: every one (according shall)
o his inheritance which he inheriteth shall
ve of his cities unto the Levites according
give of his cities unto the Levites.
his inheritance which †he inheriteth.
9 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto
he children of Israel, and say
nto them, [i]When ye (pass be come) over
Jordan into the land of (Canaan, Canaan;)
[j]then ye shall appoint you
ities to be cities of refuge for
ou; that the (manslayer which killeth any slayer may flee thither,)
erson [1]unwittingly may flee thither.
ich killeth any person ‡at unawares. 12 And
e cities (they) shall be unto you (cities) for
efuge from the avenger; that
he manslayer die not, until he
and before the congregation
judgement. (judgment.) 13 And (the of these) cities
hich ye shall give (shall be for you six cities shall)
x cities of (have for) refuge. 14 [m]Ye shall
ve three cities (beyond on this side) Jordan,
nd three cities shall ye give in

a ch. 15. 16.
b Ex. 21. 12, 14. Lev. 24. 17. Deut. 19. 11, 12.
c ver. 13. Deut. 4. 41, 42. Josh. 20. 2, 7, 8 & 21. 3, 13, 21, 27, 32, 36, 38.
d Deut. 19. 6, 12. Josh. 20. 3, 5.
e Josh. 21. 41.
f Josh. 21. 3.
g Ex. 21. 14. Deut. 19. 11.
h ch. 26. 54 & 33. 54.
i For ver. 10—12, see Deut. 19. 2—4 & Josh. 20. 2—6.
j Ex. 21. 13.
k ver. 12. Josh. 20. 6.
l See ver. 6.
m Deut. 4. 41. Josh. 20. 8.
n Josh. 20. 6.

the land of (Canaan; they Canaan, which) shall be
cities of refuge. 15 (For These six cities)
shall be a refuge, both for the children
of Israel, and [a]for the (stranger stranger,)
and for the sojourner among
them, shall these six cities be for refuge (them): that
every one that killeth any person
[1]unwittingly (unawares) may flee thither. 16 [b](But And)
if he (smote smite) him with an instru-
ment of iron, so that he (died, die,)
he is a (manslayer murderer): the (manslayer murderer) shall
surely be put to death. 17 And
if he (smote smite) him §with (a stone in the hand, throwing a stone,)
(whereby a man wherewith he) may die, and he (died, die,)
he is a (manslayer murderer): the (manslayer murderer) shall
surely be put to death. 18 Or if
he (smote smite) him with (a weapon of wood in an hand weapon of)
the hand, (whereby a man wood, wherewith he) may die, and
he (died, die,) he is a (manslayer: the manslayer murderer: the murderer)
shall surely be put to death.
19 [d]The (avenger revenger) of blood (shall himself himself shall)
put the manslayer to death (slay the murderer): when he
meeteth him, he shall (put him to death. slay him.)
20 (And But) if he thrust him of hatred,
or (hurled hurl) at (him, him by) [g](lying in laying of) wait, (so)
that he (died; die;) 21 or in enmity (smote smite)
him with his hand, that he (died: die:)
he that smote him shall surely
be put to death; (for) he is a
(manslayer: murderer:) [d](the avenger revenger) of blood shall
put the manslayer to death, (slay the murderer,) when he meet-
eth him. 22 But if he thrust
him suddenly without enmity,
or (hurled have cast) upon him any thing
[j]without (lying in laying of) wait, 23 or with
any stone, (whereby wherewith) a man may
die, seeing him not, and cast it
upon him, (so) that he (died, die,) and
(he) was not his enemy, neither
sought his harm: 24 then [k]the
congregation shall judge between
the (smiter slayer) and [d](the avenger revenger) of blood
according to these (judgements judgments:) 25 and
the congregation shall deliver the
(manslayer slayer) out of the hand of the
(avenger revenger) of blood, and the con-
gregation shall restore him to
(his city of the city of his) refuge, whither he was
fled: and he shall (dwell therein "until abide in it unto)

A.V. * Heb. *above them ye shall give.* R.V. [1] Or, *through error* † Heb. *they inherit.* ‡ Heb. *by error.* § Heb. *with a stone of the hand.*

the death of the high priest, [a]which was anointed with the holy oil. 26 But if the manslayer (slayer) shall at any time go beyond (come without) the border of his city of (the city of his) refuge, whither he fleeth (was fled); 27 and [b]the avenger (revenger) of blood find him without the border of his city of (borders of the city of his) refuge, and the avenger (revenger) of blood slay the manslayer (kill the slayer), [1*]he shall not be guilty of blood: 28 because he should have remained in his city of (the city of his) refuge [e]until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the manslayer (slayer) shall return into the land of his possession. 29 And (So) these things shall be for [f]a statute of judgement (judgment) unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 30 Whoso killeth any person, the manslayer (murderer) shall be slain at (put to death by) the [g]mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person that he (*to cause him* to) die. 31 Moreover ye shall take no ransom (satisfaction) for the life of a manslayer, (murderer,) which is [†]guilty of death: but he shall surely be (be surely) put to death. 32 And ye shall take no ransom (satisfaction) for him that is fled to his city of (the city of his) refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest. 33 So ye shall not [j]pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood, (blood) [j]it polluteth (defileth) the land: and no expiation can be made for the land for (‡the land cannot be cleansed of) the blood that is shed therein, but [k]by the blood of him that shed it. 34 And [m]thou shalt not defile (Defile not therefore) the land which ye inhabit, in the midst of which (shall inhabit, wherein) I dwell: [n]for I the LORD dwell in the midst of (among) the children of Israel.

36 1 And the heads of the fathers' (chief fathers of) *houses* of the family (the families) of the [p]children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the heads of the fathers' (chief fathers) *houses* of the children of Israel: 2 and they said, [c]The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and [d]my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters. 3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be added (put) to the inheritance of the tribe [§]whereunto they shall belong (are received): so shall it be taken away from the lot of our inheritance. 4 And when [h]the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be added (put) unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they shall belong (are received): so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers. 5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph [i]speaketh right (hath said well). 6 This is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them [‖]marry to whom they think best; [l]only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry. 7 So shall no (not) the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel [o]shall cleave every one (**keep himself) to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers. 8 And [q]every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any

a Ex. 29. 7. Lev. 4. 3 & 21. 10.
b See ver. 19.
c ch. 26. 55 & 33. 54.
d ch. 27. 1, 7. Josh. 17. 3, 4.
e See ver. 25.
f ch. 27. 11.
g Deut. 17. 6 & 19. 15. Heb. 10. 28. Cp. Matt. 18. 16 & John 8. 17 & 2 Cor. 13. 1 & 1 Tim. 5. 19.
h Lev. 25. 10.
i Cp. ch. 27. 7.
j Ps. 106. 38. Jer. 3. 1, 2, 9. Cp. Mic. 4. 11.
k See Gen. 9. 6.
l ver. 12. Cp. Tobit 1. 9.
m Lev. 18. 25. Deut. 21. 23.
n See Ex. 29. 45.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 3.
p ch. 26. 29.
q 1 Chr. 23. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *there shall be no bloodguiltiness for him*
A.V. * Heb. *no blood* shall be *to him*. † Heb. *faulty to die*. ‡ Heb. *there can be no expiation for the land*.
§ Heb. *unto whom they shall be*. ‖ Heb. *be wives*. ** Heb. *cleave to the*, &c.

ribe of the children of Israel, hall be wife unto one of the amily of the tribe of her father, hat the children of Israel may ossess (enjoy) every man the inheritance f his fathers. 9 (So shall no / Neither shall the) inheritance remove from one tribe o another tribe; (for / but every one of) the ribes of the children of Israel hall (cleave / keep every one himself) to his own inheritance. 10 Even as the LORD ommanded Moses, so did the laughters of Zelophehad: 11 [a]for Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brothers' (sons. / sons:) 12 (They / And they) were married *into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These are the commandments and the (judgements, / judgments,) which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel [b]in the plains of Moab by (the Jordan at / Jordan *near*) Jericho.

a ch. 27. 1. Josh. 17. 3.
b See ch. 22. 1.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R.V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A.V.*] CALLED

DEUTERONOMY.

1 THESE be the words which [Moses spake unto all Israel (beyond / on this side) Jordan in the wilderness, in [b]the [1](Arabah / plain) over against [2c](Suph, / the Red *sea*,) between [d]Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and [e]Hazeroth, and (Di-zahab. / Dizahab.) 2 (It is / (*There are*) eleven days' *journey* from Horeb by the way of mount Seir unto (Kadesh-barnea. / Kadesh-barnea.) 3 And it came to pass [j]in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them; 4 after [k]he had (smitten / slain) Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt (in Ashtaroth, at / at Astaroth in) [n]Edrei: 5 (beyond / On this) (Jordan / the Jordan,) [p]in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying, 6 The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, [a]Ye have dwelt long enough in this (mountain: / mount:) 7 turn you, and take your journey, and go to [f]the (hill country / mount) of the Amorites, and unto ‡all *the places* nigh thereunto, in [b]the (Arabah, / plain,) [g]in the (hill country, / hills,) and in the (lowland, / vale,) and in the (‡South, / south,) and [g]by the sea (shore, / side, to) the land of the Canaanites, and (unto / unto) Lebanon, (as far as / unto) the great river, the river Euphrates. 8 Behold, I have §set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, [t](to / to) Abraham, (to / to) Isaac, and (to / to) Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them. 9 And [o]I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone: 10 the LORD

a ch. 2. 3. Cp. Ex. 19. 1 & Num. 10. 11.
b ch. 3. 17. Josh. 3. 16 & 11. 2, 16 & 12. 1, 3, 8, *al.*
c Cp. Num. 21. 14.
d 1 Sam. 25. 1. See Num. 10. 12(?).
e Num. 11. 35 & 12. 16 & 33. 17 (?).
f Cp. Num. 13. 29.
g Josh. 9. 1.
h ch. 2. 14 & 9. 23. Num. 13. 26 & 32. 8 & 34. 4.
i Gen. 12. 9 & mg.
j Cp. Num. 33. 38.
k See Num. 21. 21—32.
l Gen. 12. 7 & 13. 14, 15 & 15. 18 & 17. 7, 8 & 26. 3, 4 & 28. 13, 14 & 50. 24.
m See Num. 21. 33—35.
n ch. 3. 1, 10. Josh. 12. 4 & 13. 12.
o Num. 11. 14. Cp. Ex. 18. 18.
p ch. 29. 1.

R.V. [1] That is, the deep valley running North and South of the Dead Sea. [2] Some ancient versions have, *the Red Sea.*
A.V. * Heb. to some that were *of the families.* † Or, *Zuph.* ‡ Heb. *all his neighbours.* § Heb. *given.*

your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, [a]ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude. 11 [b]The LORD, the God of your (The LORD) fathers, make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, [d]as he hath promised you! you!) 12 [e]How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife? 13 *[f]Take you wise men, and understanding, and known, according to known among your tribes, and I will make them heads rulers over you. 14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good *for us* to do. 15 So I took the heads chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, [i]and †made them heads over you, captains of over thousands, and captains of over hundreds, and captains of over fifties, and captains of over tens, and officers, according to officers among your tribes. 16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear *the causes* between your brethren, and [j]judge righteously between a every man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him. 17 [l]Ye shall not ‡respect persons in judgement; judgment; but ye shall hear the small and the great alike; as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for [o]the judgement judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you you, ye shall [q]bring bring it unto me, and I will hear it. 18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 And we journeyed when we departed from Horeb, and we [t]went through all that great and terrible wilderness wilderness, which ye saw, saw by the way to of the hill country mountain of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and [v]we came to Kadesh-barnea. 20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the hill country mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God giveth doth give unto us. 21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up, take possession, up *and* possess it, as the LORD, the God of thy fathers, LORD fathers hath spoken said unto thee; [c]fear not, neither be dismayed. discouraged. 22 And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, Let us We will send men before us, that and they may shall search the land for us, us out the land, and bring us word again of the way by which by what way we must go up, and the cities unto which into what cities we shall come. 23 And the thing saying pleased me well: and [g]I took twelve men of you, one man for every of a tribe: 24 and [h]they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and spied searched it out. 25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is a good land which the LORD our God giveth unto doth give us. 26 Yet Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God: 27 and [k]ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD [m]hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, [n]to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us. 28 Whither are we shall going we go up? [p]our brethren have made our heart to melt, §discouraged our heart, saying, [r]The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and fenced walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen [s]the sons of the Anakim Anakims there. 29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them. 30 The LORD your God who which goeth before you, [u]he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes; 31 and in the wilderness, where thou hast

a Cp. ch. 10. 22 & 28. 62. See Gen. 15. 5.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 3.
c ch. 31. 8. Josh. 1. 9.
d Gen. 12. 2 & 22. 17 & 26. 3, 24.
e Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 8, 9.
f Cp. Ex. 18. 21 & Num. 11. 16, 17.
g Num. 13. 3.
h See Num. 13. 22—27.
i Ex. 18. 25.
j ch. 16. 18. John 7. 24.
k Ps. 106. 25. See Num. 14. 1—4.
l ch. 16. 19. Ex. 23. 2, 3. Lev. 19. 15. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Prov. 24. 23 & 28. 21. Mal. 2. 9. James 2. 1, 9.
m ch. 9. 28.
n Cp. Josh. 7. 7.
o 2 Chr. 19. 6. Cp. Ex. 21. 6.
p Josh. 14. 8.
q Ex. 18. 22, 26.
r ch. 9. 1, 2. See Num. 13. 28—33.
s See Num. 13. 22.
t ch. 8. 15 & 32. 10. Jer. 2. 6. Cp. Num. 10. 12
u ch. 3. 22. Ex. 14. 14, 25. Josh. 10. 14, 42 & 23. 3, 10. Cp. Neh. 4. 20.
v See ver. 2.

A.V. * Heb. *Give.* † Heb. *gave.* ‡ Heb. *acknowledge faces.* § Heb. *melted.*

seen how that the LORD thy God [a]bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came unto (into) this place. 32 Yet [1]in this thing [c]ye did not believe the LORD your God, 33 [e]who went before you in the way, (in the way before you,) [f]to seek (search) you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in the (a) cloud by day. 34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying, 35 [i]Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see the (that) good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers, 36 [l]save Caleb the son of Jephunneh; (Jephunneh,) he shall see it; (it,) and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children: (children,) because he hath *wholly followed the LORD. 37 Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither: (thither.) 38 But Joshua the son of Nun, [p]which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: [q]encourage thou him; (him:) for he shall cause Israel to inherit it. 39 Moreover [s]your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which (this) in that day (have had) no knowledge (of) between good (or) and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it. 40 But as for you, [x]turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way (to of) the Red (Sea. sea.) 41 Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye (had) girded on every man his weapons of war, (and ye) [2]were forward (ready) to go up into the mountain. (hill.) 42 And the LORD said unto me, [b]Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; [d]for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies. 43 So I spake unto you, (you;) and ye hearkened not; (would not hear,) but [ye] rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and [g]were †went presumptuous, and went presumptuously up into the mountain. (hill.) 44 [h]And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, [j]as bees do, and beat you down (destroyed you) in Seir, even unto [k]Hormah. 45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD hearkened not (would not hearken) to your voice, nor gave (give) ear unto you. 46 So [m]ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode *there*.

2 [1]Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way (to of) the Red (Sea, sea,) [o]as the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed mount Seir many days. 2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying, 3 Ye have compassed this mountain [r]long enough: turn you northward. 4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the (border coast) of [u]your brethren the children of Esau, [v]which dwell in Seir; and [w]they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore: 5 (contend Meddle) not with them; for I will not give you of their land, ‡no, not so much as (for the sole of the foot to tread on: a foot breadth;) because [v]I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession. 6 [z]Ye shall (purchase food buy meat) of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink. 7 For

a ch. 32. 11, 12. Ex. 19. 4. Isai. 46. 3, 4 & 63. 9. Hos. 11. 3. Cp. Acts 13. 18 (mg.).
b Num. 14. 42.
c Ps. 106. 24. Jude 5.
d Cp. ch. 31. 17.
e See Ex. 13. 21.
f Num. 10. 33.
g Num. 14. 44.
h Num. 14. 45.
i See ch. 2. 15 & Num. 14. 20—30.
j Cp. Ps. 118. 12 & Isai. 7. 18.
k See Num. 21. 3.
l Num. 14. 30. Josh. 14. 9.
m Num. 20. 1, 22. Judg. 11. 17.
n ch. 4. 21 & 32. 51 & 34. 4. Num. 20. 12 & 27. 13, 14. Cp. Ps. 106. 32.
o ch. 1. 40. Num. 14. 25.
p ch. 31. 3, 7. Ex. 24. 13. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 22.
q ch. 31. 7, 23. Num. 27. 18—20.
r ch. 1. 6.
s Num. 14. 3, 31.
t Isai. 7. 15, 16.
u ch. 23. 7. Amos 1. 11. Obad. 10, 12.
v See Gen. 32. 3.
w See Num. 20. 18—21.
x ch. 2. 1. Num. 14. 25.
y Num. 14. 40.
z ver. 28.

A.V. the foot. R.V. * Heb. *fulfilled to go after.* [1] Or, *for* all *this thing* [2] Or, *deemed it a light thing* † Heb. *ye were presumptuous, and went up.* ‡ Heb. *even to the treading of the sole*

the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the work/works of thy hand: [a]he hath known/knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: [b]these forty years the LORD thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing. 8 So/And when [c]we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwell/dwelt in Seir, from/through the way of [e]the Arabah/plain from [f]Elath/Elath, and from [g]Ezion-geber/Ezion-gaber, And we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab. 9 And the LORD said unto me, [i]Vex/*Distress not Moab, the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of his/their land for a possession; because I have given [k]Ar unto [l]the children of Lot for a possession. 10 ([m]The Emim/The Emims dwelt therein aforetime, in times past, [n]a people great, and many, and tall, [o]as the Anakim: Anakims; 11 these/Which also are/were accounted [p]Rephaim, giants, as the Anakim/Anakims; but the Moabites call them Emim/Emims. 12 [q]The Horites/Horims also dwelt in Seir aforetime, beforetime; but the children of Esau †succeeded them; them, and they/when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their ‡stead; [u]as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.) them. 13 Now rise up, *said I*, and get you over [w]the §brook Zered. And we went over [w]the brook Zered. 14 And the days/space in which we came from [y]Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over [w]the brook Zered, were/*was* thirty and eight years; [b]until all the generation of the men of war were consumed/wasted out from the midst of the camp, among the host, as the LORD sware unto them. 15 Moreover/For indeed the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from the midst of the camp, among the host, until they were consumed.

16 So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people, 17 that the LORD spake unto me, saying, 18 Thou art this day to pass over/to pass over through Ar, the border of Moab/coast of Moab, this day: 19 and when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, [d]vex/distress them not, nor contend/meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon for a possession: *any* possession; because I have given it unto [h]the children of Lot for a possession. 20 (That also is/was accounted a land of [p]Rephaim: Rephaim/giants: giants dwelt therein aforetime; but in old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummim/Zamzummims; 21 [j]a people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakim/Anakims; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead: 22 as he did for/to the children of Esau, which dwell/dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed [q]the Horites/Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day: 23 and [r]the Avvim/Avims which dwelt in villages/Hazerim, as far as [s]Gaza, *even* unto Azzah, [t]the Caphtorim/Caphtorims, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.) 24 Rise ye up, take your journey, and [v]pass over the valley/river of Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of [x]Heshbon, and his land: ‖begin to possess it, and [z]contend with him in battle. 25 This day will I begin to put [a]the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the peoples/nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear the report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of [c]Kedemoth unto Sihon king of [x]Heshbon [d]with words of peace, saying,

a Cp. Job 23. 10.
b See ch. 8. 2—4.
c Judg. 11. 18.
d Cp. ver. 9.
e See ch. 1. 1.
f 1 Kin. 9. 26. Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 22 & 16. 6 & 2 Chr. 26. 2.
g See Num. 33. 35.
h Gen. 19. 36, 38.
i ver. 19, 29.
j Cp. ver. 10.
k ver. 18. Num. 21. 15. Isai. 15. 1.
l ver. 19. Gen. 19. 36, 37.
m Gen. 14. 5.
n Cp. ver. 21.
o See Num. 13. 22.
p See Gen. 14. 5.
q ver. 22. Gen. 14. 6. See Gen. 36. 20—30.
r Josh. 13. 3, 4.
s Gen. 10. 19. Jer. 25. 20.
t See Gen. 10. 14.
u Num. 21. 24, 31, 35.
v Num. 21. 13, 14. Judg. 11. 18, 21.
w Cp. Num. 21. 12.
x Num. 21. 27, 28, 30.
y See ch. 1. 2, 19.
z Cp. ver. 9.
a ch. 11. 25 & 28. 10. See Ex. 15. 14—16 & Josh. 2. 9—11.
b Num. 14. 33, 35 & 26. 64. Ps. 78. 33 & 95. 11 & 106. 26. Ezek. 20. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 5 & Heb. 3. 17. See ch. 1. 35.
c Josh. 13. 18. 1 Chr. 6. 79.
d Cp. ch. 20. 10.

A.V. * Or, *Use no hostility against Moab.* † Heb. *inherited them.* ‡ Or, *room.* § Or, *valley.* ‖ Heb. *begin, possess.*

27 [a]Let me pass through thy
and: I will go [1]along by the
high way, I will neither turn
into the right hand nor to the
eft. 28 [b]Thou shalt sell me food meat
or money, that I may eat; and
give me water for money, that
may drink: only let me I will pass
through on my feet; 29 [c]as (As the
children of Esau which dwell in
Seir, and the Moabites which
dwell in Ar, did unto me; me;) until
shall pass over Jordan into
the land which the LORD our
God giveth us. 30 But [g]Sihon
king of [h]Heshbon would not let
us pass by him: for the LORD
thy God [i]hardened his spirit,
and made his heart [2]obstinate,
that he might deliver him into
thy hand, as at appeareth this day.
31 And the LORD said unto me,
Behold, I have begun to deliver up give
Sihon and his land before thee:
begin to possess, that thou mayest
inherit his land. 32 Then [l]Sihon
came out against us, he and
all his people, unto battle to fight at Jahaz.
33 And [m]the LORD our God de-
livered him up before us; and
we smote him, and his [3]sons, and
all his people. 34 And we took
all his cities at that time, and
utterly destroyed every [5q]inhabited *the men,
city, with the women and the little ones;
and the women, and the little ones, of every city,
we left none remaining to remain: 35 only the
cattle we took for a prey unto
ourselves, with and the spoil of the
cities which we had taken. took. 36 [r]From
Aroer, which is on by the edge brink of the
valley river of Arnon, and *from* [s]the
city that is in by the valley, river, even unto
Gilead, there was not a one city too
high strong for us: [w]the LORD our God
delivered up all before all unto us: 37 only
to into the land of the children of
Ammon thou camest not near; all not, *nor* unto
the side by place of the river [z]Jabbok,

[a] Num. 21. 21, 22. Judg. 11. 19.
[b] ver. 6. Num. 20. 19.
[c] ch. 29. 7. Num. 21. 33, 35.
[d] See ch. 1. 4.
[e] ver. 5, 9. Cp. ch. 23. 3, 4 & Num. 20. 18 & Judg. 11. 17, 18.
[f] See Num. 21. 23—26, 34.
[g] Num. 21. 23.
[h] See ver. 24.
[i] See Ex. 4. 21.
[j] Num. 21. 35.
[k] 1 Kin. 4. 13.
[l] See Num. 21. 23—30.
[m] Cp. ch. 7. 2.
[n] See ch. 7. 2 & Ps. 135. 10—12.
[o] ch. 29. 7.
[p] ch. 2. 34.
[q] ch. 3. 6.
[r] ch. 3. 12 & 4. 48. Josh. 12. 2 & 13. 9, 16. 2 Kin. 10. 33. Isai. 17. 2, *al.*
[s] Josh. 13. 9, 16. 2 Sam. 24. 5.
[t] ch. 4. 48. Josh. 11. 3, 17 & 12. 5. Ps. 42. 6, *al.*
[u] Ps. 29. 6. Cp. ch. 4. 48.
[v] 1 Chr. 5. 23. S. of S. 4. 8. Ezek. 27. 5.
[w] Ps. 44. 3.
[x] ch. 4. 43. Josh. 13. 9, 16, 17, 21. Jer. 48. 8, 21.
[y] Josh. 12. 5 & 13. 11. 1 Chr. 5. 11.
[z] ch. 3. 16. Gen. 32. 22. Num. 21. 24. Josh. 12. 2. Judg. 11. 22.
[a] ch. 2. 11, 20.

and nor unto the cities of the hill country, in the mountains,
and wheresoever nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God
forbad us.

3 1 Then we turned, and went
up the way to Bashan: and
[c]Og the king of Bashan came
out against us, he and all his
people, unto to battle at [d]Edrei.
2 And the LORD said unto me,
Fear him not: for I have delivered will deliver
him, and all his people, and his
land, into thy hand; and thou
shalt do unto him as thou didst
unto [f]Sihon king of the Amorites,
which dwelt at Heshbon. 3 So
the LORD our God delivered into
our hand hands Og also, the king of
Bashan, and all his people: [j]and
we smote him until none was
left to him remaining. 4 And we
took all his cities at that time; time,
there was not a city which we
took not from them; them, threescore
cities, [k]all the region of Argob,
the kingdom of Og in Bashan.
5 All these were cities cities *were* fenced with
high walls, gates, and bars; be-
side the [6]unwalled towns a great
many. 6 And [n]we [4]utterly de-
stroyed them, as we did unto
Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly
destroying every [5p]inhabited city, with the men,
the women and the little ones. women, and children, of every city. 7 But
all the cattle, and the spoil of
the cities, we took for a prey unto to
ourselves. 8 And we took the land
at that time out of the hand of
the two kings of the Amorites
the land that were beyond *was* on this side Jordan,
from the valley river of Arnon unto
mount Hermon; 9 (*which* [t]Her-
mon the Zidonians Sidonians call [u]Sirion, Sirion; and
the Amorites call it [v]Senir, Shenir;) 10 all
the cities of the [7x]plain, and
all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto
[y]Salecah Salchah and Edrei, cities of the
kingdom of Og in Bashan. 11 (For For
[a]only Og king of Bashan re-

R.V. [1] Heb. *by the way, by the way.* [2] Heb. *strong.* [3] Or, *son* [4] Heb. *devoted.* [5] Heb. *city of men.*
Or, *country towns* [7] Or, *table land*
A.V. * Heb. *every city of men, and women, and little ones.*

mained of the remnant of
[b]the Rephaim giants; behold, his bedstead
was a bedstead of iron; is it
not in [c]Rabbah Rabbath of the children of
Ammon? nine cubits was the
length thereof, and four cubits
the breadth of it, after the
cubit [d]of a man.) man. 12 And this land land,
we took in possession *which* we possessed at that time: time, [e]from
Aroer, which is by the valley of river
Arnon, and half the hill country of mount
Gilead, and [g]the cities thereof,
gave I unto the Reubenites and
to the Gadites: Gadites. 13 and And [h]the rest of
Gilead, and all Bashan, *being* the
kingdom of Og, gave I unto the
half tribe of Manasseh; [1][j]all the
region of Argob, [2]even with all Bashan. Bashan,
(The same is which was called the land of
[b]Rephaim. giants. 14 [k]Jair the son of Ma-
nasseh took all the region country of
Argob, Argob unto the border coasts of [l]the Geshurites Geshuri
and the Maacathites Maachathi; and called
them, even Bashan, them [o]after his own
name, Havvoth-jair, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this
day.) day. 15 [p]And I gave Gilead
unto Machir. 16 And unto the
Reubenites [q]and unto the Gad-
ites I gave from Gilead even
unto the valley of Arnon, the middle of river Arnon half
the valley, [3]and the border *thereof*;
even unto the river Jabbok,
[u]which is the border of the
children of Ammon; 17 the Arabah plain
also, and Jordan Jordan, [3]and the border coast
thereof, from [w]Chinnereth even
unto [y]the sea of the Arabah, plain, *even*
[z]the Salt Sea, salt sea, *under [a]the [4]slopes of Pisgah Ashdoth-pisgah
eastward.

18 And I commanded you at
that time, saying, The LORD your
God hath given you this land to
possess it: [c]ye shall pass over
armed before your brethren the
children of Israel, all the men *that are* †meet
of valour. for the war. 19 But your wives, and
your little ones, and your cattle,
[d](*for* I know that ye have much
cattle,) shall abide in your cities

a Josh. 22. 4.
b See Gen. 14. 5.
c 2 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 26. Jer. 49. 2. Ezek. 21. 20 & 25. 5. Amos 1. 14.
d Cp. Rev. 21. 17.
e See ch. 2. 36.
f Cp. Num. 27. 18.
g See Num. 32. 32—38 & Josh. 13. 8—13.
h See Num. 32. 39—42 & Josh. 13. 29—31.
i See Ex. 14. 14.
j See ver. 4.
k Num. 32. 41. Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 22, 23.
l Josh. 12. 5 & 13. 11, 13. 2 Sam. 3. 3 & 10. 6 & 13. 37, 38.
m ch. 5. 24 & 11. 2 & 32. 3. 1 Chr. 29. 11.
n See Ex. 15. 11.
o Num. 32. 41.
p Num. 32. 39.
q Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 5.
r ch. 4. 22. Ex. 3. 8.
s Cp. Josh. 1. 4.
t See ch. 1. 37.
u Num. 21. 24. Josh. 12. 2.
v Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 9.
w See Num. 34. 11.
x Num. 27. 12, 13.
y ch. 4. 49. Josh. 3. 16 & 12. 3. 2 Kin. 14. 25.
z See Gen. 14. 3.
a ch. 4. 49 & mg. for mg. Josh. 13. 20 & mg. for mg. Cp. Num. 21. 15.
b ch. 1. 38 & 31. 3, 7. Num. 27. 23.
c Num. 32. 20, 21. Josh. 1. 14 & 4. 12.
d Num. 32. 1, 4.
e ch. 4. 46 & 34. 6.

which I have given you; 20 [a]until
the LORD give have given rest unto your
brethren, as well as unto you, and
until they also possess the land
which the LORD your God giveth hath given
them beyond Jordan: and then
shall ye return every man unto
his possession, which I have
given you. 21 And I commanded
[f]Joshua at that time, saying,
Thine eyes have seen all that
the LORD your God hath done
unto these two kings: so shall
the LORD do unto all the king-
doms whither thou goest over. passest. 22 Ye
shall not fear them: for [i]the
LORD your God, God he it is that fighteth shall fight
for you.

23 And I besought the LORD
at that time, saying, 24 O Lord
GOD, thou hast begun to shew
thy servant [m]thy greatness, and
thy strong mighty hand: for [n]what god God is
there in heaven or in earth, that
can do according to thy works,
and according to thy mighty acts might?
25 Let me go over, I pray thee, I pray thee, let me go over, and see
[r]the good land that is beyond
Jordan, that goodly mountain,
and [s]Lebanon. 26 But [t]the LORD
was wroth with me for your
sakes, and hearkened not unto would not hear me:
and the LORD said unto me,
[v]Let it suffice thee; speak no
more unto me of this matter.
27 [x]Get thee up into the top of
‡Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes
westward, and northward, and
southward, and eastward, and
behold *it* with thine eyes: for
thou shalt not go over this Jor-
dan. 28 But [b]charge Joshua, and
encourage him, and strengthen
him: for he shall go over before
this people, and he shall cause
them to inherit the land which
thou shalt see. 29 So we abode
in [e]the valley over against
Beth-peor.

R.V. [1] Or, *all the region of Argob. (All that Bashan is called &c.* [2] Or, *with* [3] Or, *for a border* [4] Or, *springs*
A.V. * Or, *under the springs of Pisgah*, or, *the hill.* † Heb. *sons of power.* ‡ Or, *The hill.*

1 And now, O Israel, hearken (Now therefore hearken, O Israel,) unto [a]the statutes and unto the (judgements, judgments,) which I teach you, or to do (them; them,) [c]that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the (LORD, the LORD) God of your (fathers, fathers) giveth you. 2 [f]Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish (ought) from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you. 3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from (the midst of thee. among you.) 4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God are alive every one of you this day. 5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and (judgements, judgments,) even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the (midst of the) land whither ye go (in) to possess it. 6 [q]Keep therefore and do them; for [r]this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the (peoples, nations,) which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. 7 For what (great nation is there, that nation *is there so* great, who) hath (a god God) so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is (whensoever in all *things that*) we call upon him (*for*)? 8 And what (great nation is there, nation *is there so* great,) that hath statutes and (judgements judgments) so [z]righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day? 9 [a]Only take heed to thyself, and [b]keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes (saw, have seen,) and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy (life; life:) but [d](make them known unto teach them) thy (children sons,) and thy (children's children. sons' sons;) 10 (*Specially*) the day that thou stoodest

a See Lev. 18. 4.
b ch. 31. 12.
c ch. 6. 24 & 8. 1.
d ch. 14. 23 & 17. 19.
e ch. 12. 1 & 31. 13. 1 Kin. 8. 40.
f ch. 12. 32. Cp. Josh. 1. 7 & Prov. 30. 6 & Rev. 22. 18, 19.
g Ex. 19. 17.
h ch. 5. 22, 23. Ex. 19. 18 & 20. 18, 21. Cp. Ex. 24. 16, 17.
i ver. 33, 36. ch. 5. 4, 22. Ex. 20. 1, 19.
j See Num. 23. 28 & 25. 3—9.
k ver. 15.
l Ex. 20. 22. Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 12 & Job 4. 16.
m ch. 9. 9, 11.
n Ex. 34. 28.
o See Ex. 24. 12.
p See Ex. ch. 21—23.
q ch. 29. 9.
r Job 28. 28. Ps. 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7 & 9. 10.
s Josh. 23. 11.
t ver. 12.
u ver. 25.
v 2 Sam. 7. 23.
w ver. 23. ch. 5. 8. Ex. 20. 4. Cp. Acts 17. 29.
x Ps. 34. 18 & 46. 1 & 145. 18 & 148. 14. Cp. James 4. 8.
y Rom. 1. 23.
z Rom. 7. 12.
a ver. 23.
b Cp. Prov. 4. 23.
c ch. 17. 3. Job 31. 26—28.
d ch. 6. 7 & 11. 19 & 32. 46. Gen. 18. 19. See Ps. 78. 4—6.
e 2 Kin. 17. 16 & 21. 3. Jer. 8. 2, *al.* Cp. Gen. 2. 1.
f Ex. 19. 9, 16. Heb. 12. 18, 19.

before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, [b](Assemble Gather) me the (people, people together,) and I will make them hear my words, [d]that they may learn to fear [e]me all the days that they (shall) live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. 11 And [g]ye came near and stood under the mountain; and [h]the mountain burned with fire unto the (heart *midst) of heaven, with darkness, (cloud, clouds,) and thick darkness. 12 And [i]the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of (the) words, [k]but (ye) saw no (form similitude;) †[l]only *ye heard* a voice. 13 [m]And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even [n](the) ten [2]commandments; [o]and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. 14 And [p]the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and (judgements, judgments,) that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it. 15 [s]Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for [t]ye saw no manner of (form similitude) on the day that the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire: 16 [u]lest ye corrupt yourselves, and [w]make you a graven (image in the form image, the similitude) of any figure, [y]the likeness of male or female, 17 the likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the (heaven, air,) 18 the likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the (water under waters beneath) the earth: 19 and lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest [c]the (sun sun,) and the (moon moon,) and the stars, even [e]all the host of heaven, (thou be drawn shouldest be driven away and to) worship them, and serve

R.V. [1] Or, *God* [2] Heb. *words.*
A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Heb. *save a voice.*

them, which the LORD thy God
hath *divided unto all (the peoples / nations)
under the whole heaven. 20 But
the LORD hath taken you, and
[c]brought you forth out of the
iron furnace, (even) out of Egypt,
[d]to be unto him a people of
inheritance, as (at / ye are) this day.
21 Furthermore [e]the LORD was
angry with me for your sakes,
and sware that I should not go
over Jordan, and that I should
not go in unto that good land,
which the LORD thy God giveth
thee for an inheritance: 22 but
I must die in this land, [i]I must
not go over Jordan: but ye shall
go over, and possess [j]that good
land. 23 [l]Take heed unto your-
selves, lest ye forget the covenant
of the LORD your God, which he
made with you, and [m]make you
a graven (image in the form / image, or the likeness) of any
(thing / thing), which the LORD thy God
hath forbidden thee. 24 For [n]the
LORD thy God is a (devouring / consuming) fire,
(even) [p]a jealous God.
25 When thou shalt beget
children, and children's children,
and ye shall have (been / remained) long in
the land, [q]and shall corrupt your-
selves, and make a graven (image / image,
in the form / or the likeness) of any thing, and [s]shall
do (that which is) evil in the sight of
the LORD thy God, to provoke
him to anger: 26 I [x]call heaven
and earth to witness against you
this day, that ye shall soon
utterly perish from off the land
whereunto ye go over Jordan to
possess it; ye shall not prolong
your days upon it, but shall
utterly be destroyed. 27 And
the LORD [b]shall scatter you
among the (peoples, / nations,) [c]and ye shall
be left few in number among
the (nations, / heathen,) whither the LORD shall
lead you (away). 28 And [d]there ye
shall serve gods, the work of

[a] Ps. 115. 4—7 & 135. 15—17. Isai. 44. 9 & 46. 7.
[b] ch. 30. 2, 3. Lev. 26. 40—42. 2 Chr. 15. 4. Neh. 1. 9. Isai. 55. 6, 7. Jer. 29. 13, 14.
[c] 1 Kin. 8. 51. Jer. 11. 4.
[d] ch. 9. 29 & 32. 9.
[e] See ch. 1. 37.
[f] See Gen. 49. 1.
[g] Ex. 34. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 31. Jonah 4. 2.
[h] ch. 31. 6, 8. Josh. 1. 5. 1 Chr. 28. 20.
[i] ch. 3. 27.
[j] ch. 3. 25.
[k] Job 8. 8.
[l] ver. 9.
[m] See ver. 16.
[n] Ex. 24. 17. Cited Heb. 12. 29. Cp. ch. 9. 3 & Isai. 10. 16—18 & 29. 6 & 30. 27, 30 & Zeph. 1. 18.
[o] ver. 12. ch. 5. 24, 26. Ex. 3. 6 & 19. 21. Cp. Gen. 32. 30 & Ex. 24. 11 & 33. 20, 23 & Judg. 6. 22, 23 & 13. 22.
[p] Cp. Isai. 42. 8. See Ex. 20. 5.
[q] ver. 16.
[r] ch. 7. 19 & mg. for mg. & 29. 3.
[s] ch. 9. 18. 2 Kin. 17. 17.
[t] ch. 26. 8. Ex. 7. 3. Jer. 32. 21.
[u] See Ex. 15. 3—10.
[v] ch. 7. 8 & 11. 2 & 26. 8 & 34. 12. 2 Esd. 15. 11.
[w] Ex. 6. 6. Jer. 32. 21.
[x] ch. 30. 18, 19 & 31. 28 & 32. 1. Isai. 1. 2. Jer. 2. 12 & 6. 19. Mic. 6. 2.
[y] Cp. Ex. 10. 2.
[z] ver. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 22. 32. Isai. 45. 5, 18, 22 & 46. 9. Cited Mark 12. 32.
[a] Ex. 19. 9, 19. Neh. 9. 13.
[b] See Lev. 26. 33.
[c] ch. 28. 62.
[d] ch. 28. 36, 64. Jer. 16. 13.
[e] ch. 10. 15.

men's hands, wood and stone,
[a]which neither see, nor hear,
nor eat, nor smell. 29 [b]But if
from thence (ye shall / thou shalt) seek the
LORD thy God, thou shalt find
him, if thou (search after / seek) him with
all thy heart and with all thy
soul. 30 When thou art in tribu-
lation, and all these things †are
come upon thee, (even) [1][f]in the
latter (days thou shalt return / days, if thou turn) to the
LORD thy God, and (hearken / shalt be obedient)
unto his (voice; / voice;) 31 (for / For) the LORD thy
God is [g]a merciful (God; / God;) [h]he will
not (fail / forsake) thee, neither destroy
thee, nor forget the covenant of
thy fathers which he sware unto
them. 32 For [k]ask now of the
days that are past, which were
before thee, since the day that
God created man upon the earth,
and (ask) from the one (end / side) of heaven
unto the other, whether there
hath been *any such thing* as
this great thing is, or hath been
heard like it? 33 [o]Did ever people
hear the voice of God speaking
out of the midst of the fire, as
thou hast heard, and live? 34 Or
hath God assayed to go and take
him a nation from the midst of
another nation, by [2][r]temptations,
[t]by signs, and by wonders, and
[u]by war, and [v]by a mighty hand,
and [w]by a stretched out arm, and
by great terrors, according to all
that the LORD your God did for
you in Egypt before your eyes?
35 Unto thee it was shewed, [y]that
thou mightest know that the
LORD he is God; [z]there is none
else beside him. 36 [a]Out of
heaven he made thee to hear his
voice, that he might instruct thee:
and upon earth he (made thee to see / shewed thee)
his great fire; and [o]thou heard-
est his words out of the midst
of the fire. 37 And because [e]he
loved thy fathers, therefore he

R.V. [1] Or, *if in the latter days thou return* [2] Or, *trials* Or, *evidences*
A.V. * Or, *imparted.* † Heb. *have found thee.*

ose their seed after them, and
ought thee out [b]with his presence, sight
h his great power, mighty power out of Egypt;
[c]to drive out nations from
fore thee greater and mightier
an thou, art, to bring thee in, to
e thee their land for an in-
ritance, as at it is this day. 39 Know
erefore this day, and lay it to consider it in
ne heart, that [h]the LORD he
God in heaven above, above, and upon
e earth beneath: [j]there is
ne else. 40 [k]And thou shalt keep Thou shalt keep therefore
statutes, and his command-
ents, which I command thee
is day, [l]that it may go well
th thee, and with thy children
er thee, and that thou mayest
olong thy days upon the land, earth,
hich the LORD thy God giveth
ee, for ever.

41 Then Moses [o]separated severed three
ities beyond on this side Jordan toward the
nrising; 42 that [p]the manslayer slayer
ght flee thither, which slayeth should kill
neighbour unawares, and
ted him not in time times past; and
at fleeing unto one of these
ities he might live: 43 *namely,*
ezer in the wilderness, in the
olain country, for of the Reuben-
s; and Ramoth in Gilead, for of
e Gadites; and Golan in Ba-
an, for of the Manassites.

44 And this is the law which
oses set before the children
Israel: 45 these are the testi-
onies, and the statutes, and
e judgements, judgments, which Moses spake
to the children of Israel, when after
ey came forth out of Egypt; Egypt,
beyond On this side Jordan, [w]in the valley
er against Beth-peor, in the
nd of Sihon king of the Amor-
s, who dwelt at Heshbon,
hom Moses and the children
Israel smote, when after they came were come
rth out of Egypt: 47 and they
k his land in possession, possessed his land. and the land

a ch. 3. 3, 4. Num. 21. 33, 35.
b Ex. 33. 14. Cp. Isai. 63. 9.
c ch. 7. 1 & 11. 23. Ex. 23. 27, 28 & 34. 24. See ch. 9. 1—5.
d See ch. 2. 36.
e Cp. ch. 3. 9.
f See ch. 3. 9.
g See ch. 3. 17.
h Josh. 2. 11. 1 Kin. 8. 23. 2 Chr. 20. 6. Eccles. 5. 2.
i ch. 3. 17 & mg. for mg.
j See ver. 35.
k Lev. 22. 31.
l ch. 5. 16 & 6. 2, 3 & 11. 9 & 12. 25, 28 & 22. 7. Cp. Prov. 3. 1, 2 & 10. 27.
m ch. 4. 23. Ex. 19. 5.
n Cp. Heb. 8. 9.
o Num. 35. 6, 14.
p ch. 19. 4.
q Cp. ch. 34. 10 & Ex. 33. 11 & Num. 14. 14 & Judg. 6. 22.
r Ex. 20. 21. Cp. Gal. 3. 19.
s Ex. 19. 16 & 20. 18 & 24. 2.
t Josh. 20. 8 & 21. 36. 1 Chr. 6. 78.
u See ch. 3. 10.
v For ver. 6—21, see Ex. 20. 2—17.
w ch. 3. 29.
x ch. 1. 4. Num. 21. 24.

[a]of Og king of Bashan, the two
kings of the Amorites, which
were beyond on this side Jordan toward
the sunrising; 48 [d]from Aroer,
which is on the edge by the bank of the valley of river
Arnon, even unto mount [e]Sion Sion,
(the same is [f]Hermon), 49 and all the
which is Hermon,
Arabah beyond plain on this side Jordan eastward,
even unto [g]the sea of the Arabah, plain,
under [i]the [2]slopes springs of Pisgah.

5 1 And Moses called unto all
Israel, and said unto them,
Hear, O Israel, the statutes
and the judgements judgments which I speak in
your ears this day, that ye may
learn them, and observe to *keep, and do them.
2 [m]The LORD our God made a
covenant with us in Horeb.
3 The LORD [n]made not this
covenant with our fathers, but
with us, even us, who are all of
us here alive this day. 4 The
LORD spake talked with you [q]face to
face in the mount out of the
midst of the fire, 5 ([r]I stood
between the LORD and you at
that time, to shew you the word
of the LORD: for [s]ye were afraid
because by reason of the fire, and went not
up into the mount;) saying,

6 [v]I am the LORD thy God,
which brought thee out of the
land of Egypt, out of from the house
of [3]†bondage.

7 Thou shalt have none other
gods [4]before me.

8 Thou shalt not make unto thee a thee *any*
graven image, *the likeness of* any form
or any likeness *of any thing*
that is in heaven above, or that
is in the earth beneath, or that
is in the water under waters beneath the earth:
9 thou shalt not bow down thy-
self unto them, nor serve them:
for I the LORD thy God am a
jealous God, visiting the iniquity
of the fathers upon the children, children
and upon unto the third and upon the fourth
generation of them that hate me; me,

R.V. [1] Or, *table land* [2] Or, *springs* [3] Heb. *bondmen.* [4] Or, *beside me*
A.V. * Heb. *keep to do them.* † Heb. *servants.*

10 and shewing mercy unto (thousands, thousands) of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God [1]in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name [1]in vain.

12 Observe (Keep) the sabbath (day, to keep day to) it holy, (sanctify it,) as the LORD thy God (hath) commanded thee. 13 Six days (shalt thou / thou shalt) labour, and do all thy work: 14 but [d]the seventh day is (a / the) sabbath (unto / of) the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; [h]that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou. 15 [i]And (thou shalt) remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and (*that*) the LORD thy God brought thee out thence (by / through) a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God (hath) commanded (thee: / thee;) [m]that thy days may be (long, / prolonged,) and that it may go well with thee, (upon / in) the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 [o]Thou shalt (do no murder. / not kill.)

18 [o]Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 Neither shalt thou (covet / desire) thy neighbour's (wife; / wife,) neither shalt thou (desire / covet) thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is the neighbour's.

22 These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly [b]in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And [c]he wrote them (upon / in) two tables of stone, and (gave / delivered) them unto me. 23 And it came to pass, [e]when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for / the mountain did burn with fire) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders; 24 and ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and [f]his greatness, and [g]we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth (speak / talk) with man, and he [j]liveth. 25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: [k]if we *hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die. 26 [j]For who is there of all flesh that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have and lived? 27 Go thou near and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and [n]speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do it. 28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: [p]they have well said all that they have spoken. 29 [2](O / Oh) that there were such an heart in them, that they

a Ex. 20. 6. Jer. 32. 18.
b See ch. 4. 11.
c ch. 9. 10, 11. Ex. 24. 12.
d Ex. 16. 29, 30. Heb. 4. 4.
e See ch. 4. 12.
f See ch. 3. 24.
g Ex. 19. 19.
h Cp. Ex. 23. 12.
i ch. 15. 15 & 16. 12 & 24. 18, 22.
j See ch. 4. 33.
k ch. 18. 16.
l See ch. 4. 34.
m See ch. 4. 40.
n See Ex. 20. 19.
o Matt. 5. 21, 27. Luke 18. 20. James 2. 11.
[Ver. 18 in Heb.]
p ch. 18. 17.
q ch. 32. 29. Ps. 81. 13. Isai. 48. 18. Cp. Matt. 23. 37 & Luke 19. 42.

R.V. [1] Or, *for vanity* or *falsehood*
[2] Or, *Oh that they had such an heart as this alway, to fear me, and keep all t*
commandments, that &c.

A.V. * Heb. *add to hear.*

uld fear me, and keep all my
mandments always, [b]that it
ght be well with them, and
h their children for ever!
Go say to them, Return ye to / Get you into your
nts. again. 31 But as for thee, stand
u here by me, and [d]I will
ak unto thee all the command- / command-
t, s, and the statutes, and the
ements, ments, which thou shalt teach
m, that they may do them in
land which I give them to
sess it. 32 Ye shall observe
do therefore as the LORD your
d hath commanded you: [g]ye
ll not turn aside to the right
d or to the left. 33 [h]Ye shall
lk in all the way / ways which the
RD your God hath commanded
, that ye may live, and [i]that
may be well with you, and
t ye may prolong your days
the land which ye shall pos-
s.

1 Now this is [k]the commandment, / these *are* the commandments,
the statutes, and the judgements, / judgments,
which the LORD your God
mmanded to teach you, that
might do them in the land
ither ye *go over to possess it:
hat [m]thou mightest fear the
RD thy God, to keep all his
tutes and his commandments,
ich I command thee, thou,
d thy son, and thy son's son,
the days of thy life; and
at thy days may be prolonged.
Hear therefore, O Israel, and
erve to do it; that it may be
l with thee, and that ye may
rease mightily, [t]as the LORD, the / LORD
d of thy fathers, / fathers, hath promised
thee, in a / the land flowing / that floweth with
k and honey.

Hear, O Israel: [1][w]the / The LORD
God is one LORD: 5 and
u [z]shalt love the LORD thy
d with all thine heart, and
h all thy soul, and with all

a ch. 11. 18 & 32. 46. Ps. 37. 31. Isai. 51. 7. Jer. 31. 33.
b See ch. 4. 40.
c See ch. 4. 9.
d Gal. 3. 19.
e ch. 11. 18. Prov. 3. 3 & 6. 21 & 7. 3. See Ex. 13. 9.
f ch. 11. 20. Cp. Isai. 57. 8.
g ch. 17. 20 & 28. 14. Josh. 1. 7 & 23. 6. 2 Kin. 22. 2. Prov. 4. 27.
h ch. 10. 12 & 30. 16. Jer. 7. 23. Cp. Luke 1. 6.
i See ch. 4. 40.
j Josh. 24. 13. Cp. Josh. 11. 13 & Neh. 9. 25 & Ps. 105. 44.
k ch. 4. 1 & 5. 31 & 12. 1.
l Cp. Prov. 30. 8, 9.
m ch. 5. 29 & 10. 12, 20 & 13. 4. Ps. 128. 1. Eccles. 12. 13.
n Cited Matt. 4. 10 & Luke 4. 8.
o ch. 10. 20. Josh. 2. 12. Ps. 63. 11. Isai. 45. 23 & 65. 16. Jer. 12. 16.
p See ch. 4. 40.
q ch. 8. 19 & 11. 16, 28 & 13. 2, 3 & 28. 14. Jer. 25. 6.
r ch. 13. 7.
s ch. 7. 21.
t Gen. 15. 5 & 22. 17 & 26. 4 & 28. 14. Ex. 32. 13.
u See Ex. 20. 5.
v ch. 7. 4 & 11. 17.
w Cited Mark 12. 29. Cp. Isai. 42. 8 & Zech. 14. 9 & John 17. 3 & 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6.
x Cited Matt. 4. 7 & Luke 4. 12.
y ch. 9. 22 & 33. 8. Ps. 95. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 9. See Ex. 17. 2—7.
z Cited Matt. 22. 37 & Mark 12. 30 & Luke 10. 27. Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 25.
a ch. 11. 22. Ps. 119. 4.

thy might. 6 And [a]these words,
which I command thee this day,
shall be upon / in thine heart: 7 and
[c]thou shalt †teach them dili-
gently unto thy children, and
shalt talk of them when thou
sittest in thine house, and when
thou walkest by the way, and
when thou liest down, and when
thou risest up. 8 [e]And thou
shalt bind them for a sign upon
thine hand, and they shall be for / as
frontlets between thine eyes.
9 [f]And thou shalt write them
upon the door posts of thy house,
and upon / on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the
LORD thy God shall bring / have brought
thee into the land which he
sware unto thy fathers, to Abra-
ham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to
give thee; / thee great and goodly cities,
[j]which thou buildedst not, 11 and
houses full of all good things,
which thou filledst not, and
cisterns hewn out, / wells digged, which thou hewedst / diggedst
not, vineyards and olive trees,
which thou plantedst not, and / not; when
thou shalt eat / have eaten and be full;
12 [l]then beware lest thou forget
the LORD, which brought thee
forth out of the land of Egypt,
out of / from the house of ‡bondage.
13 Thou shalt [n]fear the LORD
thy God; / God, and him shalt thou serve, / serve him, and
[o]shalt swear by his name. 14 Ye
shall not [q]go after other gods,
[r]of the gods of the peoples / people which
are round about you; 15 for / (For
[s]the LORD thy God in the midst of / is a jealous
thee [u]is a jealous God; [v]lest the anger
God among you)
of the LORD thy God be kindled
against thee, and [he] destroy thee
from off the face of the earth.

16 [x]Ye shall not tempt the
LORD your God, [y]as ye tempted
him in Massah. 17 Ye shall
[a]diligently keep the command-
ments of the LORD your God,

v. [1] Or, *the LORD our God, the LORD is one* Or, *the LORD is our God, the LORD is one* Or, *the LORD is our God, the LORD alone*
A.V. * Heb. *pass over.* † Heb. *whet,* or, *sharpen.* ‡ Heb. *bondmen,* or, *servants.*

and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. 18 [a]And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, 19 [e]to (thrust / cast) out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 [f](When / And when) thy son asketh thee *in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the (judgements, / judgments,) which the LORD our God hath commanded you? 21 then thou shalt say unto thy son, [j]We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand: 22 and [m]the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and †sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his (house, / household,) before our eyes: 23 and he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers. 24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, [n]to fear the LORD our God, [o]for our good always, that [q]he might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this day. 25 And [s]it shall be (righteousness unto us, / our righteousness,) if we observe to do all (this commandment / these commandments) before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

7 1 When the [t]LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and (shall / hath) [1]cast out many nations before thee, [w]the (Hittite, / Hittites,) and the (Girgashite, / Girgashites,) and the (Amorite, / Amorites,) and the (Canaanite, / Canaanites,) and the (Perizzite, / Perizzites,) and the (Hivite, / Hivites,) and the (Jebusite, / Jebusites,) seven nations [y]greater and mightier than thou; 2 [z]and when the LORD thy God shall deliver them (up / before thee, and / thee;) thou shalt smite (them / them / then thou / and) shalt [2][b]utterly destroy them; [c]thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them: 3 [d]neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. 4 For (he / they) will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: [g]so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and (he will / he) destroy thee (quickly / suddenly) 5 But thus shall ye deal with them; [i]ye shall (break down / destroy) their altars, and (dash in pieces / break down) their [3][i](pillars / ‡images) and (hew / cut) down their (Asherim, / groves,) and [k]burn their graven images with fire. 6 For [l]thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be [l]a (peculiar / special) people unto himself, [4]above all (peoples / people) that are upon the face of the earth. 7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all (peoples: / people:) 8 but [p]because the LORD (loveth / loved) you, and because he would keep [r]the oath which he (sware / had sworn) unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of (bondage, / bondmen,) from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt. 9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is (God; / God,) [u]the faithful God, [v]which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations; 10 and [x]repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: [a]he will not be slack to him that

[a] See ch. 12. 25.
[b] ch. 20. 17. Ex. 22. 20. Lev. 27. 29. Num. 21. 2, 3. Josh. 10. 1, 37, 39 & 11. 11, 12, *al.*
[c] Ex. 23. 32 & 34. 12. Judg. 2. 2. Cp. ch. 20. 10 & Josh. 2. 14 & 9. 18 & Judg. 1. 24.
[d] Ex. 34. 16. Josh. 23. 12, 13. 1 Kin. 11. 2. Cp. Ezra 9. 2.
[e] Ex. 23. 28—30. Num. 33. 52, 53.
[f] Ex. 12. 26 & 13. 14.
[g] ch. 6. 15.
[h] Cp. ch. 4. 26 & 28. 20.
[i] See Ex. 34. 13.
[j] Cp. Ex. 20. 2.
[k] ver. 25.
[l] ch. 14. 2 & 26. 19 & 28. 9. Ex. 19. 6 & 22. 31. Jer. 2. 3. Amos 3. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 9. See Ex. 19. 5.
[m] Ps. 135. 9. See ch. 4. 34.
[n] ver. 2, 13.
[o] ch. 10. 13. Jer. 32. 39.
[p] ch. 10. 15. Isai. 43. 4 & 63. 9. Jer. 31. 3. Hos. 11. 1. Mal. 1. 2. 2 Esd. 5. 27.
[q] ch. 4. 1 & 8. 1. Cp. Lev. 18. 5 & Ps. 41. 2.
[r] Ex. 32. 13. Ps. 105. 9—11. Luke 1. 72, 73.
[s] ch. 24. 13.
[t] ch. 31. 3. Ps. 44. 2, 3.
[u] Isai. 49. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 9 & 10. 13. 2 Cor. 1. 18. 1 Thess. 5. 24. 2 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 13. Heb. 10. 23. 1 John 1. 9.
[v] ch. 5. 10. Ex. 20. 6. 2 Chr. 6. 14. Neh. 1. 5 & 9. 32. Dan. 9. 4.
[w] See Ex. 23. 23.
[x] Job 34. 11. Isai. 59. 18. Nah. 1. 2, 3.
[y] ch. 4. 38 & 9. 1 & 11. 23.
[z] ver. 23. ch. 23. 14.
[a] Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 9.

R.V. [1] Heb. *pluck off.* [2] Heb. *devote.* [3] Or, *obelisks* [4] Or, *out of*
A.V. * Heb. *to morrow.* † Heb. *evil.* ‡ Heb. *statues*, or, *pillars.*

eth him, he will repay him to
face. 11 [a]Thou shalt there-
e keep the commandment, commandments, and
statutes, and the judgements, judgments,
ich I command thee this day,
do them.
2 [c]And Wherefore it shall come to
ss, because *if ye hearken to these
ements, and keep, and do them,
ment,
t the LORD thy God shall
ep with unto thee [f]the covenant and
mercy which he sware unto
fathers: 13 and he will [h]love
e, and bless thee, and multiply
e: [i]he will also bless the fruit
thy body womb, and the fruit of thy
nd, thy corn corn, and thy wine wine, and
ne oil, the increase of thy kine kine,
d the young of thy flock, flocks of thy sheep, in the land
ich he sware unto thy fathers
give thee. 14 Thou shalt be
ssed above all peoples people: [l]there
all not be male or female bar-
n among you, or among your
tle. 15 And the LORD will
ke away from thee all sickness; sickness,
d he will put none of the evil
seases of Egypt, which thou
owest, upon thee, thee; but will lay
em upon all them that hate
ee. 16 And [r]thou shalt con-
me all the peoples people which the
RD thy God shall deliver unto
ee; [t]thine eye shall not have no
ity upon them; neither shalt thou
rve their gods; for that will
[u]a snare unto thee. 17 If
ou shalt say in thine heart,
ese nations are more than
how can I dispossess them?
[w]thou shalt not be afraid of
em: thou but shalt well [x]remember
at the LORD thy God did unto
araoh, and unto all Egypt;
the great [1]temptations which
ine eyes saw, [z]and the signs,
d the wonders, and the mighty
nd, and the stretched out
m, whereby the LORD thy God

a ch. 10. 13.
b Ex. 23. 28. Josh. 24. 12.
c For ver. 12—16, see ch. 28. 1—14 & Lev. 26. 3—13.
d ch. 6. 15. Num. 11. 20 & 14. 14. Josh. 3. 10.
e ch. 10. 17. Neh. 1. 5 & 4. 14 & 9. 32. Cp. ch. 28. 58.
f Ps. 105. 8. Luke 1. 55, 72.
g Ex. 23. 29, 30.
h Cp. John 14. 21.
i ch. 30. 9.
j ver. 2.
k Josh. 10. 24, 42 & 11. 12. See Josh. 12. 1.
l Ex. 23. 26.
m See ch. 9. 14.
n ch. 11. 25. Josh. 1. 5 & 10. 8 & 23. 9.
o ch. 28. 27, 60. Ex. 9. 14 & 15. 26.
p ver. 5. ch. 12. 3. Cp. Ex. 32. 20 & 1 Chr. 14. 12.
q Cp. Josh. 7. 1, 21 & 2 Mac. 12. 40.
r ver. 2.
s See ver. 16.
t ch. 13. 8 & 19. 13, 21 & 25. 12.
u ver. 25. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. See Ex. 23. 33.
v ch. 13. 17. Lev. 27. 28. Josh. 6. 17, 18 & 7. 1. Cp. Mic. 4. 13.
w ch. 1. 29 & 31. 6.
x Ps. 77. 11 & 105. 5.
y ch. 4. 1 & 5. 32, 33 & 6. 1—3.
z ch. 6. 22 & 11. 3.
a ch. 1. 3 & 2. 7 & 29. 5. Amos 2. 10.

brought thee out: so shall the
LORD thy God do unto all the
peoples people of whom thou art afraid.
20 Moreover [b]the LORD thy God
will send the hornet among them,
until they that are left, and [2]hide
themselves, perish from before thee. themselves from thee, be destroyed. 21 Thou
shalt not be affrighted at them:
for the LORD thy God is [d]in the among
midst of thee, [e]a great God and a and terrible.
you, a mighty
22 [g]And the LORD thy God will
cast †put out those nations before thee
by little and little: thou mayest
not consume them [3]at once, lest
the beasts of the field increase
upon thee. 23 [j]But the LORD
thy God shall deliver them
up before ‡unto thee, and shall discomfit destroy
them with a great discomfiture, mighty destruction, until
they be destroyed. 24 And [k]he
shall deliver their kings into
thine hand, and thou shalt [m]make destroy
their name to perish their name from under heaven:
[n]there shall no man be able to
stand before thee, until thou
have destroyed them. 25 The
graven images of their gods
[p]shall ye burn with fire: thou
[q]shalt not covet desire the silver or the
gold that is on them, nor take it
unto thee, lest thou be [s]snared
therein: for it is an abomination
to the LORD thy God: God. 26 and thou Neither
shalt not shalt thou bring an abomination
into thine house, and become a devoted lest thou be a cursed
thing like unto it: it: but thou shalt
utterly detest it, and thou shalt
utterly abhor it; [v]for it is a
devoted cursed thing.

8 1 All the commandment commandments which
I command thee this day
[y]shall ye observe to do, that
ye may live, and multiply, and
go in and possess the land which
the LORD sware unto your fathers.
2 And thou shalt remember all
the way which the LORD thy
God hath led thee [a]these forty
years in the wilderness, that he might to

R.V. [1] Or, *trials* See ch. 4. 34, and 29. 3. [2] Or, *hide themselves from thee, perish* [3] Or, *quickly*
A.V. * Heb. *because.* † Heb. *pluck off.* ‡ Heb. *before thy face.*

humble thee, *and* [a]to prove thee,
[b]to know what was in thine
heart, [c]whether thou wouldest
keep his commandments, or no.
3 And he humbled thee, and
[f]suffered thee to hunger, and
[g]fed thee with manna, which
thou knewest not, neither did
thy fathers know; that he might
make thee know that [j]man doth
not live by bread only, but by
every thing / word that proceedeth out
of the mouth of the LORD doth
man live. 4 [m]Thy raiment waxed
not old upon thee, neither did
thy foot swell, these forty years.
5 And thou shalt / Thou shalt also consider in thine
heart, that, [o]as a man chasteneth
his son, so the LORD thy God
chasteneth thee. 6 And / Therefore thou
shalt keep the commandments
of the LORD thy God, to walk in
his ways, and to fear him. 7 For
the LORD thy God bringeth thee
into a good land, [s]a land of
brooks of water, of fountains
and depths, springing forth in / depths that spring out of valleys
and hills; 8 a land of wheat / wheat, and
barley, [u]and vines / vines, and fig trees / trees, and
pomegranates; a land *of oil
olives / olive, and honey; 9 a land where-
in thou shalt eat bread without
scarceness, thou shalt not lack
any thing in it; a land whose
stones are iron, and out of
whose hills thou mayest dig
brass. 10 And / When thou shalt eat / hast eaten and
be / art full, and / then thou shalt bless the
LORD thy God for the good land
which he hath given thee. 11 Be-
ware lest thou forget / that thou forget not the LORD thy
God, in not keeping his command-
ments, and his judgements, / judgments, and his
statutes, which I command thee
this day: 12 [z]lest when thou hast
eaten and art full, and hast built
goodly houses, and dwelt therein;
13 and when thy herds and thy
flocks multiply, and thy silver

a ver. 16. Ex. 15. 25.
b Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 31.
c Cp. Ex. 16. 4 & Judg. 3. 4.
d Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 7.
e Ps. 78. 11 & 106. 21.
f Ex. 16. 2, 3.
g Ex. 16. 12, 14, 15, 35. Cp. Num. 11. 6—9 & 21. 5.
h See ch. 1. 19.
i Num. 21. 6. Isai. 30. 6.
j Cited Matt. 4. 4 & Luke 4. 4. Cp. John 6. 49—51.
k Hos. 13. 5.
l Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 78. 15 & 114. 8. Cp. ch. 32. 13.
m ch. 29. 5. Neh. 9. 21.
n ver. 3. Ex. 16. 15.
o Prov. 3. 12. Heb. 12. 5, 6. Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 14 & Prov. 29. 17 & Hos. 10. 10 & Rev. 3. 19.
p Cp. Jer. 24. 5—7 & Heb. 12. 11.
q Cp. ch. 9. 4.
r Cp. Prov. 10. 22 & Hos. 2. 8.
s ch. 11. 10—12.
t ch. 7. 8, 12.
u Cp. Num. 20. 5.
v Cp. ch. 4. 26 & 30. 18.
w Cp. Dan. 9. 11, 12.
x ch. 11. 31 & 12. 10. Josh. 1. 11.
y See ch. 4. 38.
z ch. 6. 11, 12 & 28. 47 & 32. 15. Prov. 30. 9. Hos. 13. 6.
a See Num. 13. 22.
b ch. 1. 28.

and thy gold is multiplied, and
all that thou hast is multiplied;
14 [d]then thine heart be lifted up,
and thou [e]forget the LORD thy
God, which brought thee forth
out of the land of Egypt, out of / from
the house of bondage; 15 who
[h]led thee through the / that great and
terrible wilderness, [i]*wherein
were* fiery serpents / serpents, and scorpi-
ons, [k]and thirsty ground where was / drought, where *there was* no
water; [l]who brought thee forth
water out of the rock of flint;
16 who fed thee in the wilderness
with [n]manna, which thy fathers
knew not; / not, that he might humble
thee, and that he might prove
thee, [p]to do thee good at thy
latter end: / end; 17 and [q]thou say in
thine heart, My power and the
might of mine hand hath gotten
me this wealth. 18 But thou
shalt remember the LORD thy
God, / God: for [r]it is he that giveth
thee power to get wealth; / wealth, [t]that
he may establish his covenant
which he sware unto thy fathers,
as at / *it is* this day. 19 And it shall
be, if thou shalt / do at all forget the
LORD thy God, and walk after
other gods, and serve them, and
worship them, [v]I testify against
you this day that ye shall surely
perish. 20 As the nations which
the LORD maketh to perish / destroyeth before
you, / your face, [w]so shall ye perish; be-
cause ye would not hearken / be obedient unto
the voice of the LORD your God.

9 1 Hear, O Israel: thou / Thou art
[x]to pass over Jordan this
day, to go in to possess
nations [y]greater and mightier
than thyself, cities great and
fenced up to heaven, 2 a people
great and tall, [a]the sons / children of the
Anakim, / Anakims, [b]whom thou knowest, and
of whom thou hast heard say,
Who can stand before the sons / children
of Anak? / Anak! 3 Know / Understand therefore this

A.V. * Heb. *of olive tree of oil.*

y, that the LORD thy God is
which [a]goeth over before thee thee;
[b]a devouring fire; consuming fire he shall de-
oy them, and he shall bring
em down before thee thy face: [c]so
alt thou drive them out, and
e them to perish destroy them quickly, as the
RD hath spoken said unto thee.
[4]Speak not thou in thine
art, after that the LORD thy
d hath thrust cast them out from
fore thee, saying, For my
hteousness the LORD hath
ought me in to possess this
d: whereas but [g]for the wickedness
these nations the LORD doth
ve them out from before thee.
Not for thy righteousness, or
the uprightness of thine
art, dost thou go in to possess
eir land: but for the wicked-
ss of these nations the LORD
y God doth drive them out
m before thee, and that he
y establish perform [k]the word which the
RD sware unto thy fathers, to
raham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.
Know Understand therefore, that the
RD thy God giveth thee not
s good land to possess it for
y righteousness; for thou art
stiffnecked people. [7] Re-
mber, forget thou and forget not, how thou
ovokedst the LORD thy God to
ath in the wilderness: [r]from
e day that thou wentest forth didst depart out
the land of Egypt, until ye
me unto this place, ye have
en rebellious against the LORD.
Also [t]in Horeb ye provoked
e LORD to wrath, and so that the
RD was angry with you to
ve destroyed you. [9] [u]When
was gone up into the mount
receive the tables of stone,
en the tables of the covenant
ich the LORD made with you,
en I abode in the mount [x]forty
ys and forty nights; I did neither nights, I neither did eat
ead nor drink water. water: [10] And [z]the

a ch. 31. 3. Cp. Josh. 3. 11.
b See ch. 4. 24.
c ch. 7. 24. Ex. 23. 29—31.
d ch. 4. 10 & 10. 4 & 18. 16. Ex. 19. 17.
e Cp. ch. 8. 17.
f Ex. 32. 7, 8.
g ch. 18. 12. Lev. 18. 24, 25 & 20. 23. Cp. ch. 20. 18.
h Cp. Tit. 3. 5.
i Cp. ch. 31. 29 & Judg. 2. 17.
j Ex. 32. 9.
k See Gen. 50. 24.
l Ex. 32. 10.
m ch. 7. 24 & 25. 19 & 29. 20. Ex. 17. 14.
n Num. 14. 12.
o Ex. 32. 15.
p ch. 10. 16. Ex. 32. 9 & 33. 3, 5 & 34. 9, al.
q ch. 4. 11 & 5. 23. Ex. 19. 18.
r ver. 24. ch. 31. 27. Cp. Ex. 14. 11 & 15. 24 & 16. 2 & 17. 2. Num. 11. 4 & 14. 2, 11, 41 & 20. 2 & 21. 5 & 25. 2.
s Ex. 32. 19.
t Ex. 32. 4. Ps. 106. 19.
u Ex. 24. 12, 15.
v Ex. 34. 28. Cp. Ps. 106. 23.
w ver. 9. ch. 10. 10.
x Ex. 24. 18 & 34. 28. Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 8 & Matt. 4. 2 & Luke 4. 1, 2.
y ch. 4. 25.
z Ex. 31. 18.

LORD delivered unto me the two
tables of stone written with the
finger of God; and on them
was written according to all the
words, which the LORD spake
with you in the mount out of
the midst of the fire [d]in the
day of the assembly. [11] And it
came to pass at the end of forty
days and forty nights, that the
LORD gave me the two tables
of stone, even the tables of the
covenant. [12] And the LORD said
unto me, [f]Arise, get thee down
quickly from hence; for thy
people which thou hast brought
forth out of Egypt have cor-
rupted themselves; they are
[i]quickly turned aside out of
the way which I commanded
them; they have made them a
molten image. [13] [j]Furthermore
the LORD spake unto me, saying,
I have seen this people, and, be-
hold, it is [p]a stiffnecked people:
[14] [l]let me alone, that I may de-
stroy them, and [m]blot out their
name from under heaven: and
[n]I will make of thee a nation
mightier and greater than they.
[15] [o]So I turned and came down
from the mount, and [q]the mount
burned with fire: and the two
tables of the covenant were in
my two hands. [16] And [s]I looked,
and, behold, ye had sinned against
the LORD your God; ye God, *and* had made
you a molten calf: [i]ye had
turned aside quickly out of the
way which the LORD had com-
manded you. [17] And I took hold of
the two tables, and cast them
out of my two hands, and brake
them before your eyes. [18] And
I [v]fell down before the LORD,
[w]as at the first, forty days and
forty nights; nights: I did neither eat bread bread,
nor drink water; water, because of all
your sin sins which ye sinned, [y]in
doing that which was evil wickedly in the sight

of the LORD, to provoke him to
anger. 19 For I was afraid of
the anger and hot displeasure,
wherewith the LORD was wroth
against you to destroy you. [b]But
the LORD hearkened unto me [at]
that time also. 20 And the LORD
was very angry with Aaron to
have destroyed him: and I
prayed for Aaron also the same
time. 21 And [d]I took your sin,
the calf which ye had made,
and burnt it with fire, and
stamped it, [grinding and ground] it very
small, [even] until it was as [fine small]
as dust: and I cast the dust
thereof into the brook that
descended out of the mount.
22 And at [g]Taberah, and at
[h]Massah, and at [i]Kibroth-hat-
taavah, ye provoked the LORD to
wrath. 23 [And Likewise] [l]when the LORD
sent you from Kadesh-barnea,
saying, Go up and possess the
land which I have given you;
then ye rebelled against the
commandment of the LORD your
God, and [o]ye believed him not,
nor hearkened to his voice.
24 [q]Ye have been rebellious
against the LORD from the day
that I knew you. 25 [s][So Thus] I fell
down before the LORD [the] forty
days and forty [nights that nights, as] I fell
down [at the first]; because the LORD
had said he would destroy you.
26 [w][And I prayed I prayed therefore] unto the LORD,
and said, O Lord GOD, destroy
not thy people and thine inherit-
ance, which thou hast redeemed
through thy greatness, which
thou hast brought forth out
of Egypt with a mighty hand.
27 Remember thy servants, Abra-
ham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not
unto the stubbornness of this
people, nor to their wickedness,
nor to their sin: 28 lest the
land whence thou broughtest us

a Num. 14. 16.
b ch. 10. 10. Ex. 32. 14 & 33. 17.
c ch. 4. 20. 1 Kin. 8. 51. Neh. 1. 10. Cp. Ps. 95. 7.
d Ex. 32. 20.
e Ex. 34. 1, 2.
f Ex. 25. 10.
g Num. 11. 1—3.
h Ex. 17. 7.
i Num. 11. 34.
j Ex. 25. 16, 21.
k Ex. 25. 10 & 37. 1.
l Num. 13. 3 & 14. 1.
m Ex. 34. 4.
n Ex. 34. 28.
o Ps. 106. 24, 25.
p Ex. 20. 1.
q ver. 7. ch. 31. 27.
r See ch. 9. 10.
s See ver. 18.
t Ex. 34. 29.
u Ex. 40. 20.
v 1 Kin. 8. 9.
w See Ex. 32. 11—13.
x Num. 33. 30, 31.
y Cp. Num. 20. 28 & 33. 38.
z Num. 33. 32, 33.
a Num. 3. 6 & 8. 14 & 16. 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 13.
b Num. 4. 5, 15.

out say, [a]Because the LORD was
not able to bring them into the
land which he promised [unto] them,
and because he hated them, he
hath brought them out to slay
them in the wilderness. 29 [c]Yet
they are thy people and thine
inheritance, which thou brought-
est out by thy [great mighty] power and
by thy stretched out arm.

10 1 At that time the LORD
said unto me, [e]Hew thee
two tables of stone like
unto the first, and come up unto
me into the mount, and [f]make
thee an ark of wood. 2 And I
will write on the tables the
words that were [on in] the first
tables which thou brakest, and
[j]thou shalt put them in the ark.
3 [So And] I made an ark [k]of [acacia shittim]
wood, and [m]hewed two tables of
stone like unto the first, and
went up into the mount, having
the two tables in mine hand.
4 And [n]he wrote on the tables,
according to the first writing,
the ten [1*]commandments, [p]which
the LORD spake unto you in the
mount out of the midst of the
fire [r]in the day of the assembly:
and the LORD gave them unto
me. 5 And I turned [myself] and
[t]came down from the mount,
and [u]put the tables in the ark
which I had made; [v]and there
they be, as the LORD commanded
me. 6 [(And And] the children of Israel
[x]journeyed took their journey [2]Beeroth [Bene of the
jaakan children of Jaakan] to [Moserah Mosera]: [y]there
Aaron died, and there he was
buried; and Eleazar his son
ministered in the priest's office
in his stead. 7 [z]From thence
they journeyed unto Gudgodah
and from Gudgodah to [Jotbathah Jotbath.]
a land of [brooks of water rivers of waters.] 8 At that
time [a]the LORD separated the
tribe of Levi, [b]to bear the ark

R.V. [1] Heb. *words.* [2] Or, *the wells of the children of Jaakan*
A.V. [*] Heb. *words.*

the covenant of the LORD,
stand before the LORD to
nister unto him, and [e]to bless
his name, unto this day.
Wherefore Levi hath no portion / part
inheritance with his brethren;
LORD is his inheritance, ac-
ding as the LORD thy God
e unto him.) / mised him. 10 And [h]I stayed
the mount, as at / according to the *first
e, forty days and forty nights: / nights;
d the LORD hearkened unto
at that time also; / also, *and* the LORD
uld not destroy thee. 11 [l]And
LORD said unto me, Arise,
ke thy journey before the
le; and / le, that they shall / may go in and
ssess the land, which I sware
to their fathers to give unto
em.
12 And now, Israel, [p]what doth
LORD thy God require of
e, but [q]to fear the LORD thy
d, [s]to walk in all his ways, and
love him, and to serve the
RD thy God with all thy heart
d with all thy soul, 13 [w]to keep
e commandments of the LORD,
d his statutes, which I com-
nd thee this day [z]for thy
od? 14 Behold, [a]unto the LORD thy / the heaven and
belongeth the heaven, and the heaven of
e heaven of heavens *is* the LORD'S thy
ens, [b]the earth, / earth *also*, with all that
od,
erein is. 15 Only [c]the LORD
d a delight in thy fathers to
e them, and he chose their
d after them, even you [1]above
peoples, / people, as at / *it is* this day. 16 Cir-
mcise therefore [e]the foreskin
your heart, and be no more
iffnecked. 17 For the LORD
ur God, he / God is [h]God of gods,
d [j]Lord of lords, [k]the great
d, the a / mighty, and the a / terrible,
ich [l]regardeth not persons,
r taketh reward. / reward: 18 [m]He doth
ecute the judgement / judgment of the father-
s and widow, and loveth the
anger, in giving him food

a Ex. 22. 21 & 23. 9. Lev. 19. 33, 34.
b ch. 17. 12 & 18. 5, 7.
c ch. 21. 5. Lev. 9. 22. See Num. 6. 23—26.
d See Num. 18. 20.
e ch. 11. 22 & 13. 4 & 30. 20.
f See ch. 6. 13.
g Ps. 22. 3 & 109. 1. Jer. 17. 14.
h ch. 9. 18, 25.
i 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 106. 21, 22.
j ch. 9. 19.
k Gen. 46. 27. Ex. 1. 5. Cp. Acts 7. 14.
l Ex. 32. 34 & 33. 1.
m ch. 28. 62. Neh. 9. 23. See Gen. 15. 5.
n See ch. 6. 5.
o Cp. Ezek. 44. 16. See Lev. 8. 35.
p Cp. Mic. 6. 8.
q See ch. 6. 2, 13.
r ch. 31. 13.
s See ch. 5. 33.
t See ch. 6. 5.
u ch. 4. 36 (for mg.) & 8. 5.
v ch. 3. 24 & 5. 24.
w ch. 7. 11.
x See ch. 4. 34.
y ch. 6. 22 & 7. 19.
z ch. 6. 24.
a 1 Kin. 8. 27. 2 Chr. 6. 18. Neh. 9. 6. Ps. 115. 16. Isai. 66. 1.
b Ex. 19. 5. Ps. 24. 1.
c ch. 4. 37. Cp. ch. 7. 7.
d Ex. 14. 27, 28 & 15. 9, 10. Ps. 106. 11.
e ch. 30. 6. Jer. 4. 4. Cp. Acts 7. 51.
f See Ps. 78. 14—40.
g See ch. 9. 6.
h Josh. 22. 22. Ps. 136. 2. Dan. 2. 47 & 11. 36.
i Num. 16. 1, 31 & 27. 3. Ps. 106. 17.
j Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16.
k Neh. 9. 32. See ch. 7. 21.
l 2 Chr. 19. 7. Job 34. 19. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.
m Ps. 68. 5 & 146. 9. Cp. ch. 24. 17 & Ex. 22. 22.

and raiment. 19 [a]Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. 20 [q]Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve; / serve, and [e]to him shalt thou cleave, and [f]by his name shalt thou swear. / swear by his name. 21 [g]He is thy praise, and he is thy God, [i]that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen. 22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt [k]with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee [m]as the stars of heaven for multitude.

II 1 Therefore [n]thou shalt love the LORD thy God, and [o]keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgements, / judgments, and his commandments, alway. 2 And know ye this day: for *I speak* not with [r]your children which have not known, and which have not seen [u]the [2]chastisement of the LORD your God, [v]his greatness, [x]his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm, 3 [y]and his signs, / miracles, and his works, / acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land; 4 and what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; [d]how he made the water of the Red Sea / sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day; 5 and [f]what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came unto / into this place; 6 and [i]what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben; / Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and every living thing / all the ‡substance that followed them, / §*was* in their possession, in the midst of all Israel: 7 but your

R.V. [1] Or, *out of* [2] Or, *instruction*
v. * Or, *former days.* † Heb. *go in journey.* ‡ Or, *living substance which followed them.* § Heb. was *at their feet.*

eyes have seen [a]all the great (work / acts) of the LORD which he did.
8 Therefore shall ye keep all the (commandment / commandments) which I command (thee / you) this day, that ye may [c]be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go (over) to possess it; 9 and [e]that ye may prolong your days (upon / in) the land, [g]which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, [h]a land (flowing / that floweth) with milk and honey. 10 For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs: 11 [j]but the land, whither ye go (over) to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, *and* drinketh water of the rain of heaven: 12 a land which the LORD thy God [1*]careth (for; / for:) [m]the eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, [q]to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul, 14 that [t]I will give (*you*) the rain of your land in (its / his due) season, [v]the (former / first) rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil. 15 [y]And I will (†give / †send) grass in thy fields for thy cattle, (and / that) [z]thou (shalt / mayest) eat and be full. 16 Take heed to yourselves, (lest / that) your heart be (not) deceived, and ye turn aside, and [d]serve other gods, and worship them; 17 and [f]the anger of the LORD (*then* the LORD'S wrath) be kindled against you, and he [g]shut up the

a Judg. 2. 7.
b ch. 4. 26 & 30. 18. Josh. 23. 15, 16.
c ch. 31. 6, 7. Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9, 18.
d See ch. 6. 6.
e See ch. 4. 40.
f See ch. 6. 8.
g See Gen. 50. 24.
h Ex. 3. 8.
i ch. 6. 9.
j ch. 8. 7.
k See ch. 4. 40.
l Ps. 89. 29.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 3 & Jer. 24. 6.
n ch. 6. 17.
o See ch. 10. 20.
p See ch. 4. 38.
q See ch. 6. 5.
r ch. 9. 1.
s Josh. 1. 3. Cp. Josh. 14. 9.
t ch. 28. 12. Lev. 26. 4.
u See Ex. 23. 31.
v Cp. Job 29. 23. Jer. 5. 24. Hos. 6. 3. Joel 2. 23. James 5. 7.
w ch. 34. 2 & mg. for mg. Joel 2. 20 (for mg.). Zech. 14. 8 (for mg.).
x See ch. 7. 24.
y Ps. 104. 14.
z ch. 6. 11. Cp. Joel 2. 19.
a ch. 2. 25.
b Cp. Job 31. 27.
c Ex. 23. 27.
d ver. 28. See ch. 6. 14.
e ch. 30. 1, 15, 19.
f ch. 6. 15.
g 1 Kin. 8. 35. 2 Chr. 6. 26 & 7. 13. Cp. ch. 28. 23, 24 & Lev. 26. 19, 20 & Amos 4. 7 & Zech. 14. 17 & Rev. 11. 6.
h See ch. 28. 2—14.

heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and (*lest*) [b]ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you. 18 Therefore [d]shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your (soul; / soul,) and [f]ye shall bind them for a sign upon your hand, (and / that) they (shall be for / may be as) frontlets between your eyes. 19 And ye shall teach them your children, (talking / speaking) of (them, / them) when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, (and) when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. 20 [i]And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates: 21 [k]that your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, (upon / in) the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, [l]as the days of (the heavens above / heaven upon) the earth. 22 For if [n]ye shall diligently keep all (this commandment / these commandments) which I command you, to do (it; / them,) to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and [o]to cleave unto him; 23 then will the LORD [p]drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall [r]possess (nations greater / greater nations) and mightier than yourselves. 24 [s]Every place whereon the (sole / soles) of your (foot / feet) shall tread shall be yours: [u]from the (wilderness, / wilderness) and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto [w]the ([2]hinder / uttermost) sea shall (be you / your) (border. / coast be.) 25 [x]There shall no man be able to stand before you: (for) the LORD your God shall lay [a]the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, [c]as he hath (spoken / said) unto you.

26 [e]Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse: 27 [h]the (A) blessing, if ye (shall hearken unto / obey)

R.V. [1] Heb. *seeketh after.* [2] That is, *western.*
A.V. * Heb. *seeketh.* † Heb. *give.*

commandments of the LORD
r God, which I command you
day: 28 and [b]the curse, if ye
not hearken unto / will not obey the command-
nts of the LORD your God,
turn aside out of the way
ich I command you this day,
go after other gods, which
have not known.
9 And it shall come to pass,
en the LORD thy God shall hath
ng ght thee into / in unto the land whither
u goest to possess it, that
u shalt set / put [g]the blessing upon
unt Gerizim, and the curse
on mount Ebal. 30 Are they
beyond / on the other side Jordan, behind / by
way of the going down of the sun, / where the sun goeth down,
the land of the Canaanites / Canaanites, which
ell in the [i]Arabah, / champaign over against
gal, beside [j]the oaks / plains of Moreh?
For ye are / shall [l]to pass over Jordan
go in to possess the land
ich the LORD your God giveth
n, and ye shall possess it, and
ell therein. 32 And ye shall
serve [o]to do all the statutes
d the judgements / judgments which I set be-
e you this day.

12 1 [q]These are the statutes
and the judgements, / judgments, which ye
shall observe to do in the
which the LORD, the / LORD God of
r fathers, hath given / fathers giveth thee to pos-
s it, [r]all the days that ye live
on the earth. 2 [s]Ye shall surely / utterly
stroy all the places, wherein
e nations which ye shall *pos-
s served their gods, [t]upon the
h mountains, and upon the
ls, and under every green tree:
nd ye shall break down / †overthrow their altars,
d dash in pieces / break [u]their [2]pillars, and
rn their [v]Asherim / groves with fire; and
shall hew down the graven
ages of their gods; / gods, and ye shall
estroy their name / the names of them out of
at place. 4 [y]Ye shall not do
unto the LORD your God.

a ch. 16. 2 & 26. 2. 1 Kin. 8. 29. 2 Chr. 7. 12. Ps. 78. 68 & 132. 13, 14, *al.* Cp. Josh. 18. 1.
b See ch. 28. 15—45.
c See ch. 6. 14.
d ch. 14. 22, 23 & 15. 19, 20.
e ch. 14. 23.
f ch. 14. 23, 26 & 15. 20.
g ch. 27. 12, 13. Josh. 8. 33.
h ch. 14. 26 & 16. 11, 14, 15 & 26. 11 & 27. 7 & 28. 8. Lev. 23. 40.
i See Deut. 1. 1.
j Gen. 12. 6 & mg. for mg. Judg. 7. 1.
k Judg. 17. 6 & 21. 25.
l ch. 9. 1 & 12. 10. Josh. 1. 11.
m 1 Kin. 8. 56. Ps. 95. 11. Cp. Heb. 4. 8.
n See ch. 11. 31.
o ch. 5. 32 & 12. 32.
p ch. 25. 19. Josh. 23. 1. Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 1 & 1 Kin. 5. 4.
q ch. 6. 1.
r ch. 4. 10.
s ch. 7. 5. Ex. 34. 13.
t 1 Kin. 14. 23. 2 Kin. 16. 4 & 17. 10. Jer. 3. 6. Hos. 4. 13, *al.*
u Ex. 23. 24 & mg. for mg. See ch. 16. 22.
v See ch. 16. 21.
w Cp. Zeph. 1. 4 & Zech. 13. 2.
x See Num. 18. 20.
y ver. 31.
z Lev. 17. 3, 4. Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 28, 33.

5 But unto [a]the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come: 6 and thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and [d]your tithes, and the heave offering / offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and [e]the firstlings of your herd / herds and of your flock / flocks: 7 and [f]there ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and [h]ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee. 8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, [k]every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes: / eyes. 9 for / For ye are not as yet come to [m]the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD thy / your God giveth thee. / you. 10 But when [n]ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God causeth / giveth you to inherit, [p]and *when* he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety; 11 then it shall come to pass that / there shall be a [a]the place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there, / there: thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, [d]your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all ‡your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD: 12 and [h]ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that is within your gates, / gates; forasmuch as [x]he hath no portion / part nor inheritance with you. 13 [z]Take heed to

R.V. [1] Or, *terebinths* [2] Or, *obelisks*
A.V. * Or, *inherit.* † Heb. *break down.* ‡ Heb. *the choice of your vows.*

thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest: 14 but in [b]the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee. 15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh [within in] all thy gates, [after all the desire of thy soul, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after,] [c]according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: [e]the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the [gazelle, roebuck,] and as of the hart. 16 [f]Only ye shall not eat the blood; [thou shalt ye shall] pour it [out] upon the earth as water. 17 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates [i]the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of [thine thy] oil, or the firstlings of thy [herd herds] or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, [nor or the] heave offering of thine hand: 18 but [m]thou [shalt must] eat them before the LORD thy God in [b]the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and [m]thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine [hand hands] unto. 19 [n]Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite *as long as thou livest upon [thy land. the earth.]

20 When the LORD thy God [p]shall enlarge thy border, [q]as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul [desireth longeth] to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, [after all the desire whatsoever thy soul of thy soul. lusteth after.] 21 If [b]the place which the LORD thy God [shall choose hath chosen] to put his name there be too far from thee, [a]then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat [within thy gates, after all in thy gates whatsoever the desire of thy soul. thy soul lusteth after.] 22 Even [e]as the [gazelle roebuck] and [as] the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat [thereof. them:] [e]the unclean and the clean shall eat [thereof of them] alike. 23 [f]Only †be sure that thou eat not the blood: [d]for the blood is the life; and thou [shalt mayest] not eat the life with the flesh. 24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it [out] upon the earth as water. 25 Thou shalt not eat it; [g]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, [h]when thou shalt do that which is right in the [eyes sight] of the LORD. 26 Only thy [j]holy things which thou hast, and [k]thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto [b]the place which the LORD shall choose: 27 and [l]thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh. 28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, [g]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the [eyes sight] of the LORD thy God.

29 When [o]the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest [in] to possess them, and thou [possessest ‡succeedest] them, and dwellest in their land; 30 take heed to thyself [r]that thou be not [ensnared ‖ snared §] by [follow following] them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou inquire not after

a ver. 15.
b See ver. 5.
c ch. 16. 17.
d See Gen. 9. 4.
e ch. 14. 5 & 15. 22.
f See Lev. 3. 17.
g ch. 4. 40. Cp. Eccles. 8. 12 & Isai. 3. 10.
h ch. 6. 18 & 13. 18. Ex. 15. 26. 1 Kin. 11. 38.
i See ver. 6.
j Cp. Num. 5. 9, 10 & 18. 19.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 21.
l Lev. 1. 5, 9, 13 & 17. 11.
m See ver. 7.
n ch. 14. 27. Cp. 2 Chr. 31. 4 & Ecclus. 7. 31.
o ch. 19. 1. Josh. 23. 4, 5.
p ch. 19. 8.
q ch. 11. 24 & 19. 8, 9. Gen. 23. 14. Ex. 34. 24.
r ch. 7. 16.

R.V. ‖ Heb. *after them.*
A.V. * Heb. *all thy days.* † Heb. *be strong.* ‡ Heb. *inheritest*, or, *possessest them.* § Heb. *after them.*

ir gods, saying, How do did these
ions serve their gods? [1]even
will I do likewise. 31 [c]Thou
lt not do so unto the LORD
God: for every *[d]abomina-
n to the LORD, which he
eth, have they done unto
ir gods; for [g]even their sons
l their daughters do they burn they have burnt
the fire to their gods.
[2] What thing soever I com-
nd you, that shall ye observe to do: observe to do it
ou shalt not add thereto,
diminish from it.

[1] If there arise in the midst of among
3 thee you a prophet, or [k]a dreamer
of dreams, and he giveth [l]give thee
ign or a wonder, [2] and [m]the
n or the wonder come to pass,
ereof he spake unto thee, say-
, Let us go after other gods,
ich thou hast not known, and
us serve them; [3] thou shalt
t hearken unto the words of
t prophet, or unto that dreamer
dreams: for the LORD your
d [p]proveth you, to know
ether ye love the LORD your
d with all your heart and
h all your soul. [4] Ye shall
alk after the LORD your God,
d fear him, and keep his com-
ndments, and obey his voice,
d ye shall serve him, and
eave unto him. [5] And [u]that
ophet, or that dreamer of
eams, shall be put to death;
cause he hath †spoken [2v]rebellion to turn
against away from the LORD your God,
ich brought you out of the
d of Egypt, and redeemed
out of the house of bondage,
draw thee aside thrust thee out of the way
ich the LORD thy God com-
nded thee to walk in. [x]So
alt thou put away the evil the evil away from
e midst of thee.
[3] [y]If thy brother, the son of
y mother, or thy son, or thy

a ch. 28. 54, 56. Mic. 7. 5.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 1, 3 & 20. 17.
c ver. 4. Lev. 18. 3, 26, 30. Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 15.
d ch. 7. 25 & 17. 1 & 18. 12 & 23. 18 & 25. 16 & 27. 15.
e ch. 28. 64.
f ch. 6. 14.

[Ch. 13. 1 in Heb.]
g 2 Kin. 17. 31. Jer. 7. 31 & 19. 5. See Lev. 18. 21, *al.*
h Prov. 1. 10.
i See ch. 4. 2.
j See ch. 7. 16.
k Jer. 23. 25, 32 & 27. 9 & 29. 8. Zech. 10. 2.
l Cp. Matt. 7. 22, 23 & 24. 24 & 2 Thess. 2. 9, 11 & Rev. 13. 13, 14, *al.*
m Cp. ch. 18. 22 & Jer. 28. 9.
n ch. 17. 7.
o ch. 17. 5. See Josh. 7. 25.

p ch. 8. 2.
q ch. 17. 13 & 19. 20 & 21. 21.

r 2 Kin. 23. 3. 2 Chr. 34. 31.

s Judg. 19. 22 & 20. 13. 1 Sam. 2. 12 & 25. 17. 2 Sam. 16. 7 & 20. 1. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13. Cp. ch. 15. 9 & Ps. 101. 3 & Nah. 1. 11 (mg.).
t See ch. 10. 20.
u ch. 18. 20. Cp. Jer. 2. 8 & 14. 14, 15 & Zech. 13. 3.
v Cp. ch. 19. 16 (mg.).
w ch. 17. 4 & 19. 18.

x ch. 17. 7 & 19. 19 & 21. 21 & 22. 21 & 24. 7. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 13.
y ch. 17. 2.

daughter, or [a]the wife of thy
bosom, or thy friend, [b]which is
as thine own soul, entice thee
secretly, saying, Let us go and
serve other gods, [e]which thou
hast not known, thou, nor thy
fathers; [7] *Namely,* [f]of the gods of
the peoples people which are round about
you, nigh unto thee, or far off
from thee, from the one end of the
earth even unto the other end of
the earth; [8] thou shalt [h]not con-
sent unto him, nor hearken unto
him; neither [j]shall thine eye pity
him, neither shalt thou spare,
neither shalt thou conceal him:
[9] but thou shalt surely kill him;
[n]thine hand shall be first upon
him to put him to death, and
afterwards the hand of all the
people. [10] [o]And thou shalt stone
him with stones, that he die; be-
cause he hath sought to draw thrust thee
away from the LORD thy God,
which brought thee out of the
land of Egypt, out of from the house
of ‡bondage. [11] And [q]all Israel
shall hear, and fear, and shall
do no more any such wickedness
as this is in the midst of thee. among you.
[12] If thou shalt hear tell [3]concerning say in
one of thy cities, which the LORD
thy God giveth hath given thee to dwell
there, saying, [13] Certain [4s]base men, §the
fellows children of Belial, the midst of thee, among you, are gone out from
and have drawn away withdrawn
the inhabitants of their city,
saying, Let us go and serve
other gods, which ye have not
known; [14] then shalt thou in-
quire, and make search, and ask
[w]diligently; and, behold, if it be
truth, and the thing certain, that
such abomination is wrought
in the midst of thee. among you, [15] thou shalt
surely smite the inhabitants of
that city with the edge of the
sword, [5]destroying it utterly,
and all that is therein therein, and the

[1] Or, *that I also may do likewise*
v. * Heb. *abomination of the.*
[2] Heb. *turning aside.*
† Heb. *spoken revolt against the LORD.*
[3] Or, *in*
[4] Heb. *sons of worthlessness.*
‡ Heb. *bondmen.*
[5] Heb. *devoting it.*
§ Or, *naughty men.*

cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword. 16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt [b] burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof [1] every whit, unto the LORD thy God: and it shall be [c] an [2] heap for ever; it shall not be built again. 17 And [e] there shall cleave nought of the devoted *cursed thing to thine hand: [f] that the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, [g] as he hath sworn unto thy fathers; 18 when thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, [i] to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

14 1 Ye are [j] the children of the LORD your God: [k] ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any [l] baldness between your eyes for the dead. 2 For [m] thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, [3] above all peoples the nations that are upon the face of the earth.

3 [o] Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. 4 [p] These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat, 5 the hart, and the gazelle, roebuck, and the roebuck, fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the † pygarg, and the antelope, wild ox, and the chamois. 6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and hath the hoof cloven in two, cleaveth the cleft into two claws, *and* [4] cheweth the cud, cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat. 7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that have the hoof cloven: divide the cloven hoof; *as* the camel, and the hare, and the [a] coney, because coney: for they chew the cud, but part divide not the hoof, hoof; *therefore* they are unclean unto you: you. 8 and And the swine, because he parteth it divideth the hoof, hoof but yet cheweth not the cud, he it is unclean unto you: of their flesh ye shall ye shall not eat of not eat, and [d] their carcases ye shall not touch their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.

9 These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath all that have fins and scales shall ye eat: 10 and whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye shall may not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 Of all clean birds ye may shall eat. 12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the [h] eagle, and the gier eagle, ossifrage, and the ospray, ospray, 13 and the glede, and the falcon, kite, and the kite vulture after its kind; his kind, 14 and every raven after its kind; his kind, 15 and the ostrich, owl, and the night hawk, and the seamew, cuckow, and the hawk after its kind; his kind, 16 the little owl, and the great owl, and the horned owl; swan, 17 and the pelican, and the vulture, gier eagle, and the cormorant, cormorant, 18 and the stork, and the heron after its her kind, and the hoopoe, lapwing, and the bat. 19 And all winged creeping things; every creeping thing things are that flieth *is* unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten. 20 Of *But of* all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 [n] Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou mayest shalt give it unto the stranger that is within in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto a foreigner an alien: for [m] thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God. [q] Thou shalt not seethe a kid in its his mother's milk.

22 [r] Thou shalt surely truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that which that cometh forth of the field the field bringeth forth year by year. 23 [s] And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to cause his place his name to dwell name there, the tithe of thy

[a] Lev. 11. 5. Cp. Ps. 104. 18 & Prov. 30. 26.
[b] Josh. 6. 24.
[c] Josh. 8. 28. Jer. 49. 2. Cp. Isai. 17. 1 & 25. 2 & Jer. 30. 18.
[d] Cp. Lev. 11. 26.
[e] Josh. 6. 18.
[f] Josh. 7. 26.
[g] See Gen. 50. 24.
[h] See Lev. 11. 13 & mg.
[i] ch. 12. 25, 28.
[j] Cp. Isai. 1. 2 & Hos. 1. 10 & John 1. 12 & Rom. 9. 8, 26 & Gal. 3. 26.
[k] See Lev. 19. 28.
[l] Cp. Isai. 15. 2 & 22. 12 & Ezek. 7. 18 & Amos 8. 10.
[m] See ch. 7. 6.
[n] See Lev. 7. 24.
[o] Ezek. 4. 14. Cp. Acts 10. 13, 14.
[p] For ver. 4—20, see Lev. 11. 2—23.
[q] See Ex. 23. 19.
[r] See Num. 18. 21.
[s] ch. 12. 7 & 15. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *as a whole burnt offering* [2] Or, *mound* Heb. *tel.* [3] Or, *out of* [4] Heb. *bringeth up.*
A.V. * Or, *devoted.* † Or, *bison.* Heb. *dishon.*

n, of thy wine, and of thine
[a]and the firstlings of thy
and of thy flock flocks; [b]that thou
vest learn to fear the LORD
God always. 24 And if the
be too long for thee, so
t thou art not able to carry
ecause or if [e]the place is be too far
n thee, which the LORD thy
l shall choose to set his name
re, when the LORD thy God
l bless blessed thee: 25 then shalt thou
n it into money, and bind up
money in thine hand, and
lt go unto the place which
LORD thy God shall choose:
and thou shalt bestow the that
ney for whatsoever thy soul
sireth, sh after, for oxen, or for sheep,
or wine, or for strong drink, or
whatsoever thy soul asketh of thee. *desireth
[k]thou shalt eat there before
LORD thy God, and thou shalt
oice, thou thou, and thine household: household,
and the Levite that is within
gates, gates; thou shalt not forsake
; for [m]he hath no portion part nor
eritance with thee.
28 [o]At the end of every three
rs thou shalt bring forth all
tithe of thine increase in the
e year, and shalt lay it up
hin thy gates: 29 and the
rite, because (because [m]he hath no portion part
inheritance with thee, thee,) and
stranger, and the fatherless,
l the widow, which are within
gates, shall come, and shall
and be satisfied; that [r]the
RD thy God may bless thee
all the work of thine hand
ich thou doest.

5 1 At the end of [v]every
seven years thou shalt
make a release. 2 And
s is the manner of the release:
y †creditor shall release that which he
y that lendeth *ought* unto his
lent unto his neighbour; ghbour shall release *it*; he shall not

a ch. 12. 6.
b ch. 4. 10 & 17. 19.
c Cp. ch. 23. 20.
d Cp. ver. 11.
e ch. 12. 21.
f ch. 28. 8.
g ch. 28. 1.
h ch. 7. 13. Ex. 23. 25.
i ch. 28. 12, 44.
j ch. 28. 13. 1 Kin. 4. 21, 24. Ezra 4. 20. Cp. Prov. 22. 7.
k See ver. 23.
l See ch. 12. 19.
m See Num. 18. 20.
n Cp. 1 John 3. 17.
o ch. 26. 12. Cp. Amos 4. 4 & Tobit 1. 8.
p Lev. 25. 35. Ecclus. 29. 9. Cp. Matt. 5. 42 & Luke 6. 34, 35.
q ch. 28. 54, 56. Prov. 23. 6 & 28. 22. Matt. 20. 15. Cp. Tobit 4. 7.
r ch. 15. 10 & 24. 19. Ps. 41. 1. Prov. 14. 21 & 19. 17 & 22. 9. Mal. 3. 10.
s ch. 24. 15.
t Cp. Matt. 25. 41, 42.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 7.
v ch. 31. 10. Neh. 10. 31. Cp. ver. 12 & Ex. 23. 10, 11 & Lev. 25. 2—4.
w Prov. 28. 27. See ch. 14. 29.

exact it of his neighbour and neighbour, or of his brother; because the LORD's release it is called the hath been proclaimed. LORD's release. 3 [c]Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it *again*: but whatsoever of thine is *that* which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall [1]release. release; 4 [d]Howbeit ‡Save when there shall be no poor among you; (for for the LORD will surely shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it;) it: 5 [g]if only Only if thou diligently carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all this commandment these commandments which I command thee this day. 6 For the LORD thy God will bless blesseth thee, [h]as he promised thee: and [i]thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and [j]thou shalt rule reign over many nations, but they shall not rule reign over thee.

7 If there be with thee among you a poor man, man of one of thy brethren, brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, [n]thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother: 8 but [p]thou shalt surely open thine hand open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need need, *in that* which he wanteth. 9 Beware that there be not a base thought in §thought in thy thine ‖wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine [q]eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou give givest him nought; and he [s]cry unto the LORD against thee, and [t]it be sin unto thee. 10 Thou shalt surely give him, and [u]thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that [w]for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy work, works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. 11 For

R.V. 1 Or, *release: save when there &c.*
d. * Heb. *asketh of thee.* † Heb. *master of the lending of his hand.* ‡ Or, *To the end that there be no poor among you.*
b. *word.* ‖ Heb. *Belial.*

[a]the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, [b]Thou shalt surely open thine hand (open thine hand wide) unto thy brother, to thy (needy, poor,) and to thy (poor, needy,) in thy land.

12 [d]If (And if) thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. 13 And when thou (lettest him go, sendest him out) free from thee, thou shalt not let him go (away) empty: 14 thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy (threshing-floor, floor,) and out of thy wine-press: (of that [h]as wherewith) the LORD thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him. 15 And [j]thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing (to-day, to day.) 16 And it shall be, [m]if he say unto thee, I will not go (out, away) from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee; 17 then thou shalt take an (awl, aul,) and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy [1]servant for ever. And also unto thy [2]maidservant thou shalt do likewise. 18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou (lettest, sendest him go, him away) free from thee; for (to the, he hath) double of the hire of an hireling hath he served been worth a double hired servant *to thee*, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 [r]All the firstling males that (are born, come) of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of (thine ox, thy bullock,) nor shear the firstling of thy (flock, sheep.) 20 [s]Thou shalt eat it before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household. 21 [c]And if (it have any, there be any,) (blemish, blemish therein,) *as if it be* (lame, lame,) or blind, (or have) any ill blemish (whatsoever), thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God. 22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: [e]the unclean and the clean (person) *shall eat it* alike, as the (gazelle, roebuck,) and as the hart. 23 [f]Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it (out) upon the ground as water.

16 1 Observe the [g]month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the LORD thy God: for [i]in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. 2 (And thou shalt, Thou shalt therefore) sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and [k]the herd, [l]in the place which the LORD shall choose to (cause his name to dwell, place his name) there. 3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; [n]seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt [o]in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life. 4 [p]And there shall be no (leaven, leavened bread) seen with thee in all thy (borders, coast) seven days; [q]neither shall (any, there) (any thing) of the flesh which thou (sacrificest, sacrificedst) the first day at even, remain all night until the morning. 5 Thou mayest not *sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee: 6 but at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to (cause his name to dwell, place his name) in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the

[a] Cp. Matt. 23. 11 & Mark 14. 7 & John 12. 8.
[b] See ver. 8.
[c] See Lev. 22. 20.
[d] Ex. 21. 2. Jer. 34. 14. Cp. Lev. 25. 39—41.
[e] ch. 12. 15.
[f] See Lev. 3. 17.
[g] For ver. 1—8, see Ex. 12. 2—39.
[h] ch. 8. 18 & 16. 17.
[i] Ex. 13. 4 & 34. 18.
[j] See ch. 5. 15.
[k] Num. 28. 19.
[l] See ch. 12. 5.
[m] Ex. 21. 5, 6.
[n] Ex. 13. 6.
[o] Ex. 12. 11. Cp. Isai. 52. 12.
[p] Ex. 13. 7.
[q] Ex. 34. 25.
[r] See Ex. 13. 2.
[s] ch. 12. 7 & 14. 23, 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *bondman* [2] Or, *bondwoman*
A.V. * Or, *kill*.

ing down of the sun, at the
ason that thou camest forth
t of Egypt. 7 And thou shalt
oast and eat it in the place
hich the LORD thy God shall
hose: and thou shalt turn in
e morning, and go unto thy
nts. 8 [b]Six days thou shalt
t unleavened bread: and on
e seventh day shall be [d]a
olemn assembly to the LORD
y God; God: thou shalt do no work
erein.

9 [e]Seven weeks shalt thou
mber unto thee: from the time begin to number
beginnest to put the sickle to the standing
the seven weeks from *such time as* thou
shalt thou begin to number seven weeks.
beginnest *to put* the sickle to the corn.
And thou shalt keep [g]the feast
weeks unto the LORD thy God
ith [†i]a tribute of a freewill
ering of thine hand, which
ou shalt give, give *unto the LORD thy God,*
cording as the LORD thy God
lesseth blessed thee: 11 and [l]thou shalt
oice before the LORD thy
d, thou, and thy son, and thy
ughter, and thy manservant,
d thy maidservant, and the
vite that is within thy gates,
d the stranger, and the father-
s, and the widow, that are
he midst of thee, among you, in the place which
e LORD thy God shall choose to cause hath chosen to
name to dwell ace his name there. 12 [p]And thou
alt remember that thou wast
ondman in Egypt: and thou
alt observe and do these
tutes.

13 [q]Thou shalt keep observe the feast
[s]tabernacles seven days, after
at thou hast gathered in from
threshing-floor and from thy winepress.
‡corn and thy wine
and thou shalt rejoice in thy
ast, thou, and thy son, and thy
ughter, and thy manservant,
d thy maidservant, and the
vite, and the stranger, and the
herless, and the widow, that

a Lev. 23. 39.
b Cp. Ex. 13. 6.
c ch. 31. 11. Ex. 23. 14, 17 & 34. 23.
d Lev. 23. 8, 36.
e Ex. 23. 16 & 34. 22. Lev. 23. 15. Num. 28. 26. Cp. Acts 2. 1.
f Ex. 23. 15.
g 2 Chr. 8. 13.
h Cp. Ezek. 46. 5, 11 & 2 Cor. 8. 12.
i See ch. 26. 1—11.
j ch. 1. 16. Num. 11. 16. Josh. 1. 10. 1 Chr. 23. 4 & 26. 29. 2 Chr. 19. 5, 8, *al.*
k ch. 12. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 2.
l ch. 12. 7, 12, 18 & 14. 26. See Neh. 8. 9—12.
m ch. 27. 19. Ex. 23. 2, 6. Isai. 10. 2. Amos 5. 12. Cp. Lev. 19. 15. See ch. 24. 17.
n See ch. 1. 17.
o See Ex. 23. 8.
p See ch. 5. 15.
q Ex. 23. 16. See Lev. 23. 34.
r Ex. 34. 13. Judg. 6. 25. 1 Kin. 14. 15 & 16. 33. 2 Kin. 13. 6 & 17. 16. 2 Chr. 33. 3. Isai. 17. 8 & 27. 9, *al.*
s Ex. 23. 24 & mg. for mg. Jer. 43. 13 & mg. for mg. Hos. 3. 4 & mg. for mg. & 10. 1, 2 & mg. for mg. Mic. 5. 13 & mg. for mg., *al.*
t ver. 11. See Neh. 8. 9—12.
u See Lev. 22. 20.

are within thy gates. 15 [a]Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the work works of thine hands, and therefore thou shalt be altogether joyful. surely rejoice.

16 [c]Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: [f]and they shall not appear before the LORD empty: 17 every man [4]shall give [§h]as he is able, [k]according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 [j]Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, according to throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with righteous judgement. just judgment. 19 [m]Thou shalt not wrest judgement; judgment; [n]thou shalt not respect persons: persons, [o]neither shalt thou take a gift; gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the [5]‖words of the righteous. 20 [6]**That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 Thou shalt not plant thee [r]an Asherah a grove of any kind of tree beside trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee. 22 Neither shalt thou set thee up [s]a [7]pillar any ††image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

17 1 [u]Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God an ox, or a any bullock, or ‡‡sheep, wherein is a is blemish, *or* any evilfavouredness: for that is an

V. [1] Or, *seethe* [2] Or, *after the measure of the &c.* [3] Heb. *booths.* [4] Heb. *according to the gift of his hand.*
cause [5] Heb. *Justice, justice.* [7] Or, *obelisk*
V. [6] Heb. *restraint.* † Or, *sufficiency.* ‡ Heb. *floor, and thy winepress.* § Heb. *according to the gift of*
mnd. ‖ Or, *matters.* ** Heb. *Justice, justice.* †† Or, *statue*, or, *pillar.* ‡‡ Or, *goat.*

abomination unto the LORD thy God.

2 [a]If there be found (in the midst of / among) within any of thy gates (thee, / you,) which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that (doeth / hath) (that which is evil / wrought wickedness) in the sight of the LORD thy God, [b]in transgressing his covenant, 3 and hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, (or / either) [c]the sun, or (the) moon, or any of the host of heaven, [d]which I have not commanded; 4 and it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, (then shalt thou inquire / and inquired) [e]diligently, and, behold, (if) it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in (Israel: / Israel:) 5 then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have (done this evil / committed that wicked) thing, unto thy gates, even (the / that) man or (the woman; / that woman,) and (thou) [i]shalt stone them with stones, (that / till) they die. 6 [j]At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is (to die / worthy of death) be put to death; (but) at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. 7 [l]The (hand / hands) of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the (hand / hands) of all the people. So [n]thou shalt put (away the evil / the evil away) from (the midst of thee. / among you.)

8 If there arise a matter too hard for thee in (judgement, / judgment,) between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up (unto / into) [r]the place which the LORD thy God shall choose; 9 [t]and thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those (days: / days,) and (thou shalt) inquire; and [v]they shall shew thee the sentence of (judgement: / judgment:) 10 and thou shalt do according to (the tenor of) the sentence, which they (shall shew thee from / of) that place which the LORD shall choose (shall shew thee); and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they (shall teach / inform) thee: 11 according to the (tenor / sentence) of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the (judgement / judgment) which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not (turn aside / decline) from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left. 12 And the man that [f](doeth / will do) presumptuously, (in not hearkening / *and will not hearken) unto the priest [g]that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and [n]thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. 13 And all the people [h]shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell (therein; / therein,) and shalt say, [k]I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are (round) about me; 15 thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee: [m]whom the LORD thy God shall choose: one [o]from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not (put a foreigner / set a stranger) over thee, which is not thy brother. 16 (Only / But) he shall not multiply [p]horses to himself, nor cause the people [q]to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, [s]Ye shall henceforth return no more that way. 17 Neither [u]shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: [w]neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

a For ver. 2—7, see ch. 13. 6—14.
b Josh. 7. 11, 15 & 23. 16. Judg. 2. 20. 2 Kin. 18. 12. Hos. 6. 7 & 8. 1.
c See ch. 4. 19.
d Cp. Jer. 7. 31 & 19. 5 & 32. 35.
e ch. 13. 14 & 19. 18.
f Cp. ch. 18. 20, 22 & Ezra 10. 8.
g ch. 10. 8 & 18. 5, 7.
h See ch. 13. 11.
i Cp. Lev. 24. 14, 16 & Josh. 7. 25.
j Cp. John 8. 17. See Num. 35. 30.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 5, 19, 20.
l ch. 13. 9. Cp. Acts 7. 58.
m Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 15 & 10. 24 & 16. 12 & 1 Chr. 22. 10.
n ver. 12. See ch. 13. 5.
o Cp. Jer. 30. 21.
p Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 26 & 10. 26, 28 & 2 Chr. 1. 16 & 9. 28 & Isai. 2. 7 & 31. 1.
q Isai. 31. 1. Ezek. 17. 15.
r See ch. 12. 5.
s ch. 28. 68. Hos. 11. 5. Cp. Ex. 13. 17 & 14. 13 & Num. 14. 3, 4. See Jer. 42. 15—19.
t ch. 19. 17 & 21. 5. 2 Chr. 19. 8, 10. Ps. 122. 5. Jer. 18. 18. Hag. 2. 11. Mal. 2. 7.
u Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 3, 4 & Neh. 13. 26.
v Ezek. 44. 24.
w Cp. Isai. 2. 7.

A.V. * Heb. *not to hearken.*

[a]And it shall be, when he teth upon the throne of his igdom, that he shall write n a copy of this law in a ; out of [c]*that which is* be- e the priests the Levites: and [d]it shall be with him, and shall read therein all the ys of his life: [f]that he may rn to fear the LORD his God, keep all the words of this law l these statutes, to do them: that his heart be not lifted up ove his brethren, and that he rn not aside from the com- ndment, to the right hand, to the left: [j]to the end that may prolong his days in his igdom, he, and his children, in e midst of Israel.

18 [1]The priests the Levites, [1]*even and* all the tribe of Levi, [p]shall have no portion part nor eritance with Israel: they all eat the offerings of the RD made by fire, and his eritance. [2] And they shall Therefore shall they e no inheritance among their thren: the LORD is their in- itance, as he hath spoken said unto m. [3] And this shall be the ts' t's due from the people, from m that offer a sacrifice, ether it be ox or sheep, that sheep; and ey shall give unto the priest shoulder, and the two cheeks, l the maw. [4] [v]The firstfruits firstfruit *also* thy corn, of thy wine, and of e oil, and the first of the ce of thy sheep, shalt thou e him. [5] For the LORD thy l hath chosen him out of all tribes, [x]to stand to minister the name of the LORD, him l his sons for ever.

[6] And if a Levite come from of thy gates out of all Israel, ere he sojourneth, sojourned, and come with the desire of his soul mind [b]unto the place which the LORD shall choose; [7] then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, [b]as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the LORD. [8] They shall have like [e]portions to eat, beside *that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

[9] When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, [g]thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. [10] There shall not be found with thee among you any one [i]that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, one *or* that [k]useth divination, [l]one that practiseth augury, *or* an observer of times, or an enchanter, or [m]a sorcerer, witch, [11] or a charmer, or [n]a consulter with a familiar spirit, familiar spirits, or a wizard, or [o]a necromancer. [12] [q]For whosoever all that doeth do these things is *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and [s]because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee. [13] Thou shalt be †perfect with the LORD thy God. [14] For these nations, which thou shalt ‡possess, hearken hearkened unto them that practise observers of augury, times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do. [15] [u]The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a prophet Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; [16] according to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb [w]in the day of the assembly, saying, [y]Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not. [17] And the LORD said unto me, [a]They have well said *spoken* that which they have spoken.

a Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 12.
b Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 6 & 2 Chr. 31. 2.
c ch. 31. 9, 26. 2 Kin. 22. 8. 2 Chr. 34. 14.
d Josh. 1. 8.
e 2 Chr. 31. 4. Neh. 12. 44, 47 & 13. 10.
f ch. 4. 10 & 14. 23.
g ch. 12. 29—31. See Lev. 18. 26—30.
h ch. 5. 32. 1 Kin. 15. 5.
i See Lev. 18. 21.
j ch. 4. 40.
k 2 Kin. 17. 17.
l See Lev. 19. 26.
m Cp. Ex. 22. 18.
n See Lev. 19. 31.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 7.
p See Num. 18. 20.
q ch. 22. 5 & 25. 16.
r Num. 18. 8, 9. Josh. 13. 14. 1 Sam. 2. 28. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 13.
s See ch. 9. 4.
t See Lev. 7. 30—34.
u John 1. 21, 25, 45. Cited Acts 3. 22 & 7. 37.
v Num. 18. 12. 2 Chr. 31. 5.
w See ch. 9. 10.
x ch. 17. 12.
y See Ex. 20. 19.
z Num. 35. 2, 3. Judg. 17. 7 & 19. 1.
a ch. 5. 28.
b See ch. 12. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, and

A.V. * Heb. *his sales by the fathers.* † Or, *upright*, or, *sincere.* ‡ Or, *inherit.*

18 [a]I will raise them up a prophet (Prophet) from among their brethren, like unto thee; (thee,) [b]and I will put my words in his mouth, (mouth;) and [c]he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. 19 And [d]it shall come to pass, that whosoever will [f]not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. 20 [g]But the prophet, which shall speak a presume (word presumptuously to speak a word) in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, (that same even that) prophet shall die. 21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken? 22 [j]When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not (spoken: spoken, but) [g]the prophet hath spoken it (presumptuously, presumptuously:) thou shalt not be afraid of him.

19 1 When [m]the LORD thy God (shall hath) cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou *succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses; 2 [n]thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it. 3 Thou shalt prepare thee (the a) way, and divide the (borders coasts) of thy land, which the LORD thy God (causeth giveth) thee to inherit, into three parts, that every (manslayer slayer) may flee thither. 4 And this is the case of [p]the (manslayer, slayer,) which shall flee (thither and thither, that he may) live: (whoso Whoso) killeth his neighbour (unawares, and hated him ignorantly, whom he hated) not †in time past; 5 as when a man goeth into the (forest wood) with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the ‡[1]head slippeth from [2]the §helve, and ‖lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of (these cities those cities,) and live: 6 lest [e]the avenger of (the) blood pursue the (manslayer, slayer,) while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and (smite him mortally; **slay him); whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not †in time past. 7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee. 8 [h]And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy (border, coast,) [i]as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and [k]give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers; 9 if thou shalt keep all (this commandment these commandments) to do (it, them,) which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; [l]then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three: 10 that [3]innocent blood be not shed in (the midst of) thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee. 11 But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, [o]and smite him ††mortally that he (die; die,) and (he, he fleeth) into one of these cities: 12 then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. 13 [q]Thine eye shall not pity him, [r]but thou shalt put away ([4]the the guilt of) innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 [s]Thou shalt not remove

a See ver. 15.
b Jer. 1. 9 & 5. 14. Cp. John 17. 8.
c Cp. John 4. 25 & 8. 28 & 12. 49, 50.
d Cp. Acts 3. 23.
e Num. 35. 12, 19, 21, 24, 25, 27.
f Jer. 29. 19 & 35. 13.
g See ch. 13. 5.
h ch. 12. 20.
i Ex. 34. 24. Cp. Ex. 23. 31.
j Cp. ch. 13. 1—3 & Jer. 28. 9.
k See Gen. 15. 18—21.
l ver. 2. Cp. Josh. 20. 7.
m ch. 12. 29.
n Ex. 21. 13. Num. 35. 10, 14. Josh. 20. 2, 8.
o ch. 27. 24. Ex. 21. 12, 14. See Num. 35. 16—21.
p ch. 4. 42. Num. 35. 15. Josh. 20. 3, 5.
q See ch. 7. 16.
r ch. 21. 9. Num. 35. 33. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 31.
s ch. 27. 17. Job 24. 2. Prov. 22. 28 & 23. 10. Hos. 5. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *iron.* [2] Or, *the tree* [3] Or, *the blood of an innocent man* [4] Or, *the blood of the innocent*
A.V. * Heb. *inheritest*, or, *possessest.* † Heb. *from yesterday the third day.* ‡ Heb. *iron.* § Heb. *wo*
‖ Heb. *findeth.* ** Heb. *smite him in life.* †† Heb. *in life.*

neighbour's landmark, which
y of old time have set, set in thine
stance, stance, which thou shalt inherit, inherit
the land that the LORD thy
l giveth thee to possess it.
[15] One witness shall not rise
against a man for any ini-
ty, or for any sin, in any sin
t he sinneth: [b]at the mouth
wo witnesses, or at the mouth
hree witnesses, shall a the matter
stablished. [16] If [c]an unrighteous a false
ness rise up against any man
estify against him of [1]wrong *that which is
; [17] then both the men, be-
en whom the controversy is,
l stand before the LORD,
fore the priests and the judges judges,
ch shall be in those days;
nd the judges shall [f]make
gent inquisition: and, be-
l, if the witness be a false
ness, and hath testified falsely
inst his brother; [19] [h]then shall
o unto him, as he had thought
ave done do unto his brother: so
t thou put away the evil the evil away from
idst of thee. among you. [20] And those which
ain [i]shall hear, and fear, and
l henceforth commit no more
such evil in the midst of thee. among you.
And thine eye shall not pity;
life *shall go* for life, eye for
tooth for tooth, hand for
d, foot for foot.

[1] When thou goest forth out
to battle against thine
enemies, and seest [m]horses,
chariots, *and* a people more
n thou, thou shalt not be be not afraid of
m: for the LORD thy God is
h thee, which brought thee
out of the land of Egypt.
d it shall be, when ye draw are come
unto the battle, that [p]the
st shall approach and speak
o the people, [3] and shall say
o them, Hear, O Israel, ye
draw nigh approach this day unto battle a-
gainst your enemies: let not
your heart faint; hearts †faint, fear not, nor and do not
‡tremble, neither be ye affrighted terrified because
at of them; [4] for the LORD your God
is he that goeth with you, [a]to
fight for you against your ene-
mies, to save you. [5] And the
officers shall speak unto the
people, saying, What man is
there that hath built a new
house, and hath not dedicated
it? let him go and return to
his house, lest he die in the bat-
tle, and another man dedicate
it. [6] And what man is there is he that
hath planted a vineyard, and
hath not [e]used the fruit thereof? yet §eaten of it let
him also go and return unto his
house, lest he die in the battle,
and another man use the fruit thereof. eat of it.
[7] [g]And what man is there that
hath betrothed a wife, and hath
not taken her? let him go and
return unto his house, lest he
die in the battle, and another
man take her. [8] And the officers
shall speak further unto the
people, and they shall say, [j]What
man is there that is fearful
and fainthearted? let him go
and return unto his house, lest
his brethren's heart melt ‖faint as well as
his heart. [9] And it shall be,
when the officers have made an
end of speaking unto the people,
that they shall appoint make captains of
hosts at the head of the armies **to lead the people.
[10] When thou drawest comest nigh unto
a city to fight against it, [n]then
proclaim peace unto it. [11] And
it shall be, if it make thee answer
of peace, and open unto thee,
then it shall be, that all the
people that is found therein
shall become be tributaries [2]tributary unto thee,
and they shall serve thee. [12] And
if it will make no peace with

a ch. 1. 30 & 3. 22. Josh. 23. 10.
b Cited Matt. 18. 16 & 2 Cor. 13. 1. See Num. 35. 30.
c Cp. Ex. 23. 1 & Ps. 35. 11.
d ch. 17. 8, 9. Cp. ch. 21. 5.
e ch. 28. 30. Lev. 19. 23—25. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 7.
f ch. 13. 14 & 17. 4.
g Cp. ch. 24. 5 & 28. 30.
h Prov. 19. 5, 9. Cp. Dan. 6. 24.
i See ch. 13. 11.
j Cp. Judg. 7. 3 & 1 Mac. 3. 56.
k See ver. 13.
l See Ex. 21. 23, 24.
m Cp. Josh. 17. 18 & Ps. 20. 7 & Isai. 31. 1.
n Judg. 21. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 26 & 2 Sam. 20. 18, 20.
o ch. 31. 6, 8. 2 Chr. 13. 12 & 32. 8.
p Cp. Num. 10. 8, 9 & 31. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *rebellion* See ch. 13. 5. [2] Or, *subject to taskwork*
* Or, *falling away.* † Heb. *be tender.* ‡ Heb. *make haste.* § Heb. *made it common.* ‖ Heb. *melt.*
** to be in *the head of the people.*

thee, but will make war against
thee, then thou shalt besiege it:
13 and when the LORD thy God
delivereth / hath delivered it into thine hand, / hands,
[a]thou shalt smite every male
thereof with the edge of the
sword: 14 [b]but the women, and
the little ones, and the cattle,
and all that is in the city, even
all the spoil thereof, [c]shalt thou
*take for a prey unto thyself; and
[d]thou shalt eat the spoil of thine
enemies, which the LORD thy
God hath given thee. 15 Thus
shalt thou do unto all the cities
which are very far off from thee,
which are not of the cities of
these nations. 16 But [f]of the
cities of these peoples, / people, which the
LORD thy God giveth / doth give thee for
an inheritance, thou shalt save
alive nothing that breatheth:
17 but [g]thou shalt [1]utterly de-
stroy them; *namely*, the Hittite, / Hittites, and
the Amorite, / Amorites, the Canaanite, / Canaanites, and the
Perizzite, / Perizzites, the Hivite, / Hivites, and the Jebusite / Jebusites;
as the LORD thy God hath com-
manded thee: 18 that [j]they
teach you not to do after all
their abominations, which they
have done unto their gods; so
should ye [l]sin against the LORD
your God.

19 When thou shalt besiege a
city a long time, in making war
against it to take it, [m]thou shalt
not destroy the trees thereof by
wielding / forcing an axe against them; / them:
for thou mayest eat of them, and
thou shalt not cut them down; / down
for is / (†for the tree of the field man, that / is man's
it should be besieged of thee?
life) ‡to employ *them* in the siege: 20 Only
the trees which thou knowest
that they be not trees for meat,
thou shalt destroy and cut them
down; and thou shalt build bul-
warks against the city that maketh
war with thee, until §it fall. / be subdued.

a Num. 31. 7.
b Num. 31. 9.
c Josh. 8. 2.
d Josh. 22. 8.
e Cp. Num. 19. 2.
f ch. 7. 1, 2. Num. 33. 52. Josh. 11. 14.
g See ch. 7. 2.
h See ch. 10. 8.
i ch. 17. 8, 9 & 19. 17.
j ch. 7. 4 & 12. 30, 31 & 18. 9.
k Cp. Ps. 26. 6 & 73. 13 & Matt. 27. 24.
l Ex. 23. 33.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 19, 25.
n Cp. Jonah 1. 14.
o ch. 19. 13.

21 1 If one be found slain
in the land which the
LORD thy God giveth thee
to possess it, lying in the field,
and it be not known who hath
smitten / slain him: 2 then thy elders and
thy judges shall come forth, and
they shall measure unto the cities
which are round about him that
is slain: 3 and it shall be, that
the city which is nearest / next unto the
slain man, even the elders of
that city shall take an heifer
of the herd, [e]which hath not been
wrought with, and which hath
not drawn in the yoke; 4 and
the elders of that city shall
bring down the heifer unto a
valley with running water, / rough valley, which is nei-
ther plowed / eared nor sown, and shall
break / strike off the heifer's neck there
in the valley: 5 and the priests,
the sons of Levi shall come
near; for [h]them the LORD thy
God hath chosen to minister unto
him, and to bless in the name of
the LORD; and [i]according to / by their
‖word shall every controversy
and every stroke be *tried*: 6 and
all the elders of that city, who is / that is
nearest / next unto the slain man, [k]shall
wash their hands over the heifer
whose neck was broken / that is beheaded in the valley:
7 and they shall answer and say,
Our hands have not shed this
blood, neither have our eyes
seen it. 8 Forgive, O LORD, / Be merciful, O LORD, unto
thy people Israel, whom thou
hast redeemed, and [n]suffer / lay not in-
nocent blood *to remain* in the midst / **unto thy people
thy people Israel / of Israel's charge. And the blood
shall be forgiven them. 9 So
[o]shalt thou put away the *guilt*
innocent blood from the midst of thee / among you,
when thou shalt do that which is
right in the eyes / sight of the LORD.

10 When thou goest forth to
battle / war against thine enemies, and

R.V. [1] Heb. *devote*.

A.V. * Heb. *spoil*. † Or, *for, O man, the tree of the field is to be employed in the siege*. ‡ Heb. *to go from before th*
§ Heb. *it come down*. ‖ Heb. *mouth*. ** Heb. *in the midst*.

LORD thy God (delivereth / hath delivered)
m into thine hands, and thou
(est them away / t taken them) captive, 11 and seest
ong the captives a beautiful
man, and (thou) hast a desire
o her, (and / that thou) wouldest (take / have)
to (thee to / thy) wife; 12 then thou
lt bring her home to thine
ise; and she shall shave her
d, and *pare her nails; 13 and
shall put the raiment of her
tivity from off her, and shall
ain in thine house, and [c]be-
l her father and her mother
ull month: and after that
u shalt go in unto her, and
her husband, and she shall
thy wife. 14 And it shall be,
hou have no delight in her,
n thou shalt [f]let her go
ther she will; but thou shalt
sell her at all for money,
u shalt not (deal with her / make merchandise of her, [1]as a slave,)
ause thou hast humbled her.
15 If a man have two wives, [j]the
beloved, and (the other / another) hated,
they have (borne / born) him children,
h the beloved and the hated;
if the firstborn son be hers
t was (hated; / hated:) 16 then it shall be,
e day that he [l]causeth (when he maketh) his sons to
erit that which he hath, that
nay not make the son of the
oved (the) firstborn [2]before the
of the hated, which is (indeed)
firstborn: 17 but he shall
nowledge the (firstborn, the son of / son of the hated for)
hated, / stborn, by giving him [m]a double
tion of all [†]that he hath:
he is [n]the beginning of his
ngth; [o]the right of the first-
n is his.
18 If a man have a stubborn
rebellious son, which will
obey the voice of his father,
he voice of his mother, and
gh (when) they (chasten / have chastened) him, will
hearken unto them: 19 then
l his father and his mother

a ch. 13. 10. See Josh. 7. 25.
b See ch. 13. 5.
c Cp. Ps. 45. 10.
d ch. 13. 11 & 17. 13 & 19. 20.
e Cp. Josh. 8. 29 & 10. 26, 27 & John 19. 31.
f Cp. Jer. 34. 16.
g Cited Gal. 3. 13.
h ch. 24. 7.
i Num. 35. 34.
j Cp. Gen. 29. 30, 33 & 1 Sam. 1. 4, 5.
k Ex. 23. 4.
l 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 10 & 2 Chr. 11. 19, 20, 22.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 9 (mg.).
n Gen. 49. 3 Ps. 78. 51 (mg.) & 105. 36 (mg.).
o Gen. 25. 31, 33 & 27. 36.
p Ex. 23. 5.

lay hold on him, and bring him
out unto the elders of his city,
and unto the gate of his place;
20 and they shall say unto the
elders of his city, This our son
is stubborn and rebellious, he
will not obey our voice; he is
a (riotous liver, / glutton,) and a drunkard.
21 [a]And all the men of his city
shall stone him with stones,
that he die: [b]so shalt thou put
(away the evil / evil away) from (the midst of thee. / among you;)
[d]and all Israel shall hear, and
fear.
22 And if a man have com-
mitted a sin worthy of death,
and he be (to be) put to death, and
thou hang him on a (tree; / tree:) 23 [e]his
body shall not remain all night
upon the tree, but thou shalt
(surely / in any wise) bury him (the same / that) day;
(for / (for) [g]he that is hanged is [3]‡ac-
cursed of (God; / God;) that (thou defile not thy / thy land be not)
(land / defiled,) which the LORD thy God
giveth thee for an inheritance.

22 1 Thou [k]shalt not see
thy brother's ox or his
sheep go astray, and hide
thyself from them: thou shalt
(surely / in any case) bring them again un-
to thy brother. 2 And if thy
brother be not nigh unto thee, or
if thou know him not, then thou
shalt bring it (home to thine / unto thine own) house,
and it shall be with thee until
thy brother seek after it, and thou
shalt restore it to him again.
3 (And so / In like manner) shalt thou do with
his ass; and so shalt thou do with
his (garment; / raiment;) and (so shalt thou do) with
(every / all) lost thing of thy brother's,
which he hath lost, and thou
hast (found / found, shalt thou do likewise:) thou
mayest not hide thyself.
4 [p]Thou shalt not see thy
brother's ass or his ox (fallen / fall) down
by the way, and hide thyself
from them: thou shalt surely
help him to lift them up again.

R.V. [1] Or, *as a chattel* [2] Or, *during the life time of* [3] Heb. *the curse of God.*
A.V. * Or, *suffer to grow.* Heb. *make*, or, *dress.* † Heb. *that is found with him.* ‡ Heb. *the curse of God.*

5 A woman shall not wear
(The)
that which pertaineth unto a
man, neither shall a man put on
a woman's garment: [a] for (whosoever / all that)
doeth these things is an abomination
(do so / are)
unto the LORD thy God.

6 If a bird's nest chance to be
before thee in the way, in any
(way)
tree or on the ground, with young
(tree, / whether they be / ones)
ones, or eggs, and the dam
(ones,)
sitting upon the young, or upon
the eggs, [b] thou shalt not take the
dam with the young: 7 But thou
(But)
shalt in any wise let the dam go,
but the young thou mayest take unto thyself;
(and take the young to thee)
[c] that it may be well with thee,
and that thou mayest prolong
thy days.

8 When thou buildest a new
house, then thou shalt make a
battlement for thy roof, that
thou bring not blood upon thine
house, if any man fall from thence.
9 [e] Thou shalt not sow thy vine-
yard with two kinds of seed: lest the
(divers seeds)
[1] whole * fruit be [2] forfeited, the seed which
(of thy)
thou hast sown, and the increase of fruit of thy
(the vineyard.)
vineyard, be defiled.

10 Thou shalt not plow with
an ox and an ass together.
11 Thou shalt not wear a mingled garment
(stuff, wool)
of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen
together.

12 [j] Thou shalt make thee
[3] fringes upon the four borders
(† quarters)
of thy vesture, wherewith thou
coverest thyself.

13 If any man take a wife, and
[k] go in unto her, and hate her,
14 and lay shameful things to her charge,
(give occasions of speech against her,)
and bring up an evil name upon
her, and say, I took this woman,
and when I came nigh to her, I
found not in her the tokens of virginity:
(her not a maid)
15 then shall the father of the
damsel, and her mother, take
and bring forth the tokens of
the damsel's virginity unto the
elders of the city in the gate:

16 and the damsel's father shall
say unto the elders, I gave my
daughter unto this man to wife,
and he hateth her; 17 and, lo, he
hath laid shameful things to her charge,
(given occasions of speech against her,)
saying, I found not [in] thy daughter
(the tokens of virginity; / a maid)
; and yet these
are the tokens of my daughter's
virginity. And they shall spread
the garment
(cloth)
before the elders of
the city. 18 And the elders of
that city shall take the man
(that)
and chastise him; 19 and they
shall amerce him in an hundred
shekels of silver, and give them
unto the father of the damsel,
because he hath brought up an
evil name upon a virgin of Israel:
and she shall be his wife; [d] he
may not put her away all his
days. 20 But if this thing be
true, that and the tokens of virginity
(were / be)
not found in for the damsel:
21 then they shall bring out the
damsel to the door of her father's
house, and [f] the men of her
city shall stone her with stones
that she die: because she hath
[g] wrought folly in Israel, to play
the harlot
(whore)
in her father's house:
[h] so shalt thou put away the evil from
(evil away from)
the midst of thee.
(among you.)

22 [i] If a man be found lying
with a woman married to a
husband, then they shall both
of them die, both the man that
lay with the woman, and the
woman: [h] so shalt thou put
away the evil from Israel.

23 If there be a damsel that
a virgin be [l] betrothed unto a
husband, and a man find her
in the city, and lie with her:
24 then ye shall bring them both
out unto the gate of that city,
and ye shall stone them with
stones that they die; the damsel,
because she cried not, being in
the city; and the man, because

[a] Cp. ch. 18. 12 & 25. 16.
[b] Lev. 22. 28.
[c] See ch. 4. 40.
[d] Cp. Matt. 19. 8, 9 & Mark 10. 11 & Luke 16. 18.
[e] Lev. 19. 19.
[f] Cp. ch. 21. 21.
[g] See Gen. 34. 7.
[h] See ch. 13. 5.
[i] Lev. 20. 10. Cp. Ezek. 16. 38, 40 & 23. 45, 47 & John 8. 5.
[j] Num. 15. 38. Cp. Matt. 23. 5.
[k] Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 15.
[l] Cp. Matt. 1. 18, 19.

R.V. [1] Heb. *fulness.* [2] Heb. *consecrated.* [3] Or, *twisted threads*
A.V. * Heb. *fulness of thy seed.* † Heb. *wings.*

hath humbled his neighbour's
e: [a]so thou shalt put away
evil from (the midst of thee. among you.)
[25] But if (the a) man find (the damsel a betrothed)
is betrothed damsel) in the field, and the
n *force her, and lie with (her; her:)
n the man only that lay with
shall die: [26] but unto the
nsel thou shalt do nothing;
re is in the damsel no sin
thy of death: for as when a
n riseth against his neighbour,
slayeth him, even so is this
ter: [27] for he found her in
(field; field, *and*) the betrothed damsel
d, and there was none to
e her.
[28] [h]If a man find a damsel
t is a virgin, which is not
rothed, and lay hold on her,
lie with her, and they be
nd; [29] then the man that lay
h her shall give unto the
nsel's father fifty *shekels* of
er, and she shall be his (wife, wife;)
ause he hath humbled (her; her;) he
not put her away all his
s.
[23] [j]A man shall not take his
ner's wife, (and shall not [k]uncover nor discover)
father's skirt.

[1] He that is wounded
3 in the stones, or hath
his privy member cut off,
ll not enter into the (assembly congregation)
he LORD.
[m]A bastard shall not enter
the (assembly congregation) of the LORD;
n to (the his) tenth generation shall
(of his not) enter into the (assembly congregation)
the LORD.
[n]An Ammonite (or a or) Moabite
ll not enter into the (assembly congregation)
the LORD; even to (the their) tenth
eration shall (none belonging to them they not)
er into the (assembly congregation) of the
D for ever: [4] [p]because they
you not with bread and
n water in the way, when ye

a See ver. 21.
b Num. 22. 5, 6. Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 15.
c Gen. 24. 10 & mg. for mg. Judg. 3. 8 & mg. for mg. Acts 7. 2.
d Num. 23. 11 & 24. 10.
e Cp. Ezra 9. 12.
f Gen. 25. 24—26. Num. 20. 14. Obad. 10, 12.
g ch. 10. 19. Ex. 22. 21 & 23. 9. Lev. 19. 34.
h Ex. 22. 16, 17.
i Lev. 15. 16.
[Ch. 23. 1 in Heb.]
j See Lev. 18. 8.
k ch. 27. 20. Cp. Ruth 3. 9 & Ezek. 16. 8.
l See Lev. 15. 5.
m Cp. Zech. 9. 6.
n Neh. 13. 1, 2.
o Lev. 26. 12.
p Cp. ch. 2. 29.

came forth out of Egypt; and because they [b]hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor (from of) Pethor of [1][c]Mesopotamia, to curse thee. [5] Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned [d]the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee. [6] Thou [e]shalt not seek their peace nor their †prosperity all thy days for ever.

[7] Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for [f]he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because [g]thou wast a stranger in his land. [8] The children (of the that) (third generation that are born unto are begotten of) them shall enter into the (assembly congregation) of the (LORD. LORD in their third generation.)

[9] When (thou goest forth in camp the host goeth forth) against thine enemies, then (thou shalt) keep thee from every (evil wicked) thing. [10] If there be among you any man, that is [i]not clean by reason of (that uncleanness which that) chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp: [11] but it shall be, when evening ‡cometh on, he shall [l](bathe wash) himself (in with) water: and when the sun is down, he shall come (within into) the (camp. camp *again.*) [12] Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad: [13] and thou shalt have a [2]paddle (among upon) thy (weapons; weapon); and it shall be, when thou (sittest down §wilt ease thyself) abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee: [14] for [o]the LORD thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see

R.V. [1] Heb. *Aram-naharaim.* [2] Or, *shovel*
A.V. * Or, *take strong hold of her.* † Heb. *good.* ‡ Heb. *turneth toward.* § Heb. *sittest down.*

no [1*]unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 [a]Thou shalt not deliver unto his master [a the] servant which is escaped from his master unto thee: 16 he shall dwell with thee, [in the midst of thee, even among you,] in [the that] place which he shall choose [within in] one of thy gates, where it [†]liketh him best: thou shalt not oppress him.

17 There shall be no [2harlot ‡whore] [c]of the daughters of Israel, [neither shall there be nor] [d]a [3]sodomite of the sons of Israel. 18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the [wages price] of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are [an] abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 [f]Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; [g]usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury: 20 [h]unto a [foreigner stranger] thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: [j]that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou [puttest settest] thine hand [unto, to] in the land whither thou goest [in] to possess it.

21 [k]When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not [be] slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. 22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee. 23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt [observe keep] and [do perform;] [even] a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, [a freewill offering,] which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into [thy neighbour's standing corn, the standing corn of thy neighbour,] [b]then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

24 1 When a man [taketh hath taken] a wife, and [marrieth married] her, [then it shall be, if and it come to pass that] she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found [§some unseemly thing uncleanness] in her, that [e]he shall write her a bill of ‖divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house. 2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's *wife.* 3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and [give giveth] it in her hand, and [send sendeth] her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife; 4 [i]her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 [l]When a man [taketh hath taken] a new wife, he shall not go out [in the host to war,] **neither shall he be charged with any business: [but] he shall be free at home one year, and shall [m]cheer [up] his wife which he hath taken. 6 No man shall take the [mill nether] or the upper mill stone to pledge: for he taketh *a man's* life to pledge.

7 [n]If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the

a 1 Sam. 30. 15.
b Cp. Matt. 12. 1 & Mark 2. 23 & Luke 6. 1.
c Lev. 19. 29.
d 1 Kin. 14. 24 & 15. 12 & 22. 46. 2 Kin. 23. 7. Job 36. 14 (mg.).
e Matt. 19. 7. Mark 10. 4. Cited Matt. 5. 31. Cp. Isai. 50. 1 & Jer. 3. 8.
f See Ex. 22. 25.
g Cp. Neh. 5. 10.
h Cp. ch. 15. 3.
i Cp. Jer. 3. 1.
j ch. 15. 10.
k Cp. Ps. 66. 13, 14 & 76. 11. See Num. 30. 2.
l Cp. ch. 20. 7.
m Cp. Prov. 5. 18.
n Ex. 21. 16. Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 10.

R.V. 1 Heb. *nakedness of any thing.* 2 Heb. *kedeshah.* See Gen. 38. 21. 3 Heb. *kadesh.*
A.V. * Heb. *nakedness of any thing.* † Heb. *is good for him.* ‡ Or, *sodomitess.* § Heb. *matter of nakedness*
‖ Heb. *cutting off.* ** Heb. *not any thing shall pass upon him.*

dren of Israel, and he [a]deal maketh
him [1]as a slave, or sell selleth him;
chandise of him,
n that thief shall die: [c]so shalt die; and thou
put away the evil from the midst of thee.
shalt put evil away from among you.
Take heed in [e]the plague of
rosy, that thou observe dili-
ntly, and do according to all
t the priests the Levites shall
ch you: as I commanded them,
ye shall observe to do. 9 Re-
mber what the LORD thy God
unto [g]Miriam, Miriam [h]by the way as way, after
ye came ye were come forth out of Egypt.
0 When thou dost *lend thy
ighbour ther any manner of loan, thing, thou shalt
go into his house to fetch
pledge. 11 Thou shalt stand
out, ad, and the man to whom
u dost lend shall bring forth out
pledge without abroad unto thee.
And if he be a poor man, the man *be* poor, thou shalt
sleep with his pledge: 13 [j]thou In
alt surely restore to
ase thou shalt deliver him the pledge
when the sun goeth down,
t he may sleep in his garment, own raiment,
l [k]bless thee: and [l]it shall be
hteousness unto thee before
LORD thy God.
4 Thou shalt not [m]oppress an
ed servant that is poor and
edy, whether he be of thy
ethren, or of thy strangers
t are in thy land within thy
es: 15 in At his day [o]thou shalt
e him his hire, neither shall
sun go down upon it; for he
poor, and [†]setteth his heart
on it: [q]lest he cry against
e unto the LORD, and it be
unto thee.
6 [r]The fathers shall not be
t to death for the children,
ther shall the children be
t to death for the fathers:
ery man shall be put to death
his own sin.
7 [t]Thou shalt not wrest pervert the
ement
tment of the stranger, *nor* of

[a] ch. 21. 14.
[b] Cp. ver. 6, 13 & Job 24. 3.
[c] See ch. 13. 5.
[d] See ch. 5. 15.
[e] See Lev. ch. 13 & ch. 14.
[f] Lev. 19. 9 & 23. 22.
[g] See Num. 12. 10—15.
[h] ch. 25. 17.
[i] See ch. 14. 29.
[j] See Ex. 22. 26.
[k] Job 29. 13 & 31. 20.
[l] Ps. 112. 9. Dan. 4. 27. Cp. ch. 6. 25.
[m] Mal. 3. 5. See Lev. 25. 39—43.
[n] ch. 19. 17.
[o] Jer. 22. 13. See Lev. 19. 13.
[p] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 32 & Prov. 17. 15.
[q] ch. 15. 9. James 5. 4.
[r] Cited 2 Kin. 14. 6 & 2 Chr. 25. 4. Cp. Jer. 31. 29, 30 & Ezek. 18. 20.
[s] Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 24.
[t] Ex. 22. 21, 22 & 23. 6. Cp. ch. 10. 18 & 27. 19 & Isai. 1. 23 & Jer. 5. 28. See ch. 16. 19.

the fatherless; [b]nor take the a
widow's raiment to pledge:
18 but [d]thou shalt remember
that thou wast a bondman in
Egypt, and the LORD thy God
redeemed thee thence: there-
fore I command thee to do this
thing.
19 [f]When thou reapest cuttest down thine
harvest in thy field, and hast
forgot a sheaf in the field, thou
shalt not go again to fetch it: it
shall be for the stranger, for the
fatherless, and for the widow:
[i]that the LORD thy God may
bless thee in all the work of
thine hands.
20 When thou beatest thine
olive tree, ‡thou shalt not go
over the boughs again: it shall
be for the stranger, for the
fatherless, and for the widow.
21 When thou gatherest *the
grapes of* thy vineyard, thou
shalt not glean it after thee: §afterward: it
shall be for the stranger, for the
fatherless, and for the widow.
22 And [d]thou shalt remember
that thou wast a bondman in
the land of Egypt: therefore I
command thee to do this thing.

25 1 If there be a [n]contro-
versy between men, and
they come unto judgement, judgment,
and *the judges*
that *the judges* may judge them; then
they [p]shall justify the righteous,
and condemn the wicked; 2 and
wicked. And it
shall be, if the wicked man be
worthy to be beaten, that the
judge shall cause him to lie
down, and to be beaten before
his face, according to his wickedness, fault, by a
by
certain number. 3 [s]Forty stripes
he may give him, he shall *and*
not ex-
ceed: lest, if he should exceed,
and beat him above these with
many stripes, then thy brother
should seem vile unto thee.

R.V. [1] Or, *as a chattel*
v. * Heb. *lend the loan of any thing to, &c.*
b. *after thee.*
† Heb. *lifteth his soul unto it.*
‡ Heb. *thou shalt not bough it after thee.*

4 [a]Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he *treadeth out *the corn.*

5 [c]If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no (son, child,) the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her [†d]husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. 6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that [i]his name be not (blotted put) out of Israel. 7 And if the man like not to take his [‡]brother's wife, then (his brother's, let his) (wife shall, brother's wife) [l]go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of (an husband's brother, my husband's) (unto me, brother.) 8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he (stand, stand *to it,*) and say, [n]I like not to take her; 9 then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and [p]loose his shoe from off his foot, and [q]spit in his (face; face,) and (she) shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto (the, that) man that (doth, will) not [r]build up his brother's house. 10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets: 12 then thou shalt cut off her hand, [u]thine eye shall (have no pity, not pity *her.*)

[a] Cited 1 Cor. 9. 9 & 1 Tim. 5. 18.
[b] Lev. 19. 35, 36. Cp. Prov. 16. 11 & Ezek. 45. 10 & Amos 8. 5 & Mic. 6. 11.
[c] Matt. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 28.
[d] Cp. Gen. 38. 8, 9 & Ruth 1. 12, 13 & 3. 9.
[e] See ch. 4. 40.
[f] Prov. 11. 1.
[g] ch. 18. 12 & 22. 5.
[h] Ex. 17. 8.
[i] Ruth 4. 10.
[j] ch. 24. 9.
[k] Cp. Josh. 10. 19.
[l] Cp. Ruth 4. 1, 2.
[m] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 2, 3.
[n] Cp. Ruth 4. 6.
[o] See Ex. 17. 8—14.
[p] Cp. Ruth 4. 7.
[q] Cp. Num. 12. 14 & Job 30. 10 & Isai. 50. 6.
[r] Ruth 4. 11.
[s] ch. 16. 10. Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Num. 15. 20 & 18. 13. Prov. 3. 9.
[t] See ch. 12. 5.
[u] See ch. 7. 16.

13 Thou [b]shalt not have in thy bag [§]divers weights, a great and a small. 14 Thou shalt not have in thine house [‖]divers measures, a great and a small. 15 (A perfect, *But* thou) (and just weight shalt thou have; shalt have a perfect and just weight,) a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: [e]that thy days may be (long upon, lengthened in) the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. 16 For [f]all that do such things, (*even, and*) all that do unrighteously, [g]are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 [h]Remember what Amalek did unto thee [j]by the (way as, way, when) ye (came, were come) forth out of Egypt; 18 how he met thee by the way, and [k]smote the hindmost of thee, (*even*) all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he feared not God. 19 Therefore it shall be, [m]when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt [o]blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not (forget, forget *it.*)

26 1 And it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein; 2 that [s]thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the (ground, earth,) which thou shalt bring (in, from, of) thy land that the LORD thy God giveth (thee; thee.) and (thou) shalt put it in a basket, and shalt [t]go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to (cause his name to dwell, place his name) there. 3 And thou shalt (come, go) unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I pro-

A.V. * Heb. *thresheth.* † Or, *next kinsman.* ‡ Or, *next kinsman's wife.* § Heb. *a stone and a stone.* ‖ Heb. *an ephah and an ephah.*

ss this day unto the LORD thy
od, that I am come unto the
nd (country) [a] which the LORD sware
nto our fathers for to give us.
And the priest shall take the
asket out of thine hand, and
t it down before the altar
the LORD thy God. 5 And
ou shalt (answer, speak) and say before
e LORD thy God, [b] A [1] Syrian
ready to perish was my father,
nd he went down into Egypt,
nd sojourned (there, [d] few in number; there with a few,)
nd he became there a nation,
reat, mighty, and populous:
and [g] the Egyptians evil en-
reated us, and afflicted us, and
id upon us hard bondage:
and (when) [i] we cried unto the
RD, the (God) of our fathers, (and)
e LORD heard our voice, and
(saw) (ked on) our affliction, and our
il, (our,) and our oppression: 8 and
he LORD brought us forth out
Egypt [l] with a mighty hand,
nd with an outstretched arm,
nd with great terribleness, and
th signs, and with wonders:
and he hath brought us into
is place, and hath given us
is land, (even) [m] a land (flowing that floweth)
th milk and honey. 10 And
w, behold, I have brought the
(t of the fruit) (firstfruits) of the (ground, land,) which
ou, O LORD, hast given me.
nd thou shalt set it (down) before
e LORD thy God, and worship
fore the LORD thy God: 11 and
hou shalt rejoice in (all the good, every good thing)
hich the LORD thy God hath
ven unto thee, and unto thine
ouse, thou, and the Levite, and
e stranger that is (in the midst of thee, among you.)
12 When thou hast made an
nd of tithing all [q] the (tithe, tithes) of
ine increase (in) the third year,
hich is [t] the year of tithing,
(n thou shalt give, and hast given) it unto the Levite,
the stranger, (to) the fatherless,

[a] Ex. 13. 5. See ch. 1. 8.
[b] Cp. Hos. 12. 12 (for mg.).
[c] Gen. 43. 1, 2. Isai. 27. 13 & mg. for mg.
[d] Cp. ch. 10. 22 & Gen. 46. 27 & Acts 7. 14, 15.
[e] Ps. 119. 141, 153, 176.
[f] Cp. Lev. 7. 20 & 21. 1, 11 & Hos. 9. 4.
[g] Ex. 1. 11, 14. Num. 20. 15.
[h] Cp. Jer. 16. 7 & Tobit 4. 17 & Ecclus. 30. 18.
[i] Ex. 2. 23—25 & 3. 9. Num. 20. 16.
[j] Isai. 63. 15. Zech. 2. 13.
[k] Ex. 12. 37, 51.
[l] See ch. 4. 34.
[m] See Ex. 3. 8.
[n] Cp. Ex. 24. 7.
[o] See ch. 12. 7.
[p] ch. 7. 6 & 14. 2. See Ex. 19. 5.
[q] Cp. Tobit 1. 7. See Lev. 27. 30.
[r] ch. 28. 1. Cp. ch. 32. 8.
[s] Ps. 86. 9.
[t] ch. 14. 28, 29. Cp. Amos 4. 4.
[u] See ch. 7. 6.

and (to) the widow, that they
may eat within thy gates, and
be filled; 13 (and, Then) thou shalt say
before the LORD thy God, I have
(put, brought) away the hallowed things
out of mine house, and also have
given them unto the Levite, and
unto the stranger, to the father-
less, and to the widow, according
to all thy (commandment, commandments) which thou
hast commanded me: I have not
transgressed (any of) thy command-
ments, [e] neither have I forgotten
them: 14 [f] I have not eaten there-
of in my mourning, neither have I
(put, taken) away (thereof, being unclean,
ought thereof for any unclean use,)
nor given (ought) thereof [h] for the
dead: (but) I have hearkened to
the voice of the LORD my God,
(I, and) have done according to all
that thou hast commanded me.
15 [j] Look down from thy holy
habitation, from heaven, and
bless thy people Israel, and the
(ground, land) which thou hast given us,
as thou swarest unto our fathers,
a land (flowing, that floweth) with milk and
honey.

16 This day the LORD thy God
(commandeth, hath commanded) thee to do these
statutes and (judgements, judgments): thou shalt
therefore keep and do them with
all thine heart, and with all thy
soul. 17 [n] Thou hast avouched
the LORD this day to be thy
God, and (that thou shouldest, to) walk in
his ways, and (to) keep his statutes,
and his commandments, and his
(judgements, judgments,) and (to) hearken unto his
voice: 18 and the LORD hath
avouched thee this day to be
([p] a, his) peculiar people (unto himself), as
he hath promised thee, and that
thou shouldest keep all his com-
mandments; 19 and to make thee
[r] high above all nations [s] which
he hath made, [3] in praise, and in
name, and in honour; and that
thou mayest be [u] an holy people

R.V. [1] Heb. *Aramean.* [2] Or, *wandering* Or, *lost* [3] Or, *for a praise, and for a name, and for an honour*

unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

27 [1] And Moses (and with) the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the (commandment / commandments) which I command you this day. [2] And it shall be on the day [b] when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister: [3] [c] and thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed (over; over,) that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, [f] a land (flowing / that floweth) with milk and (honey, / honey;) as the (LORD, the / LORD) God of thy (fathers, / fathers) hath promised thee. [4] (And / Therefore) it shall be when ye (are passed / be gone) over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, [i] in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister. [5] And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: [k] thou shalt (lift up no / not lift up *any*) iron *tool* upon them. [6] Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of [1] (unhewn / whole) stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God: [7] and thou shalt (sacrifice / offer) peace offerings, and [n] shalt eat (there; / there,) and (thou [n] shalt) rejoice before the LORD thy God. [8] And [o] thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

[9] And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, (Keep silence, / Take heed,) and hearken, O Israel; [s] this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God. [10] Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

[11] And Moses charged the people the same day, saying, [12] [a] These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are (passed / come) over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin: [13] and these shall stand upon mount Ebal (for the / *to) curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali. [14] And [d] the Levites shall (answer, / speak,) and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

[15] [e] Cursed be the man that maketh (a / *any*) graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and (setteth it up / putteth *it*) in (secret. / a secret *place*.) [g] And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

[16] [h] Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[17] [j] Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[18] [l] Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[19] [m] Cursed be he that (wrestetheth / perverteth) the (judgement / judgment) of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[20] [p] Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he (hath [q] uncovered / uncovereth) his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[21] [r] Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[22] [t] Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter

a ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 33. Cp. Judg. 9. 7.
b Josh. 4. 1.
c Josh. 8. 32.
d Cp. ch. 33. 10 & Dan. 9. 11.
e See Ex. 20. 4 & 34. 17.
f See Ex. 3. 8.
g Cp. Num. 5. 22 & Neh. 5. 13 & Ps. 106. 48 & Jer. 11. 5 & 28. 6 & 1 Cor. 14. 16.
h Ex. 20. 12 & 21. 17. Lev. 19. 3. See ch. 21. 18—21.
i ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 30.
j See ch. 19. 14.
k Ex. 20. 25. Josh. 8. 31.
l Lev. 19. 14.
m See Ex. 22. 21, 22.
n See ch. 12. 7.
o Cp. Hab. 2. 2.
p See Lev. 18. 8.
q See ch. 22. 30.
r See Lev. 18. 23.
s ch. 26. 18.
t Lev. 18. 9 & 20. 17. Cp. Ezek. 22. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whole*.
A.V. * Heb. *for a cursing*.

is father, or the daughter of
is mother. And all the people
hall say, Amen.
23 [c]Cursed be he that lieth
ith his mother in law. And
ll the people shall say, Amen.
24 [e]Cursed be he that smiteth
is neighbour (in secret. / secretly.) And all
he people shall say, Amen.
25 [f]Cursed be he that taketh
reward to slay an innocent per-
on. And all the people shall
ay, Amen.
26 [i]Cursed be he that con-
rmeth not (all) the words of this
aw to do them. And all the
eople shall say, Amen.

28 1 And it shall come to
pass, [l]if thou shalt hearken
diligently unto the voice
f the LORD thy God, to observe
d to do all his commandments
hich I command thee this day,
hat the LORD thy God will set
hee on [n]high above all (the / na-
ons) of the earth: 2 and all
hese blessings shall come (upon / on)
hee, and [q]overtake thee, if thou
halt hearken unto the voice of
he LORD thy God. 3 Blessed
halt thou be in the city, and
lessed shalt thou be in the
eld. 4 Blessed shall be [t]the
uit of thy body, and the fruit
f thy ground, and the fruit of
hy cattle, the increase of thy
ine, and the (young / flocks) of thy (flock. / sheep.)
Blessed shall be thy basket
nd thy [v](kneadingtrough. / *store.) 6 Blessed
halt thou be [w]when thou comest
n, and blessed shalt thou be
hen thou goest out. 7 The
ORD [y]shall cause thine enemies
hat rise up against thee to be
mitten before (thee / thy face): they shall
ome out against thee one way,
nd (shall) flee before thee seven
ays. 8 The LORD [z]shall com-
hand the blessing upon thee in

a See ch. 12. 7.
b ch. 15. 4.
c Lev. 18. 17 & 20. 14.
d ch. 7. 6 & 26. 18, 19 & 29. 13. See Ex. 19. 5, 6.
e ch. 19. 11. Ex. 21. 12, 14.
f ch. 16. 19. Ex. 23. 7, 8. Ezek. 22. 12.
g Cp. Isai. 61. 9.
h See Num. 6. 27.
i ch. 28. 15. Jer. 11. 3. Cited Gal. 3. 10.
j ch. 2. 25 & 11. 25.
k ch. 30. 9.
l Cp. Ex. 15. 26 & 23. 22 & Lev. 26. 3 & Isai. 55. 2.
m ch. 11. 14. Lev. 26. 4.
n ch. 26. 19.
o ch. 14. 29.
p ch. 15. 6. Cp. ver. 44 & Ps. 37. 26.
q ver. 15. Zech. 1. 6.
r Isai. 9. 14, 15 & 19. 15.
s Cp. Gen. 39. 5.
t ch. 7. 13 & 30. 9. Cp. Gen. 49. 25 & Ex. 23. 26.
u See ch. 5. 32.
v ver. 17. Cp. Ex. 8. 3 & 12. 34.
w Ps. 121. 8.
x Lev. 26. 14. Lam. 2. 17. Dan. 9. 11, 13. Mal. 2. 2. Baruch 1. 19, 20.
y Ex. 23. 22, 27. Lev. 26. 7, 8. Cp. ver. 25. See 2 Sam. 22. 38—41 & Ps. 18. 37—40.
z Lev. 25. 21. Ps. 133. 3.

thy (barns, / †storehouses,) and [a]in all that
thou (puttest / settest) thine hand unto;
[b]and he shall bless thee in the
land which the LORD thy God
giveth thee. 9 [d]The LORD shall
establish thee (for) an holy people
unto himself, as he hath sworn
unto (thee; / thee,) if thou shalt keep the
commandments of the LORD thy
God, and walk in his ways.
10 And [g]all (the peoples / people) of the earth
shall see that thou art [h]called
by the name of the LORD; and
they shall be [j]afraid of thee.
11 And [k]the LORD shall make
thee plenteous (for good, / ‡in goods,) in [t]the
fruit of thy §body, and in the
fruit of thy cattle, and in the
fruit of thy ground, in the land
which the LORD sware unto thy
fathers to give thee. 12 The
LORD shall open unto thee his
good (1treasure / treasure,) the heaven [m]to give
the rain (of / unto) thy land in (its / his) sea-
son, and [o]to bless all the work
of thine hand: and [p]thou shalt
lend unto many nations, and
thou shalt not borrow. 13 And
the LORD shall make thee [r]the
head, and not the tail; and thou
shalt be above only, and thou
shalt not be beneath; if (thou shalt / that thou)
hearken unto the commandments
of the LORD thy God, which I
command thee this day, to ob-
serve and to do (them; / them:) 14 [u]and (thou)
shalt not (turn / go) aside from any of
the words which I command (you / thee)
this day, to the right hand, or to
the left, to go after other gods
to serve them.
15 But it shall come to pass, [x]if
thou wilt not hearken unto the
voice of the LORD thy God, to
observe to do all his command-
ments and his statutes which
I command thee this day; that
all these curses shall come upon
thee, and [q]overtake (thee. / thee:) 16 Cursed

R.V. 1 Or, *treasury*
A.V. * Or, *dough*, or, *kneadingtrough*. † Or, *barns*. ‡ Or, *for good*. § Heb. *belly*.

shalt thou be [a]in the city, and
cursed shalt thou be in the field.
17 Cursed shall be thy basket
and thy (kneadingtrough. store.) 18 Cursed
shall be the fruit of thy body,
and the fruit of thy (ground, land,) the
increase of thy kine, and the
(young flocks) of thy (flock. sheep.) 19 Cursed shalt
thou be when thou comest in,
and cursed shalt thou be when
thou goest out. 20 The LORD
[g]shall send upon thee cursing,
(discomfiture, vexation,) and [h]rebuke, in all that
thou (puttest settest) thine hand unto *for
to do, [i]until thou be destroyed,
and until thou perish quickly;
because of the (evil wickedness) of thy
doings, whereby thou hast for-
saken me. 21 The LORD shall
make [m]the pestilence cleave unto
thee, until he have consumed
thee from off the land, whither
thou goest (in) to possess it. 22 [n]The
LORD shall smite thee (with with a) con-
sumption, and (with with a) fever, and
(with with an) inflammation, and with
(fiery heat, an extreme burning,) and with [1]the
†sword, and with [o]blasting, and
with mildew; and they shall
pursue thee until thou perish.
23 And [q]thy heaven that is over
thy head shall be brass, and the
earth that is under thee shall be
iron. 24 The LORD shall make
the rain of thy land powder and
dust: from heaven shall it come
down upon thee, until thou be
destroyed. 25 [s]The LORD shall
cause thee to be smitten before
thine enemies: thou shalt go
out one way against them, and
(shalt) flee seven ways before them:
and (thou) [v]shalt be [2]tossed to and fro among
‡removed into
all the kingdoms of the earth.
26 And [w]thy carcase shall be
meat unto all fowls of the air,
and unto the beasts of the earth,
and [y](there shall be none to no man shall) fray them

[a] Cp. ver. 3—6.
[b] Cp. ver. 35.
[c] 1 Sam. 5. 6 & mg.
[d] Lev. 21. 20 & 22. 22.
[e] Cp. ver. 34 & Zech. 12. 4.
[f] Job 5. 14. Isai. 59. 10.
[g] Mal. 2. 2.
[h] Ps. 80. 16. Isai. 30. 17 & 51. 20 & 66. 15.
[i] Josh. 23. 16.
[j] ch. 20. 5—7. Jer. 8. 10.
[k] Amos 5. 11. Zeph. 1. 13.
[l] ch. 20. 6. Lev. 19. 23—25. Cp. Mic. 6. 15.
[m] See Lev. 26. 25.
[n] Lev. 26. 16.
[o] 1 Kin. 8. 37. 2 Chr. 6. 28. Amos 4. 9. Hag. 2. 17.
[p] Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 9 & Joel 3. 6.
[q] Lev. 26. 19.
[r] Neh. 5. 5.
[s] ch. 32. 30. Lev. 26. 17, 37. Isai. 30. 17. Cp. ver. 7.
[t] Cp. Jer. 14. 18 (mg.) & 15. 14 & 17. 4 & 22. 28.
[u] ver. 67.
[v] 2 Chr. 29. 8 & mg. for mg. Jer. 15. 4 & 24. 9 & mg. for mg. & 29. 18 & mg. for mg. & 34. 17 & mg. for mg. Ezek. 23. 46.
[w] Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 44, 46 & Ps. 79. 2 & Jer. 16. 4 & 19. 7 & 34. 20.
[x] Cp. ver. 27.
[y] Jer. 7. 33.

away. 27 The LORD (shall will) smite
thee [b]with the (boil botch) of Egypt,
and with the [3][c]emerods, and
with [d]the (scurvy, scab,) and with the
itch, whereof thou canst not be
healed. 28 The LORD shall smite
thee with [e]madness, and with
blindness, and (with) astonishment
of heart: 29 and thou shalt
[f]grope at noonday, as the blind
gropeth in darkness, and thou
shalt not prosper in thy ways:
and thou shalt be only oppressed
and spoiled (alway, evermore,) and (there shall
be none to shall) save thee. 30 [j]Thou
shalt betroth a wife, and another
man shall lie with her: [k]thou
shalt build an house, and thou
shalt not dwell therein: [l]thou
shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt
not (§use the fruit §gather the grapes) thereof. 31 Thine
ox shall be slain before thine
eyes, and thou shalt not eat
thereof: thine ass shall be vio-
lently taken away from before
thy face, and ‖shall not be re-
stored to thee: thy sheep shall
be given unto thine enemies,
and thou shalt have none to
(save thee. rescue *them.*) 32 [p]Thy sons and thy
daughters shall be given unto
another people, and thine eyes
shall look, and fail with longing
for them all the day (long): [r]and
there shall be (nought in the power no might in)
thine hand. 33 The fruit of thy
(ground, land,) and all thy labours, shall a
nation [t]which thou knowest not
eat up; and thou shalt be only
oppressed and crushed always:
34 so that thou shalt be mad
[u]for the sight of thine eyes
which thou shalt see. 35 The
LORD shall smite thee in the
knees, and in the legs, [x]with a
sore (boil, whereof thou canst not botch that cannot) be healed,
from the sole of thy foot unto
the (crown top) of thy head. 36 The

R.V. [1] Or, according to some ancient versions, *drought* [2] Or, *a terror unto* [3] Or, *tumours* Or, *plague boils*
A.V. * Heb. *which thou wouldest do.* † Or, *drought.* ‡ Heb. *for a removing.* § Heb. *profane*, or, *use common meat:* as ch. 20. 6. ‖ Heb. *shall not return to thee.*

ORD shall [a]bring thee, and thy
ng which thou shalt set over
ee, unto a nation which thou neither
t not known, thou [b]nor thy fathers; and
thou nor thy fathers have known
here shalt thou serve other
ods, wood and stone. 37 And
ou shalt become [c]an astonish-
ent, a proverb, and a byword,
mong all the peoples nations whither the
ORD shall lead thee away. 38 [g]Thou
alt carry much seed out into
e field, and shalt gather but
tle in; for [j]the locust shall
nsume it. 39 [k]Thou shalt plant
eyards eyards, and dress them, but thou
alt neither drink of the wine,
r gather *the grapes*; for the
rm rms shall eat them. 40 Thou
alt have olive trees throughout
thy borders, coasts, but thou [n]shalt not
oint thyself with the oil; for
ine olive shall cast its his *fruit.*
Thou shalt beget sons and
ughters, but *they shall not be thine; thou shalt not enjoy them;
r [o]they shall go into captivity.
All thy trees and the fruit of
y ground land shall [j]the locust possess. †consume.
[q]The stranger that is in the midst of is within
ee shall mount get up above thee
her and higher very high; and thou shalt
me down lower and lower, very low. 44 [r]He
all lend to thee, and thou
alt not lend to him: [q]he shall
the head, and thou shalt be
e tail. 45 And Moreover [t]all these
rses shall come upon thee,
d shall pursue thee, and over-
ke thee, till thou be destroyed;
cause thou hearkenedst not
to the voice of the LORD thy
d, to keep his commandments
d his statutes which he com-
anded thee: 46 and they shall
upon thee [x]for a sign and for
wonder, and upon thy seed for
r: 47 [y]because Because thou servedst not
e LORD thy God with joyful-
ess, and with gladness of heart,
reason of for the abundance of all

[a] 2 Kin. 17. 4, 6 & 24. 12, 14 & 25. 7, 11. 2 Chr. 33. 11 & 36. 6, 20.
[b] Jer. 9. 16 & 16. 13.
[c] ver. 64. ch. 4. 28.
[d] Jer. 28. 14.
[e] 1 Kin. 9. 7, 8. 2 Chr. 7. 20. Jer. 24. 9 & 25. 9. Cp. Ezek. 14. 8.
[f] Cp. Jer. 5. 15—17 & 6. 22, 23 & Baruch 4. 15. See Isai. 5. 26—30.
[g] Mic. 6. 15. Hag. 1. 6.
[h] Jer. 48. 40 & 49. 22. Lam. 4. 19. Hos. 8. 1. Hab. 1. 8. Cp. Ezek. 17. 3, 12.
[i] Isai. 28. 11 & 33. 19. Jer. 5. 15.
[j] Joel 1. 4 & 2. 25.
[k] Zeph. 1. 13.
[l] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 17 & Isai. 47. 6 & Baruch 4. 15.
[m] ver. 33. Jer. 5. 17. Cp. Isai. 62. 8, 9.
[n] Mic. 6. 15.
[o] Lam. 1. 5.
[p] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 5 & 25. 1, 2, 4.
[q] Cp. ver. 13.
[r] Cp. ver. 12.
[s] ver. 57. Lev. 26. 29. Jer. 19. 9. Ezek. 5. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 28, 29 & Lam. 2. 20 & 4. 10 & 2 Esd. 15. 58 & Baruch 2. 3.
[t] ver. 15.
[u] ver. 55, 57.
[v] See ch. 15. 9.
[w] ch. 13. 6.
[x] Cp. Isai. 8. 18.
[y] Neh. 9. 35—37.

things: things; 48 therefore shalt thou
serve thine enemies which the
LORD shall send against thee, in
hunger, and in thirst, and in
nakedness, and in want of all
things: and he [d]shall put a yoke
of iron upon thy neck, until he
have destroyed thee. 49 [f]The
LORD shall bring a nation against
thee from far, from the end of
the earth, as swift [h]as the eagle
flieth; a nation [i]whose tongue
thou shalt not ‡understand; 50 a
nation §of fierce countenance,
[l]which shall not regard the per-
son of the old, nor shew favour
to the young: 51 and he shall
[m]eat the fruit of thy cattle, and
the fruit of thy ground, land, until thou
be destroyed: which also shall
not leave thee either corn, wine,
or oil, or the increase of thy
kine, or the young flocks of thy flock, sheep, until
he have caused thee to perish. destroyed thee. 52 And
he shall [p]besiege thee in all thy
gates, until thy high and fenced
walls come down, wherein thou
trustedst, throughout all thy
land: and he shall besiege thee
in all thy gates throughout all
thy land, which the LORD thy
God hath given thee. 53 And
[s]thou shalt eat the fruit of thine
own ‖body, the flesh of thy sons
and of thy daughters daughters, which the
LORD thy God hath given thee; thee,
[u]in the siege siege, and in the strait-
ness, wherewith thine enemies
shall straiten thee. distress thee: 54 The So that the man
that is tender among you, and
very delicate, [v]his eye shall be
evil toward his brother, and to-
ward [w]the wife of his bosom,
and toward the remnant of his
children which he hath remaining. shall leave:
55 so that he will not give to
any of them of the flesh of his
children whom he shall eat, eat: be-
cause he hath nothing left him; him

A.V. * Heb. *they shall not be thine.* † Or, *possess.* ‡ Heb. *hear.* § Heb. *strong of face.* ‖ Heb. *belly.*

[a]in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall straiten thee in all thy gates. 56 [b]The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter; 57 and toward her [1*]young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly: [a]in the siege and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall straiten thee in thy gates. 58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, [k]THE LORD THY GOD; 59 then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance. 60 Moreover he will bring upon thee again all [n]the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee. 61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD [†]bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed. 62 And [p]ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were [s]as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou didst not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God. 63 And it shall come to pass, that as the LORD [u]rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will [v]rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought;

a ver. 53.
b ver. 54. Isai. 47. 1.
c See Lev. 26. 33.
d ver. 36.
e ch. 13. 6. Jer. 19. 4 & 44. 3.
f ch. 4. 28.
g Cp. Amos 9. 4.
h Cp. Lev. 26. 36.
i Lev. 26. 16.
j Job 7. 3, 4.
k Ex. 6. 3.
l ver. 34.
m Hos. 8. 13 & 9. 3. Cp. Jer. 43. 7.
n See ch. 7. 15.
o See ch. 17. 16.
[Ch. 28. 69 in Heb.]
p ch. 4. 27. Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 14 & Neh. 7. 4 & Jer. 42. 2 & Baruch 2. 29.
q ch. 1. 5.
r ch. 5. 2, 3.
s See ch. 10. 22.
[Ch. 29. 1 in Heb.]
t Ex. 19. 4. Cp. Josh. 23. 3.
u ch. 30. 9. Jer. 32. 41. Zeph. 3. 17.
v Cp. Prov. 1. 26 & Isai. 1. 24 & Ezek. 5. 13.
w See ch. 4. 34.

and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest in to possess it. 64 And the LORD [c]shall scatter thee among all peoples, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth; and [d]there thou shalt serve other gods, [e]which thou hast not known, neither thou nor thy fathers, [f]even wood and stone. 65 And [g]among these nations shalt thou find no ease, and there shall be no rest for the sole of thy foot: but [h]the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, [i]and pining of soul: 66 and thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear night and day, and shalt have none assurance of thy life: 67 [j]in the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart which thou shalt fear, and [l]for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 68 And the LORD [m]shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I said unto thee, [o]Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall sell yourselves unto your enemies for bondmen and for bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

[Ch. 28. 69 in Heb.]

29 1 These are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel [q]in the land of Moab, beside [r]the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 And Moses called unto [t]all Israel, and said unto them, [t]Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land; 3 the great [w]temptations

R.V. [1] Or, *afterbirth*
A.V. * Heb. *afterbirth.* † Heb. *cause to ascend.*

ich thine eyes (saw, have seen,) the
ns, and those great (wonders, miracles:)
ut (yet) [a]the LORD hath not given
u an heart to (know, perceive,) and eyes
see, and ears to hear, unto
s day. 5 And [c]I have led
u forty years in the wilder-
ss: your clothes are not waxen
l upon you, and thy shoe is
t waxen old upon thy foot.
[d]Ye have not eaten bread,
ither have ye drunk wine or
rong drink: that ye might
ow that I am the LORD your
d. 7 And when ye came unto
is place, [e]Sihon the king of
shbon, and Og the king of
shan, came out against us
to battle, and we smote them:
and we took their land, and
ve it for an inheritance unto
e Reubenites, and to the Gad-
s, and to the half tribe of
Manassites. (Manasseh.) 9 [h]Keep therefore
e words of this covenant, and
them, that ye may [1]prosper
all that ye do.
10 Ye stand this day all of you
fore the LORD your God; your
ads, (ains of) your tribes, your elders,
d your officers, (even with) all the
n of Israel, 11 your little ones,
ur wives, and thy [l]stranger
t is in (the midst of thy camps, thy camp,) from
he hewer of thy wood un-
the drawer of thy water:
that thou shouldest *enter
o (the covenant of covenant with) the LORD thy
d, and [o]into his oath, which
e LORD thy God maketh with
ee this day: 13 that he may
stablish thee (this day unto himself for to day for a people unto) (people, nself,) and that [q]he may be un-
thee a God, as he (spake hath said) to thee, and [s]as he (sware hath sworn) to thy fathers, to Abraham, to
aac, and to Jacob. 14 Neither
th you only [t]do I make this

[a] Cp. Isai. 6. 9, 10 & 63. 17 & John 8. 43 & Acts 28. 26, 27 & Rom. 11. 8, 10.
[b] Cp. Acts 2. 39.
[c] ch. 1. 3 & 8. 2, 4. Amos 2. 10. Acts 13. 18.
[d] ch. 8. 3. See Ex. 16. 4.
[e] ch. 2. 24, 26, 32 & 3. 1. See Num. 21. 21—24, 33—35.
[f] Acts 8. 23 (mg.). Heb. 12. 15.
[g] ch. 3. 12, 13. Num. 32. 33.
[h] ch. 4. 6. Josh. 1. 7 & mg. for mg. 1 Kin. 2. 3 & mg. for mg.
[i] Ps. 74. 1.
[j] Ps. 79. 5.
[k] Ps. 80. 4 (mg.).
[l] Cp. Ex. 12. 38.
[m] See ch. 9. 14.
[n] Cp. Josh. 9. 21, 23, 27.
[o] Neh. 10. 29.
[p] ch. 28. 9.
[q] Ex. 6. 7.
[r] ver. 24.
[s] Gen. 17. 7. Cp. Gen. 50. 24.
[t] Cp. Jer. 31. 31—33 & Heb. 8. 8—10.

covenant and this oath; 15 but
with him that standeth here with
us this day before the LORD our
God, [b]and also with him that is
not here with us this day: 16 (for
ye know how we (have) dwelt in
the land of Egypt; and how we
came through the (midst of the) na-
tions (through which ye passed, which ye passed by); 17 and
ye have seen their abominations,
and their †idols, wood and stone,
silver and gold, which were a-
mong them:) 18 lest there should
be among you man, or woman,
or family, or tribe, whose heart
turneth away this day from the
LORD our God, to go (to and) serve
the gods of (those these) nations; lest
there should be among you [f]a
root that beareth [2]‡gall and
wormwood; 19 and it come to
pass, when he heareth the words
of this [3]curse, that he bless him-
self in his heart, saying, I shall
have peace, though I walk in
the (§imagination) of mine heart, [4]to
(destroy the moist with the dry, add ‖drunkenness to thirst): 20 the
LORD will not (pardon spare) him, but
then [i]the anger of the LORD
and [j]his jealousy shall [k]smoke
against that man, and all the
(curse that is curses that are) written in this book
shall lie upon him, and the LORD
[m]shall blot out his name from
under heaven. 21 And the LORD
shall separate him unto evil out
of all the tribes of Israel, ac-
cording to all the curses of the
covenant that (**is are) written in this
book of the (law, law:) 22 (And So that) the
generation to (come, come of) your children
that shall rise up after you, and
the (foreigner stranger) that shall come from
a far land, [r]shall say, when they
see the plagues of that land, and
the sicknesses (††wherewith which) the LORD
hath (made it sick, laid upon it); 23 *and that* the
whole land thereof is brimstone,

[1] Or, *deal wisely*
[2] Heb. *rosh*, a poisonous herb.
[3] Or, *oath* and so vv. 20, 21.
[4] Or, *to add drunkenness to thirst*
* Heb. *pass.*
† Heb. *dungy gods.*
‡ Or, *a poisonful herb.* Heb. *rosh.*
§ Or, *stubbornness.*
‖ Heb. *the drunken to the thirsty.*
** Heb. *is written.*
†† Heb. *wherewith the LORD hath made it sick.*

and [a]salt, and a burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, [c]like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath: 24 even all the nations [g]shall say, [h]Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger? 25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD, the God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt: 26 and For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and *whom he had not [1]†given unto them: 27 And therefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, [l]to bring upon it all the curse that is written in this book: 28 and the LORD [m]rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and [n]cast them into another land, as at this day. 29 The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things that are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

30 1 And [p]it shall come to pass, when [q]all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and [r]thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee, 2 and shalt [s]return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul; 3 that then the LORD thy God [b]will [2]turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and [d]gather thee from all the peoples, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee. 4 [f]If *any of* thine outcasts be in the uttermost parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee: 5 and the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; [i]and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers. 6 And [j]the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, [k]to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. 7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee. 8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day. 9 [o]And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in all the work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, for good: [i]for the LORD will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers: 10 if thou shalt obey the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law; and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 For this commandment which I command thee this day, [t]it is not too hard for thee, neither is it far off. 12 [u]It is not

a Judg. 9. 45. Jer. 17. 6. Ezek. 47. 11. Zeph. 2. 9.
b Ps. 126. 1, 4. Jer. 29. 14 & mg. for mg.
c Gen. 19. 24, 25. Jer. 20. 16 & 49. 18 & 50. 40. 2 Pet. 2. 6.
d Jer. 32. 37. Ezek. 34. 13 & 36. 24. Tobit 13. 5.
e Gen. 14. 2. Hos. 11. 8.
f ch. 28. 64. Neh. 1. 9.
g ver. 22.
h 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9. Jer. 22. 8, 9.
i Zeph. 3. 19, 20. See ch. 28. 63.
j Cp. Jer. 31. 33 & 32. 39, 40 & Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26, 27. See ch. 10. 16.
k ver. 16.
l See ch. 28. 15—68 & Lev. 26. 14—39 & Dan. 9. 11—14.
m 1 Kin. 14. 15. 2 Chr. 7. 20. Jer. 12. 14.
n Jer. 22. 26.
o ch. 28. 11.
p ch. 11. 26—28. Lev. 26. 40—42.
q See ch. 28.
r ch. 4. 29—31. See 1 Kin. 8. 47—50.
s Neh. 1. 9. Isai. 55. 7. Lam. 3. 40. Joel 2. 12, 13.
t Cp. Isai. 45. 19 & 48. 16.
u Cp. Baruch 3. 29, 30 & Rom. 10. 6—8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *divided.* [2] Or, *return to* [3] Or, *wonderful*
A.V. * Or, who *had not given to them* any portion. † Heb. *divided.*

eaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to eaven, and bring it unto us, [and make us to hear it, that we may do it?] [that we may] Neither is it beyond the sea, hat thou shouldest say, Who hall go over the sea for us, and ring it unto us, [and make us to hear it, that we may do it?] [that we may] 14 But the ord is very nigh unto thee, in y mouth, and in thy heart, hat thou mayest do it.

15 See, [f]I have set before thee his day life and good, and death nd evil; 16 in that I command hee this day [i]to love the LORD y God, to walk in his ways, nd to keep his commandments nd his statutes and his [judgements, judgments,] hat thou mayest live and [multiply, multiply:] nd [that] the LORD thy God [may shall] less thee in the land whither hou goest [in] to possess it. 17 But [m]thine heart turn away, [and so that] hou wilt not hear, but shalt be rawn away, and worship other ods, and serve them; 18 [o]I denounce unto you this day, that e shall surely [perish; perish, *and that*] ye hall not prolong your days upon he land, whither thou passest ver Jordan to go [in] to possess it.

I call heaven and earth to [witness against you this day, record this day against you,] that I have et before [thee you] life and death, [q]the lessing and [the curse: cursing:] therefore hoose life, that [thou mayest live, thou both thou and thy] d thy seed [to] ed may live: 20 [That thou mayest to] love he LORD thy God, *and* [that thou mayest to] bey his voice, [u]and [that thou mayest to] leave unto him: for [1][w]he is thy fe, and the length of thy days: hat thou mayest dwell in [y]the nd which the LORD sware unto y fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, nd to Jacob, to give them.

31 1 And Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel. 2 And he said unto them, I am [a]an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more [b]go out and come in: [and also] the LORD hath said unto me, [c]Thou shalt not go over this Jordan. 3 The LORD thy God, [d]he will go over before [thee; thee, *and*] he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: *and* Joshua, he shall go over before thee, [e]as the LORD hath [spoken. said.] 4 And the LORD shall do unto them [g]as he did to Sihon [h]and to Og, [the] kings of the Amorites, and unto [their land; the land of them,] whom he destroyed. 5 And the LORD shall [deliver give] them up before [you, and ye your face, that ye shall ye may] do unto them [j]according unto all the [commandment commandments] which I have commanded you. 6 [k]Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be [affrighted at afraid of] them: [l]for the LORD thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; [n]he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. 7 And [p]Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, [k]Be strong and of a good courage: for thou [shalt must] go with this people [into unto] the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it. 8 And the LORD, [r]he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, [n]he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: [t]fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 And Moses [v]wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, [x]which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel. 10 And Moses commanded them, saying, [z]At the end of *every* seven years, in the [set time solemnity] of the year of release, in [a]the feast of tabernacles, 11 when all Israel is come

a ch. 34. 7. Cp. Ex. 7. 7.
b See Num. 27. 17.
c ch. 3. 27. See ch. 1. 37.
d ch. 9. 3.
e ch. 1. 38 & 3. 28. Num. 27. 18, 21.
f Cp. ch. 11. 26 & 32. 47.
g See ch. 2. 31—35 & Num. 21. 21—25.
h See ch. 3. 1—7 & Num. 21. 33—35.
i ver. 6. See ch. 6. 5.
j See ch. 7. 2.
k ver. 23. Josh. 1. 6, 7 & 10. 25. 1 Chr. 22. 13 & 28. 20.
l See ch. 20. 4.
m ch. 29. 18.
n Josh. 1. 5.
o See ch. 4. 26.
p Cp. ch. 3. 28.
q ver. 1.
r See Ex. 13. 21.
s 2 Esd. 7. 59.
t ch. 1. 21 & 7. 18. Josh. 1. 9 & 8. 1 & 10. 25.
u See ch. 10. 20.
v Cp. ch. 17. 18.
w Ps. 27. 1 & 66. 9. John 11. 25. Cp. ch. 32. 47 (for mg.).
x Num. 4. 15. Josh. 3. 3 & 8. 33; 1 Chr. 15. 15.
y See ch. 1. 8.
z See ch. 15. 1.
a See Lev. 23. 34.

R.V. 1 Or, *that*

[a]to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, [b]thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing. 12 [d]Assemble the people, the men (Gather the people together, men,) and the women (women,) and (the little ones, children,) and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this (law; law:) 13 and that their children, [h]which have not (known, known) *any thing*, [i]may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, [k]as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, [o]Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the (tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation,) that [p]I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the (tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation.) 15 And [s]the LORD appeared in the (Tent tabernacle) in a pillar (of of a) cloud: and the pillar of (the) cloud stood [1]over the door of the (Tent. tabernacle.) 16 And the LORD said unto Moses, [o]Behold, thou shalt *sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and [u]go a whoring after the (strange gods gods of the strangers) of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will [w]forsake me, and [x]break my covenant which I have made with them. 17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and [z]I will forsake them, and [b]I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall (come upon †befall) them; so that they will say in that day, [d]Are not these evils come upon (us us,) because [f]our God is not among us? 18 And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the (evil evils) which they shall have wrought, in that [c]they are turned unto other gods. 19 Now therefore write ye [e]this song for you, and [f]teach (thou) it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be [g]a witness for me against the children of Israel. 20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, (flowing that floweth) with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and [l]waxen fat; [m]then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and (despise provoke) me, and [x]break my covenant. 21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are (come upon befallen) them, that this song shall testify (before ‡against) them as [q]a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for [r]I know their imagination which they §go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I sware. 22 (So Moses Moses therefor) wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel. 23 [t]And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, [v]Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware unto them: and [y]I will be with thee.

24 And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of [a]writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished, 25 that Moses commanded [c]the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying, 26 Take this book of the law, [e]and put it (by in) the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God

a ch. 16. 16. Ex. 23. 14, 17 & 34. 23.
b Josh. 8. 34, 35. 2 Kin. 23. 2. See Neh. 8. 1—3.
c ver. 20.
d ch. 4. 10.
e See ch. 32. 1—43.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 18.
g ver. 21, 26.
h ch. 11. 2.
i Ps. 78. 5, 6.
j See Ex. 3. 8.
k See ch. 4. 10.
l ch. 32. 15. Neh. 9. 25, 26. Jer. 5. 28. Hos. 13. 6.
m ver. 18.
n Num. 14. 11, 23 & 16. 30.
o Cp. ch. 34. 5 & Num. 27. 13.
p Cp. ver. 23 & Num. 27. 19.
q ver. 19, 26.
r Cp. Hos. 5. 3 & 13. 5.
s Ex. 33. 9. Num. 12. 5.
t Cp. ver. 14.
u Ex. 34. 15, 16. Lev. 20. 5. Num. 15. 39. Judg. 2. 17 & 8. 27, 33, *al.*
v See ver. 6.
w ch. 32. 15. Judg. 2. 12 & 10. 6, 13.
x Judg. 2. 20.
y ver. 8. Josh. 1. 5 & 3. 7.
z 2 Chr. 12. 5 & 15. 2 & 24. 20.
a ver. 9.
b ch. 32. 20. Ps. 30. 7 & 104. 29. Isai. 8. 17 & 64. 7. Ezek. 39. 23, *al.* Cp. Isai. 59. 2.
c See ver. 9.
d Judg. 6. 13.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 22. 8.
f Num. 14. 42.

A.V. * Heb. *lie down.* R.V. [1] Or, *by* † Heb. *find them.* ‡ Heb. *before.* § Heb. *do.*

hat it may be there for [a]a
itness against thee. 27 For I
now thy rebellion, and thy
stiff neck: behold, while I am
et alive with you this day,
e have been rebellious against
he LORD; and how much more
fter my death? 28 Assemble (Gather) unto
he all the elders of your tribes,
nd your officers, that I may
peak [j]these words in their ears,
nd [k]call heaven and earth to
tness (cord) against them. 29 For I
now that after my death [m]ye
ill utterly corrupt yourselves,
nd turn aside from the way
hich I have commanded you;
nd [o]evil will befall you [p]in the
tter days; because ye will do
at which is evil in the sight of the
ORD, [r]to provoke him to anger
hrough the work of your hands.
30 And Moses spake in the
ars of all the assembly (congregation) of Israel
he words of this song, until they
ere finished. (ended.)

32 1 Give ear, [t]ye (O ye) heavens, and
I will speak;
And let [u]the earth hear (hear, O earth,) the
words of my mouth: (mouth.)
2 [v]My doctrine shall drop as
the rain,
My speech shall distil as the
dew; (dew,)
As the small rain upon the
tender grass, (herb,)
And [y]as the showers upon the
herb: (grass:)
3 For (Because) I will proclaim (publish) the name
of the LORD:
Ascribe ye [b]greatness unto
our God.
4 [c]The (He is the) Rock, [d]his work is
perfect; (perfect:)
For [e]all his ways are judgement: (judgment:)
A God of faithfulness (truth) and [g]with-
out iniquity,
Just and right is he.

a ver. 19, 21.
b Cp. ch. 31. 29 (for mg.).
c Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 13.
d See ch. 9. 6.
e Matt. 17. 17. Luke 9. 41. Phil. 2. 15.
f See ch. 9. 7.
g Isai. 63. 16 & 64. 8.
h Ps. 74. 2.
i ver. 15. Isai. 44. 2 & 51. 13.
j See ch. 32. 1—43.
k See ch. 4. 26.
l Cp. Isai. 63. 11.
m ch. 32. 5 (mg.). Judg. 2. 19. Hos. 9. 9.
n Ps. 44. 1.
o Cp. Jer. 44. 23.
p See Gen. 49. 1.
q Acts 17. 26.
r ch. 4. 25 & 9. 18 & 32. 16, 21. 1 Kin. 16. 7. 2 Kin. 22. 17. Jer. 25. 6, *al.*
s Gen. 11. 8.
t Ps. 50. 4. Cp. Josh. 24. 27. See ch. 4. 26.
u Isai. 34. 1. Mic. 1. 2 & 6. 1, 2.
v Isai. 55. 10, 11. Cp. Job 29. 22, 23.
w ch. 8. 15. Jer. 2. 6. Hos. 13. 5.
x Ps. 32. 10.
y Ps. 72. 6. Mic. 5. 7.
z Ps. 17. 8. Prov. 7. 2. Zech. 2. 8.
a Ex. 19. 4.
b See ch. 3. 24.
c ver. 15, 18, 30, 31, 37. Ps. 18. 2, 31. Isai. 30. 29. Hab. 1. 12. See 2 Sam. 22. 2.
d Cp. Ps. 18. 30.
e Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 3.
f Ps. 78. 52, 53.
g Job 34. 10.
h Isai. 43. 12.

5 *They have [1b]dealt corruptly with him, (corrupted themselves,)
they are not his children, [2c]*it is* their (†their spot *is* not *the spot* of his blemish;)
children:
They are [e]a perverse and
crooked generation.
6 Do ye thus requite the LORD,
O foolish people and unwise?
Is not he [g]thy father that hath
[3h]bought thee?
He hath (Hath he not) [i]made thee, and estab-
lished thee. (thee?)
7 [l]Remember the days of old,
Consider the years of ‡many
generations:
[n]Ask thy father, and he will
shew thee;
Thine (Thy) elders, and they will tell
thee.
8 When the Most (most) High [y]gave (divided) to
the nations their inherit-
ance,
When he [s]separated the children (sons of)
of men, (Adam,)
He set the bounds of the peoples (people)
According to the number of
the children of Israel.
9 For the LORD's portion is his
people;
Jacob is the §lot of his in-
heritance.
10 He found him [w]in a desert
land,
And in the waste howling
wilderness;
He [x]compassed (‖led) him about, he
cared for (instructed)
He [z]kept him as the apple of
his eye: (eye.)
11 [a]As an eagle that stirreth up
her nest,
That fluttereth (Fluttereth) over her young,
[4]He spread (Spreadeth) abroad his (her) wings, he took (taketh)
them,
He bare (Beareth) them on his pinions: (her wings:)
12 [f]The (So the) LORD alone did lead
him,
And [h]there was no strange
god with him.

R.V. [1] Or, *corrupted themselves*, they *&c.* [2] Or, but *a blot upon them* [3] Or, *possessed* Or, *gotten* [4] Or, *Spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her pinions.*
A.V. * Heb. *He hath corrupted to himself.* † Or, that they are *not his children*, that is *their blot.* ‡ Heb. *generation and generation.* § Heb. *cord.* ‖ Or, *compassed him about.*

13 [a]He made him ride on the
high places of the earth,
And (That) he (did, might) eat the increase of
the (field, fields);
And he made him to suck
[b]honey out of the rock,
And [c]oil out of [d]the flinty
rock;
14 Butter of kine, and milk of
sheep,
With fat of lambs,
And rams of the breed of
Bashan, and goats,
With [h]the fat of kidneys of
wheat;
And (of) [j]the blood of the grape thou drankest
(thou didst drink the pure blood of the
grape.)
15 But [l]Jeshurun waxed fat, and
[m]kicked:
[n]Thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art (become covered
sleek:
with fatness;)
[o]Then he forsook God [p]which
made him,
And lightly esteemed [r]the
Rock of his salvation.
16 [s]They (moved, provoked) him to jealousy
with strange *gods*,
With abominations provoked
they him to anger.
17 [u]They sacrificed unto (demons, devils,
which were no God,
*not to God;)
To gods whom they knew not,
To [w]new *gods* that came (up of newly
late,
up,)
Whom your fathers (dreaded, feared) not.
18 Of [r]the Rock that [1]begat thee
thou art unmindful,
And hast [y]forgotten God that
(gave thee birth.
formed thee.)
19 [a]And (when) the LORD saw *it*, (and) he
†abhorred *them*,
Because of the (provocation, provoking) of [c]his
(sons, sons,) and (of) his daughters.
20 And he said, [d]I will hide my
face from them,
I will see what their end shall
be:

a ch. 33. 29. Isai. 58. 14. Ezek. 36. 2.
b Ps. 81. 16.
c Job 29. 6.
d ch. 8. 15.
e 1 Kin. 16. 13, 26. Ps. 31. 6. Jer. 8. 19 & 10. 8 (mg.) & 14. 22 & 16. 19 & 51. 18. Jonah 2. 8. Acts 14. 15.
f Cited Rom. 10. 19. Cp. Hos. 1. 9, 10.
g Cp. Ps. 74. 18.
h Ps. 81. 16 (mg.) & 147. 14 (mg.).
i Jer. 15. 14 & 17. 4. Lam. 4. 11.
j Gen. 49. 11. Ecclus. 39. 26 & 50. 15. 1 Mac. 6. 34.
k Ps. 86. 13.
l ch. 33. 5, 26. Isai. 44. 2.
m Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 29.
n See ch. 31. 20.
o ch. 31. 16.
p ver. 6.
q Job 6. 4. Ps. 7. 12, 13 & 38. 2. Lam. 3. 12, 13. Ezek. 5. 16.
r 2 Sam. 22. 47. Ps. 89. 26 & 95. 1.
s Ps. 78. 58. See Num. 25. 11.
t Lev. 26. 22. Ezek. 5. 17.
u Ps. 106. 37. Cp. Baruch 4. 7 & 1 Cor. 10. 20.
v Jer. 8. 17. Mic. 7. 17.
w Cp. Judg. 5. 8.
x Lam. 1. 20. Ezek. 7. 15.
y Isai. 17. 10. Jer. 2. 27, 32. Hos. 8. 14.
z Ezek. 20. 23.
a Cp. Judg. 2. 14.
b Job 18. 17. Ps. 34. 16 & 109. 15.
c Cp. Isai. 1. 2.
d See ch. 31. 17.

For they are a very froward
generation,
Children in whom is no faith.
21 [e]They have moved me to
jealousy with that which
is not God;
They have provoked me to
anger [e]with their vanities:
And [f]I will move them to
jealousy with those which
are not a people;
I will provoke them to anger
with [g]a foolish nation.
22 For [i]a fire is kindled in mine
anger,
And (burneth, ‡shall burn) unto [k]the lowest
(2pit, hell,)
And (§devoureth, §shall consume) the earth with
her increase,
And (setteth, set) on fire the foundations of the mountains.
23 I will heap mischiefs upon
them;
[q]I will spend mine arrows
upon (them: them.)
24 *They shall be* (wasted, burnt) with hunger,
and devoured with [3]‖burning (heat, heat,)
And (with) bitter (destruction; destruction:)
(‡And the teeth of beasts will I send
I will also send the teeth of beasts) upon
them,
With the poison of ("crawling things, serpents)
of the dust.
25 [x]Without shall the sword bereave,
(The sword without,)
And (in the chambers terror; terror **within,)
(*It shall destroy*
Shall ††destroy) both (the) young man
and (the) virgin,
The suckling (*also*) with the man
of gray hairs.
26 [z]I said, I would scatter them
(afar, into corners,)
[b]I would make the remembrance of them to cease
from among men:
27 Were it not that I feared the
(provocation, wrath) of the enemy,
Lest their adversaries should
(misdeem, behave themselves strangely,)

R.V. [1] Or, *bare* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Heb. *burning coals.* See Hab. 3. 5.
A.V. * Or, which were *not God.* † Or, *despised.* ‡ Or, *hath burned.* § Or, *hath consumed.* ‖ Heb. *burning coals.*
** Heb. *from the chambers.* †† Heb. *bereave.*

Lest *And* lest they should say, [a]*Our
hand is exalted, high,
And the LORD hath not done
all this.
28 For they are a nation void of
counsel,
And there is [d]no *Neither is there any* understanding
in them.
29 [f]Oh O that they were wise, that
they understood this,
That they would [g]consider
their latter end!
30 How should [h]one chase a
thousand,
And two put ten thousand to
flight,
Except their Rock [j]had sold
them,
And the LORD had delivered shut them
up?
31 For [m]their rock is not as our
Rock,
[o]Even our enemies themselves
being judges.
32 For their vine [t]p[p]is of the vine
of Sodom,
And of the fields of Gomorrah:
Their grapes are grapes of
[r]gall,
Their clusters are bitter:
33 Their wine is the poison of
dragons,
And the cruel venom of [s]asps.
34 Is not this laid up in store
with me,
*Sealed *And* sealed up [1]among my trea-
sures?
35 [v]Vengeance is mine, recompence,
To me *belongeth* vengeance, and recompence;
[v]At the time when their foot shall slide.
Their foot shall slide in *due* time
For [z]the day of their calamity
is at hand,
And the things that are to shall come
upon them shall make haste.
36 For [c]the LORD shall judge his
people,
[d]And repent himself for his
servants;
servants,

a Ps. 140. 8. Isai. 10. 13. Cp. Num. 14. 16.
b 1 Kin. 14. 10 & 21. 21. 2 Kin. 9. 8 & 14. 26.
c Judg. 10. 14. 1 Kin. 18. 27. Jer. 2. 28.
d Isai. 27. 11. Jer. 4. 22.
e Cp. ver. 31.
f ch. 5. 29. Ps. 81. 13. Luke 19. 42.
g Isai. 47. 7. Lam. 1. 9.
h See Lev. 26. 8.
i Isai. 41. 4 & 48. 12.
j See Judg. 2. 14.
k 1 Sam. 2. 6. 2 Kin. 5. 7. Cp. Tobit 13. 2 & Wisd. 16. 13.
l Job 5. 18. Hos. 6. 1.
m 1 Sam. 2. 2.
n See Gen. 14. 22.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 8.
p Cp. Isai. 1. 10 & Jer. 23. 14 & Ezek. 16. 46.
q Ps. 7. 12. Isai. 27. 1 & 34. 5 & 66. 16. Ezek. 21. 9, 10.
r ch. 29. 18.
s Job 20. 14, 16. Ps. 58. 4 (Heb.).
t Jer. 46. 10.
u Cp. Job 14. 17 & Hos. 13. 12 & Rom. 2. 5.
v Ps. 94. 1. Isai. 1. 24 & 59. 18. Nah. 1. 2. Ecclus. 28. 1. Cited Rom. 12. 19 & Heb. 10. 30.
w Cp. Ps. 68. 21 (for mg.).
x Judg. 5. 2.
y Cp. Ps. 94. 18.
z Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
a Cited Rom. 15. 10.
b Rev. 6. 10 & 19. 2. Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 7 & Ps. 79. 10.
c Ps. 135. 14. Cited Heb. 10. 30.
d Judg. 2. 18. Ps. 106. 45. Cp. Ps. 90. 13.

When he seeth that *their*
‡power is gone,
And there is none *remaining,* [b]shut
up up, or left at large.
37 And he shall say, [c]Where are
their gods,
[e]The *Their* rock in which whom they [2]trusted; trusted,
38 Which did eat the fat of their
sacrifices,
And drank the wine of their
drink offering offerings?
Let them rise up and help
you,
Let them *And* be §your protection.
39 See now that [i]I, even I, am
he,
And there is no god with me:
[k]I kill, and I make alive;
[l]I have wounded, wound, and I heal:
And there is none *Neither is there any* that can deliver
out of my hand.
40 For [n]I lift up my hand to
heaven,
And say, As I live for ever, ever.
41 If I [q]whet [3]my glittering sword,
And mine hand take hold on
judgement. judgment;
I will render vengeance to
mine adversaries, enemies,
And will recompense reward them that
hate me.
42 I will make mine arrows drunk
with blood,
And [t]my sword shall devour
flesh;
With *And that* with the blood of the
slain and of the captives,
[4]From [5]w the head of [x]the leaders of beginning of revenges upon
the enemy.
43 [6]‖[a]Rejoice, O [7]ye nations, *with*
his people:
For he will [b]avenge the blood
of his servants,
And will render vengeance to
his adversaries,
And will make expiation for be merciful unto his land,
for *and* to his people.

R.V. [1] Or, *in my treasuries* [2] Or, *took refuge* [3] Heb. *the lightning of my sword.* [4] Or, *From the beginning of revenges upon the enemy* [5] Or, *the hairy head of the enemy* [6] Or, *Praise his people, ye nations* [7] Or, *ye nations, his people*

A.V. * Or, *Our high hand, and not the LORD, hath done all this.* † Or, is worse *than the vine of Sodom, &c.* ‡ Heb. *hand.* § Heb. *an hiding for you.* ‖ Or, *Praise his people, ye nations:* or, *Sing ye.*

44 And Moses came and spake
all the words of this song in
the ears of the people, he, and
[b]*Hoshea the son of Nun. 45 And
Moses made an end of speaking
all these words to all Israel:
46 and he said unto them, [d]Set
your heart / hearts unto all the words
which I testify unto / among you this day; / day,
[e]which ye shall command your
children, / children to observe to do, / do all
the words of this law. 47 For
it is no / not a vain thing for you;
[i]because it is your life, / life:; and
through this thing ye shall pro-
long your days upon / in the land,
whither ye go over Jordan to
possess it.

48 And the LORD spake unto
Moses that selfsame day, saying,
49 Get thee up into [m]this moun-
tain of Abarim, unto mount Nebo,
which is in the land of Moab,
that is over against Jericho;
and behold the land of Canaan,
which I give unto the children
of Israel for a possession: 50 and
die in the mount whither thou
goest up, and be gathered un-
to thy people; as [o]Aaron thy
brother died in mount Hor, and
was gathered unto his people:
51 [p]because ye trespassed against
me in the midst of / among the children of
Israel at the waters of Meribah of / †Meribah-
Kadesh, / Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin;
because ye sanctified me not in
the midst of the children of
Israel. 52 For / Yet [r]thou shalt see
the land before thee; but thou
shalt not go thither into / unto the
land which I give the children
of Israel.

33 1 And this is the blessing,
wherewith Moses [v]the man
of God blessed the children
of Israel before his death. 2 And
he said,

a Cp. Ex. 19. 18, 20 & Judg. 5. 4, 5 & Ps. 68. 7, 8 & Hab. 3. 3.
b Num. 13. 8, 16.
c Cp. Ps. 68. 17 & Dan. 7. 10 & Acts 7. 53 & Gal. 3. 19 & Heb. 2. 2 & Jude 14 & Rev. 5. 11.
d ch. 11. 18. See ch. 6. 6.
e See ch. 4. 9.
f ch. 7. 7, 8 & 10. 15. Hos. 11. 1.
g Cp. John 10. 27—29 & Rom. 8. 35, 38, 39.
h Cp. Luke 10. 39 & Acts 22. 3.
i Cp. Lev. 18. 5. See ch. 30. 20.
j John 1. 17 & 7. 19.
k Num. 23. 21. Cp. Judg. 8. 23 & Isai. 33. 22.
l See ch. 32. 15.
m See Num. 27. 12.
n Cp. Gen. 49. 3, 4.
o Num. 20. 24, 25, 28 & 33. 38.
p Num. 20. 11—13 & 27. 14.
q Cp. Gen. 49. 8 (for mg.).
r ch. 3. 27 & 34. 4.
s Cp. Gen. 49. 5.
t See Ex. 28. 30.
u See Ex. 17. 7 & Num. 20. 13.
v Josh. 14. 6. 1 Chr. 23. 14. 2 Chr. 30. 16. Ezra 3. 2.

[a]The LORD came from Sinai,
And rose up from Seir unto
them;
He shined forth from mount
Paran,
And he came [c]from the / with ten thou-
sands of [1]holy ones. / saints.
At / From his right hand [2]was / went ‡a fiery
law unto / for them.
3 Yea, [f]he loveth / loved the [3]peoples. / people;
[g]All [4]his saints are in thy
hand:
[h]And they sat down at thy
feet;
Every one [5]shall receive of
thy words.
4 [j]Moses commanded us a law,
An / *Even* the inheritance for / of the as-
sembly / gregation of Jacob.
5 And [6][k]he was king in [l]Jeshu-
run,
When the heads of the peo-
ple were gathered,
All / *And* the tribes of Israel were
gathered together.
6 [n]Let Reuben live, and not
die;
[7]Yet / And let *not* his men be few.
7 And this is *the blessing*
of Judah: and he said,
Hear, LORD, the voice of
Judah,
And bring him in unto his
people:
[8][q]With / Let his hands he contended / be sufficient [9]for
himself. / him;
And thou shalt be / be thou an help against / *to him*
his adversaries. / from his enemies.
8 And [s]of Levi he said,
[t]Thy / *Let* thy Thummim and thy Urim
are / *be* with [10]thy godly / holy one,
[u]Whom thou didst prove at
Massah,
With / *And with* whom thou didst strive
at the waters of Meribah
9 Who said of / unto his father, / father and
of / to his mother, I have not
seen him;

R.V. [1] Heb. *holiness.* [2] Or, *was fire, a law* Or, as otherwise read, *were streams for them* [3] Or, *tribes* [4] Or, *the holy ones* [5] Or, *received* [6] Or, *there was a king* [7] Or, *And let* not *his men* [8] Or, Let *his hands* be *sufficient for him* [9] Or, *for them* [10] Or, *him whom thou lovest*
A.V. * Or, *Joshua.* † Or, *Strife at Kadesh.* ‡ Heb. *a fire of law.*

[a]Neither did he acknowledge his brethren,
Nor knew [he] his own children:
For [b]they have observed thy word,
And [keep / kept] thy covenant.
*[c]They shall teach Jacob thy [judgements, / judgments,]
And Israel thy law:
†[h]They shall put incense [1‡] before thee,
And [i]whole burnt [offering / sacrifice] upon thine altar.
Bless, LORD, his substance,
And [k]accept the work of his hands:
Smite through the loins of them that rise [up] against him,
And of them that hate him, that they rise not again.
12 [n][Of / And of] Benjamin he said,
The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him;
[He covereth / And the LORD shall cover] him all the day long,
And he [dwelleth / shall dwell] between his shoulders.
13 And [q]of Joseph he said,
[r]Blessed of the LORD be his [land; / land,]
For the precious things of heaven, [t]for the dew,
And for the deep that couch-eth beneath,
And for the precious [things of the / fruits brought] [fruits of / forth by] the sun,
And for the precious things [of the growth of the moons, / §put forth by the ‖moon,]
And for the chief things of the ancient mountains,
And for the precious things of [w]the [everlasting / lasting] hills,
And for the precious things of the earth and [x]the fulness thereof,
And [for] the good will of [c]him that dwelt in the bush:

a See Ex. 32. 26—29.
b Mal. 2. 4—6.
c Gen. 49. 26 & mg. for mg.
d Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 1.
e ch. 17. 9—11. Ezek. 44. 23. See Lev. 10. 11.
f See Num. 23. 22.
g 1 Kin. 22. 11. Ps. 44. 5. Dan. 8. 4.
h Ex. 30. 7, 8. 1 Sam. 2. 28.
i Ps. 51. 19. Ezek. 43. 27.
j Cp. Gen. 48. 19 & Num. 1. 33, 35.
k Ezek. 20. 40, 41 & 43. 27. Cp. Amos 5. 22.
l Cp. Gen. 49. 13—15.
m Ex. 15. 17. Isai. 2. 3.
n Cp. Gen. 49. 27.
o Ps. 4. 5 & 51. 19.
p Cp. Gen. 49. 19.
q Cp. Gen. 49. 22.
r Gen. 49. 25.
s Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 8.
t ver. 28. Gen. 27. 28.
u See Num. 32. 1—5, 16—19.
v Num. 32. 31, 32. See Josh. 1. 12—15 & 1 Chr. 5. 18—22.
w Gen. 49. 26. Hab. 3. 6. Cp. Ps. 90. 2.
x Cp. Gen. 49. 16.
y Cp. Gen. 49. 9.
z Ps. 24. 1.
a Cp. Josh. 19. 47 & Judg. 18. 27.
b Cp. Gen. 49. 21.
c Ex. 3. 2—4. Acts 7. 30, 35.

Let *the blessing* come upon the head of Joseph,
And upon the [crown / top] of the head of him [2][c]that was [separate / separated] from his brethren.
17 [3][d]The firstling of his bullock, majesty is his;
His glory *is like* the firstling of his bullock,
And his horns [are / are like] the horns of [the / **unicorns] [f]wild-ox.
With them [g]he shall [4]push the [peoples all of them, *even* / people together to] the ends of the earth:
And [j]they are the ten thousands of Ephraim,
And they are the thousands of Manasseh.
18 And of Zebulun he said,
[l]Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out;
And, Issachar, in thy tents.
19 They shall call the [peoples / people] [m]unto the mountain;
There [shall they / they shall] offer [o]sacrifices of righteousness:
For they shall suck [of] the abundance of the seas,
And [the hidden / of] treasures [of / hid in] the sand.
20 And [p]of Gad he said,
Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad:
He dwelleth [s]as a [lioness, / lion,]
And teareth the [arm, yea, / arm with] the crown of the head.
21 And [u]he [5]provided the first part for himself,
[For there was [6]the lawgiver's portion / Because there, *in* a portion of the lawgiver, reserved]
[*was he* ††seated;]
And [v]he came [7]*with* the heads of the people,
He executed the justice of the LORD,
And his [judgements / judgments] with Israel.
22 And [x]of Dan he said,
[y]Dan is a lion's [whelp, / whelp:]
[a]That leapeth forth / He shall leap from Bashan.
23 And [b]of Naphtali he said,
O Naphtali, satisfied with favour,

R.V. [1] Heb. *in thy nostrils.* [2] Or, *that is prince among* [3] Or, *His firstling bullock* [4] Or, *gore* [5] Or, *chose*
eb. *saw.* [6] Or, *a ruler's portion* [7] Or, to
A.V. * Or, *Let them teach, &c.* † Or, *let them put incense.* ‡ Heb. *at thy nose.* § Heb. *thrust forth.* ‖ Heb. *moons.*
Heb. *an unicorn.* †† Heb. *cieled.*

And full with the blessing of the LORD:
[a]Possess thou the [1]west and the south.
24 And [e]of Asher he said,
Blessed be Asher / Let Asher be blessed [2]with children;
Let him be acceptable unto / to his brethren,
And let him [i]dip his foot in oil.
25 *Thy bars / shoes shall be iron and brass;
And as thy days, so shall thy [4]strength be.
26 [l]There is none like unto God, O / the God of [m]Jeshurun,
[n]Who rideth upon the heaven for / in thy help,
And in his excellency on the skies. / sky.
27 The eternal God is *thy* [p]dwelling place, / refuge,
And underneath are the everlasting arms:
And he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee, / thee;
And said, Destroy. / shall say, Destroy *them*.
28 And Israel dwelleth in safety, / Israel then shall dwell in safety alone:
[u]The fountain of Jacob [v]alone, / *shall be*
In / upon a land of corn and wine;
Yea, / Also his heavens shall drop down dew.
29 Happy art thou, O Israel:
[y]Who is like unto thee, a / O people [z]saved by the LORD,
[b]The shield of thy help,
And that / who is the sword of thy excellency!
And thine enemies †shall [5d]submit themselves / be found liars unto thee;
And thou shalt tread upon [g]their high places.

34 1 And Moses went up from the plains of Moab [h]unto mount / the mountain of Nebo, to the top of ‡Pisgah, that is over against Jericho. And the LORD [i]shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan; / Dan, 2 and all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim / Ephraim and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, [b]unto the [6]hinder sea / utmost sea, 3 and [c]the South, / south, and [d]the Plain / plain of the valley of Jericho / Jericho, [f]the city of palm trees, unto [g]Zoar. 4 And the LORD said unto him, [h]This is the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: [j]I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but [k]thou shalt not go over thither. 5 So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD. 6 And [7]he buried him in the / a valley in the land of Moab / Moab, over against [o]Beth-peor: but [q]no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day. 7 [r]And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: [s]his eye was not dim, nor his §natural force ‖abated. 8 And the children of Israel [t]wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the days of weeping / mourning for Moses were ended. 9 And Joshua the son of Nun was full of [w]the spirit of wisdom; for [x]Moses had laid his hands upon him: and [a]the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses. 10 And there hath not / arose not [c]arisen a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, [e]whom the LORD knew face to face; / face, 11 in all [f]the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt, / Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land; / land, 12 and in all the / that mighty hand, and in all the great terror / terror which Moses wrought / shewed in the sight of all Israel.

a See Josh. 19. 32—39.
b See ch. 11. 24.
c ch. 1. 7.
d Gen. 13. 12 & 19. 17, 25, 28, 29. 2 Sam. 18. 23.
e Cp. Gen. 49. 20.
f Judg. 1. 16 & 3. 13. 2 Chr. 28. 15.
g Gen. 14. 2 & 19. 22.
h See Gen. 12. 7 & 50. 24.
i Cp. Job 29. 6.
j See ch. 1. 37.
k ch. 3. 27 & 32. 52.
l See Ex. 15. 11.
m See ch. 32. 15.
n Ps. 68. 33, 34 & 104. 3. Isai. 19. 1. Hab. 3. 8.
o Num. 23. 28(?).
p Ps. 90. 1 & 91. 9.
q Cp. Jude 9.
r ch. 31. 2.
s Cp. Gen. 27. 1 & 48. 10 & Josh. 14. 10, 11 & 1 Sam. 3. 2 & 4. 15.
t Num. 20. 29. Cp. Gen. 50. 3.
u Cp. Ps. 68. 26 & Isai. 48. 1.
v Num. 23. 9.
w Ex. 28. 3. Isai. 11. 2.
x Num. 27. 18, 23.
y Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 23.
z Isai. 45. 17.
a Josh. 1. 17.
b Ps. 33. 20 & 115. 9—11.
c Cp. ch. 18. 15, 18.
d 2 Sam. 22. 45 & mg. for mg. Ps. 18. 44 & mg. for mg. & 66. 3 & mg. for mg. & 81. 15 & mg. for mg.
e ch. 5. 4. See Ex. 33. 11.
f See ch. 4. 34.
g ch. 32. 13. Amos 4. 13. Mic. 1. 3.
h See Num. 27. 12.
i Cp. 2 Mac. 2. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *sea* [2] Or, *above sons* [3] Or, *shoes* [4] Or, *rest* Or, *security* [5] Or, *yield feigned obedien*
[6] That is, *western*. [7] Or, *he was buried*
A.V. * Or, Under *thy shoes* shall be *iron*. † Or, *shall be subdued*. ‡ Or, *The hill*. § Heb. *moistu*
‖ Heb. *fled*.

THE

BOOK OF JOSHUA.

1 Now it came to pass after the
death of Moses the [b]servant
of the LORD, LORD it came to pass, that
e LORD spake unto Joshua the
n of Nun, Moses' [c]minister,
ing, 2 Moses my servant is
ad; now therefore arise, go
er this Jordan, thou, and all
s people, unto the land which
lo give to them, even to the
ldren of Israel. 3 [f]Every
ce that the sole of your foot
ll tread upon, to you that have I
en it, unto you, as I spake said unto
ses. 4 [g]From the wilderness, wilderness
d this Lebanon, Lebanon even unto the
eat river, the river Euphrates,
the land of the Hittites, and
to the great sea toward the
ng down of the sun, shall be
ur border. coast. 5 [k]There shall not
y man be able to stand before
e all the days of thy life: [l]as
as with Moses, so [m]I will be
h thee: [n]I will not fail thee,
r forsake thee. 6 [o]Be strong
d of a good courage: for thou *unto
shalt cause this people to inherit the
people shalt thou divide for an inheritance
nd land, which I sware unto their
hers to give them. 7 Only be
strong and [q]very courageous,
to thou mayest observe to do accord-
g to all the law, [r]which Moses
servant commanded thee:
rn not from it to the right
nd or to the left, that thou
est [1]have good success mayest †prosper whithersoever
ou goest. 8 This book of the
w shall not depart out of thy
mouth, mouth; but [a]thou shalt meditate
therein day and night, that thou
mayest observe to do according
to all that is written therein:
for then thou shalt make thy
way prosperous, and then thou
shalt [1]†have good success. 9 Have
not I commanded thee? [d]Be
strong and of a good courage;
[e]be not affrighted, afraid, neither be thou
dismayed: for the LORD thy God
is with thee whithersoever thou
goest.

10 Then Joshua commanded
the [h]officers of the people, saying,
11 Pass through the midst of the camp, host,
and command the people, saying,
Prepare you victuals; for [i]within three days [j]ye are to shall pass over
this Jordan, to go in to possess
the land, which the LORD your
God giveth you to possess it.

12 And to the Reubenites, and
to the Gadites, and to the half half the
tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua,
saying, 13 Remember the word
which [p]Moses the servant of the
LORD commanded you, saying,
The LORD your God giveth hath given you
rest, and will give hath given you this land.
14 Your wives, your little ones,
and your cattle, shall abide remain in
the land which Moses gave you
beyond on this side Jordan; but ye shall
pass over before your brethren
‡armed, all the mighty men of
valour, and shall help them;
15 [t]until the LORD have given
your brethren rest, as *he hath*

a Ps. 1. 2 & 119. 15.
b ver. 13, 15. Ex. 14. 31. Num. 12. 7. Deut. 34. 5. Heb. 3. 5, *al.*
c Deut. 1. 38. Cp. Ex. 24. 13.
d ver. 6, 7, 18.
e Deut. 1. 29 & 7. 21 & 20. 3 & 31. 6, 8.
f Deut. 11. 24. Cp. ch. 14. 9.
g Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. See Num. 34. 3—12.
h Deut. 16. 18.
i ch. 3. 2.
j Deut. 9. 1 & 11. 31.
k Deut. 7. 24.
l ver. 17. Ex. 3. 12.
m ver. 9, 17. ch. 3. 7 & 6. 27. Deut. 31. 8, 23.
n Gen. 28. 15. Deut. 31. 6, 8. 1 Chr. 28. 20. Cited Heb. 13. 5.
o ver. 7, 9, 18. Deut. 31. 6, 7.
p See Num. 32. 20—28.
q ch. 23. 6.
r ch. 11. 15.
s Deut. 5. 32 & 28. 14.
t Deut. 3. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *deal wisely*
A.V. * Or, *thou shalt cause this people to inherit the land, &c.* † Or, *do wisely.* ‡ Heb. *marshalled by five.*

given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: [a]then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and (possess / enjoy) it, which Moses the (servant of / LORD's / the LORD / servant) gave you (beyond Jordan / on this side Jordan) toward the sunrising. 16 And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou (hast commanded / commandest) us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest (us / us,) we will go. 17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God [c]be with thee, as he was with Moses. 18 Whosoever he be that (shall / doth) rebel against thy commandment, and (shall / will) not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: [g]only be strong and of a good courage.

2 1 And Joshua the son of Nun [*i]sent out of Shittim two men (as spies / to spy) secretly, saying, Go view the land, (and / even) Jericho. And they went, and came into (the house of / an harlot whose / an harlot's house,) (name was / named) [n]Rahab, and (lay / †lodged) there. 2 And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither (to-night / to night) of the children of Israel to search out the (land. / country.) 3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the (land. / country.) 4 And the woman took the two men, and hid (them; / them,) and (she said, Yea, the men came / said thus, There came men) unto me, but I wist not whence they were: 5 and it came to pass about the time of (the) shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them. 6 But she had brought them up to the (roof, / roof of the house,) and hid them with the stalks of flax which she had laid in order upon the roof. 7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan [b]unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate. 8 And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof; 9 and she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, [d]and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land (‡melt away / ‡faint because) (before / of) you. 10 For we have heard how the LORD [f]dried up the water of the Red (Sea before / sea for) you when ye came out of Egypt, and [h]what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were (beyond / on the other side) Jordan, (unto / [j]Sihon) and (to / Og), whom ye utterly destroyed. 11 And [k]as soon as we had heard (it, / these things,) [l]our hearts did melt, neither (§did there remain / spirit / courage) in any man, because of you: for [o]the LORD your God, he is God in heaven above, and (on / in) earth beneath. 12 Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have (dealt kindly with you, / shewed you kindness,) that ye (also will deal kindly with / will also shew kindness unto) my father's house, and [p]give me a true token: 13 and that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and (will / ¹) deliver our lives from death. 14 And the men (said unto / answered) her, Our life ¹‖for yours, if ye utter not this our (business; / business. And) it shall be, when the LORD (giveth / hath given) us the land that [q]we will deal kindly and truly with thee. 15 Then she

a ch. 22. 4.
b Judg. 3. 28 & 7. 24.
c ver. 5.
d Ex. 15. 16 & 23. 27.
e ver. 11, 24. Ex. 15. 15.
f ch. 4. 23. Ex. 14. 21.
g ver. 6, 7, 9.
h See Num. 21. 23—26, 33—35.
i Num. 25. 1.
j Ps. 135. 11 & 136. 19, 20.
k Ex. 15. 14, 15.
l ver. 9. ch. 5. 1 & 7. 5. Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 10 & Ps. 22. 14 & Isai. 13. 7 & Ezek. 21. 7.
m Heb. 11. 31. James 2. 25.
n Matt. 1. 5.
o Deut. 4. 39.
p ver. 18.
q Judg. 1. 24, 25.

R.V. ¹ Heb. *instead of you to die.*
A.V. * Or, *had sent.* † Heb. *lay.* ‡ Heb. *melt.* § Heb. *rose up.* ‖ Heb. *instead of you to die.*

t them down by a cord
ough the window: for her
use was upon the town wall,
d she dwelt upon the wall.
And she said unto them, Get
to the mountain, lest the
rsuers light upon / meet you; and hide
urselves there three days,
til the pursuers be returned:
d afterward may ye go your
y. 17 And the men said unto
, We will be guiltless / blameless of this
ne oath which thou hast made
to swear. 18 [f]Behold, when
come into the land, thou
lt bind this line of scarlet
read in the window which
ou didst let us down by: [g]and
ou shalt gather unto thee into the house / *bring
father, and thy mother, and
brethren, and all thy father's
household. / behold, home unto thee. 19 And it
ll be, that whosoever shall
out of the doors of thy house
o the street, [j]his blood shall
upon his head, and we will
guiltless: and whosoever
ll be with thee in the house,
blood shall be on our head,
ny hand be upon him. 20 But / And
hou [l]utter this our business,
n we will be guiltless / quit of thine
h which thou hast made us
swear. 21 And she said, Ac-
rding unto your words, so be
And she sent them away,
d they departed: and she
nd the scarlet line in the
dow. 22 And they went,
d came unto the mountain,
d abode there three days,
til the pursuers were returned:
d the pursuers sought them
roughout all the way, but
nd them not. 23 Then / So the two
n returned, and descended
m the mountain, and [q]passed
er, and came to Joshua the
n of Nun; / Nun, and they told him all

a 1 Sam. 19. 12. Acts 9. 25. 2 Cor. 11. 33.
b ch. 21. 44. Ex. 23. 31.
c ver. 9.
d ch. 2. 1.
e ch. 1. 10, 11.
f ver. 12.
g ver. 12. ch. 6. 23.
h ver. 8. Deut. 31. 9, 25.
i Cp. Ex. 19. 12.
j Cp. Matt. 27. 25.
k ch. 7. 13. Ex. 19. 10, 14, 15. Lev. 20. 7. Num. 11. 18. 1 Sam. 16. 5. Joel 2. 16.
l ver. 14.
m Num. 4. 15.
n ch. 4. 14. 1 Chr. 29. 25. 2 Chr. 1. 1.
o ch. 1. 5.
p ver. 3.
q ver. 7.
r ver. 17.

that had befallen them. / *things* that befell them: 24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly [b]the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; and moreover / for even all the inhabitants of the land / country [c]do melt away before / †faint because of us.

3 1 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, / morning; and they removed [d]from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel; / Israel, and they lodged there before they passed over. 2 And it came to pass [e]after three days, that the officers went through the midst of the camp / host; 3 and they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and [h]the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. 4 [i]Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go; / go: for ye have not passed this way ‡heretofore. 5 And Joshua said unto the people, [k]Sanctify yourselves: for to-morrow / to morrow the LORD will do wonders among you. 6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, [m]Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people. 7 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to [n]magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, [o]as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee. 8 And thou shalt command [p]the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the waters / water of Jordan, [r]ye shall stand still in Jordan.

A.V. * Heb. *gather.* † Heb. *melt.* ‡ Heb. *since yesterday, and the third day.*

9 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God. 10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that [b]the living God is among you, and that he will without fail [c]drive out from before you the Canaanite, Canaanites, and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Hivite, Hivites, and the Perizzite, Perizzites, and the Girgashite, Girgashites, and the Amorite, Amorites, and the Jebusite. Jebusites. 11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of [f]the Lord of all the earth [g]passeth over before you into Jordan. 12 Now therefore [i]take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, [k]for out of every tribe a man. 13 And it shall come to pass, [m]when as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, [f]the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off, even off *from* the waters that come down from above; and they shall [n]stand in one upon an heap. 14 And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests that bare bearing [o]the ark of the covenant being before the people; 15 and when as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and [q]the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brink brim of the water, (for [s]Jordan overfloweth all its his banks [t]all the time of harvest,) 16 that the waters which came down from above stood, stood and rose up in one heap, a great way [1]off, at Adam, the city upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside [v]Zarethan Zaretan: and those that went came down toward the sea of [w]the Arabah, plain, even [x]the Salt Sea, were salt sea, failed, wholly *and* were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho. 17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, [a]and all Israel the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the nation people were passed clean over Jordan.

4 1 And it came to pass, when all the nation people were clean passed [d]over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 [e]Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man, 3 and command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place [h]where the priests' feet stood firm, [j]twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and lay them down leave them in [l]the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night. 4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man: 5 and Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel: 6 that this may be a sign among you, that [p]when your children ask their fathers *in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones? 7 then ye shall say unto answer them, Because That [r]the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for [u]a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever. 8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children

a ch. 4. 22. Cp. Ex. 14. 29.
b Deut. 5. 26. 1 Sam. 17. 26. 2 Kin. 19. 4, *al.*
c Ex. 33. 2. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 44. 2. Cp. Ex. 13. 5.
d ch. 3. 17.
e ch. 3. 12.
f Mic. 4. 13. Zech. 4. 14 & 6. 5.
g Cp. Deut. 9. 3.
h ch. 3. 13, 15.
i ch. 4. 2, 4.
j Deut. 27. 2. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 31.
k Cp. Num. 13. 2.
l ver. 8, 19, 20.
m ver. 15, 16.
n Ps. 114. 3. Cp. Ex. 15. 8 & Ps. 78. 13.
o Acts 7. 44, 45.
p ver. 21. Cp. Ex. 12. 26 & 13. 14 & Deut. 6. 20.
q ver. 13.
r ch. 3. 16.
s 1 Chr. 12. 15. Jer. 12. 5 & 49. 19 & 50. 44. Ecclus. 24. 26.
t Cp. ch. 4. 18 & 5. 10, 12.
u Ex. 12. 14. Num. 16. 40.
v 1 Kin. 4. 12 & 7. 46.
w See Deut. 1. 1.
x Gen. 14. 3. Num. 34. 3.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *off from.*
A.V. * Heb. *to morrow.*

el; and they carried them over
el, h them unto the place where
y lodged, and laid them down
re. 9 And Joshua set up
elve stones in the midst of
rdan, [b]in the place where the
t of the priests which bare
ark of the covenant stood:
d they are there, there unto this day.
For the priests which bare
ark stood in the midst of
rdan, until every thing was
ished that the LORD com-
nded Joshua to speak unto
people, according to all that
ses commanded Joshua: and
people hasted and passed
er. 11 And it came to pass,
en all the people were clean
ssed over, that the ark of the
RD passed over, and the priests,
the presence of the people.
And the children of Reuben,
d the children of Gad, and
half the tribe of Manasseh, [g]passed
er armed before the children
Israel, as Moses spake unto
m: 13 about forty thousand
y armed, prepared for war passed over
fore the LORD unto battle, to
plains of Jericho. 14 On
t day the LORD [l]magnified
shua in the sight of all Israel;
d they feared him, as they
red Moses, all the days of
life.
15 And the LORD spake unto
shua, saying, 16 Command the
ests that bear [o]the ark of the
timony, that they come up
t of Jordan. 17 Joshua there-
e commanded the priests,
ing, Come ye up out of
rdan. 18 And it came to pass,
en the priests that bare the
of the covenant of the LORD
re come up out of the midst
Jordan, and the soles of the

a ch. 3. 15.
b ver. 3.
c ch. 5. 9.
d ver. 3, 9.
e ver. 6.
f ch. 3. 17.
g ch. 6. 7, 9, 13. Num. 32. 20, 21, 27.
h ch. 2. 10. Ex. 14. 21. Neh. 9. 11, *al.*
i 1 Kin. 8. 42, 43.
j Deut. 3. 24. Ps. 89. 13.
k Ex. 14. 31. Deut. 6. 2.
l See ch. 3. 7.
m Num. 13. 29.
n Ex. 15. 14.
o Ex. 25. 16, 21, 22.
p See ch. 2. 11.
q 1 Kin. 10. 5.
r Ex. 4. 25.

priests' feet were [t]lifted up unto
the dry ground, land, that the waters of
Jordan returned unto their place,
and [‡]went flowed over all its his banks, [a]as
they did aforetime. before. 19 And the people
came up out of Jordan on the
tenth day of the first month,
and encamped in [c]Gilgal, on in the
east border of Jericho. 20 And
[d]those twelve stones, which they
took out of Jordan, did Joshua
set up pitch in Gilgal. 21 And he spake
unto the children of Israel, say-
ing, [e]When your children shall
ask their fathers [§]in time to
come, saying, What mean these
stones? 22 then ye shall let
your children know, saying, [f]Is-
rael came over this Jordan on
dry land. 23 For the LORD your
God dried up the waters of Jor-
dan from before you, until ye
were passed over, as the LORD
your God did to the Red Sea, sea,
[h]which he dried up from before
us, until we were passed gone over:
24 [i]that all the peoples people of the earth
may might know the hand of the LORD,
that it is [j]mighty; mighty: that [1]they may ye might [k]fear
the LORD your God [‖]for ever.

5 [1]And it came to pass, when
all the kings of the Amorites,
which were beyond on the side of Jordan
westward, and all the kings of
the Canaanites, [m]which were by
the sea, [n]heard how that the LORD
had dried up the waters of Jor-
dan from before the children of
Israel, until [2]we were passed
over, that their heart [p]melted,
[q]neither was there spirit in them
any more, because of the children
of Israel.

2 At that time the LORD said
unto Joshua, Make thee [r]knives of
**sharp flint, knives, and circumcise again the
children of Israel the second
time. 3 And Joshua made him

V. R.V. [1] So with a change of vowel-points. The pointing of the text is irregular. [2] Another reading is, *they.*
V. [a] Or, *ready armed.* † Heb. *plucked up.* ‡ Heb. *went.* § Heb. *to morrow.* ‖ Heb. *all days.*
r. *knives of flints.*

knives of flint, sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at [1]*the hill of the foreskins. 4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: [a]all All the people that came forth out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came forth out of Egypt. 5 For Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circumcised. 6 For the children of Israel walked [e]forty years in the wilderness, till all the nation, people even the that were men of war, war, which came forth out of Egypt, were consumed, because they hearkened not unto obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD [f]sware that he would not let them see shew them the land, land, which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, [h]a land flowing that floweth with milk and honey. 7 And [i]their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them did Joshua circumcise Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way. 8 And it came to pass, †when they had done circumcising all the nation, people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole. 9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the [l]reproach of Egypt from off you. Wherefore the name of that the place was is called [2m]Gilgal, ‡Gilgal unto this day.

10 And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal; Gilgal, and they kept the passover [p]on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho. 11 And they did eat of the [3]old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes cakes, and parched corn, corn in the selfsame day. 12 And [b]the manna ceased on the morrow, morrow after they had eaten of the [3]old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood [c]a man over against him [d]with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries? 14 And he said, Nay; but *as* [4]§captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua [g]fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant? 15 And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua, [j]Put off Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so.

6 1 (Now Now Jericho [5]‖was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.) in. 2 And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, [k]I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour. 3 And ye shall compass the city, all the ye men of war, *and* going go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days. 4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven [6]*n*trumpets of [o]rams' horns before the ark: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and [q]the priests shall

a Num. 14. 29 & 26. 64, 65. Deut. 2. 16. Ps. 106. 26. 1 Cor. 10. 5. Heb. 3. 17.
b Ex. 16. 35.
c Gen. 18. 2 & 32. 24. Acts 1. 10. Cp. Ex. 23. 20, 23.
d Num. 22. 23, 31.
e Num. 14. 33. Deut. 1. 3 & 2. 7, 14 & 8. 4. Ps. 95. 10.
f Num. 14. 23. Ps. 95. 11. Heb. 3. 11.
g Gen. 17. 3.
h See Ex. 3. 8.
i Num. 14. 31. Deut. 1. 39.
j Ex. 3. 5. Acts 7. 33.
k ch. 2. 9, 24. Deut. 7. 24. Neh. 9. 24. Cp. ch. 8. 1.
l Gen. 34. 14.
m ch. 4. 19.
n Judg. 7. 16, 22.
o ver. 5, 6, 8, 13.
p Ex. 12. 6. Num. 9. 5.
q Num. 10. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *Gibeath-ha-araloth* [2] That is, *Rolling.* [3] Or, *produce* Or, *corn* [4] Or, *prince* [5] Heb. *shut gates and was shut in.* [6] Or, *jubile trumpets*

A.V. * Or, *Gibeah-haaraloth.* † Heb. *when the people had made an end to be circumcised.* ‡ That is, *Roll*
§ Or, *prince.* ‖ Heb. *did shut up, and was shut up.*

ow with the trumpets. 5 And
shall (be, come to pass,) that when they
ake a long blast with the ram's
rn, and when ye hear the sound
the trumpet, all the people
all shout with a great shout;
d the wall of the city shall
l down [1]*flat, and the people
all (go, ascend) up every man straight
fore him. 6 And Joshua the
n of Nun called the priests,
d said unto them, Take up
e ark of the covenant, and let
ven priests bear seven trumpets
rams' horns before the ark of
e LORD. 7 And [2]they (he) said unto
e people, Pass on, and compass
e city, and let (a the armed men, him that is armed)
ss on before the ark of the
RD. 8 And it (was so, that, came to pass,) when
shua had spoken unto the
ople, (that) the seven priests
aring the seven trumpets of
ns' horns (before the LORD passed on, passed on before the LORD,)
d blew with the trumpets: and
e ark of the covenant of the
RD followed them. 9 And the
ned men went before the
ests that blew (with) the trum-
s, and the (d rearward went, †rereward came) after the
, *the priests* (going on, and) blow-
with the trumpets (as they went).
And Joshua (had) commanded
e people, saying, Ye shall not
out, nor (let your voice be heard, ‡make any noise with your voice,)
ther shall any word proceed
of your mouth, until the
I bid you shout; then shall
shout. 11 So (he caused) the ark
the LORD (to compass, compassed) the city,
ng about it once: and they
me into the camp, and lodged
the camp.
12 And Joshua rose early in
morning, and h the priests
k up the ark of the LORD.
And (the) seven priests bearing
seven trumpets of rams' horns
ore the ark of the LORD went

a ch. 4. 12, 13.
b Lev. 27. 28. Deut. 20. 17.
c ch. 2. 4.
d ver. 13. Num. 10. 25. Isai. 52. 12 & 58. 8.
e Cp. ch. 7. 12.
f ch. 7. 25. 1 Chr. 2. 7.
g ver. 5. Heb. 11. 30.
h See ch. 3. 6.
i Cp. Deut. 7. 2.

on continually, and blew with
the trumpets: and the armed
men went before them; (and the, but the)
(rearward, rereward) came after the ark of the
LORD, *the priests* (going on, and) blow-
ing with the trumpets (as they went).
14 And the second day they
compassed the city once, and
returned into the camp: so they
did six days. 15 And it came to
pass on the seventh day, that
they rose early (at, about) the dawning
of the day, and compassed the
city after the same manner
seven times: only on that day
they compassed the city seven
times. 16 And it came to pass
at the seventh time, when the
priests blew with the trumpets,
Joshua said unto the people,
Shout; for the LORD hath given
you the city. 17 And the city
shall be (b devoted, §accursed,) even (it, it,) and all
that (is, are) therein, to the LORD:
only Rahab the harlot shall live,
she and all that are with her in
the house, because she c hid the
messengers that we sent. 18 And
ye, in any wise keep your-
selves from the (devoted, accursed) thing,
lest (when ye have devoted it, ye make *yourselves* accursed, when) ye
take of the (devoted thing; so should ye, accursed thing, and)
make the camp of Israel (3e accursed, a curse,)
and f trouble it. 19 But all the
silver, and gold, and vessels of
brass and iron, are (‖holy, consecrated) unto
the LORD: they shall come into
the treasury of the LORD. 20 So
the people (shouted, and, shouted when) *the priests*
blew with the trumpets: and it
came to pass, when the people
heard the sound of the trumpet,
(that, and) the people shouted with a
great shout, (and, that) g the wall fell
down [1]*flat, so that the people
went up into the city, every
man straight before him, and
they took the city. 21 And they
[3]i utterly destroyed all that was

* Heb. *under it.* R.V. [1] Heb. *in its place.* [2] Another reading is, *he.* [3] Heb. *devoted.*
† Heb. *gathering* host. ‡ Heb. *make your voice to be heard.* § Or, *devoted.* ‖ Heb. *holiness.*

in the city, both man and woman, both young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword. 22 And But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the land, country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, [b] as ye sware unto her. 23 And the young men the that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and [c] her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had, all her [1] kindred also they brought out; had; and they brought out all her * kindred, and they set left them without the camp of Israel. 24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: [e] only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD. 25 But And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot, harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had, did Joshua save alive. had, and [g] she dwelt in the midst of Israel, dwelleth in Israel, *even* unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho. 26 And Joshua charged them with an oath adjured *them* at that time, saying, [k] Cursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: with the loss of his firstborn shall he he shall lay the foundation thereof, and with the loss of thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it. 27 [m] So the LORD was with Joshua; and [n] his fame was in all the *noised* throughout all the land. country.

7 [1] But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the devoted accursed thing: for † [o] Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of ‡ Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the devoted accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

[a] ch. 18. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5 & 14. 23. Hos. 4. 15 & 5. 8 & 10. 5.

[b] ch. 2. 14. Heb. 11. 31.

[c] ch. 2. 13.

[d] Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25.

[e] ver. 19.

[f] ch. 2. 9, 11.

[g] Cp. Matt. 1. 5.

[h] Gen. 37. 29, 34. Num. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11 & 13. 31. Acts 14. 14, *al.*

[i] Num. 14. 5.

[j] 1 Sam. 4. 12. 2 Sam. 1. 2 & 13. 19 & 15. 32, *al.*

[k] Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 34.

[l] Ex. 5. 22. 2 Kin. 3. 10.

[m] See ch. 1. 5.

[n] ch. 9. 9.

[o] ch. 22. 20. Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 6, 7.

[p] Ps. 83. 4.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside [a] Beth-aven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and spy out the land view the country And the men went up and spied out viewed Ai. 3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let § about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; *and* make not all the people to toil labour thither; for they are but few. 4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and [d] they fled before the men of Ai. 5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: and for they chased them *from* before the gate even unto [2] Shebarim, and smote them at ‖ in the going down: and wherefore the hearts of the people [f] melted and became as water. 6 And Joshua [h] rent his clothes, and [i] fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the evening, eventide, he and the elders of Israel; Israel, and they put [j] dust upon their heads. 7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord GOD, [l] wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to cause us to perish? destroy us would that to God we had been content content, and dwelt on the other side beyond Jordan! 8 Oh O Lord, what shall I say, after that when Israel hath turned turneth their ** backs before the enemies! 9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall compass environ us round, and [p] cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do for unto thy great name? 10 And the LORD said unto Joshua

R.V. — 1 Heb. *families.* 2 Or, *the quarries*

A.V. * Heb. *families.* † 1 Chr. 2. 7, *Achar.* ‡ Or, *Zimri*, 1 Chr. 2. 6. § Heb. *about 2000 men, or about 3000 m*
‖ Or, *in Morad.* ** Heb. *necks.*

et thee up; wherefore art thou thus *liest thou
en upon thy face? 11 Israel hath
ned; yea, and they have even also [b] trans-
essed my covenant which I
mmanded them: yea, for they have
en taken of the [c] devoted thing; accursed thing, and
ve also stolen, and dissembled
so, and they have even put it put it even a-
ong their own stuff. 12 [d] Therefore the children of Israel cannot could not
and before their enemies, they but
rn ned their backs before their
emies, because they are become were
ccursed: I will not neither will I be with
u any more, except ye destroy
he devoted thing accursed from among you.
Up, sanctify the people, and
y, [l] Sanctify yourselves against
morrow: morrow: for thus saith the LORD, the LORD
od of Israel, There is a devoted an accursed
ing in the midst of thee, O
rael: thou canst not stand
fore thine enemies, until ye
ke away the devoted accursed thing from
mong you. 14 In the morning
erefore ye shall be brought
ear [m] by ordering to your tribes: and it
all be, that the tribe which
e LORD taketh shall come
near by ordering to the families thereof; and
e family which the LORD shall
ke shall come near by house-
lds; and the household which
e LORD shall take shall come
r man by man. 15 [n] And it
all be, that he that is taken
th the devoted accursed thing shall be
rnt with fire, he and all that
hath: because he hath [o] trans-
essed the covenant of the LORD,
d because he hath wrought
folly in Israel.
16 So Joshua rose up early in
e morning, and brought Israel
r by their tribes; and the tribe
Judah was taken: 17 and he
ought near the [1] family of Ju-
h; and he took the family of

[a] Num. 26. 20.
[b] ver. 15.
[c] ch. 6. 17, 18.
[d] Num. 14. 45. Judg. 2. 14.
[e] 1 Sam. 6. 5. Jer. 13. 16. Mal. 2. 2. John 9. 24.
[f] ver. 8.
[g] Num. 5. 6, 7. 2 Chr. 30. 22. Ezra 10. 11. Dan. 9. 4.
[h] 1 Sam. 14. 43.
[i] ch. 6. 18.
[j] ver. 11.
[k] 2 Sam. 12. 13.
[l] ch. 3. 5.
[m] 1 Sam. 10. 19.
[n] 1 Sam. 14. 38, 39.
[o] ver. 11.
[p] Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 20. 6.
[q] ver. 26. ch. 15. 7. Isai. 65. 10. Hos. 2. 15.
[r] ch. 6. 18. 1 Chr. 2. 7.

the [a] Zerahites Zarhites: and he brought near
the family of the Zerahites Zarhites [2] man
by man; and Zabdi was taken:
18 and he brought near his house-
hold man by man; and Achan,
the son of Carmi, the son of
Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the
tribe of Judah, was taken.
19 And Joshua said unto Achan,
My son, [e] give, I pray thee, glory
to the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, and
[3] [g] make confession unto him; and
[h] tell me now what thou hast
done; hide it not from me.
20 And Achan answered Joshua,
and said, Of a truth Indeed [k] I have sinned
against the LORD, the LORD God of Israel,
and thus and thus have I done:
21 when I saw among the spoil spoils a
goodly [4] Babylonish mantle, garment, and
two hundred shekels of silver,
and a ‡ wedge of gold of fifty
shekels weight, then I coveted
them, and took them; and, be-
hold, they are hid in the earth
in the midst of my tent, and the
silver under it. 22 So Joshua
sent messengers, and they ran
unto the tent; and, behold, it
was hid in his tent, and the
silver under it. 23 And they
took them from out of the midst of the
tent, and brought them unto
Joshua, and unto all the children
of Israel; Israel, and they § laid them down out
before the LORD. 24 And Joshua,
and all Israel with him, took
Achan the son of Zerah, and
the silver, and the mantle, garment, and
the wedge of gold, and his sons,
and his daughters, and his oxen,
and his asses, and his sheep, and
his tent, and all that he had:
and they brought them up unto
[q] the valley of Achor. 25 And
Joshua said, Why hast thou
[r] troubled us? the LORD shall
trouble thee this day. And all

R V. [1] According to some ancient authorities, *families.* [2] According to some ancient authorities, *by households.*
give praise [4] Heb. *mantle of Shinar.*
A.V. * Heb. *fallest.* † Or, *wickedness.* ‡ Heb. *tongue.* § Heb. *poured.*

Israel [a]stoned him with stones; stones, [b]and they burned them with fire, after they had and stoned them with stones. [26] And they raised over him [c]a great heap of stones, stones unto this day; day. and So [d]the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of [1*]Achor, unto this day.

8 [1] And the LORD said unto Joshua, [f]Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, [g]I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land: [2] and thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst [i]unto Jericho and her king: only [j]the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: set lay thee an ambush for the city behind it. [3] So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against to Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand men, the mighty men of valour, and sent them forth away by night. [4] And he commanded them, saying, Behold, [k]ye shall lie in ambush wait against the city, *even* behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready: [5] and I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, [l]as at the first, that we will flee before them; them, [6] and (For they will come out after us, us) till we have [†o]drawn them away from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first; first: so therefore we will flee before them: them. [7] and Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and take seize possession of upon the city: for the LORD

a Lev. 20. 2 & 24. 14. Deut. 13. 10 & 17. 5, *al.*
b ch. 22. 20.
c ch. 8. 29. 2 Sam. 18. 17. Cp. Lam. 3. 53.
d Deut. 13. 17.
e 2 Sam. 13. 28.
f ch. 1. 9 & 10. 25. Deut. 1. 21 & 7. 18 & 31. 8.
g ch. 2. 24 & 6. 2.
h ver. 5.
i ch. 6. 21.
j ver. 27. Deut. 20. 14.
k Cp. Judg. 20. 29.
l ch. 7. 5.
m See Deut. 1. 1.
n Judg. 20. 34.
o ver. 16.
p Judg. 20. 36.

your God will deliver it into your hand. [8] And it shall be, when ye have seized upon taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire; fire: according to the word commandment of the LORD shall ye do: do. [*]see, See, I have commanded you. [9] And Joshua Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to the ambushment, lie in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua lodged that night among the people.

[10] And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and mustered numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai. [11] And [h]all the people *even* the *men of the people* of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a valley between him them and Ai. [12] And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side [‡]of [2]the city. [13] So And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and [§]their liers in wait that were on the west of the city; city, and Joshua [4]went that night into the midst of the vale. valley. [14] And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, [5]at the a time appointed before [m]the Arabah plain; [n]but he wist not that there was an *were* liers in ambush against him behind the city. [15] And Joshua and all Israel [p]made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness. [16] And all the people that were in [2]the city

R.V. [1] That is, *Troubling.* [2] Another reading is, *Ai.* [3] Or, *So the people set all &c.* [4] Some MSS. read, *lodged that night in.* [5] Or, *to the place appointed*
A.V. [*] That is, *Trouble.* [†] Heb. *pulled.* [‡] Or, *of Ai.* [§] Heb. *their lying in wait.*

re called together to pursue
er them: and they pursued
er Joshua, and [a]were drawn
ay from the city. 17 And
ere was not a man left in Ai
Beth-el, that went not out
er Israel: and they left the
y open, and pursued after
rael. 18 And the LORD said
to Joshua, [c]Stretch out the
lin ar that is in thy hand toward
; for I will give it into thine
nd. And Joshua stretched
t the javelin spear that was he had in his
nd toward the city. 19 And
e ambush arose quickly out
their place, and they ran as
on as he had stretched out his
d, d: and they entered into the
y, and took it; it, and they hasted
d set the city on fire. 20 And
hen the men of Ai looked be-
nd them, they saw, and, behold,
e smoke of the city ascended
to heaven, and they had no
power to flee this way or that
y: and the people that fled
the wilderness turned back
on the pursuers. 21 And when
shua and all Israel saw that
e ambush had taken the city,
d that the smoke of the city
cended, then they turned a-
in, and slew the men of Ai.
And the other came forth issued out of
e city against them; so they
re in the midst of Israel, some
this side, and some on that
de: and they smote them, so
t they [j]let none of them re-
in or escape. 23 And the king
Ai they took alive, and brought
n to Joshua. 24 And it came
pass, when Israel had made
end of slaying all the inhabit-
ts of Ai in the field, in the
lderness wherein they pursued chased
em, and when they were all
len by on the edge of the sword,

a ver. 6.
b ver. 18.
c ver. 26.
d ver. 2.
e Deut. 13. 16.
f ch. 10. 26.
g Deut. 21. 23.
h ch. 7. 26.
i See Ex. 20. 24, 25 & Deut. 27. 4—6.
j Deut. 7. 2.
k Deut. 27. 2—4.
l Deut. 31. 9, 25.

until they were consumed, that
all the Israelites Israel returned unto Ai,
and smote it with the edge of
the sword. 25 And so it was, that
all that fell that day, both of
men and women, were twelve
thousand, even all the men of Ai.
26 For Joshua drew not back his hand, his hand back,
wherewith he [b]stretched out the
javelin, spear, until he had [2]utterly de-
stroyed all the inhabitants of
Ai. 27 Only the cattle and the
spoil of that city Israel took for
a prey unto themselves, accord-
ing unto the word of the LORD
which he [d]commanded Joshua.
28 So And Joshua burnt Ai, and made
it an [3e]heap for ever, even a
desolation, desolation unto this day. 29 [f]And
the king of Ai he hanged on a
tree until the eventide: [g]and at the as soon
going down of the sun as the sun was down, Joshua commanded, commanded
and that they took should take his carcase
down from the tree, and cast it
at the entering of the gate of
the city, and [h]raised raise thereon a
great heap of stones, that remaineth
unto this day.

30 Then Joshua built an altar
unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel [i]in
mount Ebal, 31 as Moses the
servant of the LORD commanded
the children of Israel, as it is
written in the book of the law
of Moses, an altar of [4]unhewn whole
stones, upon over which no man had hath
lift up any iron: and they offered
thereon burnt offerings unto the
LORD, and sacrificed peace offer-
ings. 32 And he wrote there
upon [k]the stones a copy of the
law of Moses, [5]which he wrote, wrote in
the presence of the children of
Israel. 33 And all Israel, and
their elders elders, and officers, and their
judges, stood on this side the
ark and on that side before the
priests the Levites, [l]which bare
the ark of the covenant of the

V. [1] Heb. *hands.* [2] Heb. *devoted.* [3] Or, *mound* Heb. *tel.* [4] Heb. *whole.* [5] Or, *which he wrote in &c.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *hand.*

LORD, [a]as well the stranger, as the stranger, he that was born among them; homeborn half of them in front of, over against mount Gerizim, and half of them in front of, over against mount Ebal; [d]as Moses the servant of the LORD had [1]commanded, commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel first of all, Israel. 34 And afterward [f]he read all the words of the law, [g]the blessing, blessings and the curse, cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law. 35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the assembly, congregation of Israel, [a]and, with the women, and the little ones, and [k]the strangers that [2*]were conversant among them.

9 [1] And it came to pass, when all the kings which were beyond, on this side Jordan, [m]in the hill country, hills, and in the lowland, valleys, and on, in all the shore, coasts [n]of the great sea in front of, over against Lebanon, [o]the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof; [2] that they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one [†]accord.

[3] But, And when the inhabitants of [p]Gibeon heard what Joshua had done [q]unto Jericho and [r]to Ai, [4] they also did work wilily, and went and [3]made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine-skins, old bottles, old, wine and rent, rent, and bound up; [5] and old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and was become mouldy. [6] And they went to Joshua unto [u]the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We are, be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a covenant, league with us. [7] And the men of Israel said unto [b]the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and [c]how shall we make a covenant, league with you? [8] And they said unto Joshua, [e]We are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye? [9] And they said unto him, [h]From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: [i]for we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt, [10] [j]and all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which was at [l]Ashtaroth. [11] And, Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take provision, victuals in your hand, ‡with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: and, therefore now make ye a covenant, league with us. [12] This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry and is become, it is mouldy: [13] and these wine-skins, bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey. [14] And §the men took of their provision, victuals: and [s]asked not counsel at the mouth of the LORD. [15] And Joshua [t]made peace with them, and made a covenant, league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them. [16] And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a covenant, league with

a Deut. 31. 12.
b ch. 11. 19.
c Ex. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 2. Judg. 2. 2.
d Deut. 11. 29 & 27. 11—13.
e ver. 11.
f Deut. 31. 11. Neh. 8. 2, 3 & 13. 1.
g Deut. 30. 19. See Deut. 28. 2—68.
h Deut. 20. 15.
i ch. 2. 10 & 6. 27.
j See Num. 21. 21—35.
k ver. 33.
l ch. 12. 4. Deut. 1. 4.
m Deut. 1. 7.
n Num. 34. 6.
o ch. 3. 10 & 12. 8. Ex. 3. 8, 17 & 13. 5, al.
p ch. 10. 2, 10, 12. 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2. 1 Kin. 3. 4, 5 & 9. 2.
q ch. 6. 21, 24.
r ch. 8. 26, 28.
s Num. 27. 21.
t ch. 11. 19.
u ch. 5. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *commanded at the first, that they should bless the people of Israel.* [2] Heb. *walked.* [3] Another reading followed by most ancient versions, is, *took them provisions.* See ver. 12.
A.V. * Heb. *walked.* † Heb. *mouth.* ‡ Heb. *in your hand.* § Or, *they received the men by reason of their victuals.*

em, that they heard that they
ere their neighbours, [a]and that
ey dwelt among them. 17 And
e children of Israel journeyed,
d came unto their cities on
e third day. [b]Now their cities
ere Gibeon, and Chephirah,
d Beeroth, and Kiriath-jearim. Kirjath-jearim.
And the children of Israel
ote them not, because the
inces of the congregation had
orn unto them by the LORD, the LORD
d of Israel. And all the con-
egation murmured against the
inces. 19 But all the princes
id unto all the congregation,
e have sworn unto them by
e LORD, the LORD God of Israel: now
erefore we may not touch
em. 20 This we will do to
them, and m; we will even let them live; live, lest
rath be upon us, [i]because of
e oath which we sware unto
em. 21 And the princes said
to them, Let them live: so they live; but let
came m be [k]hewers of wood and
awers of water unto all the
ngregation; as the princes
ad spoken unto promised them. 22 And
shua called for them, and he
ake unto them, saying, Where-
re have ye beguiled us, saying,
We are very far from you; when
e dwell among us? 23 Now
erefore ye are cursed, and
ere [1]shall never fail to be of *none of you be freed from
g bondmen, both and [o]hewers of
od and drawers of water for
e house of my God. 24 And
ey answered Joshua, and said,
cause it was certainly told
w servants, how that the LORD
w God [q]commanded his servant
oses to give you all the land,
d to destroy all the inhabit-
ts of the land from before you; you,
erefore [s]we were sore afraid
our lives because of you, and
ve done this thing. 25 And

a ver. 22.
b Cp. ch. 18. 25—28 & Ezra 2. 25.
c ver. 21, 23. Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 2 & Ezra 2. 43 & 8. 20 & Neh. 7. 60 & 11. 3.
d Deut. 12. 5.
e See ch. 6. 21, 24.
f ch. 8. 22, 26—29.
g ch. 9. 15.
h Cp. Num. 1. 53.
i 2 Sam. 21. 2.
j Deut. 11. 25.
k ver. 23, 27. Deut. 29. 11.
l ver. 15.
m ver. 6, 9.
n ver. 16.
o ver. 21, 27.
p ver. 1. ch. 9. 15.
q Deut. 7. 1, 2.
r ch. 9. 2.
s Ex. 15. 14.
t ch. 5. 10 & 9. 6.

now, behold, we are in thine
hand: as it seemeth good and
right unto thee to do unto us,
do. 26 And so did he unto them,
and delivered them out of the
hand of the children of Israel,
that they slew them not. 27 And
Joshua †made them that day
[c]hewers of wood and drawers of
water for the congregation, and
for the altar of the LORD, even
unto this day, [d]in the place which
he should choose.

10 1 Now it came to pass,
when Adoni-zedek Adoni-zedec king of Je-
rusalem had heard how
Joshua had taken Ai, and had
[2]utterly destroyed it; [e]as he had
done to Jericho and her king,
so [f]he had done to Ai and her
king; and [g]how the inhabitants
of Gibeon had made peace with
Israel, and were among them;
2 that [j]they feared greatly, be-
cause Gibeon was a great city,
as one of the ‡royal cities, and
because it was greater than Ai,
and all the men thereof were
mighty. 3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek Adoni-zedec
king of Jerusalem sent unto
Hoham king of Hebron, and
unto Piram king of Jarmuth,
and unto Japhia king of Lachish,
and unto Debir king of Eglon,
saying, 4 Come up unto me, and
help me, and let us that we may smite Gibeon:
for [p]it hath made peace with
Joshua and with the children of
Israel. 5 Therefore the five kings
of the Amorites, the king of
Jerusalem, the king of Hebron,
the king of Jarmuth, the king
of Lachish, the king of Eglon,
[r]gathered themselves together,
and went up, they and all
their hosts, and encamped against before
Gibeon, and made war against
it. 6 And the men of Gibeon
sent unto Joshua [t]to the camp

R.V. [1] Heb. *shall not be cut off from you.* [2] Heb. *devoted.*
A.V. * Heb. *not be cut off from you.* † Heb. *gave*, or, *delivered to be.* ‡ Heb. *cities of the kingdom.*

to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the hill country / mountains are gathered together against us. 7 So Joshua went up / ascended from Gilgal, he, and [c]all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour. 8 And the LORD said unto Joshua, [e]Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hands / hand; [f]there shall not a man of them stand before thee. 9 Joshua therefore came upon / unto them suddenly; *for* he / suddenly, *and* went up from Gilgal all the night. 10 [h]And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and he slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them by / along the way of / that goeth up to / the ascent of Beth-horon, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah. 11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, while they / *and* were [i]in the going down of / to Beth-horon, that [k]the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: they were more which died with the hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

12 Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel; / Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel,

[n]Sun, [1*]stand thou still upon Gibeon;
And thou, Moon, in the valley of Aijalon. / Ajalon.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed,
Until the nation / people had avenged themselves of / upon their enemies.

Is not this written in the book of [2]Jashar? / †Jasher? And / So the sun stayed / stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day. 14 [a]And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for [b]the LORD fought for Israel.

15 And Joshua [d]returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 And / But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in the / a cave at [g]Makkedah. 17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found, hidden / found hid in the / a cave at Makkedah. 18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones unto / upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them: 19 but / And stay not ye; / ye not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and ‡[j]smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand. 20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, [l]till they were consumed, and the remnant / that the rest which remained of them had entered into the fenced cities, / cities. 21 that / And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: [m]none [3]moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel. 22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring forth / out those five kings unto me out of the cave. 23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, *and* the king of Eglon. 24 And it came to pass, when they brought forth / out those kings unto

a Isai. 38. 8. Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 11.
b ver. 42. ch. 23. 3, 10. Ex. 14. 14, *al.*
c ch. 8. 1, 3.
d ver. 43.
e ch. 11. 6. Judg. 4. 14.
f ch. 1. 5.
g ver. 10, 28, 29.
h Judg. 4. 15. 1 Sam. 7. 10. Ps. 18. 14. Isai. 28. 21.
i ch. 16. 3, 5 & 18. 13, 14. 1 Kin. 9. 17. 1 Chr. 7. 24. 2 Chr. 8. 5.
j Cp. Deut. 25. 18.
k Cp. Ps. 18. 12—14 & Isai. 30. 30 & Rev. 16. 21.
l ch. 8. 24.
m Ex. 11. 7.
n Hab. 3. 11. Ecclus. 46. 4. Cp. Isai. 28. 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *be silent.* [2] Or, *The Upright* See 2 Sam. 1. 18. [3] Heb. *whetted.*
A.V. * Heb. *be silent.* † Or, *The upright?* ‡ Heb. *cut off the tail.*

shua, that Joshua called for
l the men of Israel, and said
to the chiefs captains of the men of
ar which went with him, Come
ar, put your feet upon the
cks of these kings. And they
me near, and put their feet
on the necks of them. 25 And
shua said unto them, [b]Fear
t, nor be dismayed; dismayed, be strong
d of good courage: [d]for thus
all the LORD do to all your
emies against whom ye fight.
And afterward Joshua smote
em, and put them to death, slew them, and
nged them on five trees: and
hey were hanging upon the
ees until the evening. 27 And
came to pass at the time of
e going down of the sun, that
shua commanded, and [g]they
ok them down off the trees,
d cast them into the cave
herein they had hidden themselves, been hid,
d laid great stones on the in the cave's
outh of the cave, unto uth, *which remain* until this very day.
28 And that day Joshua took
Makkedah on that day, and smote
with the edge of the sword,
d the king thereof; thereof he [1]utterly
troyed them troyed, them, and all the souls that
ere therein, therein; he left let none remaining. remain:
d he did to the king of Mak-
edah [j]as he had done did unto the
ng of Jericho.
29 And Then Joshua passed from
akkedah, and all Israel with
m, unto [k]Libnah, and fought
gainst Libnah: 30 and the LORD
elivered it also, and the king
ereof, into the hand of Israel;
nd he smote it with the edge
the sword, and all the souls
at were therein; he left let none
maining remain in it; and he but did unto the
ng thereof [j]as he had done did unto
e king of Jericho.
31 And Joshua passed from
ibnah, and all Israel with him,

[a] ver. 3. 2 Kin. 18. 14, 17 & 19. 8, *al.*
[b] ch. 1. 6, 9. See Deut. 31. 6—8.
[c] ch. 16. 10. Judg. 1. 29. See 1 Kin. 9. 15—17.
[d] Deut. 3. 21 & 7. 19.
[e] ch. 8. 29.
[f] ver. 3.
[g] Deut. 21. 22, 23.
[h] ch. 15. 13. Judg. 1. 10. See ch. 14. 13—15.
[i] ver. 10, 16, 17.
[j] ch. 6. 21.
[k] ch. 21. 13. 2 Kin. 8. 22 & 19. 8, *al.*
[l] See ch. 15. 15—17 & Judg. 1. 11—13.

unto [a]Lachish, and encamped
against it, and fought against
it: 32 and the LORD delivered
Lachish into the hand of Israel,
and he which took it on the second day,
and smote it with the edge of
the sword, and all the souls that
were therein, according to all
that he had done to Libnah.
33 Then Horam king of [e]Gezer
came up to help Lachish; and
Joshua smote him and his people,
until he had left him none re-
maining.
34 And Joshua passed from from Lachish Joshua passed
Lachish, unto Eglon, and all Israel with
him, unto him [f]Eglon; and they encamped
against it, and fought against it; it:
35 and they took it on that day,
and smote it with the edge of
the sword, and all the souls that
were therein he [1]utterly de-
stroyed that day, according to
all that he had done to Lachish.
36 And Joshua went up from
Eglon, and all Israel with him,
unto [h]Hebron; and they fought
against it: 37 and they took it,
and smote it with the edge of
the sword, and the king thereof,
and all the cities thereof, and all
the souls that were therein; he
left none remaining, according to
all that he had done to Eglon;
but he [1]utterly destroyed it, destroyed it utterly, and all the
souls that were therein.
38 And Joshua returned, and
all Israel with him, to [l]Debir;
and fought against it: 39 and he
took it, and the king thereof,
and all the cities thereof; and
they smote them with the edge
of the sword, and [1]utterly de-
stroyed all the souls that were
therein; he left none remaining:
as he had done to Hebron, so he
did to Debir, and to the king
thereof; as he had done also to
Libnah, and to the king thereof. her king.

R.V. [1] Heb. *devoted.*

40 So Joshua smote all the land, the hill country, country of the hills, and the South, of the south, and the lowland, of the vale, [b]and the slopes, of the springs, and all their kings; kings: he left none remaining: remaining, [c]but he [1]utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel commanded. 41 And Joshua smote them from [e]Kadesh-barnea even unto Gaza, and all the country of [g]Goshen, even unto Gibeon. 42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, [j]because the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel fought for Israel. 43 [k]And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

11 1 And it came to pass, when [m]Jabin king of Hazor had heard thereof, those things, that he [n]sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph, 2 and to the kings that were on the north, in north of the hill country, mountains, and in the [p]Arabah plains south of [q]Chinneroth, and in the lowland, valley, and [s]in [2]the heights borders of [t]Dor on the west, 3 And to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the [u]Jebusite in the hill country, mountains, and to the [v]Hivite under [w]Hermon in the land of [x]Mizpah. Mizpeh. 4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even [z]as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many. 5 And when all these kings met together; and were *met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight with against Israel. 6 And the LORD said unto Joshua, [a]Be not afraid because of them: for to-morrow at to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt [d]hough their horses, and burn their [a]chariots with fire. 7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom [d]suddenly, suddenly; and they fell upon them. 8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, and they who smote them, and chased them unto †[f]great Zidon, and unto ‡[h]Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of [i]Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining. 9 And Joshua did unto them [l]as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 And Joshua turned back at that time, at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for [o]Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms. 11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, [s]utterly destroying them: [r]there was none left that breathed. not §any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire. 12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and he smote them with the edge of the sword, and he [1]utterly destroyed them; them, [c]as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded. 13 But as for the cities that stood ‖on their still ‖in their mounds, strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn. 14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves: but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any that breathed. to breathe. 15 [b]As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, [c]so did Moses command Joshua: Joshua, [e]and so did Joshua; [4]**he

a ch. 17. 16–18. Deut. 20. 1. Judg. 1. 19 & 4. 3.
b ch. 12. 8.
c Deut. 20. 16, 17.
d ch. 10. 9.
e Deut. 9. 23.
f ch. 19. 28.
g ch. 11. 16.
h ch. 13. 6.
i ver. 3.
j ver. 14.
k ver. 15.
l ver. 6.
m Cp. Judg. 4. 2, al.
n ch. 10. 3.
o Cp. Judg. 4. 2.
p ch. 3. 16. Deut. 1. 1.
q ch. 12. 3 & 13. 27 & 19. 35. Num. 34. 11.
r ch. 10. 40.
s ch. 12. 23.
t ch. 17. 11. Judg. 1. 27.
u ch. 15. 63.
v Judg. 3. 3.
w See Deut. 3. 8.
x ver. 8. Gen. 31. 49.
y Cp. ch. 8. 28 (mg.) & Deut. 13. 16 (mg.).
z Gen. 22. 17 & 32. 12. Judg. 7. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5.
a Cp. ch. 10. 8.
b Ex. 34. 11, 12.
c Deut. 7. 2.
d ver. 9. 2 Sam. 8. 4. 1 Chr. 18. 4. Cp. Gen. 49. 6.
e ch. 1. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *devoted.* [2] Or, *Naphoth Dor* [3] Heb. *devoting.* [4] Heb. *he removed nothing.*
A.V. * Heb. *assembled by appointment.* † Or, *Zidon-rabbah.* ‡ Or, *Salt pits.* Heb. *Burnings.* § Heb. *any breath.*
‖ Heb. *on their heap.* ** Heb. *he removed nothing.*

t nothing undone of all that
e LORD commanded Moses.
16 So Joshua took all that
d, [b]the hill country, hills, and all the
South, h country, and [e]all the land of
shen, [f]and the lowland, valley, [f]and the
bah, [g]and the hill country mountain of Israel,
in,
d the lowland valley of the same; 17 *Even*
om *the [1]mount Halak, that
eth up to Seir, even unto
aal-gad in the valley of Le-
non under [l]mount Hermon:
nd all their kings he took, and
ote them, and put them to death. slew them.
Joshua made war [o]a long time
th all those kings. 19 There
s not a city that made peace
th the children of Israel, save
e Hivites the inhabitants of
beon: they took all all *other* they took in battle.
For it was of the LORD [u]to
arden their hearts, to that they should
me against Israel in battle,
at he might [3]utterly destroy them, destroy them utterly, *and*
at they [4]might have no favour,
t that he might destroy them,
s the LORD commanded Moses.
21 And Joshua came at that time, at that time came Joshua, and
t off [a]the Anakim Anakims from the
country, ountains, from Hebron, from
ebir, from Anab, and from all
e hill country mountains of Judah, and from
the hill country mountains of Israel: Joshua
erly destroyed them troyed them utterly with their cities.
There was none of the Anakim Anakims
t in the land of the children
Israel: only in Gaza, [c]in Gath,
d in Ashdod, did some remain. there remained.
So Joshua took the whole
nd, [e]according to all that the
RD spake said unto Moses; [f]and
shua gave it for an inherit-
ce unto Israel [g]according to
ir divisions by their tribes.
nd the land had rest rested from war.

12 1 Now these are the
kings of the land, whom which
the children of Israel
ote, and possessed their land

a Num. 21. 13, 24. Deut. 3. 8, 9.
b ch. 12 8.
c See Deut. 1. 1.
d Deut. 2. 32, 33 & 3. 6, 16. See Num. 21. 21—26.
e ch. 10. 41 & 15. 51.
f ver. 2.
g ver. 21.
h Deut. 2. 36.
i ch. 12. 7.
j Gen. 32. 22.
k ch. 12. 7 & 13. 5.
l See ch. 11. 3.
m ch. 12. 7. Deut. 7. 24.
n ch. 11. 2.
o Cp. ch. 14. 7, 10.
p ch. 13. 20. Deut. 3. 17 & 4. 49.
q Deut. 3. 3, 10. See Num. 21. 33—35.
r ch. 9. 3, 7.
s ch. 13. 12 & 15. 8 & 18. 16. Deut. 3. 11, *al.*
t ch. 9. 10. Deut. 1. 4.
u See Ex. 4. 21.
v Deut. 3. 8, 9.
w ch. 13. 11. Deut. 3. 10.
x Deut. 3. 14.
y Deut. 20. 16, 17.
z See Num. 21. 23, 24 & 33—35.
a ch. 15. 13, 14. Num. 13. 22, 23. Deut. 1. 28.
b ch. 13. 8. Num. 32. 29, 33. Deut. 3. 11, 12.
c Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 4.
d ch. 11. 17.
e See Num. 34. 2—12.
f See ch. 14—ch. 19 & Num. 26. 52—56.
g ch. 11. 23 & 12. 7 & 18. 10.
h ch. 10. 40 & 11. 16.
i Cp. ch. 14. 15 & 21. 44 & 22. 4 & 23. 1 & Judg. 3. 11, *al.*
j ch. 9. 1.
k Cp. ch. 6. 2.

beyond on the other side Jordan toward the
sunrising, rising of the sun, from [a]the valley of river
Arnon unto mount Hermon, and
all [c]the Arabah eastward plain on the east: 2 [d]Sihon
king of the Amorites, who dwelt
in Heshbon, and ruled from
Aroer, which is on the edge upon the bank of the
valley of river Arnon, and [h]*the city that is in* from
the middle of the valley, river, and from
half Gilead, even unto the [j]river
Jabbok, *which is* the border of the
children of Ammon; 3 and [c]the from
Arabah [n]unto the plain to the sea of Chinneroth, east-Chinneroth on the
ward, east, and unto the sea of the
Arabah, plain, even the Salt Sea, eastward, salt sea on the east, the
way to Beth-jeshimoth; and on from
[†]the south, under [p]the slopes of Pisgah. ‡Ashdoth-pisgah:
4 and the border coast of [q]Og king of
Bashan, *which was* of the remnant
of [s]the Rephaim, giants, [t]who that dwelt at Ash-
taroth and at Edrei, 5 and ruled reigned
in [v]mount Hermon, and [w]in
Salecah, Salcah, and in all Bashan, [x]unto
the border of the Geshurites and
the Maacathites, Maachathites, and half Gilead,
the border of Sihon king of
Heshbon. 6 Them did [z]Moses the
servant of the LORD and the
children of Israel smote them smite: and
Moses the servant of the LORD
[b]gave it for a possession unto
the Reubenites, and the Gadites,
and the half tribe of Manasseh.

7 And these are the kings of
the land whom country which Joshua and the
children of Israel smote beyond on this side
Jordan westward, on the west, from Baal-gad
in the valley of Lebanon even
unto the [d]mount Halak, that
goeth up to Seir; and Joshua gave it which Joshua gave
unto the tribes of Israel for a
possession [g]according to their
divisions; 8 [h]in the hill country, mountains, and
in the lowland, valleys, and in the Arabah, plains,
and in the slopes, springs, and in the
wilderness, and in the South south country;
[j]the Hittite, Hittites, the Amorite, Amorites, and the
Canaanite, Canaanites, the Perizzite, Perizzites, the Hivite, Hivites,
and the Jebusite Jebusites: 9 [k]the king of

[1] Or, *the bare mountain* [2] Heb. *make strong.* [3] Heb. *devote.* [4] Or, *might not sue for favour* [5] Heb. *devoted.*
A.V. * Or, *the smooth mountain.* † Or, *Teman.* ‡ Or, *The springs of Pisgah*, or, *The hill.*

Jericho, one; [a]the king of Ai, which is beside Beth-el, one; 10 [b]the king of Jerusalem, one; [b]the king of Hebron, one; 11 [b]the king of Jarmuth, one; [b]the king of Lachish, one; 12 [b]the king of Eglon, one; [c]the king of Gezer, one; 13 [g]the king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one; 14 the king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one; 15 [i]the king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one; 16 [l]the king of Makkedah, one; [m]the king of Beth-el, one; 17 the king of Tappuah, one; the king of Hepher, one; 18 the king of Aphek, one; the king of Lassharon, *Lasharon, one; 19 [q]the king of Madon, one; [r]the king of Hazor, one; 20 [q]the king of Shimron-meron, one; [q]the king of Achshaph, one; 21 [s]the king of Taanach, one; [s]the king of Megiddo, one; 22 the king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam in of Carmel, one; 23 [s]the king of Dor in [1]v the height coast of Dor, one; the king of [2]Goiim in the nations of Gilgal, one; 24 the king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

13 1 Now Joshua [y]was old and well stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and well stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land †[a]to be possessed. 2 [b]This is the land that yet remaineth: all the [c]regions borders of the Philistines, and all the Geshurites; Geshuri, 3 from [3]the [d]Shihor, Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the border borders of Ekron northward, *which* is counted to the Canaanites: [g]the Canaanite: five lords of the Philistines; the Gazites, Gazathites, and the Ashdodites, Ashdothites, the Ashkelonites, Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; [4]also [h]the Avvim, Avites: 4 on From the south: south, all the land of the Canaanites, and ‡Mearah that belongeth to is beside the Zidonians, Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the border borders of [e]the Amorites: 5 and the land of the [d]Gebalites Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising, from [f]Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto [h]the entering in of Hamath: into Hamath. 6 all All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto [j]Misrephoth-maim, even and all the Zidonians; Sidonians, [k]them will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only [n]allot thou it divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites Israel [o]for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee. 7 Now therefore [p]divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh. Manasseh, 8 With him whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, [t]which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them, 9 [u]from Aroer, that is on the edge upon the bank of the valley of river Arnon, and the city that is in the middle midst of the valley river, and [w]all the [5]plain of Medeba unto Dibon; 10 [x]and all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon; 11 and Gilead, and the [z]border of the Geshurites and Maacathites, Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and [z]all Bashan unto Salecah. Salcah; 12 [z]all the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei (the same was left Edrei, who remained of [z]the remnant of the Rephaim giants: [e]for these did Moses smite, and drove cast them out. 13 [f]Nevertheless the children of Israel drove not out expelled not the Geshurites, nor the Maacathites Maachathites: but Geshur the Geshurites and Maacath dwelt the Maachathites in the midst of Israel, unto dwell among the Israelites until this day. 14 [i]Only unto the tribe of Le-

a ch. 8. 29.
b ch. 10. 23.
c See Judg. 1. 34—36.
d 1 Kin. 5. 18. Ps. 83. 7. Ezek. 27. 9.
e ch. 10. 33.
f ch. 11. 17 & 12. 7.
g ch. 10. 38, 39.
h Num. 34. 8.
i ch. 10. 29.
j ch. 11. 8.
k Cp. ch. 23. 13 & Judg. 2. 21—23.
l ch. 10. 28.
m ch. 8. 17. Judg. 1. 22.
n ch. 23. 4.
o ch. 23. 4. Num. 34. 2.
p ch. 14. 1, 2.
q ch. 11. 1.
r ch. 11. 1, 10.
s ch. 17. 11.
t ch. 12. 6. See Num. 32. 33.
u Deut. 2. 36.
v ch. 11. 2.
w ver. 16. Cp. Num. 21. 30.
x Num. 21. 24, 25.
y ch. 14. 10 & 23. 1.
z Deut. 3. 14.
a Deut. 31. 3.
b Judg. 3. 1.
c Joel 3. 4.
d 1 Chr. 13. 5. Jer. 2. 18.
e Num. 21. 24, 35.
f ver. 11.
g Judg. 3. 3.
h Deut. 2. 23.
i ch. 14. 3, 4. See Num. 18. 20—32.

R.V. 1 Or, *Naphath-dor* 2 Or, *nations* 3 Commonly called, *the brook of Egypt.* See Num. 34. 5. 4 Or, *also* *Avvim: from the south, all &c.* 5 Or, *table land*
A.V. * Or, *Sharon.* † Heb. *to possess it.* ‡ Or, *The cave.*

e gave none inheritance; the erings of the LORD, the God of Israel, rifices LORD Israel ade by fire are his inheritance, their s he spake said unto him. them.

15 And Moses gave unto the ribe of the children of Reuben heritance according to their fami- es. 16 And their border coast was from roer, [e]that is on the edge bank of the lley of river Arnon, and the city that in the middle midst of the valley, river, and l the [1]plain by [f]Medeba; Heshbon, and all her cities hat are in the [1]plain; [f]Dibon, nd *[g]Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal- Beth-baal- eon; 18 [h]and Jahaz, Jahaza, and Kedemoth, on, nd Mephaath; Mephaath, 19 and [i]Kiriathaim, Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zereth-shahar Zareth-shahar in the ount of the valley; valley, 20 and [k]Beth- eor, and [l]the [2]slopes of Pisgah, †Ashdoth-pisgah, and eth-jeshimoth; eth-jeshimoth, 21 and [m]all the cities f the [1]plain, and all the kingdom f Sihon king of the Amorites, hich reigned in Heshbon, [p]whom loses smote with [q]the chiefs princes of idian, Evi, and Rekem, and ur, and Hur, and Reba, the which were inces ikes of Sihon, that dwelt dwelling in the land. country. [q]Balaam also the son of Beor, e ‡soothsayer, did the children f Israel slay with the sword mong the rest of their slain. them that were slain by them. 23 And the border of the children f Reuben was Jordan, and the order *thereof.* This was the heritance of the children of euben according to after their families, e cities and the villages there- f.

24 And Moses gave *inheritance* nto the tribe of Gad, *even* unto e children of Gad, Gad according to eir families. 25 And [v]their order coast was Jazer, and all the cities f Gilead, and half the land of e children of Ammon, unto roer that is before [x]Rabbah; 26 and from Heshbon unto Ra- hath-mizpeh, and Betonim; and

a Gen. 32. 2. 2 Sam. 2. 8, 12 & 17. 24.
b 2 Sam. 9. 4, 5 (for mg.).
c Gen. 33. 17.
d See ch. 11. 2.
e ver. 9.
f Cp. Num. 21. 30.
g Cp. Num. 21. 19 & 22. 41 (mg.) & 32. 38 & Ezek. 25. 9.
h Num. 21. 23.
i Num. 32. 37, 38.
j See ver. 26.
k Deut. 4. 46.
l See ch. 12. 3.
m Num. 32. 41. 1 Chr. 2. 23. Cp. Deut. 3. 14.
n Deut. 3. 10.
o ch. 12. 4.
p Num. 21. 24.
q Num. 31. 8.
r ch. 17. 1. Num. 32. 39, 40.
s Num. 22. 1.
t ver. 14. ch. 18. 7. Num. 18. 20.
u ch. 17. 4 & 21. 1. Num. 34. 17, 18.
v Num. 32. 34—36.
w Num. 26. 56 & 33. 54 & 34. 13.
x Cp. Deut. 3. 11 & 2 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 26.

from [a]Mahanaim unto the border [b]of [3]Debir; 27 and in the valley, Beth-haram, Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and [c]Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, [4]Jordan and the border *his* border, *thereof,* *even* unto the uttermost part edge of the sea of [d]Chinnereth beyond on the other side Jordan eastward. 28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad according to after their families, the cities cities, and the villages thereof. their villages.

29 And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and it was for *this* was *the possession* of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh according to by their families. 30 And their border coast was from [j]Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all [m]the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities: 31 and half Gilead, and [o]Ashtaroth, and Edrei, the cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were for *were pertaining* unto the children of [r]Machir the son of Manasseh, even for the to the one half of the children of Machir according to by their families.

32 These are the inheritances *are the countries* distributed which Moses did distribute for inheritance [s]in the plains of Moab, beyond the on the other side Jordan at Jordan, by Jericho, eastward. 33 [t]But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave none not *any* inheritance: the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, is Israel *was* their inheritance, [t]as he spake said unto them.

1 And these are the inheritances *are the countries* **14** which the children of Israel took inherited in the land of Canaan, which [u]Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers' *houses* fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed unto them, for inheritance to them, 2 [w]by the lot of By lot *was* their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and

R.V. [1] Or, *table land* [2] Or, *springs* [3] Or, *Lidebir* [4] Or, *having Jordan for a border*
A.V. * Or, *The high places of Baal, and house of Baal-meon.* † Or, *Springs of Pisgah,* or, *The hill.* ‡ Or, *diviner.*

for the half tribe. 3 [a]For Moses
had given the inheritance of the
two tribes and the half tribe
beyond on the other side Jordan: [b]but unto
the Levites he gave none in-
heritance among them. 4 For
[d]the children of Joseph were
two tribes, Manasseh and Eph-
and therefore they gave no portion
unto the Levites in the land,
save cities to dwell in, with their
[1]suburbs thereof suburbs for their cattle and
for their substance. 5 [f]As the
LORD commanded Moses, so the
children of Israel did, and they
divided the land.

6 Then the children of Judah
drew nigh came unto Joshua in Gilgal:
and Caleb the son of Jephunneh
the [i]Kenizzite Kenezite said unto him, Thou
knowest [j]the thing that the
LORD spake said unto Moses the man
of God concerning me and
concerning thee in Kadesh-barnea.
7 Forty years old was I when
Moses the servant of the LORD
[n]sent me from Kadesh-barnea to
spy espy out the land; and I brought
him word again as it was in
mine heart. 8 Nevertheless [o]my
brethren that went up with me
made the heart of the people
melt: but I wholly followed the
LORD my God. 9 And Moses
sware on that day, saying,
[r]Surely the land [s]whereon thy
foot hath feet have trodden shall be an thine
inheritance to thee inheritance, and to thy children thy children's for
ever, because thou hast wholly
followed the LORD my God.
10 And now, behold, the LORD
hath kept me alive, [u]as he spake, said,
these [v]forty and five years,
from the time that even since the LORD spake
this word unto Moses, while
the children of Israel *walked wandered in the
wilderness: and now, lo, I am
this day [v]fourscore and five
years old. 11 [x]As yet I am as

a See ch. 13. 8.
b See ch. 13. 33.
c Deut. 31. 2.
d Gen. 48. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2.
e Num. 18. 28, 33.
f ch. 21. 2. Num. 35. 1, 2.
g ch. 22. 6.
h ch. 10. 36, 37 & 15. 13, 14 & 21. 11, 12. Judg. 1. 20. 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. 1 Mac. 2. 56.
i ver. 13, 14. Num. 32. 12. Cp. ch. 15. 17.
j Num. 14. 24, 30. Deut. 1. 36, 38.
k ver. 8, 9.
l ver. 13. Gen. 23. 2 & 35. 27. Judg. 1. 10. See ch. 10. 36.
m See ch. 11. 23.
n Num. 13. 6, 16, 30 & 14. 6—9.
o Deut. 1. 28. See Num. 13. 31—33.
p Num. 34. 3.
q Num. 33. 36.
r Num. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36.
s ch. 1. 3.
t Num. 34. 4. Judg. 1. 36.
u Num. 14. 30.
v Cp. ver. 7.
w ver. 47. Num. 34. 5. Cp. ch. 18. 3.
x Cp. Deut. 34. 7 & Ecclus. 46. 9.

strong this day as I was in th
day that Moses sent me: as m
strength was then, even so
my strength now, for war, ar
[c]to go out out, and to come i
12 Now therefore give me th
mountain, whereof the Lor
spake in that day; for tho
heardest in that day how th
[e]Anakim Anakims were there, and that t
cities were great and fenced: it m
be that be if
the LORD will be with m
and then I shall be able to drive the
out, as the LORD spake. said. 13 An
Joshua [g]blessed him; him, and he ga
[h]Hebron unto Caleb the son
Jephunneh Hebron for an inheri
ance. 14 Therefore Hebron Hebron therefore becan
the inheritance of Caleb the so
of Jephunneh the Kenizzite, Kenezite unt
this day; day, [k]because that he whol
followed the LORD, the LORD God of I
rael. 15 [l]Now And the name of Hebro
beforetime before was [2]Kiriath-arba. Kirjath-arba; *whic*
Arba was the greatest a great man amon
the Anakim. Anakims. [m]And the land ha
rest from war.

15 1 And *This* then was the lot
the tribe of the childre
of Judah according to by the
families was [p]unto families; *even* to the border
Edom, even to Edom [q]the wilderness
Zin southward, at southward *was* the uttermo
part of the south. south coast. 2 An
their south border was fro
the uttermost part shore of the [p]Salt Se salt se
from the [3]† bay that looked looketh south
ward: 3 and it went out southwar to the sou
of [t]the ascent of Akrabbim, side to ‡Maaleh-acrabbim, and passe
along to Zin, and went ascended up
the south of side unto Kadesh-barne
and passed along by to Hezron, an
went up to Addar, Adar, and turned about fetched a comps
to Karka. to Karkaa. 4 and *From thence* it passed along towar
Azmon, and went out at [w]the bro unto the riv
of Egypt; and the goings ou
of the border that coast were at the sea: th
shall be your south border. coast. 5 An
the east border was [p]the Salt Se salt se

R.V. [1] Or, *pasture lands* [2] That is, *The city of Arba.* [3] Heb. *tongue.*
A.V. * Heb. *walked.* † Heb. *tongue.* ‡ Or, *The going up to Acrabbim.*

en unto the end of Jordan.
nd the border of the north
arter was from the [1]bay of
e sea at the end uttermost part of
rdan: 6 and the border went
to [b]Beth-hoglah, Beth-hogla, and passed along
the north of [c]Beth-arabah;
d the border went up to [d]the
one of Bohan the son of Reu-
n: 7 and the border went up
ard Debir from [f]the valley of
hor, and so northward, looking
ward Gilgal, that is over against before
e ascent of going up to Adummim, which
on the south side of the river:
d the border passed along to toward the
aters of [d]En-shemesh, and the
ings out thereof were at [h]En-
gel: 8 and the border went
by [j]the valley of the son of
nnom unto the south [2]side of
e Jebusite southward ([k]the Jebusite; the same is
usalem): and the border went
to the top of the mountain
at lieth before the valley of
nnom westward, which is at
e uttermost part end of the vale valley [n]of
phaim giants northward: 9 and the
rder was drawn from the top
the mountain hill [o]unto the fountain
the waters water of Nephtoah, and
nt out to the cities of mount
hron; and the border was
awn to Baalah ([q]the same is Kiriath-Baalah, which is Kirjath-
im): 10 and the border turned com-
ut ed from Baalah westward unto
ount Seir, and passed along
to the side of mount Jearim Jearim,
the north (the same is Chesalon),
h is Chesalon, on the north side, and
nt down to [r]Beth-shemesh,
d passed along by on to [s]Timnah:
nd the border went out [t]unto
e side of Ekron northward:
d the border was drawn to
keron, icron, and passed along to
ount [u]Baalah, and went out
, Jabneel; and the goings out
the border were at the sea.

a ver. 47. ch. 23. 4. Num. 34. 6, 7. Ezek. 47. 20.
b ch. 18. 19, 21.
c ch. 18. 18, 22.
d ch. 18. 17.
e ver. 54. See ch. 14. 13—15.
f ch. 7. 26.
g Num. 13. 22. Judg. 1. 10, 20.
h ch. 18. 16. 2 Sam. 17. 17. 1 Kin. 1. 9.
i Judg. 1. 11. Cp. ver. 49.
j ch. 18. 16. 2 Kin. 23. 10. 2 Chr. 28. 3, al.
k ver. 63. ch. 18. 28. Cp. Judg. 19. 10 & 1 Chr. 11. 4.
l See Judg. 1. 13.
m See ch. 14. 6, 13.
n ch. 18. 16. See ch. 12. 4.
o ch. 18. 15.
p Gen. 33. 11 (mg.).
q ver. 60. 1 Chr. 13. 6.
r 1 Sam. 6. 9, 12.
s Gen. 38. 12—14. Judg. 14. 1.
t ch. 13. 3.
u ver. 9.
v Gen. 35. 21.

12 And the west border was to [a]the great sea, and the border coast *thereof.* This is the border coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

13 And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a portion part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, [e]even [3]Kiriath-arba, *which Arba was* the father of *the city of Arba Anak (the same is [c]Hebron). Anak, which *city is* Hebron. 14 And Caleb drove out thence the three sons of Anak, [g]Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak. 15 And he went up thence against to the inhabitants of Debir: [i]now and the name of Debir beforetime before was Kiriath-sepher. Kirjath-sepher. 16 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kiriath-sepher, Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. 17 [l]And Othniel the son of Kenaz, [m]the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. 18 And it came to pass, when as she came *unto him,* that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted down from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou? 19 And Who she said, answered, Give me [p]a [4]blessing; for that thou hast [5]set me in the land of given me a south the South, land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs springs, and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the border coast of Edom in the South southward were Kabzeel, and [v]Eder, and Jagur; Jagur, 22 and Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah; Adadah, 23 and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan; Ithnan,

[1] Heb. *tongue.* [2] Heb. *shoulder.* [3] That is, *The city of Arba.* [4] Or, *present* [5] Or, *given me the land South*

A.V. * Or, *Kirjath-arba.*

24 [a]Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth; 25 and Hazor-hadattah, and Kerioth-hezron (the same is Hazor); 26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah; 27 and Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet; 28 and Hazar-shual, and [d]Beer-sheba, and Biziothiah; 29 Baalah, and Iim, and Ezem; 30 and Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah; 31 and [h]Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah; 32 and Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages.

33 In the lowland, *And* in the valley, [j]Eshtaol, and Zorah, and Ashnah; 34 and Zanoah, and En-gannim, Tappuah, and Enam; 35 [k]Jarmuth, and [l]Adullam, [n]Socoh, and [m]Azekah; 36 and Shaaraim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, *and Gederothaim; fourteen cities with their villages.

37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad; 38 and Dilan, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel; 39 [q]Lachish, and Bozkath, and [r]Eglon; 40 and Cabbon, and [1]Lahmam, and Chithlish; 41 and Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and [u]Makkedah; sixteen cities with their villages.

42 [v]Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan; 43 and Iphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib; 44 and [w]Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their villages.

45 [x]Ekron, with her [2]towns and her villages: 46 from Ekron even unto the sea, all that were by the side of Ashdod, with their villages.

47 [z]Ashdod, her towns and her villages; [z]Gaza, her towns and her villages; unto [a]the brook of Egypt, and [b]the great sea, and the border thereof.

48 And in the hill country, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh; 49 and Dannah, and Kiriath-sannah (the same is Debir); 50 and Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim; 51 and [b]Goshen, and Holon, and [c]Giloh; eleven cities with their villages.

52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean; 53 and Janim, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah; 54 and Humtah, and [e]Kiriath-arba (the same is Hebron), and Zior; nine cities with their villages.

55 [f]Maon, [f]Carmel, and [g]Ziph, and Jutah; 56 and Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah; 57 Kain, Gibeah, and [i]Timnah; ten cities with their villages.

58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor; 59 and Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages.

60 [m]Kiriath-baal (the same is Kiriath-jearim), and Rabbah; two cities with their villages.

61 In the wilderness, [o]Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah; 62 and Nibshan, and the City of Salt, and [p]En-gedi; six cities with their villages.

63 And as for the [s]Jebusites, the inhabitants of Jerusalem, [t]the children of Judah could not drive them out: [t]but the Jebusites dwelt with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day.

16 1 And the lot of the children of Joseph went from the Jordan at Jericho, at the waters of Jericho on the east, unto the wilderness, going up from Jericho through the hill country to Bethel, throughout mount Beth-el, 2 and it went out from Beth-el to Luz, and passed along unto the border of the Archites to Ataroth; 3 and it went down westward to the borders of Archi to Ataroth, border of the Japhletites, unto the coast of Japhleti, of [c]Beth-horon the nether, unto [d]Gezer: and the goings out thereof were at the sea. 4 And so the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance. 5 And the border

a 1 Sam. 23. 14, 15, 19, 24 & 26. 1, 2.
b ch. 10. 41 & 11. 16.
c 2 Sam. 15. 12.
d Gen. 21. 31 & 26. 23, 33.
e For ver. 13, see ch. 14. 13—15.
f 1 Sam. 23. 24, 25 & 25. 2.
g ver. 24.
h 1 Sam. 27. 6 & 30. 1.
i ver. 10.
j Cp. Num. 18. 23.
k ch. 10. 3.
l 1 Sam. 22. 1.
m ver. 9.
n 1 Sam. 17. 1.
o ver. 6.
p 1 Sam. 23. 29 & 24. 1.
q ch. 10. 3, 31, 32.
r ch. 10. 3, 36, 37.
s See ver. 8.
t Cp. Judg. 1. 8, 21 & 2 Sam. 5. 6.
u ch. 10. 10, 21.
v ch. 10. 29, 30.
w 1 Sam. 23. 1, 2.
x ch. 13. 3.
y ch. 8. 15 & 18. 12.
z Cp. ch. 18. 13 & Gen. 28. 19 & Judg. 1. 23, 26.
a See ver. 4.
b See ver. 12.
c See ch. 10. 10.
d See ch. 10. 33.
e Cp. ch. 17. 14.
f Cp. ver. 49.

R.V. 1 Or, *Lahmas* 2 Heb. *daughters*.
A.V. * Or, *or*. † Heb. *by the place of*. ‡ Or, *Janus*. § Heb. *went forth*.

e children of Ephraim accord-
y to their families was *thus*:
en the border of their inherit-
ce on the east side eastward was [b]Ataroth-
lar, unto Beth-horon the
per; 6 and the border went
t westward at toward the sea to [c]Michmethath on
e north side; and the bor-
. turned went about eastward unto
anath-shiloh, and passed along by
on the east of Janoah to Janoah; 7 and it
nt down from Janoah Janoah to Ata-
h, and [f]to Naarah, Naarath, and reached unto came to
icho, and went out at Jordan.
rom [g]Tappuah the border went along west-
he border went out from Tappuah
rd to the brook of unto the river Kanah; and the
ngs out thereof were at the
. This is the inheritance of
tribe of the children of
hraim according to by their families; families.
gether with [g]the cities which were separated And the separate cities
the children of Ephraim
e midst of re among the inheritance of
children of Manasseh, all
cities with their villages.
And they drave not out the
naanites that dwelt in Gezer:
the Canaanites dwelt in the dwell among
t of Ephraim Ephraimites unto this day, and
me servants [k]to do taskwork.
serve under tribute.

1 And *this* There was the also a lot for
7 the tribe of Manasseh;
for he was [m]the firstborn
Joseph. As Joseph; *to wit,* for [n]Machir the
tborn of Manasseh, the father
Gilead, Gilead: because he was a man
war, therefore [o]he had Gilead
l Bashan. 2 And *the lot* was There was also *a lot*
r the rest of the children of
nasseh according to by their families;
the children of *Abiezer, and
the children of Helek, and
the children of Asriel, and
the children of Shechem, and
the children of Hepher, and
the children of Shemida:
se were the male children of
nasseh the son of Joseph
rding to by their families. 3 But

a Num. 26. 33 & 27. 1 & 36. 2, 11.
b ch. 18. 13.
c ch. 17. 7.
d ch. 14. 1 & 21. 1. Num. 34. 17.
e Num. 27. 6, 7 & 36. 2.
f 1 Chr. 7. 28.
g ch. 17. 8, 9.
h ver. 1. ch. 13. 30, 31.
i Judg. 1. 29. 1 Kin. 9. 16.
j ch. 16. 6.
k ch. 17. 13. Gen. 49. 15.
l ch. 16. 8, 9.
m Gen. 41. 51 & 46. 20 & 48. 18.
n Gen. 50. 23. Num. 26. 29 & 32. 39, 40. 1 Chr. 7. 14.
o Deut. 3. 13, 15.
p See Num. 26. 29—32.
q 1 Chr. 7. 29. Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 11, 12.

[a]Zelophehad, the son of Hepher,
the son of Gilead, the son of
Machir, the son of Manasseh, had
no sons, but daughters: and these
are the names of his daughters,
[a]Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah,
Milcah, and Tirzah. 4 And they
came near before [d]Eleazar the
priest, and before Joshua the
son of Nun, and before the
princes, saying, [e]The LORD com-
manded Moses to give us an
inheritance among our brethren: brethren.
therefore Therefore according to the com-
mandment of the LORD he gave
them an inheritance among the
brethren of their father. 5 And
there fell ten [1]parts portions to Manasseh,
beside [h]the land of Gilead and
Bashan, which *were* is beyond on the other side
Jordan; 6 because the daughters
of Manasseh had an inheritance
among his sons: and the land rest
of Gilead belonged unto the rest of the sons
of Manasseh's sons had the land
of Manasseh. of Gilead. 7 And the border coast of
Manasseh was from Asher to
[j]Michmethath, which is Michmethath, that *lieth* before Shechem;
and the border went along to on
the right hand, hand unto the inhabit-
ants of En-tappuah. 8 The land of *Now* Manasseh
[i]Tappuah belonged to Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tap-
puah on the border of Manasseh
belonged to the children of
Ephraim. Ephraim; 9 [l]And the border went down coast descended
unto the brook of †river Kanah, south-
ward of the brook river: these cities
belonged to of Ephraim *are* among the
cities of Manasseh: and the border the coast
of Manasseh also was on the north
side of the brook, river, and the goings out outgoings
thereof of it were at the sea: 10 south-
ward it was Ephraim's, and north-
ward it was Manasseh's, and the
sea was is his border; and they
reached to met together in Asher on the north,
and to in Issachar on the east.
11 [q]And Manasseh had in Issachar
and in Asher Beth-shean and
her [2]towns, and Ibleam and her

R.V. [1] Heb. *lines.* [2] Heb. *daughters.*
A.V. * Num. 26. 30, *Jeezer.* † Or, *brook of reeds.*

towns, and the inhabitants of
[a]Dor and her towns, and the
inhabitants of En-dor and her
towns, and the inhabitants of
[a]Taanach and her towns, and
the inhabitants of [a]Megiddo and
her towns, even [d]the three heights. three countries.
12 [e]Yet the children of Manasseh
could not drive out *the inhabit-*
ants of those cities; but the
Canaanites would dwell in that
land. 13 And Yet it came to pass,
when the children of Israel were
waxen strong, that they put the
Canaanites [g]to taskwork, and tribute; but did
not utterly drive them out.

14 And [h]the children of Joseph
spake unto Joshua, saying, Why
hast thou given me but [i]one lot
and one [1]part for an inheritance, portion to inherit, seeing
I am [j]a great people, forasmuch
as hitherto the LORD hath blessed
me hitherto? 15 And Joshua said unto answered
them, If thou be a great people,
then get thee up to the forest, wood *country*,
and cut down for thyself there
in the land of the Perizzites and
of [m]the Rephaim; since [n]the hill country of *giants, if mount
Ephraim is be too narrow for thee.
16 And the children of Joseph
said, The hill country hill [2]is not enough
for us: and all the Canaanites
that dwell in the land of the
valley have [q]chariots of iron,
both they who are in of Beth-shean
and her towns, and they who are
in of [s]the valley of Jezreel. 17 And
Joshua spake unto the house of
Joseph, even to Ephraim and to
Manasseh, saying, Thou art a
great people, and hast great
power: thou shalt not have one
lot only: 18 but the hill country mountain
shall be thine; for though it is a forest, it *is* a wood, and
thou shalt cut it down, down: and the
goings out thereof outgoings of it shall be thine: for
thou shalt drive out the Canaan-
ites, [t]though they have chariots iron
of iron, chariots, and though they be strong.

[a] 1 Chr. 7. 29. Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 11, 12.
[b] ch. 19. 51 & 21. 2 & 22. 9, 12. Jer. 7. 12, 14 & 26. 6, 9, *al.*
[c] ch. 19. 51. Ex. 29. 10, *al.*
[d] Cp. ch. 11. 2 & 12. 23.
[e] Judg. 1. 27, 28.
[f] Cp. Judg. 18. 9.
[g] ch. 16. 10. Gen. 49. 15.
[h] ch. 16. 4.
[i] Cp. Gen. 48. 22.
[j] Gen. 48. 19. Cp. Num. 26. 34, 37.
[k] Cp. ch. 15. 1.
[l] Cp. ch. 16. 1, 4.
[m] See ch. 12. 4.
[n] ch. 24. 33. Judg. 3. 27.
[o] ver. 10. ch. 14. 2.
[p] See ch. 13. 33.
[q] See ch. 11. 6.
[r] See ch. 13. 8.
[s] Judg. 6. 33.
[t] Deut. 20. 1. See ch. 11. 6.

18 [1]And the whole congre-
gation of the children
Israel assembled themselves
together at [b]Shiloh, and set up
[c]the tent of meeting there: tabernacle of the congregation the
and And the land was subdued be-
fore them. 2 And there remained
among the children of Israel
seven tribes, which had not yet
divided received their inheritance. 3 And
Joshua said unto the children of
Israel, [f]How long are ye slack to
go in to possess the land, which
the LORD, the LORD God of your fathers fathers
hath given you? 4 Appoint for Give out from among
you three men for each tribe:
and I will send them, and they
shall arise, rise, and walk go through the
land, and describe it according
to the their inheritance inheritance of them; and they
shall come unto *again* to me. 5 And
they shall divide it into seven
portions parts: [k]Judah shall abide
his border their coast on the south, [l]and the
house of Joseph shall abide in
their border coasts on the north. 6 And Ye shall
ye shall therefore describe the land into
seven portions, parts, and bring *the de-*
scription hither to me: [o]and I will
me, that I may
cast lots for you here before the
LORD our God. 7 [p]For But the Levites
have no portion part among you; for
the priesthood of the LORD is
their inheritance: [r]and Gad Gad, and
Reuben Reuben, and the half half the tribe of Manasseh Manasseh
have received their inheritance
beyond Jordan eastward, on the east, which
Moses the servant of the LORD
gave them. 8 And the men
arose, and went away: and Joshua
charged them that went to de-
scribe the land, saying, Go and
walk through the land, and de-
scribe it, and come again to me
and I will that I may here cast lots for you
before the LORD in Shiloh. 9 And
the men went and passed through
the land, and described it by
cities into seven portions parts in a book

R.V. [1] Heb. *line.* [2] Heb. *is not found for us.*
A.V. * Or, *Rephaims.*

d they came (came *again*) to Joshua (unto the camp / to the host) Shiloh. 10 And Joshua [a]cast s for them in Shiloh before e LORD: and there Joshua di- ded the land unto the children Israel [c]according to their di- sions.

11 And the lot of the tribe of e children of Benjamin came according to their families: d the (border / coast) of their lot (went out / came forth) tween the children of Judah d the children of Joseph. [f]And their border on the rth (quarter / side) was from Jordan; nd the border went up to the de of Jericho on the (north, / north side,) d went up through the (hill country / mountains) stward; and the goings out ereof were at the wilderness [h]Beth-aven. 13 And the border ed along (nt over) from thence (to / toward) Luz, the [1]side of [i]Luz (the same is Beth-el), (Luz, which *is* Beth-el,) thward; and the border t down (cended) to [k]Ataroth-addar, (by / Ataroth-adar, near) the ntain (ill) that lieth on the south [l]Beth-horon the nether. (of the nether Beth-horon.) 14 And the rder was drawn (and turned about on *thence*, and compassed) e [m]west quarter (corner of the sea) southward, from e (mountain / hill) that lieth before th-horon southward; and the ngs out thereof were at (Kiriath- / Kirjath-) ([m]the same is Kiriath-jearim), aal, which *is* Kirjath-jearim, a city the children of Judah: this s the west quarter. 15 And e south quarter was from the rmost part of Kiriath-jearim, (end of Kirjath-jearim,) and the rder went out (westward, / on the west,) and nt out [n]to the (fountain of the waters / well of waters) Nephtoah: 16 and the border e down to the (uttermost part / end) of e mountain that lieth before e valley of the son of Hinnom, which is in the (vale of / valley of the giants) rthward; (the north,) and (it went down / descended) to the alley of Hinnom, to the side (the Jebusite southward, / Jebusi on the south,) and (went down / descended) (En-rogel; / En-rogel,) 17 and (it) was drawn the north, and went (out at / forth to) En-shemesh, and went (out to / forth toward) Geliloth, which is over against the (ascent of Adummim; / going up of Adummim,) and (it went down / descended) to [b]the stone of Bohan the son of (Reuben; / Reuben,) 18 and (it) passed along (to / toward) the side over against [d]the *Arabah northward, and went down unto [d]the Arabah: 19 and the border passed along to the side of [b]Beth-hoglah northward: and the (goings out / outgoings) of the border were at the north [2]†bay of [e]the (Salt Sea, / salt sea) at the south end of Jordan: this was the south (border. / coast.) 20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east (quarter. / side.) This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the (borders / coasts) thereof round about, according to their families. 21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families were [j]Jericho, and Beth-hoglah, and (Emek-keziz; / the valley of Keziz,) 22 and Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and (Beth-el; / Beth-el,) 23 and (Avvim, / Avim,) and Parah, and (Ophrah; / Ophrah,) 24 and (Chephar-ammoni, / Chephar-haammonai,) and Ophni, and (Geba / Gaba); twelve cities with their villages: 25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and (Beeroth; / Beeroth,) 26 and Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and (Mozah; / Mozah,) 27 and Rekem, and Irpeel, and (Taralah; / Taralah,) 28 and Zelah, Eleph, and (the [o]Jebusite / Jebusi,) (the same is Jerusalem), (which *is* Jerusalem,) Gibeath, *and* (Kiriath / Kirjath); fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

19 1 And the second lot came (out for / forth to) Simeon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: [q]and their inheritance was (in the midst of / within) the inheritance of the children of Judah. 2 [r]And they had (for / in) their inheritance Beersheba, (or / and) Sheba, and (Moladah; / Moladah,) 3 and Hazar-shual, and Balah, and (Ezem; / Azem,)

a ver. 6.
b ch. 15. 6.
c ch. 11. 23 & 12. 7.
d ch. 11. 2 & 15. 6.
e ch. 15. 2.
f Cp. ch. 16. 1.
g ch. 18. 21.
h See ch. 7. 2.
i See ch. 16. 2.
j ver. 12.
k ch. 16. 5.
l ch. 16. 3. See ch. 10. 10.
m Cp. ch. 19. 11.
n ch. 15. 9.
o See ch. 15. 8.
p See ch. 12. 4.
q ver. 9. Cp. Gen. 49. 7.
r For ver. 2—8, see 1 Chr. 4. 28—33.
s See ch. 15. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *shoulder*. [2] Heb. *tongue*.
A.V. * Or, *The plain*. † Heb. *tongue*.

4 and Eltolad, and Bethul, and
Hormah; Hormah, 5 and Ziklag, and Beth-
marcaboth, and Hazar-susah; Hazar-susah, 6 and
Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen;
thirteen cities with and their villages:
7 Ain, Rimmon, Remmon, and Ether, and
Ashan; four cities with and their vil-
lages: 8 and all the villages that
were round about these cities
to Baalath-beer, Ramah Ramath of the
South south. This is the inheritance
of the tribe of the children of
Simeon according to their fami-
lies. 9 [b]Out of the 1part portion of the
children of Judah was the in-
heritance of the children of
Simeon: for the portion part of the
children of Judah was too much
for them: therefore the children
of Simeon had their inheritance
in the midst of their inheritance.
within the inheritance of them.

10 And the third lot came up
for the children of Zebulun ac-
cording to their families: and
the border of their inheritance
was unto Sarid: 11 and their
border went up [d]westward, even to
toward the sea, and
Maralah, and reached to Dabbesheth;
Dabbasheth, and it reached to the brook river that is
before [e]Jokneam; 12 and it turned
from Sarid eastward toward the
sunrising unto the border of
Chisloth-tabor; Chisloth-tabor, and it went then goeth out to
Daberath, and went goeth up to Japhia;
Japhia, 13 and from thence it passed passeth on along
eastward to Gath-hepher, to Eth-kazin;
on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and
it went goeth out at Rimmon which stretcheth unto
to Remmon-*methoar to
Neah; 14 and the border turned about compasseth
it on the north side to Hannathon:
and the goings out outgoings thereof were at are in the
valley of Iphtah-el; Jiphthah-el: 15 and Kattath,
and Nahalal, Nahallal, and [h]Shimron, and
Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve
cities with their villages. 16 This
is the inheritance of the children
of Zebulun according to their
families, these cities with their
villages.

17 The And the fourth lot came out
for to Issachar, even for the childr
of Issachar according to the
families. 18 And their bord
was unto toward Jezreel, and Chesu
loth, and [a]Shunem; Shunem, 19 and Haphara
Haphrai
and Shion, Shihon, and Anaharath; Anaharath, 20 a
Rabbith, and Kishion, and E
A
21 and Remeth, and En-ganni
and En-haddah, and Beth-pa
zez; 22 and the border reached coast reacheth
Tabor, and Shahazumah, Shahazimah, and Bet
shemesh; and the goings out outgoings
their border were at Jorda
sixteen cities with their villag
23 This is the inheritance of t
tribe of the children of Issach
according to their families, t
cities with and their villages.

24 And the fifth lot came o
for the tribe of the children
Asher according to their famili
25 And their border was Helka
and Hali, and Beten, and Achsha Achsha
26 and Allammelech, Alammelech, and Amad, a
Mishal; Misheal; and it reached reacheth to [c]Carm
westward, and to Shihor-libnat
27 and it turned turneth toward the su
rising to Beth-dagon, and reac reach
to Zebulun, and to the valley
Iphtah-el northward to Beth-emek
Jiphthah-el toward the north side of Beth-em
and Neiel; Neiel; and it went goeth out to [f]Cal
on the left hand, 28 and Eb
Heb
and Rehob, and Hammon, a
Kanah, even unto [g]great Zido
29 and the border turned then the coast turneth to Rama
and to [2]the fenced strong city of †Ty
and the border turned coast turneth to Hosa
and the goings out outgoings thereof were are
the sea [3]by the region of from the coast to Achzi
30 Ummah also, and Aphek, a
Rehob: twenty and two cit
with their villages. 31 This
the inheritance of the tribe
the children of Asher accordi
to their families, these cit
with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out
the children of Naphtali, ev
for the children of Naphtali

a 1 Sam. 28. 4. 2 Kin. 4. 8, al.
b ver. 1.
c 1 Kin. 18. 19, 20, 42. 2 Kin. 2. 25 & 4. 25. S. of S. 7. 5. Isai. 33. 9. Jer. 50. 19. Amos 1. 2, al.
d Cp. ch. 18. 14 & Gen. 49. 13.
e ch. 12. 22 & 21. 34.
f Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 13.
g ch. 11. 8. Cp. Judg. 1. 31.
h ch. 11. 1.

R.V. 1 Heb. *line.* 2 Or, *the city of Mibzar Zor* that is, the fortress of Tyre. 3 Or, *from Hebel to Achzib*
A.V. * Or, *which is drawn.* † Heb. *Tzor.*

rding to their families. 33 And
ir border coast was from Heleph, from
oak in Zaanannim, and Adami-Adami,
llon to and Jabneel, unto Lakkum. Lakum;
eb, eb,
d the goings out outgoings thereof were at
rdan: 34 and the border turned then the coast turneth
estward to Aznoth-tabor, and
t out from thence to Hukkok; Hukkok,
h
d it reached reacheth to Zebulun on the
uth, h side, and reached reacheth to Asher on
west, e west side, and to Judah at upon
rdan toward the sunrising.
And the fenced cities were are
ldim, Zer, and Hammath,
kkath, and [d]Chinnereth; Chinnereth, 36 and
amah, and Ramah, and [e]Hazor; Hazor,
and Kedesh, and Edrei, and
azor; azor, 38 and Iron, and Migdal-
Horem, and Beth-anath, and
th-shemesh; nineteen cities
th their villages. 39 This is
e inheritance of the tribe of
e children of Naphtali accord-
g to their families, the cities
their villages.
40 The And the seventh lot came out
the tribe of the children of
n according to their families.
And the border coast of their inherit-
ce was Zorah, and Eshtaol,
d Ir-shemesh; Ir-shemesh, 42 and [i]Shaalabbin,
d [i]Aijalon, Ajalon, and Ithlah; Jethlah, 43 and Elon,
d Timnah, Thimnathah, and Ekron; Ekron, 44 and
ekeh, and Gibbethon, and
lath; lath, 45 and Jehud, and Bene-
rak, and Gath-rimmon; Gath-rimmon, 46 and Me-
kon, and Rakkon, with the
rder over against [2]Joppa. *before †Japho. 47 [k]And
e border coast of the children of Dan
nt out [3]beyond too little for them: for therefore
e children of Dan went up
fought fight against [4]Leshem, and
k it, and smote it with the
ge of the sword, and possessed
and dwelt therein, and called
shem, Dan, after the name of
n their father. 48 This is the
eritance of the tribe of the

a Cp. Judg. 4. 11.
b Cp. Deut. 33. 23.
c ch. 24. 30. Judg. 2. 9.
d See ch. 11. 2.
e ch. 11. 1.
f ch. 14. 1. Num. 34. 17.
g See ch. 18. 1.
h Ex. 21. 13. See Num. 35. 6, 11—14 & Deut. 4. 41—43 & 19. 2—9.
i Judg. 1. 35.
j 2 Chr. 2. 16. Ezra 3. 7. 1 Mac. 10. 75, 76. 2 Mac. 12. 3, 7. Acts 9. 36, 43 & 10. 4, al.
k Judg. 1. 34, 35 & 18. 1.
l Cp. Deut. 21. 19 & Ruth 4. 1, 2 & Ps. 127. 5.

children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.
49 So they When they had made an end of distributing dividing the land for inheritance by the borders thereof; and their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun in the midst of among them: 50 according to the commandment word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, even [c]Timnath-serah in the hill country of mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.
51 [f]These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers' houses fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for divided for an inheritance by lot [g]in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the land. country.

20 1 And the LORD The LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, [h]Assign you the Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses: 3 that the manslayer slayer that killeth any person [5]unwittingly unawares *and* unawares unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be unto you for a your refuge from the avenger of blood. 4 And he when shall he that doth flee unto one of those cities, and cities shall stand [l]at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; and city, they shall [6]take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver up the man- the slayer slayer up into his hand; because he

A.V. [1] Or, *oak* (or *terebinth*) *of Bezaanannim* [2] Heb. *Japho.* [3] Or, *from them: and &c.* [4] In Judg. 18. 29, *Laish.*
[5] *through error* [6] Heb. *gather.*
A.V. * Or, *over against.* † Or, *Joppa.*

smote his neighbour (unawares, unwittingly,) and hated him not beforetime.
6 And he shall dwell in that city, [a]until he stand before the congregation for (judgement, judgment,) *and* until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the (manslayer slayer) return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.
7 And they (1set apart *appointed) [c]Kedesh in [2]Galilee in (the hill country of mount) Naphtali, and [e]Shechem in (the hill country of mount) Ephraim, and [f](Kiriath-arba (the same is Hebron) Kirjath-arba, which *is* Hebron,) [g]in the (hill country mountain) of Judah.
8 And (beyond the on the other side) Jordan (at by) Jericho eastward, they assigned [i]Bezer in the wilderness (in upon) the [3]plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and [j]Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and [k]Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.
9 These were the (appointed cities cities appointed) for all the children of Israel, and [m]for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person (4unwittingly at unawares) might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

21 1 Then came near the heads of (fathers' *houses* the fathers) of the Levites [p]unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of (fathers' *houses* the fathers) of the tribes of the children of Israel; 2 and they spake unto them [r]at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, [s]The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the [5]suburbs thereof for our cattle. 3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, (according to at) the commandment of the LORD, these cities (with and) their suburbs.
4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, [b]had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of (the Simeonites, Simeon,) and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.
5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot [d]out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.
6 And the [h]children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.
7 The children [l]of Merari (according to by) their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.
8 And the children of Israel [n]gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, [o]as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses. 9 And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are *here* †mentioned by (name: name,) 10 and they were for (Which) [q]the children of Aaron, *being* of the families of the Kohathites, which were of the children of (Levi Levi, ha) for theirs was the first lot.
11 And [t]they gave them [u](Kiriath-arba, *which Arba was* city of Arba) ‡the father of [6]Anak, (the same is Hebron,) which *city is* Hebron, [v]in the hill country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

a Num. 35. 12, 24, 25.
b See ver. 9—19 & Ex. 6. 16—19 & Num. 3. 17—20.
c ch. 31. 32. 1 Chr. 6. 76.
d See ver. 20—26.
e ch. 21. 21.
f ch. 21. 11, 13. See ch. 14. 13—15.
g ch. 21. 11. Luke 1. 39.
h See ver. 27—33.
i ch. 21. 36. 1 Chr. 6. 78.
j ch. 21. 38. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 3.
k ch. 21. 27. 1 Chr. 6. 71.
l See ver. 34—40.
m Num. 35. 15.
n ver. 3.
o Num. 35. 2. See ch. 14. 3—5.
p ch. 14. 1 & 17. 4 & 19. 51. Num. 34. 17, 18.
q ver. 4.
r See ch. 18. 1.
s Num. 35. 2.
t For ver. 11—19, see 1 Chr. 6. 54—60.
u See ch. 14. 13—15.
v ch. 20. 7. Luke 1. 39.

R.V. 1 Heb. *sanctified.* 2 Heb. *Galil.* 3 Or, *table land* 4 Or, *through error* 5 Or, *pasture lands* 6 Heb. *Anok.*
A.V. * Heb. *sanctified.* † Heb. *called.* ‡ Or, *Kirjath-arba.*

But the fields of the city, and
villages thereof, gave they
Caleb the son of Jephunneh
his possession.

13 [b]And unto (Thus they gave to) the children of
ron the priest (they gave) Hebron
h her suburbs, (c the, to be a) city of
uge for the (manslayer, slayer;) and [d]Lib-
n with her (suburbs; suburbs,) 14 and Jattir
h her suburbs, and Eshtemoa
h her (suburbs; suburbs,) 15 and *Holon
h her suburbs, and Debir
h her (suburbs; suburbs,) 16 and †Ain with
suburbs, and Juttah with
suburbs, *and* Beth-shemesh
h her suburbs; nine cities
of those two tribes. 17 And
of the tribe of Benjamin,
beon with her suburbs, ‡Geba
h her (suburbs; suburbs,) 18 Anathoth with
suburbs, and §Almon with her
urbs; four cities. 19 All the
ies of the children of Aaron,
priests, were thirteen cities
h their suburbs.

20 [f]And the families of the
ldren of Kohath, the (Levites, Levites)
(n the rest h remained) of the children of
hath, (even) they had the cities
their lot out of the tribe of
hraim. 21 (And For) they gave them
echem with her suburbs in
hill country of (mount) Ephraim, (h the, to be a) city
refuge for the (manslayer, slayer;) and
zer with her (suburbs; suburbs,) 22 and
bzaim with her suburbs, and
th-horon with her suburbs;
r cities. 23 And out of the
be of Dan, (Elteke Eltekeh) with her
urbs, Gibbethon with her
urbs; (urbs,) 24 Aijalon with her sub-
s, Gath-rimmon with her
urbs; four cities. 25 And out
the half tribe of Manasseh,
(nach nach) with her suburbs, and
th-rimmon with her suburbs;
o cities. 26 All the cities
(of the families of the rest ten with their suburbs for the families
of the children of Kohath were ten (that) with their suburbs. remained.)

27 [a]And unto the children of
Gershon, of the families of the
Levites, out of the (other) half tribe
of Manasseh *they gave* Golan in
Bashan with her suburbs, (h the, to be a)
city of refuge for the (manslayer, slayer;)
and (Be-eshterah Beesh-terah) with her suburbs;
two cities. 28 And out of the
tribe of Issachar, (Kishion Kishon) with
her suburbs, (Daberath Dabareh) with her
(suburbs; suburbs,) 29 Jarmuth with her
suburbs, En-gannim with her
suburbs; four cities. 30 And
out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal
with her suburbs, Abdon with
her (suburbs; suburbs,) 31 Helkath with her
suburbs, and Rehob with her
suburbs; four cities. 32 And
out of the tribe of Naphtali,
Kedesh in Galilee with her sub-
urbs, (h the, to be a) city of refuge for the
(manslayer, slayer;) and Hammoth-dor with
her suburbs, and Kartan with her
suburbs; three cities. 33 All the
cities of the Gershonites accord-
ing to their families were thirteen
cities with their suburbs.

34 [g]And unto the families of
the children of Merari, the rest
of the Levites, out of the tribe
of Zebulun, Jokneam with her
suburbs, and Kartah with her
suburbs, 35 Dimnah with her
suburbs, Nahalal with her sub-
urbs; four cities. 36 [1]And out
of the tribe of Reuben, [i]Bezer
with her suburbs, and (Jahaz Jahazah) with
her suburbs, 37 Kedemoth with
her suburbs, and Mephaath with
her suburbs; four cities. 38 And
out of the tribe of Gad, [i]Ramoth
in Gilead with her suburbs, (the, to be a)
city of refuge for the (manslayer, slayer;)
and [j]Mahanaim with her (suburbs; suburbs,)
39 [j]Heshbon with her suburbs,
Jazer with her suburbs; four

a For ver. 27—33, see 1 Chr. 6. 71—76.
b See ver. 11.
c ch. 20. 7.
d ch. 10. 29.
e ch. 9. 3.
f For ver. 20—26, see 1 Chr. 6. 66—70.
g For ver. 34—40, see 1 Chr. 6. 77—81.
h ch. 20. 7, 8.
i ch. 20. 8.
j See ch. 18. 26.

[1] Verses 36, 37 are not in the Massoretic text, but are found in very many MSS. and in the ancient versions. See also r. 6. 78, 79.

A.V. * 1 Chr. 6. 58, *Hilen.* † 1 Chr. 6. 59, *Ashan.* ‡ ch. 18. 24, *Gaba.* § 1 Chr. 6. 60, *Alemeth.*

cities in all. 40 All *these were* (So all) the
cities (of, for) the children of Merari
(according to, by) their families, (even the, which were)
(rest, remaining) of the families of the
Levites; and their lot was (Levites, were *by* their lot) twelve cities.
41 [b] All the cities of the Levites
(in the midst of, within) the possession of the
children of Israel were forty and
eight cities with their suburbs.
42 These cities were every one
with their suburbs round about
them: thus (it was with, *were*) all these
cities.
43 [d] (So, And) the LORD gave unto
Israel all the land which he
sware to give unto their fathers;
and they possessed it, and dwelt
therein. 44 [f] And the LORD gave
them rest round about, accord-
ing to all that he sware unto
their fathers: [g] and there stood
not a man of all their enemies
before them; [h] the LORD de-
livered all their enemies into
their hand. 45 [i] There failed not
(aught, ought) of any good thing which the
LORD had spoken unto the house
of Israel; all came to pass.

22 1 Then Joshua called the
Reubenites, and the Gad-
ites, and the half tribe of
Manasseh, 2 and said unto them,
Ye have kept [k] all that Moses the
servant of the LORD commanded
you, [m] and have (hearkened, obeyed) unto my
voice in all that I commanded
you: 3 ye have not left your
brethren these many days unto
this day, but have kept the
charge of the commandment of
the LORD your God. 4 [f] And
now the LORD your God hath
given rest unto your brethren, as
he (spake, promised) unto them: therefore now
(turn, return) ye, and get you unto your
tents, *and* unto the land of your
possession, [o] which Moses the
servant of the LORD gave you
(beyond, on the other side) Jordan. 5 [p] (Only, But) take
diligent heed to do the com-

[a] ch. 23. 11. Deut. 6. 5 & 10. 12 & 11. 1, 13, 22.
[b] Num. 35. 7.
[c] ch. 14. 13.
[d] Gen. 13. 15 & 15. 18 & 26. 3 & 28. 4, 13.
[e] ch. 17. 5.
[f] See ch. 11. 23.
[g] ch. 10. 8 & 23. 9.
[h] ch. 2. 24. Deut. 7. 24.
[i] ch. 23. 14, 15.
[j] Num. 31. 27. 1 Sam. 30. 24.
[k] See Num. 32. 20—22 & Deut. 3. 18—20.
[l] Num. 32. 1, 26, 29.
[m] ch. 1. 16, 17.
[n] See Deut. 13. 12—15.
[o] See ch. 13. 8.
[p] Deut. 6. 6, 17 & 11. 22.

mandment and the law, whic
Moses the servant of the LOR
(commanded, charged) you, [a] to love the LOR
your God, and to walk in all h
ways, and to keep his comman
ments, and to cleave unto hin
and to serve him with all you
heart and with all your sou
6 So Joshua [c] blessed them, an
sent them away: and they wen
unto their tents.
7 Now to the one half (of t
tribe of Manasseh Moses ha
given (*inheritance*, *possession*) in Bashan: [e] bu
unto the other half (thereof) gav
Joshua among their brethre
(beyond, on this side) Jordan westward. (Moreo, And)
when Joshua sent them away a
unto their tents, (then) he blesse
them, 8 and (he) spake unto ther
saying, Return with much (wea, rich)
unto your tents, and with ver
much cattle, with silver, an
with gold, and with brass, an
with iron, and with very muc
raiment: [j] divide the spoil
your enemies with your brethre
9 And the children of Reube
and the children of Gad and th
half tribe of Manasseh returne
and departed from the childre
of Israel out of Shiloh, which
in the land of Canaan, to g
[l] unto the (land, country) of Gilead, to th
land of their possession, where
they were possessed, accordin
to the (commandment, word) of the LORD b
the hand of Moses. 10 And whe
they came unto the (region ab, borders o
Jordan, that (is, *are*) in the land
Canaan, the children of Reube
and the children of Gad and th
half tribe of Manasseh bui
there an altar by Jordan, a gre
altar to see to. 11 And the childre
of Israel [n] heard say, Behold, th
children of Reuben and th
children of Gad and the ha
tribe of Manasseh have built a
altar (in the forefront of, over against) the land

naan, in the region about borders of Jordan, side that pertaineth to at the passage of the children Israel. 12 And when the dren of Israel heard of it, whole congregation of the dren of Israel gathered themes together at Shiloh, to go against them to war. to war against them.

13 And the children of Israel nt unto the children of uben, and to the children of l, and to the half tribe of nasseh, into the land of Gilead, inehas the son of Eleazar the t; 14 and with him ten princes, t, prince of a fathers' house for each of ch *chief house a prince throughout all tribes of Israel; and they were each one y one of them head of their fathers' houses as an head of the house of their fathers ong the [1]thousands of Israel.

15 And they came unto the dren of Reuben, and to the dren of Gad, and to the half e of Manasseh, unto the land Gilead, and they spake with m, saying, 16 Thus saith the ole congregation of the LORD, at trespass is this that ye e committed against the God Israel, to turn away this day n following the LORD, in that have builded you an altar, to ye might rebel this day against LORD? 17 Is [k]the iniquity of or too little for us, from which have are not cleansed ourselves unto until s day, although there came was a gue upon in the congregation of LORD, 18 But that ye must n away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, ing [j]ye rebel to-day to day against LORD, that to-morrow to morrow [l]he will wroth with the whole congreion of Israel. 19 Howbeit, Notwithstanding, he land of your possession be clean, then pass ye over unto land of the possession of the RD, [n]wherein the LORD'S taberle dwelleth, and take possession among us: [a]but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar besides beside the altar of the LORD our God. 20 [c]Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the devoted accursed thing, and wrath fell upon on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and spake said unto the heads of the [1]thousands of Israel, 22 [2]The LORD, the LORD God of gods, the LORD, the LORD God of gods, [g]he knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in trespass transgression against the LORD, (save thou us not this day,) 23 that we have built us an altar to turn away from following the LORD, LORD; or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meal meat offering, or if to offer sacrifices of peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself [h]require it; 24 and if we have not *rather* out of carefulness done this, *and* of purpose, done it for fear of *this* thing, saying, †[i]In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD, the LORD God of Israel? 25 for the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no portion part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD. 26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice: 27 but it shall be *that* it *may be* [m]a witness between us us, and you, and between our generations after us, that we may might [o]do the service of the LORD before him with our

a ver. 16, 18.
b Judg. 20. 1.
c ch. 7. 1, 5.
d Ex. 6. 25. Num. 25. 7. Judg. 20. 28.
e Deut. 10. 17.
f Num. 1. 4.
g 1 Kin. 8. 39. Ps. 44. 20, 21 & 94. 11, *al.*
h Deut. 18. 19. 1 Sam. 20. 16.
i See ch. 4. 6, 21.
j ver. 18, 19. Num. 14. 9. Cp. Lev. 17. 8, 9 & Deut. 12. 13, 14.
k Num. 25. 3. Deut. 4. 3. Ps. 106. 28.
l Num. 16. 22.
m ver. 34. ch. 24. 27. Gen. 31. 48.
n ch. 18. 1.
o Deut. 12. 5, 6, 17, 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *families* [2] Or, *God, even God, the* LORD Heb. *El Elohim Jehovah.*
A.V. * Heb. *house of the father.* † Heb. *To morrow.*

burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no (portion / part) in the LORD. 28 Therefore said we, (It / that it) shall be, when they (should / so) say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we (shall say, / may say *again*,) Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt (offering, / offerings,) nor for (sacrifice / sacrifices;) but it is [b]a witness between us and you. 29 God forbid that we should [d]rebel against the LORD, and turn (away) this day from following the LORD, [d]to build an altar for burnt (offering, / offerings,) for (meal offering, / meat offerings,) or for (sacrifice, besides / sacrifices, beside) the altar of the LORD our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 And when [g]Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the (congregation, even the / congregation and) heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manasseh spake, *[j]it pleased them (well). 31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we (know / perceive) that [l]the LORD is (in the midst of / among) us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: †now (have ye / ye have) delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD. 32 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, [q]out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again. 33 And the thing [t]pleased the

[a] 1 Chr. 29. 20. Neh. 8. 6. Dan. 2. 19. Luke 2. 28.
[b] ver. 27.
[c] See ch. 11. 23.
[d] See ver. 16.
[e] ch. 13. 1.
[f] ch. 24. 1. Cp. Deut. 31. 28 & 1 Chr. 28. 1.
[g] ver. 13, 14.
[h] ch. 10. 14, 42. Ex. 14. 14.
[i] See ch. 13. 2—7.
[j] ver. 33.
[k] ch. 13. 6. Ex. 23. 30 & 33. 2 & 34. 11. Deut. 4. 38 & 11. 23.
[l] Lev. 26. 11, 12.
[m] Num. 33. 53.
[n] ch. 1. 7.
[o] ch. 1. 7. Deut. 5. 32 & 28. 14.
[p] Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 2, 3.
[q] ver. 10, 11, 15.
[r] Ex. 23. 13. Cp. Ps. 16. 4.
[s] Jer. 5. 7. Cp. Zeph. 1. 5.
[t] ver. 30.

children of Israel; and th children of Israel [a]blessed Go and (spake no more of going / did not intend to go) up again them (to war, / in battle,) to destroy the la wherein the children of Reub and (the children of) Gad dwelt. 34 A the children of Reuben and th children of Gad called the alt [1]‡*Ed*: (For, *said they*, / for it *shall be*) [b]it is a witness b tween us that the LORD is God.

23 1 And it came to pa (after many days, when / a long time after that) the Lo had given [c]rest unto I rael from all their enemies rou about, (and / that) Joshua (was / waxed) old a well §stricken in (years; / age.) 2 (that / And) Josh [f]called for all Israel, *and* for the (elders, / elders) and for their heads, and f their (judges / judges,) and for their office and said unto them, I am o and (well) stricken in (years: / age:) 3 a ye have seen all that the Lo your God hath done unto these nations because of yo [h]for the LORD your (God, he it / God *is* t) that hath fought for you. 4 B hold, [i]I have (allotted unto you / divided unto you by) these nations that remain, to an inheritance for your trib from Jordan, with all the natio that I have cut off, even unto t great sea (toward the going down of the s / ‖westward.) 5 And the LORD your God, [k] shall (thrust them out / expel them) from before yo and drive them from out of yo sight; and ye shall possess the land, [m]as the LORD your G (spake / hath promised) unto you. 6 (Therefore *be / Be ye there*) very courageous to keep a to do all that is written the book of the law of Mos [o]that ye turn not aside the from to the right hand or to t left; 7 [p]that ye come not amo these nations, these that rema among you; [r]neither make me tion of the name of their go [s]nor cause to swear *by the* neither serve them, nor bow d

R.V. [1] That is, Witness.

A.V. * Heb. *it was good in their eyes.* † Heb. *then.* ‡ That is, A witness. § Heb. *come into days.* ‖ Heb. *at the sun*

rselves unto them: 8 *[a]but
ve unto the LORD your God,
ye have done unto this day.
9 For the LORD hath driven
from before you great na-
ns and strong: but as for
y, [c]no man hath stood been able to stand
ore you unto this day. 10 [d]One
n of you [1]shall chase a thou-
d: for the LORD your God,
it is that fighteth for you,
he spake unto hath promised you. 11 [h]Take
d heed therefore unto ‡your-
ves, that ye love the LORD
r God. 12 Else if ye do in
wise go back, and cleave
o the remnant of these na-
ns, even these that remain
ong you, [k]and shall make
rriages with them, and go
into them, and they to you:
know for a certainty that
e LORD your God will no
re drive out *any of* these nations
n out of your sight before you; †but they
ll be a snare snares and a trap traps unto you,
a scourge scourges in your sides, and
rns in your eyes, until ye
ish from off this good land
ch the LORD your God hath
en you. 14 And, behold, this
[u]I am going the way of all
earth: and ye know in all
r hearts and in all your souls,
t [x]not one thing hath failed
ll the good things which the
RD your God spake concerning
; all are come to pass unto
, *and* not one thing hath failed
reof. 15 And Therefore it shall come
pass, that as all the good things
come upon you of which the
RD your God spake unto you, promised you; so
ll the LORD bring upon you
the evil things, until he have
troyed you from off this good
d which the LORD your God
h given you. 16 When ye
ransgress transgressed the covenant of the

a ch. 22. 5. Deut. 10. 20 & 11. 22 & 13. 4.
b See ver. 5.
c ch. 1. 5 & 10. 8 & 21. 44.
d Cp. Lev. 26. 8 & Deut. 32. 30.
e ver. 3. Ex. 14. 14. Deut. 3. 22.
f ver. 25, 32.
g See ch. 23. 2.
h ch. 22. 5.
i 1 Sam. 10. 19.
j See Gen. 11. 27—32.
k Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3.
l Judith 5. 6, 7. Cp. Gen. 31. 30 & 35. 2.
m Judg. 2. 3, 21.
n See Gen. 12. 1—5 & Acts 7. 2—4.
o Ex. 23. 33. Num. 33. 55. Deut. 7. 16. Judg. 2. 3.
p Gen. 12. 6.
q Gen. 21. 2, 3.
r Gen. 25. 24—26.
s Gen. 36. 8. Deut. 2. 5.
t Gen. 46. 1, 6. Acts 7. 15.
u 1 Kin. 2. 2.
v Ex. 3. 10 & 4. 14.
w See Ex. ch. 7—ch. 12.
x ch. 21. 45.
y Ex. 12. 37, 51.
z Ex. 14. 2.
a Ex. 14. 9.
b Ex. 14. 10.
c Ex. 14. 20.
d See Lev. 26. 14—39 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
e Ex. 14. 27, 28.
f Deut. 4. 34 & 29. 2.
g See ch. 5. 6.

LORD your God, which he commanded you, and go have gone and serve served other gods, and bow down bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

24 1 And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel [f]to Shechem, and [g]called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and [i]they presented themselves before God. 2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [j]Your fathers dwelt of old time beyond the River, on the other side of the flood in old time, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nahor Nachor: and [l]they served other gods. 3 [n]And I took your father Abraham from beyond the River, the other side of the flood, and [p]led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, [q]and gave him Isaac. 4 And I gave unto Isaac [r]Jacob and Esau: [s]and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; [t]and but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt. 5 [v]And I sent Moses I sent Moses also and Aaron, [w]and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did in the midst thereof among them: and [y]afterward I brought you out. 6 And [y]I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and [z]ye came unto the sea; [a]and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and with horsemen unto the Red Sea. sea. 7 [b]And when they cried out unto the LORD, [c]he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, [e]and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; [f]and your eyes saw have seen what I did have done in Egypt: [g]and ye dwelt in the wilderness many days. a long season.

R.V. [1] Or, *hath chased*
A.V. * Or, *For if ye will cleave, &c.* † Or, *Then the LORD will drive.* ‡ Heb. *your souls.*

8 And I brought you into the
land of the Amorites, which
dwelt (beyond / on the other side) Jordan; [a]and
they fought with you: and I
gave them into your hand, (and that)
ye (possessed / might possess) their land; and I
destroyed them from before you.
9 [b]Then Balak the son of Zippor,
king of Moab, arose and (fought / warred)
against (Israel; / Israel,) [c]and (he) sent and
called Balaam the son of Beor
to curse you: 10 [d]but I would
not hearken unto Balaam;
[d]therefore he blessed you still:
so I delivered you out of his
hand. 11 [e]And ye went over
Jordan, and came unto Jericho:
[f]and the men of Jericho fought
against you, [f]the (Amorite, / Amorites,) and the
(Perizzite, / Perizzites,) and the (Canaanite, / Canaanites,) and the
(Hittite, / Hittites,) and the (Girgashite, / Girgashites,) the (Hivite, / Hivites,)
and the (Jebusite; / Jebusites;) and I delivered
them into your hand. 12 And I
sent [l]the hornet before you,
which drave them out from be-
fore you, even the two kings of
the Amorites; (but) [m]not with thy
sword, nor with thy bow. 13 And
(I gave / I have given) you a land (whereon thou hadst / for which ye did
not laboured, / not labour,) [n]and cities which ye
built not, and ye dwell (therein / in them;)
of (the) vineyards and oliveyards
which ye planted not do ye eat.
14 [p]Now therefore fear the LORD,
and serve him in sincerity and
in truth: and [r]put away the
gods which your fathers served
(beyond the River, / on the other side of the flood,) and in
Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.
15 [s]And if it seem evil unto you
to serve the LORD, [t]choose you
this day whom ye will serve;
whether [r]the gods which your
fathers served that were (beyond / on the
the River, / other side of the flood,) or [x]the gods of
the Amorites, in whose land ye
dwell: [z]but as for me and my
house, we will serve the LORD.
16 And the people answered and

[a] See Num. 21. 21—35.
[b] Cp. Judg. 11. 25.
[c] Num. 22. 5. Deut. 23. 4.
[d] Num. 23. 11, 20 & 24. 1, 10.
[e] ch. 3. 14, 17 & 4. 10—13.
[f] ch. 6. 1. See ch. 10. 1—3 & 11. 1—3.
[g] Lev. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 6. 20. Ps. 99. 5, 9. Isai. 5. 16.
[h] Ex. 20. 5. Nah. 1. 2.
[i] Ex. 23. 21.
[j] Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 9 & 2 Chr. 15. 2 & Ezra 8. 22 & Isai. 1. 28 & 65. 11, 12 & Jer. 17. 13.
[k] ch. 23. 15. Isai. 63. 10. Cp. Acts 7. 42.
[l] Ex. 23. 28. Deut. 7. 20.
[m] Ps. 44. 3.
[n] Deut. 6. 10, 11. Cp. ch. 11. 13.
[o] ver. 15.
[p] Deut. 10. 12. 1 Sam. 12. 24.
[q] ver. 14. Judg. 10. 16. 1 Sam. 7. 3.
[r] ver. 2, 23.
[s] 1 Kin. 18. 21. Ezek. 20. 39.
[t] ver. 22.
[u] 2 Kin. 11. 17. 2 Chr. 23. 16. Neh. 9. 38.
[v] Ex. 15. 25.
[w] Deut. 31. 24.
[x] Ex. 23. 24, 32, 33 & 34. 15. Deut. 13. 7 & 29. 18. Judg. 6. 10.
[y] Cp. ch. 4. 3 & Gen. 28. 18.
[z] Gen. 18. 19.
[a] Gen. 35. 4. Judg. 9. 6.

said, God forbid that we shoul
forsake the LORD, to serve othe
gods; 17 for the LORD our Go
he it is that brought us (and our / up and o
fathers up / fathers) out of the land of Egyp
from the house of [1]bondage, an
(that / which) did those great signs in ou
sight, and preserved us in a
the way wherein we went, an
among all the (peoples / people) throug
(the midst of) whom we passed: 18 an
the LORD drave out from befo
us all the (peoples, / people,) even the Amo
ites which dwelt in the lan
therefore (we also will / will we also) serve th
LORD; for he is our God. 19 A
Joshua said unto the people, Y
cannot serve the (LORD; / LORD:) for he
[g]an holy God; he is [h]a jealo
God; [i]he will not forgive yo
(transgression / transgressions) nor your sins. 20 [j]
ye forsake the LORD, and ser
strange gods, then [k]he will tu
and do you (evil, / hurt,) and consum
you, after that he hath done y
good. 21 And the people sa
unto Joshua, Nay; but we w
serve the LORD. 22 And Josh
said unto the people, Ye a
witnesses against yourselves th
[o]ye have chosen you the LOR
to serve him. And they said, W
are witnesses. 23 Now therefo
[q]put away, *said he*, the stran
gods which are among you, and i
cline your heart unto the (LORD, / LOR
God of Israel. 24 And the peop
said unto Joshua, The LORD o
God will we serve, and (unto / l
voice will we (hearken. / obey.) 25 So Josh
[u]made a covenant with the peop
that day, and set them a [v]statu
and an ordinance in Shechem.
26 And Joshua [w]wrote the
words in the book of the law
(God; / God,) and [y]he took a great ston
and set it up there [a]under (the / an c
that was [2]by the sanctuary
the LORD. 27 And Joshua sa

R.V. [1] Heb. *bondmen*. [2] Or, *in*

o all the people, Behold, is stone shall be a witness st us; for [b]it hath heard all words of the LORD which he ke unto us: it shall be there- e a witness against unto you, lest ye y your God. 28 So Joshua the people away, depart, every man o his inheritance.

29 [f]And it came to pass after se things, that Joshua the of Nun, the servant of the RD, died, being an hundred l ten years old. 30 And they ied him in the border of his eritance in [h]Timnath-serah, ich is in the hill country of mount Ephraim, the north of the mountain side of the hill of Gaash. And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived *overlived Joshua, [c]and which had known all the work works of the LORD, that he had wrought done for Israel. 32 [d]And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in the a parcel of ground [g]which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred †pieces of money silver: and they it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. 33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in 1the a hill of that pertained to [i]Phinehas his son, which was given him in [k]the hill country of mount Ephraim.

a ch. 22. 27. 28, 34. Gen. 31. 48, 52. Deut. 31. 19, 21, 26.
b Cp. Deut. 32. 1.
c Deut. 11. 2 & 31. 13.
d Gen. 50. 25. Ex. 13. 19.
e Judg. 2. 6.
f For ver. 29—31, see Judg. 2. 7—9.
g Gen. 33. 19.
h Cp. ch. 19. 50.
i ch. 22. 13.
j Judg. 2. 7.
k ver. 30. ch. 17. 15. Judg. 2. 9 & 3. 27, *al.*

THE BOOK OF JUDGES.

1 AND it came to pass after the death Now after the death of Joshua it of Joshua, came to pass, that the children of Israel [a]asked of the LORD, ing, [b]Who shall go up for first against the Canaanites, against the Canaanites first, to fight inst them? 2 And the LORD l, Judah shall go up: be- d, I have delivered the land o his hand. 3 And Judah l unto Simeon his brother, me up with me into my lot, t we may fight against the naanites; [e]and I likewise will with thee into thy lot. So neon went with him. 4 And dah went up; and the LORD ivered the Canaanites and Perizzites into their hand: l they smote slew of them in Bezek thousand men. 5 And they nd Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they smote slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites. 6 But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes. 7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having ‡their thumbs and their great toes cut off, §[c]gathered *their meat* under my table: [d]as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died there. there he died.

8 [f]And Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and took had taken it, and smote smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire. 9 And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the

a Num. 27. 21. 1 Sam. 22. 10. 2 Sam. 2. 1.
b ch. 20. 18.
c Cp. Luke 16. 21.
d Cp. Lev. 24. 19 & 1 Sam. 15. 33.
e ver. 17.
f Cp. Josh. 15. 63.

R.V. 1 Or, *Gibeah of Phinehas*
* Heb. *prolonged* their *days after Joshua.* † Or, *lambs.* ‡ Heb. *the thumbs of their hands and of their feet.*
§ Or, *cleaned.*

Canaanites, Canaanites, hill country, mountain, that dwelt in [a] the South, south, and in the lowland, *valley. 10 [c] And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: [e] (now the name of Hebron beforetime, before was Kiriath-arba: Kirjath-arba:) and they smote, slew [g] Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai. 11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: Debir: (Now and the name of Debir beforetime, before was Kiriath-sepher.) Kirjath-sepher: 12 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kiriath-sepher, Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. 13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, [k] Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. 14 And it came to pass, when she came unto, to *him*, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted down from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest, wilt thou? 15 And she said unto him, Give me a [1] blessing; blessing; for that thou hast [2] set, given me in the land of the, a South, South, land; give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 And the children of the [o] Kenite, Moses' [3] brother, father in law, went up out [p] of the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which is, lieth in the south of [r] Arad; [s] and they went and dwelt with, among the people. 17 [t] And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they smote, slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and [4] utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called [u] Hormah. 18 Also Judah [v] took Gaza with the border, coast thereof, and Ashkelon, Askelon with the border, coast thereof, and Ekron with the border, coast thereof. 19 [t] And the LORD was with Judah; and [†] he

a Josh. 9. 1 & 11. 2, 16 & 12. 8.
b See ver. 9.
c For ver. 10—15, see Josh. 15. 13—19.
d Josh. 17. 16, 18.
e Josh. 14. 15 & 15. 13.
f Num. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36. Josh. 14. 9, 13 & 15. 13, 14.
g Num. 13. 22. Josh. 15. 14.
h ver. 10.
i Cp. Josh. 15. 63.
j ver. 19.
k ch. 3. 9.
l Gen. 28. 19 & 35. 6 & 48. 3. Josh. 18. 13.
m Josh. 2. 12, 14.
n Josh. 1. 4.
o ch. 4. 11, 17. 1 Sam. 15. 6.
p Deut. 34. 3.
q For ver. 27, 28, see Josh. 17. 11—13.
r Num. 21. 1.
s See Num. 10. 29—32.
t ver. 3.
u ver. 2, 22. Num. 21. 3.
v Cp. ch. 3. 3 & Josh. 11. 22.

drave out *the inhabitants of* th
[b] hill country; for he mountain; but could not dri
out the inhabitants of the valle
because they had [d] chariots
iron. 20 [f] And they gave Hebr
unto Caleb, as Moses had spoke, said
and he drave out, expelled thence [h] the thr
sons of Anak. 21 And the childre
of Benjamin did not drive o
the Jebusites that inhabit
Jerusalem: Jerusalem; [i] but the Jebusites du, dw
with the children of Benjam
in Jerusalem, Jerusalem unto this day.

22 And the house of Josep
they also went up against Bet
el: [j] and the LORD was wi
them. 23 And the house
Joseph sent to spy out, descry Beth-
([l] Now the name of the ci
beforetime, before was Luz.) 24 And t
watchers, spies saw a man come for
out of the city, and they sa
unto him, Shew us, we pr
thee, the entrance into the ci
[m] and we will deal kindly with th, shew thee mercy
25 And when he shewed them t
entrance into the city, and th
smote the city with the edge
the sword; but they let the man go the r
and all his family. 26 And t
man went into [n] the land of t
Hittites, and built a city, a
called the name thereof Lu
which is the name thereof un
this day.

27 [q] And Manasseh did not drive o, Neither did Manasseh
the inhabitants of Beth-she
and her [5] towns, nor [of] Taana
and her towns, nor the inhab
ants of Dor and her towns, n
the inhabitants of Ibleam a
her towns, nor the inhabita
of Megiddo and her towns: b
the Canaanites would dwell
that land. 28 And it came
pass, when Israel was waxen stro
that they put the Canaanites
taskwork, tribute, and did not utterly dri
them out.

R.V. [1] Or, *present* [2] Or, *given me the land of the South* [3] Or, *father in law* [4] Heb. *devoted.* [5] Heb. *daught*
A.V. * Or, *low country.* † Or, *he possessed the mountain.*

29 [a]And Neither did Ephraim drave not drive out
Canaanites that dwelt in
er; but the Canaanites dwelt
Gezer among them.
30 Zebulun drave not Neither did Zebulun drive out the
abitants of Kitron, nor the
abitants of [d]Nahalol; but
Canaanites dwelt among
m, and became [1]tributary. tributaries.
31 [f]Asher drave not Neither did Asher drive out the
abitants of Acco, Accho, nor the
abitants of Zidon, nor of
ab, nor of Achzib, nor of
bah, nor of Aphik, nor of
hob: 32 but the Asherites
elt among the Canaanites,
inhabitants of the land: for
y did not drive them out.
33 Naphtali drave not Neither did Naphtali drive out the
abitants of [g]Beth-shemesh,
the inhabitants of Beth-
th; but he dwelt among the
naanites, the inhabitants of
land: nevertheless the in-
bitants of Beth-shemesh and
Beth-anath became tributary tributaries
o them.
34 [i]And the Amorites forced
children of Dan into the
country: ntain: for they would not
er them to come down to
valley: 35 but the Amorites
uld dwell in mount Heres, Heres [j]in
alon, and in Shaalbim: yet
hand of the house of Joseph
evailed, so that they became
tary. taries. 36 And the border coast of the
orites was from †[m]the ascent going up
krabbim, from [2]the rock, and
ward.

1 And [3]the an ‡angel of the
LORD came up from Gilgal
to "Bochim. And he Bochim, and said, I made
to go up out of Egypt, and
e brought you unto the land
ich I sware unto your fathers;
I said, [q]I will never break
covenant with you: you. 2 [r]and And ye

a Josh. 16. 10. 1 Kin. 9. 16.
b Deut. 12. 3.
c ver. 21.
d Cp. Josh. 19. 15 & 21. 35.
e Num. 33. 55. Josh. 23. 13.
f For ver. 31, 32, see Josh. 19. 24—30.
g For ver. 33, see Josh. 19. 32—39.
h For ver. 7—9, see Josh. 24. 29—31.
i Cp. Josh. 19. 47, 48.
j Josh. 19. 42.
k Josh. 19. 50.
l Josh. 24. 33.
m Num. 34. 4. Josh. 15. 3.
n ver. 5.
o ch. 3. 7 & 4. 1 & 6. 1 & 10. 6 & 13. 1.
p Deut. 31. 16.
q Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 6. 4. Deut. 31. 16.
r Deut. 7. 2.

shall make no covenant league with the
inhabitants of this land; [b]ye
shall break down their altars: but
ye have not hearkened unto obeyed my voice:
why have ye done this? 3 Wherefore I also said, [c]I will not drive
them out from before you; but
they [4]shall be [e]*as thorns* in
your sides, and their gods shall
be a snare unto you. 4 And it
came to pass, when the angel
of the LORD spake these words
unto all the children of Israel,
that the people lifted up their
voice, and wept. 5 And they
called the name of that place
5§Bochim: and they sacrificed
there unto the LORD.

6 Now And when Joshua had sent let the
people away, go, the children of Israel
went every man unto his in-
heritance to possess the land.
7 [h]And the people served the
LORD all the days of Joshua,
and all the days of the elders
that ‖outlived Joshua, who had
seen all the great work works of the
LORD, that he had wrought did for Israel.
8 And Joshua the son of Nun,
the servant of the LORD, died,
being an hundred and ten years
old. 9 And they buried him in
the border of [k]his inheritance in
**Timnath-heres, [l]in the hill country mount
of Ephraim, on the north of the side of
mountain of the hill Gaash. 10 And also all
that generation were gathered
unto their fathers: and there
arose another generation after
them, which knew not the LORD,
nor yet the work works which he had
wrought done for Israel.

11 [o]And the children of Israel
did that which was evil in the sight
of the LORD, and served the
Baalim: 12 [p]and they forsook
the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers,
which brought them out of the

v. [1] Or, *subject to taskwork* and so vv. 33, 35. [2] Or, *Sela* [3] Or, *a messenger* [4] Some ancient versions have, *the adversaries unto you.* [5] That is, *Weepers.*
v. * Heb. *was heavy.* † Or, *Maaleh-akrabbim.* ‡ Or, *messenger.* § That is, *Weepers.* ‖ Heb. *prolonged after Joshua.* ** Josh. 19. 50, and 24. 30, *Timnath-serah.*

land of Egypt, [a]and followed
other gods, of the gods of the
peoples / people that were round about
them, [c]and bowed themselves
down unto them: / them, [e]and they provoked
the LORD to anger. 13 And they
forsook the LORD, [f]and served
Baal and the Ashtaroth. 14 [h]And
the anger of the LORD was kindled / hot
against Israel, [i]and he delivered
them into the hands of spoilers
that spoiled them, [j]and he sold
them into the hands of their
enemies round about, [l]so that
they could not any longer stand
before their enemies. 15 Whither-
soever they went out, the hand
of the LORD was against them
for evil, as the LORD had spoken, / said,
[m]and as the LORD had sworn
unto them: and they were sore / greatly
distressed. 16 °And / Nevertheless the LORD
raised up judges, [p]which *saved / delivered
them out of the hand of those
that spoiled them. 17 And yet
they hearkened not / would not hearken unto their
judges, for / but [q]they went a whoring
after other gods, and bowed
themselves down unto them: [r]they
turned aside quickly out of the
way wherein their fathers walked, / which their fathers walked in, obey-
ing the commandments of the
LORD; *but* they did not so.
18 And when the LORD raised
them up judges, [t]then the LORD
was with the judge, and saved / delivered
them out of the hand of their
enemies all the days of the judge:
[v]for it repented the LORD be-
cause of [w]their groaning / groanings by reason
of them that oppressed them
and vexed them. 19 But / And it came
to pass, [y]when the judge was
dead, that they turned back, / returned, and
†corrupted *themselves* more / dealt more corruptly than their
fathers, in following other gods
to serve them, and to bow down
unto them; [1]‡they ceased not
from their own doings, nor from

[a] Cp. Deut. 6. 14.
[b] ver. 14.
[c] ver. 17, 19. Cp. Ex. 20. 5.
[d] Deut. 17. 2. Josh. 23. 16.
[e] Deut. 31. 29.
[f] ch. 3. 7 & 10. 6. Ps. 106. 36. Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 4.
[g] ver. 3. Josh. 23. 13.
[h] ver. 20.
[i] 2 Kin. 17. 20.
[j] ch. 3. 8 & 4. 2. Cp. Deut. 32. 30 & 1 Sam. 12. 9.
[k] ch. 3. 1, 4. Ex. 15. 25. Cp. Deut. 8. 2, 16 & 13. 3.
[l] Lev. 26. 37. Josh. 7. 12, 13.
[m] See Lev. 26. 14—46 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
[n] ver. 4. ch. 2. 21, 22.
[o] ch. 3. 9, 15. 1 Sam. 12. 11. Acts 13. 20.
[p] ch. 3. 31 & 10. 1, 12, 13 & 12. 2, 3 & 13. 5. Cp. ch. 3. 9 & Neh. 9. 27.
[q] ch. 3. 33. Ex. 34. 15.
[r] Deut. 9. 12.
[s] See Josh. 13. 2—6.
[t] Cp. Josh. 1. 5.
[u] ver. 1.
[v] Gen. 6. 6. Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 106. 45. Jer. 18. 8 & 26. 3. Cp. Num. 23. 19.
[w] Ex. 2. 24 & 6. 5.
[x] Ex. 3. 8. Ps. 106. 35. Cp. Gen. 15. 20, 21 & Ex. 13. 5 & Ezra 9. 1, *al.*
[y] Cp. ch. 3. 12 & 4. 1 & 6. 1 & 8. 33.
[z] Cp. Ex. 34. 16 & Deut. 7. 3 & Ezra 9. 12.

their stubborn way. 20 [b]And the
anger of the LORD was kindled / hot
against Israel; and he said, Be-
cause this nation / that this people hath [d]have transgressed
my covenant which I commanded
their fathers, and have not hark-
ened unto my voice; 21 [g]I also
will not henceforth drive out
any from before them of the
nations which Joshua left when
he died: 22 that by / through the
[k]I may prove Israel, whether
they will keep the way of the
LORD to walk therein, as their
fathers did keep it, or not.
23 So / Therefore the LORD §left those
nations, without driving them
out hastily; neither delivered
them into the hand of Joshua.

3 1 [n]Now these are the na-
tions which the LORD left
to prove Israel by them,
even as many *of Israel* as had not
known all the wars of Canaan;
2 only that the generations of
the children of Israel might
know, to teach them war, at the
least such as beforetime / before knew no-
thing thereof; 3 *namely*, [2]the five
lords of the Philistines, and all
the Canaanites, and the Zidonians / Sidonians
and the Hivites that dwelt in
mount Lebanon, from mount
Baal-hermon unto the entering
in of Hamath. 4 And they were,
for [u]to prove Israel by them,
to know whether they would
hearken unto the command-
ments of the LORD, which he
commanded their fathers by the
hand of Moses. 5 And the children
of Israel dwelt [x]among [2]the
Canaanites; the Hittite, / Canaanites, Hittites, and the Amorite, / Amorites,
and the Perizzite, / Perizzites, and the Hivite, / Hivites, and
the Jebusite. / Jebusites 6 [z]and they took
their daughters to be their
wives, and gave their own daugh-
ters to their sons, and served
their gods.

R.V. [1] Heb. *they let nothing fall of their doings.* [2] Or, *the Canaanites, the Hittites &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *saved.* † Or, *were corrupt.* ‡ Heb. *they let nothing fall of their.* § Or, *suffered.*

[a]And the children of Israel
that which was evil in the sight
he LORD, and forgat the LORD
ir God, and served the Baalim
l [b]the Asheroth. groves. 8 Therefore
anger of the LORD was kindled hot
inst Israel, [c]and he sold them
the hand of [d]Cushan-rishathaim Chushan-rishathaim
g of [1*]Mesopotamia: and the
dren of Israel served Cushan-Chushan-
thaim thaim eight years. 9 And when
children of Israel [e]cried unto
LORD, the LORD raised up a
iour verer to the children of Israel,
saved delivered them, even [h]Othniel
son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger
ther. 10 [i]And the spirit Spirit of the
D ‡came upon him, and he
ged Israel; Israel, and he went out to
and the LORD delivered
an-rishathaim king of [2§]Meso-
han-rishathaim
amia into his hand: hand; and his
d prevailed against Cushan-Chushan-
haim. 11 [l]And the land had
forty years. And Othniel
son of Kenaz died.
[m]And the children of Israel
did that which was evil in the sight
did evil again
the LORD: and the LORD
ngthened Eglon [n]the king of
ab against Israel, because
y had done that which was evil in
sight of the LORD. 13 And he
hered unto him the children
Ammon and [p]Amalek; Amalek, and he
t and smote Israel, and they
sessed [q]the city of palm trees.
And So the children of Israel
ved Eglon the king of Moab
nteen years. 15 But when the
dren of Israel [s]cried unto
LORD, the LORD raised them
[s]a saviour, deliverer, Ehud the son of
a, the ‖a Benjamite, [t]a man **left-
ded: and by him the children
Israel sent a present by him
o Eglon the king of Moab.

[a] ch. 2. 11—13.
[b] ch. 6. 25. Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 16. 21, al.
[c] ch. 2. 14.
[d] Hab. 3. 7.
[e] ver. 15. ch. 4. 3 & 6. 7 & 10. 10. 1 Sam. 12. 10, al.
[f] ver. 26. Cp. Josh. 4. 20.
[g] ver. 15. ch. 2. 16. Neh. 9. 27.
[h] ch. 1. 13.
[i] ch. 6. 34 & 11. 29 & 13. 25 & 14. 6, 19 & 15. 14.
[j] Amos 3. 15.
[k] Cp. 2 Sam. 20. 9, 10.
[l] Cp. ver. 30 & ch. 5. 31 & 8. 28 & Josh. 11. 23.
[m] ch. 2. 19.
[n] 1 Sam. 12. 9.
[o] Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 17, 18.
[p] ch. 5. 14 & 6. 33. Ps. 83. 7.
[q] ch. 1. 16. Deut. 34. 3.
[r] 1 Sam. 24. 3.
[s] See ver. 9.
[t] ch. 20. 16. Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 2.

16 And But Ehud made him a sword dagger
which had two edges, of a cubit
length; and he girded did gird it under
his raiment upon his right thigh.
17 And he offered brought the present unto
Eglon king of Moab: now and Eglon
was a very fat man. 18 And
when he had made an end
of offering to offer the present, he sent away
the people that bare the present.
19 But he himself turned back again
from [f]the [3††]quarries that were
by Gilgal, and said, I have
a secret errand unto thee, O
king. And he king: who said, Keep silence.
And all that stood by him
went out from him. 20 And
Ehud came unto him; and he
was sitting by himself alone in in ‡‡a summer parlour,
his [4]summer parlour. which he had for himself alone. [k]And
Ehud said, I have a message
from God unto thee. And he
arose out of his seat. 21 And
Ehud put forth his left hand,
and took the sword dagger from his right
thigh, and thrust it into his
belly: 22 and the haft also went
in after the blade; and the fat
closed upon the blade, for he drew so that he could
not the sword draw the dagger out of his belly;
and [5]it came out behind. §§the dirt came out. 23 Then
Ehud went forth into through the porch,
and shut the doors of the parlour
upon him, [o]and locked them.
24 Now when When he was gone out, his
servants came; and they saw, and, when they saw that,
behold, the doors of the parlour
were locked; and locked, they said, [r]Surely
he *covereth his feet in his
summer chamber. 25 And they
tarried till they were ashamed:
and, behold, he opened not the
doors of the parlour; therefore
they took the a key, and opened
them: and, behold, their lord
was fallen down dead on the
earth. 26 And Ehud escaped

[1] Heb. *Aram-naharaim.* [2] Heb. *Aram.* [3] Or, *graven images* [4] Heb. *upper chamber of cooling.*
s went out into the antechamber
[*] Heb. *Aram-naharaim.* † Heb. *saviour.* ‡ Heb. *was.* § Heb. *Aram.* ‖ Or, *the son of Jemini.*
. shut of his right hand. †† Or, *graven images.* ‡‡ Heb. *a parlour of cooling.* §§ Or, *it came out at the fundament.*
loeth his easement.

while they tarried, and passed beyond [a] the [1] quarries, and escaped unto Seirah, Seirath. 27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that [b] he blew a trumpet in [c] the hill country, mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the hill country, mount, and he before them. 28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: [f] for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took [h] the fords of Jordan [2] against the Moabites, toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over. 29 And they smote, slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, every lusty man, and every man, all *lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man. 30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. [k] And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 And after him was [l] Shamgar the son of Anath, which smote, slew of the Philistines six hundred men [n] with an ox goad: and he also [o] saved, delivered Israel.

4 1 [p] And the children of Israel again did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead. 2 And the LORD [r] sold them into the hand of [s] Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in [s] Hazor; the captain of whose host was [v] Sisera, which dwelt in [w] Harosheth of the [3] Gentiles. 3 And the children of Israel [y] cried unto the LORD: for he had [z] nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 Now, And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lappidoth, Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time. 5 And she [4] dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Beth-el in [c] the hill country, mount of Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgement, judgment. 6 And she sent and called [d] Barak the son of Abinoam out of [e] Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel commanded, *saying*, Go and draw unto, toward mount [g] Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun. 7 And I will draw unto thee to the [i] river Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude: [j] and I will deliver him into thine hand. 8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, *then* I will not go. 9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall [m] sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh. 10 And Barak called [q] Zebulun and Naphtali together to Kedesh; and there went up, he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him. 11 Now Heber [t] the Kenite had severed Kenite, *which* had himself from [5] the Kenites, even from the children of the children of Hobab the father in law of [u] Hobab the [6] brother in law of Moses, Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and had pitched his tent as far as unto [7] oak in [x] Zaanannim, plain of Zaanaim, which is by Kedesh. 12 And they told, shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor. 13 And Sisera [†] gathered together all his chariots, even [z] nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the [3] Gentiles, Gentiles unto the river of Kishon. 14 And

a ver. 19.
b ch. 6. 34. 1 Sam. 13. 3.
c See Josh. 24. 33.
d Heb. 11. 32.
e Josh. 19. 37.
f ch. 4. 7, 14 & 7. 9, 15. 1 Sam. 17. 47. 2 Chr. 16. 8. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 12, 15.
g ch. 8. 18.
h ch. 12. 5. Josh. 2. 7. Cp. ch. 7. 24.
i ver. 13. ch. 5. 21. 1 Kin. 18. 40. Ps. 83. 9.
j See ch. 3. 28.
k ver. 11.
l ch. 5. 6.
m See ch. 2. 14.
n Cp. ch. 5. 8 & 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.
o See ch. 2. 16.
p See ch. 2. 19.
q ch. 5. 18.
r ch. 2. 14.
s Cp. Josh. 11. 1, 10.
t ch. 1. 16.
u Num. 10. 29.
v 1 Sam. 12. 9. Ps. 83. 9.
w ver. 13, 16.
x Josh. 19. 33.
y See ch. 3. 9.
z ver. 13. Cp. ch. 1. 19.

R.V. 1 Or, *graven images* 2 Or, *toward Moab* 3 Or, *nations* 4 Or, *sat* 5 Heb. *Kain*. See Num. 24. 6 Or, *father in law* 7 Or, *terebinth*
A.V. * Heb. *fat*. † Heb. *gathered by cry*, or, *proclamation*.

eborah said unto Barak, Up;
r this is the day in which [a]the
ORD hath delivered Sisera into
ine hand: [b]is not the LORD
ne out before thee? So Barak
ent down from mount Tabor,
d ten thousand men after him.
[c]And the LORD discomfited
sera, and all his chariots, and
his host, with the edge of the
ord before Barak; and so that Sisera
hted down from off his chariot, and
d away on his feet. 16 But
rak pursued after the chariots,
d after the host, unto Haro-
eth of the [1]Gentiles: and all
e host of Sisera fell by upon the
ge of the sword; *and* there was
t *a man left.
17 Howbeit Sisera fled away
his feet to the tent of Jael
e wife of Heber the Kenite:
r there was peace between
bin the king of Hazor and
e house of Heber the Kenite.
And Jael went out to meet
sera, and said unto him, Turn
my lord, turn in to me; fear
t. And when he he had turned in
to her into the tent, and she
vered him with a rug. †mantle. 19 And
said unto her, Give me, I pray
ee, a little water to drink; for
am thirsty. And she opened
bottle of milk, and gave him
nk, and covered him. 20 And Again
said unto her, Stand in the
or of the tent, and it shall be,
en any man doth come and
quire of thee, and say, Is there
y man here? that thou shalt
y, No. 21 Then Jael Heber's
fe took a m tent-pin, nail of the tent, and ‡took
hammer in her hand, and
nt softly unto him, and smote
pin nail into his temples, and
ierced through fastened it into the ground; ground: for
was [2]in a deep sleep; so he swooned and fast asleep and weary. So he

a ver. 7.
b Deut. 9. 3. 2 Sam. 5. 24. Ps. 68. 7. Isai. 52. 12.
c ver. 23. Ps. 83. 9. Cp. Josh. 10. 10.
d ver. 15.
e Cp. Ex. 15. 1.
f ver. 9. Cp. 2 Chr. 17. 16.
g Deut. 33. 2. Cp. Ps. 68. 7.
h 2 Sam. 22. 8. Ps. 18. 7 & 68. 8 & 77. 18. Nah. 1. 5. Hab. 3. 10.
i ch. 5. 25.
j Isai. 64. 1, 3.
k Cp. Ex. 19. 18 & Deut. 4. 11.
l ch. 3. 31.
m ch. 5. 26 (mg.).
n ch. 4. 17.
o Lev. 26. 22. Isai. 33. 8. Lam. 1. 4.
p Ps. 125. 5 (for mg.).

died. 22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And he came unto her; and, when he came into her *tent*, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the tent-pin nail was in his temples. 23 [d]So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel. 24 And the hand of the children of Israel prevailed more §prospered, and and more prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

5 1 [e]Then sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying,

2 For that the leaders took the lead in Israel,
Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of
For that [f]the people offered themselves willingly offered
When willingly, themselves.
Bless ye the LORD.

3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes;
I, *even* I, will sing unto the LORD;
I will sing praise to the LORD, the God of Israel.

4 LORD, [g]when thou wentest forth out of Seir,
When thou marchedst out of the field of Edom,
[h]The earth trembled, and the heavens also dropped,
Yea, the clouds dropped water.
The clouds also

5 The mountains [3]*j*flowed down at the ‖melted from
presence of the LORD,
before
[k]Even yon that Sinai at the presence of from before
the LORD, the God of Israel.
LORD, the

6 In the days of [l]Shamgar the son of Anath,
In the days of [n]Jael, [4]*o*the high ways were unoccupied,
highways
And the ** travellers walked through [5]††*p*byways.

7 [6]The rulers ceased in Israel, they
The inhabitants of the villages ceased,
ceased,
ceased in Israel,

V. [1] Or, *nations*
b. *crooked ways.*
V. * Heb. *unto one.*
eb. *walkers of paths.*
[2] Or, *in a deep sleep and weary; so he died*
[6] Or, *The villages were unoccupied*
† Or, *rug*, or, *blanket.*
†† Heb. *crooked ways.*
‡ Heb. *put.*
[3] Or, *quaked*
§ Heb. *going went and was hard.*
[4] Or, *the caravans ceased*
‖ Heb. *flowed.*

Until that I Deborah arose,
That I arose a mother in Israel.
8 [b]They chose new gods;
Then was war in the gates:
[c]Was there a shield or spear seen
Among forty thousand in Israel?
9 My heart is toward the governors of Israel,
[1]That [e]offered themselves willingly among the people: people.
Bless ye the LORD.
10 Tell of it, *Speak, [g]ye that ride on white asses,
Ye that sit on rich carpets, in judgment,
And ye that walk by the way.
11 They that are delivered [2]Far from the noise of archers, archers in the places of drawing water,
There shall they rehearse the †righteous acts of the LORD,
Even the righteous acts [3]of toward his rule the inhabitants of his villages in Israel. Israel:
Then shall the people of the LORD went down to the gates.
12 [n]Awake, awake, Deborah; Deborah:
Awake, awake, utter a song:
Arise, Barak, [q]and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.
13 [4]Then he made him dominion over the nobles [5]and among the people; people:
The LORD came down for me [6]against made me have dominion over the mighty.
14 Out of Ephraim *came down †they was there a root of whose root is in them against Amalek;
After thee, Benjamin, among thy peoples. people;
Out of [u]Machir came down [7]governors,
And out of Zebulun they that ‡handle [8]the marshal's staff. pen of the writer.

a ch. 4. 14.
b ch. 2. 12, 17. Deut. 32. 16.
c Cp. 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.
d Gen. 49. 14. Ps. 68. 13. Cp. Num. 32. 1.
e ver. 2.
f See Josh. 13. 24—28.
g Cp. ch. 10. 4 & 12. 14 & Zech. 9. 9.
h Cp. Josh. 19. 46.
i Cp. Josh. 19. 29, 31.
j Gen. 49. 13.
k ch. 4. 10.
l ch. 1. 27. Josh. 17. 11. 1 Kin. 4. 12.
m 2 Kin. 9. 27 & 23. 29, 30. 2 Chr. 35. 22.
n Ps. 57. 8.
o Cp. ver. 30.
p Josh. 10. 11.
q Ps. 68. 18. Eph. 4. 8.
r ch. 4. 7.
s ch. 3. 27 & 12. 15.
t Cp. ch. 12. 15.
u Num. 32. 39, 40.

15 And [9]the princes of Issachar were with Deborah;
As was Issachar, Even so was "Barak; and also Barak:
Into the valley they rushed forth at his feet. he was sent on §foot into the valley.
By the watercourses ‖For the divisions of Reuben
There were great **resolves thoughts of heart.
16 Why satest abodest thou [d]among the sheepfolds,
To hear the pipings for bleatings of the flocks.
At the watercourses ‖For the divisions of Reuben
There were great searchings of heart.
17 [f]Gilead abode beyond Jordan:
[h]And Dan, why did he why did Dan remain in ships?
[i]Asher sat still [j]at the [10]haven of the sea continued on the sea ††shore,
And abode by his in ‡‡breaches. creeks.
18 [k]Zebulun was and Naphtali were a people that §§jeoparded their lives unto the death, death
And [k]Naphtali, upon In the high places of the field.
19 The kings came and fought; fought,
Then fought the kings of Canaan, Canaan
In [l]Taanach by the waters of [m]Megiddo: Megiddo;
[o]They took no gain of money.
20 [p]They fought from heaven, heaven;
The stars in their *courses fought against Sisera.
21 [r]The river of Kishon swept them away,
That ancient river, the river Kishon.
O my soul, [11]march on with thou hast trodden down strength.
22 Then did were the horsehoofs stamped broken
By reason the means of the †pransings, the pransings of their strong mighty ones.
23 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD,
Curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof;

R.V. [1] Or, *Ye that offered yourselves willingly among the people, bless &c.* [2] Or, *Because of the voice of the archers...there let them rehearse* [3] Or, *toward his villages* [4] Or, *Then made he a remnant to have dominion over the nobles* and *the people the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty* [5] Or, as otherwise read, *the people of the LORD came down for me against (or, among) the mighty* [6] Or, *among* [7] Or, *lawgivers* [8] Or, *the staff of the scribe* [9] Or, *my princes in Issachar* [10] Or, *shore* [11] Or, *thou hast trodden down strength*

A.V. * Or, *Meditate.* † Heb. *righteousnesses of the LORD.* ‡ Heb. *draw with the pen, &c.* § Heb. *his feet.* ‖ Or, *In the divisions, &c.* ** Heb. *impressions.* †† Or, *port.* ‡‡ Or, *creeks.* §§ Heb. *exposed to reproach.* * Heb. *paths.* † Or, *tramplings*, or, *plungings.*

[a] Because they came not to
the help of the LORD,
To the help of the LORD [1]against the mighty.
Blessed [2]above women shall
[e]Jael be,
The wife of Heber the Kenite, Kenite be,
Blessed shall she be [2]above
women in the tent.
[h]He asked water, *and* she
gave him milk;
She brought him forth butter in a
lordly dish.
[j]She put her hand to the
[3]nail,
And her right hand to the
workmen's hammer;
And *with the hammer she
smote Sisera, she smote
through off his head,
Yea, When she had pierced and struck stricken
through his temples.
†At her feet he bowed, he fell,
he lay down lay:
At her feet he bowed, he fell:
Where he bowed, there he fell
down [4]‡dead.
[o]Through the window she The mother of Sisera looked forth, out at
and cried, a window,
The mother of Sisera *cried* And cried through
[p]the lattice,
Why is his chariot so long in
coming?
Why tarry the [5]wheels of his
chariots?
Her wise ladies answered her,
[6]Yea, she returned §answer to
herself,
Have they not found, sped? have they
not [s]divided the spoil? prey;
A damsel, two damsels to every man.
‖To every man a damsel *or* two;
To Sisera a spoil prey of [7]divers
colours,
A spoil prey of [7]divers colours of
embroidery, needlework,
Of [7]divers colours of embroidery needlework
on both sides, on *meet* for the
necks of *them that take* the spoil?

[a] Cp. ch. 21. 9, 10.
[b] Cp. Ps. 83. 9, 10.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 4 & Dan. 12. 3 & Matt. 13. 43.
[d] Ps. 19. 5 & 37. 6.
[e] ch. 4. 17.
[f] See ch. 3. 11.
[g] See ch. 2. 19.
[h] ch. 4. 19.
[i] Gen. 25. 2. Num. 25. 17, 18. Hab. 3. 7.
[j] ch. 4. 21.
[k] 1 Sam. 13. 6. Heb. 11. 38.
[l] ch. 3. 13.
[m] ver. 33. ch. 7. 12 & 8. 10. Gen. 29. 1. 1 Kin. 4. 30. Job 1. 3.
[n] Cp. Lev. 26. 16. See Deut. 28. 30—33, 51 & Mic. 6. 15.
[o] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 16.
[p] Cp. Prov. 7. 6.
[q] ch. 7. 12.
[r] See ch. 3. 9.
[s] Ex. 15. 9.
[t] 1 Sam. 10. 18.

31 [b]So let all thine enemies perish,
O LORD:
But let them that love him be
[c]as the sun [d]when he goeth
forth in his might.
[f]And the land had rest forty
years.

6 1 [g]And the children of Israel did that which was evil in
the sight of the LORD: and
the LORD delivered them into
the hand of [i]Midian seven years.
2 And the hand of Midian **prevailed against Israel: and because of the Midianites Midian the children
of Israel made them the dens
which are in the mountains, and
[k]the caves, and the strong holds.
3 And so it was, when Israel had
sown, that the Midianites came
up, and [l]the Amalekites, and
[m]the children of the east; east, even they
came up against them; 4 and
they encamped against them,
[n]and destroyed the increase of
the earth, till thou come unto
Gaza, and left no sustenance for
Israel, neither ††sheep, nor ox,
nor ass. 5 For they came up
with their cattle and their
tents, they came in [q]as locusts and they came as grasshoppers for
multitude; *for* both they and
their camels were without number: and they came entered into
the land to destroy it. 6 And Israel
was brought very low greatly impoverished because of
the Midianites Midian; and the children of
Israel [r]cried unto the LORD.
7 And it came to pass, when the
children of Israel [r]cried unto
the LORD because of the Midianites, Midian,
8 that the LORD sent ‡‡a prophet
unto the children of Israel: and he Israel, which
said unto them, Thus saith the
LORD, the God of Israel, [t]I brought
you up from Egypt, and brought
you forth out of the house of
bondage; 9 and I delivered you

[1] Or, *among* [2] Or, *of* [3] Or, *tent-pin* [4] Or, *overpowered* [5] Heb. *steps.* [6] Or, *(Yet she repeateth words unto herself,)* [7] Or, *dyed garments*
[*] Heb. *she hammered.* † Heb. *Between.* ‡ Heb. *destroyed.* § Heb. *her words.* ‖ Heb. *to the head man.* ** Heb. *was strong.* †† Or, *goat.* ‡‡ Heb. *a man a prophet.*

out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and [a]drave them out from before you, and gave you their land; [10] and I said unto you, I am the LORD your God; [c]ye shall not fear (fear not) the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not (hearkened unto / obeyed) my voice.

[11] And (the angel of the LORD came, / there came an angel of the LORD,) and sat under (the / an) [1]oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash [d]the (Abiezrite / Abi-ezrite): and his son *[e]Gideon (was beating out / threshed) wheat (in / by) the winepress, †to hide it from the Midianites. [12] And [h]the angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, [i]The LORD is with thee, thou mighty man of valour. [13] And Gideon said unto him, Oh my (lord, / Lord,) if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where be [k]all his (wondrous works / miracles) [l]which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath (cast us off, / forsaken us,) and delivered us into the (hand of Midian. / hands of the Midianites.) [14] And the LORD [2]looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and (thou shalt) save Israel from the hand of (the Midian / the Midianites): [o]have not I sent thee? [15] And he said unto him, [p]Oh (my) Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, ‡[r]my [3s]family is (the poorest / poor) in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house. [16] And the LORD said unto him, [u]Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man. [17] And he said unto him, [v]If now I have found grace in thy sight, then [w]shew me a sign that (it is / thou that) talkest with me. [18] [y]Depart not hence,

a Ps. 44. 2, 3.
b Gen. 18. 6—8.
c Josh. 24. 15. See 2 Kin. 17. 35—38.
d ch. 8. 2. Josh. 17. 2.
e Heb. 11. 32.
f ch. 13. 19.
g Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 33, 34.
h ch. 13. 3. Luke 1. 11. Cp. Acts 10. 3.
i Josh. 1. 5.
j Lev. 9. 24. 1 Kin. 18. 38. 2 Chr. 7. 1.
k Ps. 89. 49. Isai. 63. 15.
l Ps. 44. 1.
m ch. 13. 21, 22. Cp. Gen. 32. 30 & Ex. 33. 20 & Deut. 5. 26.
n Dan. 10. 19.
o 1 Sam. 12. 11. Cp. Josh. 1. 9.
p Cp. Ex. 3. 11.
q Cp. Gen. 22. 14 & Ex. 17. 15 & Ezek. 48. 35.
r 1 Sam. 9. 21 & 18. 18.
s Cp. Mic. 5. 2 (for mg.).
t ver. 11. ch. 8. 27, 32.
u Ex. 3. 12. Josh. 1. 5.
v Ex. 33. 13.
w 2 Kin. 20. 8, 9. Isai. 7. 11. Cp. ver. 36, 37. See Ex. 4. 1—8.
x ch. 3. 7. Ex. 34. 13, *al.*
y ch. 13. 15. Gen. 18. 3—5.

I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my [4§]present, and (lay / set) it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again. [19] And Gideon went in, [b]and made ready ‖a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of (meal / flour): the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the [1]oak, and presented it. [20] And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them [f]upon this rock, and [g]pour out the broth. And he did so. [21] Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; [j]and there (were / rose) up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened (cakes; / cakes.) (and / Then) the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight. [22] And (when / the / an) Gideon (saw / perceive) that he was (the / an) angel of the (LORD; / LORD,) and Gideon said, [m]Alas, O Lord GOD! (forasmuch as / for because) I have seen (the / an) angel of the LORD face to face. [23] And the LORD said unto him, [n]Peace be unto thee, fear not: thou shalt not die. [24] Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it [5**q]Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it is yet in [t]Ophrah of the (Abiezrites. / Abi-ezrites.)

[25] And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's (young / young) bullock, [6††]even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down [x]the (Asherah / grove) that is [7]by it: [26] and build an altar unto the LORD thy God

R.V. [1] Or, *terebinth* [2] Or, *turned towards* [3] Heb. *thousand.* [4] Or, *offering* [5] That is, *The LORD is peace.* [6] Or, *and* [7] Or, *upon*

A.V. * Heb. 11. 32, called *Gedeon.* † Heb. *to cause* it *to flee.* ‡ Heb. *my thousand* is *the meanest.* § Or, *meat offering.* ‖ Heb. *a kid of the goats.* ** That is, *The* LORD send *peace.* †† Or, *and.*

on the top of this [a]strong hold, *rock, n the orderly manner, ordered place, and take e second bullock, and offer a rnt offering sacrifice with the wood of Asherah grove which thou shalt cut wn. 27 Then Gideon took n men of his servants, and l as the LORD had spoken said unto n: and it came to pass, so it was, because feared his father's household household, d the men of the city, so that could not do it by day, that did it by night. 28 And en the men of the city arose rly in the morning, behold, e altar of Baal was broken cast down, d the Asherah grove was cut down that s [2]by it, and the second bul- k was offered upon the altar t was built. 29 And they d one to another, Who hath ne this thing? And when y inquired and asked, they d, Gideon the son of Joash th done this thing. 30 Then e men of the city said unto ash, Bring out thy son, that may die: because he hath en down the altar of Baal, d because he hath cut down Asherah grove that was [2]by it. 31 And ash said unto all that stood ainst him, Will ye plead for al? or will ye save him? he t will plead for him, [3]let him put to death [4]whilst *it is* morning: if he be a god, let n plead for himself, because e hath broken cast down his altar. Therefore on that day he lled him [5]‡[j]Jerubbaal, saying, t Baal plead against him, be- se he hath broken thrown down his ar.

33 Then [m]all the Midianites and e Amalekites and the children the east assembled themselves together; were gathered together, and they passed went over, and pitched in [b]the valley of Jezreel. 34 But [c]the spirit Spirit of the LORD [6]§[d]came upon Gideon; Gideon, [e]and he blew a trumpet; and Abiezer Abi-ezer ‖was gathered together after him. 35 [f]And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; and they also were who also was gathered together after him: [f]and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them. 36 [g]And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast spoken, said, 37 behold, I will put a fleece of wool on the threshing-floor; in the floor; *and* if there be dew the dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the ground, earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast spoken. said. 38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and pressed thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowlful bowl full of water. 39 And Gideon said unto God, [h]Let not thine anger be kindled hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew. 40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

7 1 Then [i]Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched beside [k]the spring well of [7]Harod: and the camp so that the host of the Midian was the Midianites were on the north side of them, [8l]by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that are

a Dan. 11. 7, 10, 31 (Heb.).
b Josh. 17. 16.
c See ch. 3. 10.
d 1 Chr. 12. 18 (for mg.). 2 Chr. 24. 20 (for mg.).
e ch. 3. 27.
f ch. 7. 24.
g For ver. 36—40, see Ex. 4. 1—7.
h Gen. 18. 32.
i ch. 6. 32.
j ch. 7. 1. 1 Sam. 12. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 21.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 1.
l Gen. 12. 6. Deut. 11. 30.
m ver. 3.

IV. [1] Or, *with that pertaining to it* [2] Or, *upon* [3] Or, *shall be put to death:* let be *till morning; if &c.* [4] Or, *before* ing [5] That is, *Let Baal plead.* [6] Heb. *clothed itself with.* [7] That is, *Trembling.* See ver. 3. [8] Or, *from the* Moreh onwards *in the valley*

IV. * Heb. *strong place.* † Or, *in an orderly manner.* ‡ That is, *Let Baal plead.* 1 Sam. 12. 11, 2 Sam. 11. 21, besheth; that is, *Let the shameful* thing *plead.* § Heb. *clothed.* ‖ Heb. *was called after him.*

with thee are too many for me
to give the Midianites into their
hand, hands, [b]lest Israel vaunt them-
selves against me, saying, Mine
own hand hath saved me. [3] Now
therefore go to, proclaim in the
ears of the people, saying, [e]Who-
soever is fearful and trembling, afraid, let
him return and [1]depart early from
mount Gilead. And there re-
turned of the people twenty
and two thousand; and there
remained ten thousand.

[4] And the LORD said unto
Gideon, The people are yet too
many; bring them down unto
the water, and I will try them
for thee there: and it shall be,
that of whom I say unto thee,
This shall go with thee, the
same shall go with thee; and
of whomsoever I say unto thee,
This shall not go with thee, the
same shall not go. [5] So he
brought down the people unto
the water: and the LORD said
unto Gideon, Every one that
lappeth of the water with his
tongue, as a dog lappeth, him
shalt thou set by himself; like-
wise every one that boweth
down upon his knees to drink.
[6] And the number of them that
lapped, putting their hand to
their mouth, was were three hundred
men: but all the rest of the
people bowed down upon their
knees to drink water. [7] And
the LORD said unto Gideon, [j]By
the three hundred men that
lapped will I save you, and de-
liver the Midianites into thine
hand: and let all the other people
go every man unto his place.
[8] [2]So the people took victuals
in their hand, and their trum-
pets: and he sent all the men of the rest of
Israel every man unto his tent,
but and retained the those three hundred

a ver. 1.
b Deut. 8. 17. Cp. Isai. 10. 13.
c Gen. 46. 2, 3. 1 Kin. 3. 5.
d See ch. 3. 28.
e Deut. 20. 8. 1 Mac. 3. 56.
f See ver. 13—15.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 9, 10.
h See ch. 6. 3.
i Josh. 11. 4.
j Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 6 & 2 Chr. 14. 11.

men: and the camp host of Midian
was beneath him [a]in the valley.

[9] And it came to pass the
same [c]night, that the LORD said
unto him, Arise, get thee down
[3]into the camp; unto the host; [d]for I have delivered
it into thine hand. [10] But if
thou fear to go down, go thou
with Purah Phurah thy servant down to
the camp: host: [11] [f]and thou shalt hear
what they say; and afterward
shall thine hands be strengthened
to go down [3]into the camp. unto the host. [g]Then
went he down with Purah Phurah his ser-
vant unto the outermost part outside of the
*armed men that were in the
camp. host. [12] And the Midianites and
the Amalekites and [h]all the
children of the east lay along
in the valley like locusts grasshoppers for
multitude; and their camels
were without number, [i]as the
sand which is by upon the sea shore side for
multitude. [13] And when Gideon
was come, behold, there was a
man that told a dream unto
his fellow, and said, Behold, I
dreamed a dream, and, lo, a
cake of barley bread tumbled
into the camp host of Midian, and
came unto the a tent, and smote it
that it fell, and turned it upside down overturned it,
that the tent lay along. [14] And
his fellow answered and said,
This is nothing else save the
sword of Gideon the son of
Joash, a man of Israel: for into
his hand God hath hath God delivered Midian
and all the host.

[15] And it was so, when Gideon
heard the telling of the dream
and †the interpretation thereof
that he worshipped, worshipped; and he returned
into the camp host of Israel, and said,
Arise; for the LORD hath de-
livered into your hand the host
of Midian. [16] And he divided
the three hundred men into
three companies, and he put

R.V. [1] Or, *go round about* [2] According to some ancient versions, *So they took the victuals of the people.* [3] Or, *against*
A.V. * Or, *ranks by five.* † Heb. *the breaking thereof.*

o the hands of all of them trumpets, and
*a trumpet in every man's hand, with
npty pitchers, with [b]torches and †lamps within
e pitchers. 17 And he said
nto them, Look on me, and do
kewise: and, behold, when I
me to the outermost part outside of the
mp, it shall be that, as I do,
shall ye do. 18 When I blow
he h a trumpet, I and all that are
ith me, then blow ye the trum-
ets also on every side of all the
mp, and say, [f]For the LORD The sword of the LORD,
nd for of Gideon.
19 So Gideon, and the hundred
en that were with him, came
nto the outermost part outside of the camp
the beginning of the middle
tch, when tch; and they had but newly set
e watch: and they blew the
umpets, and brake in pieces the
tchers that were in their hands.
And the three companies blew
e trumpets, and brake the
tchers, and held the torches lamps in
eir left hands, and the trum-
ets in their right hands to blow
ithal: [f]and they cried, [1]The
word of the LORD LORD, and of Gideon.
And they stood every man
his place round about the
mp: [l]and all the host ran; ran,
nd they shouted, cried, and [2]put *them* to flight. fled.
[m]And they blew the three hundred the three hundred blew the
umpets, and [o]the LORD set
every man's sword against his
llow, and against even throughout all the host:
nd the host fled as far as to Beth-
ittah toward Zererah, as far as ‡in Zererah, *and* to the
border of Abel-meholah, by unto
abbath. 23 And the men of
rael were gathered gathered themselves together out
Naphtali, and out of Asher,
nd out of all Manasseh, and
ursued after Midian. the Midianites. 24 [s]And
ideon sent messengers through-
nt [u]all the hill country of mount Ephraim,
aying, Come down against
Midian, Midianites, and take before them

a John 1. 28 (mg.).
b ch. 15. 4. Gen. 15. 17.
c Cp. ch. 3. 28.
d ch. 8. 3. Ps. 83. 11.
e Isai. 10. 26.
f Cp. Ex. 14. 13, 14 & 2 Chr. 20. 17.
g ch. 8. 4.
h Cp. ch. 12. 1 & 2 Sam. 19. 41.
i Isai. 24. 13. Jer. 49. 9. Obad. 5. Mic. 7. 1.
j ch. 7. 24, 25.
k Cp. Prov. 15. 1.
l Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 7.
m Cp. Josh. 6. 4, 16, 20.
n ch. 7. 6.
o Cp. Ps. 83. 9 & Isai. 9. 4.
p 1 Sam. 14. 20. Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 23.
q Gen. 33. 17. Ps. 60. 6.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 11.
s ch. 6. 35.
t Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 11.
u See Josh. 24. 33.

the waters, as far as [a]Beth-barah, [4]even waters unto Beth-barah and Jor-
So Then all the men of Ephraim
were gathered gathered themselves together, [c]and took
the waters as far as [a]Beth-barah, [4]even unto Beth-barah and
Jordan. 25 And they took [d]the
two princes of Midian, the Midianites, Oreb
and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb
[e]at upon the rock [of] Oreb, and Zeeb
they slew at the winepress of
Zeeb, and pursued Midian: Midian, and
they brought the heads of Oreb
and Zeeb to Gideon [g]beyond on the other side
Jordan.

8 1 [h]And the men of Ephraim
said unto him, ‖Why hast
thou served us thus, that
thou calledst us not, when thou
wentest to fight with Midian the Midianites?
And they did chide with him
**sharply. 2 And he said unto
them, What have I now done done now in
comparison of you? Is not [i]the
gleaning of the grapes of Ephra-
im better than the vintage of
Abiezer Abi-ezer? 3 [j]God hath delivered
into your hand hands the princes of
Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and
what was I able to do in com-
parison of you? [k]Then their
[5]††anger was abated toward him,
when he had said that. 4 And
Gideon came to Jordan, [6]*and*
passed over, he, and [n]the three
hundred men that were with
him, faint, yet pursuing. pursuing *them*. 5 And
he said unto the men of [q]Suc-
coth, Give, I pray you, loaves
of bread unto the people that
follow me; for they be faint,
and I am pursuing after Zebah
and Zalmunna, the kings of
Midian. 6 And the princes of
Succoth said, [r]Are the hands of
Zebah and Zalmunna now in
thine hand, [t]that we should
give bread unto thine army?
7 And Gideon said, Therefore
when the LORD hath delivered

R.V. 1 Or, *A sword for &c.* 2 Another reading is, *fled.* 3 Heb. *lip.* 4 Or, *and also* 5 Heb. *spirit.*
r, *to pass*
A.V. * Heb. *trumpets in the hand of all of them.* † Or, *firebrands*, or, *torches.* ‡ Or, *toward.* § Heb. *lip.*
Heb. *What thing is this thou hast done unto us.* ** Heb. *strongly.* †† Heb. *spirit.*

Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, [a]then I will [1*]tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers. 8 And he went up thence to [c]Penuel, and spake unto them (in like manner; likewise): and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had (answered. answered *him.*) 9 And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, [e]When I come again in peace, [f]I will break down this tower.

10 Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the (host hosts) of [h]the children of the east: for there fell [†]an hundred and twenty thousand men [i]that drew sword. 11 And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of [j]Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the (host; host:) for the host was [l]secure. 12 And (Zebah and when Zebah and Zalmunna fled; and Zalmunna fled,) he pursued after (them; them,) [k]and (he) took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and [2‡]discomfited all the host. 13 And Gideon the son of Joash returned from (the) battle (from before) the (ascent of Heres. sun *was up,*) 14 And (he) caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and inquired of him: and he [3§]described (for unto) him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, (seventy *even* threescore) and (seven seventeen) men. 15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, (concerning with) whom ye did (taunt upbraid) me, saying, [p]Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that are weary? 16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers and with them he [4‖]taught the men of Succoth. 17 [b]And he (brake beat) down the tower of Penuel and slew the men of the city. 18 Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at [d]Tabor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one [**]resembled the children of a king. 19 And he said, They were my brethren, (*even* the sons of my mother: [g]as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you. 20 And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth. 21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, [k]and slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took (the crescents away the [††]ornaments) that were on their camels' necks.

22 Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast (saved us out of delivered us from) the hand of Midian. 23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: [n]the LORD shall rule over you. 24 And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the [5]earrings of his (spoil. prey.) (For they had golden earrings, [o]because they were Ishmaelites.) 25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his (spoil. prey.) 26 And the weight of the

a ver. 16.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 25.
c Gen. 32. 30, 31. 1 Kin. 12. 25.
d Cp. ch. 4. 6.
e Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 27, 28.
f ver. 17.
g See Ruth 3. 13.
h See ch. 6. 3.
i ch. 20. 2, 15, 17, 25, 35, 46. 2 Sam. 24. 9. 2 Kin. 3. 26. 1 Chr. 21. 5.
j Num. 32. 35, 42.
k Ps. 83. 11.
l ch. 18. 27.
m ver. 26. Isai. 3. 18.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 7 & 10. 19 & 12. 12, 17, 19.
o Cp. Gen. 37. 25, 28, 36 & 39. 1.
p ver. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *thresh.* [2] Heb. *terrified.* [3] Or, *wrote down* [4] Some ancient authorities read, *threshed.* See ver. [5] Or, *nose-rings*

A.V. * Heb. *thresh.* † Or, *an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword.* ‡ Heb. *terrified.* § Heb. *writ.* ‖ Heb. *made to know.* ** Heb. *according to the form, &c.* †† Or, *ornaments like the moon.*

len earrings that he request-
was a thousand and seven
dred *shekels* of gold; beside
crescents, and [c]the pendants, *collars, and the
aments,
ple raiment that was on the
gs of Midian, and beside the
ins that were about their
hels' necks. 27 And Gideon
ade an ephod thereof, and
it in his city, even [e]in
hrah: and all Israel [g]went
er a whoring after it there: and it it: which thing
ame [h]a snare unto Gideon,
l to his house. 28 So Thus was
an was idian subdued before the
dren of Israel, and so that they
ed up their heads no more.
d the land had rest country was in quietness forty
rs in the days of Gideon.
9 And [l]Jerubbaal the son of
sh went and dwelt in his
h house. 30 And Gideon had
reescore and ten sons †of his
ly begotten: for he had many
es. 31 And his concubine
at was in Shechem, she also
e him a son, and he [1]called his name whose name he ‡called
imelech. 32 And Gideon the
of Joash died [r]in a good
age, and was buried in the
ulchre of Joash his father,
Ophrah of the Abiezrites. Abi-ezrites.
3 And it came to pass, [s]as
n as Gideon was dead, that
children of Israel turned
in, and [u]went a whoring after
Baalim, and made [v]Baal-
rith their god. 34 And the
dren of Israel [w]remembered
the LORD their God, who
l delivered them out of the
s of all their enemies on
ry side: 35 [y]neither shewed
y kindness to the house of
ubbaal, who is namely, Gideon, ac-
ding to all the goodness
ich he had shewed unto
ael.

a ch. 8. 31.
b ver. 21.
c Isai. 3. 19.
d ch. 17. 5 & 18. 14, 17. See Ex. 28. 6—35.
e ch. 6. 24.
f ch. 8. 30.
g ver. 33. ch. 2. 17. Ex. 34. 15. Ps. 106. 39.
h Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 16.
i Gen. 29. 14.
j Cp. ch. 3. 11 & 5. 31.
k ver. 18.
l ch. 6. 32 & 7. 1.
m ch. 8. 33. Cp. ver. 46.
n ch. 9. 2, 5.
o ch. 11. 3. 2 Chr. 13. 7. Cp. Prov. 12. 11 & Acts 17. 5.
p ch. 9. 1, 2.
q Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 1, 2.
r Gen. 15. 15 & 25. 8. Job 5. 26.
s Cp. ch. 2. 19.
t ver. 20. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.
u See ver. 27.
v ch. 9. 4, 46.
w Ps. 78. 11, 42 & 106. 13, 21.
x Deut. 11. 29 & 27. 12. Josh. 8. 33. Cp. John 4. 20.
y See ch. 9. 16—18.
z Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 9.
a ch. 8. 22, 23.

9 [1] And Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto [a]his mother's brethren, and spake communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying, [2] Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, §Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal, [f]which are threescore and ten persons, rule reign over you, or that one rule reign over you? remember also that [a]I am [i]your bone and your flesh. [3] And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined ‖to follow Abimelech; for they said, [k]He is our brother. [4] And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver out of the house of [m]Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired [o]vain and light fellows, persons, which followed him. [5] And he went unto his father's house at [e]Ophrah, [q]and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: but notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

[6] And all the men of Shechem assembled themselves gathered together, and all [2][t]the house of Millo, and went went, and made Abimelech king, **by the oak plain of the [4]pillar that was in Shechem. [7] And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of [x]mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you. [8] [z]The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, [a]Reign thou over

R.V. [1] Heb. *set.* [2] Or, *Beth-millo* [3] Or, *terebinth* [4] Or, *garrison*
Heb. * Or, *sweet jewels.* † Heb. *going out of his thigh.* ‡ Heb. *set.* § Heb. *What is good? whether, &c.*
after. ** Or, *by the oak of the pillar.*

us. 9 But the olive tree said
unto them, Should I leave my
fatness, [1]wherewith by me they
honour God and man, and *go
to [wave to and fro / be promoted] over the trees?
10 And the trees said to the fig
tree, Come thou, and reign over
us. 11 But the fig tree said unto
them, Should I [leave / forsake] my sweet-
ness, and my good fruit, and go
to [wave to and fro / be promoted] over the trees?
12 [And the trees said / Then said the trees] unto the vine,
Come thou, and reign over us.
13 And the vine said unto them,
Should I leave my wine, [d]which
cheereth God and man, and go
to [wave to and fro / be promoted] over the trees?
14 Then said all the trees unto
the [2]†bramble, Come thou, and
reign over us. 15 And the
[2]bramble said unto the trees, If
in truth ye anoint me king over
you, then come and [g]put your
trust in my shadow: and if
not, [h]let fire come out of the
[2]bramble, and devour [i]the cedars
of Lebanon. 16 Now therefore,
if ye have [dealt / done] truly and [uprightly, / sincerely,]
in that ye have made Abimelech
king, and if ye have dealt well
with [j]Jerubbaal and his house,
and have done unto him [k]ac-
cording to the deserving of his
hands; 17 (for my father fought
for you, and [3]‡adventured his
[life / life far,] and delivered you out of
the hand of Midian: 18 and ye
are risen up against my father's
house this day, [l]and have slain
his sons, threescore and ten
persons, upon one stone, and
have made [n]Abimelech, the son
of his maidservant, king over
the men of Shechem, [p]because
he is your brother;) 19 if ye
then have dealt truly and [uprightly / sincerely]
with Jerubbaal and with his
house this day, then [r]rejoice ye

a ver. 15. Cp. ver. 56, 57.
b Num. 21. 16.
c Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 14 & 18. 10 & 19. 9.
d Ps. 104. 15.
e Isai. 33. 1.
f ver. 56. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 32 & Esth. 9. 25 & Ps. 7. 16 & Matt. 23. 35, 36.
g Dan. 4. 12. Hos. 14. 7. Cp. Isai. 30. 2.
h ver. 20. Cp. Num. 21. 28 & Ezek. 19. 14.
i 1 Kin. 4. 33. 2 Kin. 14. 9 & 19. 23. Ps. 104. 16. Isai. 2. 13 & 37. 24. Ezek. 31. 3, *al.*
j See ch. 6. 32.
k Prov. 12. 14. Isai. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 8. 35.
l ver. 5, 6.
m ver. 4, 46.
n ch. 8. 31.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 10.
p ver. 3.
q Gen. 34. 2, 6.
r Cp. Isai. 8. 6.

in Abimelech, and let him also
rejoice in you: 20 but if not, [e]let
fire come out from Abimelech
and devour the men of Shechem
and the house of Millo; and let
fire come out from the men of
Shechem, and from the house of
Millo, and devour Abimelech.
21 And Jotham ran away, and
fled, and went to [b]Beer, and
dwelt there, for fear of Abime-
lech his brother.
22 [And / When] Abimelech [was prince over / had reigned three]
Israel three years. 23 [c]And [years over Israel, / Then] God sent
an evil spirit between Abimelech
and the men of Shechem; and
the men of Shechem [e]deal-
treacherously with Abimelech:
24 [f]that the [violence / cruelty] done to
the threescore and ten sons of
Jerubbaal might come, and their
their blood [might] be laid upon
Abimelech their brother, which
slew [them, / them;] and upon the men of
Shechem, which [strengthened his hands / §aided him in the]
[to slay / killing of] his brethren. 25 And the
men of Shechem set liers in wait
for him [on / in] the [tops / top] of the moun-
tains, and they robbed all that
came along that way by them:
and it was told Abimelech.
26 And Gaal the son of Ebed
came with his brethren, and
went over to Shechem: and the
men of Shechem put their [trust / confidence]
in him. 27 And they went out
into the [field, / fields,] and gathered their
vineyards, and trode *the grapes*,
and [4]held festival, / made ‖merry, and went into [m]the
house of their god, and did eat
and drink, and cursed Abimelech.
28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said,
[o]Who is Abimelech, and who is
Shechem, that we should serve
him? is not he the son of Jerub-
baal? and Zebul his officer?
serve [ye] the men of [q]Hamor the
father of Shechem: [but / for] why

R.V. [1] Or, *which God and man honour in me praise offering*
A.V. * Heb. *go up and down for* other *trees.* [2] Or, *thorn* [3] Heb. *cast his life before him.* [4] Or, *offered hands to kill.* ‖ Or, *songs.* † Or, *thistle.* ‡ Heb. *cast his life.* § Heb. *strengthened h*

uld we serve him? 29 And
uld to God this people were
der my hand! then would
remove Abimelech. And he
d [1]to Abimelech, Increase
ne army, and come out. 30 And
en Zebul the ruler of the city
ard the words of Gaal the son
Ebed, his anger was *kindled.
And he sent messengers unto
imelech [2]craftily, †privily, saying, Behold,
al the son of Ebed and his
ethren are be come to Shechem;
d, behold, they [3]constrain fortify the
y to take part against thee. 32 Now
efore, efore up by night, thou and the
ople that is with thee, and lie
wait in the field: 33 and it
all be, that in the morning, as
on as the sun is up, thou shalt
e early, and set upon the city:
d, behold, when he and the
ople that is with him come
t against thee, then mayest
ou do to them [4]‡[b]as thou shalt
d occasion.
34 And Abimelech rose up,
d all the people that were
th him, by night, and they
d wait against Shechem in
ur companies. 35 And Gaal
e son of Ebed went out, and
ood in the entering of the gate
the city: and Abimelech rose
, and the people that were with
m, from the ambushment. lying in wait. 36 And
hen Gaal saw the people, he
id to Zebul, Behold, there
me people down from [e]the tops top
the mountains. And Zebul
id unto him, Thou seest the
adow of the mountains as if
ey were men. 37 And Gaal
ake again and said, See, See there
me people down by the
middle of the land, and one another
mpany cometh by the way of [6]the oak come along by the plain
‖Meonenim. 38 Then said

a ver. 28, 29.

b 1 Sam. 10. 7 (mg. for mg.) & 25. 8 (for mg.). Eccles. 9. 10.

c ch. 20. 37.

d 2 Kin. 3. 25.

e ver. 7, 25.

f Deut. 29. 23.

g ver. 49.

h ver. 4. ch. 8. 33.

i Ezek. 38. 12 (for mg.).

j Ps. 68. 14.

Zebul unto him, Where is now
thy mouth, that wherewith thou saidst,
[a]Who is Abimelech, that we
should serve him? is not this
the people that thou hast de-
spised? go out now, I pray, out, I pray now, and fight
with them. 39 And Gaal went
out before the men of Shechem,
and fought with Abimelech.
40 And Abimelech chased him,
and he fled before him, and there many
fell many were overthrown and wounded, even
unto the entering of the gate.
41 And Abimelech dwelt at Aru-
mah: and Zebul drave thrust out Gaal
and his brethren, that they should
not dwell in Shechem. 42 And it
came to pass on the morrow, that
the people went out into the
field; and they told Abimelech.
43 And he took the people, and
divided them into three com-
panies, and laid wait in the field; field,
and he looked, and, behold, the
people came were come forth out of the
city; and he rose up against
them, and smote them. 44 And
Abimelech, and the companies company that
were was with him, [c]rushed forward,
and stood in the entering of the
gate of the city: and the two
other companies rushed ran upon all
the people that were in the field, fields, and
smote slew them. 45 And Abimelech
fought against the city all that
day; and he took the city, and
slew the people that was therein: therein,
and [d]he beat down the city, and
[f]sowed it with salt.
46 And when all the men of
the tower of Shechem heard
thereof, that, they entered into [g]the an hold
of the house of [h]El-berith. the god Berith. 47 And
it was told Abimelech Abimelech, that all the
men of the tower of Shechem
were gathered together. 48 And
Abimelech gat him up to mount
[j]Zalmon, he and all the people

R.V. [1] Or, of [2] Or, in Tormah [3] Or, oppress the city on thy account [4] Heb. as thine hand shall find.
Heb. navel. [6] That is, the augurs' oak or terebinth
A.V. * Or, hot. † Heb. craftily, or, to Tormah. ‡ Heb. as thine hand shall find. § Heb. navel. ‖ Or, The
arders of times.

that were with him; and Abimelech took [1]an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it [up], and laid it on his [shoulder; shoulder,] and [he] said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen *me do, make haste, and do as I have done. 49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to [d]the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it. 51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut [themselves in, it to them,] and gat them up to the [roof top] of the tower. 52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire. 53 [j]And a certain woman cast [an upper a piece of a] millstone upon Abimelech's head, and [all to] brake his skull. 54 [l]Then he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and [kill slay] me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died. 55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place. 56 [n]Thus God [requited rendered] the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren: 57 and all the [wickedness evil] of the men of Shechem did God [requite render] upon their heads: and upon them came [a]the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

a ver. 20.
b ver. 12, 13. See ch. 2. 16.
c See Josh. 24. 33.
d ver. 46.
e ch. 5. 10 & 12. 14.
f Deut. 3. 14.
g See ch. 2. 11.
h See ch. 2. 13.
i 1 Kin. 11. 5, 7, 33. 2 Kin. 23. 13.
j 2 Sam. 11. 21.
k ver. 10, 13. Deut. 31. 16.
l Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 4.
m See ch. 2. 14.
n Cp. Job 31. 3 & Ps. 94. 23 & Prov. 5. 22. See ver. 24.
o See ch. 3. 9.

10 1 And after Abimelech there arose to [b][save †defend] Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in [c][the hill country of mount] Ephraim. 2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 And after him arose Jair, [the Gileadite; a Gileadite,] and [he] judged Israel twenty and two years. 4 And he had thirty sons that [e]rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, [f]which are called [2][Havvoth-jair ‡Havoth-jair] unto this day, which are in the land of Gilead. 5 And Jair died, and was buried in [Kamon. Camon.]

6 [g]And the children of Israel [again did that which was evil did evil again] in the sight of the LORD, [h]and served [the] Baalim, and [the] Ashtaroth, and the gods of [3]Syria, and [i]the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the [Philistines; Philistines,] and [they] [k]forsook the LORD, and served [him not. not him.] 7 And the anger of the LORD was [kindled hot] against Israel, and [m]he sold them into the [hand hands] of the Philistines, and into the [hand hands] of the children of Ammon. 8 And [that year] they vexed and §oppressed the children of Israel [that year]: eighteen [years oppressed the years,] all the children of Israel that were [on the beyond side] Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead. 9 [And Moreover] the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed. 10 And the children of Israel [o]cried unto

R.V. [1] Heb. *the axes.* [2] That is, *The towns of Jair.* See Num. 32. 41. [3] Heb. *Aram.*
A.V. * Heb. *I have done.* † Or, *deliver.* Heb. *save.* ‡ Or, *The villages of Jair.* § Heb. *crushed.*

LORD, saying, We have sinned
inst thee, even both because [a]we
e forsaken our God, and have also
ved the Baalim. 11 And the
RD said unto the children of
el, *Did* not *I* save deliver *you* [b]from
Egyptians, and [c]from the
orites, [d]from the children of
mon, and [f]from the Philis-
es? 12 The Zidonians also,
l [h]the Amalekites, and [i]the
onites, did oppress you; and
cried unto to me, and I saved delivered
out of their hand. 13 Yet
have [k]forsaken me, and
ved other gods: wherefore I
l save deliver you no more. 14 Go
l cry [l]unto the gods which
have chosen; let them save deliver
in the time of your distress. tribulation.
nd the children of Israel said
o the LORD, We have sinned:
thou unto us whatsoever
emeth good unto thee; only deliver
er us, only, we pray thee, this day.
nd they put away the †strange
ls from among them, and
ved the LORD: and [m]his
l ‡was grieved for the misery
Israel.

17 Then the children of Am-
n were §gathered together,
encamped in Gilead. And
children of Israel assembled
mselves together, and en-
ped in °Mizpah. Mizpeh. 18 And the
e, the e *and* princes of Gilead, Gilead said one
another, What man is he that
begin to fight against the
dren of Ammon? [p]he shall
head over all the inhabitants
Gilead.

1 Now ‖[r]Jephthah the
Gileadite was [s]a mighty
man of valour, and he
the son of **an harlot: and
ead begat Jephthah. 2 And
ead's wife bare him sons;

a ver. 6, 13.
b Ex. 14. 30.
c See Num. 21. 21–32.
d Cp. ch. 3. 13.
e 2 Sam. 10. 6, 8.
f ch. 3. 31.
g See ch. 9. 4. Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 2.
h Cp. ch. 3. 13 & 5. 14 & 6. 3.
i ch. 6. 1, 2 (for mg.).
j See ch. 2. 16.
k ver. 6, 10. Cp. Deut. 32. 15 & Jer. 2. 13.
l Deut. 32. 37, 38.
m ch. 2. 18. Isai. 63. 9.
n ch. 10. 18.
o ch. 11. 11, 29.
p Cp. ch. 11. 5, 6, 8, 11.
q Jer. 42. 5.
r Heb. 11. 32.
s ch. 6. 12. 2 Kin. 5. 1.
t ver. 6, 8. ch. 10. 18.

and when his wife's sons grew up,
and they drave thrust out Jephthah, and
said unto him, Thou shalt not
inherit in our father's house;
for thou art the son of another a strange
woman. 3 Then Jephthah fled
††from his brethren, and dwelt in
the land of [e]Tob: and there
were gathered [g]vain fellows men to
Jephthah, and they went out
with him.

4 And it came to pass after a ‡‡in process
while, of time, that the children of Am-
mon made war against Israel.
5 And it was so, that when the
children of Ammon made war
against Israel, the elders of
Gilead went to fetch Jephthah
out of the land of [e]Tob: 6 and
they said unto Jephthah, Come Come,
and be our chief, captain, that we may
fight with the children of Am-
mon. 7 And Jephthah said unto
the elders of Gilead, Did not ye
hate me, and drive expel me out of my
father's house? and why are ye
come unto me now when ye are
in distress? 8 And the elders
of Gilead said unto Jephthah,
Therefore are we turned we turn again to
thee now, that thou mayest go
with us, and fight with against the
children of Ammon, and "thou shalt
be our head over all the in-
habitants of Gilead. 9 And
Jephthah said unto the elders
of Gilead, If ye bring me home
again to fight with against the children
of Ammon, and the LORD deliver
them before me, shall I be your
head? 10 And the elders of
Gilead said unto Jephthah, [q]The
LORD shall §§be [2]witness between
us; surely according to thy word so will we do.
us, if we do not so according to thy words.
11 Then Jephthah went with the
elders of Gilead, and the people
[t]made him head and chief captain over
them: and Jephthah spake uttered all

R.V. [1] The Sept. has, *Midianites.* [2] Heb. *hearer.*
v. * Heb. *is good in thine eyes.* † Heb. *gods of strangers.* ‡ Heb. *was shortened.* § Heb. *cried together.*
11. 32, called *Jephthae.* ** Heb. *a woman an harlot.* †† Heb. *from the face.* ‡‡ Heb. *after days.*
b. *be the hearer between us.*

his words [a]before the LORD in [b]Mizpah. Mizpeh.

12 And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come unto against me to fight against in my land? 13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, [c]Because Israel took away my land, when he they came up out of Egypt, from [d]Arnon even unto [e]Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those *lands* again peaceably. 14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon: 15 and he said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah: Jephthah, [f]Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon: 16 but when they Israel came up from Egypt, and Israel walked through the wilderness [i]unto the Red Sea, sea, and [j]came to Kadesh; 17 then [l]Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: [m]but the king of Edom would not hearken hearkened not. *thereto.* And in like manner he they sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not *consent*: and Israel [p]abode in Kadesh. 18 Then he walked they went along through the wilderness, and [q]compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and [r]came by the east side of the land of Moab, and [t]they pitched on the other side of Arnon; Arnon, but they came not within the border of Moab, Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab. 19 [u]And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land unto into my place. 20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his border coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel. 21 And the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country. 22 And they possessed all the border coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan. 23 So now the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess them: it. 24 Wilt not thou possess that which [g]Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? [h]So whomsoever the LORD our God hath dispossessed shall drive out from before us, them will we possess. 25 And now art thou any thing better than [k]Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them, them? 26 While Israel dwelt [n]in Heshbon and her [1]towns, and [o]in Aroer and her [1]towns, and in all the cities that are be along by the side coasts of Arnon, three hundred years; wherefore years? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time? 27 I therefore Wherefore have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: [s]the LORD, the Judge LORD the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon. 28 However beit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 [v]Then the spirit Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he

[a] 1 Sam. 10. 19, 25 & 11. 15 & 12. 7. Cp. ch. 20. 1 & 1 Sam. 10. 17.
[b] ch. 10. 17.
[c] See Num. 21. 24—26.
[d] Num. 21. 13.
[e] Gen. 32. 22.
[f] Deut. 2. 9, 19.
[g] Num. 21. 29. 1 Kin. 11. 7.
[h] Deut. 9. 5 & 18. 12. Josh. 3. 10.
[i] Num. 14. 25. Deut. 1. 40.
[j] Num. 13. 26.
[k] Num. 22. 2. Josh. 24. 9. Mic. 6. 5.
[l] Num. 20. 14.
[m] See Num. 20. 18—21.
[n] Num. 21. 25.
[o] Deut. 2. 36.
[p] Num. 20. 1. Deut. 1. 46.
[q] Num. 21. 4. See Deut. 2. 1—8.
[r] Num. 21. 11.
[s] Gen. 16. 5 & 18. 25 & 31. 53. 1 Sam. 24. 12, 15.
[t] Num. 21. 13 & 22. 36.
[u] For ver. 19—22, see Num. 21. 21—26 & Deut. 2. 26—37.
[v] See ch. 3. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *daughters.*

sed over Gilead, and Manasseh,
l passed over Mizpeh of Gilead,
l from Mizpeh of Gilead he
sed over unto the children
Ammon. 30 And Jephthah
wed a vow unto the LORD,
l said, If thou wilt indeed shalt without fail
iver the children of Ammon
o mine hand, hands, 31 then it shall
that 1* whatsoever cometh
th of the doors of my house
meet me, when I return in
ce from the children of Am-
n, b it shall shall surely be the LORD'S,
d c I will offer it up for a
nt offering. 32 So Jephthah
sed over unto the children
Ammon to fight against them;
l the LORD delivered them into
hand. hands. 33 And he smote them
m Aroer until Aroer, even till thou come to
innith, even twenty cities,
l unto 2 Abel-cheramim, ‡the plain of the vineyards,
h a very great slaughter.
the children of Ammon were
dued before the children of
ael.

4 And Jephthah came to
pah beh unto his house, and, be-
d, his daughter came out to
et him h with timbrels and
h dances: and she was his
y child; §beside her he had
ther son nor daughter. 35 And
ame to pass, when he saw her,
t i he rent his clothes, and
l, Alas, my daughter! thou
t brought me very low, and
u art one of them that trouble
: for I have opened my mouth
o the LORD, k and I cannot go
k. 36 And she said unto him,
father, if thou hast opened
mouth unto the LORD; do LORD, unto to
according to that which hath
ceeded out of thy mouth;
asmuch as the LORD hath
en vengeance for thee of

a Gen. 28. 20. 1 Sam. 1. 11.
b Cp. Lev. 27. 2 & 1 Sam. 1. 28.
c Ps. 66. 13.
d ver. 31.
e Ezek. 27. 17.
f ch. 8. 1.
g ver. 11. ch. 10. 17.
h Ex. 15. 20. 1 Sam. 18. 6. Ps. 68. 25. Jer. 31. 4.
i Gen. 37. 29, 34 & 44. 13, al.
j 1 Sam. 19. 5 & 28. 21. Job 13. 14. Cp. Ps. 119. 109.
k Num. 30. 2. Cp. Eccles. 5. 4, 5.

thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon. 37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may depart and go ‖go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my companions. fellows. 38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she departed, she and went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains. 39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, d who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she had not known knew no man. And it was 3 a **custom in Israel, 40 that the daughters of Israel went ††yearly ‡‡to 4 celebrate lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

12 1 f And the men of Ephraim were gathered together, §§gathered themselves together, and passed 5 northward; went northward, and they said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire. 2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye saved delivered me not out of their hand. hands. 3 And when I saw that ye saved delivered me not, j I put my life in my hand, hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me? 4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead

V. 1 Or, whosoever 2 That is, The meadow of vineyards. 3 Or, an ordinance 4 Or, lament 5 Or, to Zaphon
V. * Heb. that which cometh forth, which shall come forth. † Or, or I will offer it, &c. ‡ Or, Abel. § Or, he had his own either son or daughter. Heb. of himself. ‖ Heb. go and go down. ** Or, ordinance. †† Heb. from year. ‡‡ Or, to talk with. §§ Heb. were called.

smote Ephraim, because they said, [a]Ye are fugitives of Ephraim, ye Gileadites *are* fugitives of Ephraim Gileadites, in the midst of Ephraim, among the Ephraimites, *and* among the Manassites. in the midst of Manasseh. 5 And the Gileadites took [c]the fords passages of Jordan [1]against before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when *any of* the those Ephraimites fugitives of Ephraim which were escaped said, Let me go over, over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay; 6 then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth; Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth; Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right; then right. Then they laid hold on took him, and slew him at [c]the fords passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of Ephraim the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in *one of* the cities of Gilead.

8 And after him Ibzan of Beth-lehem judged Israel. 9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, *whom* daughters he sent abroad, and thirty daughters he brought in took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years. 10 And Ibzan Then died died, Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 And after him Elon the Zebulunite Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years. 12 And Elon the Zebulunite Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the land country of Zebulun.

13 And after him Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel. 14 And he had forty sons and thirty "sons' sons, *nephews, [o]that rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years. 15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the hill country mount of the Amalekites.

a Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 10.
b See ch. 2. 11.
c See ch. 3. 28.
d Cp. ch. 3. 31 & 10. 7 & 1 Sam. 12. 9.
e Josh. 19. 41. Cp. Josh. 15. 33.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 2 & Luke 1. 7.
g ch. 6. 12. Luke 1. 11, 13.
h ver. 7, 14. Cp. Num. 6. 2, 3 & Luke 1. 15.
i ch. 16. 17. 1 Sam. 1. 11. Cp. Num. 6. 5.
j Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 13 & 2 Sam. 8. 1 & 1 Chr. 18. 1.
k See Deut. 33. 1.
l Cp. ver. 17, 18.
m ver. 3—5.
n Job 18. 19. Isai. 14. 22. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 4.
o ch. 5. 10.

13 1 And the children of Israel again [b]did that which was evil †did evil again in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them [d]into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

2 And there was a certain man of [e]Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah; [f]and his wife was barren, and bare not. 3 [g]And the angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son. 4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, [h]and drink no not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing: 5 for, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; [i]and no razor shall come upon on his head: for the child shall be [h]a Nazirite Nazarit unto God from the womb: and he shall [j]begin to save deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines. 6 Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, [k]A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of the an angel of God, very terrible; [l]and terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name: 7 but he said unto me, [m]Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, and eat not neither eat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a Nazirite unto Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death. 8 Then Manoah intreated the LORD, and said, Oh O my Lord, I pray thee, let the man of God whom which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born. 9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God

R.V. [1] Or, *toward Ephraim*
A.V. * Heb. *sons' sons.* † Heb. *added to commit, &c.*

e again unto the woman as
sat in the field: but Manoah
husband was not with her.
nd the woman made haste,
ran, and (told / shewed) her husband,
said unto him, Behold, the
hath appeared unto me,
came unto me the *other*
11 And Manoah arose, and
t after his wife, and came to
man, and said unto him, Art
the man that spakest unto
woman? And he said, I am.
nd Manoah said, [1]Now let
words come to (pass: / pass.) [c]what *How
l (be the [2]manner of / we order) the child, and
at shall be (his work / shall we do unto him)? 13 And the
el of the LORD said unto
noah, Of all that I said unto
woman let her beware. 14 She
not eat of any thing that
eth of the [4]vine, [d]neither let
drink wine or strong drink,
eat any unclean (thing; / *thing:*) all
I commanded her let her
erve. 15 And Manoah said
o the angel of the LORD, I
7 thee, let us detain thee,
at we may make / we shall have made ready a kid
thee. 16 And the angel of
LORD said unto Manoah,
ugh thou detain me, I will
eat of thy bread: and if
wilt (make ready / offer) a burnt offer-
thou must offer it unto the
D. For Manoah knew not
he was (the / an) angel of the
D. 17 And Manoah said unto
angel of the LORD, [k]What is
name, that when thy (words / sayings)
e to pass we may do thee
our? 18 And the angel of the
D said unto him, [m](Wherefore / Why) askest
u thus after my name, seeing [o]it
onderful? 19 So [p]Manoah took
kid with (the meal / a meat) offering, and
red it upon (the / a) rock unto the
D: and *the angel* did (wondrously, / wondrously;)

[a] Lev. 9. 24. 1 Chr. 21. 16. Ezek. 1. 28. Matt. 17. 6, *al.*
[b] ch. 6. 22.
[c] Cp. Luke 1. 66.
[d] ver. 4, 7.
[e] 1 Sam. 2. 21 & 3. 19. Luke 1. 80. Cp. Luke 2. 52.
[f] See ch. 3. 10.
[g] ch. 6. 19. Cp. Gen. 18. 5—8.
[h] ch. 18. 11. Josh. 15. 33.
[i] Heb. 11. 32.
[j] Gen. 38. 12, 13. Josh. 15. 10 & 19. 43.
[k] Cp. ver. 6.
[l] Cp. Gen. 34. 4.
[m] Gen. 32. 29.
[n] Cp. Gen. 24. 3, 4 & 28. 1, 2.
[o] Cp. Isai. 9. 6.
[p] ch. 6. 19—21.
[q] ch. 15. 18. 1 Sam. 14. 6 & 17. 26, 36 & 31. 4. 2 Sam. 1. 20.

and Manoah and his wife looked
on. 20 For it came to pass, when
the flame went up toward heaven
from off the altar, that the angel
of the LORD ascended in the
flame of the (altar: / altar.) And Manoah
and his wife looked (on; / on *it,*) [a]and (they)
fell on their faces to the ground.
21 But the angel of the LORD did
no more appear to Manoah (or / and)
to his wife. [b]Then Manoah knew
that he was (the / an) angel of the LORD.
22 And Manoah said unto his
wife, [b]We shall surely die, be-
cause we have seen God. 23 But
his wife said unto him, If the
LORD were pleased to kill us, he
would not have received a burnt
offering and a (meal / meat) offering at
our (hand, / hands,) neither would he have
shewed us all these things, nor
would (as / at this time have told
us such things as these. 24 And
the woman bare a son, and
called his name [6]Samson: [e]and
the child grew, and the LORD
blessed him. 25 [f]And the (spirit / Spirit)
of the LORD began to move him
(in [7]Mahaneh-dan, / at times in ‖the camp of Dan) between
[h]Zorah and Eshtaol.

14 [1]And [i]Samson went down
to (Timnah, / Timnath,) and saw a woman
in (Timnah / Timnath) of the daughters
of the Philistines. 2 And he
came up, and told his father
and his mother, and said, I have
seen a woman in (Timnah / Timnath) of the
daughters of the Philistines:
[l]now therefore get her for me
to wife. 3 Then his father and
his mother said unto him, Is
there never a woman among the
daughters [n]of thy brethren, or
among all my people, that thou
goest to take a wife of the
[q]uncircumcised Philistines? And
Samson said unto his father, Get
her for me; for **she pleaseth

[1] Or, *Now when thy words come to pass, what &c.* [2] Or, *ordering* [3] Or, how *shall we do unto him* [4] Or, *grape-* See Num. 6. 4. [5] Or, *secret* [6] Heb. *Shimshon.* [7] That is, *The camp of Dan.* See ch. 18. 12.
* Heb. *What shall be the manner of the, &c.* † Or, what *shall he do!* Heb. what shall be *his work!* ‡ Heb. *before thee.* *wonderful.* ‖ Heb. *Mahaneh-dan,* as ch. 18. 12. ** Heb. *she is right in mine eyes.*

me well. 4 But his father and
his mother knew not that it was
[a]of the LORD; for he sought an
occasion against the Philistines:
[b]for at that time the Philistines
had rule over Israel.
5 Then went Samson down,
and his father and his mother,
to Timnath, and came to the vine-
yards of Timnath: and, behold, a
young lion roared *against him.
6 [c]And the spirit of the LORD
came mightily upon him, and he
rent him as he would have rent
a kid, and he had nothing in his
hand: but he told not his father
or his mother what he had done.
7 And he went down, and talked
with the woman; and she pleased
Samson well. 8 And after a while
he returned to take her, and
he turned aside to see the
carcase of the lion: and, behold,
there was a swarm of bees
in the body of the lion, and honey.
and honey in the carcase of the lion. 9 And
he took it into his hands, and
went on, eating as he went, and he
came to his father and mother,
and gave unto them, and they did
eat: but he told them not that he
had taken the honey out of the
body of the lion. 10 And his father
went down unto the woman:
and Samson made there a feast;
for so used the young men to
do. 11 And it came to pass, when
they saw him, that they brought
thirty companions to be with
him. 12 And Samson said unto
them, [h]Let me now put forth a
riddle unto you: if ye can
declare it me within [i]the seven
days of the feast, and find it
out, then I will give you thirty
†sheets and thirty [k]changes of
raiment: 13 but if ye cannot de-
clare it me, then shall ye give
me thirty linen garments and thirty

[a] Josh. 11. 20.
[b] ch. 13. 1 & 15. 11.
[c] ver. 19. ch. 15. 14. 1 Sam. 11. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 10.
[d] ch. 16. 5.
[e] ch. 15. 6.
[f] Cp. ch. 16. 15.
[g] Cp. ch. 16. 16.
[h] Ezek. 17. 2. Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 1 & Ps. 78. 2 & Prov. 1. 6.
[i] Gen. 29. 27.
[j] See ver. 6.
[k] Gen. 45. 22. 2 Kin. 5. 5, 22, 23.
[l] ch. 1. 18.

changes of raiment.
change of garments. And they said
unto him, Put forth thy riddle,
that we may hear it. 14 And he
said unto them,

Out of the eater came forth
meat,
And out of the strong came
forth sweetness.

And they could not in three
days declare the riddle. 15 And
it came to pass on the [1]seventh
day, that they said unto Samson's
wife, [d]Entice thy husband, that
he may declare unto us the
riddle, [e]lest we burn thee and
thy father's house with fire: have
ye called us ‡to [2]impoverish us? is
it not *so*? 16 And Samson's wife
wept before him, and said, [f]Thou
dost but hate me, and lovest me
not: thou hast put forth a riddle
unto the children of my people,
and hast not told it me. And
he said unto her, Behold, I have
not told it my father nor my
mother, and shall I tell it thee?
17 And she wept before him §the
seven days, while their feast
lasted: and it came to pass on
the seventh day, that he told
her, because [g]she pressed him sore:
and she told the riddle to the
children of her people. 18 And
the men of the city said unto
him on the seventh day before
the sun went down, What is
sweeter than honey? and what
is stronger than a lion? And
he said unto them,

If ye had not plowed with my
heifer,
Ye had not found out my
riddle.

19 [j]And the spirit of the LORD
came mightily upon him, and he
went down to [l]Ashkelon, and
smote thirty men of them, and
took their [3]‖spoil, and gave

R.V. [1] The Sept. and Syriac have, *fourth*. [2] Or, *take that we have* [3] Or, *apparel*
A.V. * Heb. *in meeting him*. † Or, *shirts*. ‡ Heb. *to possess us*, or, *to impoverish us*? § Or, the rest of the *seven days*, &c. ‖ Or, *apparel*.

e changes *of raiment* (change of garments) unto them (that which) declared the riddle. And his (pounded) nger was kindled, and he went p to his father's house. 20 But amson's wife was *given* to [b]his ompanion, [c]whom he had used s his friend.

15 1 But it came to pass (after a while, within a while after,) in the time of wheat harvest, that amson visited his wife with [f]a id; and he said, I will go in to y wife into the chamber. But er father would not suffer him o go in. 2 And her father said, verily thought that thou hadst tterly hated her; [h]therefore gave her to thy companion: not her younger sister fairer han she? *take her, I pray thee, nstead of her. 3 And Samson aid (unto concerning) them, (This time †Now) [1]shall be (blameless in regard of more blameless than) the Philisines, (when though) I do them a (mischief. displeasure.) And Samson went and caught hree hundred [2]foxes, and took firebrands, and turned tail to ail, and put a firebrand in the idst between (every) two tails. And when he had set the rands on fire, he let them go nto the standing corn of the hilistines, and burnt up both he (shocks and shocks, and also) the standing orn, (and also the oliveyards. with the vineyards *and* olives.) 6 Then he Philistines said, Who hath one this? And they (said, answered,) amson, the son in law of the imnite, because he (hath had) taken is wife, [k]and given her to his ompanion. And the Philistines ame up, [l]and burnt her and er father with fire. 7 And amson said unto them, (If ye Though ye) after this manner, surely I will have done this, yet will I be venged of you, and after that will cease. 8 And he smote hem hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the (a cleft top) of the rock (of) Etam.

9 Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and [d]spread themselves in [e]Lehi. 10 And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they (said, answered,) To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us. 11 Then three thousand men of Judah §went (down to the a cleft to the top) of the rock (of) Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that [g]the Philistines are rulers over us? what (then) is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them. 12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves. 13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two [i]new (ropes, cords,) and brought him up from the rock. 14 (When And when) he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted (as they met against) him: [j]and the (spirit Spirit) of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the (ropes cords) that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands [4](dropped ‖loosed) from off his hands. 15 And he found a **new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, [m]and (smote slew) a thousand men therewith. 16 And Samson said,

With the jawbone of an ass,
[5]††heaps upon heaps,

a ver. 11. Isai. 2. 21 & 57. 5.
b ch. 15. 2, 6.
c John 3. 29.
d 2 Sam. 5. 18, 22.
e ver. 14, 17, 19.
f Cp. Gen. 38. 17.
g ch. 13. 1 & 14. 4.
h ver. 6. ch. 14. 20.
i ch. 16. 11, 12.
j ch. 14. 6, 19. 1 Sam. 11. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 10.
k ver. 2.
l ch. 14. 15.
m Josh. 23. 10. Cp. ch. 3. 31 & Lev. 26. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *shall I be quits with* [2] Or, *jackals* [3] Or, *torches* [4] Heb. *were melted.* [5] Heb. *an heap, two heaps.*
A.V. * Heb. *let her be thine.* † Or, *Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though &c.* ‡ Or, *torches.*
§ Heb. *went down.* ‖ Heb. *were melted.* ** Heb. *moist.* †† Heb. *an heap, two heaps.*

With the jawbone (jaw) of an ass have I smitten (slain) a thousand men.
17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand (hand); and [1]that place [b]was called (called that place) [2]*Ramath-lehi. 18 And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, [d]Thou hast given this great deliverance (by) into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised (uncircumcised?) 19 But God clave (the) an hollow place that (is) was [b]in [3]Lehi, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, [e]his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore [4]the name thereof was called (he called the name thereof) [5]‡Enhakkore, which is in Lehi (Lehi), unto this day. 20 And he judged Israel [g]in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

16 1 And Samson went (Then went Samson) to [h]Gaza, and saw there §an harlot, and went in unto her.
2 *And it was told* the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they [i]compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were ‖quiet all the night, saying, [6]Let (In) be (till morning light, then) the morning, when it is day, we (will) (shall) kill him. 3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and (laid hold of) took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and (plucked them up,) (went away with them,) **bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of (the mountain) (an hill) that is before Hebron.
4 And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman [7]††in the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah. 5 And [k]the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, [a]Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to [8]‡‡[c]afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of silver. 6 And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to [c]afflict thee. 7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven [9]§§green (withes) (withs) that were never dried, [f]then shall I (become) (be) weak, and be as *another man. 8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven [9]green (withes) (withs) which had not been dried, and she bound him with them. 9 Now (she had liers in wait) (there were men lying in wait,) abiding (in) (with) the inner (her in the) chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the (withes,) (withs,) as a (string) (thread) of tow is broken when it [10]†toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known. 10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound. 11 And he said unto her, If they (only bind me) (bind me fast) with [j]new ropes (with no work hath been done,) (never were occupied,) ‡(where that) then shall I (become) (be) weak, and be as another man. 12 (So Delilah) (Delilah therefore) took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And (the liers in wait were) (there were liers in wait) abiding in the (inner) chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread. 13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou

a ch. 14. 15.
b ver. 9, 14.
c ver. 19.
d Cp. Ps. 3. 7.
e Gen. 45. 27.
f ver. 11, 17.
g ch. 13. 1.
h Josh. 15. 47.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 26 & Ps. 118. 10—12 & Acts 9. 24.
j ch. 15. 13, 14.
k Josh. 13. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *he called that place* [2] That is, *The hill of the jawbone.* [3] Or, *the jawbone* [4] Or, *he called the name thereof* [5] That is, *The spring of him that called.* [6] Or, *When* (or *Before*) *the morning is light* [7] Or, *by the brook* [8] Or, *humble* [9] Or, *new bowstrings* [10] Heb. *smelleth.*

A.V. * That is, *The lifting up of the jawbone*, or, *casting away of the jawbone.* † Or, *Lehi.* ‡ That is, *The well of him that called*, or, *cried.* § Heb. *a woman an harlot.* ‖ Heb. *silent.* ** Heb. *with the bar.* †† Or, *by the brook* ‡‡ Or, *humble.* §§ Or, *new cords.* Heb. *moist.* * Heb. *one.* † Heb. *smelleth.* ‡ Heb. *wherewith work hath not been done*

ast mocked me, and told me
es: tell me wherewith thou
ightest be bound. And he
id unto her, If thou weavest
e seven locks of my head with
e web. 14 And she fastened it
ith the pin, and said unto him,
he Philistines be upon thee,
amson. And he awaked out
f his sleep, and plucked away / went away with the
in of the beam, and with the
eb. 15 And she said unto him,
How canst thou say, I love thee,
hen thine heart is not with
e? thou hast mocked me these
ree times, and hast not told
e wherein thy great strength
eth. 16 And it came to pass,
when she pressed him daily
ith her words, and urged him,
that his soul was *vexed unto
ath. / ath; 17 And / That he told her all his
eart, and said unto her, [g]There
ath not come a razor upon
ine head; for I have been a
zirite / zarite unto God from my mother's
omb: if I be shaven, then my
rength will go from me, and I
all become weak, and be like
y other man. 18 And when
elilah saw that he had told her
l his heart, she sent and called
r the lords of the Philistines,
ying, Come up this once, for
e hath told / shewed me all his heart.
hen the lords of the Philistines
me up unto her, and brought
e money in their hand. 19 And
e made him sleep upon her
nees; and she called for [2]a
an, and shaved / she caused him to shave off
e seven locks of his head;
d she began [k]to afflict him,
d his strength went from him.
And she said, The Philistines
e upon thee, Samson. And he
woke out of his sleep, and
id, I will go out as at other
times, / times before, and shake myself. But / And
he wist not that [a]the LORD was
departed from him. 21 And / But the
Philistines laid hold on / took him, and
†put out his eyes / eyes; and they brought
him down to Gaza, and bound
him with fetters of brass; [b]and
he did grind in the prison house.
22 Howbeit the hair of his head
began to grow again ‡after he
was shaven.
23 And / Then the lords of the Philis-
tines gathered them together
for to offer a great sacrifice
unto [d]Dagon their god, and to
rejoice: for they said, Our god
hath delivered Samson our ene-
my into our hand. 24 And when
the people saw him, [f]they praised
their god: for they said, Our god
hath delivered into our hand / hands our
enemy, and the destroyer of our
country, §which hath slain / slew many of
us. 25 And it came to pass,
[h]when their hearts were merry,
that they said, Call for Samson,
that he may make us sport.
And they called for Samson out
of the prison house; and he
made sport before them / ‖them sport: and they
set him between the pillars.
26 And Samson said unto the
lad that held him by the hand,
Suffer me that I may feel the
pillars whereupon the house
resteth, / standeth, that I may lean upon
them. 27 Now the house was
full of men and women; and all
the lords of the Philistines were
there; and there were [j]upon
the roof about three thousand
men and women, that beheld
while Samson made sport. 28 And
Samson called unto the LORD,
and said, O Lord GOD, [l]re-
member me, I pray thee, and
strengthen me, I pray thee, only
this once, O God, that I may

[a] 1 Sam. 28. 15, 16.
[b] Cp. Ex. 11. 5 & Matt. 24. 41.
[c] ch. 14. 16.
[d] 1 Chr. 10. 10. 1 Mac. 10. 83 & 11. 4. See 1 Sam. 5. 2–7.
[e] Cp. ch. 14. 17.
[f] Cp. Dan. 5. 4.
[g] Cp. ch. 13. 5.
[h] ch. 19. 6. Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 28.
[i] ver. 5.
[j] Cp. Deut. 22. 8 & 2 Sam. 11. 2 & Neh. 8. 16 & Matt. 24. 17 & Mark 13. 15 & Luke 17. 31.
[k] ver. 5, 6.
[l] Jer. 15. 15.

R.V. * Heb. *shortened.* † Heb. *bored out.* ‡ Or, *as when he was shaven.* § Heb. *and who multiplied our slain.*
R.V. ‖ Heb. *before them.*
[1] Or, according to another reading, *he had told her*
[2] Or, *the men*

[1]be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes. 29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house rested, stood, and *leaned upon on which it was them, borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left. 30 And Samson said, Let †me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life. 31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him [h]between Zorah and Eshtaol in the buryingplace of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

17 1 And there was a man of [i]the hill country of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah. 2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred pieces shekels of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou didst utter [2]a curse, cursedst, and didst also speak it spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, [l]Blessed be my son of the LORD. be thou of the LORD, my son. 3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred pieces shekels of silver to his mother, and his mother said, I verily [3]dedicate had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to make [o]a graven image and [p]a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee. 4 And when Yet he restored the money unto his mother, mother; and his mother [r]took two hundred pieces shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and it was they were in the house of Micah. 5 And the man Micah had an house of [4]gods, and he made [a]an ephod, [b]and teraphim, and [5]‡[c]consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest. 6 [d]In those days there was no king in Israel: Israel, but [e]every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 And there was a young man out of [f]Beth-lehem-judah, Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there. 8 And the man departed out of the city, out of Beth-lehem-judah city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find *a place*: and he came to [g]the hill country of mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, §as he journeyed. 9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find *a place*. 10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me [j]a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten pieces shekels of silver by the year, and ‖a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in. 11 And the Levite [k]was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons. 12 And Micah [m]consecrated the Levite, Levite; and the young man [n]became his priest, and was in the house of Micah. 13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

18 1 [q]In those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days [s]the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their

a ch. 8. 27 & 18. 14, 17. See Ex. 28. 6—35.
b Cp. Gen. 31. 19 & Hos. 3. 4.
c ver. 12. Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 33.
d ch. 18. 1 & 19. 1 & 21. 25.
e Cp. Deut. 12. 8.
f ch. 19. 1. Ruth 1. 1, 2. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 1, 5, 6.
g See Josh. 24. 33.
h ch. 13. 25.
i ver. 8. ch. 18. 2. See Josh. 24. 33.
j ch. 18. 19.
k Cp. Ex. 2. 21.
l Ruth 3. 10. 1 Sam. 15. 13.
m ver. 5.
n Cp. ch. 18. 30.
o Cp. Ex. 20. 4.
p Cp. Lev. 19. 4.
q ch. 17. 6 & 21. 25.
r Cp. Isai. 46. 6.
s Cp. ch. 1. 34 & Josh. 19. 47, 48.

R.V. [1] Or, *be avenged...for one of my two eyes* [2] Or, *an adjuration* [3] Or, *had dedicated* [4] Or, *G*
[5] Heb. *filled the hand of.*
A.V. * Or, *he leaned on them.* † Heb. *my soul.* ‡ Heb. *filled the hand.* § Heb. *in making his w*
‖ Or, *a double suit, &c.* Heb. *an order of garments.*

heritance had not fallen unto
em among the tribes of Israel.
And the children of Dan sent of
eir family five men from their
ole number, coasts, *men of valour, [b]from
orah, and from Eshtaol, [c]to spy
it the land, and to search it;
d they said unto them, Go,
arch the land: and who when they
me [e]to the hill country of mount Ephraim,
o the house of Micah, and they
dged there. 3 When they were
the house of Micah, they
ew the voice of the young
an the Levite: and they turned
de thither, and said unto him,
ho brought thee hither? and
hat doest makest thou in this place?
d what hast thou here? 4 And
said unto them, Thus and
us hath Micah dealt dealeth Micah with me, [j]and
hath hired me, and I am
ome his priest. 5 And they said
to him, [k]Ask counsel, we pray
ee, of God, that we may know
hether our way which we go
all be prosperous. 6 And the
iest said unto them, [m]Go in
ace: before the LORD is your
y wherein ye go.
7 Then the five men departed,
d came to †[n]Laish, and saw
e people that were therein,
w they dwelt in security, careless, after
e manner of the Zidonians,
uiet and secure; for and there was
e in the land, possessing [1]authority, no ‡magistrate in the land, [2]that
ght put *them* to shame in any
g, g; and [s]they were far from the
donians, and had no dealings business with
y man. 8 And they came unto
eir brethren to [u]Zorah and
htaol: and their brethren said
to them, What *say* ye? 9 And
ey said, [v]Arise, and let us that we may go up
ainst them: for we have seen
e land, and, behold, it is very
od: [w]and are ye still? [x]be not

a ver. 7, 27.
b ver. 8, 11. ch. 13. 25.
c Cp. Num. 13. 17 & Josh. 2. 1.
d Cp. ch. 19. 19 & Deut. 8. 9.
e ch. 17. 1, 8. See Josh. 24. 33.
f ver. 16.
g Josh. 15. 60.
h ch. 13. 25.
i ver. 2.
j ch. 17. 10.
k Num. 27. 21. Cp. Isai. 30. 1 & Hos. 4. 12, al.
l ch. 17. 4, 5.
m 1 Sam. 1. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 6.
n Cp. Josh. 19. 47.
o Gen. 43. 27.
p ver. 11.
q ver. 10, 27.
r ver. 2, 14.
s ver. 28.
t ver. 14. ch. 17. 4, 5.
u ver. 2, 11.
v Cp. Num. 13. 20 & Josh. 2. 23, 24.
w 1 Kin. 22. 3.
x Cp. Josh. 18. 3.

slothful to go go, and to enter in to
possess the land. 10 When ye
go, ye shall come unto a people
[a]secure, and the land is large to a large land: for
God hath given it into your
hand hands; [d]a place where there is
no want of any thing that is in
the earth.
11 And there set forth went from thence
of the family of the Danites,
out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol,
six hundred men girt §appointed with
weapons of war. 12 And they
went up, and encamped in [g]Kiriath-jearim, pitched in Kirjath-jearim,
in Judah: wherefore they called
that place [h]Mahaneh-dan, Mahaneh-dan unto this
day: behold, it is behind [g]Kiriath-jearim. Kirjath-jearim. 13 And they passed thence
unto [i]the hill country of mount Ephraim,
and came unto the house of
Micah. 14 Then answered the
five men that went to spy out
the country of Laish, and said
unto their brethren, Do ye know
that [l]there is in these houses
an ephod, and teraphim, and a
graven image, and a molten
image? now therefore consider
what ye have to do. 15 And
they turned aside thither, thitherward, and came
to the house of the young man
the Levite, even unto the house
of Micah, and [o]asked him of his welfare. ‖saluted him.
16 And the six hundred men
[p]girt appointed with their weapons of
war, who which were of the children of
Dan, stood by the entering of
the gate. 17 And [r]the five men
that went to spy out the land
went up, and came in thither,
and took [t]the graven image, and
the ephod, and the teraphim,
and the molten image: and the
priest stood by in the entering of
the gate with the six hundred
men *that were* girt appointed with weapons
of war. 18 And when these went
into Micah's house, and fetched

R.V. * Heb. *sons.*
b. *asked him of peace.*
R.V. [1] Heb. *power of restraint.*
† Josh. 19. 47, called, *Leshem.*
[2] Or, *that might do any hurt*
‡ Heb. *possessor*, or, *heir of restraint.*
§ Heb. *girded.*

[a]the graven image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye? [19] And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, [d]lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us [f]a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel? [20] And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people. [21] So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and [i]the carriage before them. [22] When they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan. [23] And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, [1*]that thou comest with such a company? [24] And he said, [o]Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee? [25] And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest [2†r]angry fellows run upon you, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household. [26] And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house. [27] And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish,

a See ver. 17.
b ver. 7, 10.
c Josh. 19. 47.
d Job 21. 5 & 29. 9 & 40. 4. Prov. 30. 32. Mic. 7. 16.
e ver. 7.
f ch. 17. 10.
g 2 Sam. 10. 6. Cp. Num. 13. 21 & Josh. 19. 28.
h ch. 20. 1. Gen. 14. 14. 1 Kin. 12. 29, 30 & 15. 20.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 22 & Isai. 10. 28 & Acts 21. 15.
j Ex. 2. 22 & 18. 3.
k Cp. ch. 17. 12.
l ch. 13. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 2, 3, 10, 11. See Ps. 78. 60—64.
m Josh. 18. 1. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
n ch. 17. 6 & 18. 1 & 21. 25.
o Cp. Gen. 31. 30.
p See Josh. 24. 33.
q See ch. 17. 7.
r Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 10 (for mg.) & 22. 2 (mg. for mg.) & 2 Sam. 17. 8 (mg. for mg.).

unto a people that were at quiet and secure: [c]and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and they burnt the city with fire. [28] And there was no deliverer, because it was [e]far from Zidon, and they had no dealings with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth by [g]Beth-rehob. And they built the city, and dwelt therein. [29] And they called the name of the city [h]Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit [e]the name of the city was Laish at the first. [30] And the children of Dan set up for themselves the graven image: and Jonathan the son of Gershom, [j]the son of [3]Moses, [k]he and his sons were priests to the tribe of the Danites until the day [l]of the captivity of the land. [31] And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, [m]all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

19 [1] And it came to pass in those days, [n]when there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the farther side [p]the hill country of Ephraim, who took to him ‡a concubine out of [q]Bethlehem-judah. [2] And his concubine played the harlot against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Bethlehem-judah, and was there the space of four months. [3] And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak [4]kindly unto her, and to bring [5]her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him. [4] And his father in law

a See ver. 17.
b ver. 7, 10.
c Josh. 19. 47.
d Job 21. 5 & 29. 9 & 40. 4. Prov. 30. 32. Mic. 7. 16.
e ver. 7.
f ch. 17. 10.
g 2 Sam. 10. 6. Cp. Num. 13. 21 & Josh. 19. 28.
h ch. 20. 1. Gen. 14. 14. 1 Kin. 12. 29, 30 & 15. 20.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 22 & Isai. 10. 28 & Acts 21. 15.
j Ex. 2. 22 & 18. 3.
k Cp. ch. 17. 12.
l ch. 13. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 2, 3, 10, 11. See Ps. 78. 60—64.
m Josh. 18. 1. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
n ch. 17. 6 & 18. 1 & 21. 25.
o Cp. Gen. 31. 30.
p See Josh. 24. 33.
q See ch. 17. 7.
r Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 10 (for mg.) & 22. 2 (mg. for mg.) & 2 Sam. 17. 8 (mg. for mg.).

R.V. [1] Heb. *that thou art gathered together.* [2] Heb. *bitter of soul.* [3] Another reading is, *Manasseh.* [4] Heb. *her heart.* [5] Another reading is, *it*, that is, her heart.

A.V. * Heb. *that thou art gathered together?* † Heb. *bitter of soul.* ‡ Heb. *a woman a concubine*, or, *a wife a concub.* § Or, *a year* and *four months.* Heb. *days four months.* ‖ Heb. *to her heart.*

he damsel's father, retained
im; and he abode with him
hree days: so they did eat and
rink, and lodged there. 5 And
came to pass on the fourth
ay, that when they arose early in the
orning, and that he rose up to de-
art: and the damsel's father
id unto his son in law, *[b]Com-
rt thine heart with a morsel
f bread, and afterward ye shall
o your way. 6 So And they sat
own, and did eat and drink, drink both
f them together: and for the dam-
el's father had said unto the
an, Be content, I pray thee,
nd tarry all night, and [d]let
hine heart be merry. 7 And
en the man rose up to depart; but depart,
s father in law urged him, and him: therefore
e lodged there again. 8 And
e arose early in the morning
n the fifth day to depart; depart: and
e damsel's father said, [f]Com-
rt thine heart, I pray thee, and thee. And
ry ye until the day declineth;
hey tarried †until afternoon, and they
d eat, eat both of them. 9 And
hen the man rose up to depart,
e, and his concubine, and his
rvant, his father in law, the
amsel's father, said unto him,
ehold, now the day ‡draweth
ward evening, I pray you
rry all night: behold, §the
ay groweth to an end, lodge
ere, that thine heart may be
erry; and to-morrow to morrow get you
rly on your way, that thou
ayest go [1]‖home. 10 But the
an would not tarry that night,
ut he rose up and departed,
nd came **over against [j]Jebus Jebus,
e same is Jerusalem): which is Jerusalem; and there were
ith him a couple of two asses saddled; saddled,
s concubine also was with him.
When And when they were by Jebus,
e day was far spent; and the
rvant said unto his master,

a Josh. 18. 28.
b ver. 8. Gen. 18. 5.
c Josh. 18. 25.
d ver. 9, 22. ch. 16. 25. Ruth 3. 7. 2 Sam. 13. 28.
e ver. 18.
f ver. 5.
g ver. 1. See Josh. 24. 33.
h ver. 14. ch. 20. 4.
i ch. 18. 31.
j See Josh. 15. 8, 63.
k Cp. ch. 18. 10.

Come, I pray thee, and let
us turn aside in into this city of
the Jebusites, and lodge in it.
12 And his master said unto him,
We will not turn aside hither into
the city of a stranger, [2]that is
not of the children of Israel;
but we will pass over to [a]Gibeah.
13 And he said unto his servant,
Come Come, and let us draw near to
one of these places; places; and we will lodge all night,
in Gibeah, or in [c]Ramah. 14 So And
they passed on and went their
way; and the sun went down
upon them near to when they were by Gibeah,
which belongeth to Benjamin.
15 And they turned aside thither,
to go in and to lodge in Gibeah:
and when he went in, and he sat him
down in the a street of the city:
[e]for there was no man that took
them into his house to lodge. lodging.
16 And, behold, there came an
old man from his work out of
the field at even; now the man even, which was
of [g]the hill country of Ephraim, also of mount Ephraim; and he
sojourned in Gibeah: [h]but the
men of the place were Benja-
mites. 17 And he when he had lifted
up his eyes, and he saw the a wayfaring
man in the street of the city; city: and
the old man said, Whither goest
thou? and whence comest thou?
18 And he said unto him, We are
passing from Beth-lehem-judah
unto the farther toward the side of the hill country of mount
Ephraim; from thence am I, I:
and I went to Beth-lehem-judah: [3]and Beth-lehem-judah, but I
am *now* going [i]to the house of
the LORD; [e]and there is no man
that taketh me into his ††receiveth me to house. 19 Yet
there is both straw and pro-
vender for our asses; and there
is bread and wine also for me,
and for thy handmaid, and for
the young man which is with
thy servants: [k]there is no want
of any thing. 20 And the old

R.V. [1] Heb: *to thy tents.* [2] Or, *where there are none of the children of Israel* [3] The Sept. has, *and I am going*
y house.
A.V. * Heb. *Strengthen.* † Heb. *till the day declined.* ‡ Heb. *is weak.* § Heb. it is *the pitching* time *of the day.*
b. *to thy tent.* ** Heb. *to over against.* †† Heb. *gathereth.*

man said, [a]Peace be (unto / with) thee; howsoever let all thy wants lie upon me; [c]only lodge not in the street. 21 So he brought him into his house, and gave (the asses fodder / provender unto the asses): [d]and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink. 22 (As / Now as) they were [f]making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain [1][g]sons of [2]Belial, [h]beset the house round about, (beating / and beat) at the (door; / door,) and (they) spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him. 23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, (nay,) I pray you, [l]do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, [n]do not this folly. 24 [o]Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and [r]humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not (*so vile a thing. / [n]any such folly.) 25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man (took / laid hold on) his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go. 26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light. 27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, (and her hands / with her hands were) upon the threshold. 28 And he said unto her,

a Gen. 43. 23.
b Cp. ch. 20. 5.
c Gen. 19. 2.
d Gen. 18. 4 & 24. 32 & 43. 24. Cp. John 13. 5.
e ch. 20. 6. Cp. 1 Sam. 11. 7.
f See ver. 6.
g See Deut. 13. 13 (for mg.).
h ch. 20. 5. Cp. Gen. 19. 4.
i Cp. Hos. 9. 9 & 10. 9.
j ch. 20. 7.
k ch. 21. 5. Cp. Josh. 22. 12 & 1 Sam. 11. 7.
l Gen. 19. 7.
m 1 Sam. 3. 20. 2 Sam. 3. 10 & 24. 2.
n ch. 20. 6. Gen. 34. 7. Deut. 22. 21. 2 Sam. 13. 12. Cp. Josh. 7. 15.
o Cp. Gen. 19. 8.
p Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 5 & 10. 17.
q 1 Sam. 14. 38.
r Gen. 34. 2. Deut. 21. 14.
s ver. 15, 17, 25, 35, 46. See ch. 8. 10.
t ch. 19. 15.
u ch. 19. 22, 25, 26.
v ch. 19. 29.

Up, and let us be (going; / going.) (but / But) none (answered: then he / answered. Then the man) took her up upon (the ass; / an ass,) and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place. 29 And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, [e]and divided her, (limb by limb, / together with her bones,) into twelve pieces, and sent her (throughout / into) all the (borders / coasts) of Israel. 30 [i]And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: [j]consider of it, take (counsel, / advice,) and (speak. / speak your minds.)

20 1 Then [k]all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was (assembled / gathered together) as one man, [m]from Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the LORD (at [p]Mizpah. / in Mizpeh.) 2 And the ([4][q]chiefs / chief) of all the people, [5]even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen [s]that drew sword. 3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to (Mizpah. / Mizpeh.)) (And / Then said) the children of Israel (said), Tell us, how was this wickedness (brought to pass?) 4 And †the Levite, the husband of the woman that was (murdered, / slain,) answered and said, [t]I came into Gibeah that belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge. 5 [u]And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by (night; / night, and) (me they / they) thought to have (slain, / slain me:) and my concubine (have) they ‡forced, (and / that) she is dead. 6 [v]And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the

R.V. [1] Or, *base fellows* [2] That is, *worthlessness.* [3] Heb. *according to her bones.* [4] Heb. *corners.* [5] Or, *even all*
A.V. * Heb. *the matter of this folly.* † Heb. *the man the Levite.* ‡ Heb. *humbled.*

untry of the inheritance of
rael: for they have committed
wdness and [a]folly in Israel.
Behold, ye children of Israel, all of you, are all children of Israel;
ive here your advice and
unsel. 8 And all the people
ose as one man, saying, We
ill not any of us go to his tent,
either will we any of us turn
to his house. 9 But now this
is will be the thing which we will
o to Gibeah; *we will go up*
ainst it by lot; lot against it; 10 and we will take
n men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and
hundred of a thousand, and
thousand out of ten thousand,
fetch victual for the people,
at they may do, when they
me to [1]Gibeah of Benjamin,
cording to all the folly that
ey have wrought in Israel.
So all the men of Israel were
thered against the city, *knit
gether as one man.
12 [g]And the tribes of Israel
nt men through all the [2]tribe of
enjamin, saying, What wicked-
ess is this that is come to pass done
mong you? 13 Now therefore
eliver up us the men, [h]the sons children
[4]Belial, which are in Gibeah,
at we may put them to death,
nd put away evil from Israel.
ut the children of [5]Benjamin would
t hearken to the voice of their
ethren the children of Israel. Israel:
And But the children of Benjamin
thered themselves together
t of the cities unto Gibeah,
go out to battle against the
ildren of Israel. 15 And the
ildren of Benjamin were num-
ered on at that day time out of the cities
wenty and [6]six thousand men
at drew sword, besides beside the in-
bitants of Gibeah, which were
umbered seven hundred chosen

[a] See ch. 19. 23.
[b] ch. 3. 15. Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 2.
[c] ch. 19. 30.
[d] ver. 26, 31.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 1.
[f] ver. 25.
[g] Cp. Deut. 13. 14 & Josh. 22. 13, 16.
[h] ch. 19. 22. See Deut. 13. 13.
[i] Deut. 13. 5 & 17. 2.
[j] ver. 26—28.
[k] Cp. Num. 1. 37 & 26. 41.
[l] ver. 2.
[m] ver. 21.

men. 16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men [b]lefthanded; every one could sling stones at an hair-breadth, hair *breadth*, and not miss.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered [l]four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these were men of war. 18 And the children of Israel arose, and went up to [d]Beth-el, the house of God, and asked counsel of God; God; and they said, [e]Who Which of us shall go up for us first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, [e]Judah *shall go up* first. 19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah. 20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel set the battle put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah. 21 [f]And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites on that day twenty and two thousand men. 22 And the people, people the men of Israel, Israel encouraged themselves, and set the their battle again in array in the place where they set put themselves in array the first day. 23 [j](And the children of Israel went up and wept before the LORD until even; even, and they asked asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I again go up draw nigh again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day. 25 And Benjamin [m]went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down

R.V. [1] Heb. *Geba*. [2] Heb. *tribes*. See Num. 4. 18, 1 Sam. 9. 21. [3] Or, *base fellows* [4] That is, *worthlessness*.
[5] another reading is, *the children of Benjamin*. [6] According to some ancient authorities, *five*.
A.V. * Heb. *fellows*.

to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these [a]drew the sword. 26 Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto [b]Beth-el, the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even; even, and they offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD. 27 And the children of Israel asked inquired of the LORD, [d](for the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days, 28 and [e]Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, [f]stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to-morrow to morrow I will deliver him them into thine hand. 29 [h]And Israel set liers in wait against Gibeah round about. round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and set put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times. 31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began *to smite and kill of of the people, the people, and kill, as at other times, in the high ways, highways, [i]of which one goeth up to [k]Beth-el, †the house of God, and the other to Gibeah, Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel. 32 And the children of Benjamin said, [l]They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them away from the city unto the high ways. highways. 33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and set put themselves in array at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel brake came forth out of their place, places, even out of [1]Maareh-geba. the meadows of Gibeah. 34 And there came over against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: [c]but they knew not that evil was [2]close upon was near them. 35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of Benjamin the Benjamites that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these [a]drew the sword.

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to Benjamin, the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set against beside Gibeah. 37 [g]And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait ‡drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword. 38 Now the there was an appointed §sign between the men of Israel ‖and the liers in wait was, that they should make a great **cloud of flame with smoke rise up out of the city: 39 [3]And when the men of Israel turned retired in the battle, and Benjamin began ††to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, [j]Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle. 40 But when the cloud flame began to arise up out of the city in with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, ‡‡[m]the whole flame of the city went up in smoke ascended up to heaven. 41 And when the men of Israel turned, and turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: [n]for they saw that evil §§was come upon them. 42 Therefore the

a ver. 2.
b ver. 18, 31.
c ver. 41.
d Cp. Josh. 18. 1 & 1 Sam. 4. 3, 4.
e Num. 25. 7 & 31. 6. Josh. 24. 33.
f Deut. 10. 8 & 18. 5, 7.
g Cp. Josh. 8. 19.
h Cp. Josh. 8. 4.
i ch. 21. 19.
j ver. 31, 32.
k ver. 18, 26.
l Cp. Josh. 8. 5, 6.
m Cp. Josh. 8. 20.
n ver. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *the meadow of Geba* (or *Gibeah* See ver. 10) [2] Heb. *touching.* [3] Or, *And the men...battle: for Benjamin...heaven:) and the men &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *to smite of the people wounded as at; &c.* † Or, *Beth-el.* ‡ Or, *made a long* sound with the trumpet § Or, *time.* ‖ Heb. *with.* ** Heb. *elevation.* †† Heb. *to smite the wounded.* ‡‡ Heb. *the whole consumption* §§ Heb. *touched them.*

urned their backs before the
en of Israel unto [a]the way of
e wilderness; but the battle
llowed hard after them; and [1]they them
overtook
hich came out of the cities
stroyed them in the midst thereof.
ey destroyed of them.
They
Thus they inclosed the Ben-
mites round about, *and* chased
em, *and* [2]trode them down
t *their* resting place, as far as †over
*with ease
gainst Gibeah toward the sun-
sing. 44 And there fell of Ben-
min eighteen thousand men;
ll these *were* men of valour.
And they turned [a]and fled
ward the wilderness unto the
ck of [e]Rimmon: and they
eaned of them in the high ways highways
ve thousand men; and followed pursued
ard after them unto Gidom,
nd smote of them slew two thousand
men. n of them. 46 So that all which
ll that day of Benjamin were
venty and five thousand men
at drew the sword; all these
ere men of valour. 47 But six
undred men turned and [a]fled
ward to the wilderness unto the
ck of [e]Rimmon, and abode in
e rock of Rimmon four months.
And the men of Israel turned
gain upon the children of Ben-
min, and smote them with the
dge of the sword, both [4]the entire as well the men of *every*
ty, and the cattle, as the beast, and all that
hey found: moreover all the cities which they
me to hand: also they set on fire all the cities
found they set on fire.
t §they came to.

I 1 Now the men of Israel
had sworn [i]in Mizpah, Mizpeh, say-
ing, There shall not any
us give his daughter unto
enjamin to wife. 2 And the
eople came to *Beth-el, the house of God, and
t de there till even before God,
nd lifted up their voices, and
ept sore. sore; 3 And they said, O
RD, the LORD God of Israel, why is
his come to pass in Israel, that

[a] Cp. Josh. 8. 15, 24.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 25.
[c] Cp. ch. 5. 23.
[d] ver. 15.
[e] ch. 21. 13. Josh. 15. 32.
[f] ver. 16.
[g] 1 Sam. 11. 1 & 31. 11—13.
[h] Cp. ver. 5.
[i] ver. 18. ch. 20. 1.
[j] Num. 31. 17.
[k] ch. 20. 18, 26, 31.

there should be to-day to day one tribe
lacking in Israel? 4 And it
came to pass on the morrow,
that the people rose early, and
[b]built there an altar, and offered
burnt offerings and peace offer-
ings. 5 And the children of
Israel said, Who is there among
all the tribes of Israel that came
not up in the assembly with the congregation unto the
LORD? [c]For they had made a
great oath concerning him that
came not up unto to the LORD to
Mizpah, Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be
put to death. 6 And the children
of Israel [d]repented them for Ben-
jamin their brother, and said,
There is one tribe cut off from
Israel this day. 7 [f]How shall
we do for wives for them that
remain, seeing we have sworn
by the LORD that we will not
give them of our daughters to
wives? 8 And they said, What
one is there of the tribes of
Israel that came not up unto to the
LORD to Mizpah Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold,
there came none to the camp
from [g]Jabesh-gilead to the as-
sembly. 9 For when the people
were numbered, and, behold, there
were none of the inhabitants of
[g]Jabesh-gilead there. 10 And
the congregation sent thither
twelve thousand men of the
valiantest, and commanded them,
saying, [h]Go and smite the in-
habitants of Jabesh-gilead with
the edge of the sword, with the
women and the little ones. children. 11 And
this is the thing that ye shall
do; *ye do, Ye shall utterly destroy every
male, and every woman that
‖hath lien lain by man. 12 And they
found among the inhabitants
of Jabesh-gilead four hundred
**young virgins, that had not known known no
man by lying with him any male: and

R.V. [1] Or, *them which came... they destroyed* [2] Or, *overtook them* [3] Or, *at Menuhah* [4] Or, as otherwise read, *inhabited city* See Deut. 2. 34.
A.V. * Or, from *Menuchah, &c.* † Heb. *unto over against.* ‡ Heb. *was found.* § Heb. *were found.*
‖ Heb. *knoweth the lying* with *man.* ** Heb. *young women virgins.*

they brought them unto the camp to [a]Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent (and spake / some *to speak) to the children of Benjamin that were in the [b]rock (of / Rimmon), and [c](proclaimed / to †call) peace (peaceably) unto them. 14 And Benjamin (returned / came again) at that time; and they gave them (the women / wives) which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not. 15 And the people [e]repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 Then the elders of the congregation said, [f]How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin? 17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that (are / be) escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not (blotted / destroyed) out (from / of) Israel. 18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: [h]for the children of Israel (had / have) sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to Benjamin. 19 (And / Then) they said, Behold, there is [1]a feast of the LORD (from year / in Shiloh) (to year in Shiloh, / ‡yearly / *in a place*) which is on the north (side) of Beth-el, §on the east side ‖of [j]the (high way / highway) that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah. 20 (And / Therefore) they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards; 21 and see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to [d]dance in (the) dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin. 22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come to [2]complain unto us, (unto us to complain, / Grant them [3]graciously) (unto us / our sakes): because we (took / reserved) not (for / to) each man (*of them*) his wife in (battle: neither did ye / the war: for ye did not) give (them unto / unto them a) (them; else would ye now / this time, *that* ye should) be guilty. 23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they (carried off / caught) and they went and returned unto their inheritance, [g]and (built / repaired) the cities, and dwelt in them. 24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance. 25 [i]In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

a Josh. 18. 1.
b ch. 20. 47.
c Deut. 20. 10.
d ch. 11. 34. Ex. 15. 20. 1 Sam. 18. 6, *al.*
e ver. 6.
f ver. 7.
g Cp. ch. 20. 48.
h ver. 1.
i ch. 17. 6 & 18. 1 & 19. 1.
j Cp. ch. 20. 31.

THE BOOK OF RUTH.

I 1 (And / Now) it came to pass in the days [a]when the judges (judged, / ††ruled,) that there was [b]a famine in the land. And a certain man of [d]Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the [4]country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons. 2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife [5]Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, [c]Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and ‡‡continued there. 3 And Elimelech Naomi's husband died

a Judg. 2. 16.
b Gen. 12. 10 & 26. 1 & 43. 1. 2 Kin. 8. 1.
c Gen. 35. 19.
d See Judg. 17. 7.

R.V. 1 Or, *the feast* 2 Or, *strive with us* 3 Or, *as a gift* 4 Heb. *field.* 5 Heb. *Noomi.*
A.V. * Heb. *and spake and called.* † Or, *proclaim peace.* ‡ Heb. *from year to year.* § Or, *toward the sunrising*
‖ Or, *on.* ** Or, *Gratify us in them.* †† Heb. *judged.* ‡‡ Heb. *were.*

nd she was left, and her two
ons. 4 And they took them
ives of the women of Moab;
he name of the one was Or-
ah, and the name of the other
uth: and they dwelled there
bout ten years. 5 And Mahlon
nd Chilion died also both of
hem; and the woman was left
f her two children sons and of her
husband. 6 Then she arose with
er daughters in law, that she
ight return from the country
f Moab: for she had heard in
he country of Moab how that
he LORD had visited his people
n giving them bread. 7 And Wherefore
he went forth out of the place
here she was, and her two
aughters in law with her; and
hey went on the way to re-
urn unto the land of Judah.
And Naomi said unto her two
aughters in law, Go, return
ach of you to her mother's house:
he LORD *h* deal kindly with you,
s ye have dealt with *i* the dead,
nd with me. 9 The LORD grant
ou that ye may find *j* rest, each
f you in the house of her hus-
and. Then she kissed them;
nd they lifted up their voice,
nd wept. 10 And they said
nto her, Nay, but Surely we will return
ith thee unto thy people. 11 And
aomi said, Turn again, my
aughters: why will ye go with
e? have I are there yet any more sons in
y womb, *n* that they may be
our husbands? 12 Turn again,
y daughters, go your way; for
am too old to have an husband.
I should say, I have hope, *if
should even have an husband
to-night, to night, and should also bear
ons; 13 would ye therefore tarry
† tarry for them till
hey were grown? would ye there-
stay
stay them from having husbands?

a Judg. 2. 15. Cp. Job 19. 21 & Ps. 32. 4 & 38. 2 & 39. 10.

b Judg. 11. 24. 1 Kin. 11. 7. Jer. 48. 7, 13, 46.

c Ex. 3. 16 & 4. 31. Luke 1. 68.
d Ps. 132. 15.
e Cp. ch. 2. 11, 12.

f 1 Sam. 3. 17 & 25. 22. 2 Sam. 19. 13. 1 Kin. 2. 23. 2 Kin. 6. 31, *al.*
g Cp. Acts 21. 14.

h Josh. 2. 12, 14. Judg. 1. 24.
i ver. 5. ch. 2. 20.

j ch. 3. 1.

k Cp. Matt. 21. 10.

l Ex. 15. 23.

m Job 1. 21.

n Gen. 38. 11. Deut. 25. 5.

o 2 Sam. 21. 9. Cp. ch. 2. 23.

nay, my daughters; for [1]‡ it
grieveth me much for your sakes, sakes.
for that *a* the hand of the LORD is
gone forth out against me. 14 And
they lifted up their voice, and
wept again: and Orpah kissed
her mother in law; but Ruth
clave unto her. 15 And she said,
Behold, thy sister in law is gone
back unto her people, and unto
b her god gods: return thou after thy
sister in law. 16 And Ruth said,
§ Intreat me not to leave thee,
and or to return from following after
thee: for whither thou goest, I
will go; and where thou lodgest,
I will lodge: *e* thy people shall
be my people, and thy God my
God: 17 where thou diest, will I
die, and there will I be buried:
f the LORD do so to me, and more
also, if aught ought but death part thee
and me. 18 *g* And when When she saw that
she ‖ was stedfastly minded to
go with her, then she left speaking
unto her. 19 So they two went
until they came to Beth-lehem.
And it came to pass, when they
were come to Beth-lehem, that
k all the city was moved about
them, and the women they said, Is this
Naomi? 20 And she said unto
them, Call me not [2]** Naomi, call
me [3]†† *l* Mara: for the Almighty
hath dealt very bitterly with
me. 21 *m* I went out full, and the
LORD hath brought me home
again empty: why then call ye
me Naomi, seeing the LORD
hath testified against me, and
the Almighty hath afflicted me?
22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth
the Moabitess, her daughter in
law, with her, which returned
out of the country of Moab:
and they came to Beth-lehem
o in the beginning of barley
harvest.

R.V. [1] Or, *it is far more bitter for me than for you* [2] That is, *Pleasant.* [3] That is, *Bitter.*
A.V. * Or, if *I were with an husband.* † Heb. *hope.* ‡ Heb. *I have much bitterness.* § Or, *Be not against me.*
eb. *strengthened herself.* ** That is, *Pleasant.* †† That is, *Bitter.*

2 [1] And Naomi had [a] a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of [1] wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was *[c] Boaz. [2] And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and [d] glean among the ears of corn after him [f] in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter. [3] And she went, and came, came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her † hap was to light on the portion, a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the family, kindred of Elimelech. [4] And, behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, [i] The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee. [5] Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this? [6] And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Moabitish damsel [l] that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab: [7] and she said, Let me glean, I pray you, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, save that she tarried a little in the house. [8] Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither pass, go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens: maidens: [9] Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn. [10] Then [n] she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thy sight, thine eyes, that thou shouldest [b] take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger? [11] And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, [e] all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and how thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore. [12] [g] The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [h] under whose wings thou art come to take refuge, trust. [13] Then she said, ‡ [j] Let me find grace, favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken kindly, friendly, § unto thine handmaid, though I be not as, like unto one of thine handmaidens. [14] And at meal-time Boaz said unto her, Come hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and the, he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and [m] was sufficed and left thereof. [15] And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and ‖ reproach her not, not: [16] And also pull out let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, for her from the bundles, it, and let her glean, and leave them, that she may glean them and rebuke her not. [17] So she gleaned in the field until even, eve and she beat out that she had gleaned, gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley. [18] And she took up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought

a ch. 3. 2, 12.
b ver. 19.
c ch. 4. 21. Matt. 1. 5.
d Cp. Deut. 24. 19.
e ch. 1. 14, 16, 17.
f ver. 10, 13.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 19.
h Ps. 17. 8 & 36. 7 & 63. 7, al.
i Ps. 129. 7, 8.
j ver. 2, 10. Gen. 33. 15. 1 Sam. 1. 18.
k Gen. 34. 3 (mg. for mg.). Judg. 19. 3 (mg. for mg.).
l ch. 1. 22.
m ver. 18.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 23, 41.

R.V. [1] Or, valour [2] Heb. to the heart of. [3] Or, he
A.V. * Called Booz, Matt. 1. 5. † Heb. hap happened. ‡ Or, I find favour. § Heb. to the heart. ‖ Heb. shame her not

orth and gave to her that she
had left reserved [a]after she was suf-
ficed. 19 And her mother in
law said unto her, Where hast
thou gleaned to-day to day? and where
wroughtest thou? blessed be he
that did take knowledge of thee.
And she shewed her mother in
law with whom she had wrought,
and said, The man's name with
whom I wrought to-day to day is Boaz.
20 And Naomi said unto her
daughter in law, [c]Blessed be he
of the LORD, who hath not left
off his kindness [e]to the living
and to the dead. And Naomi
said unto her, The man is nigh near
of kin unto us, 1*one of [f]our
near next kinsmen. 21 And Ruth the
Moabitess said, Yea, He he said unto
me, also, Thou shalt keep fast
by my young men, until they
have ended all my harvest.
22 And Naomi said unto Ruth
her daughter in law, It is good,
my daughter, that thou go out
with his maidens, and that they
meet thee not in any other
field. 23 So she kept fast by
the maidens of Boaz to glean
unto the end of barley harvest
and of wheat harvest; and she
dwelt with her mother in law.

3 1 And Then Naomi her mother
in law said unto her, My
daughter, shall I not seek
rest for thee, that it may be
well with thee? 2 And now is
ere not Boaz not Boaz of [l]our kinsman, kindred, [m]with
those maidens thou wast? Be-
hold, he winnoweth barley to-night to night
in the threshing-floor. threshingfloor. 3 [o]Wash thyself
therefore, and anoint thee, and
put thy raiment upon thee, and
get thee down to the threshing-floor. floor:
but make not thyself known unto
the man, until he shall have done
eating and drinking. 4 And it

a ver. 14.
b ver. 10.
c ch. 3. 10. Judg. 17. 2. 1 Sam. 15. 13 & 23. 21. 2 Sam. 2. 5.
d See Judg. 19. 6.
e ch. 1. 8.
f ch. 3. 9 & 4. 14.
g Ezek. 16. 8. Cp. Deut. 22. 30.
h ch. 2. 20.
i See ch. 2. 20.
j ch. 1. 9.
k Prov. 12. 4 & 31. 10.
l ch. 2. 1.
m ch. 2. 8.
n ch. 4. 1.
o 2 Sam. 12. 20 & 14. 2.
p ch. 4. 5. Cp. Deut. 25. 5.

shall be, when he lieth down,
that thou shalt mark the place
where he shall lie, and thou
shalt go in, and ‡uncover his
feet, and lay thee down; and
he will tell thee what thou shalt
do. 5 And she said unto her,
All that thou 3sayest unto me I
will do. 6 And she went down
unto the threshing-floor, floor, and did ac-
cording to all that her mother
in law bade her. 7 And when
Boaz had eaten and drunk, and
[d]his heart was merry, he went
to lie down at the end of the
heap of corn: and she came
softly, and uncovered his feet,
and laid her down. 8 And
it came to pass at midnight,
that the man was 4afraid, and
§turned himself: and, behold, a
woman lay at his feet. 9 And
he said, Who art thou? And
she answered, I am Ruth thine
handmaid: [g]spread therefore
thy skirt over thine handmaid;
for thou art 5*[h]a near kinsman.
10 And he said, [i]Blessed be thou
of the LORD, my daughter: for
thou hast shewed more kindness
in the latter end than [e]at the
beginning, inasmuch as thou fol-
lowedst not young men, whether
poor or rich. 11 And now, my
daughter, fear not; I will do to
thee all that thou sayest requirest: for
all the 6‖city of my people doth
know that thou art [k]a virtuous
woman. 12 And now it is true
that I am a thy near kinsman: how-
beit there is a kinsman nearer
than I. 13 Tarry this night, and
it shall be in the morning, that
if he will [p]perform unto thee
the part of a kinsman, well; let
him do the kinsman's part: but
if he will not do the part of a
kinsman to thee, then will I do

R.V. 1 Or, *one of them that hath the right to redeem for us* See Lev. 25. 25. 2 Or, *a resting place* 3 Another reading *sayest unto me.* 4 Or, *startled* 5 Or, *one that hath the right to redeem* Heb. *goel.* 6 Heb. *gate.* See ch. 4. 1, 11.
A.V. * Or, *one that hath right to redeem.* † Or, *fall upon thee.* ‡ Or, *lift up the clothes that are on his feet.*
§ Or, *took hold on.* ‖ Heb. *gate.*

the part of a kinsman to thee,
[a]as the LORD liveth: lie down
until the morning. [14] And she
lay at his feet until the morning:
and she rose up before one could
discern / know another. For / And he said, Let
it not be known that the / a woman
came to the threshing-floor. / into the floor. [15] And / Also he
said, Bring the mantle / *vail that is / *thou hast*
upon thee, and hold it. / it; and / it. And when
she held it: / it, and he measured six
measures of barley, and laid it
on her: and [1]he / she went into the
city. [16] And when she came to
her mother in law, she said,
[2]Who art thou, my daughter?
And she told her all that the
man had done to her. [17] And
she said, These six *measures* of
barley gave he me; for he
said, / said to me, Go not empty unto thy
mother in law. [18] Then said
she, Sit still, my daughter, until
thou know how the matter will
fall: for the man will not / be in
rest, until he have finished the
thing this day.

4 [1] Now Boaz went / Then went Boaz up to [e]the
gate, and sat him down
there: and, behold, the [f]near
kinsman of whom Boaz spake
came by; unto whom he said,
Ho, such a one! turn aside,
sit down here. And he turned
aside, and sat down. [2] And he
took ten men [h]of the elders of
the city, and said, Sit ye down
here. And they sat down. [3] And
he said unto the near kinsman,
Naomi, that is come again out
of the country of Moab, selleth
the / a parcel of land, which was
our brother Elimelech's: [4] and †I
thought to [4]j disclose it unto / advertise thee, sa-
ying, [k]Buy it before them that sit here, / the inhabitants,
and before the elders of my
people. If thou wilt redeem it,
redeem it: but if [5]thou wilt not
redeem it, then tell me, that I
may know: for there is none to
redeem it beside thee; and I am
after thee. And he said, I will
redeem it. [5] Then said Boaz,
What day thou buyest the field
of the hand of Naomi, thou must
buy it also of Ruth the Moab-
itess, the wife of the dead, [b]to
raise up the name of the dead
upon his inheritance. [6] [c]And
the near kinsman said, I cannot
redeem it for myself, lest I mar
mine own inheritance: take / redeem thou
my right of redemption on thee; / to thyself
for I
cannot redeem it. [7] [d]Now this
was *the* custom / *manner* in former time in
Israel concerning redeeming and
concerning exchanging, / changing, for to con-
firm all things; a man drew / plucked
off his shoe, and gave it to
his neighbour: and this was
the *manner of* attestation / a testimony in Israel.
[8] So the near / Therefore the kinsman said unto
Boaz, Buy it for thyself. / And / thee. So he
drew off his shoe. [9] And Boaz
said unto the elders, and unto
all the people, Ye are witnesses
this day, that I have bought all
that was Elimelech's, and all that
was [g]Chilion's and Mahlon's, of
the hand of Naomi. [10] Moreover
Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of
Mahlon, have I purchased to be
my wife, [b]to raise up the name
of the dead upon his inherit-
ance, that the name of the dead
be not cut off from among his
brethren, and from the gate of
his place: ye are witnesses this
day. [11] And all the people that
were [i]in the gate, and the
elders, said, We are witnesses.
The LORD make the woman that
is come into thine house like
Rachel and like Leah, [l]which
two did [m]build the house of
Israel: and [6]‡do thou worthily

a Judg. 8. 19. 1 Sam. 14. 39. 2 Sam. 4. 9 & 12. 5. 2 Kin. 2. 2, 6. Jer. 4. 2 & 5. 2, *al.*
b ver. 10. ch. 3. 13. Deut. 25. 5, 6.
c ch. 3. 12, 13.
d See Deut. 25. 7—10.
e ver. 11. ch. 3. 11 (mg.). 2 Sam. 15. 2 & 18. 4, 24, 33 & 19. 8 & Ps. 127. 5.
f ch. 2. 20.
g ch. 1. 2, 4, 5.
h 1 Kin. 21. 8. Prov. 31. 23.
i See ver. 1.
j 1 Sam. 20. 2 (mg. for mg.).
k Lev. 25. 25. Cp. Jer. 32. 7, 8.
l See Gen. 29. 31—30. 24 & 35. 16—18.
m Deut. 25. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *she went* [2] Or, *How hast thou fared* [3] Another reading is, *said to me* [4] Heb. *uncover thine ear.* [5] So many ancient authorities. The printed Hebrew text has, *he will.* [6] Or, *get thee wealth* or *power*

A.V. * Or, *sheet*, or, *apron.* † Heb. *I said I will reveal* in *thine ear.* ‡ Or, *get thee riches*, or, *power.*

in [a]Ephrathah, and [*b]be famous in
Beth-lehem: 12 and let thy house
be like the house of Perez, [d]whom
Tamar bare unto Judah, [e]of the
seed which the LORD shall give
thee of this young woman. 13 So
Boaz took Ruth, and she became
his wife: and when he went in unto
her, [g]and the LORD gave her con-
ception, and she bare a son.
14 [h]And the women said unto
Naomi, Blessed be the LORD,
which hath not [†]left thee this day
without [j]a near [‡]kinsman, and let that
his name may [k]be famous in
Israel. 15 And he shall be unto
thee a restorer of thy life, and
a nourisher of [§]thine old age:
for thy daughter in law, which

a Gen. 35. 16, 19.
b ver. 14.
c 1 Sam. 1. 8.
d Gen. 38. 29. 1 Chr. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.
e 1 Sam. 2. 20.
f Luke 1. 59.
g Gen. 29. 31 & 33. 5.
h Cp. Luke 1. 58.
i For ver. 18—22, see 1 Chr. 2. 4—15 & Matt. 1. 3—6.
j ch. 2. 20.
k ver. 11.
l Num. 1. 7. Cp. Ex. 6. 23.

loveth thee, [c]which is better to
thee than seven sons, hath borne born
him. 16 And Naomi took the
child, and laid it in her bosom,
and became nurse unto it. 17 [f]And
the women her neighbours gave
it a name, saying, There is a son
born to Naomi; and they called
his name Obed: he is the father
of [1]Jesse, the father of David.
18 Now these are the generations of Perez: [i]Perez begat Hezron;
Pharez: Pharez Hezron,
19 and Hezron begat Ram, and
Ram begat Amminadab; 20 and
Amminadab, [l]Amminadab begat Nahshon,
and Nahshon begat [2]Salmon; 21 and
**Salmon,
Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz
begat Obed; 22 and Obed begat
Obed,
Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

THE FIRST BOOK OF
SAMUEL.

[A.V.], OTHERWISE CALLED, THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

1 Now there was a certain
man of [a]Ramathaim-zophim,
of [b]the hill country of mount Ephraim,
and his name was Elkanah, the
son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu,
the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph,
an Ephraimite: 2 and he had two
Ephrathite:
wives; the name of the one was
Hannah, and the name of the
other Peninnah: and Peninnah
had children, but Hannah had no
children. 3 And this man went
up out of his city [e]from year to year
††yearly
to worship and to sacrifice unto
the LORD of hosts [g]in Shiloh.
And the two sons of Eli, Hophni
and Phinehas, the priests unto of the

a Cp. ver. 19.
b See Josh. 24. 33.
c Deut. 12. 17, 18 & 16. 11. Cp. Neh. 8. 10, 12.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 26.
e ver. 21. Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16. Cp. Luke 2. 41.
f See Deut. 12. 5—7.
g Cp. Josh. 18. 1.

LORD, were there. 4 And when
the day came time was that Elkanah sacrificed, offered,
[c]he gave to Peninnah his wife,
and to all her sons and her
daughters, portions: 5 but unto
Hannah he gave [3]‡‡a double portion: worthy portion;
for he loved Hannah, Hannah: but the LORD
had shut up her womb. 6 And
her rival adversary also §§provoked her
sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her
womb. 7 And *as* he did so year
by year, *when she went up to
the house of the LORD, so she
provoked her; therefore she
wept, and did not eat. 8 And Then said
Elkanah her husband said unto to her,

R.V. [1] Heb. *Ishai.* [2] Heb. *Salmah.* [3] The Sept. reads, *a single portion, because she had no child; howbeit Elkanah loved &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *proclaim* thy *name.* † Heb. *caused to cease unto thee.* ‡ Or, *redeemer.* § Heb. *to nourish.* Heb. *thy gray hairs.* ** Or, *Salmah.* †† Heb. *from year to year.* ‡‡ Or, *a double portion.* §§ Heb. *angered her.* Or, *from the time that she, &c.* Heb. *from her going up.*

Hannah, why weepest thou? and
why eatest thou not? and why
is thy heart grieved? [b]am not I
better to thee than ten sons?
9 So Hannah rose up after they
had eaten in Shiloh, and after
they had drunk. Now Eli the
priest sat upon [his a] seat by [the a door]
post of [d]the temple of the LORD.
10 And she was [*f]in bitterness
of soul, and prayed unto the
LORD, and wept sore. 11 And
she [g]vowed a vow, and said, O
LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed
[h]look on the affliction of thine
handmaid, and [i]remember me,
and not forget thine handmaid,
but wilt give unto thine hand-
maid [1†]a man child, then I will
give him unto the LORD all the
days of his life, [k]and there shall
no razor come upon his head.
12 And it came to pass, as she
[‡]continued praying before the
LORD, that Eli marked her
mouth. 13 Now Hannah, she
spake in her heart; only her
lips moved, but her voice was
not heard: therefore Eli thought
she had been drunken. 14 And
Eli said unto her, How long wilt
thou be drunken? put away thy
wine from thee. 15 And Hannah
answered and said, No, my lord,
I am a woman [§]of a sorrowful
spirit: I have drunk neither
wine nor strong drink, but [p I have]
poured out my soul before the
LORD. 16 Count not thine hand-
maid for [2r]a daughter of [3]Belial:
for out of the abundance of my
[‖]complaint and [my provocation grief] have
I spoken hitherto. 17 Then Eli
answered and said, [t]Go in peace:
and the God of Israel [u]grant [thee]
thy petition that thou hast asked
of him. 18 And she said, [w]Let
[thy servant thine handmaid] find grace in thy

a Cp. Eccles. 9. 7.
b Ruth 4. 15.
c ch. 2. 11. Cp. ver. 1.
d ch. 3. 3.
e ver. 11.
f Job 7. 11 & 10. 1.
g Gen. 28. 20. Judg. 11. 30.
h Gen. 29. 32.
i ver. 19. Cp. Gen. 30. 22.
j ver. 3.
k Judg. 13. 5. Cp. Num. 6. 5.
l ver. 11, 28. Cp. ch. 2. 11, 18 & 3. 1.
m Cp. Num. 30. 7.
n 2 Sam. 7. 25.
o Deut. 12. 5, 6, 11.
p Job 30. 16. Ps. 42. 4. Lam. 2. 19. Cp. Ps. 62. 8.
q ver. 3, 9. Cp. Josh. 18. 1.
r ch. 2. 12. Judg. 19. 22. 1 Kin. 21. 10, al.
s ch. 17. 55 & 20. 3. 2 Sam. 11. 11. 2 Kin. 2. 2, 4, 6 & 4. 30.
t ch. 20. 42. Judg. 18. 6. 2 Kin. 5. 19. Mark 5. 34. Luke 7. 50, al.
u Ps. 20. 4, 5.
v ver. 17. Cp. Ps. 6. 9.
w Gen. 33. 15. Ruth 2. 13.

sight. So the woman [a]went
her way, and did eat, and her
countenance was no more *sad.*
19 And they rose up in the morn-
ing early, and worshipped before
the LORD, and returned, and
came to their house to [c]Ramah:
and Elkanah knew Hannah his
wife; and the LORD [e]remembered
her. 20 [And Wherefore] it came to pass,
[**]when the time was come [about, about]
[that after] Hannah [had] conceived, [and that she]
bare a [son; son,] and [she] called his
name [††]Samuel, *saying,* Because
I have asked him of the LORD.
21 And the man Elkanah, and all
his house, [j]went up to offer unto
the LORD the yearly sacrifice,
and his vow. 22 But Hannah
went not up; for she said unto
her husband, *I will not go up*
until the child be weaned, and
then I will bring him, that he
may appear before the LORD,
[l]and there abide for ever.
23 [m]And Elkanah her husband
said unto her, Do what seemeth
thee good; tarry until thou have
weaned him; [n]only the LORD
establish his word. So the wo-
man [tarried abode,] and gave her son [suck, suck]
until she weaned him. 24 And
when she had weaned him, [o]she
took him up with her, with
[4]three bullocks, and one ephah
of [meal, flour,] and a [5]bottle of wine,
and brought him unto [q]the
house of the LORD in Shiloh:
and the child was young. 25 And
they slew [the a] bullock, and brought
the child to Eli. 26 And she
said, Oh my lord, [s]as thy soul
liveth, my lord, I am the woman
that stood by thee here, praying
unto the LORD. 27 For this child
I prayed; [v]and the LORD hath
given me my petition which I
asked of him: 28 therefore [I also]

R.V. [1] Heb. *seed of men.* [2] Or, *a wicked woman* [3] That is, *worthlessness.* [4] The Sept. and Syriac have, *a bullock of three years old.* [5] Or, *skin*
A.V. * Heb. *bitter of soul.* † Heb. *seed of men.* ‡ Heb. *multiplied to pray.* § Heb. *hard of spirit*
‖ Or, *meditation.* ** Heb. *in revolution of days.* †† That is, *Asked of God.*

ave [1]granted / lent him to the LORD; as
ong as he liveth [†]he is granted / shall be lent
o the LORD. [b]And [2]he wor-
hipped the LORD there.

2 1 And Hannah prayed, and
said: / said,
[d]My heart exulteth / rejoiceth in the
LORD,
[f]Mine horn is exalted in the
LORD:
My mouth is enlarged over
mine enemies;
Because [h]I rejoice in thy sal-
vation.
2 [i]There is none holy as the
LORD; / LORD:
For there is none beside thee:
Neither is there [j]any rock like
our God.
3 Talk no more so exceeding
proudly;
Let not [‡]arrogancy come out
of your mouth:
For the LORD is a God of
knowledge,
[3]And by him actions are
weighed.
4 [o]The bows of the mighty men
are broken,
And they that stumbled are
girded with strength.
5 They that were full have hired
out themselves for bread;
And they that were hungry
[4]have ceased:
So Yea, that the barren hath borne / born
seven;
[u]And she that hath many
children languisheth. / is waxed feeble.
6 [v]The LORD killeth, and maketh
alive:
He bringeth down to [5]the
grave, and bringeth up.
7 [w]The LORD maketh poor, and
maketh rich:
[x]He bringeth low, he also / and lifteth
up.

a Ps. 113. 7, 8. Cp. Dan. 4. 17 & Luke 1. 52.
b Gen. 24. 26, 52.
c Job 36. 7.
d For ver. 1—10, see Luke 1. 46—53.
e Cp. Job 38. 4—6 & Ps. 24. 2 & 102. 25 & 104. 5.
f ver. 10. Ps. 75. 10 & 89. 17, 24 & 92. 10 & 112. 9 & 148. 14.
g Ps. 121. 3. Prov. 3. 26. Cp. Ps. 91. 11.
h Ps. 9. 14 & 13. 5 & 20. 5 & 35. 9.
i Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 86. 8 & 89. 6, 8.
j Deut. 32. 30, 31.
k Ps. 2. 9.
l ch. 7. 10. Ps. 18. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 14.
m Ps. 96. 10, 13 & 98. 9.
n ver. 1. Cp. Ps. 89. 24.
o Ps. 37. 15 & 46. 9 & 76. 3.
p ch. 1. 19.
q ver. 18. ch. 3. 1.
r See ch. 1. 16.
s Judg. 2. 10.
t Ps. 113. 9. Isai. 54. 1.
u Jer. 15. 9.
v Deut. 32. 39.
w Cp. Job 1. 21.
x Job 5. 11. Ps. 75. 7.
y Lev. 3. 5, 16 & 7. 23, 25, 31.

8 [a]He raiseth up the poor out
of the dust,
He / And lifteth up the needy / beggar from
the dunghill,
[c]To make them sit with / set them among princes,
And to make them inherit the
throne of glory:
[e]For the pillars of the earth
are the LORD'S,
And he hath set the world
upon them.
9 [g]He will keep the feet of his
[6]holy ones, / saints,
But / And the wicked shall be put to silence / be silent
in darkness;
For by strength shall no man
prevail.
10 [k]They that strive with / The adversaries of the LORD shall
be broken to pieces;
[l]Against them / Out of heaven shall he thunder
in heaven / upon them:
[m]The LORD shall judge the
ends of the earth;
And he shall give strength
unto his king,
[n]And exalt the horn of his
anointed.
11 And Elkanah went [p]to Ra-
mah to his house. [q]And the
child did minister unto the LORD
before Eli the priest.
12 Now the sons of Eli were
[7]r sons of [8]Belial; [9]s they knew
not the LORD. 13 And the custom / priests'
of the priests / custom with the people was,
that, when any man offered
sacrifice, the priest's servant
came, while the flesh was in
seething, with a fleshhook of
three teeth in his hand; 14 and
he struck it into the pan, or
kettle, or caldron, or pot; all
that the fleshhook brought up
the priest took [10]therewith. / for himself. So
they did in Shiloh unto all the
Israelites that came thither.
15 Yea, / Also [y]before they burnt the

R.V. [1] Or, *lent* [2] According to several ancient authorities, *they.* [3] According to another reading, *Though actions ot weighed.* [4] Or, *have rest* [5] Heb. *Sheol.* [6] Or, *godly ones* Another reading is, *holy one.* [7] Or, *wicked men at is, worthlessness.* [8] Or, *they knew not the LORD, nor the due of the priests from the people. When any man &c. ome ancient authorities read, for himself.*

R.V. [10] Or, *returned him, whom I have obtained by petition, to the LORD.* [‡] Or, *he whom I have obtained by petition shall be rned.* [‡] Heb. *hard.*

fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw. 16 And if [the / any] man said unto him, [They will surely / Let them not fail to] burn the fat [1]*presently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then [2]he would [say, Nay, / answer him,] *Nay;* but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take it by force. 17 [And / Wherefore] the sin of the young men was very great [d]before the LORD: [f]for [3]men abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 [g]But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, [i]girded with a linen ephod. 19 Moreover his mother made him a little [robe, / coat,] and brought it to him from year to year, [k]when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice. 20 And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman [4][n]for the †loan which [was / is] lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home. 21 [5][p]And the LORD visited Hannah, [and / so that] she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. [q]And the child Samuel grew before the LORD.

22 Now Eli was very [old; / old,] and [he] heard all that his sons did unto all [Israel, / Israel;] and how [that] they lay with the women that [did service / ‡assembled] at the door of the [tent / tabernacle] of [the / meeting.] [the / congregation.] 23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for [6]I hear of your evil dealings [from / by] all this people. 24 Nay, my sons; for it is no good report [6]that I hear: ye make the LORD's people ‖to transgress. 25 If one man sin against another, [7]God [the / judge] shall judge him: but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, [a]because the LORD would slay them. 26 And the child Samuel [b]grew on, and was in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

27 And there came [c]a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [e]Did I [reveal myself / plainly appear] unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt [8][in bondage to / in] Pharaoh's house? 28 [9][h]And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to [10][go up unto / offer upon] mine altar, to burn incense, [j]to wear an ephod before me? [11][l]and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings [of the children of Israel made by fire / made by fire of the children of Israel]? 29 Wherefore [12][m]kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded [in / in my] habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people? 30 [Therefore / Wherefore] the [LORD, the / LORD] God of [Israel, / Israel] saith, [r]I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: [s]but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. 31 Behold, [u]the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house. 32 And thou shalt [behold / see] [13][v]the affliction of ** an enemy in *my* habitation

a Cp. Josh. 11. 20.
b Luke 2. 52.
c 1 Kin. 13. 1.
d Cp. Gen. 6. 11.
e Ex. 4. 14, 27.
f Cp. Mal. 2. 8.
g ver. 11. ch. 3. 1.
h Ex. 28. 1. Num. 18. 1, 7.
i Ex. 28. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 14. 1 Chr. 15. 27.
j Cp. ch. 14. 3 & 22. 18.
k ch. 1. 3.
l Lev. 2. 3, 10 & 6. 16 & 7. 7, 8, 34 & 10. 14, 15. Num. 5. 9, 10. See Num. 18. 8—19.
m Deut. 32. 15.
n ch. 1. 28.
o ver. 32. Deut. 12. 5, 6 & 26. 15. Ps. 26. 8 & 68. 5.
p Gen. 21. 1.
q ver. 26. ch. 3. 19. Cp. Judg. 13. 24 & Luke 1. 80 & 2. 40.
r Ex. 27. 21 & 29. 9.
s Cp. Jer. 18. 9, 10.
t Ex. 38. 8.
u 1 Kin. 2. 27. Cp. ch. 4. 11, 18, 20 & 22. 18, 19.
v ch. 4. 11. Cp. Judg. 18. 30. See Ps. 78. 59—64.

R.V. [1] Or, *first* [2] Another reading is, *he would say unto him, Thou &c.* [3] Or, *the men despised* [4] Or, *for* [5] The Heb. has, *For.* [6] Or, *which I hear the LORD's people do spread abro* [7] Or, *the judge* [8] Or, *in Pharaoh's house* [9] Or, *And I chose* [10] Or, *offer upon* [11] Or, *and gave* [12] Or, *tram* [13] Or, *an adversary in my habitation*
petition which was asked for the LORD *ye upon...and upon*
A.V. * Heb. *as on the day.* † Or, *petition which she asked, &c.* ‡ Heb. *assembled by troops.* ‖ Or, *I hear* ** Or, *the affliction of the tabernacle, for all the wealth which God would have given Isra*
words of you. ‖ Or, *to cry out.*

in all the wealth which *God* shall give Israel: [a]and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever. [33] [1]And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine altar, *shall be* to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die [2*]in the flower of their age. [34] [b]And this shall be [the a] sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; [c]in one day they shall die both of them. [35] [d]And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever. [36] And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and [bow down crouch] to him for a piece of silver and a [loaf morsel] of bread, and shall say, [†]Put me, I pray thee, into [‡]one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a [morsel piece] of bread.

[1] [h]And the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. [i]And the word of the LORD was [3]precious in those days; there was no [4]open vision. [2] And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place, ([k]now [and] his eyes [had begun began] to wax dim, that he could not [see,) see;] [3] [m]and [ere] the lamp of God [was not yet gone out, and went out in the temple] Samuel was laid down *to sleep*, [o]in the temple of [of the LORD, where the ark of God *was*, and the LORD, where the ark of God was;] [4] [Samuel was laid down *to sleep*;] that the LORD called Samuel: and he [said, answered,] Here am I. [5] And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down. [6] And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou [calledst didst call] me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again. [7] §Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him. [8] And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou [calledst didst call] me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child. [9] Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place. [10] And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel [said, answered,] Speak; for thy servant heareth. [11] And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, [g]at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. [12] In that day I will perform against Eli [j]all [that things which] I have spoken concerning his [house, from the beginning even house: ‖when I begin, I will also make an end] unto the end. [13] **[j]For I have told him that I will judge his house for [ever, ever] for the iniquity which he [knew, knoweth;] [l]because his sons [5]did bring a curse upon themselves, [made themselves] [††]vile, [n]and he [‡‡]restrained them not. [14] And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, [p]that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be [6]purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever. [15] And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD.

a Cp. Zech. 8. 4.
b 1 Kin. 13. 3.
c ch. 4. 11.
d 1 Kin. 2. 35. 1 Chr. 29. 22.
e ch. 25. 28. 1 Kin. 11. 38. Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27.
f 2 Sam. 22. 51. Ps. 18. 50. Cp. Ps. 89. 20.
g 2 Kin. 21. 12. Jer. 19. 3.
h ch. 2. 11; 18.
i Cp. ver. 21 & Ps. 74. 9 & Amos 8. 11.
j See ch. 2. 30—36.
k ch. 4. 15. Gen. 27. 1 & 48. 10. Cp. Deut. 34. 7.
l ch. 2. 12, 17, 22.
m Ex. 27. 20, 21. Lev. 24. 2, 3. 2 Chr. 13. 11.
n ch. 2. 23—25.
o ch. 1. 9.
p Cp. Isai. 22. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *Yet will I not cut off every man of thine from mine altar, to consume &c.* [2] Heb. when they be *men*. The Sept. has, *by the sword of men*. [3] Or, *rare* [4] Or, *frequent* Heb. *widely spread*. [5] The Sept. has, *speak evil of God*. [6] Or, *expiated*

A.V. * Heb. *men*. † Heb. *Join*. ‡ Or, *somewhat about the priesthood*. § Or, *Thus* did *Samuel before he knew the LORD, and before the word of the LORD was revealed unto him*. ‖ Heb. *beginning and ending*. ** Or, *And I will tell him, &c.* †† Or, *accursed*. ‡‡ Heb. *frowned not upon them*.

And Samuel feared to shew Eli
the vision. 16 Then Eli called
Samuel, and said, Samuel, my
son. And he (said, answered,) Here am I.
17 And he said, What is the thing
that *the* LORD hath (spoken said) unto
thee? I pray thee hide it not
from me: [b]God do so to thee,
and *more also, if thou hide any
†thing from me of all the things
that he (spake said) unto thee. 18 And
Samuel told him ‡every whit,
and hid nothing from him. And
he said, [d]It is the LORD: let
him do what seemeth him good.
19 [e]And Samuel grew, and the
LORD was with him, [f]and did
let none of his words fall to the
ground. 20 And all Israel [g]from
Dan even to Beer-sheba knew
that Samuel was §established
to be a prophet of the LORD.
21 And the LORD appeared again
in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed
himself to Samuel [h]in Shiloh
[i]by the word of the LORD.

4 1 And the word of Samuel
‖came to all Israel.
Now Israel went out a-
gainst the Philistines to battle,
and pitched beside [k]Eben-ezer:
and the Philistines pitched in
[l]Aphek. 2 And the Philistines
put themselves in array against
Israel: and when [1]**they joined
battle, Israel was smitten before
the Philistines: and they slew
of ††the [2]army in the field about
four thousand men. 3 And when
the people were come into the
camp, the elders of Israel said,
Wherefore hath the LORD smit-
ten us (to-day to day) before the Philis-
tines? Let us ‡‡fetch the ark of
the covenant of the LORD [r]out
of Shiloh unto us, (that it may come that, when it cometh) among us, (and it may) save us out
of the hand of our enemies.

[a] Ex. 25. 22. 2 Sam. 6. 2. Ps. 80. 1 & 99. 1. Cp. Num. 7. 89.
[b] Cp. Ruth 1. 17.
[c] Josh. 6. 5, 20.
[d] Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 12 & Job 1. 21 & 2. 10 & Ps. 39. 9 & Isai. 39. 8.
[e] See ch. 2. 21.
[f] Cp. ch. 9. 6.
[g] See 2 Sam. 3. 10.
[h] Cp. Josh. 18. 1.
[i] ver. 1, 4.
[j] Cited 1 Cor. 16. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 12.
[k] Cp. ch. 5. 1 & 7. 12.
[l] ch. 29. 1. Josh. 12. 18.
[m] Judg. 13. 1.
[n] ver. 2. Ps. 78. 62. Cp. Lev. 26. 17 & Deut. 28. 25.
[o] 2 Sam. 18. 17 & 19. 8. 2 Kin. 14. 12. 2 Chr. 25. 22.
[p] Cp. ch. 2. 32 & Ps. 78. 60, 61.
[q] ch. 2. 34. Ps. 78. 64.
[r] Josh. 18. 1.
[s] See Josh. 7. 6.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh,
(and they brought that they might bring) from thence the
ark of the covenant of the LORD
of hosts, [a]which ([3]sitteth upon the dwelleth *between* the cherubim cherubims): and the two sons of
Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were
there with the ark of the cove-
nant of God. 5 And when the
ark of the covenant of the LORD
came into the camp, all Israel
[c]shouted with a great shout, so
that the earth rang again. 6 And
when the Philistines heard the
noise of the shout, they said,
What meaneth the noise of this
great shout in the camp of the
Hebrews? And they understood
that the ark of the LORD was
come into the camp. 7 And the
Philistines were afraid, for they
said, God is come into the camp.
And they said, Woe unto us!
for there hath not been such
a thing §§heretofore. 8 Woe unto
us! who shall deliver us out of
the hand of these mighty (gods Gods)?
these are the (gods Gods) that smote
the Egyptians with all (manner of the)
[4]plagues in the wilderness. 9 [j]Be
strong, and quit yourselves like
men, O ye Philistines, that ye be
not servants unto the Hebrews,
[m]as they have been to you: *quit
yourselves like men, and fight.
10 And the Philistines fought,
[n]and Israel was smitten, [o]and
they fled every man (to into) his
tent: and there was a very
great slaughter; for there fell
of Israel thirty thousand foot-
men. 11 [p]And the ark of God
was taken; [q]and the two sons
of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas,
†were slain. 12 And there ran
a man of Benjamin out of the
[2]army, and came to Shiloh the
same day [s]with his clothes rent,
and with earth upon his head.

R.V. [1] Or, *the battle was spread* [2] Heb. *array.* [3] Or, *dwelleth between* [4] Heb. *smiting.*
A.V. * Heb. *so add.* † Or, *word.* ‡ Heb. *all the things*, or, *words.* § Or, *faithful.* ‖ Or, *came to pass.*
Heb. *was.* ** Heb. *the battle was spread.* †† Heb. *the array.* ‡‡ Heb. *take unto us.* §§ Heb. *yesterday*, or,
the third day. * Heb. *be men.* † Heb. *died.*

And when he came, lo, [a]Eli
at upon his a seat [1]by the way side wayside
atching: for his heart trembled
or the ark of God. And when
he man came into the city, and
old it, all the city cried out.
And when Eli heard the noise
f the crying, he said, What
eaneth the noise of this tumult?
nd the man hasted, and came came in hastily, and
old Eli. 15 Now Eli was ninety
nd eight years old; [e]and his
yes *were set, dim, that he could
ot see. 16 And the man said
nto Eli, I am he that came out
f the [2]army, and I fled to-day to day
ut of the [2]army. And he said,
How went the matter, my son? 17 And
What †is there done.
that brought the tidings the messenger answered and
aid, Israel is fled before the
hilistines, and there hath been
lso a great slaughter among
he people, and thy two sons
lso, Hophni and Phinehas, are
ead, and the ark of God is
aken. 18 And it came to pass,
hen he made mention of the
rk of God, that he fell [l]from
ff his the seat backward by the side
f the gate, and his neck brake,
nd he died: for he was an old
an, and heavy. And he had
udged Israel forty years. 19 And
is daughter in law, Phinehas'
ife, was with child, near ‡to be
elivered: and when she heard
he tidings that the ark of God
as taken, and that her father
law and her husband were
ead, she bowed herself and
ought forth travailed; for her pains §came
pon her. 20 And about the
me of her death the women
hat stood by her said unto
er, [p]Fear not; for thou hast
ought forth born a son. But she an-
wered not, ‖neither did she

a ver. 18. ch. 1. 9.
b ch. 14. 3.
c Ps. 78. 61. Cp. Ps. 26. 8.
d ver. 11.
e 1 Kin. 14. 4. Cp. ch. 3. 2.
f ch. 4. 1 & 7. 12.
g Josh. 13. 3.
h Judg. 16. 23.
i 2 Sam. 1. 4.
j Cp. Isai. 46. 1, 2.
k Cp. Jer. 50. 2 & Ezek. 6. 4, 6 & Mic. 1. 7.
l ver. 13.
m Cp. Zeph. 1. 9.
n Cp. Ex. 9. 3 & Ps. 32. 4 & Acts 13. 11.
o ch. 6. 5. Deut. 28. 27 (mg.).
p Gen. 35. 17.

regard it. 21 And she named
the child [3b]Ichabod, **I-chabod, saying, [c]The
glory is departed from Israel:
because [d]the ark of God was
taken, and because of her father
in law and her husband. 22 And
she said, The glory is departed
from Israel: Israel: [d]for the ark of God is
taken.

5 1 Now And the Philistines had taken took
the ark of God, and they
brought it from [f]Eben-ezer
unto [g]Ashdod. 2 And When the Philis-
tines took the ark of God, and they
brought it into the house of
Dagon, and set it by [h]Dagon.
3 And when they of Ashdod
arose early on the morrow, be-
hold, [j]Dagon was fallen [4]upon
his face to the ground earth before the
ark of the LORD. And they took
Dagon, and set him in his place
again. 4 And when they arose
early on the morrow morning,
behold, Dagon was fallen [4]upon
his face to the ground before
the ark of the LORD; [k]and the
head of Dagon and both the
palms of his hands lay were cut off
upon the threshold; only ††*the
stump of* Dagon was left to him.
5 Therefore neither the priests
of Dagon, nor any that come
into Dagon's house, [m]tread on
the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod, Ashdod
unto this day.
6 [n]But the hand of the LORD
was heavy upon them of Ashdod,
and he destroyed them, and
smote them with [5o]tumours, emerods, [6]even
Ashdod and the borders coasts thereof.
7 And when the men of Ashdod
saw that it was so, they said,
The ark of the God of Israel
shall not abide with us: for his
hand is sore upon us, and upon
Dagon our god. 8 They sent

R.V. [1] The Sept. has, *beside the gate, watching the way.* [2] Heb. *array.* [3] That is, There is *no glory.* [4] Or, *before it*
r, *plague boils* As read by the Jews, *emerod*. [6] The Sept. has instead, *and in the midst of the land thereof mice were brought*
th, *and there was a great and deadly destruction in the city.*
A.V. * Heb. *stood.* † Heb. *is the thing.* ‡ Or, *to cry out.* § Heb. *were turned.* ‖ Heb. *set not her heart.*
That is, *Where is the glory?* or, There is *no glory.* †† Or, *the fishy part.*

therefore and gathered all [a]the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about *thither*. 9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, [f]the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great discomfiture / destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and [d]tumours they had brake out upon them. 10 So / emerods in their secret parts. Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to *us, to slay us and our people. 11 [d]They sent therefore / So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and they said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to its / his own place, that it slay †us not, and our people: for there was a deadly discomfiture / destruction throughout all the city; [o]the hand of God was very heavy there. 12 And the men that died not were smitten with the [d]tumours / emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

6 1 And the ark of the LORD was in the [1]country of the Philistines seven months[2]. 2 And the Philistines called for the priests and [r]the diviners, saying, What shall we do with / to the ark of the LORD? shew / tell us wherewith we shall send it to its / his place. 3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him [b]a [3]guilt / trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why [c]his hand is not removed from you. 4 Then said they, What shall be the guilt / trespass offering which we shall return to him? And they said, / They answered, Five golden [d]tumours, / emerods, and five golden mice, [e]*according to* the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on [4]‡you all, and on your lords. 5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your [d]tumours, / emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; [g]and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure [h]he will lighten his hand from off you, [i]and from off your gods, and from off your land. 6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as [j]the Egyptians and [k]Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when he had [5]wrought §wonderfully among them, [l]did they not let [4]‡the people go, and they departed? 7 Now therefore take / make and prepare you [m]a new cart, and / a new cart, and take two milch kine, [n]on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them: 8 and take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put [p]the jewels of gold which ye return him for [b]a guilt / trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go. 9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of its / his own border / coast to [q]Beth-shemesh, then ‖he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not [s]his hand that smote us: it was a chance that happened to us. 10 And the men did so, and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home: 11 and

a Josh. 13. 3.
b Cp. Lev. 5. 15, 16.
c ver. 9.
d ch. 5. 6, 9, 12.
e ver. 17, 18. Josh. 13. 3. Judg. 3. 3.
f ch. 7. 13 & 12. 15. Deut. 2. 15.
g Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
h Cp. ch. 5. 6, 9, 11.
i ch. 5. 3, 4, 7.
j Cp. Ex. 14. 17.
k Ex. 8. 15, 32. Cp. Ex. 7. 13 & 9. 7, 35 & 10. 1.
l Ex. 12. 31.
m Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 3.
n Cp. Num. 19. 2.
o See ver. 6.
p ver. 4, 5.
q Josh. 15. 10.
r Deut. 18. 10. Cp. Gen. 41. 8 & Ex. 7. 11 & Dan. 2. 2 & 5. 7.
s ver. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *field.* [2] The Sept. adds, *and their land swarmed with mice.* [3] Or, *trespass offering* [4] Heb. *them.* [5] Or, *made a mock of*
A.V. * Heb. *me, to slay me and my.* † Heb. *me not, and my.* ‡ Heb. *them.* § Or, *reproachfully.* ‖ Or, *it*

hey put laid the ark of the LORD
pon the cart, and the coffer
ith the mice of gold and the
nages of their tumours. emerods. 12 And
he kine took the straight way
the way to of Beth-shemesh, b Beth-shemesh; they and went
long 1c the high way, highway, lowing as
hey went, and turned not aside
o the right hand or to the left;
nd the lords of the Philistines
vent after them unto the border
f b Beth-shemesh. 13 And they
f b Beth-shemesh were reaping
heir wheat harvest in the valley:
nd they lifted up their eyes, and
aw the ark, and rejoiced to see
t. 14 And the cart came into
he field of Joshua the Joshua, a Beth-shemite,
nd stood there, where there was
a great stone: and they clave
he wood of the cart, and offered
p the kine for a burnt offering
nto the LORD. 15 And the Le-
vites took down the ark of the
LORD, and the coffer that was
vith it, wherein the jewels of
old were, and put them on
the great stone: and the men
f b Beth-shemesh offered burnt
fferings and sacrificed sacrifices
he same day unto the LORD.
16 And when h the five lords of
he Philistines had seen it, they
returned to Ekron the same day.
17 And these are the golden
umours emerods which the Philistines re-
turned for a l guilt trespass offering unto
he LORD; for Ashdod one, for
Gaza one, for Ashkelon Askelon one, for
Gath one, for Ekron one; 18 and
he golden mice, according to
he number of all the cities of
he Philistines belonging to the
five lords, o both of fenced cities cities,
and of country villages: villages, even unto
the *great 2stone, stone of Abel, whereon
they set down the ark of the
LORD, LORD: *which stone remaineth* unto
this day in the field of Joshua Joshua, the
Beth-shemite. 19 3a And he smote
of the men of Beth-shemesh, be-
cause they had looked into the
ark of the LORD, even he smote
of the people seventy men, *and* fifty fifty thousand and three-
thousand score and ten men: and the people
mourned, lamented, because the LORD had
smitten *many* of the people with a
great slaughter. 20 And the men
of Beth-shemesh said, d Who is
able to stand before the LORD, this holy this holy LORD
God? and to whom shall he go
up from us? 21 And they sent
messengers to the inhabitants
of e Kiriath-jearim, Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Philis-
tines have brought again the
ark of the LORD; come ye down,
and fetch it up to you. 1 And
7 the men of Kiriath-jearim Kirjath-jearim came,
and fetched up the ark of
the LORD, and brought it into
the house of g Abinadab in 4 the
hill, and sanctified Eleazar his
son to keep the ark of the LORD.
2 And it came to pass, from the
day that while the ark abode in Kiriath-jearim, Kirjath-jearim,
that the time was long; for it was
twenty years: and all the house
of Israel 5 lamented after the
LORD. 3 And Samuel spake unto
all the house of Israel, saying,
i If ye do return unto the LORD
with all your heart, hearts, then j put
away the strange gods and the
k Ashtaroth from among you,
and 6 m prepare your hearts unto
the LORD, n and serve him only:
and he will deliver you out of
the hand of the Philistines.
4 Then the children of Israel did
put away the Baalim and the Ash-
taroth, and served the LORD only.
5 And Samuel said, Gather all
Israel to p Mizpah, Mizpeh, and I will pray
for you unto the LORD. 6 And
they gathered together to p Mizpah, Mizpeh,
r and drew water, and poured it

a Cp. Ex. 19. 21 & Num. 4. 15, 20 & 2 Sam. 6. 7.
b Josh. 21. 16.
c Num. 20. 19.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 9.
e 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6. Cp. Josh. 9. 17 & 18. 14.
f ver. 18.
g 2 Sam. 6. 3.
h See ver. 4.
i 1 Kin. 8. 48. Isai. 55. 7. Hos. 6. 1. Joel 2. 12. See Deut. 30. 2—10.
j Gen. 35. 2. Josh. 24. 14, 23. Cp. Judg. 10. 16.
k Judg. 2. 13.
l ver. 3, 8.
m Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 3 & 30. 19 & Ezra 7. 10.
n Deut. 6. 13 & 10. 20 & 13. 4. Cited Matt. 4. 10 & Luke 4. 8.
o Cp. Deut. 3. 5.
p Cp. Judg. 20. 1.
q ver. 14, 15.
r Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 14.

R.V. 1 Heb. *one raised way.* 2 So the Sept. and Targum. The Hebrew text has, *Abel* (that is, *a meadow*). 3 The Sept. has, *And the sons of Jeconiah rejoiced not among the men of Beth-shemesh, because they saw the ark of the LORD; and he smote among them seventy men, and fifty thousand men.* 4 Or, *Gibeah* 5 Or, *was drawn together* 6 Or, *direct*

A.V. * Or, *great stone.*

out before the LORD, [a]and fasted on that day, and said there, [b]We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpah. Mizpeh. 7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpah, Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines. 8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, *Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines. 9 And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a whole burnt offering burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and [g]Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD answered †heard him. 10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: [j]but the LORD thundered with a great [1]thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten down before Israel. 11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpah, Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Beth-car. 12 Then Samuel [l]took a stone, and set it between Mizpah Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it [2]‡Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us. 13 [m]So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more within into the border coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel. 14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the border coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hand hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites. 15 [c]And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life. 16 And he went from year to year §in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpah; Mizpeh, and he judged Israel in all those places. 17 And his return was to [d]Ramah, Ramah; for there was his house; and there he judged Israel: Israel; [e]and he built there there he built an altar unto the LORD.

8 1 And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that [f]he made his sons judges over Israel. 2 Now the name of his firstborn was ‖Joel; and the name of his second, Abijah: Abiah: they were judges in Beer-sheba. 3 And his sons walked not in his ways, [h]but turned aside after lucre, [i]and took bribes, and perverted judgement. judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto [d]Ramah: Ramah, 5 and they said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: [k]now make us a king to judge us like all the nations. 6 But the thing **displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD. 7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: [n]for they have not rejected thee, [o]but they have rejected me, that I should not be king reign over them. 8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, in that wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods,

a ch. 31. 13. Neh. 9. 1. Cp. Joel 2. 12, *al.*
b Judg. 10. 10.
c ver. 6. ch. 12. 11. Cp. Judg. 2. 16.
d ch. 1. 19.
e Cp. ch. 14. 35 & Judg. 21. 4.
f Deut. 16. 18.
g Ps. 99. 6. Jer. 15. 1.
h Cp. Ex. 18. 21.
i Cp. Ex. 23. 8 & Deut. 16. 19 & Ps. 15. 5.
j ch. 2. 10. Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 14, 15 & Ps. 18. 13.
k ver. 19, 20. Cp. Deut. 17. 14 & Hos. 13. 10 & Acts 13. 21.
l Gen. 28. 18 & 31. 45 & 35. 14. Josh. 4. 9 & 24. 26.
m Cp. Judg. 13. 1.
n Cp. Ex. 16. 8.
o ch. 10. 19.

R.V. [1] Heb. *voice.* [2] That is, *The stone of help.*
A.V. * Heb. *Be not silent from us from crying.* † Or, *answered.* ‡ That is, *The stone of help.* § Heb. *and he circuited.*
‖ *Vashni*, 1 Chr. 6. 28. ** Heb. *was evil in the eyes of Samuel.*

do they also unto thee. 9 Now
erefore *hearken unto their
ice: †howbeit thou shalt yet protest
lemnly unto them, [b]and shalt
ew them the manner of the
ng that shall reign over them.
10 And Samuel told all the
ords of the LORD unto the
eople that asked of him a king.
And he said, [d]This will be the
anner of the king that shall
ign over you: [c]he He will take
our sons, and appoint them
nto him, himself, [1]for his chariots, and
be his horsemen; and they some
all run before his chariots: 12 and chariots. And
e will appoint them unto him for him captains
tains of over thousands, and captains
r fifties; and [h]e *will set* some them [g]to
w his ground, and to reap his
rvest, and to make his instru-
ents of war, and the instruments
his chariots. 13 And he will
ke your daughters to be [2]con-
ictionaries, and to be cooks,
d to be bakers. 14 [j]And he
ill take your fields, and your
neyards, and your oliveyards,
en the best of them, and give
em to his servants. 15 And
e will take the tenth of your
ed, and of your vineyards, and
ve to his [3]‡officers, and to his
rvants. 16 And he will take
our menservants, and your
aidservants, and your goodliest
oung men, and your asses, and
t them to his work. 17 He will
ke the tenth of your flocks sheep: and
shall be his servants. 18 And
shall cry out in that day be-
use of your king which ye
all have chosen you; [m]and
e LORD will not answer hear you in
at day. 19 But Nevertheless the people
fused to hearken unto obey the voice of
muel; and they said, Nay;
t we will have a king over

a ver. 5.
b See ver. 11—18.
c ver. 7. Cp. Hos. 13. 11.
d ch. 10. 25. See Deut. 17. 16—20.
e ch. 14. 52.
f ch. 14. 51. 1 Chr. 8. 33 & 9. 39.
g See Gen. 45. 6.
h Cp. ch. 8. 16.
i ch. 10. 23.
j 1 Kin. 21. 7. Cp. Ezek. 46. 18.
k See Josh. 24. 33.
l 2 Kin. 4. 42.
m Prov. 1. 28. Isai. 1. 15. Mic. 3. 4.
n ch. 10. 2.
o Deut. 33. 1. Judg. 13. 6. 1 Kin. 13. 1.

us; 20 [a]that we also may be like
all the nations; and that our
king may judge us, and go out
before us, and fight our battles.
21 And Samuel heard all the
words of the people, and he re-
hearsed them in the ears of the
LORD. 22 And the LORD said to
Samuel, [c]Hearken unto their
voice, and make them a king.
And Samuel said unto the men
of Israel, Go ye every man unto
his city.

9 1 Now there was a man of
Benjamin, whose name was
[f]Kish, the son of Abiel, the
son of Zeror, the son of Becorath, Bechorath,
the son of Aphiah, the son of §a
Benjamite, a mighty man of
5valour. ‖power. 2 And he had a son,
whose name was Saul, a choice
6young man man, and [h]a goodly: and
there was not among the children
of Israel a goodlier person than
he: [i]from his shoulders and up-
ward he was higher than any of
the people. 3 And the asses of
Kish Saul's father were lost.
And Kish said to Saul his son,
Take now one of the servants
with thee, and arise, go seek
the asses. 4 And he passed
through [k]the hill country of mount Ephraim,
and passed through the land of
[l]Shalishah, Shalisha, but they found them
not: then they passed through
the land of Shaalim, Shalim, and there they
were not: and he passed through
the land of the Benjamites, but
they found them not. 5 When And when
they were come to the land of
Zuph, Saul said to his servant
that was with him, Come Come, and let
us return; [n]lest my father leave
caring for the asses, and take
thought for us. 6 And he said
unto him, Behold now, there is
in this city [o]a man of God, and

R V. 1 Or, *over his chariots, and over his horses* 2 Or, *perfumers* See Ex. 30. 25. 3 Or, *eunuchs* 4 The Sept. has, *herds.*
, *wealth* 6 Or, *choice*
A.V. * Or, *obey.* † Or, *notwithstanding when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, &c.*
eb. *eunuchs.* § Or, *the son of a man of Jemini.* ‖ Or, *substance.*

he is a man that is held in honour; an honourable man; [a]all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can tell us concerning our journey whereon we go. 7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, [d]what shall we bring the man? for the bread *is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what †have we? 8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, ‡I have in my hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way. 9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man [h]went to inquire of God, thus he said, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a Prophet was beforetime called [i]a Seer.) 10 Then said Saul to his servant, §Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God was. 11 As they went up ‖the ascent to the city, [j]they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here? 12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before you: make haste now, for he is come to day into the city; for the people have a sacrifice *there is* a **sacrifice of the people to-day in [m]the high place: 13 as soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; *and* afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for at ††this time ye shall find him. 14 And they went up into the city: *and* as they were come within the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 [b]Now the LORD had ‡‡revealed unto Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying, 16 To-morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, [e]and thou shalt anoint him to be prince over my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: [f]for I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me. 17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, [g]Behold the man of whom I spake to thee! this same shall have authority over my people. 18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is. 19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to-day: and in the morning will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart. 20 [k]And as for thine asses that were lost *three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And for whom is all that is desirable in the desire of Israel? Is it not for thee, and for all thy father's house? 21 And Saul answered and said, Am not I a Benjamite, [n]of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? [o]and my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore thou speakest thou to me after this manner †so to me. 22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the guest-chamber, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

a ch. 3. 19.
b ch. 15. 1. Cp. Acts 13. 21.
c ch. 20. 2 (mg. for mg.). Ruth 4. 4.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 3 & 2 Kin. 4. 42 & 8. 8.
e ch. 10. 1.
f Ex. 2. 25 & 3. 7, 9.
g Cp. ch. 16. 12.
h Gen. 25. 22.
i Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 27 & 2 Kin. 17. 13 & 1 Chr. 29. 29 & Isai. 30. 10, *al.*
j Gen. 24. 11.
k ver. 3.
l ch. 16. 2 & 20. 29. Gen. 31. 54.
m ch. 10. 5. 1 Kin. 3. 2—4.
n Cp. Judg. 20. 46 & 21. 6 & Ps. 68. 27.
o ch. 15. 17. Cp. Judg. 6. 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *uncovered the ear of Samuel.* [2] Or, *leader* [3] Heb. *answered him.* [4] Or, *of whom I said unto thee, This same &c.* [5] Or, *on whom is all the desire of Israel? Is it not on thee, and on all &c.?* [6] Heb. *tribes.*
A.V. * Heb. *is gone out of, &c.* † Heb. is *with us.* ‡ Heb. *there is found in my hand.* § Heb. *Thy word is good.* ‖ Heb. *in the ascent of the city.* ** Or, *feast.* †† Heb. *to day.* ‡‡ Heb. *revealed the ear of Samuel.* §§ Heb. *restrain in.* * Heb. *to day three days.* † Heb. *according to this word?*

And Samuel said unto the
ok, Bring the portion which I
ve thee, of which I said unto
ee, Set it by thee. 24 And the
ok took up [c]the [1]thigh, shoulder, and
at which was upon it, and set
before Saul. And *Samuel* said,
ehold that which hath been reserved | is *left
t it before thee and eat; because thee, and eat: for unto
appointed this time hath it been kept
r thee, [2]for thee since I said, I have invited
e people. So Saul did eat with
amuel that day. 25 And when
ey were come down from the
gh place into the city, [3]he *Samuel*
ommuned with Saul [g]upon the
housetop. 26 And they arose
of the house.
rly: and it came to pass about
e spring of the day, that
amuel called to Saul [g]on the housetop, Saul to the top of the house,
ying, Up, that I may send thee
way. And Saul arose, and they
ent out both of them, he and
amuel, abroad. 27 As *And* as they
ere going down at to the end of
e city, Samuel said to Saul,
id the servant pass on before
s, (and he passed on,) but stand
ou still at this time, †a while, that I may
se thee to hear shew thee the word of God.

1 [m]Then Samuel took the a
O vial of oil, and poured it
upon his head, [o]and kissed
m, and said, Is it not that because
e LORD hath anointed thee to
e prince captain over [q]his inheritance?
When thou art departed from
e to-day, to day, then thou shalt find
o men by [s]Rachel's sepulchre, sepulchre
the border of Benjamin at
elzah; and they will say unto
ee, [t]The asses which thou
entest to seek are found: and,
, [u]thy father hath left ‡the
re of the asses, and taketh thought sorroweth
r you, saying, What shall I do
r my son? 3 Then shalt thou

a Gen. 13. 18.
b Cp. Judg. 20. 31.
c Ex. 29. 22, 27. Lev. 7. 32, 33. Cp. Ezek. 24. 4.
d Gen. 28. 22 & 35. 1, 3, 7.
e ver. 10.
f ch. 13. 3, 4.
g Cp. Deut. 22. 8 & 2 Sam. 11. 2 & 16. 22 & Neh. 8. 16 & Matt. 24. 17 & Acts 10. 9.
h Cp. ch. 9. 12.
i ver. 10. ch. 11. 6 & 16. 13. Cp. Num. 11. 25 & Judg. 3. 10 & 14. 6, 19.
j ver. 10. ch. 19. 23, 24.
k Ex. 4. 8. Judg. 6. 17. Luke 2. 12.
l Josh. 1. 5. Judg. 6. 12.
m ch. 9. 16 & 16. 13. 2 Sam. 2. 4. 1 Kin. 1. 34, 39. 2 Kin. 9. 1, 3, 6. Ps. 89. 20, *al.*
n ch. 11. 14, 15 & 13. 4.
o Cp. Ps. 2. 12.
p ch. 11. 15.
q Deut. 32. 9. Ps. 78. 71.
r ch. 13. 8.
s Gen. 35. 19, 20.
t ch. 9. 3, 4.
u ch. 9. 5.
v ver. 5.

go on forward from thence, and
thou shalt come to the [4a]oak plain of
Tabor, and there shall meet
thee there three men [b]going up
[d]to God to Beth-el, one carrying
three kids, and another carrying
three loaves of bread, and an-
other carrying a [5]bottle of wine:
4 and they will §salute thee, and
give thee two loaves of bread;
which thou shalt receive of
their hand. hands. 5 After that thou
shalt come to [6e]the hill of God,
[f]where is the garrison of the
Philistines: and it shall come
to pass, when thou art come
thither to the city, that thou
shalt meet a band company of prophets
coming down [h]from the high
place with a psaltery, and a
timbrel, tabret, and a pipe, and a harp,
before them; and they shall
be prophesying : prophesy 6 [i]and the spirit Spirit of
the LORD will come mightily upon
thee, [j]and thou shalt prophesy
with them, and shalt be turned
into another man. 7 And [7]‖let
it be, when [k]these signs are
come unto thee, 8**that thou do
as occasion serve thee; [l]for God
is with thee. 8 And thou shalt
go down before me [n]to Gilgal;
and, behold, I will come down
unto thee, to offer burnt offer-
ings, and [p]to sacrifice sacrifices
of peace offerings: [r]seven days
shalt thou tarry, till I come unto to
thee, and shew thee what thou
shalt do. 9 And it was so, that
when he had turned his ††back
to go from Samuel, God [9]‡‡gave
him another heart: and all those
signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither
to [6v]the hill, behold, a band company of
prophets met him; [i]and the
spirit Spirit of God came mightily upon

HR.V. [1] Or, *shoulder* [2] Heb. *saying.* [3] The Sept. has, *they spread a couch for Saul on the housetop, and he lay down.*
d it came to pass &c. [4] Or, *terebinth* [5] Or, *skin* [6] Or, *Gibeah* [7] Heb. *it shall come to pass, that when*
ese signs &c. [8] Heb. *do for thee as thine hand shall find.* [9] Heb. *turned.*
A.V. * Or, *reserved.* † Heb. *to day.* ‡ Heb. *the business.* § Heb. *ask thee of peace*: as Judg. 18. 15.
Heb. *it shall come to pass, that when these signs, &c.* ** Heb. *do for thee as thine hand shall find.* †† Heb. *shoulder.*
Heb. *turned.*

him, and he prophesied among them. 11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied (with among) the prophets, then the people said *one to another, What is this that is come unto the son of Kish? [b]Is Saul also among the prophets? 12 And one †of the same place answered and said, [d](And But) who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, [b]Is Saul also among the prophets? 13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 And [f]Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, [g]To seek the asses: and when we saw that they were (not found, no where,) we came to Samuel. 15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you. 16 And Saul said unto his uncle, [j]He told us plainly that the asses were found. But (concerning of) the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 And Samuel called the people together [l]unto the LORD [n]to (Mizpah Mizpeh); 18 and (he said) said unto the children of Israel, [o]Thus saith the (LORD, the LORD) God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and [1] delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all (the kingdoms kingdoms, *and* of them) that oppressed you: 19 ([q]but And) ye have this day rejected your God, who himself (saveth saved) you out of all your (calamities adversities) and your (distresses tribulations); and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore [u]present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands. 20 (So And when) Samuel (brought had caused) all the tribes of Israel (near, and to come near,) the tribe of Benjamin was taken. 21 (And When) he (brought the tribe of Benjamin had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come) near by their families, (and) the family of (the Matrites Matri) was (taken[1]: taken,) and Saul the son of Kish was (taken; but taken: and) when they sought him, he could not be found. 22 [c]Therefore they (asked inquired) of the LORD further, [2]Is there yet a man to (if the man should yet) come (hither? thither.) And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff. 23 And they ran and fetched him (thence; thence:) and when he stood among the people, [e]he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward. 24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him [h]whom the LORD hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, [3]‡[i]God save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people [k]the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in [4]a book, and laid it up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house. 26 And Saul also went (to his house home) [m]to Gibeah and there went with him (a band the host, of men,) whose hearts God had touched. 27 But (certain [6p]sons the children) of [7]Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no (present presents). [8]But §he held his peace.

II 1 [r]Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against [s]Jabesh-gilead: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, [t]Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee. 2 And Nahash the Ammonite (said unto answered) them, On this condition will I make (it a covenant)

a Josh. 7. 14, 16, 17.
b ch. 19. 24. Cp. Matt. 13. 54, 55 & John 7. 15.
c See ch. 22. 10.
d Cp. Isai. 54. 13 & John 6. 45.
e ch. 9. 2.
f ch. 14. 50.
g See ch. 9. 4—6.
h 2 Sam. 21. 6.
i 2 Sam. 16. 16. 1 Kin. 1. 25, 39. 2 Kin. 11. 12. 2 Chr. 23. 11.
j ch. 9. 20.
k See ch. 8. 11—18 & Deut. 17. 14—20.
l Cp. ch. 11. 15.
m ch. 11. 4.
n ch. 7. 5, 6.
o Judg. 6. 8, 9. Cp. ch. 12. 8.
p ch. 2. 12. Deut. 13. 13. Judg. 19. 22, *al.*
q ch. 8. 7, 19 & 12. 12.
r ch. 12. 12.
s Judg. 21. 8.
t Gen. 26. 28. 1 Kin. 20. 34. Ezek. 17. 13. Cp. Ex. 23. 32 & 34. 12, 15 & Deut. 7. 2.
u Josh. 24. 1.

R.V. [1] The Sept. adds, *and the family of the Matrites was brought near man by man.* [2] Or, *Is the man yet come hither?* [3] Heb. *Let the king live.* [4] Or, *the* [5] Or, men of *valour* [6] Or, *base fellows* [7] That is, *worthlessness* [8] Or, *But he was as though he had been deaf* The Sept. has, *And it came to pass after about a month, that Nahash &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *a man to his neighbour.* † Heb. *from thence.* ‡ Heb. *Let the king live.* § Or, *he was as though he had been deaf.*

th you, [a]that all your right eyes I may thrust out all
put out; and I will lay it [c]for a re-
ur right eyes, and
oach upon all Israel. 3 And
e elders of Jabesh said unto
m, *Give us seven days' re-
ite, that we may send mes-
ngers unto all the borders of
rael: and then, if there be
one man to save us, we will come
t to thee. 4 Then came the
essengers to [e]Gibeah of Saul,
d spake these words told the tidings in the ears of
e people: [g]and all the people
ted up their voice, voices, and wept.
And, behold, Saul came following after
e oxen herd out of the field; and Saul
id, What aileth the people that
ey weep? And they told him
e words tidings of the men of Jabesh.
7 And the spirit Spirit of God came
htily upon Saul when he heard
ose words, tidings, and his anger was
ndled greatly. 7 And he took
yoke of oxen, [m]and cut hewed them
pieces, and sent them through-
t all the borders coasts of Israel by the
nd ds of messengers, saying, [p]Who-
ever cometh not forth after
ul and after Samuel, so shall
be done unto his oxen. And
he dread fear of the LORD fell on
e people, and they came out
as one man. th one consent. 8 And when he
mbered them in *Bezek; †and Bezek, the
ildren of Israel were three
ndred thousand, and the men
Judah thirty thousand. 9 And
ey said unto the messengers
at came, Thus shall ye say
to the men of Jabesh-gilead,
morrow, by the time morrow, by *that time* the sun is be hot,
shall have [z]deliverance. ‡help. And the
essengers came and told shewed *it* to
e men of Jabesh; and they
ere glad. 10 Therefore the
en of Jabesh said, [b]To-morrow To morrow we
ll come out unto you, and ye
all do with us all that seemeth

[a] Cp. Num. 16. 14.
[b] Cp. ch. 31. 11.
[c] ch. 17. 26. Gen. 34. 14.
[d] Judg. 7. 16.
[e] ch. 10. 26.
[f] ch. 10. 27.
[g] Judg. 2. 4 & 21. 2.
[h] Cp. Luke 19. 27.
[i] 2 Sam. 19. 22.
[j] Cp. ch. 19. 5 & Ex. 14. 13.
[k] ver. 9.
[l] See ch. 10. 6, 10.
[m] Cp. Judg. 19. 29.
[n] ch. 10. 8.
[o] ch. 15. 33. Cp. ch. 10. 17 & Judg. 11. 11.
[p] Judg. 21. 5, 8, 10.
[q] Judg. 20. 1.
[r] ch. 8. 5, 19, 20.
[s] Judg. 1. 5.
[t] Cp. Judg. 20. 15—17 & 2 Sam. 24. 9.
[u] ch. 10. 24 & 11. 14, 15.
[v] Cp. ch. 8. 20 & Num. 27. 17.
[w] ch. 8. 1, 5.
[x] ver. 13.
[y] Ecclus. 46. 19.
[z] ch. 24. 6 & 26. 9, 11, 16. 2 Sam. 1. 14, 16. Cp. ch. 10. 1.
[a] Cp. Ex. 20. 17 & Num. 16. 15.
[b] ver. 3.

good unto you. 11 [b]And it was
so on the morrow, that Saul put
the people [d]in three companies;
and they came into the midst of
the camp host in the morning watch,
and smote slew the Ammonites until
the heat of the day: and it
came to pass, that they which
remained were scattered, so that
two of them were not left to-
gether. 12 And the people said
unto Samuel, [f]Who is he that
said, Shall Saul reign over us?
[h]bring the men, that we may
put them to death. 13 And Saul
said, [i]There shall not a man be
put to death this day: for to-day to day
[j]the LORD hath wrought [2k]deliverance salvation
in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the
people, Come Come, and let us go to
Gilgal, and renew the kingdom
there. 15 And all the people
went to [n]Gilgal; and there they
made Saul king [o]before the LORD
in Gilgal; and there [n]they sacri-
ficed sacrifices of peace offerings
before the LORD; and there Saul
and all the men of Israel rejoiced
greatly.

12 1 And Samuel said unto
all Israel, Behold, I have
hearkened unto [r]your
voice in all that ye said unto
me, [u]and have made a king over
you. 2 And now, behold, the
king [v]walketh before you: [w]and
I am old and grayheaded; and,
behold, my sons are with you:
and I have walked before you
from my youth childhood unto this day.
3 Here Behold, here I am: [y]witness against
me before the LORD, and before
[z]his anointed: [a]whose ox have I
taken? or whose ass have I taken?
or whom have I defrauded? whom
have I oppressed? or of whose
hand have I taken a [3]ransom received *any* §bribe [4]‖ to

ER.V. [1] Or, *a terror from the LORD* [2] Heb. *salvation.* [3] Or, *bribe* [4] Or, *that I should hide mine eyes at him* The
..has, *even a pair of shoes? answer against me and I will &c.* See Ecclus. 46. 19.
..V. * Heb. *Forbear us.* † Heb. *as one man.* ‡ Or, *deliverance.* § Heb. *ransom.* ‖ Or, *that I should*
mine eyes at him.

blind mine eyes therewith? and
I will restore it you. 4 And they
said, Thou hast not defrauded us,
nor oppressed us, neither hast
thou taken (aught / ought) of any man's
hand. 5 And he said unto them,
The LORD is witness against you,
and [d]his anointed is witness this
day, that ye have not found (aught / ought)
[f]in my hand. And they (said, / answered,)
He is witness. 6 And Samuel
said unto the people, [h]It is the
LORD that (1appointed / *advanced) Moses and
Aaron, and that brought your
fathers up out of the land of
Egypt. 7 Now therefore stand
still, that I may (plead / reason) with you
before the LORD (concerning / of) all the
†righteous acts of the LORD,
which he did ‡to you and to
your fathers. 8 [k]When Jacob
was come into Egypt, [l]and your
fathers cried unto the LORD,
[o]then the LORD sent Moses and
Aaron, [p](who / which) brought forth your
fathers out of [q]Egypt, and made
them (to) dwell in this place.
9 (But / And when) they forgat the LORD
their God, [t]and he sold them into
the hand of Sisera, captain of
the host of Hazor, [v]and into the
hand of the Philistines, [w]and into
the hand of the king of Moab,
and they fought against them.
10 [x]And they cried unto the
LORD, and said, We have sinned,
because we have forsaken the
LORD, [z]and have served (the)
Baalim and (the) Ashtaroth: but
now [b]deliver us out of the
hand of our enemies, and we
will serve thee. 11 And the LORD
sent [c]Jerubbaal, [d]and 2Bedan,
[e]and Jephthah, and [f]Samuel,
and delivered you out of the
hand of your enemies on every
side, and ye dwelled (in safety. / safe.)
12 And when ye saw that [h]Na-

a ch. 8. 5, 19.
b Cp. ch. 8. 7 & 10. 19. Judg. 8. 23.
c ch. 10. 24.
d See ver. 3.
e ch. 9. 16, 17. Cp. Hos. 13. 11.
f Ex. 21. 16 & 22. 4.
g ver. 24. Deut. 6. 2. Josh. 24. 14.
h Cp. Mic. 6. 4.
i Lev. 26. 14, 15. Deut. 28. 15. Josh. 24. 20.
j ch. 5. 9.
k Gen. 46. 5, 6.
l Ex. 2. 23.
m Cp. ver. 9.
n Ex. 14. 13.
o Ex. 3. 10 & 4. 14—16.
p Cp. ch. 10. 18.
q Judg. 3. 7.
r Cp. Prov. 26. 1.
s ch. 7. 9, 10. Cp. James 5. 16—18.
t Judg. 4. 2.
u ch. 8. 7.
v Judg. 10. 7 & 13. 1. Cp. Judg. 3. 31.
w Judg. 3. 12.
x Judg. 10. 10. Cp. Judg. 3. 9.
y Ex. 14. 31. Cp. Ezra 10. 9.
z Judg. 2. 13.
a ver. 23. Cp. Ex. 9. 28 & 10. 17 & Jer. 15. 1.
b Judg. 10. 15.
c Judg. 6. 14, 32.
d Judg. 4. 6, 8, 10 (for mg.). 1 Chr. 7. 17.
e Judg. 11. 1.
f See ch. 7. 10—13.
g Deut. 11. 16.
h ch. 11. 1.

hash the king of the children of
Ammon came against you, [a]ye
said unto me, (Nay, / Nay;) but a king
shall reign over us: [b]when the
LORD your God was your king.
13 Now therefore [c]behold the
king whom ye have chosen, and
whom ye have (asked for: / desired!) and, be-
hold, [e]the LORD hath set a king
over you. 14 If ye will [g]fear
the LORD, and serve him, and
(hearken unto / obey) his voice, and not rebel
against the §commandment of
the LORD, (3and / then shall) both ye and
also the king that reigneth over
you (be followers of / ‖continue following) the LORD your
God, *well*: 15 but [i]if ye will not
(hearken unto / obey) the voice of the LORD,
but rebel against the command-
ment of the LORD, then [j]shall
the hand of the LORD be against
you, 4[m]as it was against your
fathers. 16 Now therefore [n]stand
still and see this great thing
which the LORD will do before
your eyes. 17 [r]Is it not wheat
harvest (to-day? / to day?) [s]I will call unto
the LORD, (that he may / and he shall) send thunder
and rain; (and ye shall know / that ye may perceive) and see
that [u]your wickedness is great
which ye have done in the sight
of the LORD, in asking you a
king. 18 So Samuel called unto
the LORD; and the LORD sent
thunder and rain that day: [y]and
all the people greatly feared the
LORD and Samuel. 19 And all the
people said unto Samuel, [a]Pray
for thy servants unto the LORD
thy God, that we die not: for
we have added unto all our sins
this evil, to ask us a king. 20 And
Samuel said unto the people,
Fear not: ye have (indeed) done all
this (evil / wickedness): yet [g]turn not aside
from following the LORD, but
serve the LORD with all your
heart; 21 5[g]and turn ye not

R.V. 1 Or, *made* 2 Some ancient authorities read, *Barak*. 3 Or, *then shall both ye ... the Lord your God: but*
4 The Sept. has, *and against your king*. 5 The Sept. has, *and turn ye not aside after the vanities which &c.*
A.V. * Or, *made*. † Heb. *righteousnesses*, or, *benefits*. ‡ Heb. *with*. § Heb. *mouth*. ‖ Heb. *be after*.

ide: for *then should ye go* [things] er [b] vain [things, deliver, deliver;] which cannot ofit nor [deliver;] for they are in. 22 [c] For the LORD will not rsake his people [e] for his great me's sake: because [f] it hath eased the LORD to make you [his people.] people unto himself. 23 Moreover as r me, God forbid that I should n against the LORD [*] in ceasing o pray for you: [i] but I will [instruct teach] [in] the good and the right [way. way:] [j] Only fear the LORD, and serve m in truth with all your heart: r consider [†k] how great things hath done for you. 25 But if shall still do wickedly, [l] ye all be consumed, [n] both ye and ur king.

13 [1] Saul [was [1 *thirty*] years old when ‡reigned one year; he began to reign; and he] and when he had reigned two years over [Israel. Israel,] 2 And aul chose him three thousand en of Israel; whereof two housand were with Saul in Michmash and in [the] mount [of] eth-el, and a thousand were ith Jonathan in [p] Gibeah of enjamin: and the rest of the eople he sent every man to is tent. 3 And Jonathan smote he garrison of the Philistines hat was [r] in §Geba, and the hilistines heard of it. And Saul lew the trumpet throughout ll the land, saying, Let the ebrews hear. 4 And all Israel eard say that Saul had smitten e garrison of the Philistines, nd that Israel also ‖was had n abomination with the Philis- nes. And the people were [thered called] together after Saul to ilgal.

5 And the Philistines [assembled gathered] themselves together to fight with srael, thirty thousand chariots, nd six thousand horsemen, and

a Josh. 11. 4.
b Jer. 16. 19. Hab. 2. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
c 1 Kin. 6. 13. Ps. 94. 14. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 57.
d ch. 14. 23.
e Josh. 7. 9. Ps. 106. 8. Jer. 14. 21. Ezek. 20. 9, 14, 22.
f Deut. 7. 7, 8 & 14. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
g Judg. 6. 2. Heb. 11. 38.
h See ver. 19.
i 1 Kin. 8. 36. 2 Chr. 6. 27. Ps. 27. 11. Cp. Prov. 4. 11 & Jer. 6. 16.
j ver. 14. Cp. Eccles. 12. 13.
k Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 126. 2, 3.
l Josh. 24. 20. Cp. Num. 16. 26.
m ch. 10. 8.
n Cp. Deut. 28. 36.
o ver. 5, 11, 16, 23. ch. 14. 31.
p ver. 15. ch. 10. 26.
q ch. 10. 5.
r ver. 16. ch. 14. 5.
s Cp. Judg. 3. 27.
t 2 Sam. 24. 10. 1 Chr. 21. 8. 2 Chr. 16. 9.
u ch. 15. 11.

people [a] as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward [of from] [d] Beth-aven. 6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves [g] in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in [2 holds, high places,] and in [3] pits. 7 [Now And] some of the Hebrews [had gone went] over Jordan to the land of Gad and [Gilead; but as Gilead. As] for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people [**] followed him trembling.

8 [m] And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel *had appointed*: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him. 9 And Saul said, Bring hither [the a] burnt offering to me, and [the] peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering. 10 And it came to [pass that, pass, that] as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might [4 ††] salute him. 11 And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines [assembled gathered] themselves together at Michmash; 12 therefore said I, [Now will the Philistines come down The Philistines will come down now] upon me to Gilgal, and I have not [intreated the favour of ‡‡ made supplication unto] the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered [the a] burnt offering. 13 And Samuel said to Saul, [t] Thou hast done foolishly: [u] thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would

R.V. [1] The Hebrew text has, *Saul was a year old.* The whole verse is omitted in the unrevised Sept., but in a later recension the number *thirty* is inserted. [2] Or, *holes* [3] Or, *cisterns* [4] Or, *bless*
A.V. * Heb. *from ceasing.* † Or, *what a great* thing, &c. ‡ Heb. *the son of one year in his reigning.* § Or, *The hill.* ‖ Heb. *did stink.* ** Heb. *trembled after him.* †† Heb. *bless him.* ‡‡ Heb. *intreated the face.*

the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever. 14 But now [a]thy kingdom shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man [b]after his own heart, and the LORD hath appointed (commanded) him to be prince (captain) over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto [f]Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were *present with him, [g]about six hundred men. 16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in [h]Geba (†Gibeah) of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash. 17 And [k]the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to Ophrah, unto the land of Shual: 18 and another company turned the way to [p]Beth-horon: and another company turned (to) the way of the border that looketh down (to) upon the valley of [q]Zeboim toward the wilderness.

19 [r]Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears: 20 but all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock; 21 [1]yet they had ‡a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes; and §to set (sharpen) the goads. 22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, [v]that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found. 23 And [c]the ‖garrison of the Philistines went out unto (to) the [d]pass (passage) of [e]Michmash.

14 1 Now **it fell (came to pass) upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come (Come), and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that is on yonder (the other) side. But he told not his father. 2 And Saul abode (tarried) in the uttermost part of Gibeah under the (a) pomegranate tree which is in [e]Migron: and the people that were with him were about [i]six hundred men; 3 and [j]Ahijah, (Ahiah) the son of Ahitub, [l]Ichabod's (I-chabod's) brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the priest of the LORD (LORD'S priest) [m]in Shiloh, [n]wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone. 4 And between [o]the passes (passages), by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, there was a rocky crag (sharp rock) on the one side, and a rocky crag (sharp rock) on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh. 5 The one crag rose up on the north in ††forefront of the one *was* situate northward over against (front of) Michmash, and the other on the south in front of [1]Geba (southward over against Gibeah). 6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come (Come), and let us go over unto the garrison of these [t]uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: [u]for there is no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few. 7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that is in thine heart: turn thee (behold thee; behold), I am with thee according to thy heart. 8 Then said Jonathan.

a ch. 15. 28.
b Cited Acts 13. 22.
c ch. 14. 1, 4, 6, 11. 2 Sam. 23. 14.
d ch. 14. 4, 5. Isai. 10. 28, 29.
e Isai. 10. 28.
f ver. 2.
g ch. 14. 2.
h ver. 3. ch. 14. 5.
i ch. 13. 15.
j ch. 22. 9, 11, 20.
k ch. 14. 15.
l ch. 4. 21.
m See Josh. 18. 1.
n ch. 2. 28.
o ch. 13. 23.
p See Josh. 10. 10.
q Neh. 11. 34.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 14.
s ch. 13. 3, 16.
t ch. 17. 26. Judg. 14. 3.
u Cp. Judg. 7. 4, 7 & 2 Chr. 14. 11.
v Cp. Judg. 5. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *when the edges of the mattocks...and of the axes were blunt* The Hebrew text is obscure.
A.V. * Heb. *found.* † Heb. *Geba*, ver. 3. ‡ Heb. *a file with mouths.* § Heb. *to set.* ‖ Or, *standing camp*
** Or, *there was a day.* †† Heb. *tooth.*

hold, we will pass over unto
men, and we will discover
rselves unto them. 9 If they
y thus unto us, *Tarry until
come to you; then we will
nd still in our place, and will
t go up unto them. 10 But if
ey say thus, Come up unto
; then we will go up: [a]for
e LORD hath delivered them
to our hand: and this shall be
sign unto us. 11 And both of
em discovered themselves unto
e garrison of the Philistines:
d the Philistines said, Behold,
e Hebrews come forth [c]out of
e holes where they had hid
emselves. 12 And the men of
e garrison answered Jonathan
d his armourbearer, and said,
me up to us, and we will shew
u a thing. And Jonathan said
to his armourbearer, Come up
ter me: [a]for the LORD hath
livered them into the hand of
rael. 13 And Jonathan climbed
upon his hands and upon his
et, and his armourbearer after
m: and they fell before Jona-
an; and his armourbearer slew
m after him. 14 And that first
ughter, which Jonathan and
s armourbearer made, was a-
ut twenty men, within as it
ere [1]half a furrow's length in an acre †an half acre of land, *which* a yoke *of* of land. 15 And there was
n might plow.
rembling in the camp, host, in the field,
d among all the people; people: the
rrison, and [j]the spoilers, they
so trembled: trembled, and the earth quaked: quaked:
there it was [2]an exceeding ‡a very great
embling. 16 And the watchmen
Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin
oked; and, behold, the multi-
de [m]melted away, and they
ent *hither* and thither. on beating down *one another.*
17 Then said Saul unto the

a 1 Mac. 4. 30.
b Num. 27. 21.
c ch. 13. 6.
d Cp. Judg. 7. 22 & 2 Chr. 20. 23.
e Cp. ch. 29. 4.
f ver. 11. ch. 13. 6.
g See Josh. 24. 33.
h Ex. 14. 30.
i ch. 13. 5.
j ch. 13. 17.
k Cp. Josh. 6. 26.
l Cp. Gen. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.) & 35. 5 (for mg.).
m Josh. 2. 9.
n Ex. 3. 8, 17 & 13. 5, *al.*

people that were with him,
Number now, and see who is
gone from us. And when they
had numbered, behold, Jonathan
and his armourbearer were not
there. 18 And Saul said unto
Ahijah, Ahiah, [3]Bring hither the ark of
God. For the ark of God was
there at that time [4]with the
children of Israel. 19 And it
came to pass, [b]while Saul talked
unto the priest, that the tumult §noise
that was in the camp host of the Philis-
tines went on and increased:
and Saul said unto the priest,
Withdraw thine hand. 20 And
Saul and all the people that
were with him were gathered together, ‖assembled themselves,
and they came to the battle: and,
behold, [d]every man's sword was
against his fellow, *and there*
was a very great discomfiture.
21 Now Moreover the Hebrews that were
with the Philistines as beforetime, before that time,
which went up with them [5]into
the camp [6]*from the country*
round about; about, [e]even they also
turned to be with the Israelites
that were with Saul and Jona-
than. 22 Likewise all the men
of Israel [f]which had hid them-
selves [g]in the hill country of mount Ephraim,
when they heard that the Philis-
tines fled, even they also followed
hard after them in the battle.
23 [h]So the LORD saved Israel
that day: and the battle passed
over by unto [i]Beth-aven. 24 And
the men of Israel were distressed
that day: [k]but for Saul had adjured
the people, saying, Cursed be
the man that eateth any food
until it be evening, and I evening, that I may be avenged
on mine enemies. So none of
the people tasted *any* food. 25 And
all [7]the people came into the forest. [n]and
they of the land came to a wood;
there was honey upon the ground.

R.V. [1] Or, *half an acre of land* [2] Heb. *a trembling of God.* [3] The Sept. has, *Bring hither the ephod. For he wore the*
od at that time before Israel. [4] Heb. *and.* [5] Or, *in the camp, round about* [6] The Sept. has, *they also turned to be &c.*
eb. *the land.*
A.V. * Heb. *Be still.* † Or, *half a furrow of an acre of land.* ‡ Heb. *a trembling of God.* § Or, *tumult.*
eb. *were cried together.*

26 And when the people were
come unto the forest, / into the wood, behold, [1] the
honey dropped: / dropped; but no man put
his hand to his mouth: / mouth: for the
people feared the oath. 27 But
Jonathan heard not when his
father charged the people with
the oath: [b] wherefore he put
forth the end of the rod that
was in his hand, and dipped it
in the / an honeycomb, and put his
hand to his mouth; and his
eyes were enlightened. 28 Then
answered one of the people, and
said, Thy father straitly charged
the people with an oath, saying,
Cursed be the man that eateth
any food this day. And the
people were *[d] faint. 29 Then
said Jonathan, My father hath
troubled the land: see, I pray
you, how mine eyes have been
enlightened, because I tasted a
little of this honey. 30 How
much more, if haply the people
had eaten freely to-day / to day of the
spoil of their enemies which
they found? [2] for now hath there / had there not been
been no great / now a much greater slaughter among
the Philistines. / Philistines? 31 And they smote
[e] of the Philistines that day from
[i] Michmash to [j] Aijalon: and the
people were very [d] faint. 32 And
the people [k] flew upon the spoil,
and took sheep, and oxen, and
calves, and slew them on the
ground: and the people did eat
them [l] with the blood. 33 Then
they told Saul, saying, Behold,
the people sin against the LORD,
in that they eat [l] with the
blood. And he said, Ye have
dealt treacherously / †transgressed: roll a great stone
unto me this day. 34 And Saul
said, Disperse yourselves among
the people, and say unto them,
Bring me hither every man his
ox, and every man his sheep,

a Cp. ch. 7. 12, 17.
b ver. 43.
c ver. 3, 18, 19.
d Judg. 8. 4, 5.
e ch. 28. 6.
f Judg. 20. 2 (mg. for mg.).
g See Ruth 3. 13.
h ver. 44.
i ch. 18. 2.
j Josh. 10. 12.
k ch. 15. 19.
l Cp. Lev. 3. 17.
m Cp. ch. 10. 20, 21 & Josh. 7. 16—18 & Acts 1. 24—26.
n Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
o ver. 27.

and slay them here, and eat;
and sin not against the LORD in
eating with the blood. And all
the people brought every man
his ox ‡ with him that night, and
slew them there. 35 And Saul
[a] built an altar unto the LORD:
§ the same was the first altar
that he built unto the LORD.
36 And Saul said, Let us go
down after the Philistines by
night, and spoil them until the
morning light, and let us not
leave a man of them. And they
said, Do whatsoever seemeth
good unto thee. Then said [c] the
priest, Let us draw near hither
unto God. 37 And Saul asked
counsel of God, Shall I go down
after the Philistines? wilt thou
deliver them into the hand of
Israel? [e] But he answered him
not that day. 38 And Saul said,
Draw nigh / ye near hither, all ye / [3] [f] chiefs of / the ‖ chief of
the people: and know and see
wherein this sin hath been this
day. 39 For, [g] as the LORD liveth,
which saveth Israel, [h] though it
be in Jonathan my son, he shall
surely die. But there was not
a man among all the people
that answered him. 40 Then
said he unto all Israel, Be ye
on one side, and I and Jonathan
my son will be on the other side.
And the people said unto Saul,
Do what seemeth good unto
thee. 41 Therefore Saul said
unto the LORD, the / LORD God of Israel,
[4] Shew the right. / ** Give a perfect *lot*. [m] And Jonathan / Saul and
Saul / Jonathan were taken *by lot*: but the
people †† escaped. 42 And Saul
said, [m] Cast *lots* between me and
Jonathan my son. And Jona-
than was taken. 43 Then Saul
said to Jonathan, [n] Tell me what
thou hast done. And Jonathan
told him, and said, [o] I did certain / but

R.V. [1] Or, *a stream of honey* [2] Or, *for had there not been now a much greater slaughter &c.* [3] Heb. *corne*
[4] Or, *Give a perfect lot*
A.V. * Or, *weary.* † Or, *dealt treacherously.* ‡ Heb. *in his hand.* § Heb. *that altar he began to build u*
the LORD. ‖ Heb. *corners.* ** Or, *Shew the innocent.* †† Heb. *went forth.*

te a little honey with the end
the rod that was in mine hand; hand,
d, lo, I must die. 44 And Saul
aid, swered, [b]God do so and more
o: [c]for thou shalt surely die,
nathan. 45 And the people
d unto Saul, Shall Jonathan
, who hath wrought this great
vation in Israel? God forbid:
the LORD liveth, [f]there shall
t one hair of his head fall to
e ground; for he hath wrought
th God this day. So the
ople [1]rescued Jonathan, that
died not. 46 Then Saul went
from following the Philistines:
d the Philistines went to their
n place.

47 Now when So Saul had taken took the
ngdom over Israel, he and fought
ainst all his enemies on every
le, against Moab, [j]and against
e children of Ammon, and
ainst Edom, and against the
ngs of [k]Zobah, and against the
hilistines: and whithersoever
turned himself, [2]he vexed
em. 48 And he *did valiantly, gathered an host,
nd smote the Amalekites, and
livered Israel out of the hands
them that spoiled them.

49 [o]Now the sons of Saul were
nathan, and Ishvi, Ishui, and Malchi-Melchi-
a a: and the names of his two
ughters were these; the name
the firstborn [p]Merab, and the
me of the younger [r]Michal:
and the name of Saul's wife
s Ahinoam Ahinoam, the daughter of
himaaz: [u]and the name of the
ptain of his host was Abner †Abner,
e son of Ner, [w]Saul's uncle.
[3x]And Kish was the father of
ul; and Ner the father of
bner was the son of [x]Abiel.

52 And there was sore war
ainst the Philistines all the
ys of Saul: and when Saul
saw any mighty strong man, or any
valiant man, [a]he [4]took him unto
him.

15 1 And Samuel Samuel also said unto Saul,
[d]The LORD sent me to
anoint thee to be king
over his people, over Israel:
now therefore hearken thou
unto the voice of the words of
the LORD. 2 Thus saith the LORD
of hosts, I [5]have marked remember that which
Amalek did to Israel, [g]how he
set himself against laid *wait* for him in the way,
when he came up out of from Egypt.
3 Now go and smite Amalek,
and [6h]utterly destroy all that
they have, and spare them not;
[i]but slay both man and woman,
infant and suckling, ox and
sheep, camel and ass.
4 And Saul summoned the people, gathered the people together,
and numbered them in Telaim,
two hundred thousand footmen,
and ten thousand men of Judah.
5 And Saul came to the a city of
Amalek, and [7]‡laid wait in the
valley. 6 And Saul said unto
[l]the Kenites, Go, depart, get you
down from among the Amalek-
ites, lest I destroy you with
them: [n]for ye shewed kindness
to all the children of Israel,
when they came up out of
Egypt. So the Kenites depart-
ed from among the Amalekites.
7 [q]And Saul smote the Amalekites, Amalekites
from [s]Havilah as *until* thou goest comest to
[t]Shur, that is before over against Egypt.
8 And he took Agag the king
of the Amalekites alive, [v]and
utterly destroyed all the people
with the edge of the sword.
9 [y]But Saul and the people
spared Agag, and the best of
the sheep, and of the oxen, and
§of the fatlings, and the lambs,
and all that was good, and
would not [6]utterly destroy them:

a ch. 8. 11.
b See Ruth 1. 17.
c ver. 39.
d ch. 9. 16.
e See ver. 39.
f 2 Sam. 14. 11. 1 Kin. 1. 52. Luke 21. 18. Acts 27. 34. Cp. Matt. 10. 30 & Luke 12. 7.
g See Ex. 17. 8—16 & Deut. 25. 17—19.
h Lev. 27. 28, 29. Josh. 6. 17, 21.
i Cp. ch. 22. 19.
j ch. 11. 11.
k 2 Sam. 8. 3 & 10. 6.
l ch. 27. 10. Judg. 1. 16.
m ch. 15. 3, 7.
n Cp. Ex. 18. 10, 19 & Num. 10. 29, 32.
o Cp. ch. 31. 2 & 2 Sam. 2. 8—10 & 1 Chr. 8. 33 & 9. 39.
p ch. 18. 17, 19.
q ch. 14. 48.
r ch. 18. 20, 27 & 19. 12, 17 & 2 Sam. 6. 20, 21, 23 & 21. 8, *al.*
s Gen. 2. 11 & 25. 18.
t ch. 27. 8. Cp. Gen. 16. 7 & Ex. 15. 22.
u 2 Sam. 2. 8.
v Cp. ch. 27. 8, 9 & 30. 1.
w Cp. ch. 10. 14.
x ch. 9. 1.
y ver. 15, 21. Cp. ch. 28. 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *ransomed.* [2] Or, *he put* them *to the worse* The Sept. has, *he was victorious.* [3] According to some ancient horities, *And Kish the father of Saul and Ner...were the sons of Abiel.* [4] Heb. *gathered.* [5] Or, *will visit* [6] Heb. *devote.* r, *strove*

A.V. * Or, *wrought mightily.* † Heb. *Abiner.* ‡ Or, *fought.* § Or, *of the second sort.*

but every thing that was vile
and refuse, that they destroyed
utterly.
10 Then came the word of the
LORD unto Samuel, saying, 11 [b]It
repenteth me that I have set up
Saul to be king: for he is turned
back from following me, [d]and
hath not performed my com-
mandments. And Samuel was wroth; it grieved Samuel;
and he cried unto the LORD all
night. 12 And when Samuel rose
early to meet Saul in the morning; morning,
and it was told Samuel, saying,
Saul came to [f]Carmel, and, be-
hold, he set him up a [1]monument, place,
and is gone about, and passed
on, and gone down to Gilgal.
13 And Samuel came to Saul:
and Saul said unto him, [h]Blessed
be thou of the LORD: I have
performed the commandment of
the LORD. 14 And Samuel said,
What meaneth then this bleat-
ing of the sheep in mine ears,
and the lowing of the oxen
which I hear? 15 And Saul said,
They have brought them from
the Amalekites: [n]for the people
spared the best of the sheep and
of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the
LORD thy God; and the rest we
have [2]utterly destroyed. 16 Then
Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and
I will tell thee what the LORD
hath said to me this night. And
he said unto him, Say on. 17 And
Samuel said, [3]Though When thou wast
little in thine own sight, wast
thou not made the head of the
tribes of Israel? And Israel, and the LORD
anointed thee king over Israel; Israel?
18 and And the LORD sent thee on
a journey, and said, Go and
utterly destroy the sinners the
Amalekites, and fight against
them until *they be consumed.
19 Wherefore then didst thou

a ch. 14. 32.
b ver. 35. Cp. ver. 29. See Gen. 6. 6.
c ver. 13.
d ver. 3, 9. Cp. ch. 13. 13.
e ver. 15.
f Josh. 15. 55.
g Ps. 40. 6—8 & 50. 8, 9. Prov. 21. 3. Isai. 1. 11—13, 16, 17. Jer. 7. 22, 23. Mic. 6. 6—8. Heb. 10. 6—9.
h See Ruth 2. 20.
i Eccles. 5. 1. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13 & 12. 7. Mark 12. 33.
j Deut. 18. 10 (for mg.).
k See Gen. 31. 19, 34.
l ver. 26.
m ch. 13. 14.
n ver. 9, 21.
o Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 13.
p ver. 30.
q Cp. ch. 9. 21.
r ver. 23.
s ch. 16. 1.
t Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 30, 31.
u ch. 28. 17, 18.

not obey the voice of the LORD,
[a]but didst fly upon the spoil,
and didst that which was evil in the
sight of the LORD? 20 And Saul
said unto Samuel, Yea, [c]I have
obeyed the voice of the LORD,
and have gone the way which
the LORD sent me, and have
brought Agag the king of
Amalek, and have [2]utterly de-
stroyed the Amalekites. 21 [e]But
the people took of the spoil,
sheep and oxen, the chief of the
devoted things,
things which should have been utterly destroyed,
to sacrifice unto the LORD thy
God in Gilgal. 22 And Samuel
said, [g]Hath the LORD as great
delight in burnt offerings and
sacrifices, as in obeying the voice
of the LORD? Behold, [i]to obey
is better than sacrifice, and to
hearken than the fat of rams.
23 For rebellion is as the sin of
[4]†[j]witchcraft, and stubbornness
is as [5]idolatry iniquity and [k]teraphim. idolatry. Because
[l]thou hast rejected the word of
the LORD, [m]he hath also rejected
thee from being king. 24 And
Saul said unto Samuel, [o]I have
sinned: for I have transgressed
the commandment of the LORD,
and thy words: because I feared
the people, and obeyed their
voice. 25 Now therefore, I pray
thee, pardon my sin, and [p]turn
again with me, that I may wor-
ship the LORD. 26 And Samuel
said unto Saul, I will not return
with thee: [r]for thou hast re-
jected the word of the LORD,
[s]and the LORD hath rejected
thee from being king over Israel.
27 [t]And as Samuel turned about
to go away, he laid hold upon
the skirt of his robe, mantle, and it rent.
28 And Samuel said unto him,
[u]The LORD hath rent the king-
dom of Israel from thee this day.

R.V. 1 Heb. *hand.* 2 Heb. *devoted.* 3 Or, *Though thou be little...art thou not head of the tribes of Israel?*
4 Heb. *divination.* 5 Or, *iniquity*
A.V. * Heb. *they consume them.* † Heb. *divination.*

d hath given it to a neighbour
thine, that is better than thou.
And also the [1]*Strength of
rael [a]will not lie nor repent:
r he is not a man, that he
ould repent. [30] Then he said,
have sinned: yet [c]honour me
w, I pray thee, before the
lers of my people, and before
rael, [e]and turn again with me,
at I may worship the LORD
y God. [31] So Samuel turned
ain after Saul; and Saul wor-
ipped the LORD.
[32] Then said Samuel, Bring ye
ther to me Agag the king of
e Amalekites. And Agag came
to him [2]delicately. And Agag
id, Surely the bitterness of
ath is past. [33] And Samuel
id, [i]As thy sword hath made
omen childless, so shall thy
other be childless among
omen. And Samuel hewed
gag in pieces before the LORD
n Gilgal.
[34] Then Samuel went [l]to
amah; and Saul went up to
s house to [n]Gibeah of Saul.
[p]And Samuel came no more
see Saul until the day of his
death; [35]for
th: nevertheless Samuel mourned
r Saul: [r]and the LORD re-
nted that he had made Saul
ng over Israel.

16 [1] And the LORD said unto
Samuel, [s]How long wilt
thou mourn for Saul, see-
g [t]I have rejected him from
ng king
igning over Israel? [u]fill thine
rn with oil, and go, I will send
ee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite:
or I have provided me a king
nong his sons. [2] And Samuel
id, How can I go? if Saul
ar it, he will kill me. And
e LORD said, Take an heifer
ith thee, and say, [y]I am come
to sacrifice to the LORD. [3] And
call Jesse to the sacrifice, and
I will shew thee what thou shalt
do: [b]and thou shalt anoint unto
me him whom I name unto thee.
[4] And Samuel did that which the
LORD spake, and came to Beth-
lehem. And the elders of the
city [d]came to meet him trembling,
town trembled at his ‡coming,
and said,
[f]Comest thou peaceably? [5] And
he said, Peaceably: I am come
to sacrifice unto the LORD:
[g]sanctify yourselves, and come
with me to the sacrifice. And
he sanctified Jesse and his sons,
and called them to the sacrifice.
[6] And it came to pass, when they
were come, that he looked on
[4]§ [h]Eliab, and said, Surely the
LORD'S anointed is before him.
[7] But the LORD said unto Samuel,
[j]Look not on his countenance,
or on the height of his stature;
because I have rejected refused him: for
the LORD seeth not as man seeth;
for man looketh on the ‖outward
appearance, [m]but the LORD look-
eth on the heart. [8] Then Jesse
called [o]Abinadab, and made him
pass before Samuel. And he
said, Neither hath the LORD
chosen this. [9] Then Jesse made
[5]**[o]Shammah to pass by. And
he said, Neither hath the LORD
chosen this. [10] And Again, Jesse made
seven of his sons to pass before
Samuel. And Samuel said unto
Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen
these. [11] And Samuel said unto
Jesse, Are here all thy children?
And he said, [v]There remaineth
yet the youngest, and, behold,
he keepeth the sheep. And
Samuel said unto Jesse, [x]Send
and fetch him: for we will not
sit [6]††down till he come hither.
[12] And he sent, and brought him
in. Now he was [z]ruddy, and

a Num. 23. 19. Cp. Ezek. 24. 14.
b ch. 9. 16.
c Cp. John 5. 44 & 12. 43.
d ch. 21. 1.
e ver. 25.
f 1 Kin. 2. 13. Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 22.
g Josh. 3. 5.
h ch. 17. 13.
i Cp. Judg. 1. 7.
j Ps. 147. 10, 11.
k ver. 12, 21.
l Cp. ch. 1. 19.
m 1 Kin. 8. 39. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 7. 9. Jer. 11. 20 & 17. 10 & 20. 12. Cp. Acts 1. 24.
n ch. 11. 4.
o ch. 17. 13.
p Cp. ch. 19. 24.
q ch. 16. 1.
r ver. 11.
s ch. 15. 35.
t ch. 15. 23, 26.
u See ch. 10. 1.
v ch. 17. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 3 & 1 Chr. 2. 13.
w Ps. 78. 70 & 89. 19, 20. Acts 13. 22.
x Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 8 & Ps. 78. 70, 71.
y Cp. ch. 9. 12 & 20. 29.
z ch. 17. 42.

R.V. [1] Or, *Victory* Or, *Glory* [2] Or, *cheerfully* [3] Or, *but* [4] In 1 Chr. 27. 18, *Elihu.* [5] In 2 Sam. 13. 3, *Shimeah.*
1 Chr. 2. 13, *Shimea.* [6] Heb. *around.*
A.V. * Or, *Eternity*, or, *Victory.* † Heb. *in thine hand.* ‡ Heb. *meeting.* § Called *Elihu*, 1 Chr. 27. 18.
eb. *eyes.* ** *Shimeah*, 2 Sam. 13. 3. *Shimma*, 1 Chr. 2. 13. †† Heb. *round.*

withal [1*] of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look [upon. to.]
And the LORD said, [a] Arise, anoint him: for this is he. 13 Then
Samuel took [c] the horn of oil,
[d] and anointed him in the midst
of his brethren: [e] and the [spirit Spirit]
of the LORD came [mightily] upon
David from that day forward.
So Samuel rose up, and went to
Ramah.
14 [g] Now the spirit [But the Spirit] of the LORD had
departed from Saul, [h] and an evil
spirit from the LORD [2†] troubled
him. 15 And Saul's servants said
unto him, Behold now, an evil
spirit from God troubleth thee.
16 Let our lord now command
thy servants, [l] which are before
thee, to seek out a [man man,] who is
a cunning player on [the an] harp:
and it shall come to pass, when
the evil spirit from God is upon
thee, that he shall [n] play with
his hand, and thou shalt be
well. 17 And Saul said unto his
servants, Provide me now a man
that can play well, and bring
him to me. 18 Then answered
one of the [young men, servants,] and said,
Behold, I have seen a son of
Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that
is cunning in playing, [q] and a
mighty [man of valour, valiant man,] and a man of
war, and [3] prudent in [4 speech, ‡ matters,] and
a comely person, [r] and the LORD
is with him. 19 Wherefore Saul
sent messengers unto Jesse, and
said, Send me David thy son,
[t] which is with the sheep. 20 [u] And
Jesse took an ass *laden* with
bread, and a [5] bottle of wine, and
a kid, and sent them by David
his son unto Saul. 21 And David
came to Saul, [w] and stood before
him: and he loved him greatly;
and he became his armourbearer.
22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying,

[a] Cp. ch. 9. 17.
[b] ver. 14, 16.
[c] ver. 1.
[d] Cp. ch. 10. 1 & Ps. 89. 20.
[e] ch. 10. 6, 10 & 11. 6. See Judg. 3. 10.
[f] ch. 13. 5.
[g] ch. 18. 12 & 28. 15, 16. Cp. Judg. 16. 20.
[h] ch. 18. 10 & 19. 9. Cp. Judg. 9. 23.
[i] Josh. 15. 35.
[j] Josh. 10. 10. Neh. 11. 30.
[k] Cp. 1 Chr. 11. 13.
[l] ver. 21, 22. 1 Kin. 10. 8.
[m] ver. 19. ch. 21. 9.
[n] ch. 18. 10 & 19. 9. Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 15.
[o] Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 19 & 1 Chr. 20. 4.
[p] ver. 52 (mg.). ch. 21. 10. Josh. 11. 22 & 13. 3. 2 Sam. 1. 20, *al.*
[q] See ch. 17. 32, 34—36.
[r] ch. 3. 19 & 18. 12, 14.
[s] ver. 45.
[t] ver. 11. ch. 17. 15, 34.
[u] Cp. ch. 10. 27 & 17. 18.
[v] ver. 41.
[w] See ver. 16.
[x] ch. 8. 17.

Let David, I pray thee, stand
before me; for he hath found
favour in my sight. 23 And it
came to pass, [b] when the *evil*
spirit from God was upon Saul,
that David took [the an] harp, [n] and
played with his hand: so Saul
was refreshed, and was well, and
the evil spirit departed from him.

17 1 Now the Philistines
[f] gathered together their
armies to battle, and [they]
were gathered together at [i Socoh, Shochoh]
which belongeth to Judah, and
pitched between [Socoh Shochoh] and [j] Aze-
kah, in [§ k] Ephes-dammim. 2 And
Saul and the men of Israel were
gathered together, and pitched
[in by] [m] the [vale valley] of [6] Elah, and [‖ set]
the battle in array against the
Philistines. 3 And the Philis-
tines stood on [the a] mountain on
the one side, and Israel stood on
[the a] mountain on the other side,
and there was a valley between
them. 4 And there went out a
champion out of the camp of
the Philistines, named [o] Goliath
of [p] Gath, whose height was six
cubits and a span. 5 And he
had an helmet of brass upon his
head, and he was [** clad armed] with a
coat of mail; and the weight
of the coat was five thousand
shekels of brass. 6 And he had
greaves of brass upon his legs,
and a [7 s javelin †† target] of brass between his
shoulders. 7 And the [8] staff of his
spear was like a weaver's beam:
and his spear's head *weighed* six
hundred shekels of iron: [v] and
[his shield-bearer one bearing a shield] went before him.
8 And he stood and cried unto
the [9] armies of Israel, and said
unto them, Why are ye come
out to set your battle in array?
am not I a Philistine, and ye
[x] servants to Saul? choose you

R.V. [1] Heb. *fair of eyes.* [2] Or, *terrified* [3] Or, *skilful* [4] Or, *business* [5] Or, *skin* [6] Or, *the terebinth*
[7] The Sept. and Vulgate have, *target.* [8] Or, according to another reading, *blade* [9] Heb. *ranks*, and in vv. 10, 21, 22, 26, 8
A.V. [*] Heb. *fair of eyes.* [†] Or, *terrified.* [‡] Or, *speech.* [§] Or, *The coast of Dammim*, called *Pasdammim*
1 Chr. 11. 13. [‖] Heb. *ranged the battle.* [**] Heb. *clothed.* [††] Or, *gorget.*

man for you, and let him come
wn to me. 9 If he be able
fight with me, and to kill me,
en will we be your servants:
t if I prevail against him, and
ll him, then shall ye be our
rvants, [b]and serve us. 10 And
e Philistine said, [c]I [1]defy the
mies of Israel this day; give
e a man, that we may fight
gether. 11 And when When Saul and all
rael heard those words of the
hilistine, they were dismayed,
d greatly afraid.
12 [2]Now David was [e]the son of
at [f]Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-
dah, [g]whose name was Jesse;
d [i]he had eight sons: and the
an went among men was for an old man
the days of Saul, stricken in years Saul.
ong men. 13 And the three eldest
ns of Jesse went had gone after and followed Saul
the battle: and [k]the names of
s three sons that went to the
ttle were Eliab the firstborn,
d next unto him Abinadab,
d the third Shammah. 14 [l]And
avid was the youngest: and the
ree eldest followed Saul. 15 But Now
avid went to and fro and returned from Saul
o feed his father's sheep at
eth-lehem. 16 And the Philis-
e drew near morning and
ening, and presented himself
rty days.
17 And Jesse said unto David
s son, Take now for thy
ethren an ephah of this
rched corn, and these ten
aves, and carry them run quickly to the
mp to thy brethren; 18 [r]and
g these ten *cheeses unto the
aptain of their thousand, [t]and
ok how thy brethren fare, and
ke their pledge. 19 Now Saul,
d they, and all the men of
rael, [3]were in the vale valley of Elah,
ghting with the Philistines.

[a] ch. 26. 5, 7.
[b] Cp. ch. 11. 1.
[c] ver. 25, 26, 36, 45. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 21.
[d] Isai. 10. 28. Acts 21. 15.
[e] ver. 58. ch. 16. 1, 18. Ruth 4. 22.
[f] Gen. 35. 19.
[g] ver. 58. ch. 16. 1, 18. Ruth 4. 22, *al.*
[h] ver. 4.
[i] ch. 16. 10, 11. Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 13—15.
[j] ver. 8.
[k] ch. 16. 6, 8, 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 13.
[l] ch. 16. 11.
[m] ver. 10, 36, 45.
[n] ch. 16. 19.
[o] Cp. Josh. 15. 16.
[p] ch. 11. 2.
[q] See Judg. 14. 3.
[r] Cp. ch. 16. 20.
[s] Deut. 5. 26. Josh. 3. 10.
[t] Cp. Gen. 37. 14.
[u] ver. 25.

20 And David rose up early in
the morning, and left the sheep
with a keeper, and took, and
went, as Jesse had commanded
him; and he came to [a]the
[4]place of the wagons, ‡trench, as the host which
was going forth to the §fight, [5]fight and
shouted for the battle. 21 And For
Israel and the Philistines had
put the battle in array, army
against army. 22 And David left
‖his [d]baggage carriage in the hand of the
keeper of the [d]baggage, carriage, and ran to into
the army, and came and **saluted
his brethren. 23 And as he talked
with them, behold, there came
up [h]the champion, the Philistine
of Gath, Goliath by name, out of
the ranks armies of the Philistines, and
spake [j]according to the same
words: and David heard them.
24 And all the men of Israel,
when they saw the man, fled
††from him, and were sore afraid.
25 And the men of Israel said,
Have ye seen this man that is
come up? surely to [1][m]defy Israel
is he come up: and it shall be,
that the man who killeth him,
the king will enrich him with
great riches, [o]and will give him
his daughter, and make his
father's house free in Israel.
26 And David spake to the men
that stood by him, saying, What
shall be done to the man that
killeth this Philistine, and taketh
away [p]the reproach from Israel?
for who is this [q]uncircumcised
Philistine, that he should [1][m]defy
the armies of [s]the living God?
27 And the people answered him
after this manner, saying, [u]So
shall it be done to the man
that killeth him. 28 And Eliab
his eldest brother heard when he
spake unto the men; and Eliab's
anger was kindled against David,

R.V. [1] Or, *reproach* [2] The Sept. omits vv. 12—31 and 55—ch. 18. 5. [3] Or, *are* [4] Or, *barricade*
r, *battle ground*
A.V. * Heb. *cheeses of milk.* † Heb. *captain of a thousand.* ‡ Or, *place of the carriage.* § Or, *battle array*, or, *place*
ight. ‖ Heb. *the vessels from upon him.* ** Heb. *asked his brethren of peace*, as Judg. 18. 15. †† Heb. *from his face.*

and he said, Why art thou come / camest thou down down / hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle. 29 And David said, What have I now done? [1] [a] Is there not a cause? 30 And he turned away from him toward another, and spake [b] after the same *manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner. 31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before Saul; / Saul: and he †sent for him. 32 And David said to Saul, [c] Let no man's heart fail [2] because of him; [d] thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine. 33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth. 34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep; / sheep, [3] and when there came a lion, or / and a bear, and took a ‡lamb out of the flock, / flock: 35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him. 36 Thy servant smote / slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, [j] seeing he hath [4] defied the armies of the living God. 37 And David said, / David said moreover, [k] The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, [m] and the LORD shall be with thee. 38 And Saul clad / §armed David with his apparel, / armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head, and he clad / head; also he armed him with a coat of mail. 39 And David girded his sword upon his apparel, / armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him. 40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the [5] ‖brook, and put them in the / a shepherd's **bag which he had, even in his / a scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine. 41 And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; [e] and the man that bare the shield went before him. 42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was but a youth, and [f] ruddy, and withal / of a fair countenance. 43 And the Philistine said unto David, Am I [g] a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods. 44 And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh [h] unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field. 45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear and with [i] a javelin / shield: but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, [j] which / whom thou hast [4] defied. 46 This day will the LORD ††deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from off thee; [l] and I will give the carcases of the host of the Philistines this day [n] unto

[a] ver. 17.
[b] ver. 26, 27.
[c] Cp. Deut. 20. 3.
[d] Cp. ch. 16. 18.
[e] ver. 7.
[f] ch. 16. 12.
[g] ch. 24. 14. 2 Sam. 3. 8 & 9. 8 & 16. 9. 2 Kin. 8. 13.
[h] ver. 46.
[i] ver. 6.
[j] ver. 10, 26.
[k] Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 17.
[l] Deut. 28. 26.
[m] Cp. ch. 20. 13 & 1 Chr. 22. 11, 16.
[n] ver. 44.

R.V. [1] Or, *Was it not* but *a word?* [2] Or, *within him* [3] Or, *and there came a lion and a bear...and I went out &c.*
[4] Or, *reproached* [5] Or, *torrent bed*
A.V. * Heb. *word.* † Heb. *took him.* ‡ Or, *kid.* § Heb. *clothed David with his clothes.* ‖ Or, *valle*
** Heb. *vessel.* †† Heb. *shut thee up.*

e fowls of the air, and to the
ild beasts of the earth; [a]that
l the earth may know that
ere is a God in Israel: 47 and that
Israel. And
l this assembly may know that
he LORD saveth not with sword
nd spear: [f]for the battle is the
ORD'S, and he will give you into
ir hand. hands. 48 And it came to pass,
hen the Philistine arose, and
ame and drew nigh to meet
avid, that David hastened, hasted, and
n toward the army to meet
e Philistine. 49 And David
t his hand in his bag, and
ok thence a stone, and slang
, and smote the Philistine in
s forehead; and forehead, that the stone sank sunk into
s forehead, forehead; and he fell upon his
ce to the earth. 50 [i]So David
evailed over the Philistine
ith a sling and with a stone,
d smote the Philistine, and
ew him; but there was no
word in the hand of David.
Then Therefore David ran, and stood
er on the Philistine, [m]and took his
word, and drew it out of the
eath thereof, and slew him,
d cut off his head therewith.
nd when the Philistines saw
t their [1]champion was dead,
hey fled. 52 And the men of
rael and of Judah arose, and
outed, and pursued the Philis-
nes, until thou comest to [2]Gai, come to the valley,
d to the gates of [o]Ekron. And
e wounded of the Philistines
ll down by the way to [3]q Sha-
aim, even unto [r]Gath, and unto
kron. 53 And the children of
rael returned from chasing
ter the Philistines, and they
oiled their camp. tents. 54 And David
ok [s]the head of the Philistine,
nd brought it to Jerusalem;
t he put his armour in his
nt.

a 1 Kin. 18. 36. Cp. Josh. 4. 24.
b 2 Sam. 2. 8.
c Cp. ch. 16. 21, 22.
d Hos. 1. 7. Cp. Ps. 44. 6, 7 & Zech. 4. 6.
e See ch. 1. 26.
f 2 Chr. 20. 15
g ver. 54.
h ver. 12.
i Ecclus. 47. 4. Cp. 1 Mac. 4. 30.
j Cp. Gen. 44. 30 (mg.).
k ch. 20. 17. Deut. 13. 6. Cp. ch. 19. 2 & 2 Sam. 1. 26.
l Cp. ch. 17. 15.
m ch. 21. 9. Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 21.
n Cp. Heb. 11. 34.
o Josh. 15. 11.
p ver. 14, 15, 30. Cp. Deut. 29. 9 (mg.).
q Josh. 15. 36.
r See ver. 4.
s ver. 57.
t Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 6, 7.
u Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34.

55 And when Saul saw David
go forth against the Philistine,
he said unto Abner, [b]the captain
of the host, Abner, [c]whose son
is this youth? And Abner said,
[e]As thy soul liveth, O king, I
cannot tell. 56 And the king
said, Inquire thou whose son the
stripling is. 57 And as David
returned from the slaughter of
the Philistine, Abner took him,
and brought him before Saul
[g]with the head of the Philistine
in his hand. 58 And Saul said
to him, Whose son art thou,
thou young man? And David
answered, [h]I am the son of thy
servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

18 1 And it came to pass,
when he had made an end
of speaking unto Saul,
[j]that the soul of Jonathan was
knit with the soul of David, and
Jonathan [k]loved him as his own
soul. 2 And Saul took him that
day, [l]and would let him go no
more home to his father's house.
3 Then Jonathan and David made
a covenant, because [k]he loved
him as his own soul. 4 And
Jonathan stripped himself of
the robe that was upon him, and
gave it to David, and his apparel, garments,
even to his sword, and to his
bow, and to his girdle. 5 And
David [4]went out whithersoever
Saul sent him, [p]*and* [5*]behaved
himself wisely: and Saul set him
over the men of war, and it he was
good accepted in the sight of all the
people, and also in the sight of
Saul's servants.
6 And it came to pass as they
came, when David was returned
from the slaughter of the [6†]Philis-
tine, that [u]the women came out
of all the cities of Israel, singing
and dancing, to meet king Saul,

V. 1 Or, *mighty man* 2 The Sept. has, *Gath.* 3 Or, *the two gates* 4 Or, *went out; whithersoever Saul sent*
he &c. 5 Or, *prospered* 6 Or, *Philistines*
A.V. * Or, *prospered.* † Or, *Philistines.*

with timbrels, tabrets, with joy, and with [1*]instruments of music. musick. 7 And the women [2b]sang one to another in their play, answered *one another* as they played, and said,

[d]Saul hath slain his thousands,
And David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and this the saying †displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and what can he have more but [h]the kingdom? 9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

10 And it came to pass on the morrow, that [j]an the evil spirit from God came mightily upon Saul, and [m]he [3]prophesied in the midst of the house: and David [n]played with his hand, as he did day by day: at other times [p]and Saul had his spear in his *there was* a javelin in Saul's hand. 11 And Saul [q]cast the spear javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall wall. *with it.* And David avoided out of his presence twice. 12 [r]And Saul was afraid of David, because [s]the LORD was with him, [t]and was departed from Saul. 13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; [v]and he went out and came in before the people. 14 And David [4]‡[w]behaved himself wisely in all his ways; [s]and the LORD was with him. 15 And Wherefore when Saul saw that he [w]behaved himself very wisely, he stood in awe was afraid of him. 16 [y]But all Israel and Judah loved David; for David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 And Saul said to David, Behold, Behold [b]my elder daughter Merab, [c]her will I give thee to wife: only be thou §valiant for me, [d]and fight the LORD's battles. For Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, [a]but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him. 18 And David said unto Saul, [c]Who am I, and [5]what is my life, *or* my father's family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king? 19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that she was given unto [e]Adriel the [f]Meholathite to wife. 20 [g]And Michal Saul's daughter [i]loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing ‖pleased him. 21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may [k]be a snare to him, [l]and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, [o]Thou shalt this day be my son in law in a second *the one of* the time. twain. 22 And Saul commanded his servants, *saying*, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law. 23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, [u]Seemeth it to you a light thing to be the a king's son in law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed? 24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, **On this manner spake David. 25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any [x]dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, [z]to be avenged of the king's enemies. [a]Now But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines. 26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law: law. [e]And and the days were not expired; 27 and Wherefore David arose, ††expired.

a ver. 21, 25.
b Cp. Ex. 15. 21.
c ver. 23. 2 Sam. 7. 18.
d ch. 21. 11 & 29. 5. Cp. Ecclus. 47. 6.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 8.
f Judg. 7. 22.
g ch. 14. 49.
h ch. 15. 28.
i ver. 28.
j ch. 16. 14. Cp. Judg. 9. 23.
k Ex. 10. 7.
l ver. 17.
m ch. 19. 23, 24. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 29 & Acts 16. 16.
n See ch. 16. 16.
o Cp. ver. 26.
p ch. 19. 9.
q ch. 19. 10 & 20. 33.
r ver. 15, 29.
s ver. 28. ch. 16. 18.
t ch. 16. 14 & 28. 15.
u Cp. Num. 16. 9.
v ver. 16. Cp. Num. 27. 17 & 2 Sam. 5. 2.
w ver. 5.
x Gen. 34. 12. Ex. 22. 17.
y Cp. ver. 5.
z ch. 14. 24.
a ver. 17, 21.
b ch. 14. 49.
c ch. 17. 25.
d ch. 25. 28.
e Cp. ver. 21.

R.V. 1 Or, *triangles* Or, *three-stringed instruments* 2 Or, *answered one another* 3 Or, *raved* 4 Or, *prospe*
5 Or, *who are my kinsfolk*
A.V. * Heb. *three-stringed instruments.* † Heb. *was evil in his eyes.* ‡ Or, *prospered.* § Heb. *a son of valo*
‖ Heb. *was right in his eyes.* ** Heb. *According to these words.* †† Heb. *fulfilled.*

nd went, he [a]and his men,
nd slew of the Philistines two
undred men; [c]and David
rought their foreskins, and
ey gave them in full tale to
e king, that he might be the
ng's son in law. And Saul gave
m Michal his daughter to wife.
And Saul saw and knew that
he LORD was with David; [f]and
t Michal Saul's daughter loved
m. 29 And Saul was yet the
ore afraid of David; and Saul
as came David's enemy continually.
30 [h]Then the princes of the
hilistines went forth: and it
me to pass, as often as after they went
rth, [j]that David [1]behaved him-
lf more wisely than all the
rvants of Saul; so that his
me was much [2*]set by.

19 [1]And Saul spake to Jona-
than his son, and to all his
servants, that they should
David. (2) [m]But Jonathan
ul's son delighted much in David.
nd David: Jonathan told David, saying,
ul my father seeketh to slay kill thee:
w therefore, I pray thee, take
ed to thyself in until the morning,
d abide in a secret place, and
de thyself: 3 and I will go out
d stand beside my father in
e field where thou art, and I
ll commune with my father of
ee; and if I see aught, what I see, that I will tell
ee. 4 And Jonathan spake
od of David unto Saul his
her, and said unto him, Let
t the king [q]sin against his
rvant, against David; because
hath not sinned against thee,
d because his works have been
thee-ward very good: 5 for
e did put his life in his hand,
nd smote slew the Philistine, [t]and
e LORD wrought a great [3]victory salvation
r all Israel: thou sawest it,

a ver. 13.
b Matt. 27. 4.
c 2 Sam. 3. 14.
d See Ruth 3. 13.
e ver. 12.
f ver. 20.
g ch. 16. 21 & 18. 2, 13.
h ch. 19. 8. Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 1.
i See ch. 16. 14.
j ver. 5.
k See ch. 16. 16.
l ch. 18. 11 & 20. 33.
m ch. 18. 1.
n See Ps. 59.
o Cp. Josh. 2. 15 & Acts 9. 24, 25. 2 Cor. 11. 33.
p See Gen. 31. 19.
q Cp. Gen. 42. 22.
r ch. 28. 21. Judg. 12. 3. Cp. Judg. 9. 17.
s ch. 17. 49, 50.
t Cp. ch. 11. 13 & 1 Chr. 11. 14.

and didst rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou sin against [b]innocent blood, to slay David without a cause? 6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, [d]As the LORD liveth, he shall not be put to death. slain. 7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, [g]as beforetime. †in times past.

8 And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled before from ‡him. 9 [i]And [4]an the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his spear javelin in his hand; hand: [k]and David played with his hand. 10 [l]And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the spear javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the spear javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night. 11 [n]And Saul Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to-night, to-morrow to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain. 12 [o]So Michal let David down through the a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped. 13 And Michal took [p]the teraphim, an §image, and laid it in the bed, and put a [5]pillow of goats' *hair* at the head for his thereof, bolster, and covered it with the clothes. a cloth. 14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He is sick. 15 And Saul sent the messengers *again* to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him. 16 And when the messengers came were come in, behold, [p]the teraphim was *there was* an image in the bed,

A.V. [1] Or, *prospered more than* [2] Heb. *precious.* [3] Heb. *salvation.* [4] Or, *the spirit of the* LORD *was evil* rd Saul [5] Or, *quilt* Or, *network*
A.V. * Heb. *precious.* † Heb. *yesterday third day.* ‡ Heb. *his face.* § Heb. *teraphim.*

with the a [1]pillow of goats' *hair* at the head thereof. for his bolster. 17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me thus, so, and let mine enemy go, sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; [a]why should I kill thee?

18 Now So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to [c]Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth. 19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Naioth in [c]Ramah. 20 And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as head appointed over them, [g]the spirit Spirit of God came was upon the messengers of Saul, [h]and they also prophesied. 21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, [h]and they also prophesied. prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, [h]and they also prophesied prophesied. also. 22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to [2]the a great [3]well that is in Secu Sechu: and he asked and said, Where are Samuel and David? And one said, Behold, they be at Naioth in [c]Ramah. 23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: [g]and the spirit Spirit of God came was upon him also, and he went on, [o]and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah. 24 [p]And he also stripped off his clothes, stripped off his clothes also, and he also prophesied before Samuel, prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and [4]*lay down naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, [s]Is Saul also among the prophets?

20 [1] And David fled from Naioth [t]in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life? 2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father doeth will do nothing either great or small, but that [b]he [5]discloseth it unto will †shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so. 3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father knoweth well certainly knoweth that [d]I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly [e]as the LORD liveth, and [f]as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death. 4 Then said Jonathan unto David, [6]‡Whatsoever thy soul [7]§desireth, I will even do it for thee. 5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to-morrow to morrow is [i]the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, [j]that I may hide myself in the field unto the third day at even. 6 [k]If thy father miss me at all. at all miss me then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run [l]to Beth-lehem his city: for it is there the is a yearly ‖[m]sacrifice there for all the family. 7 If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth then know be sure that [n]evil is determined by him. 8 Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant: [q]for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: [r]but notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father? 9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I should at all know knew certainly that [n]evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, the

a Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 22.
b ch. 9. 15 (mg.).
c 1 Sam. 1. 19.
d See Gen. 33. 15.
e ch. 25. 26. 2 Kin. 2. 2, 4, 6 & 4. 30. See Ruth 3. 13.
f ch. 1. 26.
g Cp. ch. 10. 5, 6, 10.
h Cp. Num. 11. 25 & Joel 2. 28.
i ver. 18. Num. 10. 10 & 28. 11.
j ch. 19. 2, 3.
k ver. 18.
l ch. 16. 4.
m Cp. ch. 9. 12.
n ch. 25. 17. Esth. 7. 7. Cp. ver. 33.
o Cp. ch. 18. 10.
p Isai. 20. 2. Mic. 1. 8. Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 20.
q ver. 16, 42. ch. 18. 3 & 23. 18. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 7.
r 2 Sam. 14. 32.
s ch. 10. 11, 12.
t ch. 1. 19.

R.V. 1 Or, *quilt* Or, *network* 2 The Sept. has, *the well of the threshing-floor that is &c.* 3 Or, *cistern* 4 Or, *fell.* 5 Heb. *uncovereth mine ear.* 6 Or, *What doth thy soul desire, that I should do it for thee?* 7 Heb. *saith.*
A.V. * Heb. *fell.* † Heb. *uncover mine ear.* ‡ Or, *Say what is thy mind, and I will do, &c.* § Heb. *speaketh,* or, *thinketh.* ‖ Or, *feast.*

would not I tell it thee? 10 Then
said David to Jonathan, Who
shall tell me if perchance me? or what if thy father
answer thee roughly? 11 And
Jonathan said unto David, Come Come,
and let us go out into the field.
And they went out both of them
into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto Da-
vid, The LORD, the O LORD God of Israel,
witness; when I have *sounded
my father about this time to-morrow, to morrow any time,
or the third day, and, behold, if
there be good toward David,
shall I not then send and I then send not unto thee, and
disclose it unto thee? 13 [d]The LORD do
†shew it thee;
so to Jonathan, and more also, should and much more to Jonathan: but if it
please my father to do thee evil,
I disclose it not unto then I will shew it thee, and send
thee away, that thou mayest go
in peace: [f]and the LORD be with
thee, as he hath been with my
father. 14 And thou shalt not
only while yet I live shew me
the kindness of the LORD, that I
die not: 15 [g]but also thou shalt
not cut off thy kindness from
my house for ever: no, not when
the LORD hath cut off the enemies
of David every one from the face
of the earth. 16 So Jonathan
made a covenant with the house
of David, *saying*, [j]And Let the LORD
shall require it at the hand of
David's enemies. 17 And Jona-
than caused David to swear
again, [1]for the love that he had to §because he loved him:
for he loved him as he loved
his own soul. 18 Then Jona-
than said unto him, [m]To-morrow to David, To morrow is the
new moon: and [n]thou shalt be
missed, because [o]thy seat will
be [2]‖empty. 19 And when thou
hast stayed three days, then thou
shalt go down [3]**quickly, and
come to the place where thou
didst hide thyself [4]††when the
business was in hand, and shalt

[a] ver. 3. See Ruth 3. 13.
[b] ver. 37.
[c] ver. 14, 15.
[d] Cp. Ruth 1. 17.
[e] ver. 42.
[f] Josh. 1. 5, 17. 1 Kin. 1. 37. 1 Chr. 22. 11, 16. Cp. ch. 17. 37.
[g] 2 Sam. 9. 1, 3, 7 & 21. 7.
[h] ver. 18.
[i] Lev. 7. 21. See Lev. 11. 24–28 & 15. 1–4.
[j] Cp. ch. 25. 22 & Josh. 22. 23.
[k] Cp. ver. 34.
[l] ch. 18. 1, 3.
[m] ver. 5.
[n] ver. 6.
[o] ver. 25, 27.

remain by [5]the stone ‡‡Ezel.
20 And I will shoot three arrows
on the side thereof, as though I
shot at a mark. 21 And, behold,
I will send the a lad, *saying*, Go,
find out the arrows. If I expressly
say unto the lad, Behold, the
arrows are on this side of thee: thee,
take them; [6]them, and come; then come thou: for there
is peace to thee thee, and [7]§§no hurt, hurt; [a]as
the LORD liveth. 22 But if I say
thus unto the boy, young man, [b]Behold,
the arrows are beyond thee: thee; go
thy way; way: for the LORD hath sent
thee away. 23 [c]And as touching
the matter which thou and I
have spoken of, behold, [e]the
LORD is be between thee and me
for ever.

24 So David hid himself in the
field: and when the new moon
was come, the king sat him down
to eat meat. 25 And the king
sat upon his seat, as at other
times, even upon the a seat by
the wall; wall: and Jonathan stood up, arose,
and Abner sat by Saul's side: side,
[h]but and David's place was empty.
26 Nevertheless Saul spake not
any thing that day: for he
thought, Something hath be-
fallen him, [i]he is not clean;
surely he is not clean. 27 And it
came to pass on the morrow after the morrow, *which*
new moon, *which was* [k]the second *day*, that
was the second *day* of the month,
[h]David's place was empty: and
Saul said unto Jonathan his son,
Wherefore cometh not the son
of Jesse to meat, neither yester-
day, nor to-day? to day? 28 And Jonathan
answered Saul, [n]David earnestly
asked leave of me to go to Beth-
lehem: 29 and he said, Let me
go, I pray thee; for our family
hath a sacrifice in the city; and
my brother, he hath commanded
me *to be there*: and now, if
I have found favour in thine

R.V. [1] Or, *by his love toward him* [2] Heb. *missed.* [3] Heb. *greatly.* [4] Heb. *in the day of the business.* See ch. 19. 2.
, as read by the Sept., *this mound.* [5] Or, *him* [7] Heb. *not* any *thing.*
R.V. * Heb. *searched.* † Heb. *uncover thine ear.* ‡ Heb. *cut.* § Or, *by his love toward him.* ‖ Heb. *missed.*
or, *diligently.* Heb. *greatly.* †† Heb. *in the day of the business.* ‡‡ Or, *that sheweth the way.* §§ Heb. *not* any *thing.*

eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he [is not come / cometh not] unto the king's table. 30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, *Thou son of [a / the] perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own [shame, / confusion,] and unto the [shame / confusion] of thy mother's nakedness? 31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be [stablished, / established,] nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, [b]for he [1]†shall surely die. 32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, [e]Wherefore [should / shall] he be [put to death / slain]? what hath he done? 33 [f]And Saul cast [his spear / a javelin] at him to smite him: whereby Jonathan knew that [g]it was determined of his father to [put David to death. / slay David.] 34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field [2]at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him. 36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find [out] now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow [3]‡beyond him. 37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, [k]Is not the arrow beyond thee? 38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master. 39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter. 40 And Jonathan gave his [weapons / §artillery] unto ‖his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city. 41 And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose [4]out of *a place* toward the [South, / south,] and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded. 42 And Jonathan said to David, [a]Go in peace, **forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, [c]The LORD [shall] be between me and thee, [d]and between my seed and thy [seed, / seed] for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

21 1 Then came David to [h]Nob to [i]Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech [j]came to meet David trembling, / was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee? 2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know anything of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed [the young men / my servants] to such and such a place. 3 Now therefore what is under thine hand, give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or [whatsoever / what] there is ††present. 4 And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is [holy / hallowed] bread, [m]if [only] the young men have kept themselves [at least] from women. 5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth

a ver. 13. ch. 1. 17.
b ch. 26. 16 (mg. for mg.). 2 Sam. 12. 5 (mg. for mg.). Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 26 (mg. for mg.).
c ver. 23.
d ver. 15.
e ch. 19. 5.
[Ch. 21. 1 in Heb.]
f ch. 18. 11 & 19. 10.
g ver. 7.
h ch. 22. 9, 11, 19. Neh. 11. 32. Isai. 10. 32.
i Cp. ch. 14. 3 & Mark 2. 26.
j Cp. ch. 16. 4.
k ver. 22.
l Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5. Matt. 12. 3, 4. Mark 2. 25, 26. Luke 6. 3, 4.
m Ex. 19. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *is worthy to die* Heb. *is a son of death.* [2] Or, *to the place* [3] Heb. *making it pass over him.* [4] Heb. *from beside the South.* Or, as read by the Sept., *from beside the mound.*
A.V. * Or, *Thou perverse rebel.* Heb. *Son of perverse rebellion.* † Heb. *is the son of death.* ‡ Heb. *to pass over him.* § Heb. *instruments.* ‖ Heb. *that* was *his.* ** Or, the LORD be witness of that *which, &c.* †† Heb. *found.*

women have been kept from us about these three days; when days, since I came out, and the vessels of the young men were are holy, [1] though it was but a common journey; how much more then to-day shall their vessels be holy? [6] So the priest gave him holy hallowed *bread*: for there was no bread there but [a] the shewbread, [b] that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away. [7] Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was Doeg the Doeg, an Edomite, the [2] chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul. [8] And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste. [9] And the priest said, [h] The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in [j] the vale valley of Elah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here. And David said, There is none like that; give it me.

[10] And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to [k] Achish the king of Gath. [11] And the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? [m] did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying,

Saul hath slain his thousands,
And David his ten thousands?

[12] And David [n] laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath. [13] [*] And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and [4†] scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard. [14] Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man [‡] is mad: wherefore then have ye brought him to me? [15] Do I lack Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

22 [1] David therefore departed thence, and escaped to [c] the cave of [d] Adullam: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him. [2] [f] And every one that was in distress, and every one that [§] was in debt, and every one that was [5] ‖ [g] discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became captain a captain over them: and there were with him [i] about four hundred men.

[3] And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will do for me. [4] And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold. [5] And the prophet [l] Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hereth. Hareth.

[6] And When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him: now him, (now Saul was sitting abode in Gibeah, Gibeah under [o] the tamarisk tree a **tree [6] in Ramah, with having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were

a See ver. 4.
b Lev. 24. 8, 9.
c See Ps. 57 & 142.
d 2 Sam. 23. 13. 1 Chr. 11. 15. Mic. 1. 15, *al.*
e ch. 22. 9. See Ps. 52.
f Cp. Judg. 9. 4 & 11. 3.
g Cp. Judg. 18. 25 (mg. for mg.) & Prov. 31. 6 (for mg.).
h ch. 17. 51.
i Cp. ch. 23. 13 & 25. 13.
j ch. 17. 2.
k See Ps. 34.
l 2 Sam. 24. 11, 18, 19. 1 Chr. 21. 9, 11, 13, 18, 19 & 29. 29. 2 Chr. 29. 25.
m ch. 18. 7 & 29. 5.
n Cp. Luke 2. 19.
o Cp. ch. 31. 13 & Gen. 21. 33.

R.V. [1] Or, *and it may be used as common* bread; *and especially since to-day it will be holy in respect of their vessels.* [2] Or, *mightiest* [3] Or, *the terebinth* [4] Or, *made marks* [5] Heb. *bitter of soul.* [6] Or, *on the height*
R.V. * Or, *especially when this day there is* other *sanctified in the vessel.* † Or, *made marks.* ‡ Or, *playeth the mad man.*
Heb. *had a creditor.* ‖ Heb. *bitter of soul.* ** Or, *grove in a high place.*

standing about (him. / him;) 7 (And / Then) Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse [a]give every one of you fields and vineyards, (will he / and) make you all captains of (thousands / thousands,) and captains of hundreds; 8 that all of you have conspired against me, and [1]there is none that (discloseth to me / *sheweth me that) [d]when my son (maketh / hath made) a league with the son of Jesse, and there is none of you [e]that is sorry for me, or (discloseth / sheweth) unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, [f]to lie in wait, as at this day? 9 Then answered [g]Doeg the Edomite, which (2stood by / was set over) the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse [h]coming to Nob, to [i]Ahimelech the son of Ahitub. 10 [j]And he inquired of the LORD for him, [l]and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine. 11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob: and they came all of them to the king. 12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, †Here I am, my lord. 13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and [j]hast inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, [p]to lie in wait, as at this day? 14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who (among / is so / all thy servants is so faithful / faithful among all thy servants) as David, which is the king's son in law, and (is taken into thy council, / goeth at thy bidding,) and is honourable in thine house? 15 (Have I to-day begun / Did I then begin) [j]to inquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant (knoweth / knew) nothing of all this, ‡[b]less or more. 16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house. 17 And the king said unto [c]the (3guard / §footmen) that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew (that / when) he fled, and did not (disclose / shew) it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD. 18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, [k]and (he / he) slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod. 19 And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, [m]both men and women, children and sucklings, and (oxen / oxen,) and (asses / asses,) and sheep, with the edge of the sword. 20 And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named [n]Abiathar, escaped, and fled after David. 21 And Abiathar (told / shewed) David that Saul had slain the LORD'S priests. 22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew (on / it) that day, [o]when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy father's house. 23 [q]Abide thou with me, fear (not: / not:) for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: (for / but) with me thou shalt be in safe guard.

a Cp. ch. 8. 14.
b ch. 25. 36.
c Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 25 & 11. 4, 6 & 2 Chr. 12. 10.
d ch. 18. 3.
e Cp. ch. 23. 21.
f ver. 13.
g ch. 21. 7. See Ps. 52.
h ch. 21. 1.
i Cp. ch. 14. 3.
j ch. 23. 2, 4 & 30. 8. 2 Sam. 5. 19, 23. Cp. Num. 27. 21.
k Cp. ch. 2. 31.
l ch. 21. 6, 9.
m Cp. ch. 15. 3.
n ch. 23. 6, 9.
o ch. 21. 7.
p ver. 8.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *there was none that disclosed it to me when my son made &c.* [2] Or, *was set over* [3] Heb. *runners.*

A.V. * Heb. *uncovereth mine ear.* † Heb. *Behold me.* ‡ Heb. *little or great.* § Or, *guard.* Heb. *runners.*

23 [1] And (Then) they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines (are fighting / fight) against [a] Keilah, and they rob the (threshing-floors. / threshingfloors.)
[2] Therefore David [b] inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah. [3] And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we (go / come) to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines? [4] Then David [b] inquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand. [5] And (So) David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and (slew / smote) them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.
[6] And it came to pass, [i] when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech fled to David to Keilah, that he came down with an ephod in his hand. [7] And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath [1] delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars. [8] And Saul (summoned all the people / called all the people together) to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men. [9] And David knew that Saul (devised / practised) mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, [m] Bring hither the ephod. [10] Then said David, O (LORD, the / LORD) God of Israel, thy servant hath (surely / certainly) heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the city for my sake. [11] Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O (LORD, the / LORD) God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down. [12] Then said David, Will the men of Keilah *deliver (up) me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, [c] They will deliver thee up. [13] Then David and his men, [d] which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went [e] whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth.
[14] And David abode in the wilderness in (the / a) strong holds, and remained in (the hill country / a mountain) [g] in the wilderness of [h] Ziph. And Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand. [15] And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in [2] (the / a) wood. [16] And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into [2] the wood, and strengthened his hand in God. [17] And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; [j] and that also Saul my father knoweth. [18] [k] And they two made a covenant before the LORD: and David abode in [2] the wood, and Jonathan went to his house. [19] [l] Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in (the / a) strong holds in [2] the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which is †on the south of [3] [n] the desert ‡Jeshimon? [20] Now therefore, O king, come (down, / down)

[a] Josh. 15. 44.
[b] See ch. 22. 10.
[c] ver. 20.
[d] ch. 25. 13 & 27. 2. Cp. ch. 22. 2 & 30. 9, 10.
[e] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 20.
[f] ver. 14. Josh. 24. 11. Judg. 7. 7 & 20. 28.
[g] See Ps. 63.
[h] Josh. 15. 24.
[i] ch. 22. 20.
[j] ch. 24. 20. Cp. ch. 20. 31.
[k] ch. 18. 3 & 20. 8, 16, 42. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 7.
[l] ch. 26. 1. See Ps. 54.
[m] ch. 30. 7. Cp. Num. 27. 21.
[n] Num. 21. 20.

R.V. [1] Heb. *alienated him.* The Sept. has, *sold.* [2] Or, *Horesh* [3] Or, *Jeshimon*
A.V. * Heb. *shut up.* † Heb. *on the right hand.* ‡ Or, *The wilderness!*

according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; [a]and our part shall be to deliver him up into the king's hand. 21 And Saul said, [d]Blessed be ye of the LORD; [e]for ye have had compassion on me. 22 Go, I pray you, make yet more sure, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his [1]*haunt is, *and* who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he dealeth very subtilly. 23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me [2]of a certainty, with the, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out among throughout all the [3]thousands of Judah. 24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men were [j]in the wilderness of Maon, [k]in the Arabah plain on the south of [4]the desert. Jeshimon. 25 And Saul Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told David: wherefore he came down to the †into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard *that*, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon. 26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them. 27 But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have made a raid upon ‡invaded the land. 28 So Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place [5]§Selahammahlekoth. 29 And David

a ver. 12.
b Josh. 15. 62. 2 Chr. 20. 2. S. of S. 1. 14. Ezek. 47. 10.
c ch. 23. 28.
d See Ruth 2. 20.
e Cp. ch. 22. 8.
f ch. 26. 2.
g Judg. 3. 24.
h See Ps. 57 & Ps. 142.
i ver. 7. Cp. ch. 26. 8.
j ch. 25. 2. Josh. 15. 55.
k See Deut. 1. 1.
l ver. 19.
m 2 Sam. 24. 10.
n ch. 26. 11.
o See ch. 12. 3.
p Cp. Ps. 7. 4.

went up from thence, and dwelt in the strong holds of at [b]En-gedi.

24 1 And it came to pass, [c]when Saul was returned from ‖following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of En-gedi. 2 Then Saul took [f]three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats. 3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where was a cave; and Saul went in [g]to cover his feet, feet: Now and David and his men were [6]abiding remained in the innermost parts sides [h]of the cave. 4 And the men of David said unto him, [i]Behold, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and that thou shalt mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of **Saul's robe privily. 5 And it came to pass afterward, that [m]David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. 6 And he said unto his men, [n]The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, master, the LORD'S anointed, to put stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is [o]the LORD'S anointed. anointed of the LORD. 7 So David checked ††stayed his men servants with these words, [p]and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. 8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed stooped with his face to the earth, and did obeisance bowed himself. 9 And David said to Saul, Wherefore hearkenest hearest thou to men's words

[Ch. 24. 1 in Heb.]

R.V. [1] Heb. *foot.* [2] Or, *with the certainty* Or, *to a set place* [3] Or, *families* [4] Or, *Jeshimon* [5] That is, *The rock of divisions* or *escape.* [6] Or, *sitting*
A.V. * Heb. *foot shall be.* † Or, *from the rock.* ‡ Heb. *spread themselves upon, &c.* § That is, *The rock of division*
‖ Heb. *after.* ** Heb. *the robe which was Saul's.* †† Heb. *cut off.*

aying, Behold, David seeketh
hy hurt? 10 Behold, this day
hine eyes have seen how that
he LORD had delivered thee
o-day into mine hand in the
o day
ave: [a]and some bade me kill
hee: but *mine eye* spared thee;
nd I said, I will not put forth
nine hand against my lord;
for he is the LORD'S anointed.
11 Moreover, my father, see, yea,
ee the skirt of thy robe in my
and: for in that I cut off the
kirt of thy robe, and killed
hee not, know thou and see
hat [f]there is neither evil nor
ransgression in mine hand, and
have not sinned against thee, thee;
hough yet [g]thou [1]huntest after my soul
o take it. 12 [i]The LORD judge
etween me and thee, and the
LORD avenge me of thee: but
nine hand shall not be upon
hee. 13 As saith the proverb
f the ancients, Out of the wicked Wickedness proceedeth
ometh forth wickedness: from the wicked but mine hand
hall not be upon thee. 14 After
whom is the king of Israel come
ut? after whom dost thou pur-
ue? [q]after a dead dog, [g]after a
lea. 15 [i]The LORD therefore be
udge, and give sentence judge between me
nd thee, and see, and [s]plead
ny cause, and [2*]deliver me out
f thine hand. 16 And it came
o pass, when David had made
n end of speaking these words
nto Saul, that Saul said, [t]Is
his thy voice, my son David?
And Saul lifted up his voice,
nd wept. 17 And he said to
David, Thou art more righteous
han I: [v]for thou hast rendered unto rewarded
ne good, whereas I have rendered unto rewarded
hee evil. 18 And thou hast declared shewed
his day how that thou hast dealt
ell with me: forasmuch as when
he LORD had [†]delivered me up

a ver. 4.
b ch. 23. 17.
c ver. 6.
d Cp. Gen. 21. 23.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 7.
f Ps. 7. 3.
g ch. 26. 20.
h ch. 23. 29.
i Gen. 16. 5. Judg. 11. 27.
j ch. 28. 3. Ecclus. 46. 19, 20.
k Gen. 50. 10. Cp. Num. 20. 29 & Deut. 34. 8.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 34.
m ch. 1. 19.
n Num. 10. 12.
o ch. 23. 24.
p Josh. 15. 55.
q See ch. 17. 43.
r Cp. Gen. 38. 13 & 2 Sam. 13. 23.
s ch. 25. 39. Ps. 35. 1 & 43. 1 & 119. 154. Cp. ch. 25. 39 & Prov. 22. 23 & Jer. 50. 34, *al.*
t ch. 26. 17.
u Cp. ch. 30. 14.
v Cp. ch. 26. 21.

into thine hand, thou killedst
me not. 19 For if a man find
his enemy, will he let him go
well away? wherefore the LORD
reward thee good for that thou
hast done unto me this day.
20 And now, behold, [b]I know well
that thou shalt surely be king,
and that the kingdom of Israel
shall be established in thine
hand. 21 [d]Swear now therefore
unto me by the LORD, [e]that thou
wilt not cut off my seed after
me, and that thou wilt not de-
stroy my name out of my father's
house. 22 And David sware unto
Saul. And Saul went home;
but David and his men gat them
up [h]unto the hold.

25 1 [j]And Samuel died; and
all Israel gathered themselves the Israelites were gathered together, [k]and lamented
him, and buried him [l]in his
house [m]at Ramah. And David
arose, and went down to [n]the
wilderness of Paran.
2 And there was a man in
[o]Maon, whose [3‡]possessions were
in [p]Carmel; and the man was
very great, and he had three
thousand sheep, and a thousand
goats: [r]and he was shearing his
sheep in Carmel. 3 Now the
name of the man was Nabal;
and the name of his wife Abi-
gail: and the woman was she was a woman of good
understanding, and of a beauti-
ful countenance: but the man
was churlish and evil in his
doings; and he was of [u]the
house of Caleb. 4 And David
heard in the wilderness that
Nabal [r]did shear his sheep.
5 And David sent out ten young
men, and David said unto the
young men, Get you up to Car-
mel, and go to Nabal, and [§]greet
him in my name: 6 and [4]thus

R.V. [1] Or, *layest wait for* [2] Heb. *give sentence for me.* [3] Or, *business was* [4] Or, *thus shall ye say, All hail! and peace be unto thee &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *judge.* † Heb. *shut up.* ‡ Or, *business.* § Heb. *ask him in my name of peace.*

shall ye say [1]to him that liveth *in prosperity*, [b]Peace be both (unto / to) thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be (unto / to) all that thou hast. 7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: (now / now) thy shepherds (have now been / which were) with us, (and / and) we [2]did them no hurt, (*hurt them not, / *hurt them not,) [e]neither was there (aught / ought) missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel. 8 Ask thy young men, and they will (tell / shew) (thee: wherefore / thee. Wherefore) let the young men find favour in thine (eyes; / eyes:) for we come [h]in a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine (hand, / hand) unto thy servants, and to thy son David. 9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and [3]†ceased. 10 And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, [i]Who is David? and who is the son of Jesse? [j]there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master. 11 Shall I then take [k]my bread, and my water, and my [4]‡flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto [l](men of / men,) whom I know not whence they be? 12 So David's young men turned (on / on) their way, and went (back, / again,) and came and told him (according to all / all those) (these words. / sayings.) 13 And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David [p]about four hundred men; [p]and two hundred [q]abode by the stuff. 14 But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to [5]salute our master; and he [6]§flew upon (§railed on) them. 15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were not [7]*hurt, [c]neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields: 16 they were [d]a wall unto us both by night and (by / by) day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep. 17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; [f]for evil is determined against our master, and against all his (house / household): for he is such [g]a [8]son of [9]Belial, that (one / a man) cannot speak to him. 18 Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two [10]bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred ‖clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses. 19 And she said unto her (young men, / servants,) Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal. 20 And it was so, as she rode on (her / the) ass, (and / that she) came down by the covert of the (mountain, that, / hill, and,) behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them. 21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, [m]so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: [n]and he hath (returned / requited) me evil for good. 22 (°God do so / So and more also do God) [11]unto the enemies of David, (and more also, / and more also,) if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light [12](so much / any that) (as one man child. / pisseth against the wall.) 23 And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, [r]and lighted off (her / the) ass, [s]and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the (ground. / ground.) 24 And (she / she) fell at his feet, and

a ch. 14. 32 & 15. 19.
b Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 18 & Matt. 10. 13 & Luke 10. 5.
c ver. 7, 21.
d Cp. Job 1. 10.
e ver. 15, 21.
f Cp. ch. 20. 7.
g Deut. 13. 13.
h Esth. 8. 17 & 9. 19, 22.
i Cp. Judg. 9. 28.
j Cp. Judg. 12. 4.
k Cp. Judg. 8. 6.
l Cp. ch. 22. 2.
m ver. 7, 15.
n Ps. 109. 5. Cp. Prov. 17. 13.
o See Ruth 1. 17.
p ch. 23. 13 & 27. 2. Cp. ch. 22. 2.
q ch. 30. 24.
r Josh. 15. 18. Judg. 1. 14. Cp. Gen. 24. 64.
s ver. 41. Ruth 2. 10.

R.V. [1] The Vulgate has, *to my brethren.* [2] Heb. *put them not to shame.* [3] Or, *remained quiet* [4] Heb. *slaughter.* [5] Heb. *bless.* [6] Or, *railed on* [7] Heb. *put to shame.* [8] Or, *base fellow* [9] That is, *worthlessness.* [10] Or, *skins* [11] The Sept. has, *unto David.* [12] Heb. *any that pisseth against the wall.*

A.V. * Heb. *shamed.* † Heb. *rested.* ‡ Heb. *slaughter.* § Heb. *flew upon them.* ‖ Or, *lumps*

aid, [a]Upon me, my lord, upon
e (be the iniquity / *let this* iniquity *be*): and let thine
andmaid, I pray thee, speak in
hine (ears, / *audience,) and hear (thou) the
ords of thine handmaid. 25 Let
ot my lord, I pray thee, †regard
his [1b]man of [2]Belial, even Na-
al: for as his name is, so is he;
Nabal is his name, and folly is
ith him: but I thine handmaid
aw not the young men of my
rd, whom thou didst send.
Now therefore, my lord, [d]as
e LORD liveth, and as thy soul
veth, seeing [e]the LORD hath
ithholden thee [4]from (blood-coming to
uiltiness, / *d* blood,) and from [5]§[g]avenging
yself with thine own hand, now
erefore [h]let thine enemies, and
em (ey) that seek evil to my lord,
e as Nabal. 27 And now this
resent (lessing) which (thy servant / thine handmaid) hath
rought unto my lord, let it (even)
e given unto the young men
hat **follow my lord. 28 (Forgive, / I pray)
pray thee, (e, forgive) the trespass of thine
andmaid: for the LORD will
ertainly make my lord [k]a sure
use, (use;) because my lord [l]fighteth
e battles of the (LORD; / LORD,) and evil
all (th) not (be) found in thee all thy
ays. 29 (And though man be risen up / Yet a man is risen) to
ursue thee, and to seek thy
ul, (yet / al: but) the soul of my lord shall
e bound in the bundle of [7]life
ith the LORD thy God; and
e souls of thine enemies,
hem shall he sling out, (as from / ††*as out* of)
e (hollow / middle) of a sling. 30 And it
hall come to pass, when the
ORD shall have done to my lord
cording to all the good that
e hath spoken concerning thee,
nd shall have appointed thee
(nce / ler) over Israel; 31 that this
hall be ‡‡no [8]grief unto thee,
or offence of heart unto my

a Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 9.
b ver. 17.
c Gen. 24. 27. Ps. 41. 13 & 72. 18. Luke 1. 68.
d See ch. 20. 3.
e Cp. Gen. 20. 6.
f See Ruth 3. 13.
g Cp. Rom. 12. 19 & Heb. 10. 30.
h Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 32.
i ch. 30. 26. Gen. 33. 11. Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 15 & 18. 31.
j See ch. 1. 17.
k 1 Kin. 11. 38. Cp. ch. 2. 35 & 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27 & 1 Kin. 9. 5 & 1 Chr. 17. 10, 25.
l ch. 18. 17.
m Cp. 2 Sam. 13 23.
n Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 28 & 1 Kin. 21. 7.
o ch. 22. 15.
p Jer. 10. 18.
q ch. 26. 10.
r See ch. 24. 15.

lord, [9]either that thou hast shed
blood causeless, or that my lord
[g]hath avenged himself: (and / but) when
the LORD shall have dealt well
with my lord, then remember
thine handmaid. 32 And David
said to Abigail, [c]Blessed be the
(LORD, the / LORD) God of Israel, which sent
thee this day to meet me: 33 and
blessed be thy (10wisdom, / advice,) and blessed
be thou, [e]which hast kept me
this day from (bloodguiltiness, / coming to *shed* blood,)
[g]and from avenging myself with
mine own hand. 34 For in very
deed, [f]as the (LORD, the / LORD) God of (Israel, / Israel)
liveth, [e]which hath (withholden me / kept me back)
from hurting thee, except thou
hadst hasted and come to meet
me, surely there had not been
left unto Nabal by the morning
light (so much as one man child. / any that pisseth against the wall.) 35 So
David received of her hand that
which she had brought (him: / him,) and
(he) said unto her, [j]Go up in
peace to thine house; see, I
have hearkened to thy voice,
and have accepted thy person.
36 And Abigail came to Nabal;
and, behold, [m]he held a feast in
his house, like the feast of a
king; and Nabal's heart [n]was
merry within him, for he was
very drunken: wherefore she
told him nothing, [o]less or more,
until the morning light. 37 (And / But)
it came to pass in the morning,
when the wine was gone out
of Nabal, (that his wife / and his wife had) told him
these things, (and / that) his heart died
within him, and he became as a
stone. 38 And it came to pass
about ten days after, that [q]the
LORD smote Nabal, that he
died. 39 And when David heard
that Nabal was dead, he said,
[c]Blessed be the LORD, that hath
[r]pleaded the cause of my re-

R.V. [1] Or, *base fellow* [2] That is, *worthlessness.* [3] That is, *Fool.* [4] Heb. *from coming into blood.* [5] Heb. *thine u hand saving thee.* [6] Heb. *blessing.* [7] Or, *the living* [8] Heb. cause of *staggering.* [9] Or, *so that thou shouldest l &c.* [10] Or, *discretion*

K.V. * Heb. *ears.* † Heb. *lay it to his heart.* ‡ That is, *Fool.* § Heb. *saving thyself.* ‖ Or, *present* ¶ Heb. *walk at the feet of, &c.* †† Heb. *in the midst of the bought of a sling.* ‡‡ Heb. *no staggering*, or, *stumbling.*

proach from the hand of Nabal,
[a]and hath kept [back] his servant
from evil: [and the evil-doing of Nabal hath for the LORD hath returned the]
[c]the LORD returned [wickedness of Nabal] upon his own head.
And David sent and [d]spake concerning [communed with]
Abigail, to take her to him to
wife. 40 And when the servants
of David were come to Abigail
to Carmel, they spake unto her,
saying, David [hath] sent us unto
thee, to take thee to him to wife.
41 And she arose, [h]and bowed
herself [with on] her face to the earth,
and said, Behold, [thine handmaid is let thine handmaid be]
a servant to wash the feet of
the servants of my lord. 42 And
Abigail hasted, and arose, and
rode upon an ass, with five
damsels of hers that [followed went *after]
her; and she went after the
messengers of David, and be-
came his wife. 43 David also
took Ahinoam of [k]Jezreel; [l]and
they [became were also] both of them his
wives. 44 [Now But] Saul had given
Michal his daughter, David's
wife, to [1]Palti [†Phalti] the son of Laish,
which was of Gallim.

26 1 [m]And the Ziphites came
unto Saul to Gibeah, say-
ing, Doth not David hide
himself in the hill of Hachilah,
which is before [2]the desert [Jeshimon]? 2 Then
Saul arose, and went down to
[s]the wilderness of Ziph, having
[t]three thousand chosen men of
Israel with him, to seek David
in the wilderness of Ziph. 3 And
Saul pitched in the hill of Hachi-
lah, which is before [2]the desert, [Jeshimon,] by
the way. But David abode in
the wilderness, and he saw that
Saul came after him into the
wilderness. 4 David therefore
sent out spies, and understood
that Saul was come [3]of a certainty. [in very deed.]
5 And David arose, and came
to the place where Saul had

a ver. 26, 33, 34.
b ch. 14. 50 & 17. 55. 2 Sam. 2. 8.
c 1 Kin. 2. 44. Cp. Ps. 7. 16 & Ezek. 17. 19.
d Cp. 8. of S. 8. 8.
e ch. 17. 20.
f 2 Sam. 2. 18 & 3. 39 & 16. 10 & 19. 22. 1 Chr. 2. 16.
g Cp. Judg. 7. 9—11.
h Cp. Ruth 2. 10.
i ver. 11, 16.
j Cp. ch. 24. 4, 18.
k Josh. 15. 56.
l ch. 27. 3 & 30. 5. 2 Sam. 2. 2 & 3. 2, 3. 1 Chr. 3. 1.
m ch. 23. 19. See Ps. 54.
n ver. 11, 16, 23. ch. 24. 6, 10. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 16.
o Cp. Ruth 3. 13.
p Cp. ch. 25. 38.
q Cp. Gen. 47. 29 & Deut. 31. 14.
r ch. 31. 6.
s ch. 23. 14.
t ch. 24. 2.
u ch. 24. 6.
v ver. 7, 16.
w Gen. 2. 21 & 15. 12.

pitched: and David beheld the
place where Saul lay, and [b]Ab-
ner the son of Ner, the captain
of his host: and Saul lay [within in]
[c]the [4]place of the wagons, [the ‡trench,] and the people
pitched round about him. 6 Then
answered David and said to
Ahimelech the Hittite, and to
[f]Abishai the son of Zeruiah,
brother to Joab, saying, [g]Who
will go down with me to Saul to
the camp? And Abishai said,
I will go down with thee. 7 So
David and Abishai came to the
people by night: and, behold,
Saul lay sleeping within [e]the
[4]place of the wagons, with [trench, and] his spear stuck
in the ground [i]at his [head: and bolster: but]
Abner and the people lay round
about him. 8 Then said Abishai
to David, [j]God hath [§]delivered
up thine enemy into thine hand
this day: now therefore let me
smite him, I pray thee, with the
spear [even] to the earth at [one stroke, once,]
and I will not smite him the
second time. 9 And David said
to Abishai, Destroy him not:
for who can [put stretch] forth his hand
[n]against the LORD'S anointed,
and be guiltless? 10 [And David said David said,]
[furthermore,] [o]As the LORD liveth,
[p]the LORD shall smite him; [5]or
[q]his day shall come to die; [r]or
he shall [go down descend] into battle, and
perish. 11 [u]The LORD forbid that
I should [put stretch] forth mine hand
against the LORD'S anointed:
[but now take, I pray thee, but, I pray thee, take thou now] the spear
that is [v]at his [head, bolster,] and the
cruse of water, and let us go.
12 So David took the spear and
the cruse of water from Saul's
[head bolster]; and they gat them away,
and no man saw it, nor knew it,
neither [did any awake awaked]: for they were
all asleep; because [w]a deep sleep
from the LORD was fallen upon

R.V. [1] In 2 Sam. 3. 15, *Paltiel.* [2] Or, *Jeshimon* See ch. 23. 19. [3] Or, *to a set place* See ch. 23. 23. [4] Or, *barricade.* [5] Or, *either*
A.V. * Heb. *at her feet.* † *Phaltiel,* 2 Sam. 3. 15. ‡ Or, *midst of his carriages.* § Heb. *shut up.*

hem. 13 Then David went over
the other side, and stood on
he top of (the mountain / an hill) afar off; a
reat space being between them:
and David cried to the people,
nd to Abner the son of Ner,
aying, Answerest thou not, Ab-
er? Then Abner answered and
aid, Who art thou that criest to
he king? 15 And David said to
bner, Art not thou a *valiant*
an? and who is like to thee in
srael? wherefore then hast thou
ot kept (watch over) thy lord the
ing? for there came one of the
eople in to destroy the king
hy lord. 16 This thing is not
ood that thou hast done. [c]As
he LORD liveth, ye are [1*d]worthy
o die, because ye have not kept
atch over your (lord, / master,) the LORD'S
nointed. And (now, see, / now see) where
he king's spear is, and the
ruse of water that was [e]at his
ead. / lster. 17 And Saul knew David's
oice, and said, [f]Is this thy voice,
hy son David? And David said,
is my voice, my lord, O king.
And he said, [h]Wherefore doth
hy lord (thus) pursue after his
ervant? for what have I done?
r what evil is in mine hand?
Now therefore, I pray thee,
et my lord the king hear the
ords of his servant. If (it be / the)
he LORD that hath / LORD have) stirred thee up
gainst me, let him [2†i]accept an
ffering: but if (it be / they be) the children
f men, cursed be they before
he LORD; [j]for they have driven
he out this day (that I should [3]not cleave / from ‡abiding)
nto (n) [l]the inheritance of the LORD,
aying, Go, serve other gods.
0 Now therefore, let not my
lood fall to the earth (away from / before)
he (presence / face) of the LORD: for the
ing of Israel is come out to
eek [4o]a flea, as when one doth

[a] ch. 15. 24. Cp. ch. 24. 17, 18.
[b] Cp. Ps. 7. 8 & 18. 20.
[c] ver. 10.
[d] ch. 20. 31 (mg. for mg.). 2 Sam. 12. 5 (mg. for mg.). Cp. 1 Kin. 2 26 (mg. for mg.).
[e] ver. 7, 11.
[f] ch. 24. 16.
[g] Cp. Gen. 32. 28.
[h] ch. 24. 9, 11.
[i] Gen. 8. 21 (for mg.). Lev. 26. 31 (for mg.).
[j] Cp. Ps. 120. 5.
[k] ch. 28. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 18.
[l] 2 Sam. 14. 16 & 20. 19 & 21. 3.
[m] ch. 21. 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 39.
[n] See ch. 25. 43.
[o] ch. 24. 14.

hunt a partridge in the mountains. 21 Then said Saul, [a]I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my (life / soul) was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly. 22 And David answered and said, Behold [5]the (spear, O king! let then / king's spear! and let) one of the young men come over and fetch it. 23 [b]And the LORD shall / The LORD) render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: (forasmuch as / for) the LORD delivered thee into my hand (to-day, and / to day, but) I would not (put / stretch) forth mine hand against the LORD'S anointed. 24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation. 25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed be thou, my son David: thou shalt both do (mightily, / great *things*,) and (shalt surely / also shalt still) [g]prevail. So David went (on) his way, and Saul returned to his place.

27 [1] And David said in his heart, I shall now [§]perish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me than that I should (speedily) escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in (all the borders / any coast) of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand. 2 And David arose, and (he) passed (over, / over) (he and / with) [k]the six hundred men that were with (him, / him) [m]unto (Achish / Achish,) the son of Maoch, king of Gath. 3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with [n]his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and

R.V. [1] Heb. *sons of death.* [2] Heb. *smell.* [3] Or, *have no share in* [4] The Sept. has, *my life.* [5] Another reading is, *the king's spear.*
A.V. * Heb. *the sons of death.* † Heb. *smell.* ‡ Heb. *cleaving.* § Heb. *be consumed.*

Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife. 4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.

5 And David said unto Achish, If now [b]I have / I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in one of the cities / some town in the [1]country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee? 6 Then Achish gave him [c]Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

7 [d]And *the number of the days / time that David dwelt in the [1]country of the Philistines was †a full year and four months. 8 And David [g]and his men went up, and made a raid upon / invaded [i]the Geshurites, and [j]the [2]Girzites, ‡Gezrites, and [k]the Amalekites: for those *nations* were of old the inhabitants of the land, [3]which were of old, [m]as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt. 9 And David smote the land, and saved / left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel; / apparel, and he returned, and came to Achish. 10 And Achish said, [4]§Whither have ye [r]made a raid to-day / road to day? And David said, Against the South / south of Judah, and against the South / south of [t]the Jerahmeelites, and against the South / south of [u]the Kenites. 11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring them / tidings to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so hath been / will be his manner all the while he hath dwelt / dwelleth in the [1]country of the Philistines. 12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel ‖utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

28 1 And it came to pass in those days, [a]that the Philistines gathered their [5]hosts / armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me in the host, / to battle, thou and thy men. 2 And David said to Achish, Therefore / Surely thou shalt know what thy servant will / can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 Now [e]Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him [f]in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away [h]those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land. 4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched [l]in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched [n]in Gilboa. 5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart trembled greatly. / greatly trembled. 6 And when Saul inquired of the LORD, [o]the LORD answered him not, neither [p]by dreams, nor [q]by Urim, nor by prophets. 7 Then said Saul unto his servants, [s]Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at [v]En-dor. 8 And Saul [w]disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and went, he / he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, [x]Divine unto me, I pray thee, / I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring

a Cp. ch. 29. 1.
b See Gen. 33. 15.
c Josh. 15. 31.
d Cp. ch. 29. 3.
e ch. 25. 1.
f ch. 1. 19.
g See 1 Chr. ch. 12.
h Cp. Ex. 22. 18 & Lev. 19. 31 & 20. 27 & Deut. 18. 10, 11.
i Josh. 13. 2.
j Cp. Josh. 16. 10 & Judg. 1. 29.
k Cp. ch. 15. 7, 8.
l Josh. 19. 18.
m See ch. 15. 7.
n ch. 31. 1.
o ver. 15. ch. 14. 37.
p Num. 12. 6.
q Cp. Ex. 28. 30 & Num. 27. 21 & Deut. 33. 8.
r Cp. ch. 23. 27.
s Cp. 1 Chr. 10. 13.
t ch. 30. 29.
u See Judg. 1. 16.
v Josh. 17. 11. Ps. 83. 10.
w 1 Kin. 20. 38 & 22. 30. 2 Chr. 18. 29 & 35. 22.
x Cp. Deut. 18. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *field.* [2] Another reading is, *Gizrites.* [3] Some copies of the Sept. have, *from Telam.* [4] So some ancient authorities. Others read, *Against whom.* [5] Heb. *camps.*

A.V. * Heb. *the number of days.* † Heb. a year *of days.* ‡ Or, *Gerzites.* § Or, *Did you not make a road, &c.* ‖ Heb. *to stink.*

up whomsoever
him up, whom
I shall name unto
ee. 9 And the woman said
to him, Behold, thou knowest
hat Saul hath done, [b]how he
th cut off those that have
miliar spirits, and the wizards,
t of the land: wherefore then
est thou a snare for my life,
cause me to die? 10 And
ul sware to her by the LORD,
ying, [c]As the LORD liveth, there
all no [1]punishment happen to
ee for this thing. 11 Then said
e woman, Whom shall I bring
unto thee? And he said,
ing me up Samuel. 12 And
hen the woman saw Samuel,
e cried with a loud voice: and
e woman spake to Saul, saying,
hy hast thou deceived me? for
ou art Saul. 13 And the king
id unto her, Be not afraid: for
hat seest / sawest thou? And the woman
id unto Saul, I see / [2]a god coming up / saw gods ascending
t of the earth. 14 And he said
to her, *What form is he of?
d she said, An old man cometh
; and he is covered [f]with a
be. / tle. And Saul perceived that
was Samuel, and he bowed / stooped with
s face to the ground, and did / bowed
isance. / mself. 15 And Samuel said to
ul, Why hast thou disquieted
e, to bring me up? And Saul
swered, I am sore distressed;
the Philistines make war
ainst me, and [g]God is departed
om me, and [h]answereth me no
ore, neither †by prophets, nor
dreams: therefore I have
lled thee, that thou mayest
ake known unto me what I
all do. 16 And Samuel said, / Then said Samuel, [i]Where-
re then dost thou ask of me,
ing the LORD is departed from
ee, and [3]is become thine adversary / enemy?
And the LORD hath [4]wrought for / done ‡to
self, / m, as he spake by §me: and / for [j]the

a ch. 15. 9.
b See ver. 3.
c See Ruth 3. 13.
d ch. 31. 2.
e See Judg. 12. 3.
f ch. 15. 27.
g ch. 16. 14 & 18. 12.
h ver. 6.
i Ecclus. 46. 20.
j ch. 15. 28.

LORD hath rent the kingdom out
of thine hand, and given it to thy
neighbour, even to David. / David: 18 [a]Be-
cause thou obeyedst not the voice
of the LORD, and didst not execute / nor executedst his
fierce wrath upon Amalek, there-
fore hath the LORD done this
thing unto thee this day. 19 More-
over the LORD will deliver Israel also / also deliver Israel
with thee into the hand of the
Philistines: and to-morrow / to morrow shalt
thou [d]and thy sons be with me:
the LORD also shall deliver the
host of Israel also into the hand
of the Philistines. 20 Then Saul
‖fell straightway his full length upon / all along on
the earth, and was sore afraid,
because of the words of Samuel:
and there was no strength in
him; for he had eaten no bread
all the day, nor all the night.
21 And the woman came unto
Saul, and saw that he was sore
troubled, and said unto him,
Behold, thine handmaid hath
hearkened unto / obeyed thy voice, and [e]I
have put my life in my hand,
and have hearkened unto thy
words which thou spakest unto
me. 22 Now therefore, I pray
thee, hearken thou also unto
the voice of thine handmaid,
and let me set a morsel of bread
before thee; and eat, that thou
mayest have strength, when thou
goest on thy way. 23 But he re-
fused, and said, I will not eat.
But his servants, together with
the woman, constrained / compelled him; and
he hearkened unto their voice.
So he arose from the earth, and
sat upon the bed. 24 And the
woman had a fatted / fat calf in the
house; and she hasted, and
killed it; / it, and she took flour, and
kneaded it, and did bake un-
leavened bread thereof: 25 and
she brought it before Saul, and

V. 1 Or, *guilt come upon thee* 2 Or, *gods* 3 The Sept. has, *is on the side of thy neighbour.* 4 Or, *done unto him*
e ancient authorities read, *done unto thee.*
V. * Heb. *What is his form?* † Heb. *by the hand of prophets.* ‡ Or, *for himself.* § Heb. *mine hand.*
b. *made haste, and fell with the fulness of his stature.*

before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

29 1 [a]Now the Philistines gathered together all their hosts / armies to [b]Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by [c]the / a fountain which is in [d]Jezreel. 2 And [e]the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: and / but David and his men passed on in the rearward / rereward [f]with Achish. 3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What *do* these Hebrews *here*? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me [i]these days / days, or these years, [j]and I have found no fault in him since he fell away / *unto me* unto this day? 4 But / And [e]the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make the man / this fellow return, that he may go back / again [k]to his place where / which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, [m]lest in the battle he become / be an adversary to us: for wherewith should this / *fellow* / he reconcile himself unto his lord / master? should it not be with the heads of these men? 5 Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying,

[p]Saul hath slain / slew his thousands,
And David his ten thousands?

6 Then Achish called David, and said unto him, [q]As / Surely, *as* the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and [r]thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless *the lords favour thee not. 7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou †displease not the lords of the Philistines. 8 And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been before / ‡with thee unto this day, that I may not go and / fight against the enemies of my lord the king? 9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, [g]as an angel of God: notwithstanding [e]the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle. 10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning [h]with the servants / thy master / of thy lord / servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart. 11 So David rose up early, he / and his men rose / and his men, / up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to [d]Jezreel.

30 1 And it came to pass, when David and his men were come to [l]Ziklag on the third day, that [n]the Amalekites had [o]made a raid upon the South / invaded the south, / and / upon Ziklag, and / had smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire; 2 and had taken / captive the women / *and all* / captives, that were therein, both small and great: they slew not any, / therein: they slew not any, / any, either great or small, but carried them off, / away, / and went on / their way. 3 And / When / So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captive. 4 Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep. 5 And David's [s]two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the

[a] ch. 28. 1.
[b] ch. 4. 1. Josh. 12. 18.
[c] Judg. 7. 1.
[d] Josh. 17. 16.
[e] Josh. 13. 3.
[f] ch. 28. 1, 2.
[g] 2 Sam. 14. 17, 20 & 19. 27.
[h] Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 19, 22.
[i] Cp. ch. 27. 7.
[j] Cp. Dan. 6. 5.
[k] ch. 27. 6 & 30. 1.
[l] ch. 29. 4, 11.
[m] Cp. ch. 14. 21.
[n] ch. 27. 8. Cp. ch. 15. 3, 7.
[o] ver. 14.
[p] ch. 18. 7 & 21. 11.
[q] See ch. 20. 3.
[r] 2 Sam. 3. 25. 2 Kin. 19. 27. Ps. 121. 8. Isai. 37. 28.
[s] See ch. 25. 42, 43.

A.V. * Heb. *thou art not good in the eyes of the lords.* † Heb. *do not evil in the eyes of the lords.* ‡ Heb. *before thee.*

zreelitess, and Abigail the wife
Nabal the Carmelite. 6 And
vid was greatly distressed;
the people spake [b]of stoning
m, because the soul of all the
ople was *grieved, every man
his sons and for his daughters:
t David strengthened / encouraged himself in
e LORD his God.
7 [c]And David said to Abiathar
e priest, the son of Ahimelech, / Ahimelech's son, I pray
ee, bring me hither the ephod.
d Abiathar brought thither
e ephod to David. 8 [e]And
vid inquired of / at the LORD,
ying, 1If / Shall I pursue after this
op, / pp? shall I overtake them?
d he answered him, Pursue:
thou shalt surely overtake
em, [g]and shalt / without fail
cover *all.* 9 So David went,
and [h]the six hundred men
at were with him, and came
the brook Besor, where those
at were left behind stayed.
But David pursued, he and
ur hundred men: [j]for two
ndred stayed / abode behind, which were
faint that they could not go
er the brook Besor: / Besor. 11 and / And they
und an Egyptian in the field,
d brought him to David, and
ve him bread, and he did eat;
d they gave him water to drink: / made him drink water; 12 and
ey gave him a piece of a cake
figs, and two clusters of raisins; / raisins:
d when he had eaten, [k]his
rit came again to him: for
had eaten no bread, nor
nk any water, three days and
ree nights. 13 And David said
to him, To whom belongest
ou? and whence art thou?
d he said, I am a young man
Egypt, servant to an Ama-
kite; and my master left me,
cause three days agone I fell
k. 14 [n]We made a raid / an invasion upon

[a] 2 Sam. 8. 18 & 15. 18 & 20. 7, 23. 1 Kin. 1. 38, 44. 1 Chr. 18. 17. Cp. Ezek. 25. 16. Zeph. 2. 5.
[b] Cp. Ex. 17. 4 & Num. 14. 10.
[c] ch. 23. 6, 9.
[d] Cp. ch. 25. 3.
[e] See ch. 22. 10.
[f] Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 21.
[g] ver. 18.
[h] See ch. 23. 13.
[i] ver. 8.
[j] ver. 21.
[k] Judg. 15. 19. Cp. ch. 14. 27.
[l] ver. 10.
[m] Judg. 18. 15 (for mg.).
[n] ver. 1.

the South / south of [a]the Cherethites, and
upon that / the coast which belongeth to
Judah, and upon the South / south of
Caleb; and we burned Ziklag
with fire. 15 And David said to
him, Wilt / Canst thou bring me down to
this troop / company? And he said, Swear
unto me by God, that thou wilt
neither kill me, nor deliver me
up into the hands of my master,
and I will bring thee down to
this [d]troop. / company. 16 And when he had
brought him down, behold, they
were spread abroad over / upon all the
ground, / earth, eating and drinking, and
feasting, / dancing, 2because of all the great
spoil that they had taken out of
the land of the Philistines, and
out of the land of Judah. 17 And
David smote them from the twi-
light even unto the evening of
†the next day: and there escaped
not a man of them, save four
hundred young men, which rode
upon camels / camels, and fled. 18 [i]And
David recovered all that the
Amalekites had taken / carried away: and
David rescued his two wives.
19 And there was nothing lack-
ing to them, neither small nor
great, neither sons nor daughters,
neither spoil, nor any thing that
they had taken to them: [i]David
brought back / recovered all. 20 And David took
all the flocks and the herds,
which they drave before those
other cattle, and said, This is
David's spoil. 21 And David
came to [l]the two hundred men,
which were so faint that they
could not follow David, whom
also they had made / they had made also to abide [l]at the
brook Besor: and they went
forth to meet David, and to
meet the people that were with
him: and when David came near
3to the people, he 4‡[m]saluted
them. 22 Then answered all the

R.V. 1 Or, *Shall I pursue* 2 Or, *amidst* 3 Or, *with* 4 Or, *asked them of their welfare*
A.V. * Heb. *bitter.* † Heb. *their morrow.* ‡ Or, *asked them how they did.*

wicked men and [1a]men of [2]Belial, of *those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them aught (ought) of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart. 23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given unto us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the troop (company) that came against us into our hand. 24 And (For) who will hearken unto you in this matter? [h]for (but) as his share (part) is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his share (part) be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall share (part) alike. 25 And it was so from that day †forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel, (Israel) unto this day.

26 And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, even to his friends, saying, Behold a [3]‡[l]present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD; 27 to them which were in [m]Beth-el, and to them which were in [n]Ramoth of south (the South, Ramoth,) and to them which were in [o]Jattir; (Jattir,) 28 and to them which were in [p]Aroer, and to them which were in Siphmoth, and to them which were in [q]Eshtemoa; (Eshtemoa,) 29 and to them which were in Racal, (Rachal,) and to them which were in the cities of [r]the Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of [s]the Kenites; (Kenites,) 30 and to them which were in [t]Hormah, and to them which were in [4]Cor-ashan, (Chor-ashan,) and to them which were in Athach; (Athach,) 31 and to them which were in [u]Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

a See Deut. 13. 13 (for mg.).
b For ver. 1—13, see 1 Chr. 10. 1—12.
c ch. 28. 4. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 6, 21 & 21. 12.
d 1 Chr. 8. 33.
e Cp. ch. 14. 49.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 6.
g Cp. Judg. 9. 54.
h Cp. Num. 31. 27 & Josh. 22. 8.
i See Judg. 14. 3.
j Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 14.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 10.
l See ch. 25. 27 (mg. for mg.).
m Gen. 28. 19. See Judg. 1. 22—26.
n Cp. Josh. 19. 8.
o Josh. 15. 48.
p Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 16.
q Josh. 15. 50.
r ch. 27. 10.
s See Judg. 1. 16.
t Judg. 1. 17.
u Josh. 14. 13—15. Judg. 1. 10. 2 Sam. 2. 1—4.
v Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 20.
w Cp. Judg. 16. 23, 24.
x Cp. ch. 21. 9.

31 1 [b]Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down [5]§slain [c]in mount Gilboa. 2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew [d]Jonathan, and [6e]Abinadab, and Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul. Melchi-shua, Saul's sons. 3 [f]And the battle went sore against Saul, and the ‖archers overtook **hit him; and he was greatly distressed by reason of the sore wounded archers. 4 [g]Then said Saul to unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these [i]uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and [7]††abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; [j]for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took his a sword, [k]and fell upon it. 5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he likewise fell (fell likewise) upon his sword, and died with him. 6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together. 7 And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were beyond (on the other side) Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa. 9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, [v]to carry the tidings unto (publish it in) the house of their idols, and to among the people. 10 And [x]the

R.V. [1] Or, *base fellows* [2] That is, *worthlessness.* [3] Heb. *blessing.* [4] According to many MSS. and versions, *Bor-ashan.* [5] Or, *wounded* [6] In ch. 14. 49, *Ishvi.* [7] Or, *make a mock of me*
A.V. * Heb. *men.* † Heb. *and forward.* ‡ Heb. *blessing.* § Or, *wounded.* ‖ Heb. *shooters, or with bows.* ** Heb. *found him.* †† Or, *mock me.*

his armour in the house of Ashtaroth: and they fastened body to the wall of [b]Beth-n. 11 [c]And when the in-bitants of Jabesh-gilead heard erning him *of that which the Philis-es had done to Saul, Saul; 12 [f]all the iant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Beth-shan; Beth-shan, and they came to Jabesh, [d]and burnt them there. 13 And they took their bones, [e]and buried them under [g]the tamarisk tree in a tree at Jabesh, and [h]fasted seven days.

a See Judg. 2. 13.
b Josh. 17. 11.
c 2 Sam. 21. 10. See ch. 11. 1—11.
d Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 14 & 21. 19 & Jer. 34. 5.
e 2 Sam. 21. 12, 14.
f 2 Sam. 2. 4—7.
g Cp. ch. 22. 6.
h Cp. Gen. 50. 10.

THE SECOND BOOK OF
SAMUEL.

[V.], OTHERWISE CALLED, THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

1 And Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned [a]from slaughter of the Amalekites, David had abode two days Ziklag; 2 it came even to pass the third day, that, behold, man came out of the camp n Saul [c]with his clothes rent, earth upon his head: and it was, when he came to vid, that [e]he fell to the earth, did obeisance. 3 And David unto him, From whence nest thou? And he said unto , Out of the camp of Israel I escaped. 4 And David unto him, †[g]How went the tter? I pray thee, tell me. l he answered, The That the people fled from the battle, and ny of the people also are en and dead; and Saul and athan his son are dead also. nd David said unto the young n that told him, How knowest u that Saul and Jonathan his be dead? 6 And the young n that told him said, [j]As I ppened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and the horsemen followed hard after him. 7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, ‡Here am I. 8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite. 9 And he He said unto me, me again, [d]Stand, I pray thee, [1]beside upon me, and slay me, me: for [2]§anguish hath taken hold of me; is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me. 10 So I stood [1]beside upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: [f]and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord. 11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and [h]rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him: 12 and they mourned, and wept, [i]and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

a See 1 Sam. 30. 17—20.
b ch. 4. 10.
c See Josh. 7. 6.
d Cp. Judg. 9. 54.
e ch. 14. 4.
f Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 12.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 16.
h ch. 13. 31. Cp. ch. 3. 31. See Josh. 7. 6.
i Cp. ch. 3. 35.
j For ver. 6—10, see 1 Sam. 31. 1—4 & 1 Chr. 10. 1—6.

V. * Or, *concerning him.* † Heb. *What was, &c.* R.V. 1 Or, *over* 2 Or, *giddiness* ‡ Heb. *Behold me.* § Or, *my coat of mail*, or, *my* *vered coat hindereth me, that my, &c.*

13 And David said unto the young
man that told him, Whence art
thou? And he answered, I am
the son of a stranger, an Ama-
lekite. 14 And David said unto
him, How wast thou not [b]afraid
to put (stretch) forth thine hand to
destroy [d]the LORD'S anointed?
15 And [e]David called one of the
young men, and said, Go near,
and fall upon him. And he
smote him that he died. 16 And
David said unto him, [g]Thy blood
be upon thy head; for thy mouth
hath testified against thee, say-
ing, I have slain [d]the LORD'S
anointed.

17 And David [i]lamented with
this lamentation over Saul and
over Jonathan his son: 18 (Also and)
he bade them teach the children
of Judah *the* (song, use) *of* the bow:
behold, it is written in [k]the
book *of [1]Jashar. (Jasher.)
19 [2]Thy glory, O Israel, (The beauty of Israel) is slain upon
thy high (places!, places:)
[l]How are the mighty fallen!
20 [m]Tell it not in Gath,
[o]Publish it not in the streets
of (Ashkelon, Askelon);
[p]Lest the daughters of the
Philistines rejoice,
Lest the daughters of [q]the
uncircumcised triumph.
21 [s]Ye mountains of Gilboa,
Let there be no (dew nor, dew, neither) (let there be
rain, rain,) upon you, (neither, nor) fields of
offerings:
For there the shield of the
mighty (was, is) [3]vilely cast away,
The shield of Saul, (as though he had
[4]not been) [v]anointed with oil.
22 From the blood of the slain,
from the fat of the mighty,
[x]The bow of Jonathan turned
not back,
And the sword of Saul re-
turned not empty.

a Cp. Jer. 4. 13 & Hab. 1. 8.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 6, 10 & 26. 9 & 31. 4.
c Cp. Judg. 14. 18.
d See 1 Sam. 12. 3.
e ch. 4. 10.
f Cp. Ezek. 16. 11.
g Cp. ch. 3. 29 & Josh. 2. 19 & 1 Kin. 2. 32, 37 & Matt. 27. 25.
h ver. 19.
i Cp. ch. 3. 33 & 2 Chr. 35. 25.
j See 1 Sam. 18. 1, 3.
k Josh. 10. 13.
l ver. 25, 27.
m Mic. 1. 10.
n See 1 Sam. 22. 10.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 9 & Amos 3. 9.
p Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & Judg. 11. 34.
q See Judg. 14. 3.
r See Josh. 14. 13.
s 1 Sam. 31. 1.
t See 1 Sam. 25. 42, 43.
u 1 Sam. 27. 2, 3 & 30. 1. See 1 Chr. 12. 1—22.
v Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 1.
w ch. 5. 5.
x Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 4.
y 1 Sam. 31. 11—13.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovel
and [†]pleasant in their lives
And in their death they were
not (divided; divided:)
They were [a]swifter than eagle
They were [c]stronger than lions
24 Ye daughters of Israel, wee
over Saul,
Who clothed you in (scarlet, scarlet, wi
[5]delicately, *other* delights,)
[f]Who put (on) ornaments of gol
upon your apparel.
25 [h]How are the mighty fallen i
the midst of the battle!
O Jonathan, *thou wast* slain (upon th in thi
[6]Jonathan is)
high places.
26 I am distressed for thee, m
brother Jonathan:
Very pleasant hast thou bee
unto me:
[j]Thy love to me was wonde
ful,
Passing the love of women.
27 [h]How are the mighty faller
And the weapons of wa
perished!

2 1 And it came to pass aft
this, that David [n]inquired
the LORD, saying, Shall I g
up into any of the cities
Judah? And the LORD sa
unto him, Go up. And Dav
said, Whither shall I go up
And he said, Unto [r]Hebro
2 So David went up thither, an
[t]his two wives also, Ahinoam th
Jezreelitess, and Abigail (the wife Nabal)
(Nabal wife) the Carmelite. 3 And [u]h
men that were with him d
David bring up, every man wi
his household: and they dwe
in the cities of Hebron. 4 A
the men of Judah came, a
there they anointed David [w]ki
over the house of Judah.
And they told David, sayin
(The, *That* the) [y]men of Jabesh-gilead we
they that buried Saul. 5 A

R.V. [1] Or, *The Upright* [2] Or, *The gazelle* [3] Or, *defiled* [4] Or, as of one *not anointed* [5] Heb. *with delic*
[6] Or, *O Jonathan, slain &c.*
A.V. * Or, *of the upright.* † Or, *sweet.*

vid sent messengers unto the
n of Jabesh-gilead, and said
to them, [a]Blessed be ye of the
RD, that ye have shewed this
dness unto your lord, even
to Saul, and have buried him.
nd now the LORD shew kind-
ss and truth unto you: and
lso will requite you this kind-
ss, because ye have done this
ng. 7 Now therefore (Therefore now) let your
nds be (strengthened, strong,) and *be ye
liant: for (your master Saul, Saul your lord) is dead,
d also the house of Judah
ve anointed me king over
em.
8 Now (But) [c]Abner the son of Ner,
ptain of †Saul's host, (took had taken)
sh-bosheth the son of Saul,
d brought him over to [e]Maha-
im; 9 and (he) made him king
er Gilead, and over the [2]Ashur-
s, and over Jezreel, and over
hraim, and over Benjamin,
d over all Israel. 10 (Ish-bosheth Ish-bosheth)
ul's son was forty years old
en he began to reign over
ael, and (he) reigned two (years.) years.
t the house of Judah followed
vid. 11 [f]And the §time that
vid was king in Hebron over
e house of Judah was seven
ars and six months.
12 And Abner the son of Ner,
d the servants of Ish-bosheth
e son of Saul, went out from
hanaim to Gibeon. 13 And
ab the son of Zeruiah, and
e servants of David, went out,
d met (‖together, [3]them) by [h]the pool of
eon;
eon: and they sat down, the
e on the one side of the pool,
d the other on the other side
the pool. 14 And Abner said
Joab, Let the young (men, men)
ray thee, arise (now arise,) and play before us.
d Joab said, Let them arise.

[a] See Ruth 2. 20.
[b] 1 Chr. 2. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 6.
[c] 1 Sam. 14. 50.
[d] Cp. ch. 22. 34 & 1 Chr. 12. 8 & Ps. 18. 33 & S. of S. 2. 17 & 8. 14 & Hab. 3. 19.
[e] See Josh. 13. 26.
[f] ch. 5. 5. 1 Kin. 2. 11.
[g] ver. 4.
[h] Cp. Jer. 41. 12.
[i] ch. 3. 27 & 4. 6 & 20. 10.

15 Then (they there) arose and went over
by (number; number) twelve (for of) Benjamin,
(which and for pertained to) Ish-bosheth the
son of Saul, and twelve of the
servants of David. 16 And they
caught every one his fellow by
the head, and *thrust* his sword in
his fellow's side; so they fell down
together: wherefore that place
was called [4]**Helkath-hazzurim,
which is in Gibeon. 17 And
(the battle was very sore there was a very sore battle) that day; and
Abner was beaten, and the men
of Israel, before the servants of
David. 18 And (the there were) [b]three
sons of Zeruiah (were) there, Joab,
and Abishai, and Asahel: and
Asahel was [d]as light ††of foot
[5]‡‡as a wild roe. 19 And Asahel
pursued after Abner; and in
going he turned not to the
right hand nor to the left §§from
following Abner. 20 Then Abner
looked behind him, and said,
(Is it thou, *Art* thou) Asahel? And he an-
swered, (It is I. I *am.*) 21 And Abner
said to him, Turn thee aside to
thy right hand or to thy left,
and lay thee hold on one of the
young men, and take thee his
[6]*armour. But Asahel would
not turn aside from following of
him. 22 And Abner said again
to Asahel, Turn thee aside from
following me: wherefore should
I smite thee to the ground? how
then should I hold up my face
to Joab thy brother? 23 How-
beit he refused to turn aside:
wherefore Abner with the hinder
end of the spear smote him (‡in under)
(the belly, the fifth *rib,*) that the spear came
out behind him; and he fell
down there, and died in the
same place: and it came to
pass, that as many as came to
the place where Asahel fell down

.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 8. 33, 9. 39, *Eshbaal.* [2] The Vulgate and Syriac have, *Geshurites.* [3] Heb. *them together.* [4] That is, *field of the sharp knives.* [5] Heb. *as one of the roes that are in the field.* [6] Or, *spoil* See Judg. 14. 19.
V. * Heb. *be ye the sons of valour.* † Heb. *the host which was Saul's.* ‡ Or, *Esh-baal.* § Heb. *number of days.* ‖ Heb. *them together.* ** That is, *The field of strong men.* †† Heb. *of his feet.* ‡‡ Heb. *as one of the roes that is in field.* §§ Heb. *from after Abner.* * Or, *spoil.*

and died stood still. 24 But Joab (Joab also) and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that lieth before Giah by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon. 25 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one (band, troop,) and stood on the top of an hill. 26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren? 27 And Joab said, As God liveth, (if thou hadst not / unless thou hadst) spoken, surely then [1]*in the morning the people had †gone (away, nor followed up every one from) (every one following) his brother. 28 So Joab blew (the / a) trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more. 29 And Abner and his men (went / walked) all that night through [i]the (Arabah; / plain,) and (they) passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and (they) came to [k]Mahanaim. 30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel. 31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died. 32 And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Beth-lehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and (the day brake upon them at Hebron. / they came to Hebron at break of day.)

3 [1] Now there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: (and / but) David waxed stronger and stronger, (but / and) the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 [a]And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his first-born was Amnon, of [b]Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; 3 and his second ‡Chileab, of [b]Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah [c]the daughter of Talmai king of [d]Geshur; 4 and the fourth, [e]Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital; 5 and the sixth, Ithream (of / by) Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

6 And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner [2]made himself strong (in / for) the house of Saul. 7 (Now / And) Saul had a concubine, whose name was [g]Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and *Ish-bosheth* said to Abner, [h]Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine? 8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, Am I [j]a dog's head that belongeth to Judah? This day I shew kindness (head, which against Judah do shew / I shew kindness this day) unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, (and yet / that) thou chargest me (this / to) day with [3]a fault concerning this (woman. / woman?) 9 [i]God do so (So do God / if, / except,) [m]as the LORD hath sworn to David (I do not even so / even so I do) to him; 10 to translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, [n]from Dan even to Beersheba. 11 And he could not answer Abner (another word, / a word again,) because he feared him.

12 And Abner sent messengers to David [4]on his behalf, saying

a For ver. 2—5, see 1 Chr. 3. 1—4.
b 1 Sam. 25. 42, 43.
c ch. 13. 37, 38.
d ch. 14. 32 & 15. 8. Cp. 1 Sam. 27. 8.
e 1 Kin. 1. 5.
f ver. 14. Cp. Prov. 17. 14.
g ch. 21. 8—10.
h Cp. ch. 16. 21.
i See Deut. 1. 1.
j See 1 Sam. 17. 43.
k ver. 8. See Josh. 13. 26.
l ver. 35. See Ruth 1. 17.
m 1 Sam. 15. 28 & 16. 1, 12 & 28. 17. 1 Chr. 12. 23.
n ch. 17. 11 & 24. 2, 15. Judg. 20. 1. 1 Sam. 3. 20. 1 Kin. 4. 25.

R.V. [1] Heb. *from the morning.* [2] Or, *shewed himself strong for* [3] Or, *the fault of this woman* [4] Or, *where he w*
A.V. * Heb. *from the morning.* † Or, *gone away.* ‡ Or, *Daniel*, 1 Chr. 3. 1.

hose is the land? saying *also*,
ake thy league with me, and,
hold, my hand shall be with
e, to bring about all Israel
to thee. 13 And he said, Well;
vill make a league with thee:
t one thing I require of thee,
hat is, *thou / Thou shalt not see my
e, except thou first bring
ichal Saul's daughter, when
ou comest to see my face.
And David sent messengers
Ish-bosheth Saul's son, say-
g, Deliver me my wife Michal,
om I betrothed / ich I espoused to me for an
ndred foreskins of the Philis-
es. 15 And Ish-bosheth sent,
d took her from her husband,
en from [1]Paltiel / †Phaltiel the son of Laish.
And her husband went with
weeping as he went, and followed / her ‡along weeping behind her to
ahurim. Then said Abner
to him, Go, return: and / return. And he re-
rned.
17 And Abner had communi-
tion with the elders of Israel,
ying, In times past ye sought for David / Ye sought for David §in times past
be king over you: 18 now
en do it: [g]for the LORD hath
oken of David, saying, By the
nd of my servant David I will
e my people Israel out of the
nd of the Philistines, and out
the hand of all their enemies.
And Abner also spake in the
rs of [h]Benjamin: and Abner
nt also to speak in the ears
David in Hebron all that
emed good to Israel, and
seemed good / to the whole house
Benjamin. 20 So Abner came
David to Hebron, and twenty
en with him. And David made
ner and the men that were
th him a feast. 21 And Abner
d unto David, I will arise and
, and [l]will gather all Israel
to my lord the king, that

[a] 1 Kin. 11. 37.
[b] Cp. Gen. 43. 3.
[c] 1 Sam. 14. 49.
[d] 1 Sam. 18. 25, 27.
[e] ch. 16. 5 & 17. 18 & 19. 16. 1 Kin. 2. 8.
[f] See 1 Sam. 29. 6.
[g] See ver. 9.
[h] Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 29.
[i] 1 Kin. 2. 5, 32. Cp. ch. 20. 9, 10.
[j] See ch. 2. 23.
[k] See ch. 1. 16.
[l] ver. 12.
[m] Lev. 15. 2.

they may make a covenant / league with
thee, and that thou mayest
[a]reign over all that thy soul / thine heart
desireth. And David sent Abner
away; and he went in peace.
22 And, behold, the servants
of David and Joab came from
[2]a foray, / *pursuing* a troop, and brought in a
great spoil with them: but
Abner was not with David in
Hebron; for he had sent him
away, and he was gone in peace.
23 When Joab and all the host
that was with him were come,
they told Joab, saying, Abner
the son of Ner came to the king,
and he hath sent him away, and
he is gone in peace. 24 Then
Joab came to the king, and said,
What hast thou done? behold,
Abner came unto thee; why is
it that thou hast sent him away,
and he is quite gone? 25 Thou
knowest Abner the son of Ner,
that he came to deceive thee,
and to know [f]thy going out and
thy coming in, and to know all
that thou doest. 26 And when
Joab was come out from David,
he sent messengers after Abner,
and they / which brought him back / again from the
[3]well of Sirah: but David knew
it not. 27 And when Abner was
returned to Hebron, Joab took
him aside into the midst of / in the gate
to speak with him ‖quietly, [i]and
smote him there *in the belly, / under the fifth *rib*;
that he died, for the blood of
Asahel his brother. 28 And after-
ward when David heard it, he
said, I and my kingdom are
guiltless before the LORD for
ever from the **blood of Abner
the son of Ner: 29 [k]let it fall upon / rest on
the head of Joab, and upon / on all his
father's house; and let there not
††fail from the house of Joab
[m]one that hath an issue, or that

R.V. [1] In 1 Sam. 25. 44, *Palti*. [2] Heb. *the troop*. [3] Or, *cistern*
V. * Heb. *saying*. † 1 Sam. 25. 44, *Phalti*. ‡ Heb. *going and weeping*. § Heb. *both yesterday and the third day*.
, *peaceably*. ** Heb. *bloods*. †† Heb. *be cut off*.

is [a]a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth [by on] the sword, or that lacketh bread. 30 So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because [b]he had [killed slain] their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

31 And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, [d]Rend your clothes, and [e]gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David *himself* followed the *bier. 32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept. 33 And the king [i]lamented [for over] Abner, and said,

[k]Should Abner die [l]as a fool dieth?
[Died Abner]
34 Thy hands were not bound,
nor thy feet put into fetters:
As a man falleth before
the children of iniquity, so didst thou fall.
†wicked men, *so* fellest thou.

And all the people wept again over him. 35 And [when] all the people came [n]to cause David to eat [bread meat] while it was yet [day; but day,] David sware, saying, [o]God do so [So do God] to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or [aught ought] else, [p]till the sun be down. 36 And all the people took notice of it, and it ‡pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people. 37 [So For] all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner. 38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel? 39 And I am this day §weak, though anointed king; [r]and these men the sons of Zeruiah be too hard for me: [t]the LORD shall reward the [wicked doer doer of evil] according to his wickedness.

a Lev. 14. 2.
b ch. 2. 23.
c Ezra 4. 4. Isai. 13. 7. Jer. 6. 24.
d See Josh. 7. 6.
e Gen. 37. 34. 1 Kin. 20. 31. 2 Kin. 19. 1, *al.*
f Josh. 18. 25.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 7.
h Neh. 11. 33.
i Cp. ch. 1. 17 & 2 Chr. 35. 25.
j ch. 9. 3, 6.
k Cp. Eccles. 2. 16.
l ch. 13. 12, 13.
m 1 Sam. 29. 1, 11.
n ch. 12. 17.
o See Ruth 1. 17.
p Cp. ch. 1. 12.
q See ch. 2. 23.
r Cp. ch. 16. 10 & 19. 22.
s ch. 2. 29. See Deut. 1. 1.
t Cp. Ps. 28. 4 & 2 Tim. 4. 14.

4 1 And when [Ish-bosheth, son, son] Saul's heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, [c]his hands [became were] feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled. 2 And [Ish-bosheth, son, son] Saul's *had* two men that were captains of bands: the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the ‖other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: ([f]for Beeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin: 3 [g]and the Beerothites fled [h]to Gittaim, and [have been were] sojourners there until this day.)

4 [Now And] [j]Jonathan, Saul's son had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan [m]out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell and became lame. And his name was 1**Mephibosheth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, [as he took his rest who lay on a bed] at noon. 6 2And 3they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat, and they smote him [q in the belly under the fifth rib] and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped. 7 [Now For] when they came into the house, [as he] lay on his bed in his bedchamber, [and] they smote him and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and [went by the way of 'the Arabah gat them away through the plain] all night. 8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David t

R.V. 1 In 1 Chr. 8. 34, 9. 40, *Merib-baal.* 2 The Sept. has, *And, behold, the woman that kept the door of the house was winnowing wheat, and she slumbered and slept; and the brethren, Rechab and Baanah, went privily into the house.* 3 Or, *there came...under fetching wheat*

A.V. * Heb. *bed.* † Heb. *children of iniquity.* ‡ Heb. *was good in their eyes.* § Heb. *tender.* ‖ Heb. *second.* ** Or, *Merib-baal.*

ebron, and said to the king, hold the head of Ish-bosheth e son of Saul thine enemy, hich sought thy life; and the RD hath avenged my lord the ng this day of Saul, and of his ed. 9 And David answered chab and Baanah his bro- er, the sons of Rimmon the erothite, and said unto them, s the LORD liveth, [g]who hath deemed my soul out of all versity, 10 [i]when one told , saying, Behold, Saul is ad, *thinking to have brought od tidings, [j]I took hold of n, and slew him in Ziklag, which was the reward I gave him o *thought* that I would have given him a reward his tidings. tidings: 11 How much more, en wicked men have slain a hteous person in his own use upon his bed, bed? shall I not efore now [l]require his blood of ur hand, and take you away m the earth? 12 And David mmanded his young men, and y slew them, and cut off eir hands and their feet, and nged them up beside over the pool Hebron. But they took the ad of Ish-bosheth, and buried [m]in the grave sepulchre of Abner in ebron.

1 Then [o]came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, hold, [r]we are thy bone and y flesh. 2 In times Also in time past, when ul was king over us, [s]it was thou thou wast he at leddest out and broughtest Israel: and the LORD said to ee, [t]Thou shalt feed my people ael, and thou shalt be [1]prince a captain er Israel. 3 So all the elders Israel came to the king to ebron; [u]and king David made covenant league with them in Hebron

a Judg. 11. 11. 1 Sam. 23. 18.
b 1 Sam. 19. 10, 11 & 23. 15.
c 1 Kin. 2. 11. 1 Chr. 3. 4 & 29. 27.
d ch. 2. 11.
e For ver. 6—10, see 1 Chr. 11. 4—9.
f See Ruth 3. 13.
g 1 Kin. 1. 29.
h Judg. 19. 11. Cp. Josh. 15. 63 & Judg. 1. 21.
i See ch. 1. 4—10.
j ch. 1. 15.
k ch. 6. 12, 16. 1 Kin. 2. 10 & 3. 1 & 8. 1 & 9. 24, *al.*
l Cp. Gen. 9. 5, 6.
m ch. 3. 32.
n 1 Kin. 9. 15, 24 & 11. 27. 2 Kin. 12. 20. 2 Chr. 32. 5.
o For ver. 1—3, see 1 Chr. 11. 1—3.
p For ver. 11—25, see 1 Chr. 14. 1—16.
q 1 Kin. 5 & 6.
r See Gen. 29. 14.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 13.
t ch. 7. 7. 1 Chr. 17. 6. Ps. 78. 71, 72. Cp. Matt. 2. 6.
u ch. 3. 12, 13, 21. Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 17.
v Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 9.

[a]before the LORD: and they anointed David king over Israel.

4 David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and [c]he reigned forty years. 5 [c]In Hebron he reigned over Judah [d]seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah. 6 [e]And the king and his men went to Jerusalem [h]against unto the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, [2]Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: ‡thinking, David cannot come in hither. 7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion; Zion: [k]the same is the city of David. 8 And David said on that day, Whosoever smiteth getteth the Jebusites, let him get up to the watercourse, up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, [3]and *smite* and the lame and the blind, [4]that are hated of David's soul. soul, *he shall be chief and captain.* § Wherefore they say, [5]There are the said, The blind and the lame; he cannot lame shall not come into the house. 9 And So David dwelt in the strong hold, fort, and called it [k]the city of David. And David built round about from [n]Millo and inward. 10 And David waxed ‖went on, greater and greater; for and grew great, and the LORD, the LORD God of hosts, hosts was with him.

11 [p]And [q]Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and **masons: and they built David an house. 12 And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Israel's sake.

13 And David took him more [v]concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come

V. 1 Or, *leader* 2 Or, *Thou shalt not come in hither, but the blind and the lame shall turn thee away the lame and the blind, that are hateful of David's soul* — 4 Another reading is, *that hate David's soul.* 3 Or, *and as the lame shall not come into the house* 5 Or, *The blind*

V. * Heb. *he was in his own eyes as a bringer, &c.* † Or, *which was the reward I gave him for his tidings.* ‡ Or, *saying, d shall not, &c.* § Or, *Because they had said, even the blind and the lame, He shall not come into the house.* ‖ Heb. *went g and growing.* ** Heb. *hewers of the stone of the wall.*

from Hebron: and there were
yet sons and daughters born
to David. 14 [b]And these be
the names of those that were
born unto him in Jerusalem;
*Shammua, and Shobab, and
Nathan, and Solomon, 15 and Ibhar, Ibhar also,
and Elishua; †Elishua, and Nepheg, and
Japhia; Japhia, 16 and Elishama, and
1‡Eliada, and Eliphelet. Eliphalet.
17 And But when the Philistines
heard that they had anointed
David king over Israel, all the
Philistines went came up to seek David;
and David heard of it, and went
down [g]to the hold. 18 Now the The
Philistines had come also came and spread
themselves in [h]the valley of
Rephaim. 19 And David [j]in-
quired of the LORD, saying, Shall
I go up against to the Philistines?
wilt thou deliver them into mine
hand? And the LORD said unto
David, Go up: for I will certainly doubtless
deliver the Philistines into thine
hand. 20 And David came to
Baal-perazim, and David smote
them there; there, and he said, The LORD
hath 2broken forth upon mine ene-
mies before me, like as the breach
of waters. [m]Therefore he called
the name of that place 3§Baal-
perazim. 21 And there they left
their images there, and David and
his men took them away. ‖burned them.
22 And the Philistines came
up yet again, [p]and spread them-
selves in the valley of Rephaim.
23 [r]And when David inquired of
the LORD, he said, Thou shalt
not go up; make a circuit up; but fetch a compass behind
them, and come upon them over
against the 4mulberry trees.
24 And it shall let it be, [t]when thou
hearest the sound of marching a going in
the tops of the mulberry trees,

a Cp. Judg. 4. 14.
b Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 5—8.
c Josh. 10. 33.
d For ver. 1—11, see 1 Chr. 13. 6—14.
e Josh. 15. 9, 60.
f 2 Chr. 1. 4.
g ch. 23. 14. 1 Sam. 22. 4, 5.
h ver. 22. ch. 23. 13. Josh. 15. 8 & 18. 16. Cp. Josh. 17. 15.
i Ex. 25. 22. 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 80. 1.
j See ch. 2. 1.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 7.
l Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 1.
m Isai. 28. 21.
n Cp. 1 Chr. 13. 8. See Ps. 150. 3—5.
o Cp. 1 Chr. 13. 9.
p ver. 18.
q Cp. Num. 4. 15 & 1 Chr. 15. 2.
r See 1 Sam. 22. 10.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 19.
t Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 6.

that then thou shalt bestir thy
self: [a]for then is shall the LORD go
out before thee thee, to smite the hos
of the Philistines. 25 And Davi
did so, as the LORD had com
manded him; and smote th
Philistines from 5Geba unti
thou come [c]to Gezer. Gazer.

6 1 [d]And David again Again, David gathered to
gether all the chosen me
of Israel, thirty thousan
2 And David arose, and wen
with all the people that wer
with him, him from **[e]Baale of Judah
[f]to bring up from thence th
ark of God, 6 which ††whose name is calle
by the Name, even the name name of th
LORD of hosts [i]that 7 sitteth upon dwelleth betwe
the cherubim. cherubims. 3 And they ‡‡set th
ark of God [k]upon a new car
and brought it [l]out of the hous
of Abinadab that was in 8the hill §§Gibeah
and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons
Abinadab, drave the new car
4 And they brought it [l]out
the house of Abinadab, Abinadab which wa
in 8the hill, with at Gibeah, *accompanying the ark
God: and Ahio went before th
ark. 5 And David and all th
house of Israel played befor
the LORD with on [n]all manner of *in-
struments made of* 9fir woo
and with even on harps, and with on psalterie
and with on timbrels, and with 10castane on cornets,
and with on cymbals. 6 And whe
they came to the threshing-floor of °Nac
†Nachon's threshingfloor,
Uzzah [q]put forth *his hand* t
the ark of God, and took hold
it; for the oxen 11stumbled, ‡shook it. 7 An
the anger of the LORD wa
kindled against Uzzah; an
[s]God smote him there for h
12§error; and there he died b
the ark of God. 8 And Davi
was displeased, because the LOR
had broken forth ‖made a breach upon Uzzah: an

R.V. 1 In 1 Chr. 14. 7, *Beeliada.* 2 Or, *broken forth upon mine enemies* 3 That is, *The place of breakings for* 4 Or, *balsam trees* 5 In 1 Chr. 14. 16, *Gibeon.* 6 Heb. *whereupon is called the Name.* 7 Or, *dwelleth between* 8 Or, *Gibe* 9 Or, *cypress* 10 Or, *sistra* 11 Or, *were restive* Or, *threw it down* 12 Or, *rashness*

A.V. * Or, *Shimea.* † Or, *Elishama.* ‡ Or, *Beeliada.* § That is, *The plain of breaches.* ‖ Or, *took them aw* ** Or, *Baalah*, that is, *Kirjath-jearim*, Josh. 15. 9, 60. †† Or, *at which the name*, even *the name of the LORD of hosts, was called u* ‡‡ Heb. *made to ride.* §§ Or, *the hill.* * Heb. *with.* † 1 Chr. 13. 9, he is called, *Chidon.* ‡ Or, *stumbl* § Or, *rashness.* ‖ Heb. *broken.*

called (that / the name of the) place [1]Perez-
ah, unto (zah to) this day. 9 And David
s afraid of the LORD that (day; / day,)
d he said, How shall the ark
the LORD come (unto / to) me? 10 So
vid would not remove the ark
the LORD unto him into the
y of (David; / David:) but David carried
aside [b]into the house of Obed-
om the Gittite. 11 And the ark
the LORD (remained / continued) in the house
Obed-edom the Gittite three
onths: [d]and the LORD blessed
bed-edom, and all his (house. / household.)
And it was told king David,
ying, The LORD hath blessed
e house of Obed-edom, and all
at pertaineth unto him, be-
use of the ark of God. [f](And / So)
vid went and brought up the
k of God from the house of
bed-edom [h]into the city of
vid with (joy. / gladness.) 13 And it
s so, that when [j]they that
re the ark of the LORD had
ne six paces, [k]he sacrificed
(ox / n) and (a fatling. / fatlings.) 14 And David
anced before the LORD with
his might; and David was
girded with a linen ephod.
So David and all the house of
rael brought up the ark of the
ORD with shouting, and with
e sound of the trumpet. 16 And
(was so, / as the ark of the LORD
me into the city of David, (that / ichal (the daughter of Saul / Saul's daughter) looked
(at the / ough a) window, and saw king
avid leaping and dancing be-
re the LORD; and she despised
m in her heart. 17 And they
ought in the ark of the LORD,
d set it [r]in (its / his) place, in the
dst of the (tent / tabernacle) that David
d [†]pitched for it: [t]and David
ered burnt offerings and peace
erings before the LORD. 18 And
(hen / soon as) David had made an end

[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 14. 55.
[b] Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 25.
[c] 1 Chr. 16. 43.
[d] 1 Chr. 26. 5.
[e] ver. 14, 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 19. 24.
[f] For ver. 12—19, see 1 Chr. 15. 25—16. 3.
[g] Judg. 9. 4.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 1.
[i] 1 Sam. 13. 14 & 15. 28.
[j] Cp. Num. 4. 15 & 7. 9 & Josh. 3. 3 & 1 Chr. 15. 2, 15.
[k] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 5.
[l] Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & Ps. 30. 11 & 150. 4.
[m] 1 Sam. 2. 18.
[n] For ver. 1—29, see 1 Chr. 17. 1—27.
[o] See Josh. 11. 23.
[p] ver. 17. ch. 12. 1.
[q] ch. 5. 11.
[r] Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 1 & 2 Chr. 1. 4 & Ps. 132. 8.
[s] Ex. 26. 1.
[t] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 5, 62, 63.
[u] 1 Kin. 8. 17, 18. 1 Chr. 22. 7 & 28. 2. Cp. Acts 7. 46.

of offering (the / the) burnt (offering / offerings) and
the peace offerings, [a]he blessed
the people in the name of the
LORD of hosts. 19 And he dealt
among all the people, even a-
mong the whole multitude of
Israel, (both to men and women, / as well to the women as men,) to
every one a cake of bread, and a
(portion / good piece) [2]*of flesh*, and a (cake of raisins. / flagon *of wine.*)
[c]So all the people departed every
one to his house. 20 Then David
returned to bless his household.
And Michal the daughter of Saul
came out to meet David, and
said, How glorious was the king
of Israel (to-day, / to day,) who [e]uncovered
himself (to-day / to day) in the eyes of the
handmaids of his servants, as
one of the [g]vain fellows ‡shame-
lessly uncovereth himself! 21 And
David said unto Michal, *It was*
before the LORD, [i]which chose
me (above / before) thy father, and (above / before) all
his house, to appoint me (prince / ruler)
over the people of the LORD,
over Israel: therefore will I play
before the LORD. 22 And I will
(be yet / yet be) more vile than thus, and
will be base in mine own sight:
(but / and) §of the (handmaids / maidservants) which thou
hast spoken of, of them shall
I be had in honour. 23 (And / Therefore)
Michal the daughter of Saul had
no child unto the day of her
death.

7 1 [n]And it came to pass, when
the king (dwelt / sat) in his house,
and the LORD [o]had given
him rest (from all his enemies round about, / round about from all his enemies;)
2 that the king said unto [p]Nathan
the prophet, See now, I dwell [q]in
an house of cedar, but the ark of
God dwelleth [s]within curtains.
3 And Nathan said to the king,
[u]Go, do all that is in thine heart;
for the LORD is with thee. 4 And
it came to pass (the same / that) night, that
the word of the LORD came unto

R.V. * That is, *The breach of Uzzah.* 1 That is, *The breach of Uzzah.* 2 Or, of wine
V. † Heb. *stretched.* ‡ Or, *openly.* § Or, *of the handmaids of*
ervants.

Nathan, saying, 5 Go and tell
*my servant David, Thus saith
the LORD, [b]Shalt thou build me
an house for me to dwell in?
6 (for) Whereas I have not dwelt in
(an) *any* house [e]since the (day) time that
I brought up the children of
Israel out of Egypt, even to
this day, but have walked [f]in
a tent and in a tabernacle. 7 In
all *the* places wherein [h]I have
walked with all the children of
(Israel,) Israel spake I a word with [1]†[j]any
of the tribes of Israel, whom I
commanded [k]to feed my people
Israel, saying, Why (have ye not built) build ye not
me an house of cedar? 8 Now
therefore (thus) so shalt thou say unto
my servant David, Thus saith the
LORD of hosts, [l]I took thee from
the [2]sheepcote, ‡from following
the sheep, (that thou shouldest be) to be ruler [3]prince
over my people, over Israel:
9 [n]and I (have been) was with thee whither-
soever thou wentest, and have
cut off all thine enemies (from) §out
(before thee; and I will make) of thy sight, and have made thee a great
name, like unto the name of the
great (ones) *men* that are in the earth.
10 (And) Moreover I will appoint a place
for my people Israel, [q]and will
plant them, that they may dwell
in (their own place, [r]and be moved) a place of their own, and move no more;
[s]neither shall the children of
wickedness afflict them any more,
as (at the first,) beforetime, 11 and *as*
(from the day) since the time
that I commanded judges to
be over my people (Israel;) Israel, and
[w]I [4]will cause have caused thee to rest from all
thine enemies. (Moreover) Also the LORD
telleth thee that [y]the LORD he will
make thee an house. 12 [z](When) And when
thy days be fulfilled, and [a]thou
shalt sleep with thy fathers, [b]I
will set up thy seed after thee,
which shall proceed out of thy
bowels, and I will establish his
kingdom. 13 [d]He shall build an

a ver. 16. Ps. 89. 4, 29, 36, 37.
b 1 Kin. 5. 3 & 8. 19. 1 Chr. 22. 8 & 28. 3.
c Ps. 89. 26, 27. Cited Heb. 1. 5.
d Ps. 89. 32, 33.
e 1 Kin. 8. 16.
f Ex. 40. 18, 19, 34.
g 1 Sam. 15. 23, 28. Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 13, 34.
h Lev. 26. 11, 12. Deut. 23. 14.
i ver. 13. Ps. 89. 36, 37. Cp. Luke 1. 33.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 17. 6.
k See ch. 5. 2.
l 1 Sam. 16. 11. Ps. 78. 70.
m Cp. Gen. 32. 10.
n ch. 5. 10 & 8. 6, 14. 1 Sam. 18. 14.
o ver. 12, 13. 1 Chr. 17. 17.
p See Ps. 139. 1—4.
q Ps. 44. 2 & 80. 8. Jer. 24. 6. Amos 9. 15.
r 2 Kin. 21. 8.
s Cp. Ps. 89. 22.
t 1 Chr. 16. 25. 2 Chr. 2. 5. Ps. 86. 10 & 96. 4 & 135. 5, *al.*
u See Judg. 2. 14—16 & 1 Sam. 12. 9—11.
v Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 3. 24. Ps. 86. 8 & 89. 6, 8. Isai. 45. 5. Jer. 10. 6. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 5, 6, *al.*
w ver. 1. See Josh. 11. 23.
x Deut. 4. 7, 34 & 33. 29. Ps. 147. 20.
y ver. 27. 1 Kin. 11. 38. Cp. Ex. 1. 21 & 1 Sam. 2. 35.
z Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 1.
a 1 Kin. 1. 21 & 2. 10. Acts 13. 36. Cp. Deut. 31. 16.
b 1 Kin. 8. 20. Ps. 132. 11.
c Deut. 10. 21.
d 1 Kin. 5. 5 & 6. 12 & 8. 19. 1 Chr. 22. 10 & 28. 6.
e Deut. 9. 26. Neh. 1. 10.

house for my name, and [a]I will
(establish) stablish the throne of his kingdom
for ever. 14 [c]I will be his father
and he shall be my (son: if) son. If he
commit iniquity, [d]I will chasten
him with the rod of men, and
with the stripes of the children
of (men;) men: 15 [d]but my mercy shall
not depart (away) away from him, [g]as
I took it from Saul, whom I
put away before thee. 16 [i]And
thine house and thy kingdom
shall be (made sure) established for ever before
thee: [i]thy throne shall be established for ever. 17 According to
all these words, and according
to all this vision, so did Nathan
speak unto David.

18 Then (David the king went) went king David in, and
sat before the (LORD;) LORD, and he said
[m]Who am I, O Lord (GOD,) GOD? and
what is my house, that thou
hast brought me (thus far?) hitherto? 19 And
this was yet a small thing in
(thine eyes,) thy sight, O Lord GOD; [o]but thou
hast spoken also of thy servant's
house for a great while to (come) come
[5](and this *too* after) And *is* this the ‖manner of (men) man
O Lord (GOD!) GOD? 20 And what can
David say more unto thee? [p]for
(thou knowest thy servant, O Lord GOD.) thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy servant. 21 For
thy word's sake, and according
to thine own heart, hast thou
(wrought all this greatness,) done all these great things, to make thy
servant know (it.) *them.* 22 [t]Wherefore
thou art great, O LORD God: [v]for
there is none like thee, neither
is there any God beside thee
according to all that we have
heard with our ears. 23 [6][x]And
what one nation in the earth
is like thy people, even like
Israel, whom God went to re-
deem (unto himself for a people,) for a people to himself, and to
make him a name, [c]and to do
(great things for you, and terrible things) for you great things and terrible, for
thy land, before thy people
which [e]thou redeemedst to the

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 17. 6, *any of the judges.* [2] Or, *pasture* [3] Or, *leader* [4] Or, *have caused* [5] Or, *and is this the law of man, O Lord God!* [6] Or, *And who is like thy people, like Israel, a nation that is alone in the earth &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *to my servant, to David.* † *any of the judges,* 1 Chr. 17. 6. ‡ Heb. *from after.* § Heb. *from thy face* ‖ Heb. *law.*

of Egypt, *from* the nations
d their gods? 24 [b]And For thou
t establish confirmed to thyself thy people
rael to be a people unto thee
ever; ever: and thou, LORD, becamest art become
eir God. 25 And now, O
RD God, the word that thou
st spoken concerning thy serv-
t, and concerning his house,
firm thou establish it for ever, and do as
ou hast spoken. said. 26 And let thy
me be magnified for ever,
ying, The LORD of hosts is the
d over Israel: and let the
use of thy servant David shall
established before thee. 27 For
ou, O LORD of hosts, the God of
rael, hast *revealed to thy serv-
t, saying, I will build thee an
use: therefore hath thy serv-
t [1]found in his heart to pray
is prayer unto thee. 28 And
w, O Lord GOD, thou art that
d, and [k]thy words are truth, be true, and
ou hast promised this good thing goodness
to thy servant: 29 now therefore Therefore now
et it please thee to bless the
use of thy servant, that it may
ntinue for ever before thee:
thou, O Lord GOD, hast
oken it: [m]and with thy bless-
g let the house of thy servant
blessed for ever.

1 [n]And after this it came
to pass, that David smote
the Philistines, and subdued
em: and David took [3o]the bridle ‡Metheg-
he mother city ammah out of the hand of
e Philistines. 2 [q]And he smote
oab, and measured them with
line, making casting them to lie down on down to the
ound; and he measured two lines even with two lines measured he
put to death, and with one full
e to keep alive. And so the
oabites [u]became servants to David, David's servants,
d [w]brought presents. gifts. 3 David

a Cp. ch. 10. 16, 19 & 1 Chr. 18. 3.
b ver. 13, 16, 26. Deut. 26. 18.
c ch. 10. 6. 1 Sam. 14. 47. 1 Kin. 11. 23.
d Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 3 (for mg.).
e Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 4.
f See Josh. 11. 6.
g Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 23—25.
h ver. 2, 14.
i ver. 14.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 10 & 2 Chr. 23. 9 & S. of S. 4. 4.
k John 17. 17.
l 1 Kin. 8. 65. 2 Kin. 18. 34.
m ch. 22. 51. Ps. 89. 28, 29.
n For ver. 1—18, see 1 Chr. 18. 1—17 & Ps. 60.
o Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 1.
p 1 Kin. 7. 51. 1 Chr. 26. 26.
q Num. 24. 17.
r ver. 2.
s ch. 10. 14 & 12. 30.
t See ch. 5. 17—25.
u ver. 6, 14. Cp. Ps. 60. 8.
v 1 Sam. 30. 20.
w Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 27 & 2 Kin. 17. 3 & Ps. 72. 10.

smote also [a]Hadadezer §Hadadezer, the son of
Rehob, king of [c]Zobah, as he
went to recover his dominion border at
[4d]the River. river Euphrates. 4 [e]And David
took ‖from him a thousand**chariots,
and seven hundred horsemen, and
twenty thousand footmen: and
David [f]houghed all the chariot
horses, but reserved of them for
an hundred chariots. 5 [g]And
when [5]the Syrians of Damascus
came to succour [a]Hadadezer
king of [c]Zobah, David smote slew of
[5]the Syrians two and twenty
thousand men. 6 Then David put
garrisons in [5]Syria of Damascus:
and [5]the Syrians [h]became serv-
ants to David, and brought presents. gifts.
[i]And the LORD [6]gave victory to preserved
David
whithersoever he went. 7 And
David took [j]the shields of gold
that were on the servants of
Hadadezer, and brought them
to Jerusalem. 8 And from [7]Betah
††Betah,
and from ‡‡Berothai, cities of
Hadadezer, king David took ex-
ceeding much brass. 9 And when When
§§Toi king of [l]Hamath heard that
David had smitten all the host
of Hadadezer, 10 then Toi sent
[8]*Joram his son unto king David,
to [9]†salute him, and to bless him,
because he had fought against
Hadadezer Hadadezer, and smitten him: for
Hadadezer [10]‡had wars with Toi.
And [11]*Joram* §brought with him
vessels of silver, and vessels of
gold, and vessels of brass: 11 [p]these Which
also did king David king David did dedicate unto the
LORD, with the silver and gold
that he had dedicated of all the
nations which he subdued; 12 of
[12]Syria, and of [r]Moab, and of [s]the
children of Ammon, and [t]of the
Philistines, and [v]of Amalek, and
of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of

V. [1] Or, *been bold* [2] Or, *begin and bless* [3] Or, *Metheg-ammah* [4] Another reading is, *the river Euphrates.*
6. *Aram.* [6] Or, *saved David* [7] In 1 Chr. 18. 8, *Tibhath.* [8] In 1 Chr. 18. 10, *Hadoram.* [9] Heb. *ask him of*
elf're. [10] Heb. *was a man of wars.* [11] Heb. *in his hand were.* [12] Heb. *Aram.* According to some ancient
orities, *Edom*, as in 1 Chr. 18. 11, 12, Ps. 60. title.
V. * Heb. *opened the ear.* † Heb. *be thou pleased and bless.* ‡ Or, *The bridle of Ammah.* § Or, *Hadarezer.*
of his. ** As 1 Chr. 18. 4. †† Or, *Tibhath.* ‡‡ Or, *Chun*, 1 Chr. 18. 8. §§ *Tou*, 1 Chr. 18. 9.
hr. 18. 10, *Hadoram.* † Heb. *ask him of peace.* ‡ Heb. *was a man of wars with.* § Heb. *in his hand were.*

Rehob, king of [a]Zobah. 13 And David gat him a name when he returned from *smiting of [1]the Syrians in [c]the Valley of Salt, even valley of salt, †being eighteen thousand men. 14 And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons, [d]and all the Edomites they of Edom became servants David's to David. servants. And the LORD [2]gave victory to preserved David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgement judgment and justice unto all his people. 16 [e]And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and [g]Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was [3]recorder: 17 and [h]Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and [j]Seraiah was the [4]§scribe; 18 and [k]Benaiah the son of Jehoiada [5]*was over* both the [l]Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were [6m]priests. ‖chief rulers.

9 1 And David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may [n]shew him kindness for Jonathan's sake? 2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was [o]Ziba, and they Ziba. And when they had called him unto David; and David, the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant is he. 3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew [q]the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, [r]Jonathan hath yet a son, which is lame on his feet. 4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of [t]Machir Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar. 5 Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar. 6 And Now when **[b]Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, came was come unto David and he fell on his face, and did obeisance. reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant! 7 And David said unto him, Fear not: for [n]I will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the [7]land of Saul thy father; and [f]thou shalt eat bread at my table continually. 8 And he did obeisance, bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such [i]a dead dog as I am? 9 Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, All I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house have I given unto thy master's son house. 10 And thou shalt till the land for him, thou Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants; servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in *the fruits*, that thy master's son may have bread food to eat: but Mephibosheth thy master's son [f]shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had [p]fifteen sons and twenty servants. 11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king commandeth hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. 8 As for Mephibosheth, *said the king*, [f]he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons. 12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, [s]whose name was Mica. Micha. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth. 13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for [f]he did eat continually at the king's table; and [r]he was lame on both his feet.

a See ver. 3.
b ch. 16. 4 & 19. 24, 25, 30 & 21. 7. Cp. 1 Chr. 8. 34 & 9. 40.
c 2 Kin. 14. 7. Cp. Josh. 15. 62.
d Gen. 25. 23 & 27. 29, 37, 40. Num. 24. 18.
e For ver. 16—18, see ch. 20. 23—26.
f ch. 19. 28. 1 Kin. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 29.
g 1 Kin. 4. 3.
h 1 Chr. 24. 3, 6.
i ch. 16. 9. 1 Sam. 24. 14.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 16.
k 1 Kin. 4. 4. Cp. ch. 23. 20—23.
l ch. 15. 18 & 20. 7. 1 Sam. 30. 14. 1 Kin. 1. 38.
m ch. 20. 26 (mg. for mg.).
n 1 Sam. 18. 3 & 20. 14, 15, 42.
o ch. 16. 1—4 & 19. 17, 29.
p ch. 19. 17.
q 1 Sam. 20. 14.
r ch. 4. 4.
s 1 Chr. 8. 34.
t ch. 17. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Aram.* According to some ancient authorities, *Edom*, as in 1 Chr. 18. 11, 12, Ps. 60. title. [2] Or, *saved David* [3] Or, *chronicler* [4] Or, *secretary* [5] So in ch. 20. 23, and 1 Chr. 18. 17. The Hebrew text has, *and the Cherethites a* [6] Or, *chief ministers* [7] Heb. *field.* [8] Or, *But Mephibosheth eateth &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *his smiting.* † Or, slaying. ‡ Or, *remembrancer*, or, *writer of chronicles.* § Or, *secretary* ‖ Or, *princes.* ** Called, *Merib-baal*, 1 Chr. 8. 34.

1 [a]And it came to pass
O after this, that the king
of the children of Ammon
ed, and Hanun his son reigned
his stead. 2 And David said, Then said David, I will
ew kindness unto Hanun the
n of [b]Nahash, as his father
ewed kindness unto me. So And
vid sent to comfort him by the
nd of his servants to comfort him
erning for his father. And David's
vants came into the land of
e children of Ammon. 3 But And
e princes of the children of
mmon said unto Hanun their
d, *Thinkest thou that David
th honour thy father, that he
th sent comforters unto thee?
th not David *rather* sent his
vants unto thee thee, to search the
y, and to spy it out, and to
erthrow it? 4 So Wherefore Hanun
ok David's servants, and shaved
the one half of their beards,
d cut off their garments in the
ddle, [f]even to their buttocks,
d sent them away. 5 When
ey told it unto David, he sent
meet them; for them, because the men were
eatly ashamed. And ashamed: and the king said,
rry at Jericho until your beards
grown, and then return. 6 And
en the children of Ammon saw
at they were become odious to stank before David,
e children of Ammon sent and
red the Syrians of [g]Beth-rehob,
d [i]the Syrians of Zobah, Zoba, twenty
ousand footmen, and the king of of king
aacah with a thousand men,
d the men of [l]Tob of †Ish-tob twelve thousand
n. 7 And when David heard
it, he sent Joab, and all the
st of [m]the mighty men. 8 And
e children of Ammon came out,
d put the battle in array at
e entering in of the gate: and
e Syrians of Zobah, Zoba, and of
hob, and [i]the men of Tob Ish-tob, and
acah, were by themselves in

a For ver. 1—19, see 1 Chr. 19. 1—19.
b 1 Sam. 11. 1.
c See Deut. 31. 6.
d 1 Sam. 4. 9. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 13.
e 1 Sam. 3. 18.
f Cp. Isai. 20. 4.
g Judg. 18. 28.
h Cp. ch. 8. 3.
i ch. 8. 3, 5.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 19. 16.
k Cp. Josh. 13. 11, 13.
l Judg. 11. 3, 5.
m ch. 23. 8.
n Cp. 1 Chr. 19. 18.

the field. 9 Now when When Joab saw
that [1]the front of the battle was set
against him before and behind,
he chose of all the choice men
of Israel, and put them in array
against the Syrians: 10 and the
rest of the people he committed delivered
into the hand of [2]Abishai his
brother, and he that he might put them in
array against the children of
Ammon. 11 And he said, If the
Syrians be too strong for me,
then thou shalt help me: but
if the children of Ammon be too
strong for thee, then I will come
and help thee. 12 [c]Be of good
courage, and [d]let us play the
men for our people, and for the
cities of our God: and [e]the LORD
do that which seemeth him good.
13 So Joab And Joab drew nigh, and the people
that were with him drew nigh him, unto
the battle against the Syrians:
and they fled before him. 14 And
when the children of Ammon saw
that the Syrians were fled, they then
likewise fled fled they also before Abishai, and
entered into the city. Then So Joab
returned from the children of
Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.
15 And when the Syrians saw
that they were put to the worse smitten before
Israel, they gathered themselves
together. 16 And [3]Hadarezer sent,
and brought out the Syrians that
were beyond ‡[h]the River river: and they
came to Helam, with Helam; and §[j]Shobach the
captain of the host of Hadarezer
at their head. *went* before them. 17 And when it was
told David; and David, he gathered all Israel
together, and passed over Jordan,
and came to Helam. And the
Syrians set themselves in array
against David, and fought with
him. 18 And the Syrians fled
before Israel; and David slew
of the Syrians [n]*the men of* seven
hundred chariots, chariots of the Syrians, and
forty thousand horsemen, and

R.V. [1] Heb. *the face of the battle was against.* [2] Heb. *Abshai.* [3] In ch. 8. 3, *Hadadezer.*
A.V. * Heb. *In thine eyes doth David.* † Or, *the men of Tob.* ‡ That is, *Euphrates.* § Or, *Shophach.*

smote [a]Shobach the captain of their host, (that he / who) died there. 19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were (put / smitten) to the worse before Israel, they made peace with Israel, [b]and served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

II 1 [c]And it came to pass, [d]at the return of the year, *after the year was expired, at the time when kings go (out / forth) *to battle*, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged [g]Rabbah. But David tarried (still) at Jerusalem.

2 And it came to pass (in / at) an (eventide, / eveningtide,) that David arose from off his bed, and walked upon [h]the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he saw a woman (bathing / washing herself); and the woman was very beautiful to look upon. 3 And David sent and inquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this †[j]Bath-sheba, the daughter of ‡[j]Eliam, the wife of [l]Uriah the Hittite? 4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; (§[m]for / for) she was purified from her (uncleanness;) / (uncleanness:) and she returned unto her house. 5 And the woman (conceived; / conceived,) and (she / she) sent and told David, and said, I am with child. 6 And David sent to Joab, *saying*, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David. 7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David (asked / demanded) of him ‖how Joab did, and how the people (fared, / did,) and how the war prospered. 8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and [p]wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there **followed him a [1]mess *of meat* from the king. 9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house. 10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, (Art thou not come / Camest thou not) from (a / thy) journey? (wherefore / why *then*) didst thou not go down unto thine house? 11 And Uriah said unto David, [e]The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in (booths / tents) and my lord Joab, and [f]the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open (field; / fields;) shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou liveth, and [i]as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing. 12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here (to-day / to day) also, and (to-morrow / to morrow) I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem [2]that day, and the morrow. 13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; [k]and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with [f]the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house. 14 And it came to pass in the morning, that David [n]wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah. 15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the [3]††hottest battle, and retire ye ‡‡from him, [o]that he may be smitten, and die. 16 And it came to pass, when Joab [4]kept watch upon (observed) the city, that he assigned Uriah unto the place where he knew that valiant men were. 17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some

a ver. 16.
b ch. 8. 6.
c 1 Chr. 20. 1.
d 1 Kin. 20. 22, 26. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
e ch. 7. 2, 6.
f ch. 20. 6. 1 Kin. 1. 33.
g ch. 12. 26. Deut. 3. 11.
h See 1 Sam. 9. 25.
i See 1 Sam. 1. 26.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 5.
k Cp. Gen. 19. 33, 35.
l ch. 23. 39.
m Lev. 15. 19, 28 & 18. 19.
n 1 Kin. 21. 8, 9.
o ch. 12. 9.
p See Gen. 18. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *present from* [2] Or, *that day. And on the morrow David called him, and he &c.* [3] Heb. *stro*
Or, *observed*
A.V. * Heb. *at the return of the year.* † Or, *Bath-shuah.* ‡ Or, *Ammiel.* § Or, *and when she had purified herself,*
she returned. ‖ Heb. *of the peace of, &c.* ** Heb. *went out after him.* †† Heb. *strong.* ‡‡ Heb. *from after hi*

the people, even people of the servants
David; and Uriah the Hittite
ed also. 18 Then Joab sent
d told David all the things
oncerning the war; 19 and he
harged the messenger, saying,
hen thou hast made an end
telling all the things concerning the matters of the
ar unto the king, 20 it shall be that, if And if so be that
e king's wrath arise, and he say
nto thee, Wherefore went approached to ye
nigh unto the city when ye did
ght? knew ye not that they
ould shoot from the wall?
[d]who smote Abimelech the
n of [1]Jerubbesheth? did not
woman cast an upper a piece of a millstone
on him from the wall, that he
ed at in Thebez? why went ye so
gh the wall? then shalt thou say, say thou,
y servant Uriah the Hittite is
ad also. 22 So the messenger
ent, and came and shewed
avid all that Joab had sent
m for. 23 And the messenger
id unto David, The Surely the men pre-
iled against us, and came out
nto us into the field, and we
ere upon them even unto the
tering of the gate. 24 And
e shooters shot at thy servants from
f the wall upon thy servants; and
me of the king's servants be
ad, and thy servant Uriah the
ittite is dead also. 25 Then
avid said unto the messenger,
us shalt thou say unto Joab,
t not this thing *displease
ee, for the sword devoureth
ne as well as another: make
y battle more strong against
e city, and overthrow it: and
courage thou him. 26 And
en the wife of Uriah heard
t Uriah her husband was dead,
made lamentation mourned for her husband.
And when the mourning was
st, David sent and took her home fetched her

a ch. 12. 9.

b ver. 7, 13, 15, 25. ch. 7. 2, 4, 17. 1 Kin. 1. 10, 22, 34 & 4. 5. 1 Chr. 29. 29. 2 Chr. 9. 29.

c Cp. ch. 14. 5—7 & Judg. 9. 8—15. 1 Kin. 20. 35—41.

d Judg. 9. 53.

e See Ruth 3. 13.

f See 1 Sam. 26. 16 (mg. for mg.).

g Cp. Ex. 22. 1 & Luke 19. 8.

h 1 Sam. 16. 13.

to his house, and [a]she became
his wife, and bare him a son.
But the thing that David had
done ‡displeased the LORD.

12 1 And the LORD sent
[b]Nathan unto David. And
he came unto him, and
said unto him, [c]There were two
men in one city; the one rich,
and the other poor. 2 The rich
man had exceeding many flocks
and herds: 3 but the poor man
had nothing, save one little ewe
lamb, which he had bought and
nourished up: and it grew up
together with him, and with his
children; it did eat of his own
morsel, §meat, and drank of his own cup,
and lay in his bosom, and was
unto him as a daughter. 4 And
there came a traveller unto the
rich man, and he spared to take
of his own flock and of his own
herd, to dress for the wayfaring
man that was come unto him, him; but
took the poor man's lamb, and
dressed it for the man that was
come to him. 5 And David's
anger was greatly kindled against
the man; and he said to Nathan,
[e]As the LORD liveth, the man
that hath done this is [2]worthy to thing ‖shall surely
die: 6 and he shall restore the
lamb [g]fourfold, because he did
this thing, and because he had
no pity.

7 And Nathan said to David,
Thou art the man. Thus saith
the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [h]I
anointed thee king over Israel,
and I delivered thee out of the
hand of Saul; 8 and I gave
thee thy master's house, and thy
master's wives into thy bosom,
and gave thee the house of
Israel and of Judah; and if
that had been too little, I would
have added moreover have given unto thee such

R.V. * Heb. *be evil in thine eyes.* [1] In Judg. 6. 32, *Jerubbaal.* [2] Heb. *a son of death.*
, is *worthy to die*, or, is *a son of death.* † Heb. *so and such.* ‡ Heb. *was evil in the eyes of.* § Heb. *morsel.*

and such things. 9 [a]Wherefore hast thou despised the (word / commandment) of the LORD, [b]to do (that which is) evil in his sight? [c]thou hast (smitten / killed) Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and [d]hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. 10 Now (therefore, / therefore) the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife. 11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun. 12 For thou didst it secretly: [g]but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun. 13 [h]And David said unto Nathan, [i]I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, [j]The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. 14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD [k]to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die. 15 And Nathan departed unto his house.

And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. 16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David *[n]fasted, and went in, [o]and lay all night upon the earth. 17 And the elders of his house arose, *and* (*stood* beside / *went* to) him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them. 18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he (hearkened not / would not hearken) unto our voice: [1]how will he then [†]vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead? 19 But when David saw that his servants whispered (together), David perceived that the child was dead: (and / therefore) David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead. 20 Then David arose from the earth, [e]and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his (apparel; / apparel,) and (he) came into the house of the LORD, [f]and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he (require / required) they set bread before him, and he did eat. 21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread. 22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, [l]Who (knoweth / can tell) whether (the LORD will not / GOD will) be gracious to me, that the child may live? 23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, [m]but he shall not return to me. 24 And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and [p]she bare a son, and [2]he called his name [‡]Solomon. And (Solomon: and / And) the LORD loved (him / him) 25 and he sent by the hand of Nathan the (prophet, / prophet;) and he called his name [3]‡Jedidiah, (for the / because of the) LORD'S sake.

a Num. 15. 31.
b 1 Sam. 15. 19.
c ch. 11. 15, 17.
d ch. 11. 27.
e Ruth 3. 3.
f Job 1. 20.
g ch. 16. 22.
h Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 24.
i ch. 24. 10. Ps. 32. 5 & 51. 4.
j Ps. 32. 1. Mic. 7. 18. Zech. 3. 4. Ecclus. 47. 11.
k Isai. 52. 5. Cp. Ezek. 36. 20, 23 & Rom. 2. 24.
l Cp. Jonah 3. 9.
m Job 7. 8—10.
n Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 27.
o ch. 13. 31.
p Matt. 1. 6.
q 1 Chr. 22. 9.

R.V. 1 Or, *how then shall we tell him that the child is dead, so that he do himself some harm?* 2 Another reading is, *she called* 3 That is, *Beloved of Jah.*

A.V. * Heb. *fasted a fast.* † Heb. *do hurt.* ‡ That is, *Beloved of the LORD.*

26 [a]Now And Joab [b]fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city. 27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, yea, and I have taken the city of waters. 28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and [1*d]it be called after my name. 29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it. 30 And he took the crown of [2]their king their king's crown from off his head; and the weight thereof whereof was a talent of gold, and in it were gold with the precious stones; and it was set on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city, exceeding much. city †in great abundance. 31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them [3]under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and [4]made them pass through the [5]brick-kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. And So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

13 1 And it came to pass after this, that [g]Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name was Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her. 2 And Amnon was so vexed vexed, that he fell sick because of for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin; and it seemed hard ‡Amnon thought to Amnon hard for him to do any thing unto to her. 3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was Jonadab, the son of [i]Shimeah David's brother: and Jonadab was a very subtil man. 4 And he said unto him, Why, O son of the king, art thou thus §lean *Why art* thou, *being* the king's son, from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister. 5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and feign make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, Let my sister I pray thee, let Tamar come, I pray thee, my sister Tamar come, and give me bread to eat, meat, and dress the food meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand. 6 So Amnon lay down, and feigned made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, Let my sister Tamar come, I pray thee, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and [e]make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand. 7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him food. meat. 8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took dough, **flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes. 9 And she took the a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, [f]Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him. 10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the food meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother. 11 And when she had brought them near unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister. 12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not 7††[j]force me; for ‡‡[k]no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this [l]folly. 13 And I, whither shall I carry my shame cause my shame to go?

a For ver. 26—31, see 1 Chr. 20. 1—3.
b ch. 11. 1.
c Deut. 3. 11.
d Cp. James 2. 7 (for mg.).
e Gen. 18. 6.
f Cp. Gen. 45. 1.
g ch. 3. 2, 3. 1 Chr. 3. 2.
h 1 Chr. 3. 9.
i 1 Chr. 2. 13. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 9 & 17. 13.
j Gen. 34. 2 (for mg.). Deut. 2. 28 (for mg.).
k Lev. 18. 9, 11 & 20. 17.
l Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 19. 23 & 20. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *my name be called upon it.* [2] Or, *Malcam* See Zeph. 1. 5. [3] Or, *to* [4] Or, with a slight change in Hebrew text, *made them labour at* [5] Or, *brickmould* [6] Heb. *morning by morning.* [7] Heb. *humble.*
A.V. * Heb. *my name be called upon it.* † Heb. *very great.* ‡ Heb. *it was marvellous,* or, *hidden in the eyes of Amnon.* Heb. *thin.* § Heb. *morning by morning.* ** Or, *paste.* †† Heb. *humble me.* ‡‡ Heb. *it ought not so to be done.*

and as for thee, thou shalt be as
one of [a]the fools in Israel. Now
therefore, I pray thee, speak
unto the king; for he will not
withhold me from thee. [14] How-
beit he would not hearken unto
her voice: but being stronger
than she, he forced her, and lay
with her. [15] Then Amnon hated
her with exceeding great hatred; for the
*exceedingly; so that
hatred wherewith he hated her
was greater than the love where-
with he had loved her. And
Amnon said unto her, Arise, be
gone. [16] And she said unto him,
[1]c Not so, because this great wrong in putting
There is no cause: evil sending
me forth is worse than the other
away greater
that thou didst unto me. But
he would not hearken unto her.
[17] Then he called his servant
that ministered unto him, and
said, Put now this woman out
from me, and bolt the door after
her. [18] And she had [2]a [d]garment
of divers colours upon her: for
with such robes were the king's
daughters that were virgins
apparelled. Then his servant
brought her out, and bolted the
door after her. [19] And Tamar
[f]put ashes on her head, and
[g]rent her garment of divers
colours that was on her; and [h]she
laid her hand on her head, and
went her way, crying aloud as she went.
on crying.
[20] And Absalom her brother said
unto her, Hath [3]†Amnon thy
brother been with thee? but
now hold thy peace, my sister: he
hold now
is thy brother; take not this thing to heart.
‡regard not this thing.
So Tamar remained §desolate in
her brother Absalom's house.
[21] But when king David heard
of all these things, he was very
wroth. [22] And Absalom spake
unto his brother Amnon [j]neither
good nor bad: for Absalom

a Cp. ch. 3. 33.
b Gen. 31. 19 & 38. 12, 13. 1 Sam. 25. 4, 36.
c Cp. Jer. 3. 8 (for mg.).
d Gen. 37. 3. Judg. 5. 30. Ps. 45. 14.
e See Judg. 19. 6.
f See Josh. 7. 6.
g See ch. 1. 11.
h Jer. 2. 37.
i ch. 12. 16.
j Gen. 24. 50 & 31. 24.
k ver. 3.

hated Amnon, because he had
forced his sister Tamar.
[23] And it came to pass after
two full years, that Absalom had
[b]sheepshearers in Baal-hazor,
which is beside Ephraim: and
Absalom invited all the king's
sons. [24] And Absalom came to
the king, and said, Behold now,
thy servant hath sheepshearers;
let the king, I pray beseech thee, and
his servants go with thy servant.
[25] And the king said to Absalom,
Nay, my son, let us not all now
go, lest we be burdensome chargeable unto thee.
And he pressed him: howbeit
he would not go, but blessed
him. [26] Then said Absalom, If
not, I pray thee, let my brother
Amnon go with us. And the
king said unto him, Why should
he go with thee? [27] But Ab-
salom pressed him, that he let
Amnon and all the king's sons
go with him. [28] And Now Absalom
had commanded his servants, say-
ing, Mark ye now, now when Amnon's
[e]heart is merry with wine; wine, and
when I say unto you, Smite
Amnon, Amnon; then kill him, fear not:
‖have not I commanded you?
be courageous, and be **valiant.
[29] And the servants of Absalom
did unto Amnon as Absalom had
commanded. Then all the king's
sons arose, and every man ††gat
him up upon his mule, and fled.
[30] And it came to pass, while
they were in the way, that the
tidings came to David, saying,
Absalom hath slain all the king's
sons, and there is not one of
them left. [31] Then the king
arose, and rent tare his garments, and
[i]lay on the earth; and all his
servants stood by with their
clothes rent. [32] And [k]Jonadab

R.V. [1] Or, Think not there is occasion for this great wrong in putting me forth, which is worse &c. [2] Or, a long garment with sleeves [3] Heb. Aminon.

A.V. * Heb. with great hatred greatly. † Heb. Aminon. ‡ Heb. set not thine heart. § Heb. and desolate
‖ Or, will you not, since I have commanded you? ** Heb. sons of valour. †† Heb. rode.

he son of Shimeah David's
rother, answered and said, Let
ot my lord suppose that they
ave killed slain all the young men the
ing's sons; for Amnon only is
ead: for by the *appointment
f Absalom this hath been †de-
ermined from the day that he
rced his sister Tamar. 33 Now
herefore let not my lord the
ing [d]take the thing to his
eart, to think that all the
ing's sons are dead: for Amnon
nly is dead. 34 [f]But Absalom
ed. And the young man that
ept the watch lifted up his
yes, and looked, and, behold,
here came much people by the
ay of the hill side behind him.
And Jonadab said unto the
ing, Behold, the king's sons are
me: ‡as thy servant said, so it
36 And it came to pass, as
on as he had made an end of
peaking, that, behold, the king's
ns came, and lifted up their
ce, ce and wept: and the king
so and all his servants wept
very sore. 37 [i]But Absalom
ed, and went to [j]Talmai Talmai, the son
[2]Ammihur, ‖Ammihud, king of [k]Geshur. And
avid mourned for his son every
ay.
38 [i]So Absalom fled, and went
Geshur, and was there three
ears. 39 And *the soul of* king
avid **longed to go forth unto
bsalom: for [n]he was comforted
ncerning Amnon, seeing he
as dead.

14 1 Now Joab the son of
Zeruiah perceived that
[o]the king's heart was to-
ard Absalom. 2 And Joab sent
[p]Tekoa, Tekoah, and fetched thence a
se woman, and said unto her,
pray thee, feign thyself to be a
ourner, and put on now mourn-

[a] Cp. ch. 12. 20 & Ruth 3. 3.
[b] ver. 19. Cp. Ex. 4. 15.
[c] ch. 1. 2. 1 Sam. 20. 41 & 25. 23, *al.*
[d] ch. 19. 19.
[e] 2 Kin. 6. 26.
[f] ver. 37, 38.
[g] See ch. 12. 1.
[h] Cp. Matt. 21. 38 & Mark 12. 7 & Luke 20. 14.
[i] ver. 34.
[j] ch. 3. 3. 1 Chr. 3. 2.
[k] ch. 14. 23, 32 & 15. 8.
[l] Cp. Gen. 45. 7.
[m] 1 Sam. 25. 24.
[n] Gen. 24. 67 & 38. 12. Cp. Gen. 37. 35.
[o] ch. 13. 39.
[p] 2 Chr. 11. 6 & 20. 20. Amos 1. 1. 1 Mac. 9. 33, *al.*
[q] Num. 35. 19, 21. Deut. 19. 12.

ing apparel, I pray thee, and [a]anoint
not thyself with oil, but be as
a woman that had a long time
mourned for the dead: 3 and
go in come to the king, and speak on
this manner unto him. So Joab
[b]put the words in her mouth.
4 And when the woman of Tekoa Tekoah
spake to the king, [c]she fell on
her face to the ground, and did
obeisance, and said, ††[e]Help, O
king. 5 And the king said unto
her, What aileth thee? And she
answered, [g]Of a truth I am I *am* indeed a widow
woman, and mine husband is
dead. 6 And thy handmaid had
two sons, and they two strove
together in the field, and there
was ‡‡none to part them, but the
one smote the other, and killed slew
him. 7 And, behold, the whole
family is risen against thine
handmaid, and they said, Deliver
him that smote his brother, that
we may kill him him, for the life of
his brother whom he slew, slew; and
so we will [h]destroy the heir also:
thus shall they and so they shall quench my coal
which is left, and shall not leave
to my husband neither name nor
[l]remainder §§upon the face of the
earth. 8 And the king said unto
the woman, Go to thine house,
and I will give charge concern-
ing thee. 9 And the woman of
Tekoa Tekoah said unto the king, My
lord, O king, [m]the iniquity be on
me, and on my father's house:
and the king and his throne be
guiltless. 10 And the king said,
Whosoever saith aught ought unto thee,
bring him to me, and he shall not
touch thee any more. 11 Then
said she, I pray thee, let the king
remember the LORD thy God,
*that the avenger thou wouldest not suffer the revengers
of blood destroy not to destroy any more, lest
they destroy my son. And he

R.V. [1] Heb. *with a very great weeping.* [2] Another reading is, *Ammihud.*
A.V. * Heb. *mouth.* † Or, *settled.* ‡ Heb. *according to the word of thy servant.* § Heb. *with a great weeping greatly.*
, *Ammihur.* ** Or, *was consumed.* †† Heb. *Save.* ‡‡ Heb. *no deliverer between them.* §§ Heb. *upon the*
of the earth. * Heb. *that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy.*

said, [a] As the LORD liveth, [b] there
shall not one hair of thy son fall
to the earth. 12 Then the woman
said, Let thine handmaid, I pray
thee, speak [a] one word unto my
lord the king. And he said, Say
on. 13 And the woman said,
Wherefore then hast thou devised thought
such a thing against [d] the people
of God? for in speaking this word the king is the king doth speak this thing
as one which is guilty, faulty, in that the
king doth not fetch home again
[e] his banished one. 14 For we
must needs die, and are [f] as
water spilt on the ground, which
cannot be gathered up again;
*neither doth God take away life, respect *any* person:
but deviseth yet doth he devise means, [g] that he that is his
banished be not an outcast expelled from
him. 15 Now therefore seeing that
I am come to speak this word of this thing
unto my lord the king, it is
because the people have made
me afraid: and thy handmaid
said, I will now speak unto the
king; it may be that the king
will perform the request of his
servant. handmaid. 16 For the king will
hear, to deliver his servant handmaid out
of the hand of the man that
would destroy me and my son
together out of [j] the inheritance
of God. 17 Then thine handmaid
said, Let, I pray The thee, the word of my
lord the king shall now be [1]†com-
fortable: for [l] as [2] an angel of
God, so is my lord the king [3]‡to
discern good and bad: and therefore
the LORD thy God will be with
thee. 18 Then the king answered
and said unto the woman, Hide
not from me, I pray thee, aught the thing
that I shall ask thee. And the
woman said, Let my lord the
king now speak. 19 And the
king said, Is Is not the hand of Joab
with thee in all this? And the
woman answered and said, [o] As

a See Ruth 3. 13.
b 1 Sam. 14. 45. Acts 27. 34.
c ver. 3.
d Judg. 20. 2.
e Cp. ch. 13. 37, 38.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.
g Num. 35. 15, 25, 28.
h 1 Kin. 8. 66.
i ch. 13. 38.
j See 1 Sam. 26. 19.
k Deut. 28. 35. Job 2. 7. Isai. 1. 6.
l ch. 19. 27. 1 Sam. 29. 9.
m Ezek. 44. 20.
n Cp. ch. 18. 18.
o 1 Sam. 1. 26.

thy soul liveth, my lord the king,
none can turn to the right hand
or to the left from aught ought that my
lord the king hath spoken: for
thy servant Joab, he bade me,
[c] and he put all these words in
the mouth of thine handmaid:
20 to change the face of the matter fetch about this form of speech hath
thy servant Joab done this thing:
and my lord is wise, according
to the wisdom of [2] [l] an angel of
God, to know all things that are
in the earth. 21 And the king
said unto Joab, Behold now,
[4] I have done this thing: go
therefore, bring the young man
Absalom again. 22 And Joab
fell to the ground on his face,
and did obeisance, bowed himself, [h] and blessed §thanked the
king: and Joab said, To-day To day thy
servant knoweth that I have
found grace in thy sight, my
lord, O king, in that the king
hath performed fulfilled the request of [5] ‖his
servant. 23 So Joab arose and
went to [i] Geshur, and brought
Absalom to Jerusalem. 24 And
the king said, Let him turn to
his own house, but and let him not
see my face. So Absalom turned returned
to his own house, and saw not
the king's face.
25 Now But ** in all Israel there was
none to be so much praised as
Absalom for his beauty: [k] from
the sole of his foot even to the
crown of his head there was no
blemish in him. 26 And when
he polled his head, (now for it was at
every year's end that he polled
it: because *the hair* was heavy
on him, therefore he [m] polled
it:) he weighed the hair of
his head at two hundred shekels shekels
after the king's weight. 27 And
[n] unto Absalom there were born
three sons, and one daughter
whose name was Tamar: she

R.V. [1] Heb. *for rest.* [2] Or, *the* [3] Heb. *to hear.* [4] Another reading is, *thou hast done.* [5] Another reading is, *thy.*

A.V. * Or, *because God hath not taken away* his *life, he hath also devised means, &c.* † Heb. *for rest.* ‡ Heb. *to hear.* § Heb. *blessed.* ‖ Or, *thy.* ** Heb. *And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly.*

as a woman of a fair coun-
nance.
28 And (So) Absalom dwelt two full
ars in (Jerusalem; Jerusalem,) and (he) saw not
e king's face. 29 (Then Therefore) Ab-
lom sent for Joab, to (send have sent)
m to the king; but he would
t come to him: and (when) he
nt again (a the) second time, (but) he
uld not come. 30 Therefore
e said unto his servants, See,
ab's field is *near mine, and
e hath barley there; go and
t it on fire. And Absalom's
rvants set the field on fire.
Then Joab arose, and came to
bsalom unto his house, and said
nto him, Wherefore have thy
rvants set my field on fire?
And Absalom answered Joab,
ehold, I sent unto thee, saying,
ome hither, that I may send
ee to the king, to say, Where-
re am I come from [c]Geshur?
(were better ad been good) for me (to be to have been) there
ill: now therefore let me see
e king's face; [f]and if there be
, iniquity in me, let him kill
e. 33 So Joab came to the
ng, and told him: and when
e had called for Absalom, he
me to the king, and bowed
mself on his face to the ground
fore the king: and the king
issed Absalom.

15 1 And it came to pass
after this, that Absalom
[i]prepared him (a chariot chariots) and
rses, and fifty men to run
fore him. 2 And Absalom rose
early, and stood beside [l]the
ay of the gate: and it was
, that when any man (that) had
(suit which should come controversy) †(came) to the king
r (judgement, judgment,) then Absalom called
nto him, and said, Of what city
t thou? And he said, Thy
rvant is of one of the tribes
Israel. 3 And Absalom said
unto him, See, thy matters are
good and right; but ‡there is no
man deputed of the king to hear
thee. 4 Absalom said moreover,
[a]Oh that I were made judge in
the land, that every man which
hath any suit or cause might
come unto me, and I would do
him justice! 5 And it was so,
that when any man came nigh
(to him) to do him obeisance, he
put forth his hand, and took
(hold of) him, and kissed him. 6 And
on this manner did Absalom to
all Israel that came to the king
for (judgement judgment): so Absalom stole the
hearts of the men of Israel.
7 And it came to pass [b](at the end of after)
[1]forty years, that Absalom said
unto the king, I pray thee, let
me go and pay my vow, which
I have vowed unto the LORD,
in Hebron. 8 For thy servant
[d]vowed a vow [e]while I abode
at Geshur in [2]Syria, saying, If
the LORD shall (indeed bring me again bring me again indeed) to
Jerusalem, then I will [3]serve the
LORD. 9 And the king said unto
him, [g]Go in peace. So he arose,
and went to Hebron. 10 But
Absalom sent spies throughout
all the tribes of Israel, saying,
As soon as ye hear the sound
of the trumpet, then ye shall
say, Absalom (is king reigneth) in Hebron.
11 And with Absalom went two
hundred men out of Jerusalem,
[j]that were (invited, called;) and (they) went
[k]in their (simplicity; simplicity,) and they knew
not any thing. 12 And Absalom
[4]sent for [m]Ahithophel the Gi-
lonite, [n]David's counsellor, from
his city, even from [o]Giloh, while
he offered (the) sacrifices. And the
conspiracy was strong; for the
people [p]increased continually
with Absalom.
13 And there came a messenger
to David, saying, [q]The hearts

a Judg. 9. 29.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 1.
c ver. 23.
d Gen. 28. 20, 21. 1 Sam. 1. 11.
e ch. 13. 38.
f 1 Sam. 20. 8.
g 1 Sam. 1. 17.
h Gen. 29. 13 & 31. 55 & Luke 15. 20, al.
i 1 Kin. 1. 5.
j Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 13 & 16. 3, 5.
k Cp. Gen. 20. 5 & 1 Kin. 22. 34 (mg.).
l See Ruth 4. 1.
m ver. 31. ch. 16. 20 & 17. 1, 14, 23.
n 1 Chr. 27. 33. Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 12—14.
o Josh. 15. 51.
p Ps. 3. 1.
q Judg. 9. 3.

R.V. [1] According to some ancient authorities, *four*. [2] Heb. *Aram*. [3] Or, *worship* [4] Or, *sent Ahithophel*
A.V. * Heb. *near my place*. † Heb. *to come*. ‡ Or, *none will hear thee from the king* downward.

of the men of Israel are after
Absalom. 14 And David said
unto all his servants that were
with him at Jerusalem, Arise,
and let us [a]flee; for else none of us shall we shall not *else*
escape from Absalom: make
speed to depart, lest he over-
take us quickly, suddenly, and *bring down
evil upon us, and smite the city
with the edge of the sword.
15 And the king's servants said
unto the king, Behold, thy serv-
ants are ready to do whatsoever
my lord the king shall choose. †appoint.
16 And the king went forth, and
all his household ‡after him. And
the king left [h]ten women, which
were concubines, to keep the
house. 17 And the king went
forth, and all the people after
him; and they tarried [1]in a place that
merhak. was far off. 18 And [j]all his servants
passed on beside him; and all
the Cherethites, and all the
Pelethites, and all the Gittites,
six hundred men which came
after him from [n]Gath, passed on
before the king. 19 Then said
the king to [p]Ittai the Gittite,
Wherefore goest thou also with
us? return, return to thy place, and abide with
the king: for thou art a stranger,
and also an exile; *return* to thine own place.
exile.
20 Whereas thou camest but yes-
terday, should I this day §make
thee go up and down with us, us?
seeing I go [s]whither I may? may, return
thou, and take back thy brethren; brethren:
mercy and truth be with thee.
21 And Ittai answered the king,
and said, [u]As the LORD liveth,
and as my lord the king liveth,
[w]surely in what place my lord
the king shall be, whether for in
death or for life, even there also
will thy servant be. 22 And
David said to Ittai, Go and
pass over. And Ittai the Gittite

a ch. 19. 9.
b 1 Kin. 2. 37 & 15. 13. 2 Kin. 23. 4, 6, 12. Jer. 31. 40, *al.*
c Cp. John 18. 1.
d ch. 16. 2 & 17. 16, 29.
e ch. 8. 17 & 20. 25.
f Num. 4. 15.
g 1 Sam. 22. 20.
h ch. 16. 21, 22 & 20. 3.
i Ps. 43. 3.
j See ch. 8. 18.
k Ex. 15. 13. Jer. 25. 30.
l ch. 22. 20. Num. 14. 8. 1 Kin. 10. 9. 2 Chr. 9. 8. Ps. 18. 19 & 22. 8. Isai. 62. 4.
m 1 Sam. 3. 18.
n 1 Sam. 27. 2.
o See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
p ch. 18. 2.
q ch. 17. 17.
r ch. 17. 16.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 13.
t ch. 19. 4. Esth. 6. 12. Jer. 14. 3, 4.
u See Ruth 3. 13.
v Isai. 20. 2—4.
w Cp. Ruth 1. 16, 17.
x Ps. 126. 6.

passed over, and all his men,
and all the little ones that were
with him. 23 And all the country
wept with a loud voice, and all
the people passed over: the king
also himself passed over [b]the
brook ‖[c]Kidron, and all the
people passed over, toward the
way of [d]the wilderness. 24 And, lo And lo
[e]Zadok also came, and all the
Levites were with him, [f]bearing
the ark of the covenant of God God
and they set down the ark of
God, God; and [g]Abiathar went up, until
all the people had done passing
out of the city. 25 And the king
said unto Zadok, Carry back the
ark of God into the city: if I
shall find favour in the eyes of
the LORD, he will [i]bring me
again, and shew me both it, and
his [k]habitation: 26 but if he
say thus, thus say, I have no [l]delight in
thee; behold, here am I, [m]let
him do to me as seemeth good
unto him. 27 The king said also
unto Zadok the priest, [2]Art thou *n*
Art not the
a [o]seer? return into the city in
peace, and [q]your two sons with
you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jona-
than the son of Abiathar. 28 See,
I will tarry [3]at in [r]the fords plain of [d]the
wilderness, until there come word
from you to certify me. 29 Zadok
therefore and Abiathar carried
the ark of God again to Jeru-
salem: and they abode tarried there.
30 And David went up by the
ascent of the *mount* of Olives, Olivet, ** and
wept as he went up; up, and [t]he had
his head covered, and he went
[v]barefoot: and all the people
that were was with him covered every
man his head, and they went
up, [x]weeping as they went up.
31 And one told David, saying,
Ahithophel is among the con-
spirators with Absalom. And

R.V. 1 Or, *at the Far House* 2 Or, *Seest thou?* 3 Another reading is, *in the plains.*
A.V. * Heb. *thrust.* † Heb. *choose.* ‡ Heb. *at his feet.* § Heb. *make thee wander in going.* ‖ Call
John 18. 1, *Cedron.* ** Heb. *going up, and weeping.*

David said, O LORD, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness. 32 And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top *of the* ascent, mount, where God was worshipped, he worshipped God, behold, Hushai [d]the Archite came to meet him [e]with his coat rent, and [e]earth upon his head: 33 and Unto David said unto him, whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be [f]a burden unto me: 34 but if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, [g]I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant in time past, hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant: then shalt thou defeat for me for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel. 35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, [k]thou shalt tell it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests. 36 Behold, they have there with them [l]their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son; [m]and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye shall can hear. 37 So Hushai David's friend came into the city, [r]and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

16 1 And when David was a little past [s]the top *of the* ascent, hill, behold, [t]Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, [u]and an hundred clusters bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a [2]bottle of wine. 2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, [z]The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be [b]faint in the wilderness may drink. 3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? [c]And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To-day To day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father. 4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine is are all that pertaineth pertained unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, *I do obeisance; let me humbly beseech thee *that* I may find favour grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 And when king David came to [h]Bahurim, behold, there came out thence thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was [i]Shimei, the son of Gera: †he came out, forth, and [j]cursed still as he came. 6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left. 7 And thus said Shimei when he [j]cursed, Begone, begone, Come out, come out, thou man of blood, ‡bloody man, and thou [n]man of [3]Belial: 8 the LORD [o]hath returned upon thee all [q]the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, §behold, thou art *taken* in thine own thy mischief, because thou art a man of blood. bloody man. 9 Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this [v]dead dog [w]curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head. 10 And the king said, [x]What have I to do with you, [y]ye sons of Zeruiah? [4]Because he curseth, and so let him curse, because the LORD hath said unto

a ch. 16. 23 & 17. 14, 23.
b ver. 14. ch. 17. 29.
c ch. 19. 26, 27.
d Josh. 16. 2.
e See Josh. 7. 6.
f ch. 19. 35.
g ch. 16. 19.
h See ch. 3. 16.
i ch. 19. 16. See 1 Kin. 2. 8, 36—46.
j ch. 19. 21.
k ch. 17. 15, 16.
l ver. 27.
m ch. 17. 17.
n See Deut. 13. 13, & mg. for mg.
o Judg. 9. 24, 56, 57. 1 Kin. 2. 32, 33.
p ch. 16. 16. 1 Chr. 27. 33.
q See ch. 1. 16.
r ch. 16. 15.
s ch. 15. 30, 32.
t See ch. 9. 2—13.
u Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 18.
v ch. 9. 8. 1 Sam. 24. 14. Cp. ch. 3. 8.
w Cp. Ex. 22. 28.
x ch. 19. 22.
y See 1 Sam. 26. 6.
z Cp. Judg. 5. 10 & 10. 4.

MARG. 1 Or, *where he was wont to worship God then &c.* 2 Or, *skin* 3 That is, *worthlessness.* 4 Or, *When he curseth, and* Another reading is, *So let him curse, because.*
DAV. * Heb. *I do obeisance.* † Or, *he still came forth and cursed.* ‡ Heb. *man of blood.* § Heb. *behold thee* *thy evil.*

him, Curse David; who then shall say, David. Who shall then Wherefore hast thou done so?
11 And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, [b]my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more may this now may this Benjamite now do it? let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him. 12 It may be that the LORD will look on the mine wrong done unto me, *affliction, and that the LORD will requite me good for *his* cursing of me this day. 13 So And as David and his men went by the way: and way, Shimei went along on the hill hill's side over against him, and [g]cursed as he went, and threw stones [2]at him, and †cast dust.
14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, [h]came [3]weary; weary, and he refreshed himself refreshed themselves there.
15 [i]And Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him. 16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, [i]David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, [4]‡[l]God save the king, God save the king. 17 And Absalom said to Hushai, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? [m]why wentest thou not with thy friend?
18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel have chosen, Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.
19 And again, [o]whom should I serve? *should I* not *serve* in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.
20 Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give your counsel counsel among you what we shall do. 21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto [a]thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father: then shall [c]the hands of all that are with thee be strong. 22 So they spread Absalom a tent [d]upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines [e]in the sight of all Israel. 23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had inquired at the [5]§oracle of God: so was all the counsel of Ahithophel [f]both with David and with Absalom.

17 1 Moreover Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night: 2 and I will come upon him while he is [j]weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and [k]I will smite the king only: 3 and I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: *so* all the people shall be in peace. 4 And the saying ‖pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.
5 Then said Absalom, Call now [n]Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise **what he saith. 6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his ††saying? if not, not; speak thou. 7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath ‡‡given this is not time is not good. 8 Hushai said moreover, Thou good at this time. For, said Hushai, thou

a ch. 15. 16 & 20. 3.
b ch. 12. 11.
c ch. 2. 7. Zech. 8. 9, 13.
d See 1 Sam. 9. 25.
e ch. 12. 11, 12.
f ch. 15. 12.
g ver. 5.
h ver. 2.
i ch. 15. 37.
j ch. 16. 14. Cp. Deut. 25. 18.
k Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 31.
l 1 Sam. 10. 24. 1 Kin. 1. 25, 39. 2 Kin. 11. 12.
m Cp. ch. 19. 25.
n ch. 16. 16—18.
o ch. 15. 34.

R.V. [1] Some ancient versions read, *my affliction.* [2] Heb. *over against.* [3] Or, *to Ayephim* [4] Heb. *Let the king live.* [5] Heb. *word.*
A.V. * Or, *tears.* Heb. *eyes.* † Heb. *dusted* him *with dust.* ‡ Heb. *Let the king live.* § Heb. *word.*
‖ Heb. *was right in the eyes of, &c.* ** Heb. *what* is *in his mouth.* †† Heb. *words* ‡‡ Heb. *counselled.*

nowest thy father and his men,
at they be mighty men, and
ey be [1*a]chafed in their minds,
s a bear robbed of her whelps
the field: and thy father is
man of war, and will not lodge
ith the people. [9] Behold, he
hid now in some pit, or in
me *other* place: and it will
me to pass, [2]when some of
em be †overthrown (fallen) at the first,
at whosoever heareth it will
y, There is a slaughter among
e people that follow Absalom.
And (even he) he also that is valiant,
hose heart is as the heart
f a lion, shall utterly [g]melt:
r all Israel knoweth that
y father is a mighty man,
nd they which be with him are
aliant men. [11] But (Therefore) I counsel
at all Israel be (gathered together) generally gathered
nto thee, [i]from Dan even to
eer-sheba, [k]as the sand that is
y the sea for multitude; and
that thou go to battle in thine
wn person. [12] So shall we come
pon him in some place where
e shall be found, and we will
ght upon him as the dew falleth
n the ground: and of him and
f all the men that are with him
ve will (ere shall) not (leave) be left so much as one.
Moreover, if he [4]be gotten into
city, then shall all Israel bring
opes to that city, and we will
raw it into the river, until
here be not one small stone
ound there. [14] And Absalom
nd all the men of Israel said,
he counsel of Hushai the Arch-
e is better than the counsel
f Ahithophel. [m]For the LORD
ad (ordained) §appointed to defeat the good
ounsel of Ahithophel, to the
ntent that the LORD might bring
vil upon Absalom.
[15] [n]Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests,
Thus and thus did Ahithophel
counsel Absalom and the elders
of Israel; and thus and thus
have I counselled. [16] Now
therefore send quickly, and
tell David, saying, Lodge not
this night [5]at (in) [c]the (fords) plains of the
wilderness, but (in any wise) speedily pass
over; lest the king be [d]swallowed
up, and all the people that are
with him. [17] [6]Now [e]Jonathan
and Ahimaaz stayed by [f]En-
rogel; (and a maidservant used to go and tell them; and they) for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench) went and
told (king David: for they might not be seen to come into the city.) them; and they went and told king David. [18] But (Nevertheless) a lad
saw them, and told Absalom: (and but)
they went both of them away
quickly, and came to (the house of a man) a man's house
in [h]Bahurim, (who which) had a well in
his court; (and they went down thither.) whither they went down.
[19] [j]And the woman took and
spread (the a) covering over the
well's mouth, and (strewed bruised) spread ground
corn thereon; and (nothing was) the thing was not
known. [20] And (when) Absalom's
servants came to the woman to
the (house; and house,) they said, Where (are is)
Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And
the woman said unto them, They
be gone over the brook of water.
And when they had sought and
could not find them, they re-
turned to Jerusalem. [21] And it
came to pass, after they were
departed, that they came up out
of the well, and went and told
king (David; David,) and (they) said unto
David, [l]Arise (ye), and pass quickly
over the water: for thus hath
Ahithophel counselled against
you. [22] Then David arose, and
all the people that were with
him, and they passed over
Jordan: by the morning light
there lacked not one of them
that was not gone over Jordan.

a Judg. 18. 25 (mg. for mg.).
b Prov. 17. 12. Hos. 13. 8.
c ch. 15. 28.
d ch. 20. 19.
e ch. 15. 27, 36.
f Josh. 15. 7 & 18. 16.
g See Josh. 2. 11.
h See ch. 3. 16.
i See ch. 3. 10.
j Cp. Josh. 2. 6.
k See Gen. 22. 17.
l ver. 15, 16.
m ch. 15. 31, 34.
n ch. 15. 35, 36.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bitter of soul.* [2] Or, *when he falleth upon them* [3] Or, *that thy presence* (Heb. *face*) *go to the battle* [4] Or, *withdraw himself* [5] Another reading is, *in the plains.* [6] Or, *Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stay by En-rogel; so let the maidservant go and tell them, and let them go and tell king David; for they may not be seen to come into the city*
A.V. * Heb. *bitter of soul.* † Heb. *fallen.* ‡ Heb. *that thy face*, or, *presence go, &c.* § Heb. *commanded.*

23 And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not *followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home, unto home to his house, to [b]his city, and [c]set †put his house household in order, and [d]hanged himself; himself, and he died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to [f]Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him. 25 And Absalom set made [g]Amasa over captain of the host instead of Joab. Now Joab: which Amasa was the son of a man, a man's son, whose name was [1]‡Ithra the an Israelite, that went in to [2]Abigal §Abigail the daughter of ‖[h]Nahash, sister to Zeruiah Joab's mother. 26 And So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that [i]Shobi the son of Nahash of [j]Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and [l]Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and [m]Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim, 28 brought beds, and **basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and meal, flour, and parched *corn*, and beans, and lentils, lentiles, and parched *pulse*, 29 and honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and [o]weary, and thirsty, [p]in the wilderness.

18 1 And David numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them. 2 And David sent forth the people, a third part a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of [a]Ittai the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also. 3 [e]But the people said, answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not ††care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: [3]but now thou art ‡‡worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou be ready to §§succour us out of the city. 4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people went came out by hundreds and by thousands. 5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Absalom. [k]And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom. 6 So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the [n]forest wood of Ephraim. Ephraim; 7 And Where the people of Israel were smitten there slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter there that day of twenty thousand men. 8 For the battle was there spread scattered over the face of all the country: and the forest wood *devoured more people that day than the sword devoured. 9 And Absalom chanced to meet met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon his a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great [4]oak, [q]and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule

a ch. 15. 19.
b ch. 15. 12.
c Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 1.
d Cp. Matt. 27. 5.
e ch. 21. 17.
f See Josh. 13. 26.
g ch. 19. 13 & 20. 9, 12. 1 Kin. 2. 5, 32.
h Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 13, 16.
i Cp. ch. 10. 1, 2.
j ch. 12. 26, 29.
k ver. 12.
l ch. 9. 4.
m ch. 19. 31, 32. 1 Kin. 2. 7. Cp. Ezra 2. 61.
n ver. 17. Cp. Josh. 17. 15, 18.
o ch. 16. 2.
p ch. 15. 23.
q Cp. ch. 14. 26.

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 2. 17, *Jether the Ishmaelite.* [2] In 1 Chr. 2. 16, 17, *Abigail.* [3] So some ancient authorities. The Hebrew text has, *for now are there ten thousand such as we.* [4] Or, *terebinth*

A.V. * Heb. *done.* † Heb. *gave charge concerning his house.* ‡ Or, *Jether an Ishmaelite.* § Heb. *Abigal.* ‖ Or, *Jesse.* ** Or, *cups.* †† Heb. *set* their *heart on us.* ‡‡ Heb. *as ten thousand of us.* §§ Heb. *be to succour.* * Heb. *multiplied to devour.*

at was under him went on. away.
And a certain man saw it,
d told Joab, and said, Behold,
saw Absalom hanging hanged in an oak.
And Joab said unto the man
at told him, And, behold, thou
west it, him, and why didst thou
t smite him there to the
ound? and I would have given
ee ten pieces of shekels of silver, and a
rdle. 12 And the man said
nto Joab, Though I should
eceive a thousand pieces of shekels of silver
mine hand, yet would I not
t forth mine hand against the
ng's son: for [c]in our hearing
e king charged thee and
bishai and Ittai, saying, [1]†Be-
are that none touch the young
an Absalom. 13 Otherwise if
had dealt falsely
should have wrought falsehood against
his life, (and
ne own life: for there is no matter
d from the king,) then
king, and thou thyself
vouldest have stood aloof.
set thyself against *me*.
Then said Joab, I may not
rry thus ‡with thee. And he
ok three [4]darts in his hand,
d thrust them through the
eart of Absalom, while he was
t alive in the §midst of the
ak. 15 And ten young men that
are Joab's armour compassed
bout and smote Absalom, and
ew him. 16 And Joab blew the
umpet, and the people returned
om pursuing after Israel: for
oab [5]held back the people.
And they took Absalom, and
ast him into the a great pit in the
rest, and raised over him laid [g]a very
bod,
reat heap of stones upon him:
nd all Israel [h]fled every one to
is tent. 18 Now Absalom in
is life time lifetime had taken and reared
p for himself the a pillar, which
in [j]the king's dale: for he
aid, [k]I have no son to keep

[a] ch. 15. 36.
[b] ver. 31.
[c] ver. 5.
[d] Cp. Deut. 34. 3.
[e] ch. 19. 8.
[f] Cp. ch. 13. 34 & 2 Kin. 9. 17.
[g] Josh. 7. 26 & 8. 29.
[h] ch. 19. 8 & 20. 1, 22. 1 Sam. 4. 10. 2 Kin. 8. 21.
[i] Gen. 28. 18.
[j] Cp. Gen. 14. 17.
[k] ch. 14. 27.

my name in remembrance: and
he called the pillar after his
own name: and it is called
Absalom's monument, unto this day.
unto this day, Absalom's place.
19 Then said Ahimaaz the son
of Zadok, [a]Let me now run, and
bear the king tidings, how that
[b]the LORD hath [6]‖avenged him
of his enemies. 20 And Joab
said unto him, Thou shalt not
be the bearer of
**bear tidings this day, but
thou shalt bear tidings another
day: but this day thou shalt
bear no tidings, because the
king's son is dead. 21 Then said
Joab to the Cushite, Cushi, Go tell the
king what thou hast seen. And
the Cushite Cushi bowed himself unto
Joab, and ran. 22 Then said
Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet
again to Joab, But come what may, ††howsoever,
let me, I pray thee, also run
after the Cushite. Cushi. And Joab said,
Wherefore wilt thou run, my
son, seeing that thou [7]wilt have hast no
reward for the tidings? 23 But come what may, howsoever,
tidings ‡‡ready
said he, I will let me run. And he said
unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz
ran by the way of [d]the Plain, plain, and
overran the Cushite. Cushi.
24 Now And David [e]sat between the
two gates: and [f]the watchman
went up to the roof of over the gate
unto the wall, and lifted up his
eyes, and looked, and, behold, and behold a man
running alone. 25 And the watch-
man cried, and told the king.
And the king said, If he be
alone, there is tidings in his
mouth. And he came apace,
and drew near. 26 And the
watchman saw another man run-
ning: and the watchman called
unto the porter, and said, Behold, Behold
another man running alone. And
the king said, He also bringeth
tidings. 27 And the watchman

R.V. [1] Heb. *Have a care, whosoever ye be, of &c.* [2] Another reading is, *my.* [3] Or, *wouldest have set thyself against me* [4] Heb. *staves.* [5] Or, *spared* [6] Heb. *judged him from the hand &c.* [7] Or, *hast no sufficient tidings*

A.V. * Heb. *weigh upon mine hand.* † Heb. *Beware whosoever* ye be *of, &c.* ‡ Heb. *before thee.* § Heb. *heart.* ‖ Heb. *judged him from the hand, &c.* ** Heb. *be a man of tidings.* †† Heb. *be what* may. ‡‡ Or, *convenient.*

said, *Me thinketh the running
of the foremost is [a]like the run-
ning of Ahimaaz the son of
Zadok. And the king said, [b]He
is a good man, and cometh with
good tidings. 28 And Ahimaaz
called, and said unto the king,
[1]†All is well. And he bowed himself fell down
before the king with to the earth upon his face to the earth, before the king,
and said, [e]Blessed be the LORD
thy God, which hath ‡delivered
up the men that lifted up their
hand against my lord the king.
29 And the king said, [2]§[f]Is
it well with the young man Absalom? the young man Absalom safe
And
Ahimaaz answered, When Joab
sent the king's servant, [3]even and me
thy servant, I saw a great tumult,
but I knew not what it was.
30 And the king said, said unto him, Turn
aside, and stand here. And he
turned aside, and stood still.
31 And, behold, the Cushite Cushi came;
and the Cushite Cushi said, Tidings for ‖Tidings, my
lord the king: for [g]the LORD
hath avenged thee this day of
all them that rose up against
thee. 32 And the king said unto
the Cushite, Cushi, [f]Is it well with the young man the young man Absalom
Absalom safe? And the Cushite Cushi answered,
[i]The enemies of my lord the
king, and all that rise up against
thee to do thee hurt, be as that
young man is. 33 And the king
was much moved, and went up
[k]to the chamber over the gate,
and wept: and as he went, thus
he said, [l]O my son Absalom, my
son, my son Absalom! would
God I had died for thee, O
Absalom, my son, my son!

19 1 And it was told Joab,
Behold, the king weepeth
and mourneth for Ab-
salom. 2 And the [4]**victory that
day was turned into mourning
unto all the people: for the
people heard say that day, The day how the
king grieveth was grieved for his son. 3 And
the people gat them by stealth
that day into the city, as people
that are being ashamed steal away when
they flee in battle. 4 And But the
king [c]covered his face, and the
king cried with a loud voice,
[d]O my son Absalom, O Absalom,
my son, my son! 5 And Joab
came into the house to the king,
and said, Thou hast shamed this
day the faces of all thy servants,
which this day have saved thy
life, and the lives of thy sons
and of thy daughters, and the
lives of thy wives, and the lives of
thy concubines; 6 ††in that thou
lovest them that hate thee, thine enemies, and hatest
them that love thee. thy friends. For thou hast
declared this day, ‡‡that princes and thou
servants are nought unto thee: regardest neither princes nor servants: for
this day I perceive, that if
Absalom had lived, and all we
had died this day, then it had
pleased thee well. 7 Now there-
fore arise, go forth, and speak
§§[h]comfortably unto thy servants:
for I swear by the LORD, if thou
go not forth, there will not tarry
a man one with thee this night: and
that will be worse unto thee
than all the evil that hath befallen befell
thee from thy youth until now.
8 Then the king arose, and [j]sat
in the gate. And they told unto
all the people, saying, Behold,
the king doth sit in the gate: and gate. And
all the people came before the
king.
king:
Now for Israel had [m]fled every man
to his tent. 9 And all the people
were at strife throughout all the
tribes of Israel, saying, [n]The king
delivered saved us out of the hand of our
enemies, and [o]he saved delivered us out
of the hand of the Philistines;
and now [p]he is fled out of the
land from for Absalom. 10 And Ab-

a Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 20.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 42.
c ch. 15. 30.
d ch. 18. 33.
e See Gen. 14. 20.
f ch. 20. 9.
g ver. 19.
h Gen. 34. 3 (Heb.).
i 1 Sam. 25. 26.
[Ch. 19. 1 in Heb.]
j ch. 18. 4, 24, 33. See Ruth 4. 1.
k ver. 24.
l ch. 19. 4.
m See ch. 18. 17.
n See ch. 8. 1—14.
o ch. 5. 20 & 8. 1.
p ch. 15. 14.

R.V. 1 Heb. *Peace.* 2 Heb. Is there *peace with &c.?* 3 Or, *and* 4 Heb. *salvation.*
A.V. * Heb. *I see the running.* † Or, *Peace* be to thee. Heb. *Peace.* ‡ Heb. *shut up.* § Heb. Is there *peace?*
‖ Heb. *Tidings is brought.* ** Heb. *salvation*, or, *deliverance.* †† Heb. *By loving, &c.* ‡‡ Heb. *that princes or servants are not to thee.* §§ Heb. *to the heart of thy servants.*

om, whom we anointed over
is dead in battle. Now there-
e why *speak ye not a word
bringing the king back?
11 And king David sent to
adok and to Abiathar the
iests, saying, Speak unto the
lers of Judah, saying, Why
e ye the last to bring the king
ck to his house? seeing the
eech of all Israel is come to
e king, to bring him even to his house.
Ye are my brethren, [e]ye are
y bone bones and my flesh: where-
e then are ye the last to
ing back the king? 13 And
y ye to Amasa, [g]Art thou not
my bone bone, and of my flesh? [h]God
so to me, and more also, if
ou be not [j]captain of the host
fore me continually in the
om of Joab. 14 And he bowed
e heart of all the men of
dah, [l]even as *the heart of*
e man; so that they sent
to the king, saying, word unto the king, Return thou,
d all thy servants. 15 So the
g returned, and came to
rdan. And Judah came to
gal, to go to meet the king,
bring conduct the king over Jordan.
16 And [o]Shimei the son of
ra, the a Benjamite, which was
Bahurim, hasted and came
wn with the men of Judah
meet king David. 17 And
re were a thousand men of
njamin with him, and [p]Ziba
servant of the house of
ul, and his fifteen sons and
twenty servants with him;
d they went through over Jordan
e presence of before the king. 18 And
re went over [1]a ferry boat
bring carry over the king's house-
d, and to do [†]what he thought
od. And Shimei the son of
ra fell down before the king,
he [2]was come over Jordan. Jordan;

a Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 15.
b See ch. 16. 5—13.
c ch. 15. 29.
d Cp. ch. 16. 5.
e ch. 5. 1. Cp. Gen. 29. 14.
f Cp. Ex. 22. 28.
g ch. 17. 25.
h See Ruth 1. 17.
i ch. 16. 10.
j ch. 8. 16.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 11. 13.
l Cp. Judg. 20. 1.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 8, 9, 37, 46.
n ch. 9. 6.
o ch. 16. 5. 1 Kin. 2. 8.
p ch. 9. 2, 10. See ch. 16. 1—4.
q Cp. ch. 16. 17.
r ch. 9. 3.
s ch. 16. 3.
t ch. 14. 17, 20. 1 Sam. 29. 9.

19 And he said unto the king,
[a]Let not my lord impute ini-
quity unto me, neither do thou
remember that which thy servant
[b]did perversely the day that my
lord the king went out of Jeru-
salem, that the king should take
it to his heart. 20 For thy servant
doth know that I have sinned:
therefore, behold, I am come
this day the first the first this day [d]of all the house
of Joseph to go down to meet
my lord the king. 21 But Abishai
the son of Zeruiah answered and
said, Shall not Shimei be put to
death for this, because [f]he cursed
the LORD'S anointed? 22 And
David said, [i]What have I to do
with you, ye sons of Zeruiah,
that ye should this day be ad-
versaries unto me? [k]shall there
any man be put to death this
day in Israel? for do not I know
that I am this day king over
Israel? 23 [m]And Therefore the king said
unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die.
And the king sware unto him.
24 And [n]Mephibosheth the son
of Saul came down to meet the
king; king, and he had neither dressed
his feet, nor trimmed his beard,
nor washed his clothes, from the
day the king departed until the
day he came home again in peace. 25 And
it came to pass, [3]when he was
come to Jerusalem to meet the
king, that the king said unto
him, [q]Wherefore wentest not
thou with me, Mephibosheth?
26 And he answered, My lord,
O king, my servant deceived me:
for thy servant said, I will saddle
me an ass, that I may ride there-
on, and go [4]with to the king; because
[r]thy servant is lame. 27 And [s]he
hath slandered thy servant unto
my lord the king; but my lord
the king is [t]as [5]an angel of
God: do therefore what is good

[1] Or, *the convoy* [2] Or, *would go over* [3] Or, *when Jerusalem was come* [4] Another reading is, *to.* [5] Or, *the*
A.V. * Heb. are *ye silent?* † Heb. *the good in his eyes.*

in thine eyes. 28 For all *of* my
father's house were [a]but [1*]dead
men before my lord the king:
[b]yet didst thou set thy servant
among them that did eat at
thine own table. What right
therefore have I yet that I should to
cry any more unto the king?
29 And the king said unto him,
Why speakest thou any more of
thy matters? I say, have said, Thou and
Ziba divide the land. 30 And
Mephibosheth said unto the
king, Yea, let him take all, for-
asmuch as my lord the king is
come again in peace unto his own
house.

31 And [e]Barzillai the Gileadite
came down from Rogelim; Rogelim, and he
went over Jordan with the king,
to conduct him over Jordan.
32 Now Barzillai was a very
aged man, even fourscore years
old: and [f]he had provided the
king with of sustenance while he lay
at Mahanaim; for he was a very
great man. 33 And the king said
unto Barzillai, Come thou over
with me, and I will sustain feed thee
with me in Jerusalem. 34 And
Barzillai said unto the king,
†[h]How many are the days of the years of my life, long have I to live,
that I should go up with the
king unto Jerusalem? 35 I am
this day [j]fourscore years old:
and can I discern between good
and bad evil? can thy servant taste
what I eat or what I drink?
can I hear any more the voice of
singing men and singing women?
wherefore then should thy serv-
ant be yet [l]a burden unto my
lord the king? 36 Thy servant
would but just go will go a little way over Jordan with
the king: and why should the
king recompense it me with such
a reward? 37 Let thy servant, I
pray thee, turn back again, that

a Cp. ch. 12. 5 (mg. for mg.) & 1 Sam. 26. 16 (mg. for mg.).
b ch. 9. 7, 10, 13.
c 1 Kin. 2. 7. Jer. 41. 17.
d See ch. 14. 33.
e 1 Kin. 2. 7.
f ch. 17. 27—29.
g ver. 15.
h Gen. 47. 8.
i ver. 12.
j Cp. Ps. 90. 10.
k Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 30, 31.
l ch. 15. 33.
m Isai. 9. 21 & 11. 13.

I may die in mine own city
and be buried by the grave of my
father and *of* my mother. But
behold, behold thy servant [c]Chimham; let
him go over with my lord the
king; and do to him what shall
seem good unto thee. 38 And
the king answered, Chimham
shall go over with me, and I
will do to him that which shall
seem good unto thee: and what-
soever thou shalt [2‡]require of
me, that will I do for thee.
39 And all the people went over
Jordan, and Jordan. And when the king went over: and was come over
[d]the king kissed Barzillai, and
blessed him; and he returned
unto his own place.

40 So Then the king went over on to
Gilgal, and §Chimham went over on
with him: and all the people of
Judah brought the king over, conducted the king, and also
half the people of Israel. 41 And
behold, all the men of Israel
came to the king, and said unto
the king, Why have our brethren
the men of Judah stolen thee
away, and have [g]brought the king
and his household, over Jordan, and
all David's men with him, over Jordan
him
42 And all the men of Judah
answered the men of Israel, Be-
cause the king is [i]near of kin to
us: wherefore then be ye angry
for this matter? have we eaten
at all of the king's cost? or hath
he given us any gift? 43 And
the men of Israel answered the
men of Judah, and said, We
have [k]ten parts in the king,
and we have also more *right*
in David than ye: why then
did ye ‖despise us, [3]that our
advice should not be first had in
bringing back our king? [m]And
the words of the men of Judah
were fiercer than the words of
the men of Israel.

R.V. [1] Heb. *men of death.* [2] Heb. *choose* to lay *upon.* [3] Or, *and were not we the first to speak of bringi back our king?*
A.V. * Heb. *men of death.* † Heb. *How many days* are *the years of my life.* ‡ Heb. *choose.* § Heb. *Chimha*
‖ Heb. *set us at light.*

1 And there happened to
O be there [a]a man of [1]Belial,
whose name was Sheba,
son of Bichri, a Benjamite:
d he blew [the a] trumpet, and
d, [b]We have no [portion part] in
vid, neither have we inherit-
ce in the son of Jesse: [c]every
n to his tents, O Israel. 2 So
he men [ry man] of Israel went up from
wing [ter] David, and followed Sheba
son of Bichri: but the men
Judah clave unto their king,
m Jordan even to Jerusalem.
3 And David came to his house
Jerusalem; and the king took
ten women [g]his concubines,
om he had left to keep the
use, and put them in *ward,
d [provided them with sustenance, fed them,] but
nt not in unto them. So they
re †shut up unto the day of
ir death, [2]‡living in widow-
d.
4 Then said the king to [h]Amasa,
[all emble] me the men of Judah
[her] within three days, and be
u here present. 5 So Amasa
nt to [call assemble] *the men of* Judah
[her]: but he tarried longer
n the set time which he had
pointed him. 6 And David
d to Abishai, Now shall Sheba
son of Bichri do us more
m than did Absalom: take
u [k]thy lord's servants, and
sue after him, lest he get
fenced cities, and ‖escape
[f our sight. us.] 7 And there went
after him Joab's men, and
[m Cherethites Cherethites,] and the Pelethites,
all the mighty men: and
y went out of Jerusalem, to
sue after Sheba the son of
hri. 8 When they were at
great stone which is in
eon, Amasa [came to meet went before] them.
Joab was girded with his apparel of war
Joab's garment that he had put on was
that he had put on, and thereon was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle
with a sword fastened upon his
loins in the sheath thereof; and
as he went forth it fell out.
9 And Joab said to Amasa, [Is it Art] well with thee, thou in health, my brother? And
Joab took Amasa by the beard
with [his the] right hand [d]to kiss him.
10 But Amasa took no heed to
the sword that was in Joab's
hand: [e]so he smote him there-
with [f]in the [belly, fifth rib,] and shed out
his bowels to the ground, and
**struck him not again; and he
died. [And So] Joab and Abishai his
brother pursued after Sheba the
son of Bichri. 11 And [there stood by one of him one of Joab's young men, Joab's men stood by him,] and said,
He that favoureth Joab, and he
that is for David, let him [follow go after] Joab. 12 And Amasa [lay wallowing wallowed]
in [his] blood in the midst of the
[high way. highway.] And when the man saw
that all the people stood still, he
[carried removed] Amasa out of the [high way highway]
into the field, and cast a [garment over cloth upon]
him, when he saw that every one
that came by him stood still.
13 When he was removed out of
the [high way, highway,] all the people went
on after Joab, to pursue after
Sheba the son of Bichri. 14 And
he went through all the tribes
of Israel unto [i]Abel, and to
[i Beth-maacah, Beth-maachah,] and all [j]the Berites:
and they were gathered together,
and went also after him. 15 And
they came and besieged him in
[i]Abel of [Beth-maacah, Beth-maachah,] and they
[l]cast up a [mount bank] against the city,
and ††it stood [against the rampart in the trench]: and
all the people that were with
Joab [3]‡‡battered the wall, to
throw it down. 16 Then cried
a wise woman out of the city,
Hear, hear; say, I pray you,
unto Joab, Come near hither,
that I may speak with thee.

a See Deut. 13. 13.
b Cp. ch. 19. 43.
c ver. 22. 1 Kin. 12. 16. 2 Chr. 10. 16.
d Cp. Matt. 26. 49 & Mark 14. 45 & Luke 22. 47.
e 1 Kin. 2. 5.
f See ch. 2. 23.
g ch. 15. 16 & 16. 21, 22.
h ch. 17. 25 & 19. 13.
i Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29.
j Num. 21. 16.
k ch. 11. 11. 1 Kin. 1. 33.
l 2 Kin. 19. 32. Isai. 37. 33. Jer. 6. 6. Ezek. 4. 2 & 26. 8.
m ver. 23. See ch. 8. 18.

R.V. [1] That is, *worthlessness.* [2] Heb. *in widowhood of life.* [3] Or, *undermined*
* Heb. *an house of ward.* † Heb. *bound.* ‡ Heb. *in widowhood of life.* § Heb. *Call.* ‖ Heb. *deliver*
f from our eyes. ** Heb. *doubled not his* stroke. †† Or, *it stood against the outmost wall.* ‡‡ Heb. *marred*
w down

17 And (he came / when he was come) near unto (her; / her,) the woman said, Art thou Joab? And he answered, I (am. / am he.) Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear. 18 Then she spake, saying, *They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask *counsel* at [c]Abel: and so they ended *the matter.* 19 I am (one) of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou [f]swallow up [g]the inheritance of the LORD? 20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should [f]swallow up or destroy. 21 The matter is not so: but a man of [h](the hill country of / mount) Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri †by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall. 22 Then the woman went unto all the people [j]in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and (threw / cast) it out to Joab. And he blew (the / a) trumpet, and they (were dispersed / ‡retired) from the city, [k]every man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 [l]Now Joab was over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the [1]Cherethites and over the Pelethites: 24 and [o]Adoram was over the [2]tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was (the / §§) [3]recorder: 25 and Sheva was [4]scribe: and [q]Zadok and Abiathar were (the) priests: 26 and [a]Ira also the Jairite was (‖a / [5]priest / chief ruler) unto (about) David.

[a] Cp. ch. 23. 38.
[b] Cp. Num. 27. 21.
[c] ver. 14.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 18, 19 (?).
[e] See Josh. 9. 3—17.
[f] ch. 17. 16.
[g] See 1 Sam. 26. 19.
[h] See Josh. 24. 33.
[i] See 1 Sam. 26. 19.
[j] ver. 16. Cp. Eccles. 9. 14, 15.
[k] See 1 Sam. 4. 10.
[l] For ver. 23—26, see ch. 8. 16—18 & 1 Kin. 4. 3—6.
[m] 1 Sam. 10. 26 & 11. 4.
[n] 1 Sam. 10. 24.
[o] Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 18.
[p] 1 Sam. 20. 8, 42 & 23. 18.
[q] ch. 15. 24 & 19. 11.

21 1 (And / Then) there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David [b](sought the face / **inquired) of the LORD. And the LORD (said, / answered,) It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because [d]he (put to death / slew) the Gibeonites. 2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but [e]of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal (for / to) the children of Israel and Judah:) 3 (and / Wherefore) David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make (the) atonement, that ye may bless [i]the inheritance of the LORD? 4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, (It is no matter / ††We will have) silver (or / nor) gold (between / of) us and Saul (or / nor of) his house; [6]neither (is it for / for us shall) (to put any man to death / thou kill any man) in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you. 5 And the (said unto / answered) the king, The man that consumed us, and that ‡‡devised against (us, / us) [7]*that* we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the (borders / coasts) of Israel, 6 let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in [m]Gibeah of Saul, [n](the chosen of the LORD. / §§*whom* the LORD did choose.) And the king said, I will give them. 7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of [p]the LORD'S oath that was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul. 8 But the

R.V. 1 Another reading is, *Carites.* See 2 Kings 11. 4. 2 Or, *levy* 3 Or, *chronicler* 4 Or, *secretary* 5 Or, *a chief minister* See 1 Chr. 18. 17. 6 Or, *neither for us shalt thou put any man to death in Israel* 7 Or, so that *we have been destroyed*

A.V. * Or, *They plainly spake in the beginning, saying, Surely they will ask of Abel, and so make an end.* † Heb. *his name.* ‡ Heb. *were scattered.* § Or, *remembrancer.* ‖ Or, *a prince.* ** Heb. *sought the face.* †† Or, It is *not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul or his house, neither* pertains it *to us to kill, &c.* ‡‡ Or, *cut us* §§ Or, *chosen of the LORD.*

ng took the two sons of [a] Rizpah
e daughter of Aiah, whom she
re unto Saul, Armoni and
ephibosheth; and the five sons
1* Michal the daughter of Saul,
om [b] she (bare to / †brought up for) [c] Adriel
e son of Barzillai the Meho-
hite: 9 and he delivered them
o the hands of the Gibeonites,
d they hanged them in the
ntain (hill) before the (LORD, / LORD): and they
l *all* seven (together: / together,) and (they / they)
re put to death in the days
harvest, in the first days, (2at / in)
e beginning of barley harvest.
And Rizpah the daughter of
ah took sackcloth, and spread
for her upon the rock, from
e beginning of harvest until
ter (was poured / dropped) upon them (from / out of)
en; (en,) and (she / she) suffered neither
e birds of the air to rest on
m by day, nor the beasts of
e field by night. 11 And it
s told David what Rizpah the
ghter of Aiah, the concubine
Saul, had done. 12 And David
nt and took the bones of Saul
l the bones of Jonathan his
from the men of Jabesh-
ead, [o] which had stolen them
m the [2] street of [p] Beth-shan,
ere the Philistines had hanged
m, (in the day that / when) the Philistines
(ew / slain) Saul in Gilboa: 13 and
brought up from thence the
nes of Saul and the bones of
nathan his son; and they
hered the bones of them that
re hanged. 14 And (they / they) buried
bones of Saul and Jonathan
son (buried / buried) they in the country
Benjamin in (2Zela, / Zelah,) in the
ulchre of Kish his father:
l they performed all that the
g commanded. And after that
od was intreated for the land.

[a] ch. 3. 7.
[b] Cp. Gen. 50. 23.
[c] Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 19.
[d] ver. 18, 20, 22.
[e] Ruth 1. 22.
[f] Cp. Deut. 21. 23.
[g] Cp. ch. 18. 3.
[h] ch. 22. 29. 1 Kin. 11. 36 & 15. 4. 2 Kin. 8. 19. 2 Chr. 21. 7. Ps. 132. 17.
[i] For ver. 18—22, see 1 Chr. 20. 4—8.
[j] 1 Chr. 11. 29 & 27. 11.
[k] ch. 23. 27.
[l] ver. 16, 20, 22.
[m] Cp. ch. 23. 24.
[n] 1 Sam. 17. 7. 1 Chr. 20. 5.
[o] 1 Sam. 31. 10—13. Cp. ch. 2. 4.
[p] Josh. 17. 11.
[q] ver. 16, 18.
[r] 1 Sam. 17. 10, 25, 26, 36, 45.
[s] Josh. 18. 28.
[t] Cp. Ex. 15. 1 & Judg. 5. 1 & 1 Chr. 16. 7.
[u] ch. 24. 25.

15 (And / Moreover) the Philistines had (yet / yet)
war again with Israel; and David
went down, and his servants
with him, and fought against
the Philistines: and David
waxed faint. 16 And Ishbi-
benob, which was of the sons
[d] of ‡the [3] giant, the weight of
whose §spear (was / weighed) three hundred
shekels of brass in weight, he
being girded with [4] a new *sword*,
thought to have slain David.
17 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah
succoured him, and smote the
Philistine, and killed him. Then
the men of David sware unto him,
saying, [g] Thou shalt go no more
out with us to battle, that thou
quench not [h] the (lamp / ‖light) of Israel.
18 [i] And it came to pass after
this, that there was again (a war / a battle)
with the Philistines at [5] Gob:
then (j Sibbecai / Sibbechai) [k] the Hushathite
slew [6**] Saph, which was of the
sons [l] of ‡the [3] giant. 19 And
there was again (war with the / a battle in Gob with)
Philistines at Gob; and (the Philistines, where) [m] Elhanan the
son of (Jaare-oregim the Beth-lehemite / ††Jaare-oregim, a Beth-lehemite,) slew
(the brother of / the brother of) [7] Goliath the Gittite,
[n] the staff of whose spear was like
a weaver's beam. 20 And there
was (again war at / yet a battle in) Gath, where was
a man of great stature, that had
on every hand six fingers, and
on every foot six toes, four and
twenty in number; and he also
was born [q] to ‡the [3] giant. 21 And
when [r] he [8‡‡] defied Israel, Jona-
than the son of (9Shimei David's / §§Shimea the brother)
(brother / of David) slew him. 22 These four
were born [q] to the [3] giant in (Gath; / Gath,)
and (they / they) fell by the hand of David,
and by the hand of his servants.

22 1 And David spake [t] unto
the LORD the words of this
song in the day that the
LORD (had / had) delivered him out of

[1] In 1 Sam. 18. 19, *Merab.* [2] Or, *broad place* [3] Heb. *Raphah.* [4] Or, *new* armour [5] In 1 Chr. 20. 4, *Gezer.*
Chr. 20. 4, *Sippai.* [7] In 1 Chr. 20. 5, *the brother of Goliath.* [8] Or, *reproached* [9] In 1 Sam. 16. 9, *Shammah*
hr. 2. 13, 20. 7, *Shimea.*
*. * Or, *Michal's sister.* † Heb. *bare to Adriel.* ‡ Or, *Rapha.* § Heb. *the staff*, or, *the head.*
. *candle*, or, *lamp.* ** Or, *Sippai.* †† Or, *Jair.* ‡‡ Or, *reproached.* §§ 1 Sam. 16. 9, *Shammah.*

the hand of all his enemies, and
out of the hand of Saul: 2 [c]and
he said,
[d]The LORD is my rock, and my
fortress, and my deliverer, even mine;
deliverer;
3 [e]The God of my rock, rock;
[f]in him
will I trust; trust:
[h]My He is my shield, and [i]the horn
of my salvation, my [k]high
tower, and [l]my refuge; refuge,
My saviour, saviour; thou savest me from
violence.
4 I will call upon on the LORD, who
is [n]worthy to be praised:
So shall I be saved from mine
enemies.
5 [o]For When the *waves of death com-
passed me,
The floods of [1]ungodliness †ungodly men made
me afraid. afraid;
6 [p]The cords of Sheol were round about me:
‡sorrows of hell compassed me about;
The snares of death came upon me. prevented me;
7 [r]In my distress I called upon
the LORD,
Yea, I called unto And cried to my God:
And he heard did hear my voice out of
his temple,
And my cry [t]came did enter into his
ears.
8 Then [u]the earth shook and
trembled, trembled;
[v]The foundations of heaven
moved
And were shaken, shook, because he was
wroth.
9 There went up a smoke [2]§out
of his nostrils,
And fire out of his mouth
devoured:
[z]Coals were kindled by it.
10 [b]He bowed the heavens also,
and [c]came down;
[d]And thick darkness was under
his feet.
11 And he rode upon a cherub,
and did fly:
Yea, And he was seen upon [f]the
wings of the wind.

[a] Cp. Ex. 20. 21 & 1 Kin. 8. 12 & Ps. 97. 2.
[b] Job 36. 29.
[c] For ver. 1—51, see Ps. 18. 2—50.
[d] Deut. 32. 4. Ps. 31. 3 & 71. 3 & 91. 2 & 144. 2.
[e] ver. 32, 47.
[f] Cited Heb. 2. 13.
[g] ver. 9.
[h] ver. 31. Gen. 15. 1.
[i] Luke 1. 69.
[j] Job 37. 4. Ps. 29. 3. Isai. 30. 30, *al.*
[k] Ps. 9. 9 & 59. 9, 16, 17 & 62. 2, 6. Cp. Prov. 18. 10.
[l] Ps. 14. 6 & 46. 7, 11 & 71. 7. Jer. 16. 19.
[m] Deut. 32. 23. Ps. 7. 13 & 77. 17 & 144. 6. Hab. 3. 11.
[n] 1 Chr. 16. 25. Ps. 48. 1 & 96. 4.
[o] Cp. Ps. 42. 7 & 93. 4 & Jonah 2. 3.
[p] Ps. 116. 3. Cp. Gen. 37. 35 (mg.).
[q] Ex. 15. 8.
[r] Ps. 116. 4 & 120. 1. Jonah 2. 2.
[s] Ps. 144. 7.
[t] Ps. 18. 6.
[u] Judg. 5. 4. Ps. 77. 18 & 97. 4.
[v] Cp. Job 26. 11.
[w] Ps. 31. 8 & 118. 5.
[x] See ch. 15. 26.
[y] 1 Sam. 26. 23. 1 Kin. 8. 32. Ps. 7. 8.
[z] ver. 13.
[a] Cp. Ps. 24. 4.
[b] Ps. 144. 5.
[c] Isai. 64. 1.
[d] Cp. Ex. 20. 21 & 1 Kin. 8. 12 & Ps. 97. 2.
[e] Gen. 18. 19. Prov. 8. 32.
[f] Ps. 104. 3.
[g] Ps. 119. 30, 102.

12 And he made [a]darkness [b]pa-
vilions round about him,
Gathering of waters, ‖Dark waters, *and* thick clouds o
the skies.
13 At Through the brightness befo
him
[g]Coals of fire were Were coals of fire kindled.
14 [j]The LORD thundered fro
heaven,
And the Most most High uttered h
voice.
15 And he sent out [m]arrows, a
scattered them;
Lightning, and discomfit
them.
16 Then And the channels of the s
appeared,
The foundations of the wor
were laid bare, discovered,
By At the rebuke rebuking of the LORD,
At the [q]blast of the breath
his **nostrils.
17 [s]He sent from on high, above, he to
me;
He drew me out of [3]††man
waters;
18 He delivered me from m
strong enemy,
From *And* from them that hated me; me: f
they were too mighty strong for me
19 They came upon prevented me in the day
my calamity:
But the LORD was my stay
20 [w]He brought me forth al
into a large place:
He delivered me, because [x]
delighted in me.
21 The LORD [y]rewarded me a
cording to my righteousnes
According to the [a]cleanne
of my hands hath he r
compensed me.
22 [e]For I have kept the ways
the LORD,
And have not wickedly d
parted from my God.
23 [g]For all his judgements judgments we
before me:

A.V. * Or, *pangs.* †† Or, *great.* R.V. [1] Heb. *Belial.* † Heb *Belial.* [2] Or, *in his wrath* ‡ Or, *cords.* § Heb. *by.* [3] Or, *great* ‖ Heb. *binding of waters.* ** Or, *an*

And as for his statutes, I did
not depart from them.
I was also [a]perfect toward upright *before him,
And I have kept myself from
mine iniquity.
[b]Therefore hath the LORD the LORD hath recom-
pensed me according to my
righteousness;
According to my cleanness †in
his eyesight. eye sight.
[c]With the merciful thou wilt
shew thyself merciful,
With And with the [a]perfect upright man thou wilt
shew thyself perfect; upright.
With the pure thou wilt shew
thyself pure;
And with the perverse froward thou wilt
‡shew thyself [1]froward. unsavoury.
[e]And the afflicted people thou
wilt save:
[f]But thine eyes are upon the
haughty, [2]that thou mayest
bring them down.
For thou art my §lamp,
O LORD:
And the LORD will lighten my
darkness.
For by thee I have ‖run [3]upon through
a troop:
By my God do I leap have I leaped over
a wall.
As for God, [l]his way is perfect: perfect;
[m]The word of the LORD is tried; **tried:
He is [p]a shield unto buckler to all them that
trust in him.
For who is God, save the LORD?
And who is a rock, save our
God?
God is my [r]strong fortress strength *and* power:
And he [4]guideth the perfect in his way.
††maketh my way perfect.
He ‡‡maketh [5]his my feet like
hinds' *feet*:
And setteth me [v]upon my high
places.
He teacheth my hands §§to
war;

a Cp. Gen. 6. 9 & 17. 1 & Job 1. 1.
b See ver. 21.
c Prov. 4. 12.
d Cp. Matt. 5. 7.
e Cp. Mal. 4. 3.
f Cp. Ps. 72. 12, 13.
g Cp. Isai. 2. 11, 12, 17 & Luke 1. 51.
h Ps. 44. 5 & 59. 1.
i Ex. 23. 27.
j Job 29. 3. Ps. 27. 1. Cp. ch. 21. 17.
k 1 Sam. 28. 6. Prov. 1. 28. Cp. Isai. 1. 15 & Mic. 3. 4.
l Deut. 32. 4. Matt. 5. 48.
m 2 Kin. 13. 7.
n Ps. 12. 6 & 119. 140 (mg.). Prov. 30. 5.
o Isai. 10. 6. Mic. 7. 10. Zech. 10. 5. Cp. Deut. 28. 13.
p ver. 3. Ps. 5. 12 & 33. 20 & 59. 11 & 84. 9.
q See ver. 2.
r ver. 2. Ps. 28. 8 & 31. 3, 4.
s See ch. 8. 1—14.
t See ch. 2. 18.
u Isai. 55. 5.
v Deut. 32. 13 & 33. 29. Isai. 58. 14.
w Deut. 33. 29 (mg. for mg.). Ps. 66. 3 (mg. for mg.) & 81. 15 (mg. for mg.).
x Ps. 144. 1.

So that mine arms do bend a bow of
a bow of steel is broken by mine
brass.
arms.
36 Thou hast also given me the
shield of thy salvation:
And thy [6]gentleness hath
*made me great.
37 [c]Thou hast enlarged my steps
under me, me;
And So that my [7]‡feet have did not slipped. slip.
38 I have pursued mine enemies,
and destroyed them;
Neither did I turn
And turned not again till they until I had
were consumed.
consumed them.
39 And I have consumed them,
and smitten them through, wounded them, that
they cannot could not arise:
Yea, they are fallen [e]under
my feet.
40 For thou hast girded me with
strength unto the to battle:
Thou hast [8]subdued under
Them that rose up against me [h]those that hast thou
rose up against
‡subdued under me.
41 Thou hast also [i]made mine enemies given me the
turn their backs unto me,
necks of mine enemies,
That I might cut off destroy them that
hate me.
42 They looked, but there was
none to save;
Even unto the LORD, but [k]he
answered them not.
43 Then did I beat them as small
[m]as the dust of the earth,
I did stamp them [o]as the mire
of the streets, street, and did spread
them abroad.
44 Thou also hast delivered me
from the strivings of my
people; people,
Thou [9]hast kept me to be the
head of [s]the nations heathen:
[u]A people whom I have not known *which* I knew not
shall serve me.
45 The strangers §Strangers [w]shall [10]‖submit them-
selves unto me:
As soon as they hear of me,
they shall obey be obedient unto me.

[1] So Ps. 18. 26. The text has, *unsavoury*. [2] Or, *whom thou wilt bring down* [3] Or, *through* [4] Or, *setteth*
According to another reading, *guideth my way in perfectness*. [5] Another reading is, *my*. [6] Or, *condescension*
[7] Heb. *ankles*. [8] Heb. *caused to bow*. [9] Or, *will keep* [10] Or, *yield feigned obedience* Heb. *lie*.

* Heb. *to him*. † Heb. *before his eyes*. ‡ Or, *wrestle*. § Or, *candle*. ‖ Or, *broken*
** Or, *refined*. †† Heb. *riddeth*, or, *looseth*. ‡‡ Heb. *equalleth*. §§ Heb. *for the war*.
† Heb. *ankles*. ‡ Heb. *caused to bow*. § Heb. *Sons of the stranger*. ‖ Or, *yield*

46 The strangers (Strangers) shall fade away,
And (shall) [1]come trembling (they shall be afraid) [b]out of
their close places.
47 The LORD liveth; and blessed
be my rock;
And exalted be [d]the God of
[e]the rock of my (salvation: salvation.)
48 Even the (It is) God that (executeth vengeance for *avengeth)
me,
And (that) [f]bringeth down (peoples the people)
under me,
49 And that bringeth me forth
from mine enemies:
(Yea, thou liftest Thou also hast lifted) me up (on high)
above them [h]that (rise rose) up
against me:
Thou (deliverest hast delivered) me from [i]the
violent man.
50 [k]Therefore I will give thanks
unto thee, O LORD, among
the (nations, heathen,)
And I will sing praises unto
thy name.
51 [2l]Great [3]deliverance giveth he to (He is the tower of salvation for) his
king:
And sheweth (lovingkindness mercy) to [m]his
anointed,
(To David Unto David,) and to his (seed, seed) [n]for
evermore.

23 [1] Now these be the last
words of David.
David the son of Jesse (saith, said,)
[q]And the man who was raised
(up) on high (saith),
[m]The anointed of the God of
Jacob,
And [4]the sweet psalmist of
(Israel: Israel, said,)
2 [t]The (spirit Spirit) of the LORD spake
[5]by me,
And his word was (upon in) my
tongue.
3 The God of Israel said,
[u]The Rock of Israel spake to (me: me,)
[6](One †He) that ruleth over men
[7]righteously,
must be just,

a Ex. 18. 21. 2 Chr. 19. 7, 9.
b Mic. 7. 17.
c Cp. Judg. 5. 31 & Prov. 4. 18 & Hos. 6. 5.
d ver. 3, 32.
e Deut. 32. 15. Ps. 89. 26 & 95. 1.
f Ps. 144. 2.
g ch. 7. 15, 16. Ps. 89. 29. Isai. 55. 3.
h See ver. 40.
i Ps. 140. 1.
j See Deut. 13. 13 (mg. for mg.).
k Cited Rom. 15. 9.
l Cp. Ps. 144. 10.
m Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13 & Ps. 89. 20.
n ch. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 89. 29.
o For ver. 8—39, see 1 Chr. 11. 11—47.
p Cp. 1 Chr. 27. 2, 3.
q Cp. ch. 7. 8, 9 & Ps. 78. 70, 71.
r 1 Chr. 27. 4.
s ver. 28.
t Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
u See ch. 22. 2, 3, 32, 47.

That ruleth (Ruling) [a]in the fear of (God, God.)
4 (He) And (he) *shall be* as the light o
the morning, [c]when the sun
riseth,
(A Even a) morning without clouds
(When As) the tender grass (springeth springin)
out of the (earth, earth)
(Through By) clear shining after rain
5 [8](Verily Although) my house (is be) not so with
God;
[g]Yet he hath made with me
an everlasting convenant,
Ordered in all things, and sure:
For (it is this is) all my salvation, and
all *my* desire,
Although he (maketh make) it not to
grow.
6 But [9]j the (ungodly sons of Belial) shall be
all of them as thorns (to be)
thrust away,
(For Because) they cannot be taken
with (the hand. hands.)
7 But the man that (toucheth shall touch) them
Must be [10](armed ‡fenced) with iron and
the staff of a spear;
And they shall be utterly
burned with fire in (their the same)
place.
8 [o]These be the names of the
mighty men whom David had:
[11p]Josheb-basshebeth a Tahchemonite, (§The Tachmonite that sat in the seat,) chief
(of among) the captains; the same was
Adino the (Eznite: Eznite,) ‖*he lift up his spear*
against eight (hundred, **whom he slew hundred slain)
one time. 9 And after him was
Eleazar the son of [r](Dodai the son of Dodo the)
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel [12]were gone
away: 10 he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great [13]victory that
day; and the people returned

R.V. [1] So Ps. 18. 45. The text has, *gird themselves.* [2] Another reading is, *He is a tower of deliverance.* [3] Heb. *salvation.* [4] Heb. *pleasant in the psalms of Israel.* [5] Or, *in* [6] Or, There shall be *one*...*and* it shall be *as &c.* [7] Heb. *a righteous or* [8] Or, *For is not my house so with God? for he*...*for all my salvation, and all* my *desire, will he not make it to grow?* [9] Heb. *Belial* that is, *worthlessness.* [10] Heb. *filled.* [11] The verse is probably corrupt. See 1 Chr. 11. 11. [12] Heb. *went up.* [13] Heb. *salvation.*

A.V. * Heb. *giveth avengement for me.* † Or, *Be thou ruler, &c.* ‡ Heb. *filled.* § Or, *Josheb-bassebet the Tachmonite, head of the three.* ‖ See 1 Chr. 11. 11 & 27. 2. ** Heb. *slain.*

er him only to spoil. 11 And
er him was Shammah the son
Agee [a] the [b] Hararite. And the
ilistines were gathered to-
ther [1*] into a troop, where was
plot piece of ground full of lentils; lentiles:
d the people fled from the
ilistines. 12 But he stood in
e midst of the plot, ground, and de-
nded it, and slew the Philis-
es: and the LORD wrought a
eat [2] victory. 13 And [†] three of
e thirty chief went down, and
me to David in the harvest
e unto the [e] cave of Adullam; Adullam:
d the troop of the Philistines
e encamped pitched [f] in the valley of
phaim. 14 And David was
en [g] in the an hold, and [h] the
rrison of the Philistines was
en in Beth-lehem. 15 And
vid longed, and said, Oh that
e would give me water to drink drink of the water
the well of Beth-lehem, which
by the gate! 16 And the three
ghty men brake through the
st of the Philistines, and drew
ter out of the well of Beth-
hem, that was by the gate,
d took it, and brought it to
vid: but nevertheless he would not
nk thereof, but poured it out
to the LORD. 17 And he said,
it far from me, O LORD, that
hould do this: shall I drink is not this [p] the
od of the men that went [3] in
pardy of their lives? therefore
would not drink it. These
ngs did the these three mighty men.
And Abishai, the brother of
ab, the son of Zeruiah, was
ef of the among three. And he lifted
his spear against three hundred hundred,
nd slew them, and had a the
me among the three. 19 Was
not most honourable of the
ee? therefore he was made

a 1 Chr. 11. 21.
b ver. 33.
c ch. 8. 18 & 20. 23.
d Josh. 15. 21.
e See 1 Sam. 22. 1.
f See ch. 5. 18.
g 1 Sam. 22. 4, 5.
h Cp. 1 Sam. 13. 23.
i ch. 2. 18. 1 Chr. 27. 7.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 11. 27 & 27. 8.
k See ch. 14. 2.
l Josh. 21. 18.
m ch. 21. 18.
n ver. 9.
o 2 Kin. 25. 23.
p Cp. Lev. 17. 10.
q Josh. 18. 28. Judg. 19. 14.
r Judg. 12. 13, 15. 1 Chr. 27. 14.
s Josh. 24. 30. Judg. 2. 9.
t Cp. ch. 3. 16.
u ver. 11.
v ch. 10. 6, 8.
w ch. 11. 3.
x ch. 15. 12.

their captain: howbeit he attained not unto [a] the *first* three.
20 And [c] Benaiah the son of
Jehoiada, the son of [5] a valiant
man man, of [d] Kabzeel, [§] who had done
mighty deeds, many acts, he slew the two *sons of* Ariel two ‖ lionlike men
of Moab: he went down also
and slew a lion in the midst of
a pit in time of snow: 21 and
he slew an Egyptian, [**] a goodly
man: and the Egyptian had a
spear in his hand; but he went
down to him with a staff, and
plucked the spear out of the
Egyptian's hand, and slew him
with his own spear. 22 These
things did [c] Benaiah the son of
Jehoiada, and had a the name
among the three mighty men.
23 He was [††] more honourable
than the thirty, but he attained
not to [a] the *first* three. And
David set him over his [6] [‡‡] guard.
24 [i] Asahel the brother of Joab
was one of the thirty; Elhanan
the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem; Beth-lehem,
25 [j] Shammah the Harodite,
Elika the Harodite; Harodite, 26 Helez the
Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the
[k] Tekoite; Tekoite, 27 Abiezer [l] the Anathothite, Anethothite,
Mebunnai [m] the Hushathite; Hushathite, 28 Zal-
mon [n] the Ahohite, Maharai the
[o] Netophathite; Netophathite, 29 Heleb the son of
Baanah the Baanah, a [o] Netophathite, Ittai the
son of Ribai out of [q] Gibeah of the
children of Benjamin; Benjamin, 30 Benaiah
[r] a the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the
[§§] brooks of [s] Gaash; Gaash, 31 Abi-albon
the Arbathite, Azmaveth the
[t] Barhumite; Barhumite, 32 Eliahba the Shaal-
bonite, of the sons of Jashen,
Jonathan; Jonathan, 33 [u] Shammah the Harar-
ite, Ahiam the son of Sharar
the Ararite; Hararite, 34 Eliphelet the son
of Ahasbai, the son of [v] the
Maacathite, Maachathite, [w] Eliam the son of
[x] Ahithophel the Gilonite; Gilonite, 35 [7] Hezro Hezrai

V. [1] Or, *for foraging* [2] Heb. *salvation.* [3] Heb. *with their lives.* [4] Heb. *slain.* [5] According to another
ing, *Ish-hai.* [6] Or, *council* [7] Or, *Hezrai*
V. [*] Or, *for foraging.* [†] Or, *the three captains over the thirty.* [‡] Heb. *slain.* [§] Heb. *great of acts.*
lions of God. [**] Heb. *a man of countenance,* or, *sight:* called, 1 Chr. 11. 23, *a man of great stature.* [††] Or, *honourable*
the thirty. [‡‡] Or, *council.* Heb. *at his command.* [§§] Or, *valleys.*

[a]the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite; Arbite, 36 Igal the son of Nathan [b]of Zobah, Bani the Gadite; Gadite, 37 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai [c]the Beerothite, [1]armourbearers armourbearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah; Zeruiah, 38 [d]Ira the an [e]Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite; an Ithrite, 39 [f]Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

24 1 [h]And [i]again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and *he moved David against them, saying, them to say, [k]Go, number Israel and Judah. 2 And For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which was with him, †Go now to and fro through all the tribes of Israel, [m]from Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the sum number of the people. 3 And Joab said unto the king, [o]Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and may that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing? 4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel. 5 And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in [s]Aroer, on the right side of the city that is lieth in the middle midst of the ‡valley ‡river [2]of Gad, and unto toward [u]Jazer: 6 then they came to Gilead, and to the §land of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to [w]Dan-jaan, and round about to [x]Zidon, 7 and came to the [z]strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the [a]Hivites, and of [a]the Canaanites: and they went out to the south of Judah, at even to Beer-sheba. 8 So when they had gone to and fro through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days. 9 And Joab gave up the sum of the numbering number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men [g]that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

10 And [j]David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, [l]I have sinned greatly in that I have done: but now, O LORD, put away, I beseech thee, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done [n]very foolishly. 11 And For when David rose was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto [p]the prophet Gad, David's [q]seer, saying, 12 Go and speak say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, [3]offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee. 13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall [r]seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thy foes thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or shall that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise thee, advise, and consider what answer I shall return to him that sent me. 14 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; [v]for his mercies are [4]‖great: and let me not fall into the hand of man. 15 [y]So the LORD sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from [b]Dan even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand men. 16 And when [c]the angel stretched out his hand

a Josh. 15. 55.
b ch. 8. 3.
c ch. 4. 2.
d Cp. ch. 20. 26.
e 1 Chr. 2. 53.
f ch. 11. 3, 6.
g Judg. 8. 10.
h For ver. 1—25, see 1 Chr. 21. 1—28.
i Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 1.
j 1 Sam. 24. 5.
k Cp. 1 Chr. 27. 23, 24.
l ch. 12. 13.
m ver. 15. See ch. 3. 10.
n See 1 Sam. 13. 13.
o Deut. 1. 11.
p See 1 Sam. 22. 5.
q See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
r Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 12.
s Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 9, 16.
t Cp. Num. 13. 23.
u Num. 21. 32 & 32. 1, 3.
v Ps. 119. 156.
w Josh. 19. 47 (?). Judg. 18. 29 (?).
x Josh. 19. 28. Judg. 18. 28.
y 1 Chr. 27. 24.
z Cp. Josh. 19. 29 & mg.
a Josh. 11. 3. Judg. 3. 3.
b ver. 2.
c 2 Kin. 19. 35. 2 Chr. 32. 21. Isai. 37. 36. Acts 12. 23.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *armourbearer*. [2] Or, *toward* [3] Or, *lay upon* [4] Or, *many*
A.V. * *Satan*. See 1 Chr. 21. 1. † Or, *Compass*. ‡ Or, *valley*. § Or, *nether land newly inhabited*. ‖ Or, *mar*

ard Jerusalem [a]to destroy it,
on
e LORD repented him of the
il, and said to the angel [a]that
stroyed the people, It is enough; enough:
stay now thine hand. And [c]the
gel of the LORD was by the
shing-floor of [1*e]Araunah the
shingplace
busite. 17 And David spake
to the LORD when he saw the
gel that smote the people, and
d, Lo, I have sinned, and I
ve done perversely wickedly: but these
eep, what have they done? let
ne hand, I pray thee, be
ainst me, and against my
her's house.
18 And Gad came that day to
vid, and said unto him, Go
, rear an altar unto the LORD
the threshing-floor of [†e]Araunah
threshingfloor
e Jebusite. 19 And David went up
David,
cording to the saying of Gad,
t up as the LORD commanded.
And Araunah looked forth, and
y the king and his servants
ming on toward him: and
aunah went out, and bowed
nself before the king with his
on
e to upon the ground. 21 And
aunah said, Wherefore is my

a Ex. 12. 13, 23.
b Gen. 6. 6. 1 Sam. 15. 11. Joel 2. 13, 14. Jonah 3. 10.
c 2 Kin. 19. 35. 2 Chr. 32. 21. Isai. 37. 36. Acts 12. 23.
d Num. 16. 48, 50.
e Cp. 2 Chr. 3. 1.
f 1 Kin. 19. 21.
g Deut. 33. 11. Cp. Ps. 20. 3.
h ch. 21. 14.

lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the threshing-floor of thee, to build threshingfloor
an altar unto the LORD, that the plague [d]may be stayed from the people. 22 And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, the oxen for the burnt offering, and the
here be burnt sacrifice,
[f]threshing instruments and the other wood:
furniture instruments of the oxen for the wood.
23 [3]All this, O king, doth Araunah give
All these *things* did Araunah, *as* a king,
unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God [g]accept thee. 24 And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will verily surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshing-floor and the threshingfloor
oxen for fifty shekels of silver. 25 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. [h]So the LORD was intreated for the land, [d]and the plague was stayed from Israel.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

1. V.] , COMMONLY CALLED, THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

1 Now king David was
old and ‡stricken in years;
and they covered him with
thes, but he gat no heat.
Wherefore his servants said
to him, §Let there be sought
my lord the king ‖a young
gin: and let her stand before
king, and let her **cherish him; him,

a Josh. 19. 18.

and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat. 3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag the a
[a]Shunammite, and brought her to the king. 4 And the damsel was very fair; fair, and she cherished the king, and ministered to him; him:

R.V. [1] Or, *Ornah* In 1 Chr. 21. 15, *Ornan.* [2] Or, *passing over* [3] Or, *all this did Araunah the king give &c.*
V. * 1 Chr. 21. 15, *Ornan.* † Heb. *Araniah.* ‡ Heb. *entered into days.* § Heb. *Let them seek.*
b. *a damsel, a virgin.* ** Heb. *be a cherisher unto him.*

but the king knew her not.
5 Then [a]Adonijah the son of
Haggith exalted himself, saying,
I will *be king: [b]and he prepared
him chariots and horsemen, and
fifty men to run before him.
6 And his father had not dis-
pleased him [1]†at any time in
saying, Why hast thou done
so? and he was also a / also was a very goodly
man; [c]and he was born / his mother bare him after
Absalom. 7 And ‡he conferred
with [d]Joab the son of Zeruiah,
and with [e]Abiathar the priest:
and they §following Adonijah
helped him. 8 But [e]Zadok the
priest, and [f]Benaiah the son
of Jehoiada, and [g]Nathan the
prophet, and [h]Shimei, and Rei,
and [i]the mighty men which be-
longed to David, were not with
Adonijah. 9 And Adonijah [2]slew
sheep and oxen and fatlings / fat cattle by
the stone of Zoheleth, which is
beside [k]En-rogel; / by ‖En-rogel, and he called all his
brethren the king's sons, and all
the men of Judah the king's
servants: 10 but Nathan the
prophet, and Benaiah, and the
mighty men, and [l]Solomon his
brother, he called not. 11 Then / Wherefore
Nathan spake unto Bath-sheba
the mother of Solomon, say-
ing, Hast thou not heard that
[m]Adonijah the son of Haggith
doth reign, and David our lord
knoweth it not? 12 Now there-
fore come, let me, I pray thee,
give thee counsel, that thou
mayest save thine own life, and
the life of thy son Solomon.
13 Go and get thee in unto
king David, and say unto him,
Didst not thou, my lord, O king,
swear unto thine handmaid, say-
ing, [n]Assuredly Solomon thy son
shall reign after me, and he shall
sit upon my throne? why then

[a] 2 Sam. 3. 4.
[b] 2 Sam. 15. 1.
[c] 2 Sam. 3. 3, 4. 1 Chr. 3. 2.
[d] 2 Sam. 2. 13, 18.
[e] 2 Sam. 20. 25.
[f] 2 Sam. 8. 18.
[g] 2 Sam. 12. 1.
[h] ch. 4. 18.
[i] See 2 Sam. 23. 8—39.
[j] ver. 9.
[k] Josh. 15. 7. 2 Sam. 17. 17.
[l] 2 Sam. 12. 24.
[m] ch. 2. 10. 2 Sam. 7. 12. Cp. Deut. 31. 16.
[n] ver. 30. Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 9.

doth Adonijah reign? 14 Be-
hold, while thou yet talkest
there with the king, I also will
come in after thee, and **confirm
thy words. 15 And Bath-sheba
went in unto the king into the
chamber: and the king was very
old; and Abishag the Shunam-
mite ministered unto the king.
16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did
obeisance unto the king. And
the king said, ††What wouldest
thou? 17 And she said unto
him, My lord, thou swarest by
the LORD thy God unto thine
handmaid, *saying*, [n]Assuredly
Solomon thy son shall reign
after me, and he shall sit upon
my throne. 18 And now, behold,
Adonijah reigneth; [3]and thou, now, my
lord the king, thou knowest it
not: 19 [j]and he hath [2]slain oxen
and fatlings / fat cattle and sheep in abund-
ance, and hath called all the
sons of the king, [e]and Abiathar
the priest, and Joab the captain
of the host: but [l]Solomon thy
servant hath he not called.
20 And [4]thou, my lord the king, O lord, the king
the eyes of all Israel are upon
thee, that thou shouldest tell
them who shall sit on the throne
of my lord the king after him.
21 Otherwise it shall come to
pass, when my lord the king
shall [m]sleep with his fathers,
that I and my son Solomon
shall be counted [5]‡‡offenders.
22 And, lo, while she yet talked
with the king, Nathan the pro-
phet also came in. 23 And they
told the king, saying, Behold, Behold, Na-
than the prophet. And when
he was come in before the king,
he bowed himself before the
king with his face to the ground.
24 And Nathan said, My lord,
O king, hast thou said, Adonijah

R.V. [1] Or, *all his life* [2] Or, *sacrificed* [3] Another reading is, *and now, my lord the king, thou &c.* [4] Another reading is, *now.* [5] Heb. *sinners.*
A.V. * Heb. *reign.* † Heb. *from his days.* ‡ Heb. *his words were with Joab.* § Heb. *helped after Adonijah.*
‖ Or, *The well Rogel.* ** Heb. *fill up.* †† Heb. *What to thee?* ‡‡ Heb. *sinners.*

all reign after me, and he shall
upon my throne? 25 For he
gone down this day, [b]and hath
ain oxen and fatlings / fat cattle and sheep
abundance, and hath called
the king's sons, and the cap-
ns of the host, and Abiathar
e priest; and, behold, they
t and drink before him, and
y, *[d]God save king Adonijah.
[e]But me, even me thy serv-
t, and Zadok the priest, and
naiah the son of Jehoiada,
d thy servant Solomon, hath
not called. 27 Is this thing
ne by my lord the king, and
ou hast not shewed *it* unto
y [2]servants / servant, who should sit on
e throne of my lord the king
er him? 28 Then king David
swered and said, Call me Bath-
eba. And she came †into the
ng's presence, and stood be-
re the king. 29 And the king
are, and said, [i]As the LORD
eth, who / that hath redeemed my
l out of all adversity, / distress, 30 [j]verily / Even
I sware unto thee by the
D, the / ORD God of Israel, saying,
suredly Solomon thy son shall
gn after me, and he shall sit
on my throne in my stead;
verily so will I / so will I certainly do this day.
Then Bath-sheba bowed with
r face to the earth, and did
sance / rence to the king, and said,
et my lord king David live
ever. 32 And king David
d, Call me Zadok the priest,
d Nathan the prophet, and
naiah the son of Jehoiada.
d they came before the king.
And the king / The king also said unto them, Take
h you [n]the servants of your
d, and cause Solomon my son
ride upon ‡mine own mule,
d bring him down to [q]Gihon:
and let Zadok the priest and
than the prophet [r]anoint him

a 2 Sam. 15. 10. 2 Kin. 9. 13 & 11. 14.
b ver. 19.
c Cp. ver. 25. See 1 Sam. 10. 24.
d See 1 Sam. 10. 24.
e ver. 8, 10, 32.
f See 1 Sam. 20. 13.
g ver. 47.
h See 2 Sam. 8. 18.
i See Ruth 3. 13.
j ver. 13, 17.
k Cp. Ps. 89. 20. See Ex. 30. 23—32.
l 1 Chr. 29. 22.
m Neh. 2. 3. Dan. 2. 4 & 3. 9 & 5. 10 & 6. 6, 21.
n 2 Sam. 11. 11 & 20. 6.
o 2 Sam. 15. 27, 36 & 17. 17.
p 2 Sam. 18. 27.
q 2 Chr. 32. 30 & 33. 14.
r See 1 Sam. 10. 1.

there king over Israel: [a]and
blow ye with the trumpet, and
say, [c]God save king Solomon.
35 Then ye shall come up after
him, and he shall / that he may come and sit upon
my throne; for he shall be king
in my stead: and I have ap-
pointed him to be [3]prince / ruler over
Israel and over Judah. 36 And
Benaiah the son of Jehoiada
answered the king, and said,
Amen: the LORD, the / LORD God of my
lord the king, / king say so *too*. 37 [f]As
the LORD hath been with my
lord the king, even so be he
with Solomon, [g]and make his
throne greater than the throne
of my lord king David. 38 So
Zadok the priest, and Nathan
the prophet, and Benaiah the son
of Jehoiada, [h]and the Cherethites / Cherethites,
and the Pelethites, went down,
and caused Solomon to ride
upon king David's mule, and
brought him to [q]Gihon. 39 And
Zadok the priest took the / an horn
[k]of oil out of the Tent, / tabernacle, [l]and
anointed Solomon. [a]And they
blew the trumpet; and all the
people said, [c]God save king
Solomon. 40 And all the people
came up after him, and the
people piped with §pipes, and
rejoiced with great joy, so that
the earth rent with the sound of
them. 41 And Adonijah and all
the guests that were with him
heard it as they had made an
end of eating. And when Joab
heard the sound of the trumpet,
he said, Wherefore is this noise
of the city being in an uproar?
42 While / And while he yet spake, behold,
[o]Jonathan the son of Abiathar
the priest came: and Adonijah
said, / said unto him, Come in; [p]for thou
art a worthy / valiant man, and bringest
good tidings. 43 And Jonathan
answered and said to Adonijah,

R.V. [1] Or, *sacrificed* [2] Another reading is, *servant*. [3] Or, *leader*
..V. * Heb. *Let king Adonijah live.* † Heb. *before the king.* ‡ Heb. *which* belongeth *to me.* § Or, *flutes.*

Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king: 44 and king. And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and [a]the Cherethites Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule: 45 and Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in [e]Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard. 46 [f]And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom. 47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, [1h]Thy God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne: throne. and And the king [k]bowed himself upon the bed. 48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [m]which hath given one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it. 49 And all the guests of that *were* with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way. 50 And Adonijah feared because of Solomon; Solomon, and he arose, and went, [q]and caught hold on [r]the horns of the altar. 51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath laid caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me [2]this to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword. 52 And Solomon said, If he shall will shew himself a worthy man, [u]there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die. 53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and did obeisance bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

a ver. 38.
b Cp. Gen. 47. 29.
c Josh. 23. 14.
d See Josh. 1. 6, 7.
e See ver. 33.
f 1 Chr. 29. 23.
g Deut. 29. 9. 1 Chr. 22. 12, 13. Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 15, 30 & mg.
h ver. 37.
i 2 Sam. 7. 25.
j Ps. 132. 12.
k Cp. Gen. 47. 31.
l Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 9. 4 & 2 Kin. 20. 3.
m ch. 3. 6. Cp. Ps. 132. 11, 12.
n ch. 8. 25 & 9. 5. 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13.
o 2 Sam. 18. 5, 12, 14. Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 39.
p ver. 32. 2 Sam. 3. 27.
q ch. 2. 28.
r Ex. 27. 2.
s 2 Sam. 20. 10.
t Cp. ver. 9.
u See 1 Sam. 14. 45.
v See 2 Sam. 19. 31—38.
w 2 Sam. 9. 7, 10.
x 2 Sam. 17. 27—29.

1 Now [b]the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying, 2 [c]I go the way of all the earth: [d]be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man; 3 and keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, *and* his commandments, and his judgements, judgments, and his testimonies, according to that which as it is written in the law of Moses, [g]that thou mayest 3* prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself: 4 that the LORD may [i]establish continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, [j]If thy children take heed to their way, [l]to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, [n]there shall not [†]fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel. 5 Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah [o]did unto to me, even *and* what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, [p]unto Abner the son of Ner, [s]and unto Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and [4‡]shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet. 6 Do therefore [t]according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to [5]the grave in peace. 7 But shew kindness unto the sons of [v]Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be [w]of those that eat at thy table: [x]for so they came to me when I fled from because of Absalom thy

R.V. [1] Another reading omits *Thy*. [2] Or, *first of all* [3] Or, *do wisely* [4] Heb. *set*. [5] Heb. *Sheol*.
A.V. * Or, *do wisely*. † Heb. *be cut off from thee from the throne*. ‡ Heb. *put*.

other. 8 And, behold, there is thou hast
th thee [a]Shimei the son of
era, the Benjamite, a Benjamite of Bahurim,
ch cursed me with a *grievous
rse in the day [b]when I went
Mahanaim: [c]but he came
wn to meet me at Jordan,
d I sware to him by the LORD,
ying, I will not put thee to
ath with the sword. 9 Now
erefore hold him not guiltless, guiltless:
r thou art a wise man; man, and
wilt know knowest what thou oughtest
do unto him, and thou shalt bring his him; but his hoar head
r head g thou down to [1]the grave with
ood. 10 [g]And So David slept with
fathers, and was buried in
e city of David. 11 And the
ys that David reigned over
ael were [i]forty years: seven
ars reigned he in Hebron, and
rty and three years reigned
in Jerusalem.
2 [k]And Solomon sat Then sat Solomon upon the throne
David his father; and his
gdom was established greatly.
Then And Adonijah the son of Hag-
h came to Bath-sheba the
ther of Solomon. And she
d, [n]Comest thou peaceably?
d he said, Peaceably. 14 He
d moreover, I have somewhat
say unto thee. And she said,
y on. 15 And he said, Thou
owest that [p]the kingdom was
ne, and that all Israel set
ir faces on me, that I should
gn: howbeit the kingdom is
ned about, and is become my
ther's: [s]for it was his from
LORD. 16 And now I ask
e petition of thee, [2]†[t] deny me
. And she said unto him, Say
17 And he said, Speak, I pray
e, unto Solomon the king, (for
will not say thee nay,) that
give me [x]Abishag the Shu-
mmite to wife. 18 And Bath-
ba said, Well; I will speak

[a] 2 Sam. 16. 5.
[b] 2 Sam. 17. 24.
[c] 2 Sam. 19. 18.
[d] Cp. Ps. 45. 9.
[e] Cp. ver. 6.
[f] Cp. Gen. 42. 38 & 44. 31.
[g] ch. 1. 21. Acts 2. 29 & 13. 36.
[h] ch. 3. 1 & 9. 24. 2 Sam. 5. 7, *al.*
[i] 2 Sam. 5. 4, 5. 1 Chr. 29. 26, 27.
[j] ch. 1. 6. 1 Chr. 3. 2, 5.
[k] 1 Chr. 29. 23. 2 Chr. 1. 1.
[l] ch. 1. 7.
[m] See Ruth 1. 17.
[n] 1 Sam. 16. 4.
[o] See Ruth 3. 13.
[p] Cp. ch. 1. 5, 25.
[q] 2 Sam. 7. 11, 13. 1 Chr. 22. 10.
[r] 2 Sam. 8. 18.
[s] 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10 & 28. 5—7.
[t] 2 Chr. 6. 42 (for mg.). Ps. 132. 10 (for mg.).
[u] Josh. 21. 18.
[v] 1 Sam. 26. 16 (mg. for mg.).
[w] 1 Sam. 23. 6. 2 Sam. 15. 24, 29.
[x] ch. 1. 3, 4.
[y] See 1 Sam. 22. 20—23.

for thee unto the king. 19 Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a throne seat to be set for the king's mother; [d]and she sat on his right hand. 20 Then she said, I ask desire one small petition of thee; [t]deny I pray thee, me not. say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not deny thee. say thee nay. 21 And she said, Let [x]Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife. 22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask [x]Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him the kingdom also; [j]for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and [l]for Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah. 23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, [m]God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life. 24 Now therefore therefore, [o]as the LORD liveth, who which hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, [q]as he promised, surely Adonijah shall be put to death this day. 25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of [r]Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon him, him that he died. 26 And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to [u]Anathoth, unto thine own fields; for thou art [3]‡[v]worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, [w]because thou barest the ark of the Lord GOD before David my father, [y]and because thou wast hast been afflicted in all

R.V. [1] Heb. *Sheol.* [2] Heb. *turn not away my face.* [3] Heb. *a man of.*
A.V. * Heb. *strong.* † Heb. *turn not away my face.* ‡ Heb. *a man of death.*

wherein my father was afflicted.
27 [a]So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might fulfil [b]the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh. 28 And the (Then) tidings came to Joab: for Joab [d]had turned after Adonijah, though [g]he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the (tent, tabernacle) of the LORD, and caught hold on the [i]horns of the altar. 29 And it was told king (Solomon, Solomon that) Joab (is, was) fled unto the (tent, tabernacle) of the (LORD, LORD); and, behold, he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him. 30 And Benaiah came to the (tent, tabernacle) of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me. 31 And the king said unto him, [l]Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; [n]that thou mayest take away the (innocent, shed without cause, shed,) blood, which Joab shed, from (me, me,) and from (my father's house, the house of my father.) 32 And the LORD shall [o]return his blood upon his own head, (because, he, who) fell upon two men [p]more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, (and) my father David (knew it not, not knowing *thereof*,) *to wit*, [q]Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and [r]Amasa the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah. 33 [o](So shall their blood, Their blood shall therefore) return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but (unto, upon) David, and (unto, upon) his seed, and (unto, upon) his house, and (unto, upon) his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the

a Cp. ver. 35.
b See 1 Sam. 2. 27—36.
c ch. 4. 4.
d ch. 1. 7.
e 1 Chr. 29. 22.
f ver. 27.
g 2 Sam. 17. 25 & 18. 2.
h ver. 8.
i ch. 1. 50.
j 2 Sam. 15. 23.
k See 2 Sam. 1. 16.
l Cp. Ex. 21. 14.
m Cp. 1 Sam. 27. 2.
n Num. 35. 33. Deut. 19. 13 & 21. 8, 9.
o See Judg. 9. 24.
p 2 Chr. 21. 13.
q ver. 5. 2 Sam. 3. 27.
r 2 Sam. 20. 9, 10.

LORD. 34 (Then, So) Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew (him, him:) and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness. 35 [c]And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host: [e]and Zadok the priest did the king put [f]in the room of Abiathar. 36 And the king sent and called for [h]Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence anywhither. 37 For (it shall be, *that* on) the day thou goest out, and passest over [j]the brook Kidron, (know thou, thou shalt know) for certain that thou shalt surely die: [k]thy blood shall be upon thine own head. 38 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days. 39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto [m](Achish, Achish) son of (Maacah, Maachah) king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gath. 40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to (Achish, Achish) to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath. 41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again. 42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for (certain, th, a certain) on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The (saying, word) that I have heard is good. 43 Why then hast thou not kept the

th of the LORD, and the com-
ndment that I have charged
ee with? 44 The king said
reover to Shimei, Thou know-
t [b]all the wickedness which
ine heart is privy to, that thou
dst to David my father: there-
e the LORD shall [d]return thy
ckedness upon thine own head. head;
But And king Solomon shall be
essed, [h]and the throne of David
all be established before the
RD for ever. 46 So the king
mmanded Benaiah the son of
hoiada; and he which went out, and
l upon him, that he died.
nd the kingdom was estab-
hed in the hand of Solomon.
1 And [n]Solomon made af-
finity with Pharaoh king of
Egypt, and took Pharaoh's
ughter, and brought her into
e city of David, until he had
de an end of [p]building his
n house, [q]and the house of
e LORD, [r]and the wall of Jeru-
em round about. 2 Only [s]the
ople sacrificed in the high
ces, because there was no
use built for unto the name of the
D, until those days. 3 And
lomon [u]loved the LORD, [v]walk-
g in the statutes of David his
her: only he sacrificed and
rnt incense in the high places.
4 And the king went to Gibeon
sacrifice there; [x]for that was
e great high place: a thousand
rnt offerings did Solomon offer
on that altar. 5 [a]In Gibeon
e LORD appeared to Solomon
a dream by night: and God
d, Ask what I shall give thee.
nd Solomon said, Thou hast
wed unto thy servant David
father great *kindness, mercy, according
[f]he walked before thee in
th, and in righteousness, and
uprightness of heart with

a ch. 1. 48.
b See 2 Sam. 16. 5—14.
c Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 5.
d See 1 Sam. 25. 39.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 1.
f Num. 27. 17.
g Deut. 7. 6.
h Cp. Prov. 25. 5.
i Gen. 13. 16 & 15. 5.
j Cp. Prov. 2. 6, 9 & James 1. 5.
k Ps. 72. 1, 2.
l ver. 12. Cp. 2 Chr. 1. 1.
m Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 17 & Isai. 7. 15 & Heb. 5. 14.
n ch. 7. 8 & 9. 16, 24 & 2 Chr. 8. 11.
o See ch. 2. 10.
p ch. 7. 1.
q See ch. 8.
r ch. 9. 15.
s ch. 22. 43. Cp. Deut. 12. 2, 3.
t Cp. 1 John 5. 14, 15.
u Deut. 6. 5 & 30. 16, 20. Cp. Ps. 31. 23.
v ver. 6, 14.
w ch. 4. 29—31 & 5. 12 & 10. 23, 24. Eccles. 1. 16.
x 2 Chr. 1. 3, 6, 13. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 39 & 21. 29.
y Wisd. 7. 11. Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
z ch. 4. 21—24 & 10. 23, 27. Cp. Prov. 3. 16.
a For ver. 5—14, see 2 Chr. 1. 7—12.
b ch. 9. 2 & 11. 9.
c Cp. Num. 12. 6 & Matt. 1. 20 & 2. 13, 19.
d ver. 6. ch. 15. 5.
e Cp. Ps. 91. 16 & Prov. 3. 2.
f ch. 2. 4 & 9. 4. Cp. Ps. 15. 2.
g Gen. 41. 7.

thee; and thou hast kept for
him this great kindness, [a]that
thou hast given him a son to
sit on his throne, as it is this
day. 7 And now, O LORD my
God, [c]thou hast made thy serv-
ant king instead of David my
father: [e]and I am but a little
child; child: I know not [f]how to go out
or come in. 8 [g]And thy servant
is in the midst of thy people
which thou hast chosen, a great
people, [i]that cannot be num-
bered nor counted for multitude.
9 [j]Give thy servant therefore therefore thy servant an [1]†under-
standing heart [k]to judge thy
people, that I may [m]discern be-
tween good and evil; bad: for who is
able to judge this thy [2]great so great a
people? 10 And the speech
pleased the Lord, that Solomon
had asked this thing. 11 And
God said unto him, Because
thou hast asked this thing, and
hast not asked for thyself [3]‡long
life; neither hast asked riches
for thyself, nor hast asked the
life of thine enemies; but hast
asked for thyself understanding
§ to [4]discern judgement. judgment; 12 behold,
[t]I have done according to thy
word: words: lo, [w]I have given thee
a wise and an [1]understanding
heart; so that there hath been was none
like thee before thee, neither
after thee shall any arise like
unto thee. 13 [y]And I have also
given thee that which thou hast
not asked, [z]both riches riches, and honour, honour:
so that there [5]‖shall not be any
among the kings like unto thee, thee
all thy days. 14 And if thou wilt
walk in my ways, to keep my
statutes and my commandments,
[d]as thy father David did walk,
then [e]I will lengthen thy days.
15 And Solomon [g]awoke, awoke; and, be-
hold, it was a dream: and dream. And he came
to Jerusalem, and stood before

R.V. [1] Heb. *hearing.* [2] Heb. *heavy.* [3] Heb. *many days.* [4] Heb. *hear.* [5] Or, *hath not been*
A.V. * Or, *bounty.* † Heb. *hearing.* ‡ Heb. *many days.* § Heb. *to hear.* ‖ Or, *hath not been.*

the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

16 Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, [b]and stood before him. 17 And the one woman said, Oh my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house. 18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house. 19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it. 20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom. 21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear. 22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king. 23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living. 24 And the king said, Fetch me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king. 25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

[a] Gen. 43. 30. Jer. 31. 20. Cp. Isai. 49. 15.
[b] Num. 27. 2.
[c] ver. 9, 11, 12. Cp. Ezra 7. 25.
[d] 1 Chr. 6. 10.
[e] 2 Sam. 8. 16 & 20. 24.
[f] ch. 2. 35.
[g] 2 Sam. 20. 25. Cp. ch. 2. 27, 35.
[h] ver. 7.
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 37 & 16. 16 & 1 Chr. 27. 33.
[j] ch. 5. 14. Cp. ch. 12. 18 & 2 Sam. 20. 24 & 2 Chr. 10. 18.
[k] Cp. ch. 9. 15.
[l] See Josh. 24. 33.
[m] Josh. 11. 2.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for [a]her bowels *yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, It shall be Let it be neither mine nor thine; but divide it. 27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof. 28 And all Israel heard of the judgement judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that [c]the wisdom of God was †in him, to do judgement. judgment.

4 1 And So king Solomon was king over all Israel. 2 And these were the princes which he had; Azariah the son of Zadok Zadok ‡[d]the priest; priest, 3 Elihoreph and Ahijah Ahiah the sons of Shisha, [1]§ scribes; [e]Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud the [2]recorder; ‖ recorder. 4 and And [f]Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the host; host: and [g]Zadok and Abiathar were priests; the priests: 5 and Azariah the son of Nathan was over [h]the officers; officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan was [3]priest, principal officer, *and* [i]the king's friend; friend: 6 and Ahishar was over the household; household: and [j]Adoniram the son of Abda was over [k]the levy. **tribute. 7 And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man had his make provision for a month in the year. month in a year made provision. 8 And these are their names: Ben-hur, †† The son of [l]the hill country of of Hur, in mount Ephraim: 9 Ben-deker, ‡‡ The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-beth-hanan: 10 Ben-hesed, §§ The son of Hesed, Arubboth; Aruboth; to him *pertained* Socoh Soch and all the land of Hepher: 11 Ben-abinadab, *The son of Abinadab, in all [4]the [5]*region of Dor; he which had Taphath the

R.V. [1] Or, *secretaries* [2] Or, *chronicler* [3] Or, *chief minister* See 2 Sam. 8. 18. [4] Or, *Naphath-* [5] Or, *region*
A.V. * Heb. *were hot.* † Heb. *in the midst of him.* ‡ Or, *the chief officer.* § Or, *secretaries.* ‖ Or, *remembran* ** Or, *levy.* †† Or, *Ben-hur.* ‡‡ Or, *Ben-dekar.* §§ Or *Ben-hesed.* * Or, *Ben-abinadab.*

ughter of Solomon to wife:
Baana the son of Ahilud, (Ahilud; *to him*)
n *ained* [b]Taanach and Megiddo,
d all [b]Beth-shean (Beth-shean,) which is (beside by)
ethan, (tanah) beneath Jezreel, from
th-shean to Abel-meholah,
(as far as unto *the place that is*) [1]beyond (Jokmeam. Jokneam.)
(*The son of Geber,) [f]in Ramoth-
ead; to him *pertained* [2h]the
vns of Jair the son of Manas-
, which are in Gilead; (*even* to him)
im *pertained* [j]the region of
gob, which is in Bashan, three-
re great cities with walls and
sen bars: [14] Ahinadab the son
(Iddo, in Iddo *had*) [†]Mahanaim: [15] (Ahimaaz, Ahimaaz *was*)
Naphtali; he also took (Basemath Basmath)
daughter of Solomon to wife:
(Baana Baanah) the son of (Hushai, Hushai *was*) in
her and [3]Bealoth (in Aloth): [17] Jehoshaphat
son of Paruah, in Issachar:
Shimei the son of (Ela, Elah,) in
njamin: [19] Geber the son of
ri, (*was*) in the (land country) of Gilead, (*in*)
e country of Sihon king of
(Amorites Amorites,) and of Og king of
shan; [4]and *he was* the only
cer which was in the land.
Judah and Israel were many,
the sand which is by the sea
multitude, eating and (drinking drinking,)
d making merry.
[1] [s]And Solomon (ruled reigned) over all
kingdoms from the [t](River river) unto
land of the Philistines, and
o the border of Egypt: [u]they
ought presents, and served
omon all the days of his life.
And Solomon's [‡]provision for
day was thirty [5§]measures
fine flour, and threescore
asures of (meal meal;) [23] ten fat oxen,
twenty oxen out of the
tures, and an hundred sheep,
side harts, and (gazelles, roebucks,) and
ucks, (wdeer,) and fatted fowl. [24] For
had dominion over all *the*

a Gen. 10. 19.
b Cp. Josh. 17. 11.
c 1 Chr. 22. 9.
d Jer. 23. 6 & 32. 37. Ezek. 28. 26.
e Mic. 4. 4. Zech. 3. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 31 & Isai. 36. 16.
f Cp. ch. 22. 3.
g See 2 Sam. 3. 10.
h Num. 32. 41.
i Cp. ch. 10. 26 & 2 Chr. 1. 14 & 9. 25.
j Deut. 3. 4.
k Esth. 8. 10, 14. Mic. 1. 13.
l ch. 1. 8.
m ch. 3. 12. See Ecclus. 47. 14—17.
n Deut. 8. 8—10.
o Cp. ver. 20.
p Judg. 6. 3.
q Gen. 22. 17. Cp. ch. 3. 8 & 2 Chr. 1. 9.
r Acts 7. 22. Cp. Isai. 19. 11.
[Ch. 5. 1 in Heb.]
s 2 Chr. 9. 26.
t Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. Josh. 1. 4. Ps. 72. 8.
u Ps. 68. 29 & 72. 10, 11.
v Prov. 1. 1. Eccles. 12. 9.
w S. of S. 1. 1.
x 2 Chr. 9. 23. Cp. ch. 10. 1.

region [6]on this side the (River, river,)
from Tiphsah even to [a](Gaza, Azzah,) over
all the kings [6]on this side the
(River river): [e]and he had peace [7]on all
sides round about him. [25] And
Judah and Israel [d]dwelt ‖safely,
[e]every man under his vine and
under his fig tree, [g]from Dan
even to Beer-sheba, all the days of
Solomon. [26] [i]And Solomon had
[8]forty thousand stalls of horses
for his chariots, and twelve thou-
sand horsemen. [27] And those
officers provided victual for king
Solomon, and for all that came
unto king Solomon's table, every
man in his month: they (let nothing lacked)
(be lacking. nothing.) [28] Barley also and straw
for the horses and [k](swift steeds **dromedaries)
brought they unto the place
[9]where *the officers* were, every
man according to his charge.
[29] [m]And God gave Solomon
wisdom and understanding ex-
ceeding much, and largeness of
heart, [o]even as the sand that
is on the sea shore. [30] And
Solomon's wisdom excelled the
wisdom of all [p]the children of
the (east, east country,) [r]and all the wisdom
of Egypt. [31] For he was [m]wiser
than all men; than Ethan the
Ezrahite, and Heman, and (Calcol, Chalcol,)
and Darda, the sons of Mahol:
and his fame was in all [the] nations
round about. [32] [v]And he spake
three thousand proverbs: [w]and
his songs were a thousand and
five. [33] And he spake of trees,
from the cedar (tree) that is in
Lebanon even unto the hyssop
that springeth out of the wall:
he spake also of beasts, and of
fowl, and of creeping things, and
of fishes. [34] And there came of
all (peoples people) to hear the wisdom of
Solomon, from [x]all kings of the

[1] Or, *over against* (*beyond the River*) [2] Or, *Havvoth-jair* [3] Or, *in Aloth* [4] Heb. *and one officer.* [5] Heb. *cor.*
(*the king*) *was* [7] Some authorities read, *with all his servants.* [8] In 2 Chr. 9. 25, *four thousand.* [9] Or, *where he*
Or, *where it should be*
[6] Or, *Ben-geber.* † Or, *to Mahanaim.* ‡ Heb. *bread.* § Heb. *cors.* ‖ Heb. *confidently.*
mules, or, *swift beasts.*

earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

5 [1] And *[a] Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: [b] for Hiram was ever a lover of David. [2] And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying, [3] [d] Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house (for / unto) the name of the LORD his God [e] for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet. [4] [f] But now the LORD my God hath given me rest on every (side; / side, so that) there is neither (adversary, / adversary) nor evil occurrent. [5] And, behold, I † purpose to build an house (for / unto) the name of the LORD my God, [h] as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build (the / an) house (for / unto) my name. [6] Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy (servants; / servants:) and (I will give thee / unto thee will I give) hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt (say / † appoint): for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the (Zidonians. / Sidonians.) [7] And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. [8] And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have (heard the message / ‡ considered the things) which thou (hast / sentest) (sent unto me: / to me for: and) I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of [1] fir. [9] My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I will (make them into rafts to go by sea / convey them by sea in floats) unto the place that thou shalt § appoint me, and will cause them to be (broken up / discharged) there, and thou shalt [2] receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, [c] in giving food for my household. [10] So [3] Hiram gave Solomon (timber of cedar / cedar trees) and (timber of fir / fir trees) according to all his desire. [11] And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand [4] ‖ measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of [5] pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year. [12] And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom [g] as he promised (him; / him:) and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

[13] And king Solomon raised [i] a ** levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men. [14] And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: [j] and Adoniram was over the levy. [15] And Solomon had [k] threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand (that were / hewers) in the mountains; [16] (besides / Beside) (Solomon's / chief / chief of Solomon's) officers (that / which) were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, [m] which (bare rule / rule) over the people that wrought in the work. [17] And the king commanded, [n] and they (6 hewed out / brought) great stones, costly stones, (and hewed stones / to lay the foundation of the house) (with wrought stone /). [18] And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders (and the / did hew them, and the) [o] Gebalites did fashion (them, and / squarers: so they) prepared (the / the) timber and (the / the) stones to build the house

[Ch. 5. 15 in Heb.]
[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 2. 3.
[b] 2 Sam. 5. 11. 1 Chr. 14. 1.
[c] Cp. Ezra 3. 7 & Ezek. 27. 17 & Acts 12. 20.
[d] For ver. 3—11, see 2 Chr. 2. 3—16.
[e] 1 Chr. 22. 8 & 28. 3.
[f] Cp. ch. 4. 24 & 1 Chr. 22. 9.
[g] ch. 3. 12.
[h] 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chr. 17. 12 & 22. 10 & 28. 6.
[i] ch. 4. 6 & 9. 15.
[j] See ch. 4. 6.
[k] 2 Chr. 2. 18. Cp. ch. 9. 20—22.
[l] ch. 4. 5.
[m] ch. 9. 23.
[n] Cp. ch. 6. 7 & 1 Chr. 22. 2.
[o] Josh. 13. 5. Ezek. 27. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *cypress* [2] Or, *carry them away* [3] Heb. *Hirom*, and in ver. 18. [4] Heb. *cor*. [5] Or, *be* [6] Or, *brought away*

A.V. * 2 Chr. 2. 3, *Huram*. † Heb. *say*. ‡ Heb. *heard*. § Heb. *send*. ‖ Heb. *cors*. ** Heb. *tr* of men. †† Or, *Giblites*: as Ezek. 27. 9.

1 [a]And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of rael were come out of the nd of Egypt, in the fourth ar of Solomon's reign over rael, in the month Ziv, Zif, which the second month, that [c]he began to build the house of the RD. 2 [d]And the house which ng Solomon built for the LORD, e length thereof was three-ore cubits, and the breadth ereof twenty *cubits*, and the ight thereof thirty cubits. And the porch before [2]the mple of the house, twenty bits was the length thereof, cording to the breadth of the use; *and* ten cubits was the eadth thereof before the house. And for the house [h]he made indows of fixed lattice-work. narrow lights. 5 And gainst the wall of the house built stories §chambers round about, ainst the walls of the house und about, both of the temple d [l]of [4]the oracle: and he de side-chambers ‖chambers round about: he nethermost story chamber was five bits broad, and the middle s six cubits broad, and the rd was seven cubits broad: on the outside he made rebatements *in* without *in the wall* of the house he *wall* of the house **narrowed rests round about, that *beams* should not have hold be fastened in walls of the house. 7 [p]And house, when it was in build-, was built of stone made dy 5at the quarry: and before it was brought thither: so that re was neither hammer nor nor any tool of iron heard the house, while it was in lding. 8 The door for the ddle side-chambers chamber was in the t [7]††side of the house: and they went up by with winding stairs into the middle chambers, chamber, and out of the middle into the third. 9 [b]So he built the house, and finished it; and he covered the house ‡‡with beams and [8]planks boards of cedar. 10 And then he built the stories chambers against all the house, each five cubits high: and [9]they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying, 12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, [e]if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgements, judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I establish perform my word with thee, [f]which I spake unto David thy father. father: 13 And [g]I will dwell among the children of Israel, [i]and will not forsake my people Israel.

14 [k]So Solomon built the house, and finished it. 15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar; 10from cedar, §§both the floor of the house unto house, and the walls of the cieling, cieling: *and* he covered them on the inside with wood: wood, [n]and he covered the floor of the house with boards planks of [11]fir. 16 [o]And he built twenty cubits on the hinder part sides of the house with boards of cedar from the floor unto house, both the floor and the walls with boards the [12]walls of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for an the oracle, even for [q]the most holy place. 17 And the house, that is, the temple before the oracle, it, was forty cubits *long*. 18 And there was the cedar on of the house within, within *was* carved with [13]*[r]knops and †open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen. 19 And he prepared an oracle in the oracle he the midst of prepared in the house within, to set

a 2 Chr. 3. 1, 2.
b ver. 14, 38.
c Acts 7. 47.
d 2 Chr. 3. 3, 4. See Ezek. ch. 40—42.
e ch. 9. 4. Cp. ch. 2. 4.
f 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chr. 22. 10.
g Ex. 25. 8.
h Ezek. 40. 16 & 41. 16, 26.
i Deut. 31. 6, 8. Josh. 1. 5.
j Ezek. 41. 6.
k ver. 9, 38.
l ver. 16, 19, 20, 23, 31. ch. 7. 49 & 8. 6, 8. 2 Chr. 3. 16 & 4. 20 & 5. 7, 9. Ps. 28. 2.
m ch. 7. 3 (mg.). Ezek. 41. 5, 6.
n Cp. ch. 7. 7.
o 2 Chr. 3. 8.
p ch. 5. 18. Deut. 27. 5, 6.
q ch. 7. 50 & 8. 6. Ex. 26. 33, 34. 2 Chr. 3. 8. Ezek. 45. 3. Heb. 9. 3.
r ch. 7. 24.

1 Heb. *built.* 2 That is, the holy place. 3 Or, *windows broad* within, and *narrow* without. 4 That is, the holy place. 5 Or, *when it was brought away* 6 The Sept. and Targum have, *lowest.* 7 Heb. *shoulder.* *rows.* 9 Or, *he fastened the house* 10 Or, *both the floor of the house and the walls &c.* and so ver. 16. *cypress* 12 The Sept. has, *beams.* 13 Or, *gourds* * Heb. *built.* † Or, *windows broad* within, and *narrow* without: or, *skewed* and *closed.* ‡ Or, *upon*, or, *to.* 8 Heb. *floors.* ‖ Heb. *ribs.* ** Heb. *narrowings*, or, *rebatements.* †† Heb. *shoulder.* *the vault-beams and the cielings with cedar.* § Heb. *openings of flowers.* §§ Or, *from the floor of the house unto the walls, &c.* and so ver. 16. *ourds.*

there the ark of the covenant of
the LORD. 20 And within the oracle the oracle in
was *a space of* the forepart was twenty cubits in
length, and twenty cubits in
breadth, and twenty cubits in
the height thereof: thereof: and he over-
laid it with *pure gold: gold; [1]and he so
covered the altar with *which was of* cedar.
21 So Solomon overlaid the house
within with pure gold: and he
drew chains of gold across made a partition by the chains of gold before
the oracle; and he overlaid it
with gold. 22 And the whole
house he overlaid with gold,
until all the house was finished he had finished all the house: [a]also
the whole altar that belonged to *was* by the
oracle he overlaid with gold.
23 [c]And in within the oracle [d]he made
two cherubim cherubims of †olive wood, tree, each
ten cubits high. 24 And five
cubits was the one wing of the
cherub, and five cubits the other
wing of the cherub: from the
uttermost part of the one wing
unto the uttermost part of the
other were ten cubits. 25 And
the other cherub was ten cubits:
both the cherubim cherubims were of one
measure and one form. size. 26 The
height of the one cherub was
ten cubits, and so was it of the
other cherub. 27 And he set the
cherubim cherubims within the inner house:
[g]and the wings of the cherubim were stretched ‡they stretched forth the wings of the
forth, cherubims, so that the wing of the
one touched the one wall, and
the wing of the other cherub
touched the other wall; and
their wings touched one another
in the midst of the house. 28 And
he overlaid the cherubim cherubims with gold.
29 And he carved all the walls
of the house round about with
carved figures of cherubim cherubims and
palm trees and §open flowers,
within and without. 30 And the
floor of the house he overlaid

a Ex. 30. 1, 3, 6.
b Cp. Ezek. 41. 24.
c For ver. 23—27, see 2 Chr. 3. 10—12.
d Ex. 37. 7—9.
e ch. 7. 12.
f ver. 1.
g ch. 8. 7. Ex. 25. 20 & 37. 9. 2 Chr. 5. 8.
h ch. 3. 1 & 9. 10. 2 Chr. 8. 1.
i ch. 10. 17, 21.

with gold, within and without.
31 And for the entering of the
oracle he made doors of olive
wood tree: the [2]lintel *and* door side posts
were ‖a fifth part *of the wall*.
32 So *he made* two doors The **two doors also *were* of olive
wood tree; and he carved upon them
carvings of cherubim cherubims and palm
trees and §open flowers, and
overlaid them with gold, gold; and [h]
spread the gold upon the cherubim, cherubims
and upon the palm trees. 33 So
also made he for the entering door of
the temple door posts of olive
wood, out of tree, ††a fourth part *of the* wall wall
34 And the two doors of [4]fir wood; *were of* fir tree:
[b]the two leaves of the one door
were folding, and the two leaves
of the other door were folding.
35 And he carved *thereon* cherubim cherubim
and palm trees and open flowers:
and he overlaid covered them with gold fitted
upon the graven carved work. 36 [e]And he
built the inner court with three
rows of hewn hewed stone, and a row of
cedar beams. 37 [f]In the fourth
year was the foundation of the
house of the LORD laid, in the
month Ziv. Zif: 38 And in the eleventh
year, in the month Bul, which
is the eighth month, was the
house finished [4]‡‡throughout all
the parts thereof, and according
to all the fashion of it. So was
he seven years in building it.

7 1 And But Solomon was [h]building
his own house thirteen
years, and he finished all his
house. 2 For he built He built also [i]the house
of the forest of Lebanon; the
length thereof was an hundred
cubits, and the breadth thereof
fifty cubits, and the height thereof
of thirty cubits, upon four rows
of cedar pillars, with cedar beams
upon the pillars. 3 And it was
covered with cedar above over the upon the

R.V. [1] Or, *he overlaid the altar also*, which was of *cedar* [2] Or, *posts* [3] Or, *cypress* [4] Or, *with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof*
A.V. * Heb. *shut up.* † Or, *oily.* Heb. *trees of oil.* ‡ Or, *the cherubims stretched forth their wings.* § Heb. *openings of flowers.* ‖ Or, *fivesquare.* ** Or, *leaves of the doors.* †† Or, *foursquare.* ‡‡ Or, *with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof.*

y and five [1a] beams, that were upon the pillars;
*beams, that *lay* on forty five pillars,
teen in a row. 4 And there
ere [2] prospects windows in three rows, and
ght was over against light in
ree ranks. 5 And all the
bors and posts [3] were square square,
in prospect h the windows: and light was over
ainst light in three ranks.
And he made [c] the porch of
lars; the length thereof was
ty cubits, and the breadth
ereof thirty cubits; cubits: and a the porch
§ before them; them: and the *other* pil-
rs and the [4g] thick beams beam *were* §be-
re them. 7 And Then he made the a
rch of for the throne where he
ght judge, even the porch of
gement: [h] and it was covered
th cedar ‖from one side of the floor
floor. the other. 8 And his house where
might dwell, the other dwelt *had* another court within
e porch, *which* was of the like
rk. He Solomon made also an
use for Pharaoh's daughter,
om Solomon whom he had taken to wife,) *to wife,* like
to this porch. 9 All these
re of costly stones, even of according to
n stone, [5] according to measure, sawed
e measures of hewed stones,
th saws, within and without,
en from the foundation unto
e coping, and so on the out-
e unto toward the great court. 10 And
e foundation was of costly
nes, even great stones, stones
ten cubits, and stones of eight
bits. 11 And above were costly
nes, even hewn stone, according to measure, after the measures of hewed stones,
d cedar wood. cedars. 12 [j] And the great
urt round about had *was* with three
ws of hewn stone, hewed stones, and a row of
lar beams; [6] like as beams, both for the inner court
the house of the LORD, and for
ne porch of the house.
3 And king Solomon sent and
ched **[n] Hiram out of Tyre.
He was the son of a widow woman ††a widow's son of

a ch. 6. 5 (for mg.).
b Cp. Ex. 31. 3—5 & 35. 31.
c For ver. 15 21, see 2 Chr. 3. 15—17.
d 2 Kin. 25. 17. 1 Chr. 18. 8. 2 Chr. 4. 12. Jer. 52. 21—23.
e Cp. ver. 12.
f ver. 41.
g Ezek. 41. 25, 26.
h ch. 6. 15, 16.
i ch. 3. 1. 2 Chr. 3. 11.
j ch. 6. 36.
k Cp. ver. 42 & 2 Chr. 3. 16 & 4. 13 & Jer. 52. 23.
l 2 Chr. 3. 17.
m Cp. ver. 6.
n Cp. 2 Chr. 2. 14.

the tribe of Naphtali, and his
father was a man of Tyre, a
worker in brass; brass: and [b] he was
filled with wisdom wisdom, and understanding understanding,
and cunning, cunning to work all works in
brass. And he came to king
Solomon, and wrought all his
work. 15 [c] For he fashioned ‡‡cast [d] the two
pillars of brass, [7] of [f] eighteen
cubits high apiece: and a line
of twelve cubits compassed did compass [8] either
of them about. 16 And he made
two chapiters of molten brass,
to set upon the tops of the
pillars: the height of the one
chapiter was five cubits, and
[f] the height of the other chapiter
was five cubits. cubits: 17 There were *And* nets of
checker work, and wreaths of
chain work, for the chapiters
which were upon the top of
the pillars; seven for the one
chapiter, and seven for the other
chapiter. 18 So And he made the
pillars; pillars, and there were two rows
round about upon the one net-
work, to cover the chapiters that
were upon the top of the [9] pillars top, with pomegranates:
and so did he for the other
chapiter. 19 And the chapiters
that were upon the top of the
pillars in the porch were of lily work, *were* of lily work in the porch, four
cubits. 20 And there were the chapiters
above also upon the two pillars, pillars *had*
pomegranates close by also above, over against the
belly which was beside by the net-
work: and the pomegranates
were [k] two hundred, hundred in rows round
about upon the other chapiter.
21 [l] And he set up the pillars at in
the porch of the temple: and he
set up the right pillar, and called
the name thereof [10] §§Jachin: and
he set up the left pillar, and
called the name thereof [11] *Boaz.
22 And upon the top of the

v. [1] Or, *side-chambers* Heb. *ribs.* [2] Or, *beams* [3] Or, *were made square with beams* [4] Or, *a threshold after* divers *measures* [6] Or, *both for...and for* [7] Heb. *eighteen cubits was the height of one pillar.* [8] Heb. *the pillar.* [9] So some ancient authorities. The text has, *pomegranates.* [10] That is, *He shall establish.* [11] That is, *In it is strength.*

v. * Heb. *ribs.* † Heb. *sight against sight.* ‡ Or, *spaces and pillars* were *square in prospect.* § Or, *according m.* ‖ Heb. *from floor to floor.* ** 2 Chr. 4. 11, *Huram:* See ver. 40. †† Heb. *the son of a widow woman.* b. *fashioned.* §§ That is, *He shall establish.* * That is, *In it is strength.*

pillars was lily work: so was
the work of the pillars finished.
23 [a]And he made [b]the a molten sea of sea,
ten cubits *from brim to brim, round in the one brim to the other:
compass, it was round all about, and the his height
thereof was five cubits: and a line
of thirty cubits compassed did compass it round
about. 24 And under the brim
of it round about there were
[c]knops which did compass it, [1]for ten cubits, compassing it, ten in a cubit,
compassing the sea round about:
the knops were cast in two rows,
cast when it was cast. 25 It stood
upon [d]twelve oxen, three look-
ing toward the north, and three
looking toward the west, and
three looking toward the south,
and three looking toward the
east: and the sea was set upon above them above, upon them,
and all their hinder
parts were inward. 26 And it
was an handbreadth thick; hand breadth thick,
and the
brim thereof was wrought like
the brim of a cup, like the flower with flowers
of a lily: it held of lilies: it contained
two thousand
baths. 27 And he made the [e]ten
bases of brass; four cubits was
the length of one base, and four
cubits the breadth thereof, and
three cubits the height of it.
28 And the work of the bases
was on this manner: they had
[2]borders; borders, [3]and there were borders the borders *were* between
the ledges: 29 and on the borders
that were between the ledges
were lions, oxen, and cherubim; cherubims:
and upon the ledges [4]there was
a pedestal base above: and beneath the
lions and oxen were wreaths certain additions
of hanging made of thin work. 30 And every
base had four brasen wheels,
and axles plates of brass: and the four
feet corners thereof had [5]undersetters:
beneath under the laver were the under-
setters molten, with wreaths at the
side of each. every addition. 31 And the
mouth of it within the chapiter
and above was a cubit: and but the

a For ver. 23—26, see 2 Chr. 4. 2—5.
b 2 Kin. 16. 17 & 25. 13. 1 Chr. 18. 8. Jer. 52. 17. Cp. Ex. 30. 18.
c Cp. ch. 6. 18.
d Jer. 52. 20.
e 2 Kin. 25. 13. 2 Chr. 4. 14. Jer. 52. 17.
f 2 Chr. 4. 6. Cp. Ex. 30. 18.
g For ver. 40—51, see 2 Chr. 4. 11—5. 1.
h Ex. 27. 3 & 38. 3.

mouth thereof was round after
the work of [a]pedestal, the base, a cubit and
an half: and also upon the
mouth of it were gravings, and gravings with their
borders were borders, foursquare, not round.
32 And the four wheels were underneath the
under the borders *were*
borders four wheels; and the axletrees of
the wheels were in †*joined* to the
base: and the height of a wheel
was a cubit and half a cubit.
33 And the work of the wheels
was like the work of a chariot
wheel: their axletrees, and their
felloes, naves, and their spokes, felloes, and their
naves, spokes, were all molten. 34 And
there were four undersetters to
the four corners of each one base: and
the undersetters thereof were of
the very base itself. 35 And in
the top of the base was there
a round compass of half a cubit
high: and on the top of the base
the [6]stays ledges thereof and the borders
thereof were of the same. 36 And he
on the plates of the stays ledges thereof
and on the borders thereof, he
graved cherubim, cherubims, lions, and palm
trees, according to the space ‡proportion
of each, with wreaths of every one, and additions round about.
37 After this manner he made
[e]the ten bases: all of them had
one casting, one measure, and
one form. size. 38 And he made Then made he [f]ten layers
of brass: one laver contained
forty baths: and every laver
was four cubits: and upon every
one of the ten bases one laver.
39 And he set the bases, five put five bases on the
right [7]§side of the house, and
five on the left side of the
house: and he set the sea on
the right side of the house
eastward, toward eastward over against the south. 40 [g]And
[8]‖Hiram made [h]the [9]lavers, and
the shovels, and the basons. So
Hiram made an end of doing all
the work that he wrought for made kin
Solomon in for the house of the

R.V. [1] Or, *ten in a cubit* [2] Or, *panels* (and so in ver. 29, &c.) [3] Or, *even borders* [4] Or, *it was in like manner abo*
[5] Heb. *shoulders.* [6] Heb. *hands.* [7] Heb. *shoulder.* [8] Heb. *Hirom.* [9] Many ancient authorities read, *pots.*
A.V. * Heb. *from his brim to his brim.* † Heb. *in the base.* ‡ Heb. *nakedness.* § Heb. *should*
‖ Heb. *Hirom.*

RD: 41 the two pillars, and
e two bowls of the chapiters
at were on the top of the two
lars; and the two [b]networks to
ver the two bowls of the
apiters that which were on upon the top
the pillars; 42 and the [c]four
ndred pomegranates for the
o networks; networks, even two rows of pome-
anates for each one network, to
ver the two bowls of the
apiters that were [1*]upon the
lars; 43 and the ten bases,
l the ten lavers on the bases;
and [g]the one sea, and the twelve
en under the sea; 45 and [i]the
s, and the shovels, and the
sons: even and all [2]these vessels,
ich Hiram made for to king
mon, in mon for the house of the LORD,
re of burnished †bright brass. 46 In
Plain plain of Jordan did the
g cast them, ‡in the clay
und between [l]Succoth and
ethan. than. 47 And Solomon left all
vessels *unweighed*, §because
y were exceeding many: °the neither
t of the brass [3]could not be ‖found
as the weight of the brass
. 48 And Solomon made
the vessels that were in pertained unto
house of the LORD: [p]the
en altar, of gold, and [q]the table of gold,
reupon [s]the shewbread was,
d; 49 [t]and the candlesticks, candlesticks of pure gold,
on the right side, and five
the left, before the oracle,
are gold; with [v]and the flowers, and
lamps, and the tongs, tongs of gold;
nd the cups, bowls, and the snuffers,
the basons, and the spoons,
the [z]firepans, **censers of pure gold;
the hinges, hinges of gold, both for the
rs of the inner house, [a]the
st holy place, and for the
rs of the house, *to wit*, of
temple, of gold. temple. 51 Thus So was ended all the
k that king Solomon wrought in made for

the house of the LORD was finished.
And Solomon brought in [a]the
††things which David his father
had dedicated, dedicated; *even* the silver, and
the gold, and the vessels, and did he
put them in the treasuries among the treasures of the house
of the LORD.

8 1 [d]Then Solomon assembled
the elders of Israel, and all
the heads of the tribes, [e]the
princes ‡‡chief of the fathers' houses fathers of the
children of Israel, unto king
Solomon in Jerusalem, to that they might
bring up the ark of the covenant
of the LORD out of [h]the city of
David, which is Zion. 2 And
all the men of Israel assembled
themselves unto king Solomon at
[j]the feast, feast in the month Ethanim,
which is the seventh month.
3 And all the elders of Israel
came, and [k]the priests took up
the ark. 4 And they brought
up the ark of the LORD, [m]and
the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, and all
the holy vessels that were in the
Tent; tabernacle, even these those did the priests
and the Levites bring up. 5 And
king Solomon, Solomon, and all the con-
gregation of Israel, that were
assembled unto him, were with
him before the ark, [r]sacrificing
sheep and oxen, that could not
be told nor numbered for multi-
tude. 6 [u]And the priests brought
in the ark of the covenant of the
LORD [w]unto its his place, into [x]the
oracle of the house, to the most
holy place, even [y]under the wings
of the cherubim. cherubims. 7 For the cherubim cherubims
spread forth their two wings over
the place of the ark, and the
cherubim cherubims covered the ark and the
staves thereof above. 8 [b]And
4 the staves were so long they drew out the staves, that the §§ends
of the staves were seen from out in the
*holy place before [x]the oracle; but oracle, and

a 2 Sam. 8. 11.
b ver. 17, 18.
c Cp. ver. 20.
d For ver. 1—9, see 2 Chr. 5. 2—10.
e Num. 1. 16.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 17.
g ver. 23, 25.
h See 2 Sam. 5. 7.
i See ver. 40.
j ver. 65. Lev. 23. 34. See 2 Chr. 7. 8—10.
k Cp. Num. 4. 15 & Deut. 31. 9 & Josh. 3. 3, 6 & 1 Chr. 15. 14, 15.
l Josh. 13. 27.
m Cp. ch. 3. 4 & 2 Chr. 1. 3.
n Josh. 3. 16.
o Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 3, 14.
p See Ex. 37. 25—29.
q Cp. 2 Chr. 4. 8. See Ex. 37. 10—16.
r Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 13.
s Ex. 25. 30. See Lev. 24. 5—8.
t 2 Chr. 4. 7.
u 2 Sam. 6. 17.
v See Ex. 25. 31—38.
w Ex. 26. 33, 34.
x See ch. 6. 5.
y ch. 6. 27.
z Ex. 27. 3.
a See ch. 6. 16.
b Ex. 25. 13—15.

1 Heb. *upon the face of the pillars.* 2 Another reading is, *the vessels of the Tent.* 3 Or, *was not searched out*
4 Heb. *they drew out the staves, so that &c.*
* Heb. *upon the face of the pillars.* † Heb. *made bright*, or, *scoured.* ‡ Heb. *in the thickness of the ground.*
§ Heb. *for the exceeding multitude.* ‖ Heb. *searched*, 1 Chr. 22. 14. ** Heb. *ash pans.* †† Heb. *holy things of David.*
‡‡ Heb. *princes.* §§ Heb. *heads.* * Or, *ark.*

they were not seen without: and there they are, are unto this day.
9 There was nothing in the ark save [a] the two tables of stone, stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, [1*] when [b] the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt. 10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, [d] that the cloud filled the house of the LORD, 11 so that the priests could not stand to minister by reason, because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 [g] Then spake Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell [i] in the thick darkness. 13 [j] I have surely built thee an house of habitation, to dwell in, [l] a settled place for thee to dwell, abide in for ever. 14 And the king turned his face about, and [n] blessed all the congregation of Israel: and (and) all the congregation of Israel stood, stood;) 15 And he said, [o] Blessed be the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [p] which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying, 16 [q] Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, [s] that my name might be there, therein; [t] but I chose David to be over my people Israel. 17 [u] Now, And it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 18 But, And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house for, unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart: heart. 19 [x] nevertheless, Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for, unto my name. 20 And the LORD hath established, performed his word that he spake; for, spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father and sit on the throne of Israel, [c] as the LORD promised, and have built the, an house for the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 21 And there have I set, I have set there a place for the ark, [e] wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 And Solomon [f] stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and [h] spread forth his hands toward heaven: 23 and he said, O LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [k] there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, beneath, [m] who keepest covenant and mercy [2] with thy servants, servants that walk before thee with all their heart: 24 who hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou didst promise, thou promisedst him: yea, [p] thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day. 25 Now therefore, O LORD, the LORD God, Therefore now, LORD of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised, promisedst him, saying, 3 † [r] There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; if only, ‡ so that thy children take heed to their way, that they, to walk before me as thou hast walked before me. 26 [v] Now therefore, And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father. 27 But will God in very deed, indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the [w] heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded! builded? 28 Yet have thou

a Ex. 25. 21 & 40. 20. Deut. 10. 2, 5. Heb. 9. 4.
b Ex. 34. 27, 28. Deut. 4. 13.
c 1 Chr. 28. 5, 6.
d Ex. 40. 34, 35. 2 Chr. 5. 13, 14 & 7. 1, 2. Cp. Ezek. 10. 3, 4.
e ver. 9. Deut. 31. 26.
f ver. 54. 2 Chr. 6. 12, 13.
g For ver. 12—50, see 2 Chr. 6. 1—39.
h Cp. Ex. 9. 33 & Ezra 9. 5 & Isai. 1. 15.
i Ps. 18. 11 & 97. 2. Cp. Lev. 16. 2.
j 2 Sam. 7. 13.
k Ex. 15. 11. 2 Sam. 7. 22.
l Ex. 15. 17. Cp. Ps. 132. 14.
m See Deut. 7. 9.
n ver. 55. 2 Sam. 6. 18.
o Luke 1. 68.
p ch. 6. 12.
q See 2 Sam. 7. 4—16, 25.
r See ch. 2. 4.
s ver. 29. Deut. 12. 11.
t 1 Sam. 16. 1. 2 Sam. 7. 8. 1 Chr. 28. 4.
u 2 Sam. 7. 2, 3. 1 Chr. 17. 1, 2.
v 2 Sam. 7. 25.
w 2 Chr. 2. 6. Cp. Isai. 66. 1 & Jer. 23. 24 & Acts 7. 49 & 17. 24.
x ch. 5. 3, 5. 2 Sam. 7. 5, 12, 13.

R.V. 1 Or, *where* 2 Or, *for* 3 Heb. *There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.*
A.V. * Or, *where.* † Heb. *There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.* ‡ Heb. *only if.*

spect unto the prayer of thy
rvant, and to his supplication,
LORD my God, to hearken unto
e cry and to the prayer which
y servant prayeth before thee
s day: 29 [c]that thine eyes may
open toward this house night
d day, even toward the place
hereof which thou hast said, [e]My name
all be there: that thou to mayest
earken unto the prayer which
y servant shall pray make *toward
is place. 30 And hearken thou
the supplication of thy serv-
t, and of thy people Israel,
hen they shall pray *toward
is place: yea and hear thou in
aven thy dwelling place; place: and
hen thou hearest, forgive. 31 [1]If
man sin trespass against his neigh-
ur, †and [f]an oath be laid upon
m to cause him to swear, and
come *and* swear the oath come before thine altar
this house: 32 then hear thou
heaven, and do, and judge
y servants, [g]condemning the
cked, to bring his way upon
s own head; and justifying the
ghteous, to give him according
his righteousness. 33 [j]When
y people Israel be smitten
own before the enemy, because
ey have sinned against thee; thee, and
they all turn again to thee, and
nfess thy name, and pray pray, and
ake supplication unto thee ‡in
is house: 34 then hear thou
heaven, and forgive the sin
thy people Israel, and bring
em again unto the land which
ou gavest unto their fathers.
[m]When heaven is shut up, and
ere is no rain, because they
ve sinned against thee; if they
ay toward this place, and con-
ss thy name, and turn from
eir sin, [2]when thou [3]dost afflict afflictest
em: 36 then hear thou in

[a] Cp. Ps. 25. 4 & 27. 11 & 83. 11.
[b] 1 Sam. 12. 23.
[c] ver. 52. Cp. 2 Chr. 7. 15 & Neh. 1. 6.
[d] Cp. Lev. 26. 16, 25, 26 & Deut. 28. 21, 22, 37, 38, 42, 52 & 2 Chr. 20. 9.
[e] ver. 16. ch. 9. 3. Deut. 12. 11.
[f] Cp. Ex. 22. 11.
[g] Deut. 25. 1.
[h] 1 Chr. 28. 9. Acts 1. 24. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 7 & Jer. 17. 10.
[i] Deut. 12. 1.
[j] Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 45.
[k] Lev. 26. 40. Cp. Neh. 1. 9.
[l] Deut. 3. 24. 2 Chr. 6. 32.
[m] Deut. 11. 17. Luke 4. 25. Cp. Lev. 26. 17 & Deut. 28. 25.
[n] ver. 60. Cp. Josh. 4. 24.
[o] Ps. 102. 15.

heaven, and forgive the sin of
thy servants, and of thy people
Israel, 2when that [a]thou teachest teach them
[b]the good way wherein they
should walk; walk, and send give rain upon
thy land, which thou hast given
to thy people for an inherit-
ance. 37 [d]If there be in the
land famine, if there be pesti-
lence, if there be blasting *or* blasting, mildew,
locust, *or* if there be locust *or* caterpiller; if
their enemy besiege them in the
land of their [4]§cities; whatso-
ever plague, whatsoever sickness
there be; 38 what prayer and
supplication soever be made by
any man, *or* by all thy people
Israel, which shall know every
man the plague of his own heart,
and spread forth his hands to-
ward this house: 39 then hear
thou in heaven thy dwelling
place, and forgive, and do, and
render unto give to every man according to
all his ways, whose heart thou
knowest; ([h]for thou, even thou
only, knowest the hearts of all
the children of men;) 40 that
they may fear thee [i]all the
days that they live in the land
which thou gavest unto our
fathers. 41 Moreover concerning
the a stranger, that is not of thy
people Israel, when he shall come but cometh out
of a far country for thy name's
sake; 42 (for they shall hear of
thy great name, [l]and of thy
mighty strong hand, and of thy stretched
out arm;) when he shall come and
pray toward this house; 43 hear
thou in heaven thy dwelling
place, and do according to all
that the stranger calleth to thee
for; [n]that all the peoples people of the earth
may know thy name, [o]to fear
thee, as doth do thy people Israel, Israel; and
that they may know that [5]‖this
house house, which I have built builded, is called

[1] Or, *Whereinsoever a man shall sin* [2] Or, *because* [3] Or, *answerest* [4] Heb. *gates.* [5] Or, *thy name called upon this house &c.*
* Or, *in this place.* † Heb. *and he require an oath of him.* ‡ Or, *toward.* § Or, *jurisdiction.*
‖ Heb. *thy name is called upon this house.*

by thy name. 44 If thy people
go out to battle against their
enemy, (by whatsoever way whithersoever) thou shalt
send them, and (they shall) pray unto
the LORD *[b]toward the city which
thou hast chosen, and toward the
house (which that) I have built for thy
name: 45 then hear thou in
heaven their prayer and their
supplication, and maintain their
[1]†cause. 46 If they sin against
thee, ([d]for there is no man that
sinneth not,) and thou be angry
with them, and deliver them to
the enemy, so that [2]they carry
them away (captive captives) [f]unto the land
of the enemy, far (off) or near; 47 yet
[g]if they shall ‡bethink themselves
in the land whither they (are were) carried (captive, captives,) and (turn again, repent,) and make
supplication unto thee in the
land of them that carried them
(captive, captives,) saying, [j]We have sinned,
and have done perversely, we
have (dealt wickedly committed wickedness); 48 [k]if they
return unto thee with all their
(heart heart,) and with all their (soul soul,) in
the land of their enemies, which
(carried them led them away) captive, and pray unto
thee [m]toward their land, which
thou gavest unto their fathers,
the city which thou hast chosen,
and the house which I have built
for thy name: 49 then hear thou
their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling
place, and maintain their (1cause; †cause,)
50 and forgive thy people (which that)
have sinned against thee, and
all their transgressions wherein
they have transgressed against
(thee; thee,) and [p]give them [3]compassion
before (those them) who carried them
captive, that they may have
compassion on them: 51 [q]for
they be thy people, and thine
inheritance, which thou brought-
est forth out of Egypt, [s]from
the midst of the furnace of iron:
52 [a]that thine eyes may be open
unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication
of thy people Israel, to hearken
unto them (whensoever they cry in all that they call for) unto
thee. 53 For thou didst separate
them from among all the (people people)
of the earth, to be thine inheritance, [c]as thou spakest by
the hand of Moses thy servant,
when thou broughtest our fathers
out of Egypt, O Lord GOD.
54 [e]And it was so, that when
Solomon had made an end of
praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose
from before the altar of the
LORD, from [h]kneeling on his
knees with his hands spread
(forth toward up to) heaven. 55 And he
stood, and [i]blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud
voice, saying, 56 Blessed be the
LORD, that hath given rest unto
his people Israel, according to
all that he promised: [l]there hath
not [4]§failed one word of all his
good promise, which he promised
by the hand of Moses his servant.
57 The LORD our God be with us,
as he was with our fathers: [n]let
him not leave us, nor forsake
us: 58 that he may [o]incline our
hearts unto him, to walk in all his
ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his
(judgements, judgments,) which he commanded
our fathers. 59 And let these
my words, wherewith I have
made supplication before the
LORD, be nigh unto the LORD
our God day and night, that he
maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people
Israel, [5]as every day
Israel ‖at all times, as the matter shall require: 60 that [r]all the (peoples people) of
the earth may know that [t]the

a Cp. ver. 29.
b Cp. ver. 48.
c Ex. 19. 5, 6. Deut. 9. 26, 29 & 14. 2.
d Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 20. Rom. 3. 23. James 3. 2. 1 John 1. 8, 10.
e 2 Chr. 7. 1.
f Lev. 26. 34, 44. Deut. 28. 36, 64.
g Lev. 26. 40.
h Cp. 2 Chr. 6. 13.
i ver. 14.
j Neh. 1. 6. Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5.
k 1 Sam. 7. 3. Jer. 29. 12—14.
l Josh. 21. 45 & 23. 14.
m Dan. 6. 10. Cp. ver. 44 & Ps. 5. 7 & Jonah 2. 4.
n Cp. Deut. 31. 6 & Josh. 1. 5 & 1 Sam. 12. 22.
o Ps. 119. 36.
p Ps. 106. 46.
q Deut. 9. 29. Cp. Neh. 1. 10.
r ver. 43.
s Deut. 4. 20. Jer. 11. 4.
t Deut. 4. 35, 39. Cp. ch. 18. 39.

R.V. [1] Or, *right*. [2] Heb. *they that take them captive carry them away*. [3] Heb. *to be for compassion*. [4] Heb. *fallen*. [5] Heb. *the thing of a day in its day*.

A.V. * Heb. *the way of the city*. † Or, *right*. ‡ Heb. *bring back to their heart*. § Heb. *fallen*. ‖ Heb. *the thing of a day in his day*.

ED, he is God; God, *and that* there is none
ORD
se. 61 [a]Let your heart there-
re be perfect with the LORD
r God, to walk in his statutes,
d to keep his commandments,
at this day. 62 [b]And [c]the
ng, and all Israel with him,
ered sacrifice before the LORD.
And Solomon offered for the a
crifice of peace offerings, which
offered unto the LORD, two
d twenty thousand oxen, and
hundred and twenty thousand
eep. So the king and all the
ildren of Israel dedicated the
use of the LORD. 64 The same
y did the king hallow the
ddle of the court that was
fore the house of the LORD; LORD:
there he offered the burnt
ring, rings, and the meal offering, meat offerings, and the
of the peace offerings: be-
use [j]the brasen altar that was
fore the LORD was too little
receive the burnt offering, offerings, and
meal offering, eat offerings, and the fat of the
ace offerings. 65 So Solomon held And at that
he feast at that time, Solomon held a feast, and all Israel
th him, a great congregation,
m the [m]entering in of Hamath
to [o]the brook river of Egypt, before
LORD our God, seven days
d seven days, even fourteen
ys. 66 On the eighth day he
t the people away, away; and they
essed the king, and went unto
ir tents joyful and glad of
art for all the goodness that
LORD had shewed unto done for David
servant, and to for Israel his
ple.

1 [r]And it came to pass,
when Solomon had finished
the building of the house of
LORD, [t]and the king's house,
l [u]all Solomon's [1]desire which
was pleased to do, [2] that [v]the
RD appeared to Solomon the
ond time, as he had appeared
unto him at Gibeon. 3 And the
LORD said unto him, I have heard
thy prayer and thy supplication,
that thou hast made before me:
I have hallowed this house, which
thou hast built, [d]to put my name
there for ever; and [e]mine eyes
and mine heart shall be there per-
petually. 4 And as for thee, if thou
wilt [f]walk before me, [g]as David
thy father walked, in integrity
of heart, and in uprightness, to
do according to all that I have
commanded thee, and wilt keep
my statutes and my judgements; judgments:
5 [h]then I will establish the
throne of thy kingdom over upon Israel
for ever; according ever, as I [2]promised to
David thy father, saying, There
shall not fail thee a man upon
the throne of Israel. 6 [i]But if
ye shall turn away at all turn from following
me, ye or your children, and
will not keep my commandments
and my statutes which I have
set before you, but shall go and
serve other gods, and worship
them: 7 [l]then will I cut off
Israel out of the land which
I have given them; [n]and this
house, which I have hallowed
for my name, will I cast out
of my sight; [p]and Israel shall
be a proverb and a byword
among all peoples: people: 8 [3]and though at
this house be so house, *which* is high, yet shall every
one that passeth by it shall be
astonished, and shall hiss; and
they shall say, [q]Why hath the
LORD done thus unto this land,
and to this house? 9 And they
shall answer, Because [s]they for-
sook the LORD their God, which who
brought forth their fathers out
of the land of Egypt, and laid have taken
hold on upon other gods, and have
worshipped them, and served
them: therefore hath the LORD
brought all this evil upon them. upon them all this evil.

[a] 2 Kin. 20. 3. Cp. ch. 11. 4 & 15. 3, 14.
[b] For ver. 62—66, see 2 Chr. 7. 4—10.
[c] Cp. Ezra 6. 16, 17.
[d] ch. 8. 16, 29.
[e] Deut. 11. 12.
[f] Cp. Gen. 17. 1.
[g] ch. 11. 4, 6, 38 & 14. 8 & 15. 5.
[h] ch. 6. 12. 1 Chr. 22. 10. See ch. 2. 4.
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 14 & Ps. 89. 30, 32.
[j] See 2 Chr. 4. 1.
[k] ver. 2. Lev. 23. 34.
[l] Deut. 4. 26. 2 Kin. 17. 23 & 25. 21.
[m] Num. 13. 21 & 34. 8. Josh. 13. 5, *al.*
[n] Jer. 7. 14.
[o] Num. 34. 5. 2 Kin. 24. 7.
[p] Deut. 28. 37. Cp. Ps. 44. 14.
[q] Deut. 29. 24—26. Jer. 22. 8, 9.
[r] For ver. 1—9, see 2 Chr. 7. 11—22.
[s] ch. 18. 18.
[t] ch. 7. 1. 2 Chr. 8. 1.
[u] ver. 19. 2 Chr. 8. 6.
[v] ch. 3. 5 & 11. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *delight* [2] Or, *spake concerning* [3] Or, *and this house shall be high; every one &c.*
A.V. [a] Or, *thanked.*

10 [a]And it came to pass at the end of [b]twenty years, wherein when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD LORD, and the king's house, 11 (now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee. 12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they *pleased him not. 13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And [1]he called them the land of ‡Cabul, †Cabul unto this day. 14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 And this is the [2]reason of [m]the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and [o]Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and [p]Hazor, and [q]Megiddo, and Gezer. 16 *For* Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain [r]the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a portion present unto [t]his daughter, Solomon's wife. 17 And Solomon built Gezer, and [u]Beth-horon the nether, 18 and Baalath, and [3]Tamar Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land, 19 and all the store cities cities of store that Solomon had, and [w]the cities for his chariots, and the cities for [y]his horsemen, and ‡that which Solomon [z]desired to build for his pleasure in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion. 20 As for *And* all the people that were left of the Amorites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which

a For ver. 10—28, see 2 Chr. 8. 1—18
b Cp. ch. 6. 37, 38 & 7. 1.
c Cp. Judg. 1. 21, 27, 29 & 3. 1.
d Cp. Josh. 15. 63 & 17. 12.
e Judg. 1. 28.
f Ezra 2. 55—58. Neh. 7. 57—60 & 11. 3. 1 Esd. 5. 33—35.
g Lev. 25. 39.
h Cp. 2 Chr. 8. 10.
i ch. 5. 16.
j Cp. Josh. 19. 27.
k ch. 7. 8.
l ch. 11. 27. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9 & 2 Chr. 32. 5.
m ch. 5. 13.
n See ver. 15.
o ver. 24. See 2 Sam. 5. 9.
p Josh. 11. 1.
q Josh. 17. 11.
r Josh. 16. 10.
s ch. 22. 48. Num. 33. 35. Deut. 2. 8.
t ch. 3. 1 & 7. 8.
u See Josh. 10. 10.
v ch. 10. 11.
w ch. 10. 26. 2 Chr. 1. 14 & 9. 25.
x ch. 10. 11 & 22. 48. 1 Chr. 29. 4. Job 22. 24 & 28. 16. Ps. 45. 9. Isai. 13. 12. Ecclus. 7. 18.
y ch. 4. 26.
z ver. 1.
a For ver. 1—13, see 2 Chr. 9. 1—12.
b Cp. Matt. 12. 42 & Luke 11. 31.
c Ps. 72. 10, 15. Isai. 60. 6. Jer. 6. 20. Ezek. 27. 22, 23 & 38. 13. Joel 3. 8.
d See Judg. 14. 12.

were not of the children of Israel Israel 21 [c]their children that were left after them in the land, [d]whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, of them upon those did Solomon raise a levy of levy a tribute of [f]bondservants, bondservice unto this day. 22 But [g]of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondservants: bondmen but they were the men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots chariots, and of his horsemen. 23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, [h]five hundred and fifty [i]which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work. 24 But [t]Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto [k]her house which *Solomon* had built for her: [l]then did he build [n]Millo. 25 And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, burning incense therewith and he burnt incense §*upon the altar* that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 And king Solomon made a navy of ships in [s]Ezion-geber which is beside Eloth, on the ‖shore of the Red Sea, sea, in the land of Edom. 27 And Hiram sent [v]in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. 28 And they came to [x]Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

10 1 [a]And when [b]the queen of [c]Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came [d]to prove him with hard questions. 2 And she came to

R.V. 1 Or, *they were called* 2 Or, *account* 3 Another reading is, *Tadmor*. So 2 Chr. 8. 4.
A.V. * Heb. *were not right in his eyes.* † That is, *Displeasing*, or, *Dirty.* ‡ Heb. *the desire of Solomon which he desired.* § Heb. *upon it.* ‖ Heb. *lip.*

rusalem with a very great
ain, with camels [b]that bare
ices, and very much gold, and
ecious stones: and when she
s come to Solomon, she com-
ned with him of all that was
her heart. 3 And Solomon
d her all her *questions: there
s not any thing hid from the
g, which he told her not. 4 And
en the queen of Sheba had
en all the wisdom of Solomon, Solomon's wisdom, and the
use that he had built, 5 and
e meat of his table, and the
ting of his servants, and the
attendance of his ministers,
d their apparel, and his ‡cup-
arers, [d]and [2]his ascent by
hich he went up unto the
use of the LORD; there was
more spirit in her. 6 And
e said to the king, It was a
e §report that I heard in
ne own land of thine [3]acts, thy ‖acts, and
thy wisdom. 7 Howbeit I be-
ved not the words, until I came,
d mine eyes had seen it: and,
hold, the half was not told me:
thy wisdom and prosperity ex-
edeth the fame which I heard.
Happy are thy men, happy are
ese thy servants, which stand
ntinually before thee, *and* that
ar thy wisdom. 9 [h]Blessed be
e LORD thy God, which de-
hted in thee, to set thee on
e throne of Israel: [j]because
e LORD loved Israel for ever,
erefore made he thee king, [k]to
judgement judgment and justice. 10 [l]And
e gave the king an hundred
d twenty talents of gold, and
spices very great store, and
ecious stones: there came no
ore such abundance of spices
these which the queen of
eba gave to king Solomon.

a ch. 9. 27.
b ver. 10.
c See ch. 9. 28.
d Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 16.
e For ver. 14—28, see 2 Chr. 9. 13—28.
f Cp. Prov. 8. 34.
g ch. 14. 26.
h ch. 5. 7.
i ch. 7. 2.
j 2 Chr. 2. 11.
k 2 Sam. 8. 15. Cp. Ps. 72. 2.
l ver. 2.

11 And [a]the navy also of Hiram,
that brought [c]gold from Ophir,
brought in from Ophir great
plenty of [5]††almug trees trees, and pre-
cious stones. 12 And the king
made of the almug trees [6]‡‡pillars
for the house of the LORD, and
for the king's house, harps also
and psalteries for the singers:
there came no such almug trees,
nor were seen, seen unto this day.
13 And king Solomon gave to unto
the queen of Sheba all her de-
sire, whatsoever she asked, beside
that [7]which Solomon gave her
§§of his royal bounty. So she
turned, turned and went to her own land, country,
she and her servants.
14 [e]Now the weight of gold
that came to Solomon in one
year was six hundred threescore
and six talents of gold, 15 beside
that which the chapmen *brought*, and *he had* of the merchantmen, and of the
traffic traffick of the spice merchants, and
of all the kings of the mingled people, Arabia,
and of the *governors of the
country. 16 And king Solomon
made two hundred targets of
beaten gold: six hundred *shekels*
of gold went to one target.
17 And *he made* three hundred
[g]shields of beaten gold; three
[8]pound of gold went to one
shield: and the king put them
in [i]the house of the forest of
Lebanon. 18 Moreover the king
made a great throne of ivory,
and overlaid it with the finest best
gold. 19 There were six steps to the throne, The throne had six steps,
and the top of the throne was
round †behind: and there were
[9]‡stays on either side by on the
place of the seat, and two lions
standing stood beside the stays. 20 And
twelve lions stood there on the
one side and on the other upon
the six steps: there was not

V. [1] Heb. *standing.* [2] Or, *his burnt offering which he offered in &c.* [3] Or, *sayings* [4] Heb. *thou hast added*
dom and goodness to the fame. [5] In 2 Chr. 2. 8, 9. 10, *algum trees.* Perhaps, *sandal wood.* [6] Or, *a railing* Heb. *a prop.*
eb. which he gave her according to the hand of king Solomon. [8] Heb. *maneh.* [9] Or, *arms* Heb. *hands.*
V. * Heb. *words.* † Heb. *standing.* ‡ Or, *butlers.* § Heb. *word.* ‖ Or, *sayings.* ** Heb. *thou*
added wisdom and goodness to the fame. †† *algum trees*, 2 Chr. 2. 8 & 9. 10, 11. ‡‡ Or, *rails.* Heb. *a prop.*
Heb. according to the hand of king Solomon. * Or, *captains.* † Heb. *on the hinder part thereof.* ‡ Heb. *hands.*

*the like made in any kingdom.
21 And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of [b] the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold; [†] none were of silver; it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon. 22 For the king had at sea [c] a navy of Tarshish with the navy of Hiram: once every three years came the navy of Tarshish, bringing gold, and silver, [‡] ivory, and apes, and peacocks. 23 [e] So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth in riches and in wisdom. 24 And all the earth [§] sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart. 25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year. 26 [h] And Solomon gathered together [j] chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he bestowed in the [l] chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. 27 And the king [‖] made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as [n] the sycomore trees that are in the lowland, for abundance. 28 ** And [p] the horses which Solomon had were brought out of Egypt; and linen yarn: the king's merchants received them in droves, each drove at a price. 29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of [s] the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out [1 ††] by their means.

a Neh. 13. 26. Cp. Deut. 17. 17 & Ecclus. 47. 19.
b ver. 17.
c ch. 22. 48. Gen. 10. 4. 1 Chr. 1. 7. 2 Chr. 20. 36, 37. Ps. 48. 7 & 72. 10. Isai. 2. 16 & 23. 1, 6, 10, al.
d See Ex. 34. 16.
e Cp. ch. 3. 12, 13 & 4. 30.
f Cp. ch. 8. 61.
g ch. 9. 4.
h For ver. 26—29, see 2 Chr. 1. 14—17.
i ver. 33. Judg. 2. 13. 2 Kin. 23. 13.
j Cp. ch. 4. 26 & 2 Chr. 9. 25.
k Cp. ver. 7.
l ch. 9. 19.
m Num. 21. 29. 2 Kin. 23. 13.
n 1 Chr. 27. 28.
o Lev. 18. 21 & 20. 2—4. 2 Kin. 23. 10. Acts 7. 43. Cp. ver. 5.
p 2 Chr. 9. 28. Cp. Deut. 17. 16.
q ver. 2, 4.
r ch. 3. 5 & 9. 2.
s Judg. 1. 26.
t ch. 6. 12 & 9. 6.

11 1 Now [a] king Solomon loved many strange women, [2 ‡‡] together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites; 2 of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, [d] Ye shall not go among them, neither shall they come among you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love. 3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart. 4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and [f] his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, [g] as was the heart of David his father. 5 For Solomon went after [i] Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after §§ [k] Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. 6 And Solomon did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and * went not fully after the LORD, as did David his father. 7 Then did Solomon build an high place for [m] Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the mount that is before Jerusalem, and for [o] Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon. 8 And so likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because [q] his heart was turned away from the LORD, the God of Israel, [r] which had appeared unto him twice, 10 and [t] had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he

R.V. 1 Heb. *in their hand.* 2 Or, *besides*

A.V. * Heb. *so.* † Or, there was *no silver* in them. ‡ Or, *elephants' teeth.* § Heb. *sought the face of* ‖ Heb. *gave.* ** Heb. *And the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.* †† Heb. *by their hand.* ‡‡ Or, *besides* §§ Called, *Molech*, ver. 7. * Heb. *fulfilled not after.*

pt not that which the LORD
mmanded. 11 Wherefore the
ORD said unto Solomon, Foras-
uch as this [1*]is done of thee,
d thou hast not kept my
venant and my statutes, which
have commanded thee, [b]I will
rely rend the kingdom from
ee, and will give it to thy
rvant. 12 Notwithstanding in
y days I will not do it, it for
avid thy father's sake: but
will rend it out of the hand of
y son. 13 Howbeit [c]I will not
nd away all the kingdom; but
will give one tribe to thy son, son
r David my servant's sake,
d for Jerusalem's sake [e]which
have chosen.
14 And the LORD raised stirred up an
dversary unto Solomon, Hadad
e Edomite: he was of the
ng's seed in Edom. 15 For it
me to pass, [g]when David [2]was
Edom, and Joab the captain
the host was gone up to bury
e slain, and after he had smitten
ery male in Edom; 16 (for
ab and all Israel remained there six months,
months did Joab remain there with all Israel,
ntil he had cut off every male
Edom; Edom:) 17 that Hadad fled,
and certain Edomites of his
ther's servants with him, to
into Egypt; Hadad being
t a little child. 18 And they
ose out of Midian, and came
[k]Paran: and they took men
th them out of Paran, and
ey came to Egypt, unto Pha-
oh king of Egypt; which gave
m an house, and appointed
m victuals, and gave him land.
And Hadad found great fa-
our in the sight of Pharaoh,
that he gave him to wife
e sister of his own wife, the
ster of Tahpenes the queen.
And the sister of Tahpenes
re him Genubath his son,

a ch. 2. 10.
b ver. 31. Cp. ch. 12. 15, 16.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 15 & Ps. 89. 33.
d ver. 32, 36. Cp. ch. 12. 20.
e Deut. 12. 5, 11.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 16.
g 2 Sam. 8. 14. 1 Chr. 18. 12, 13.
h 2 Sam. 8. 3 & 10. 8, 18.
i ch. 12. 2. 2 Chr. 13. 6.
j 1 Sam. 1. 1.
k Num. 10. 12. Deut. 33. 2.
l 2 Sam. 20. 21.
m ch. 9. 24. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.

whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's house household among the sons of Pharaoh. 21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt [a]that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, [†]Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country. 22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, [‡]Nothing: howbeit let me depart go in any wise.
23 And God raised stirred him up *another* adversary unto him, Rezon the son of Eliada, Eliadah, which had fled from his lord [f]Hadadezer king of Zobah: 24 and he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a troop, band, [h]when David slew them *of Zobah*: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus. 25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad *did*: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.
26 And [i]Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [j]an Ephraimite Ephrathite of Zeredah, Zereda, a servant of Solomon, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name was Zeruah, a widow woman, he also even he [l]lifted up his hand against the king. 27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: [m]Solomon built Millo, and [§§]repaired the breach breaches of the city of David his father. 28 And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valour: and Solomon saw seeing the young man that he [‖]was industrious, and he gave made him charge ruler over all the [¶]labour **charge of the house of Joseph. 29 And it came

R.V. [1] Heb. *is with thee.* [2] The Sept. and Syr. read, *destroyed Edom.* [3] Heb. *closed up.* [4] Heb. *burden.*
* Heb. *is with thee.* † Heb. *Send me away.* ‡ Heb. *Not.* § Heb. *closed.* ‖ Heb. *did work.* ** Heb. *burden.*

to pass at that time, time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet [a]Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; now Ahijah and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field. field: 30 And Ahijah laid hold of caught the new garment that was on him, [d]and rent it in twelve pieces. pieces: 31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, [e]I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee: 32 (but [f]he shall have one tribe, tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, [h]the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:) 33 because that they have forsaken me, [j]and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moab, Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon; Ammon, and they have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and *to keep* my statutes and my judgements, judgments, as did David his father. 34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life, life for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, [1]because he kept my commandments and my statutes: 35 [q]but I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes. 36 And unto his son [f]will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have [r]a lamp *light alway before me in Jerusalem, [h]the city which I have chosen me to put my name there. 37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign [2]according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel. 38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that which is right in mine eyes my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that [b]I will be with thee, and [c]will build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee. 39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever. 40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam: but Jeroboam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto [g]Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 [t]Now And the rest of the [3†]acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon? 42 And the [‡]time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years. 43 And Solomon [k]slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and [§l]Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

12 [1 m]And Rehoboam went to [n]Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king. 2 And it came to pass, when [o]Jeroboam the son of Nebat heard of it, (for [p]he was yet in Egypt Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, whither he had (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt, Egypt;) 3 and That they sent and called him; him. that And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying, 4 [s]Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them,

a ch. 12. 15 & 14. 2 & 15. 29. 2 Chr. 9. 29.
b Josh. 1. 5.
c 1 Sam. 2. 35. 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27.
d Cp, 1 Sam. 15. 27.
e ver. 11—13.
f ver. 13. ch. 12. 21.
g ch. 14. 25. 2 Chr. 12. 2, 5, 7, 9.
h ch. 14. 21. See Deut. 12. 5.
i For ver. 41—43, see 2 Chr. 9. 29—31.
j ver. 5, 7.
k ch. 2. 10 & 14. 20.
l Matt. 1. 7.
m For ver. 1—19, see 2 Chr. 10. 1—19.
n Cp. Judg. 9. 6.
o ch. 11. 26.
p ch. 11. 40.
q ver. 12. ch. 12. 16, 17.
r ch. 15. 4. 2 Sam. 21. 17. 2 Kin. 8. 19. 2 Chr. 21. 7.
s ch. 4. 7, 22 & 9. 15. See 1 Sam. 8. 11—18.

R.V. 1 Or, *who kept*. 2 Or, *over all* 3 Or, *words* Or, *matters*
A.V. * Heb. *lamp*, or, *candle*. † Or, *words*, or, *things*. ‡ Heb. *days*. § Matt. 1. 7, called *Roboam*.

epart yet for three days, then me again to me. And the ople departed. 6 And king ehoboam (took counsel / consulted) with the l men, that (had) stood before lomon his father while he yet ed, (saying, What counsel give ye me to / and said, How do ye advise that I rn / y) answer (to) this people? 7 And ey spake unto him, saying, If ou wilt be a servant unto this ople this day, and wilt serve em, and answer them, and eak good words to them, then ey will be thy servants for ever. But he forsook the counsel of e old (men / men,) which they had given m, and (took counsel / consulted) with the young en that were grown up with m, (that / and which) stood before (him. / him:) And he said unto them, What unsel give (ye, / ye) that we may rn answer (to) this people, who ve spoken to me, saying, Make e yoke (that / which) thy father did put on us lighter? 10 And the ung men that were grown up th him spake unto him, saying, us shalt thou (say / speak) unto this ople that spake unto thee, ying, Thy father made our ke heavy, but make thou it hter unto us; thus shalt thou ak / y) unto them, My little finger is / ll be) thicker than my father's ins. 11 And now whereas [h]my ther did lade you with a heavy ke, I will add to your yoke: y father (hath) chastised you with ips, but I will chastise you th scorpions. 12 So Jeroboam d all the people came to Rehoam the third day, as the king (bade, / appointed,) saying, [k]Come to me ain the third day. 13 And e king answered the people oughly, and forsook the (counsel / old) (the old men which / en's counsel that) they (had given / gave) him; and spake to them after the unsel of the young men, saying, [h]My father made your yoke heavy, (but / and) I will add to your yoke: my father (also) chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. 15 (So / Wherefore) the king hearkened not unto the people; for [b](it was a thing brought about of / the cause was from) the LORD, that he might (establish / perform) his (word, / saying,) which [c]the LORD spake by (the hand of) Ahijah the Shilonite (to / unto) Jeroboam the son of Nebat. 16 (And / So) when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: [d]to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents. 17 But [e]as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. 18 Then king Rehoboam sent [f]Adoram, who was over the (levy / tribute); and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. (And / Therefore) king Rehoboam †made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. 19 [g]So Israel ‡rebelled against the house of (David, / David) unto this day. 20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was (returned, / come again,) that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but [i]the tribe of Judah only.

21 [j]And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, (and / with) the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

a ver. 12.
b ver. 24.
c ch. 11. 11, 31.
d See 2 Sam. 20. 1.
e ch. 11. 13, 36.
f ch. 4. 6 & 5. 14.
g 2 Kin. 17. 21.
h See ver. 4.
i ch. 11. 13, 32, 36.
j For ver. 21—24, see 2 Chr. 11. 1—4.
k ver. 5.

A.V. * Heb. *hardly.* † Heb. *strengthened himself.* ‡ Or, *fell away*

22 But the word of God came
unto [a]Shemaiah the man of God,
saying, 23 Speak unto Rehoboam, Rehoboam,
the son of Solomon, king of
Judah, and unto all the house
of Judah and Benjamin, and to
the [e]rest remnant of the people, saying,
24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall
not go up, nor fight against your
brethren the children of Israel:
return every man to his house;
[e]for this thing is of from me. So they They
hearkened unto therefore to the word of
the LORD, and returned and went to
their way, depart, according to the word
of the LORD.

25 Then Jeroboam [g]built She-
chem in the hill country of mount Ephraim,
and dwelt therein; and he went
out from thence, and [i]built
Penuel. 26 And Jeroboam said
in his heart, Now shall the king-
dom return to the house of
David: 27 if this people [l]go up
to offer sacrifices do sacrifice in the house of the
LORD at Jerusalem, then shall
the heart of this people turn
again unto their lord, even unto
Rehoboam king of Judah; Judah, and they
shall kill me, and return go again to Reho-
boam king of Judah. 28 Where-
upon the king took counsel, and
[n]made two calves of gold; gold, and he
said unto them, [1]It is too much
for you to go up to Jerusalem; Jerusalem:
[p]behold thy gods, O Israel, which
brought thee up out of the land
of Egypt. 29 And he set the
one in Beth-el, and the other
put he in Dan. 30 And [q]this
thing became a sin: for the
people went *to worship* before
[2]the one, even unto Dan. 31 And
he made [r]houses an house of high places,
and [s]made priests from among all of the lowest of
the people, which were not of
the sons of Levi. 32 And Jero-
boam ordained a feast in the

[a] 2 Chr. 12. 5, 7, 15.
[b] Lev. 23. 33, 34. Num. 29. 12.
[c] Cp. ver. 17.
[d] ch. 13. 2. Cp. Amos 7. 13.
[e] ver. 15.
[f] ch. 13. 1.
[g] Cp. Judg. 9. 45.
[h] 2 Kin. 23. 17.
[i] Cp. Judg. 8. 17.
[j] ch. 12. 33.
[k] ver. 32.
[l] Deut. 12. 5, 6.
[m] 2 Kin. 23. 15, 16.
[n] 2 Kin. 10. 29 & 17. 16. 2 Chr. 11. 15 & 13. 8. Hos. 8. 5, 6 & 10. 5 & 13. 2. Cp. ch. 14. 9.
[o] See Judg. 6. 17.
[p] Cp. Ex. 32. 4, 8.
[q] ch. 13. 34. 2 Kin. 17. 21.
[r] ch. 13. 32.
[s] ch. 13. 33. 2 Kin. 17. 32. 2 Chr. 11. 14, 15 & 13. 9.

eighth month, on the fifteenth
day of the month, like unto [b]the
feast that is in Judah, and he
[3]went up unto *offered upon the altar; altar: so So did he in
Beth-el, [4]† sacrificing unto the
calves that he had made: and
he placed in Beth-el [d]the priests
of the high places which he had
made. 33 And So he [3]went up unto *offered upon the
altar which he had made in
Beth-el [on] the fifteenth day in of
the eighth month, even in the
month which he had devised [5]of
his own heart: heart; and he ordained a
feast for unto the children of Israel, Israel:
and [3]went up unto he offered upon the altar, [f]to burn ‡and burnt
incense.

13 [1]And, behold, there came
[h]a man of God out of
Judah by the word of
the LORD unto Beth-el: and
Jeroboam was standing stood by the altar
§[j]to burn incense. 2 [k]And he
cried against the altar by in the
word of the LORD, and said, O
altar, altar, thus saith the LORD, LORD
Behold, a child shall be born
unto the house of David, [m]Josiah
by name; and upon thee shall
he sacrifice offer the priests of the high
places that burn incense upon
thee, and men's bones shall
they burn be burnt upon thee. 3 And he
gave [o]a sign the same day, say-
ing, This is the sign which the
LORD hath spoken: spoken; Behold, the
altar shall be rent, and the
ashes that are upon it shall be
poured out. 4 And it came to
pass, when the king king Jeroboam heard the
saying of the man of God, which
he had cried against the altar in
Beth-el, that Jeroboam he put forth
his hand from the altar, saying,
Lay hold on him. And his hand
which he put forth against him
dried up, so that he could not
draw pull it back in again to him. 5 The

R.V. [1] Or, *Ye have gone up long enough* [2] Or, *each of them* [3] Or, *offered upon* [4] Or, *to sacrifice*
[5] Another reading is, *apart.*
A.V. * Or, *went up to the altar, &c.* † Or, *to sacrifice.* ‡ Heb. *to burn incense.* § Or, *to offer.*

ar also was rent, and the ashes
ured out from the altar, ac-
rding to the sign which the
n of God had given by the
rd of the LORD. 6 And the
g answered and said unto
e man of God, [b]Intreat now
e [favour / face] of the LORD thy God,
d pray for me, that my hand
y be restored me again. And
e man of God [intreated / besought] *the LORD,
d the king's hand was restored
n again, and became as it was
fore. 7 And the king said unto
e man of God, Come home with
, and refresh thyself, and [d]I
ll give thee a reward. 8 And
e man of God said unto the
g, [e]If thou wilt give me half
ne house, [f]I will not go in
th thee, neither will I eat
ead nor drink water in this
ce: 9 for so was it charged
by the word of the LORD,
ing, [Thou shalt eat / Eat] no bread, nor
nk water, [neither return / nor turn again] by the
e way that thou camest. 10 So
went another way, and re-
ned not by the way that he
me to Beth-el.

11 Now there dwelt [g]an old
ophet in Beth-el; and [1]one of
[†]sons came and told him all
e works that the man of God
d done that day in Beth-el:
e words which he had spoken
to the king, them [also they told / they told also]
their father. 12 And their
her said unto them, What
y went he? [2Now / For] his sons had
en what way the man of God
nt, which came from Judah.
And he said unto his sons,
ddle me the ass. So they
ddled him the ass: and he
le [thereon. / thereon,] 14 And [he] went after
e man of God, and found him
ting under an [3]oak: and he

[a] ver. 8, 9.
[b] Ex. 8. 8 & 9. 28 & 10. 17. Num. 21. 7. Acts 8. 24.
[c] ch. 20. 35. 1 Thess. 4. 15.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7 & 2 Kin. 5. 15.
[e] Num. 22. 18 & 24. 13.
[f] ver. 16, 17.
[g] ver. 25. Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 18.
[h] ch. 20. 36.

said unto him, Art thou the
man of God that camest from
Judah? And he said, I am.
15 Then he said unto him, Come
home with me, and eat bread.
16 And he said, [a]I may not return
with thee, nor go in with thee:
neither will I eat bread nor drink
water with thee in this place:
17 for ‡it was said to me [c]by the
word of the LORD, Thou shalt
eat no bread nor drink water
there, nor turn again to go by
the way that thou camest. 18 And he [He]
said unto him, I [also] am a prophet
[also] as thou art; and an angel
spake unto me by the word of
the LORD, saying, Bring him back
with thee into thine house, that
he may eat bread and drink
water. *But* he lied unto him.
19 So he went back with him,
and did eat bread in his house,
and drank water. 20 And it
came to pass, as they sat at
the table, that the word of the
LORD came unto the prophet
that brought him back: 21 and
he cried unto the man of God
that came from Judah, saying,
Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch
as thou hast [4been disobedient unto / disobeyed] the
mouth of the LORD, and hast not
kept the commandment which
the LORD thy God commanded
thee, 22 but camest back, and
hast eaten bread and drunk
water in the [place / place,] of the which
[he said / *the LORD* did say] to thee, Eat no
bread, and drink no water; thy
carcase shall not come unto the
sepulchre of thy fathers. 23 And
it came to pass, after he had
eaten bread, and after he had
drunk, that he saddled for him
the ass, *to wit*, for the prophet
whom he had brought back.
24 And when he was gone, [h]a

.V. [1] Heb. *his son.* [2] According to some ancient versions, *And his sons shewed him.* [3] Or, *terebinth*
rebelled against the word.
A.V. * Heb. *the face of the* LORD. † Heb. *son.* ‡ Heb. *a word* was.

lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase. 25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where [d]the old prophet dwelt. 26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who [1]was disobedient unto the mouth of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath *torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him. 27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled it. 28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor *torn the ass. 29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and he came to the city of the old prophet, to mourn, and to bury him. 30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, *saying*, [j]Alas, my brother! 31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; [k]lay my bones beside his bones: 32 [l]For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against [m]all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of [a]Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but †made again from among all the people priests of the high places: [2]whosoever would, [b]he ‡consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places. 34 [c]And [3]this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, [e]even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

14 1 At that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick. 2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to [f]Shiloh: behold, there is Ahijah the prophet, [g]which spake concerning me that I should be king over this people. 3 [h]And take §with thee ten loaves, and ‖cracknels, and a [4]**cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child. 4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to [f]Shiloh, and came to the house of [i]Ahijah. But [i]Ahijah could not see; for his eyes ††were set by reason of his age. 5 And the LORD said unto [i]Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to inquire of thee for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman. 6 And it was so, when [i]Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with ‡‡heavy tidings

a Cp. ch. 16. 24.
b Judg. 17. 5 (& mg.).
c ch. 12. 30. 2 Kin. 17. 21.
d ver. 11.
e ch. 14. 10. Cp. ch. 15. 29, 30.
f See Josh. 18. 1.
g See ch. 11. 29—31.
h Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8.
i ch. 11. 29.
j Cp. Jer. 22. 18.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 17, 18.
l ver. 2. See 2 Kin. 23. 16—19.
m ch. 12. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *rebelled against the word* [2] Or, *whomsoever he would* [3] Or, *by this thing he became* [4] Or, *bottle*
A.V. * Heb. *broken.* † Heb. *returned and made.* ‡ Heb. *filled his hand.* § Heb. *in thine hand.* ‖ Or, *cake*
** Or, *bottle.* †† Heb. *stood for his hoariness.* ‡‡ Heb. *hard.*

Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith
e LORD, the God of Israel: [b]Foras-
uch as I exalted thee from
nong the people, and made
ee [1]prince over my people
rael, [8] and [e]rent the kingdom
way from the house of David,
d gave it thee: and yet thou
st not been [g]as my servant
avid, who kept my command-
ents, and who followed me
th all his heart, to do that
ly which was right in mine
es; [9] but hast done evil above
l that were before thee, and thee: for thou
st gone and [k]made thee other
ds, and [m]molten images, to
ovoke me to anger, and [n]hast
st me behind thy back: [10] there-
re, behold, I will bring evil
on the house of Jeroboam,
d [p]will cut off from Jeroboam
every man child,
h that pisseth against the wall, *and* [q]him
at is shut up and him that is
ft at large in Israel, and [r]will
utterly sweep away
e away the remnant of the house of
roboam, as a man sweepeth taketh away
ng, till it be all gone. [11] [s]Him
at dieth of Jeroboam in the
ty shall the dogs eat; and him
at dieth in the field shall the
wls of the air eat: for the
ORD hath spoken it. [12] Arise
ou therefore, get thee to thine
n house: [u]*and* when thy feet
ter into the city, the child
all die. [13] And all Israel shall
ourn for him, and bury him: for
e only of Jeroboam shall come
the grave: grave, because in him [x]there
found some good thing toward
e LORD, the God of Israel, in the
ouse of Jeroboam. [14] [z]More-
ver the LORD shall raise him
a king over Israel, who shall
t off the house of Jeroboam
at day: [2]but what? even now.
For the LORD shall smite
rael, as a reed is shaken in

a Deut. 29. 28. Ps. 52. 5. Prov. 2. 22.
b ch. 16. 2. Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 7, 8.
c Josh. 23. 15, 16.
d Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29.
e ch. 11. 31.
f Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 12. 3.
g ch. 11. 33, 38 & 15. 5. Cp. ch. 9. 4.
h ch. 12. 30 & 13. 34 & 16. 2, 19, 26, al.
i ch. 15. 21, 33 & 16. 6, 8, 15, 23.
j ver. 12.
k ch. 12. 28. 2 Chr. 11. 15.
l ver. 13.
m Cp. Ex. 34. 17.
n Ezek. 23. 35. Cp. Neh. 9. 26 & Ps. 50. 17.
o See 2 Chr. 13. 2—20.
p ch. 21. 21. 2 Kin. 9. 8.
q Deut. 32. 36. 2 Kin. 14. 26.
r ch. 16. 3.
s ch. 16. 4 & 21. 24.
t 2 Chr. 12. 13.
u ver. 17.
v ch. 11. 32, 36.
w Cp. 2 Chr. 12. 1, 14.
x 2 Chr. 12. 12 & 19. 3.
y See Num. 25. 11.
z See ch. 15. 27—29.
a See Deut. 12. 2.
b See Ex. 23. 24.
c ver. 15.
d Deut. 12. 2. 2 Kin. 16. 4. Isai. 57. 5. Jer. 2. 20.
e See Deut. 23. 17.

the water; water, and [a]he shall root up
Israel out of [c]this good land,
which he gave to their fathers,
and shall scatter them [d]beyond
the River; river, because they have made
their [f]Asherim, groves, provoking the LORD
to anger. [16] And he shall give
Israel up because of the sins of
Jeroboam, [3]which he hath sinned, who did sin, and
wherewith [h]he hath made Israel to sin.
who
[17] And Jeroboam's wife arose,
and departed, and came to [i]Tir-
zah: *and* [j]as she came to the
threshold of the house, door, the child
died. [18] And all Israel they buried him, him;
died;
and all Israel mourned for him; him, [l]ac-
cording to the word of the LORD,
which he spake by the hand of
his servant Ahijah the prophet.
[19] And the rest of the acts of
Jeroboam, [o]how he warred, and
how he reigned, behold, they
are written in the book of the
chronicles of the kings of Israel.
[20] And the days which Jeroboam
reigned were two and twenty
years: and he *slept with his
fathers, and Nadab his son
reigned in his stead.

[21] [t]And Rehoboam the son of
Solomon reigned in Judah. Re-
hoboam was forty and one years
old when he began to reign, and
he reigned seventeen years in
Jerusalem, [v]the city which the
LORD had chosen did choose out of all the
tribes of Israel, to put his name
there: and there. And [t]his mother's name was
Naamah the an Ammonitess. [22] [w]And
Judah did that which was evil in the
sight of the LORD; LORD, and they [y]pro-
voked him to jealousy with their
sins which they had committed,
above all that their fathers had
done. [23] For they also built
them [a]high places, [b]and [4]pillars, †images,
and [c]Asherim, groves, on every high hill,
and [d]under every green tree; tree.
[24] and And there were also [e]sodom-

R.V. [1] Or, *leader* [2] Or, *and what even now?* [3] Or, *who did sin, and who made &c.* [4] Or, *obelisks*
A.V. * Heb. *lay down.* † Or, *standing images*, or, *statues.*

ites in the land: *and* they did
according to all the abomina-
tions of the nations which the
LORD drave out before the children
of Israel. 25 [a]And it came to
pass in the fifth year of king
Rehoboam, that Shishak king of
Egypt came up against Jeru-
salem: 26 and he took away the
treasures of the house of the
LORD, and the treasures of the
king's house; [d]he even took
away all: and he took away all
the shields of gold [g]which Solo-
mon had made. 27 And king
Rehoboam made in their stead
shields of brass, brasen shields, and committed them
unto the hands of the captains of
the [1]*[i]guard, which kept the
door of the king's house. 28 And
it was so, that as oft as when the king
went into the house of the LORD,
that the guard bare them, and
brought them back into the
guard chamber. 29 [l]Now the
rest of the acts of Rehoboam,
and all that he did, are they
not written in the book of the
chronicles of the kings of Judah?
30 [m]And there was war be-
tween Rehoboam and Jeroboam
continually. all *their* days. 31 And Rehoboam
slept with his fathers, and was
buried with his fathers in the
city of David: [o]and David. And his mother's
name was Naamah the an Ammon-
itess. And [2]†[q]Abijam his son
reigned in his stead.

15 [1][t]Now in the eighteenth
year of king Jeroboam the
son of Nebat began Abijam to reigned
reign Abijam over Judah. 2 Three years
reigned he in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his
mother's name was [3]Maacah
‡Maachah, the
daughter of [4]§Abishalom. 3 And
he walked in all the sins of his
father, which he had done before
him: and [y]his heart was not
perfect with the LORD his God,
as the heart of David his father.
4 Nevertheless for David's sake
did the LORD his God give him
[b]a ‖lamp in Jerusalem, to set up
his son after him, and to estab-
lish Jerusalem: 5 because [c]David
did that which was right in the
eyes of the LORD, and turned not
aside from any thing that he
commanded him all the days of
his life, [e]save only in the matter
of Uriah the Hittite. 6 [f]Now And
there was war between [5]Reho-
boam and Jeroboam all the days
of his life. 7 [h]And Now the rest of the
acts of Abijam, and all that he
did, are they not written in the
book of the chronicles of the
kings of Judah? [j]And there
was war between Abijam and
Jeroboam. 8 [k]And Abijam slept
with his fathers; and they buried
him in the city of David: and
Asa his son reigned in his stead.
9 And in the twentieth year
of Jeroboam king of Israel began reigned
Asa to reign Asa over Judah. 10 And
forty and one years reigned
he in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his **mother's
name was Maacah Maachah, the daughter of
Abishalom. 11 [n]And Asa did that
which was right in the eyes of the
LORD, as did David his father.
12 And he put took away the [p]sodom-
ites out of the land, and removed
[r]all the idols that his fathers
had made. 13 [s]And also Maacah Maachah
his mother mother, even her he removed from
being [6]queen, because she had
made an abominable image [7]for an Asherah: idol in a grove;
and Asa cut down ††destroyed her image, idol, and
[u]burnt it at by the brook Kidron.
14 [v]But the high places were not
taken away removed: nevertheless [w]the heart of Asa Asa's heart
was perfect with the LORD all
his days. 15 And [x]he brought
into the house of the LORD in the ‡‡things

[a] 2 Chr. 12. 2, 9—11.
[b] See ch. 11. 36.
[c] ch. 9. 4 & 14. 8.
[d] Cp. ch. 15. 18.
[e] 2 Sam. 11. 4, 15 & 12. 9.
[f] ch. 14. 30.
[g] ch. 10. 17.
[h] Cp. 2 Chr. 13. 22.
[i] 1 Sam. 22. 17 (mg. for mg.).
[j] See 2 Chr. 13. 2—20.
[k] 2 Chr. 14. 1.
[l] For ver. 29—31, see 2 Chr. 12. 15, 16.
[m] ch. 15. 6. Cp. ch. 12. 21—24.
[n] 2 Chr. 14. 2.
[o] ver. 21.
[p] See ch. 14. 24.
[q] Cp. Matt. 1. 7.
[r] Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 8.
[s] For ver. 13—15, see 2 Chr. 15. 16—18.
[t] 2 Chr. 13. 1, 2.
[u] Cp. Ex. 32. 20.
[v] ch. 22. 43. Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 3 & 14. 4.
[w] Cp. ver. 3.
[x] Cp. ch. 7. 51.
[y] ch. 11. 4. Cp. ver. 14 & ch. 8. 61.

R.V. [1] Heb. *runners.* [2] In 2 Chr. 12. 16, *Abijah.* [3] In 2 Chr. 13. 2, *Micaiah the daughter of Uriel.* [4] In 2 Chr. 11. 21, *Absalom.* [5] According to some authorities, *Abijam.* [6] Or, *queen mother* [7] Or, *for Asherah*

A.V. * Heb. *runners.* † 2 Chr. 12. 16, *Abijah.* Matt. 1. 7, *Abia.* ‡ 2 Chr. 13. 2, *Michaiah the daughter of Uriel.* § 2 Chr. 11. 21, *Absalom.* ‖ Or, *candle.* ** That is, *grandmother's*, ver. 2. †† Heb. *cut off.* ‡‡ Heb. *holy.*

his father had dedicated, d the things that which himself had dicated, into the house of the LORD, ver, and gold, and vessels.
[16] And there was war between a and Baasha king of Israel their days. [17] [b]And Baasha ng of Israel went up against dah, and [c]built Ramah, [d]that might not suffer any to go t or come in to Asa king of dah. [18] Then Asa took all the ver and the gold [g]that were t in the treasures of the house the LORD, and the treasures the king's house, and delivered em into the hand of his serv- ts: [i]and king Asa sent them Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimmon, Tabrimon, e son of Hezion, king of Syria, at dwelt at Damascus, saying, [19] *There is* [m]a league between and thee, *and* between my her and thy father: behold, have sent unto thee a present silver and gold; go, come and break y league with Baasha king of ael, that he may *depart from . [20] And So Ben-hadad hearkened to king Asa, and sent the ptains of his armies the hosts which he had ainst the cities of Israel, and ote [o]Ijon, and [p]Dan, and el-beth-maacah, el-beth-maachah, and all [r]Chinneroth, Cinneroth, th all the land of Naphtali.
And it came to pass, when asha heard thereof, that [t]he t off building of Ramah, and elt in [u]Tirzah. [22] Then king a made a proclamation unto throughout Judah; none was [†]exempted: d they carried took away the stones of mah, and the timber thereof, erewith Baasha had builded; d king Asa built therewith with them eba of Benjamin, and [w]Miz- h. [23] [x]Now the The rest of all the ts of Asa, and all his might, d all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? But Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.
[24] And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and [‡][e]Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.
[25] And [f]Nadab the son of Jeroboam [§]began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and he reigned over Israel two years. [26] And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [h]and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin [j]wherewith he made Israel to sin. [27] [k]And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at [n]Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel were laying laid siege to Gibbethon. [28] Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead. [29] And it came to pass that, pass, as soon as he was king, when he reigned, *that* he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him; him, [s]according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the Shilonite: [30] for Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and [j]wherewith which he made Israel to sin; because of sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel to anger. [31] Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? [32] [y]And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

a ver. 32.
b For ver. 17—22, see 2 Chr. 16. 1—6.
c ver. 21, 22.
d Cp. ch. 12. 27.
e 2 Chr. 17. 1. Cp. Matt. 1. 8.
f ch. 14. 20.
g ch. 14. 26.
h Cp. ver. 34.
i Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 18.
j ver. 30. ch. 12. 30 & 14. 16.
k ch. 14. 14.
l ch. 11. 24.
m Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 7.
n ch. 16. 15. Josh. 19. 44 & 21. 23.
o 2 Kin. 15. 29.
p Judg. 18. 29.
q 2 Sam. 20. 14. 2 Kin. 15. 29.
r See Josh. 11. 2.
s ch. 14. 10, 14.
t ver. 17.
u ch. 14. 17 & 16. 6, 9.
v Josh. 21. 17.
w Josh. 18. 25.
x For ver. 23, 24, see 2 Chr. 16. 11—14.
y ver. 16.

A.V. * Heb. *go up.* † Heb. *free.* R.V. [1] Or, Let there be ‡ Matt. 1. 8, called *Josaphat.* § Heb. *reigned.*

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, *and reigned* twenty and four years. 34 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [b]and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin. 1 And Then the word of the LORD came to [d]Jehu the son of [e]Hanani against Baasha, saying, 2 Forasmuch as I [f]exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee [1]prince over my people Israel; and [h]thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins; 3 behold, I will utterly [k]sweep take away [l]Baasha the posterity of Baasha, his house; and I the posterity of his house; and will make thy house [m]like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat. 4 [n]Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the field fields shall the fowls of the air eat. 5 Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 6 And So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in [p]Tirzah; Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in his stead. 7 And moreover also by the hand of the prophet [d]Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, both because of even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, to provoke in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam, Jeroboam; and because [r]he smote killed [2]him.

8 In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, *and reigned* two years. 9 And his servant [a]Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him: now him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza, [c]which was over the household Arza *steward of *his* house in Tirzah: 10 and Tirzah. And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead. 11 And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he smote slew [g]all the house of Baasha: he left him [i]not [a] single man child, one that pisseth against a wall, †neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends. 12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, [j]according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha ‡by [d]Jehu the prophet, 13 for all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and wherewith by which they made Israel to sin, to provoke in provoking the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel to anger with their vanities. 14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. Now And the people were encamped against [q]Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines. 16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also smitten slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp. 17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah. 18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw

a 2 Kin. 9. 31.
b Cp. ver. 26.
c Cp. ch. 18. 3.
d 2 Chr. 19. 2 & 20. 34.
e 2 Chr. 16. 7.
f Cp. ch. 14. 7.
g Cp. ver. 3.
h ch. 15. 34.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 22.
j ver. 3.
k Cp. ch. 14. 10 & 21. 21.
l ver. 11.
m Cp. ch. 15. 29.
n Cp. ch. 14. 11 & 21. 24.
o ver. 26. Deut. 32. 21.
p ch. 14. 17 & 15. 21.
q ch. 15. 27.
r ch. 15. 27, 29. Cp. Hos. 1. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *leader* [2] Or, *it*
A.V. * Heb. *which* was *over*. † Or, *both his kinsmen and his friends*. ‡ Heb. *by the hand of*.

at the city was taken, that he
nt into [a]the [1]castle palace of the king's
use, and burnt the king's house
er him with fire, and died, [19] for
sins which he sinned in doing
which was evil in the sight of
LORD, in [b]walking in the
y of Jeroboam, and in his sin
ich he did, to make Israel to
. [20] Now the rest of the acts
Zimri, and his treason that he
ought, are they not written in
book of the chronicles of the
ngs of Israel?
[21] Then were the people of
ael divided into two parts:
lf of the people followed Tibni
son of Ginath, to make him
ng; and half followed Omri.
But the people that followed
nri prevailed against the peo-
that followed Tibni the son
Ginath: so Tibni died, and
nri reigned. [23] In the thirty
d first year of Asa king of
dah began Omri to reign over
ael, *and reigned* twelve years:
years reigned he in Tirzah.
And he bought the hill [2]*i*Sa-
ria of Shemer for two talents
silver; silver, and he [3]built on the hill,
d called the name of the city
ich he built, after the name
Shemer, the owner of the
l, [2*]*l*Samaria. [25] And But *m*Omri
that which was wrought evil in the sight eyes
the LORD, and dealt wickedly *n*above did worse than
that were before him. [26] For
walked in all the way of
roboam the son of Nebat, and
his sins sin wherewith he made
ael to sin, *p*to provoke the
LORD, the God of Israel, Israel to anger
th their vanities. [27] Now the
st of the acts of Omri which
did, and his might that he
ewed, are they not written in
book of the chronicles of

a 2 Kin. 15. 25 (mg. for mg.).
b Cp. ch. 15. 26, 34.
c ch. 21. 25. Cp. ver. 25.
d Cp. Ex. 34. 16 & Deut. 7. 3.
e Judg. 18. 7.
f ch. 21. 25, 26. Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 2 & 10. 18 & 17. 16.
g 2 Kin. 10. 21, 26, 27.
h ch. 18. 19. 2 Kin. 13. 6 & 17. 10 & 21. 3. 2 Chr. 14. 3. Cp. Ex. 34. 13 & Jer. 17. 2.
i Cp. ch. 13. 32.
j Cp. Josh. 6. 26.
k See 2 Kin. 2. 4, 18—22.
l ver. 28, 29, 32.
m Mic. 6. 16.
n ver. 30.
o Cp. Judg. 12. 4.
p ver. 13.
q ch. 18. 10, 15 & 22. 14. 2 Kin. 3. 14 & 5. 16. See Ruth 3. 13.
r ch. 18. 15. Cp. Deut. 10. 8.
s Ecclus. 48. 3. Luke 4. 25. James 5. 17. Cp. ch. 18. 1.

the kings of Israel? [28] So Omri
slept with his fathers, and was
buried in Samaria: and Ahab
his son reigned in his stead.
[29] And in the thirty and eighth
year of Asa king of Judah began
Ahab the son of Omri to reign
over Israel: and Ahab the son
of Omri reigned over Israel in
Samaria twenty and two years.
[30] And Ahab the son of Omri
did that which was evil in the sight
of the LORD *c*above all that were
before him. [31] And it came to
pass, †as if it had been a light
thing for him to walk in the sins
of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,
that *d*he took to wife [4]Jezebel
the daughter of Ethbaal king of
the *e*Zidonians, *f*and went and
served Baal, and worshipped him.
[32] And he reared up an altar for
Baal in *g*the house of Baal, which
he had built in Samaria. [33] And
Ahab made the *h*Asherah, a grove; and Ahab
did yet more to provoke the LORD, the LORD
God of Israel, Israel to anger *c*than all
the kings of Israel that were
before him. [34] *j*In his days
did Hiel the Beth-elite build
*k*Jericho: he laid the founda-
tion thereof with the loss of in Abiram
his firstborn, and set up the
gates thereof with the loss of in his
youngest son Segub; Segub, according to
the word of the LORD, which he
spake by the hand of Joshua the
son of Nun.

17 [1] And ‡Elijah the Tish-
bite, who was [5]of the
°sojourners inhabitants of Gilead, said
unto Ahab, *q*As the LORD, the LORD God
of Israel, Israel liveth, *r*before whom
I stand, *s*there shall not be dew
nor rain these years, but accord-
ing to my word. [2] And the word
of the LORD came unto him, say-
ing, [3] Get thee hence, and turn

V. [1] Or, *palace* [2] Heb. *Shomeron.* [3] Or, *fortified the hill* [4] Heb. *Izebel.* [5] According to the Sept., *of beh of Gilead.*
A.V. * Heb. *Shomeron* † Heb. *was it a light thing, &c.* ‡ Heb. *Elijahu.*

thee eastward, and hide thyself
by the brook Cherith, that is
before Jordan. 4 And it shall
be, that thou shalt drink of the
brook; and I have commanded
the ravens to feed thee there.
5 So he went and did according
unto the word of the LORD: for
he went and dwelt by the brook
Cherith, that is before Jordan.
6 And the ravens brought him
bread and flesh in the morning,
and bread and flesh in the even-
ing; and he drank of the brook.
7 And it came to pass *after a
while, that the brook dried up,
because there (was / had been) no rain in
the land.

8 And the word of the LORD
came unto him, saying, 9 Arise,
get thee to [a]Zarephath, which
belongeth to Zidon, and dwell
there: behold, I have com-
manded a widow woman there
to sustain thee. 10 So he arose
and went to (a Zarephath; and / Zarephath. And) when he
came to the gate of the city,
behold, (a / the) widow woman was
there [d]gathering (of) sticks: and
he called to her, and said, Fetch
me, I pray thee, a little water
in a vessel, that I may drink.
11 And as she was going to fetch
it, he called to her, and said,
Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel
of bread in thine hand. 12 And
she said, [f]As the LORD thy God
liveth, I have not a cake, but
an handful of meal in (the / a) barrel,
and a little oil in (the / a) cruse: and,
behold, I am gathering two
sticks, that I may go in and
dress it for me and my son,
that we may eat it, and die.
13 And Elijah said unto her,
Fear not; go and do as thou
hast said: but make me thereof
a little cake first, and bring it
(forth / afterward / after) unto me, and make
for thee and for thy son. 14 For
thus saith the (LORD, the / LORD) God of
Israel, The barrel of meal shall
not waste, neither shall the cruse
of oil fail, until the day that
the LORD †sendeth rain upon the
earth. 15 And she went and did
according to the saying of Elijah:
and she, and he, and her house,
did eat ‡*many* days. 16 (The / And the)
barrel of meal wasted not, neither
did the cruse of oil fail, according
to the word of the LORD, which
he spake §by Elijah. 17 And it
came to pass after these things,
that the son of the woman, the
mistress of the house, fell sick;
and his sickness was so sore,
that there was no breath left
in him. 18 And she said unto
Elijah, [b]What have I to do with
thee, O thou [c]man of God? ([1]thou art / art thou)
come unto me to (bring / call) my sin to
remembrance, and to slay my
(son! / son?) 19 And he said unto her,
Give me thy son. And he took
him out of her bosom, and carried
him up into (the chamber, / a loft,) where he
abode, and laid him upon his
own bed. 20 And he cried unto
the LORD, and said, O LORD my
God, hast thou also brought evil
upon the widow with whom I
sojourn, by slaying her son?
21 [e]And he ‖stretched himself
upon the child three times, and
cried unto the LORD, and said,
O LORD my God, I pray thee,
let this child's soul come **into
him again. 22 And the LORD
(hearkened unto / heard) the voice of Elijah:
and the soul of the child came
into him again, and [g]he revived.
23 And Elijah took the child,
and brought him down out of
the chamber into the house, and
delivered him unto his mother:

[a] Obad. 20. Luke 4. 26.
[b] Cp. Luke 4. 34 & 5. 8.
[c] See Deut. 33. 1.
[d] Num. 15. 32, 23.
[e] 2 Kin. 4. 34, 35. Acts 20. 10.
[f] See ver. 1.
[g] Cp. Heb. 11. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *art thou &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *at the end of days.* † Heb. *giveth.* ‡ Or, *a full year.* § Heb. *by the hand of.* ‖ Heb. *measured.*
** Heb. *into his inward parts.*

d Elijah said, See, thy son
eth. 24 And the woman said
Elijah, [a]Now by this I know
t thou art a man of God,
d that the word of the LORD
thy mouth is truth.

8 1 And it came to pass
[b]after many days, that the
word of the LORD came to
ah, in the third year, saying,
, shew thyself unto Ahab;
d I will send rain upon the
th. 2 And Elijah went to
w himself unto Ahab. And
e famine was sore
was a sore famine in Samaria.
And Ahab called *Obadiah,
ich was [‡]over the household. †the governor of his house.
ow Obadiah feared the LORD
atly: 4 for it was so, [f]when
zebel cut off the prophets of
LORD, that Obadiah took an
ndred prophets, and hid them
fifty in a cave, and fed them
h bread and water.) 5 And
ab said unto Obadiah, Go
ugh to the land, unto all the
ntains of water, and unto
the brooks: peradventure we
y find grass and to save the horses
d mules alive, 1§that we lose
t all the beasts. 6 So they
ided the land between them
pass throughout it: Ahab
nt one way by himself, and
adiah went another way by
nself. 7 And as Obadiah was
the way, behold, Elijah met
n: and he knew him, and fell
his face, and said, Is it thou, Art thou that
lord Elijah? 8 And he
swered him, It is I I am: go, tell
lord, Behold, Elijah *is here.*
And he said, Wherein What have I
ned, that thou wouldest de-
er thy servant into the hand
Ahab, to slay me? 10 [o]As
LORD thy God liveth, there
o nation or kingdom, whither
lord hath not sent to seek

[a] Cp. John 3. 2.
[b] See ch. 17. 1.
[c] 2 Kin. 2. 16. Ezek. 3. 12, 14 & 8. 3. Acts 8. 39.
[d] ver. 4.
[e] ch. 16. 9.
[f] ver. 13.
[g] Cp. ch. 21. 20.
[h] Cp. Josh. 7. 25.
[i] ch. 9. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2 & 24. 29.
[j] ch. 16. 31.
[k] See Josh. 19. 26.
[l] ver. 22.
[m] See ch. 16. 33.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 13.
[o] See ch. 17. 1.

thee: and when they said, He
is not here, there; he took an oath of
the kingdom and nation, that
they found thee not. 11 And now
thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord,
Behold, Elijah *is here.* 12 And
it shall come to pass, as soon
as I am gone from thee, that
[c]the spirit Spirit of the LORD shall carry
thee whither I know not; and
so when I come and tell Ahab,
and he cannot find thee, he shall
slay me: but I thy servant fear
the LORD from my youth. 13 Was
it not told my lord what I did
[d]when Jezebel slew the prophets
of the LORD, how I hid an hun-
dred men of the LORD'S prophets
by fifty in a cave, and fed them
with bread and water? 14 And
now thou sayest, Go, tell thy
lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*: and
he shall slay me. 15 And Elijah
said, [o]As the LORD of hosts
liveth, before whom I stand, I
will surely shew myself unto
him to-day. to day. 16 So Obadiah went
to meet Ahab, and told him:
and Ahab went to meet Elijah.
17 And it came to pass, when
Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said
unto him, [g]Is it thou, thou [h]troubler of
Art thou he that troubleth
Israel? 18 And he answered, I
have not troubled Israel; but
thou, and thy father's house, in
that ye have [i]forsaken the com-
mandments of the LORD, and
[j]thou hast followed the Baalim.
19 Now therefore send, and gather
to me all Israel unto mount [k]Car-
mel, and the prophets of Baal
[l]four hundred and fifty, and the
prophets of [m]the Asherah groves four hun-
dred, [n]which eat at Jezebel's
table. 20 So Ahab sent unto
all the children of Israel, and
gathered the prophets together
unto mount Carmel. 21 And
Elijah came near unto all the

* Heb. *Obadiahu.* ‡ Heb. *over his house.* R.V. 1 Or, *and lose none of* ‡ Heb. *Izebel.* § Heb. *that we cut not off* ourselves *from the beasts.*

people, and said, How long
[a]halt ye between two *opinions?
[b]if the LORD be God, follow
him: but if Baal, then follow
him. And the people answered
him not a word. 22 Then said
Elijah unto the people, [d]I, even
I only, am left / remain a prophet of the
LORD; but Baal's prophets are
[e]four hundred and fifty men.
23 Let them therefore give us
two bullocks; and let them
choose one bullock for them-
selves, and cut it in pieces, and
lay it on the wood, and put no
fire under: and I will dress the
other bullock, and lay it on the
wood, and put no fire under. / under:
24 And call ye on the name of
your god, / gods, and I will call on the
name of the LORD: and the God
that [h]answereth by fire, let him
be God. And all the people
answered and said, †It is well
spoken. 25 And Elijah said unto
the prophets of Baal, Choose you
one bullock for yourselves, and
dress it first; for ye are many;
and call on the name of your god, / gods,
but put no fire under. 26 And
they took the bullock which was
given them, and they dressed it,
and called on the name of Baal
from morning even until noon,
saying, O Baal, [1]‡hear us. But
there was no voice, nor any that
§answered. And they [2]‖leaped
upon / about the altar which was made.
27 And it came to pass at noon,
that Elijah mocked them, and
said, Cry **aloud: for he is a
god; either ††he is musing, / talking, or he
‡‡is gone aside, / pursuing, or he is in a journey,
or peradventure he sleepeth, and
must be awaked. 28 And they
cried aloud, and [o]cut themselves
after their manner with [3]knives

[a] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 41.
[b] Josh. 24. 15. Cp. Matt. 6. 24.
[c] Cp. Ex. 29. 39, 41.
[d] ch. 19. 10, 14.
[e] ver. 19.
[f] ch. 19. 10, 14.
[g] Gen. 32. 28 & 35. 10. 2 Kin. 17. 34.
[h] See ver. 38.
[i] Gen. 22. 9. Lev. 1. 7.
[j] Cp. Judg. 6. 20.
[k] ver. 29.
[l] See Ex. 3. 6.
[m] Josh. 4. 24. 1 Sam. 17. 46.
[n] Cp. Num. 16. 28.
[o] Cp. Lev. 19. 28 & Deut. 14. 1.

and lances, / lancets, till §§the blood gushed
out upon them. 29 And it was / came / so, / to pass, when midday was past, and
they prophesied until the time
of [c]the *offering of the *evening*
oblation; but / sacrifice, that there was neither voice
nor any to answer, nor any [4]†that
regarded. 30 And Elijah said
unto all the people, Come near
unto me; / me. And all the people came
near unto him. And he repaired
the altar of the LORD that was
[f]thrown / broken down. 31 And Elijah took
twelve stones, according to the
number of the tribes of the sons
of Jacob, unto whom the word
of the LORD came, saying, [g]Israel
shall be thy name. / name: 32 And with
the stones he built an altar in
the name of the LORD: / LORD: and he
made a trench about the altar
as great as would contain [5]two
measures of seed. 33 [i]And he
put the wood in order, and cut
the bullock in pieces, and laid
it / *him* on the wood. / wood, And he said, and Fill
four barrels with water, and
[j]pour it on the burnt offering, / sacrifice, and
on the wood. 34 And he said,
Do it the second time; / time. And they
did it the second time. And he
said, Do it the third time; / time. And they
did it the third time. 35 And the
water ‡ran round about the altar,
and he filled the trench also with
water. 36 And it came to pass
at the time of [k]the offering of
the *evening* oblation, / sacrifice, that Elijah
the prophet came near, and said,
O LORD, / LORD the God of Abraham,
Isaac, and of Israel, let it be
known this day that [m]thou art
God in Israel, and that I am
thy servant, and that [n]I have
done all these things at thy
word. 37 Hear me, O LORD,
hear me, that this people may

R.V. [1] Or, *answer* [2] Or, *limped* [3] Or, *swords* [4] Heb. *attention.* [5] Or, *a two-seah measure*

A.V. * Or, *thoughts* † Heb. *The word is good.* ‡ Or, *answer.* § Or, *heard.* ‖ Or, *leaped up and down at the altar.* ** Heb. *with a great voice.* †† Or, *he meditateth.* ‡‡ Heb. *hath a pursuit.* §§ Heb. *poured out blood upon them.* * Heb. *ascending.* † Heb. *attention.* ‡ Heb. *went.*

ow that thou, LORD, art / thou art the LORD God,
d *that* thou hast turned their
art back again. 38 [a]Then the
e of the LORD fell, and con-
med the burnt offering, / sacrifice, and the
od, and the stones, and the
st, and licked up the water
t was in the trench. 39 And
en all the people saw it, they
l on their faces: and they
d, [d]The LORD, he is the God;
LORD, he is the God. 40 And
jah said unto them, *Take the
phets of Baal; let not one of
em escape. And they took
em: and Elijah brought them
wn to [f]the brook Kishon, and
ew them there. 41 And Elijah
d unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat
d drink; for there is the / †a sound
abundance of rain. 42 So Ahab
nt up to eat and to drink.
d Elijah went up to the top
Carmel; [i]and he bowed / cast himself
wn upon the earth, and put
face between his knees. / knees, 43 And
aid to his servant, Go up now,
k toward the sea. And he
nt up, and looked, and said,
ere is nothing. And he said,
again seven times. 44 And
came to pass at the seventh
e, that he said, Behold, [j]there
seth a little cloud out of the
, as small as / like a man's hand. And
said, Go up, say unto Ahab,
e ready / prepare *thy chariot*, and get
e down, that the rain stop
e not. 45 And it came to
s in a little / the mean while, that the
ven grew / was black with clouds
d wind, and there was a great
n. And Ahab rode, and went
[m]Jezreel. 46 [n]And the hand
the LORD was on Elijah; [p]and
girded up his loins, and ran
fore Ahab §to the entrance of
ezreel.

[a] ver. 24. See Lev. 9. 24.
[b] ch. 18. 40.
[c] Cp. ch. 20. 10. See Ruth 1. 17.
[d] ver. 24.
[e] See Gen. 21. 31.
[f] Judg. 4. 7.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 25.
[h] Cp. Num. 11. 15 & Jonah 4. 3, 8.
[i] Cp. James 5. 17, 18.
[j] Cp. Luke 12. 54.
[k] Ex. 24. 18 & 34. 28. Deut. 9. 9, 18. Matt. 4. 2. Mark 1. 13. Luke 4. 2.
[l] Ex. 3. 1.
[m] Josh. 17. 16.
[n] 2 Kin. 3. 15. Ezek. 1. 3 & 3. 14.
[o] ver. 13.
[p] Ex. 12. 11. 2 Kin. 4. 29 & 9. 1. Jer. 1. 17.
[q] Num. 25. 11, 13.

19 1 And Ahab told Jezebel
all that Elijah had done,
and withal how [b]he had
slain all the prophets with the
sword. 2 Then Jezebel sent a
messenger unto Elijah, saying,
[c]So let the gods do to me, and
more also, if I make not thy
life as the life of one of them
by to-morrow / to morrow about this time.
3 [3]And when he saw that, he
arose, and went for his life, and
came to [e]Beer-sheba, which be-
longeth to Judah, and left his
servant there. 4 But he himself
went a day's journey into the
wilderness, and came and sat
down under a [4]juniper tree:
[h]and he requested ‖for himself
that he might die; and said, It
is enough; now, O LORD, take
away my life; for I am not
better than my fathers. 5 And
he lay down / as he lay and slept under a
juniper tree; and, behold, / tree, behold, then an angel
touched him, and said unto him,
Arise and eat. 6 And he looked,
and, behold, there was at his head
a cake baken on the [5]coals, and
a cruse of water. / water at his **head. And
he did eat and drink, and laid
him down again. 7 And the
angel of the LORD came again
the second time, and touched
him, and said, Arise and eat;
because the journey is too great
for thee. 8 And he arose, and
did eat and drink, and went
in the strength of that meat
[k]forty days and forty nights
unto [l]Horeb the mount of God.
9 And he came thither unto a
cave, and lodged there; and,
behold, [o]the word of the LORD
came to him, and he said unto
him, What doest thou here,
Elijah? 10 And he said, I have
been very [q]jealous for the LORD, the / LORD

N. [1] Or, *for thou didst turn their heart backward* [2] Or, *Yoke* [3] According to some ancient authorities, *And he*
fraid, and arose. [4] Or, *broom* [5] Or, *hot stones*
N. * Or, *Apprehend.* † Or, *a sound of a noise of rain.* ‡ Heb. *Tie*, or, *Bind.* § Heb. *till thou come to Jezreel.*
h. for his life. ** Heb. *bolster.*

God of hosts; hosts; for the children
of Israel have forsaken thy
covenant, [c]thrown down thine
altars, and [d]slain thy prophets
with the sword; sword; [e]and I, even I only,
am left; and they seek my life,
to take it away. [11] And he said,
Go forth, and [g]stand upon the
mount before the LORD. And,
behold, the LORD passed by, and
[h]a great and strong wind rent the
mountains, and brake in pieces
the rocks before the LORD; but
the LORD was not in the wind:
and after the wind [j]an earth-
quake; but the LORD was not in
the earthquake: [12] and after the
earthquake a fire; but the LORD
was not in the fire: and after
the fire [1]a [l]still small voice.
[13] And it was so, when Elijah
heard it, that [m]he wrapped his
face in his mantle, and went
out, and stood in the entering
in of the cave. And, behold,
[o]there came a voice unto him,
and said, What doest thou here,
Elijah? [14] And he said, [q]I have
been very jealous for the LORD, the LORD
God of hosts; for hosts: because the children of
Israel have forsaken thy cove-
nant, [c]thrown down thine altars,
and slain thy prophets with the
sword; and I, even I only, am
left; and they seek my life, to
take it away. [15] And the LORD
said unto him, Go, return on thy
way [2]to the wilderness of Da-
mascus: and when thou comest,
[r]thou shalt anoint Hazael to be king
over Syria: [16] [v]and Jehu the son
of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to
be king over Israel: and [w]Elisha
the son of Shaphat of Abel-
meholah shalt thou anoint to
be prophet in thy room. [17] And
it shall come to pass, that him
that escapeth from [x]the sword of
Hazael [y]shall Jehu slay: and him

a Cp. Hos. 6. 5.
b Cited Rom. 11. 4.
c ch. 18. 30. Cited Rom. 11. 3.
d ch. 18. 4.
e ch. 18. 22.
f Cp. Hos. 13. 2.
g Ex. 24. 12 & 34. 2.
h Ezek. 1. 4.
i 2 Kin. 2. 8.
j Ezek. 37. 7.
k Cp. Matt. 8. 21, 22 & Luke 9. 61, 62.
l Job 4. 16 (mg.).
m Cp. Ex. 3. 6.
n Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 22.
o ver. 9.
p Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 15 (mg.).
q ver. 10.
r 2 Kin. 6. 24 & 8. 7. Cp. ch. 15. 18.
s ch. 22. 31.
t ch. 16. 24.
u Cp. Ecclus. 48. 8.
v See 2 Kin. 9. 1—6.
w Cp. ver. 19—21 & 2 Kin. 2. 9, 15.
x 2 Kin. 8. 12 & 13. 3, 22.
y See 2 Kin. ch. 9 & 10.

that escapeth from the sword
Jehu [a]shall Elisha slay. [18] [b]Ye
will I leave
*I have left me seven thousand i
Israel, all the knees which hav
not bowed unto Baal, and ever
mouth which hath not [f]kisse
him. [19] So he departed thenc
and found Elisha the son
Shaphat, who was plowing, plowing wit
twelve yoke *of oxen* before hin
and he with the twelfth: an
Elijah passed over, by unto him, an
cast [i]his mantle upon him. [20] An
he left the oxen, and ran afte
Elijah, and said, [k]Let me, I pra
thee, kiss my father and m
mother, and then I will follo
thee. And he said unto hin
†Go back again; again; for what have
done to thee? [21] And he returne
from following back from him, and took the a yok
of oxen, and slew them, an
[3]boiled their flesh [n]with the in
struments of the oxen, and gav
unto the people, and they di
eat. Then he arose, and wen
after Elijah, and [p]ministere
unto him.

20 [1] And [r]Ben-hadad th
king of Syria gathere
all his host together: an
there were [s]thirty and two kin
with him, and horses, horses, and chariot
and he went up and besiege
[t]Samaria, and fought warred against i
[2] And he sent messengers
Ahab king of Israel, Israel into the cit
and said unto him, Thus sait
Ben-hadad, [3] Thy silver and th
gold is mine; thy wives also an
thy children, even the goodlies
are mine. [4] And the king
Israel answered and said, My lo
It is
according to thy saying, my lord, O king; I a
O king, according to thy saying,
thine, and all that I have. [5] An
the messengers came again, an
said, Thus speaketh Ben-hada
saying, I sent indeed Although I have sent unto the
saying, Thou shalt deliver n

R.V. [1] Heb. *a sound of gentle stillness.* [2] Or, *by the wilderness to* [3] Or, *roasted*
A.V. * Or, *I will leave.* † Heb. *Go return.*

silver, and thy gold, and thy
es, and thy children; 6 but Yet
will send my servants unto
e to-morrow to morrow about this time,
l they shall search thine
use, and the houses of thy
vants; and it shall be, that
whatsoever is *pleasant in
ne eyes, they shall put it in
ir hand, and take it away.
hen the king of Israel called
the [d]elders of the land, and
d, [e]Mark, I pray you, and see
w this man seeketh mischief:
he sent unto me for my
es, and for my children, and
my silver, and for my gold;
l †I denied him not. 8 And
the elders and all the people
d unto him, Hearken thou not unto
neither n, nor consent. 9 Wherefore
said unto the messengers of
n-hadad, Tell my lord the
g, All that thou didst send
to thy servant at the first
ill do: but this thing I may
do. And the messengers
parted, and brought him word
in. 10 And Ben-hadad sent
o him, and said, [f]The gods
so unto me, and more also, if
dust of Samaria shall suffice
handfuls for all the people
at [2]‡follow me. 11 And the
g of Israel answered and
l, Tell him, Let not him that
leth on *his* armour harness boast him-
as he that putteth it off.
And it came to pass, when
n-hadad heard this §message,
he was drinking, he and the
in the [3]‖pavilions, that he
l unto his servants, [4]**Set
urselves in array. And they
themselves in array against
city. 13 And, behold, a prophet there ††came
near phet unto Ahab king of Israel,
aid, Thus saith the LORD, Hast

a ver. 28.
b Cp. ch. 18. 36.
c Ezek. 24. 16, 21, 25 (for mg.).
d ch. 21. 8, 11.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 7.
f ch. 19. 2.
g Judg. 4. 10 (for mg.). Cp. Ex. 11. 8.
h Cp. ch. 16. 9.
i ver. 13.

thou seen all this great multitude? behold, [a]I will deliver it into thine hand this day; [b]and thou shalt know that I am the LORD. 14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, By Even by the [5]‡‡young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall [6]begin §§order the battle? And he answered, Thou. 15 Then he mustered numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he mustered numbered all the people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand. 16 And they went out at noon. But Ben-hadad [h]was drinking himself drunk in the [3]pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him. 17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out from of Samaria. 18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive. 19 So these went out of the city, the young men of the princes of the provinces, provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them. 20 And they slew every one his man; man: and the Syrians fled, fled; and Israel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped [7]on an horse with the horsemen. 21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter. 22 And [i]the prophet came near to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest:

v. [1] Heb. *all the desire of thine eyes.* [2] Heb. *are at my feet.* [3] Or, *huts* [4] Or, *Place* the engines. *And they* the engines [5] Or, *servants* [6] Heb. *bind.* [7] Or, *with horse and horsemen*
v. * Heb. *desirable.* † Heb. *I kept not back from him.* ‡ Heb. are *at my feet.* § Heb. *word.* ‖ Or, *tents.*
Place the engines: *And they placed* engines. †† Heb. *approached.* ‡‡ Or, *servants.* §§ Heb. *bind*, or, *tie.*

for [a]at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their god is a god / gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we: / we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. 24 And do this thing; take / thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put [1]captains in their room / rooms: 25 and number thee an army, like the army *that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so. 26 And it came to pass [a]at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad mustered / numbered the Syrians, and went up to [d]Aphek, † to fight against Israel. 27 And the children of Israel were mustered, / numbered, and ‡were victualled, / all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel encamped / pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country. 28 And [2]a [f]man of God came near / there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, [h]The LORD is a god / God of the hills, but he is not a god / God of the valleys; / valleys, therefore [i]will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 29 And they encamped / pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined; / joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

a 2 Sam. 11. 1.
b ch. 22. 25. 2 Kin. 9. 2. 2 Chr. 18. 24.
c See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
d 2 Kin. 13. 17.
e ch. 15. 20.
f ch. 17. 18.
g Cp. ch. 11. 24.
h ver. 23.
i ver. 13.
j 2 Kin. 2. 3, 5, 7, 15.
k ch. 13. 17, 18.

30 But the rest fled to [d]Aphek into the city; and the / there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, [3]§into [b]an inner chamber. 31 And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, we / I pray thee, [c]put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life. 32 So they [c]girded sackcloth on their loins, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother. 33 Now the men [4]observed diligently; / did diligently observe, and hasted [5]to catch whether it were whether *any thing would come* from him, and did [6]his mind; / hastily catch *it:* and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot. 34 And *Ben-hadad* said unto him, [e]The cities / citi which my father took from thy father, / father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in [g]Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. And I, *said Ahab,* / Then *said Ahab,* I will / let thee go / send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and let / sent him go. / away.

35 And a certain man of [j]the sons of the prophets said unto his fellow / neighbour [k]by / in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him. 36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee.

R.V. [1] Or, *governors* See ch. 10. 15. [2] Or, *the* [3] Or, *from chamber to chamber* [4] Or, *took it as an omen* (Heb. *divined*), *and hasted* [5] Another reading is, *to catch it from him.* [6] Heb. *from him.*
A.V. * Heb. *that was fallen.* † Heb. *to the war with Israel.* ‡ Or, *were victualled.* § Or, *from chamber to chamber.* Heb. *into a chamber within a chamber.*

d as soon as he was departed
m him, [a]a lion found him,
d slew him. 37 Then he found
other man, and said, Smite
, I pray thee. And the man
ote him, *so that in smiting he wounded (smiting and wounding)
n. 38 So the prophet de-
rted, and waited for the king
the way, and [d]disguised him-
f with his headband over ashes upon his eyes. face.
And as the king passed by,
cried unto the king: and he
d, Thy servant went out into
midst of the battle; and,
hold, a man turned aside, and
ought a man unto me, and
d, Keep this man: if by any
ans he be missing, [e]then shall
life be for his life, or else
u shalt †pay a talent of silver.
And as thy servant was busy
e and there, ‡he was gone.
d the king of Israel said unto
, So shall thy judgement judgment be;
self hast decided it. 41 And
hasted, and took the headband ashes
y from his eyes face; and the king
Israel discerned him that he
s of the prophets. 42 And he
l unto him, Thus saith the
RD, Because thou hast let go
of thy hand the a man whom
had devoted to pointed to utter destruction, there-
e [e]thy life shall go for his life,
l thy people for his people.
And the king of Israel [g]went
his house heavy and dis-
ased, and came to Samaria.

1 And it came to pass
[after these things, that
Naboth the Jezreelite had
neyard, which was in [i]Jezreel,
d by the palace of Ahab king
Samaria. 2 And Ahab spake
o Naboth, saying, [k]Give me
vineyard, that I may have it
a garden of herbs, because
is near unto my house; house: and

a Cp. ch. 13. 24.
b Lev. 25. 23. Num. 36. 7. Ezek. 46. 18.
c ch. 20. 43.
d 1 Sam. 28. 8.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 24.
f Cp. Esth. 3. 12.
g ch. 21. 4.
h ch. 20. 7. Ruth 4. 2.
i ch. 18. 45, 46.
j See Deut. 13. 13.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 14.
l Ex. 22. 28. Lev. 24. 16. Cp. Acts 6. 11 & 23. 5.

I will give thee for it a better
vineyard than it; it: or, if it §seem
good to thee, I will give thee
the worth of it in money. 3 And
Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD
forbid it me, [b]that I should give
the inheritance of my fathers
unto thee. 4 And Ahab [c]came
into his house heavy and dis-
pleased because of the word
which Naboth the Jezreelite had
spoken to him: for he had said,
I will not give thee the inherit-
ance of my fathers. And he
laid him down upon his bed,
and turned away his face, and
would eat no bread. 5 But
Jezebel his wife came to him,
and said unto him, Why is thy
spirit so sad, that thou eatest no
bread? 6 And he said unto her,
Because I spake unto Naboth
the Jezreelite, and said unto
him, Give me thy vineyard for
money; or else, if it please thee,
I will give thee *another* vine-
yard for it: and he answered,
I will not give thee my vineyard.
7 And Jezebel his wife said unto
him, Dost thou now govern the
kingdom of Israel? arise, and
eat bread, and let thine heart
be merry: I will give thee the
vineyard of Naboth the Jezreel-
ite. 8 [f]So she wrote [1]letters in
Ahab's name, and sealed them
with his seal, and sent the letters
unto [h]the elders and to the nobles
that were in his city, *and* that dwelt dwelling
with Naboth. 9 And she wrote
in the letters, saying, Proclaim
a fast, and set Naboth [2]‖on high
among the people: 10 and set
two men, [j]sons of [3]Belial, before
him, and let them to bear witness a-
gainst him, saying, [l]Thou didst
[4]curse blaspheme God and the king. And
then carry him out, and stone

R.V. [1] Or, *a letter* [2] Or, *at the head of* [3] That is, *worthlessness.* [4] Or, *renounce*
‖ Heb. *in the top of the people.* * Heb. *smiting and wounding.* † Heb. *weigh.* ‡ Heb. *he was not.* § Heb. be *good in thine eyes.*

him, that he may die. 11 And the
men of his city, even [a]the elders
and the nobles who dwelt were the inhabitants
in his city, did as Jezebel had
sent unto them, according and as it was
written in the letters which she
had sent unto them. 12 [d]They
proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth
[1]on high among the people.
13 And the two men, sons of there came in two men, children
Belial, came in of Belial, and sat before him:
and the men of Belial bare witness witnessed
against him, even against Na-
both, in the presence of the
people, saying, Naboth did [2]curse blaspheme
God and the king. Then they
carried him forth out of the
city, and stoned him with stones,
that he died. 14 Then they sent
to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is
stoned, and is dead. 15 And it
came to pass, when Jezebel heard
that Naboth was stoned, and was
dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab,
Arise, take possession of the vine-
yard of Naboth the Jezreelite,
which he refused to give thee
for money: for Naboth is not
alive, but dead. 16 And it came
to pass, when Ahab heard that
Naboth was dead, that Ahab
rose up to go down to the vine-
yard of Naboth the Jezreelite,
to take possession of it.

17 [o]And the word of the LORD
came to Elijah the Tishbite, say-
ing, 18 Arise, go down to meet
Ahab king of Israel, which dwelleth is
in [r]Samaria: behold, he is in
the vineyard of Naboth, whither
he is gone down to take possession of possess
it. 19 And thou shalt speak unto
him, saying, Thus saith the LORD,
Hast thou killed, and also taken
possession? and And thou shalt speak
unto him, saying, Thus saith the
LORD, [t]In the place where dogs
licked the blood of Naboth shall
dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

a See ver. 8.
b Cp. ch. 18. 17.
c ver. 25. 2 Kin. 17. 17. Rom. 7. 14.
d Cp. Isai. 58. 4.
e 2 Kin. 9. 8. Cp. ch. 14. 10.
f ch. 15. 29.
g ch. 16. 3, 11.
h ch. 14. 16.
i 2 Kin. 9. 36.
j 2 Sam. 20. 15.
k Cp. ch. 14. 11 & 16. 4.
l See ch. 16. 30—33.
m Cp. ch. 15. 12. 2 Kin. 17. 12 & 21. 11.
n Gen. 15. 16.
o Cp. Ps. 9. 12.
p 2 Kin. 6. 30.
q See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
r ch. 16. 24.
s 2 Sam. 12. 16.
t ch. 22. 38. 2 Kin. 9. 26.
u 2 Kin. 9. 25.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah,
[b]Hast thou found me, O mine
enemy? And he answered, I
have found thee: because [c]thou
hast sold thyself to do that which work
evil in the sight of the LORD.
21 Behold, I will bring evil upon
thee, and will utterly sweep thee away take away thy posterity
and [e]will cut off from Ahab
every man child, him that pisseth against the wall, and him
that is shut up and him that is left
at large in Israel: Israel, 22 and [1] will make
thine house like [f]the house of
Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and
like [g]the house of Baasha the
son of Ahijah, for the provoca-
tion wherewith thou hast pro-
voked me to anger, [h]and ha-
made Israel to sin. 23 And of
Jezebel also spake the LORD,
saying, [i]The dogs shall eat Jeze-
bel [3]by [j]the rampart *wall of Jezreel.
24 [k]Him that dieth of Ahab in
the city the dogs shall eat; and
him that dieth in the field shall
the fowls of the air eat. 25 (But
[l]there was none like unto Ahab,
which did sell himself to do that work
which was evil wickedness in the sight of the
LORD, whom Jezebel his wife
[†]stirred up. 26 And he did very
abominably in following [m]idols
according to [n]all that the things as did the
Amorites did, Amorites, whom the LORD cast
out before the children of Israel Israel.
27 And it came to pass, when
Ahab heard those words, that he
[p]rent his clothes, and [q]put sack-
cloth upon his flesh, and [s]fasted
and lay in sackcloth, and went
softly. 28 And the word of the
LORD came to Elijah the Tish-
bite, saying, 29 Seest thou how
Ahab humbleth himself before
me? because he humbleth him-
self before me, I will not bring
the evil in his days: [u]but in his
son's days will I bring the evil
upon his house.

R.V. [1] Or, *at the head of* [2] Or, *renounce* [3] According to some ancient authorities, *in the portion*, as in 2 Kings 9. 10, 36.
A.V. * Or, *ditch*. † Or, *incited*.

1 And they continued
2 three years without war
between Syria and Israel.
And it came to pass in the
rd year, that [c]Jehoshaphat
king of Judah came down
the king of Israel. 3 And the
g of Israel said unto his serv-
s, Know ye that [e]Ramoth-gilead (Ramoth in Gilead)
ours, and we [1]be *still, and
e it not out of the hand of
king of Syria? 4 And he
d unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou
with me to battle to Ramoth-
ead? And Jehoshaphat said
the king of Israel, [f]I am as
u art, my people as thy
ple, my horses as thy horses.
nd Jehoshaphat said unto the
g of Israel, Inquire, I pray
e, at the word of the LORD
y. (day.) 6 Then the king of Israel
thered the prophets together,
out four hundred men, and
d unto them, Shall I go a-
nst Ramoth-gilead to battle,
shall I forbear? And they
d, Go up; for the Lord shall
iver it into the hand of the
g. 7 But (And) [j]Jehoshaphat said, Is
re not here (besides) a prophet
the (LORD, LORD besides,) that we might
uire of him? 8 And the king
Israel said unto Jehoshaphat,
ere is yet one (man, Micaiah the son) man
mlah, by whom we may inquire
the (LORD, Micaiah the son of Imlah.) LORD
I hate him; for he doth
prophesy good concerning
, but evil. And Jehoshaphat
d, Let not the king say so.
hen the king of Israel called
[2]†officer, and said, (Fetch quickly, Hasten hither)
caiah the son of Imlah. 10 Now (And)
king of Israel and Jehosha-
at the king of Judah sat each
his throne, (arrayed in, having put on) their
es, in [3]an (a) open (void) place [n]at (in) the
rance of the gate of Samaria;

a For ver. 1—35, see 2 Chr. 18. 2—34.
b Cp. Zech. 1. 18, 19.
c ch. 15. 24.
d Cp. Deut. 33. 17.
e Deut. 4. 43. Josh. 21. 38. 2 Kin. 8. 28 & 9. 1, 14. 2 Chr. 22. 5.
f 2 Kin. 3. 7.
g See ch. 17. 1.
h Num. 22. 18 & 24. 13.
i ch. 18. 19.
j 2 Kin. 3. 11.
k Num. 27. 17. Matt. 9. 36.
l Ver. 8.
m Isai. 6. 1. Dan. 7. 9. Rev. 4. 2.
n See Ruth 4. 1.
o Cp. Deut. 33. 2 & Job 1. 6 & 2. 1 & Ps. 103. 21 & Dan. 7. 10 & Heb. 12. 22.

and all the prophets prophesied
before them. 11 And Zedekiah
the son of Chenaanah made him
[b]horns of (iron, iron:) and (he) said, Thus
saith the LORD, With these [d]shalt
thou push the Syrians, until
(they be consumed. thou have consumed them.) 12 And all the
prophets prophesied so, saying,
Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and
prosper: for the LORD shall de-
liver it into the (hand of the king. king's hand.)
13 And the messenger that (went was gone)
to call Micaiah spake unto (him),
saying, Behold now, the words
of the prophets *declare* good
unto the king with one mouth:
let thy word, I pray thee, be
like the word of one of them,
and speak (thou *that which is*) good. 14 And
Micaiah said, [g]As the LORD
liveth, [h]what the LORD saith
unto me, that will I speak.
15 And (So) when he (was come came) to the
(king, king.) And the king said unto
him, Micaiah, shall we go (to against)
Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall
we forbear? And he answered
him, Go (up), and (prosper; prosper: and) for the
LORD shall deliver it into the
hand of the king. 16 And the
king said unto him, How many
times shall I adjure thee that
thou (speak tell) unto me nothing but
(the truth *that which is* true) in the name of the
LORD? 17 And he said, I saw all
Israel scattered upon the (mountains, hills,)
[k]as sheep that have (no not a) shep-
herd: and the LORD said, These
have no (master; master:) let them return
every man to his house in peace.
18 And the king of Israel said
(to unto) Jehoshaphat, [l]Did I not
tell thee that he would (not prophesy prophesy no)
good concerning me, but evil?
19 And he said, (Therefore hear thou Hear thou therefore)
the word of the LORD: [m]I saw
the LORD sitting on his throne,
[o]and all the host of heaven
standing by him on his right

R.V. [1] Or, *keep silence* [2] Or, *eunuch* [3] Heb. *a threshing-floor.*
A.V. * Heb. *silent from taking it.* † Or, *eunuch.* ‡ Heb. *floor.*

hand and on his left. 20 And
the LORD said, Who shall *[1]entice
Ahab, that he may go up and
fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one
said on this manner; and another
said on that manner. 21 And
there came forth [2]a spirit, and
stood before the LORD, and said,
I will entice him. 22 And the
LORD said unto him, Wherewith?
And he said, I will go forth,
and I will be [c]a lying spirit in the
mouth of all his prophets. And
he said, Thou shalt entice him,
and shalt prevail also: go forth,
and do so. 23 Now therefore,
behold, the LORD hath put a
lying spirit in the mouth of all
these thy prophets; and the LORD
hath spoken evil concerning thee.
24 Then Zedekiah the son of Che-
naanah came near, [d]and smote
Micaiah on the cheek, and said,
Which way went the spirit of the
LORD from me to speak unto
thee? 25 And Micaiah said, Be-
hold, thou shalt see in that day,
when thou shalt go [3]†[f]into ‡an
inner chamber to hide thyself.
26 And the king of Israel said,
Take Micaiah, and carry him
back unto Amon the governor
of the city, and to Joash the
king's son; 27 and say, Thus
saith the king, [h]Put this fellow
in the prison, and feed him with
bread of affliction and with water
of affliction, [i]until I come in
peace. 28 And Micaiah said, If
thou return at all in peace, [j]the
LORD hath not spoken by me.
And he said, *Hear, ye peoples, all
of you.

29 So the king of Israel and
Jehoshaphat the king of Judah
went up to Ramoth-gilead.
30 And the king of Israel said
unto Jehoshaphat, §[a]I will dis-
guise myself, and enter into the
battle; but put thou on thy
robes. And the king of Israel
disguised himself, and went into
the battle. 31 Now the king of
Syria had commanded [b]the thirty
and two captains that had rule over his
chariots, saying, Fight neither
with small nor great, save only
with the king of Israel. 32 And
it came to pass, when the cap-
tains of the chariots saw Jeho-
shaphat, that they said, Surely
it is the king of Israel; and
turned aside to fight against
him: and Jehoshaphat cried out.
33 And it came to pass, when the
captains of the chariots saw
that it was not the king of
Israel, that they turned back
from pursuing him. 34 And a
certain man drew his bow ‖[e]at
a venture, and smote the king
of Israel between [5]the **joints of
the harness: wherefore he said
unto the driver of his chariot,
Turn thine hand, and carry me
out of the host; [g]for I am ††
wounded. 35 And the battle
‡‡increased that day: and the
king was stayed up in his chariot
against the Syrians, and died at
even: and the blood ran out of
the wound into the §§midst of the
chariot. 36 And there went
throughout the host
about the going down of the
sun, saying, Every man to his
city, and every man to his own
country. 37 So the king died,
and *was brought to Samaria;
and they buried the king in
Samaria. 38 And they washed the
chariot in the pool of Samaria;
and the dogs licked up his blood;
([6]now the harlots washed themselves there;
and they washed his armour;

a 2 Chr. 35. 22.
b Cp. ch. 20. 1, 16, 24.
c Cp. Judg. 9. 23 & Ezek. 14. 9 & 2 Thess. 2. 11.
d Cp. Lam. 3. 30 & Mic. 5. 1 & Matt. 5. 39 & Acts 23. 2.
e 2 Sam. 15. 11 (for mg.).
f ch. 20. 30.
g Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 23.
h Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 10.
i Cp. Judg. 8. 9.
j Cp. Num. 16. 29 & Deut. 18. 22.
k Mic. 1. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, deceive [2] Heb. the spirit. [3] Or, from chamber to chamber [4] Heb. in his simplicity. [5] Or, the lower armour and the breastplate [6] Or, and they washed the armour

A.V. * Or, deceive. † Or, from chamber to chamber. ‡ Heb. a chamber in a chamber. § Or, when he was disguise himself, and enter into the battle. ‖ Heb. in his simplicity. ** Heb. joints and the breastplate. †† Heb. made sick ‡‡ Heb. ascended. §§ Heb. bosom. * Heb. came.

cording unto the word of the
RD which he spake. 39 Now
rest of the acts of Ahab, and
that he did, and [c]the ivory
se which he built, made, and all the
es that he built, are they
written in the book of the
onicles of the kings of Is-
l? 40 So Ahab slept with his
hers; and Ahaziah his son
gned in his stead.
41 [h]And Jehoshaphat the son
[i]Asa began to reign over
lah in the fourth year of
ab king of Israel. 42 Jeho-
phat was thirty and five years
when he began to reign; and
reigned twenty and five years
Jerusalem. And his mother's
ne was Azubah the daughter
Shilhi. 43 [k]And he walked in
the way, ways of Asa his father; he
ned not aside from it, doing
t which was right in the eyes
he LORD: howbeit, nevertheless [m]the high
ces were not taken away; for
people still sacrificed, offered and burnt
ense yet in the high places.
And Jehoshaphat made peace
h the king of Israel. 45 Now
rest of the acts of Jeho-
phat, and his might that he
wed, and how he warred, are
y not written [q]in the book of
chronicles of the kings of

a ch. 21. 19.
b ch. 14. 24 & 15. 12.
c Cp. Amos 3. 15.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14 & 2 Kin. 3. 9 & 8. 20.
e See ch. 10. 22.
f See ch. 9. 28.
g See ch. 9. 26.
h For ver. 41—43, see 2 Chr. 20. 31—33.
i ver. 51.
j 2 Chr. 21. 1.
k Cp. 2 Chr. 17. 3.
l ver. 40.
m Cp. ch. 15. 14 & 2 Kin. 12. 3.
n Cp. ch. 15. 26.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 18. 1 & 20. 35, 36.
p ch. 16. 30.
q Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 34.
r Cp. ch. 16. 31, 32.

Judah? 46 And the remnant [b]of
the sodomites, which remained
in the days of his father Asa,
he put away, took out of the land.
47 [d]And there was, There was then no king in Edom:
a deputy was king. 48 Jeho-
shaphat *made [e]ships of Tarshish, Tharshish
to go to [f]Ophir for gold: but
they went not; for the ships
were broken at [g]Ezion-geber.
49 Then said Ahaziah the son of
Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my
servants go with thy servants
in the ships. But Jehoshaphat
would not. 50 [j]And Jehoshaphat
slept with his fathers, and was
buried with his fathers in the city
of David his father: and Jehoram
his son reigned in his stead.
51 Ahaziah the son of Ahab
[l]began to reign over Israel in
Samaria [in] the seventeenth year
of Jehoshaphat king of Judah,
and [he] reigned two years over
Israel. 52 And he did that which was
evil in the sight of the LORD,
[n]and walked in the way of his
father, and in the way of his
mother, and in the way of Jero-
boam the son of Nebat, [1]wherein he, who
made Israel to sin, sin: 53 [r]And, For he
served Baal, and worshipped
him, and provoked to anger the
LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [r]according
to all that his father had done.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

[V.], COMMONLY CALLED, THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

1 AND, THEN Moab [a]rebelled a-
gainst Israel [b]after the death
of Ahab. 2 And Ahaziah fell
n through the, a lattice in his
per chamber that was in

a Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.
b ch. 3. 5.
c Cp. Matt. 10. 25 & 12. 24, 27 & Mark 3. 22 & Luke 11. 15, 18, 19.
d Cp. ch. 8. 8.
e Cp. Judg. 3. 20 (mg.).

Samaria, and was sick: and he
sent messengers, and said unto
them, Go, inquire of [c]Baal-zebub
the god of Ekron [d]whether I
shall recover of this sickness, disease. 3 But

R.V. [1] Or, *who made*
A.V. * Or, had *ten ships*.

the angel of the LORD said to
Elijah [a]the Tishbite, Arise, go
up to meet the messengers of
the king of Samaria, and say
unto them, Is it not because there
is no God in Israel, that ye go
to inquire of [b]Baal-zebub the
god of Ekron? 4 Now therefore
thus saith the LORD, *[c]Thou shalt
not come down from the bed
whither thou art gone up, but
shalt surely die. And Elijah
departed. 5 And when the mes-
sengers returned unto him, and
he said unto them, Why is it that ye are returned?
ye are returned? 6 And they said
unto him, There came up a man
to meet us, and said unto us,
Go, turn again unto the king
that sent you, and say unto him,
Thus saith the LORD, Is it not
because there is no God in
Israel, that thou sendest to in-
quire of [b]Baal-zebub the god of
Ekron? therefore thou shalt not
come down from the bed whither
thou art gone up, but shalt surely
die. 7 And he said unto them,
†What manner of man was he
which came up to meet you, and
told you these words? 8 And they
answered him, [f]He was [1]an hairy
man, and girt with a girdle of
leather about his loins. And he
said, It is Elijah the Tishbite.
9 Then *the king* sent unto him
a captain of fifty with his fifty.
And he went up to him: and,
behold, he [2]sat on the top of the
hill. And he spake unto him,
[g]O man of God, the king hath
said, Come down. 10 And Elijah
answered and said to the captain
of fifty, If I be a man of God,
then [i]let fire come down from
heaven, and consume thee and
thy fifty. And there came down
fire from heaven, and consumed

[a] 1 Kin. 17. 1 & 21. 17.
[b] See ver. 2.
[c] ver. 6, 16.
[d] Job 1. 16.
[e] Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 21 & Ps. 72. 14.
[f] Cp. Zech. 13. 4 & Matt. 3. 4 & Mark 1. 6.
[g] Deut. 33. 1 Judg. 13. 6. 1 Sam. 2. 27 & 9. 6.
[h] Cp. ch. 3. 1 & 8. 16.
[i] Luke 9. 54.

him and his fifty. 11 And again he
sent unto him another captain
of fifty with his fifty. And he
answered and said unto him, O
man of God, thus hath the king
said, Come down quickly. 12 And
Elijah answered and said unto
them, If I be a man of God, let
fire come down from heaven, and
consume thee and thy fifty. And
[d]the fire of God came down from
heaven, and consumed him and
his fifty. 13 And again he sent the
captain of a third fifty with his
fifty. And the third captain of
fifty went up, and came and ‡fell
on his knees before Elijah, and
besought him, and said unto him,
O man of God, I pray thee, let
my life, and the life of these fifty
thy servants, [e]be precious in thy
sight. 14 Behold, there came fire
down from heaven, and consumed
the two former captains of fifty with
their fifties: but now let my life
now be precious in thy sight.
15 And the angel of the LORD
said unto Elijah, Go down with
him: be not afraid of him. And
he arose, and went down with
him unto the king. 16 And he
said unto him, Thus saith the
LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast
sent messengers to inquire of
[b]Baal-zebub the god of Ekron,
is it not because there is no God
in Israel to inquire of his word,
therefore thou shalt not come
down from the bed whither thou art
gone up, but shalt surely die.
17 So he died according to the
word of the LORD which Elijah
had spoken. And Jehoram
began to reign in his stead [h]in the
second year of Jehoram the son
of Jehoshaphat king of Judah,
because he had no son. 18 Now
the rest of the acts of Ahaziah

R.V. [1] Or, *a man with* a garment of *hair* [2] Or, *dwelt*
A.V. * Heb. *The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it.* † Heb. *What was the manner of the m*
‡ Heb. *bowed.*

ich he did, are they not written
the book of the chronicles of
kings of Israel?

1 And it came to pass, when
the LORD would [a] take up
Elijah [by a whirlwind into heaven, into heaven by a whirlwind,]
t Elijah went with [b] Elisha
m [c] Gilgal. 2 And Elijah said
to Elisha, [d] Tarry here, I pray
e; for the LORD hath sent
[as far as to] Beth-el. And Elisha
said, [unto him,] [e] As the LORD liveth,
l as thy soul liveth, I will not
ve thee. So they went down
Beth-el. 3 And [f] the sons of
prophets that were at Beth-el
ne forth to Elisha, and said
o him, Knowest thou that the
RD will take away thy master
m thy head [to-day? to day?] And he
d, Yea, I know it; hold ye
ir peace. 4 And Elijah said
to him, Elisha, [d] tarry here, I
y thee; for the LORD hath
t me to [k] Jericho. And he
d, [e] As the LORD liveth, and
thy soul liveth, I will not
ve thee. So they came to
icho. 5 And [f] the sons of the
phets that were at Jericho
ne [near] to Elisha, and said unto
h, Knowest thou that the LORD
l take away thy master [i] from
head [to-day? to day?] And he answered,
a, I know it; hold ye your
ce. 6 And Elijah said unto
h, [d] Tarry here, I pray thee. [Tarry, I pray thee, here;] for the
RD hath sent me to Jordan.
d he said, As the LORD liveth,
l as thy soul liveth, I will not
ve thee. And they two went
7 And fifty men of [f] the sons
the prophets went, and stood
[against them *to view] afar off: and they
stood by Jordan. 8 And
jah [m] took his mantle, and
pped it together, and smote
waters, [n] and they were

[a] Cp. Gen. 5. 24.
[b] See 1 Kin. 19. 19—21.
[c] ch. 4. 38. Cp. Josh. 5. 9.
[d] Cp. Ruth 1. 15, 16.
[e] See Ruth 3. 13.
[f] ch. 4. 1, 38 & 5. 22 & 6. 1 & 9. 1. 1 Kin. 20. 35.
[g] See ch. 6. 17.
[h] Ecclus. 48. 9. 1 Mac. 2. 58.
[i] See ch. 4. 38.
[j] ch. 13. 14.
[k] Cp. Josh. 6. 26 & 1 Kin. 16. 34.
[l] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 30.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 19.
[n] Cp. Ex. 14. 21 & Josh. 3. 16.

divided hither and thither, so
that they two went over on dry
ground. 9 And it came to pass,
[1] when they were gone over, that
Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what
I shall do for thee, before I be
taken [away] from thee. And Elisha
said, I pray thee, let [2] a double
portion of thy spirit be upon me.
10 And he said, [†] Thou hast asked
a hard thing: *nevertheless*, if thou
see me when I am taken from
thee, it shall be so unto thee;
but if not, it shall not be so.
11 And it came to pass, as they
still went on, and talked, that, be-
hold, *there appeared* [3] [g] a chariot
of fire, and horses of fire, [which and]
parted them both asunder; [h] and
Elijah went up by a whirlwind
into heaven. 12 And Elisha saw
it, and he cried, My father, my
father, [j] the [4] [chariots chariot] of [Israel Israel,] and
the horsemen [thereof! thereof.] And he
saw him no more: and he took
hold of his own clothes, [l] and
rent them in two pieces. 13 He
took up also the mantle of Elijah
that fell from him, and went
back, and stood by the [‡] bank of
[Jordan. Jordan;] 14 And he took the mantle
of Elijah that fell from him,
and smote the waters, and said,
Where is the [LORD, [5] the LORD] God of
Elijah? and when he also had
smitten the waters, [n] they [were divided parted]
hither and thither: and Elisha
went over. 15 And when [f] the
sons of the prophets which were
[at Jericho over against him to view at Jericho] saw him, they
said, The spirit of Elijah doth
rest on Elisha. And they came
to meet him, and bowed them-
selves to the ground before him.
16 And they said unto him, Be-
hold now, there be with thy
servants fifty [§] strong men; let
them go, we pray thee, and seek

[1] Or, *as they went* [2] That is, the portion of the firstborn. See Deut. 21. 17. [3] Or, *chariots* [4] Or, *chariot*
[5] Heb. *the God of Elijah, even he; and when he had smitten &c.*
[*] Heb. *in sight*, or, *over against.* [†] Heb. *Thou hast done hard in asking.* [‡] Heb. *lip.* [§] Heb. *sons of strength.*

thy master: lest peradventure
[a]the spirit / Spirit of the LORD hath taken
him up, and cast him upon *some
mountain, or into some valley.
And he said, Ye shall not send.
17 And when they urged him [c]till
he was ashamed, he said, Send.
They sent therefore fifty men;
and they sought three days, but
found him not. 18 And when they
came back again to him, while (for he tarried
at Jericho; and Jericho,) he said unto them,
Did I not say unto you, Go
not?
19 And the men of the city
said unto Elisha, Behold, we I pray
thee, the situation of this city is
pleasant, as my lord seeth: but
the water is naught, and the
land [1]miscarrieth. ground †barren. 20 And he said,
Bring me a new cruse, and put
salt therein. And they brought
it to him. 21 And he went forth
unto the spring of the waters,
and [j]cast the salt therein, in there, and said,
Thus saith the LORD, I have
healed these waters; there shall
not be from thence any more
death or [2]miscarrying. barren *land*. 22 So the
waters were healed unto this
day, according to the word saying of
Elisha which he spake.
23 And he went up from thence
unto Beth-el: and as he was going
up by the way, there came forth
[3]little children out of the city,
and mocked him, and said unto
him, Go up, thou bald head; go
up, thou bald head. 24 And he
looked behind him and saw turned back, and looked on them, [l]and
cursed them in the name of the
LORD. And there came forth
two she-bears she bears out of the wood,
and tare forty and two children
of them. 25 And he went from
thence to [n]mount Carmel, and
from thence he returned [p]to
Samaria.

a See 1 Kin. 18. 12.
b Cp. ch. 1. 17.
c ch. 8. 11.
d Cp. ch. 10. 26, 27 & Ex. 23. 24.
e 1 Kin. 16. 31, 32.
f 1 Kin. 12. 28, 31, 32.
g See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
h Cp. Isai. 16. 1, 2.
i ch. 1. 1.
j Cp. ch. 4. 41 & Ex. 15. 25.
k 1 Kin. 22. 4.
l Cp. Neh. 13. 25.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 47.
n Josh. 19. 26. 1 Kin. 18. 19, 20.
o Cp. Josh. 7. 7.
p Cp. ch. 3. 11.

3 1 Now Jehoram the son o
Ahab began to reign ove
Israel in Samaria [t]in th
eighteenth year of Jehoshapha
king of Judah, and reigne
twelve years. 2 And he did th wrought
which was evil in the sight of th
LORD; but not like his father
and like his mother: for he pu
away the [4]pillar ‡image of Baal [e]that hi
father had made. 3 Nevertheles
he cleaved unto [f]the sins o
Jeroboam the son of Neba
[g]wherewith he which made Israel to sin
he departed not therefrom.
4 Now And Mesha king of Moab wa
a sheepmaster; sheepmaster, [h]and he rendered un
to the king of Israel [5]the wool
an hundred thousand lamb
and [6]of an hundred thousan
rams. rams, with the wool. 5 But it cam
to pass, [i]when Ahab was dea
that the king of Moab re
belled against the king of Israe
6 And king Jehoram went out o
Samaria at that the same time, and muster number
all Israel. 7 And he went an
sent to Jehoshaphat the king o
Judah, saying, The king of Moa
hath rebelled against me: wi
thou go with me against Moa
to battle? And he said, I wi
go up: [k]I am as thou art, m
people as thy people, *and* m
horses as thy horses. 8 And h
said, Which way shall we g
up? And he answered, The wa
of through the wilderness of Edom
9 So the king of Israel wen
and the king of Judah, and [m]th
king of Edom: and they made fetched
circuit compass of seven days' journe
and there was no water for th
host, nor and for the beasts cattle §that fo
lowed them. 10 And the kin
of Israel said, Alas! for that [o]th
LORD hath called these thre
kings together together, to deliver them int

R.V. 1 Or, *casteth her fruit* 2 Or, *casting of fruit* 3 Or, *young lads* 4 Or, *obelisk* 5 Or, *an hund*
thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool
A.V. * Heb. *one of the mountains.* † Heb. *causing to miscarry.* ‡ Heb. *statue.* § Heb. *at their feet.*

e hand of Moab. Moab! 11 [a]But Jeho-
aphat said, Is there not here
prophet of the LORD, that we
y inquire of the LORD by
n? And one of the king of
ael's servants answered and
d, Here is [d]Elisha the son of
aphat is here, [e]which poured
ter on the hands of Elijah.
And Jehoshaphat said, The
rd of the LORD is with him.
the king of Israel and Je-
shaphat and the king of Edom
nt down to him. 13 And Elisha
d unto the king of Israel,
hat have I to do with thee?
t thee to [g]the prophets of thy
her, and to [h]the prophets of
y mother. And the king of
ael said unto him, Nay: for
e LORD hath called these
ee kings together, to deliver
em into the hand of Moab.
And Elisha said, [j]As the LORD
hosts liveth, before whom I
nd, surely, were it not that
egard the presence of Jeho-
aphat the king of Judah, I
uld not look toward thee, nor
thee. 15 But now [k]bring me
instrel. And it came to pass,
en the minstrel played, that
e hand of the LORD came
on him. 16 And he said, Thus
th the LORD, Make this valley
l of trenches. 17 For thus saith
LORD, Ye shall not see wind,
ther shall ye see rain, yet that
ley shall be filled with water: and
shall drink, both ye and your
e, and your beasts. 18 And
s is but a light thing in the
ht of the LORD: he will also
iver the Moabites also into
ur hand. 19 And ye shall
ite every fenced city, and
ery choice city, and shall fell
ery good tree, and stop all

[a] 1 Kin. 22. 7.
[b] Cp. ver. 25 & Isai. 25. 2.
[c] Cp. Ex. 29. 39, 40.
[d] Cp. ch. 2. 25.
[e] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 21 & John 13. 4, 5.
[f] Cp. Ezek. 14. 3.
[g] 1 Kin. 22. 6.
[h] 1 Kin. 18. 19.
[i] ver. 10.
[j] ch. 5. 16. 1 Kin. 17. 1.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 5 & 1 Chr. 25. 1.
[l] Cp. ver. 19.
[m] 1 Kin. 18. 46. Ezek. 1. 3 & 3. 14, 22 & 8. 1 & 37. 1 & 40. 1.
[n] Isai. 16. 7. Cp. Isai. 15. 1 & 16. 11 & Jer. 48. 31, 36.
[o] Cp. Judg. 20. 2.
[p] Amos 2. 1. Cp. Mic. 6. 7.

fountains wells of water, [b]and *mar every
good piece of land with stones.
20 And it came to pass in the
morning, about the time of [c]offering the when the meat offering was
oblation, offered, that, behold, there came
water by the way of Edom,
and the country was filled with
water. 21 Now And when all the
Moabites heard that the kings
were come up to fight against
them, they [1]†gathered themselves
together, all that were able to [2]‡put
on armour, and upward, and
stood on in the border. 22 And
they rose up early in the morn-
ing, and the sun shone upon the
water, and the Moabites saw the
water over against them on the other side as red as
blood: 23 and they said, This
is blood; blood: the kings [3]are surely
destroyed, §slain, and they have smitten
each man his fellow: one another now therefore,
Moab, to the spoil. 24 And when
they came to the camp of Israel,
the Israelites rose up and smote
the Moabites, so that they fled
before them: and but ‖they went for-
ward [4]into the land smiting the smiting the Moabites, even in *their*
Moabites. country. 25 And they beat down
the cities; cities, and [l]on every good
piece of land they cast every man
his stone, and filled it; and they
stopped all the fountains wells of water,
and felled all the good trees:
until in "Kir-hareseth *only* they left
**only in Kir-haraseth left they the
stones thereof; howbeit the
slingers went about it, and
smote it. 26 And when the
king of Moab saw that the
battle was too sore for him, he
took with him seven hundred
men [o]that drew sword, swords, to break
through *even* unto the king of
Edom: but they could not.
27 Then he took his eldest son
that should have reigned in his
stead, [p]and offered him for a
burnt offering upon the wall.

V. [1] Or, *were called together* [2] Heb. *gird themselves with a girdle.* [3] Or, *have surely fought together*
n. *into it.*
V. * Heb. *grieve.* † Heb. *were cried together.* ‡ Heb. *gird himself with a girdle.* § Heb. *destroyed.*
they smote in it even smiting. ** Heb. *until he left the stones thereof in Kir-haraseth.*

And [1]there was great wrath / indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own land.

4 [1] Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the [a]sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; / dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: [b]and the creditor is come to take unto him my two children / sons to be bondmen. [2] And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me; / me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil. [3] Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; *borrow not a few. [4] And thou shalt go / when thou art come in, and / thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels; / vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full. [5] So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons; they / sons, who brought *the vessels* to her, / her; and she poured out. [6] And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed. [7] Then she came and told the [g]man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy †debt, and live thou and thy sons / children of the rest.

[8] And ‡it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to [h]Shunem, where was a [i]great woman; and she §constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread. [9] And she said unto her husband, Behold n[illegible] I perceive that this is an h[illegible] [g]man of God, which passe[illegible] by us continually. [10] Let make, I pray thee, / make a little chamber / chamber, I pray t[illegible] [2]on the wall; and let us set [illegible] him there a bed, and a tab[illegible] and a stool, and a candlestic[illegible] and it shall be, when he come[illegible] to us, that he shall turn [illegible] thither. [11] And it fell on a da[illegible] that he came thither, and [illegible] turned into the chamber / chamber, and l[illegible] there. [12] And he said to [c]Geha[illegible] his servant, Call this Shuna[illegible] mite. And when he had call[illegible] her, she stood before him. [13] A[illegible] he said unto him, Say now un[illegible] her, Behold, thou hast [3]bee[illegible] careful for us with all this car[illegible] what is to be done for the[illegible] wouldest thou be spoken for [illegible] the king, or to [d]the captain [illegible] the host? And she answered, [illegible] dwell among mine own peopl[illegible] [14] And he said, What then is [illegible] be done for her? And Geha[illegible] answered, Verily she hath n[illegible] son / child, and her husband is ol[illegible] [15] And he said, Call her. An[illegible] when he had called her, sh[illegible] stood in the door. [16] And h[illegible] said, About / At this ‖season, / time [4]cometh round, / the time of life, thou shalt em[illegible] brace a son. And she said, Na[illegible] my lord, [g]thou man of God, [f]d[illegible] not lie unto thine handmai[illegible] [17] And the woman conceived [illegible] and bare a son at that seaso[illegible] / season [e]when the time came round, as / that Elisha ha[illegible] said unto her, according to the time of lif[illegible] / her. [18] And when the child was grown [illegible] it fell on a day, that he wen[illegible] out to his father to the reapers [illegible] [19] And he said unto his father [illegible] [j]My head, my head. And he said to his servant, / a lad, Carry him to his mother. [20] And when he ha[illegible]

a See ch. 2. 3.
b Cp. Lev. 25. 39—41 & 1 Sam. 22. 2 & Neh. 5. 5 & Matt. 18. 25.
c ch. 5. 20, 21, 25 & 8. 4, 5.
d 2 Sam. 19. 13. Cp. ch. 5. 1.
e Gen. 18. 14. Cp. Gen. 17. 21.
f ver. 28.
g See Deut. 33. 1.
h Josh. 19. 18.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 2 & 2 Sam. 19. 32.
j Cp. Ps. 121. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *there came great wrath upon Israel* [2] Or, *with walls* [3] Or, *shewed us all this reverence* [4] Heb. *liveth*, or, *reviveth*.
A.V. * Or, *scant not.* † Or, *creditor.* ‡ Heb. *there was a day.* § Heb. *laid hold on him.* ‖ Heb. *set time.*

ken him, and brought him to
mother, he sat on her knees
noon, and then died. 21 And
went up, [b]and laid him on
bed of [c]the man of God, and
t *the door* upon him, and
nt out. 22 And she called unto
r husband, and said, Send me,
ray thee, one of the servants, young men,
d one of the asses, that I may
n to [c]the man of God, and
me again. 23 And he said,
herefore wilt thou go to him
day, lay? it is neither [e]new moon, moon,
r sabbath. And she said, [1]It
all be *well. 24 Then she
ddled an ass, and said to her
rvant, Drive, and go forward;
cken me not the riding, except I bid
ck not *thy* riding for me,
ee. 25 So she went, went and came
to the man of God [h]to mount
rmel. And it came to pass,
hen the man of God saw her
r off, that he said to Gehazi
s servant, Behold, yonder is the that
unammite: 26 run, Run now, I pray
ee, now to meet her, and say
to her, Is it well with thee?
it well with thy husband? is
well with the child? And she
swered, It is well. 27 And
hen she came to the man of
d [j]to the hill, she caught
d of his feet. And
n by the feet: but Gehazi came
ar to thrust her away; but away. And the
an of God said, Let her alone; alone;
her soul is [2]§vexed within
: and the LORD hath hid it
om me, and hath not told me.
Then she said, Did I desire
son of my lord? [l]did I not say,
o not deceive me? 29 Then he
id to Gehazi, [o]Gird up thy
ins, and [q]take my staff in thine
nd, and go thy way: if thou
eet any man, [s]salute him not;
d if any salute thee, answer
m not again: and [q]lay my
staff upon the face of the child.
30 And the mother of the child
said, [a]As the LORD liveth, and
as thy soul liveth, I will not
leave thee. And he arose, and
followed her. 31 And Gehazi
passed on before them, and laid
the staff upon the face of the
child; but there was neither
voice, nor [3]‖hearing. Wherefore
he returned went again to meet him, and told
him, saying, The child [d]is not
awaked. 32 And when Elisha
was come into the house, behold,
the child was dead, and laid
upon his bed. 33 He went in
therefore, and [f]shut the door
upon them twain, [g]and prayed
unto the LORD. 34 And he went
up, and lay upon the child, and
put his mouth upon his mouth,
and his eyes upon his eyes, and
his hands upon his hands: and
[i]he [4]stretched himself upon
the child him; and the flesh of the
child waxed warm. 35 Then he
returned, and walked in the
house once **to and fro; and went
up, [i]and [4]stretched himself upon
him: [5]and the child sneezed seven
times, and the child opened
his eyes. 36 And he called Ge-
hazi, and said, Call this Shu-
nammite. So he called her. And
when she was come in unto him,
he said, Take up thy son. 37 Then
she went in, and fell at his feet,
and bowed herself to the ground; ground,
[k]and she took up her son, and
went out.
38 And Elisha came again to
[m]Gilgal: and [n]there was a dearth
in the land; and [p]the sons of
the prophets [r]were sitting be-
fore him: and he said unto his
servant, [t]Set on the great pot,
and seethe pottage for the sons
of the prophets. 39 And one

a See Ruth 3. 13.
b ver. 32.
c ver. 7.
d Cp. John 11. 11.
e Cp. Num. 28. 11.
f ver. 4. Matt. 6. 6. Cp. Matt. 9. 25 & Mark 5. 37, 40 & Luke 8. 51.
g 1 Kin. 17. 20.
h ch. 2. 25.
i 1 Kin. 17. 21. Cp. Acts 20. 10.
j ver. 25.
k 1 Kin. 17. 23. Heb. 11. 35. Cp. ch. 8. 1, 5.
l ver. 16.
m ch. 2. 1.
n ch. 8. 1.
o See 1 Kin. 18. 46.
p See ch. 2. 3.
q Cp. Ex. 7. 19 & 14. 16 & Acts 19. 12.
r Deut. 33. 3. Luke 10. 39. Acts 22. 3. Cp. ch. 2. 3, 5.
s Luke 10. 4.
t Ezek. 24. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Peace.* [2] Heb. *bitter.* [3] Heb. *attention.* [4] Or, *bowed himself* [5] Or, *and embraced the child*
A.V. * Heb. *peace.* † Heb. *restrain not for me to ride.* ‡ Heb. *by his feet.* § Heb. *bitter.* ‖ Heb. *attention.*
** Heb. *once hither, and once thither.*

went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage: for they knew them not. 40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O *thou* man of God, there is death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof. 41 But he said, Then bring meal. [c]And he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no [1*]harm in the pot.

42 And there came a man from [d]Baal-shalishah, [e]and brought the man of God bread of the first-fruits, twenty loaves of barley, and fresh full ears of corn [†]in [2]his sack. the husk thereof. And he said, [g]Give unto the people, that they may eat. 43 And his [3]servant servitor said, What, should I set this before an hundred men? But he said, He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. 44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

5 1 Now [k]Naaman, [l]captain of the host of the king of Syria, was a great man [4‡]with his master, and [§]honourable, because by him the LORD had given [5]victory ‖deliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man of in valour, *but he was* a leper. 2 And the Syrians had gone out [m]in bands, by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she [6**]waited on Naaman's wife. 3 And she said unto her mistress,

a Cp. ch. 4. 42 & 8. 8, 9 & 1 Sam. 9. 7.
b ver. 22, 23. Cp. Judg. 14. 12.
c Cp. ch. 2. 21 & Ex. 15. 25.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 4.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7.
f See Gen. 44. 13.
g See Matt. 14. 16—21 & 15. 32—38 & Mark 6. 37—44 & 8. 4—9 & Luke 9. 13—17 & John 6. 5—13.
h Cp. Gen. 30. 2 & Deut. 32. 39 & 1 Sam. 2. 6.
i Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 7.
j See Deut. 33. 1.
k Luke 4. 27.
l Cp. ch. 4. 13.
m ch. 6. 23.
n Cp. John 9. 7.

Would God my lord were [4‡]with the prophet that is in Samaria! then would he for he would [††]recover him of his leprosy. 4 And [7]one went in and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Israel. 5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, [a]and took [‡‡]with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand [8]*pieces* of gold, and ten [b]changes of raiment. 6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, And now Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy. 7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that [f]he rent his clothes, and said, [h]Am I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? but wherefore [i]consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh [9]a quarrel against me. 8 And it was so, when Elisha, the [j]man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel. 9 So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariots, chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha. 10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, [n]Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and [10]thou shalt be clean. 11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said

R.V. [1] Heb. *evil thing.* [2] Or, *the husk thereof* [3] Or, *minister* [4] Heb. *before.* [5] Heb. *salvation* [6] Heb. *was before.* [7] Or, *he* [8] Or, shekels [9] Or, *an occasion* [10] Heb. *be thou clean.*
A.V. * Heb. *evil thing.* † Or, *in his scrip*, or, *garment.* ‡ Heb. *before.* § Or, *gracious* Heb. *lifted up*, or, *accepted in countenance.* ‖ Or, *victory.* ** Heb. *was before.* †† Heb. *gather* ‡‡ Heb. *in his hand.*

hold, *I thought, He will surely
me out to me, and stand, and
l on the name of the LORD
, God, and †wave strike his hand over
place, and recover the leper.
Are not [1b]Abanah ‡Abana and Pharpar,
rivers of [c]Damascus, better
an all the waters of Israel?
y I not wash in them, and be
an? So he turned and went
ay in a rage. 13 And his
vants came near, and spake
to him, and said, [e]My father,
the prophet had bid thee do
me great thing, wouldest thou
t have done it? how much
ther then, when he saith to
ee, Wash, and be clean?
Then went he down, and
pped *himself* seven times in
rdan, according to the saying
the man of God: [h]and his
sh came again like unto the
sh of a little child, [i]and he
s clean. 15 And he returned
the man of God, he and all
s company, and came, and
od before him: and he said,
hold now, hold, now I know that [l]there is
God in all the earth, but in
rael: now therefore, I pray
ee, [n]take a [2]present blessing of thy serv-
t. 16 But he said, [o]As the
ORD liveth, before whom I
and, [p]I will receive none. And
urged him to take it; but he
fused. 17 And Naaman said,
not, yet I pray thee let there be given
all there not then, I pray thee,
thy servant two mules' burden
earth; earth? for thy servant will hence-
rth offer neither burnt offering
or sacrifice unto other gods,
t unto the LORD. 18 In this
ing the LORD pardon thy
servant; vant, *that* when my master goeth
to the house of [r]Rimmon to
orship there, and [s]he leaneth
n my hand, and I bow myself
in the house of Rimmon, Rimmon: when
I bow down myself in the house
of Rimmon, the LORD pardon
thy servant in this thing. 19 And
he said unto him, [a]Go in peace.
So he departed from him [3]§a
little way.

20 But [d]Gehazi, the servant of
Elisha the man of God, said,
Behold, my master hath spared
this Naaman the Naaman this Syrian, in not re-
ceiving at his hands that which
he brought: but, [f]as the LORD
liveth, I will run after him, and
take somewhat of him. 21 So
Gehazi followed after Naaman.
And when Naaman saw one him run-
ning after him, he lighted down
from the chariot to meet him,
and said, ‖[g]Is all well? 22 And
he said, All is well. My master
hath sent me, saying, Behold,
even now there be come to me
from [j]the hill country of mount Ephraim two
young men of the sons of the
prophets; prophets: give them, I pray thee, a
talent of silver, and [k]two changes
of raiment. garments. 23 And Naaman said,
[m]Be content, take two talents.
And he urged him, and bound
two talents of silver in two bags,
with two changes of raiment, garments, and
laid them upon two of his serv-
ants; and they bare them before
him. 24 And when he came to
[q]the [4]hill, **tower, he took them from
their hand, and bestowed them
in the house: and he let the
men go, and they departed.
25 But he went in, and stood
before his master. And Elisha
said unto him, Whence comest
thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy
servant went ††no whither. 26 And
he said unto him, [5]Went not mine
heart *with thee*, when the man
turned again from his chariot
to meet thee? Is it a time

a 1 Sam. 1. 17.
b Cp. S. of S. 4. 8 (for mg.).
c Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 24.
d ch. 4. 12.
e Cp. ch. 6. 21 & 8. 9 & Judg. 17. 10.
f See Ruth 3. 13.
g ch. 9. 11.
h ver. 10. Cp. Job 33. 25.
i Luke 4. 27.
j See Josh. 24. 33.
k ver. 5.
l Cp. Dan. 2. 47 & 3. 29 & 6. 26, 27.
m ch. 6. 3.
n Cp. Gen. 33. 11.
o ch. 3. 14. 1 Kin. 17. 1.
p Cp. Gen. 14. 23.
q Cp. 2 Chr. 27. 3 (for mg.).
r Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 18 & Zech. 12. 11.
s ch. 7. 2, 17.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *Amanah.* [2] Heb. *blessing.* [3] Or, *some way* [4] Heb. *Ophel.* [5] Or, *Mine heart went not from me, when &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *I said.* Or, *I said with myself, He will surely come out, &c.* † Heb. *move up and down.* ‡ Or, *Amana.*
§ Heb. *a little piece of ground.* ‖ Heb. Is there *peace?* ** Or, *secret place.* †† Heb. *not hither or thither.*

to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, sheep, and oxen, and menservants, menservants, and maidservants? 27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence [a]a leper *as white* as snow.

6 1 And [b]the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell before, with thee is too strait for us. 2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye. 3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go. 4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood. 5 But as one was felling a beam, the axe-head, *axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, my master! for it was borrowed. 6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. [f]And he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither, thither; and [1]made the iron to swim, the iron did. 7 And he said, Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. So, And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 Now, Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, Israel; and he took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my [2]†camp. 9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are coming, come down. 10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, of, and he saved himself there, not once nor twice. 11 And, Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing, and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel? 12 And one of his servants said, ‡Nay, None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber. 13 And he said, Go and see, spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in [c]Dothan. 14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and §great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about. 15 And when [d]the [3]‖servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, a host with horses and chariots was round about compassed the city both with horses and chariots. the city. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do? 16 And he answered, Fear not: [e]for they that be with us are more than they that be with them. 17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, [g]open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and behold, the mountain was full of [h]horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha. 18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this [4]people, I pray thee, with blindness. [i]And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha. 19 And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: **follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. And, But he led them to Samaria. 20 And it came to pass, when

[a] Ex. 4. 6. Num. 12. 10. Cp. ch. 15. 5.
[b] See ch. 2. 3.
[c] Gen. 37. 17.
[d] ch. 4. 43 (mg. for mg.).
[e] 2 Chr. 32. 7. Cp. Ps. 55. 18 & Rom. 8. 31.
[f] Cp. ch. 2. 21.
[g] ver. 20.
[h] ch. 2. 11. Cp. Ps. 34. 7 & 68. 17. See Zech. 1. 8—10 & 6. 1—7.
[i] Cp. Gen. 19. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *the iron did swim* [2] Or, *encamping* [3] Or, *minister* [4] Heb. *nation*.
A.V. * Heb. *iron*. † Or, *encamping*. ‡ Heb. *No*. § Heb. *heavy*. ‖ Or, *minister*. ** Heb. *come ye after me*.

ey were come into Samaria, at Elisha said, LORD, [a]open e eyes of these men, that they ay see. And the LORD opened eir eyes, and they saw; and, hold, they were in the midst Samaria. 21 And the king of rael said unto Elisha, when he w them, [c]My father, shall I ite them? shall I smite them? And he answered, Thou shalt t smite them: wouldest thou ite those whom thou hast ken captive [e]with thy sword d with thy bow? [f]set bread d water before them, that they ay eat and drink, and go to eir master. 23 And he prered great provision for them: d when they had eaten and unk, he sent them away, and ey went to their master. And So e bands of Syria came no re into the land of Israel.

24 And it came to pass after s, that [j]Ben-hadad king of ria gathered all his host, and nt up, and besieged Samaria. And there was a great famine Samaria: and, behold, they sieged it, until an ass's head s sold for fourscore [1]*pieces* of ver, and the fourth part of a of dove's dung for five [1]*pieces* silver. 26 And as the king of rael was passing by upon the ll, there cried a woman unto n, saying, Help, my lord, O ng. 27 And he said, [2*]If the RD do not help thee, whence ll I help thee? out of the shing-floor, arnfloor, or out of the wineess? 28 And the king said to her, What aileth thee? d she answered, This woman d unto me, Give thy son, that may eat him to-day, to day, and we ll eat my son to-morrow. to morrow. 29 [o]So boiled my son, and did eat

a ver. 17.
b 1 Kin. 21. 27.
c ch. 5. 13 & 8. 9. Judg. 17. 10.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 2. See Ruth 1. 17.
e Gen. 48. 22.
f Rom. 12. 20.
g Ezek. 8. 1 & 14. 1 & 20. 1.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4 & 21. 13.
i ver. 8, 9. ch. 5. 2 & 24. 2.
j 1 Kin. 20. 1.
k Cp. Job 2. 9.
l ver. 18.
m ver. 17, 19. Cp. ch. 5. 18.
n Mal. 3. 10. Cp. Gen. 7. 11.
o Cp. Lev. 26. 29 & Deut. 28. 53, 57 & Ezek. 5. 10.
p Cp. Lev. 13. 46.

him: and I said unto her on the [†]next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son. 30 And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that [b]he rent his clothes; (now and he was passing by upon the wall, passed wall;) and the people looked, and, behold, [b]he had sackcloth within upon his flesh. 31 Then he said, [d]God do so to me, and more also, and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day. 32 But Elisha sat in his house, [g]and the elders sat with him; and *the king* sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See ye how this son of [h]a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and [3]hold the door fast against him: him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master's feet behind him? 33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil is of the LORD; [k]why what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

7 1 And Then Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD: LORD; thus Thus saith the LORD, [l]To-morrow To morrow about this time shall a [4]measure of fine flour be *sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria. 2 Then [m]the captain ‡a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, [n]if the LORD should would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 Now And there were four leprous men [p]at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to

R.V. [1] Or, shekels [2] Or, *Nay, let the LORD help thee!* [3] Heb. *thrust him back with the door.* [4] Heb. *seah.*
v. * Or, *Let not the LORD save thee.* † Heb. *other.* ‡ Heb. *a lord which* belonged *to the king leaning upon his hand.*

another, Why sit we here until
we die? 4 If we say, We will
enter into the city, then the
famine is in the city, and we
shall die there: and if we sit
still here, we die also. Now
therefore come, and let us fall
unto the host of the Syrians:
if they save us alive, we shall
live; and if they kill us, we
shall but die. 5 And they rose
up in the twilight, to go unto
the camp of the Syrians: and
when they were come to the
outermost / uttermost part of the camp of
the Syrians, / Syria, behold, there was no
man there. 6 For the Lord had
made the host of the Syrians
[a]to hear a noise of chariots, and
a noise of horses, even the noise
of a great host: and they said
one to another, Lo, the king of
Israel hath hired against us [b]the
kings of the Hittites, and the
kings of the Egyptians, to come
upon us. 7 [c]Wherefore they
arose and fled in the twilight,
and left their tents, and their
horses, and their asses, even the
camp as it was, and fled for
their life. 8 And when these
lepers came to the outermost / uttermost part
of the camp, they went into one
tent, and did eat and drink, and
carried thence silver, and gold,
and raiment, and went and hid
it; and they came back, / again, and entered
into another tent, and carried
thence also, and went and hid
it. 9 Then they said one to
another, We do not well: this
day is a day of good tidings,
and we hold our peace: if we
tarry till the morning light,
[1]punishment / *some mischief will overtake / come upon us: now
therefore come, let us / that we may go and
tell the king's household. 10 So
they came and called unto the
[2]porter of the city: and they

a Cp. ch. 6. 17 & 2 Sam. 5. 24 & Job 15. 21.

b Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 29.

c Cp. Ps. 48. 4—6 & Prov. 28. 1.

d ver. 1.

e ver. 2.

told them, saying, We came
the camp of the Syrians, an
behold, there was no man the
neither voice of man, but
horses tied, and the asses ti
and the tents as they we
11 And [3]he called the porte
and they told it to the kin
household / house within. 12 And the ki
arose in the night, and said un
his servants, I will now sh
you what the Syrians have do
to us. They know that we
hungry; therefore are they go
out of the camp to hide the
selves in the field, saying, Wh
they come out of the city,
shall take / catch them alive, and
into the city. 13 And one of
servants answered and said, I
some take, I pray thee, five
the horses that remain, whi
are left [4]†in the city, (beho
they are as all the multitu
of Israel that are left in it: / it:
hold, *I say,* they are even as all t
multitude of the Israel / the Israelites that a
consumed:) and let us send a
see. 14 They took therefore t
chariots with / chariot horses; and the ki
sent after the host of the Syrian
saying, Go and see. 15 And th
went after them unto Jorda
and, lo, all the way was full
garments and vessels, which t
Syrians had cast away in the
haste. And the messengers
turned, and told the king. 16 A
the people went out, and spoil
the camp / tents of the Syrians. So
measure of fine flour was so
for a shekel, and two measu
of barley for a shekel, [d]accor
ing to the word of the Lor
17 And the king appointed [e]th
captain / lord on whose hand he lean
to have the charge of the gat
and the people trode upon hi
in the gate, and he died / died, as th

R.V. [1] Or, *our iniquity will find us out* [2] Or, *porters* [3] Or, *the porters called* [4] Heb. *in it.*
A.V. * Heb. *we shall find punishment.* † Heb. *in it.*

n of God had said, [a]who spake
en the king came down to
n. 18 And it came to pass, as
man of God had spoken to
king, saying, Two measures
barley for a shekel, and a
asure of fine flour for a
kel, shall be to-morrow about
s time in the gate of Samaria:
nd [b]that captain answered the
n of God, and said, Now,
hold, if the LORD should make
ndows in heaven, might such
hing be? and he said, [b]Behold,
u shalt see it with thine eyes,
t shalt not eat thereof: 20 it came
ss even so fell out unto him: for the people
de upon him in the gate, and
died.

1 Now Elisha had spoken unto the
woman, [g]whose son he had
restored to life, saying, Arise,
l go thou and thine house-
d, and sojourn wheresoever
u canst sojourn: for the LORD
th called for a famine; and
hall also come upon the land
ven years. 2 And the woman
se, and did according to the word
the man of God: and she
nt with her household, and
ourned in the land of the
listines seven years. 3 And
came to pass at the seven
rs' end, that the woman re-
ned out of the land of the
listines: and she went forth
cry unto the king for her
se and for her land. 4 Now
king was talking with [o]Gehazi
servant of the man of God,
ing, Tell me, I pray thee, all
great things that Elisha hath
ne. 5 And it came to pass, as
was telling the king how [g]he
l restored to life him that was dead,
t, behold, the woman, whose
he had restored to life, cried

[a] ch. 6. 32.
[b] ver. 2.
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 24.
[d] ch. 6. 24. 1 Kin. 20. 1.
[e] 1 Kin. 19. 15, 17.
[f] See 1 Sam. 9. 7.
[g] ch. 4. 35.
[h] Cp. ch. 1. 2.
[i] Ps. 105. 16. Hag. 1. 11.
[j] Cp. Gen. 41. 27.
[k] Cp. ch. 5. 13.
[l] ver. 14.
[m] ver. 15.
[n] ch. 2. 17.
[o] See ch. 4. 12.
[p] ch. 10. 32 & 12. 17 & 13. 3, 7, 22. Amos 1. 3, 4.
[q] Isai. 13. 16. Hos. 13. 16. Nah. 3. 10. Cp. Ps. 137. 9 & Hos. 10. 14.

to the king for her house and
for her land. And Gehazi said,
My lord, O king, this is the
woman, and this is her son,
whom Elisha restored to life.
6 And when the king asked the
woman, she told him. So the
king appointed unto her a certain
1*officer, saying, Restore all that
was hers, and all the fruits of the
field since the day that she left
the land, even until now.

7 And Elisha came to [c]Da-
mascus; and [d]Ben-hadad the
king of Syria was sick; and it
was told him, saying, The man
of God is come hither. 8 And
the king said unto [e]Hazael,
[f]Take a present in thine hand,
and go, meet the man of God,
[h]and inquire of the LORD by
him, saying, Shall I recover of
this sickness? 9 So Hazael went
to meet him, and took a present
2†with him, 3even of every good
thing of Damascus, forty camels'
burden, and came and stood
before him, and said, [k]Thy son
Ben-hadad king of Syria hath
sent me to thee, saying, Shall
I recover of this sickness? 10 And
Elisha said unto him, [l]Go, 4say
unto him, Thou shalt surely recover;
howbeit the LORD hath shewed
me that [m]he shall surely die.
11 And he settled his countenance
‡stedfastly upon him, [n]until he was
ashamed: and the man of God
wept. 12 And Hazael said, Why
weepeth my lord? And he an-
swered, Because I know [p]the
evil that thou wilt do unto the
children of Israel: their strong
holds wilt thou set on fire, and
their young men wilt thou slay
with the sword, [q]and wilt dash
in pieces their little ones, and rip up
their women with child. 13 And

d. 1 Or, eunuch
er: for the LORD &c.
2 Heb. in his hand.
3 Or, and
4 According to another reading, say, Thou shalt not
A.V. * Or, eunuch.
† Heb. in his hand.
‡ Heb. and set it.

Hazael said, But what, what, is thy servant, [a]which is but servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, [b]The LORD hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Syria. 14 Then So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me [e]that thou shouldest surely recover. 15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took the coverlet, a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and Hazael reigned in his stead.

16 And in the fifth year of [i]Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, [1]Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah *began to reign. 17 [k]Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. 18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for he had [m]the daughter of Ahab was to his wife: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD. 19 Howbeit Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah, Judah for David his servant's sake, [p]as he promised him to give unto him [r]a lamp him alway a †light, [2]for his children alway. and to his children. 20 In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made [t]a king over themselves. 21 Then So Joram passed went over to Zair, and all his the chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people [w]fled to into their tents. 22 [y]So Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, Judah unto this day. Then did [a]Libnah revolt Libnah revolted at the same time. 23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah. 24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried [e]with his fathers in the city of David: and [d]Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 [f]In the [g]twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign. 26 [h]Two and twenty years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Athaliah Athaliah, [3]‡daughter of Omri king of Israel. 27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab: for he was the son in law of the house of Ahab. 28 And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against [l]Hazael king of Syria at [n]Ramoth-gilead: in Ramoth-gilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram. 29 [o]And king Joram returned went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds §which the Syrians had given him at [q]Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. And [s]Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was ‖sick.

9 1 And Elisha the prophet called one of [u]the sons children of the prophets, and said unto him, [v]Gird up thy loins, and take this [x]vial box of oil in thine hand, and go to [z]Ramoth-gilead. Ramoth-gilead: 2 And when thou comest thither, look on there Jehu [b]the son of Jeh

a See 1 Sam. 17. 43.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 15.
c Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 20.
d Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 17 & 22. 6 & 25. 23.
e ver. 10.
f For ver. 25—29, see 2 Chr. 22. 1—6.
g Cp. ch. 9. 29.
h Cp. 2 Chr. 22. 2.
i Cp. ch. 1. 17 & 3. 1.
j Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 10.
k For ver. 17—24, see 2 Chr. 21. 5—10.
l ver. 15.
m Cp. ver. 26.
n Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 3.
o ch. 9. 15.
p 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 132. 11.
q 2 Chr. 22. 6. Cp. ver. 28 & 2 Chr. 22. 5.
r 1 Kin. 11. 36 & 15. 4. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 17.
s ch. 9. 16.
t ch. 3. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 47.
u See ch. 2. 3.
v See 1 Kin. 18. 46.
w See 2 Sam. 18. 17.
x 1 Sam. 10. 1.
y Cp. Gen. 27. 40.
z ch. 8. 28. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 3.
a Josh. 10. 29, 30.
b ver. 14. Cp. ver. 20 & 1 Kin. 19. 16.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit the words *Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah.* [2] Another reading is, *and to children.* [3] Or, *granddaughter* See ver. 18.

A.V. * Heb. *reigned.* Began to reign in consort with his father. † Heb. *candle*, or, *lamp.* ‡ Or, *granddaugh*
§ Heb. *wherewith the Syrians had wounded.* ‖ Heb. *wounded.*

aphat the son of Nimshi, and
in, and make him arise up
m among [a]his brethren, and
rry him to an *inner chamber.
Then take the vial box of oil, and
ur it on his head, and say,
us saith the LORD, [b]I have
ointed thee king over Israel.
en open the door, and flee,
d tarry not. 4 So the young
an, even the young man the
ophet, went to Ramoth-gilead.
And when he came, behold,
e captains of the host were
ting; and he said, I have an
rand to thee, O captain. And
hu said, Unto which of all us?
d he said, To thee, O captain.
And he arose, and went into
e house; and he poured the
on his head, and said unto
m, Thus saith the LORD, the God
Israel, [b]I have anointed thee
g over the people of the LORD,
en over Israel. 7 And thou
alt smite the house of Ahab
y master, that I may avenge
e blood of my servants the
ophets, and the blood of all
e servants of the LORD, [h]at the
nd of Jezebel. 8 For the whole
use of Ahab shall perish:
d I will cut off from Ahab
[j]every man child, that pisseth against the wall, and [k]him
at is shut up and him that is left
arge in Israel: 9 And I will make
e house of Ahab like [l]the
use of Jeroboam the son of
bat, and like [m]the house of
asha the son of Ahijah: 10 [n]And
e dogs shall eat Jezebel in the
rtion of Jezreel, and there
ll be none to bury her. And
opened the door, and fled.
Then Jehu came forth to the
vants of his lord: and one said
to him, [o]Is all well? wherefore
me [p]this mad fellow to thee?
d he said unto them, Ye know

[a] Cp. ver. 5, 11.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 16 & 2 Chr. 22. 7.
[c] Cp. Matt. 21. 8 & Mark 11. 8.
[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 34.
[e] Cp. ch. 8. 28.
[f] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 17.
[g] ch. 8. 29.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4. See 1 Kin. 21. 5—15.
[i] ch. 10. 17. 1 Kin. 21. 21. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 10.
[j] See 1 Sam. 25. 22.
[k] Deut. 32. 36.
[l] 1 Kin. 14. 10 & 15. 29 & 21. 22.
[m] 1 Kin. 16. 3, 11 & 21. 22.
[n] ver. 35, 36. 1 Kin. 21. 23.
[o] ch. 5. 21.
[p] Jer. 29. 26. Hos. 9. 7. Cp. John 10. 20 & Acts 26. 24.

the man man, and what his talk was. his communication. 12 And
they said, It is false; tell us now.
And he said, Thus and thus spake
he to me, saying, Thus saith the
LORD, I have anointed thee king
over Israel. 13 Then they hasted,
[c]and took every man his garment,
and put it under him [1]on the top
of the stairs, and blew the trumpet, with trumpets,
saying, [d]Jehu †is king. 14 So
Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat
the son of Nimshi conspired
against Joram. ([e]Now Joram
had kept Ramoth-gilead, he and
all Israel, because of [f]Hazael
king of Syria: Syria. 15 [g]but But king [2]‡Joram
was returned to be healed in
Jezreel of the wounds which the
Syrians §had given him, when
he fought with Hazael king of
Syria.) And Jehu said, If this it be
your mind, minds, then ‖let none escape go forth
and go forth nor escape out of the city, city to go to
tell it in Jezreel. 16 So Jehu
rode in a chariot, and went to
Jezreel; for Joram lay there.
And Ahaziah king of Judah
was come down to see Joram.
17 Now the watchman stood And there stood a watchman on the
tower in Jezreel, and he spied
the company of Jehu as he came,
and said, I see a company. And
Joram said, Take an horseman,
and send to meet them, and let
him say, [3]Is it peace? 18 So
there went one on horseback to
meet him, and said, Thus saith
the king, Is it peace? And Jehu
said, What hast thou to do with
peace? turn thee behind me.
And the watchman told, saying,
The messenger came to them,
but he cometh not again. 19 Then
he sent out a second on horse-
back, which came to them, and
said, Thus saith the king, Is it
peace? And Jehu answered,
What hast thou to do with
peace? turn thee behind me.

R.V. [1] Or, *on the bare steps* [2] Heb. *Jehoram*, and in vv. 17, 21, 22, 23, 24. [3] Or, *Is all well?*
* Heb. *chamber in a chamber.* † Heb. *reigneth.* ‡ Heb. *Jehoram.* § Heb. *smote.* ‖ Heb. *let no escaper go, &c.*

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the *driving [b]is like the driving of Jehu [c]the son of Nimshi; for he driveth †furiously. 21 And Joram said, [1]‡[e]Make ready. And they made ready his chariot. his chariot was made ready. [f]And Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out to meet against Jehu, and found §met him [h]in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite. 22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as [j]the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts are so many? 23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, There is treachery, O Ahaziah. 24 And Jehu [2]‖drew his a bow with his full strength, and smote Joram Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he **sunk down in his chariot. 25 Then said *Jehu* to Bidkar [l]his captain, Take up, and cast him [h]in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, [n]the LORD [3]laid this [o]burden upon him; 26 Surely I have seen yesterday the ††blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this [4]‡‡[p]plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat *of ground*, according to the word of the LORD. 27 [r]But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot: chariot. *they* smote him *did so* at the ascent of going up to Gur which is by [a]Ibleam. And he fled to [a]Megiddo, and died there. 28 [d]And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 And in the [g]eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.

30 And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and [i]she §§painted her eyes, face, and tired her head, and looked out at the a window. 31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, [5]‡[k]Is it peace, thou Zimri, thy master's murderer? *Had* Zimri peace, who slew his master? 32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three *eunuchs. 33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot. 34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink; drink, and he said, See Go, see now this cursed woman, and bury her: [m]for she is a king's daughter. 35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet and the palms of her hands. 36 Wherefore they came again and told him. And he said, This is the word of the LORD, which he spake †by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, [q]In the portion of Jezreel shall the dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel: 37 and the carcase of Jezebel shall be [s]as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel,

[a] Josh. 17. 11.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 27.
[c] 1 Kin. 19. 17. Cp. ver. 2, 14.
[d] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 30 & 2 Chr. 35. 24.
[e] 1 Kin. 18. 44.
[f] 2 Chr. 22. 7.
[g] Cp. ch. 8. 25 & 2 Chr. 21. 17—19.
[h] 1 Kin. 21. 1. Cp. ver. 26.
[i] Cp. Jer. 4. 30 & Ezek. 23. 40.
[j] Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 13.
[k] See 1 Kin. 16. 9—20.
[l] Cp. ch. 7. 2.
[m] 1 Kin. 16. 31.
[n] 1 Kin. 21. 19, 29.
[o] See Isai. 13. 1.
[p] ver. 21, 25 (for mg.).
[q] ver. 26 (mg.). 1 Kin. 21. 23.
[r] Cp. 2 Chr. 22. 9.
[s] Cp. Ps. 83. 10 & Jer. 8. 2 & 9. 22 & 16. 4 & 25. 33.

R.V. [1] Or, *Yoke* [2] Heb. *filled his hand with the bow.* [3] Or, *uttered this oracle against him* [4] Or, *portion*
[5] Or, *Is it well*
A.V. * Or, *marching.* † Heb. *in madness.* ‡ Heb. *Bind.* § Heb. *found.* ‖ Heb. *filled his hand with a bow*
** Heb. *bowed.* †† Heb. *bloods.* ‡‡ Or, *portion.* §§ Heb. *put her eyes in painting.* ‖ Or, *chamberlain*
† Heb. *by the hand of.*

that they shall not say, This Jezebel.

1 Now And Ahab had seventy
O sons in [a]Samaria. And
Jehu wrote letters, and
it to Samaria, unto the rulers
Jezreel, even to the elders, and
*[b]them that brought up
sons of Ahab, ab's children, saying, 2 And now Now as
on as this letter cometh to
u, seeing your master's sons
e with you, and there are with
u chariots and horses, a fenced
y also, and armour; 3 look ye even
t the best and meetest of your
aster's sons, and set him on his
ther's throne, and fight for your
aster's house. 4 But they were
ceedingly afraid, and said,
hold, the two kings stood not
fore him: how then shall we
nd? 5 And he that was over
e household, house, and he that was over
e city, the elders also, and
that brought up e bringers up of *the children*, sent
Jehu, saying, [f]We are thy
rvants, and will do all that
ou shalt bid us; we will not
ake any man king: do thou
at which is good in thine eyes.
Then he wrote a letter the
cond time to them, saying, If
be on my side, †mine, and if ye will
arken unto my voice, take
the heads of the men your
aster's sons, and come to me
Jezreel by to-morrow to morrow this time.
ow the king's sons, being
venty persons, were with the
eat men of the city, [b]which
ought them up. 7 And it came
pass, when the letter came to
em, that they took the king's
ns, [j]and slew them, even seventy
rsons, and put their heads in
skets, and sent them unto him him *them* to
zreel. 8 And there came a
essenger, and told him, saying,

[a] 1 Kin. 16. 24.
[b] Cp. Esth. 2. 7.
[c] ch. 9. 14, 24.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 19.
[e] 1 Kin. 21. 19, 21, 29.
[f] Josh. 9. 8, 11.
[g] Cp. ch. 8. 29 & 9. 16 & 2 Chr. 21. 17 & 22. 8.
[h] See Jer. 35. 6—10, 14, 16, 18.
[i] 1 Chr. 2. 55.
[j] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 21.
[k] Ezra 10. 19. Ezek. 17. 18. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg.).

They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning. 9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, [c]I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who smote slew all these? 10 Know now that there shall [d]fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done that [e]which he spake ‡by his servant Elijah. 11 So Jehu smote slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his familiar friends, §kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining. 12 And he arose and departed, and went came to Samaria. And as he was at the [1]‖shearing house of the shepherds in the way, 13 Jehu **met with [g]the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of Ahaziah: Ahaziah; and we go down ††to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen. 14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the [2]pit of the [1]shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 And when he was departed thence, he **lighted on [h]Jehonadab the son of [i]Rechab coming to meet him: and he ‡‡saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, [k]give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up

R.V. * Heb. *nourishers.* † Heb. *for me.* ‡ Heb. *by the hand of.* § Or, *acquaintance.* ‖ Heb. *house of shearers binding sheep.* ** Heb. *found.* †† Heb. *to the peace of, &c.* ‡‡ Heb. *blessed.*

[1] Or, *house of gathering* [2] Or, *cistern*

to him into the chariot. 16 And
he said, Come with me, and see
[a]my zeal for the LORD. So they
made him ride in his chariot.
17 And when he came to Samaria,
[c]he smote (slew) all that remained unto
Ahab in Samaria, till he had
destroyed him, according to the
(word saying) of the LORD, [d]which he
spake to Elijah. 18 And Jehu
gathered all the people to-
gether, and said unto them,
[g]Ahab served Baal a little; but
Jehu shall serve him much.
19 Now therefore call unto me
all the [h]prophets of Baal, all his
(worshippers, servants,) and all his priests; let
none be wanting: for I have a
great sacrifice *to do* to Baal;
whosoever shall be wanting, he
shall not live. But Jehu did it
in subtilty, to the intent that he
might destroy the worshippers
of Baal. 20 And Jehu said,
[i]Sanctify (*Proclaim) [m]a solemn assembly for
Baal. And [n]they proclaimed it.
21 And Jehu sent through all
Israel: and all the worshippers
of Baal came, so that there was
not a man left that came not.
And they came into [p]the house
of Baal; and the house of Baal
was (filled †full) from one end to an-
other. 22 And he said unto him
that was over the vestry, Bring
forth vestments for all the wor-
shippers of Baal. And he brought
them forth vestments. 23 And
Jehu went, and Jehonadab the
son of Rechab, into the house of
(Baal; Baal,) and (he) said unto the wor-
shippers of Baal, Search, and
look that there be here with
you none of the servants of the
LORD, but the worshippers of
Baal only. 24 And (when) they
went in to offer sacrifices and
burnt (offerings. Now offerings,) Jehu (had) ap-

a Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 10.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 39, 42.
c ch. 9. 8. 2 Chr. 22. 8.
d ver. 10.
e ch. 11. 4, 6 (mg. for mg.). 1 Sam. 22. 17 (mg. for mg.).
f Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 40.
g 1 Kin. 16. 31, 32.
h 1 Kin. 18. 19 & 22. 6.
i ch. 3. 2. 1 Kin. 14. 23.
j Cp. Ezra 6. 11 & Dan. 2. 5 & 3. 29.
k See 1 Kin. 12. 28—31.
l Cp. Joel 1. 14.
m Cp. Lev. 23. 36.
n Cp. Ex. 32. 5.
o See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
p ch. 11. 18. 1 Kin. 16. 32.
q ch. 15. 12. Cp. ver. 35 & ch. 13. 1, 10 & 14. 23 & 15. 8.
r ver. 29.
s Cp. ch. 13. 25 & 14. 25.
t Cp. ch. 8. 12 & 1 Kin. 19. 17.

pointed (him) fourscore men wit
out, and said, If any of the m
whom I (bring have brought) into your han
escape, *he that letteth him g*
[b]his life shall be for the life
him. 25 And it came to pass,
soon as he had made an end
offering the burnt offering, th
Jehu said to [e]the [1]guard and
the captains, [f]Go in, and sl
them; let none come forth. A
they smote them with ‡the ed
of the sword; and the guard a
the captains cast them out, a
went to the city of the house
Baal. 26 And they brought for
the [2i]pillars that were in [p]the house
(§images out of) Baal, and burned them. 27 A
they brake down the (pillar image) I
Baal, and brake down the hou
of Baal, and made it [j]a draug
(house, house) unto this day. 28 Thus Je
destroyed Baal out of Isra
29 Howbeit from [k]the sins
Jeroboam the son of Neba
[3o](wherewith he who) made Israel to si
Jehu departed not from aft
them, *to wit,* the golden calv
that were in Beth-el, and th
were in Dan. 30 And the Lo
said unto Jehu, Because th
hast [4]done well in executing th
which is right in mine eye
and hast done unto the hou
of Ahab according to all th
was in mine heart, [q]thy (sons children)
the fourth generation shall s
on the throne of Israel. 31 B
Jehu ‖took no heed to walk i
the law of the (LORD, the LORD) God
(Israel, Israel) with all his heart: (for) [7]
departed not from the sins
Jeroboam, (wherewith he which) made Isra
to sin.

32 In those days the LO
[s]began **to cut Israel short: an
[t]Hazael smote them in all th
coasts of Israel; 33 from Jorda

R.V. [1] Heb. *runners.* [2] Or, *obelisks* [3] Or, *who* [4] Or, *executed well*
A.V. * Heb. *Sanctify.* † Or, so *full*, that they stood *mouth to mouth.* ‡ Heb. *the mouth.* § Heb. *statu*
‖ Heb. *observed not.* ** Heb. *to cut off the ends.*

astward, all the land of Gilead,
e Gadites, and the Reubenites,
d the Manassites, from [b]Aroer,
hich is by the valley of river Arnon,
ven [c]Gilead and Bashan.
Now the rest of the acts of
hu, and all that he did, and
his might, are they not written
the book of the chronicles of
e kings of Israel? 35 And Jehu
pt with his fathers: and they
ried him in Samaria. And
hoahaz his son reigned in his
ad. 36 And ‡the time that
hu reigned over Israel in Sa-
aria was twenty and eight
ars.

1 [e]Now And when [f]Athaliah the
I mother of Ahaziah saw
that her son was dead,
e arose and destroyed all the
ed royal. 2 But Jehosheba,
e daughter of king Joram,
ter of Ahaziah, took ‖[g]Joash
e son of Ahaziah, and stole
m away from among the king's
ns that which were slain; and they hid him, slain,
en him and his nurse, [1]and put them
the [2]bedchamber; and they hid him bedchamber from
haliah, so that he was not
in. 3 And he was with her
l in the house of the LORD six
rs: and Athaliah reigned did reign over the
nd.
4 [i]And in the seventh year
hoiada sent and fetched the
tains over hundreds, of [k]the [3]Carites, with the captains
ers
d of the [4]guard, and brought
em to him into the house of
e LORD; LORD, and he made a covenant
th them, and took an oath of
em in the house of the LORD,
d shewed them the king's son.
And he commanded them, sayg, This is the thing that ye
ll do: a do; A third part of you, you [o]that
e r in on the sabbath, sabbath shall even be

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 23. 5.
[b] Deut. 2. 36.
[c] Cp. Amos 1. 3, 4.
[d] Cp. Num. 27. 17.
[e] For ver. 1—3, see 2 Chr. 22. 10—12.
[f] ch. 8. 26.
[g] Cp. ver. 21 & ch. 12. 1.
[h] 2 Sam. 8. 7. 1 Chr. 18. 7.
[i] For ver. 4—20, see 2 Chr. 23. 1—21.
[j] ver. 9.
[k] ver. 19. 2 Sam. 20. 23 (mg.).
[l] Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 10.
[m] Ex. 25. 16 & 31. 18. See Deut. 17. 18—20.
[n] 1 Sam. 10. 24. 2 Sam. 16. 16. 1 Kin. 1. 39.
[o] Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 25.

keepers of the watch of the king's house; 6 and [a]a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, and be a barrier. 7 And the **that it be not broken down. two companies of you, even all ††parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king. 8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; hand: and he that cometh within the ranks, ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king [d]when as he goeth out, out and when as he cometh in. 9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men, those men that were to come in on the sabbath, with those them that were to should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest. 10 And the priest delivered to the captains over hundreds the spears and [h]shields did the priest give king that had been king David's, which David's spears and shields, that were in the house temple of the LORD. 11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, from round about the right king, from the right [5]side ‡‡corner of the house temple to the left side corner of the house, temple, along by the altar and the house, by the king round about. temple. 12 Then And he brought out forth the king's son, and [6]put [l]the crown upon him, and *gave him* [m]the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, [7]§§[n]God save the king. 13 And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard *and of* the people, she came to the people into the house temple of the LORD: LORD. 14 and she looked, and, And when she looked,

V. [1] Or, who were [2] Or, *chamber for the beds* [3] Or, *executioners* [4] Heb. *runners.* [5] Heb. *shoulder.*
. *put upon him the crown and the testimony* [7] Heb. *Let the king live.*
V. * Heb. *toward the rising of the sun.* † Or, *even to Gilead and Bashan.* ‡ Heb. *the days were.* § Heb. *seed of the*
om. ‖ Or, *Jehoash.* ** Or, *from breaking up.* †† Or, *companies.* Heb. *hands.* ‡‡ Heb. *shoulder.*
eb. *Let the king live.*

behold, the king stood [1]a by the a pillar, as the manner was, and the captains princes and the trumpets trumpeters by the king; king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, [c]and blew with trumpets. Then trumpets: and Athaliah [d]rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, treason. Treason. 15 And But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of hundreds that were set over the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth between the ranks; without the ranges: and him that followeth her slay kill with the sword: sword. for For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD. 16 So And they made way for laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the of which the horses' entry to horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

17 And Jehoiada [g]made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD'S people; [i]between the king also and the people. 18 And all the people of the land went to into [j]the house of Baal, and brake it down; [k]his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And the priest appointed [2*]officers over the house of the LORD. 19 And he took the captains rulers over hundreds, and [l]the Carites, captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of [m]the gate of the guard unto to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings. 20 So And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Athaliah with the sword at beside the king's house.

[Ch. 12. 1 in Heb.]
a ch. 23. 3. Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 31.
b For ch. 11. 21—ch. 12. 15, see 2 Chr. 24. 1—14.
c 1 Kin. 1. 34.
d See Gen. 44. 13.
e ch. 14. 4 & 15. 35. 1 Kin. 15. 14 & 22. 43.
f ch. 22. 4.
g Cp. Josh. 24. 25.
h Cp. Ex. 35. 5 & 1 Chr. 29. 9.
i 2 Sam. 5. 3.
j ch. 10. 21, 23, 26.
k Cp. Deut. 12. 3.
l ver. 4.
m ver. 6. Cp. 2 Chr. 23. 20.
n Cp. Mark 12. 41 & Luke 21. 1.

21 [b]Jehoash was seven years old Seven years old *was* Jehoash wh he began to reign. [1]

12 the seventh year of Je began Jehoash Jehoash began to reign; a he reigned forty years in Jerusalem: and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And mother's name was Zibiah Beer-sheba. 2 And Jehoash d that which was right in the of the LORD all his days where Jehoiada the priest instruct him. 3 Howbeit But [e]the high plac were not taken away: the peop still sacrificed and burnt incen in the high places.

4 And Jehoash said to t priests, All the money of t hallowed †dedicated things [f]that is broug into the house of the LORD [3]in current money, [4]the money of the *even* the money of every one that passe persons for whom each man is rated, *account*, ‡the money that every man is set and all [h]the money that it §come into any man's heart to bri into the house of the LORD, 5 the priests take it to them, eve man from of his acquaintance: an they shall let them repair the breaches of th house, wheresoever any brea shall be found. 6 But it was that ‖in the three and twentie year of king Jehoash the pries had not repaired the breaches the house. 7 Then king Jehoas called for Jehoiada the pries and for the *other* priests, and sai unto them, Why repair ye n the breaches of the house? no therefore take receive no *more* mone from of your acquaintance, but d liver it for the breaches of th house. 8 And the priests co sented that they should take to receive no *mor* money from of the people, neither repair the breaches of the house 9 But Jehoiada the priest too [n]a chest, and bored a hole in th lid of it, and set it beside th altar, on the right side as on

R.V. [1] Or, *on the platform* [2] Heb. *offices.* [3] Or, *even the money of every one that passeth* the numbering Ex. 30. 13. [4] Heb. *each man the money of the souls of his estimation.* See Lev. 27. 2.
A.V. * Heb. *offices.* † Or, *holy things.* Heb. *holinesses.* ‡ Heb. *the money of the souls of his estimation* § Heb. *ascendeth upon the heart of a man.* ‖ Heb. *in the twentieth year and third year.*

neth into the house of the
RD: and the priests that kept
e [1]*door put therein all the
ney that was brought into
e house of the LORD. [10] And
was so, when they saw that
ere was much money in the
est, that the king's [2]†[b]scribe
d the high priest came up,
d they [3]‡put up in bags, and
d [c]the money that was found
the house of the LORD. [11] And
ey gave the money that was weighed out, being told,
o the hands of them that did
e work, that had the oversight
the house of the LORD: and
ey [4]paid, [5]§laid it out to the carpenters
d the builders, that wrought
on the house of the LORD,
and [h]to the masons, and the hewers
stone, and for buying, to buy timber and
n stone to repair the breaches
the house of the LORD, and
all that [5]‖was laid out for the
use to repair it. [13] But, Howbeit there
re not made for the house of
e LORD cups, bowls of silver, snuffers,
sons, trumpets, any vessels of
d, or vessels of silver, of the
ney that was brought into the
use of the LORD: [14] for, But they
e that to them that did the work, the workmen, and
paired therewith the house of
e LORD. [15] Moreover [l]they
koned not with the men, into
ose hand they delivered the
ney to give to them that did the work, be bestowed on workmen:
they dealt faithfully. [16] The
ey for [o]the guilt offerings, trespass money, and the money, sin
the [6]s n offerings, money, was not brought
o the house of the LORD: [r]it
s the priests'.
[17] Then [v]Hazael king of Syria
nt up, and fought against
th, and took it: and Hazael
his face [x]to go up to Jeru-
em. [18] And Jehoash king of
dah [y]took all the hallowed

a ver. 4.
b 1 Kin. 4. 3 (& mg. for mg.).
c Cp. ch. 22. 4.
d For ver. 20, 21, see 2 Chr. 24. 25—27.
e ch. 14. 5.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.
g Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 26.
h Cp. ch. 22. 5, 6.
i ch. 14. 1.
j Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 14.
k 1 Kin. 7. 50.
l ch. 22. 7.
m See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
n Cp. Judg. 2. 14.
o Lev. 5. 15, 18.
p ch. 8. 12. Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 17.
q Lev. 4. 24, 29.
r Lev. 7. 7. Num. 18. 19.
s ver. 24, 25.
t ver. 22 (for mg.).
u Ex. 32. 11. Cp. Ps. 78. 34.
v ch. 8. 12. Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 17.
w ch. 14. 26. Ex. 3. 7, 9.
x Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 23, 24.
y ch. 16. 8 & 18. 15, 16. 1 Kin. 15. 18. Cp. ch. 14. 14 & 1 Kin. 14. 26.
z Cp. Judg. 3. 9 & Neh. 9. 27.

things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, [a]and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and of, in the king's house, and sent it to Hazael king of Syria: and he **went away from Jerusalem. [19] Now, And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? [20] [d]And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, [e]and smote, slew Joash at, in ††the house of [f]Millo, *on the way* which that goeth down to Silla. [21] For [g]Jozacar, Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of ‡‡[g]Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: [i]and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

[1] In §§the three and twen-
13 tieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah, Ahaziah king of Judah, Judah Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* seventeen years. [2] And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and *followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [m]wherewith he, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom. [3] [n]And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of [p]Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of [s]Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, [6]†continually, all *their* days. [4] And Jehoahaz [u]besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: [w]for he saw the oppression of Israel, how that, because the king of Syria oppressed them. [5] (And the LORD gave Israel [z]a saviour, so that

1 Heb. *threshold.* 2 Or, *secretary* 3 Heb. *bound up and &c.* 4 Heb. *brought it forth.* 5 Heb. *went forth.* 6 Heb. *all the days.*
* Heb. *threshold.* † Or, *secretary.* ‡ Heb. *bound up.* § Heb. *brought it forth.* ‖ Heb. *went forth.* ¶ Heb. *went up.* †† Or, *Beth-millo.* ‡‡ Or, *Shimrith.* §§ Heb. *the twentieth year and third year.* * Heb. *walked after.*

they went out from under the
hand of the Syrians: and the
children of Israel dwelt in [a]their
tents, *as beforetime. 6 Never-
theless they departed not from
the sins of the house of Jero-
boam, [c]wherewith he (who) made Israel to
sin, but [1]†walked therein: and
there ‡remained [d]the (Asherah grove) also
in Samaria.) 7 (For he left not to / Neither did he leave)
Jehoahaz of the people save
(of the people to Jehoahaz but) fifty horse-
men, and ten chariots, and ten
thousand footmen; for the king
of Syria [2]had destroyed them, and
[2]had made them like the dust [2e]in (by)
threshing. 8 Now the rest of
the acts of Jehoahaz, and all
that he did, and his might, are
they not written in the book of
the chronicles of the kings of
Israel? 9 And Jehoahaz slept
with his fathers; and they buried
him in Samaria: and Joash his
son reigned in his stead.

10 In the thirty and seventh
year of Joash king of Judah
began Jehoash the son of Jeho-
ahaz to reign over Israel in
Samaria, *and reigned* sixteen
years. 11 And he did that which
was evil in the sight of the
LORD; he departed not from
all the sins of Jeroboam the son
of Nebat, [c]wherewith he (who) made Israel
to sin: but he walked therein.
12 [j]Now (And) the rest of the acts of
Joash, [k]and all that he did,
[l]and his might wherewith he
fought against Amaziah king of
Judah, are they not written in
the book of the chronicles of
the kings of Israel? 13 And Joash
slept with his fathers; and Jero-
boam sat upon his throne: and
Joash was buried in Samaria
with the kings of Israel.

14 Now Elisha was fallen sick
of his sickness whereof he (died: / died.)

[a] See 2 Sam. 18. 17.
[b] ch. 2. 12.
[c] ver. 2.
[d] 1 Kin. 16. 33.
[e] Op. Amos 1. 3.
[f] 1 Kin. 20. 26.
[g] See Deut. 33. 1.
[h] ver. 25.
[i] ch. 1. 1 & 3. 7 & 24. 2.
[j] ch. 14. 15.
[k] See ver. 14—19, 25.
[l] See ch. 14. 8—14.
[m] Ecclus. 48. 13, 14.
[n] ch. 8. 12.
[o] ch. 14. 27.

and (And) Joash the king of Isra
came down unto him, and we
over [3]him, (his face,) and said, [b]My (O my) fath
my father, the [4]chariots (chariot) of Isr
and the horsemen (thereof! / thereof.) 15 A
Elisha said unto him, Take bo
and (arrows: and / arrows. And) he took unto hi
bow and arrows. 16 And he sa
to the king of Israel, §Put thi
hand upon the (bow: and / bow. And) he p
his hand *upon* (it. And / it: and) Elisha
his hands upon the king's hand
17 And he said, Open the windo
(eastward: and / eastward. And) he opened it. Th
Elisha said, (Shoot: and / Shoot. And) he sho
And he said, The (LORD'S arrow / arrow)
(5victory, even / the LORD'S deliverance, and) the arrow
(5victory 6over / deliverance from) Syria: for thou sha
smite the Syrians in [f]Aphek, t
thou have consumed them. 18 A
he said, Take the (arrows: and / arrows. And)
took them. And he said un
the king of Israel, Smite up
the (ground: and / ground. And) he smote thri
and stayed. 19 And [g]the ma
of God was wroth with hi
and said, Thou shouldest ha
smitten five or six times; th
hadst thou smitten Syria t
thou hadst consumed it: wher
as now thou shalt smite Syr
but [h]thrice.

20 And Elisha died, and th
buried him. (Now / And) the bands
[i]the Moabites invaded the lan
at the coming in of the yea
21 And it came to pass, as th
were burying a man, that, b
hold, they spied a band (of me
and they cast the man into t
sepulchre of Elisha: and [7]as soon (when)
the man (‖was let down, and) touch
the bones of Elisha, [m]he revive
and stood up on his feet.

22 [n]And (But) Hazael king of Syr
oppressed Israel all the days
Jehoahaz. 23 [o]But (And) the LORD w
gracious unto them, and ha

R.V. [1] Heb. *he walked.* [2] Or, *to trample on* [3] Heb. *his face.* [4] Or, *chariot* [5] Heb. *salvati*
[6] Or, *against* [7] Heb. *when the man went and touched.*
A.V. * Heb. *as yesterday,* and *third day.* † Heb. *he walked.* ‡ Heb. *stood.* § Heb. *Make thine hand to ri*
‖ Heb. *went* down.

npassion on them, [a]and had
pect unto them, [c]because of
covenant with Abraham,
ac, and Jacob, and would
destroy them, neither cast
them from his *presence [1]as
24 And So Hazael king of Syria
d; and Ben-hadad his son
gned in his stead. 25 And
oash the son of Jehoahaz
ok again out of the hand of
n-hadad the son of Hazael
cities cities, [i]which he had taken
of the hand of Jehoahaz his
her by war. [j]Three times did
sh smite beat him, and recovered
cities of Israel.

1 [k]In the [l]second year of
4 Joash son of Joahaz Jehoahaz king of
Israel began reigned [o]Amaziah the
of Joash king of Judah to reign.
He was twenty and five
rs old when he began to
; and he reigned twenty and
e years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his
ther's name was Jehoaddin Jehoaddan of
usalem. 3 And he did that
ich was right in the eyes sight of
LORD, yet not like David his
her: he did according to all
at s as Joash his father had done. did.
Howbeit the high places were
taken away: [r]the people as yet the people
sacrificed sacrifice and burnt incense in on
high places. 5 And it came
pass, as soon as the kingdom
s [t]established confirmed in his hand, that he
w his servants [u]which had
n the king his father: father. 6 but But the
ldren of the murderers he
not to death: slew not: according to unto that
ich is written in the book of
law of Moses, as wherein the LORD
mmanded, saying, [y]The fathers
ll not be put to death for the
ldren, nor the children be put
death for the fathers; but
ry man shall die be put to death for
own sin. 7 [a]He slew of Edom

a Cp. Ex. 2. 24, 25.
b 2 Sam. 8. 13. 1 Chr. 18. 12. See Ps. 60.
c Ex. 32. 13.
d Isai. 16. 1.
e Cp. Josh. 15. 38.
f For ver. 8—14, see 2 Chr. 25. 17—24.
g Cp. ch. 23. 29.
h Cp. Judg. 9. 8—15.
i Cp. ch. 10. 32 & 14. 25.
j ver. 18, 19. Cp. Amos 1. 4.
k For ver. 1—6, see 2 Chr. 25. 1—4.
l Cp. ch. 13. 10.
m ver. 7.
n Deut. 8. 14. 2 Chr. 26. 16 & 32. 25. Ezek. 28. 2, 5, 17.
o ch. 12. 21.
p Josh. 15. 10.
q See ch. 12. 3.
r Cp. ch. 16. 4.
s See 1 Sam. 4. 10.
t Cp. ch. 15. 19.
u ch. 12. 20.
v Neh. 8. 16 & 12. 39.
w 2 Chr. 25. 23 & 26. 9. Jer. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10.
x ch. 12. 18. 1 Kin. 7. 51.
y Deut. 24. 16. Cp. Jer. 31. 30 & Ezek. 18. 4, 20.
z ch. 13. 12, 13.
a 2 Chr. 25. 11.

in [b]the Valley of Salt valley of salt ten thousand,
and took [2d]Sela ‡Selah by war, and called
the name of it [2]Joktheel, Joktheel unto this
day.

8 [f]Then Amaziah sent mes-
sengers to Jehoash, the son of
Jehoahaz son of Jehu, king of
Israel, saying, Come, [g]let us look
one another in the face. 9 And
Jehoash the king of Israel sent
to Amaziah king of Judah, say-
ing, [h]The [3]thistle that was in
Lebanon sent to the cedar that
was in Lebanon, saying, Give
thy daughter to my son to wife:
and there passed by a wild beast
that was in Lebanon, and trode
down the thistle. 10 Thou hast
indeed [m]smitten Edom, [n]and
thine heart hath lifted thee up:
glory thereof, of this, and abide tarry §at home; home: for
why shouldest thou [4]meddle to
thy hurt, that thou shouldest
fall, even thou, and Judah with
thee? 11 But Amaziah would
not hear. So Therefore Jehoash king
of Israel went up; and he and
Amaziah king of Judah [g]looked
one another in the face at
[p]Beth-shemesh, which belongeth
to Judah. 12 And Judah ‖was
put to the worse before Israel;
[s]and they fled every man to
his tent. their tents. 13 And Jehoash king
of Israel took Amaziah king of
Judah, the son of Jehoash the
son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh,
and came to Jerusalem, and
brake down the wall of Jeru-
salem from [v]the gate of Ephraim
unto [w]the corner gate, four hun-
dred cubits. 14 And he took [x]all
the gold and silver, and all the
vessels that were found in the
house of the LORD, and in the
treasures of the king's house,
the hostages also, and hostages, and returned to
Samaria. 15 [z]Now the rest of
the acts of Jehoash which he

R.V. [1] Heb. *until now.* [2] Or, *the rock* [3] Or, *thorn* [4] Or, *provoke calamity*
* Heb. *face.* † Heb. *returned and took.* ‡ Or, *The rock.* § Heb. *at thy house.* ‖ Heb. *was smitten.*

did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 16 And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.

17 [e]And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years. 18 Now (And) the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 19 And (Now) they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; (Jerusalem:) and he fled to [h]Lachish; (Lachish;) but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there. 20 And they brought him (upon on) horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David. 21 And all the people of Judah took [1*]Azariah, (who which) was sixteen years old, and made him king (in the room instead) of his father Amaziah. 22 He built [l]Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, *and reigned* forty and one years. 24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [o](wherewith he who) made Israel to sin. 25 [p]He restored the (border coast) of Israel [r]from the entering (in) of Hamath unto the sea of [s]the (Arabah, plain,) according to the word of the (LORD, the LORD) God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant [t](Jonah Jonah,) the son

[a] Josh. 10. 13.
[b] Ex. 3. 7. Cp. ch. 13. 4.
[c] See Deut. 32. 36.
[d] Cp. ch. 13. 5, 23.
[e] For ver. 17—22, see 2 Chr. 25. 25—26. 2.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 6 & 1 Kin. 11. 24 & 1 Chr. 18. 5, 6.
[g] 2 Chr. 8. 3.
[h] See Josh. 10. 3.
[i] Cp. ch. 14. 17.
[j] Cp. ver. 13, 30, 32, 34 & 2 Chr. 26. 1.
[k] 2 Chr. 26. 3, 4.
[l] ch. 16. 6. Deut. 2. 8. Cp. 2 Chr. 8. 17 & 26. 2.
[m] See ch. 12. 3.
[n] For ver. 5—7, see 2 Chr. 26. 21—23.
[o] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[p] Cp. ch. 10. 32 & 13. 25.
[q] See Lev. 13. 46.
[r] See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
[s] See Deut. 3. 17.
[t] Jonah 1. 1. Cp. Matt. 12. 39, 40.

of Amittai, the prophet, whi was of [a]Gath-hepher. 26 F the LORD [b]saw the affliction Israel, that it was very bitte [c]for there was (none shut up nor left not any shut up, no large, neither was there any left, nor) any helper Israel. 27 [d]And the LORD sa not that he would blot o the name of Israel from und heaven: but he saved them the hand of Jeroboam the s of Joash. 28 Now the rest the acts of Jeroboam, and that he did, and his might, h he warred, and how he recover [f]Damascus, and [g]Hamath, *whi had belonged* to Judah, for Isra are they not written in the bo of the chronicles of the kings Israel? 29 And Jeroboam sle with his fathers, even with t kings of Israel; and (Zechariah Zachariah) son reigned in his stead.

15 1 [i]In the twenty an seventh year of Jeroboa king of Israel began [2†j]Az riah son of Amaziah king Judah to reign. 2 [k]Sixteen yea old was he when he began (reign; reign,) and he reigned two a fifty years in (Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And) mother's name was (Jecoliah Jecholiah) Jerusalem. 3 And he did th which was right in the (eyes sight) the LORD, according to all th his father Amaziah had (do do) 4 [m](Howbeit Save that) the high places we not (taken away removed): the people sacrificed and burnt incen (in still on) the high places. 5 [n]A the LORD smote the king, that he was a leper unto th day of his death, [q]and dwelt a [3]several house. And Jotha the king's son was over th (household, house,) judging the people the land. 6 (Now And) the rest of th acts of Azariah, and all that h did, are they not written in th

R.V. [1] In ch. 15. 13, and 2 Chr. 26. 1, *Uzziah.* [2] In verses 13, 30, &c., *Uzziah.* [3] Or, *lazar house*
A.V. * ch. 15. 13, and 2 Chr. 26. 1, he is called *Uzziah.* † Called *Uzziah*, ver. 13, 30, &c.

ok of the chronicles of the
ngs of Judah? 7 And So Azariah
pt with his fathers; and they
ried him with his fathers [b]in
e city of David: and Jotham
son reigned in his stead.
8 In the thirty and eighth
ar of Azariah king of Judah
Zechariah Zachariah the son of Jeroboam
gn over Israel in Samaria six
nths. 9 And he did that which
s evil in the sight of the LORD,
his fathers had done: he
parted not from the sins of
roboam the son of Nebat,
erewith he who made Israel to sin.
And Shallum the son of Ja-
sh conspired against him, and
ote him before the people,
l slew him, and reigned in his
ad. 11 Now And the rest of the acts
Zechariah, Zachariah, behold, they are writ-
in the book of the chronicles
the kings of Israel. 12 This
s [g]the word of the LORD
ich he spake unto Jehu, say-
, Thy sons to the fourth generation
ll sit upon on the throne of
Israel.
l unto the fourth *generation*. And so
came to pass.
13 Shallum the son of Jabesh
an to reign in the nine and
rtieth year of *[h]Uzziah king
Judah; and he reigned the space †a
month in [i]Samaria. 14 And For
nahem the son of Gadi went
from [j]Tirzah, and came to
naria, and smote Shallum the
of Jabesh in Samaria, and
v him, and reigned in his
ad. 15 Now And the rest of the acts
Shallum, and his conspiracy
ch he made, behold, they
written in the book of the
onicles of the kings of Israel.
Then Menahem smote [l]Tiph-
, and all that were therein,
the borders thereof, coasts thereof from Tirzah:
ause they opened not to him,

[a] See ch. 8. 12.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 26. 23.
[c] 1 Chr. 5. 26.
[d] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[e] Cp. ch. 14. 5.
[f] Cp. Amos 7. 9.
[g] ch. 10. 30.
[h] Cp. ver. 1.
[i] 1 Kin. 16. 24.
[j] 1 Kin. 14. 17.
[k] ver. 9.
[l] 1 Kin. 4. 24 (?).
[m] 1 Kin. 16. 18 (& mg. for mg.).

therefore he smote it; [a]and all the women therein that were with child he ripped up.
17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, *and reigned* ten years in Samaria. 18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, wherewith he who made Israel to sin.
19 There came against the land And Assyria; [c]Pul the king of Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gave [c]Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him [e]to confirm the kingdom in his hand. 20 And Menahem ‡exacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land. 21 Now And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 22 And Menahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.
23 In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* two years. 24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, *wherewith he who made Israel to sin. 25 And But Pekah the son of Remaliah, his captain, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in [m]the [1]castle palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arieh; Arieh, and with him were fifty men of the Gileadites: and he slew killed

R.V. [1] Or, *palace*
A.V. * Matt. 1. 8, 9, called *Osias*, and ver. 1, *Azariah*. † Heb. *a month of days*. ‡ Heb. *caused to come forth*.

him, and reigned in his stead. room.
26 Now And the rest of the acts of
Pekahiah, and all that he did,
behold, they are written in the
book of the chronicles of the
kings of Israel.

27 In the two and fiftieth year
of Azariah king of Judah Pekah
the son of Remaliah began to
reign over Israel in Samaria, *and*
reigned twenty years. 28 And he
did that which was evil in the
sight of the LORD: he departed
not from the sins of Jeroboam
the son of Nebat, [c]wherewith he who
made Israel to sin. 29 In the
days of Pekah king of Israel
came [d]Tiglath-pileser king of
Assyria, and took [e]Ijon, and
[f]Abel-beth-maacah, Abel-beth-maachah, and [g]Janoah, and
[h]Kedesh, and [i]Hazor, and Gilead,
and [j]Galilee, all the land of
Naphtali; Naphtali, and he carried them cap-
tive to Assyria. 30 And Hoshea
the son of Elah made a con-
spiracy against Pekah the son
of Remaliah, and smote him,
and slew him, and reigned in
his stead, [l]in the twentieth year
of Jotham the son of Uzziah.
31 Now And the rest of the acts of
Pekah, and all that he did,
behold, they are written in the
book of the chronicles of the
kings of Israel.

32 In the second year of Pekah
the son of Remaliah king of
Israel began Jotham the son of
Uzziah king of Judah to reign.
33 [r]Five and twenty years old
was he when he began to reign; reign,
and he reigned sixteen years in
Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's name
was Jerusha Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok.
34 And he did that which was
right in the eyes sight of the LORD:
[u]he did according to all that
his father Uzziah had done.
35 [v]Howbeit the high places

[a] 2 Chr. 23. 20 & 27. 3.
[b] ch. 16. 5. Isai. 7. 1.
[c] ver. 9.
[d] ch. 16. 7. Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 6, 26 & 2 Chr. 28. 20.
[e] 1 Kin. 15. 20.
[f] 2 Sam. 20. 14, 15.
[g] Josh. 16. 6 (?).
[h] Josh. 19. 37.
[i] Josh. 11. 1. Judg. 4. 2. 1 Kin. 9. 15.
[j] Isai. 9. 1.
[k] For ver. 2—4, see 2 Chr. 28. 1—4.
[l] Cp. ch. 17. 1.
[m] Cp. Ps. 106. 37, 38. See Lev. 18. 21.
[n] ch. 21. 2. Cp. Deut. 12. 31 & 18. 9.
[o] Cp. ch. 14. 4.
[p] Deut. 12. 2. 1 Kin. 14. 23.
[q] ch. 15. 37.
[r] For ver. 33, 34, see 2 Chr. 27. 1, 2.
[s] Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 5, 6.
[t] See ch. 14. 22.
[u] ver. 3. Cp. 2 Chr. 27. 6.
[v] See ch. 12. 3.

were not taken away removed: the peo
still sacrificed and burned
cense still in the high plac
He built [a]the upper higher gate of t
house of the LORD. 36 N
the rest of the acts of Jotha
and all that he did, are th
not written in the book of t
chronicles of the kings of Juda
37 In those days the LORD beg
to send against Judah [b]Re
the king of Syria, and [b]Pek
the son of Remaliah. 38 A
Jotham slept with his fathe
and was buried with his fath
in the city of David his fath
and Ahaz his son reigned in
stead.

16 1 In the seventeenth ye
of Pekah the son of R
maliah Ahaz the son
Jotham king of Judah began
reign. 2 [k]Twenty years old w
Ahaz when he began to re re
and he reigned sixteen years
Jerusalem: and he did not th
Jerusalem, which was right in the eyes sight
the LORD his God, like Da
his father. 3 But he walked
the way of the kings of Isra
yea, [m]and made his son to pa
through the fire, [n]according
the abominations of the heathe
whom the LORD cast out fr
before the children of Isra
4 [o]And he sacrificed and bur
incense [p]in the high places, a
on the hills, and under eve
green tree. 5 [q]Then Rezin ki
of Syria and [q]Pekah son
Remaliah king of Israel ca
up to Jerusalem to war: a
they besieged Ahaz, [s]but cou
not overcome him. 6 At th
time Rezin king of Syria
covered [t]Elath to Syria, a
drave the Jews from [1*t]Elat
and the [2]Syrians came to Elat
and dwelt there, there unto this da

R.V. [1] Heb. *Eloth.* [2] According to another reading, *Edomites.*
A.V. * Heb. *Eloth.*

So Ahaz sent messengers to
glath-pileser king of Assyria,
ing, I am thy servant and thy
n: come up, and save me out
the hand of the king of Syria,
d out of the hand of the king
Israel, which rise up against
. 8 And Ahaz [d]took the silver
l gold that was found in the
use of the LORD, and in the
asures of the king's house,
l sent it for a present to the
g of Assyria. 9 [f]And the king
Assyria hearkened unto him:
the king of Assyria went up
inst *Damascus, [g]and took
and carried *the people of* it
tive to [i]Kir, and slew Rezin.
And king Ahaz went to Da-
scus to meet [b]Tiglath-pileser
g of Assyria, and saw the (an) altar
t was at Damascus: and king
az sent to [k]Urijah the priest
fashion of the altar, and the
tern of it, according to all
workmanship thereof. 11 And
jah the priest built an altar: (altar)
ording to all that king Ahaz
sent from Damascus, so did (Damascus: so) Urijah
priest make (made) it against king
az came from Damascus.
nd when the king was come
n Damascus, the king saw
altar: [n]and the king drew near (approached)
the altar, and [1]offered there-
13 And he burnt his burnt
ring and his meal (meat) offering, and
red his drink offering, and
nkled the blood of [2]†his
ce offerings, upon the altar.
nd he brought also [p]the brasen
r, which was before the
D, he brought [q]from the fore-
nt of the house, from between
altar and the house of the
D, and put it on the north
of [r]his (the) altar. 15 And king
az commanded Urijah the

a See 2 Chr. 28. 16.
b See ch. 15. 29.
c Ex. 29. 39—41.
d See ch. 12. 18.
e ver. 14.
f Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 21.
g Cp. Amos 1. 5.
h 1 Kin. 7. 27, 28, 38 (& mg. for mg.).
i Isai. 22. 6. Amos 1. 5 & 9. 7.
j 1 Kin. 7. 23, 25.
k Isai. 8. 2.
l Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 26.
m Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 27.
n See 2 Chr. 26. 16—19.
o Cp. ch. 15. 30.
p 2 Chr. 4. 1.
q Cp. Ex. 40. 6, 29.
r ver. 11.
s For ver. 3—7, see ch. 18. 9—12.
t Cp. Hos. 10. 14.

priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn [c]the morning burnt offering, and the evening meal (meat) offering, and the king's burnt offering, (sacrifice,) and his meal (meat) offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meal (meat) offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: but (and) [e]the brasen altar shall be for me to inquire by. 16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded. 17 And king Ahaz cut off the [3h]borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down [j]the sea from off the brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stone. (stones.) 18 And the [4]covered way (covert) for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he [5]unto (from) the house of the LORD, (LORD) because of (for) the king of Assyria. 19 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written [l]in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and [m]was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

17 1 In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah [o]began Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel, *and reigned* (Israel) nine years. 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, yet (but) not as the kings of Israel that were before him. 3 [s]Against him came up [t]Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and brought (‡gave) him §presents. 4 And

[1] Or, *went up unto it* [2] Heb. *the peace offerings which were his.* [3] Or, *panels* [4] Or, *covered place*
A.V. * Heb. *Dammesek.* † Heb. *which were his.* ‡ Heb. *rendered.* § Or, *tribute.*

the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea; for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and offered brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison. 5 Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years. 6 In the ninth year of Hoshea, Hoshea the king of Assyria [e]took Samaria, [f]and carried Israel away unto into Assyria, [h]and placed them in Halah, Halah and in Habor, on Habor by the river of [i]Gozan, and in the cities of [j]the Medes. 7 And it was so, because For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, [m]which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods, 8 [o]and walked in the statutes of the nations, heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, [q]and of the kings of Israel, which they had [1]made. 9 And the children of Israel did secretly those things that were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, [y]from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city. 10 And they set them up [2]*pillars *images and [a]Asherim upon groves in every high hill, and under every green tree: 11 and there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the nations heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger: 12 and For they served idols, [d]whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing. 13 Yet the LORD [f]testified unto against Israel, and unto against

a ver. 23.
b See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
c Jer. 18. 11 & 25. 5 & 35. 15.
d Deut. 9. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Cp. Deut. 31. 27 & Acts 7. 51.
e Cp. Hos. 13. 16.
f Cp. Lev. 26. 32, 33 & Deut. 28. 36, 64 & 29. 27, 28.
g Deut. 29. 25.
h ch. 18. 11. Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 26.
i Isai. 37. 12.
j Ezra 6. 2 Isai. 13. 17 & 21. 2. Jer. 51. 11, 28. Dan. 5. 28, 31, al.
k Deut. 32. 21. Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 13.
l Jer. 2. 5. Rom. 1. 21.
m ver. 36. Lev. 25. 38. See Ex. 20. 2.
n Deut. 12. 30, 31.
o Lev. 18. 3. Deut. 18. 9.
p See 1 Kin. 12. 28.
q ver. 19. ch. 16. 3.
r 1 Kin. 14. 15, 23 & 15. 13 & 16. 33.
s ch. 21. 3 & 23. 5. Cp. Deut. 4. 19.
t ch. 11. 18. 1 Kin. 16. 31 & 22. 53.
u ch. 16. 3. Cp. Lev. 18. 21 & Ezek. 23. 37.
v Cp. Deut. 18. 10.
w Cp. Lev. 19. 26.
x See 1 Kin. 21. 20.
y ch. 18. 8.
z See Ex. 23. 24.
a Cp. Ex. 34. 13 & 1 Kin. 14. 23 & Mic. 5. 14, al.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 13, 32 & 12. 20.
c Cp. Jer. 8. 8.
d See Ex. 20. 4.
e Judg. 2. 14. Cp. ch. 13. 3 & 15. 29.
f Neh. 9. 30.

Judah, †[a]by the hand of every prop all the prophets, [b]and of every seer, by all the seers, saying, [c]Tu ye from your evil ways, a keep my commandments a my statutes, according to the law which I command your fathers, and which I se to you by the hand of my serva the prophets. 14 Notwithstandi they would not hear, [d]but ha ened their neck, necks, like to the ne of their fathers, who believed not that did not believe the LORD their God. 15 A they rejected his statutes, [g]a his covenant that he made w their fathers, and his testimon which he testified unto against the and they followed [k]vanity, [l]a became vain, and *went* after nations heathen that were round abo them, concerning whom [n]LORD had charged them them, th they should not do like the 16 And they forsook left all the co mandments of the LORD th God, and made them moll images, even [p]two calves, [r]made an Asherah, a grove, and [s]worshipp all the host of heaven, and serv [t]Baal. 17 [u]And they caused th sons and their daughters to p through the fire, and used [v]div ation and [w]enchantments, [x]sold themselves to do that which evil in the sight of the LORD, provoke him to anger. 18 The fore the LORD was very an with Israel, and removed th out of his sight: there was no left but [b]the tribe of Jud only. 19 [c]Also Judah kept the commandments of the L their God, but walked in statutes of Israel which th [1]made. 20 And the LORD jected all the seed of Isra and afflicted them, [e]and livered them into the hand spoilers, until he had cast th

R.V. [1] Or, *practised* [2] Or, *obelisks*
A.V. * Heb. *statues.* † Heb. *by the hand of all.*

t of his sight. 21 [a]For he
ut Israel from the house of
avid; [c]and they made Jero-
am the son of Nebat king: and
roboam [1]drave Israel from fol-
wing the LORD, [e]and made them
a great sin. 22 And For the children
Israel walked in all the sins
Jeroboam which he did; they
parted not from them; 23 until
e LORD removed Israel out of
sight, [g]as he spake by the hand of had said by
his servants the prophets.
o Israel was was Israel carried away out of
eir own land to Assyria, Assyria unto
s day.
24 [k]And the king of Assyria
ought men from [m]Babylon, and
m Cuthah, and from [p]Avva, Ava, and
m [q]Hamath Hamath, and from [r]Sephar-
m, and placed them in the
ies of Samaria instead of the
ldren of Israel: and they
ssessed Samaria, and dwelt in
cities thereof. 25 And so it
at the beginning of their
elling there, that they feared
the LORD: therefore the LORD
t lions among them, which
some of them. 26 Where-
e they spake to the king
Assyria, saying, The nations
ch thou hast carried away, removed, and
ced in the cities of Samaria,
w not the manner of the
l of the land: therefore he
h sent lions among them, and,
old, they slay them, because
y know not the manner of
God of the land. 27 Then
king of Assyria commanded,
ing, Carry thither one of the
ests whom ye brought from
nce; and let them go and
ell there, and let him teach
m the manner of the God
he land. 28 So Then one of the
ests whom they had carried
y from Samaria came and

a 1 Kin. 11. 11, 31.
b 1 Kin. 12. 29.
c 1 Kin. 12. 20.
d 1 Kin. 12. 31 & 13. 32.
e See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
f ver. 24.
g ver. 13.
h ver. 6.
i See ver. 17.
j Cp. ch. 19. 37.
k Ezra 4. 2, 10.
l ver. 24.
m Cp. Zeph. 1. 5.
n ver. 30.
o See 1 Kin. 12. 31.
p Cp. ch. 18. 34.
q See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
r ver. 31. ch. 18. 34 & 19. 13.
s ver. 29.
t Gen. 32. 28 & 35. 10. 1 Kin. 18. 31.
u Judg. 6. 10.
v See Ex. 20. 5.
w ver. 7.
x Ex. 6. 6. Deut. 4. 34.
y Deut. 6. 13.
z Deut. 5. 32.

dwelt in [b]Beth-el, and taught
them how they should fear the
LORD. 29 Howbeit every nation
made gods of their own, and put
them [d]in the houses of the high
places which the Samaritans had
made, every nation in their cities
wherein they dwelt. 30 And the
men of [f]Babylon made Succoth-
benoth, and the men of Cuth
made Nergal, and the men of
Hamath made Ashima, 31 and the
Avvites Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak,
and the Sepharvites [i]burnt their
children in the fire to [j]Adramme-
lech and Anammelech, the [2]gods
of [l]Sepharvaim. 32 [m]So they
feared the LORD, [o]and made unto
them from among themselves themselves of the lowest of them priests of
the high places, which sacrificed
for them in [s]the houses of the
high places. 33 They feared the
LORD, and served their own gods,
after the manner of the nations
from among whom they had been carried away. *whom they carried away from thence.
34 Unto this day they do after
the former manners: they fear
not the LORD, neither do they
after their statutes, or after
their ordinances, or after the law
or after the and commandment which the
LORD commanded the children of
Jacob, [t]whom he named Israel;
35 with whom the LORD had made
a covenant, and charged them,
saying, [u]Ye shall not fear other
gods, [v]nor bow yourselves to
them, nor serve them, nor sacri-
fice to them: 36 but the LORD,
[w]who brought you up out of the
land of Egypt with great power
and [x]with a stretched out arm,
[y]him shall ye fear, and unto him
shall ye bow yourselves, worship, and to him
shall ye sacrifice: do sacrifice. 37 and And the
statutes statutes, and the ordinances, and
the law law, and the commandment,
which he wrote for you, [z]ye
shall observe to do for ever-

R.V. [1] According to another reading, *drew Israel away.* [2] Or, *god*
A.V. * Or, *who carried them away from thence.*

more; [a]and ye shall not fear other gods: 38 and the covenant that I have made with you [c]ye shall not forget; [a]neither shall ye fear other gods: 39 but the LORD your God shall ye fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies. 40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner. 41 [g]So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images; their children likewise, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

18 1 Now it came to pass [i]in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that [j]Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign. 2 [l]Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name also was [m]Abi, the daughter of Zechariah. 3 [n]And he did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done. 4 [p]He removed the high places, and brake the pillars, and cut down [s]the groves: and he brake in pieces [t]the brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and [1]he called it [2]†Nehushtan. 5 [u]He trusted in the LORD, the God of Israel; [v]so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor among them that were before him. 6 [x]For he clave to the LORD, and he departed not ‡from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses. 7 [z]And the LORD was with him; whithersoever he went forth he prospered: and

a ver. 35.
b Cp. ch. 16. 7.
c Deut. 4. 23.
d Cp. Isai. 14. 29.
e ver. 36.
f ch. 17. 9.
g ver. 32.
h For ver. 9—12, see ch. 17. 3—7.
i Cp. ch. 16. 2 & 17. 1.
j 2 Chr. 28. 27. Matt. 1. 9.
k ch. 17. 6. 1 Chr. 5. 26.
l For ver. 2, 3, see 2 Chr. 29. 1, 2.
m Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 1.
n ch. 20. 3. 2 Chr. 31. 20.
o For ver. 13—37, see 2 Chr. 32. 1—20 & Isai. 36. 1—22.
p ver. 22. 2 Chr. 31. 1.
q Ecclus. 48. 18.
r ch. 17. 10. See Ex. 23. 24.
s ch. 17. 16. See Deut. 16. 21.
t Num. 21. 8, 9.
u ch. 19. 10.
v ch. 23. 25.
w Cp. ch. 23. 33.
x Cp. Deut. 10. 20 & Josh. 23. 8.
y Cp. ch. 12. 18 & 16. 8.
z 2 Chr. 15. 2.

[b]he rebelled against the king Assyria, and served him n 8 [d]He smote the Philistines, even u Gaza, and the borders there [f]from the tower of the watchm to the fenced city.

9 And it came to pass in t fourth year of king Hezeki which was the seventh year Hoshea son of Elah king Israel, that [h]Shalmaneser ki of Assyria came up agai Samaria, and besieged it. 10 A at the end of three years th took it: even in the sixth ye of Hezekiah, which was the nin year of Hoshea king of Isra Samaria was taken. 11 And t king of Assyria carried Israel aw unto Assyria, and put th in Halah, and in Habor, on by t river of Gozan, and in the cit of the Medes: 12 because th obeyed not the voice of the Lo their God, but transgressed covenant, even all that Moses t servant of the LORD command and would not hear it, them, nor it, them.

13 [o]Now in the fourteen year of king Hezekiah [q] 3 ‖Sennacherib king of Assy come up against all the feno cities of Judah, and took the 14 And Hezekiah king of Jud sent to the king of Assyria Lachish, saying, I have offend return from me: that which th puttest on me will I bear. [w]A the king of Assyria appoint unto Hezekiah king of Jud three hundred talents of sil and thirty talents of gold. 15 A Hezekiah [y]gave *him* all the sil that was found in the house the LORD, and in the treasu of the king's house. 16 At t time did Hezekiah cut off *gold from* the doors of t

R.V. 1 Or, *it was called* 2 That is, *A piece of brass.* 3 Heb. *Sanherib.*
A.V. * Heb. *statues.* † That is, *A piece of brass.* ‡ Heb. *from after him.* § Heb. *Azzah.* ‖ Heb. *Sanh*

mple of the LORD, and *from* e [1]pillars which Hezekiah king Judah had overlaid, and gave to the king of Assyria. 17 And e king of Assyria sent [2a]Tartan d [2]Rab-saris (Rabsaris) and [2]Rabshakeh (Rab-shakeh) from chish to king Hezekiah with great (army unto host against) Jerusalem. And ey went up and came to Jeru- em. And when they were me up, they came and stood [b]the conduit of the upper ol, which is in the (high way highway) the fuller's field. 18 And en they had called to the g, there came out to them liakim the son of Hilkiah, ich was over the household, d [e]Shebnah (Shebna) the [3]‡scribe, and ah the son of Asaph the [4]re- rder. 19 And (Rabshakeh Rab-shakeh) said unto em, (Say Speak) ye now to Hezekiah, us saith the great king, the g of Assyria, What confidence this wherein thou trustest? Thou §sayest, (but but they are but ain words, words,) **(There is I have) counsel and ength for the war. Now on om dost thou trust, that thou (rebelled rebellest) against me? 21 Now, hold, thou ††trustest upon [f]the ff of this bruised reed, even on (Egypt; whereon Egypt, on which) if a man lean, will go into his hand, and rce it: so is Pharaoh king Egypt unto all that trust on n. 22 But if ye say unto me, e trust in the LORD our God: not that he, [g]whose high places d whose altars Hezekiah hath en away, and hath said to lah and [to] Jerusalem, Ye shall rship before this altar in Jeru- em? 23 Now therefore, I pray e, [6]give ‡‡pledges to my (master lord) king of Assyria, and I will er thee two thousand horses,

a Isai. 20. 1.

b Isai. 7. 3. Cp. ch. 20. 20.

c Cp. Ezra 4. 7 & Dan. 2. 4.

d Isai. 22. 20.

e Isai. 22. 15.

f Cp. Ezek. 29. 6, 7. See Isai. 30. 2, 3, 7.

g Cp. ver. 4 & 2 Chr. 31. 1.

h Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 25.

if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. 24 How then (canst wilt) thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? 25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said (unto to) me, Go up against this land, and destroy it. 26 Then said [d]Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and [e]Shebnah, (Shebna,) and Joah, unto (Rabshakeh, Rab-shakeh,) Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the [7c]Syrian language; for we understand it: and (speak talk) not with us in the Jews' (language, language) in the ears of the people that are on the wall. 27 But (Rabshakeh Rab-shakeh) said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he* not *sent me* to the men which sit on the wall, (to that they may) eat their own dung, and (to) drink §§their own (water piss) with you? 28 Then (Rabshakeh stood, Rab-shakeh stood) and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear (ye) the word of the great king, the king of (Assyria. Assyria:) 29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive (you; you:) for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand: 30 neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be (given delivered) into the hand of the king of Assyria. 31 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, [8*]Make (your an) (peace with me, agreement with me by a present,) and come out to (me; me,) and (then) eat ye [h]every (one man) of his (own) vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his

[1] Or, *door posts* [2] The titles of Assyrian officers. [3] Or, *secretary* [4] Or, *chronicler* [5] Heb. *a word* [6] Or, *make a wager with* [7] Heb. *Aramean.* [8] Heb. *Make with me a blessing.*
[1] *lips.* * Heb. *them.* † Heb. *heavy.* ‡ Or, *secretary.* § Or, *talkest.* ‖ Heb. *word of the lips.* ** Or, *But*
[1] *l and strength are for the war.* †† Heb. *trustest thee.* ‡‡ Or, *hostages.* §§ Heb. *the water of their feet.*
[1] *Seek my favour.* Heb. *Make with me a blessing.*

own cistern; *cistern: 32 until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, [b]a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and [c]of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he †persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. 33 [e]Hath any of the gods of the nations ever delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? 34 [g]Where are the gods of [h]Hamath, and of [i]Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and [j]Ivvah Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of my mine hand? 35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of my mine hand, [n]that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my mine hand? 36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. 37 Then came [q]Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah [t]with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh. Rab-shakeh.

19 1 [u]And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that [t]he rent his clothes, and [w]covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. 2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, [w]covered with sackcloth, unto to ‡Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of contumely: §blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. 4 [a] It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rabshakeh Rab-shakeh [1]whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent [d]to reproach the living God God; and will rebuke reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for [f]the remnant that are are ‖left. 5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah. 6 And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that which thou hast heard, wherewith with which [k]the servants of the king of Assyria have [l]blasphemed me. 7 Behold, I will put a spirit in send a blast upon him, and [m] he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him [o]to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 So Rabshakeh Rab-shakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against [p]Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from [r]Lachish. 9 [s]And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying, 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God [v]in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, [x]Jerusalem shall not be give deliver into the hand of the king of Assyria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by [2]destroying them utterly: and shall thou be delivered? 12 [y]Have the gods of the nations delivered them, them which my fathers have destroyed, destroyed; as [z]Gozan, and [a]Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of [b]Eden which were in Telassar Thelas

a Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 12.
b Deut. 8. 7, 8.
c See Ex. 3. 8.
d ver. 16. Cp. ch. 18. 35 & 1 Sam. 17. 26 (mg.).
e ch. 19. 12. Cp. Isai. 10. 10, 11.
f Cp. Isai. 1. 9.
g Cp. ch. 19. 13.
h See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
i Isai. 10. 9.
j Cp. ch. 17. 24.
k ch. 18. 17.
l See ch. 18. 22—25, 30—35.
m ver. 9.
n Cp. Dan. 3. 15.
o ver. 37.
p Josh. 10. 29.
q ver. 18, 26. ch. 19. 2.
r ch. 18. 14. Josh. 10. 31.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 27.
t See Josh. 7. 6.
u For ver. 1—37, see 2 Chr. 32. 20—22 & Isai. 37. 1—38.
v ch. 18. 5.
w See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
x ch. 18. 30.
y ch. 18. 33.
z ch. 17. 6.
a Gen. 11. 31. Ezek. 27. 23.
b Ezek. 27. 23. Amos 1. 5.

R.V. 1 Or, *wherewith the king of Assyria ... hath sent him* 2 Heb. *devoting them.*
A.V. * Or, *pit.* † Or, *deceiveth.* ‡ Luke 3. 4, called *Esaias.* § Or, *provocation.* ‖ Heb. *found.*

Where is the king of Hamath,
d the king of Arpad, and the
g of the city of Sepharvaim,
Hena, and Ivvah (Ivah)? 14 And Hez-
iah received [d] the letter (from of) the
nd of the messengers, and read
and Hezekiah went up (unto into) the
use of the LORD, and spread it
fore the LORD. 15 And Hez-
iah prayed before the LORD,
d said, O (LORD, the LORD) God of Israel,
hat [1] sittest upon the cherubim,
h dwellest *between* the cherubims, [h] thou
the God, even thou alone,
all the kingdoms of the
th; thou hast made heaven
l earth. 16 [i] Incline thine ear, O (LORD, LORD), bow down thine ear,
l hear; [k] open thine eyes, O (LORD, hear: open, LORD, thine eyes), and
: and hear the words of
nacherib, (wherewith he which) hath sent
n [m] to reproach the living God.
Of a truth, LORD, the kings of
syria have (laid waste destroyed) the nations
l their lands, 18 and have [*] cast
ir gods into the fire: for they
re no gods, [p] but the work
men's hands, wood and (stone; stone:)
refore they have destroyed
m. 19 Now therefore, O LORD
God, (save thou us, I beseech thee, I beseech thee, save thou us) out
his hand, [r] that all the king-
ns of the earth may know
at [h] thou art the LORD God,
n thou only.
0 Then Isaiah the son of
oz sent to Hezekiah, saying,
us saith the (LORD, the LORD) God of
el, (Whereas That which) thou hast prayed
me against Sennacherib king
(Assyria, Assyria), [t] I have heard (thee).
This is the word that the
RD hath spoken concerning (him: him;)
e virgin (the) daughter of Zion
h despised (thee thee), and laughed
e to scorn; the daughter of
usalem [y] hath shaken her head
thee. 22 Whom hast thou
proached and [a] blasphemed?

[a] ch. 18. 34.
[b] Ps. 71. 22. Isai. 5. 24 & 60. 9. Jer. 51. 5.
[c] ch. 18. 17.
[d] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 17.
[e] Ps. 20. 7.
[f] See Judg. 9. 15.
[g] See Ex. 25. 22.
[h] 1 Kin. 18. 39. Neh. 9. 6. Ps. 86. 10. Isai. 37. 16, 20 & 44. 6. Jer. 10. 10, 12.
[i] 2 Chr. 26. 10. Cp. Isai. 10. 18.
[j] Ps. 31. 2 & 71. 2. Dan. 9. 18.
[k] 2 Chr. 6. 40. Dan. 9. 18.
[l] Isai. 19. 6.
[m] ver. 4.
[n] Cp. Isai. 45. 7.
[o] Cp. Isai. 10. 5.
[p] 2 Chr. 32. 19. Ps. 115. 4.
[q] Ps. 129. 6.
[r] Josh. 4. 24. Ps. 83. 18.
[s] Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 6.
[t] Cp. ch. 20. 5.
[u] Ezek. 29. 4 & 38. 4. Cp. Job 41. 2 & Isai. 30. 28 & Amos 4. 2.
[v] ver. 33, 36.
[w] Lam. 2. 13.
[x] ch. 20. 8, 9. 1 Sam. 2. 34. Isai. 7. 11, 14. Luke 2 12, *al.*
[y] Job 16. 4. Ps. 22. 7 & 109. 25. Lam. 2. 15.
[z] ver. 4.
[a] ver. 6.

and against whom hast thou
exalted thy (voice voice), and lifted up
thine eyes on high? *even* against
[b] the Holy One of Israel. 23 [†c] By
thy messengers thou hast re-
proached the Lord, and hast
said, [e] With the [4] multitude of
my chariots (am I I am) come up to the
height of the mountains, to the
(innermost parts of sides of) Lebanon; [f] and I will
cut down [‡] the tall (cedars cedar trees) there-
of, and the choice [5] fir trees
thereof: and I will enter into
(his farthest lodging place, the lodgings of his borders, *and into*) [§] the
forest of his [‡] fruitful field. (Carmel.) 24 I have
digged and drunk strange waters,
and with the sole of my feet (will have
I (dry dried) up all the rivers [l] of
[6] Egypt. 25 [**] Hast thou not
(‖ besieged places.) heard (how long ago *how*) [n] I have done
(it long ago, and formed it of ancient times, it, *and* of ancient times that I have formed it?)
[o] now have I brought it to pass,
that thou shouldest be to lay
waste fenced cities into ruinous
heaps. 26 Therefore their in-
habitants were [††] of small power,
they were dismayed and con-
founded; they were [q] as the
grass of the field, and as the
green herb, as the grass on the
housetops, and as corn blasted
before it be grown up. 27 But
I know thy (sitting down, ‖‖ abode,) [s] and thy
going out, and thy coming in,
and thy (raging rage) against me. 28 Be-
cause (of thy raging thy rage) against (me, me) and
(for that [7] thine arrogancy thy tumult) is come up
into mine ears, therefore (will I I will)
[u] put my hook in thy nose, and
my bridle in thy lips, and [v] I
will turn thee back by the way
by which thou camest. 29 And
this shall be [x] (the a) sign unto (thee: ye thee, Ye)
shall eat this year (that which such things as grow)
of (itself, themselves), and in the second
year that which springeth of the
same; and in the third year sow

[1] Or, *dwellest between*. [2] Or, *that thou, O Lord, art God*. [3] Heb. *after*. [4] According to another reading, *many*. [5] Or *cypress*. [6] Or, *defence*. Heb. *Mazor*. [7] Or, *thy careless ease*. [*] Heb. *given*. [†] Heb. *By the hand of*. [‡] Heb. *the tallness, &c.* [§] Or, *the forest* and *his fruitful field*. [‖] Or, *besieged*. [**] Or, *Hast thou not heard* how *I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times; should I now bring it to be desolate*, and *fenced cities* to be *ruinous heaps?* [††] Heb. *short of hand*. [‖‖] Or, *sitting*.

ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit (fruits) thereof.
30 [b]And [1*]the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall (yet) again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.
31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and (out of mount Zion [e]they that shall escape: (that escape out of mount Zion) [f]the zeal of [2]the LORD (of hosts) shall (perform, do) this.
32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come (unto, into) this city, nor shoot an arrow there, (neither shall he, nor) come before it with shield, nor [i]cast a (mount, bank) against it.
33 [j]By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and (he) shall not come (unto, into) this city, saith the LORD.
34 [n]For I will defend this (city, city,) to save it, for mine own sake, [o]and for my servant David's sake.

35 And it came to pass that night, that [p]the angel of the LORD went (forth, out,) and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when (men, they) arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.
36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at [r]Nineveh.
37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that [3s]Adrammelech and Sharezer (his sons) [t]smote him with the sword: [t]and they escaped into the land of (Ararat, Armenia). And [*Esar-haddon (Esarhaddon) his son reigned in his stead.

20 1 [y]In those days was [z]Hezekiah sick unto death. And (Isaiah the prophet, the prophet Isaiah) the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, §[a]Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.
2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying,
3 [c]Remember now, (I beseech thee, I beseech thee, remember now) O LORD, how I have walked before thee in truth and [d]with a perfect heart, [g]and have done that which is good in thy sight. [h]And Hezekiah wept ‖sore.
4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone [4]out into [5]the middle (part of the city, court,) that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,
5 Turn again, and (say to, tell) Hezekiah, [k]the (prince, captain) of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, [l]I have heard thy prayer, [m]I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.
6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; [q]and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.
7 And Isaiah said, Take a (cake, lump) of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.
8 And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up (unto, into) the house of the LORD the third day?
9 And Isaiah said, This shall be [u]the sign unto thee from the LORD, (sign shalt thou have of) that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: [7w]shall the shadow go forward ten (steps, degrees,) or go back ten (steps, degrees)?
10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow [a]to (decline, go down) ten (steps, degrees): nay, but let the shadow return backward ten (steps, degrees).
11 And

a Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 23
b Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 22, 23.
c Cp. Neh. 5. 19 & 13. 14, 22, 31.
d See 1 Kin. 8. 61.
e Cp. Isai. 10. 20.
f Isai. 9. 7.
g ch. 18. 3.
h Cp. Ps. 39. 12, 13.
i 2 Sam. 20. 15.
j ver. 28.
k 1 Sam. 9. 16 & 10. 1.
l ch. 19. 20. Cp. Ps. 65. 2.
m Ps. 39. 12 & 56. 8.
n ch. 20. 6. Cp. Isai. 31. 5.
o 1 Kin. 11. 13.
p Ecclus. 48. 21. 1 Mac. 7. 41. 2 Mac. 8. 19. Cp. Ex. 12. 23 & 2 Sam. 24. 16.
q ch. 19. 34.
r Gen. 10. 11. Jonah 1. 2. Nah. 1. 1, al.
s Cp. ch. 17. 31.
t Tobit 1. 21.
u See ch. 19. 29.
v Gen. 8. 4. Jer. 51. 27.
w Ecclus. 48. 23.
x Ezra 4. 2.
y For ver. 1—11, see Isai. 38. 1—22.
z 2 Chr. 32. 24.
a Ps. 102. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the escaped of the house of Judah that remain.* [2] According to another reading, *the LORD of hosts* and so in Is. 37. 32. [3] According to another reading, *Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons* and so in Is. 37. 38. [4] Or, *out* [5] According to another reading, *the middle court.* [6] Or, *leader* [7] Or, *the shadow is gone forward ten steps, shall go back &c.* [8] Or, *degrees*

A.V. * Heb. *the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.* † Heb. *the escaping.* ‡ Heb. *Ara* § Heb. *Give charge concerning thine house.* ‖ Heb. *with a great weeping.* ** Or, *city.*

iah the prophet cried unto
e LORD: [b]and he brought the
adow ten steps[1] backward, by
ich it had gone down on[1] the
ial of Ahaz.

12 [d]At that time [2]*Berodach-baladan
†Berodach-baladan,
e son of Baladan, king of
bylon, [g]sent letters and a pre-
nt unto Hezekiah: for he had
rd that Hezekiah had been
k. 13 And Hezekiah hark-
ed unto them, and shewed
em [j]all the house of his [3]‡pre-
us things, the silver, and the
d, and the spices, and the
cious oil,[4] ointment, and all[4] the house
his [5]§armour, and all that was
nd in his treasures: there was
hing in his house, nor in all
dominion, that Hezekiah
wed them not. 14 Then came
iah the prophet unto king
zekiah, and said unto him,
at said these men? and from
ence came they unto thee?
d Hezekiah said, They are
e from a far country, even
n Babylon. 15 And he said,
at have they seen in thine
se? And Hezekiah answered,
that is
the things that are in mine house
e they seen: there is nothing
ong my treasures that I have
shewed them. 16 And Isaiah
unto Hezekiah, Hear the
d of the LORD. 17 Behold,
days come, that [s]all that is
hine house, and that which
fathers have laid up in store
o this day, shall be carried
Babylon: nothing shall be
saith the LORD. 18 [y]And of
sons that shall issue from
, which thou shalt beget,
l they take away; [z]and
shall be eunuchs in the
ce of the king of Babylon.
Then said Hezekiah unto

[a] 1 Sam. 3. 18. Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 25, 26.
[b] Cp. Josh. 10. 12, 13.
[c] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 32.
[d] For ver. 12—19, see Isai. 39. 1—8.
[e] Cp. Isai. 39. 1.
[f] ch. 18. 17. Neh. 2. 14 & 3. 16.
[g] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 31.
[h] 2 Chr. 32. 30. Cp. Isai. 22. 9, 11.
[i] 2 Chr. 32. 33.
[j] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 27.
[k] For ver. 1—9, see 2 Chr. 33. 1—9.
[l] Cp. ch. 16. 3.
[m] ch. 18. 4.
[n] See Deut. 16. 21.
[o] 1 Kin. 16. 32, 33.
[p] ch. 17. 16 & 23. 5. Cp. Deut. 4. 19.
[q] Jer. 7. 30 & 32. 34.
[r] ver. 7. ch. 23. 27. 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kin. 8. 29 & 9. 3. Cp. Deut. 12. 11.
[s] ch. 24. 13. Jer. 20. 5. Cp. ch. 25. 13. See Jer. 27. 19—22.
[t] ch. 23. 12. 1 Kin. 6. 36 & 7. 12.
[u] See Lev. 18. 21.
[v] See Lev. 19. 26.
[w] ch. 17. 17.
[x] ch. 23. 24. See Lev. 19. 31.
[y] ch. 24. 12. 2 Chr. 33. 11.
[z] Cp. Dan. 1. 3.

Isaiah, [a]Good is the word of the
LORD which thou hast spoken.
He said moreover, And he said, ‖Is it not so, good. if
peace and truth shall be in my
days? 20 [e]Now And the rest of the acts
of Hezekiah, and all his might,
and how he made [f]the a pool, and
the a conduit, [h]and brought water
into the city, are they not written
in the book of the chronicles of
the kings of Judah? 21 [i]And
Hezekiah slept with his fathers:
and Manasseh his son reigned
in his stead.

21 1 [k]Manasseh was twelve
years old when he began
to reign; reign, and he reigned
five and fifty years in Jerusalem: Jerusalem. and his
fifty and five And
mother's name was Hephzi-bah.
2 And he did that which was
evil in the sight of the LORD,
[l]after the abominations of the
heathen, whom the LORD cast
out before the children of Israel.
3 For he built up again the high
places [m]which Hezekiah his father
had destroyed; and he reared
up altars for Baal, and made
[n]an Asherah, a grove, [o]as did Ahab king of
Israel, Israel; [p]and worshipped all the
host of heaven, and served them.
4 [q]And he built altars in the
house of the LORD, whereof of which the
LORD said, [r]In Jerusalem will
I put my name. 5 And he built
altars [p]for all the host of heaven
in [t]the two courts of the house
of the LORD. 6 [u]And he made
his son to pass through the fire,
and [v]practised augury, observed times, and [w]used en-
chantments, and [6]dealt [x]with
them that had familiar spirits, spirits and
with wizards: he wrought much
evil wickedness in the sight of the LORD,
to provoke him to anger. 7 And
he set the a graven image of [n]Asherah, the grove
that he had made, made in the house house, of
which the LORD said to David David, and

[1] Heb. steps. [2] In Is. 39. 1, Merodach-baladan. [3] Or, spicery [4] Another reading is, all the house.
[5] Or, appointed [6] Heb. made. Heb. vessels
* Heb. degrees. † Or, Merodach-baladan. ‡ Or, spicery § Or, jewels. Heb. vessels.
Shall there not be peace and truth, &c.

to Solomon his son, In this house,
[a]and in Jerusalem, which I have
chosen out of all [the] tribes of
Israel, will I put my name for
ever: 8 [c]neither will I [cause / make] the
feet of Israel [to wander / move] any more
out of the land which I gave
their fathers; [if only / only if] they will
observe to do according to all
that I have commanded them,
and according to all the law
that my servant Moses com-
manded them. 9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced
them to do [that which is evil / more evil / more evil] than
did the [nations, / nations] whom the LORD
destroyed before the children of
Israel. 10 And the LORD spake
by his servants the prophets,
saying, 11 [g]Because Manasseh
king of Judah hath done these
abominations, and hath done
wickedly [h]above all that the
Amorites did, which were before
him, [i]and hath made Judah also
to sin [k]with his idols: 12 there-
fore thus saith the [LORD, the / LORD] God
of Israel, Behold, I [bring / am bringing] such
evil upon Jerusalem and Judah,
that whosoever heareth of it,
[n]both his ears shall tingle.
13 [o]And I will stretch over Jeru-
salem the line of Samaria, and
the plummet of the house of
Ahab: and I will wipe Jeru-
salem as a man wipeth a dish,
*wiping [it / it,] and turning it upside
down. 14 And I will [cast off / forsake] the
remnant of mine inheritance,
and deliver them into the hand
of their enemies; and they shall
become a prey and a spoil to
all their enemies; 15 because
they have done that which [is / was]
evil in my sight, and have pro-
voked me to anger, since the
day their fathers came forth out
of Egypt, even unto this day.
16 [q]Moreover Manasseh shed

a See ver. 4.
b ver. 11.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 10.
d See 2 Chr. 33. 11—19.
e For ver. 18—24, see 2 Chr. 33. 20—25.
f ver. 26.
g ver. 2. ch. 23. 26 & 24. 3, 4. Jer. 15. 4.
h 1 Kin. 21. 26.
i ver. 16.
j See ver. 2—6, 11.
k ver. 21.
l ver. 11.
m ch. 22. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 33.
n 1 Sam. 3. 11. Jer. 19. 3.
o Isai. 34. 11. Cp. Isai. 28. 17 & Lam. 2. 8 & Amos 7. 7, 8.
p ver. 18.
q ch. 24. 4.

innocent blood very much,
he had filled Jerusalem [†]fr
one end to another; beside
sin [b]wherewith he made Juc
to sin, in doing that which v
evil in the sight of the Lo
17 [d]Now the rest of the acts
Manasseh, and all that he c
and his sin that he sinned,
they not written in the book
the chronicles of the kings
Judah? 18 [e]And Manasseh sl
with his fathers, and was bur
in the garden of his own hou
[f]in the garden of Uzza: a
Amon his son reigned in
stead.
19 Amon was twenty and t
years old when he began to re
and he reigned two years
Jerusalem: [and / Jerusalem. And] his mother's na
was [Meshullemeth / Meshullemeth,] the daughter
Haruz of Jotbah. 20 And
did that which was evil
the sight of the LORD, [j]as
[Manasseh his father. / father Manasseh did.] 21 And he walk
in all the way that his fat
walked in, and served [l]the id
that his father served, a
worshipped them: 22 [m]and
forsook the [LORD, the / LORD] God of
fathers, and walked not in t
way of the LORD. 23 And t
servants of Amon conspir
against him, and [put the king to d / slew the king]
in his own house. 24 [But / And] t
people of the land slew all th
that had conspired against ki
Amon; and the people of t
land made Josiah his son ki
in his stead. 25 Now the re
of the acts of Amon which
did, are they not written
the book of the chronicles
the kings of Judah? 26 A
he was buried in his sepulch
[p]in the garden of Uzza: a
Josiah his son reigned in
stead.

A.V. * Heb. *he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof.* † Heb. *from mouth to mouth.*

1 [a]Josiah was eight years
2 old when he began to (reign; reign,) and he reigned thirty and
e years in (Jerusalem: and Jerusalem.) And his
other's name was (Jedidah Jediuah,) the
ughter of Adaiah of [b](Bozkath. Boscath.)
And he did that which was
ght in the (eyes sight) of the LORD,
d walked in all the way of
vid his father, [c]and turned
t aside to the right hand or
the left.
3 And it came to pass in the
ghteenth year of king Josiah,
at the king sent Shaphan the
n of Azaliah, the son of Me-
ullam, the scribe, to the house
the LORD, saying, 4 Go up to
ilkiah the high priest, that he
ay sum the (money silver) [h]which is
ought into the house of the
RD, which [i]the keepers of
e 1* door have gathered of the
ople: 5 [k]and let them deliver it
o the hand of the (workmen doers of the work,)
at have the oversight of the
use of the LORD: and let them
ve it to the (workmen doers of the work) which
in the house of the LORD, to
pair the breaches of the (house; house,) to the
unto (the) carpenters, and
ilders, and (to the masons; masons,) and
(buying buy) timber and hewn stone
repair the house. 7 Howbeit
here was no reckoning made
th them of the money that was
livered into their (hand; hand, for because)
ey dealt faithfully. 8 And
lkiah the high priest said unto
aphan the scribe, I have found
e book of the law in the
use of the LORD. And Hilkiah
(vered ave) the book to Shaphan, and
read it. 9 And Shaphan the
ribe came to the king, and
ought the king word again,
d said, Thy servants have
(ptied out gathered) the money that was

[a] See 2 Chr. 34. 1, 2.
[b] Josh. 15. 39.
[c] See Deut. 5. 32.
[d] See Josh. 7. 6.
[e] ch. 25. 22. Jer. 26. 24 & 39. 14 & 40. 5.
[f] Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 20.
[g] Cp. ch. 12. 10.
[h] ch. 12. 4.
[i] ch. 12. 9.
[j] Deut. 29. 27.
[k] ch. 12. 11, 12, 14.
[l] Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 22.
[m] ch. 12. 15.
[n] Zeph. 1. 10. Cp. ch. 20. 4.
[o] Deut. 31. 24—26. 2 Chr. 34. 14.
[p] ch. 21. 22. Deut. 29. 25, 26.

found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of (the workmen them that do the work,) that have the oversight of the house of the LORD. 10 And Shaphan the scribe (told shewed) the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king. 11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that [d]he rent his clothes. 12 And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and [e]Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and [f]Achbor the son of (f Micaiah, ‡ Michaiah,) and Shaphan the scribe, and (Asaiah the king's servant, Asahiah a servant of the king's,) saying, 13 Go ye, inquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is [j]the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is [3]written concerning us. 14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and (Asaiah, Asahiah,) went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of [l]Tikvah, the son of §[l]Harhas, keeper of the ‖wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem **in [n]the (4second quarter college;) and they communed with her. 15 And she said unto them, Thus saith the (LORD, the LORD) God of (Israel: Israel,) Tell (ye) the man that sent you (unto to) me, 16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read: 17 [p]because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that

R.V. 1 Heb. *threshold.* 2 Or, *poured out* 3 Or, *enjoined us* 4 Heb. *Mishneh.*
V. * Heb. *threshold.* † Heb. *melted.* ‡ Or, *Micah.* § Or, *Hasrah.* ‖ Heb. *garments.*
r, *in the second part.*

they might provoke me to anger
with all the work (works) of their hands;
therefore [a] my wrath shall be
kindled against this place, and
it shall not be quenched. 18 But
unto (to) the king of Judah, who (Judah which) sent
you to inquire of the LORD, thus
shall ye say to him, Thus saith
the LORD, the (LORD) God of Israel: (Israel,) As
touching the words which thou
hast heard, (heard;) 19 [c] because thine heart
was tender, and thou didst (hast humbled) [f] humble
thyself before the LORD, when
thou heardest what I spake a-
gainst this place, and against
the inhabitants thereof, that
they should become [1] [h] a desola-
tion and [i] a curse, and [j] hast rent
thy clothes, and wept before me;
I also have heard thee, saith the
LORD. 20 Therefore, behold, (Behold therefore,) I will
gather thee to (unto) thy fathers, and
[k] thou shalt be gathered to (into) thy
grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes (peace; and thine eyes shall not)
see all the evil which I will
bring upon this place. And they
brought the king word again.

23 1 [m] And the king sent, and
they gathered unto him
all the elders of Judah
and of Jerusalem. 2 And the
king went up to (into) the house of
the LORD, and all the men of
Judah and all the inhabitants
of Jerusalem with him, and the
priests, and the prophets, and
all the people, * both small and
great: and [r] he read in their
ears all the words of the book
of the covenant [s] which was
found in the house of the LORD.
3 And the king stood [2] [t] by the (a)
pillar, and [v] made a covenant
before the LORD, [w] to walk after
the LORD, and to keep his
commandments, (commandments) and his testimonies, (testimonies) and
his statutes, (statutes) with all his (their) heart, and

a ver. 13.
b Cp. ch. 25. 18 & Jer. 52. 24.
c Cp. Ps. 51. 17 & Isai. 57. 15.
d ch. 21. 3.
e See Deut. 16. 21.
f Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 29.
g ver. 15.
h Lev. 26. 31, 32. 2 Chr. 30. 7. Jer. 25. 18 & 44. 22. Micah 6. 16. Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 8 (for mg.) & Jer. 25. 9 & 29. 18 (for mg.).
i Jer. 24. 9 & 26. 6 & 44. 22.
j ver. 11.
k Ps. 37. 37. Isai. 57. 1, 2.
l ch. 21. 3.
m For ver. 1—3, see 2 Chr. 34. 29—32.
n ver. 15. Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 16.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 4.
p 1 Kin. 14. 24 & 15. 12. See Deut. 23. 17.
q Cp. Ezek. 16. 16.
r See Deut. 31. 11.
s ch. 22. 8.
t ch. 11. 14. Cp. 2 Chr. 6. 13 (for mg.).
u 1 Kin. 15. 22.
v Cp. ch. 11. 17.
w Deut. 13. 4.

all his (their) soul, to [3] confirm (perform) the words
of this covenant that were written
in this book: (book. And) and all the people
stood to the covenant. 4 And
the king commanded Hilkiah
the high priest, and the priests
[b] of the second order, and the
keepers of the [4] door, to bring
forth out of the temple of the
LORD all the vessels that were
made for [d] Baal, and for [e] the
Asherah, (grove,) and for all the host of
heaven: and [g] he burned them
without Jerusalem in the fields
of Kidron, and carried the ashes
of them unto Beth-el. 5 And
he † put down the [5] ‡ idolatrous
priests, whom the kings of Judah
had ordained to burn incense in
the high places in the cities of
Judah, and in the places round
about Jerusalem; them also that
burned incense unto Baal, to the
sun, and to the moon, and to the
[6] § planets, [l] and to all the host of
heaven. 6 And he brought out
[e] the Asherah (grove) from the house of the
LORD, without Jerusalem, unto
the brook Kidron, [g] and burned
it at the brook Kidron, [n] and
stamped it small to powder, and
cast the powder thereof upon
the graves [o] of the [7] common (children of the)
people. 7 And he brake down
the houses of [p] the sodomites
that were in (by) the house of the
LORD, [q] where the women wove
[8] ‖ hangings for [e] the Asherah. (grove.) 8 And
he brought all the priests out of
the cities of Judah, and defiled
the high places where the priests
had burned incense, from [u] Geba
to Beer-sheba; (Beer-sheba,) and he brake down
the high places of the gates that
were at (in) the entering in of the
gate of Joshua the governor of
the city, which were on a man

R.V. [1] Or, *an astonishment* [2] Or, *on the platform* [3] Or, *perform* [4] Heb. *threshold.* [5] Heb. *Chemarim* See Hos. 10. 5, Zeph. 1. 4. [6] Or, *twelve signs* [7] Heb. *children of the people.* [8] Or, *tents* Heb. *houses.*

A.V. * Heb. *from small even unto great.* † Heb. *caused to cease.* ‡ Heb. *Chemarim.* § Or, *twelve signs* or, *constellations.* ‖ Heb. *houses.*

t hand at the gate of the city.
[b]Nevertheless the priests of
e high places came not up to
e altar of the LORD in Jeru-
lem, but they did eat of the
leavened bread among their
ethren. 10 And he defiled
opheth, which is [e]in the valley
the [1]children of Hinnom, [f]that
man might make his son or
s daughter to pass through the
e to [g]Molech. 11 And he took
way the horses that the kings
Judah had given to the sun,
the entering in of the house
the LORD, by [i]the chamber of
athan-melech the *chamber-
in, which was in [j]the precincts; suburbs,
d he burned the chariots of
e sun with fire. 12 And the
tars that were [l]on the roof top of
e upper chamber of Ahaz,
hich the kings of Judah had
ade, and the altars [m]which
anasseh had made in the two
urts of the house of the LORD,
d the king break beat down, and
eat take *them* down from thence,
d cast the dust of them [o]into
e brook Kidron. 13 And the
gh places that were before
rusalem, which were on the
ght hand of ‡[q]the mount of
orruption, which Solomon the
ng of Israel had builded for
shtoreth the abomination of
e Zidonians, and for [t]Chemosh
e abomination of Moab, the Moabites, and
r [v]Milcom the abomination of
e children of Ammon, did the
ng defile. 14 And he brake in
eces the [4w]pillars, §images, and cut down
e Asherim, groves, and filled their places
th the bones of men. 15 More-
er the altar that was at Beth-
and the high place [a]which
roboam the son of Nebat,

[a] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[b] See Ezek. 44. 10—14.
[c] ver. 6.
[d] Isai. 30. 33. Jer. 7. 31, 32 & 19. 6, 11—14.
[e] See Josh. 15. 8.
[f] See Lev. 18. 21.
[g] See 1 Kin. 11. 7.
[h] 1 Kin. 13. 2.
[i] Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 26, 33 & 28. 12 & 2 Chr. 31. 11, *al.*
[j] 1 Chr. 26. 18 (mg.).
[k] 1 Kin. 13. 1, 30.
[l] Cp. Jer. 19. 13 & 32. 29 & Zeph. 1. 5.
[m] ch. 21. 5.
[n] 1 Kin. 13. 11, 31.
[o] ver. 4, 6.
[p] Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 6, 7.
[q] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 7.
[r] See 1 Kin. 11. 5.
[s] Cp. ch. 11. 18 & Ex. 22. 20 & 1 Kin. 18. 40.
[t] Cp. Num. 21. 29.
[u] 2 Chr. 34. 5.
[v] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 5.
[w] See Ex. 23. 24.
[x] See 2 Chr. 35. 1—17 & 1 Esd. 1. 1—19.
[y] See Ex. 12. 3—11 & Lev. 23. 5, 8 & Num. 9. 2—4 & Deut. 16. 2—8.
[z] 2 Chr. 35. 18, 19. 1 Esd. 1. 20—22.
[a] 1 Kin. 12. 28, 29, 33.

[a]who made Israel to sin, had
made, even both that altar and the
high place he brake down; down, [c]and
he burned the high place place, and
stamped it small to powder,
and burned the Asherah. grove. 16 And
as Josiah turned himself, he
spied the sepulchres that were
there in the mount; mount, and he sent,
and took the bones out of the
sepulchres, and burned them
upon the altar, and defiled polluted it,
[h]according to the word of the
LORD which the man of God pro-
claimed, who proclaimed these
things. words. 17 Then he said, What
monument title is that which that I see? And
the men of the city told him, [k]It
is the sepulchre of the man of
God, which came from Judah,
and proclaimed these things that
thou hast done against the altar
of Beth-el. 18 And he said, Let
him be alone; let no man move his
bones. So they let his bones
‖alone, with the bones [n]of the
prophet that came out of Sa-
maria. 19 And all the houses
also of the high places that were
[p]in the cities of Samaria, which
the kings of Israel had made
to provoke *the* LORD to anger,
Josiah took away, and did to
them according to all the acts
that he had done in Beth-el.
20 And [s]he 5** slew all the priests
of the high places that were
there, there upon the altars, [u]and burned
men's bones upon them; them, and he
returned to Jerusalem.
21 And the king commanded
all the people, saying, [x]Keep
the passover unto the LORD
your God, [y]as it is written in this the
book of the this covenant. 22 [z]Surely
there was not kept holden such a pass-
over from the days of the judges

V. [1] According to another reading, *son.* [2] Or, *ran from thence* [3] Or, *destruction* [4] Or, *obelisks*
sacrificed

V. * Or, *eunuch*, or, *officer.* † Or, *ran from thence.* ‡ That is, the mount of Olives. § Heb. *statues.*
b. *to escape.* ** Or, *sacrificed.*

that judged Israel, [1]nor in all
the days of the kings of Israel,
nor of the kings of Judah;
23 but in the eighteenth year
of king Josiah was kept, *wherein* this passover
was holden to the LORD in Jeru-
salem. 24 Moreover [b]them that had the *workers with*
familiar spirits, and the wizards,
and [c]the teraphim, *images, and [d]the idols,
and all the abominations that
were spied in the land of Judah
and in Jerusalem, did Josiah
put away, that he might [2]confirm perform
[g]the words of the law which
were written in the book [h]that
Hilkiah the priest found in the
house of the LORD. 25 [i]And like
unto him was there no king be-
fore him, that turned to the
LORD with all his heart, and
with all his soul, and with all
his might, according to all the
law of Moses; neither after him
arose there any like him. 26 Not-
withstanding the LORD turned
not from the fierceness of his
great wrath, wherewith his anger
was kindled against Judah, [n]be-
cause of all the †provocations
that Manasseh had provoked
him withal. 27 And the LORD
said, I will remove Judah also
out of my sight, [q]as I have re-
moved Israel, and ‖ will cast off
this city which I have chosen, even Jerusalem, Jerusalem which I have chosen,
[r]and the house of which I said,
My name shall be there. 28 Now
the rest of the acts of Josiah,
and all that he did, are they
not written in the book of the
chronicles of the kings of Judah?
29 [t]In his days Pharaoh-necoh Pharaoh-nechoh king
of Egypt went up against the
king of Assyria to the river Eu-
phrates: and king Josiah went
against him; and he slew him
at [v]Megiddo, when he had seen
him. 30 [w]And his servants carried

a For ver. 30—34, see 2 Chr. 36. 1—4.
b ch. 21. 6. See Lev. 19. 31.
c See Gen. 31. 19.
d ch. 21. 11, 21.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 15 & Jer. 22. 11.
f ch. 24. 18.
g Lev. 19. 31 & 20. 27. Deut. 18. 11.
h ch. 22. 8.
i Cp. ch. 18. 5.
j Cp. ch. 24. 9, 19.
k ch. 25. 6, 20, 21. Jer. 39. 5, 6 & 52. 9, 10, 26, 27.
l See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
m Cp. ch. 24. 17 & Dan. 1. 7.
n ch. 21. 11 & 24. 3, 4. Jer. 15. 4.
o Jer. 22. 11, 12. Cp. Ezek. 19. 3, 4.
p ver. 33.
q ch. 17. 18, 20 & 18. 11 & 21. 13.
r See ch. 21. 4.
s 2 Chr. 36. 5.
t For ver. 29, 30, see 2 Chr. 35. 20—24.
u Jer. 46. 2.
v Cp. Judg. 5. 19 & Zech. 12. 11.
w Cp. ch. 9. 28.

him in a chariot dead from [v]Me-
giddo, and brought him to Jeru-
salem, and buried him in his
own sepulchre. [a]And the people
of the land took Jehoahaz the
son of Josiah, and anointed him
and made him king in his father's
stead.

31 ‡[e]Jehoahaz was twenty and
three years old when he be-
gan to reign; and he reigned
three months in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his
mother's name was [f]Hamutal, Hamutal, the
daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.
32 And he did that which was
evil in the sight of the LORD,
[j]according to all that his fathers
had done. 33 And Pharaoh-necoh Pharaoh-nechoh
put him in bands at [k]Riblah in
the land of [l]Hamath, [3]§that he
might not reign in Jerusalem,
and ‖put the land to a [4]tribute
of an hundred talents of silver
and a talent of gold. 34 And
Pharaoh-necoh Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the
son of Josiah king in the room
of Josiah his father, and [m]changed turned
his name to Jehoiakim: but he **Jehoiakim, and
Jehoahaz away; away; [o]and he came to
Egypt, and died there. 35 And
Jehoiakim [p]gave the silver and
the gold to Pharaoh; but he
taxed the land to give the
money according to the com-
mandment of Pharaoh: he ex-
acted the silver and the gold of
the people of the land, of every
one according to his taxation,
to give it unto Pharaoh-necoh. Pharaoh-nechoh.
36 [s]Jehoiakim was twenty and
five years old when he began to
reign; and he reigned eleven
years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's
name was Zebidah Zebudah, the daughter of
Pedaiah of Rumah. 37 And he
did that which was evil in the
sight of the LORD, [j]according to
all that his fathers had done.

a For ver. 30—34, see 2 Chr. 36. 1—4.
b ch. 21. 6. See Lev. 19. 31.
c See Gen. 31. 19.
d ch. 21. 11, 21.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 15 & Jer. 22. 11.
f ch. 24. 18.
g Lev. 19. 31 & 20. 27. Deut. 18. 11.
h ch. 22. 8.
i Cp. ch. 18. 5.
j Cp. ch. 24. 9, 19.
k ch. 25. 6, 20, 21. Jer. 39. 5, 6 & 52. 9, 10, 26, 27.
l See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
m Cp. ch. 24. 17 & Dan. 1. 7.
n ch. 21. 11 & 24. 3, 4. Jer. 15. 4.
o Jer. 22. 11, 12. Cp. Ezek. 19. 3, 4.
p ver. 33.
q ch. 17. 18, 20 & 18. 11 & 21. 13.
r See ch. 21. 4.
s 2 Chr. 36. 5.
t For ver. 29, 30, see 2 Chr. 35. 20—24.
u Jer. 46. 2.
v Cp. Judg. 5. 19 & Zech. 12. 11.
w Cp. ch. 9. 28.

R.V. [1] Or, *even in all...and of*
A.V. * Or, *teraphim.*
‖ Heb. *set a mulct upon the land.*
[2] Or, *perform*
† Heb. *angers.*
[3] According to another reading, *when he reigned.*
‡ Called *Shallum*, 1 Chr. 3. 15.
** Matt. 1. 11, called *Jakim.*
[4] Or, *fine*
§ Or, *because he reigned*

24 1 [a]In his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him. 2 And the LORD sent against him bands of [d]the Chaldeans, (Chaldees,) and [e]bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, [h]according to the word of the LORD, which he spake *by (hand of) his servants the prophets. 3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came this upon Judah, to remove them out of his sight, [l]for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did; 4 and also [n]for the innocent blood that he shed: (shed:) for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood: (blood; and) which the LORD would not pardon. 5 [r]Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 6 So Jehoiakim [u]slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead. 7 [w]And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: [x]for the king of Babylon had (taken, taken) from [y]the (brook river) of Egypt unto the river (Euphrates, Euphrates) all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 [a]Jehoiachin was [b]eighteen years old when he began to (reign; reign,) and he reigned in Jerusalem three (months: and months.) And his mother's name was (Nehushta, Nehushta,) the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem. 9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [h]according to all that his father had done. 10 At that time the servants of [b]Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up (against) Jerusalem, and the city †was besieged. 11 And [b]Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came (against) the city, (while) and his servants (were besieging it; did besiege it.) 12 [c]And (And) Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his ‡officers: [f]and the king of Babylon took him [g]in the eighth year of his reign. 13 And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, [i]and the treasures of the king's house, [j]and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold [k]which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, [m]as the LORD had said. 14 [o]And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even [p]ten thousand captives, [q]and all the craftsmen and (the smiths; smiths:) none remained, [s]save the poorest sort of the people of the land. 15 [t]And he carried away Jehoiachin to (Babylon; Babylon,) and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his ‡officers, [v]and the (2chief men mighty) of the land, (those) carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. 16 And all the men of might, even [z]seven thousand, and the craftsmen and the smiths a thousand, all (of them that were) strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon. 17 [c]And the king of Babylon [d]made Mattaniah [e]his father's brother king in his stead, [f]and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 [g]Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when he began to (reign; reign,) and he reigned eleven years in (Jerusalem: and Jerusalem.) And his mother's

a 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 25. 1, 9. Dan. 1. 1.
b Dan. 1. 1.
c Cp. Jer. 24. 1 & 29. 1, 2 & Ezek. 17. 12.
d ch. 25. 4. Jer. 32. 28, 29 & 35. 11. Cp. Ezek. 19. 8.
e Jer. 35. 11.
f Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
g Cp. ch. 25. 27.
h ch. 20. 17 & 21. 12—14 & 23. 27.
i ch. 20. 17. Isai. 39. 6.
j 2 Chr. 36. 7. Ezra 1. 7. Dan. 1. 2 & 5. 2, 3.
k See 1 Kin. 7. 48—50.
l ch. 21. 11 & 23. 26.
m Jer. 20. 5.
n ch. 21. 16.
o Jer. 24. 1.
p Cp. ver. 16 & Jer. 52. 28.
q Jer. 24. 1 & 29. 2. Cp. 1 Sam. 13, 19, 22.
r 2 Chr. 36. 8.
s ch. 25. 12.
t 2 Chr. 36. 10. Esth. 2. 6. Cp. Jer. 22. 24—26.
u Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 6 & Jer. 22. 18, 19 & 36. 30.
v Ezek. 17. 13 (for mg.).
w Jer. 37. 5—7.
x Cp. Jer. 46. 2, 20, 24, 26.
y See Num. 34. 5.
z Cp. ver. 14.
a Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 16 & Jer. 22. 24, 28 & 24. 1 & 37. 1 & Esth. 2. 6.
b Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 9.
c For ver. 17—20, see 2 Chr. 36. 10—13.
d Cp. Jer. 37. 1.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 15.
f Cp. ch. 23. 34 & 2 Chr. 36. 4.
g For ch. 24. 18—ch. 25. 21, see Jer. 52. 1—27.
h ch. 23. 37.

R.V. 1 Or, *eunuchs* 2 Or, *mighty*
A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of.* † Heb. *came into siege.* ‡ Or, *eunuchs.*

name was [1a]Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 19 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [c]according to all that Jehoiakim had done. 20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence: [f]and Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

25 1 [g]And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, [i]that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his army, against Jerusalem, and encamped against it; [k]and they built forts against it round about. 2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah. 3 And on the ninth day of the *fourth* month [m]the famine was sore prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land. 4 And the city was broken up, and all the men of war *fled* by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by [r]the king's garden: (now [s]the Chaldees were against the city round about:) and *the king* went by the way of the [u]Arabah. 5 And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him. 6 So they took the king, [v]and brought him up to the king of Babylon to [w]Riblah; and they [2*]gave judgment upon him. 7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, [y]and [†]put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.

8 [a]And in the fifth month, on [b]the seventh day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, came Nebuzaradan the [‡]captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem: 9 [d]and he burnt the house of the LORD, [e]and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, even every great house, burnt he with fire. 10 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were *with* the captain of the guard, [h]brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about. 11 [j]Now the residue of the people that were left in the city, and those [§]fugitives that fell away, that fell away to the king of Babylon, and the residue of the multitude, did Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carry away captive. 12 But the captain of the guard left [l]of the poorest of the land to be vinedressers and husbandmen. 13 [n]And the pillars [o]of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and [p]the bases, and [q]the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon. 14 [t]And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. 15 And the firepans, and the basons; that which was of gold, bowls, *and* such things as *were* in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, the captain of the guard took away. 16 The two pillars, the ‖one sea, and the bases, which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; [x]the brass of all these vessels was without weight. 17 [z]The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and a chapiter of brass was upon it: and the height of the chapiter

[a] ch. 23. 31.
[b] Cp. Jer. 52. 12.
[c] ch. 23. 37.
[d] 2 Chr. 36. 19. Ps. 79. 1.
[e] Cp. Hos. 8. 14 & Amos 2. 5.
[f] Ezek. 17. 18.
[g] For ver. 1—7, see 2 Chr. 36. 17—20 & Jer. 39. 1—7 & 52. 4—11.
[h] Neh. 1. 3.
[i] Jer. 34. 1, 2 & 39. 1, 2. Ezek. 24. 2.
[j] 2 Chr. 36. 20.
[k] Cp. Ezek. 21. 22 & 26. 8.
[l] ch. 24. 14. Jer. 40. 7.
[m] Cp. Lam. 4. 9, 10.
[n] Cp. Jer. 27. 19, 22. For ver. 13—17, see 2 Chr. 36. 18—20 & Jer. 52. 17—23.
[o] 1 Kin. 7. 15.
[p] 1 Kin. 7. 27.
[q] 1 Kin. 7. 23.
[r] Neh. 3. 15.
[s] See ch. 24. 2.
[t] Ex. 27. 3. 1 Kin. 7. 45, 50.
[u] See Deut. 1. 1.
[v] Jer. 32. 4.
[w] Cp. ch. 23. 33.
[x] 1 Kin. 7. 47.
[y] Cp. Ezek. 12. 13.
[z] Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 15—18 & 2 Chr. 3. 15.
[a] For ver. 8—12, see Jer. 39. 8—12 & 52. 12—16.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hamital.* [2] Or. *spake with him of judgement*
A.V. * Heb. *spake judgment with him.* † Heb. *made blind.* ‡ Or, *chief marshal.* § Heb. *fallen away*
‖ Heb. *the one sea.*

three cubits; (with network and the wreathen work,)
d pomegranates upon the
apiter round about, all of
ass: and like unto these had
e second pillar with (network. wreathen work.)
And the captain of the guard
ok [b]Seraiah the chief priest,
d [c]Zephaniah the second
est, and the three keepers
the [1*]door: 19 and out of the
y he took an [2†]officer that
s set over the men of (war; war,)
d [f]five men of them that
aw (face, presence,) in the king's, which
re found in the (city; city,) and the
be, the captain (principal scribe) of the host, which
stered the people of the (land; land,)
d threescore men of the people
the (land, land) that were found in
(city. city:) 20 And (Nebuzaradan the Nebuzar-adan)
tain of the guard took (them, these,)
d brought them to the king
Babylon to (Riblah. Riblah:) 21 And the
g of Babylon smote them,
d (put them to death slew them) at [h]Riblah in
land of Hamath. [k]So Judah
s carried away (captive) out of
land. 22 And as for the
ple that (were left remained) in the land
Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar
g of Babylon had left, even
r them he made [m]Gedaliah
son of [n]Ahikam, the son of
phan, (governor. ruler.)
23 [o]Now (And) when all the captains
the (forces, armies,) they and their men,
rd that the king of Babylon
d made Gedaliah governor,
came to Gedaliah to [q]Miz-
, even Ishmael the son of
thaniah, and Johanan the son
(Kareah, Careah,) and Seraiah the son of
humeth the Netophathite,

[a] For ver. 18—21, see Jer. 52. 24—27.
[b] 1 Chr. 6. 14. Ezra 7. 1.
[c] Jer. 21. 1 & 29. 25 & 37. 3.
[d] Jer. 41. 1, 2.
[e] Jer. 40. 14, 15.
[f] Esth. 1. 14. Cp. Jer. 52. 25.
[g] See Jer. 43. 4—7.
[h] ch. 23. 33.
[i] For ver. 27—30, see Jer. 52. 31—34.
[j] ch. 24. 12, 15.
[k] Cp. ch. 23. 27 & Lev. 26. 33 & Deut. 28. 64.
[l] Gen. 40. 13, 20.
[m] Jer. 39. 14 & 40. 5.
[n] ch. 22. 12.
[o] For ver. 23, 24, see Jer. 40. 7—9.
[p] 2 Sam. 9. 7, 13.
[q] Josh. 18. 26.
[r] Cp. Jer. 40. 5 (for mg.).

and Jaazaniah the son of (the a Maacathite, Maachathite,) they and their men.
24 And Gedaliah sware to (them them,) and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not (because of to be) the servants of the (Chaldeans: Chaldees:) dwell in the land, and serve the king of (Babylon, Babylon;) and it shall be well with you. 25 [d]But it came to pass in the seventh month, [e]that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed ‖royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews and the (Chaldeans Chaldees) that were with him at Mizpah. 26 [g]And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the (forces, armies,) arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the (Chaldeans. Chaldees.)
27 [i]And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of [j]the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of (Babylon, Babylon) in the year that he began to (reign, reign) did [l]lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison; 28 and he spake **kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in (Babylon. Babylon;) 29 And (he) changed his prison (garments, garments:) [p]and (he) did eat bread (before him continually continually before him) all the days of his life. 30 And (for) his [r](allowance, there allowance) was a continual allowance given him of the king, (every day a portion, a daily rate for every day,) all the days of his life.

R.V. [1] Heb. *threshold.* [2] Or, *eunuch* [3] Or, *scribe of the captain of the host*
v. * Heb. *threshold.* † Or, *eunuch.* ‡ Heb. *saw the king's face.* § Or, *scribe of the captain of the host.*
v. *of the kingdom.* ** Heb. *good things with him.*

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE
CHRONICLES.

1 [a]ADAM, Seth, Enosh; Sheth, Enosh, 2 [b]Kenan, Mahalalel, Jared; Mahalaleel, Jered, 3 Enoch, Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech; Lamech, 4 Noah, [c]Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 [d]The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. 6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, Ashchenaz, and [1]Diphath, *Riphath, and Togarmah. 7 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and [2]Rodanim. †Dodanim.

8 [e]The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan. 9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raama, Raamah, and Sabteca. Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan. 10 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in mighty upon the earth. 11 [f]And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim, 12 and Pathrusim, and Casluhim (from whence of whom came [3]the Philistines), and Caphtorim. Caphthorim. 13 And Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth; Heth, 14 and the Jebusite, The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite; Girgashite, 15 and the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite; Sinite, 16 and the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

17 [l]The sons of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arpachshad, Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and [4]‡Meshech. 18 And Arpachshad Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber. 19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was §Peleg; for because divided; in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Joktan. 20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah, Jerah, 21 and Hadoram, Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah, Diklah, 22 and [5]Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba; Sheba, 23 and Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these were the sons of Joktan.

24 [f]Shem, Arpachshad, Shelah; Arphaxad, Shelah, 25 Eber, Peleg, Reu; Reu, 26 Serug, Nahor, Terah, Terah, 27 Abram (the same is Abraham). Abram; the Abraham. 28 The sons of Abraham; [g]Isaac, and [h]Ishmael.

29 [i]These are their generations: the The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, 30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa; Massa, ‖Hadad, and Tema, 31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.

32 [k]And Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan. 33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these were the sons of Keturah.

34 And Abraham begat [g]Isaac. The sons of Isaac; *Esau, Esau and [n]Israel.

[a] Gen. 4. 25, 26 & 5. 3, 6.
[b] For ver. 2—4, see Gen. 5. 9—32.
[c] Gen. 6. 10 & 9. 18.
[d] For ver. 5—7, see Gen. 10. 2—4.
[e] For ver. 8—10, see Gen. 10. 6—8.
[f] For ver. 24, 27, see Gen. 11. 10—26 & Luke 3. 34—36.
[g] Gen. 21. 2, 3.
[h] Gen. 16. 11, 15.
[i] For ver. 29—31, see Gen. 25. 13—16.
[j] For ver. 11—16, see Gen. 10. 13—18.
[k] For ver. 32, 33, see Gen. 25. 1—4.
[l] For ver. 17—23, see Gen. 10. 22—29.
[m] Gen. 25. 25, 26.
[n] Gen. 32. 28.

R.V. [1] In Gen. 10. 3, *Riphath.* [2] In Gen. 10. 4, *Dodanim.* [3] Heb. *Pelishtim.* [4] In Gen. 10. 23, *Mo*
[5] In Gen. 10. 28, *Obal.*
A.V. * Or, *Diphath*, as it is in some copies. † Or, *Rodanim*, according to some copies. ‡ Or, *Mash.* § That
Division. ‖ Or, *Hadar.*

35 [a]The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, uel, and Jeush, and Jalam, Jaalam, and rah. 36 The sons of Eliphaz; man, and Omar, [1]*Zephi, and tam, Kenaz, and Timna, and halek. 37 The sons of Reuel; hath, Zerah, Shammah, and zzah. 38 [b]And the sons of ir; Lotan, Lotan, and Shobal, Shobal, and Zibeon, Zibeon, l Anah, and Dishon, Dishon, and Ezer, Ezer, l Dishan. 39 And the sons of tan; Hori, Hori, and [2]†Homam: and mna was Lotan's sister. 40 The s of Shobal; [3]Alian, ‡Alian, and Manahath, Manahath, l Ebal, [4]Shephi, §Shephi, and Onam. And sons of Zibeon; Aiah, Aiah, and ah. 41 The sons of Anah; shon. And the sons of Dishon; mran, Eshban, Eshban, and Ithran, Ithran, and eran. 42 The sons of Ezer; an, Zaavan, Zavan, and **Jakan, [6]Jaakan. The sons Dishan; Uz, Uz, and Aran. 43 [m]Now se are the kings that reigned the land of Edom, Edom, before there any ed any king g reigned over the children of el; Bela the son of Beor, Beor; and e name of his city was Dinha-h. 44 And Bela died, and when Bela was dead, Jobab e son of Zerah of [p]Bozrah gned in his stead. 45 And obab died, and n Jobab was dead, Husham of the d of the [q]Temanites reigned his stead. 46 And Husham died, when Husham was , Hadad the son of Bedad, ich smote Midian in the field Moab, reigned in his stead: d the name of his city was ith. 47 And Hadad died, and when Hadad was dead, mlah of Masrekah reigned in stead. 48 And Samlah died, when Samlah was , Shaul of Rehoboth by the r reigned in his stead. 49 And haul died, and n Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the of Achbor reigned in his ad. 50 And Baal-hanan died, and when Baal-hanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead; stead; and the name of his city was [8]Pai; ‡‡Pai; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me-zahab, Mezahab. 51 And Hadad died, Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timna, Timnah, duke [9]§§Aliah, duke Jetheth; Jetheth, 52 duke Oholibamah, Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon; Pinon, 53 duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar; Mibzar, 54 duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

2 1 These are the sons of *[c]Israel; [d]Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, [e]Issachar, Issachar, and Zebulun; Zebulun, 2 [f]Dan, [g]Joseph, Joseph, and [h]Benjamin, [i]Naphtali, [j]Gad, Gad, and Asher. 3 [k]The sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: which three were born unto him of Bath-shua, the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. [l]And Er, Judah's firstborn, the firstborn of Judah, was wicked, evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him. 4 [n]And Tamar his daughter in law bare him Perez, Pharez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah were five. 5 [o]The sons of Perez; Pharez; Hezron, Hezron, and Hamul. 6 And the sons of Zerah; [10]†Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and [11]‡Dara: five of them in all. 7 And the sons of Carmi; [12]§Achar, the troubler of Israel, [r]who committed a trespass, transgressed in the devoted thing, thing accursed. 8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah. 9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and ‖[s]Ram, and **[t]Chelubai. 10 And [s]Ram begat Amminadab; [u]and Amminadab begat [v]Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah; 11 and Nahshon begat ††[w]Salma, and Salma begat [x]Boaz; Boaz, 12 and Boaz begat [x]Obed, and Obed begat [z]Jesse; Jesse, 13 and [y]Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab

a For ver. 35—37, see Gen. 36. 4, 5, 9—13.
b For ver. 38—42, see Gen. 36. 20—28.
c ch. 1. 34.
d Gen. 29. 32—35.
e Gen. 30. 18—20.
f Gen. 30. 6.
g Gen. 30. 22—24.
h Gen. 35. 18.
i Gen. 30. 8.
j Gen. 30. 10—13.
k Gen. 38. 2—5 & 46. 12.
l Gen. 38. 7.
m For ver. 43—54, see Gen. 36. 31—43.
n Gen. 38. 11, 14, 29, 30. Ruth 4. 12. Matt. 1. 3.
o Gen. 46. 12. Ruth 4. 18.
p Isai. 34. 6 & 63. 1. Jer. 49. 13, 22, al.
q Gen. 36. 11. Job 2. 11. Jer. 49. 7, 20. Ezek. 25. 13. Obad. 9, al.
r Josh. 6. 18 & 7. 1.
s Ruth 4. 19. Matt. 1. 3, 4.
t Cp. ver. 18, 42.
u Ruth 4. 19. Matt. 1. 4.
v Num. 1. 7 & 2. 3.
w Cp. Ruth 4. 20, 21 & Matt. 1. 4.
x Ruth 4. 21, 22. Matt. 1. 5, 6.
y 1 Sam. 16. 6, 8 & 17. 13.

V. 1 In Gen. 36. 11, *Zepho.* 2 In Gen. 36. 22, *Hemam.* 3 In Gen. 36. 23, *Alvan.* 4 In Gen. 36. 23, *Shepho.*
en. 36. 26, *Hemdan.* 6 In Gen. 36. 27, *and Akan.* 7 In Gen. 36. 39, *Hadar.* 8 In Gen. 36. 39, *Pau.*
en. 36. 40, *Alvah.* 10 In Josh. 7. 1, *Zabdi.* 11 Many ancient authorities read, *Darda.* See 1 Kings 4. 31.
Josh. 7. 1, *Achan.*

N. * Or, *Zepho.* † Or, *Hemam.* ‡ Or, *Alvan.* § Or, *Shepho.* ‖ Or, *Hemdan.* ** Or, *Akan.*
Hadar. †† Or, *Pau.* §§ Or, *Alvah.* * Or, *Jacob.* † Or, *Zabdi.* ‡ Or, *Darda.* § Or, *Achan.*
Aram. ** Or, *Caleb.* †† Or, *Salmon.*

the second, and *Shimea *Shimma the third; third,
14 Nethanel Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the fifth; fifth,
15 Ozem the sixth, [b]David the seventh: 16 and their Whose sisters
were Zeruiah Zeruiah, and Abigail. [c]And the sons of Zeruiah; [1]Abishai,
and Joab, and Asahel, three.
17 [e]And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa was †[e]Jether the Ishmaelite. Ishmeelite.
18 And [f]Caleb the son of Hezron begat *children* of Azubah *his* wife, and of Jerioth:
and these were her sons: her sons *are* these ; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon.
19 And Azubah died, and when Azubah was dead, [f]Caleb took unto him [g]Ephrath, which bare him [h]Hur.
20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat [i]Bezalel. Bezaleel.
21 And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of [j]Machir the father of Gilead; Gilead, whom he took *to wife* ‡married when he was threescore years old; and she bare him Segub.
22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.
23 [m]And Geshur he took Geshur, and Aram took Aram, with [2]the towns of Jair Jair, from them, with Kenath, and the [3]villages towns thereof, even threescore cities. All these were *belonged to* the sons of Machir the father of Gilead.
24 And after that Hezron was dead in [p]Caleb-ephrathah, Caleb-ephratah, then Abijah Abiah Hezron's wife bare him [q]Ashhur Ashur the father of Tekoa.
25 And the sons of [s]Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were were, Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, *and* Ahijah.
26 And Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name was Atarah; she was the mother of Onam.
27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were were, Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker.
28 And the sons of Onam were were, Shammai, and Jada: and Jada. And the sons of Shammai; Nadab, and Abishur.
29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was

a Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 9 & 17. 13.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 10 & 17. 12, 14.
c 2 Sam. 2. 18.
d Cp. ver. 34, 35.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 25.
f Cp. ver. 9.
g Cp. ver. 50.
h Ex. 17. 10, 12 & 24. 14.
i Ex. 31. 2.
j Num. 27. 1.
k ch. 11. 41.
l Cp. 2 Chr. 23. 1.
m Cp. Num. 32. 41, 42 & Deut. 3. 14 & Josh. 13. 30.
n 2 Kin. 25. 25(?).
o Cp. ver. 9.
p ver. 19, 50.
q ch. 4. 5.
r See Josh. 14. 13.
s ver. 9.

Abihail; Abihail, and she bare him Ahb
and Molid.
30 And the sons
Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: b
Seled died without [4]childre
31 And the sons of Appaim; Is
And the sons of Ishi; Shesh
[d]And the sons children of Shesha
Ahlai.
32 And the sons of Ja
the brother of Shammai; Jeth
and Jonathan: and Jether di
without [4]children.
33 And t
sons of Jonathan; Peleth, a
Zaza. These were the sons
Jerahmeel.
34 Now Sheshan h
no sons, but daughters. And Sh
shan had a servant, an Egyptia
whose name was Jarha.
35 A
Sheshan gave his daughter
Jarha his servant to wife; a
she bare him Attai.
36 A
Attai begat Nathan, and Natha
begat [k]Zabad; Zabad,
37 and [k]Zabad beg
Ephlal, and Ephlal begat [l]Ob Obe
38 and Obed begat Jehu, a
Jehu begat Azariah; Azariah,
39 and Azaria
begat Helez, and Helez beg
Eleasah; Eleasah,
40 and Eleasah beg
Sismai, Sisamai, and Sismai Sisamai begat Shallu Shallu
41 and Shallum begat Jekamia
and Jekamiah begat [n]Elisham
42 And Now the sons of [o]Caleb th
brother of Jerahmeel were were, Mesh
his firstborn, which was th
father of Ziph; and the sons
Mareshah the father of [r]Hebro
43 And the sons of Hebro
Korah, and Tappuah, and Reken
and Shema.
44 And Shema beg
Raham, the father of Jorkeam; Jorkoam: an
Rekem begat Shammai.
45 A
the son of Shammai was Maon; Maon: an
Maon was the father of Beth-zu
46 And Ephah, Caleb's concu
bine, bare Haran, and Moz
and Gazez: and Haran beg
Gazez.
47 And the sons of Jah
dai; Regem, and Jotham, an
Geshan, and Pelet, and Ephah
and Shaaph.
48 Maacah, Maachah, Caleb's con

R.V. [1] Heb. *Abshai.* [2] Or, *Havvoth-jair* [3] Heb. *daughters.* [4] Or, *sons*
A.V. * Or, *Shammah*, 1 Sam. 16. 9. † 2 Sam. 17. 25, *Ithra an Israelite.* ‡ Heb. *took.*

ine, bare Sheber, Sheber, and Tirhanah.
She bare also Shaaph the
ner of Madmannah, Sheva
father of Machbena, Machbenah, and the
ner of Gibea; Gibea: [d]and the daughter
Caleb was Achsah. 50 These
re the sons of Caleb; Caleb the [1]son
Hur, the firstborn of [f]Ephrathah, *Ephratah;
bal the father of Kiriath-jearim; Kirjath-jearim,
Salma the father of Beth-
em, Hareph the father of
h-gader. 52 And Shobal the
ner of Kiriath-jearim Kirjath-jearim had sons;
aroeh, *and* ‡half of the Menu-
h. Mana-
53 And the families of
tes.
th-jearim; th-jearim; the Ithrites, and the
tes, tes, and the Shumathites, and
Mishraites; of them came
*Zorathites Zareathites, and the Eshtaolites. Eshtaulites.
The sons of Salma; Beth-
em, and the Netophathites,
Atroth-beth-Joab, roth, the house of Joab, and half of
Manahathites, Manahethites, the Zorites. 55 And
families of the scribes which
elt at Jabez; the Tirathites,
Shimeathites, the Sucathites. *and* Suchathites.
se are [h]the Kenites that
e of Hammath, Hemath, the father of
house of Rechab.

1 [j]Now these were the sons
of David, which were born
unto him in Hebron; Hebron; the firstborn, firstborn
non, of Ahinoam the Jezreel-
s; the second, second ‖[l]Daniel, of
gail the Carmelitess; Carmelitess: 2 the third,
alom the son of Maacah Maachah the
ghter of Talmai king of Geshur. Geshur:
fourth, Adonijah the son of
ith; ith: 3 the fifth, Shephatiah of
l; the sixth, Ithream by Eglah
wife. 4 Six *These* six were born
o him in Hebron; [m]and there
reigned seven years and six
nths: [p]and in Jerusalem he
gned thirty and three years.
And these were born unto
in Jerusalem: Jerusalem; **[r]Shimea, and

a 2 Sam. 12. 24.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 3.
c Cp. ch. 14. 5 & 2 Sam. 5. 15.
d Cp. Josh. 15. 17 & Judg. 1. 13.
e Cp. ch. 14. 7.
f ch. 4. 4. Cp. ver. 19.
g 2 Sam. 13. 1.
h Cp. ch. 4. 4.
i 1 Kin. 11. 43.
j Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 31 & 15. 1.
k 1 Kin. 15. 8.
l 1 Kin. 15. 24.
m 2 Kin. 8. 16.
n 2 Kin. 8. 24. Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 17 & 22. 6.
o Cp. ch. 4. 2.
p 2 Kin. 11. 2.
q 2 Kin. 12. 21.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 30.
s 2 Kin. 15. 7.
t 2 Kin. 15. 38.
u 2 Kin. 16. 20.
v 2 Kin. 20. 21.
w 2 Kin. 21. 18.
x ch. 4. 2.
y 2 Kin. 21. 26.
z Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 30.
a Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 34.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 17.
c Cp. Matt. 1. 11.
d Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 6 & Jer. 22. 24.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 17.
f 2 Kin. 24. 15.
g Ezra 3. 2 & 5. 2. Hag. 1. 1, 12, 14 & 2. 2, 23. Matt. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27.
h Judg. 1. 16.
i 2 Kin. 10. 15. Jer. 35. 2.
j For ver. 1—4, see 2 Sam. 3. 2—5.
k Ezra 2. 2. Hag. 1. 1, 12, 14. Zech. 4. 6. Ecclus. 49. 11, *al.*
l Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 3.
m 2 Sam. 2. 11.
n Neh. 3. 29.
o Ezra 8. 2.
p 2 Sam. 5. 5.
q For ver. 5—8, see ch. 14. 4—7 & 2 Sam. 5. 14—16.
r Cp. ch. 14. 4 & 2 Sam. 5. 14.

Shobab, and Nathan, and [a]Solomon, four, of ††[b]Bath-shua the daughter of ‡‡[b]Ammiel: 6 and Ibhar, Ibhar also, and §§[c]Elishama, and Eliphelet; Eliphelet, 7 and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia; Japhia, 8 and Elishama, and *[e]Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine. 9 All these were *These were* all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines; concubines, [g]and Tamar was their sister. 10 And Solomon's son was [i]Rehoboam, [j]Abijah †Abia his son, [k]Asa his son, [l]Jehoshaphat his son; son, 11 [m]Joram his son, ‡[n]Ahaziah his son, [p]Joash his son; son, 12 [q]Amaziah his son, §[r]Azariah his son, [s]Jotham his son; son, 13 [t]Ahaz his son, [u]Hezekiah his son, [v]Manasseh his son; son, 14 [w]Amon his son, [y]Josiah his son. 15 And the sons of Josiah; Josiah *were,* the firstborn ‖[z]Johanan, the second **[a]Jehoiakim, the third ††[b]Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum. 16 And the sons of [c]Jehoiakim: ‡‡[d]Jeconiah his son, [e]Zedekiah his son. 17 And the sons of Jeconiah, [2]the captive; [g]Shealtiel Jeconiah; Assir, §§Salathiel his son, 18 and Malchiram, Malchiram also, and Pedaiah, and Shenazzar, Jekamiah, Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah. 19 And the sons of Pedaiah; Pedaiah *were,* [k]Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the [3]sons of [k]Zerubbabel; Meshullam, and Hananiah; Hananiah, and Shelomith was their sister: 20 and Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed, five. 21 And the [3]sons of Hananiah; Pelatiah, and Jeshaiah: Jesaiah: the sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shecaniah. Shechaniah. 22 And the sons of Shecaniah. Shechaniah; [n]Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaiah; [o]Hattush, and Igal, Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Shaphat, six. 23 And the [3]sons of Neariah; Elioenai, and Hizkiah, (*)Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three. 24 And the

R.V. [1] The Sept. has, *sons.* [2] Or, *Assir* [3] Heb. *son.*
* Or, *Ephrath.* † Or, *Reaiah* ‡ Or, *half of the Menuchites,* or, *Hatsi-hammenuchoth.* § Or, *Atarites,*
* *sons of the house of Joab.* ‖ Or, *Chileab,* 2 Sam. 3. 3. ** Or, *Shammua.* †† Or, *Bath-sheba.* ‡‡ Or, *Eliam.*
* *Elishua.* * Or, *Beeliada.* † Or, *Abijam.* ‡ Or, *Azariah,* or, *Jehoahaz.* § Or, *Uzziah.* ‖ Or, *Jehoahaz.*
Eliakim. †† Or, *Mattaniah.* ‡‡ Or, *Jehoiachin,* or, *Coniah.* §§ Heb. *Shealtiel.* (*) Heb. *Hiskijahu.*

sons of Elioenai; Hodaviah, Elioenai *were*, Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and Johanan, and Delaiah, Dalaiah, and Anani, seven.

4 [1] [c]The sons of Judah; [d]Perez, Pharez, Hezron, and *[e]Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal. [2] And †[f]Reaiah the son of Shobal begat Jahath; and Jahath begat Ahumai Ahumai, and Lahad. These are the families of the [i]Zorathites. [3] And these were *the sons were* *of* the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash: and the name of their sister was Hazzelelponi Hazelelponi: [4] and [j]Penuel the father of [k]Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These are the sons of Hur, the firstborn of [l]Ephrathah, Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem. [5] And [m]Ashhur Ashur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah. [6] And Naarah bare him Ahuzzam, Ahuzam, and Hepher, and Temeni, and Haahashtari. These were the sons of Naarah. [7] And the sons of Helah were *were*, Zereth, [1]Izhar, and Jezoar, and Ethnan. [8] And Hakkoz Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel the son of Harum. [9] And Jabez was [o]more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name ‡Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow. [10] And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, §Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my border, coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest ‖keep me from evil, that it be not to my sorrow may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested. [11] And Chelub the brother of Shuhah Shuah begat Mehir, which was the father of Eshton. [12] And Eshton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah the father of [2]** Ir-nahash. These are the men of Recah Rechah. [13] And the sons of [a]Kenaz; [b]Othniel, and Seraiah: and the sons of Othniel; ††Hathath. [14] And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begat Joab Joab, the father of [3]Ge-harashim the ‡‡valley of §§Charashim; [g]for they were craftsmen. [15] And the sons of [h]Caleb the son of Jephunneh, Iru, Elah, and Naam: and the sons of Elah; Elah, *even Kenaz. [16] And the sons of Jehallelel; Jehaleleel; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asarel. Asareel. [17] And the sons of Ezrah; Ezra *were*, Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa. [18] And his wife [4]the Jewess †Jehudijah bare [n]Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Soco, Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these are the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took. [19] And the sons of the wife of Hodiah *his* wife ‡Hodiah the sister of Naham, were the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maacathite. Maachathite. [20] And the sons of Shimon; Shimon *were*, Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi; Ishi *were*, Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth. [21] The sons of [p]Shelah the son of Judah; Judah *were*, Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ashbea Ashbea, [22] and Jokim, and the men of Cozeba, Chozeba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jashubi-lehem. And the *these are* [5]records are ancient. ancient things. [23] These were the potters, and [6]the inhabitants those that dwel Netaim and Gederah among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

a Josh. 15. 17.
b Judg. 1. 13 & 3. 9, 11.
c Cp. Gen. 46. 12.
d Gen. 38. 29.
e ch. 2. 7.
f Cp. ch. 2. 52.
g Neh. 11. 35 (for mg.).
h Num. 13. 6.
i ch. 2. 53.
j Cp. ver. 18.
k ver. 18, 39.
l Cp. Gen. 35. 19 & ch. 2. 50, 51.
m ch. 2. 24.
n Cp. ver. 4.
o Cp. Gen. 34. 19.
p ch. 2. 3. Gen. 38. 1, 5 & 46. 12. Num. 26. 20.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *and Zohar*. [2] Or, *the city of Nahash* [3] Or, *the valley of craftsmen* [4] Or, *Ha-jehudijah* [5] Heb. *words*. [6] Or, *those that dwelt among plantations and hedges*

A.V. * Or, *Chelubai*, or, *Caleb*. † Or, *Haroch*. ‡ That is, *Sorrowful*. § Heb. *If thou will, &c.* ‖ Heb. *do me* ** Or, *the city of Nahash*. †† Or, *Hathath*, and *Meonothai*, who *begat*, &c. ‡‡ Or, inhabitants *of the valley*. §§ That *Craftsmen*. * Or, *Uknas*. † Or, *the Jewess*. ‡ Or, *Jehudijah*, mentioned before.

24 [a]The sons of Simeon; Simeon were, Nemuel, and Jamin, [2]†Jarib, Zerah, and Shaul: 25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son. 26 And the sons of Mishma; Hammuel Hamuel his son, Zaccur Zacchur his son, Shimei his son. 27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, [d]neither did all their family multiply, ‡[f]like unto the children of Judah. 28 [g]And they dwelt at Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-shual; Hazar-shual, 29 and at §[h]Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at [i]Tolad; ‖Tolad, 30 and at [j]Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag; Ziklag, and at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susim, and at [k]Beth-biri, Beth-birei, and at [k]Shaaraim. These were their cities unto the reign of David. 32 And their villages were were, Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities: and all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto ‡‡[p]Baal. These were their habitations, and they have their genealogy. 34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah the son of Amaziah; Amaziah, 35 and Joel, and Jehu the son of Joshibiah, Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel; Asiel, and Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah; Benaiah, and Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah; 38 these *mentioned by their name names were princes in their families: [v]and their the house fathers' houses increased greatly. 39 And they went to the entering in entrance of [w]Gedor, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks. 40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, [b]and quiet, and peaceable; for they that dwelt of Ham there aforetime were of Ham, had dwelt there of old. 41 [e]And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the Meunim habitations that were found there, and [4]destroyed them utterly, utterly unto this day, [e]and dwelt in their stead rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks. 42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to [i]mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi. 43 And they smote [l]the remnant rest of the Amalekites that were escaped, and dwelt there, there unto this day.

5 1 And Now the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, ([m]for he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as [n]he defiled his father's couch, bed, [o]his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel; Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright. 2 [q]For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came [r]the [5]prince; chief †ruler; but the birthright was Joseph's:) 3 [s]the sons sons, *I say*, of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Israel *were*, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi. 4 The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, [t]Shimei his son; son, 5 Micah his son, Reaiah Reaia his son, Baal his son; son, 6 Beerah his son, whom [6]‡[u]Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria carried away captive: he was prince of the Reubenites. 7 And his brethren by their families, [x]when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned; reckoned, *were* the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,

a Num. 26. 12
b Cp. Judg. 18. 7, 27.
c See ver. 34—38.
d Cp. ver. 38.
e Cp. ch. 5. 22.
f Cp. Num. 2. 4, 13 & 26. 14, 22.
g For ver. 28—33, see Josh. 19. 2—8.
h Cp. Josh. 19. 3.
i Gen. 36. 8.
j Cp. Josh. 19. 4.
k Cp. Josh. 19. 6.
l Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 8 & 30. 17.
m Gen. 29. 32 & 49. 3.
n Gen. 35. 22 & 49. 4.
o See Gen. 48. 15—22.
p Cp. Josh. 19. 8.
q See Gen. 49. 3—10.
r Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6.
s Gen. 46. 9. Ex. 6. 14. Num. 26. 5, 6.
t Cp. ver. 8.
u 2 Chr. 28. 20.
v Cp. ver. 27.
w ver. 4, 18.
x ver. 17.

V. [1] In Gen. 46. 10, Ex. 6. 15, *Jemuel*. [2] In Gen. 46. 10, *Jachin*. [3] In Gen. 46. 10, *Zohar*. [4] Heb. *devoted them*. leader [6] In 2 Kin. 15. 29, 16. 7, *Tiglath-pileser*.
V. * Or, *Jemuel*. † Or, *Jachin, Zohar*. ‡ Heb. *unto*. § Or, *Balah*. ‖ Or, *Eltolad*. ** Or, *Hazar-susah*. , *Ether*. ‡‡ Or, *Baalath-beer*. ‖‖ Or, *as they divided themselves by nations among them*. * Heb. *coming*. prince. ‡ Or, *Tiglath-pileser*.

8 and Bela the son of Azaz, the
son of *[c]Shema, the son of Joel,
who dwelt in [d]Aroer, even unto
[e]Nebo and [f]Baal-meon: 9 and
eastward he dwelt even / inhabited unto the
entering in of the wilderness
from the river Euphrates: be-
cause their cattle were multi-
plied [i]in the land of Gilead.
10 And in the days of Saul they
made war with the [j]Hagrites, / Hagarites, who
fell by their hand: and they
dwelt in their tents †throughout
all the land east / east land of Gilead.
11 And the sons / children of Gad dwelt
over against them, in the land
of Bashan unto [k]Salecah: / Salchah: 12 Joel
the chief, and Shapham the
second, / next, and Janai, / Jaanai, and Shaphat in
Bashan: 13 and / Bashan. And their brethren of
their fathers' houses; / the house of their fathers *were*, Michael,
and Meshullam, and Sheba, and
Jorai, and Jacan, / Jachan, and Zia, and
Eber, / Heber, seven. 14 These were the sons / *are* the children
of Abihail the son of Huri, the
son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead,
the son of Michael, the son of
Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the
son of Buz; 15 Ahi the son of
Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of
their fathers' houses. / the house of their fathers. 16 And they
dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and
in her [1]towns, and in all the
[2]suburbs of [q]Sharon, as far as / upon
‡their [3]borders. 17 All these
were reckoned by genealogies
in the days of [s]Jotham king of
Judah, and in the days of [u]Jero-
boam king of Israel.
18 The sons of Reuben, and
the Gadites, and the half / half the tribe of
Manasseh, §of valiant men, men
able to bear buckler and sword,
and to shoot with bow, and
skilful in war, were forty and four / four and forty
thousand seven hundred and
threescore, [x]that were able to go forth to / went out to the
war. 19 And they made war with

[a] See ver. 10.
[b] ch. 1. 31. Cp. Gen. 25. 15.
[c] Cp. ver. 4.
[d] Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 16.
[e] Num. 32. 3.
[f] Num. 32. 38.
[g] Cp. 2 Chr. 14. 11 & 18. 31.
[h] Ps. 22. 4, 5.
[i] Josh. 22. 9.
[j] ver. 19, 20. ch. 11. 38 & 27. 31. Ps. 83. 6 (mg.).
[k] Josh. 12. 5 & 13. 11.
[l] ch. 4. 41.
[m] ver. 6. 2 Kin. 15. 29 & 17. 6.
[n] Deut. 3. 9. Ezek. 27. 5.
[o] See Ex. 34. 15.
[p] 2 Kin. 17. 7.
[q] ch. 27. 29.
[r] 2 Kin. 15. 19.
[s] 2 Kin. 15. 5, 32.
[t] See ver. 6.
[u] 2 Kin. 14. 16, 28.
[v] 2 Kin. 17. 6 & 18. 11.
[w] ch. 23. 6. Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16. Num. 26. 57.
[Ch. 5. 27 in Heb.]
[x] Num. 1. 3.
[y] Ex. 6. 18. Cp. ver. 22.

the [a]Hagrites, / Hagarites, with [b]Jetur, an
Naphish, / Nephish, and Nodab. 20 And the
were helped against them, an
the Hagrites / Hagarites were delivered int
their hand, and all that we
with them: [g]for they cried t
God in the battle, and he wa
intreated of them; [h]because the
put their trust in him. 21 An
they ‖took away their cattle;
their camels fifty thousand, an
of sheep two hundred and fift
thousand, and of asses two thou
sand, and of ***men an hundre
thousand. 22 For there fell do
many slain, because the war wa
of God. And they dwelt i
their stead / steads until [m]the captivity
23 And the children of the ha
tribe of Manasseh dwelt in th
land: they increased from Basha
unto Baal-hermon and [n]Senir / Senir, an
unto mount Hermon. 24 And thes
were the heads of their fathers' / the house of the
houses; / fathers, even Epher, and Ishi, an
Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah
and Hodaviah, and Jahdie
mighty men of valour, ††famou
men, *and* heads of their fathers' houses. / the house of their father
25 And they trespassed / transgressed agains
the God of their fathers, an
[o]went a whoring [p]after the god
of the peoples / people of the land, whom
God destroyed before them
26 And the God of Israel stirre
up the spirit of [r]Pul king of As
syria, and the spirit of [t]Tilgath
pilneser king of Assyria, an
he carried them away, even the
Reubenites, and the Gadites, an
the half tribe of Manasseh, an
brought them [v]unto Halah, an
[v]Habor, and Hara, and to [v]the
river of Gozan, unto this day.

6 1 [w]The sons of Levi; [5]‡‡Ger-
shon, Kohath, and Merari.
2 [y]And the sons of Kohath:
Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and

R.V. 1 Heb. *daughters.* 2 Or, *pasture lands* 3 Heb. *goings forth.* 4 Heb. *souls of men.*
5 In ver. 16, *Gershom.*
A.V. * Or, *Shemaiah.* † Heb. *upon all the face of the east.* ‡ Heb. *their goings forth.* § Heb. *sons of valour*
‖ Heb. *led captive.* ** Heb. *souls of men.* †† Heb. *men of names.* ‡‡ Or, *Gershom.*

ziel. 3 [a]And the children of
nram; Aaron, and Moses, and
riam. [b]And the sons (The sons also) of Aaron;
ab (Eleazar), and Abihu, (Eleazar), and Itha-
r. 4 [c]Eleazar begat [d]Phinehas,
inehas begat (Abishua; Abishua,) 5 and Abi-
a begat Bukki, and Bukki
gat (Uzzi; Uzzi,) 6 [e]and Uzzi begat
rahiah, and Zerahiah begat
raioth; (raioth,) 7 Meraioth begat Amar-
, and Amariah begat (Ahitub; Ahitub,)
and Ahitub begat Zadok, and
adok begat (Ahimaaz; Ahimaaz,) 9 and
imaaz begat Azariah, and
ariah begat (Johanan; Johanan,) 10 and Jo-
nan begat Azariah, ([f]he it is
t executed the priest's office
n the (house temple) that Solomon built
Jerusalem:) 11 and Azariah
gat [m]Amariah, and Amariah
gat (Ahitub; Ahitub,) 12 and Ahitub begat
dok, and Zadok begat (10Shallum; †Shallum,)
and Shallum begat [p]Hilkiah,
Hilkiah begat (Azariah; Azariah,) 14 and
ariah begat [q]Seraiah, and
raiah begat (Jehozadak; Jehozadak,) 15 and
hozadak went *into captivity*,
en the LORD carried away
dah and Jerusalem [s]by the
d of Nebuchadnezzar.

6 [t]The sons of Levi; 2‡Ger-
m, Kohath, and Merari. 17 And
se be the names of the sons
Gershom; ([w]Libni; Libni,) and Shimei.
And the sons of Kohath (were *were*,)
ram, and Izhar, and Hebron,
Uzziel. 19 [y]The sons of Me-
i; (Mahli; Mahli,) and Mushi. And these
the families of the Levites
ording to their (fathers' *houses*. fathers.)
Of Gershom; Libni his son,
hath his son, Zimmah his (son; son,)
Joah his son, 4‖Iddo his son,
ah his son, (5Jeatherai; **Jeaterai) his son.
The sons of Kohath; 6††Am-
adab his son, Korah his son,

a Ex. 6. 20 & 15. 20.
b Lev. 10. 1, 12.
c For ver. 4—6 & 11—14, see Ezra 7. 1—5.
d See Ex. 6. 25.
e For ver. 6—8, see ver. 50—53.
f Cp. ch. 9. 11 & Neh. 11. 11.
g 2 Sam. 8. 17.
h 2 Sam. 15. 27.
i Cp. ver. 19, 44—47.
j 2 Chr. 26. 17, 18 (?).
k See 1 Kin. 6 & 2 Chr. 3.
l See ch. 16. 4—6.
m 2 Chr. 19. 11. Ezra 7. 3.
n See ch. 15. 25—16. 1 & 2 Sam. 6. 12—17.
o Cp. Neh. 11. 11.
p 2 Kin. 22. 4. Ezra 7. 1.
q 2 Kin. 25. 18.
r Cp. Ezra 3. 2.
s See 2 Kin. 25. 8—21.
[Ch. 6. 1 in Heb.]
t For ver. 16—19, see Ex. 6. 16—19.
u ch. 15. 17, 19 & 16. 41, 42 & 2 Chr. 5. 12, *al.*
v Cp. ver. 28.
w Cp. ch. 23. 7.
x ch. 23. 12.
y ch. 23. 21. Cp. ver. 44, 47.
z For ver. 20, 21, see ver. 41—43.
a ver. 43.
b For ver. 22—28, see ver. 33—38.
c ch. 15. 17, 19. 2 Chr. 5. 12. Ezra 2. 41. Neh. 7. 44. 1 Esd. 1. 15, *al.*

Assir his (son; son,) 23 Elkanah his son,
and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir
his (son; son,) 24 Tahath his son, 7‡‡Uriel
his son, Uzziah his son, and
Shaul his son. 25 And the sons of
Elkanah; Amasai, and Ahimoth.
26 As for Elkanah: the sons of
Elkanah; 8§§Zophai his son, and
9*Nahath his (son; son,) 27 10†Eliab his
son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah
his son. 28 And the sons of
Samuel; the firstborn (11*Joel*, and ‡Vashni,)
the second Abijah. 29 [i]The sons of
and Abiah.
Merari; Mahli, Libni his son,
Shimei his son, (Uzzah; Uzza) his (son; son,)
30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his
son, Asaiah his son.

31 And these are they [l]whom
David set over the service of
song in the house of the LORD,
[n]after that the ark had rest.
32 And they ministered (with song; before the)
before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of
the (tent of meeting, congregation with singing,) until Solo-
mon had built the house of the
LORD in Jerusalem: and *then* they
12waited on their office according
to their order. 33 And these are
they that (12waited, and §waited with) their (sons. children.)
Of the sons of the Kohathites:
[u]Heman (the a) singer, the son of
Joel, the son of (vSamuel; Shemuel,) 34 the
son of Elkanah, the son of Jero-
ham, the son of Eliel, the son of
(13Toah; ‖Toah,) 35 the son of 14**Zuph, the
son of Elkanah, the son of
Mahath, the son of (Amasai; Amasai,) 36 the
son of Elkanah, the son of 15††Joel,
the son of Azariah, the son of
(Zephaniah; Zephaniah,) 37 the son of Tahath,
the son of Assir, the son of
Ebiasaph, the son of (Korah; Korah,) 38 the
son of Izhar, the son of Kohath,
the son of Levi, the son of Israel.
39 And his brother [c]Asaph, who
stood on his right hand, even

1 In ch. 9. 11, *Meshullam.* 2 In ver. 1, *Gershon.* 3 In ver. 42, *Ethan.* 4 In ver. 41, *Adaiah.* 5 In ver. 41, *Ethni.* ver. 2, 18, 38, *Izhar.* 7 In ver. 36, *Zephaniah, Azariah, Joel.* 8 In ver. 35, *Zuph.* 9 In ver. 34, *Toah.* 10 In ver. 34, *Eliel.* the Syriac. See ver. 33, and 1 Sam. 8. 2. The Hebrew text has, *Vashni, and Abijah.* 12 Heb. *stood.* 13 In ver. 26, *Nahath.* ver. 26, *Zophai.* 14 In ver. 24, *Shaul, Uzziah, Uriel.*

Heb. *in the house.* † Or, *Meshullam.* ‡ Or, *Gershon.* § Or, *Ethan.* ‖ Or, *Adaiah.* ** Or, *Ethni.* *Izhar.* ‡‡ Or, *Zephaniah, Azariah, Joel.* §§ Or, *Zuph.* * ver. 34, *Toah.* † ver. 34, *Eliel.* d also *Joel*, ver. 33, and 1 Sam. 8. 2. § Heb. *stood.* ‖ ver. 26, *Nahath.* ** Or, *Zophai.* †† ver. 24, *Shaul*, *Uriel.*

Asaph the son of Berechiah, the son
of Shimea; 40 the son of Michael,
the son of Baaseiah, the son of
Malchijah; 41 the son of Ethni, the
son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah;
42 the son of Ethan, the son of
Zimmah, the son of Shimei; 43 the
son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi. 44 And
on the left hand their brethren the
sons of Merari stood on the left hand:
1* Ethan the son of 2† Kishi, the
son of Abdi, the son of Malluch;
45 the son of Hashabiah, the son
of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah;
46 the son of Amzi, the son of
Bani, the son of Shemer; 47 the
son of Mahli, the son of Mushi,
the son of Merari, the son of
Levi. 48 And their brethren the Levites
were 3 appointed for all the manner of
service of the tabernacle of the
house of God.

49 But Aaron and his sons
4 offered c upon the altar of the
burnt offering, and upon d the altar
of incense, and were appointed for all
the work of the most holy place, e and
to make an atonement for Israel,
according to all that Moses the
servant of God had commanded.
50 g And these are the sons of
Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son;
51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son,
Zerahiah his son; 52 Meraioth his
son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his
son; 53 Zadok his son, Ahimaaz
his son.

54 Now these are their dwelling
places according to their encampments in
their borders: to the sons of Aaron,
of the k families of the Kohathites:
for theirs was the first lot, 55 to them
And they gave Hebron in the land of
Judah, and the suburbs thereof
round about it; 56 m but the fields
of the city, and the villages

a For ver. 57—60, see Josh. 21. 13—19.

b Cp. ver. 66—70 & Josh. 21. 5.

c Lev. 1. 7, 9.

d Ex. 30. 7.

e Ex. 30. 10 & Lev. 4. 20.

f Josh. 21. 7.

g For ver. 50—53, see ver. 4—8.

h Josh. 21. 3.

i Gen. 25. 16. Num. 31. 10.

j See ver. 57—60.

k Josh. 21. 4, 10.

l For ver. 66—70, see Josh. 21. 20—26.

m Cp. Josh. 14. 13 & 15. 13.

thereof, they gave to Caleb t
son of Jephunneh. 57 a And
the sons of Aaron they gave t
cities of refuge, Hebron; Judah, namely, Hebron, the city
Libnah also refuge, and Libnah with her suburb
and Jattir, and Eshtemoa with
her suburbs; 58 and 5‡ Hilen wi
their suburbs, her suburbs, Debir with h
suburbs; 59 and 6§ Ashan with h
suburbs, and Beth-shemesh wi
her suburbs: 60 and out of t
tribe of Benjamin; Geba wi
her suburbs, and 7 Allemeth
‖ Alemeth wi
her suburbs, and Anathoth wi
her suburbs. All their citi
throughout their families we
thirteen cities. 61 b And unto t
rest of the sons of Kohath were given by lot, out
sons of Kohath, which were left
the family of the tribe, that were cities gi
out of the half tribe, namely, ou
the half tribe of Manasseh, by
ten cities. 62 And to the sons
Gershom, according to their families, o
Gershom throughout of the tribe of Issachar, and o
of the tribe of Asher, and out
the tribe of Naphtali, and o
of the tribe of Manasseh
Bashan, thirteen cities. 63 f Un
the sons of Merari were giv
by lot, according to their familie
throughout out of the tribe of Reuben, a
out of the tribe of Gad, and o
of the tribe of Zebulun, twel
cities. 64 h And the children
Israel gave to the Levites t
cities with their suburbs. 65 A
they gave by lot out of the tri
of the children of Judah, a
out of the tribe of the childre
of Simeon, and out of the tri
of the children of Benjamin
j these cities, which are mentio
cities, called by name. 66 l And some
their names. the resid
of the families of the sons
Kohath had cities of their borde
coss
out of the tribe of Ephrai
67 And they gave unto them,
the cities of refuge, Shechem i

R.V. 1 In ch. 9. 16, *Jeduthun*. 2 In ch. 15. 17, *Kushaiah*. 3 Heb. *given*. See Num. 3. 9. 4 Or, *burnt inc*
5 In Josh. 21. 15, *Holon*. 6 In Josh. 21. 16, *Ain*. 7 In Josh. 21. 18, *Almon*.
A.V. * Called *Jeduthun*, ch. 9. 16, and 25. 1, 3, 6. † Or, *Kushaiah*. ‡ Or, *Holon*. § Or, *Ain*. ‖ Or, *Almo*

hill country of mount Ephraim with her
urbs; they gave also Gezer with her
rbs; 68 [1]and [c]Jokmeam with
suburbs, and Beth-horon
h her suburbs; 69 and Aijalon
h her suburbs, and Gath-
mon with her suburbs: 70 and
of the half tribe of Man-
eh; Aner with her suburbs,
Bileam with her suburbs,
the rest family of the family remnant of the
s of Kohath. 71 [e]Unto the
s of Gershom *were given, given* out
the family of the half tribe
Manasseh, Golan in Bashan
h her suburbs, and [f]Ashtaroth
h her suburbs: 72 and out of
tribe of Issachar; Kedesh
h her suburbs, Daberath with
suburbs; 73 and Ramoth with
suburbs, and Anem with her
urbs: 74 and out of the tribe
Asher; Mashal with her sub-
s, and Abdon with her suburbs;
nd Hukok with her suburbs,
Rehob with her suburbs:
nd out of the tribe of Naph-
; Kedesh in Galilee with her
urbs, and Hammon with her
urbs, and Kiriathaim Kirjathaim with her
urbs. 77 [h]Unto the rest of
evites, the sons the children of Merari, Merari *were given, given*
of the tribe of Zebulun,
mono mon with her suburbs, [i]Ta-
with her suburbs: 78 and
eyond the other side Jordan at by Jericho,
the east side of Jordan, *were*
en them, them out of the tribe of
uben, Bezer in the wilderness
h her suburbs, and Jahzah
h her suburbs, 79 and Kedemoth Kedemoth also
h her suburbs, and Mephaath
h her suburbs: 80 and out
the tribe of Gad; [l]Ramoth
Gilead with her suburbs,
[m]Mahanaim with her sub-
s, 81 and [n]Heshbon with her
urbs, and [o]Jazer with her
urbs.

a Cp. Num. 26. 23.
b Cp. Gen. 46. 13.
c Josh. 12. 22. 1 Kin. 4. 12.
d 2 Sam. 24. 1, 2, 9.
e For ver. 71—76, see Josh. 21. 27—33.
f Josh. 9. 10.
g Gen. 46. 21. Num. 26. 38. See ch. 8. 1—40.
h For ver. 77—81, see Josh. 21. 34—39.
i Cp. Josh. 19. 12, 13.
j Josh. 13. 32.
k Cp. ch. 6. 60.
l 1 Kin. 22. 3, 4. 2 Kin. 9. 1, 14.
m See Gen. 32. 2.
n Josh. 13. 17 & 21. 39.
o Num. 21. 32. Josh. 21. 39.

7 [1] And of Now the sons of Issachar; Issachar *were*,
Tola, and [2]*[a]Puah, [b]Jashub,
and Shimron, Shimrom, four. 2 And the
sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and
Ibsam, Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their
fathers' houses, father's house, *to wit*, of Tola; Tola; *they were*
mighty valiant men of valour might in their generations; generations;
their whose number *was* [d]in the days of
David was two and twenty thousand and six hundred. 3 And
the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and
the sons of Izrahiah; Michael,
and Obadiah, and Joel, Isshiah, Ishiah,
five: all of them chief men.
4 And with them, by their generations, after their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers,
were bands of the host soldiers for war, six
and thirty thousand *men*: for they
had many wives and sons. 5 And
their brethren among all the
families of Issachar, mighty Issachar *were* valiant men
of valour, might, reckoned in all by
genealogy, were their genealogies fourscore and seven
thousand.
6 [g]*The sons of* Benjamin; Bela,
and Becher, and Jediael, three.
7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon,
and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of
fathers' houses, the house of *their* fathers, mighty men
of valour; and they were reckoned
by genealogy their genealogies twenty and two
thousand and thirty and four.
8 And the sons of Becher; Zemirah, Zemira,
and Joash, and Eliezer, and
Elioenai, and Omri, and Jeremoth, Jerimoth,
and Abijah, Abiah, and [k]Anathoth, and
Alemeth. Alameth. All these were *are* the sons
of Becher. 9 And they were the number of them,
reckoned by genealogy, after after their genealogy by their generations, heads of their fathers' the house of their
houses, fathers, mighty men of valour, *was*
twenty thousand and two hundred. 10 And the sons The sons also of Jediael;
Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan;
Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud,
and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and
Tarshish, Tharshish, and Ahishahar. 11 All

R.V. [1] See Josh. 21. 22—39, where some of the names are different. [2] In Gen. 46. 13, *Puvah, and Iob.*
A.V. * *Phuvah, Job.*

these were the sons of Jediael, according to by the heads of their fathers' houses, fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred, that hundred were able soldiers, fit to go forth in the host for war. out for war and battle.
12 [1]Shuppim also, and Huppim, the sons children of [2*]Ir, and Hushim, the sons of [3†b]Aher.

13 [c]The sons of Naphtali; [4d]Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and [5‡e]Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

14 [g]The sons of Manasseh; Asriel, Ashriel, [6]whom his wife she bare: (but his concubine the Aramitess bare [j]Machir the father of Gilead: 15 and Machir took a to wife the sister [7]of Huppim and Shuppim, [8]whose sister's name was Maacah Maachah;) and the name of the second was Zelophehad: [l]and Zelophehad had daughters. 16 And Maacah Maachah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother was Sheresh; and his sons were Ulam and Rakem. 17 And the sons of Ulam; [o]Bedan. These were the sons of Gilead Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh. 18 And his sister Hammolecheth Hammoleketh bare Ishhod, Ishod, and [9]Abiezer, and Mahlah. Mahalah.
19 And the sons of Shemida were Shemidah were, Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

20 [q]And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eleadah Eladah his son, and Tahath his son, 21 and Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath that were born in the that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle. 22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him. 23 And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his house. 24 And (And his daughter was Sheerah, Sherah,) who built [a]Beth-horon the nether nether, and the upper, and Uzzen-sheerah. sherah.) 25 And Rephah was his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son; son, 26 Ladan Laadan son, Ammihud his son, [f]Elishama his son; son, 27 [10]Nun §Non his son, [h]Joshua Jehoshuah son. 28 [i]And their possessions and habitations were were, Beth-el and the [11]towns thereof, and eastward [12]Naaran, and westward [k]Gezer, with the ‖towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto [13]Azzah Gaza and the towns thereof: 29 and by [m]the borders of the children of Manasseh [n]Beth-shean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.

30 [p]The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Ishvah, Isuah, and Ishvi, Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister. 31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who was is the father Birzaith. Birzavith. 32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and [14]Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister. 33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These are the children of Japhlet. 34 And the sons of [15]Shemer; Shamer; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram. 35 And the [16]sons of Helem his brother; his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal. 36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah; Imrah, 37 Bezer, and Hod

a See Josh. 10. 10, 11.
b Cp. ch. 8. 1.
c Num. 26. 48—50.
d Cp. Num. 26. 48.
e Cp. Num. 26. 49.
f Num. 1. 10 & 7. 48.
g For ver. 14—19, see Num. 26. 29—33.
h Num. 13. 8, 16.
i Josh. 16. 2, 3.
j See Josh. 17. 1.
k Josh. 16. 3.
l Num. 27. 1 & 36. 11. Josh. 17. 3.
m Josh. 17. 7.
n Josh. 17. 11.
o 1 Sam. 12. 11 (?).
p Gen. 46. 17. Num. 26. 44.
q Num. 26. 35.

R.V. [1] In Num. 26. 39, *Shephupham* and *Hupham*. [2] In ver. 7, *Iri*. [3] In Num. 26. 38, *Ahiram*. [4] In Gen. 46. 24, *Jahzeel*. [5] In Gen. 46. 24, *Shillem*. [6] Or, according to the Sept., *whom his concubine the Aramitess bare; she bare a*. [7] Or, *for* [8] Or, *and his* [9] In Num. 26. 30, *Iezer*. [10] Heb. *Non*. [11] Heb. *daughters*. [12] In Josh. 16. 7, *Naarah*. [13] Many MSS. read, *Ayyah*. [14] In ver. 34, *Shemer*. [15] In ver. 32, *Shomer*. [16] Heb. *son*.
A.V. * Or, *Iri*. † Or, *Ahiram*. ‡ Gen. 46. 24, *Shillem*. § Or, *Nun*. ‖ Heb. *daughters*.

l Shamma, and Shilshah, and
ran, and Beera. 38 And the
s of Jether; Jephunneh, and
pah, and Ara. 39 And the
s of Ulla; Arah, and Hanniel, Haniel,
d Rizia. Rezia. 40 All these were the
ldren of Asher, heads of the their
ers' houses, choice and mighty
er's house,
n of valour, chief of the
nces. And the number of them throughout
oned by genealogy for service of them that were apt
the
he war *and* to battle was twenty
d six thousand men.

1 [a]And Now Benjamin begat Bela
his firstborn, Ashbel the
second, and [b]Aharah the
d; 2 Nohah the fourth, and
pha the fifth. 3 And Bela the sons
d sons, Bela were, 1*Addar, and Gera,
d Abihud; Abihud, 4 and Abishua, and
aaman, and Ahoah; Ahoah, 5 and Gera,
d 2†[d]Shephuphan, and Huram.
And these are the sons of
ud: these are the heads of
ers' houses fathers of the inhabitants of
ba, and they carried them captive removed them
[g]Manahath: 7 and Naaman,
d Ahijah, Ahiah, and Gera, he carried removed
n captive; them, and he begat Uzza Uzza, and
ihud. 8 And Shaharaim begat
ldren in the field country of Moab,
er he had [3]sent them away;
ushim and Baara were his
ves. 9 And he begat of Ho-
sh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia,
d Mesha, and Malcam; Malcham, 10 and
az, and Shachia, and Mirmah. Mirma.
ese were his sons, heads of
ers' houses. fathers. 11 And of Hushim he
gat Abitub Abitub, and Elpaal. 12 And the The
s of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham,
d Shemed, Shamed, who built [k]Ono Ono, and
od, with the towns thereof:
and Beriah, Beriah also, and [m]Shema, who
re heads of fathers' houses the fathers of the
abitants of [n]Aijalon, who
to flight e away the inhabitants of Gath; Gath:

[a] Cp. ch. 7. 6 & Gen. 46. 21 & Num. 26. 38.
[b] Cp. ch. 7. 12.
[c] Num. 26. 40.
[d] Cp. ch. 7. 12.
[e] For ver. 29—32, see ch. 9. 35—38.
[f] Cp. ch. 9. 35.
[g] Cp. ch. 2. 52, 54.
[h] For ver. 33—38, see ch. 9. 39—44. Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 1 & 14. 51.
[i] ch. 10. 2. 1 Sam. 31. 2.
[j] 2 Sam. 9. 12.
[k] Ezra 2. 33. Neh. 6. 2 & 7. 37 & 11. 35.
[l] Cp. Acts 9. 32, 35, 38.
[m] Cp. ver. 21.
[n] Josh. 10. 12.

14 and Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth; Jeremoth,
15 and Zebadiah, and Arad, and
Eder; Ader, 16 and Michael, and Ishpah, Ispah,
and Joha, the sons of Beriah;
17 and Zebadiah, and Meshullam,
and Hizki, Hezeki, and Heber; Heber, 18 and Ishmerai, Ishmerai also,
and Izliah, Jezliah, and Jobab, the sons
of Elpaal; 19 and Jakim, and
Zichri, and Zabdi; Zabdi, 20 and Elienai,
and Zillethai, Zilthai, and Eliel; Eliel, 21 and
Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shim-
rath, the sons of [4]Shimei; ‡Shimhi; 22 and
Ishpan, and Eber, Heber, and Eliel; Eliel, 23 and
Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan; Hanan,
24 and Hananiah, and Elam, and
Anthothijah; Antothijah, 25 and Iphdeiah, Iphedeiah, and Pe-
nuel, the sons of Shashak; 26 and
Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and
Athaliah; Athaliah, 27 and Jaareshiah, Jaresiah, and Elijah, Eliah,
and Zichri, the sons of Jero-
ham. 28 These were heads of
fathers' *houses* throughout the fathers, by their genera-
tions, chief men: these *men.* These dwelt in
Jerusalem. 29 [e]And in at Gibeon
there dwelt the §father of Gibeon, [f]Jeiel, Gibeon;
whose wife's name was Maacah: Maachah:
30 and his firstborn son Abdon,
and Zur, and Kish, and Baal,
and Nadab; Nadab, 31 and Gedor, and
Ahio, and [5]Zecher. ‖Zacher. 32 And Mikloth
begat [6]**Shimeah. And they these also
dwelt with their brethren in Je-
rusalem, over against their brethren. them.
33 [h]And Ner begat Kish; Kish, and
Kish begat Saul; Saul, and Saul begat
[i]Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and
[7]††Abinadab, and [8]Eshbaal. ‡‡Esh-baal. 34 And
the son of Jonathan was [9]§§Merib-
baal; and Merib-baal begat
[j]Micah. 35 And the sons of
Micah; Micah *were,* Pithon, and Melech,
and [10]*Tarea, and Ahaz. 36 And
Ahaz begat [11]Jehoaddah. †Jehoadah; and Jehoaddah Jehoadah
begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth,
and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza: Moza,
37 and Moza begat Binea; Binea: [12]Raphah ‡Rapha
was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel

V. [1] In Gen. 46. 21, *Ard.* [2] In Num. 26. 39, *Shephupham.* [3] Or, *sent away Hushim and Baara his wives* [4] In ver. 13, *a.* [5] In ch. 9. 37, *Zechariah.* [6] In ch. 9. 38, *Shimeam.* [7] In 1 Sam. 14. 49, *Ishvi.* [8] In 2 Sam. 2. 8, *Ish-bosheth.* Sam. 4. 4, 9. 6, 10, *Mephibosheth.* [10] In ch. 9. 41, *Tahrea.* [11] In ch. 9. 42, *Jarah.* [12] In ch. 9. 43, *Rephaiah.*
V. * Or, *Ard.* † Or, *Shupham.* ‡ Or, *Shema.* § Called *Jehiel*, ch. 9. 35. ‖ Or, *Zechariah*, ch. 9. 37.
, Shimeam, ch. 9. 38. †† 1 Sam. 14. 49, *Ishui.* ‡‡ Or, *Ish-bosheth*, 2 Sam. 2. 8. §§ Or, *Mephibosheth*, 2 Sam. 4. 4,
. 6, 10 * Or, *Tahrea.* ‖ *Jarah*, ch. 9. 42. ‡ ch. 9. 43, *Rephaiah.*

his son: 38 and Azel had six sons, whose names are these; these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel. 39 And the sons of Eshek his brother; brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jeush Jehush the second, and Eliphelet the third. 40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these were are of the sons of Benjamin.

9 [1]So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they are were written in the book of the kings of Israel: Israel and [d]Judah Judah, who was were carried away captive to Babylon for their transgression. 2 [e]Now the first inhabitants [g]that dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, Israel, the Israelites, the priests, the Levites, and [h]the Nethinim. Nethinims. 3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim Ephraim, and Manasseh; 4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of [i]Perez Pharez the son of Judah. 5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons. 6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety. 7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hassenuah; Hasenuah, 8 and Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephatiah, Shephathiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah; 9 and their brethren, according to their generations, [m]nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were heads of fathers' houses [a]by chief of the fathers in the house their fathers' houses. fathers.

10 [b]And of the priests; Jedaiah and Jehoiarib, and Jachin; Jachin, 11 and [1]*Azariah the son of Hilkiah the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth the son of Ahitub, [c]the ruler the house of God; 12 and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son Pashhur, Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasai Maasiah the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith the son of Immer; 13 and the brethren, heads of their fathers' the house of their houses, fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; [†]very able men for the work of the service of the house of God. 14 [f]And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah of the sons of Merari; 15 and Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal and Mattaniah the son of Mic Mica the son of [2]Zichri, the son Asaph; 16 and [3]Obadiah the son of [4]Shemaiah, the son of Galal the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites. 17 And the porters; porters were, Shallum and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren Shallum was the chief; 18 who hitherto *waited* in [j]the king's gate eastward: they were porters for the camp in the companies of the children of Levi. 19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of [k]Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of his father's house, the house of his father, [l]the Korahites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the [5]‡gates of the [6]tabernacle: and their fathers had been fathers, being over the camp host

a Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 4, 5.
b For ver. 10—13, see Neh. 11. 10—14.
c Cp. Jer. 20. 1 & 2 Mac. 3. 4 & Acts 4. 1.
d ch. 5. 25, 26.
e For ver. 2—22, see Neh. 11. 3—22.
f For ver. 14—17, see Neh. 11. 15—19.
g Ezra 2. 70. Neh. 7. 73.
h Ezra 2. 43, 58 & 7. 7 & 8. 17, 20. Neh. 3. 26 & 7. 60, 73 & 10. 28 & 11. 3, 21. Cp. Josh. 9. 27.
i Cp. ch. 2. 5, 6.
j Ezek. 46. 1, 2.
k Cp. ch. 26. 1.
l ch. 12. 6. Num. 26. 58. 2 Chr. 20. 19.
m Cp. Neh. 11. 8.

R.V. [1] In Neh. 11. 11, *Seraiah.* [2] In Neh. 11. 17, *Zabdi.* [3] In Neh. 11. 17, *Abda.* [4] In Neh. 11. 17, *Shammua.*
[5] Heb. *thresholds.* [6] Heb. *Tent.*
A.V. * Neh. 11. 11, *Seraiah.* † Heb. *mighty men of valour.* ‡ Heb. *thresholds.*

the LORD, *were* keepers of the
; 20 and And [b]Phinehas the son of
azar was the ruler over them
time past, *and* the LORD was
h him. 21 *And* [e]Zechariah the
of Meshelemiah was porter
the door of the tent tabernacle of
meeting. congregation. 22 All these which
re chosen to be porters in the
tes were two hundred and
lve. These were reckoned by
genealogy in their villages,
om [h]David and Samuel [i]the
r [*]did ordain in their [2]†[k]set
ce. 23 So they and their
ldren had the oversight of
gates of the house of the
RD, even *namely*, the house of the
bernacle, by wards. 24 [4]On the In
r sides quarters were the porters, to-
rd the east, west, north, and
th. 25 And their brethren,
h *were* [m]in their villages, were
come [n]in every after seven days from
e to time to be with them: them.
For these for Levites, the four chief
ters, who were Levites, were in
†set office, and were over [o]the
ambers and over the treasuries
he house of God. 27 And they
ged round about the house of
l, because [q]the charge *thereof*
upon them, and to them pertained
opening thereof every morning
by morning. *ined* to them. 28 And certain
them had the charge of the
ils of service; for by tale were they brought
stering vessels, that they should §bring them
nd by tale were they taken out. 29 Some
them also were appointed
r the furniture, ersee the vessels, and over all the
essels of the sanctuary, and
ruments [v]the fine flour, and the wine,
the oil, and the frankincense,
the spices. 30 And some of
sons of the priests [w]prepared made
confection ointment of the spices. 31 And
ttithiah, one of the Levites,

a ver. 19.
b Cp. Num. 25. 11—13.
c See ver. 19.
d ch. 23. 29.
e ch. 26. 2.
f See Lev. 24. 5—8.
g ch. 6. 31 & 25. 1.
h Cp. ch. 26. 1, 2.
i See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
j Ps. 134. 1.
k 2 Chr. 31. 15, 18 (& mg. for mg.).
l For ver. 35—38, see ch. 8. 29—32.
m ver. 16.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 5.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 5, 8.
p For ver. 39—44, see ch. 8. 33—38.
q See Num. 1. 53.
r Cp. 2 Sam. 4. 4 & 9. 6, 10.
s ch. 8. 35.
t Cp. ch. 8. 36.
u Cp. ch. 8. 37.
v ch. 23. 29. Lev. 6. 20, 21.
w See Ex. 30. 23—25.

who was the firstborn of [a]Shallum [c]the Korahite, had the †[k]set office over [d]the things that were baked made **in the pans. 32 And some other of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, were [f]over the ††shewbread, to prepare it every sabbath. 33 And these are [g]the singers, heads of fathers' *houses* chief of the fathers of the Levites, *who* *dwelt* *remaining* in the chambers *and* *were* free *from other service*: for ‡‡they were employed in their *that* work [j]day and night. 34 These were heads of fathers' *houses* chief fathers of the Levites, Levites *were* chief throughout their generations, chief men; generations; these dwelt at Jerusalem.

35 [l]And in Gibeon there dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jeiel, Jehiel, whose wife's name was Maacah: Maachah: 36 and his firstborn son Abdon, and then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab; Nadab, 37 and Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth. 38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with their brethren in at Jerusalem, over against their brethren. 39 [p]And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and Eshbaal. Esh-baal. 40 And the son of Jonathan was [r]Merib-baal; Merib-baal: and [r]Merib-baal begat Micah. 41 And the sons of Micah; Micah *were*, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, [s]*and Ahaz*. 42 And Ahaz begat [t]Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza: Moza; 43 and Moza begat Binea; and [u]Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son; Azel his son: 44 and And Azel had six sons, whose names are these; these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these were the sons of Azel.

R.V. [1] Heb. *thresholds*. [2] Or, *trust* [3] Heb. *Tent*. [4] Heb. *Towards the four winds*.
* Heb. *founded*. † Or, *trust*. ‡ Or, *storehouses*. § Heb. *bring them in by tale, and carry out by tale*. ‖ Or, *vessels*. ** Or, *on flat plates*, or, *slices*. †† Heb. *bread of ordering*.
b. *upon them*.

10 [1] [a]Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down [1*]slain in mount Gilboa. [2] And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and [2†]Abinadab, and Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul. [3] And the battle went sore against Saul, and the [‡]archers hit him; and he was distressed by reason of the archers. [4] Then said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and [3‖]abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took his sword, and fell upon it. [5] And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he likewise fell upon his sword, and died. [6] So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together. [7] And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

[8] And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa. [9] And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry the tidings unto their idols, and to the people. [10] And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the house of Dagon. [11] And when all Jabesh-gilead heard all that

[a] For ver. 1—12, see 1 Sam. 31. 1—13.

[b] 1 Sam. 13. 13, 14 & 15. 23.

[c] 1 Sam. 28. 7.

[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 6.

[e] ch. 12. 23. 1 Sam. 15. 28. 2 Sam. 3. 9, 10.

[f] For ver. 1—9, see 2 Sam. 5. 1—3 & 6—10.

[g] Ezek. 34. 23.

[h] ver. 10. ch. 12. 23. 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3, 12, 13.

[i] See Josh. 15. 8.

[j] Judg. 1. 21.

[k] 2 Sam. 8. 16.

the Philistines had done to Sa
all the valiant men arose, They arose, all the valiant men, [12] and to
away the body of Saul, and t
bodies of his sons, and brou
them to Jabesh, and buried th
bones under the [4]oak in Jabe
and fasted seven days. [13]
Saul died [5b]for his trespass transgression wh
he [**]committed against the Lo
because of even against the word of the Lo
which he kept not; not, and also
that [c]he asked asking counsel of one th
had a familiar spirit, to inqu
thereby, of it; [14] and [d]inquired not of t
LORD: therefore he slew hi
[e]and turned the kingdom un
David the son of [††]Jesse.

[1] [f]Then all Israel gather
11 themselves to David un
Hebron, saying, Behold,
are thy bone and thy flesh. [2]
times moreover [‡‡]in time past, even wh
Saul was king, it was thou thou *wast* he th
leddest out and broughtest
Israel: and the LORD thy G
said unto thee, Thou shalt [§§]g fe
my people Israel, and thou sh
be [6]prince ruler over my people Isra
[3] So all the elders of Israel came Therefore came all the elders of Israel
the king to Hebron; and Dav
made a covenant with them
Hebron before the LORD; a
they anointed David king ov
Israel, [h]according to the wo
of the LORD [*]by the hand of Samu
[4] And David and all Israel we
to Jerusalem ([i]the same is Jebus); [j]and t
Jerusalem, which *is* Jebus; where Jebusites, Jebusites *were*, the inhabitants of t
land, were there. land. [5] And the inhab
ants of Jebus said to Dav
Thou shalt not come [in] hith
Nevertheless David took t
strong hold of Zion; the same castle of Zion, which is the ci
of David. [6] And David sa
Whosoever smiteth the Jebu
ites first shall be [†]chief a
captain. And So Joab the son
Zeruiah went up first, first up, and [k]w

R.V. [1] Or, *wounded* [2] In 1 Sam. 14. 49, *Ishvi.* [3] Or, *make a mock of me* [4] Or, *terebinth* [5] Or, *in* [6] Or, *leo*
A.V. [*] Or, *wounded.* [†] Or, *Ishui.* [‡] Heb. *shooters with bows.* [§] Heb. *found him.* [‖] Or, *mock*
[**] Heb. *transgressed.* [††] Heb. *Isai.* [‡‡] Heb. *both yesterday and the third day.* [§§] Or, *rule.* [*] Heb. *by the hand*
[†] Heb. *head.*

chief. 7 And David dwelt
the strong hold castle; therefore they
led *it the city of David.
nd he built the city round
out, from Millo even round about: even from Millo
l Joab [1]†repaired the rest of
city. 9 And So David ‡[a]waxed
ater and greater: greater: for the LORD
hosts was with him.
O [b]Now these These also are the chief of the
hty men whom David had,
O §strengthened [2]shewed themselves strong
h him in his kingdom, together and
h all Israel, to make him
g, [c]according to the word
the LORD concerning Israel.
nd this is the number of the
hty men whom David had: had;
shobeam, the son of a ‖an [d]Hach-
nite, the chief of [e]the [3]thirty; captains:
lifted up his spear against
e hundred [4]and slew them slain *by him* at
time. 12 And after him
Eleazar the son of [f]Dodo,
Ahohite, who was one of
three mighty men. mighties. 13 He was
David at [5]**Pas-dammim,
l there the Philistines were
hered together to battle,
re was a plot parcel of ground
of barley; and the people
from before the Philistines.
nd they stood ††set themselves in the
st of the plot, *that* parcel, and defended delivered it,
slew the Philistines; and
LORD saved them by a great
ctory. erance. 15 And Now §§three of the
y chief captains went down to the
to David, into the cave of
llam; and the host of the
istines were encamped in [j]the
y of Rephaim. 16 And David
then in the hold, and [k]the
n of the Philistines ilistines' garrison was then in at
-lehem. 17 And David longed,
said, Oh that one would give
water to drink rink of the water of the well of
Beth-lehem, which is by that at the gate!
18 And the three brake through
the host of the Philistines, and
drew water out of the well of
Beth-lehem, that was by the
gate, and took it, and brought
it to David: but David would
not drink thereof, *of it,* but poured it
out unto to the LORD, 19 and said,
My God forbid it me, that I
should do this thing: shall I drink
the blood of these men [7]*that
have put their lives in jeopardy?
for with *the jeopardy of* their
lives they brought it. Therefore
he would not drink it. These
things did the these three mighty men. mightiest.
20 And [8]Abishai, Abishai the brother of
Joab, he was chief of the three:
for he lifted lifting up his spear against
three hundred hundred, [4]and he slew them, and
had a name among the three.
21 [9]Of the three, he was more
honourable than the two, and two; for he
was made their captain: howbeit
he attained not to the *first* three.
22 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada,
the son of a valiant man of Kab-
zeel, †who had done mighty deeds, many acts;
he slew the two *sons of* Ariel two lionlike men of Moab:
he went down also also he went down and slew a lion in
the midst of a pit in time of snow. a snowy day. 23 And
he slew an Egyptian, ‡a man of
great stature, five cubits high;
and in the Egyptian's hand was
a spear [h]like a weaver's beam;
and he went down to him with
a staff, and plucked the spear
out of the Egyptian's hand, and
slew him with his own spear.
24 These things did Benaiah the
son of Jehoiada, and had a the
name among the three mighty men. mighties.
25 Behold, he was more honourable than honourable among
the thirty, but he attained not to
the *first* three: and David set
him over his [10]guard.

a Esth. 9. 4.
b For ver. 10—41, see 2 Sam. 23. 8—39.
c ver. 3.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 8.
e Cp. ch. 12. 18.
f Cp. ch. 27. 4.
g Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 11, 12.
h 1 Sam. 17. 7.
i 2 Sam. 19. 2 (mg. for mg.).
j ch. 14. 9.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 5.

[1] Heb. *revived.* [2] Or, *held strongly with him* [3] Another reading is, *captains.* [4] Heb. *slain.*
m. 17. 1, *Ephes-dammim.* [6] Heb. *salvation.* [7] Heb. *with their lives.* [8] Heb. *Abshai.* [9] Or, *Of the three*
ond rank he was the most honourable [10] Or, *council*
* That is, *Zion.* † Heb. *revived.* ‡ Heb. *went in going and increasing.* § Or, *held strongly with him.*
a of Hachmoni. ** Or, *Ephes-dammim,* 1 Sam. 17. 1. †† Or, *stood.* ‡‡ Or, *salvation.* §§ Or, *three*
over the thirty. * Heb. *with their lives?* † Heb. *great of deeds.* ‡ Heb. *a man of measure.*

26 Also the mighty valiant men of the armies; armies *were*, [a]Asahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem; Beth-lehem, 27 [1*]Shammoth the [†]Harorite, Helez the [2]Pelonite; [‡]Pelonite, 28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer Abi-ezer the Anathothite; Antothite, 29 [3§]Sibbecai the Hushathite, [4‖]Ilai the Ahohite; Ahohite, 30 Maharai the Netophathite, [5**]Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite; Netophathite, 31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah Gibeah, *that pertained* of to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite; Pirathonite, 32 [6††]Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, [7‡‡]Abiel the Arbathite; Arbathite, 33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite; Shaalbonite, 34 the sons of [8§§]Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite; Hararite, 35 Ahiam the son of [9*]Sacar the Hararite, [10†]Eliphal the son of Ur; [‡]Ur, 36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite; Pelonite, 37 [§]Hezro the Carmelite, [11‖]Naarai the son of Ezbai; Ezbai, 38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar [**]the son of [‡]Hagri; Haggeri, 39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah; Zeruiah, 40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite; Ithrite, 41 Uriah the Hittite, [k]Zabad the son of Ahlai; Ahlai, 42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a chief captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him; him, 43 Hanan the son of Maacah, Maachah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite; Mithnite, 44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jeiel Jehiel the sons of Hotham Hothan the Aroerite; Aroerite, 45 Jediael the [††]son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite; Tizite, 46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite; Moabite, 47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jaasiel Jasiel the Mezobaite. Mesobaite.

[a] ch. 27. 7.
[b] See 1 Sam. 27. 2—6.
[c] 2 Chr. 17. 17. Ps. 78. 9.
[d] Cp. Judg. 3. 15 & 20. 16.
[e] ver. 29.
[f] Josh. 18. 28.
[g] ch. 11. 28 & 27. 12.
[h] Josh. 9. 3.
[i] Cp. ch. 5. 10.
[j] ch. 9. 19.
[k] Cp. ch. 2. 36.
[l] 2 Sam. 2. 18.

1 [b]Now these are the men that came to David to Ziklag, [12‡‡]while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they were among the mighty men his helpers in helpers of the war. 2 They [13c]were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand [d]and the left in slinging *hurling* stones and in shooting arrows from the bow; they were out of a bow, *even* [e]Saul's brethren of Benjamin. 3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of [§§]Shemaah the [f]Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Beracah, Berachah, and Jehu the [g]Anathothite Antothite, 4 and Ishmaiah Ismaiah [h]the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Jozabad Josabad the Gederathite; Gederathite, 5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite; Haruphite, 6 Elkanah, and Isshiah Jesiah, and Azarel Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, [j]the Korahites; Korhites, 7 and Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor. 8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David to into the hold in the wilderness, mighty men to the wilderness valour, might, *and* men (*)of war *fit* trained for war, that could handle shield and spear; buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and they were (†)[l] swift as the roes upon the mountains; 9 Ezer the chief first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third; third, 10 Mismannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth; fifth, 11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh; seventh, 12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth; ninth, 13 Jeremiah,

R.V. [1] In 2 Sam. 23. 25, *Shammah the Harodite.* [2] In 2 Sam. 23. 26, *Paltite.* [3] In 2 Sam. 23. 27, *Mebunnai.* [4] In 2 Sam. 23. 28, *Zalmon.* [5] In 2 Sam. 23. 29, *Heleb.* [6] In 2 Sam. 23. 30, *Hiddai* [7] In 2 Sam. 23. 31, *Abi-albon.* [8] In 2 Sam. 23. 32, *Jashen.* [9] In 2 Sam. 23. 33, *Sharar.* [10] In 2 Sam. 23. 34, *Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai.* [11] In 2 Sam. 23. 35 *Paarai the Arbite.* [12] Heb. being *yet shut up.* [13] Or, *drew the bow*

A.V. * Or, *Shammah.* † Or, *Harodite.* ‡ Or, *Paltite.* § Or, *Mebunnai.* ‖ Or, *Zalmon.* ** Or, *Heleb.* †† Or, *Hiddai.* ‡‡ Or, *Abi-albon.* §§ Or, *Jashen.* * Or, *Sharar.* † Or, *Eliphelet.* ‡ Or, *Ahasbai.* § Or, *Hezrai.* ‖ Or, *Paarai the Arbite.* ** Or, *the Hararite.* †† Or, *Shimri.* ‡‡ Heb. being *yet shut up.* §§ Or, *Hasmaah.* (*) Heb. *of the host.* (†) Heb. *as the roes upon mountains to make haste.*

e tenth, Machbannai Machbanai the eleventh.
These of the sons of Gad were *were* of the sons of Gad, captains
the host: he that was *one of the least was
ual to over an hundred, and the
eatest [1]to over a thousand. 15 These
e they that went over Jordan
the first month, [c]when it had
verflown all its his banks; and
ey put to flight all them of the
leys, both toward the east, and
ward the west. 16 And there
ne of the children of Ben-
min and Judah to the hold
o David. 17 And David went
t ‡to meet them, and answered
d said unto them, If ye be
me peaceably unto me to help
, mine heart shall §be knit
o you: but if *ye be come* to
ray me to mine adversaries, enemies, see-
ing there is no [2]‖wrong in mine
nds, the God of our fathers
k thereon, and rebuke it.
hen **[h]the spirit [3]came upon
masai, who was chief of [j]the
ty, ins, *and he said*, Thine are
David, and on thy side, thou
of Jesse: [l]peace, peace be
o thee, and peace be to thine
pers; for thy God helpeth
e. Then David received them,
made them captains of the
d. 19 Of Manasseh also there fell away
And there fell *some* of
ne sseh to David, [o]when he came
n the Philistines against Saul
battle, battle: but they helped them
: for the lords of the Philis-
s upon advisement sent him
y, saying, He will fall away to
master Saul ††[p]to the jeopardy
our heads. 20 As he went to
lag, there fell to him of Ma-
seh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and
iael, and Michael, and Joza-
, and Elihu, and Zillethai, Zilthai, cap-
s of the thousands that were
Manasseh. 21 And they helped

a 1 Sam. 30. 1.
b Cp. Lev. 26. 8.
c See Josh. 3. 15.
d Cp. Gen. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.) & 1 Sam. 14. 15 (mg. for mg.).
e ch. 11. 1. 2 Sam. 2. 3, 4 & 5. 1.
f ch. 10. 14.
g ch. 11. 3, 10. 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3.
h See Judg. 3. 10.
i Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 25.
j ch. 11. 11 (& mg. for mg.).
k ch. 6. 8. 2 Sam. 8. 17.
l Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 6.
m ver. 2.
n Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 8, 9.
o See 1 Sam. 29. 2—9.
p Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 4.
q See Num. 1. 17.
r Cp. Esth. 1. 13.

David ‡‡against [a]the band of *the* rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host. 22 For at *that* time from day to by day there came to David to help him, until it was a great host, like [d]the host of God.

23 And these are the numbers of the heads of them §§bands that were ready armed for to the war, [e]which *and* came to David to Hebron, [f]to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, [g]according to the word of the LORD. 24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready *armed for to the war. 25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred. 26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred. 27 And Jehoiada was the leader of *the house of* Aaron, the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred; 28 and [k]Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains. 29 And of the children of Benjamin, [m]the brethren †kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto ‡the [n]greatest part of them had [5]kept their allegiance to the ward of the house of Saul. 30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, §famous men in their fathers' houses. throughout the house of their fathers. 31 And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were [q]expressed by name, to come and make David king. 32 And of the children of Issachar, men *which were men* [r]that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred;

[1] Or, *over of the house.* [2] Or, *violence* [3] Heb. *clothed.* [4] Another reading is, *captains.* [5] Heb. *kept the*

* Or, *one that was least* could resist *an hundred, and the greatest a thousand.* † Heb. *filled over.* ‡ Heb. *before them.* *be one.* ‖ Or, *violence.* ** Heb. *the spirit clothed Amasai.* †† Heb. *on our heads.* ‡‡ Or, *with a band.* *captains*, or, *men.* Heb. *heads.* * Or, *prepared.* † Heb. *brethren.* ‡ Heb. *a multitude of them.* *men of names.*

and all their brethren were at their commandment. 33 Of Zebulun, [a]such as were able to go out / went forth in the host, that could set the battle in array, to battle, *expert in war, with all manner of instruments of war, fifty thousand; and that / thousand, which could order the battle array, and †keep rank: they were ‡not [c]of double heart. 34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand. 35 And of the Danites that could set the battle in / expert array, war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred. 36 And of [e]Asher, [f]such as were able to go out / went forth in the host, that could [f]set the battle in array, to battle, §expert in war, forty thousand. 37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand. 38 All these, being / these men of war, that could order the battle array, / keep rank, came with a [m]perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were [o]of one heart to make David king. 39 And they were there / there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had made preparation / prepared for them. 40 Moreover they that were nigh unto them, *even* as far as / unto Issachar and Zebulun and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, victual of / *and* ‖meat, meal, [r]cakes of figs, and clusters / bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep in abundance / abundantly: for there was joy in Israel.

13 1 And David consulted with the captains of thousands and [of] hundreds, even / *and* with every leader. 2 And David said unto all the assembly / congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and if / *that* it be of the LORD our God, **let us send abroad every where unto our brethren / unto our brethren every where, [b]that are left in all the [1]land of Israel, and [2]with whom / them *also* to the priests and Levites *which* are ††in their cities that have / *and* [3]suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us: [3]and let us ‡‡bring again the ark of our God to us: [d]for we sought / inquired not unto / at it in the days of Saul. 4 And all the assembly / congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people. 5 [g]So David assembled / gathered all Israel together, [h]from [i]Shihor *the brook* of Egypt even unto the entering in of Hamath, / Hemath, to bring the ark of God [j]from Kiriath-jearim, / Kirjath-jearim. 6 [k]And David went up, and all Israel, to [l]Baalah, *that is*, to Kiriath-jearim, / Kirjath-jearim, which belonged to Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, / God the LORD, / LORD, that [4n]sitteth upon / dwelleth *between* the cherubim, [5]which / cherubims, whose name is called by the Name. / *on it.* 7 And they §§carried the ark of God upon / in a new cart, *and brought it* / cart out of the house of [p]Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drave the cart. 8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might: even / might, and with *songs, / *singing, and [q]with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets. 9 And when they came unto the threshing-floor / threshingfloor of †[s]Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen [6]‡stumbled. 10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, [t]because he put forth his hand to the ark: and there [u]he died before God. 11 And David was displeased, because the LORD

[a] ver. 36, 38.
[b] Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 1.
[c] Cp. Ps. 12. 2.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 1, 2.
[e] Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 9.
[f] ver. 33.
[g] ch. 15. 3. 2 Sam. 6. 1.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 65.
[i] See Num. 34. 5.
[j] Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 21 & 7. 1.
[k] For ver. 6—14, see 2 Sam. 6. 2—11.
[l] Josh. 15. 9, 60.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 61.
[n] See 1 Sam. 4. 4.
[o] Cp. ver. 33.
[p] Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 1.
[q] Cp. ch. 15. 16.
[r] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 18 & 30. 12.
[s] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 6.
[t] Cp. ch. 15. 13, 15 & Num. 4. 15.
[u] Lev. 10. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *lands.* [2] Or, *and with them to the priests and Levites which are &c.* [3] Or, *pasture lands* [4] Or, *dwelleth between* [5] Or, *where the Name is called on* [6] Or, *were restive* Or, *threw it down*

A.V. * Or, *rangers of battle*, or, *ranged in battle.* † Or, *set the battle in array.* ‡ Heb. *without a heart and a heart* § Or, *keeping their rank.* ‖ Or, *victual of meal.* ** Heb. *let us break forth* and *send.* †† Heb. *in the cities of their suburbs.* ‡‡ Heb. *bring about.* §§ Heb. *made the ark to ride.* * Heb. *songs.* † Called *Nachon*, 2 Sam. 6. 6. ‡ Heb. *shook it.*

had broken forth / made a breach upon Uzza: and he / wherefore called that place [1]Perez-uzza, unto / that place is called *Perez-uzza to this day.
[2] And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me? [13] So David †removed / †brought not the ark unto him into / home to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house [a]of Obed-edom the Gittite. [14] And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three months: [b]and / months. And the LORD blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

14 [1] [d]And / Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and masons, / timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house. [2] And David perceived that the LORD had established / confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was exalted / lifted up on high, for / because of his people Israel's sake. / Israel.
[3] And David took ‡more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.
[4] [e]And / Now these are the names of the / his children which he had in Jerusalem; [f]Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon; / Solomon, [5] and Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpelet; / Elpalet, [6] and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia; / Japhia, and Elishama, and §[h]Beeliada, and Eliphelet. / Eliphalet.
[8] And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David: and / David. And David heard of it, and went out [2]against them. [9] Now / And the Philistines had come / came and [k]made spread a raid / themselves in [l]the valley of Rephaim.
And David inquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? and the LORD said unto him,

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 25. 24.
[b] Cp. ch. 26. 4, 5.
[c] ver. 9.
[d] For ver. 1—16, see 2 Sam. 5. 11—25.
[e] For ver. 4—7, see ch. 3. 5—8.
[f] Cp. ch. 3. 5.
[g] Cp. Deut. 2. 25.
[h] Cp. ch. 3. 8 & 2 Sam. 5. 16.
[i] ch. 16. 1.
[j] ver. 15, 26. Num. 4. 2, 15. Deut. 10. 8, *al.*
[k] ver. 13.
[l] ch. 11. 15.
[m] ch. 13. 5. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 1.
[n] ver. 1, 12. 2 Sam. 6. 17.
[o] See ch. 6. 16—30.

Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand. [11] So they came up to Baal-perazim, / Baal-perazim; and David smote them there; / there. and / Then David said, God hath [3]broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand, / hand like the breach of waters. / breaking forth of waters: There ore / therefore they called the name of that place [4]‖Baal-perazim. [12] And when / had they left their gods there; / there, and David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire. [13] And the Philistines yet again [e]made a spread themselves abroad / raid in the valley. [14] And / Therefore David inquired again of God; and God said unto him, Thou shalt / Go not go up after them; / them; turn away from them, and come upon them over against the [5]mulberry trees. [15] And it shall be, when thou hearest the / shalt hear a sound of marching / going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone out / forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines. [16] And David / David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from [6]Gibeon even to Gezer. / Gazer. [17] And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought [g]the fear of him upon all nations.

15 [1] And *David* made him houses in the city of David; / David, and he prepared a place for the ark of God, and [i]pitched for it a tent. [2] Then David said, **None ought to carry [j]the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever. [3] [m]And David assembled / gathered all Israel together / at to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD [n]unto its / his place, which he had prepared for it. [4] And David gathered together / assembled the sons / children of Aaron, and [o]the

R.V. [1] That is, *The breach of Uzza.* [2] Or, *before* [3] Or, *broken forth upon mine enemies* [4] That is, *The place of breaches.* [5] Or, *balsam trees* [6] In 2 Sam. 5. 25, *Geba.*
A.V. * That is, *The breach of Uzza.* † Heb. *removed* ‡ Heb. *yet.* § Or, *Eliada*, 2 Sam. 5. 16. ‖ That is, *A place breaking forth.* ** Heb. It is *not to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites.*

Levites: 5 of the sons of Kohath;
Uriel the chief, and his *brethren
an hundred and twenty: 6 of the
sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief,
and his brethren two hundred
and twenty: 7 of the sons of
Gershom; Joel the chief, and
his brethren an hundred and
thirty: 8 of the sons of Eliza-
phan; Shemaiah the chief, and
his brethren two hundred: 9 of
the sons of Hebron; Eliel the
chief, and his brethren fourscore:
10 of the sons of Uzziel; Ammi-
nadab the chief, and his brethren
an hundred and twelve. 11 And
David called for [d]Zadok and
[e]Abiathar the priests, and for
the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah,
and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel,
and Amminadab, 12 and said
unto them, Ye are the heads chief of
the fathers' houses fathers of the Levites:
[i]sanctify yourselves, both ye
and your brethren, that ye may
bring up the ark of the LORD, the LORD
God of Israel, Israel [k]unto *the place*
that I have prepared for it.
13 [l]For because ye bare did *it* not
at the first, the LORD our God
[m]made a breach upon us, for
that we sought him not according to after
the ordinance. due order. 14 So the priests
and the Levites sanctified them-
selves to bring up the ark of the
LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 15 And the
children of the Levites bare the
ark of God upon their shoulders
[p]with the staves thereon, [q]as Mo-
ses commanded according to the
word of the LORD. 16 And David
spake to the chief of the Levites
to appoint their brethren to be the
singers, singers [r]with instruments of music, musick,
psalteries and harps and cym-
bals, sounding aloud and sounding, by lifting up the
voice with joy. 17 So the Levites
appointed [t]Heman the son of

a ch. 6. 39.
b ch. 6. 44.
c Cp. ver. 18.
d ch. 6. 8 & 16. 39.
e 1 Sam. 22. 20. 1 Kin. 2. 26.
f See Ps. 46, title.
g ch. 26. 4.
h See Ps. 6, title.
i 2 Chr. 35. 6.
j ver. 27 (mg. for mg.).
k ver. 1, 3.
l ch. 13. 7. 2 Sam. 6. 3.
m ch. 13. 11 (& mg.). 2 Sam. 6. 8 (& mg.).
n ver. 28. ch. 16. 6. Num. 10. 8.
o For ver. 25—28, see 2 Sam. 6. 12—15.
p Ex. 25. 14.
q Num. 4. 15 & 7. 9.
r Cp. ch. 13. 8 & 16. 5, 42 & 25. 1, 6, al.
s Num. 23. 1. Job 42. 8.
t ch. 6. 33.

Joel; and of his brethren, [a]Asaph
the son of Berechiah; and of the
sons of Merari their brethren,
[b]Ethan the son of Kushaiah;
18 and with them their brethren
of the second degree, Zechariah,
Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemi-
ramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni,
Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maase-
iah, and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, Eliphelehu,
and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom,
and Jeiel, the doorkeepers. porters. 19 So
the singers, Heman, Asaph, and
Ethan, *were* appointed, appointed to sound with
cymbals of brass to sound aloud;
20 and Zechariah, and †[c]Aziel, and
Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and
Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah,
and Benaiah, with psalteries set to on
[f]Alamoth; 21 and Mattithiah, and
Eliphelehu, Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and [g]Obed-
edom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah,
with harps set to ‡on [h]the Sheminith, Sheminith to
lead. excel. 22 And Chenaniah, chief of
the Levites, §was over ¶for the ‖song:
he instructed about [1]the song
because he was skilful. 23 And
Berechiah and Elkanah were
doorkeepers for the ark. 24 And
Shebaniah, and Joshaphat, Jehoshaphat, and
Nethanel, Nethaneel, and Amasai, and Zech-
ariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer
the priests, [n]did blow with the
trumpets before the ark of God:
and [g]Obed-edom and Jehiah
were doorkeepers for the ark.
25 [o]So David, and the elders of
Israel, and the captains over
thousands, went to bring up the
ark of the covenant of the LORD
out of the house of [g]Obed-edom
with joy: joy. 26 and And it came to pass,
when God helped the Levites
that bare the ark of the covenant
of the LORD, that they sacrificed offered
[s]seven bullocks and seven rams.
27 And David was clothed with
a robe of fine linen, and all the

R.V. 1 Or, *the carrying* of the ark Heb. *the lifting up.*
A.V. * Or, *kinsmen.* † ver. 18, *Jaaziel.* ‡ Or, *on the eighth to oversee.* § Or, was *for the carriage*: *he instruc about the carriage.* ‖ Heb. *lifting up.*

evites that bare the ark, and
e singers, and Chenaniah the
aster of [1b]the song *with* the
ngers: and David / David also had upon him
n ephod of linen. 28 Thus all
rael brought up the ark of
e covenant of the LORD with
outing, and with sound of the
rnet, [f]and with trumpets, and
ith cymbals, sounding aloud / making a noise [g]with
alteries and harps. 29 And it
me to pass, as the ark of the
venant of the LORD came to
e city of David, that Michal the
ughter of Saul looked / looking out at the / a
ndow, and / window saw king David dancing
d playing; / playing; and she despised him
in her heart. 1 And / So they
6 brought in the ark of God,
and set it in the midst of
he tent that David had pitched
r it: and they offered burnt
rings / rifices and peace offerings before
d. 2 And when David had
ade an end of offering the
rnt offering / offerings and the peace offer-
gs, he blessed the people in
e name of the LORD. 3 And
dealt to every one of Israel,
th man and woman, to every
e a loaf of bread, and a
rtion / piece [2]*of flesh*, and a cake / flagon
aisins. / *wine.*
4 And he appointed certain of
e Levites to minister before
e ark of the LORD, and to
brate / ord, and to thank and praise
e LORD, the / LORD God of Israel: 5 [o]Asaph
e chief, and second / next to him Zech-
ah, [3]Jeiel, and Shemiramoth,
d Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and
ab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom, / Obed-edom:
d Jeiel, / Jeiel [†]with psalteries and
h harps; and / but Asaph with cymbals, / made a sound
ding aloud. / h cymbals, 6 and Benaiah / Benaiah also and Ja-
ziel the priests with trumpets
inually, / inually before the ark of the
venant of God.

a Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 1 & 23. 1.
b ver. 22 (mg. for mg.).
c For ver. 8—22, see Ps. 105. 1—15.
d Isai. 12. 4.
e Cp. Ps. 145. 11, 12.
f Cp. ver. 24.
g ver. 16.
h Ps. 24. 6 & 27. 8.
i Cp. Ps. 77. 11 & 143. 5.
j Ps. 78. 43.
k ch. 15. 1.
l Isai. 26. 9.
m Gen. 17. 2 & 22. 16 & 26. 3 & 28. 13. Cp. Luke 1. 73.
n Gen. 35. 11, 12.
o ch. 6. 39.
p Gen. 13. 15 & 15. 18—21.
q Deut. 7. 7 & 26. 5.
r Heb. 11. 9.

7 Then on that day [a]did David / David delivered
[4]first ordain / to give thanks / unto / *this psalm* / to thank the
LORD, by / LORD into the hand of Asaph and
his brethren.
8 [e]O give / Give thanks unto the LORD,
[d]call upon his name; / name,
[e]Make known his doings / deeds among
the peoples. / people.
9 Sing unto him, sing praises / psalms unto
him; / him,
[5]Talk ye of all his marvellous / wondrous
works.
10 Glory ye in his holy name:
Let the heart of them rejoice
that seek the LORD.
11 Seek ye the LORD and his strength; / strength,
[h]Seek his face evermore. / continually.
12 [i]Remember his marvellous
works that he hath done; / done,
[j]His wonders, and the judgements / judgments
of his mouth;
13 O ye seed of Israel his servant,
Ye children of Jacob, his
chosen ones.
14 He is the LORD our God; / God;
[l]His judgements / judgments are in all the
earth.
15 Remember his covenant for ever,
Be ye mindful always of his covenant;
The word which he com-
manded to a thousand
generations;
16 *The* / *Even of the* *covenant* [m]which he
made with Abraham,
And of his oath unto Isaac;
17 [n]And hath confirmed the same
unto / to Jacob for a statute, / law,
To / *And* to Israel for an everlasting
covenant: / covenant,
18 Saying, [p]Unto thee will I give
the land of Canaan,
[‡]The [6]lot of your inheritance: / inheritance;
19 When ye were but a few men
in number; / § few,
Yea, very / Even a few, and [r]sojourners / strangers in it; / it.
20 And *when* they went about from
nation to nation,
And from one kingdom to
another people. / people;

V. [1] Or, *the carrying of the ark* Heb. *the lifting up.* [2] Or, of wine [3] In ch. 15. 18, *Jaaziel.* [4] Or, *make it*
ief work [5] Or, *Meditate* [6] Heb. *cord*, or, *line.*
V. * Or, *carriage.* † Heb. *with instruments of psalteries and harps.* ‡ Heb. *the cord.* § Heb. *men of number.*

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong; wrong:
Yea, [a]he reproved kings for their sakes; sakes,
22 *Saying*, Touch not mine anointed ones,
And do my [c]prophets no harm.
23 [e]Sing unto the LORD, all the earth;
Shew forth his salvation from day to day. from day to day his salvation.
24 Declare his glory among the nations, heathen;
His marvellous works among all the peoples. nations.
25 For [g]great is the LORD, and highly greatly to be praised:
He also is to be feared [h]above all gods.
26 For all the gods of the peoples people are [1k]idols:
[l]But the LORD made the heavens.
27 Honour Glory and majesty honour are before him: in his presence;
Strength and gladness are in his place.
28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the peoples, people,
[p]Give unto the LORD glory and strength.
29 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name:
Bring an offering, and come before him:
[t]Worship the LORD [2]in the beauty of holiness.
30 Tremble Fear before him, all the earth:
The world also is stablished shall be stable, that it cannot be be not moved.
31 [v]Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice; rejoice:
And let them men say among the nations, [z]The LORD reigneth.
32 [a]Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; thereof:
Let the field exult, fields rejoice, and all that is therein; therein.
33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing for joy before out at the presence of the LORD,

a Cp. Gen. 12. 17 & 20. 3.
b Ps. 106. 1 & 107. 1 & 118. 1 & 136. 1, *al.*
c Cp. Gen. 20. 7.
d For ver. 35, 36, see Ps. 106. 47, 48.
e For ver. 23—33, see Ps. 96. 1—13.
f Ps. 41. 13. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 15.
g Ps. 145. 3.
h Cp. Ps. 95. 3.
i Cp. Deut. 27. 15 & Ps. 106. 48.
j ver. 4, 5.
k Lev. 19. 4 (& mg. for mg.).
l Cp. Ps. 115. 15 & Isai. 42. 5 & 44. 24 & Jer. 10. 11, 12.
m 2 Chr. 31. 16.
n ch. 26. 4.
o ch. 26. 10, 16.
p Cp. Ps. 29. 1.
q ch. 15. 11.
r See 1 Kin. 3. 4.
s Ex. 27. 1.
t Ps. 29. 2 (& mg. for mg.) & 96. 9 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 21 (mg.) & Ps. 110. 3.
u See Ex. 29. 38—41 & Num. 28. 3—8.
v Cp. Isai. 49. 13.
w See ch. 6. 33.
x Cp. ch. 25. 1, 3, 6.
y Num. 1. 17.
z Ps. 93. 1 & 97. 1 & 99. 1. Cp. Isai. 52. 7 & Rev. 11. 15, 17 & 19. 6.
a Ps. 98. 7.
b 2 Chr. 5. 13 & 7. 3, 6 & 20. 21. Ezra 3. 11. Jer. 33. 11. See ver. 34.
c Cp. 1 Chr. 25. 7 & 2 Chr. 7. 6 (mg.) & 29. 27.

For Because he cometh to judge the earth.
34 [b]O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: good:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
35 [d]And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation,
And gather us together together, and deliver us from the nations, heathen,
To That we may give thanks unto to thy holy name,
And to triumph glory in thy praise.
36 [f]Blessed be the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel
From everlasting even to everlasting. For ever and ever.
[i]And all the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.
37 So he left there, there [j]before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, LORD Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, [m]as every day's work required: 38 and [n]Obed-edom with their brethren, threescore and eight; [n]Obed-edom also the son of Jeduthun and [o]Hosah to be doorkeepers porters: 39 and [q]Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the LORD [r]in the high place that was at Gibeon, 40 to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon [s]the altar of the burnt offering [u]continually *morning and evening even and to do according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded un. Israel; 41 and with them [w]Heman and Jeduthun, [x]and the rest that were chosen, [y]who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, [b]because his mercy *endureth* for ever; 42 and with them Heman and Jeduthun *with* trumpets and cymbals for those that should sound aloud make a sound and *with* instruments for the songs musical instruments God: and God. And the sons of Jeduthun

R.V. [1] Or, *things of nought* [2] Or, *in holy array*
A.V. * Heb. *in the morning, and in the evening.*

be at the gate. were *porters.
43 [a]And all the
people departed every man to
is house: and David returned
bless his house.

17 [1]And Now it came to pass, when as
David dwelt sat in his house,
that David said to Nathan
e prophet, Lo, I dwell in an
ouse of cedar, cedars, but the ark of the
venant of the LORD dwelleth remaineth
nder curtains. 2 And Then Nathan
id unto David, Do all that is
thine heart; for God is with
ee. 3 And it came to pass
e same night, that the word
God came to Nathan, saying,
Go and tell David my servant,
us saith the LORD, [e]Thou shalt
t build me an house to dwell
: 5 for I have not dwelt in
house since the day that I
ought up Israel, Israel unto this day;
ut [1]†have gone from tent to
nt, and from *one* tabernacle
another. 6 In all places wherein Wheresoever I
ve walked with all Israel, spake
word with to any of the [h]judges
Israel, whom I commanded
feed my people, saying, Why
ve ye not built me an house
cedar, cedars? 7 Now therefore thus
alt thou say unto my servant
vid, Thus saith the LORD of
sts, I took thee from the
eepcote, even ‡from following
sheep, that thou shouldest
[3]prince ruler over my people Israel:
and I have been with thee
ithersoever thou wentest, hast walked, and
ve cut off all thine enemies
m before thee; thee, and I will make have made
e a name, name like unto the name
the great ones men that are in the
th. 9 And Also I will appoint ordain a place
my people Israel, and will
nt them, that and they may shall dwell
their own place, and shall be
ved no more; neither shall
children of wickedness waste

[a] 2 Sam. 6. 19, 20.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 11.
[c] For ver. 1–27, see 2 Sam. 7. 1–29.
[d] Cited Heb. 1. 5.
[e] ch. 28. 3.
[f] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 23, 28.
[g] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 6.
[h] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 7 (& mg.).
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 21.

them any more, as at the first, beginning,
10 and as from since the day time that I com-
manded judges to be over my
people Israel; Israel. and Moreover I [4]b will sub-
due all thine enemies. Moreover Furthermore
I tell thee that the LORD will
build thee an house. 11 And it
shall come to pass, when thy
days be fulfilled expired that thou must
go to be with thy fathers, that
I will set raise up thy seed after
thee, which shall be of thy
sons; and I will establish his
kingdom. 12 He shall build me
an house, and I will establish stablish his
throne for ever. 13 [d]I will be
his father, and he shall be my
son: and I will not take my
mercy away from him, [f]as I
took it from him that was before
thee: 14 but I will settle him in
mine house and in my kingdom
for ever: and his throne shall
be established for ever. evermore. 15 Ac-
cording to all these words, and
according to all this vision, so
did Nathan speak unto David.

16 Then And David the king went in, came
and sat before the LORD; LORD, and he
said, Who am I, O LORD God,
and what is my mine house, that thou
hast brought me thus far? hitherto? 17 And
yet this was a small thing in thine
eyes, O God; but for thou hast *also*
spoken of thy servant's house
for a great while to come, and
hast regarded me according to
the estate of a man of high
degree, O LORD God. 18 What
can David *say* yet *speak* more unto to thee
concerning for the honour which is done to of
thy servant? for thou knowest
thy servant. 19 O LORD, for [i]thy
servant's sake, and according to
thine own heart, hast thou wrought done
all this greatness, to make in making known
all *these* §great things. 20 O LORD,
there is none like thee, neither
is there any God beside thee,

R.V. [1] Heb. *have been.* [2] Or, *pasture* [3] Or, *leader* [4] Or, *have subdued*
A.V. * Heb. *for the gate.* † Heb. *have been.* ‡ Heb. *from after.* § Heb. *greatnesses.*

according to all that we have heard with our ears. 21 [1]And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem unto himself for a *to be* his own people, to make thee a name by great of greatness and terrible things, in terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, which whom thou redeemedst hast redeemed out of Egypt? 22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God. 23 And Therefore now, O LORD, let the word thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, servant and concerning his house, house be established for ever, and do as thou hast spoken. said. 24 [2]And let thy name be established and Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel: and *let* the house of David thy servant is *be* established before thee. 25 For thou, O my God, *hast revealed to told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore hath thy servant thy servant hath found *in his heart* to pray before thee. 26 And now, O LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this good thing goodness unto thy servant: 27 and Now now it hath pleased therefore †let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: be before thee for ever: for thou, O LORD, hast blessed, thou blessest, O LORD, and it is *shall be* blessed for ever.

18 1 And Now after this [g]it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines. 2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became servants to David, David's servants, and brought presents. gifts. 3 And David smote ‡[i]Hadarezer king of Zobah [3]unto [k]Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates. 4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and §[a]seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David David also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots. 5 And when [4]the Syrians of ‖Damascus came to succour help [i]Hadarezer king [b]of Zobah, David smote slew of [4]the Syrians two and twenty thousand men. 6 Then David put *garrisons* in [4]Syria Syria [5]Damascus damascus; and [4]the Syrians became servants to David, David's servants, and brought presents. gifts. And Thus the LORD [6]gave victory preserved David whithersoever he went. 7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of [i]Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem. 8 And Likewise from [c]Tibhath **Tibhath and from Cun, Chun, cities of Hadarezer, David took brought David very much brass, [d]wherewith Solomon made the brasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass. 9 And Now when ††[e]Tou king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king [b]of Zobah, Zobah; 10 he sent ‡‡[f]Hadoram his son to king David, §§to salute him, inquire of his welfare, and *to bless congratulate him, because he had fought against ‡Hadarezer Hadarezer, and smitten him; for (for [i]Hadarezer †had wars war with [c]Tou; Tou;) and *he had* *with him* all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass. 11 These Them also king David dedicate dedicated unto the LORD with the silver and the gold that he carried away brought from all the *these* nations from [h]Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek. 12 Moreover [7]‡[j]Abishai the son of Zeruiah smote slew of the Edomites in the Valley of Salt valley of salt eighteen thousand

[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 4.
[b] ch. 19. 6.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 8.
[d] 1 Kin. 7. 15, 23. 2 Chr. 4. 12, 15, 16.
[e] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 9.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 10.
[g] For ver. 1—17, see 2 Sam. 8. 1—18.
[h] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 12 (& mg.).
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 3.
[j] ch. 19. 11 (& mg. for mg.). 1 Sam. 26. 6. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 13.
[k] See 1 Kin. 8. 65.

R.V. [1] Or, *And who is like thy people Israel, a nation that is alone in the earth &c.* [2] Or, *Yea, let it be established, and let name be magnified &c.* [3] Or, *by* [4] Heb. *Aram.* [5] Heb. *Darmesek.* [6] Or, *saved David* [7] Heb. *Abshai.*

A.V. * Heb. *hast revealed the ear of thy servant.* † Or, *it hath pleased thee.* ‡ Or, *Hadadezer.* § 2 Sam. *seven hundred.* ‖ Heb. *Darmesek.* ** Called in the book of Samuel *Betah, and Berothai.* †† Or, *Toi*, 2 Sam. ‡‡ Or, *Joram*, 2 Sam. 8. 10. §§ Or, *to salute.* * Heb. *to bless.* † Heb. *was the man of wars.* ‡ Heb. *Abisha*

13 And he put garrisons in
Edom; and all the Edomites
became servants to David. And the
LORD [1]gave victory to David whither-
preserved
soever he went.
14 And David reigned over all
So
Israel; and he executed judgement
Israel, judgment
and justice unto all his people.
15 And [a]Joab the son of Zeruiah
was over the host; and Je-
hoshaphat the son of Ahilud was
Ahilud,
[2]**recorder. 16 [b]And Zadok the
son of Ahitub, and †[d]Abimelech
the son of Abiathar, were the
priests; and ‡[f]Shavsha was
[3]scribe; 17 and Benaiah the son
of Jehoiada was over the Che-
rethites and the Pelethites; and
the sons of David were [h]chief
[3]about the king.

19 1 [i]And Now it came to pass
after this, that Nahash
the king of the children
of Ammon died, and his son
reigned in his stead. 2 And
David said, I will shew kindness
unto Hanun the son of Nahash,
because his father shewed kind-
ness to me. So And David sent
messengers to comfort him con-
cerning his father. And David's So the servants of
servants David came into the land of the
children of Ammon to Hanun, to
comfort him. 3 But the princes
of the children of Ammon said
to Hanun, ‖Thinkest thou that
David doth honour thy father,
that he hath sent comforters
unto thee? are not his servants
come unto thee for to search,
and to overthrow, and to spy
out the land? 4 So Wherefore Hanun
took David's servants, and shaved
them, and cut off their garments
in the middle, even to midst hard by their buttocks,
and sent them away. 5 Then
there went certain, and told
David how the men were served.

a Cp. ch. 11. 6.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 17 & 20. 25.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 6.
d Cp. ch. 24. 3, 6.
e ch. 18. 5, 9.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 17 & 1 Kin. 4. 3.
g Num. 21. 30. Josh. 13. 9, 16. 1 Mac. 9. 36.
h Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 18 (mg.).
i For ver. 1—19, see 2 Sam. 10. 1—19.
j ch. 18. 12.

And he sent to meet them; for
them
the men were greatly ashamed.
And the king said, Tarry at
Jericho until your beards be
grown, and then return. 6 And
when the children of Ammon
saw that they had made them-
selves **odious to David, Hanun
and the children of Ammon sent
a thousand talents of silver to
hire them chariots and horse-
men [c]out of Mesopotamia, and
out of Aram-maacah, Syria-maachah, and out of
[e]Zobah. 7 So they hired them
thirty and two thousand chariots,
and the king of Maacah Maachah and his
people; who came and pitched
before [g]Medeba. And the child-
ren of Ammon gathered them-
selves together from their cities,
and came to battle. 8 And when
David heard of it, he sent Joab,
and all the host of the mighty
men. 9 And the children of
Ammon came out, and put the
battle in array at before the gate of
the city: and the kings that
were come were by themselves
in the field. 10 Now when Joab
saw that [4]††the battle was set
against him before and behind,
he chose out of all the ‡‡choice
men of Israel, and put them in
array against the Syrians. 11 And
the rest of the people he committed delivered
into unto the hand of [5]§§[j]Abishai his
brother, and they put set themselves
in array against the children of
Ammon. 12 And he said, If the
Syrians be too strong for me,
then thou shalt help me: but
if the children of Ammon be
too strong for thee, then I will
help thee. 13 Be of good courage,
and let us play the men behave ourselves valiantly for
our people, and for the cities
of our God: and let the LORD
do that which seemeth him good. that which is good in his sight. 14 So

R.V. [1] Or, *saved David* [2] Or, *chronicler* [3] Or, *secretary* [4] Heb. *the face of the battle was against.* [5] Heb. *Abshai.*
A.V. * Or, *remembrancer.* † Called *Ahimelech*, 2 Sam. 8. 17. ‡ Called *Seraiah*, 2 Sam. 8. 17, and *Shisha*, 1 Kin. 4. 3.
‖ Heb. *at the hand of the king.* ‖ Heb. *In thine eyes doth David, &c.* ** Heb. *to stink.* †† Heb. *the face of the battle was.* ‡‡ Or, *young men.* §§ Heb. *Abshai.*

Joab and the people that were
with him drew nigh before the
Syrians unto the battle; and
they fled before him. 15 And
when the children of Ammon
saw that the Syrians were fled,
they likewise fled before [a]Abishai
his brother, and entered into the
city. Then Joab came to Jeru-
salem. 16 And when the Syrians
saw that they were put to the
worse before Israel, they sent
messengers, and drew forth the
Syrians that were beyond the
River, with *river: and †[c]Shophach the captain
of the host of [e]Hadarezer at their went be-
head. fore them. 17 And it was told David;
and he gathered all Israel together,
and passed over Jordan, and
came upon them, and set the
battle in array against them. So
when David had put the battle
in array against the Syrians, they
fought with him. 18 And But the
Syrians fled before Israel; and
David slew of the Syrians the seven
men of [g]seven thousand thousand men which fought in chariots, and
forty thousand [g]footmen, and
killed [c]Shophach the captain
of the host. 19 And when the
servants of [e]Hadarezer saw that
they were put to the worse be-
fore Israel, they made peace
with David, and served him became his servants:
neither would the Syrians help
the children of Ammon any more.

20 1 [i]And it came to pass,
at the time of the return of the year, that ‡after the year was expired,
at the time when that kings go
out *to battle*, that Joab led forth
the power of the army, and
wasted the country of the child-
ren of Ammon, and came and
besieged Rabbah. But David
tarried at Jerusalem. And [l]Joab
smote Rabbah, and overthrew destroyed it.
2 [m]And David took the crown
of [1]their king from off his head,
and found it §to weigh a talent
of gold, and there were precious
stones in it; and it was set upon
David's head: and he brought
forth the spoil of the city, exceeding much. also exceeding much spoil out of the city.
3 And he brought forth out the people
that were therein, in it, and [b]cut *them*
with saws, and with harrows of
iron, and with axes. And thus did Even so dealt
David unto with all the cities of the
children of Ammon. And David
and all the people returned to
Jerusalem.

4 [d]And it came to pass after
this, that there ‖arose war at
2**Gezer with the Philistines; then Philistines; at which
Sibbecai time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew
††Sippai, *that was* of the sons children of
‡‡the [3]giant: and they were sub-
dued. 5 And there was again war war again
with the Philistines; and Elhanan
the son of §§[f]Jair slew Lahmi [f]the
brother of Goliath the Gittite,
the staff of whose spear whose spear staff was like a
weaver's beam. 6 And there was yet again
again there was war at Gath, where was
*a man of great stature, whose
fingers and toes were four and
twenty, six *on each hand*, and
six *on each* foot foot: and he also was
born unto †the son of the [4]giant. 7 And But when
he [5]‡defied Israel, Jonathan the
son of §[h]Shimea David's brother
slew him. 8 These were born
unto the [4]giant in Gath; and
they fell by the hand of David,
and by the hand of his servants.

1 [j]And [6][k]Satan stood up
21 against Israel, and moved provoked
David to number Israel.
2 And David said to Joab and
to the princes rulers of the people, Go,
number Israel from Beer-sheba
even to Dan; and bring me the number
word, of them to me, that I may know
the sum of them. it. 3 And Joab said, answered,

a ver. 11.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 31.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 16, 18.
d For ver. 4—8, see 2 Sam. 21. 18—22.
e 2 Sam. 10. 16.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 19.
g Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 18.
h ch. 2. 13. 2 Sam. 13. 3. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 9 & 17. 13.
i 2 Sam. 11. 1.
j For ver. 1—28, see 2 Sam. 24. 1—25.
k Zech. 3. 1, 2. Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 1. See Job 1. 6—12 & 2. 1—7.
l 2 Sam. 12. 26.
m For ver. 2 & 3, see 2 Sam. 12. 30, 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *Malcam* See Zeph. 1. 5. [2] In 2 Sam. 21. 18, *Gob*. [3] Heb *Rapha*. According to another reading, *giants* Heb. *Rephaim*. [4] Heb. *Rapha*. [5] Or, *reproached* [6] Or, *an adversary*

A.V. * That is, *Euphrates*. † Or, *Shobach*. ‡ Heb. *at the return of the year* § Heb. *the weight of*. ‖ Or, *continued*. Heb. *stood*. ** Or, *Gob*. †† Or, *Saph*, 2 Sam. 21. 18. ‡‡ Or, *Rapha*. §§ Called also *Jaare-oregim*, 2 Sam. 21. 19. * Heb. *a man of measure*. † Heb. *born to the giant*, or, *Rapha*. ‡ Or, *reproached*. § Called *Shammah*, 1 Sam. 16. 9.

he LORD make his people an
hundred times so many more as
they be: but, my lord the king,
are they not all my lord's serv-
ants? why then doth my lord
require this thing? why will he
be a cause of guilt unto trespass to Israel?
Nevertheless the king's word
prevailed against Joab. Where-
fore Joab departed, and went
throughout all Israel, and came
to Jerusalem. 5 And Joab gave
the sum of the numbering number of the
people unto David. And all
they of Israel were [a]a thousand
thousand and an hundred thou-
sand men that drew sword: and
Judah was [a]four hundred three-
score and ten thousand men
that drew sword. 6 [c]But Levi
and Benjamin counted he not
among them: for the king's
word was abominable to Joab.
7 *And God was displeased with
this thing; therefore he smote
Israel. 8 And David said unto
God, I have sinned greatly, in that because
I have done this thing: but now,
put away, I beseech thee, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of
thy servant; for I have done
very foolishly. 9 And the LORD
spake unto Gad, David's [f]seer,
saying, 10 Go and speak unto tell David,
saying, Thus saith the LORD, I
†offer thee three things; things: choose
thee one of them, that I may do
it unto thee. 11 So Gad came to
David, and said unto him, Thus
saith the LORD, Take which thou wilt;
‡Choose thee
12 either [h]three years of years' famine;
or three months to be consumed destroyed
before thy foes, while that the
sword of thine enemies over-
taketh thee; or else three days
the sword of the LORD, [2]even
the pestilence pestilence, in the land, and the
angel of the LORD destroying
throughout all the coasts of
Israel. Now therefore consider advise thyself
what answer word I shall return bring again to him
that sent me. 13 And David said
unto Gad, I am in a great strait:
let me fall now into the hand of
the LORD; for very [3]§great are
his mercies: and but let me not fall
into the hand of man. 14 So
the LORD sent [a] pestilence upon
Israel: and there fell of Israel
seventy thousand men. 15 And
God sent an angel unto Jeru-
salem to destroy it: and as he
was about to destroy, destroying, the LORD be-
held, and [b]he repented him of
the evil, and said to the destroying angel that
angel, destroyed, It is enough; now stay
enough, stay now thine
hand. And the angel of the
LORD stood by the threshing-floor threshingfloor of
[4]‖Ornan the Jebusite. 16 And
David lifted up his eyes, and
saw the angel of the LORD
stand between the earth and
the heaven, having a drawn
sword in his hand stretched out
over Jerusalem. Then David and
the elders, elders of Israel, who were [d]clothed in
sackcloth, fell upon their faces.
17 And David said unto God, Is
it not I that commanded the
people to be numbered? even
I it is that have sinned and
done very wickedly; evil indeed; but as for these
sheep, what have they done?
let thine hand, I pray thee, O
LORD my God, be against on me, and
against on my father's house; but not
against on thy people, that they should
be plagued. 18 [g]Then the angel
of the LORD commanded Gad to
say to David, that David should
go up, and rear set up an altar unto
the LORD in the threshing-floor threshingfloor of
Ornan the Jebusite. 19 And
David went up at the saying
of Gad, which he spake in the
name of the LORD. 20 **And
Ornan turned back, and saw

a Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 9.
b See Gen. 6. 6.
c ch. 27. 24.
d 1 Kin. 20. 31. See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 13.
f ch. 29. 29. See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
g Cp. 2 Chr. 3. 1.
h Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 13.

R.V. [1] Heb. *stretch out unto.* [2] Or, *and* [3] Or, *many* [4] In 2 Sam. 24. 16, &c., *Araunah.*
A.V. * Heb. *And it was evil in the eyes of the LORD concerning this thing.* † Heb. *stretch out.* ‡ Heb. *Take to thee.*
Or, *many.* ‖ Or, *Araunah*, 2 Sam. 24. 18. ** Or, *When Ornan turned back and saw the angel*, then he *and his four sons with him hid themselves.*

the angel; and his four sons that were with him hid themselves.
Now Ornan was threshing wheat.
21 And as David came to Ornan,
Ornan looked and saw David,
and went out of the threshing-floor, threshingfloor,
and bowed himself to David with
his face to the ground. 22 Then
David said to Ornan, *Give Grant me
the place of this threshing-floor, threshingfloor, that
I may build thereon an altar an altar therein unto the
LORD: for the full price shalt thou give it me . thou shalt grant it me for the full price·
that the plague may be stayed
from the people. 23 And Ornan
said unto David, Take it to thee,
and let my lord the king do that
which is good in his eyes: lo, I
give *thee* the oxen also for burnt
offerings, and the threshing in-
struments for wood, and the
wheat for the meal meat offering; I
give it all. 24 And king David
said to Ornan, Nay; but I will
verily buy it for the full price:
for I will not take that which
is thine for the LORD, nor offer
a burnt offering burnt offerings without cost. 25 So
David gave to Ornan for the
place [g]six hundred shekels of
gold by weight. 26 And David
built there an altar unto the
LORD, and offered burnt offerings
and peace offerings, and called
upon the LORD; [h]and he answered
him from heaven by fire upon the
altar of burnt offering. 27 And
the LORD commanded the angel;
and he put up his sword again
into the sheath thereof.
28 At that time, time when David
saw that the LORD had answered
him in the threshing-floor threshingfloor of Ornan
the Jebusite, then he sacrificed
there. 29 For the tabernacle of
the LORD, which Moses made in
the wilderness, and the altar of
the burnt offering, [k]were at that
time season in the high place at Gibeon.
30 But David could not go be-
fore it to inquire of God: for
he was afraid because of the
sword of the angel of the LORD.

[a] ch. 21. 18, 19, 26, 28. 2 Chr. 3. 1. Cp. Deut. 12. 5.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 20, 21 & 2 Chr. 2. 17.
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 17.
[d] ver. 14. 1 Kin. 7. 47.
[e] Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 6.
[f] ch. 29. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 7 & Prov. 4. 3.
[g] Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 24.
[h] See Lev. 9. 24.
[i] ch. 17. 1, 2 & 28. 2. 2 Sam. 7. 2, 3. 1 Kin. 8. 17. See Ps. 132. 1—5.
[j] ch. 28. 3. Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 3.
[k] ch. 16. 39. 2 Chr. 1. 3. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 4.
[l] 1 Kin. 5. 4. Cp. ver. 18 & 1 Kin. 4. 25.
[m] 2 Sam. 12. 24.

22 1 Then David said, [a]This
is the house of the LORD
God, and this is the altar
of the burnt offering for Israel.
2 And David commanded to
gather together [b]the strangers
that were in the land of Israel;
and he set masons [c]to hew
wrought stones to build the
house of God. 3 And David
prepared iron in abundance for
the nails for the doors of the
gates, and for the couplings joinings; [d]and
brass in abundance without
weight; 4 and Also cedar trees without in
number abundance: [e]for the Zidonians and
they of Tyre brought cedar trees in much cedar
abundance wood to David. 5 And David
said, [f]Solomon my son is young
and tender, and the house that
is to be builded for the LORD
must be exceeding magnifical,
of fame and of glory throughout
all countries: I will therefore
now make preparation for it. So
David prepared abundantly be-
fore his death.
6 Then he called for Solomon
his son, and charged him to build
an house for the LORD, the LORD God of
Israel. 7 And David said to
Solomon [1]his Solomon, My son, As as for me, [i]it was
in my heart mind to build an house
unto the name of the LORD my
God. God: 8 But the word of the LORD
came to me, saying, [j]Thou hast
shed blood abundantly, and hast
made great wars: thou shalt not
build an house unto my name,
because thou hast shed much
blood upon the earth in my
sight: sight. 9 behold, Behold, a son shall be born
to thee, who shall be a man of
rest; [l]and I will give him rest
from all his enemies round a-
bout: [m]for his name shall be

R.V. [1] According to another reading, *My son, as for me &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *Give.*

*Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days: 10 [a]he (He) shall build an house for my name; [c]and he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever. 11 Now, my son, [e]the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath (spoken concerning / said of) thee. 12 [g]Only the LORD give thee (discretion / wisdom) and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel; (Israel,) that (so) thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God. 13 [j]Then shalt thou prosper, if thou (observe to do / takest heed to fulfil) the statutes and (the judgements / judgments) which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: [l]be strong, and of good courage; (fear / dread) not, (neither / nor) be dismayed. 14 Now, behold, [t]in my (2affliction / trouble) I have prepared for the house of the LORD [p]an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and [r]of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto. 15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and ‡workers of stone and timber, and all (men that are cunning in / manner of cunning men for) (any / every) manner of (work; / work.) 16 (of / Of) the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no (number; / number.) (Arise / arise therefore,) and be doing, [x]and the LORD be with thee. 17 David also commanded [y]all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, *saying*, 18 Is not the LORD your God with you? [z]and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath (delivered / given) the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people. 19 Now [b]set your heart and your soul to seek (after) the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, [d]to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built [f]to the name of the LORD.

23 1 (Now / So when) David [h]was old and full of (days; / days,) [i]and he made Solomon his son king over Israel. 2 And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites. 3 (And / Now) the Levites were numbered [k]from (thirty years / the age of) (old / thirty years) and upward: and their number [m]by their polls, man by man, was [n]thirty and eight thousand. 4 Of (these, / which,) twenty and four thousand were §[o]to (oversee / set forward) the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were [q]officers and judges: 5 (and / Moreover) four thousand were (doorkeepers / porters;) and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments [s]which I made, *said David*, to praise therewith. 6 [t]And David divided them into [3]‖courses [u](according to / among) the sons of (Levi; / Levi, *namely*,) Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. 7 [v]Of the (Gershonites; / Gershonites) ([4]Ladan / *were*, **Laadan,) and Shimei. 8 The sons of (Ladan; / Laadan;) [w](Jehiel the chief, / the chief *was* Jehiel,) and Zetham, and Joel, three. 9 The sons of Shimei; (Shelomoth, / Shelomith,) and Haziel, and Haran, three. These were the (heads / chief) of the (fathers' *houses* of Ladan. / fathers of Laadan.) 10 And the sons of (Shimei; / Shimei *were*,) Jahath, [5]††Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four were the sons of Shimei. 11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah ‡‡had not many sons;

[a] See 2 Sam. 7. 13.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 3.
[c] ch. 28. 6. 2 Sam. 7. 14. Heb. 1. 5.
[d] 1 Kin. 8. 6, 21. 2 Chr. 5. 7 & 6. 11.
[e] ver. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 20. 13.
[f] ver. 7. 1 Kin. 5. 3.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 9, 12 & Ps. 72. 1.
[h] ch. 29. 28.
[i] Cp. ch. 28. 5 & 29. 22, 28. See 1 Kin. 1. 33—39.
[j] ch. 28. 7.
[k] Num. 4. 3, 47.
[l] ch. 28. 20. Cp. Deut. 31. 6, 7 & Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9.
[m] ver. 24. Num. 1. 2.
[n] Cp. Num. 4. 47, 48.
[o] Cp. 2 Chr. 2. 2, 18 & 34. 12 & Ezra 3. 8, 9.
[p] Cp. ch. 29. 4.
[q] ch. 26. 29. Cp. Deut. 16. 18 & 2 Chr. 19. 8.
[r] ver. 3.
[s] 2 Chr. 29. 25, 26. Neh. 12. 36. Amos 6. 5.
[t] Cp. 2 Chr. 8. 14 & 23. 18 & 35. 4 & Ezra 6. 18.
[u] ch. 6. 1, 16. Ex. 6. 16. Num. 26. 57.
[v] ch. 26. 21.
[w] ch. 15. 18 & 29. 8. Cp. ch. 26. 21.
[x] ver. 11.
[y] See ch. 28. 1—6.
[z] ch. 23. 25. Cp. Deut. 12. 10 & Josh. 21. 44 & 23. 1 & 2 Sam. 7. 1. See ver. 9.

R.V. [1] That is, *Peaceful*. [2] Or, *low estate* [3] Heb. *divisions*. [4] In ch. 6. 17, *Libni*. [5] In ver. 11, *Zizah*.
A.V. * That is, *Peaceable*. † Or, *in my poverty*. ‡ That is, *masons and carpenters*. § Or, *to oversee*.
‖ Heb. *divisions*. ** Or, *Libni*. †† Or, *Zizah*. ‡‡ Heb. *did not multiply sons*.

therefore they [became a fathers' house / were in one reckoning, / in one reckoning, / according to *their* father's house.] 12 [a]The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four. 13 [c]The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: [d]and Aaron was separated, [1]that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his [sons, / sons] for ever, [f]to burn incense before the LORD, [g]to minister unto him, [h]and to bless in his [name, / name] for ever. 14 [But as for / Now *concerning*] Moses [i]the man of God, [j]his sons were named [among / of] the tribe of Levi. 15 The sons of [Moses; Gershom / Moses *were*, Gershom,] and Eliezer. 16 [m][The / Of the] sons of [Gershom; [2]*n]Shebuel [Gershom, / *was*] the chief. 17 And the sons of Eliezer were, Rehabiah [†]the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah [‡]were very many. 18 [The / Of the] sons of Izhar; [3§]Shelomith the chief. 19 [r]The [Of the / chief, / first,] sons of Hebron; Jeriah the [chief, / first,] Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth. 20 [t]The [Of the / chief, / first,] sons of Uzziel; [Micah / Michah] the [chief, / first,] and [Isshiah / Jesiah] the second. 21 [w]The sons of Merari; [Mahli / Mahli,] and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; [Eleazar / Eleazar,] and [y]Kish. 22 And Eleazar died, [z]and had no sons, but daughters [only]: [a]and their ‖brethren the sons of Kish took [them *to wife*. / them.] 23 [c]The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three. 24 [d]These were the sons of Levi after [their fathers' houses, / the house of their fathers;] even the [heads / chief] of the [fathers' *houses* of those of / fathers, as] them that [they] were [counted, in the / counted by] number of names [g]by their polls, [who / that] did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, [h]from [twenty / the age] [years old / of twenty years] and upward. 25 For David said, The [LORD, the / LORD] God of [Israel, / Israel] [j]hath given rest unto his people; and he dwelleth [people; and he dwelleth / people, **that they may dwell] in Jerusalem

a ch. 6. 18 & 26. 23. Ex. 6. 18. Num. 3. 19.
b 2Chr. 34. 3. See Num. 4. 5—15.
c Ex. 6. 20.
d Ex. 28. 1. Cp. Heb. 5. 4.
e See ver. 24.
f Ex. 30. 7. Num. 16. 40. 1 Sam. 2. 28.
g Deut. 21. 5.
h Num. 6. 23.
i Deut. 33. 1.
j Cp. ch. 26. 23—25.
k See Lev. 24. 5—8.
l ch. 9. 29. Lev. 6. 20, 21.
m Ex. 2. 22 & 18. 3, 4.
n ch. 26. 24.
o ch. 9. 31.
p Lev. 6. 21 & 7. 12.
q Cp. Lev. 19. 35.
r ch. 24. 23. Cp. ch. 26. 31.
s Isai. 1. 13.
t ch. 24. 24, 25.
u See Num. 28. 11.
v See Lev. 23. 2, 4.
w ch. 6. 19, 29 & 24. 26. Ex. 6. 19. Cp. Num. 26. 58.
x Num. 1. 53.
y ch. 24. 29.
z ch. 24. 28.
a Cp. Num. 36. 6, 8.
b See Num. 3. 6—9.
c ch. 24. 30.
d Cp. Num. 10. 17, 21.
e Lev. 10. 1, 6. Num. 26. 60.
f Lev. 10. 2. Num. 26. 61.
g ver. 3.
h 2 Chr. 31. 17. Ezra 3. 8. Cp. ver. 3 & Num. 4. 3 & 8. 24.
i ver. 31. 2 Sam. 8. 17.
j See ch. 22. 18.

for ever: 26 and also [unto the / Levites / Levites; they] shall no more [have need [4]to] carry the [tabernacle and all the / tabernacle, nor any] vessels of it for the service thereof. 27 For [4]by the last words of David the [sons of Levi / Levites] were [numbered, / ††numbered] [e]from twenty years old and [upward. / above:] 28 [For / Because] [5‡‡]their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, [even / and] the work of the service of the house of God; 29 [Both / also,] [k]for the shewbread, [l]and for the fine flour for [a meal / meat] offering, [whether of / and for the] unleavened [wafers, / cakes,] [or of / and for] that which is baked in the §§pan, [or of / and for] that which is [soaked, / fried,] and for all manner [q]of measure and size; 30 and to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even; 31 and to offer all burnt [offerings / sacrifices] unto the [LORD, / LORD] [s]in the sabbaths, [u]in the new moons, [v]and on the set feasts, [in number / by number,] according to the [ordinance concerning / order commanded unto] them, continually before the LORD: 32 [x]and that they should keep the charge of the [tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation,] and the charge of the holy place, [b]and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, [for / in] the service of the house of the LORD.

24 1 [And the courses / Now *these are* the divisions] of the sons of Aaron [*were these*]: [e]The sons of Aaron; [Nadab / Nadab] and Abihu, [Eleazar / Eleazar,] and Ithamar. 2 [f]But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office. 3 [6]And David [with / distributed them, both] [i]Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, [divided them / according to]

R.V. [1] Or, *to sanctify as most holy him &c.* [2] In ch. 24. 20, *Shubael.* [3] In ch. 24. 22, *Shelomoth.* [4] Or, *in the last act* [5] Heb. *their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron.* See Neh. 11. 24. [6] Or, *And David divided them, even Zadok &c.*
A.V. * *Shubael*, ch. 24. 20. † Or, *the first.* ‡ Heb. *were highly multiplied.* § *Shelomoth*, ch. 24. 22. ‖ Or, *kinsmen*
** Or, *and he dwelleth in Jerusalem, &c.* †† Heb. *number.* ‡‡ Heb. *their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron*
§§ Or, *flat plate.*

eir ordering offices in their service.
And there were more chief
en found of the sons of Elea-
r than of the sons of Ithamar;
d *thus* were they divided; of divided. Among
e sons of Eleazar there were
ixteen, heads fathers' houses;
teen chief men of the house of *their* fathers,
d eight of among the sons of Ithamar, Ithamar
their fathers' houses, eight.
cording to the house of their fathers.
Thus were they divided [c]by
t, one sort with another; for
ere were princes
the governors of the sanctuary,
d princes
governors *of the house* of God, both were
the sons of Eleazar, and of
e sons of Ithamar. 6 And
hemaiah the son of Nethanel Nethaneel the
ribe, who was *one* of the Levites,
rote them in the presence of before the
ng, and the princes, and Zadok
e priest, and [g]Ahimelech the
n of Abiathar, and *before* the
ads fathers' *houses* of the
ief fathers
riests and of the Levites: one
fathers' house
rincipal household being taken for
leazar, and [1]one taken for
hamar. 7 Now the first lot
ame forth to Jehoiarib, the
cond to Jedaiah; 8 the third to
arim, the fourth to Seorim; 9 the
fth to Malchijah, the sixth to
jamin; 10 the seventh to Hakkoz,
e eighth to [h]Abijah; 11 the ninth
Jeshua, the tenth to Shecaniah;
the eleventh to Eliashib, the
welfth to Jakim; 13 the thirteenth
Huppah, the fourteenth to
shebeab; 14 the fifteenth to
ilgah, the sixteenth to Immer;
the seventeenth to Hezir, the
ighteenth to Happizzez; 16 the
ineteenth to Pethahiah, the
wentieth to Jehezkel; 17 the one
nd twentieth to Jachin, the
wo and twentieth to Gamul; 18 the
hree and twentieth to Delaiah,
he four and twentieth to Maaz-
ah. 19 This was the ordering
These *were* the orderings of them
n their service, [r]to come into the
ouse of the LORD LORD, according to

a ch. 23. 13.
b ch. 23. 17.
c ver. 31.
d ch. 23. 19.
e ch. 23. 20.
f ch. 23. 21.
g 2 Sam. 8. 17. Cp. ch. 18. 16 & 1 Sam. 22. 20 & 23. 6.
h ch. 23. 22.
i ch. 23. 23.
j ver. 5. ch. 25. 8 & 26. 13, 14. Neh. 11. 1.
k Luke 1. 5.
l ver. 6.
m See ch. 6. 39.
n See ch. 6. 33.
o ch. 16. 41.
p Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & 2 Kin. 3. 15.
q ch. 15. 16. Neh. 12. 27.
r ch. 9. 25.

the ordinance *given* unto them by the hand of
their manner, under
Aaron their father, as the LORD, the LORD
God of Israel, Israel had commanded him.
20 And of the rest of the sons
of Levi: [a]of Levi *were these:* Of the sons of
Amram, [2]Shubael; Amram; †Shubael: of the sons of
Shubael, Shubael; Jehdeiah. 21 [b]Of Concerning Re-
habiah: of the sons of Rehabiah,
Isshiah the chief. the first *was* Isshiah. 22 Of the Izharites, Izharites;
[3]Shelomoth; ‡Shelomoth: of the sons of Shelomoth, Shelomoth;
Jahath. 23 [d]And the sons *of*
Hebron; Jeriah *the* chief, first, Am-
ariah the second, Jahaziel the
third, Jekameam the fourth.
24 [e]The *Of* the sons of Uzziel, Micah; Uzziel; Michah: of
the sons of Micah, Michah; Shamir. 25 The
brother of Micah, Michah *was* Isshiah: of
the sons of Isshiah, Isshiah; Zechariah.
26 [f]The sons of Merari; Merari *were* Mahli
and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah;
Beno. 27 The sons of Merari; of Merari by
Jaaziah, Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and
Zaccur, and Ibri. 28 Of Mahli; Mahli *came*
Eleazar, [h]who had no sons. 29 Of Con-
Kish; cerning Kish: the son of Kish, son of Kish *was* Jerah-
meel. 30 [i]And the sons The sons also of Mushi;
Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth.
These were the sons of the Le-
vites after their fathers' houses. the house of their fathers.
31 These likewise [j]cast lots even over
as against their brethren the sons of
Aaron in the presence of David
the king, and [l]Zadok, and Ahi-
melech, and the heads chief of the
fathers' *houses* fathers of the priests and
of the Levites; Levites, even the fathers' *houses* of the chief principal fathers over
even as those of his against their younger brother. brethren.
1 Moreover David and
25 the captains of the host
separated for to the service
certain of the sons of [m]Asaph, and
of [n]Heman, and of [o]Jeduthun,
who should [p]prophesy [q]with
harps, with psalteries, and with
cymbals: and the number of
them that did the work the workmen according to
their service was: 2 of Of the sons
of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph,
and Nethaniah, and [4]Asharelah, §Asarelah, the

[1] The Hebrew text has, *taken, taken.* [2] In ch. 23. 16, *Shebuel.* [3] In ch. 23. 18, *Shelomith.* [4] In ver. 14, *Jesharelah.*
* Heb. *house of the father.* † ch. 23. 16, *Shebuel.* ‡ ch. 23. 18, *Shelomith.* § Otherwise called *Jesharelah*, ver. 14.

sons of Asaph; under the hand of Asaph, which [a] prophesied [1] after hands of Asaph, who *according to the order of the king. [3] Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and [2]†Zeri, and Jeshaiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, [3]six; ‡six, under the hands of their father Jeduthun with the harp, who Jeduthun, who prophesied [a]prophesied in giving with a harp, to give thanks and praising to praise the LORD. [4] Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, [4]§Uzziel, [5]‖Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, *and* Mahazioth: [5] all these were the sons of Heman [b] the king's seer in the **words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters. [6] All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, [a] with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God; [6]Asaph, God, ††according Jeduthun, and Heman being under the order of to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and the king. Heman. [7] And So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in singing unto the songs of the LORD, even all that were skilful, cunning, was [c] two hundred fourscore and eight. [8] And they cast lots [7]for lots, their charges, all alike, ward against *ward*, [d] as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar. [9] Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to Gedaliah; Gedaliah, he and who with his brethren and sons were twelve: [10] the third to Zaccur, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [11] the fourth to Izri, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [12] the fifth to Nethaniah, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [13] the sixth to Bukkiah, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [14] the seventh to Jesharelah, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [15] the eighth to Jeshaiah, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [16] the ninth to Mattaniah, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [17] the tenth to Shimei, *he*, his sons sons and his brethren, *were* twelve: [18] the eleventh to Azarel, Azareel, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [19] the twelfth to Hashabiah, *he* his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [20] for the thirteenth, thirteenth to Shubael, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren *were* twelve: [21] for the fourteenth, fourteenth to Mattithiah, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [22] for the fifteenth to Jeremoth, *he*, his sons sons and his brethren, *were* twelve: [23] for the sixteenth to Hananiah, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [24] for the seventeenth to Joshbekashah, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [25] for the eighteenth to Hanani, *he*, his sons sons and his brethren, *were* twelve: [26] for the nineteenth to Mallothi, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [27] for the twentieth to Eliathah, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [28] for the one and twentieth to Hothir, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [29] for the two and twentieth to Giddalti, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [30] for the three and twentieth to Mahazioth, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve: [31] for the four and twentieth to Romamti-ezer, *he*, his sons sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve.

26 [1] For the courses Concerning the divisions of the doorkeepers: of the Korahites; [8]‡‡Meshelemiah the son of Kore, porters: Of the Korhites *was* of the sons of [9]§§Asaph. [2] And

a See ver. 1.

b Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 11.

c Cp. ch. 23. 5.

d ch. 26. 13.

R.V. [1] Heb. *by the hands of the king.* [2] In ver. 11, *Izri.* [3] With Shimei, mentioned in ver. 17. [4] In ver. 18, *Azarel.* [5] In ver. 20, *Shubael.* [6] Or, *after the order of the king*, even *Asaph &c.* [7] Or, *ward against* ward, *as well &c.* [8] In ver. *Shelemiah.* [9] In ch. 9. 19, *Ebiasaph.*

A.V. * Heb. *by the hands of the king.* † Or, *Izri*, ver. 11. ‡ With Shimei mentioned, ver. 17. § Or, *Azareel*, ver. ‖ Or, *Shubael*, ver. 20. ** Or, *matters.* †† Heb. *by the hands of the king.* ‡‡ Or, *Shelemiah*, ver. §§ Or, *Ebiasaph.*

Meshelemiah had sons; [a]Zechariah
sons of Meshelemiah *were*,
e firstborn, Jediael the second,
ebadiah the third, Jathniel the
rth; [3] Elam the fifth, Jehohanan
rth,
e sixth, Eliehoenai / Elioenai the seventh.
And [e]Obed-edom had sons;
Moreover the sons of Obed-edom *were*,
hemaiah the firstborn, Jehoza-
d the second, Joah the third,
d Sacar the fourth, and Nethanel / Nethaneel
e fifth; / fifth, [5] Ammiel the sixth, Issa-
ar the seventh, Peullethai / Peulthai the
ghth: [f]for God blessed *him.
Also unto Shemaiah his son
ere sons born, that ruled
over / roughout the house of their father:
r they were mighty men of
alour. [7] The sons of Shemaiah;
thni, and Rephael, and Obed,
lzabad, whose brethren were
liant / rong men, Elihu, and Semachiah.
All these were of the sons of
bed-edom: they and their sons
d their brethren, able men in / for
rength for the service; / service, *were* three-
ore and two of Obed-edom.
And Meshelemiah had sons
d brethren, valiant / strong men, eighteen.
Also [k]Hosah, of the children
Merari, had sons; Shimri / Simri the
ief, (for though he was not
e firstborn, yet his father
ade him the chief;) [11] Hilkiah
e second, Tebaliah the third,
echariah the fourth: all the
ns and brethren of Hosah
ere thirteen. [12] Of / Among these
ere the courses / divisions of the doorkeepers, / porters,
ven of / among the chief men, having
harges like as their brethren, / wards one against another, to minister
the house of the LORD. [13] And
ey cast lots, [†p]as well the small
s the great, according to the house / their
hers' houses, / their fathers, for every gate. [14] And
e lot eastward fell to [2‡]Shel-
miah. Then for Zechariah his
on, a discreet / wise counsellor, they cast
ots; and his lot came out north-

a ch. 9. 21.
b Neh. 12. 25. Cp. 2 Chr. 25. 24.
c ch. 15. 18, 24 & 16. 38.
d 1 Kin. 10. 5. 2 Chr. 9. 4. Cp. Neh. 3. 31.
e 2 Kin. 23. 11 (for mg.).
f ch. 13. 14. 2 Sam. 6. 11.
g ver. 22, 24, 26. ch. 28. 12. Ezra 2. 69. Neh. 10. 38. Cp. Mal. 3. 10, *al.*
h Cp. ch. 29. 8.
i Cp. ch. 23. 8.
j ch. 23. 12.
k ch. 16. 38.
l ch. 23. 16. Cp. ch. 24. 20.
m Cp. ch. 23. 17.
n Cp. ch. 24. 21.
o Cp. ch. 23. 18.
p ch. 25. 8.
q 2 Sam. 8. 11.
r ch. 29. 29. See 1 Sam. 9. 9.

ward. [15] To Obed-edom south-
ward; and to his sons [b]the store-
house. house
of §Asuppim. [16] To Shuppim and
[k]Hosah *the lot came forth* westward,
by / with the gate of [3]Shallecheth, at / by
[d]the causeway that goeth / of the going up, ward
against ward. [17] Eastward were
six Levites, northward four a
day, southward four a day, and
for the storehouse / toward Asuppim two and two. [18] For / At
[4e]Parbar westward, four [d]at the
causeway, and two at [4e]Parbar.
[19] These were the courses / *are* the divisions of the door-
porters / keepers; of / among the sons of the Korahites, / Kore,
and of / among the sons of Merari.
[20] [5]And of the Levites, Ahijah
was over [g]the treasuries / treasures of the
house of God, and over the
treasuries / treasures of the [6]‖dedicated things.
[21] The / *As concerning* the sons of [7]Ladan; / **Laadan;
the sons of the Gershonites belonging to / Gershonite Laadan,
Ladan, the heads of the fathers' *houses* belonging / chief fathers, *even* of Laadan
to Ladan the Gershonite; [8]††[h]Jehieli.
[22] [i]The sons of Jehieli; Zetham,
and Joel his brother, *which were* over
the treasuries / treasures of the house of the
LORD. [23] [j]Of the Amramites,
of / *and* the Izharites, of the Hebron-
ites, of / *and* the Uzzielites: [24] and
[l]Shebuel the son of Gershom,
the son of Moses, was ruler over / of
the treasuries. / treasures. [25] And his brethren; / brethren
[m]of Eliezer *came* / by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son,
and [n]Jeshaiah his son, and Jo-
ram his son, and Zichri his son,
and [o]Shelomoth / Shelomith his son. [26] This / Which
Shelomoth / Shelomith and his brethren were
over all the treasuries / treasures of the dedi-
cated things, which David the
king, and the heads of the fathers' *houses*, / chief fathers,
the captains over thousands and
hundreds, and the captains of
the host, [q]had dedicated. [27] [9]‡‡Out
of the spoil / spoils won in battles did
they dedicate to repair / maintain the house
of the LORD. [28] And all that
[r]Samuel the seer, and Saul the

R.V. [1] Or, *wards over against their brethren* [2] In ver. 1, *Meshelemiah.* [3] That is, *Casting forth.* [4] Or, *the Precinct*
According to the Sept., *And the Levites their brethren were over &c.* [5] Heb. *holy things.* [7] In ch. 6. 17, *Libni.*
n ch. 23. 8, *Jehiel.* [9] Heb. *Out of the battles and the spoil.*
A.V. * That is, Obed-edom, as ch. 13. 14. † Or, *as well for the small as for the great.* ‡ Called *Meshelemiah*, ver. 1.
Heb. *Gatherings.* ‖ Heb. *holy things.* ** Or, *Libni.* †† Or, *Jehiel.* ‡‡ Heb. *Out of the battles and spoils.*

son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of Zeruiah, had dedicated; *and* whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of [1b]Shelomoth, Shelomith, and of his brethren. [29] Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were [c]for the outward business over Israel, [d]for officers and judges. [30] Of *And* of the Hebronites, [f]Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, had *were* the oversight *officers among them of Israel beyond on this side Jordan westward; for westward in all the business of the LORD, and for in the service of the king. [31] Of Among the Hebronites was [h]Jerijah the chief, even of among the Hebronites, according to their the generations by of fathers' *houses.* his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour at [k]Jazer of Gilead. [32] And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred, hundred heads of fathers' *houses,* chief fathers, whom king David made overseers rulers over the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of the Manassites, Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, [n]and for the †affairs of the king.

27 [1] Now the children of Israel after their number, *to wit,* the heads of fathers' *houses* chief fathers and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and their officers that served the king, king in any matter of the courses courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand. [2] Over the first course for the first month was [r]Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [3] *He was* of Of [s]the children of Perez, Perez *was* the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month. [4] And over the course of the second month was ‡[a]Dodai the Ahohite, and of his course; course *was* Mikloth also the ruler: and in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand. [5] The third captain of the host for the third month was [t]Benaiah, Benaiah the son of Jehoiada the [2]priest, chief Jehoiada, a §chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [6] This is that Benaiah, [g]who was the mighty man of among the thirty, and over above the thirty: and of in his course was Ammizabad his son. [7] The fourth *captain* for the fourth month was [i]Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [8] The fifth captain for the fifth month was [j]Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [9] The sixth *captain* for the sixth month was [l]Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [10] The seventh *captain* for the seventh month was [m]Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [11] The eighth *captain* for the eighth month was [o]Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zerahite Zarhite and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [12] The ninth *captain* for the ninth month was [p]Abiezer the Anathothite, Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [13] The tenth *captain* for the tenth month was [q]Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zerahites, Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [14] The eleventh *captain* for the eleventh month

a 2 Sam. 23. 9. Cp. ch. 11. 12.
b ver. 25.
c Neh. 11. 16.
d ch. 23. 4. See Deut. 16. 18.
e 2 Sam. 8. 18.
f ch. 27. 17.
g ch. 11. 24, 25. 2 Sam. 23. 20—23.
h ch. 24. 23. Cp. ch. 23. 19.
i ch. 11. 26. 2 Sam. 23. 24.
j Cp. ch. 11. 27 & 2 Sam. 23. 25.
k ch. 6. 81. Num. 21. 32. Josh. 21. 39.
l ch. 11. 28.
m ch. 11. 27.
n 2 Chr. 19. 11.
o ch. 11. 29 & 20. 4. 2 Sam. 21. 18.
p ch. 11. 28.
q ch. 11. 30.
r ch. 11. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 8.
s Num. 26. 20.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Shelomith.* [2] Or, *chief minister* See 2 Sam. 8. 18.
A.V. * Heb. *over the charge.* † Heb. *thing.* ‡ Or, *Dodo.* § Or, *principal officer.*

as [a]Benaiah the Pirathonite,
the children of Ephraim: and
his course were twenty and
ur thousand. 15 The twelfth
ptain for the twelfth month
as [1*b]Heldai the Netophathite,
[c]Othniel: and in his course
ere twenty and four thousand.
16 Furthermore over the tribes
Israel: the ruler of the Reu-
enites was Eliezer the son of
chri the ruler: of the Simeonites,
hephatiah the son of Maacah Maachah:
of the Levi, Levites, [e]Hashabiah the son
Kemuel: of the Aaron, Aaronites, [g]Zadok:
of Judah, [2†]Elihu, one of the
ethren of David: of Issachar,
mri the son of Michael: 19 of
ebulun, Ishmaiah the son of
badiah: of Naphtali, Jeremoth Jerimoth
e son of Azriel: 20 of the
ildren of Ephraim, Hoshea the
n of Azaziah: of the half tribe
Manasseh, Joel the son of
edaiah: 21 of the half *tribe* of
anasseh in Gilead, Iddo the
n of Zechariah: of Benjamin,
aasiel the son of Abner: 22 of
an, Azarel Azareel the son of Jeroham.
hese were the captains princes of the
ibes of Israel. 23 But David
ok not the number of them
om twenty years old and under:
ecause [l]the LORD had said he
ould increase Israel like to the
ars of heaven. the heavens. 24 Joab the
n of Zeruiah began to number,
out he finished not; [r]and there came not, because there fell
rath for this upon it against Israel; neither
was the number put into in the
ccount in of the chronicles of king
avid.

25 And over the king's treasuries treasures
as [u]Azmaveth the son of Adiel:
nd over the treasuries storehouses in the
elds, in the cities, and in the
illages, and in the castles, was
Jonathan Jehonathan the son of Uzziah: 26 and
over them that did the work of
the field for tillage of the ground
was Ezri the son of Chelub:
27 and over the vineyards was
Shimei the Ramathite: and §over
the increase of the vineyards for
the wine cellars was Zabdi the
Shiphmite: 28 and over the olive
trees and [d]the sycomore trees
that were in the lowland low plains was
Baal-hanan the Gederite: and
over the cellars of oil was
Joash: 29 and over the herds
that fed in [f]Sharon was Shitrai
the Sharonite: and over the
herds that were in the valleys
was Shaphat the son of Adlai:
30 and over the camels also was
Obil the Ishmaelite: and over
the asses was Jehdeiah the Me-
ronothite: 31 and over the flocks
was Jaziz the [h]Hagrite. Hagerite. All these
were the rulers of the substance
which was king David's.

32 Also Jonathan David's [3]uncle
was a counsellor, a man of understanding, wise man,
and a ‖scribe: and Jehiel the
**son of Hachmoni was with the
king's sons: 33 and [i]Ahithophel
was the king's counsellor: and
Hushai the Archite was [k]the
king's friend companion: 34 and after
Ahithophel was Jehoiada the
son of [m]Benaiah, and [n]Abiathar:
[o]and the captain general of the king's host army
was Joab.

28 1 [p]And David assembled
all the princes of Israel,
[s]the princes of the tribes,
[t]and the captains of the com-
panies that served ministered to the king
by course, and the captains of over the
thousands, and the captains of over the
hundreds, [v]and the rulers stewards over
all the substance and ‡possessions ††possession
of the king king, ‡‡and of his sons, with
the [5]§§officers, [w]and with the mighty
men, even and with all the mighty men of valour, valiant men,

a ch. 11. 31.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 29.
c ch. 4. 13. Judg. 1. 13 & 3. 9.
d 1 Kin. 10. 27. 2 Chr. 1. 15 & 9. 27.
e ch. 26. 30.
f ch. 5. 16.
g ch. 24. 3.
h See ch. 5. 10.
i See 2 Sam. 15. 12.
j ch. 28. 1.
k See 2 Sam. 15. 37.
l See Gen. 15. 5.
m Cp. ver. 5.
n 1 Kin. 1. 7. Cp. ch. 24. 6.
o Cp. ch. 11. 6.
p ch. 23. 2.
q Cp. ch. 21. 5, 6.
r ch. 21. 7. 2 Sam. 24. 12—15.
s See ch. 27. 16—22.
t See ch. 27. 1—15.
u ch. 11. 33(?). 2 Sam. 23. 31(?).
v See ch. 27. 25—31.
w See ch. 11. 10—47.

R.V. 1 In ch. 11. 30, *Heled.* 2 In 1 Sam. 16. 6, *Eliab.* 3 Or, *brother's son* 4 Or, *cattle* 5 Or, *eunuchs*
A.V. * Or, *Heled.* † 1 Sam. 16. 6, *Eliab.* ‡ Heb. *ascended.* § Heb. *over that which was of the vineyards.*
‖ Or, *secretary.* ** Or, *Hachmonite.* †† Or, *cattle.* ‡‡ Or, *and his sons.* §§ Or, *eunuchs.*

unto Jerusalem. 2 Then David
the king stood up upon his feet,
and said, Hear me, my brethren,
and my people: as for me, [b]it was I had
in mine heart to build an house
of rest for the ark of the covenant
of the LORD, and for [c]the foot-
stool of our God, and [1] had made
ready for the building: 3 But God
said unto me, [e]Thou shalt not
build an house for my name, be-
cause thou art hast been a man of war,
and hast shed *blood. 4 How-
beit the LORD, the God of Israel,
[h]chose me out of before all the house
of my father to be king over
Israel [i]for ever: [j]for he hath
chosen Judah to be prince the ruler; and
in of the house of Judah, [l]the house
of my father; [h]and among the
sons of my father he took pleasure in liked
me to make me king over all
Israel: 5 and of [n]all my sons,
(for the LORD hath given me
many sons,) [o]he hath chosen
Solomon my son to sit upon
the throne of the kingdom of
the LORD over Israel. 6 And he
said unto me, [r]Solomon thy son,
he shall build my house and my
courts: for I have chosen him
to be my son, and I will be his
father. 7 And Moreover I will establish
his kingdom [i]for ever, [s]if he be
†constant to do my command-
ments and my judgements, judgments, as at
this day. 8 Now therefore, therefore in the
sight of all Israel, Israel the congregation
of the LORD, and in the audience
of our God, observe keep and seek out for
all the commandments of the
LORD your God: that ye may
possess this good land, and leave
it for an inheritance to for your
children after you for ever. 9 And
thou, Solomon my son, know thou
the God of thy father, and serve
him [u]with a perfect heart and
with a willing mind: [v]for the

a See 2 Chr. 15. 2.
b See ch. 22. 7.
c Ps. 99. 5 & 132. 7. Isai. 66. 1. Lam. 2. 1. Cp. Ps. 110. 1.
d ver. 20. Ezra 10. 4. Hag. 2. 4.
e See 2 Sam. 7. 5, 13.
f ver. 19. See Ex. 25. 40.
g 1 Kin. 6. 3. 2 Chr. 3. 4.
h 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13.
i ch. 17. 23, 27.
j ch. 5. 2. Gen. 49. 8. Ps. 78. 68.
k Ex. 25. 17.
l 1 Sam. 16. 1.
m See ch. 26. 20.
n See ch. 3. 1—9 & 14. 3—7.
o ch. 22. 9 & 23. 1.
p ch. 24. 1.
q ch. 23. 6
r See 2 Sam. 7. 13, 14.
s Cp. ch. 22. 13.
t See Ex. 25. 31—37.
u Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 61.
v See 1 Sam. 16. 7.

LORD searcheth all hearts, and
understandeth all the imagina-
tions of the thoughts: [a]if thou
seek him, he will be found of
thee; but if thou forsake him,
he will cast thee off for ever.
10 Take heed now; for the LORD
hath chosen thee to build an
house for the sanctuary: [d]be
strong, and do it.

11 Then David gave to Solo-
mon his son [f]the pattern of [g]the
porch of the temple, and of the houses
thereof, and of the treasuries
thereof, and of the upper rooms chambers
thereof, and of the inner chamber parlours
thereof, and of the [2]place of [k]the
mercy-seat: mercy seat, 12 and the pattern ‡of al
that he had [3]by the spirit, for of the
courts of the house of the LORD
and for of all the chambers round
about, [m]for of the treasuries of the
house of God, and for of the trea-
suries of the dedicated things:
13 also for [p]the courses of the
priests and [q]the Levites, and for
all the work of the service of
the house of the LORD, and for
all the vessels of service in the
house of the LORD: LORD. 14 He gave
gold by weight for the vessels things of
gold, for all vessels of every kind instruments of all manner
service; of silver silver also for all the vesse instrumen
of silver by weight, for all vessels instrumen
of every kind of service: 15 Even by
weight also for the [t]candlestick
of gold, and for the lamps thereof, their lamps
gold, by weight for every candlestic candlestic
and for the lamps thereof: an
for the candlesticks of silver, silv silver
by weight for every candlestick weight, both for the candlestick, and a
for the lamps thereof, accordin
to the use of every candlestic candlestic
16 and the gold by weight And by weight he gave gold for th
tables of shewbread, for eve
table; and likewise silver for th
tables of silver: 17 Also and pure gold
the fleshhooks, and the basons, bowls, an
the cups, of pure gold cups: and for th

s Cp. ch. 22. 13.
t See Ex. 25. 31—37.

R.V. 1 Or, leader 2 Heb. house. 3 Or, in his spirit
A.V. * Heb. bloods. † Heb. strong. ‡ Heb. of all that was with him.

lden (bowls; basons; *he gave gold*) by weight
r every (bowl; bason;) and (for the silver bowls; *likewise silver*; bowl)
weight for every (bason of silver):
and for [a]the altar of incense
fined gold by (weight; weight;) and gold
r the pattern of [b]the (chariot, *even* chariot of)
he (cherubim, cherubims,) that spread out
eir wings, and covered the
k of the covenant of the LORD.
All this, *said David*, [1](have I been; the LORD)
ade (to; me) understand in writing
m the (*his*) hand (of the LORD, upon me,) [e]even all
e works of this pattern. 20 And
avid said to Solomon his son,
e strong and of good courage,
d do it: fear not, nor be dis-
ayed: for the LORD God, even
y God, (is; *will be*) with thee; [h]he
ll not fail thee, nor forsake
ee, until (thou hast finished) all the
ork for the service of the house
the LORD (be finished). 21 And,
ehold, (there are) [j]the courses of
e priests and the Levites, (*even*
y shall be with thee) for all the service
the house of God: and there
all be with thee (in; for) all manner
(work; workmanship) [l]every willing (man that; skilful
h skill, man.) for any manner of service:
so the (captains; princes) and all the people
ll be wholly at thy command-
ent.

29 1 (And; Furthermore) David the king
said unto all the congre-
gation, Solomon my son,
hom alone God hath chosen,
s yet young and tender, and
e work is great: for [p]the
alace is not for man, but for
e LORD God. 2 Now I have
repared with all my might for
e house of my God the gold
r (the *things of*; *things to be made* of) gold, and the
lver for (the *things of*; *things* of) silver, and
e brass for (the *things of*; *things* of) brass,
e iron for (the *things of*; *things* of) iron, and
ood for (the *things of*; *things* of) wood; [2s]onyx
ones, and *stones* to be set,
(ones for inlaid work, glistering stones,) and of divers

a See Ex. 30. 1.
b Cp. Ecclus. 49. 8.
c See Ex. 25. 18—22 & 1 Kin. 6. 23—28.
d Cp. ch. 22. 14.
e ver. 11, 12. Ex. 25. 40.
f See 1 Kin. 9. 28.
g See ch. 22. 13.
h Josh. 1. 5.
i ch. 27. 1 & 28. 1.
j ver. 13. See ch. 24—26.
k See ch. 27. 25—31.
l Cp. Ex. 35. 25, 26 & 36. 1, 2.
m Ezra 2. 69 & 8. 27. Neh. 7. 70—72.
n ch. 22. 5. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 7.
o ch. 23. 8. Cp. ch. 26. 21.
p ver. 19.
q Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 4 & 2 Cor. 9. 7.
r Luke 1. 68.
s Cp. Isai. 54. 11, 12 & Rev. 21. 19—21.
t Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 17 & Rev. 5. 13.

colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance. 3 (Moreover also, Moreover,) because I have set my affection to the house of my God, (seeing that I have; a treasure of mine own; of mine own proper good,) of gold and silver, (I give it unto; *which* I have given to) the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy (house; house,) 4 [d]even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of [f]Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal: 5 (of; The) gold for (the *things of*; *things* of) gold, and (of; the) silver for (the *things of*; *things* of) silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. (Who then offereth willingly; And who *then* is willing) 3* to consecrate (himself; his service) this day unto the LORD? 6 Then [i]the (princes; chief) of the (fathers' *houses*, fathers) and the princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with [k]the rulers (over; of) the king's work, offered (willingly; willingly,) 7 and (they) gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand (darics, drams,) and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and (of iron; a one) hundred thousand (talents, talents of iron.) 8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, (under; by) the hand of [o]Jehiel the Gershonite. 9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because [q](with; a with) perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy. 10 Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, [r]Blessed be thou, (O LORD, the; LORD) God of Israel our father, for ever and ever. 11 [t]Thine, O LORD, is the great-

A.V. [1] Or, *the LORD made me understand in writing by his hand upon me, even &c.* [2] Or, *beryl* [3] Heb. *to fill his hand.* A.V. * Heb. *to fill his hand.*

ness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth *is thine*; thine is the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all. 12 [c]Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou rulest / reignest over all; [e]and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all. 13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. 14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should [1*]be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and [2†]of thine own have we given thee. 15 [g]For we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as our fathers were: / all our were all our fathers: our days on the earth are [j]as a shadow, and there is none / no [3‡]abiding. 16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own. 17 I know also, my God, that [n]thou triest the heart, [o]and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are [§]present here, to offer willingly unto thee. 18 O LORD, the God of Abraham, [of] Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and [4‖]prepare their heart unto thee: 19 [s]and give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, [v]and

[a] ch. 22. 14.
[b] See Josh. 22. 33.
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 13 & 2 Chr. 1. 12 & Rom. 11. 36.
[d] See Ex. 4. 31.
[e] 2 Chr. 20. 6.
[f] Gen. 35. 14.
[g] See Lev. 25. 23.
[h] Cp. ch. 23. 1.
[i] See 1 Kin. 1. 33—39.
[j] Job 14. 2. Ps. 102. 11 & 144. 4.
[k] 1 Kin. 2. 35.
[l] 1 Kin. 2. 12.
[m] ch. 28. 5. Cp. 2 Chr. 9. 8.
[n] ch. 28. 9. Prov. 17. 3. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 7.
[o] Cp. Prov. 11. 20.
[p] 2 Chr. 1. 1. Cp. Josh. 3. 7.
[q] 1 Kin. 3. 13. 2 Chr. 1. 12. Cp. Eccles. 2. 9.
[r] 2 Sam. 5. 4, 5. 1 Kin. 2. 11.
[s] Cp. Ps. 72. 1.
[t] Cp. Gen. 15. 15 & 25. 8.
[u] ch. 23. 1.
[v] ver. 1, 2.

to build the palace, [a]for the which I have made provision. 20 And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation [b]blessed the LORD, the God of their fathers, [d]and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king. 21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their [f]drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel: / Israel: 22 and did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king [h]the second time, and [i]anointed him unto the LORD to be [5]prince, the chief governor, and [k]Zadok to be priest. 23 [l]Then Solomon sat on the [m]throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him. 24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, [6**]submitted themselves unto Solomon the king. 25 And the LORD [p]magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, [q]and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 Now / Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel. 27 [r]And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three *years* reigned he in Jerusalem. 28 And he died [t]in a good old age, [u]full of days, riches, and honour: and

R.V. [1] Heb. *retain strength.* [2] Heb. *of thine hand.* [3] Heb. *hope.* [4] Or, *establish* [5] Or, *leader*
[6] Heb. *gave the hand under Solomon*
A.V. * Heb. *retain, or, obtain strength.* † Heb. *of thine hand.* ‡ Heb. *expectation.* § Or, *four*
‖ Or, *stablish.* ** Heb. *gave the hand under Solomon.*

lomon his son reigned in his
ad. 29 Now the acts of Da-
l the king, first and last, be-
ld, they are written in the
tory book [c]of Samuel the seer, and
the [1]history book of [d]Nathan the
prophet, and in the [1]history book of
[a]Gad the seer; seer, 30 with all his
reign and his might, and the
times [b]that went over him, and
over Israel, and over all the
kingdoms of the countries.

[a] See 1 Sam. 22. 5.
[b] Cp. Dan. 4. 23, 25.
[c] ch. 25. 28. Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[d] See 2 Sam. 12. 1.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

1 And [a]Solomon the son of
David was strengthened in
his kingdom, and the Lord
God was with him, [c]and
gnified him exceedingly. 2 And Then
lomon spake unto all Israel,
[d]the captains of thousands
d of hundreds, and to the
dges, and to every prince governor in all
rael, the heads chief of the fathers' houses. fathers.
So Solomon, and all the con-
egation with him, went to
he high place that was at
beon; [t]for there was [j]the
tent of meeting
ernacle of the congregation of God,
hich Moses the servant of the
ord had made in the wilderness.
But the ark of God had David
ought up from Kiriath-jearim Kirjath-jearim to
e place that which David had pre-
red for it: for he had pitched
tent for it at Jerusalem.
Moreover [n]the brasen altar,
at Bezalel Bezaleel the son of Uri, the
n of Hur, had made, [2]was there †he put
fore the tabernacle of the
ord: and Solomon and the
ngregation [p]sought unto it.
And Solomon [3]went up thither
the brasen altar before the
ord, which was at the tent tabernacle
meeting, the congregation, [r]and offered a
ousand burnt offerings upon

[a] 1 Kin. 2. 46.
[b] For ver. 7—12, see 1 Kin. 3. 5—14.
[c] 1 Chr. 29. 25.
[d] 1 Chr. 27. 1.
[e] 1 Chr. 28. 5.
[f] ch. 6. 17 & 1 Kin. 8. 26.
[g] Gen. 13. 16.
[h] See 1 Kin. 3. 4.
[i] 1 Chr. 16. 39 & 21. 29.
[j] Ex. 29. 10. Lev. 10. 7. Num. 14. 10. Josh. 18. 1, *al.*
[k] Cp. Num. 27. 17 & Deut. 31. 2.
[l] See 2 Sam. 6. 2—17 & 1 Chr. 15. 25—16. 1.
[m] Eccles. 5. 19 & 6. 2.
[n] Ex. 27. 1, 2 & 38. 1, 2.
[o] Ex. 31. 2.
[p] Cp. 1 Chr. 13. 3.
[q] ch. 9. 22. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 25.
[r] 1 Kin. 3. 4.

7 [b]In that night did God ap-
pear unto Solomon, and said
unto him, Ask what I shall give
thee. 8 And Solomon said unto
God, Thou hast shewed great
kindness mercy unto David my father,
[e]and hast made me king to reign in his
stead. 9 Now, O Lord God,
[f]let thy promise unto David
my father be established: for
thou hast made me king over
a people ‡[g]like the dust of the
earth in multitude. 10 Give me
now wisdom and knowledge, that
I may [k]go out and come in be-
fore this people: for who can
judge this thy people, that is so
great? 11 And God said to Solo-
mon, Because this was in thine
heart, and thou hast not asked
[m]riches, wealth, or honour, nor
the life of them that hate thee, thine enemies, neither
yet hast asked long life; but hast
asked wisdom and knowledge for
thyself, that thou mayest judge
my people, over whom I have
made thee king: 12 wisdom and
knowledge is granted unto thee;
and I will give thee [m]riches, and
wealth, and honour, [q]such as
none of the kings have had that
have been before thee, neither
shall there any after thee have
the like. 13 So Then Solomon [4]came

R.V. [1] Heb. *words.* [2] Or, as otherwise read, *he had put* [3] Or, *offered there, upon...yea, he offered* [4] The Sept. Vulgate have, *came from the high place.*
A.V. [5] Or, *history.* Heb. *words.* † Or, *was there.* ‡ Heb. *much as the dust of the earth.*

from his journey to the [a]high place that was at Gibeon, Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before [a]the tent of meeting, unto tabernacle of the Jerusalem; and he congregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 [f]And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: [g]and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed [h]in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. 15 And the king [*]made silver and gold to be in at Jerusalem *as plenteous* as stones, and cedars cedar trees made he to be as the sycomore trees that are in the lowland, vale for abundance. 16 And the horses †Solomon which Solomon had were had horses brought out of Egypt; Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received them in droves, the linen each drove yarn at a price. 17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out *horses* for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out ‡by their means.

1 [m]Now And Solomon purposed determined to **2** build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom. 2 [o]And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand men that to were hewers hew in the mountains, mountain, and [q]three thousand and six hundred to oversee them. 3 [r]And Solomon sent to [1]§Huram the king of Tyre, saying, [s]As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.* 4 Behold, I build an house for to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him

[a] ver. 3.
[b] See Ex. 30. 7.
[c] See Lev. 24. 5—8.
[d] See Num. 28. 3—8.
[e] ch. 8. 13. Num. 28. 9, 11, 19, 26.
[f] For ver. 14—17, see ch. 9. 25—28 & 1 Kin. 10. 26—29.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 26.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 19.
[i] Ps. 135. 5. Cp. Ex. 15. 11 & 1 Chr. 16. 25 & Ps. 86. 8.
[j] ch. 6. 18. 1 Kin. 8. 27. Isai. 66. 1. Acts 7. 49.
[k] ver. 13, 14.
[l] 1 Chr. 22. 15.
[Ch. 1. 18 in Heb.]
[m] 1 Kin. 5. 5.
[n] ch. 9. 10, 11.
[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
[o] ver. 18. 1 Kin. 5. 15, 16. Cp. ch. 8. 7, 8 & 1 Kin. 9. 20, 21.
[p] Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 11.
[q] Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 16.
[r] For ver. 3—16, see 1 Kin. 5. 2—11.
[s] 1 Chr. 14. 1.
[t] ch. 9. 8. 1 Kin. 10. 9.

[b]incense of sweet spices, ‖sweet incense, and for [c]the continual shewbread, and for [d]the burnt offerings morning and evening, [e]on the sabbaths and on the new moons, and on the set solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This is *an ordinance* for ever to Israel. 5 And the house which I build is great: [i]for great is our God above all gods. 6 [j]But who [2**]is able to build him a house, seeing [j]the heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then that I should build him an house, save only to burn incense sacrifice before him? 7 Now therefore [k]send Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill ††to grave *all manner of* gravings, to be with the cunning men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, [l]whom David my father did provide. 8 Send me also cedar trees, [3]fir trees, and [4]‡algum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, [n]my servants shall be with thy servants, 9 even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be §§wonderful great. 10 And, behold, [p]I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand [5]measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand [5]measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil. 11 Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, [t]Because the LORD loveth hath loved his people, he hath made

R.V. [1] In 1 Kings 5. 1, *Hiram.* [2] Heb. *retaineth strength.* [3] Or, *cypress* [4] In 1 Kings 10. 11, *almug* [5] Heb. *cors.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *gave.* † Heb. *the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.* ‡ Heb. *by their hand.* § Or, 1 Kin. 5. 1. ‖ Heb. *incense of spices.* ** Heb. *hath retained, or, obtained strength.* †† Heb. *to grave g* ‡‡ Or, *almuggim*, 1 Kin. 10. 11. §§ Heb. *great and wonderful.*

ee king over them. 12 Huram
d moreover, Blessed be the
D, the God of Israel, [b]that made
aven and earth, who hath given
David the king a wise son,
ndued with discretion and under-
nding, [d]that should might build an
use for the LORD, and an
use for his kingdom. 13 And
w I have sent a cunning man,
dued with understanding, [1]of
uram my father's, 14 [f]the son
a woman of the daughters of
an, and his father was a man
Tyre, [i]skilful to work in gold,
d in silver, in brass, in iron,
stone, and in timber, in purple,
blue, and in fine linen, and in
mson; also to grave any man-
r of graving, and to devise any find out every
ice: that there may be *a place* appointed unto
device which shall be put to
, with thy cunning men, and
th the cunning men of my
rd David thy father. 15 Now
erefore the wheat wheat, and the barley,
e oil oil, and the wine, [l]which my
rd hath spoken of, let him send
to his servants: 16 [n]and we
ll cut wood out of Lebanon,
s much as thou shalt need:
d we will bring it to thee in
ats by sea to [2]‡[o]Joppa; and
ou shalt carry it up to Jeru-
lem. 17 And Solomon num-
red all §the strangers that
re in the land of Israel, [p]after
e numbering wherewith David
s father had numbered them;
d they were found an hundred
d fifty thousand and three thou-
nd and six hundred. 18 [r]And
set threescore and ten thou-
nd of them to be to bear bearers of burdens,
d fourscore thousand that were to be
wers in the mountains, mountain, and three
ousand and six hundred over-
ers to set the people a work. a work.

a For ver. 1, 2, see 1 Kin. 6. 1.
b See Gen. 1. 1.
c Gen. 22. 2, 14.
d Cp. ver. 1.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 15, 18, 28.
f 1 Kin. 7. 14.
g Cp. Ezra 3. 11.
h For ver. 3, 4, see 1 Kin. 6. 2, 3.
i Cp. ver. 7.
j 1 Kin. 6. 17.
k Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 8 (& mg. for mg.) & S. of S. 1. 17 (& mg. for mg.).
l ver. 10.
m 1 Kin. 6. 29, 32.
n Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 9.
o See Josh. 19. 46.
p Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 2.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 16.
r See ver. 2.
s 1 Chr. 28. 11.
t For ver. 10—13, see 1 Kin. 6. 23—28.

3 1 [a]Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem [c]in mount Moriah, ‖where *the* LORD appeared unto David his father, [s]which he made ready [4]in the place that David had appointed, prepared, [e]in the threshing-floor of threshingfloor [5]**Ornan the Jebusite. 2 And he began to build in the second *day* of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign. 3 Now [6]these are [g]the foundations which *are the things wherein* laid Solomon was ††instructed for the building of the house of God. [h]The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits. 4 And the porch that was before in the front *of the house*, the length of it, *of it was* according to the breadth of the house, was twenty cubits, and the height *was* an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold. 5 [j]And the greater house he cieled [k]with [7]fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, [m]and wrought set thereon palm trees and chains. 6 And he ‡‡garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim. 7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the thresholds, posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; [m]and graved cherubim cherubims on the walls. 8 [q]And he made the most holy house; house, the length thereof, whereof *was* according to the breadth of the house, was twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents. 9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid [s]the upper chambers with gold. 10 [t]And in the most holy house he made two cherubim cherubims

R.V. 1 Or, *even Huram my father* See ch. 4. 16. 2 Heb. *Japho.* 3 The Sept. and Vulgate have, *in the place which David had prepared, in the threshing-floor &c.* 4 Heb. *in the place of David.* 5 In 2 Sam. 24. 16, &c., *Araunah.* 6 Or, *these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for &c.* 7 Or, *cypress*
R.V. * Heb *knowing prudence and understanding.* † Heb. *according to all thy need.* ‡ Heb. *Japho.* Heb. *the men the strangers.* ‖ Or, *which was seen of David his father.* ** Or, *Araunah.* †† Heb. *founded.* Heb. *covered.*

*of image work; work, and they overlaid
them with gold. 11 And the
wings of the cherubim cherubims were twenty
cubits long: the one wing of the one
cherub was five cubits, reaching
to the wall of the house; house: and the
other wing was *likewise* five cu-
bits, reaching to the wing of the
other cherub. 12 And the one wing
of the other cherub was five
cubits, reaching to the wall of
the house: and the other wing
was five cubits *also*, joining to
the wing of the other cherub.
13 The wings of these cherubim cherubims
spread themselves forth twenty
cubits: and they stood on their
feet, and their faces were 1[a]toward †in-
the house. ward. 14 [c]And he made the
veil vail of blue, and purple, and crim-
son, and fine linen, and ‡wrought
cherubim cherubims thereon. 15 [e]Also he made
before the house [f]two pillars of
thirty and five cubits §high, and
the chapiter that was on the top
of each of them was five cubits.
16 And he made chains chains, as in the
oracle, and put *them* on the
tops heads of the pillars; and he made
an hundred pomegranates, and
put them on the chains. 17 [h]And
he set reared up the pillars before the
temple, one on the right hand,
and the other on the left; and
called the name of that on the
right hand 2‖Jachin, and the
name of that on the left 3**Boaz.

4 1 Moreover he made [l]an
altar of brass, twenty cu-
bits the length thereof, and
twenty cubits the breadth there-
of, and ten cubits the height
thereof. 2 [p]Also he made the a
molten sea of ten cubits ††from
brim to brim, round in compass,
and the height thereof was five cubits: five cubits the height thereof; and
a line of thirty cubits compassed did compass
it round about. 3 And under it
was the similitude of *oxen,
which did compass it round
about, 5for ten cubits, about: ten in a cubit, compassing the
sea round about. The *oxen were in two rows, cast Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.
4 It stood upon twelve oxen,
three looking toward the north,
and three looking toward the
west, and three looking toward
the south, and three looking to-
ward the east: and the sea was
set upon them above, above upon them, and all their
hinder parts were inward. 5 And
it was an handbreadth thick; the thickness of it *was* an handbreadth, and
the brim thereof was wrought like of it like the work of the
brim of a cup, like the flower ‡‡with flowers of
a lily: lilies; *and* it received [b]and held
three thousand baths. 6 [d]He
made also ten lavers, and put
five on the right hand, and five
on the left, to wash in them; them: §§such
things as belonged to they offered for the burnt
offering they washed in them; them; but
the sea was for the priests to
wash in. 7 And he made the ten
candlesticks of gold [g]according
to the ordinance concerning them; their form, and 1
set them in the temple, five on
the right hand, and five on the
left. 8 [i]He made also ten tables
and placed them in the temple,
five on the right side, and five
on the left. And he made a
hundred *basons of gold. 9 Fur-
thermore he made [j]the court of
the priests, [k]and the great court
and doors for the court, and
overlaid the doors of them with
brass. 10 [m]And he set the sea
on the right side of the house eastward of the east end, over
against toward the south. 11 [n]And [o]Huram
made the pots, and the shovels
and the *basons. So And [o]Huram
made an end of doing †finished wrought the work that
he was to make for king Solomon
in for the house of God; God: 12 To wit, the

a Ezek. 40. 9.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 26.
c See Ex. 26. 31.
d 1 Kin. 7. 38, 39.
e For ver. 15, 16, see 1 Kin. 7. 15—20.
f Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 15 & 2 Kin. 25. 17 & Jer. 52. 21.
g ver. 20. 1 Kin. 7. 49. See Ex. 25. 31—39 & 27. 20, 21.
h 1 Kin. 7. 21.
i ver. 19. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 48.
j 1 Kin. 6. 36.
k Cp. ch. 6. 13 & 2 Kin. 21. 5.
l ch. 7. 7 & 8. 12. Cp. ch. 15. 8 & 1 Kin. 8. 64 & 2 Kin. 16. 14. See Ezek. 43. 13—17.
m 1 Kin. 7. 39.
n For ver. 11—ch. 5. 1, see 1 Kin. 7. 40—51.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 13, 14.
p For ver. 2—5, see 1 Kin. 7. 23—26.

R.V. 1 Or, *inward* 2 That is, *He shall establish.* 3 That is, perhaps, *In it is strength.* 4 In 1 Kin. 7. 24, kn
5 Or, *ten in a cubit*
A.V. * Or, (as some think) *of moveable work.* † Or, *toward the house.* ‡ Heb. *caused to ascend.* § Heb. l
‖ That is, *He shall establish.* ** That is, *In it is strength.* †† Heb. *from his brim to his brim.* ‡‡ Or, *like a lily flo*
§§ Heb. *the work of burnt offering.* * Or, *bowls.* † Heb. *finished to make.*

pillars, [a]and the bowls, pommels, and
two chapiters which were on
top of the pillars; two pillars, and the
networks wreaths to cover the two
wls mels of the chapiters that which were
the top of the pillars; 13 [b]and
four hundred pomegranates
the two networks wreaths; two rows of
negranates for on each network, wreath, to
er the two bowls pommels of the
apiters that which were 1*upon the
lars. 14 [c]He made also the
es, and the †lavers made he
on the bases; 15 one sea, and
twelve oxen under it. 16 The
s also, and the shovels, [e]and
fleshhooks, and all the vessels their in-
reof, nents, [f]did [g]Huram his father
ke for to king Solomon for the
use of the LORD of ‡bright
ass. 17 In the Plain plain of Jordan
the king cast them, in the
ay ground between Succoth
Zeredah. Zeredathah. 18 [i]Thus Solomon
de all these vessels in great
undance: for the weight of
brass [2]could not be found
t. 19 And Solomon made all
vessels that were in for the
use of God, the golden altar
o, [k]and the tables whereon
s the shewbread shewbread was set; 20 and Moreover the
dlesticks with their lamps,
at they should burn according to after the
ordinance manner before the oracle, of
re gold; 21 and the flowers,
d the lamps, and the tongs,
of he of gold, and that ‖perfect
d; 22 and the snuffers, and
** basons, and the spoons, and
firepans, censers, of pure gold: and as for
e entry of the house, the inner
ors thereof for the most holy
ace, and the doors of the
e, to wit, house of the temple, were
of gold. 1 [n]Thus all the
work that Solomon wrought made
for the house of the LORD

a 1 Kin. 7. 41.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 20.
c ver. 6.
d 2 Sam. 6. 12.
e 1 Chr. 28. 17.
f ch. 2 13 (& mg.). Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 14.
g ver. 11.
h Cp. ver. 7 & 1 Kin. 8. 3.
i 1 Kin. 7. 47.
j ch. 23. 18 & 30. 27.
k ver. 8.
l ver. 7.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 8.
n For ver. 1—10, see 1 Kin. 8. 1—9.
o Deut. 10. 2, 5. Cp. ch. 6. 11.

was finished. And finished: and Solomon brought
in all the things that David his
father had dedicated; even and the
silver, and the gold, and all the
vessels, and instruments, put them in he among the treasuries treasures
of the house of God.

2 Then Solomon assembled
the elders of Israel, and all the
heads of the tribes, the princes chief of
the fathers' houses fathers of the children of
Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring
up the ark of the covenant of
the LORD out of [d]the city of
David, which is Zion. 3 And Wherefore
all the men of Israel assembled
themselves unto the king at in the
feast, feast which was *in* the seventh
month. 4 And all the elders of
Israel came, came; [h]and the Levites took
up the ark. 5 And they brought
up the ark, and the tent tabernacle of
the meeting, congregation, and all the holy
vessels that were in the Tent; tabernacle,
these did [j]the priests *and* the
Levites bring up. 6 And Also king
Solomon Solomon, and all the congregation
of Israel Israel, that were assembled unto
him, were him before the ark, sacrificing sacrificed
sheep and oxen, that which could not
be told nor numbered for multi-
tude. 7 And the priests brought
in the ark of the covenant of the
LORD unto its his place, into to the oracle
of the house, to into the most holy
place, even under the wings of
the cherubim. cherubims: 8 For the cherubim cherubims
spread forth their wings over
the place of the ark, and the
cherubim cherubims covered the ark and the
staves thereof above. 9 And
3the staves were so long they drew out the staves *of the ark* that
the ends of the staves were
seen [m]from the ark before the
oracle; but they were not seen
without: and without. And ††there it is, is unto this
day. 10 There was nothing in
the ark save the two tables
[o]which Moses put there therein at Horeb,

R.V. 1 Heb. *upon the face of the pillars.* 2 Or, *was not searched out* 3 Or, *they drew out the staves, so that &c.*
V. * Heb. *upon the face.* † Or, *caldrons.* ‡ Heb. *made bright*, or, *scoured.* § Heb. *thickness of the ground.*
b. *perfections of gold.* ** Or, *bowls.* †† Or, *they are there*, as 1 Kin. 8. 8.

[1]*when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt. [11] And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, (for all the priests that were [†]present had sanctified themselves, were sanctified, and did not keep [b]their courses; then wait by course: [12] also the Levites which were the singers, all of them, [d]even [e]Asaph, of them of [f]Heman, of Jeduthun, and with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in fine white linen, with having [h]cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty [i]priests sounding with trumpets:) [13] it came even to pass, when as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice [j]with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments [2]of music, musick, and praised the LORD, *saying*, [k]For he is good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD, LORD; [14] so that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: [m]for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

6 [1] [n]Then spake said Solomon, The LORD hath said that [o]he would dwell in the thick darkness. [2] But I have built thee [p]an house of habitation, an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thee to dwell in thy dwelling for ever. [3] And the king turned his face, and blessed all the the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood. [4] And he said, Blessed be the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, which spake who hath with his mouth unto hands David my father, and hath fulfilled *that* which he spake with his hands mouth to my father David, fulfilled it, saying, [5] Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt, Egypt I chose no city out of among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be [3]prince a ruler over my people Israel: [6] [a]but I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; [c]and have chosen David to be over my people Israel. [7] [g]Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. [8] But the LORD said unto to David my father, Whereas Forasmuch as [g]it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart. [9] nevertheless Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name. [10] And the LORD The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he spake; hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. [11] And there in it have I set put the ark, [l]wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which the he made with the children of Israel.

[12] And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands: [13] [p]For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits [‡]long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court; court: and upon it he stood, [r]and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven, heaven [14] and he said, O LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [s]there is no God like thee

a ch. 12. 13. Ps. 78. 68.
b 1 Chr. 24. 1, 5. Cp. Luke 1. 5.
c 1 Chr. 28. 4. See 1 Sam. 16. 11—13.
d See 1 Chr. 25. 1—4.
e See 1 Chr. 6. 39.
f See 1 Chr. 6. 33.
g 2 Sam. 7. 2. 1 Chr. 17. 1 & 28. 2.
h 1 Chr. 15. 16. Ps. 150. 3—5.
i ch. 7. 6. 1 Chr. 15. 24.
j 1 Chr. 16. 42.
k See 1 Chr. 16. 34.
l Cp. ch. 5. 10.
m ch. 7. 2. 1 Kin. 8. 11. Cp. Ex. 40. 35 & Ezek. 10. 3, 4.
n For ver. 1—39, see 1 Kin. 8. 12—50.
o Cp. Ex. 20. 21 & Heb. 12. 18.
p Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 14 (mg.) & 23. 3 (mg.).
q Cp. Ps. 135. 21.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 54.
s See Ex. 15. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *where* [2] Or, *for song* [3] Or, *leader*
A.V. * Or, *where.* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Heb. *the length thereof, &c.*

the heaven, (or nor) in the earth;
keepest (covenant covenant,) and (shewest)
rcy (1with unto) thy servants, that
k before thee with all their
s: 15 (b who Thou which) hast kept with
servant David my father
t which thou (didst promise him: hast promised him;)
(thou ad) spakest with thy mouth,
l hast fulfilled it with thine
nd, as it is this day. 16 Now
refore, O (LORD, the LORD) God of Israel,
ep with thy servant David my
her that which thou hast pro-
sed him, saying, 2*c There shall
fail thee a man in my sight
sit (on upon) the throne of Israel;
(only so that) thy children take heed
their (way, way) to walk in my (law law,)
thou hast walked before me.
Now (therefore, then,) O (LORD, the LORD) God of
ael, let thy word be verified,
ich thou (spakest hast spoken) unto thy
vant David. 18 But will God
very deed dwell with men on
earth? behold, f heaven and
heaven of heavens cannot
ntain thee; how much less
s house which I have (builded built)!
Yet have thou respect unto (Have respect therefore to) the prayer
thy servant, and to his sup-
cation, O LORD my God, to
arken unto the cry and (to) the
ayer which thy servant prayeth
fore thee: 20 g that thine eyes
y be open (toward upon) this house
y and night, (even toward upon) the place
ereof thou hast said that thou
uldest put thy name there; to
arken unto the prayer which
y servant (shall pray prayeth) †toward this
ace. 21 And (hearken thou to Hearken therefore unto) the
pplications of thy servant, and
thy people Israel, (when which) they
all (‡pray ‡make) toward this place:
hear thou from thy dwelling
ace, even from heaven; i and
hen thou hearest, forgive. 22 3 If
man sin against his neighbour,

a See Deut. 7. 9.
b 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10.
c ch. 7. 18. See 1 Kin. 2. 4.
d Ps. 132. 12.
e ch. 7. 13. Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1.
f See ch. 2. 6.
g Cp. ver. 40.
h Cp. ch. 20. 9.
i Cp. Dan. 9. 19.

§and an oath be laid upon him to
(cause him to make him) swear, and (he come and swear the oath come)
before thine altar in this (house: house;)
23 then hear thou from heaven,
and do, and judge thy servants, (by requiting the wicked, by recompensing) (to bring)
his way upon his own head; and
(by justifying the righteous, by giving) (to give)
him according to his righteous-
ness. 24 And if thy people Israel
‖be (smitten down put to the worse) before the enemy,
because they have sinned against
thee; and shall (turn again return) and con-
fess thy name, and pray and
make supplication before thee
**in this (house: house;) 25 i then hear thou
from (heaven, the heavens,) and forgive the
sin of thy people Israel, and
bring them again unto the land
which thou gavest to them and
to their fathers. 26 e When the
heaven is shut up, and there is no
rain, because they have sinned
against thee; (yet) if they pray to-
ward this place, and confess thy
name, and turn from their sin,
4 when thou 5 dost afflict (them: them;)
27 i then hear thou (in from) heaven,
and forgive the sin of thy serv-
ants, and of thy people Israel,
4 when thou (teachest hast taught) them the
good (way way,) wherein they should
walk; and send rain upon thy
land, which thou hast given (to unto)
thy people for an inheritance.
28 h If there be (in the land famine, dearth in the land,) if
there be pestilence, if there be
(blasting blasting,) or mildew, (locust locusts,) or (caterpiller caterpillers;)
if their enemies besiege them
††in the (land cities) of their 6 (cities land); whatso-
ever (plague sore) or whatsoever sickness
there (be; be:) 29 (Then) what prayer (and or what)
supplication soever (shall) be made
(by of) any man, or (by of) all thy people
Israel, (which shall know every man when every one shall know) his
own (plague sore) and his own (sorrow, grief,) and
shall spread forth his hands (toward ‡‡in)
this house: 30 i then hear thou

3 R.V. 1 Or, for 2 Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight. 3 Or, Wherein soever a man shall sin
r, because 5 Or, answeresst 6 Heb. gates.
A.V. * Heb. There shall not a man be cut off. † Or, in this place. ‡ Heb. pray. § Heb. and he require an
n of him. ‖ Or, be smitten. ** Or, toward. †† Heb. in the land of their gates. ‡‡ Or, toward this house.

from heaven thy dwelling place,
and forgive, and render unto
every man according (to, unto) all his
ways, whose heart thou knowest;
(a for (thou, even thou only, thou only) knowest the
hearts of the children of (men; men:))
31 that they may fear thee, to
walk in thy ways, *so long as
they live †in the land which thou
gavest unto our fathers. 32 More-
over concerning the stranger,
(that which, when he, but is) shall come from a far
country for thy great name's
sake, and thy mighty hand, and
thy stretched out arm; (when, if) they
shall come and pray (toward, in) this (house:, house;)
33 then hear thou from (heaven, the heavens,)
even from thy dwelling place,
and do according to all that the
stranger calleth to thee for; that
all (the peoples, people) of the earth may
know thy name, and fear thee,
as doth thy people Israel, and
(that, they) may know that [1]‡this
house [e] which I have built is
called by thy name. 34 If thy
people go out to (battle, war) against
their (enemies, enemies) by (whatsoever way, the way that) thou
shalt send them, and they pray
unto thee toward this city which
thou hast chosen, and the house
which I have built for thy (name:, name;)
35 then hear thou from (heaven, the heavens)
their prayer and their supplica-
tion, and maintain their [2]§cause.
36 If they sin against thee, [m](for
there is no man (that, which) sinneth not,)
and thou be angry with them,
and deliver them (to the enemy, over before) *their*
(so that, enemies, and) [3]‖they carry them away
(captive, captives) unto a land far off or near;
37 yet if they (shall) **bethink them-
selves in the land whither they
are carried captive, and turn
(again, and) (make supplication, pray) unto thee
in the land of their captivity,
saying, We have sinned, we have

a See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
b Neh. 1. 6, 11. Cp. ver. 20 & ch. 7. 15.
c Ps. 130. 2.
d Ps. 132. 8, 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 2.
e ch. 7. 14 (mg. for mg.). Cp. James 2. 7 (mg. for mg.).
f Cp. Isai. 61. 10.
g Cp. ch. 7. 10 & Neh. 9. 25.
h Ps. 132. 10.
i Cp. Ps. 132. 1.
j 1 Kin. 8. 54.
k Lev. 9. 24. 1 Kin. 18. 38. 1 Chr. 21. 26.
l See ch. 5. 13.
m Eccles. 7. 20. James 3. 2. 1 John 1. 8.

done (perversely, amiss,) and have dealt
wickedly; 38 if they return (unto, to)
thee with all their heart and
with all their soul in the land
of their captivity, whither they
have carried them (captive, captives,) and
pray toward their land, which
thou gavest unto their fathers,
and (toward) the city which thou
hast chosen, and toward the
house which I have built for
thy name: 39 then hear thou
from (heaven, the heavens,) even from thy
dwelling place, their prayer and
their supplications, and main-
tain their (*cause; §cause;) and forgive thy
people which have sinned against
thee. 40 Now, [o] my God, [b]let, I
beseech thee, thine eyes be open,
[c]and let thine ears be (attent, attent) ††unto
the prayer that is made in this
place. 41 Now therefore arise,
O LORD God, into thy [d]resting
place, thou, and the ark of thy
strength: let thy priests, O LORD
God, be [f]clothed with salvation,
and let thy saints [g]rejoice in
[4]goodness. 42 O LORD God, [h]turn
not away the face of thine an-
ointed: [i]remember the [5]mercies
of David thy servant.

7 [1] [j]Now when Solomon had
made an end of praying, [k]the
fire came down from heaven
and consumed the burnt offering
and the sacrifices; [l]and the glory
of the LORD filled the house.
2 And the priests could not enter
into the house of the LORD, be-
cause the glory of the LORD had
filled the LORD'S house. 3 And
(when, looked on, when, saw how) all the children of Israel
the fire came down
and the glory of the LORD
upon the (house; and, house,) they bowed
themselves with their faces to
the ground upon the pavement,
and worshipped, and (gave thanks unto, praised)

R.V. [1] Or, *thy name is called upon this house &c.* [2] Or, *right* [3] Heb. *they that take them captive carry them aw*
[4] Or, *good* [5] Or, *good deeds* See ch. 32. 32.
A.V. * Heb. *all the days which.* † Heb. *upon the face of the land.* ‡ Heb. *thy name is called upon this house.* § Or. *rig*
‖ Heb. *they that take them captives carry them away.* ** Heb. *bring back to their heart.* †† Heb. *to the prayer of this place*

LORD, *saying*, For he is good;
his mercy *endureth* for ever.
Then the king and all the
ple offered sacrifice sacrifices before the
D. 5 And king Solomon offered
crifice of twenty and two
sand oxen, and an hundred
twenty thousand sheep. So sheep: so the
and all the people dedicated
house of God. 6 And the
sts stood, according to waited on their offices; offices:
Levites also with instru-
ts [1] of music musick of the LORD,
h David the king had made
ve thanks unto praise the LORD, [a]for because
mercy *endureth* for ever,
n David praised *by their
ry: ry; [g]and the priests sounded
pets before them; them, and all
el stood. 7 [h]Moreover Solo-
hallowed the middle of the
t that was before the house
e LORD: LORD: for there he offered
urnt offerings, and the fat
e peace offerings: offerings, because the
en altar which Solomon had
e was not able to receive
burnt offering, offerings, and the meal meat
g, gs, and the fat. 8 So Also at the
n held the feast at that time
time Solomon kept the feast seven
, and all Israel with him,
ry great congregation, from
entering in of [j]Hamath unto
brook river of Egypt. 9 And on in the
th day they held made †a [2l]solemn
mbly: for they kept the
cation of the altar seven
, and the feast seven days.
d on the three and twentieth
of the seventh month he sent
people away unto into their tents,
and glad of merry in heart for the
ness that the LORD had
ed unto David, and to Solo-
and to Israel his people.
[p]Thus Solomon finished the
e of the LORD, and the
s house: and all that came

a See ch. 5. 13.
b 1 Kin. 8. 62, 63.
c See Deut. 12. 5.
d Cp. ch. 6. 26, 28.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 16.
f Cp. ch. 12. 7.
g ch. 5. 12.
h For ver. 7—10, see 1 Kin. 8. 64—66.
i See ch. 6. 40.
j See Num. 34. 8.
k See Num. 34. 5.
l Lev. 23. 36 (mg. for mg.).
m 1 Kin. 8. 25. See ch. 6. 16.
n Cp. Lev. 26. 14 & Deut. 28. 15.
o Cp. Deut. 29. 28.
p For ver. 11—22, see 1 Kin. 9. 1—9.

into Solomon's heart to make in
the house of the LORD, and in
his own house, he prosperously
effected. 12 And the LORD ap-
peared to Solomon by night, and
said unto him, I have heard thy
prayer, [c]and have chosen this
place to myself for an house of
sacrifice. 13 [d]If I shut up heaven
that there be no rain, or if
I command the locust locusts to devour
the land, or if I send pestilence
among my people; 14 if my
people, [3]‡which are called by
my name, shall [f]humble them-
selves, and pray, and seek my
face, and turn from their wicked
ways; then will I hear from
heaven, and will forgive their
sin, and will heal their land.
15 [i]Now mine eyes shall be open,
and mine ears attent, attent §unto the
prayer that is made in this place.
16 [c]For now have I chosen and
hallowed sanctified this house, that my name
may be there for ever: and mine
eyes and mine heart shall be
there perpetually. 17 And as for
thee, if thou wilt walk before
me me, as David thy father walked,
and do according to all that I
have commanded thee, and wilt shalt
keep observe my statutes and my judgements; judgments;
18 then I will establish will I stablish the throne
of thy kingdom, according as I
have covenanted with David thy
father, saying, ‖[m]There shall not
fail thee a man to be ruler in
Israel. 19 [n]But if ye turn away,
and forsake my statutes and my
commandments commandments, which I have set
before you, and shall go and
serve other gods, and worship
them: them; 20 [o]then will I pluck them
up by the roots out of my land
which I have given them; and
this house, which I have hallowed sanctified
for my name, will I cast out of

R.V. [1] Or, *for the song of the LORD* [2] Or, *closing festival* [3] Heb. *upon whom my name is called.*
* Heb. *by their hand.* † Heb. *a restraint.* ‡ Heb. *upon whom my name is called.* § Heb. *to the prayer of*
‖ Heb. *There shall not be cut off to thee.*

my sight, and (I will make it / will make it to be) [a]a proverb and a byword among all (peoples. / nations.) 21 And this house, which is (so high, / high,) shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by (it shall / it;) (be astonished, and / so that he) shall say, [c]Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and (to / unto) this house? 22 And (they shall answer, / it shall be answered,) Because they forsook the (LORD, the / LORD) God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

8 1 [e]And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house, 2 that the cities which Huram had (given / restored) to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamath-zobah, and prevailed against it. 4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath. 5 Also he built [j]Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, [k]fenced cities, [k]with walls, gates, and bars; 6 and Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the (cities for his chariots, / chariot cities,) and the cities (for his / of the) horsemen, and *all that Solomon desired to build (for his pleasure) in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and (in / throughout) all the land of his dominion. 7 [o]As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of (Israel; / Israel,) 8 (But / children that) of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, [of] them did Solomon (raise / make to pay tribute until) [b]a levy of bondservants, unto this day. 9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and (rulers / captains) of his chariots and (of his / horsemen.) 10 And these were the chief (officers of king Solomon, / of king Solomon's officers,) even two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people. 11 [d]And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because [1]the places are [†]holy whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

12 Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, [f]which he had built before the porch, 13 even [g]as the duty of every day required, (after a certain rate every day,) offering [h]according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the (set / solemn) feasts, [i]three times in the year, *even* in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles. 14 And he appointed, according to the (ordinance / order) of David his father, [l]the courses of the priests to their service, [m]and the Levites to their charges, to praise and [n]to minister before the priests, [g]as the duty of every day required: [p]the (doorkeepers / porters) also by their courses at every gate: for [‡]so had David [q]the man of God commanded. 15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter,

a See Deut. 28. 37.
b ch. 10. 18. 1 Kin. 4. 6 & 9. 21 & 12. 18. Cp. Josh. 16. 10.
c Deut. 29. 24. Jer. 22. 8, 9.
d 1 Kin. 3. 1 & 7. 8 & 9. 24.
e For ver. 1—18, see 1 Kin. 9. 10—28.
f ch. 4. 1 & 15. 8.
g Cp. Ex. 29. 38.
h Num. 28. 3, 9, 11, 26 & 29. 2.
i Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16.
j See Josh. 16. 3, 5.
k ch. 14. 7. Deut. 3. 5.
l See 1 Chr. 24.
m See 1 Chr. 25.
n ch. 7. 6.
o See Gen. 15. 18—21.
p See 1 Chr. 9. 17—23 & 1 Chr. 26.
q Neh. 12. 24, 36.

R.V. 1 Heb. they are. † Heb. holiness. ‡ Heb. so was the commandment.

A.V. * Heb. all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build.

David the man of God.

, or concerning the treasures.
Now all the work of Solomon
s prepared unto the day of
foundation of the house
the LORD, and until it was
ished. *So* the house of the
RD was perfected.
7 Then went Solomon to
zion-geber, and to *[b]Eloth, on at
sea shore side in the land of Edom.
And Huram sent him by the
ds of his servants ships, and
vants that had knowledge of
sea; and they came went with the
vants of Solomon to Ophir,
fetched from took thence [e]four hun-
d and fifty talents of gold, and
ught them to king Solomon.
1 [f]And when [g]the queen of
Sheba heard of the fame of
Solomon, she came to prove
omon with hard questions at
usalem, with a very great
n, ny, and camels that bare
es, and gold in abundance,
precious stones: and when
was come to Solomon, she
muned with him of all that
in her heart. 2 And Solo-
told her all her questions:
there was not any thing nothing hid from
mon which he told her not.
d when [g]the queen of Sheba
seen the wisdom of Solomon,
the house that he had built,
d the meat of his table, and
sitting of his servants, and
attendance of his ministers,
their apparel; his †cup-
ers also, and their apparel;
his ascent by which he went
nto nto the house of the LORD;
e was no more spirit in her.
d she said to the king, It
a true ‡report that which I heard
ine own land of thine [2§]acts,
of thy wisdom. wisdom: 6 Howbeit I
ved not their words, until I

[a] 1 Kin. 9. 26.
[b] Cp. Deut. 2. 8 & 2 Kin. 14. 22.
[c] 1 Chr. 29. 23.
[d] ch. 2. 11.
[e] ch. 9. 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 28.
[f] For ver. 1—12, see 1 Kin. 10. 1—13.
[g] Cp. Matt. 12. 42 & Luke 11. 31.
[h] ch. 8. 18.
[i] Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 12.
[j] Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 13.
[k] For ver. 13—28, see 1 Kin. 10. 14—28.
[l] Ps. 68. 29 & 72. 10.

came, and mine eyes had seen
it: and, behold, the one half of
the greatness of thy wisdom was
not told me: for thou exceedest
the fame that I heard. 7 Happy
are thy men, and happy are these
thy servants, which stand con-
tinually before thee, and hear
thy wisdom. 8 Blessed be the
LORD thy God, which delighted
in thee, thee [c]to set thee on his throne,
to be king for the LORD thy
God: [d]because thy God loved
Israel, to establish them for
ever, therefore made he thee
king over them, to do judgement judgment
and justice. 9 And she gave
the king an hundred and twenty
talents of gold, and spices in of spices great
abundance, and precious stones:
neither was there any such spice
as the queen of Sheba gave to
king Solomon. 10 And the serv-
ants also of Huram, and the serv-
ants of Solomon, [h]which brought
gold from Ophir, brought [3‖]algum
trees and precious stones. 11 And
the king made of the algum trees
**[i]terraces for to the house of the
LORD, and for to the king's house, palace, and
harps and psalteries for the sing-
ers: and there were none such
seen before in the land of Judah.
12 And king Solomon gave to the
queen of Sheba all her desire,
whatsoever she asked, [j]beside
that which she had brought unto
the king. So she turned, and
went away to her own land, she
and her servants.
13 [k]Now the weight of gold
that came to Solomon in one
year was six hundred and three-
score and six talents of gold;
14 beside that which the chapmen
and merchants brought: ‡and brought. And all the
kings of Arabia and the ††govern-
ors of the country brought gold

* Or, *Elath.* R.V. ‡ Heb. *standing.* 2 Or, *sayings* 3 In 1 Kings 10. 11, *almug trees.*
ires. Heb. *highways.* † Or, *butlers.* ‡ Heb. *word.* § Or, *sayings.* ‖ 1 Kin. 10. 11, *almug trees.*
†† Or, *captains.*

and silver to Solomon. 15 And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target. 16 And *he made* three hundred shields three hundred shields *made he* gold; gold: [c]three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield: and shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon. 17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold. 18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and [1*]stays on either each side by the place of the seat, of the sitting place, and two lions standing beside by the stays. stays: 19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom. 20 And all king Solomon's drinking the drinking vessels of king vessels Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of [†]pure gold: silver ‡none *were of* silver; it nothing was *not* any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon. 21 For the king had king's ships that went to [n]Tarshish with the servants of Huram: once every three every three years years once came the ships of Tarshish, Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, [§]ivory, and apes, and peacocks. 22 So And king Solomon [o]exceeded passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom. 23 And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which that God had put in his heart. 24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, armour, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year. 25 And Solomon had [r]four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. 26 [a]And he ruled reigned over all the kings [b]from the River ‖river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt. 27 [d]And the king **made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars cedar trees made he to be as the sycomore trees that are in the lowland, for low plains in abundance. 28 [e]And they brought horses for Solomon unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 [f]Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, [g]first and last, are they not written in the [2]history ††book of [h]Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of [i]Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of [3]Iddo [k]the seer concerning against Jeroboam the son of Nebat? 30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years. 31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in [l]the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

10 1 [m]And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel to Shechem were come to Shechem all Israel come to make him king. 2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat heard of it, (for he Nebat, who was in Egypt, [p]whither he had fled from the presence of king Solomon, Solomon the king, heard) that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt. 3 And they sent and called him; and him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came, and they came and spake to Rehoboam, saying, 4 [q]Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou ease thou somewhat the grievous service servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke which that he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And

a 1 Kin. 4. 21.
b Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. Ps. 72. 8.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 17.
d ch. 1. 15.
e ch. 1. 16.
f For ver. 29—31, see 1 Kin. 11. 41—43.
g 1 Chr. 29. 29.
h 2 Sam. 12. 1.
i 1 Kin. 11. 29.
j ch. 12. 15 & 13. 22.
k 2 Sam. 24. 11. See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 10.
m For ver. 1—19, see 1 Kin. 12. 1—20.
n ch. 20. 36, 37.
o 1 Kin. 3. 13.
p 1 Kin. 11. 40.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 15.
r Cp. ch. 1. 14 & 1 Kin. 4. 26 & 10. 26.

R.V. 1 Or, *arms* Heb. *hands*. 2 Heb. *words*. 3 Heb. *Jedai*, or, *Jedo*.
A.V. * Heb. *hands*. † Heb. *shut up*. ‡ Or, there was *no silver* in them. § Or, *elephants' teeth*. ‖ That *Euphrates*. ** Heb. *gave*. †† Heb. *words*.

the people departed. 6 And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men, men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people? 7 And they spake unto him, saying, [b]If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever. 8 But he forsook the counsel of which the old men which they had given gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were grown brought up with him, that stood before him. 9 And he said unto them, What counsel advice give ye, ye that we may return answer to this people, who which have spoken to me, saying, Make Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us lighter? 10 And the young men that were grown brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou say unto answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter unto for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger is shall be thicker than my father's loins. 11 And now For whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, *put a heavy yoke upon you, I will add put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions. 12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come to me again again to me on the third day. 13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men, 14 and spake to answered them after the counsel advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions. 15 So the king hearkened not unto the people; people: for it was brought about the cause was of God, that the LORD might establish perform his word, [a]which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat. 16 And when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither have we and *we have* none inheritance in the son of Jesse: [c]every man to your tents, O Israel: now *and* now, David, see to thine own house, David. house. So all Israel departed unto went to their tents. 17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. 18 Then king Rehoboam sent [d]Hadoram, who Hadoram that was over the levy tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. And But king Rehoboam †made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. 19 So And Israel rebelled against the house of David, David unto this day.

[a] See 1 Kin. 11. 29—39.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 7.
[c] See 2 Sam. 20. 1.
[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 6 & 5. 14.

1 [e]And when Rehoboam **II** was come to Jerusalem, he assembled gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin, Benjamin an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, to that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam. 2 But the word of the LORD came to [f]Shemaiah the man of God, saying, 3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying, 4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against [g]your brethren: return every man to his house; house: for this thing is done of me. So And they

[e] For ver. 1—4, see 1 Kin. 12. 21—24.
[f] ch. 12. 5, 15.
[g] ch. 28. 8, 11.

A.V. * Heb. *laded.* † Heb. *strengthened himself.*

hearkened unto obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam. 5 And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built [c]cities for defence in Judah. 6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tekoa, 7 and Beth-zur, and Soco, Shoco, and Adullam, 8 and Gath, and [e]Mareshah, and Ziph, 9 and Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah, 10 and Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which are in Judah and in Benjamin, Benjamin fenced cities. 11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine. 12 And in every several city *he put* shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, And strong, having Judah and Benjamin belonged to him. on his side. 13 And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel *resorted to him out of all their border. coasts. 14 For the Levites left [g]their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: [h]for Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off, that they should not execute off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD: 15 and he appointed ordained him [l]priests for the high places, and for the [1]he-goats, devils, and for [n]the calves which he had made. 16 [p]And after them, them out of all the tribes of Israel, Israel such as set their hearts to seek the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel came to Jerusalem Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers. 17 [q]So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for they walked three years three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon. 18 And Rehoboam took him [a] wife, Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David, David to wife, [2]*and* of Abihail the daughter of [a]Eliab the son of Jesse; 19 and she Which bare him sons children; Jeush, and Shemariah, Shamariah, and Zaham. 20 And after her he took 3a Maacah †Maachah the daughter of Absalom; and she which bare him [d]Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith. 21 And Rehoboam loved Maacah Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines, concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons sons, and threescore daughters.) 22 [f]And Rehoboam appointed made [d]Abijah the son of Maacah to be Maachah the chief, *even* the prince *to be* ruler among his brethren: for *he was minded thought* to make him king. 23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his sons children throughout all the lands countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he ‡sought *for them* desired ‡many wives.

12 1 And it came to pass, [i]when the kingdom of Rehoboam Rehoboam had established was established, the kingdom, [j]and he was had strong, [k]that strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him. 2 [m]And it came to pass pass, *that* in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Rehoboam [o]Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had trespassed transgressed against the LORD, 3 with twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; [r]the Lubim, Lubims, the Sukkiim Sukkiim and the Ethiopians. 4 And he took [s]the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came unto to Jerusalem. 5 Now ‡Shemaiah Then came the prophet came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam and to the princes of Judah that were gathered together

a 1 Sam. 16. 6 & 17. 13, 28. Cp. 1 Chr. 27. 18.
b 1 Kin. 15. 2.
c ver. 23. ch. 8. 5 & 12. 4 & 14. 6 & 17. 2, 19 & 21. 3.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 31.
e ch. 14. 9.
f Cp. Deut. 21. 15—17.
g Num. 35. 2.
h ch. 13. 9.
i ch. 11. 17.
j ch. 26. 16.
k See 1 Kin. 14. 22—24.
l 1 Kin. 12. 31 & 13. 33.
m 1 Kin. 14. 25.
n See 1 Kin. 12. 28.
o 1 Kin. 11. 40.
p ch. 15. 9.
q Cp. ch. 12. 1.
r ch. 16. 8. Nah. 3. 9. Cp. Dan. 11. 43.
s See ch. 11. 5—12.
t ch. 11. 2. 1 Kin. 12. 22.

R.V. 1 Or, *satyrs* See Lev. 17. 7. 2 Or, and *Abihail* 3 In ch. 13. 2, *Micaiah the daughter of Uriel.* 4 Or, *sou* *a multitude of wives*
A.V. * Heb. *presented themselves to him.* † She is called Michaiah the daughter of Uriel, ch. 13. 2. ‡ Heb *multitude of wives.*

to Jerusalem because of Shishak,
and said unto them, Thus
saith the LORD, [a]Ye have for-
saken me, and therefore have
I also left you in the hand of
Shishak. 6 Then Whereupon the princes
of [b]Israel and the king humbled
themselves; and they said, [c]The
LORD is righteous. 7 And when
the LORD saw that they humbled
themselves, the word of the LORD
came to Shemaiah, saying, [g]They
have humbled themselves; therefore
I will not destroy them: them, but I
will grant them [1*]some deliverance, deliverance;
[k]and my wrath shall not be
poured out upon Jerusalem by
the hand of Shishak. 8 Never-
theless they shall be his servants;
[l]that they may know my service,
and the service of the king-
doms of the countries. 9 [n]So
Shishak king of Egypt came
up against Jerusalem, and took
away the treasures of the house
of the LORD, and the treasures
of the king's house; he took
all away: he took carried away also [q]the
shields of gold which Solomon
had made. 10 And king Rehoboam Instead of which king
made in their stead Rehoboam made shields of brass,
and committed them to the
hands of the captains chief of the [2]guard,
that kept the door entrance of the king's
house. 11 And it was so, that as oft as when
the king entered into the house
of the LORD, the guard came and
bare fetched them, and brought them
back again into the guard chamber.
12 And when [g]he humbled him-
self, the wrath of the LORD
turned from him, that he would
not destroy him altogether:
and moreover also in Judah [v]there were things
good things found. went well. 13 [x]So king Re-
hoboam strengthened himself in
Jerusalem, and reigned: for Re-
hoboam was forty and one one and forty years old

2 [a] Cp. ch. 15.
2 [b] Cp. ch. 21.
[c] Ex. 9. 27.
[d] Cp. ch. 19. 3.
[e] Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 29.
[f] ch. 9. 29. 1 Chr. 29. 29.
[g] Cp. ch. 7. 14 & 1 Kin. 21. 29 & James 4. 10.
[h] ver. 5. 1 Kin. 12. 22.
[i] ch. 9. 29 & 13. 22.
[j] See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[k] Cp. ch. 34. 25.
[l] Cp. Deut. 28. 47, 48 & Isai. 26. 13.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 31.
[n] For ver. 9—11, see 1 Kin. 14. 26—28.
[o] 1 Kin. 15. 1, 2.
[p] Cp. ch. 11. 20.
[q] ch. 9. 15, 16. 1 Kin. 10. 16, 17.
[r] 1 Kin. 15. 7.
[s] ch. 14. 10. Judg. 20. 22. 1 Sam. 17. 2.
[t] Josh. 18. 22.
[u] See Josh. 24. 33.
[v] Cp. ch. 19. 3.
[w] 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 16.
[x] 1 Kin. 14. 21.
[y] Num. 18. 19.

when he began to reign, and he
reigned seventeen years in Jeru-
salem, the city which the LORD
had chosen out of all the tribes
of Israel, to put his name there: there.
and And his mother's name was Naa-
mah the an Ammonitess. 14 And he
did that which was evil, [d]because he
set prepared not his heart to seek the
LORD. 15 [e]Now the acts of
Rehoboam, [f]first and last, are
they not written in the [3]histories § book
of [h]Shemaiah the prophet prophet, and of
[i]Iddo [j]the seer, [4]after the manner of seer concerning
genealogies? And there were
wars between Rehoboam and
Jeroboam continually. 16 And
Rehoboam slept with his fathers,
and was buried in the city of
David: and ‖[m]Abijah his son
reigned in his stead.

13 1 [o]In Now in the eighteenth
year of king Jeroboam
began [m]Abijah to reign
over Judah. 2 Three years reigned he He reigned three years
in Jerusalem: and his Jerusalem. His mother's name
also was [p]Micaiah Michaiah the daughter of
Uriel of Gibeah. [r]And there
was war between Abijah and
Jeroboam. 3 And Abijah joined ** set the
battle in array with an army of
valiant men of war, even four
hundred thousand chosen men:
and Jeroboam Jeroboam also [s]set the battle in
array against him with eight
hundred thousand chosen men,
who were being mighty men of valour.
4 And Abijah stood up upon
mount [t]Zemaraim, which is in
"the hill country of mount Ephraim, and said,
Hear me, O Jeroboam thou Jeroboam, and all Is-
rael; 5 ought ye not to know
that the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel
[w]gave the kingdom over Israel
to David for ever, even to him
and to his sons by [y]a covenant
of salt? 6 Yet Jeroboam the
son of Nebat, the servant of

R.V. [1] Or, *deliverance within a little while* Or, *a few that shall escape* [2] Heb. *runners.* [3] Heb. *words.*
[4] Or, *in reckoning the genealogies*
A.V. * Or, *a little while.* † Or, *and yet in Judah there were good things.* ‡ Or, *fixed.* § Heb. *words.*
‖ Kings 14. 31, *Abiyam.* ** Heb. *bound together.*

Solomon the son of David, (rose / is risen) up, [b]and (hath) rebelled against his lord. 7 And there (were / are) gathered unto him [c]vain men, (the [d]sons / children) of [1]Belial, (which / and have) strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was [f]young and tender-hearted, and could not withstand them. 8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye be a great multitude, and there are with you [h]the golden (calves / calves,) which Jeroboam made you for gods. 9 [j]Have ye not (driven / cast) out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the (peoples / nations) of *other* lands? so that whosoever cometh *[k]to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of *them that are* [l]no gods. 10 But as for us, the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and (*we have* priests ministering / the priests, which minister) unto the LORD, (*are*) the sons of Aaron, and the Levites (in their work / *wait* upon *their* business): 11 and they burn unto the LORD [p]every morning and every evening burnt (offerings / sacrifices) and sweet incense: [q]the shewbread also *set they* in order upon the pure table; [t]and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, [u]to burn every evening: for we [v]keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him. 12 And, behold, God (himself / at our head, / for *our* captain,) is with us, and his priests with ([w]the / sounding) trumpets of alarm (to sound an / to cry) against you. O children of Israel, [a]fight ye not against the (LORD, the / LORD) God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper. 13 But Jeroboam caused [a]an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind them. 14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind (them): [e]and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests [w]sounded with the trumpets. 15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass that [g]God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah. 16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: [i]and God delivered them into their hand. 17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men. 18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, [m]because they relied upon the (LORD, the / LORD) God of their fathers. 19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, [n]and took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof, and [2][o]Ephron (Ephrain) with the towns thereof. 20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and [r]the LORD (smote / struck) him, [s]and he died. 21 But Abijah waxed mighty, and (took unto himself / married) fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters. 22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the ([z]commentary / †story) of the prophet [y]Iddo.

1 [z]So Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of (David, / David:) and Asa his son reigned in his (stead: / stead.) In his days the land was quiet to

[a] Cp. Josh. 8. 9.
[b] 1 Kin. 11. 26 & 12. 19, 20.
[c] See Judg. 9. 4.
[d] See Deut. 13. 13 (for mg.).
[e] ch. 14. 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 12. 13 & 1 Kin. 14. 21.
[g] ch. 14. 12.
[h] See 1 Kin. 12. 28.
[i] ch. 16. 8.
[j] ch. 11. 14, 15.
[k] ch. 29. 31.
[l] Jer. 5. 7.
[m] Cp. ch. 14. 11 & 16. 7, 8.
[n] Cp. ch. 15. 8 & 17. 2.
[o] Josh. 15. 9 (?).
[p] ch. 2. 4.
[q] See Lev. 24. 5—9.
[r] 1 Sam. 25. 38.
[s] 1 Kin. 14. 20.
[t] See Ex. 25. 31—39.
[u] Ex. 27. 20, 21. Lev. 24. 2—4.
[v] Num. 1. 53.
[w] Num. 10. 9.
[x] ch. 24. 27.
[y] ch. 9. 29 & 12. 15.
[Ch. 13. 23 in Heb.]
[z] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 8.
[a] Cp. Acts 5. 39.

R.V. [1] That is, *worthlessness*. [2] Another reading is, *Ephrain*.
A.V. * Heb. *to fill his hand*. † Or, *commentary*.

years. 2 And Asa did that which
was good and right in the eyes
of the LORD his God: 3 for he
took away the strange altars, the altars of the strange gods,
and [b]the high places, and brake
down the [1]pillars, [*]images, and hewed down cut down
the [c]Asherim; groves: 4 and commanded
Judah to seek the LORD, the LORD God
of their fathers, and to do the
law and the commandment.
5 Also he took away out of all
the cities of Judah [b]the high
places and the [g]sun-images: [†]images: and the
kingdom was quiet before him.
6 And he built [h]fenced cities in
Judah: for the land was quiet, had rest, and
he had no war in those years;
[i]because the LORD had given
him rest. 7 For Therefore he said unto
Judah, Let us build these cities,
and make about them [k]walls,
and towers, gates, and bars; bars, while
the land is yet before us, us; because
we have sought the LORD our
God; God, we have sought him, [j]and
he hath given us rest on every
side. So they built and pros-
pered. 8 And Asa had an army
of men that bare bucklers targets and spears,
out of Judah [n]three hundred
thousand; and out of Benjamin,
that bare shields and drew bows,
two hundred and fourscore thou-
sand: all these were mighty men
of valour. 9 And there came out
against them Zerah [r]the Ethi-
opian with an army host of a thousand
thousand, and three hundred
chariots; and he came unto
[v]Mareshah. 10 Then Asa went
out to meet against him, and [w]they set the
battle in array in the valley of
Zephathah at [v]Mareshah. 11 And
Asa [x]cried unto the LORD his
God, and said, LORD, [2]there is none
it is nothing
beside with thee to help, between the mighty
whether with many,
and him
or with them that hath have no strength: power: help
us, O LORD our God; [z]for we rely rest

[Ch. 14. 1 in Heb.]
a Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 45.
b Cp. ch. 15. 17 & 1 Kin. 15. 14.
c ch. 13. 15.
d See Ex. 23. 24.
e Ex. 34. 13.
f Gen. 10. 19 & 20. 1 & 26. 1, 6.
g ch. 34. 4, 7. Lev. 26. 30. Isai. 17. 8 & 27. 9. Ezek. 6. 4, 6.
h See ch. 11. 5.
i ch. 17. 10 & 20. 29. Cp. Gen. 35. 5.
j ch. 15. 15 & 20. 30.
k ch. 8. 5.
l ch. 20. 14 & 24. 20. Num. 24. 2. Judg. 3. 10.
m Cp. ver. 8.
n Cp. ch. 13. 3.
o ch. 20. 17.
p 1 Chr. 28. 9. Isai. 55. 6. Jer. 29. 13.
q ch. 12. 5 & 24. 20.
r ch. 12. 3 & 16. 8.
s Cp. Hos. 3. 4.
t ch. 17. 8, 9 & 35. 3. Cp. Lev. 10. 11.
u Deut. 4. 30, 31.
v ch. 11. 8. Josh. 15. 44.
w ch. 13. 3.
x ch. 13. 14. Ex. 14. 10. Ps. 22. 5, al.
y Judg. 5. 6.
z ch. 13. 18.

on thee, [a]and in thy name are we we
come go against this multitude. O
LORD, thou art our God; let
not [‡]man prevail against thee.
12 [c]So the LORD smote the Ethi-
opians before Asa, and before
Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.
13 And Asa and the people that
were with him pursued them
unto [f]Gerar: and there fell of the the Ethiopians
Ethiopians [4]so many were overthrown, that they could
not recover themselves; for they
were [5]§ destroyed before the
LORD, and before his host; and
they carried away very much
booty. spoil. 14 And they smote all the
cities round about [f]Gerar; [i]for
[6]the fear of the LORD came upon
them: and they spoiled all the
cities; for there was exceeding much
spoil in them. 15 They smote
also the tents of cattle, and
carried away sheep in abundance and camels in
and camels, abundance, and returned to Jeru-
salem.

15 1 And [l]the spirit Spirit of God
came upon [m]Azariah the
son of Oded: 2 and he
went out ‖to meet Asa, and said
unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and
all Judah and Benjamin: [o]the Benjamin; The LORD
is with you, while ye be with
him; [p]and if ye seek him, he
will be found of you; [q]but if
ye forsake him, he will forsake
you. 3 [s]Now for [7]long seasons a long season Israel
hath been without the true God,
and without [t]a teaching priest,
and without law: 4 [u]but law. But when
in their distress they turned
they in their trouble did turn unto the
LORD, the LORD God of Israel, and sought
him, he was found of them. 5 And
in those times there was no peace
[y]to him that went out, nor to
him that came in, but great
vexations were upon all the in-
habitants of the lands. countries. 6 And
they were broken in pieces, nation against
nation was **destroyed of na-

R.V. [1] Or, obelisks [2] Or, there is no difference with thee to help, whether the mighty or him &c. [3] Or, like
Or, so that none remained alive [5] Heb. broken. [6] Or, a terror from the LORD [7] Or, a long season
A.V. * Heb. statues. † Heb. sun images. ‡ Or, mortal man. § Heb. broken. ‖ Heb. before Asa.
** Heb. beaten in pieces.

tion, and city against (of) city: for God
did vex them with all adversity.
7 [c]But be ye strong, (Be ye strong therefore,) and let not
your hands be slack (weak): [d]for your
work shall be rewarded. 8 And
when Asa heard these words,
[1]and the prophecy of [f]Oded the
prophet, he took courage, and
put away the abominations (*abominable idols) out
of all the land of Judah and
Benjamin, and out of [i]the cities
which he had taken from [j]the hill country of Ephraim (mount Ephraim); and he renewed
the altar of the LORD, [k]that was
before the porch of the LORD.
9 And he gathered all Judah and
Benjamin, [l]and them that sojourned (the strangers)
with them out of Ephraim and
Manasseh, and out of Simeon:
for they fell to him out of Israel
in abundance, when they saw
that the LORD his God was
with him. 10 So they gathered
themselves together at Jeru-
salem in the third month, in
the fifteenth year of the reign
of Asa. 11 And they sacrificed (offered) unto
the LORD in that day, (†the same time,) [p]of the
spoil which they had brought,
seven hundred oxen and seven
thousand sheep. 12 [q]And they
entered into the (a) covenant to seek
the LORD, the (Lord) God of their fathers, (fathers)
with all their heart and with all
their soul; 13 and that whosoever
would not seek the LORD, the (Lord) God
of Israel, (Israel) [s]should be put to death,
whether small or great, whether
man or woman. 14 And they
sware unto the LORD with a
loud voice, and with shouting,
and with trumpets, and with
cornets. 15 And all Judah re-
joiced at the oath: for they had
sworn with all their heart, and
sought him with their whole
desire; and he was found of
them: [u]and the LORD gave them

a For ver. 16—18, see 1 Kin. 15. 13—15.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 2, 10.
c Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9.
d Gen. 15. 1. Cp. Ps. 62. 12.
e Ex. 34. 13.
f Cp. ver. 1.
g Cp. ch. 30. 14 & 2 Kin. 23. 6, 15.
h Cp. ch. 14. 3, 5.
i ch. 17. 2. Cp. ch. 13. 19.
j See Josh. 24. 33.
k ch. 8. 12.
l ch. 11. 16.
m For ver. 1—6, see 1 Kin. 15. 17—22.
n Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 8.
o Cp. ch. 15. 9.
p See ch. 14. 13—15.
q ch. 29. 10 & 34. 31. 2 Kin. 23. 3. Neh. 10. 29.
r 1 Chr. 18. 5 (mg. for mg.).
s See Deut. 13. 6—9.
t Cp. Ex. 1. 11.
u ch. 14. 7 & 20. 30.

rest round about. 16 [a]And also
concerning Maachah (Maacah) [b]the [1]mother of
Asa the king, he removed her
from being [2]queen, because she
had made an abominable image (§idol) [3]for (in a grove): an
Asherah; and Asa cut down her
image, (idol,) [g]and made dust of (stamped) it, and burnt
it at the brook Kidron. 17 [h]But
the high places were not taken
away out of Israel: nevertheless
the heart of Asa was perfect all
his days. 18 And he brought
into the house of God the things
that his father had dedicated,
and that he himself had dedi-
cated, silver, and gold, and vessels.
19 And there was no more war
unto the five and thirtieth year
of the reign of Asa.

16 [1m]In the [n]six and thirtieth
year of the reign of Asa, (Asa went) Baasha king of Israel came
up against Judah, and built
Ramah, [o]that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king (to the intent that he might let none)
of Judah. 2 Then Asa brought
out silver and gold out of the
treasures of the house of the
LORD and of the king's house,
and sent to Ben-hadad king of
Syria, that dwelt at [4]‖[r]Damascus,
saying, 3 [5]*There is* a league be-
tween me and thee, as *there
was* between my father and thy
father: behold, I have sent thee
silver and gold; go, break thy
league with Baasha king of
Israel, that he may depart from
me. 4 And Ben-hadad hearkened
unto king Asa, and sent the cap-
tains of **his armies against the
cities of Israel; and they smote
Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim,
and all the [6]†store cities of
Naphtali. 5 And it came to
pass, when Baasha heard thereof, (it,)
that he left off building of
Ramah, and let his work cease.

R.V. 1 Or, even 2 Or, queen mother 3 Or, for Asherah 4 Heb. Darmesek. 5 Or, Let there be 6 Heb. storehouses of the cities.
A.V. * Heb. abominations. † Heb. in that day. ‡ That is, grandmother. § Heb. horror. ‖ Heb. Darmesek. ** Heb. which were his.

6 Then Asa the king took all
Judah; and they carried away
the stones of Ramah, and the
timber thereof, wherewith Ba-
asha [had builded; was building;] and he built
therewith Geba and Mizpah.
7 And at that time [c]Hanani
[d]the seer came to Asa king of
Judah, and said unto him, [e]Be-
cause thou hast relied on the
king of Syria, and [hast] not relied
on the LORD thy God, there-
fore is the host of the king of
Syria escaped out of thine hand.
8 Were not [g]the Ethiopians and
[h]the [Lubim Lubims] *a huge host, with
chariots and horsemen exceeding many? [very many chariots and horsemen] yet,
[i]because thou didst rely on the
LORD, he delivered them into
thine hand. 9 [k]For the eyes of
the LORD run to and fro through-
out the whole earth, †to shew
himself strong in the behalf of
them [m]whose heart is perfect
toward him. Herein [n]thou hast
done [foolishly; for foolishly: therefore] from hence-
forth [o]thou shalt have wars.
10 Then Asa was wroth with the
seer, and put him [r]in [the a] [1]prison
house; for he was in a rage
with him because of this thing.
And Asa ‡oppressed some of the
people the same time. 11 [t]And,
behold, the acts of Asa, first
and last, lo, they are written
in the book of the kings of
Judah and Israel. 12 And [Asa]
in the thirty and ninth year
of his reign [Asa] was diseased in
his [feet; feet, until] his disease was ex-
ceeding great: yet in his disease
he sought not to the LORD, but
to the physicians. 13 And Asa
slept with his fathers, and died
in the one and fortieth year of
his reign. 14 And they buried
him in his own sepulchres,
which he had [hewn out §made] for him-

a Cp. Gen. 50. 2 & Mark 16. 1 & John 19. 39, 40.
b Cp. ch. 21. 19 & Jer. 34. 5.
c ch. 19. 2. 1 Kin. 16. 1.
d See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
e Cp. Isai. 31. 1 & Jer. 17. 5.
f See ch. 11. 5.
g ch. 14. 9.
h ch. 15. 8.
i ch. 12. 3.
j Cp. ch. 13. 16, 18.
k Zech. 4. 10. Cp. Prov. 15. 3.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 28.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 61.
n 1 Sam. 13. 13.
o 1 Kin. 15. 16, 32.
p Cp. ch. 32. 23.
q ch. 18. 1.
r Cp. ch. 18. 26 & Jer. 20. 2, 3 (for mg.) & 29. 26 (for mg.).
s Cp. ch. 15. 17 & 20. 33 & 1 Kin. 22. 43.
t For ver. 11—14, see 1 Kin. 15. 23, 24.
u See ch. 35. 3.
v ch. 19. 8.

self in the city of David, and
laid him in the bed [a]which
was filled with sweet odours
and divers kinds *of spices* pre-
pared by the apothecaries' art:
[b]and they made a very great
burning for him.

17 1 And Jehoshaphat his
son reigned in his stead,
and strengthened himself
against Israel. 2 And he placed
forces in all the [f]fenced cities
of Judah, and set garrisons in
the land of Judah, and in the
cities of Ephraim, [h]which Asa
his father had taken. 3 And
the LORD was with Jehoshaphat,
because he walked in the first
ways ‖of his father David, and
sought not unto [the] Baalim;
4 but sought to the [LORD] God
of his father, and walked in his
commandments, [l]and not after
the doings of Israel. 5 There-
fore the LORD stablished the
kingdom in his hand; and all Ju-
dah **[p]brought to Jehoshaphat
presents; [q]and he had riches
and honour in abundance. 6 And
his heart ††was lifted up in the
ways of the LORD: [and furthermore moreover]
[s]he took away the high places
and [the Asherim groves] out of Judah.
7 Also in the third year of his
reign he sent [to] his princes, even
[to] Ben-hail, and [to] Obadiah, and
[to] Zechariah, and [to Nethanel, to Nethaneel,] and
[to Micaiah, to Michaiah,] [u]to teach in the cities
of [Judah; Judah.] 8 [v]And [and] with them [the he sent]
Levites, even Shemaiah, and
Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and
Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and
Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and
Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, [the]
Levites; and with them Elishama
and Jehoram, [the] priests. 9 And
[u]they taught in Judah, [having and had]
the book of the law of the

A.V. * Heb. *in abundance.* ‖ Or, *of his father*, and *of David.*
R.V. [1] Heb. *house of the stocks.* † Or, *strongly to hold with* them, &c. ** Heb. *gave.* †† That is, *was encouraged.* ‡ Heb. *crushed.* § Heb. *digged.*

LORD with them; them, and they went
about throughout all the cities
of Judah, and taught among the
people. 10 [c] And [1] the fear of the
LORD * fell upon all the kingdoms
of the lands that were round
about Judah, so that they made
no war against Jehoshaphat.
11 And Also some of the Philistines
[e] brought Jehoshaphat presents,
and silver for tribute; tribute silver; and the Arabians
also brought him flocks, seven
thousand and seven hundred
rams, and seven thousand and
seven hundred he-goats. he goats. 12 And
Jehoshaphat waxed great ex-
ceedingly; and he built in Judah
† castles, castles, and cities of store. 13 And
he had many works much business in the cities
of Judah; Judah: and the men of war,
mighty men of valour, were in
Jerusalem. 14 And this was these are the
numbering numbers of them according to
their fathers' houses: of the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the
captains of thousands; Adnah
the captain, chief, and with him mighty
men of valour three hundred
thousand: 15 and thousand. And † next to him was
Jehohanan the captain, and with
him two hundred and four-
score thousand: 16 and thousand. And next to him him was
Amasiah the son of Zichri,
[f] who willingly offered himself
unto the LORD; and with him
two hundred thousand mighty
men of valour: 17 and valour. And of Ben-
jamin; Eliada a mighty man
of valour, and with him two armed
hundred thousand [g] armed men with bow and
shield: shield two hundred thousand. 18 and And next
to him him was Jehozabad, and with
him an hundred and fourscore
thousand ready prepared for
the war. 19 These were they that
waited on the king, beside
[h] those whom the king put in
the fenced cities throughout all
Judah.

[a] ch. 17. 5.
[b] ch. 21. 6. 2 Kin. 8. 18.
[c] ch. 14. 14 & 20. 29.
[d] For ver. 2—34, see 1 Kin. 22. 2—35.
[e] Cp. ch. 26. 8 & 2 Sam. 8. 2.
[f] Judg. 5. 2, 9. Neh. 11. 2.
[g] Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 2.
[h] ver. 2.
[i] See Ruth 4. 1.

18 [1] Now Jehoshaphat [a] had
riches and honour in
abundance; abundance, [b] and he joined
affinity with Ahab. 2 [d] And
§ after certain years he went
down to Ahab to Samaria. And
Ahab killed sheep and oxen for
him in abundance, and for the
people that were he had with him, and
moved persuaded him to go up *with him*
to Ramoth-gilead. 3 And Ahab
king of Israel said unto Jehosha-
phat king of Judah, Wilt thou
go with me to Ramoth-gilead?
And he answered him, I am as
thou art, and my people as thy
people; and *we will be* with
thee in the war. 4 And Jeho-
shaphat said unto the king
of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee,
at the word of the LORD to-day. to day.
5 Then Therefore the king of Israel
gathered the prophets together, together of prophets four
hundred men, and said unto
them, Shall we go to Ramoth-
gilead to battle, or shall I for-
bear? And they said, Go up;
for God shall will deliver it into the
hand of the king. king's hand. 6 But Jehoshaphat
said, Is there not here besides a prophet
prophet of the LORD, of the LORD ‖besides, that we might
inquire of him? 7 And the king
of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat
There is yet one man man, by whom
we may inquire of the LORD
but I hate him; for he never
prophesieth prophesied good concerning unto me, but
always evil: the same is Micaiah
the son of Imla. And Jeho-
shaphat said, Let not the king
say so. 8 Then And the king of Israel
called an [2]officer, for one *of his* **officers, and said
††Fetch quickly Micaiah the son
of Imla. 9 Now And the king of Israel
and Jehoshaphat the king of Ju-
dah sat each either of them on his throne
arrayed clothed in their robes, and they
sat in [3]an open a ‡‡void place [i] at the

R.V. [1] Or, *a terror from the LORD* [2] Or, *eunuch* [3] Heb. *a threshing-floor.*
A.V. * Heb. *was.* † Or, *palaces.* ‡ Heb. *at his hand.* § Heb. *at the end of years.* ‖ Heb. *yet*, or, *more*
** Or, *eunuchs.* †† Heb. *Hasten.* ‡‡ Or, *floor.*

entrance / entering in of the gate of Samaria;
and all the prophets prophesied
before them. 10 And Zedekiah
the son of Chenaanah had made
him horns of iron, and said,
Thus saith the LORD, With these
shalt thou / thou shalt push the Syrians, / Syria until *they
be consumed. 11 And all the
prophets prophesied so, saying,
Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and
prosper: for the LORD shall
deliver it into the hand of the
king. 12 And the messenger that
went to call Micaiah spake to
him, saying, Behold, the words
of the prophets *declare* good to
the king †with one mouth; / assent; let thy
word therefore, I pray thee, be
like one of theirs, and speak
thou good. 13 And Micaiah said,
[b]As the LORD liveth, even [c]what
my God saith, that will I speak.
14 And when he was come to
the king, the king said unto
him, [1]Micaiah, shall we go to
Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall
I forbear? And he said, Go ye
up, and prosper; / prosper, and they shall be
delivered into your hand. 15 And
the king said to him, How many
times shall I adjure thee that
thou speak unto me nothing but the truth / say nothing but the truth to me
in the name of the LORD? 16 And / Then
he said, I saw / did see all Israel scattered
upon the mountains, [g]as sheep
that have no shepherd: and the
LORD said, These have no master;
let them return therefore every man
to his house in peace. 17 And
the king of Israel said to Jeho-
shaphat, Did I not tell thee
that he would not prophesy good
concerning / unto me, ‡but evil? 18 And / Again
he said, Therefore hear ye the
word of the LORD: / LORD; [i]I saw the LORD
sitting upon his throne, and all
the host of heaven standing on
his right hand and on his left.

[a] See 1 Kin. 22. 22.
[b] 1 Kin. 17. 1.
[c] Num. 22. 18 & 24. 13.
[d] See 1 Kin. 22. 24.
[e] ch. 34. 8.
[f] See ch. 16. 10.
[g] Num. 27. 17. Matt. 9. 36.
[h] Micah 1. 2.
[i] See 1 Kin. 22. 19.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall
[2]entice Ahab king of Israel, that
he may go up and fall at Ramoth-
gilead? And one spake saying
after this manner, and another
saying after that manner. 20 And / Then
there came forth / out [3]a spirit, and
stood before the LORD, and said,
I will entice him. And the LORD
said unto him, Wherewith? 21 And
he said, I will go forth, / out, and will be
[a]a lying spirit in the mouth of
all his prophets. And he / the LORD said,
Thou shalt entice him, and thou
shalt prevail also / also prevail: go forth, / out, and do
even so. 22 Now therefore, behold,
the LORD hath put a lying spirit
in the mouth of these thy prophets; / prophets,
and the LORD hath spoken evil
concerning / against thee. 23 Then Zedekiah
the son of Chenaanah came near,
[d]and smote Micaiah upon the
cheek, and said, Which way went
the spirit / Spirit of the LORD from me to
speak unto thee? 24 And Mica-
iah said, Behold, thou shalt see
on that day, / day when thou shalt
go [4]§into ‖an inner chamber to
hide thyself. 25 And / Then the king of
Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and
carry him back unto / to Amon [e]the
governor of the city, and to
Joash the king's son; 26 and
say, Thus saith the king, [f]Put
this fellow in the prison, and
feed him with bread of affliction
and with water of affliction, until
I return in peace. 27 And Micaiah
said, If thou return at all / certainly return in peace,
the LORD hath not / then hath not the LORD spoken by me.
And he said, [h]Hear, ye peoples, all of you. / Hearken, all ye people.
28 So the king of Israel and
Jehoshaphat the king of Judah
went up to Ramoth-gilead. 29 And
the king of Israel said unto Je-
hoshaphat, I will disguise myself,
and go into / will go to the battle; but put
thou on thy robes. So the king

R.V. [1] Heb. *Micah.* [2] Or, *deceive* [3] Heb. *the spirit.* [4] Or, *from chamber to chamber*
A.V. * Heb. thou *consume them.* † Heb. *with one mouth.* ‡ Or, *but for evil?* § Or, *from chamber to chamber.*
‖ Heb. *a chamber in a chamber.*

of Israel disguised himself; and they went into to the battle. 30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of his the chariots that were chariots, with him, saying, Fight neither ye not with small nor or great, save only with the king of Israel. 31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the king of Israel. Therefore they turned about to fight compassed about him to against him fight: but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them *to depart* from him. 32 And For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots saw perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back again *from pursuing him. 33 And a certain man drew his a bow [1]†at a venture, and smote the king of Israel ‡between [2]the joints of the harness: wherefore therefore he said to the driver of the chariot, his chariot man, Turn thine hand, and that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am sore §wounded. 34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed himself up in his chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the going down of the sun sun going down he died.

19 [1] And Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem. 2 And [k]Jehu the son of [m]Hanani [n]the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou [o]help the wicked, ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? for this therefore thing [q]wrath is is wrath upon thee from before the LORD. 3 Nevertheless [r]there are good things found in thee, in that [s]thou hast put taken away the Asheroth groves out of the land, and hast [u]set prepared thine heart to seek God.

a See Josh. 24. 33.
b Cp. Deut. 16. 18.
c See ch. 11. 5.
d Deut. 1. 17.
e Deut. 32. 4. Job 8. 3 & 34. 10. Cp. Gen. 18. 25 & Rom. 9. 14.
f See Deut. 10. 17.
g ch. 17. 8, 9.
h 2 Sam. 23. 3.
i 1 Kin. 8. 61.
j See Deut. 17. 8.
k ch. 20. 34. 1 Kin. 16. 1.
l ver. 2.
m ch. 16. 7.
n See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
o Cp. ch. 18. 1 & 20. 37 & Ps. 139. 21.
p 1 Chr. 26. 30, 32.
q ver. 10. ch. 24. 18 & 32. 25.
r ch. 12. 12. 1 Kin. 14. 13.
s ch. 17. 6.
t 1 Chr. 28. 10 (for mg.). Cp. Ezra 10. 4.
u ch. 30. 19. Ezra 7. 10.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and ‖he went out again among through the people from Beer-sheba to [a]the hill country of mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers. 5 And he set [b]judges in the land throughout all [c]the fenced cities of Judah, city by city, 6 and said to the judges, Consider Take heed what ye do: [d]for ye judge not for man, but for the LORD; and he LORD, who is with you [3]**in the judgement. judgment. 7 Now therefore Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for [e]there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, [f]nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. 8 Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat [g]set of the Levites Levites, and of the priests, and of the heads chief of the fathers' houses fathers of Israel, [d]for the judgement judgment of the LORD, and for controversies. And controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem. 9 And he charged them, saying, [h]Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, [i]and with a perfect heart. 10 [j]And whensoever what any controversy cause soever shall come to you from of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgements, judgments, ye shall even warn them, them that they be not guilty towards trespass not against the LORD, and so [l]wrath come upon you you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not be guilty. trespass. 11 And, behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you [p]in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, in for all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be officers before you. [4]††[t]Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good.

R.V. [1] Heb. *in his simplicity.* [2] Or, *the lower armour and the breastplate* [3] Or, *in giving judgement* Heb. *in the matter of judgement.* [4] Heb. *Be strong and do.*
A.V. * Heb. *from after him.* † Heb. *in his simplicity.* ‡ Heb. *between the joints and between the breastplate.* § Heb. *made sick.* ‖ Heb. *he returned and went out.* ** Heb. *in the matter of judgment.* †† Heb. *Take courage and do.*

20 1 And it came to pass after this also, that [b]the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them some other of beside the [1]Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle.
2 Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea from on this side Syria; and, behold, they be in Hazazon-tamar (the same is [f]En-gedi), which is En-gedi.
3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set *himself [h]to seek unto the LORD; and he [i]proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah. 4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to seek ask *help* of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.
5 And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court; court, 6 and he said, O LORD, the LORD God of our fathers, art not thou [k]God in heaven? and art not thou [m]ruler rulest *not* thou over all the kingdoms of the nations heathen? and [n]in thine hand is *there not* power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee. 7 Didst not thou, O our God, *Art* not thou our God, †*who* didst [p]drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of [r]Abraham thy friend for ever?
8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,
9 If, *when* [t]If evil come cometh upon us, *as* the sword, judgement, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, [u]we will stand before this house, and before thee, in thy presence, (for [w]thy name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, and then thou wilt hear and save. help. 10 And now, behold, the children of [y]Ammon and Moab and [z]mount Seir, whom [a]thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but [a]they turned aside from them, and destroyed them not; 11 behold, *I say*, how they reward us, [c]to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit. 12 O our God, wilt thou not [d]judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but [g]our eyes are upon thee. 13 And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children. 14 Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, the Levite, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, [j]came the spirit Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation; 15 and he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat: Jehoshaphat, thus Thus saith the LORD unto you, [t]Fear not ye, Be not afraid neither be nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; [o]for the battle is not yours, but God's.
16 To-morrow To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the ascent ‡cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of [q]the valley, §brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel. 17 [s]Ye shall not need to fight in this *battle*: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: [t]fear not, nor be dismayed: to-morrow dismayed; to morrow go out against them: them; [v]for the LORD is *will be* with you. 18 And Jehoshaphat [x]bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell down before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.
19 And the Levites, of the children of the [b]Kohathites Kohathites, and of the children

a Num. 20. 21.
b 2 Kin. 1. 1 & 3. 4, 7.
c Ps. 83. 6, 7, 12.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 13.
e Gen. 14. 7.
f See 1 Sam. 23. 29.
g Ps. 25. 15 & 123. 1, 2 & 141. 8.
h ch. 19. 3. Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 19.
i Ezra 8. 21. Jer. 36. 9. Jonah 3. 5. Cp. Joel 1. 14 & 2. 15.
j See ch. 15. 1.
k See Deut. 4. 39.
l ch. 32. 7. Cp. Deut. 1. 29, 30 & 31. 6, 8.
m Cp. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32.
n 1 Chr. 29. 12.
o 1 Sam. 17. 47.
p Ps. 44. 2.
q Num. 13. 23.
r Isai. 41. 8. James 2. 23.
s Cp. Ex. 14. 13, 14.
t ch. 6. 28—30. 1 Kin. 8. 33, 37. Cp. Ezek. 14. 21.
u Cp. Ezra 10. 1.
v ch. 15. 2 & 32. 8. Cp. Num. 14. 9.
w ch. 6. 20.
x ch. 29. 29, 30. Ex. 4. 31. Neh. 8. 6.
y ver. 1, 22, 23.
z ch. 25. 11, 14. Gen. 32. 3 & 36. 8.
a Deut. 2. 4, 5, 9, 19.
b Ex. 6. 16, 18.

R.V. [1] Perhaps an error for *Meunim*. So the Sept. See ch. 26. 7. [2] Or, *the sword of judgement*
A.V. * Heb. *his face*. † Heb. *thou*. ‡ Heb. *ascent*. § Or, *valley*.

of the [a] Korahites, Korhites, stood up to praise
the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel with an a
exceeding loud voice. loud voice on high. 20 And they rose
early in the morning, and went
forth into [b] the wilderness of
Tekoa: and as they went forth,
Jehoshaphat stood and said,
Hear me, O Judah, and ye in-
habitants of Jerusalem; [r] believe Believe
in the LORD your God, so shall
ye be established; believe his
prophets, so shall ye prosper.
21 And when he had taken counsel consulted
with the people, he appointed
them that should sing singers unto the LORD,
and *that should praise [1e] the beauty
of holiness, as they went out
before the army, and to say,
[g] Give thanks unto Praise the LORD; for his
mercy *endureth* for ever. 22 †And
when they began ‡to sing and
to praise, the LORD set [h] liers in wait ambushments
against the children of [i] Ammon,
Moab, and mount Seir, which
were come against Judah; and
§they were smitten. 23 For the
children of Ammon and Moab
stood up against the inhabitants
of mount Seir, utterly to slay
and destroy them: and when
they had made an end of the
inhabitants of Seir, [l] every one
helped ‖to destroy another.
24 And when Judah came to toward
the watch-tower of watch tower in the wilderness,
they looked upon unto the multitude; multitude, and,
behold, they were dead bodies
fallen to the earth, and there were
**none that escaped. 25 And when
Jehoshaphat and his people came
to take away the spoil of them,
they found among them in a-
bundance both riches and with the
[2] dead bodies, and precious jewels,
which they stripped off for them-
selves, more than they could carry
away: and they were three days

a See 1 Chr. 9. 19.
b 1 Mac. 9. 33. Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 2.
c Isai. 7. 9.
d Neh. 12. 43.
e See 1 Chr. 16. 29.
f ch. 14. 14 & 17. 10.
g See 1 Chr. 16. 34.
h Cp. ch. 13. 13.
i ver. 10.
j Cp. ch. 14. 6, 7 & 15. 15.
k For ver. 31—33, see 1 Kin. 22. 41—43.
l Cp. Judg. 7. 22 & 1 Sam. 14. 20.
m Cp. ch. 17. 6.
n ch. 12. 14.
o ch. 19. 2.
p 1 Kin. 16. 1, 7.
q 1 Kin. 22. 48, 49.

in taking gathering of the spoil, it was so
much. 26 And on the fourth day
they assembled themselves in
the valley of [3] Beracah ††Berachah; for there
they blessed the LORD: therefore
the name of that the same place was
called called, The valley of Beracah, Berachah, unto
this day. 27 Then they returned,
every man of Judah and Jeru-
salem, and Jehoshaphat in the
‡‡forefront of them, to go again
to Jerusalem with joy; [d] for the
LORD had made them to rejoice
over their enemies. 28 And they
came to Jerusalem with psalter-
ies and harps and trumpets unto
the house of the LORD. 29 [f] And
the fear of God was on all the
kingdoms of the those countries, when
they had heard that the LORD
fought against the enemies of
Israel. 30 So the realm of Jeho-
shaphat was quiet: [j] for his God
gave him rest round about.

31 [k] And Jehoshaphat reigned
over Judah: he was thirty and
five years old when he began to
reign; reign, and he reigned twenty and
five years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mo-
ther's name was Azubah the
daughter of Shilhi. 32 And he
walked in the way of Asa his
father, and turned not aside departed not from it,
doing that which was right in
the eyes sight of the LORD. 33 Howbeit
[m] the high places were not taken
away; [n] neither as yet had the people set away: for as yet the people had not prepared
their hearts unto the God of
their fathers. 34 Now the rest
of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first
and last, behold, they are written
in the [4] history §§book of [o] Jehu the son of
Hanani, [5p] which who *is inserted mentioned in the
book of the kings of Israel.

35 [q] And after this did Je-
hoshaphat king of Judah join
himself with Ahaziah king of

R.V. [1] Or, *in the beauty of holiness* [2] According to some ancient authorities, *garments*. [3] That is, *Blessing*. [4] Heb. *words*. [5] Or, *who is mentioned*

A.V. * Heb. *praisers*. † Heb. *And in the time that they, &c.* ‡ Heb. *in singing and praise*. § Or, *they smote one another*. ‖ Heb. *for the destruction*. ** Heb. there was *not an escaping*. †† That is, *Blessing*. ‡‡ Heb. *head*. §§ Heb. *words*. * Heb. *was made to ascend*.

srael; the same Israel, who did very wickedly:
6 and he joined himself with him
o make ships to go to [b]Tar-
hish: and they made the ships
h Ezion-geber. 37 Then Eliezer
he son of Dodavahu Dodavah of Mareshah
rophesied against Jehoshaphat,
aying, [c]Because thou hast joined
hyself with Ahaziah, the LORD
ath [1]destroyed broken thy works. And
he ships were broken, that they
ere not able to go to [b]Tarshish.

1 [e]And Now Jehoshaphat slept
21 with his fathers, and was
buried with his fathers in
he city of David: and David. And Jehoram his
on reigned in his stead. 2 And
e had brethren the sons of
ehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel,
nd Zechariah, and Azariah, and
Michael, and Shephatiah: all
hese were the sons of Jehosha-
hat king of [g]Israel. 3 And their
ather gave them great gifts, gifts of
lver, and of gold, and of pre-
ious things, with [i]fenced cities
n Judah: but the kingdom gave
e to Jehoram, Jehoram; because he was the
rstborn. 4 Now when Jehoram
as risen up over to the kingdom of
is father, and he had strengthened
himself, he and slew all his brethren
ith the sword, and divers also
f the princes of [g]Israel. 5 [m]Je-
oram was [n]thirty and two years
ld when he began to reign; reign, and
e reigned eight years in Jeru-
alem. 6 [o]And he walked in the
ay of the kings of Israel, like as
id the house of Ahab: for he
ad [q]the daughter of Ahab to
ife: and he did wrought that which
as evil in the sight eyes of the LORD.
Howbeit the LORD would not
estroy the house of David, be-
ause of the covenant that he
ad made with David, and as he
romised to give [t]a lamp *light to him

a ver. 10.
b ch. 9. 21.
c Cp. ch. 19. 2.
d ver. 8.
e 1 Kin. 22. 50.
f Ex. 34. 16. Lev. 17. 7 & 20. 5.
g ch. 12. 6 & 23. 2 & 24. 5, 16, al.
h ch. 17. 3.
i See ch. 11. 5.
j ch. 14. 2—5.
k See 1 Kin. 16. 31—33.
l ver. 4.
m For ver. 5—10, see 2 Kin. 8. 17—22.
n Cp. ver. 20.
o See 1 Kin. 12. 28—30 & 16. 31—33.
p ver. 18, 19.
q ch. 18. 1. 2 Kin. 8. 18.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 14, 23.
s ch. 17. 11 & 22. 1 & 26. 7.
t See 1 Kin. 11. 36. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 17.

and to his children alway. sons for ever. 8 In his
days the Edomites revolted from
under the [a]hand †dominion of Judah, and
made a king over themselves. themselves a king. 9 Then
Jehoram passed over went forth with his captains, princes,
and all his chariots with him:
and he rose up by night, and
smote the Edomites which com-
passed him about, in, and the captains
of the chariots. 10 So the Edomites
revolted from under [d]the hand
of Judah, Judah unto this day: then did Libnah day. The same time
revolt at the same time also did Libnah revolt from under his
hand; hand; because he had forsaken
the LORD, the LORD God of his fathers.
11 Moreover he made high places
in the [2]mountains of Judah, and
made caused the inhabitants of Jerusa-
lem [f]to go a whoring, commit fornication, and [3]led compelled
Judah astray. thereto. 12 And there came
a writing to him from Elijah
the prophet, saying, Thus saith
the LORD, the LORD God of David thy
father, Because thou hast not
walked [h]in the ways of Jehosha-
phat thy father, nor [j]in the ways
of Asa king of Judah; Judah, 13 [o]but hast
walked in the way of the kings
of Israel, and hast made Judah
and the inhabitants of Jerusalem
[f]to go a whoring, [k]like as the to the whore-
house of Ahab [4]did; doms of the house of Ahab, and also [l]hast
slain thy brethren of thy father's
house, which were better than
thyself: 14 behold, the LORD will smite with ‡a great plague
with a great [5]plague will the LORD smite thy people, and
thy children, and thy wives, and
all thy substance. goods. 15 and thou shalt
have great sickness [p]by disease
of thy bowels, until thy bowels
fall out by reason of the sickness, sickness
[6]day by day. 16 [r]And Moreover the LORD
stirred up against Jehoram the
spirit of the Philistines, and of
[s]the Arabians which are beside Arabians, that *were* near the Ethio-
pians: 17 and they came up against into
Judah, and brake into it, and
§carried away all the substance

R.V. [1] Or, *made a breach in* [2] According to some ancient authorities, *cities.* [3] Or, *compelled Judah thereto*
Heb. *made to go a whoring.* [5] Heb. *stroke.* [6] Or, *year after year*
A.V. * Heb. *lamp, or, candle.* † Heb. *hand.* ‡ Heb. *a great stroke.* § Heb. *carried captive.*

that was found [1]in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save [2*a]Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons. [18] And after all this the LORD smote him [b]in his bowels with an incurable disease. [19] And it came to pass, that in process of time, at after the end of two years, that his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness, sickness: and so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, [c]like the burning of his fathers. [20] [e]Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years: years, and he departed †[h]without being desired; desired. and Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

22 [1] [k]And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made [3]Ahaziah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with [m]the Arabians to the camp had slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned. [2] [4]Forty and two years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem: and his Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Athaliah [p]the [5]daughter of Omri. [3] He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly. [4] And he did that which was Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did LORD like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father, father to his destruction. [5] He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians wounded smote Joram. [6] And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because [6]of the wounds ‡which they had were given him at Ramah, when he fought against with Hazael king of Syria. And [7]§Azariah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick. [7] Now And the [8]‖destruction of Ahaziah was of God, in that he went unto God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, [d]he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, [f]whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab. [8] [g]And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was [j]executing judgement judgment upon the house of Ahab, that he and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah ministering that ministered to Ahaziah, and he slew them. [9] [l]And he sought Ahaziah: Ahaziah and they caught him, (now for he was hiding hid in Samaria,) and they brought him to Jehu, Jehu: and slew when they him; [n]and had slain him, they buried him, for him: Because they said, He said they, he is the son of Jehoshaphat, [o]who sought the LORD with all his heart. [9] And So the house of Ahaziah had no power to hold keep still the kingdom.

[10] [9]Now But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah. [11] But [10]Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him away from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in the a [11]bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada:

a ch. 25. 23. Cp. ch. 22. 6.
b ver. 15.
c ch. 16. 14.
d 2 Kin. 9. 21.
e Cp. ver. 5.
f 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7.
g See 2 Kin. 10. 11—14.
h Cp. Jer. 22. 18.
i Cp. ch. 24. 25 & 28. 27.
j Cp. ch. 24. 24.
k For ver. 1—6, see 2 Kin. 8. 24—29.
l Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 27.
m See ch. 21. 16.
n 2 Kin. 9. 28.
o ch. 17. 4.
p Cp. ch. 21. 6.
q For ver. 10—12, see 2 Kin. 11. 1—3.

R.V. [1] Or, *belonging to* [2] In ch. 22. 1, *Ahaziah.* [3] In ch. 21. 17, *Jehoahaz.* [4] In 2 Kings 8. 26, *Two and twenty*
[5] Or, *granddaughter* [6] So in 2 Kings 8. 29, and in the Sept. and Syriac versions. The text has, *because the wounds which*
[7] In ver. 1, *Ahaziah.* [8] Heb. *treading down.* [9] Or, *And there was none of the house of Ahaziah that had power*
[10] In 2 Kings 11. 2, *Jehosheba.* [11] Or, *chamber for the beds*
A.V. * Or, *Ahaziah*, ch. 22. 1, or, *Azariah*, ch. 22. 6. † Heb. *without desire.* ‡ Heb. *wherewith they wounded him*
§ Otherwise called *Ahaziah*, ver. 1, and *Jehoahaz*, ch. 21. 17. ‖ Heb. *treading down.*

e priest, (for she was the sister
f Ahaziah,) hid him from Ath-
iah, so that she slew him not.
And he was with them hid in
e house of God six years: and
thaliah reigned over the land.

1 [a]And in the seventh year
23 Jehoiada strengthened him-
self, and took the captains
f hundreds, Azariah the son of
eroham, and Ishmael the son
f Jehohanan, and Azariah the
n of Obed, and Maaseiah the
n of Adaiah, and Elishaphat
e son of Zichri, into covenant
ith him. 2 And they went
out in Judah, and gathered
e Levites out of all the cities
f Judah, and the heads of fathers' *houses* / chief of the fathers
f [c]Israel, and they came to Jeru-
lem. 3 And all the congrega-
on made a covenant with the
ng in the house of God. And
e said unto them, Behold, the
ng's son shall reign, [d]as the
ORD hath spoken concerning / said of the sons
f David. 4 This is the thing
hat ye shall do: [f]a / do; A third part of
n, [h]that come in / you entering on the sabbath, of
e priests and of the Levites,
hall be porters of the [1*]doors;
and a third part shall be at
e king's house; and a third
art at the gate of the founda-
on: and all the people shall
e in the courts of the house of
e LORD. 6 But let none come
to the house of the LORD, save
e priests, [i]and they that minis-
er of the Levites; they shall come / go
, for they are holy: but all the
eople shall keep the watch of
e LORD. 7 And the Levites
hall compass the king round
bout, every man with his
eapons in his hand; and who-
ever *else* cometh into the house,
let him be slain: and / shall be put to death: but be ye with

a For ver. 1—21, see 2 Kin. 11. 4—20.
b See 1 Chr. 24.
c See ch. 21. 2.
d See ch. 6. 16.
e Deut. 17. 18, 19.
f Cp. 1 Chr. 24. 4.
g See 1 Sam. 10. 24 (& mg. for mg.).
h Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 25.
i See 1 Chr. 23. 27—29.

the king when he cometh in,
and when he goeth out. 8 So
the Levites and all Judah did
according to all things that Je-
hoiada the priest commanded: / had commanded,
and they took every man his
men, those men that were to come in on
the sabbath, with those them that were
to go out on the sabbath; / sabbath: for Je-
hoiada the priest dismissed not
[b]the courses. 9 And / Moreover Jehoiada
the priest delivered to the cap-
tains of hundreds the spears, and
bucklers, and shields, that had
been king David's, which were
in the house of God. 10 And he
set all the people, every man
with / having his weapon in his hand,
from the right [2†]side of the house / ‡temple
to the left side of the house, / temple, along
by the altar and the house, / temple, by the
king round about. 11 Then they
brought out the king's son, and
[3]put the crown upon him, / upon him the crown, and *gave*
him [e]the testimony, and made
him king: and / king. And Jehoiada and his
sons anointed him; / him, and they said,
[4]§ [g]God save the king. 12 And / Now
when Athaliah heard the noise
[5]of the people running and prais-
ing the king, she came to the
people into the house of the
LORD: 13 and she looked, and,
behold, the king stood by / at his
pillar at the entrance, / entering in, and the
captains / princes and the trumpets by the
king; / king: and all the people of the
land rejoiced, and blew / sounded with
trumpets; the singers also *played* on / trumpets, also the singers with instru-
ments of music, / musick, and led the singing of / such as taught to sing
praise. Then Athaliah rent her
clothes, and said, ‖Treason, / treason. / Treason.
14 And / Then Jehoiada the priest brought
out the captains of hundreds that
were set over the host, and said
unto them, Have her forth between / of
the ranks; / ranges: and whoso followeth
her, let him be slain with the

R.V. [1] Heb. *thresholds.* [2] Heb. *shoulder.* [3] Or, *put upon him the crown and the testimony* [4] Heb. *Let the king live.* [5] Or, *of the people, of the guard, and of those who praised the king*
A.V. * Heb. *thresholds.* † Heb. *shoulder.* ‡ Heb. *house.* § Heb. *Let the king live.* ‖ Heb. *Conspiracy.*

sword: for sword. For the priest said, Slay her
not in the house of the LORD.
15 So they made way for laid hands on her; and
she went when she was come to the entry entering of
[a]the horse gate to by the king's
house: and house, they slew her there.
16 And Jehoiada made a cove-
nant between himself, him, and between all
the people, and between the king,
that they should be the LORD's
people. 17 And Then all the people went
to the house of Baal, and brake
it down, and brake his altars and
his images in pieces, [e]and slew
Mattan the priest of Baal before
the altars. 18 And Also Jehoiada ap-
pointed the offices of the house of
the LORD under by the hand of [f]the
priests the Levites, [g]whom David
had distributed in the house of
the LORD, to offer the burnt
offerings of the LORD, [i]as it is
written in the law of Moses,
with rejoicing and with singing,
[1]k according to the order of *as it was ordained by David. 19 And
he set [m]the porters at the gates
of the house of the LORD, that
none which was unclean in any
thing should enter in. 20 And
he took the captains of hundreds,
and the nobles, and the governors
of the people, and all the people
of the land, and brought down
the king from the house of the
LORD: and they came [p]through
the upper high gate unto into the king's house,
and set the king upon the throne
of the kingdom. 21 So And all the
people of the land rejoiced, rejoiced: and
the city was quiet: and quiet, after that they
slew had slain Athaliah with the sword.

24 1 [q]Joash was seven years
old when he began to reign; reign,
and he reigned forty years
in Jerusalem: and his Jerusalem. His mother's name
also was Zibiah of Beer-sheba.
2 [r]And Joash did that which
was right in the eyes sight of the
LORD all the days of Jehoiada

[a] Neh. 3. 28. Jer. 31. 40. Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 16.
[b] Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 7.
[c] ver. 12.
[d] See ch. 21. 2.
[e] Deut. 13. 9.
[f] ch. 5. 5 & 30. 27.
[g] 1 Chr. 23. 6, 30, 31 & 24. 1.
[h] See Ex. 30. 12—16.
[i] Num. 28. 2.
[j] See Num. 17. 7, 8.
[k] Cp. 1 Chr. 25. 2 (& mg. for mg.).
[l] Cp. ch. 21. 17.
[m] See 1 Chr. 26. 1—19.
[n] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 15.
[o] Cp. Ezra 1. 1.
[p] Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 19 & 15. 35.
[q] For ver. 1—14, see 2 Kin. 11. 21—12. 15.
[r] Cp. ch. 26. 5.

the priest. 3 And Jehoiada too
for him two wives; and he bega
sons and daughters. 4 And i
came to pass after this, tha
Joash was [b]minded [†]to [c]restore repair th
house of the LORD. 5 And h
gathered together the priest
and the Levites, and said t
them, Go out unto the citie
of Judah, and gather of a
[d]Israel money to repair th
house of your God from yea
to year, and see that ye haste
the matter. Howbeit the Levite
hastened it not. 6 And the kin
called for Jehoiada the chie
and said unto him, Why has
thou not required of the Levite
to bring in out of Judah an
out of Jerusalem [h]the tax collectio
according to the commandment of Mose
the servant of the LORD, an
of the congregation [2]of Israe
for [j]the tent of the testimony? tabernacle of witness 7 Fo
[l]the sons of Athaliah, that wicke
woman, had broken up the hous
of God; and also all [n]the ded
cated things of the house of th
LORD did they bestow upon
Baalim. 8 So the king commanded, and And at the king's commandme
they made a chest, and set
without at the gate of the hous
of the LORD. 9 And [o]they mad
[‡]a proclamation through Juda
and Jerusalem, to bring in
the LORD [h]the tax collection that Mose
the servant of God laid upo
Israel in the wilderness. 10 An
all the princes and all the peopl
rejoiced, and brought in, an
cast into the chest, until the
had made an end. 11 And Now
was so, came to pass, that at what tim
the chest was brought unto th
king's [3]office [4]by the hand
the Levites, and when they sa
that there was much money, th
king's [5]scribe and the chief high priest
officer came and emptied th

R.V. [1] Heb. *by the hands of David.* [2] Or, *for Israel* [3] Or, *officers* [4] Or, which was *under the hand* [5] Or, *secreta*
A.V. * Heb. *by the hands of David.* † Heb. *to renew.* ‡ Heb. *a voice.*

est, and took it, and carried
to its/his place again. Thus they
d day by day, and gathered
oney in abundance. 12 And
e king and Jehoiada gave it
such as did the work of the
rvice of the house of the LORD; LORD,
d they hired masons and car-
nters to restore/repair the house of the
ORD, and also such as wrought
on and brass to repair/mend the house
the LORD. 13 So the workmen
rought, and [1*]g the work was
rfected by them, and they set
the house of God [2]in its/his state,
d strengthened it. 14 And
hen they had made an end, finished it, they
ought the rest of the money
fore the king and Jehoiada,
hereof h were made vessels for
e house of the LORD, even
ssels to minister, and [3]† to offer
thal, and spoons, and vessels
gold and silver. And they
fered burnt offerings in the
use of the LORD continually
l the days of Jehoiada. 15 But
hoiada waxed old, old, and was full
days, and days when he died; an hundred
d thirty years old was he
hen he died. 16 And they
ried him in the city of David
mong the kings, because he
d done good in m Israel, and both
ward God God, and toward his house.
Now after the death of Je-
oiada came the princes of Ju-
h, and made obeisance to the
ng. Then the king hearkened
nto them. 18 And they forsook left
e house of the LORD, the LORD God of
eir fathers, and served r the Asherim groves
d the idols: and s wrath came
on Judah and Jerusalem for
is their guiltiness, trespass. 19 t Yet he
nt prophets to them, to bring
em again unto the LORD;
nd they testified against them:

a ch. 15. 1 & 20. 14. Judg. 6. 34 (mg. for mg.).
b Cp. Matt. 23. 35.
c Cp. Num. 14. 41.
d ch. 15. 2.
e Cp. Neh. 9. 26.
f Matt. 23. 35 & Luke 11. 51.
g Neh. 4. 7 (mg. for mg.).
h Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 13.
i Cp. Gen. 9. 5.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 17, 18.
k Isai. 30. 17. Cp. Lev. 26. 8, 36, 37.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 10 & 11. 43 & 14. 31, al.
m See ch. 21. 2.
n Cp. ch. 22. 8.
o Cp. Deut. 28. 35.
p For ver. 25—27, see 2 Kin. 12. 20, 21.
q Cp. ver. 21, 22.
r See Deut. 16. 21.
s ch. 19. 2, 10 & 28. 11, 13 & 29. 8 & 32. 25.
t Jer. 25. 4. Cp. Matt. 23. 34 & Luke 11. 49. See ch. 36. 15.
u Cp. ch. 21. 20 & 28. 27.
v Neh. 13. 15, 21.

but they would not give ear.
20 a And the spirit Spirit of God [4]‡ came
upon Zechariah b the son of Je-
hoiada the priest; and he priest, which stood above
the people, and said unto them,
Thus saith God, c Why transgress
ye the commandments of the
LORD, that ye cannot prosper?
d because ye have forsaken the
LORD, he hath also forsaken you.
21 And e they conspired against
him, f and stoned him with stones
at the commandment of the king
in the court of the house of the
LORD. 22 Thus Joash the king
remembered not the kindness
which Jehoiada his father had
done to him, but slew his son.
And when he died, he said, The
LORD look upon it, i and require
it. 23 And it came to pass § at
the [5]end of the year, that j the
army host of the Syrians Syria came up against
him: and they came to Judah
and Jerusalem, and destroyed
all the princes of the people
from among the people, and
sent all the spoil of them unto
the king of ‖Damascus. 24 For
the army of the Syrians came
with a small company of men; men,
k and the LORD delivered a very
great host into their hand, d be-
cause they had forsaken the
LORD, the LORD God of their fathers.
So they n executed [6]judgement upon judgment against
Joash. 25 And when they were
departed from him, (for they
left him o in great diseases,) p his
own servants conspired against
him for the blood of the [7]q sons
of Jehoiada the priest, and slew
him on his bed, and he died:
and they buried him in the city
of David, u but they buried him
not in the sepulchres of the
kings. 26 And these are they
that conspired against him;

R.V. [1] Heb. healing went up upon the work. [2] Or, according to the proportion thereof [3] Or, pestles [4] Heb. clothed upon. [5] Heb. revolution. [6] Heb. judgements. [7] The Sept. and Vulgate read, son.
A.V. [*] Heb. the healing went up upon the work. † Or, pestils. ‡ Heb. clothed. § Heb. in the revolution of the year. ‖ Heb. Darmesek.

[1]* Zabad the son of Shimeath the an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of [2]† Shimrith the a Moabitess. [27] Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens [3] *laid* upon him, and [a] the [4] rebuilding ‡ repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the [5] commentary § story of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 [1] [d] Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem: Jerusalem. and And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. [2] And he did that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD, [e] but not with a perfect heart. [3] Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was ‖ established unto to him, that he slew his servants which that had killed the king his father. [4] But he put not their children to death, slew not their children, but did according to that which as it is written in the law in the book of Moses, as where the LORD commanded, saying, [h] The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers; fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin. [5] Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and ordered made them according to their fathers' captains over thousands, and houses, under captains of thousands and captains over hundreds, according to the houses captains of hundreds, even of *their* fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them [i] from twenty years old and upward, above, and found them [k] three hundred thousand chosen choice men, able to go forth to war, [l] that could handle spear and shield. [6] He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver. [7] But there came [n] a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the arm of Israel go with thee; for th LORD is not with Israel, *to wi* with all the children of Ephrain [8] But [5] if thou wilt go, do *valiant it*, be strong for the battle: Go shall cast make thee down fall before th enemy; enemy: [b] for God hath power t help, and to cast down. [9] An Amaziah said to the man God, But what shall we do fo the hundred talents which have given to the [6]** army Israel? And the man of Go answered, The LORD is able t give thee much more than thi [10] Then Amaziah separated ther *to wit*, the [6] army that was com to him out of Ephraim, to g †† home again: wherefore the anger was greatly kindled gainst Judah, and they returne home ‡‡ in fierce great anger. [11] An Amaziah took courage, strengthened himself, and le forth his people, and went t [f] the Valley of Salt, valley of salt, and smote [g] the children of Seir ten thou sand. [12] And *other* ten thousan *left* alive did the children of Juda carry away alive, captive, and brough them unto the top of [7] the roc and cast them down from th top of [7] the rock, that they a were broken in pieces. [13] Bu [8] §§ the men soldiers of the army whic Amaziah sent back, that the should not go with him to battl fell upon the cities of Judal [j] from Samaria even unto Beth horon, and smote of them three three thousand thousand, them, and took much spoil.

[14] Now it came to pass, afte that Amaziah was come fro the slaughter of the Edomite that [m] he brought the gods [9] the children of Seir, and se them up to be his gods, an bowed down himself befor

a ver. 12.
b Cp. ch. 20. 6.
c ch. 13. 22.
d For ver. 1—4, see 2 Kin. 14. 1—6.
e Cp. ver. 14.
f 2 Kin. 14. 7.
g ch. 20. 10.
h Deut. 24. 16. Cp. Jer. 31. 30 & Ezek. 18. 20.
i Num. 1. 3.
j Cp. ch. 15. 8 & 19. 4.
k Cp. ch. 11. 1 & 13. 3 & 17. 14—18 & 26. 13.
l 1 Chr. 12. 8.
m Cp. ch. 28. 23.
n Deut. 33. 1. Judg. 13. 6, *al.*

R.V. [1] In 2 Kings 12. 21, *Jozacar.* [2] In 2 Kings 12. 21, *Shomer.* [3] Or, uttered *against* [4] Heb. *founding* [5] Or, *go thou* [6] Heb. *troop.* [7] Or, *Sela* [8] Heb. *the sons of the troop.*
A.V. * Or, *Jozachar*, 2 Kin. 12. 21. † Or, *Shomer.* ‡ Heb. *founding.* § Or, *commentary.* ‖ Heb. *confirm upon him.* ** Heb. *band.* †† Heb. *to their place.* ‡‡ Heb. *in heat of anger.* §§ Heb. *the sons of the band.*

em, and burned incense unto
em. 15 Wherefore the anger
the LORD was kindled against
naziah, and he sent unto him
prophet, which said unto him,
hy hast thou sought after the
ds of the people, [a]which (have could)
t (delivered deliver) their own people out
thine hand? 16 And it came
pass, as he talked with him,
at *the king* said unto him,
e we made thee (art thou made) of the king's coun-
l? forbear; why shouldest
ou be smitten? Then the
ophet forbare, and said, I
now that [d]God hath *deter-
ined to destroy thee, because
ou hast done this, and hast
t hearkened unto my counsel.
17 [f]Then Amaziah king of Ju-
h took advice, and sent to
ash, the son of (Jehoahaz Jehoahaz), the son
Jehu, king of Israel, saying,
me, let us (look see) one another in
e face. 18 And Joash king of
rael sent to Amaziah king of
dah, saying, [h]The [1]†thistle
at was in Lebanon sent to the
dar that was in Lebanon, say-
g, Give thy daughter to my
n to wife: and there passed
‡a wild beast that was in
banon, and trode down the
istle. 19 Thou sayest, Lo,
ou hast smitten (Edom the Edomites);
d [i]thine heart lifteth thee up
boast: abide now at home;
hy shouldest thou [2]meddle to
(e) hurt, that thou shouldest
ll, even thou, and Judah with
ee? 20 But Amaziah would
t hear; for it (was came) of God, that
might deliver them into the
nd *of their enemies*, [j]because
ey (had) sought after the gods of
lom. 21 So Joash (the) king of Is-
el went up; and (he and Amaziah they saw one another)

a Cp. ver. 11.
b ch. 21. 17.
c Neh. 8. 16.
d Cp. Josh. 11. 20.
e 1 Chr. 26. 15.
f For ver. 17—24, see 2 Kin. 14. 8—14.
g For ver. 25 to ch. 26. 2, see 2 Kin. 14. 17—22.
h Cp. Judg. 9. 8.
i See ch. 26. 16.
j ver. 14, 15.
k For ver. 3, 4, see 2 Kin. 15. 2, 3.

king of Judah looked one another in the face (in the face, *both* he and Amaziah king of Judah,) at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah. 22 And Judah was §put to the worse before (Israel; Israel,) and they fled every man to his tent. 23 And Joash (the) king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of (Joash Joash,) the son of [b]Jehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from [c]the gate of Ephraim (unto to) [3]‖the corner gate, four hundred cubits. 24 And *he took* all the gold and (the) silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with [e]Obed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 [g]And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel? 27 Now (from after) the time that Amaziah did turn away **from following the LORD they ††made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent (after to) him to Lachish, (Lachish after him,) and slew him there. 28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in [4]the city of ‡‡Judah.

26 1 (And Then) all the people of Judah took [5]§§Uzziah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amaziah. 2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers. 3 [k]Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he began

R.V. [1] Or, *thorn*. [2] Or, *provoke calamity*. [3] So in 2 Kings 14. 13. The text has, *the gate that looketh*.
2 Kings 14. 20, *the city of David*. [5] In 2 Kings 14. 21, *Azariah*.
R.V. * Heb. *counselled*. † Or, *furze bush*, or, *thorn*. ‡ Heb. *a beast of the field*. § Heb. *smitten*.
eb. *the gate of it that looketh*. ** Heb. *from after*. †† Heb. *conspired a conspiracy*. ‡‡ That is, *The city*
avid, as it is 2 Kings 14. 20. §§ Or, *Azariah*.

to reign; reign, and he reigned fifty and
two years in Jerusalem: and his Jerusalem. His mo-
ther's name also was Jechiliah Jecoliah of
Jerusalem. 4 And he did that
which was right in the eyes sight of the
LORD, according to all that his
father Amaziah had done. did. 5 And
he set himself to seek sought God [b]in the
days of Zechariah, [c]who [1]had
understanding *in [2]the vision visions of
God: and as long as he sought
the LORD, God made him to
prosper. 6 And he went forth
and [e]warred against the Philis-
tines, and brake down the wall
of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh,
and the wall of Ashdod; Ashdod, and he
built cities in the country of †about Ashdod,
and among the Philistines. 7 And
God helped him [f]against the
Philistines, and against the Ara-
bians that dwelt in Gur-baal,
and the [t]Meunim. Mehunims. 8 And the Am-
monites [j]gave gifts to Uzziah:
and his name ‡spread abroad
even to the entering in of Egypt;
for he waxed exceeding strong. strengthened *himself* exceedingly.
9 Moreover Uzziah built towers
in Jerusalem at [m]the corner
gate, and at [n]the valley gate,
and at [o]the turning *of the wall*,
and §fortified them. 10 And Also he
built towers in the wilderness, desert, and
[q]hewed out ‖digged many cisterns, wells: for he had
much cattle; cattle, both in the lowland also, low country,
and in the [s]plain: *and he had* husbandmen plains: husbandmen *also*,
and vinedressers in the mountains mountains,
and in [t]the fruitful fields; **Carmel: for he loved
††husbandry. 11 Moreover Uzziah
had an army host of fighting men, that
went out to war by bands, ac-
cording to the number of their
reckoning made account by the hand of Jeiel the
scribe and Maaseiah the officer, ruler,
under the hand of Hananiah,
one of the king's captains. 12 The
whole number of the heads chief of

5. [a] Cp. ch. 25.
2. [b] Cp. ch. 24.
[c] Cp. Dan. 1. 17 & 10. 1.
[d] Neh. 4. 16.
[e] Cp. Isai. 14. 29.
[f] ch. 21. 16.
[g] Cp. ch. 12. 1 & Deut. 32. 15.
[h] ch. 32. 25. Ezek. 28. 2, 5, 17. Cp. ch. 25. 19 & Deut. 8. 14 & 2 Kin. 14. 10.
[i] Cp. ch. 20. 1 (mg.).
[j] Cp. ch. 17. 11 & 2 Sam. 8. 2.
[k] Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 12, 13.
[l] 1 Chr. 6. 10.
[m] See 2 Kin. 14. 13.
[n] Neh. 2. 13, 15 & 3. 13.
[o] Neh. 3. 19.
[p] Num. 16. 40 & 18. 7.
[q] Deut. 6. 11. Neh. 9. 25.
[r] Ex. 30. 7, 8.
[s] Cp. Ex. 4. 6 & Num. 12. 10 & 2 Kin. 5. 27.

fathers' *houses*, even the fathers of the mighty me
of valour, was valour *were* two thousand and s
hundred. 13 And under the
hand was [5]a trained ††an army, [a]thr
hundred thousand and seve
thousand and five hundred, th
made war with mighty powe
to help the king against th
enemy. 14 And Uzziah prepare
for them, even for them throughout all the host, host shield
and spears, and helmets, a
[d]coats of mail, habergeons, and bows, and sto §§sli
for slinging. *to cast* stones. 15 And he made
Jerusalem engines, invented
cunning men, to be on th
towers and upon the [6]battlemen bulwark
to shoot arrows and great ston
withal. And his name *sprea
far abroad; for he was marve
lously helped, till he was stron
16 But when [g]he was stron
[h]his heart was lifted up [7]so that to *his*
did corruptly, and destruction: for he trespassed transgressed again
the LORD his God; God, and [k]for he went in
the temple of the LORD to bu
incense upon the altar of incens
17 And [l]Azariah the priest we
in after him, and with him fou
score priests of the LORD, th
were valiant men: 18 and th
withstood Uzziah the king, a
said unto him, [p]It pertaineth *It appertaineth* n
unto thee, Uzziah, to burn i
cense unto the LORD, [r]but
the priests the sons of Aaro
that are consecrated to burn i
cense: go out of the sanctuar
for thou hast trespassed; neith
shall it be for thine honour fro
the LORD God. 19 Then Uzzia
was wroth; wroth, and he had a censer
his hand to burn incense; incense: a
while he was wroth with t
priests, [s]the leprosy [8]brake forth even rose up
his forehead before the pries
in the house of the LORD, fr
beside the altar of incense. incense altar. 20 A

R.V. [1] Or, *gave instruction* [2] Heb. *the seeing*. Many ancient authorities have, *the fear*. [3] Or, *table l*
[4] Or, *Carmel* See 1 Sam. 25. 2. [5] Or, *the power of an army* [6] Or, *corner towers* [7] Or, *to* his *destruct*
[8] Heb. *rose* (as the sun).

A.V. * Heb. *in the seeing of God*. † Or, *in* the country *of Ashdod*. ‡ Heb. *went*. § Or, *repaired*. ‖ Or,
out many cisterns. ** Or, *Fruitful fields*. †† Heb. *ground*. ‡‡ Heb. *the power of an army*. §§ Heb. *st*
of slings. * Heb. *went forth*.

zariah the chief priest, and all
e priests, looked upon him,
d, behold, he was leprous in
s forehead, and they thrust
m out quickly from thence; yea,
mself hasted also to go out,
cause the LORD had smitten
m. 21 [a]And Uzziah the king
as a leper unto the day of his
eath, and dwelt [c]in a [1*]several
ouse, being a leper; for he
as cut off from the house of
e LORD: and Jotham his son
as over the king's house, judg-
g the people of the land. 22 Now
e rest of the acts of Uzziah,
rst and last, did [e]Isaiah the
ophet, the son of Amoz, write.
So Uzziah slept with his fathers; fathers,
nd they buried him with his
thers in the field of the burial
hich belonged to the kings;
r they said, He is a leper:
nd Jotham his son reigned in
s stead.

27 1 [g]Jotham was twenty
and five years old when
he began to reign; reign, and he
igned sixteen years in Jerusalem: Jerusalem.
His mother's name also was
rushah, rushah, the daughter of Zadok.
And he did that which was
ght in the eyes sight of the LORD, ac-
ording to all that his father
zziah had done did: [n]howbeit he
ntered not into the temple of
he LORD. And the people did
et corruptly. 3 He built the
per gate of the house of the
ORD, and on the wall of †[o]Ophel
e built much. 4 Moreover he
uilt cities in the hill country mountains of
udah, and in the forests he
uilt castles and towers. 5 He
ought also with the king of the
ildren of Ammon, Ammonites, and prevailed a-
ainst them. And the children
f Ammon gave him the same
ear an hundred talents of silver,

a For ver. 21—23, see 2 Kin. 15. 5—7.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 36.
c Cp. Lev. 13. 46 & Num. 5. 2.
d ver. 1.
e Isai. 1. 1 & 6. 1.
f For ver. 1—4, see 2 Kin. 16. 2—4.
g For ver. 1—3, see 2 Kin. 15. 33—35.
h Cp. Ex. 34. 17.
i Judg. 2. 11.
j ver. 25.
k See Josh. 15. 8.
l ch. 33. 6. Cp. Lev. 18. 21.
m ch. 33. 2. Deut. 18. 9.
n Cp. ch. 26. 16.
o ch. 33. 14. Neh. 3. 26, 27 & 11. 21.
p Isai. 7. 1. Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 5, 6.

and ten thousand [2]measures of
wheat, and ten thousand of bar-
ley. ‡So much did the children
of Ammon render pay unto him, in both the
second year also, year, and in the third.
6 So Jotham became mighty,
because he ordered §prepared his ways be-
fore the LORD his God. 7 [b]Now
the rest of the acts of Jotham,
and all his wars, and his ways,
behold, lo, they are written in the
book of the kings of Israel and
Judah. 8 He was [d]five and
twenty years old when he began
to reign, and reigned sixteen
years in Jerusalem. 9 And Jo-
tham slept with his fathers, and
they buried him in the city of
David: and Ahaz his son reigned
in his stead.

28 1 [f]Ahaz was twenty years
old when he began to reign; reign,
and he reigned sixteen
years in Jerusalem: and but he did
not that which was right in the
eyes sight of the LORD, like David his
father: 2 but For he walked in the
ways of the kings of Israel, and
made also [h]molten images for
‡the Baalim. 3 Moreover [j]he
‖burnt incense in [k]the valley of
the son of Hinnom, and [l]burnt
his children in the fire, according to after
[m]the abominations of the heathen, heathen
whom the LORD had cast out be-
fore the children of Israel. 4 And He
he sacrificed sacrificed also and [j]burnt incense in
the high places, and on the hills,
and under every green tree.
5 [p]Wherefore the LORD his God
delivered him into the hand of
the king of Syria; and they
smote him, and carried away
of his a great multitude of them
captives, and brought them to
**Damascus. And he was also
delivered into the hand of the
king of Israel, who smote him
with a great slaughter. 6 For

R.V. 1 Or, *lazar house* 2 Heb. *cors.*
* Heb. *free.* † Or, *The tower.* ‡ Heb. *This.* § Or, *established.* ‖ Or, *offered sacrifice.* ** Heb. *Darmesek.*

[a]Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, (all of them *which were* all) *valiant men; because they had forsaken the (LORD, the LORD) God of their fathers. 7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the (ruler, governor) of the house, and Elkanah that was [1]†next to the king. 8 And the children of Israel carried away captive [c]of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria. 9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out (to meet, before) the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the (LORD, the LORD) God of your (fathers, fathers) [g]was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage [h](which hath, *that*) (reached, reacheth) up unto heaven. 10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bondmen and bondwomen unto you: *but* are there not (even with you, with you, even with you, sins) [2]trespasses of your own against the LORD your God? 11 Now hear me therefore, and (send back the captives, deliver the captives again,) which ye have taken captive [e]of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the LORD is upon you. 12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came from the war, 13 and said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for (ye purpose that which we, whereas we have offended) bring upon us [3]a trespass against the LORD (against the LORD *already*, ye intend) to add (unto, *more* to) our sins and to our [3]trespass: for our [3]trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel. 14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation. 15 And [b]the men which (have been, were) expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and [d]gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, [e]the city of palm trees (unto, to) their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

16 [f]At that time did king Ahaz send unto the [4]kings of Assyria to help him. 17 For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away [5]‡captives. 18 [i]The Philistines also had invaded [j]the cities of the (lowland, low country,) and of the (South, south) of Judah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and (Aijalon, Ajalon,) and Gederoth, and (Soco, Shocho) [k]with the [6](towns, villages) thereof, and Timnah with the [6](towns, villages) thereof, Gimzo also and the [6](towns, villages) thereof: and they dwelt therein. 19 For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of [l]Israel; for he (had [7]dealt wantonly, made Judah) (naked, Judah,) and (trespassed, transgressed) sore against the LORD. 20 And [m]Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came [8]unto him, and distressed him, but [9]strengthened him not. 21 [n]For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the (king, king,) and of the princes, and gave it unto the king of Assyria: but (it, he) helped

a 2 Kin. 15. 27 & 16. 5.
b ver. 12. Cp. ch. 31. 19 & Num. 1. 17.
c ch. 11. 4.
d 2 Kin. 6. 22. Prov. 25. 21, 22. Rom. 12. 20.
e Deut. 34. 3. Judg. 1. 16.
f Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 7, 8.
g Isai. 47. 6. Ezek. 25. 12, 15 & 26. 2.
h Ezra 9. 6. Rev. 18. 5.
i Cp. Ezek. 16. 27, 57.
j See Josh. 15. 33—36.
k Cp. Num. 21. 25 (mg. for mg.).
l See ch. 21. 2.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29 & 16. 7.
n 2 Kin. 16. 8, 9.

R.V. [1] Heb. *second.* [2] Heb. *guiltinesses.* [3] Or, *guilt* [4] Many ancient authorities read, *kings* [5] Heb. *a captivity.* [6] Heb. *daughters.* [7] Or, *cast away restraint* [8] Or, *against* [9] Or, *prevail against him*

A.V. * Heb. *sons of valour.* † Heb. *the second to the king.* ‡ Heb. *a captivity.*

m not. 22 And in the time [1]of
s distress did he trespass yet
ore against the LORD, LORD: this same is that
ng Ahaz. 23 For [a]he sacrificed
to the gods of [2]*Damascus,
hich smote him: and he said,
Because the gods of the kings
Syria help them, *therefore*
ll I sacrifice to them, that
ey may help me. But they
ere the ruin of him, and of all
rael. 24 And Ahaz gathered
gether the vessels of the house
God, and [e]cut in pieces the
essels of the house of God, and
hut up the doors of the house
the LORD, LORD; and he made him
ltars in every corner of Jeru-
lem. 25 And in every several
ty of Judah he made high
aces [†i]to burn incense unto
her gods, and provoked to
ger the LORD, LORD, the God of his
thers. 26 [k]Now the rest of
s acts, acts and of all his ways, first
nd last, behold, they are written
the book of the kings of Ju-
ah and Israel. 27 And Ahaz
ept with his fathers, and they
uried him in the city, even in
rusalem; for rusalem: but [o]they brought him
ot into the sepulchres of the
ngs of [r]Israel: and Hezekiah
s son reigned in his stead.

1 [s]Hezekiah began to
29 reign when he was five
and twenty years old; old, and
e reigned nine and twenty
ears in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's
ame was Abijah, Abijah, the daughter of
Zechariah. 2 And he did that
hich was right in the eyes sight of
e LORD, according to all that
avid his father had done. 3 He
the first year of his reign, in
e first month, [x]opened the
ors of the house of the LORD,
nd repaired them. 4 And he

a Cp. ch. 25. 14.
b ver. 15, 34. ch. 35. 6. 1 Chr. 15. 12. Ezra 6. 20.
c Cp. Jer. 44. 17, 18.
d Jer. 2. 27. Ezek. 8. 16.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 17.
f Cp. ch. 29. 3, 7.
g ch. 28. 24.
h Cp. ch. 30. 14.
i ver. 3.
j See ch. 24. 18.
k For ver. 26, 27, see 2 Kin. 16. 19, 20.
l Deut. 28. 25. Isai. 28. 19 (for mg.).
m Jer. 19. 8 & 25. 9, 18 & 29. 18. Mic. 6. 16. Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 8, *al.*
n ch. 28. 5, 6, 8, 17.
o Cp. ch. 21. 20 & 24. 25.
p See 1 Chr. 22. 7.
q See ch. 15. 12.
r See ch. 21. 2.
s For ver. 1, 2, see 2 Kin. 18. 1—3.
t Num. 3. 6 & 8. 14 & 18. 2, 6.
u ch. 26. 5 (?).
v ch. 31. 13.
w Num. 3. 17.
x Cp. ver. 7 & ch. 28. 24.

brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the broad place on the east, east street, 5 and said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites; now Levites, sanctify now [b]sanctify yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD, the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place. 6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the sight eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and [d]have turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and [‡]turned their backs. 7 Also they have [g]shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place unto the God of Israel. 8 Wherefore [j]the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to be [3‡]tossed to and fro, § trouble, to be an astonishment, and [m]an to hissing, as ye see with your eyes. 9 For, lo, [n]our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this. 10 Now [p]it is in mine heart [q]to make a covenant with the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, that his fierce anger wrath may turn away from us. 11 My sons, ‖ be not now negligent: [t]for the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to minister unto serve him, and that ye should be his ministers, minister unto him, and **burn incense.

12 Then the Levites arose, [v]Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of [w]the Kohathites: and of the sons of [w]Merari, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jehallelel: Jehalelel: and of the [w]Gershonites, Gershonites; Joah the son of Zimmah, and

A.V. R.V. [1] Or, *that he distressed him* [2] Heb. *Darmesek.* [3] Or, *a terror*
[*] Heb. *Darmesek.* [†] Or, *to offer.* [‡] Heb. *given the neck.* § Heb. *commotion.* ‖ Or, *be not now*
[**] Or, *offer sacrifice.*

Eden the son of Joah: 13 and
of the sons of [b]Elizaphan, Shimri Elizaphan; Shimri, and
Jeuel Jeiel: and of the sons of [c]Asaph, Asaph;
Zechariah Zechariah, and Mattaniah: 14 and
of the sons of [d]Heman, Jehuel Heman; Jehiel, and
Shimei: and of the sons of
[e]Jeduthun, Shemaiah Jeduthun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel. 15 And
they gathered their brethren,
and [f]sanctified themselves, and
went in, came, according to the command-
ment of the king king, *[h]by the words
of the LORD, [i]to cleanse the
house of the LORD. 16 And the
priests went in unto into the inner part
of the house of the LORD, to
cleanse it, and brought out all
the uncleanness that they found
in the temple of the LORD into
the court of the house of the
LORD. And the Levites took it,
to carry it out abroad to into [k]the
brook Kidron. 17 Now they be-
gan [m]on the first *day* of the first
month to sanctify, and on the
eighth day of the month came
they to the porch of the LORD; and LORD: so
they sanctified the house of the
LORD in eight days: days; and on in the
sixteenth day of the first month
they made an end. 18 Then
they went in to Hezekiah the
king within *the palace*, king, and said, We
have cleansed all the house of
the LORD, and the altar of burnt
offering, with all the vessels
thereof, and the table of shewbread, shewbread table,
with all the vessels thereof.
19 Moreover all the vessels,
[t]which king Ahaz in his reign
did cast away when he trespassed, in his transgression, have
we prepared and sanctified; sanctified, and,
behold, they are before the altar
of the LORD.

20 Then Hezekiah the king
arose rose early, and gathered the
princes rulers of the city, and went up to
the house of the LORD. 21 And
they brought seven bullocks,
and seven rams, and seven

[a] Lev. 4. 14.
[b] 1 Chr. 15. 8.
[c] 1 Chr. 6. 39.
[d] 1 Chr. 6. 33.
[e] 1 Chr. 9. 16.
[f] See ver. 5.
[g] Lev. 8. 15, 19, 24. Heb. 9. 21. Cp. ch. 35. 11.
[h] ch. 30. 12.
[i] Cp. Neh. 13. 9.
[j] Lev. 4. 15.
[k] See 2 Sam. 15. 23.
[l] Lev. 4. 26.
[m] ver. 3.
[n] 1 Chr. 16. 4 & 25. 6. Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 16.
[o] ch. 8. 14. 1 Chr. 23. 5 & 25. 1.
[p] See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[q] 2 Sam. 12. 1.
[r] 1 Chr. 23. 5. Cp. Amos 6. 5.
[s] See 1 Chr. 15. 24.
[t] Cp. ch. 28. 24.
[u] Cp. ch. 23. 18.

lambs, and seven he-goats, he goats, [a]for
a sin offering for the kingdom kingdom, and
for the sanctuary sanctuary, and for Judah.
And he commanded the priests
the sons of Aaron to offer them
on the altar of the LORD. 22 So
they killed the bullocks, and
the priests received the blood,
[g]and sprinkled it on the altar:
and likewise, when they had killed the
rams, and they sprinkled the blood
upon the altar: they killed also
the lambs, and they sprinkled the
blood upon the altar. 23 And
they brought near forth the he-goats he goats
for the sin offering before the
king and the congregation; [j]and
they laid their hands upon them:
24 and the priests killed them,
and they made a sin offering reconciliation with
their blood upon the altar, [l]to
make an atonement for all Israel:
for the king commanded *the*
the burnt offering and the sin
offering *should be made* for all
Israel. 25 [n]And he set the Le-
vites in the house of the LORD
with cymbals, with psalteries,
and with harps, [o]according to
the commandment of David,
and of Gad [p]the king's seer,
and [q]Nathan the prophet: for
the commandment was so was the commandment †of the LORD
§by his prophets. 26 And the
Levites stood with [r]the instru-
ments of David, [s]and the priests
with the trumpets. 27 And
Hezekiah commanded to offer
the burnt offering upon the
altar. And ‖when the burnt
offering began, [u]the song of the
LORD began also, and also with the trumpets
together and with the ** instruments
of ordained by David king of Israel.
28 And all the congregation wor-
shipped, and the ††singers sang,
and the trumpeters sounded; sounded: and
all this *continued* until the burnt
offering was finished. 29 And

A.V. * Or, *in the business of the LORD.* † Heb. *near.* ‡ Heb. *by the hand of the LORD.* § Heb. *by the hand*
‖ Heb. *in the time.* ** Heb. *hands of instruments.* †† Heb. *song.*

hen they had made an end
offering, [a] the king and all
at were *present with him
owed themselves, and worshipped.
Moreover Hezekiah the king
nd the princes commanded the
evites to sing praises unto the
ORD with the words of David,
nd of Asaph the seer. And
ey sang praises with gladness,
nd they bowed their heads and
orshipped. 31 Then Hezekiah
nswered and said, Now [b] ye
ave [1] † consecrated yourselves
nto the LORD, come near and
ring sacrifices and thank offer-
ngs into the house of the LORD.
nd the congregation brought
sacrifices and thank offer-
ngs; and as many as were [f] of
willing heart brought burnt offer-
ngs. 32 And the number of the
urnt offerings, which the con-
regation brought, was three-
core and ten bullocks, an
undred rams, and two hundred
ambs: all these were for a
urnt offering to the LORD.
33 And the consecrated things
ere six hundred oxen and
hree thousand sheep. 34 But
he priests were too few, so
hat they could not flay all the
urnt offerings: wherefore [i] their
rethren the Levites ‡ did help
hem, till the work was ended,
nd until the other priests had
anctified themselves: [j] for the
evites were more upright in
eart to sanctify themselves
han the priests. 35 And also
he burnt offerings were in a-
undance, with [l] the fat of the
eace offerings, and with [n] the
rink offerings for every burnt
offering. So the service of the
ouse of the LORD was set in
order. 36 And Hezekiah re-

[a] Cp. ch. 20. 18.
[b] ch. 13. 9. Cp. Ex. 28. 41 (mg. for mg.).
[c] ver. 13, 15. Num. 9. 10, 11.
[d] Cp. ch. 29. 17 & Ex. 12. 6, 18.
[e] ch. 29. 34. Cp. ver. 24.
[f] Ex. 35. 5, 22.
[g] See 2 Sam. 3. 10.
[h] Cp. Esth. 3. 13, 15 & 8. 10, 14 & Jer. 51. 31.
[i] Cp. ch. 35. 11.
[j] Cp. ch. 30. 3.
[k] Jer. 4. 1. Joel 2. 12, 13.
[l] Lev. 3. 1, 16.
[m] 2 Kin. 15. 19, 29.
[n] Num. 15. 5, 7, 10.
[o] Cp. Ezek. 20. 18.

joiced, and all the people, because of that which God had prepared for the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

30 1 And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD, the God of Israel. 2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover [c] in the second month. 3 For they could not keep it [d] at that time, [e] because the priests had not sanctified themselves in sufficient number, sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem. 4 And the thing was right in the eyes of § pleased the king and [of] all the congregation. 5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, [g] from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD, the God of Israel, at Jerusalem: for they had not kept done it [2] in great numbers of a long time in such sort as it is was written. 6 [h] So the posts went with the letters ‖ from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, [k] turn again unto the LORD, the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, that and he may will return to the remnant that are escaped of you, that are escaped out of the hand of [m] the kings of Assyria. 7 And [o] be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD, the God of their fathers, so that he who therefore gave them up

A.V. * Heb. *found.* R.V. [1] Heb. *filled your hand.* [2] Or, *of a long time*
† Or, *filled your hand.* ‡ Heb. *strengthened them.* § Heb. *was right in the eyes of the king.* ‖ Heb. *from the hand.*

[1][a]to desolation, as ye see. 8 Now
[*][c]be ye not stiffnecked, as your
fathers were; but [2][†][d]yield your-
selves unto the LORD, and enter
into his sanctuary, which he
hath sanctified for ever: and serve
the LORD your God, [f]that the
fierce anger of his wrath may turn away
from you. 9 For [g]if ye turn
again unto the LORD, your
brethren and your children
[h]shall find compassion before
them that led them captive,
so that they shall come again into
this land: for [j]the LORD your
God is gracious and merciful,
and will not turn away his face
from you, [k]if ye return unto
him. 10 [g]So the posts passed
from city to city through the
country of [m]Ephraim and Manasseh,
even unto Zebulun: but [o]they
laughed them to scorn, and
mocked them. 11 Nevertheless
[p]divers of Asher and Manasseh
and of Zebulun humbled them-
selves, and came to Jerusalem.
12 Also in Judah was the hand of God
to give them one heart, to do the
commandment of the king and
of the princes, [r]by the word of the
LORD. 13 And there assembled
at Jerusalem much people to
keep the feast of unleavened
bread [s]in the second month, a
very great congregation. 14 And
they arose and took away [u]the
altars that were in Jerusalem,
and all the [3]altars for incense
took they away, [v]and cast them
into the brook Kidron. 15 [w]Then
they killed the passover on the
fourteenth *day* of the second
month: [y]and the priests and
the Levites were ashamed,
[a]and sanctified themselves, and
brought in the burnt offerings
into the house of the LORD.

[a] Cp. ch. 29. 8 (for mg.) & 2 Kin. 22. 19 (mg. for mg.).
[b] ch. 35. 10.
[c] Ex. 32. 9. Deut. 9. 6 & 10. 16. 2 Kin. 17. 14. Neh. 9. 16, 29. Jer. 7. 26 & 17. 23. Cp. Acts 7. 51.
[d] 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg. for mg.).
[e] Deut. 33. 1.
[f] ch. 29. 10.
[g] See ver. 6.
[h] Cp. Ps. 106. 46.
[i] ver. 11, 25.
[j] Ex. 34. 6. Dan. 9. 9.
[k] See 1 Sam. 7. 3.
[l] See Ex. 12. 43—49.
[m] ver. 1.
[n] ch. 19. 3.
[o] Cp. ch. 36. 16.
[p] ver. 18, 21, 25.
[q] Ex. 12. 15 & 13. 6. Ezra 6. 22.
[r] Cp. ch. 29. 15.
[s] ver. 2.
[t] ch. 32. 6. Isai. 40. 2.
[u] ch. 28. 24.
[v] Cp. ch. 15. 16 & 2 Kin. 23. 6.
[w] ch. 35. 11.
[x] Cp. Lev. 5. 5 & Ezra 10. 11.
[y] Cp. ch. 29. 34.
[z] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 65.
[a] Cp. Ezra 6. 20.
[b] Cp. ch. 35. 7—9.

16 And [b]they stood in [‡]their
place after their order, according
to the law of Moses [e]the man of
God: the priests sprinkled the
blood, *which they received* of
the hand of the Levites. 17 For
there were many in the congre-
gation that had not sanctified themselves
were not sanctified
therefore the Levites had the
charge of the killing of the pass-
overs for every one that was
not clean, to sanctify them unto
the LORD. 18 For a multitude
of the people, [i]even many of
Ephraim and Manasseh, Issachar and
Ephraim, Issachar,
Zebulun, had not cleansed them-
selves, yet did they eat the
passover otherwise [l]than it is
written. For Hezekiah had prayed
But
for them, saying, The good LORD
pardon [4]every one 19 [n]that setteth
prepares
his heart to seek God, the LORD, the
LORD
God of his fathers, though *he be*
not *cleansed* according to the
purification of the sanctuary.
20 And the LORD hearkened to
Hezekiah, and healed the people.
21 And the children of Israel that
were [§]present at Jerusalem kept
[q]the feast of unleavened bread
seven days with great gladness:
and the Levites and the priests
praised the LORD day by day,
singing with ‖loud instruments
unto the LORD. 22 And Hezekiah
spake [**][t]comfortably unto all the
Levites that were well skilled *in the servi-*
taught the good knowledge
of the LORD. So they did eat
LORD: and
throughout the feast for the seven
days, offering sacrifices of peace
offerings, [x]and [5]making con-
fession to the LORD, the God of
LORD
their fathers. 23 And the whole
congregation
assembly took counsel to keep
[z]other seven days: and they
kept *other* seven days with glad-
ness. 24 For Hezekiah king of
Judah [††]did [b]give to the con-

R.V. [1] Or, *to be an astonishment* [2] Heb. *give the hand.* [3] Or, *vessels* [4] Or, *him that setteth his whole hea*
[5] Or, *giving thanks*
A.V. [*] Heb. *harden not your necks.* [†] Heb. *give the hand.* [‡] Heb. *their standing.* [§] Heb. *foun*
‖ Heb. *instruments of strength.* [**] Heb. *to the heart of all, &c.* [††] Heb. *lifted up*, or, *offered.*

egation for offerings a thousand
ullocks and seven thousand
heep; and the princes gave
o the congregation a thousand
ullocks and ten thousand sheep:
nd a great number of priests
anctified themselves. 25 And
ll the congregation of Judah,
ith the priests and the Levites,
nd all the congregation that
ame out of Israel, and the
rangers that came out of the
nd of Israel, and that dwelt in
udah, rejoiced. 26 So there
as great joy in Jerusalem: for
ince the time of Solomon the
on of David king of Israel there
as not the like in Jerusalem.
7 Then [g]the priests the Levites
rose and [h]blessed the people:
nd their voice was heard, and
heir prayer came up to *[i]his
oly habitation, dwelling place, even unto heaven.

31 1 Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were †present went out to
he cities of Judah, and [k]brake
pieces ‡the [1]pillars, e ‡images in pieces, and hewed cut down
the Asherim, groves, and brake threw down the
igh places and the altars out
f all Judah and Benjamin, in
phraim also and Manasseh,
ntil they had utterly destroyed
hem all. Then all the children
f Israel returned, every man to
is possession, into their own
ities. 2 And Hezekiah ap-
ointed [o]the courses of the
riests and the Levites after
heir courses, every man ac-
ording to his service, both the
riests and the Levites, [p]for burnt
fferings and for peace offerings,
o minister, and to give thanks,
nd to praise in the gates of the
mp nts of the LORD. 3 *He ap-
ointed* also [s]the king's portion
f his substance for the burnt

a See Num. 28. 3—29. 40.
b ver. 3. ch. 29. 34.
c Cp. Neh. 13. 10. See Num. 18. 8—24.
d ver. 11, 18.
e See ch. 7. 8—10.
f Neh. 13. 12.
g ch. 5. 5 & 23. 18.
h See Num. 6. 23—27.
i Deut. 26. 15. Ps. 68. 5.
j Lev. 27. 30. Deut. 14. 28.
k 2 Kin. 18. 4.
l Ex. 23. 24 (& mg. for mg.). See Deut. 16. 22.
m See Deut. 16. 21.
n 1 Chr. 6. 8.
o 1 Chr. 23. 6 & 24. 1.
p 1 Chr. 23. 30, 31.
q Cp. Mal. 3. 10.
r 1 Chr. 9. 26, 33. Cp 2 Kin. 23. 11 & Neh. 10. 39.
s Cp. ch. 35. 7.

offerings, *to wit*, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, [a]as it is written in the law of the LORD. 4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give [c]the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might [2]give themselves to be encouraged in the law of the LORD. 5 And as soon as the commandment ‖came abroad, the children of Israel gave brought in abundance the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and **honey, and of all the increase of the field; and [f]the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly. 6 And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and [j]the tithe of dedicated holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid them ††by heaps. 7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month. 8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel. 9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps. 10 And Azariah the chief priest, priest [n]of the house of Zadok, Zadok answered him, him, and said, Since *the people* began to bring the oblations offerings into the house of the LORD, we have eaten and had enough, had enough to eat, and have left plenty: [q]for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store. 11 Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare ‡‡[r]chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them, them. 12 And they

A.V. * Heb. *the habitation of his holiness.* R.V. [1] Or, *obelisks* [2] Heb. *be strong in.*
† Heb. *brake forth.* ** Or, *dates.* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Heb. *statues.* § Heb. *until to make an end.*
†† Heb. *heaps, heaps.* ‡‡ Or, *storehouses.*

brought in the (oblations / offerings) and the
tithes and the dedicated things
faithfully: [b](and over them Conaniah / over which Conaniah) the
Levite was ruler, and [c]Shimei
his brother was (second. / the next.) 13 [c]And
Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath,
and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and
Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and [c]Mahath, and Benaiah,
were overseers *under the hand
of (Conaniah / Cononiah) and Shimei his brother,
(by / at) the (appointment / commandment) of Hezekiah the
king, and [e]Azariah the ruler of
the house of God. 14 And Kore
the son of Imnah the Levite, the
porter (at the east *gate*, / toward the east,) was over the
freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD,
and the most holy things. 15 And
(under / †next) him were [c]Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah,
Amariah, and Shecaniah, in [g]the
cities of the priests, [h]in their
[1]‡set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the
great as to the small: 16 beside
(them that were reckoned by / their) genealogy of
males, from three years old and
upward, even (unto / entered) every one that
(entereth / [2]as the duty of every day required, / his daily portion) into the house of the LORD, for their
service in their charges according to their courses; 17 (and them / Both)
(that were reckoned by / to the) genealogy of the
priests by (their fathers' houses, / the house of their fathers,) and
the Levites [k]from twenty years
old and upward, in their charges
by their courses; 18 [3]and (them that / to)
(were reckoned by / the) genealogy of all
their little ones, their wives, and
their sons, and their daughters,
through all the congregation:
for in their [1]‡set office they
sanctified themselves in holiness:
19 also (for / of) the sons of Aaron the
priests, which were in [n]the fields
of the suburbs of their cities, in

[a] Cp. ch. 28. 15 & Num. 1. 17. See ver. 12—15.
[b] Cp. ch. 35. 9 & Neh. 13. 13.
[c] Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 12, 14.
[d] 2 Kin. 18. 3 & 20. 3.
[e] ver. 10.
[f] For ver. 1—22, see 2 Kin. 18. 13—19. 37 & Isai. 36. 1—37. 38.
[g] See Josh. 21. 9—19.
[h] 1 Chr. 9. 22.
[i] 1 Kin. 8. 59. Ezra 3. 4. Neh. 11. 23 & 12. 47.
[j] ver. 30.
[k] 1 Chr. 23. 24, 27.
[l] ch. 25. 23. Cp. Isai. 22. 9, 10.
[m] See 2 Sam. 5. 9.
[n] Lev. 25. 34.

every several city, (there were / the) men
that were [a]expressed by name
to give portions to all the males
among the priests, and to all
that were reckoned by (genealogy / genealogies)
among the Levites. 20 And thus
did Hezekiah throughout all
(Judah; / Judah,) [d]and (he / he) wrought that which
was good and right and ([4]faithfulness / truth)
before the LORD his God. 21 And
in every work that he began in
the service of the house of God
and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he
did it with all his heart, and
prospered.

32 1 [f]After these things, and
(this faithfulness, / the establishment thereof,) Sennacherib king of Assyria
came, and entered into Judah
and encamped against the fenced
cities, and thought [5]§to win
them for himself. 2 And when
Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib
was come, and that [6]‖he was
purposed to fight against Jerusalem, 3 he took counsel with
his princes and his mighty men
to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city,
and they (helped / did help) him. 4 So there
was gathered much people together, (and they / who.) stopped all the
fountains, and [j]the brook that
(flowed / **ran) through the midst of the
land, saying, Why should the
kings of Assyria come, and find
much water? 5 (And he took / Also he strengthened)
(courage, / himself,) and built up [l]all the wall
that was broken (down, / down), and [7]raised
it up to the towers, and [8](the other / another)
wall without, and (strengthened / repaired) [m]Millo
in the city of David, and made
(weapons / ††darts) and shields in abundance.
6 And he set captains of war
over the people, and gathered
them together to him in the (broad / street)

[i] Or, *trust*
[2] Or, *for his daily portion*
[3] Or, *even* to give *to them &c.*
[4] Heb. *faithfulness.*
[5] He
[6] Heb. *his face was to fight.*
[7] Or, *heightened the towers* Or, *went up upon the towers* The Vulgate
[8] Or, *another*

R.V. break them up. built towers thereon.
A.V. * Heb. *at the hand.* † Heb. *at his hand.* ‡ Or, *trust.* § Heb. *to break them up.* ‖ Heb. *his* was to war. ** Heb. *overflowed.* †† Or, *swords*, or, *weapons.*

ce at the gate of the city, and
pake [a]comfortably to them, say-
g, 7 [b]Be strong and of a good courage, courageous,
e not afraid nor dismayed for
e king of Assyria, nor for all
e multitude that is with him:
or [1]there is a greater there be more with us than
ith him: 8 with him is [e]an arm
flesh; [f]but with us is the
ORD our God to help us, and
fight our battles. And the
eople [†]rested themselves upon
e words of Hezekiah king of
udah.

9 After this did Sennacherib
ng of Assyria send his servants
Jerusalem, (but he himself laid siege now he was
fore inst Lachish, and all his [‡]power
ith him,) unto Hezekiah king
Judah, and unto all Judah
at were at Jerusalem, saying,
Thus saith Sennacherib king
Assyria, Whereon do ye trust,
at ye abide §in [2]the siege in
rusalem? 11 Doth not Hez-
kiah persuade you, you to give you
er yourselves to die by famine
d by thirst, saying, The LORD
r God shall deliver us out of
e hand of the king of Assyria?
[g]Hath not the same Hezekiah
ken away his high places and
s altars, and commanded Judah
d Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall
orship before one altar, and
on it shall ye burn incense? burn incense upon it 13 Know
not what I and my fathers
ve done unto all the peoples people of
lands? Were were the gods of the
tions of the those lands any ways
le to deliver their land lands out of
ne hand? 14 Who was there
ong all the gods of those
tions which that my fathers [3]utterly
stroyed, that could deliver his
ople out of mine hand, that
ur God should be able to
liver you out of mine hand?

a ch. 30. 22. Isai. 40. 2.
b See Deut. 31. 6.
c ch. 20. 15.
d 2 Kin. 6. 16 (for mg.).
e Jer. 17. 5.
f ch. 15. 2 & 20. 17.
g Cp. ch. 31. 1.
h Cp. Ps. 44. 15 & Jer. 7. 19.

15 Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither believe ye yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your [4]God deliver you out of mine hand? 16 And his servants spake yet more against the LORD God, and against his servant Hezekiah. 17 He wrote also [5]letters, letters to rail on the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of the lands, which other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand. 18 And Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language speech unto the people of Jerusalem that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city. 19 And they spake of against the God of Jerusalem, as of against the gods of the peoples people of the earth, which are were the work of men's hands, the hands of man. 20 And for this cause Hezekiah the king, and Isaiah the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed because of this, and cried to heaven. 21 And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains, captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with [h]shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels [6]‖slew him there with the sword. 22 Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king

R.V. [1] Or, there be more [2] Or, in the strong hold [3] Heb. devoted. [4] Or, gods [5] Or, a letter
b. caused him to fall.
R.V. [6] Heb. spake to their heart. † Heb. leaned. ‡ Heb. dominion. § Or, in the strong hold.
eb. made him fall.

of Assyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side. 23 And many [b]brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and precious things *presents to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was exalted magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 [c]In those days Hezekiah was sick even unto death: to the death, and he prayed unto the LORD; LORD: and he spake unto him, and he †gave him a [1]sign. 25 But Hezekiah [g]rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for [h]his heart was lifted up: therefore [i]there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem. 26 Notwithstanding [k]Hezekiah humbled himself for [2]‡the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah. 27 And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he provided him made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of [p]goodly vessels §pleasant jewels; 28 storehouses also for the increase of corn corn, and wine wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and flocks in folds. cotes for flocks. 29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him very much substance. substance very much. 30 This same Hezekiah also [t]stopped the upper spring of the waters watercourse of [u]Gihon, and brought them it straight down on to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works. 31 Howbeit in *the business of* the [3]‖ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, [y]who sent unto him to inquire of [z]the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, [a]to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart. 32 Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his good deeds, **goodness, behold, they are written [c]in the vision of Isaiah the prophet prophet, the son of Amoz, *and* [d]in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. 33 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the [f]ascent ††chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

33 1 [j]Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. Jerusalem. 2 And he But did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, after like unto [l]the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel. 3 For ‡‡he built again the high places [m]which Hezekiah his father had broken down; down, and he reared up altars for the Baalim, and made [n]Asheroth, groves, and [o]worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them. 4 And Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, [q]In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever. 5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in [r]the two courts of the house of the LORD. 6 [s]He also made And he caused his children to pass through the fire [v]in the valley of the son of Hinnom: and also he [w]practised augury, observed times, and used enchantments, and practised used sorcery, witchcraft, and dealt with [x]them that had a familiar spirits, spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. 7 And he set [a]the graven image of a carved image, the idol, idol which he

a Deut. 8. 2.
b Cp. ch. 17. 5.
c See Isai. 36—39.
d See 2 Kin. 18—20.
e See 2 Kin. 20. 1—11 & Isai. 38. 1—8.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 30 (Heb.).
g Cp. Ps. 116. 12.
h See ch. 26. 16.
i ch. 19. 2 & 24. 18.
j For ver. 1—9, see 2 Kin. 21. 1—9.
k Jer. 26. 18, 19. Cp. ch. 33. 12.
l ch. 28. 3.
m ch. 30. 14 & 31. 1. 2 Kin. 18. 4.
n See Deut. 16. 21 (?).
o Cp. Deut. 17. 3.
p ch. 36. 10.
q ch. 6. 6.
r ch. 4. 9.
s ch. 28. 3.
t 2 Kin. 20. 20. Cp. Isai. 22. 9, 11.
u 1 Kin. 1. 33.
v See Josh. 15. 8.
w Deut. 18. 10.
x See 1 Sam. 28. 3 (?).
y 2 Kin. 20. 12. Isai. 39. 1.
z ver. 24.
a ver. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *wonder* [2] Heb. *the lifting up.* [3] Heb. *interpreters.*
A.V. * Heb. *precious things.* † Or, *wrought a miracle for him.* ‡ Heb. *the lifting up.* § Heb. *instrument of desire.* ‖ Heb. *interpreters.* ** Heb. *kindnesses.* †† Or, *highest.* ‡‡ Heb. *he returned and built.*

ad made, in the house of God,
f which God had said to David
nd to Solomon his son, In this
ouse, and in Jerusalem, which
have chosen (out of / before) all the tribes
f Israel, [a]will I put my name
or ever: 8 neither will I any
ore remove the foot of Israel
rom (off / out of) the land [b]which I
ave appointed for your fathers;
(only / that) they will (observe / take heed) to do all
hat I have commanded them,
(even all the / according to the whole) law and the
atutes and the ordinances by
he hand of Moses. 9 (And / So) Ma-
asseh made Judah and the
habitants of Jerusalem to err,
(that they did evil more than did the nations, / *and* to do worse than the heathen,)
hom the LORD (had) destroyed
efore the children of Israel.
And the LORD spake to Ma-
asseh, and to his people: but
ey (gave no heed. / would not hearken.) 11 [g]Wherefore
he LORD brought upon them the
aptains of the host *of the king
f Assyria, which took Manasseh
([1]in chains, / among the thorns,) and [i]bound him
ith †fetters, and [j]carried him
Babylon. 12 And when he
as in (distress, / affliction,) he besought the
ORD his God, [k]and humbled
imself greatly before the God
f his (fathers. / fathers,) 13 And (he) prayed
nto (him; / him:) and [l]he was intreated
f him, and heard his supplica-
on, and brought him again to
erusalem into his kingdom.
Then Manasseh knew that the
ORD he was God.

14 Now after this he built
(outer wall to / wall without) the city of David,
n the west side of [o]Gihon, in
e valley, even to the entering
at [q]the fish (gate; / gate,) and (he) com-
assed about ‡[r]Ophel, and raised
up a very great (height: / height,) and (he)
ut (2valiant captains / captains of war) in all the fenced
ities of Judah. 15 And [t]he took

a ver. 4.
b 2 Sam. 7. 10.
c Cp. ch. 32. 12
d ver. 13, 19.
e See 1 Sam. 9. 9 (?).
f See ch. 21. 2.
g Cp. Deut. 28. 36.
h ver. 3.
i Cp. ch. 36. 6 & Judg. 16. 21.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 17.
k Cp. ch. 32. 26.
l 1 Chr. 5. 20. Ezra 8. 23.
m For ver. 21—25, see 2 Kin. 21. 19—24.
n Cp. Dan. 4. 25.
o 1 Kin. 1. 33.
p ver. 7. Cp. ch. 34. 3, 4.
q Neh. 3. 3 & 12. 39. Zeph. 1. 10.
r ch. 27. 3.
s ver. 12.
t ver. 3, 5, 7.

away the strange gods, and the
idol out of the house of the
LORD, and all the altars that
he had built in the mount of
the house of the LORD, and in
Jerusalem, and cast them out
of the city. 16 And he ([3]built up / repaired)
the altar of the LORD, and
(offered / sacrificed) thereon (sacrifices of) peace
offerings and (of thanksgiving, / thank offerings,) and
commanded Judah to serve the
(LORD, the / LORD) God of Israel. 17 [c]Never-
theless the people did sacrifice
still in the high places, (but only / *yet*)
unto the LORD their (God. / God only.)
18 Now the rest of the acts of
Manasseh, and [d]his prayer unto
his God, and the words of [e]the
seers that spake to him in the
name of the (LORD, the / LORD) God of Israel,
behold, they are written (among / in)
the (acts / book) of the kings [f]of Israel.
19 His prayer also, and how
[l]*God* was intreated of him, and
all his (sin / sin,) and his trespass, and
the places [h]wherein he built
high places, and set up (the [h]Asherim / groves)
and (the) graven images, before
[k]he (humbled himself: / was humbled) behold, they
are written (in the history of [4]Hozai. / among the sayings of §the seers.)
20 So Manasseh slept with his
fathers, and they buried him in
his own house: and Amon his
son reigned in his stead.

21 [m]Amon was (twenty and two / two and twenty) years
old when he began to (reign; / reign,) and
(he) reigned two years in Jerusalem.
22 (And / But) he did that which was evil
in the sight of the LORD, as did
Manasseh his father: (and / for) Amon
sacrificed unto all the (graven / carved) im-
ages [p]which Manasseh his father
had made, and served (them. / them;) 23 And
(he) humbled not himself before
the LORD, [s]as Manasseh his fa-
ther had humbled himself; but
(this same) Amon [5]‖trespassed more
and more. 24 And his servants

[1] Or, *with hooks* [2] Or, *captains of the army* [3] According to another reading, *prepared.* [4] Or, *the seers*
[5] Or, *became guilty* [‖] Heb. *multiplied trespass.*
* Heb. *which were the king's.* † Or, *chains.* ‡ Or, *the tower.* § Or, *Hozai.*

conspired against him, and put him slew to death him in his own house. 25 But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

34 1 [d]Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned thirty and in Jerusalem one years in Jerusalem. one and thirty years. 2 And he did that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and turned not aside declined *neither* to the right hand or hand, nor to the left. 3 For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the [e]Asherim, groves, and the graven carved images, and the molten images. 4 And they brake down the altars of the Baalim in his presence; and the [g]sun-images, *images, that were on high above them, he hewed cut down; and the [e]Asherim, groves, and the graven carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, and [g]strowed it upon the †graves *of them* that had sacrificed unto them. 5 And [h]he burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and purged cleansed Judah and Jerusalem. 6 And *so did he* in the [j]cities of Manasseh Manasseh, and Ephraim Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, in with their ruins ‡mattocks round about. 7 And he when he had broken brake down the altars, altars and beat the the [e]Asherim and groves, and had beaten the graven images §[l]into powder, and hewed cut down all the sun-images idols throughout all the land of Israel, and he returned to Jerusalem.

8 [m]Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the [a]governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz [b]the [2]recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God. 9 And when they came to [c]Hilkiah the high priest, and they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites, the keepers of Levites that kept the [3]door door had gathered of the hand of [j]Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel and of all Judah and Benjamin Benjamin [4]and of the inhabitants of they returned to Jerusalem. 10 And they delivered put it into in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD; LORD, and they gave it to [5]the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD gave it LORD, to amend repair and repair amend the house: house: 11 even to the carpenters artificers and to the builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and [‖]to make beams for floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed. 12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, [6]to set it forward forward [i]and *other of* the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of music. musick. 13 Also they were over [k]the bearers of burdens, and set forward *were* overseers of all that did wrought the work in every any manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers, and porters. 14 And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD [c]Hilkiah the priest found the book of the law of the LORD

[a] ch. 18. 25.
[b] 2 Sam. 8. 16.
[c] ch. 35. 8.
[d] For ver. 1, 2, see 2 Kin. 22. 1, 2.
[e] See ch. 14. 3.
[f] Neh. 2. 8.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 6.
[h] 2 Kin. 23. 20. Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 2.
[i] 1 Chr. 23. 5.
[j] 2 Kin. 23. 15, 19.
[k] ch. 2. 2, 18. Neh. 4. 10.
[l] Cp. Deut. 9. 21.
[m] For ver. 8—28, see 2 Kin. 22. 3—20.

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *with their axes* The text is probably corrupt. [2] Or, *chronicler* [3] Heb. *threshold* [4] Another reading is, *and they returned to Jerusalem.* [5] Or, *they gave it to the workmen &c.* See 2 Kings 22. 5. [6] Or, *preside over it*

A.V. * Or, *sun images.* † Heb. *face of the graves.* ‡ Or, *maults.* § Heb. *to make powder.* ‖ Or, *to raft*

given *by Moses. 15 And Hilk-
ah answered and said to Sha-
han the scribe, I have found
he book of the law in the house
f the LORD. And Hilkiah de-
vered the book to Shaphan.
And Shaphan carried the book
o the king, and moreover brought
he king word back again, saying,
ll that was committed †to thy
ervants, they do it. 17 And they
ave ²emptied out ‡gathered together the money
hat was found in the house of
he LORD, and have delivered it
nto the hand of the overseers,
nd into to the hand of the workmen.
And Then Shaphan the scribe told
he king, saying, Hilkiah the
riest hath delivered given me a book.
nd Shaphan read therein §it before
he king. 19 And it came to pass,
hen the king had heard the
ords of the law, that [b]he rent
is clothes. 20 And the king
ommanded Hilkiah, and Ahi-
am the son of Shaphan, and
Abdon the son of Micah, and
haphan the scribe, and Asaiah
the king's servant, servant of the king's, saying, 21 Go ye, Go,
quire of the LORD for me, and
r them that are left in Israel
nd in Judah, concerning the
ords of the book that is found:
r great is [c]the wrath of the
ORD that is poured out upon
s, because our fathers have not
ept the word of the LORD, to
, according after unto all that is written
this book. 22 So And Hilkiah, and
ey whom that the king *had* commanded, appointed,
ent to Huldah the prophetess,
e wife of Shallum the son
[4]Tokhath, Tikvath, the son of [5]**Hasrah,
eeper of the ††wardrobe; (now
e dwelt in Jerusalem ‡‡in the
cond quarter; college:) and they spake to
r to that effect. 23 And she
said unto answered them, Thus saith the
LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel: Tell ye
the man that sent you unto to me,
24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold,
I will bring evil upon this place,
and upon the inhabitants there-
of, even all the curses that are
written in the book which they
have read before the king of
Judah: 25 because they have
forsaken me, and [a]have burned
incense unto other gods, that
they might provoke me to anger
with all the works of their hands;
therefore is my wrath my wrath shall be poured out
upon this place, and it shall not
be quenched. 26 But unto And as for the king
of Judah, who sent you to inquire
of the LORD, thus so shall ye say to unto
him, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God
of Israel: As touching Israel *concerning* the words which
thou hast heard, heard; 27 because Because thine
heart was tender, and thou didst
humble thyself before God, when
thou heardest his words against
this place, and against the in-
habitants thereof, and hast humbled humbledst
thyself before me, and hast rent didst rend
thy clothes, and wept weep before me;
I also have have even heard thee, *thee* also, saith the
LORD. 28 Behold, I will gather
thee to thy fathers, and thou
shalt be gathered to thy grave
in peace, neither shall thine
eyes see all the evil that I will
bring upon this place, and upon
the inhabitants thereof. And of the same. So they
brought the king word again.
29 [d]Then the king sent and
gathered together all the elders
of Judah and Jerusalem. 30 And
the king went up to into the house
of the LORD, and all the men of
Judah Judah, and the inhabitants of Jeru-
salem, and the priests, and the
Levites, and all the people, both
§§great and small: and he read

[a] ch. 28. 3, 4, 25.
[b] See Josh. 7. 6.
[c] ch. 12. 7.
[d] For ver. 29—32, see 2 Kin. 23. 1—3.

2 V. [1] Heb. *by the hand of.* [2] Or, *poured out* [3] In 2 Kings 22. 12, *Achbor the son of Micaiah.* [4] In 2 Kings 22. 14, *Tikvah.* [5] In 2 Kings 22. 14, *Harhas.* [6] Heb. *Mishneh.*
3 V. [*] Heb. *by the hand of.* † Heb. *to the hand of.* ‡ Heb. *poured out*, or, *melted.* § Heb. *in it.*
4 V. [**] Or, *Harhas.* †† Heb. *garments.* ‡‡ Or, *in the school*, or, *in the second part.*
[§§] Heb. *from great even to small.*

in their ears all the words of
the book of the covenant that
was found in the house of the
LORD. 31 And the king [b]stood
in his place, [d]and made a
covenant before the LORD, to
walk after the LORD, and to
keep his commandments, and
his testimonies, and his statutes,
with all his heart, and with all
his soul, to perform the words
of the covenant [that were / which are] written
in this book. 32 And he caused
all that were [*found / present] in Jerusalem
and Benjamin to stand *to it*.
And the inhabitants of Jeru-
salem did according to the
covenant of God, the God of
their fathers. 33 And Josiah
took away [g]all the abominations
out of all the countries that per-
tained to the children of Israel,
and made all that were [found / present] in
Israel to serve, even to serve
the LORD their God. [All / And] all his
days they departed not [†]from
following the LORD, the God of
their fathers.

35 1 [j]And / Moreover Josiah kept a
passover unto the LORD
in Jerusalem: and they
killed the passover [k]on the
fourteenth *day* of the first
month. 2 And he set the priests
in their charges, [l]and encouraged
them to the service of the house
of the [LORD. / LORD,] 3 And [he] said unto
the Levites [m]that taught all Is-
rael, which were holy unto the
LORD, Put the holy ark in the
house which Solomon the son
of David king of Israel did
build; [q]there / it shall [no / not] more be a
burden upon your shoulders:
[now serve / serve now] the LORD your God, and
his people [Israel. / Israel,] 4 And prepare
yourselves [t]after your fathers' houses / by the houses of your fathers,
[by / after] your courses, [u]according to

a ch. 8. 14.
b ch. 6. 13. 2 Kin. 11. 14. Cp. ch. 30. 16.
c Ps. 134. 1.
d See ch. 15. 12.
e Cp. Ezra 6. 18.
f See ch. 29. 5.
g ch. 28. 3 & 33. 2.
h Cp. ch. 31. 3.
i ch. 34. 9, 14.
j 2 Kin. 23. 21—23.
k Ex. 12. 6. Ezra 6. 19.
l ch. 29. 11.
m ch. 17. 9. Neh. 8. 7, 9. Cp. ch. 15. 3 & 30. 22 & Lev. 10. 11 & Deut. 33. 10 & Ezra 7. 10 & Mal. 2. 7.
n ch. 30. 16.
o Ezra 6. 18.
p ch. 30. 15. Ezra 6. 20.
q 1 Chr. 23. 26.
r See ch. 29. 22.
s Cp. ch. 29. 34.
t 1 Chr. 9. 9.
u See 1 Chr. ch. 23—ch. 26.

the writing of David king of
Israel, [a]and according to the
writing of Solomon his son.
5 And [e]stand in the holy place
[e]according to the divisions of
[‡]the [fathers' houses / families of the fathers] of your
brethren [the children of / §]the people,
[1]and *let there be for each* a portion / *after* the division of a
[fathers' house / families] of the Levites. 6 And / So
kill the passover, and [f]sanctify
yourselves, and prepare [for / to] your
brethren, [that / *they* may] do according
to the word of the LORD by the
hand of Moses. 7 And Josiah
[2]‖gave to [the children of] the people,
of the flock, lambs and kids, all
[of them] for the passover offerings,
[unto / for] all that were present, to
the number of thirty thousand
and three thousand bullocks:
[h]these were of the king's sub-
stance. 8 And his princes ‖gave
[3]for a freewill offering / willingly unto the people
to the priests, and to the [Levites. / Levites:]
[i]Hilkiah and Zechariah and Je-
hiel, [the] rulers of the house of
God, gave unto the priests for
the passover offerings two thou-
sand and six hundred *small*
cattle, and three hundred oxen.
9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah
and [Nethanel, / Nethaneel,] his brethren, and
Hashabiah and Jeiel and Joza-
bad, [the chiefs / chief] of the Levites, ‖gave
unto the Levites for [the] passover
offerings five thousand *small*
cattle, and five hundred oxen.
10 So the service was prepared
and the priests [n]stood in their
place, [o]and the Levites [by / in] their
courses, according to the king's
commandment. 11 [p]And the
killed the passover, and th
priests [r]sprinkled *the* [blood, which / blood]
they received [of / from] their [hand, / hands,] [s]and th
Levites flayed them. 12 An
they removed the burnt offer
ings, that they might give [the]

R.V. [1] Or, *and* according to *the distribution of each fathers' house* [2] Or, *gave for offerings* and so in verses 8, 9. [3] Or, *willingly*
ch. 30. 24.
A.V. * Heb. *found.* † Heb. *from after.* ‡ Heb. *the house of the fathers.* § Heb. *the sons of the peop*
‖ Heb. *offered.*

according to the divisions of the fathers' houses of the children families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as it is written in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen. 13 [b]And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: and but the other holy offerings [d]sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and carried divided them quickly to all the children of speedily among all the people. 14 And afterward they prepared made ready for themselves, and for the priests priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron *were busied* in offering the of burnt offerings and the fat until night: night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron. 15 And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their †place, [f]according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's [g]seer; [h]and the porters were *waited* at every gate: gate; they needed not to might not depart from their service, service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them. 16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah. 17 And the children of Israel that were ‡present kept the passover at that time, [m]and the feast of unleavened bread seven days. 18 [o]And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did any of all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

20 [a]After all this, when Josiah had prepared the §temple, Neco Necho king of Egypt went came up to fight against [c]Carchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him. 21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? *I come* not against thee this day, but against ‖the house wherewith I have war; and war: for God [1]hath commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling with* God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not. 22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but [e]disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Neco, Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of [i]Megiddo. 23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, [j]Have me away; for I am sore **wounded. 24 So his His servants servants therefore took him out of the that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had, had; and they brought him to Jerusalem; Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried ††in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. [k]And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah. 25 [l]And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah: and all [n]the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations, unto lamentations to this day; day, and they made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his good deeds, ‡‡goodness, according to that which is was written in the law of the LORD, 27 and his

a 2 Kin. 23. 29, 30.
b Ex. 12. 8, 9. Deut. 16. 7.
c Cp. Jer. 46. 2.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 13—15.
e Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 30.
f See 1 Chr. 25.
g See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
h See 1 Chr. 9. 17—29 & 26. 1—19.
i Judg. 5. 19.
j Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 34.
k Cp. Zech. 12. 11.
l Lam. 4. 20. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 17.
m See ch. 30. 21.
n 2 Sam. 19. 35. Ezra 2. 65. Neh. 7. 67. Cp. Matt. 9. 23.
o 2 Kin. 23. 22, 23.

A.V. * Heb. *made* them *run*. ** Heb. *made sick*. R.V. 1 Or, *hath given command to speed me*. † Heb. *station*. ‡ Heb. *found*. § Heb. *house*. ‖ Heb. *the house of my war*. †† Or, *among the sepulchres*. ‡‡ Heb. *kindnesses*.

acts, deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

36 1 [b]Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem. 2 Joahaz Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. 3 And the king of Egypt *put him down deposed him at Jerusalem, and [f]amerced †condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold. 4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and changed turned his name to Jehoiakim. And Neco Necho took Joahaz Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 [j]Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God. 6 [k]Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, [l]and bound him in ‡fetters, [n]to carry him to Babylon. 7 [o]Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his [1]temple at Babylon. 8 [q]Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found [2]in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and [3]§Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

9 [u]Jehoiachin was [4]eight years old when he began to reign; reign, [v]and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD. 10 And ‖when the return of the year year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, [c]with the **goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made ††[d]Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.

11 [e]Zedekiah was twenty and one one and twenty years old when he began to reign reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: 12 and And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God; he God, *and* humbled not himself before [g]Jeremiah the prophet *speaking* from the mouth of the LORD. 13 [h]And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: [i]but he stiffened his neck and [5]hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 14 Moreover all the chief chief of the priests, and the people trespassed transgressed very greatly much after all the abominations of the heathen; and they polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem. 15 And the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers, fathers [m]sent to them ‡‡by his messengers, rising up early §§betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place: 16 [p]but they mocked the messengers of God, [r]and despised his words, and scoffed at misused his prophets, [s]until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no [6]*remedy. 17 [t]Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldeans, Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man or ancient him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand. 18 [w]And

[a] 2 Sam. 11. 1.
[b] For ver. 1—4, see 2 Kin. 23. 30—34.
[c] Cp. ver. 7, 18.
[d] Jer. 37. 1. Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 17.
[e] For ver. 11—13, see 2 Kin. 24. 18—20 & Jer. 52. 1, 2.
[f] Deut. 22. 19.
[g] See Jer. 21. 3—7 & 27. 12—22 & 32. 1—5 & 37. 6—10 & 38. 17—26.
[h] Jer. 52. 3. Ezek. 17. 15, 18.
[i] See ch. 30. 8.
[j] 2 Kin. 23. 36, 37.
[k] 2 Kin. 24. 1.
[l] Cp. ch. 33. 11.
[m] Jer. 7. 13, 25 & 25. 3, 4 & 26. 5 & 29. 19 & 35. 15 & 44. 4. Cp. Jer. 11. 7 & 32. 33.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 6 & Jer. 22. 18, 19 & 36. 30.
[o] 2 Kin. 24. 13. Ezra 1. 7. Dan. 1. 1, 2 & 5. 2. Cp. ver. 10, 18.
[p] Cp. Jer. 5. 12, 13.
[q] 2 Kin. 24. 5, 6.
[r] Cp. Prov. 1. 25, 30.
[s] Cp. Ezra 5. 12.
[t] For ver. 17—20, see 2 Kin. 25. 1—7. Cp. Deut. 28. 49 & Ezra 9. 7.
[u] For ver. 9, 10, see 2 Kin. 24. 8—17.
[v] 1 Esd. 1. 43, 44.
[w] 2 Kin. 25. 13—15. Cp. ver. 7, 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *palace* [2] Or, *against* [3] In 1 Chr. 3. 16, *Jeconiah*. In Jer. 22. 24, *Coniah*. [4] In 2 Kings 24. 8, *eighte*
[5] Heb. *strengthened*. [6] Heb. *healing*.

A.V. * Heb. *removed him*. † Heb. *mulcted*. ‡ Or, *chains*. § Or, *Jeconiah*, 1 Chr. 3. 16, or, *Coniah*, Jer. 22.
‖ Heb. *at the return of the year*. ** Heb. *vessels of desire*. †† Or, *Mattaniah, his father's brother*. ‡‡ Heb. *by hand of his messengers*. §§ That is, *continually and carefully*. * Heb. *healing*.

ll the vessels of the house of
God, great and small, and the
reasures of the house of the
LORD, and the treasures of the
ing, and of his princes; all
hese he brought to Babylon.
19 [a]And they burnt the house of
God, and brake down the wall
f Jerusalem, and burnt all the
alaces thereof with fire, and
estroyed all the goodly vessels
hereof. 20 And *them that had
scaped from the sword [e]carried
e away to Babylon; [f]and where they
ere servants to him and his
ons until the reign of the king-
om of Persia: 21 to fulfil [g]the
ord of the LORD by the mouth
f Jeremiah, until the land had
enjoyed her sabbaths: *for* as
ong as she lay desolate [i]she
kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore
and ten years.

22 [a]Now in the first year of
[1]Cyrus king of Persia, [b]that the
word of the LORD *spoken* by the
mouth of Jeremiah might be
accomplished, [d]the LORD stirred
up the spirit of Cyrus king of
Persia, that he made a proclama-
tion throughout all his kingdom,
and *put it* also in writing, say-
ing, 23 Thus saith Cyrus king of
Persia, All the kingdoms of the
earth hath the LORD, the God of
heaven, given me; and he hath
charged me to build him an
house in Jerusalem, which is in
Judah. Whosoever there is among you
of all his people, the people? The LORD his
God be with him, and let him
go up.

a For ver. 22, 23, see Ezra 1. 1—3.
b Jer. 25. 12, 13 & 29. 10 & 33. 10, 11, 14.
c 2 Kin. 25. 9.
d Isai. 44. 28.
e 2 Kin. 25. 11.
f Jer. 27. 7.
g Jer. 29. 10. See Jer. 25. 9—12.
h Lev. 26. 34, 35, 43. Cp. Dan. 9. 2.
i Cp. Lev. 25. 4, 5.

EZRA.

1 [a]Now in the first year of
[1]Cyrus king of Persia, [b]that
the word of the LORD by
the mouth of Jeremiah might
be accomplished, fulfilled, the LORD stirred
up the spirit of Cyrus king of
Persia, [c]that he †made a pro-
clamation throughout all his
kingdom, and *put it* also in
writing, saying, 2 Thus saith
Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD, the God of heaven, given me all the kingdoms of the earth; [e]and he hath charged
me to build him an house in at
Jerusalem, which is in Judah.
Whosoever there is among you of
all his people, people? his God be with
him, and let him go up to Jeru-
salem, which is in Judah, and
build the house of the LORD, the
God of Israel, [2](h he is the God,)
which is in Jerusalem. 4 And
whosoever is left, remaineth in any place
where he sojourneth, let the
men of his place ‡help him with
silver, and with gold, and with
goods, and with beasts, beside
the freewill offering for the
house of God which that is in Jeru-
salem. 5 Then rose up the heads chief
of fathers' *houses* the fathers of Judah and Ben-
jamin, and the priests, and the
Levites, [d]even with all *them* whose spirit
[f]God had stirred raised, to go up to build
the house of the LORD which is
in Jerusalem. 6 And all they
that were round about them
§[g]strengthened their hands with
vessels of silver, with gold, with
goods, and with beasts, and with
precious things, beside all that
was willingly offered. 7 [i]Also

a For ver. 1—3, see 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23.
b Jer. 25. 12, 13 & 29. 10.
c ch. 5. 13.
d Cp. Phil. 2. 13.
e Isai. 44. 28. Cp. Isai. 45. 1, 13.
f ver. 1.
g Cp. ch. 4. 4. Jer. 38. 4.
h Dan. 6. 26.
i ch. 5. 14 & 6. 5.

A.V. [1] Heb. *Coresh.* R.V. [2] Or, *he is the God which is in Jerusalem*
[*] Heb. *the remainder from the sword.* † Heb. *caused a voice to pass.* ‡ Heb. *lift him up.* § That is,
red them.

Cyrus the king brought forth
the vessels of the house of the
LORD, [a] which Nebuchadnezzar
had brought forth out of Jeru-
salem, and had put them in the
house of his gods; 8 even those
did Cyrus king of Persia bring
forth by the hand of [b] Mithredath
the treasurer, and numbered
them unto [c] Sheshbazzar, the
prince of Judah. 9 And this is
the number of them: [d] thirty
chargers of gold, a thousand
chargers of silver, nine and
twenty knives; knives, 10 thirty bowls basons of
gold, silver bowls basons of a second
sort four hundred and ten, and
other vessels a thousand. 11 All
the vessels of gold and of silver
were five thousand and four
hundred. All these did Shesh-
bazzar bring up, when they up with them of * the
captivity that were brought up
from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

1 [e] Now these are the
2 children of the province, province that
went up out of the captivity captivity,
of those which had been carried
away, [f] whom [1] Nebuchadnezzar
the king of Babylon had carried
away unto Babylon, and that came
returned again unto Jerusalem and Judah,
every one unto his city; 2 which
came with Zerubbabel, Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Ne-
hemiah, [2] † Seraiah, [3] ‡ Reelaiah,
[g] Mordecai, Bilshan, [4§] Mispar, Big-
vai, [5‖] Rehum, Baanah. The num-
ber of the men of the people of
Israel: 3 [h] the children of Par-
osh, two thousand an hundred
seventy and two. 4 The children
of Shephatiah, three hundred
seventy and two. 5 The children
of Arah, seven hundred seventy
and five. 6 The children of Pa-
hath-moab, of the children of
Jeshua *and* Joab, two thousand
eight hundred and twelve. 7 The
children of Elam, a thousand
two hundred fifty and four.
8 The children of Zattu, nine
hundred forty and five. 9 The
children of Zaccai, seven hundred
and threescore. 10 The children
of [6**] Bani, six hundred forty and
two. 11 The children of Bebai,
six hundred twenty and three.
12 The children of Azgad, a
thousand two hundred twenty
and two. 13 The children of
Adonikam, six hundred sixty
and six. 14 The children of
Bigvai, two thousand fifty and
six. 15 The children of Adin,
four hundred fifty and four.
16 The children of Ater, Ater of Hez-
ekiah, ninety and eight. 17 The
children of Bezai, three hun-
dred twenty and three. 18 The
children of [7††] Jorah, an hundred
and twelve. 19 The children of
Hashum, two hundred twenty
and three. 20 The children of
[8‡‡] Gibbar, ninety and five. 21 The
children of Beth-lehem, an hun-
dred twenty and three. 22 The
men of Netophah, fifty and six.
23 The men of Anathoth, an hun-
dred twenty and eight. 24 The
children of [9§§] Azmaveth, forty
and two. 25 The children of
[10] Kiriath-arim, Kirjath-arim, Chephirah, and Beer-
roth, seven hundred and forty
and three. 26 The children of
Ramah and Geba, six hundred
twenty and one. 27 The men of
Michmas, an hundred twenty
and two. 28 The men of Beth-el
and Ai, two hundred twenty and
three. 29 The children of Nebo,
fifty and two. 30 The children
of Magbish, an hundred fifty
and six. 31 The children of
[i] the other Elam, a thousand

a 2 Kin. 24. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 7.
b ch. 4. 7.
c ch. 5. 14.
d Cp. ch. 8. 27 & 1 Chr. 28. 17 & 1 Esd. 2. 13.
e For ver. 1—70, see Neh. 7. 6—73 & 1 Esd. 5. 4—46.
f 2 Kin. 24. 14—16 & 25. 11. 2 Chr. 36. 20.
g Esth. 2. 5, 6.
h ch. 8. 3 & 10. 25.
i Cp. ver. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Nebuchadnezzor.* [2] In Neh. 7. 7, *Azariah.* [3] In Neh. 7. 7, *Raamiah.* [4] In Neh. 7. 7, *Mispere*
[5] In Neh. 7. 7, *Nehum.* [6] In Neh. 7. 15, *Binnui.* [7] In Neh. 7. 24, *Hariph.* [8] In Neh. 7. 25, *Gibe*
[9] In Neh. 7. 28, *Beth-azmaveth.* [10] In Neh. 7. 29, *Kiriath-jearim.*

A.V. * Heb. *the transportation.* † Or, *Azariah*, Neh. 7. 7. ‡ Or, *Raamiah.* § Or, *Mispere*
‖ Or, *Nehum.* ** Or, *Binnui*, Neh. 7. 15. †† Or, *Hariph*, Neh. 7. 24. ‡‡ Or, *Gibeon*, Neh. 7.
§§ Or, *Beth-azmaveth*, Neh. 7. 28.

wo hundred fifty and four.
32 The children of Harim, three
undred and twenty. 33 The
hildren of Lod, *Hadid, and
Ono, seven hundred twenty and
ve. 34 The children of Jericho,
hree hundred forty and five.
35 The children of Senaah, three
housand and six hundred and
hirty. 36 The priests: [a] the
hildren of Jedaiah, of the house
f Jeshua, nine hundred seventy
nd three. 37 The children of
mmer, a thousand fifty and
wo. 38 [c] The children of Pashhur, Pashur,
thousand two hundred forty
nd seven. 39 The children of
Harim, a thousand and seven-
een. 40 The Levites: the
hildren of [d] Jeshua and Kad-
miel, of the children of [1]†Hodav-
ah, seventy and four. 41 The
ingers: the children of [e] Asaph,
n hundred twenty and eight.
42 The children of [f] the porters:
he children of Shallum, the
hildren of Ater, the children of
Talmon, the children of Akkub,
he children of Hatita, the
hildren of Shobai, in all an
undred thirty and nine. 43 [h] The
Nethinim: Nethinims: the children of Ziha,
he children of Hasupha, the
hildren of Tabbaoth; Tabbaoth, 44 the children
f Keros, the children of [2]‡Siaha,
he children of Padon; Padon, 45 the
hildren of Lebanah, the children
f Hagabah, the children of Akkub; Akkub,
46 the children of Hagab, the
hildren of [3]Shamlai, §Shalmai, the children
f Hanan; Hanan, 47 the children of Giddel,
he children of Gahar, the children
f Reaiah; Reaiah, 48 the children of Rezin,
he children of Nekoda, the
hildren of Gazzam; Gazzam, 49 the children
f Uzza, the children of Paseah,

a For ver. 36—39, see 1 Chr. 24. 7—18.
b Neh. 11. 3. Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 21.
c 1 Chr. 9. 12.
d Cp. Neh. 10. 9.
e See 1 Chr. 6. 39.
f 1 Chr. 9. 17, 18.
g Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 1.
h 1 Chr. 9. 2. Neh. 11. 3.
i 2 Sam. 17. 27.
j Cp. Num. 3. 10.
k Neh. 8. 9.
l Lev. 22. 2, 10, 15, 16.

the children of Besai; Besai, 50 the children of Asnah, the children of Meunim, Mehunim, the children of [4]Nephisim; ‖Nephusim, 51 the children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur; Harhur, 52 the children of [5]**Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha; Harsha, 53 the children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Temah; Thamah, 54 the children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha. 55 [b] The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of [6]Hassophereth, Sophereth, the children of [7]Peruda; ††Peruda, 56 the children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel; Giddel, 57 the children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth-hazzebaim, Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of [8]‡‡Ami. 58 All the Nethinim, Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two. 59 And these were they which went up from Telmelah, Tel-harsha, Tel-harsa, Cherub, [9]§§Addan, *and* Immer: [g] but they could not shew their fathers' houses, father's house, and their *seed, whether they were of Israel: 60 the children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two. 61 And of the children of the priests: the children of [10]Habaiah, the children of Hakkoz, Koz, the children of Barzillai, Barzillai; which took a wife of the daughters of [i] Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name. name: 62 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: [j] therefore [11]†were they deemed polluted and they, as polluted, put from the priesthood. 63 And the [12]‡[k] Tirshatha said unto them, [l] that

R.V. [1] In ch. 3. 9, *Judah*. In Neh. 7. 43, *Hodevah*. [2] In Neh. 7. 47, *Sia*. [3] In Neh. 7. 48, *Salmai*. [4] Another reading is, *Nephusim*. In Neh. 7. 52, *Nephushesim*. [5] In Neh. 7. 54, *Bazlith*. [6] In Neh. 7. 57, *Sophereth*. [7] In Neh. 7. 57, *Perida*. [8] In Neh. 7. 59, *Amon*. [9] In Neh. 7. 61, *Addon*. [10] In Neh. 7. 63, *Hobaiah*. [11] Heb. *they were polluted from the priesthood*. [12] Or, *governor*

A.V. * Or, *Harid*, as it is in some copies. † Or, *Judah*, ch. 3. 9, called also *Hodevah*, Neh. 7. 43. ‡ Or, *Sia*. § Or, *Shamlai*. ‖ Or, *Nephishesim*. ** Or, *Bazlith*, Neh. 7. 54. †† Or, *Perida*, Neh. 7. 57. ‡‡ Or, *Amon*, Neh. 7. 59. §§ Or, *Addon*, Neh. 7. 61. ‖‖ Or, *pedigree*. † Heb. *they were polluted from the priesthood*. ‡ Or, *governor*.

they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with [b]Urim and with Thummim. 64 [d]The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, 65 beside their menservants servants and their maidservants, maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had there were among them two hundred [i]singing men and singing women. 66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five; 67 their camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their* asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty. 68 [l]And some of the heads of fathers' *houses*, chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which is in at Jerusalem, offered willingly freely for the house of God to set it up in its his place: 69 they gave after their ability into unto [m]the treasury treasure of the work threescore and one thousand darics drams of gold, and five thousand [1]pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments. 70 [o]So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinim, Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

3 1 [r]And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem. 2 Then stood up *[t]Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and †[u]Zerubbabel the son of ‡[w]Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, [y]as it is written in the law of Moses [a]the man of God. 3 And they set the altar [2]upon its base; his bases; [c]for fear was upon them because of the people of the those countries: [e]and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, even burnt offerings morning and evening. 4 [f]And they kept They kept also the feast of tabernacles, [g]as it is written, [h]and *offered* the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the ordinance, custom, §as the duty of every day required; 5 and afterward *offered* the continual burnt offering, and *the offerings* both of the new moons, [k]and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a free will offering unto the LORD. 6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD: but LORD. But ‖the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid. 7 They gave money also unto the [3]masons, and to the ** carpenters; [n]and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, [p]to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea, unto sea of Joppa, [q]according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began [s]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and [s]Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the rest remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; [v]and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward [x]to [4]have the oversight of set forward the work of the house of the LORD. 9 Then

a See Deut. 33. 1.
b See Ex. 28. 30.
c Cp. ch. 4. 4.
d Neh. 7. 66, 67. 1 Esd. 5. 41.
e Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 4.
f Zech. 14. 16. See Neh. 8. 14—17.
g Ex. 23. 16. Lev. 23. 34.
h See Num. 29. 12—38.
i See 2 Chr. 35. 25.
j See Num. 28. 11—15.
k Num. 29. 39.
l Neh. 7. 70—72.
m Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 20.
n 1 Kin. 5. 6, 9. 2 Chr. 2. 10.
o Neh. 7. 73.
p 2 Chr. 2. 16.
q ch. 1. 3, 4 & 6. 3.
r Neh. 7. 73 & 8. 1.
s ch. 2. 2 & 4. 3.
t Neh. 12. 1, 7. Cp. Hag. 1. 1, 12, 14 & 2. 2, 4 & Zech. 3. 1, 3, 6, 8, 9.
u Matt. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27. Cp. 1 Esd. 4. 13.
v 1 Chr. 23. 24.
w 1 Chr. 3. 17. Matt. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27.
x 1 Chr. 23. 4.
y Deut. 12. 5, 6.

R.V. 1 Heb. *manch.* 2 Or, *in its place* 3 Or, *hewers* 4 Or, *set forward the work*
A.V. * Or, *Joshua.* † Called *Zorobabel*, Matt. 1. 12, Luke 3. 27. ‡ Matt. 1. 12, & Luke 3. 27, called *Salathie*
§ Heb. *the matter of the day in his day.* ‖ Heb. *the temple of the LORD was not yet founded.* ** Or, *workmen.*

tood [a]Jeshua with his sons and
is brethren, Kadmiel and his
ons, the sons of [1*]Judah, [2†]to-
ether, [e]to have the oversight of / set forward the
orkmen in the house of God:
the sons of Henadad, with their
ons and their brethren the Le-
ites. [10] And when the builders
aid the foundation of the temple
f the LORD, [3]they set the priests
n their apparel with trumpets,
nd the Levites the sons of
saph with cymbals, to praise
he LORD, [j]after the order / ordinance of
David king of Israel. [11] And
hey sang [k]one to another / together by course in praising
nd giving thanks unto the LORD, / LORD;
aying, [l]For / because he is good, for his mercy
ndureth for ever toward Israel.
And all the people shouted with
great shout, when they praised
he LORD, because the foundation
f the house of the LORD was
aid. [12] But many of the priests
nd Levites and heads of fathers' *houses*, / chief of the fathers,
[m]the old men / *who were* ancient men, that had seen
the first house, when the founda-
ion of this house was laid before
heir eyes, wept with a loud
oice; and many shouted aloud
or joy: [13] so that the people
ould not discern the noise of
he shout of joy from the noise
f the weeping of the people:
or the people shouted with a
oud shout, and the noise was
eard afar off.

4 [1] Now when [r]the adver-
saries of Judah and Benja-
min heard that [‡]the children
f the captivity builded [a]the temple
nto the LORD, the / LORD God of Israel;
[2] then they drew near / came to Zerubbabel,
nd to the heads of fathers' *houses*, / chief of the fathers, and
aid unto them, Let us build
with you: for we seek your God,
s ye do; [3]and we do sacrifice un-

a See ver. 8.
b 2 Kin. 17. 24, 32, 33.
c 2 Kin. 19. 37.
d Cp. ver. 10.
e ver. 8.
f Neh. 10. 10.
g Neh. 2. 20.
h ch. 1. 1—3.
i ch. 3. 3.
j 1 Chr. 6. 31 & 16. 4—6 & 25. 1, 2.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 7. Cp. Neh. 12. 24.
l See 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41.
m Esth. 1. 1. Dan. 9. 1.
n Hag. 2. 3.
o Cp. 1 Esd. 2. 16.
p ch. 1. 8.
q Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 26.
r See ver. 7—10.
s Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 24, 30, 31.
t Cp. ch. 5. 6 & 6. 6.
u Isai. 11. 11.
v Cp. ver. 2.

to him [b]since the days of [c]Esar-
haddon king of Assyria, / Assur, [d]which
brought us up hither. [3] But
Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the
rest of the heads of fathers' *houses* / chief of the fathers of
Israel, said unto them, [g]Ye have
nothing to do with us to build
an house unto our God; but
we ourselves together will build
unto the LORD, the / LORD God of Israel,
[h]as king Cyrus the king of Persia
hath commanded us. [4] Then
[i]the people of the land weakened
the hands of the people of Judah,
and [6]troubled them in building,
[5] and hired counsellors against
them, to frustrate their purpose,
all the days of Cyrus king of
Persia, even until the reign of
Darius king of Persia. [6] And in
the reign of [7]§[m]Ahasuerus, in
the beginning of his reign, wrote
they *unto him* an accusation against
the inhabitants of Judah and
Jerusalem.

[7] And in the days of [8]Arta-
xerxes [o]wrote ‖Bishlam, [p]Mithre-
dath, Tabeel, and the rest of his / their
**companions, unto Artaxerxes
king of Persia; and the writing
of the letter was written in the
[9]Syrian *character*, / tongue, and set forth / interpreted [q]in
the [9]Syrian *tongue*. [8] [10]Rehum
the chancellor and Shimshai the
††scribe wrote a letter against
Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the
king in this sort: [9] then *wrote*
Rehum the chancellor, and Shim-
shai the scribe, and the rest of
their††companions; [s]the Dinaites,
and the [t]Apharsathchites, the
Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the
Archevites, the Babylonians, the
Shushanchites, / Susanchites, the Dehaites, / Dehavites, *and* [u]the
Elamites, [10] and the rest of the
nations whom the great and
noble [v]Osnappar / Asnappar brought over, and

R.V. [1] In ch. 2. 40, *Hodaviah*. [2] Heb. *as one*. [3] According to some MSS. and ancient versions, *the priests stood*. Or, *the first house* standing *on its foundation, when this house was before their eyes* [5] Another reading is, *yet we do no sacrifice since &c.* [6] Or, *terrified* [7] Or, *Xerxes* Heb. *Ahashverosh*. [8] Heb. *Artahshashta*. [9] Or, *Aramaic* Ch. 4. 8—6. 18 is in Aramaic.

A.V. * Or, *Hodaviah*, ch. 2. 40. † Heb. *as one*. ‡ Heb. *the sons of the transportation*. § Heb. *Ahashverosh*. Or, *in peace*. ** Heb. *societies*. †† Or, *secretary*. ‡‡ Chald. *societies*.

set in the city (cities) of Samaria, and in the rest (of the country beyond that are on this side) the river, [a]and (so forth. *at such a time.) 11 This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto (him, even unto) Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants the men (beyond on this side) the river, [a]and (so forth. at such a time.) 12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee (are come to us to us are come) unto (Jerusalem; they are Jerusalem,) building the rebellious and the bad city, [d]and have (finished †set up) the (walls, walls thereof,) and (repaired ‡joined) the foundations. 13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls (finished, they will set up again, then will they) not §pay (tribute, custom, or toll, toll, tribute, and custom,) and (in the so end it will thou shalt) endamage the ‖revenue of the kings. 14 Now because **we (eat have the salt of the maintenance from the king's) palace, and it (is was) not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king; 15 that search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have ††moved sedition ‡‡within the same of old time: for which cause was this city (laid waste. destroyed.) 16 We certify the king that, if this city be (builded, builded again,) and the walls (finished, thereof set up,) by this means thou shalt have no portion (beyond on this side) the river. 17 *Then* sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and to Shimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their §§companions that dwell in Samaria, and [1](in unto) the rest (of the country) beyond the river, Peace, [a]and (so forth. at such a time.) 18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been [2m]plainly read before me. 19 And

*I (decreed, commanded,) and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath †made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein. 20 There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, [b]which have ruled over all (the country countries) beyond the river; [c]and (tribute, custom, and toll toll, tribute, and custom) was paid unto them. 21 (Make ‡Give ye) now (a decree commandment) to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until (a decree another commandment) shall be (made by given from) me. 22 And take (Take) heed (now) that ye (be not slack herein fail not to do this) why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings? 23 (Then Now) when the copy of king Artaxerxes' letter was read before Rehum and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went [m]in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease §by force and power. 24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at (Jerusalem; and Jerusalem. So) it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

5 1 (Now Then) the prophets, [f]Haggai the prophet, and [g]Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and (Jerusalem; Jerusalem) in the name of the God of (Israel [3]prophesied the Israel, even) unto them. 2 [h]Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel and [i]Jeshua the son of Jozadak and began to build the house of God which is at (Jerusalem; Jerusalem:) [j]and with them were the prophets of (God, God) helping them. 3 At the same time came to them [k](Tattenai, the Tatnai,) governor (beyond on this side) the river, and (Shethar-bozenai, Shethar-boznai,) and their companions and said thus unto them, [l]Who (gave you a decree hath commanded you) to build this

a ch. 7. 12.
b 1 Kin. 4. 21. Ps. 72. 8. Cp. Gen. 15. 18 & Josh. 1. 4.
c ver. 13. Cp. ch. 7. 24.
d ch. 5. 3, 9.
e ver. 20. ch. 7. 24.
f Hag. 1. 1.
g Zech. 1. 1.
h ch. 3. 2.
i See ch. 3. 2.
j Cp. ch. 6. 14.
k ch. 6. 6, 13.
l ch. 4. 12.
m Cp. Neh. 8. 8 (& mg. for mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *unto the rest beyond &c.* [2] Or, *translated* [3] Or, which was *upon them*
A.V. * Chald. *Cheeneth.* † Or, *finished.* ‡ Chald. *sewed together.* § Chald. *give.* ‖ Or, *strength*
** Chald. *we are salted with the salt of the palace.* †† Chald. *made.* ‡‡ Chald. *in the midst thereof.* §§ Chald. *societie*
* Chald. *by me a decree is set.* † Chald. *lifted up itself.* ‡ Chald. *Make a decree.* § Chald. *by arm and power.*

house, and to finish / make up this wall?
1 Then spake / said we unto them after
his manner, What are the names
of the men *that make this
building? 5 But [b]the eye of
their God was upon the elders
of the Jews, and / that they did / could not
make them / use them to cease, till the matter
could come / came to Darius, / Darius: and then
answer should be returned / they returned answer by letter
concerning this it. / *matter.*
6 The copy of the letter that
Tattenai, the / Tatnai, governor beyond / on this side the
river, and Shethar-bozenai, / Shethar-boznai, and his
companions [e]the Apharsachites,
which were beyond / on this side the river,
sent unto Darius the king:
they sent a letter unto him,
wherein was written thus; Unto
Darius the king, all peace. 8 Be
it known unto the king, that we
went into the province of Judah, / Judea,
to the house of the great God,
which is builded with ‡great
stones, and timber is laid in
the walls, and this work goeth
on with diligence / fast on, and prospereth in
their hands. 9 Then asked we
those elders, and said unto them
thus, [d]Who gave you a decree / commanded you to build
this house, and to finish this wall / make up these walls?
10 We asked them their names
also, to certify thee, that we
might write the names of the
men that were at the head / the chief of them.
11 And thus they returned us
answer, saying, We are the
servants of the God of heaven
and earth, and build the house
that was builded these many
years ago, [k]which a great king
of Israel builded and finished. / set up.
12 [m]But [3]after that our fathers
had provoked the God of heaven
unto wrath, [p]he gave them into
the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the
king of Babylon, the Chaldean,

a ch. 1. 1.
b Ps. 33. 18. Cp. ch. 7. 6, 28.
c ch. 1. 7, 8 & 6. 5.
d ver. 3.
e Cp. ch. 4. 9.
f ch. 1. 8. Cp. ver. 2 & ch. 2. 2, *al.*
g ch. 3. 8, 10.
h Cp. ch. 6. 15.
i ch. 6. 1, 2.
j ch. 5. 17.
k 1 Kin. 6. 1.
l ch. 4. 12.
m 2 Chr. 36. 16, 17.
n Tobit 3. 7 (for mg.).
o Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 6.
p 2 Kin. 24. 2. See 2 Kin. 25. 8–11.

who destroyed this house, and
carried the people away into
Babylon. 13 [a]But in the first
year of Cyrus the king of Babylon, / Babylon
Cyrus the king / *the same* king Cyrus made a decree to
build this house of God. 14 [c]And
the gold and silver vessels also / vessels also of gold and silver of the
house of God, which Nebuchad-
nezzar took out of the temple
that was in Jerusalem, and
brought them into the temple
of Babylon, those did Cyrus the
king take out of the temple
of Babylon, and they were de-
livered unto one / *one,* whose name was
[f]Sheshbazzar, whom he had
made §governor; 15 and he said
unto him, Take these vessels,
go, put / carry them in / into the temple that
is in Jerusalem, and let the
house of God be builded in its / his
place. 16 Then came the same
[f]Sheshbazzar, [g]and laid the
foundations / foundation of the house of God
which is in Jerusalem: and since
that time even until now hath
it been in building, [h]and yet it
is not completed. / finished. 17 Now therefore,
if it seem good to the king, [i]let
there be search made in the
king's treasure house, which is
there at Babylon, whether it be
so, that a decree was made of
Cyrus the king to build this
house of God at Jerusalem, and
let the king send his pleasure to
us concerning this matter.

6 1 Then Darius the king
made a decree, [j]and search
was made in the house of
the ‖archives, / rolls, where the treasures
were **laid up in Babylon. 2 And
there was found at [5]††[n]Achmetha,
in the palace that is [o]in the
province of Media, / the Medes, a roll, and
therein was thus written for a record. / a record thus written:
3 In the first year of Cyrus the

R.V. [1] Or, *Then spake we unto them after this manner. What,* said they, *are the names of the men that make this building?* [2] Or, *they returned answer* [3] Or, according to some ancient versions, *Then spake they unto them &c.* See ver. 10. [4] Or, *because that* [5] That is, *Ecbatana.*
A.V. * Chald. *that build this building?* † Chald. *in the midst whereof.* ‡ Chald. *stones of rolling.* § Or, *deputy.* ‖ Chald. *books.* ** Chald. *made to descend.* †† Or, *Ecbatana,* or, *in a coffer.*

king, king *the same* Cyrus the king made
a decree; Concerning
decree *concerning*
the house of God
at Jerusalem, let Let the house be
builded, the place where they
offer offered sacrifices, and let the founda-
tions thereof be strongly laid;
the height thereof threescore
cubits, and the breadth thereof
threescore cubits; 4 [b]with three
rows of great stones, and [1]a row
of new timber: and let the
expenses expences be given out of the king's
house: 5 and also [e]let the gold golden
and silver vessels of the house
of God, which Nebuchadnezzar
took forth out of the temple
which is at Jerusalem, and
brought unto Babylon, be re-
stored, and *brought again unto
the temple which is at Jeru-
salem, every one to its his place,
and thou shalt put place them in the house
of God. 6 Now therefore, [f]Tattenai, Tatnai,
governor beyond the river, Shethar-Shethar-
bozenai, boznai, [h]and [2]†your companions
the Apharsachites, which are
beyond the river, be ye far from
thence: 7 let the work of this
house of God alone; let the
governor of the Jews and the
elders of the Jews build this house
of God in its his place. 8 Moreover
‡I make a decree what ye shall
do to these the elders of the these Jews for
the building of this house of
God: that of the king's goods,
even of the tribute beyond the
river, expenses be given with all diligence forthwith expences be given
unto these men, that they be
not §hindered. 9 And that which
they have need of, both young
bullocks, and rams, and lambs,
for the burnt offerings to of the God
of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and
oil, according to the word appointment
of the priests which are at
Jerusalem, let it be given them
day by day without fail: 10 that

[a] Jer. 29. 7. Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 2.
[b] 1 Kin. 6. 36.
[c] Dan. 2. 5 & 3. 29.
[d] 1 Kin. 9. 3.
[e] ch. 1, 7, 8 & 5. 14.
[f] ch. 5. 3, 6.
[g] ch. 5. 1, 2.
[h] ch. 5. 6.
[i] ver. 3. ch. 1. 1 & 5. 13.
[j] ver. 12. Cp. ch. 4. 24.
[k] ch 7. 1.
[l] ch. 7. 13, 21.
[m] Esth. 3. 7.
[n] 1 Kin. 8. 63. 2 Chr. 7, 5,
[o] Cp. ch. 8. 35.

they may offer sacrifices ‖of sweet
savour savours unto the God of heaven,
[a]and pray for the life of the
king, and of his sons. 11 Also I
have made a decree, that who-
soever shall alter this word, let
a beam timber be pulled out down from his
house, and let him be lifted up and fastened being set up, **let him be hanged
thereon; [c]and let his house be
made a dunghill for this: this. 12 and And
the God [d]that hath caused his
name to dwell there overthrow destroy all
kings and peoples people, that shall put
forth to their hand to alter the same, and to
destroy this house of God which
is at Jerusalem. I Darius have
made a decree; let it be done
with all diligence, speed.
13 Then [f]Tattenai, Tatnai, the governor
beyond on this side the river, Shethar-bozenai, Shethar-boznai, and
their companions, [3]because that according to that which
Darius the king had sent, did so they
accordingly with all diligence did speedily, 14 [g]And the
elders of the Jews builded builded, and
prospered, they prospered through the prophesy-
ing of Haggai the prophet and
Zechariah the son of Iddo. And
they builded builded, and finished it, ac-
cording to the commandment of
the God of Israel, and according
to [i]the ††decree commandment of Cyrus, [j]and
Darius, [k]and Artaxerxes king of
Persia. 15 And this house was
finished on the third day of [m]the
month Adar, which was in the
sixth year of the reign of Darius
the king. 16 And the children
of Israel, the priests priests, and the
Levites, and the rest of ‡‡the
children of the captivity, [n]kept
the dedication of this house of
God with joy. joy, 17 And they offered
at the dedication of this house
of God an hundred bullocks, two
hundred rams, four hundred
lambs; and for a sin offering
for all Israel, [o]twelve he-goats he goats
according to the number of the

R.V. [1] According to the Sept., *one row of timber.* [2] Aram. *their.* [3] Or, *because of that which &c.*
A.V. * Chald. *go.* † Chald. *their societies.* ‡ Chald. *by me a decree is made.* § Chald. *made to cease.*
‖ Chald. *of rest.* ** Chald. *let him be destroyed.* †† Chald. *decree.* ‡‡ Chald. *the sons of the transportation.*

ibes of Israel. 18 And they set
e priests [a]in their divisions,
nd the Levites [c]in their courses,
r the service of God, which is
t Jerusalem; *[e]as it is written
the book of Moses.
19 And the children of the
aptivity kept the passover [g]upon
e fourteenth *day* of the first
onth. 20 †For the priests and the
evites had purified themselves ‡together; were purified together,
ll of them were pure; pure, [j]and they
illed the passover for all the
ildren of the captivity, and
r their brethren the priests,
nd for themselves. 21 And the
ildren of Israel, which were
me again out of the captivity,
nd [l]all such as had separated
emselves unto them [m]from the
lthiness of the heathen of the
nd, to seek the LORD, the God of
rael, did eat, 22 and kept the
ast of unleavened bread [o]seven
ays with joy: for the LORD
ad made them joyful, [p]and had
urned the heart of [q]the king of
ssyria unto them, to strengthen
eir hands in the work of the
ouse of God, the God of Israel.
7 1 Now after these things,
[t]in the reign of [t]Artaxerxes
king of Persia, [u]Ezra the son
f Seraiah, the son of Azariah,
e son of Hilkiah, 2 the son of
hallum, the son of Zadok, the
on of Ahitub, 3 the son of
mariah, the son of Azariah,
e son of Meraioth, 4 the son
f Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi,
e son of Bukki, 5 the son of
bishua, the son of Phinehas,
e son of Eleazar, the son of
aron the chief priest: 6 this
zra went up from Babylon;
d he was [y]a ready scribe in
e law of Moses, which the
RD, the God of Israel, had given:

a 1 Chr. 24. 1. 2 Chr. 35. 5.
b ver. 9, 28, ch. 8. 18, 22, 31, Neh. 2. 8, 18. Cp. ch. 5. 5.
c 1 Chr. 23. 6.
d See ch. 8. 1—14.
e Num. 3. 6 & 8. 9.
f ch. 8. 15—19.
g Ex. 12. 6.
h ch. 8. 17, 20. Cp. ch. 2. 43.
i 2 Chr. 30. 15.
j 2 Chr. 35. 11.
k See ver. 6.
l Neh. 9. 2 & 10. 28. Cp. ch. 9. 1.
m ch. 9. 11.
n ver. 25. Cp. Deut. 33. 10 & 2 Chr. 17. 7 & Mal. 2. 7 & Matt. 23. 2, 3. See Neh. 8. 1—8.
o Ex. 12. 15 & 13. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 21 & 35. 17.
p ch. 7. 27. Cp. Prov. 21. 1.
q Cp. Neh. 13. 6.
r Ezek. 26. 7. Dan. 2. 37.
s See ver. 6.
t Neh. 2. 1.
u For ver. 1—5, see 1 Chr. 6. 4—14.
v ch. 4. 10, 11, 17.
w ch. 6. 8.
x ver. 15, 28. ch. 8. 25. Cp. Esth. 1. 14.
y ver. 11, 12, 21. Neh. 8. 1, 4, 13 & 12. 26, 36.
z 2 Chr. 6. 2. Cp. Ps. 135. 21.

and the king granted him all
his request, [b]according to the
hand of the LORD his God upon
him. 7 And there went up [d]some
of the children of Israel, and of
the priests, [f]and the Levites,
and the singers, and the porters,
and [h]the Nethinim, Nethinims, unto Jerusalem,
in the seventh year of Artaxerxes
the king. 8 And he came to
Jerusalem in the fifth month,
which was in the seventh year
of the king. 9 For upon the first
day of the first month [2]†began
he to go up from Babylon, and
on the first *day* of the fifth
month came he to Jerusalem,
[k]according to the good hand of
his God upon him. 10 For Ezra
had set prepared his heart to seek the
law of the LORD, and to do it,
[n]and to teach in Israel statutes
and judgements. judgments.
11 Now this is the copy of the
letter that the king Artaxerxes
gave unto Ezra the priest, the
scribe, even the a scribe of the
words of the commandments of
the LORD, and of his statutes to
Israel. 12 [3]Artaxerxes, [r]king of
kings, ‡unto Ezra the priest, ‡the a
scribe of the law of the God of
heaven, perfect peace, [u]and so at such
forth. a time. 13 [w]I make a decree, that
all they of the people of Israel,
and their of his priests and the Levites,
in my realm, which are minded
of their own free will freewill to go up to
Jerusalem, go with thee. 14 For-
asmuch as thou art sent [4]§of the
king king, [x]and of his seven counsellors,
to inquire concerning Judah
and Jerusalem, according to the
law of thy God which is in thine
hand; 15 and to carry the silver
and gold, which the king and [x]his
counsellors have freely offered
unto the God of Israel, [z]whose

R.V. [1] Heb. *as one.* [2] Heb. *that was the foundation of the going up.* [3] Ch. 7. 12—26 is in Aramaic. [4] Aram. *from before the king.*

A.V. * Chald. *according to the writing.* † Heb. *was the foundation of the going up.* ‡ Or, *to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.* § Chald. *from before the king.*

habitation is in Jerusalem, 16 [a] and
all the silver and gold that thou
shalt / canst find in all the province of
Babylon, [c] with the freewill offer-
ing of the people, and of the
priests, offering willingly for
the house of their God which is
in Jerusalem; / Jerusalem: 17 therefore / That thou shalt / with mayest
all diligence buy / buy speedily with this money
bullocks, rams, lambs, [e] with
their meal / meat offerings and their
drink offerings, [g] and shalt offer
them upon the altar of the
house of your God which is in
Jerusalem. 18 And whatsoever
shall seem good to thee / thee, and to
thy brethren / brethren, to do with the rest of
the silver and the gold, that do
ye after the will of your God.
19 And the vessels / The vessels also that are given thee
for the service of the house of
thy God, those deliver thou before
the God of Jerusalem. 20 And
whatsoever more shall be needful
for the house of thy God, which
thou shalt have occasion to be-
stow, bestow it out of the king's
treasure house. 21 And I, even
I Artaxerxes the king, do make
a decree to all the treasurers
which are beyond the river, that
whatsoever Ezra the priest, [k] the
scribe of the law of the God of
heaven, shall require of you, it
be done with all diligence, / speedily, 22 unto an
hundred talents of silver, and to
an hundred [1*] measures of wheat,
and to an hundred baths of wine,
and to an hundred baths of
oil, and salt without prescribing
how much. 23 † Whatsoever is
commanded by the God of
heaven, let it be done exactly / diligently done for
the house of the God of heaven; / heaven:
for why should there be wrath
against the realm of the king
and his sons? 24 Also we certify
you, that touching any of the
priests and Levites, the singers,

[a] ch. 8. 25.
[b] ch. 4. 13, 20.
[c] 1 Chr. 29. 6, 9.
[d] Ex. 18. 21, 22. Deut. 16. 18.
[e] See Num. 15. 4—13.
[f] See ver. 10.
[g] Deut. 12. 5, 11.
[h] 1 Chr. 29. 10.
[i] ch. 6. 22.
[j] ch. 9. 9.
[k] ver. 6.
[l] 1 Chr. 24. 3, 4.
[m] Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 22.
[n] For ver. 3, see ch. 2. 3—15.
[o] ch. 10. 30.

porters, Nethinim, / Nethinims, or servants / ministers of this
house of God, it shall not be
lawful to impose [b] tribute, custom, or toll / toll, tribute, or custom,
upon them. 25 And thou, Ezra,
after the wisdom of thy God / God
that is in thine hand, [2] appoint / set
magistrates and judges, which
may judge all the people that
are beyond the river, all such
as know the laws of thy God
[f] and teach ye him / them that knowest / know
them not. 26 And whosoever
will not do the law of thy God,
and the law of the king, let
judgement / judgment be executed upon him / speedily upon / with
all diligence, / him, whether it be unto
death, or ‡ to [2] banishment, or to
confiscation of goods, or to im-
prisonment.

27 [h] Blessed be the LORD, the / LORD God
of our fathers, [i] which hath put
such a thing as this in the king's
heart, to beautify the house of
the LORD which is in Jerusalem / Jerusalem
28 [j] and hath extended mercy
unto me before the king, and
his counsellors, and before all
the king's mighty princes. And
I was strengthened according to / as the
hand of the LORD my God was
upon me, and I gathered together
out of Israel chief men to go up
with me.

8 1 Now these are the heads / These are now the chief of their
fathers' houses, / fathers, and this is the
genealogy of them that went
up with me from Babylon, in
the reign of Artaxerxes the
king. 2 Of the sons of Phinehas / Phineha
Gershom: of the sons of [l] Ithamar / Ithamar
Daniel: of the sons of David / David
[m] Hattush. 3 Of the sons of
Shecaniah; / Shechaniah, of the sons of [n] Parosh / Pharosh
Zechariah: and with him were
reckoned by genealogy of the
males an hundred and fifty.
4 [o] Of the sons of Pahath-moab / Pahath-moab
Eliehoenai / Elihoenai the son of Zerahiah; / Zerahiah, and
with him two hundred males

R.V. [1] Aram. *cors.* [2] Aram. *rooting out.*
A.V. * Chald. *cors.* † Heb. *Whatsoever is of the decree.* ‡ Chald. *to rooting out.*

Of the sons of Shecaniah, Shechaniah; the son
f Jahaziel; Jahaziel, and with him three
undred males. 6 And of the sons Of the sons also of
lin, Ebed the son of Jonathan; Jonathan, and
ith him fifty males. 7 And of
he sons of Elam, Elam; Jeshaiah the
on of Athaliah; Athaliah, and with him
eventy males. 8 And of the
ons of Shephatiah, Shephatiah; Zebadiah the
on of Michael; Michael, and with him four-
ore males. 9 Of the sons of
ab, ab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel; Jehiel,
nd with him two hundred and
ighteen males. 10 And of the
ons of Shelomith, Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah; Josiphiah,
nd with him an hundred and
reescore males. 11 [g]And of the
ons of Bebai, Bebai; Zechariah the son
f Bebai; Bebai, and with him twenty
nd eight males. 12 And of the
ons of Azgad, Azgad; Johanan *the son
f Hakkatan; Hakkatan, and with him an
undred and ten males. 13 And
f the sons of Adonikam, *that were* the last; last sons of Adonikam,
d these are their names, Eliphelet, Jeuel,
whose names *are* these, Jeiel,
nd Shemaiah, and with them
reescore males. 14 And of the sons Of the sons also
f Bigvai, Uthai Bigvai; Uthai, and [1]Zabbud; †Zabbud, and with
hem seventy males.

15 And I gathered them to-
ether to the river that runneth
[m]Ahava; and there ‡abode we
camped tents three days: and I viewed
he people, and the priests, and
ound there [n]none of the sons of
evi. 16 Then sent I for Eliezer,
r Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for
lnathan, and for Jarib, and for
lnathan, and for Nathan, and for
echariah, and for [o]Meshullam,
hief men; also for Joiarib, and
r Elnathan, [2]which were teachers. men of understanding.
And [3]I sent them forth with commandment
nto Iddo the chief at the place
siphia; and §I told them what
hey should say unto [4]Iddo, *and*
his brethren the Nethinim, Nethinims, at
he place Casiphia, that they

a See ch. 7. 6.
b 1 Chr. 6. 19.
c Neh. 12. 24.
d 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16.
e ch. 2. 43
k 7. 7.
f Num. 1. 17.
g ch. 10. 28.
h See 2 Chr. 20. 3.
i ver. 15, 31.
j Cp. Ps. 5. 8.
k See ch. 7. 6.
l Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 2.
m ver. 21, 31.
n Cp. ch. 7. 7.
o ch. 10. 15.
p ch. 7. 15, 16.
q See ch. 7. 14.
r Cp. ch. 1. 9—11.

should bring unto us ministers
for the house of our God. 18 And
[a]according to by the good hand of our
God upon us they brought us [5]a
man of discretion, understanding, of the sons of
[b]Mahli, the son of Levi, the son
of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his
sons and his brethren, eighteen;
19 and [c]Hashabiah, and with him
Jeshaiah [d]of the sons of Merari,
his brethren and their sons,
twenty; 20 [e]and Also of the Nethinim, Nethinims,
whom David and the princes
had given appointed for the service of
the Levites, two hundred and
twenty Nethinim Nethinims: all of them [f]were
expressed by name. 21 [h]Then I
proclaimed a fast there, at the
river of [i]Ahava, that we might
humble afflict ourselves before our God,
[j]to seek of him a straight way, right way for
us, and for our little ones, and
for all our substance. 22 For I
was ashamed to ask require of the king
a band of soldiers and horsemen
to help us against the enemy in
the way: because we had spoken
unto the king, saying, [k]The hand
of our God is upon [l]all them
that seek him, for good; for good that seek him; but his power
and his wrath is against all them
that forsake him. 23 So we
fasted and besought our God
for this: and he was intreated
of us. 24 Then I separated twelve
of the chiefs chief of the [6]priests, [7]even
[c]Sherebiah, [c]Hashabiah, and ten
of their brethren with them,
25 and weighed unto them the
[p]silver, and the gold, and the
vessels, even the offering for of the
house of our God, which the
king, [q]and his counsellors, and
his princes, lords, and all Israel there
present, had offered: 26 [r]I even
weighed into unto their hand six hun-
dred and fifty talents of silver,
and silver vessels an hundred

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *Zaccur*. [2] Or, *which had understanding* [3] Another reading is, *I gave them commandment*.
the text as pointed has, *Iddo, his brother*. [5] Or, *Ish-sechel* [6] In Neh. 12. 24, *Levites*. [7] Or, *besides*
A.V. * Or, *the youngest son*. † Or, *Zaccur*, as some read. ‡ Or, *pitched*. § Heb. *I put words in their mouth*.

talents; talents, *and* of gold an hundred talents; 27 and Also twenty bowls basons of gold, of a thousand darics drams; and two vessels of *fine bright brass, copper, †precious as gold. 28 And I said unto them, [c]Ye are holy unto the LORD, [d]and LORD; the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the LORD, the LORD God of your fathers. 29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chiefs chief of the priests and the Levites, and the princes chief of the fathers' *houses* fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, [g]in the chambers of the house of the LORD. 30 So took the priests and the Levites received [i]the weight of the silver silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.

31 Then we departed from the river of Ahava [k]on the twelfth *day* of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: [n]and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy enemy, and the lier of such as lay in wait by the way. 32 [o]And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days. 33 And Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels [q]weighed in the house of our God [1]into by the hand of [s]Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest; and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them was [t]Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of [v]Binnui, the Levites; 34 the whole by number and by weight. By number *and* by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time. 35 [x]The Also the children of those that had been carried away, the captivity, which were come out of the exile, the captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, [y]twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he-goats he goats for a sin offering: all this was a burnt offering unto the LORD. 36 [a]And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's [b]satraps, lieutenants, and to the governors beyond on this side the river: and they furthered the people people, and the house of God.

9 [1]Now when these things were done, the princes drew cam near unto to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests priests, and the Levites, [e]have not separated themselves from the peoples people of the lands, [f]*doing* according to their abominations, even of [h]the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites. 2 [j]For they have taken of their daughters for themselves themselves, and for their sons; sons: so that [l]the holy seed [m]have mingled themselves with the peoples people of the *those* lands: yea, the hand of the princes and [2]rulers hath been [3]chief in this trespass. 3 And when I heard this thing, [p]I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, [q]and sat down astonied. 4 Then were assembled unto me every one [r]that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the trespass transgression of them of the those that had been captivity carried away; and I sat astonied until [u]the evening oblation sacrifice. 5 And at [u]the evening oblation sacrifice I arose up from my [4]humiliation, even with ‡heaviness; and having rent my garment [p]and my mantle rent; and mantle, fell upon my knees, [w]and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God; God, 6 and [1] said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities [z]are increased over our head, and our [a]guilt §trespass is [b]grown up unto the heavens

[a] ch. 7. 21.
[b] Esth. 3. 12 & 8. 9 & 9. 3. Dan. 3. 2, 3, 27 & 6. 2, 3.
[c] Lev. 21. 6.
[d] Lev. 22. 2, 3.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 21 & Neh. 9. 2.
[f] Deut. 12. 30, 31.
[g] Cp. ch. 10. 6.
[h] See Ex. 13. 5.
[i] ver. 26.
[j] ch. 10. 2. Neh. 13. 23, 27. Cp. Ex. 34. 16 & Deut. 7. 3 & Neh. 10. 30.
[k] Cp. ch. 7. 9.
[l] See Deut. 7. 6.
[m] Ps. 106. 35. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
[n] See ch. 7. 6.
[o] Neh. 2. 11.
[p] See Josh. 7. 6.
[q] Cp. Neh. 1. 4.
[r] ch. 10. 3. Isai. 66. 2, 5.
[s] Neh. 8. 4, 21.
[t] Neh. 11. 16.
[u] Ex. 29. 39, 41.
[v] Neh. 8. 24.
[w] 1 Kin. 8. 22.
[x] ch. 2. 1.
[y] Cp. ch. 6. 17.
[z] Cp. Ps. 38. 4.
[a] ver. 7, 13, 15. ch. 10. 10, 19. 2 Chr. 24. 18.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 9 & Rev. 18. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *by* [2] Or, *deputies* [3] Or, *first* [4] Or, *fasting*
A.V. * Heb. *yellow, or, shining brass.* † Heb. *desirable.* ‡ Or, *affliction.* § Or, *guiltiness.*

Since the days of our fathers
have we been [1]exceeding [c]guilty in a great trespass unto
is day; and for our iniquities
ve we, our kings, and our
iests, been delivered into the
nd of the kings of the lands,
the sword, to captivity, and
spoiling, a spoil, [e]and to confusion of
ce, as it is this day. 8 And
w for a *little moment space grace
th been shewed from the
ORD our God, to leave us [g]a
mnant to escape, and to give
†a [i]nail in his holy place,
at our God may [j]lighten our
es, and give us a little reviving
our bondage. 9 [m]For we are were
ndmen; yet our God hath not
rsaken us in our bondage, [o]but
th extended mercy unto us in
e sight of the kings of Persia,
give us a reviving, to set up
e house of our God, and ‡to
pair the [2]ruins desolations thereof, and
give us a [3]wall in Judah and
Jerusalem. 10 And now, O
r God, what shall we say after
is? for we have forsaken thy
mmandments, 11 which thou
st commanded §by thy servants
e prophets, saying, The land,
to which ye go to possess it,
an unclean land through with the
leanness filthiness of the peoples people of the lands,
ough ith their abominations, which
ve filled it ‖from one end to
other [v]with their filthiness. uncleanness.
[w]Now therefore give not your
ughters unto their sons, neither
ke their daughters unto your
ns, nor seek their peace or
eir prosperity wealth for ever: that ye
ay be strong, and eat the good
the land, [z]and leave it for an
heritance to your children for
er. 13 And after all that is
me upon us for our evil
eds, and for [c]our great guilt, trespass,

[a] Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5, 6.
[b] Job 11. 6. Ps. 103. 10.
[c] See ver. 6.
[d] ver. 8.
[e] Dan. 9. 7, 8.
[f] Cp. Deut. 9. 8.
[g] ver. 13, 14, 15.
[h] Neh. 9. 33. Ps. 119. 137. Jer. 12. 1. Dan. 9. 14.
[i] Isai. 22. 23.
[j] Ps. 13. 3.
[k] ver. 6, 7.
[l] Ps. 130. 3.
[m] Cp. Neh. 9. 36.
[n] Neh. 1. 4, 5.
[o] ch. 7. 28.
[p] Neh. 1. 6. Dan. 9. 20.
[q] Deut. 9. 18.
[r] Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 9.
[s] See ch. 9. 2.
[t] 2 Chr. 34. 31.
[u] Cp. ch. 10. 44.
[v] ch. 6. 21.
[w] See ver. 2.
[x] ch. 9. 4.
[y] Deut. 7. 2, 3.
[z] Cp. Prov. 13. 22.
[a] 1 Chr. 28. 10. Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 11.
[b] Neh. 5. 12 & 13. 25.
[c] ver. 6, 7.

seeing that thou [b]our God **hast
punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given
us such a [d]remnant, deliverance as this; 14 shall Should we
again break thy commandments,
[w]and join in affinity with the
peoples that do people of these abominations?
[f]wouldest not thou be angry
with us till thou hadst consumed
us, so that there should be no
[d]remnant, remnant nor any to escape? escaping 15 O
LORD, the Lord God of Israel, [h]thou art
righteous; righteous: for we are left a [d]remnant that is remain yet
escaped, as it is this day: behold,
we are before thee in our
[k]guiltiness; trespasses: [l]for none can we cannot stand before
thee because of this.

10 1 Now [n]while Ezra when Ezra had prayed,
and [p]made confession, when he had confessed, weeping and [q]casting himself
down [r]before the house of God,
there was gathered together assembled unto him
out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women
and children: for the people
††wept very sore. 2 And Shecaniah Shechaniah
the son of Jehiel, one of the
sons of Elam, answered and said
unto Ezra, [s]We have trespassed
against our God, and have married taken
strange women wives of the peoples people of the
land: yet now there is hope
for in Israel concerning this thing.
3 Now therefore [t]let us make a
covenant with our God ‡‡to put
away all the wives, and [u]such as
are born of them, according to
the counsel of [4]my lord, and
of [x]those that tremble at the
commandment of our God; and
let it be done [y]according to the
law. 4 Arise; for the this matter
belongeth unto thee, and we are thee: we also will be
with thee: [a]be of good courage,
and do it. 5 Then arose Ezra,
and made the chiefs of the chief priests,
the Levites, and all Israel, [b]to
swear that they would should do according

R.V. [1] Heb. *in great guiltiness.* [2] Or, *waste places* [3] Or, *fence* [4] Or, *the Lord*
V. * Heb. *moment.* † Or, *a pin:* that is, *a constant and sure abode.* ‡ Heb. *to set up.* § Heb. *by the hand*
y servants. ‖ Heb. *from mouth to mouth:* as 2 Kin. 21. 16. ** Heb. *hast withheld beneath our iniquities.*
eb. *wept a great weeping.* †† Heb. *to bring forth.*

to this word. So And they sware.
6 Then Ezra rose up [a] from before
the house of God, and went into
[b] the chamber of [c] Jehohanan Johanan the son
of [d] Eliashib: [1] and *when* he came
thither, [e] he did eat no bread,
nor drink water: for he mourned
because of the trespass transgression of them
that had been carried away. of the captivity. 7 And they
made proclamation throughout
Judah and Jerusalem unto all
the children of the captivity,
that they should gather them-
selves together unto Jerusalem;
8 and that whosoever came not would not come
within three days, according to
the counsel of the princes and
the elders, all his substance
should be [2*] forfeited, and himself
separated from the congregation
of those that had been carried away. the captivity. 9 Then
all the men of Judah and
Benjamin gathered themselves
together unto Jerusalem within
the three days; it days. It was the ninth
month, on the twentieth *day* of
the month: month; and all the people sat
in the broad place before street of the house of
God, trembling because of this
matter, [k] and for [3†] the great
rain. 10 And Ezra the priest
stood up, and said unto them,
Ye have trespassed, transgressed, and ‡ have
married taken strange women, wives, to increase
the guilt trespass of Israel. 11 Now
therefore [4] [n] make confession unto
the LORD, the LORD God of your fathers,
and do his pleasure: [p] and
separate yourselves from the
peoples people of the land, and from the
strange women. wives. 12 Then all the
congregation answered and said
with a loud voice, [5] As thou hast
said concerning us, so must we do.
13 But the people are many, and
it is a time of much rain, and we
are not able to stand without,
neither is this a work of one day

[a] ver. 1.
[b] ch. 8. 29.
[c] Neh. 12. 22, 23.
[d] Neh. 3. 1.
[e] Deut. 9. 18.
[f] Neh. 13. 31.
[g] 2 Chr. 29. 10 & 30. 8. Cp. Num. 25 4
[h] Cp. 1 Esd. 9. 14.
[i] ch. 8. 16.
[j] Neh. 11. 16.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 18.
[l] ch. 8. 2.
[m] See 2 Kin. 10. 15.
[n] Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
[o] Lev. 6. 6.
[p] ver. 3.
[q] For ver. 20, 43, see ch. 2. 3, 41.
[r] Cp. ver. 31.

or two: for [5] we are many have greatly
transgressed in this matter. thing. 14 Let
now our princes [6] be appointed for rulers of
the congregation, congregation stand, and let all
them that are in our cities which have married which have taken strange wives
strange women in our cities come [f] at appointed
times, and with them the elders
of every city, and the judges
thereof, [g] until the fierce wrath
of our God be turned from us, [7] until this
matter be despatched. turned from us. 15 [h] Only
Jonathan the son of Asahel
and Jahzeiah Jahaziah the son of Tikvah
[8] stood up against ** were employed about this *matter*: and
[i] Meshullam and [j] Shabbethai
the Levite helped them. 16 And
the children of the captivity did
so. And Ezra the priest, with
certain heads of fathers' *houses*, chief of the fathers, after
their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, and all of them
by their names, were separated; separated, and
they sat down in the first day
of the tenth month to examine
the matter. 17 And they made
an end with all the men that
had married taken strange women wives by the
first day of the first month.
18 And among the sons of the
priests there were found that had
married taken strange women wives: *namely,*
the sons of [l] Jeshua, Jeshua the son of
Jozadak, and his brethren, brethren; Maaseiah,
and Eliezer, and Jarib, and
Gedaliah. 19 And they [m] gave
their hand hands that they would put
away their wives; and being
guilty, [o] *they offered* a ram of
the flock for their guilt. trespass. 20 [q] And
of the sons of Immer; Hanani Hanani, and
Zebadiah. 21 And [r] of the sons
of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah,
and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and
Uzziah. 22 And of the sons
of Pashhur Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah,
Ishmael, Nethanel, Nethaneel, Jozabad, and
Elasah. 23 And Also of the Levites:
Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah
(the same is Kelita), Pethahiah

R.V. [1] According to some ancient versions, *and he lodged there.* [2] Heb. *devoted.* [3] Heb. *the rains.* [4] Or, *give the* [5] Or, *As thou hast said, so it behoveth us to do* [6] Heb. *stand.* [7] Or, *as touching this matter* [8] Or, *were appointed over*
A.V. * Heb. *devoted.* † Heb. *the showers.* ‡ Heb. *have caused to dwell,* or, *have brought back.* § Or, *we h* *greatly offended in this thing.* ‖ Or, *till this matter* be dispatched. ** Heb. *stood.*

dah, and Eliezer. 24 And of the
gers also; Eliashib: and of the
rters; Shallum, and Telem,
d Uri. 25 And of Israel: of
e sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and
ah, and Malchijah, and Mijamin, and
eazar, and Malchijah, and
naiah. 26 And of the sons of
am; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and
hiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth,
d Elijah. 27 And of the sons
Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib,
attaniah, and Jeremoth, and
bad, and Aziza. 28 And of the
ns also of Bebai; Jehohanan,
ananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.
And of the sons of Bani;
eshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah,
shub, and Sheal, [1]Jeremoth.
And of the sons of Pahath-
oab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah,
aaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezalel, and
nnui, and Manasseh. 31 And

a ver. 21.

of [a]the sons of Harim; Eliezer,
Isshijah, Malchijah, Shemaiah, Shimeon;
32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shem-
ariah. 33 Of the sons of Hashum;
Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eli-
phelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and
Shimei. 34 Of the sons of
b Cp. ver. 29. [b]Bani; Maadai, Amram, and
Uel; 35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, [2]Cheluhi;
36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib;
37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and [3]Jaasu;
38 and Bani, and Binnui, Shimei;
39 and Shelemiah, and Nathan,
and Adaiah; 40 *Machnadebai,
Shashai, Sharai; 41 Azarel,
Shelemiah, Shemariah; 42 Shallum,
Amariah, and Joseph. 43 Of the
sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah,
Zabad, Zebina, [4]Iddo, and Joel,
Benaiah. 44 All these had taken
strange wives: and [5]some of
c Cp. ver. 3. them had wives [c]by whom they
had children.

THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

1 THE [6]words of [a]Nehemiah
the son of Hacaliah.
Now it came to pass in the
onth [c]Chisleu, [d]in the twentieth
ar, as I was in [f]Shushan the
alace, 2 that [g]Hanani, one of
y brethren, came, he and certain
en out of Judah; and I asked
em concerning the Jews that
d escaped, which were left of
e captivity, and concerning
rusalem. 3 And they said unto
e, The remnant that are left
the captivity there in the
rovince are in great affliction
d [j]reproach: [k]the wall of
rusalem also is broken down,
and the gates thereof are burned
th fire. 4 And it came to pass,

a ch. 10. 1.
b Cp. Ezra 9. 3.
c Zech. 7. 1. 1 Mac. 1. 54.
d ch. 2. 1.
e ch. 2. 4.
f Esth. 1. 2, 5 & 2. 3, 5. Dan. 8. 2, al.
g ch. 7. 2.
h ch. 9. 32. Dan. 9. 4. Cp. Deut. 7. 21.
i Dan. 9. 18. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 29 & 2 Chr. 6. 40.
j ch. 2. 17.
k ch. 2. 13. 2 Kin. 25. 10.
l Ezra 10. 1. Dan. 9. 20.
m ch. 2. 3, 13, 17.
n Cp. Ps. 106. 6.

when I heard these words, that
I [b]sat down and wept, and
mourned certain days; and I fasted
and prayed before the [e]God of
heaven, 5 and said, I beseech
thee, O LORD, the God of heaven,
[h]the great and terrible God,
that keepeth covenant and mercy
with them that love him and
keep his commandments: 6 [i]let
thine ear now be attentive, and
thine eyes open, that thou mayest
hearken unto the prayer of thy
servant, which I pray before thee
at this time, day and night, for the
children of Israel thy servants,
[l]while I confess the sins of the
children of Israel, which we have
sinned against thee: yea, [n]I and

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *and Ramoth.* [2] Another reading is, *Cheluhu.* [3] Another reading is, *Jaasai.* [4] Another
ding is, *Jaddai.* [5] Or, *some of the wives had borne children* [6] Or, *history* [7] Or, *castle*
A.V. * Or, *Mabnadebai*, according to some copies.

my father's house have sinned.
7 [a]We have dealt very corruptly
against thee, and have not kept
the commandments, nor the
statutes, nor the judgements, judgments, [c]which
thou commandedst thy servant
Moses. 8 Remember, I beseech
thee, the word that thou com-
mandedst thy servant Moses,
saying, If ye trespass, transgress, [d]I will
scatter you abroad among the
peoples, nations: 9 [e]but if ye return turn unto me,
and keep my commandments commandments, and do
them, them; [g]though your outcasts were in there were of you cast out unto
the uttermost part of the heaven,
yet will I gather them from
thence, and will bring them [h]unto
the place that I have chosen to
cause my name to dwell set my name there. 10 [j]Now
these are thy servants and thy
people, whom thou hast redeemed
by thy great power, and by thy
strong hand. 11 O Lord, I beseech
thee, [l]let now thine ear be
attentive to the prayer of thy
servant, and to the prayer of
thy servants, who delight desire to fear
thy name: and prosper, I pray
thee, thy servant this day, and
grant him mercy in the sight of
this man. (Now I was [o]cupbearer to the king.) For I was the king's cupbearer.

2 1 And it came to pass in
the month Nisan, [q]in the
twentieth year of [r]Arta-
xerxes the king, when that wine was
before him, him: and [s]that I took up the
wine, and gave it unto the king.
Now I had not been *beforetime*
sad in his presence. 2 And Wherefore
the king said unto me, Why is
thy countenance sad, seeing thou
art not sick? this is nothing else
but [v]sorrow of heart. Then I
was very sore afraid, afraid. 3 And I said
unto the king, [x]Let the king live
for ever: why should not my
countenance be sad, [y]when the
city, the place of my fathers'
sepulchres, lieth waste, and the

a Dan. 9. 5.
b ver. 20. ch. 1. 4, 5. Ezra 5. 12. Dan. 2. 18.
c Deut. 28. 15.
d Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 64. See Deut. 4. 25—27.
e Lev. 26. 39—42. Deut. 4. 29—31 & 30. 2, 3.
f Cp. Ps. 45. 9.
g Deut. 30. 4.
h Deut. 12. 5.
i Cp. ch. 5. 14 & 13. 6.
j Deut. 9. 29.
k Ezra 8. 36.
l See ver. 6.
m Eccles. 2. 5, 6 (for mg.). S. of S. 4. 13 (mg. for mg.).
n ch. 7. 2.
o Cp. ch. 2. 1.
p ver. 18. See Ezra 7. 6.
q ch. 1. 1 & 5. 14.
r Ezra 7. 1.
s Cp. ch. 1. 11.
t ver. 19. ch. 4. 1, 7 & 6. 1, 2, 5, 12, 14 & 13. 28.
u ch. 13. 4.
v Prov. 15. 13.
w Ezra 8. 32.
x 1 Kin. 1. 31. Dan. 2. 4 & 5. 10 & 6. 21.
y ver. 13, 17. ch. 1. 3.

gates thereof are consumed wit
fire? 4 Then the king said unt
me, For what dost thou mak
request? So I prayed [b]to th
God of heaven. 5 And I sai
unto the king, If it please th
king, and if thy servant hav
found favour in thy sight, tha
thou wouldest send me unt
Judah, unto the city of m
fathers' sepulchres, that I ma
build it. 6 And the king sai
unto me, ([f]the [*]queen also sittin
by him,) For how long shall th
journey be? and when wilt tho
return? So it pleased the kin
to send me; [i]and I set him
time. 7 Moreover I said unt
the king, If it please the kin
let letters be given me [k]to th
governors beyond the river, tha
they may let me pass through convey me over till
come unto into Judah; 8 and a lette
unto Asaph the keeper of th
king's [1][m]forest, that he may giv
me timber to make beams fo
the gates of [n]the castle palace whic
appertaineth appertained to the house, and fo
the wall of the city, and fo
the house that I shall ent
into. And the king granted m
[p]according to the good hand
my God upon me. 9 Then I can
to [k]the governors beyond th
river, and gave them the king
letters. Now the king had sen
with me captains of the arm
and horsemen. horsemen with me. 10 And wh When
[t]Sanballat the Horonite, an
[u]Tobiah the servant, the Am
monite, heard of it, it grieve
them exceedingly, for exceedingly that there w
come a man to seek the welfa
of the children of Israel. 11 [w]S
I came to Jerusalem, and w
there three days. 12 And I aro
in the night, I and some fe
men with me; neither told
any man what my God put in had put

R.V. [1] Or, *park*
A.V. [*] Heb. *wife*.

heart to do (for at) Jerusalem:
ther was there any beast
h me, save the beast that I
le upon. 13 And I went out
night by [a]the (valley gate, gate of the valley,)
en (toward before) the (dragon's dragon) well, and to
e dung (gate, port,) and viewed the
lls of Jerusalem, [d]which were
oken down, [e]and the gates
reof were consumed with
e. 14 Then I went on to [h]the
ountain gate (of the fountain,) and to [j]the king's
ol: but there was no place
the beast that was under me
pass. 15 Then went I up in
e night [m]by the brook, and
wed the (wall; wall, and) and I turned back,
d entered by the (valley gate, gate of the valley,)
d so returned. 16 And the
lers knew not whither I went,
what I did; neither had I as
told it to the Jews, nor to
priests, nor to the nobles,
to the [1]rulers, nor to the
t that did the work. 17 Then
d I unto them, Ye see the
(case ress) that we are in, [r]how
rusalem lieth waste, and the
es thereof are burned with
e: (come come,) and let us build up
e wall of Jerusalem, that we
no more [t]a reproach. 18 (And Then)
old them [u]of the hand of my
d which was good upon me;
also [v]of the king's words that
had spoken unto me. And
y said, Let us rise up and
ild. [w]So they strengthened
ir hands for (the this) good *work.*
But when Sanballat the Ho-
nite, and Tobiah the servant,
Ammonite, and [x]Geshem
Arabian, heard it, [y]they
ghed us to scorn, and despised
and said, What is this thing
t ye do? [a]will ye rebel against
king? 20 Then answered I
m, and said unto them, [b]The

a ch. 3. 13. 2 Chr. 26. 9.
b ver. 20, 21. ch. 13. 4, 7, 28.
c ch. 3. 13, 14 & 12. 31.
d ch. 1. 3.
e ver. 3, 17.
f ver. 32. ch. 12. 39. John 5. 2.
g ch. 6. 1 & 7. 1.
h ch. 3. 15 & 12. 37.
i ch. 12. 39 (& mg. for mg.).
j 2 Kin. 20. 20. Cp. ch. 3. 16 & 2 Chr. 32. 3, 30.
k Jer. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10.
l Ezra 2. 34.
m 2 Sam. 15. 23.
n ch. 12. 39. 2 Chr. 33. 14. Zeph. 1. 10.
o Cp. ch. 2. 8.
p ver. 21. Ezra 8. 33.
q ver. 30. Ezra 8. 16.
r ver. 3, 13. ch. 1. 3.
s ver. 27. Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 2.
t ch. 1. 3. Ps. 44. 13 & 79. 4. Jer. 24. 9. Ezek. 5. 14, 15 & 22. 4.
u ver. 8.
v ch. 12. 39.
w Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 7.
x Cp. ch. 6. 6.
y ch. 4. 1. Ps. 44. 13.
z ch. 2. 7, 9.
a ch. 6. 6.
b ver. 4.

God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

3 1 Then [b]Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded [f]the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and [g]set up the doors of it; even unto [i]the tower of [2]Hammeah (Meah) they sanctified it, unto the [k]tower of Hananel. (Hananeel.) 2 And *next unto him builded [l]the men of Jericho. And next to [3]them builded Zaccur the son of Imri. 3 (And But) [n]the fish gate did the sons of Hassenaah (build; build, who *also*) [o]they laid the beams thereof, and [g]set up the doors thereof, the (bolts locks) thereof, and the bars thereof. 4 And next unto them repaired [p]Meremoth the son of (Uriah, Urijah,) the son of (Hakkoz. Koz.) And next unto them repaired [q]Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of (Meshezabel. Meshezabeel.) And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana. 5 And next unto them [s]the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their [4]lord. (Lord.) 6 (And Moreover) [5]v the old gate repaired (Joiada Jehoiada) the son of (Paseah Paseah,) and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; [o]they laid the beams thereof, and [g]set up the doors thereof, and the (bolts locks) thereof, and the bars thereof. 7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, *which appertained* to (unto) the throne of [z]the governor (on beyond this side) the river. 8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, (of the) goldsmiths. (And next unto him Next unto him also) repaired Hananiah (the son of) one of the

1 Or, *deputies* 2 Or, *The hundred* 3 Heb. *him.* 4 Or, *lords* Or, *Lord* 5 Or, *the gate of the old city* or, *of the old wall*

A.V. * Heb. *at his hand.*

[1]apothecaries, and they [2*]fortified
Jerusalem even unto [a]the broad
wall. 9 And next unto them
repaired Rephaiah the son of
Hur, [b]the ruler of half the district / the half part
of Jerusalem. 10 And next unto
them repaired Jedaiah the son
of Harumaph, even over against
his house. And next unto him
repaired Hattush the son of
Hashabneiah. Hashabniah. 11 Malchijah the son
of Harim, and Hasshub / Hashub the son
of Pahath-moab, repaired another / the
portion, / other piece, and [d]the tower of the
furnaces. 12 And next unto him
repaired Shallum the son of
Hallohesh, / Halohesh, [e]the ruler of half the district / the half part of
Jerusalem, he and his daughters.
13 [h]The valley gate repaired
Hanun, and the inhabitants of
Zanoah; they built it, and [i]set
up the doors thereof, the bolts / locks
thereof, and the bars thereof,
and a thousand cubits of / on the
wall unto [k]the dung gate. 14 And / But
[k]the dung gate repaired Malchijah / Malchiah
the son of Rechab, the ruler of
the district of [l]Beth-haccherem; part of Beth-haccerem he built
it, and [i]set up the doors thereof,
the bolts / locks thereof, and the bars
thereof. 15 And [m]the fountain gate / But the gate of the fountain
repaired Shallun the son of
Col-hozeh, the ruler of the district / part
of Mizpah; he built it, and
covered it, and [i]set up the doors
thereof, the bolts / locks thereof, and the
bars thereof, and the wall of
[o]the pool of [3]Shelah / Siloah by [p]the king's
garden, even / and unto [r]the stairs that
go down from the city of David.
16 After him repaired Nehemiah
the son of Azbuk, the ruler of
half the district / the half part of Beth-zur, unto
the place over against [v]the
sepulchres of David, and unto / to
[x]the pool that was made, and
unto the house of the mighty men. / mighty.
17 After him repaired the Levites,

a ch. 12. 38.
b ver. 12.
c 2 Chr. 26. 9.
d ch. 12. 38.
e ver. 9.
f ver. 1.
g ver. 4.
h ch. 2. 13, 15. 2 Chr. 26. 9.
i See ver. 1.
j ch. 12. 28.
k ch. 2. 13 & 12. 31.
l Jer. 6. 1.
m ch. 2. 14.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 13.
o Cp. Luke 13. 4 & John 9. 7, 11.
p 2 Kin. 25. 4.
q Jer. 32. 2 & 33. 1 & 37. 21 & 38. 6, 13, 28 & 39. 14. Cp. ch. 12. 39.
r ch. 12. 37.
s ch. 11. 21.
t 2 Chr. 27. 3.
u ch. 8. 1, 3, 16 & 12. 37.
v 1 Kin. 2. 10. Acts 2. 29.
w ver. 5.
x 2 Kin. 20. 20. Isai. 22. 11.

Rehum the son of Bani. Nex
unto him repaired Hashabiah
the ruler of half the district / the half part of Keilah
for / in his district. / part. 18 After him repaire
their brethren, Bavvai / Bavai the son o
Henadad, the ruler of half the distri / the half part
of Keilah. 19 And next to hi
repaired Ezer the son of Jeshua
the ruler of Mizpah, anothe
portion, / piece over against the goin
up to the armoury at [c]th
turning *of the wall.* 20 Afte
him Baruch the son of [4‡]Zabba
earnestly repaired another portio / the other pie
from [c]the turning *of the wa*
unto the door of the house
[f]Eliashib the high priest. 21 Afte
him repaired [g]Meremoth th
son of Uriah / Urijah the son of Hakk / Ko
another portion, / piece, from the door
the house of [f]Eliashib even
the end of the house of [f]Eliashi
22 And after him repaired th
priests, the men of the [5]Pla / plain
23 After [6]them / him repaired Benjam
and Hasshub / Hashub over against the
house. After [6]them / him repaired Az
riah the son of Maaseiah th
son of Ananiah beside his own / by his hous
24 After him repaired Binnui th
son of Henadad another porti / pie
from the house of Azariah un
[c]the turning *of the wall,* a / e
unto [n]the corner. 25 Palal th
son of Uzai *repaired* / Uzai, over again
[c]the turning *of the wall,* and [7]t
tower that standeth / which lieth out from t
upper house of the king, which is / king's high house, that *was* by [q]t
court of the guard. / prison. After hi
[8]Pedaiah the son of Parosh *repai* / Parosh.
26 ([8]Now the Nethinim / Moreover the Nethinims § dwelt
‖ [t]Ophel, unto the place ov
against [u]the water gate towa
the east, and the tower th
standeth out.) / lieth out. 27 After him / them [w]t
Tekoites repaired another port / pie
over against the great tow
that standeth / lieth out, and / even unto t

R.V. [1] Or, *perfumers* [2] Or, *left* [3] In Isai. 8. 6, *Shiloah.* [4] Another reading is, *Zaccai.* [5] Or, *Ci*
[6] Heb. *him.* [7] Or, *the upper tower ... from the house of the king* [8] Or, *Pedaiah the son of Parosh (now ... Ophel)* repaired *unt*
A.V. * Or, *left Jerusalem unto the broad wall.* † Heb. *second measure.* ‡ Or, *Zaccai.* § Or, *which dw*
Ophel, repaired *unto.* ‖ Or, *the tower.*

ll of [a]Ophel. 28 Above / From above [b]the
rse gate repaired the priests,
ery one over against his own
use. 29 After [1]them repaired
dok the son of Immer over
ainst his own house. And after / After
m repaired also Shemaiah the
n of Shecaniah, Shechaniah, the keeper of the
st gate. 30 After him repaired
ananiah the son of Shelemiah,
d Hanun the sixth son of
laph, another portion. piece. After
m repaired [c]Meshullam the
n of Berechiah over against
is chamber. 31 After him re-
ired Malchijah one of / Malchiah the goldsmiths / goldsmith's son
to the house / place of the Nethinim, Nethinims, and
the merchants, over against
e gate of Hammiphkad, / Miphkad, and to the
scent / ing up of [g]the corner. 32 And
tween the [2]ascent / going up of [g]the corner
[h]the sheep gate repaired the
ldsmiths and the merchants.

[Ch. 4. 1 in Heb.]

1 But it came to pass that, / pass, that
when [i]Sanballat heard that
we builded the wall, he was
oth, and took great indignation,
d mocked the Jews. 2 And
spake before his brethren
d the army of [j]Samaria, and
d, What do these feeble Jews?
ill they [†]fortify themselves?
ll they sacrifice? will they
ake an end in a day? will
ey revive the stones out of
e heaps of rubbish, seeing they / the rubbish which are
rned? 3 Now [i]Tobiah the
mmonite was by him, and he
id, Even that which they build,
a [4]fox go up, he shall even
eak down their stone wall.
Hear, O our God; for we are
espised: [m]and turn back their
proach upon their own head,
d give them up to spoiling / for a prey in a
nd of captivity: 5 [n]and cover
t their iniquity, and let not
their sin be blotted out from
before thee: for they have pro-
voked *thee* to anger before the
builders. 6 So we built / built we the wall;
and all the wall was joined
together unto half *the height* / the half thereof:
for the people had a mind to
work.

7 But it came to pass that, / pass, *that* when
[i]Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the
Arabians, and the Ammonites,
and the Ashdodites, heard that
[5]d the repairing of the walls of Jeru-
salem went forward, / §were made up, *and* that the
breaches began to be stopped,
then they were very wroth; / wroth, 8 [f]and
they conspired all of them together
to come and to fight against
Jerusalem, and ‖to cause confusion / hinder
therein. it. 9 But / Nevertheless we made our
prayer unto our God, and set a
watch against them day and
night, because of them. 10 And
Judah said, The strength of the
bearers of burdens is decayed,
and there is much rubbish; so
that we are not able to build
the wall. 11 And our adversaries
said, They shall not know, neither
see, till we come into / in the midst
of / among them, and slay them, and
cause the work to cease. 12 And
it came to pass that, / pass, that when the Jews
which dwelt by them came,
they said unto us ten times [6]from / times, **From
all places, Ye must / places whence ye shall return unto
us. us *they will be upon you.* 13 Therefore
set I ††in the lowest parts of the space / lower places
behind the wall, in / *and* on the open / higher
places, I even set the people
after their families with their
swords, their spears, and their
bows. 14 And I looked, and rose
up, and said unto the nobles,
and to the [7]rulers, and to the
rest of the people, [o]Be not ye
afraid of them: remember the

a ver. 26.
b See 2 Chr. 23. 15.
c ver. 4.
d 2 Chr. 24. 13 (mg. for mg.).
e Cp. ch. 12. 44 & 13. 7.
f See Ps. 83. 3—5.
g ver. 24.
h See ver. 1.
[Ch. 3. 33 in Heb.]
i ver. 7. ch. 2. 10, 19.
j 1 Kin. 16. 24.
k Cp. Lam. 5. 18.
l Ps. 123. 3, 4.
m Ps. 79. 12.
n Ps. 69. 27, 28 & 109. 14, 15. Jer. 18. 23.
o Cp. Num. 14. 9. Deut. 1. 29.

V. [1] Heb. *him.* [2] Or, *upper chamber* [3] Or, *will they leave to themselves* aught? Or, *will men let them alone?*
jackal [5] Heb. *healing went up upon the walls.* [6] Or, *From all places whence ye shall return* they will be *upon us*
, deputies
V. * Or, *corner chamber.* † Heb. *leave to themselves.* ‡ Heb. *despite.* § Heb. *ascended.* ‖ Heb. *to*
r an error to it. ** Or, *That from all places ye must return to us.* †† Heb. *from the lower parts of the place, &c.*

Lord, [a] which is great and terrible,
[b] and fight for your brethren,
your sons (sons), and your daughters,
your wives (wives), and your houses.
15 And it came to pass, when
our enemies heard that it was
known unto us, [c] and God had
brought their counsel to nought,
that we returned all of us to
the wall, every one unto his
work. 16 And it came to pass
from that time forth, that the
half of my servants wrought in
the work, and the other half of
them held both the spears, the
shields, and the bows, and [g] the
coats of mail (habergeons); and the rulers were
behind [1] all the house of Judah.
17 They (that which) builded on the (wall) wall,
and they that bare (burdens) burdens, (laded) with
(themselves) those that laded, every one with one
of his hands wrought in the
work, and with the other hand
held (his weapon) a weapon; 18 (and) For the builders,
every one had his sword girded
* by his side, and so builded.
And he that sounded the trumpet
was by me. 19 And I said unto
[k] the nobles, and to the [2] rulers (rulers), and
to the rest of the people, The
work is great and large, and we
are separated upon the wall, one
far from (another) another. 20 (in) In what place
(soever) therefore ye hear the sound of the
trumpet, resort ye thither unto
(us) us: [m] our God shall fight for us.
21 So we (wrought) laboured in the work:
and half of them held the spears
from the rising of the morning
till the stars appeared. 22 Like-
wise at the same time said I
unto the people, Let every one
with his servant lodge within
Jerusalem, that in the night
they may be a guard to us, and
(may) labour (in) on the day. 23 So
neither I, nor my brethren, nor
my servants, nor the men of the

a Deut. 7. 21 & 10. 17.
b 2 Sam. 10. 12.
c Cp. Judg. 5. 11.
d Cp. Ex. 3. 9 & Isai. 5. 7.
e Cp. Job 5. 12.
f Lev. 25. 35, 37. Deut. 15. 7.
g 2 Chr. 26. 14.
h Ezra 4. 13, 20 & 7. 24.
i Isai. 58. 7. Cp. Gen. 29. 14.
j Cp. Ex. 21. 7 & Lev. 25. 39 & 2 Kin. 4. 1.
k ver. 14.
l Cp. Ex. 22. 25 & Lev. 25. 36 & Ps. 15. 5 & Ezek. 22. 12.
m Ex. 14. 14, 25. Deut. 1. 30 & 3. 22 & 20. 4. Josh. 23. 10.
n Lev. 25, 48, 49.
o Lev. 25. 36.
p ch. 4. 4. Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 14.

guard which followed me, nor
of us put off our clothes, † saving that
[3] [o] every one (went with) his weapon
put them off for
the water.
(washing.)

5 1 Then (And) there (arose) (was) [d] a great
cry of the people and of
their wives [f] against the
brethren the Jews. 2 For there
were that said, We, our (sons) sons
and our daughters, are many:
(let us get corn,) therefore we take up corn for them, that we
may (eat) eat, and live. 3 Some also
there were that said, We are
(mortgaging) mortgaged our (fields, and our) lands,
and (our houses: let us get) houses, that we might buy corn, be-
cause of the dearth. 4 There
were also that said, We have
borrowed money for [h] the king's
(tribute) tribute, and that upon our (fields and) lands and
vineyards. 5 Yet now [i] our flesh
is as the flesh of our brethren,
our children as their children:
and, lo, [j] we bring into bondage
our sons and our daughters to
be servants, and some of our
daughters are brought (into) unto bon-
age already: neither is it
in our power to (help it) redeem them; for other
men have our (fields and our) lands and vine-
yards. 6 And I was very angry
when I heard [d] their cry and
these words. 7 Then ‡ I consulted
with myself, and (contended with) I rebuked the
(nobles) nobles, and the [2] rulers, and said
unto them, [l] Ye exact usury
every one of his brother. And
I (held) set a great assembly against
them. 8 And I said unto them,
We after our ability [n] have
[4] redeemed our brethren the
Jews, which were sold unto the
heathen; and (would) will ye even sell
your (brethren, and should) brethren? or shall they be sold
unto us? Then held they their
peace, and found (never a word) nothing to answer.
9 Also I said, (The thing that ye) It is not good
is not good: ought ye not to walk
[o] in the fear of our (God,) God [p] because

R.V. faulty. [1] Or, *all the house of Judah that builded the wall.* *And they that &c.* [2] Or, *deputies* [3] The text is probably faulty. [4] Heb. *bought.*
A.V. * Heb. *on his loins.* † Or, *every one went with his weapon for water.* ‡ Heb. *my heart consulted in me.*

the reproach of the heathen
r enemies? 10 And I likewise, I likewise, *and* do lend my
thren, and my servants, might exact of
em money and corn on usury. I
ray you, let us leave off this
sury. 11 Restore, I pray you,
them, even this day, their
ds, their vineyards, their olive-
rds, and their houses, also the
undredth part of the money,
d of the corn, the wine, and
e oil, that ye exact of them.
Then said they, We will re-
ore them, and [c]will require
thing of them; so will we
even do as thou sayest. Then I
lled the priests, [e]and took an
th of them, [f]that they should
o according to this promise.
[g]Also I shook out my lap, and
id, So God shake out every
an from his house, and from
s labour, that performeth not
is promise; even thus be he
aken out, and *emptied. [j]And
l the congregation said, Amen,
d praised the LORD. And the
eople did according to this
romise. 14 Moreover from the
me that I was appointed to be
eir governor in the land of
dah, from [l]the twentieth year
en unto [n]the two and thirtieth
ear of Artaxerxes the king,
at is, twelve years, I and my
ethren [o]have not eaten the
read of the governor. 15 But
e former governors that were *had been*
efore me [1]were chargeable unto
e people, and took had taken of them
read and wine, [2]beside forty
ekels of silver; yea, even their
rvants [3]bare rule over the
eople: but so did not I, [p]be-
use of the fear of God. 16 Yea,
so I [4]continued in the work of
is wall, neither bought we any
nd: and all my servants were

a Cp. 2 Sam. 9. 7, 10. 1 Kin. 18. 19.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 22, 23.
c Cp. ch. 10. 31.
d ch. 13. 14, 22, 31.
e Ezra 10. 5.
f Jer. 34. 8, 9.
g Cp. Acts 18. 6.
h ch. 2. 10, 19 & 4. 1, 7.
i Cp. ver. 3.
j ch. 8. 6. Cp. Deut. 27. 15. 1 Chr. 16. 36. Ps. 106. 48.
k Cp. ch. 3. 1, 3.
l ch. 2. 1.
m 1 Chr. 8. 12.
n ch. 13. 6.
o Cp. 2 Thess. 3. 8.
p ver. 9.
q ch. 2. 19.

gathered thither unto the work.
17 Moreover there were [a]at my
table an hundred and fifty of the Jews
and the [6]rulers an hundred and fifty men, rulers,
beside those that came unto us
from among the heathen that
are round about us. 18 [b]Now that
which was prepared for one day *for me* daily was
one ox and six choice sheep;
also fowls were prepared for
me, and once in ten days store
of all sorts of wine: yet for all
this [5]I demanded not required not I the bread of the
governor, because the bondage
was heavy upon this people.
19 [d]Remember unto me, O Think upon me,
my God, for
good, *according* to all that I have
done for this people.

6 1 Now it came to pass,
when it was reported Sanballat, [h]to Sanballat
and Tobiah, and to [†][i]Geshem
the Arabian, and unto the rest of
our enemies, heard that I had
builded the wall, and that there
was no breach left therein;
([k]though even at unto that time I
had not set up the doors in upon
the gates;) 2 that Sanballat and
[‡][i]Geshem sent unto me, saying,
Come, let us meet together in
some *one of* the villages in the
plain of [m]Ono. But they thought
to do me mischief. 3 And I sent
messengers unto them, saying,
I am doing a great work, so
that I cannot come down: why
should the work cease, whilst I
leave it, and come down to you?
4 And Yet they sent unto me four
times after this sort; and I
answered them after the same
manner. 5 Then sent Sanballat
his servant unto me in like
manner the fifth time with an
open letter in his hand; 6 where-
in was written, It is reported
among the nations, heathen, and [6][‡]Gashmu
saith it, that thou and [q]the Jews

R.V. [1] Or, *laid burdens upon* [2] Or, *at the rate of* Or, *afterward* [3] Or, *lorded over* [4] Heb. *held fast to.*
r, *deputies* [5] In ver. 1, and elsewhere, *Geshem.*
A.V. * Heb. *empty*, or, *void.* † Or, *Gashmu*, ver. 6. ‡ Or, *Geshem*, ver. 1.

think to rebel: rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall: wall, and that thou wouldest mayest be their king, according to these words. 7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together. 8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart. 9 For they all would have made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. But now, Now therefore, [1]*O God*, strengthen thou my hands.

10 And I went Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabel, Mehetabeel, who was [f]shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee. 11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being such as I, as I *am*, [2]would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in. 12 And I discerned, and, lo, And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him: him; [k]but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: and for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him. 13 For this cause Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me. 14 [l]Remember, O my God, My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and also on [m]the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth *day* of *the month* [a]Elul, in fifty and two days. 16 And it came to pass that [b]when all our enemies heard *thereof*, that and all the heathen that were about us [3]feared, and saw *these things*, the were much cast down in their own eyes: [c]for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God. 17 Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah *sent many letters unto Tobiah, and *the letters* of Tobiah came unto them. 18 For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son in law of Shecaniah Shechaniah the son of [d]Arah; and his son Jehohanan Johanan had taken the daughter of [e]Meshullam the son of Berechiah to wife. Berechiah. 19 Also they spake of reported his good deeds before me, and reported uttered my †words to him. *And* Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

7 1 Now it came to pass when the wall was built, [g]and I had set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed, 2 that I gave [h]my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the governor ruler of [i]the castle, palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he was [j]a faithful man, and feared God above many. 3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand on guard, by, let them shut the doors, and bar ye them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one *to* over against his house. 4 Now the city was wide ‡large and large great: but the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.

a 1 Mac. 14. 27.
b ch. 2. 10 & 4. 1, 7.
c Cp. Ps. 126. 2.
d Ezra 2. 5.
e Ezra 8. 16.
f Jer. 36. 5.
g Cp. ch. 6. 1.
h ch. 1. 2.
i ch. 2. 8.
j Cp. ch. 13. 13.
k Cp. Ezek. 13. 17, 22.
l ch. 13. 29.
m Cp. Ezek. 13. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *I will strengthen my hands* [2] Or, *could go into the temple and live* [3] According to another reading, *saw*
A.V. * Heb. *multiplied their letters passing to Tobiah.* † Or, *matters.* ‡ Heb. *broad in spaces.*

And my God put into (my mine) art to gather together the bles, and the [1]rulers, and the eople, that they might be ckoned by genealogy. And found (the book a register) of the genealogy [a]them which came up at the rst, and [I] found written (therein: therein,) These are the children of the rovince, that went up out of e (captivity captivity,) of those that had een carried away, whom Nebuhadnezzar the king of Babylon d carried away, and (that returned came again) to Jerusalem and to Judah, very one unto his city; 7 who me with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, ehemiah, *[g]Azariah, Raamiah, ahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, ispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baaah. The (number number, *I say*,) of the men the people of (Israel: Israel *was this*:) 8 The ildren of Parosh, two thousand hundred (and) seventy and two. The children of Shephatiah, ree hundred seventy and two. The children of Arah, [i]six ndred fifty and two. 11 The ildren of Pahath-moab, of the ildren of Jeshua and Joab, o thousand and eight hundred *nd* eighteen. 12 The children of lam, a thousand two hundred ty and four. 13 The children of attu, eight hundred forty and e. 14 The children of Zaccai, ven hundred and threescore. The children of †[l]Binnui, six ndred forty and eight. 16 The ildren of Bebai, six hundred venty and eight. 17 The children of Azgad, two thousand ree hundred twenty and two. The children of Adonikam, six ndred threescore and seven. The children of Bigvai, two ousand threescore and seven. The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five. 21 The children of (Ater, Ater) of Hezekiah, ninety and eight. 22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight. 23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four. 24 The children of ‡[b]Hariph, an hundred and twelve. 25 The children of §[d]Gibeon, ninety and five. 26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight. 27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight. 28 The men [e]of ‖Beth-azmaveth, forty and two. 29 The men of (*[f]Kiriath-jearim, **Kirjath-jearim,) Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three. 30 The men of Ramah and Geba, six hundred twenty and one. 31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two. 32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three. 33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two. 34 The children of [h]the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. 36 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five. 37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one. 38 The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty. 39 The priests: the children of [k]Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three. 40 The children of [m]Immer, a thousand fifty and two. 41 The children of (*[n]Pashhur, Pashur,) a thousand two hundred forty and seven. 42 The children of [o]Harim, a thousand *and* seventeen. 43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, *and* of the children of [2]††[p]Hodevah, seventy and four.

a Ezra 1. 11.
b Cp. Ezra 2. 17.
c For ver. 6—73, see Ezra 2. 1—70.
d Cp. Ezra 2. 20.
e Cp. Ezra 2. 24.
f Cp. Ezra 2. 25.
g Cp. Ezra 2. 2.
h Cp. ver. 12.
i Cp. Ezra 2. 5.
j Cp. ver. 34.
k 1 Chr. 9. 10 & 24. 7.
l Cp. Ezra 2. 10.
m 1 Chr. 9. 12 & 24. 14.
n 1 Chr. 9. 12.
o 1 Chr. 24. 8.
p Cp. Ezra 2. 40 & 3. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *deputies* [2] Another reading is, *Hodeiah*.
A.V. * Or, *Seraiah*. † Or, *Bani*. ‡ Or, *Jora*. § Or, *Gibbar*. ‖ Or, *Asmaveth*. ** Or, *Kirjath-arim*.
Or, *Hodaviah*, Ezra 2. 40, or, *Judah*, Ezra 3. 9.

44 The singers: the children of
Asaph, an hundred forty and
eight. 45 The porters: the chil-
dren of Shallum, the children of
Ater, the children of Talmon, the
children of Akkub, the children
of Hatita, the children of Shobai,
an hundred thirty and eight.
46 The Nethinim: the children of
Ziha, the children of Hasupha,
the children of Tabbaoth; 47 the children
of Keros, the children of *[a]Sia,
the children of Padon; 48 the
children of Lebana, the children
of [b]Hagaba, the children of
[b]Salmai; 49 the children of Ha-
nan, the children of Giddel, the
children of Gahar; 50 the children
of Reaiah, the children of Rezin,
the children of Nekoda; 51 the
children of Gazzam, the children
of Uzza, the children of Paseah;
52 the children of Besai, the
children of Meunim, the children
of [1]Nephushesim; 53 the children of
Bakbuk, the children of Ha-
kupha, the children of Harhur;
54 the children of §[f]Bazlith, the
children of Mehida, the children
of Harsha; 55 the children of Bar-
kos, the children of Sisera, the
children of Temah; 56 the children
of Neziah, the children of Hati-
pha. 57 The children of Solomon's
servants: the children of Sotai,
the children of Sophereth, the
children of [g]Perida; 58 the children
of Jaala, the children of Darkon,
the children of Giddel; 59 the
children of Shephatiah, the
children of Hattil, the children
of Pochereth-hazzebaim, the children of
**[h]Amon. 60 All the Nethinim, and
the children of Solomon's serv-
ants, were three hundred ninety
and two. 61 [i]And these were they
which went up *also* from Tel-
melah, Tel-harsha, Cherub, ††[j]Addon,
and Immer: but they could not
shew their fathers' houses, nor their
father's house, ‡‡seed, whether they were of Israel
62 The children of Delaiah, the
children of Tobiah, the children
of Nekoda, six hundred forty
and two. 63 And of the priests:
the children of Hobaiah, the children
of Hakkoz, the children of Barzillai
which took *a wife one of the daughters
of Barzillai the Gileadite, and
was called after their name.
64 These sought their register
among those that were reckoned
by genealogy, but it was not
found: therefore [2]were they deemed
polluted, put from the priesthood.
65 [c]And §§ the [3d]Tirshatha said
unto them, that they should not
eat of the most holy things, till
there stood up a priest with
Urim and Thummim. 66 The
whole congregation together was
forty and two thousand three
hundred and threescore, 67 be-
side their menservants and their
maidservants, of whom there
were seven thousand three hun-
dred thirty and seven: and they
had two hundred forty and five
singing men and singing women.
68 Their horses, seven hundred
thirty and six; their mules, two
hundred forty and five; 69 *their*
camels, four hundred thirty and
five; *their* asses, six thousand seven
hundred and twenty. 70 And
*some of the chief of the fathers
houses gave unto the work. [d]The
Tirshatha gave to the treasury
thousand darics of gold, fifty
basons, five hundred and thirty
priests' garments. 71 And some
of the chief of the fathers gave to
the treasury of the work twenty
thousand darics of gold, and two
thousand and two hundred pounds
of silver. 72 [k]And that which

a Cp. Ezra 2. 44.
b Cp. Ezra 2. 46.
c Ezra 2. 63.
d ch. 8. 9 & 10. 1.
e Cp. Ezra 2. 50.
f Cp. Ezra 2. 52.
g Cp. Ezra 2. 55.
h Cp. Ezra 2. 57.
i Ezra 2. 59.
j Cp. Ezra 2. 59.
k Cp. Ezra 2. 69.

R.V. 1 Another reading is, *Nephishesim.* 2 Heb. *they were polluted from the priesthood.* 3 Or, *gover-*
4 Heb. *maneh.*
A.V. * Or, *Siaha.* † Or, *Shamlai.* ‡ Or, *Nephusim.* § Or, *Bazluth.* ‖ Or, *Perida.* ** Or, *A-*
†† Or, *Addan.* ‡‡ Or, *pedigree.* §§ Or, *the governor.* * Heb. *part.*

e rest of the people gave was
enty thousand darics drams of gold,
d two thousand pound of silver,
d threescore and seven priests'
rments. 73 So the priests, and
e Levites, and the porters, and
e singers, and some of the
ople, and the Nethinim, Nethinims, and all
rael, dwelt in their cities. cities;
And and when the seventh month
come, the children of Israel
ame, were in their cities. 1 And
all the people gathered
themselves together as one
an into the broad place street that was
fore [h]the water gate; and
ey spake unto [i]Ezra the scribe
bring the book of the law of
oses, which the LORD had com-
anded to Israel. 2 And Ezra
e priest [l]brought the law be-
re the congregation, congregation both of men
d women, and all *that could
ar with understanding, [n]upon
e first day of the seventh month.
And he read therein before
e broad place street that was before
e water gate 1†from early the morn-
g until midday, in the presence of before
e men and the women, and of
ose that could understand;
d the ears of all the people
re *attentive* unto the book of
e law. 4 And [i]Ezra the scribe
od upon a 2‡pulpit of wood,
ich they had made for the
rpose; and beside him stood
attithiah, and Shema, and
aiah, and Uriah, Urijah, and Hilkiah,
d Maaseiah, on his right hand;
d on his left hand, Pedaiah,
d Mishael, and Malchijah, Malchiah, and
ashum, and Hashbaddanah, Hashbadana, Zech-
iah, *and* Meshullam. 5 And
ra opened the book in the
ght of all the people; (for he
s above all the people;) and
en he opened it, all the people

a See ch. 5. 13.
b Ps. 134. 2. Lam. 3. 41. Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
c See 2 Chr. 20. 18.
d Cp. ch. 9. 4.
e Ezra 3. 1.
f See 2 Chr. 35. 3.
g ch. 9. 3.
h ch. 3. 26.
i See Ezra 7. 6.
j ch. 7. 65, 70 & 10. 1. Ezra 2. 63.
k ch. 12. 26.
l See Deut. 31. 11.
m ver. 2. Lev. 23. 24. Num. 29. 1.
n Lev. 23. 24.
o Cp. Eccles. 3. 4.
p See ch. 13. 1.
q Esth. 9. 19, 22.
r ver. 7, 8.

stood up: 6 and Ezra blessed
the LORD, the great God. And
all the people answered, [a]Amen,
Amen, [b]with the lifting up of their
hands: [c]and they bowed their
heads, and worshipped the LORD
with their faces to the ground.
7 [d]Also Jeshua, and Bani, and
Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shab-
bethai, Hodiah, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita,
Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pela-
iah, and the Levites, [f]caused the
people to understand the law:
[g]and the people *stood* in their
place. 8 And So they read in the
book, book in the law of God, God 3distinctly;
distinctly,
[f]and they gave the sense, 4so that and caused
they understood
them to understand the reading. 9 And
Nehemiah, which was is ‖[j]the Tir-
shatha, and Ezra [k]the priest the
scribe, and the Levites that
taught the people, said unto all
the people, [m]This day is holy
unto the LORD your God; [o]mourn
not, nor weep. For all the people
wept, when they heard the words
of the law. 10 Then he said unto
them, Go your way, eat the fat,
and drink the sweet, and [q]send
portions unto him them for whom
nothing is prepared: for this
day is holy unto our Lord:
neither be ye grieved sorry; for the joy
of the LORD is your 5strength.
11 So the Levites stilled all the
people, saying, Hold your peace,
for the day is holy; neither be
ye grieved. 12 And all the people
went their way to eat, and to
drink, and to [q]send portions,
and to make great mirth, because
[r]they had understood the words
that were declared unto them.
13 And on the second day
were gathered together the heads chief
of fathers' *houses* the fathers of all the people,
the priests, and the Levites,
unto Ezra the scribe, even **to

V. 1 Heb. *from the light.* 2 Heb. *tower.* 3 Or, *with an interpretation* 4 Or, *and caused* them *to understand*
, *strong hold*
V. * Heb. *that understood in hearing.* † Heb. *from the light.* ‡ Heb. *tower of wood.* § Heb. *eyes.*
, *the governor.* ** Or, *that they might instruct in the words of the law.*

give attention to / understand the words of the
law. 14 And they found written
in the law, how that / law which the LORD had
commanded *by Moses, [a]that the
children of Israel should dwell
in booths in the feast of the
seventh month: 15 and that they
should [b]publish and proclaim in
all their cities, [d]and in Jerusalem,
saying, Go forth unto the mount,
and fetch [e]olive branches, and
branches of wild olive, / pine branches, and myrtle
branches, and palm branches,
and branches of thick trees, to
make booths, as it is written.
16 So the people went forth, and
brought them, and made them-
selves booths, every one [f]upon
the roof of his house, and in
their courts, and in the courts
of the house of God, and in
the broad place / street of [j]the water gate,
and in the broad place / street of [l]the gate
of Ephraim. 17 And all the
congregation of them that were
come again out of the captivity
made booths, and dwelt in / sat under the
booths: for since the days of
Jeshua the son of Nun unto
that day [p]had not the children
of Israel done so. And there
was [r]very great gladness. 18 Also
day by day, from the first day
unto the last day, [u]he read in
the book of the law of God.
And they kept the feast seven
days; and [x]on the eighth day was
†a [1]solemn assembly, according
unto the ordinance. / manner.

9 1 Now in the twenty and
fourth day of [z]this month
the children of Israel were
assembled [b]with fasting, [c]and
with sackcloth, / sackclothes, [d]and earth upon
them. 2 [f]And the seed of Israel
separated themselves from all
‡strangers, and stood and con-
fessed their sins, and the ini-
quities of their fathers. 3 [h]And

a Lev. 23. 34, 40, 42.
b Lev. 23. 4.
c Cp. ch. 8. 7.
d Deut. 16. 16.
e Cp. Lev. 23. 40.
f See 1 Sam. 9. 25.
g Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 13.
h See 2 Kin. 19. 15.
i See Gen. 1. 1.
j ver. 1, 3. ch. 3. 26.
k See Deut. 10. 14.
l ch. 12. 39. 2 Kin. 14. 13. 2 Chr. 25. 23.
m See Gen. 2. 1.
n Cp. Ps. 36. 6.
o See Gen. 11. 31.
p Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 2 & 2 Chr. 7. 9 & 8. 13 & Ezra 3. 4.
q Gen. 11. 31.
r Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 21.
s Gen. 17. 5.
t Gen. 15. 6.
u Deut. 31. 10, 11.
v Gen. 12. 7 & 15. 18 & 17. 7—9.
w See Ex. 13. 5.
x Lev. 23. 36. Num. 29. 35.
y Cp. Josh. 23. 14.
z Cp. ch. 8. 2.
a Ex. 3. 7.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.
c See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
d See Josh. 7. 6.
e Ex. 14. 10.
f ch. 10. 28 & ch. 13. 3, 30. Cp. Ezra 6. 21 & 10. 11.
g See Ex. ch. 7—14.
h ch. 8. 7, 8.
i Ex. 18. 11.

they stood up in their place
and read in the book of the law
of the LORD their God a / one fourth
part of the day; and *another*
fourth part they confessed, and
worshipped the LORD their God.
4 Then stood up upon the stairs / §stairs, of
the Levites, [c]Jeshua, and Bani,
Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni,
Sherebiah, Bani, *and* Chenani,
and cried with a loud voice unto
the LORD their God. 5 Then the
Levites, [c]Jeshua, and Kadmiel,
Bani, Hashabneiah, / Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodiah, / Hodija,
Shebaniah, *and* Pethahiah, said,
Stand up and bless the LORD
your God from everlasting to everlasting / for ever and ever
[g]and [2]blessed be thy glorious
name, which is exalted above
all blessing and praise. 6 [h]Thou, / Thou
art the LORD, even thou / *even* thou, *art* LORD alone; [i]thou
hast made heaven, [k]the heaven
of heavens, [m]with all their host,
[i]the earth / earth, and all things that are
thereon, / therein, the seas / seas, and all that is
in them, / therein, [n]and thou preservest them
all; and the host of heaven
worshippeth thee. 7 Thou art
[3]the LORD the God, [o]who didst
choose Abram, and brought
him forth out of [q]Ur of the
Chaldees, [s]and gavest him the
name of Abraham; 8 [t]and found-
est his heart faithful before thee,
[v]and madest a covenant with
him to give [w]the land of the
Canaanite, / Canaanites, the Hittite, / Hittites, the Amori / Amorites,
and the Perizzite, / Perizzites, and the Jebusi / Jebusites,
and the Girgashite, / Girgashites, even to give
it, / *it, I say,* unto to his seed, [y]and have
performed thy words; for thou
art righteous. / righteous: 9 [a]And thou sawest / didst see the
affliction of our fathers in Egypt,
and heardest [e]their cry by the
Red Sea; / sea; 10 [g]and shewedst signs
and wonders upon Pharaoh, and
on all his servants, and on all
the people of his land: / land: for thou
knewest that [i]they dealt proudly

R.V. [1] Or, *closing festival* [2] Or, *let them bless* [3] Or, *O LORD*
A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of.* † Heb. *a restraint.* ‡ Heb. *strange children.* § Or, *scaffold.*

gainst them; and them. So [a]didst thou get
hee a name, as it is this day.
[c]And thou didst divide the sea
efore them, so that they went
rough the midst of the sea on
e dry land; and their pursuers persecutors
ou didst cast threwest into the depths, deeps, [e]as a
one into the mighty waters.
[f]Moreover thou leddest them
a pillar of cloud by day; the day by a cloudy pillar; and in
pillar of fire by night, night by a pillar of fire, to give them
ght in the way wherein they
ould go. 13 [i]Thou camest
own also upon mount Sinai,
nd spakest with them from
eaven, and gavest them [l]right
gements judgments, and *true laws, good
atutes and commandments:
[m]and madest known unto them
y holy sabbath, and command-
lst them commandments, precepts, and statutes,
d a law, laws, by the hand of Moses
y servant: 15 [o]and gavest them
read from heaven for their
unger, and [q]broughtest forth
ater for them out of the rock
r their thirst, and [r]commandedst promisedst
em that they should go in to
ssess the land †which thou
dst lifted up thine hand sworn to give them.
But they and our fathers
ealt proudly, [v]and hardened
eir neck, necks, and hearkened not
thy commandments, 17 and
fused to obey, [x]neither were
ndful of thy wonders that
ou didst among them; [v]but
rdened their neck, necks, [1]and in their
bellion appointed a captain to
turn to their bondage: but
ou art [2]‡a God ready to pardon,
racious and full of compassion, merciful, slow
anger, and plenteous in mercy, of great kindness, and
sookest them not. 18 Yea,
hen they had made them a
olten calf, and said, This is
y God that brought thee up
t of Egypt, [g]and had wrought

a Isai. 63. 12, 14. Jer. 32. 20. Dan. 9. 15. Cp. Ex. 9. 16.
b ver. 27, 31. Ps. 106. 45.
c Ex. 14. 21, 22, 27, 28. Ps. 78. 13.
d See ver. 12.
e Ex. 15. 5, 10.
f ver. 19. Ex. 13. 21, 22. Num. 14. 14. 1 Cor. 10. 1.
g Isai. 63. 11. Cp. Num. 11. 17.
h Cp. Ex. 16. 35. See ver. 15.
i Ex. 19. 20.
j See Ex. 20. 1—17.
k Deut. 2. 7.
l Ps. 19. 8, 9. Cp. Rom. 7. 12. See Ps. 119.
m Ex. 16. 23 & 20. 8—11. Cp. Gen. 2. 2, 3 & Ezek. 20. 12, 20.
n See Num. 21. 21—31.
o Cp. Ex. 16. 14, 15 & Ps. 78. 25 & 105. 40 & 1 Cor. 10. 3. Cited John 6. 31.
p See Num. 21. 33—35.
q Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 10. Ps. 78. 15—17 & 105. 41. 1 Cor. 10. 4.
r Deut. 1. 8.
s Gen. 15. 5 & 22. 17.
t See Josh. ch. 1—12.
u ver. 10.
v ver. 29. Cp. Deut. 31. 27 & 2 Chr. 30. 8 & Acts 7. 51, al.
w Ps. 44. 2, 3.
x Ps. 78. 11, 42, 43.
y Deut. 3. 5 & 9. 1. Josh. 10. 20 & 14. 12.
z ver. 35. Cp. Num. 13. 20, 27 & Deut. 8. 7, 8 & Ezek. 20. 6.
a Deut. 6. 11.
b ver. 31. Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Joel 2. 13.
c Ex. 32. 4. Ps. 106. 19, 20. Acts 7. 41.
d Deut. 32. 15.
e ver. 35. Hos. 3. 5.
f Judg. 2. 11, 12. Ezek. 20. 21.
g ver. 26. Ps. 78. 41, 58. Cp. Heb. 3. 15.

great provocations; 19 yet thou
[b]in thy manifold mercies for-
sookest them not in the wilder-
ness: [d]the pillar of the cloud
departed not from over them by
day, to lead them in the way;
[d]neither the pillar of fire by
night, to shew them light, and
the way wherein they should go.
20 [g]Thou gavest also thy good
spirit to instruct them, [h]and
withheldest not thy manna from
their mouth, and gavest them
water for their thirst. 21 Yea,
[k]forty years didst thou sustain
them in the wilderness, and so that
they lacked nothing; their clothes
waxed not old, and their feet
swelled not. 22 Moreover thou
gavest them kingdoms and peoples, nations,
[s]which thou and didst allot after their portions. divide them into corners:
[n]so they possessed the land of
Sihon, even and the land of the king
of Heshbon, [p]and the land of
Og king of Bashan. 23 Their
children also multipliedst thou
[s]as the stars of heaven, and
broughtest them into the land,
concerning which thou didst say hadst promised
to their fathers, that they should
go in to possess it. 24 [t]So the
children went in and possessed
the land, [w]and thou subduedst
before them the inhabitants of
the land, the Canaanites, and
gavest them into their hands,
with their kings, and the peoples people
of the land, that they might do
with them §as they would. 25 And
they took [y]fenced strong cities, and [z]a fat
land, and possessed [a]houses full
of all good things, cisterns hewn out, goods, ‖wells digged, vine-
yards, and oliveyards, and **fruit
trees in abundance: so they did
eat, and were filled, [d]and became
fat, and delighted themselves in
[e]thy great goodness. 26 [f]Never-
theless they were disobedient,

V. [1] The Sept. has, *and appointed a captain to return to their bondage in Egypt.* See Num. 14. 4. [2] Heb. *a God of venesses.* [3] Or, *and didst distribute them into every corner*

V. * Heb. *laws of truth.* † Heb. *which thou hadst lift up thine hand to give them.* ‡ Heb. *a God of pardons.* § Heb. *according to their will.* ‖ Or, *cisterns.* ** Heb. *trees of food.*

and rebelled against thee, [a]and cast thy law behind their back, backs, [b]and slew thy prophets which [c]testified against them to turn them again unto to thee, [d]and they wrought great provocations. 27 [e]Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their adversaries, enemies, who distressed vexed them: [g]and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them [j]saviours saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their adversaries. enemies. 28 [k]But after they had rest, *they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; [n]and many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies; 29 [c]and testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet [p]they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgements, judgments, ([r]which if a man do, he shall live in them, them;) [s]and [1]†withdrew the shoulder, [t]and hardened their neck, and would not hear. 30 Yet many years [u]didst thou bear with ‡forbear them, [v]and testifiedst against them [w]by thy spirit through §in thy prophets: [y]yet would they not give ear: [z]therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the peoples people of the lands. 31 Nevertheless [2]in for thy manifold great mercies mercies' sake [e]thou didst not make a utterly full end of consume them, nor forsake them; [h]for thou art a gracious and merciful God. 32 Now therefore, our God, [j]the great, the mighty,

[a] Ps. 50. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 9.
[b] 1 Kin. 18. 4 & 19. 10. 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21. Matt. 23. 37. Acts 7. 52.
[c] See ver. 30.
[d] See ver. 18.
[e] Judg. 2. 14. Ps. 106. 41, 42.
[f] 2 Kin. 17. 3.
[g] Ps. 106. 44, 45.
[h] See Ezra 9. 15.
[i] Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5.
[j] Judg. 2. 16 & 3. 9.
[k] Judg. 3. 11, 12, 30 & 4. 1 & 5. 31 & 6. 1.
[l] Deut. 28. 47.
[m] ver. 25.
[n] Ps. 106. 43.
[o] Ezra 9. 9.
[p] ver. 10, 16.
[q] Deut. 28. 33, 51.
[r] See Lev. 18. 5.
[s] Zech. 7. 11.
[t] See ver. 16.
[u] Cp. Acts 13. 18.
[v] ver. 26, 29, 34. 2 Kin. 17. 13.
[w] 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
[x] 2 Kin. 23. 3. 2 Chr. 29. 10 & 34. 31. Ezra 10. 3. Cp. ch. 10. 29. [Ch. 10. 1 in Heb.]
[y] Acts 7. 51.
[z] Ezra 9. 7. Cp. Isai. 42. 24.
[a] Cp. ch. 10. 1.
[b] ch. 9. 38.
[c] ver. 19, 27.
[d] See ch. 8. 9.
[e] Jer. 4. 27 & 5. 10, 18.
[f] ch. 1. 1.
[g] For ver. 2—27, see ch. 12. 2—21.
[h] ver. 17.
[i] Ezra 8. 2.
[j] ch. 1. 5. Deut. 7. 21.

and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the travail ‖trouble seem little before thee, **that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, [f]since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day. 33 [h]Howbeit thou art just in all that is come brought upon us; for thou hast dealt truly, done right, [i]but we have done wickedly: 34 neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies wherewith thou didst testify against them. 35 [l]For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and [m]in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and [m]fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works. 36 Behold, [o]we are servants this day, and [as] for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it. it: 37 [q]And it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have power dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress. 38 And [2]yet for because of all this [x]we make a [3]sure covenant, and write it, and our princes, our Levites, and our priests, [4]††[a]seal unto it.

1 Now ‡‡[b]those that sealed were, Nehemiah Nehemiah, §§[d]the Tirshatha, [f]the son of Hacalia Hachaliah, and Zedekiah; Zidkijah, 2 [g]Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah; 3 Pashhur, Pashur, Jeremiah, Amariah, Malchijah Malchiah, 4 [i]Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch Malluc, 5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah Obadia,

R.V. [1] Heb. *they gave a stubborn shoulder.* [2] Or, *because of* [3] Or, *faithful* [4] Heb. *are at the sealing.*
A.V. * Heb. *they returned to do evil.* † Heb. *they gave a withdrawing shoulder.* ‡ Heb. *protract over th*
§ Heb. *in the hand of thy prophets.* ‖ Heb. *weariness.* ** Heb. *that hath found us.* †† Heb. are *at the seal*
or, *sealed.* ‡‡ Heb. *at the sealings.* §§ Or, *the governor.*

[a]Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch; Baruch, Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin; Mijamin, Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: ese were the priests. 9 And e Levites: namely, both [d]Jeshua the n of Azaniah, Binnui of the ns of [f]Henadad, Kadmiel; and their brethren, Shebaniah, odiah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan; Hanan, odijah, Mica, Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah; Hashabiah, 12 Zaccur, herebiah, Shebaniah; Shebaniah, 13 Hodiah, Hodijah, Bani, eninu. 14 The chiefs of the people: chief people; Parosh, Pahath-moab, Elam, attu, Bani; tthu, Bani, 15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai; Bebai, Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin; Adin, 17 Ater, zekiah, Azzur; izkijah, Azzur, 18 Hodiah, Hodijah, Hashum, zai; zai, 19 Hariph, Anathoth, [1]Nobai; Nebai, Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir; Hezir, Meshezabel, Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua; Jaddua, 22 Petiah, Hanan, Anaiah; Anaiah, 23 Hoshea, ananiah, Hasshub; Hashub, 24 Hallohesh, lha, Shobek; eha, Shobek, 25 Rehum, Hashabnah, aseiah; aseiah, 26 and Ahiah, Ahijah, Hanan, Anan; Anan, Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

[l]And the rest of the people, e priests, the Levites, the orters, the singers, the Nethinim, Nethinims, nd all they that had separated emselves from the peoples people of e lands unto the law of God, eir wives, their sons, and eir daughters, every one that had having owledge, owledge, and having understanding; they clave to their brethren, eir nobles, [q]and entered into curse, and into an oath, [r]to alk in God's law, which was ven *by Moses the servant of od, and to observe and do all e commandments of the LORD r Lord, and his judgements judgments and s statutes; 30 [t]and that we ould not give our daughters nto the peoples people of the land, nor ke their daughters for our ons: 31 [v]and if the peoples people of the nd bring ware or any victuals n the sabbath day to sell, that e would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on a the holy day: and that we would forgo leave the [b]seventh year, and the [c]exaction of †every debt. 32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with [e]the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God; 33 [g]for the shewbread, [h]and for the continual meal meat offering, [h]and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God. 34 [j]And we cast lots, the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, [k]for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, according to our fathers' houses, after the houses of our fathers, appointed, appointed at times year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, [m]as it is written in the law: 35 [n]and to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all manner of trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD: 36 also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, [p]as it is written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God: 37 [s]and that we should bring the firstfruits of our [2]dough, and our heave offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, [3]the of wine and the of oil, unto the priests, [u]to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites; for they, Levites, that Levites, take the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage. 38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the

a Ezra 8. 2.
b Ex. 23. 10, 11. Lev. 25. 4.
c Deut. 15. 1, 2. Cp. ch. 5. 12.
d Ezra 2. 40.
e Cp. Matt. 17. 24.
f Ezra 3. 9.
g 2 Chr. 2. 4. Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 32. See Lev. 24. 5—9.
h See Num. 28 & 29.
i See ch. 7. 8—42 & Ezra 2. 3—35.
j Cp. ch. 11. 1.
k ch. 13. 31. Cp. Isai. 40. 16.
l See Ezra 2. 36—54.
m Lev. 6. 12.
n Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Lev. 19. 23, 24. Num. 18. 12. Deut. 26. 2.
o See ch. 9. 2.
p Ex. 13. 2, 12, 13. Lev. 27. 26, 27. Num. 18. 15, 16.
q ch. 5. 12, 13. Deut. 29. 12, 14. Cp. Ps. 119. 106.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 3 & 2 Chr. 34. 31.
s Lev. 23. 17. Num. 15. 20, 21 & 18. 12. Deut. 18. 4.
t Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. Ezra 9. 12, 14.
u 1 Chr. 9. 26. 2 Chr. 31. 11.
v Ex. 20. 10. Lev. 23. 3. Deut. 5. 12. See ch. 13. 15—22.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *Nebai*. [2] Or, *coarse meal* [3] Or, *the vintage*
A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of*. † Heb. *every hand*.

Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, [a]to the chambers, into [b]the treasure house. 39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi [c]shall bring the heave offering of the corn, of [1]the new wine, and of the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: [d]and we will not forsake the house of our God.

11 1 And the princes rulers of the people [e]dwelt in at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also [f]cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem [g]the holy city, and nine parts *to dwell* in the *other* cities. 2 And the people blessed all the men men, [h]that willingly offered themselves to dwell in at Jerusalem. 3 [i]Now these are the chiefs chief of the province that [e]dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt [j]every one in his possession in their cities, *to wit*, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, [k]and the Nethinim, Nethinims, [l]and the children of Solomon's servants. 4 And in at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah; Judah; Athaiah the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalalel, Mahalaleel, of the children of [n]Perez; 5 and Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of the Shilonite. Shiloni. 6 All the sons of [n]Perez that dwelt in at Jerusalem were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men. 7 And these are the sons of Benjamin; Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jeshaiah. Jesaiah. 8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight. 9 And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer: and Judah the son of Hassenuah Senuah was second over the city. 10 Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin, Jachin. 11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, *was* the ruler of the house of God, God. 12 and And their brethren that did the work of the house, house *were* eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashhur, Pashur, the son of Malchijah Malchiah 13 and his brethren, chiefs chief of the fathers, *houses*, two hundred forty and two: and Amashsai Amashai the son of Azarel, Azareel, the son of Ahzai, Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer, 14 and their brethren mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel, [2*]the son of Haggedolim. *one of* the great men. 15 And Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni; 16 and Shabbethai and [m]Jozabad, of the chiefs chief of the Levites, who [†]had the oversight of [o]the outward business of the house of God; God. 17 and And [p]Mattania the son of Mica, Micha, the son of Zabdi the son of Asaph, who was the chief principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer, prayer; and Bakbukiah, Bakbukiah the second among his brethren; brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun

a See ver. 37.
b 1 Chr. 26. 20.
c Cp. ch. 13. 12 & Deut. 12. 6, 11 & 2 Chr. 31. 12.
d Cp. ch. 13. 11.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 3.
f ch. 10. 34.
g ver. 18. Isai. 48. 2 & 52. 1. Matt. 4. 5 & 27. 53.
h Cp. Judg. 5. 9 & 2 Chr. 17. 16.
i For ver. 3—19, see 1 Chr. 9. 2—34.
j ver. 20.
k Ezra 2. 43.
l Ezra 2. 55.
m Ezra 8. 33.
n Cp. Gen. 38. 29.
o 1 Chr. 26. 29.
p ch. 12. 8, 24.

R.V. 1 Or, *the vintage* 2 Or, *one of the great men*
A.V. * Or, *the son of Haggedolim.* † Heb. were over.

All the Levites in [a]the holy
ty were two hundred four-
ore and four. 19 Moreover the
orters, Akkub, Talmon, and
eir brethren, that kept watch at *the
ates, were an hundred seventy
nd two. 20 And the residue of
srael, of the priests, *and* the
evites, were in all the cities
f Judah, [c]every one in his
heritance. 21 [e]But the Nethinim
welt in †Ophel: and Ziha and
shpa
ispa were over the Nethinim.
22 The overseer also of the
evites at Jerusalem was Uzzi
he son of Bani, the son of
ashabiah, the son of Mattaniah,
he son of Mica, of
Micha. Of the sons of
saph, the singers,
singers *were* over the
usiness of the house of God.
23 [i]For there was a
it was the king's command-
ent from the king concerning them,
d at [1]‡a settled provision
certain portion should be
ngers, [j]as every day required.
due for every day. 24 And
ethahiah the son of Meshezabel,
Meshezabeel,
f the children of Zerah the son
f Judah, was [l]at the king's
and in all matters concerning
he people. 25 And for the
llages, with their fields, some
f the children of Judah dwelt
at [n]Kiriath-arba
Kirjath-arba, and *in* the [2]towns
villages
hereof, and in Dibon
at Dibon, and *in* the
owns
lages thereof, and in Jekabzeel
at Jekabzeel, and
the villages thereof;
thereof, 26 and in at
eshua, and in
at Moladah, and
Beth-pelet;
Beth-phelet, 27 and in at Hazar-shual,
nd in Beer-sheba
at Beer-sheba, and *in* the [2]towns villages
hereof;
reof, 28 and in at Ziklag, and in at
econah
konah, and in the [2]towns thereof;
villages thereof,
and in at En-rimmon, and in Zoreah,
at Zareah,
nd in Jarmuth;
at Jarmuth, 30 Zanoah, Adullam,
nd *in* their villages, Lachish
at Lachish, and
he fields thereof, Azekah
at Azekah, and
the [2]towns villages thereof. So And they
camped
dwelt from Beer-sheba unto
he valley of Hinnom. 31 The

a See ver. 1.
b ch. 6. 2. 1 Chr. 8. 12.
c ver. 3.
d Ezra 2. 1, 2.
e ch. 3. 26.
f ver. 47. See 1 Chr. 3. 19.
g See Ezra 3. 2.
h For ver. 1—7, see ver. 12—21 & ch. 10. 2—8.
i Ezra 6. 8, 9 & 7. 20.
j ch. 12. 47. 2 Chr. 31. 16.
k ver. 24. ch. 11. 17. Cp. 2 Chr. 5. 13.
l Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 28 (mg.).
m Cp. ver. 24.
n Josh. 14. 15 & 21. 11.
o Cp. Num. 21. 25 (& mg. for mg.).
p ver. 26.
q See Josh. 15. 8.

children of Benjamin also *dwelt* also of Benjamin §from
Geba *onward, dwelt* ‖at Michmash
Michmash, and Aija,
and at Beth-el
Beth-el, and the [2]towns thereof;
in their villages,
32 *And* at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah;
Ananiah,
33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim; 34 Hadid,
Gittaim,
Zeboim, Neballat;
Neballat, 35 Lod, and [b]Ono,
[3]the valley of craftsmen. 36 And
of the Levites, certain courses
Levites *were* divisions in Judah
Judah,
were joined to
and in Benjamin.

12 1 Now these are [d]the
priests and the Levites
that went up with [f]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel,
and [g]Jeshua: [h]Seraiah, Jeremiah,
Ezra;
Ezra, 2 Amariah, **Malluch, Hattush;
Hattush,
3 Shecaniah, ‡‡Rehum, Meremoth;
††Shechaniah, §§Meremoth,
4 Iddo, Ginnethoi, Abijah; 5 Mijamin,
*Ginnetho, Abijah, †Miamin,
‡Maadiah, Bilgah; 6 Shemaiah, and
Bilgah,
Joiarib, Jedaiah; 7 §Sallu, Amok,
Jedaiah,
Hilkiah, Jedaiah. These were
the chiefs
chief of the priests and of
their brethren in the days of
Jeshua. 8 Moreover the Levites:
Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, *and* Mattaniah,
[k]which was over [4]‖the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.
9 Also Bakbukiah and Unno,
Unni, their
brethren, were over against them
[m]in wards,
the watches. 10 And Jeshua
begat Joiakim, and Joiakim
Joiakim also begat
Eliashib, and Eliashib begat
Joiada, 11 and Joiada begat
Jonathan, and Jonathan begat
Jaddua. 12 [p]And in the days of
Joiakim were priests, heads,
the chief of
fathers' *houses*:
the fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah;
of Jeremiah, Hananiah; 13 of
Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah,
Jehohanan; 14 of [5]Malluchi,
Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Joseph;
15 of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth,
Helkai; 16 of Iddo, Zechariah;
of Ginnethon, Meshullam; 17 of
Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of
Moadiah, Piltai; 18 of Bilgah,
Shammua; of Shemaiah, Je-

R.V. 1 Or, *a sure ordinance concerning* 2 Heb. *daughters.* 3 Or, *Ge-haharashim* See 1 Chr. 4. 14. 4 Or, *the choirs*
nother reading is, *Melicu.*
A.V. * Heb. *at the gates.* † Or, *the tower.* ‡ Or, *a sure ordinance.* § Or, *of Geba.* ‖ Or, *to Michmash.*
Or, *Melicu*, ver. 14. †† Or, *Shebaniah*, ver. 14. ‡‡ Or, *Harim*, ver. 15. §§ Or, *Meraioth*, ver. 15.
Or, *Ginnethon*, ver. 16. † Or, *Miniamin*, ver. 17. ‡ Or, *Moadiah*, ver. 17. § Or, *Sallai*, ver. 20.
That is, *the psalms of thanksgiving.*

honathan; 19 and of Joiarib,
Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi; 20 of
Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber;
21 of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of
Jedaiah, [Nethanel. / Nethaneel.] 22 The Levites
in the days of Eliashib, Joiada,
and Johanan, and Jaddua, were
recorded [heads / chief] of [fathers' *houses*: / the fathers]: also
the priests, [1in / to] the reign of Darius
the Persian. 23 The sons of Levi,
[heads of fathers' *houses*, / the chief of the fathers,] [d]were written
in the book of the chronicles,
even until the days of Johanan
the son of Eliashib. 24 And the
[chiefs / chief] of the Levites: Hashabiah,
Sherebiah, and [e]Jeshua the son
of Kadmiel, with their brethren
over against them, [g]to praise
and [to] give thanks, [h]according
to the commandment of David
[i]the man of God, [j]ward [over]
against ward. 25 Mattaniah, and
Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam,
Talmon, Akkub, were porters
keeping the ward at [l]the [storehouses / *thresholds]
of the gates. 26 These were in
the days of Joiakim the son of
Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and
in the days of [o]Nehemiah the
governor, and of [o]Ezra the [priest / priest,]
the scribe.

27 And at [q]the dedication of
the wall of Jerusalem they sought
the Levites out of all their places,
to bring them to Jerusalem, to
keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings,
and with singing, [u]with cymbals,
psalteries, and with harps. 28 And
the sons of the singers gathered
themselves together, both out of
the [2z]plain [country] round about
Jerusalem, and from the villages
of [the Netophathites; / Netophathi;] 29 also from
[Beth-gilgal, / the house of Gilgal,] and out of the
fields of Geba and Azmaveth:
for the singers had builded them
villages round about Jerusalem.
30 And the priests and the Levites

a ch. 13. 22, 30.
b Cp. ver. 38.
c ch. 2. 13 & 3. 13.
d See 1 Chr. 9. 14—16.
e ch. 10. 9 & Ezra 2. 40.
f See 1 Chr. 15. 24.
g See ver. 8.
h See 1 Chr. 25.
i ver. 36.
j Cp. ver. 9 & Ezra 3. 11.
k 1 Chr. 23. 5.
l Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 15.
m ver. 24.
n ch. 2. 14 & 3. 15.
o ch. 8. 9.
p ch. 3. 15.
q See Num. 7. 10.
r ch. 3. 26 & 8. 1, 3, 16.
s Cp. ver. 31.
t ch. 3. 11.
u See 1 Chr. 15. 16.
v ch. 3. 8.
w See ch. 8. 16.
x ch. 3. 6.
y See ch. 3. 3.
z ch. 3. 22 (& mg. for mg.).
a ch. 3. 1.
b See ch. 3. 1.
c See ch. 3. 25.

[a]purified [themselves; / themselves,] and [they / they] purified
the people, and the gates, and
the wall. 31 Then I brought
up the princes of Judah upon
the wall, and appointed two
great companies [of them / of them] that gave
thanks and went in procession; [b]*whereof*
one went on the right hand upon
the wall toward [c]the dung gate:
32 and after them went Hoshaiah,
and half of the princes of Judah,
33 and Azariah, Ezra, and Me-
shullam, 34 Judah, and Benjamin,
and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah,
35 and certain of the priests' sons
[f]with [trumpets: / trumpets; *namely*,] Zechariah the
son of Jonathan, the son of
Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah,
the son of [Micaiah, / Michaiah,] the son of
Zaccur, the son of [Asaph; / Asaph:] 36 and
his brethren, Shemaiah, and
[Azarel, / Azarael,] Milalai, Gilalai, Maai,
[Nethanel, / Nethaneel,] and Judah, Hanani, [k]with
the musical instruments of David
[m]the man of [God; / God,] and Ezra the
scribe [was / was] before [them: / them.] 37 And at
[n]the fountain gate, [and straight / which was over]
[before / against] them, they went up by
[p]the stairs of the city of David
at the going up of the wall,
above the house of David, even
unto [r]the water gate eastward.
38 [s]And the other company of
them that gave thanks went
[to meet / over against] them, and I after them,
[with / and] the half of the [people, / people] upon
the wall, [above / from beyond] [t]the tower of
the [furnaces, / furnaces] even unto [v]the broad
wall; 39 and [from / from] above [w]the
gate of Ephraim, and [by / above] [x]the
old gate, and [by / above] [y]the fish gate,
and [a]the tower of [Hananel, / Hananeel,] and
[a]the tower of [3Hammeah, / Meah,] even unto
[b]the sheep gate: and they stood
still in [c]the [gate of the guard. / prison gate.] 40 So
stood the two companies of them
that gave thanks in the house of
God, and I, and the half of the
[4rulers with me: 41 and the [pries / pries]

R.V. 1 Or, *to* 2 Or, *Circuit* 3 Or, *The hundred* 4 Or, *deputies*
A.V. * Or, *treasuries*, or, *assemblies*.

Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, [a] with trumpets; 42 and Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers sang loud, with Jezrahiah their overseer. 43 And Also that day they offered great sacrifices that day, sacrifices, and rejoiced; rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy; joy: and the women also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

44 [f] And on at that day time were men some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the heave offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them, them out of according to the fields of the cities, cities the portions [1] appointed by † of the law for the priests and Levites: ‡ for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites § that [2] waited.

And they both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, and so did the singers and the porters, [j] according to the commandment of David, and of Solomon his son.

For in the days of David and Asaph of old [3] there was a were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, [n] as every day required his portion: [o] and they sanctified for holy things unto the Levites; and the Levites sanctified for them unto the sons children of Aaron.

13 1 On that day ** [r] they read in the book of Moses in the †† audience of the people; and therein was found written, [t] that an the Ammonite and

a ver. 35.
b See ch. 9. 2.
c Cp. Ex. 12. 38 & Num. 11. 4.
d ver. 28. ch. 3. 1.
e Cp. ch. 12. 44.
f ch. 13. 5, 12, 13. Cp. 2 Chr. 31. 11, 12.
g ch. 2. 10.
h Num. 18. 21, 24.
i ch. 5. 14.
j See 1 Chr. 25 & 26.
k Cp. Ezra 6. 22.
l 1 Chr. 25. 1. 2 Chr. 29. 30.
m ver. 5.
n ch. 11. 23. 2 Chr. 31. 16.
o Num. 18. 21, 24.
p 2 Chr. 29. 15. 16, 18.
q See Num. 18. 26—28.
r ch. 8. 3, 8, 9, 18 & 9. 3. Cp. Deut. 31. 11, 12 & 2 Kin. 23. 2.
s 2 Chr. 31. 4. Cp. Mal. 3. 8.
t See Deut. 23. 3—5.

the Moabite should not enter come into the assembly congregation of God for ever; 2 because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he to should curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing. 3 And Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that [b] they separated from Israel all [c] the mixed multitude.

4 Now And before this, [d] Eliashib the priest, who [e] was appointed over ‡‡ having the oversight of the chambers chamber of the house of our God, being was allied unto [g] Tobiah, Tobiah: 5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, [e] where aforetime they laid the meal meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, §§ [h] which were given by was commanded commandment to be given to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the heave offerings for of the priests. 6 But in all this *time* I was not was not I at Jerusalem: for [i] in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes [k] king of Babylon I went came I unto the king, and * after certain days † asked obtained I leave of the king: 7 and I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib had done did for Tobiah, [m] in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God. 8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber. 9 Then I commanded, and they [p] cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meal offerings meat offering and the frankincense. 10 And I perceived that [s] the portions of the Levites had not been given them; so that them: for the Levites

V. [1] Heb. *of the law.* [2] Heb. *stood.* [3] Another reading is, *there were chiefs.* [4] Heb. *chamber.*
V. * Heb. *made* their voice *to be heard.* † That is, *appointed by the law.* ‡ Heb. *for the joy of Judah.*
b. *that stood.* § That is, *set apart.* ** Heb. *there was read.* †† Heb. *ears.* §§ Heb. *being set over.*
ch. *the commandment of the Levites.* * Heb. *at the end of days.* † Or, *I earnestly requested.*

and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one [a] to his field. 11 [b] Then contended I with the [1] rulers, and said, [c] Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their *place. 12 Then brought all Judah [e] the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the †treasuries. 13 And [f] I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and ‡next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: [h] for they were counted faithful, and §their business office was to distribute unto their brethren. 14 [i] Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my [2] ‖good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the observances **offices thereof.

15 In those days saw I in Judah some treading winepresses wine presses [l] on the sabbath, and bringing in [3] sheaves, and lading asses *therewith*; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, [m] which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and [q] I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals. 16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought in fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem. 17 [r] Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and [t] profane the sabbath day? 18 [u] Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by [t] profaning the sabbath. 19 And it came to pass that, when the gates of Jerusalem [d] began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the doors gates should be shut, and commanded charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set over at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day. 20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice. 21 [g] Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye [4] ††about the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath. 22 And I commanded the Levites [j] that they should purify cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. [k] Remember unto me, O my God, *concerning* this also, and spare me according to the ‡‡greatness of thy mercy.

23 In those days also saw the Jews [n] that [5] §§ had married women wives [o] of Ashdod, [p] of Ammon, *and* [p] of Moab: 24 and the children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and *could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language †of each people. 25 [r] And I contended with them, and [6] ‡cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, [s] and made them swear by God, *saying*, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters for unto your sons, or for yourselves. 26 [v] Did not Solomon

a ch. 12. 28, 29.
b ver. 17, 25.
c Cp. ch. 10. 39.
d Lev. 23. 32.
e Cp. ch. 10. 38, 39 & 12. 44.
f Cp. 2 Chr. 31. 12, 13.
g ver. 15.
h ch. 7. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 2.
i ver. 22, 31. ch. 5. 19.
j ch. 12. 30.
k Cp. ver. 14, 31.
l Cp. Ex. 20. 10.
m See ch. 10. 31.
n Ezra 9. 2 & 10 10.
o Cp. ch. 4. 7.
p Cp. ver. 1 & Ezra 9. 1.
q ver. 21.
r ver. 11.
s Ezra 10. 5. Cp. ch. 10. 29, 30.
t Cp. Matt. 12. 5.
u See Jer. 17. 19—23.
v See 1 Kin. 11. 1—8.

R.V. [1] Or, *deputies* [2] Heb. *kindnesses.* [3] Or, *heaps of corn* [4] Heb. *before.* [5] Heb. *had made dwell* with them. [6] Or, *reviled*

A.V. * Heb. *standing.* † Or, *storehouses.* ‡ Heb. *at their hand.* § Heb. it was *upon them.* ‖ Heb. *kindness* ** Or, *observations.* †† Heb. *before the wall?* ‡‡ Or, *multitude.* §§ Heb. *had made to dwell* with th * Heb. *they discerned not to speak.* † Heb. *of people and people.* ‡ Or, *reviled them.*

ing of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was here no king like him, and he who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did strange outlandish women cause to sin. 27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, [f] to trespass transgress against our God in marrying strange women wives? 28 And one of the sons of [i] Joiada, the son of [j] Eliashib the high priest, was son in law to [l] Sanballat the Horonite:

a 1 Kin. 3. 13 & 2 Chr. 1. 12.
b Cp. ch. 6. 14.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 24.
d Mal. 2. 4.
e ch. 10. 30.
f Ezra 10. 2.
g ch. 10. 34.
h Ezra 10. 14.
i ch. 12. 10, 11, 22.
j ver. 4, 7. ch. 3. 1 & 13. 4, 7.
k ver. 14, 22.
l ch. 2. 10, 19.

therefore I chased him from me. 29 [b] Remember them, O my God, [1*] because they have defiled the priesthood, [d] and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites. 30 [e] Thus cleansed I them from [2] all strangers, and appointed the wards for of the priests and for the Levites, every one in his work business; 31 and [g] for the wood offering, [h] at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. [k] Remember me, O my God, for good.

THE BOOK OF ESTHER.

1 [a] Now it came to pass in the days of [3] Ahasuerus, (this is Ahasuerus which reigned, from India even unto Ethiopia, over [d] an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:) 2 that in those days, when the king Ahasuerus [e] sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in [f] Shushan the [4] palace, 3 in the third year of his reign, [g] he made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him: 4 when he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, even an hundred and fourscore days. And when these days were fulfilled, expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of [j] the garden of the king's palace; 6 there Where were

a Cp. Ezra 4. 6 (?) & Dan. 9. 1 (?).
b ch. 8. 9.
c Cp. Ezek. 23. 41 & Amos 6. 4.
d ch. 8. 9 & 9. 30. Cp. Dan. 6. 1.
e 1 Kin. 1. 46.
f See Neh. 1. 1.
g ch. 2. 18. Cp. Gen. 40. 20 & 1 Kin. 3. 15 & Mark 6. 21.
h ch. 2. 18 (& mg. for mg.).
i Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 28.
j ch. 7. 7, 8.
k ch. 7. 9.
l Cp. ch. 2. 21 & 6. 2.

hangings of [5] white *cloth, of* [6] green, and *of* blue, white, green, and ‡ blue, *hangings*, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: [c] the couches beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement [7§] of red, and white, blue, and yellow, white, and black, black, marble. 7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and ‖ royal wine in abundance, ** according to [h] the [8] bounty state of the king. 8 And the drinking was according to the law; none could did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure. 9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king Ahasuerus. 10 On the seventh day, [i] when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, [k] Harbona, [l] Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven

V. 1 Heb. *for the deflings of &c.* 2 Or, *every thing strange* 3 Or, *Xerxes* Heb. *Ahashverosh.* 4 Or, *castle*
, *fine* cloth, *white and blue* 6 Or, *cotton* 7 Or, *of porphyry, and white marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour*
b. *hand.*

V. * Heb. *for the deflings,* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Or, *violet.* § Or, *of porphyre, and marble, and alabaster, and*
of blue colour. ‖ Heb. *wine of the kingdom.* ** Heb. *according to the hand of the king.*

[1]*chamberlains that ministered served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king, [11] to bring Vashti the queen before the king with [a]the crown royal, to shew the peoples people and the princes her beauty: for she was †fair to look on. [12] But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment ‡by the his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him. [13] Then the king said to [c]the wise men, [d]which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgement; judgment: [14] and the next unto him was Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and [f]Memucan, [g]the seven princes of Persia and Media, [h]which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom:) kingdom;) [15] §What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not done the bidding performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamberlains? [16] And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the peoples people that are in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus. [17] For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, to make their husbands contemptible so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not. [18] And this day Likewise shall the princesses ladies of Persia and Media which have heard of the deed of the queen [2]say *the like* unto all the king's princes, say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus *shall there arise* too [3]much contempt and wrath. [19] ‖If it please the king, let there go forth a royal commandment **from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, ‡††[b]that it be not altered, that Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate [5]‡‡unto another that is better than she. [20] And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his kingdom, empire, (for it is great,) [e]all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small. [21] And the saying §§pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan: [22] for he sent letters into all the king's provinces, [i]into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and *that should publish it should be published according to the language of his every people.

[a] ch. 2. 17 & 6. 8.
[b] ch. 8. 8. Dan. 6. 8, 12, 15.
[c] Jer. 10. 7. Dan. 2. 12, 13. Matt. 2. 1.
[d] 1 Chr. 12. 32.
[e] Cp. Eph. 5. 22, 24, 33 & Col. 3. 18 & 1 Tim. 2. 12 & 1 Pet. 3. 1.
[f] ver. 16, 21.
[g] Ezra 7. 14.
[h] 2 Kin. 25. 19.
[i] ch. 3. 12 & 8. 9.

2 [1] After these things, [j]when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was pacified, appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, [k]and what was decreed against her. [2] Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king: [3] and let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, †unto the custody of [6]‡Hegai ‡Hege the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; [m]and let their things for purification be given them: [4] and let the maiden

[j] Cp. ch. 7. 10.
[k] ch. 1. 19, 20.
[l] ver. 8, 15.
[m] ver. 9, 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *eunuchs* (and so in ver. 12, &c.) [2] Or, *tell* it [3] Or, *enough* [4] Heb. *that it pass not aw* [5] Heb. *unto her companion.* [6] Heb. *Hege.*

A.V. * Or, *eunuchs.* † Heb. *good of countenance.* ‡ Heb. *which* was *by the hand of* his *eunuchs.* § Heb. *What to* ‖ Heb. *If it be good with the king.* ** Heb. *from before him.* †† Heb. *that it pass not away.* ‡‡ Heb. *unto her companic* §§ Heb. *was good in the eyes of the king.* * Heb. *that one should publish* it *according to the language of his people.* † Heb *in the hand.* ‡ Or, *Hegai*, ver. 8.

which pleaseth the king be queen
nstead of Vashti. And the thing
leased the king; and he did so.
5 There was a certain Jew in Shushan the
Now in Shushan the palace there was a
palace, ertain Jew, whose name was [a]Mor-
ecai, the son of Jair, the son
f Shimei, the son of [b]Kish, a
Benjamite; 6 [c]who had been
arried away from Jerusalem
ith the captives captivity which had been
arried away with [1]*Jeconiah
ing of Judah, whom Nebuchad-
ezzar the king of Babylon had
arried away. 7 And he [2]†brought
p Hadassah, that is, Esther, [d]his
ncle's daughter: for she had
either father nor mother, and
he maiden maid was ‡fair and beautiful;
and hom Mordecai, when her father and
nother were dead, Mordecai took
er for his own daughter. 8 So
t came to pass, when the king's
ommandment and his decree
as heard, [e]and when many
aidens were gathered together
nto Shushan the palace, to the
ustody of [g]Hegai, that Esther
as taken into brought also unto the king's house,
o the custody of Hegai, keeper
f the women. 9 And the maiden
leased him, and she obtained
indness of him; and he speedily
ave her her [i]things for purifica-
her portions,
on, with §such things as belonged to her,
nd the seven maidens, which
ere meet to be given her, out
f the king's house: and ‖he
moved eferred her and her maidens to maids unto the
est place of the house of the
omen. 10 [j]Esther had not
hewed her people nor her kin-
red: for Mordecai had charged
er that she should not shew it.
And Mordecai walked every
ay before the court of the
omen's house, **to know how
sther did, and what should
ecome of her. 12 Now when

a Ezra 2. 2.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 1 (?).
c 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15. 2 Chr. 36. 10, 20. Jer. 24. 1 & 29. 1, 2.
d ver. 15.
e ver. 3.
f ver. 7. ch. 9. 29.
g ver. 3.
h ver. 3, 8.
i ver. 3, 12.
j ver. 20.
k ch. 1. 11 & 6. 8.
l See ch. 1. 3.

the turn of every maiden every maid's turn was come to
go in to king Ahasuerus, after
that it she had been done to her twelve months,
according to the law for manner of the
women, twelve months, (for so were
the days of their purifications
accomplished, *to wit*, six months
with oil of myrrh, and six
months with sweet odours, and
with the other things for the purifying
of the women, women;) 13 then in this wise thus
came the every maiden unto the king, king;
whatsoever she desired was given
her to go with her out of the
house of the women unto the
king's house. 14 In the evening
she went, and on the morrow
she returned into the second
house of the women, to the
custody of Shaashgaz, the king's
chamberlain, which kept the
concubines: she came in unto
the king no more, except the
king delighted in her, and that
she were called by name. 15 Now
when the turn of Esther, [f]the
daughter of Abihail the uncle of
Mordecai, who had taken her
for his daughter, was come to
go in unto the king, she required
nothing but what [h]Hegai the
king's chamberlain, the keeper
of the women, appointed. And
Esther obtained favour in the
sight of all them that looked
upon her. 16 So Esther was
taken unto king Ahasuerus into
his house royal in the tenth
month, which is the month
Tebeth, in the seventh year of
his reign. 17 And the king loved
Esther above all the women,
and she obtained grace and
††favour ‡‡in his sight more than
all the virgins; so that he set
[k]the royal crown upon her head,
and made her queen instead of
Vashti. 18 Then the king [l]made

R.V. [1] In 2 Kings 24. 6, *Jehoiachin*. [2] Heb. *nourished*.
A.V. * Or, *Jehoiachin*, 2 Kin. 24. 6. † Heb. *nourished*. ‡ Heb. *fair of form, and good of countenance*.
§ Heb. *her portions*. ‖ Heb. *he changed her*. ** Heb. *to know the peace*. †† Or, *kindness*.
‡‡ Heb. *before him*.

a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a [1]*release to the provinces, and gave gifts, [b]according to the [2]bounty (state) of the king. [19] And when the virgins were gathered together [c]the second time, then Mordecai sat [d]in the king's gate. [20] [e]Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like [g]as when she was brought up with him. [21] In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, †[h]Bigthan and [i]Teresh, of those which kept ‡the [3]door, were wroth, and sought to lay hands (hand) on the king Ahasuerus. [22] And the thing was known to Mordecai, [k]who shewed (told) it unto Esther the queen; and Esther told (certified) the king *thereof* in Mordecai's name. [23] And when inquisition was made of the matter, and it was found to be so, (out; therefore) they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in [m]the book of the chronicles before the king.

3 [1] After these things did king Ahasuerus [o]promote Haman the son of Hammedatha [p]the Agagite, [q]and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him. [2] And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed down, (bowed,) and did reverence to (reverenced) Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. [s]But Mordecai bowed not down, (not,) nor did him reverence. [3] Then the king's servants, that (which) were [u]in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou [a]the king's commandment? [4] Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's [4]matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew. [5] And when Haman saw that [s]Mordecai bowed not down, (not,) nor did him reverence, then was Haman [f]full of wrath. [6] But (And) he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai. [7] In the first month, which is (that is,) the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, [j]they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, *to* the twelfth *month*, which is (that is,) [l]the month Adar. [8] And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and [5]dispersed among the peoples (people) in all the provinces of thy kingdom; [n]and their laws are diverse from those of (all) every people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not [6]§for the king's profit to suffer them. [9] If it please the king, let it be written ‖that they may be destroyed: and I will **pay ten thousand talents of silver into (to) the hands of those that have the charge of the king's business, to bring it into the king's treasuries. [10] [r]And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha [t]the Agagite, [v]the Jews' ††enemy. [11] And the king said unto Haman, The silver

[a] ver. 2.
[b] ch. 1. 7 (& mg. for mg.).
[c] ver. 3, 4.
[d] ver. 21. ch. 3. 2, 3 & 5. 9, 13 & 6. 10, 12.
[e] ver. 10.
[f] Dan. 3. 19.
[g] ver. 7.
[h] Cp. ch. 1. 10 & 6. 2.
[i] ch. 6. 2.
[j] ch. 9. 24, 26.
[k] ch. 6. 2. Cp. ch. 7. 9.
[l] Ezra 6. 15.
[m] ch. 6. 1 & 10. 2.
[n] Cp. Ezra 4. 12, 13 & Acts 16. 20, 21.
[o] ch. 5. 11.
[p] ver. 10. ch. 8. 3, 5 & 9. 24.
[q] ch. 5. 11.
[r] ch. 8. 2. Gen. 41. 42.
[s] ch. 5. 9.
[t] ver. 1.
[u] See ch. 2. 19.
[v] ch. 7. 6 & 8. 1 & 9. 10, 24.

R.V. [1] Heb. *rest.* [2] Heb. *hand.* [3] Heb. *threshold.* [4] Or, *words* [5] Or, *separated* [6] Or, *meet for the king*
A.V. * Heb. *rest.* † Or, *Bigthana*, ch. 6. 2. ‡ Heb. *the threshold.* § Heb. *meet*, or, *equal.* ‖ Heb. *to destroy them.* ** Heb. *weigh.* †† Or, *oppressor.*

given to thee, the people also,
do with them as it seemeth
od to thee. 12 [a]Then were the
ng's [1*]scribes called [in on] the
st month, on the thirteenth day thereof, [thirteenth day of the first month,] and
ere was written according to
ll that Haman [had] commanded
nto the king's [d]satraps, [lieutenants,] and to
e governors that were over
very province, and to the [princes rulers]
f every [people; to people of] every province
cording to the writing thereof,
nd to every people after their
nguage; [f]in the name of king
hasuerus was it written, [g]and
was sealed with the king's ring.
And [the] letters were sent [h]by
osts into all the king's provinces,
o destroy, to [slay, kill,] and to cause
perish, all Jews, both young
nd old, little children and
omen, [j]in one day, even upon
e thirteenth *day* of the twelfth
onth, which is the month Adar,
nd to take the spoil of them
r a prey. 14 [m]A [The] copy of the
iting, [2]that the decree should [be given]
riting for a commandment to
t in every [province, province,] was published
nto all [the peoples, people,] that they should
e ready against that day.
[h]The posts went [forth in haste out, being hastened]
y the king's commandment,
nd the decree was given [out] in
hushan the [palace: palace. and] the king
nd Haman sat down to drink;
ut the city [of] Shushan was
erplexed.

1 [Now when When] Mordecai [knew perceived]
all that was done, Mordecai
[p]rent his clothes, [q]and put
n sackcloth with ashes, and
ent out into the midst of the
ty, and cried with a loud and
bitter [cry: cry;] 2 and [he] came even
efore the king's gate: for none
ight enter [within into] the king's gate
lothed with sackcloth. 3 And
every province, whithersoever

a ch. 8. 9.
b ver. 16. ch. 9. 31.
c Dan. 9. 3. Cp. Isai. 58. 5.
d See Ezra 8. 36.
e ch. 1. 22 & 8. 9.
f ch. 8. 8, 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 8.
g ch. 8. 8, 10.
h ch. 8. 10. Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 6.
i ch. 7. 4 & 8. 11.
j ch. 8. 12. Cp. ch. 9. 1.
k ch. 3. 9.
l ch. 8. 11.
m ch. 8. 13, 14.
n ch. 3. 14 & 8. 13.
o Cp. ch. 8. 15.
p See Josh. 7. 6 (?).
q See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
r ch. 5. 1. Cp. ch. 6. 4.
s Dan. 2. 9.

the king's commandment and
his decree came, there was great
mourning among the Jews, [b]and
fasting, and weeping, and wailing;
and [3†]many [c]lay in sackcloth
and ashes. 4 [And So] Esther's [maidens maids]
and her [‡]chamberlains came and
told it [her; her. and the queen was Then was the queen] exceed-
ingly [grieved: grieved;] and she sent raiment
to clothe Mordecai, and to take
[away] his sackcloth from [off] him:
but he received it not. 5 Then
called Esther for [Hathach, Hatach,] one of
the king's chamberlains, [§]whom
he had appointed to attend upon
her, and [charged gave] him [to go a commandment]
to Mordecai, to know what [this it]
was, and why it was. 6 So [Hathach Hatach]
went forth to Mordecai unto the
[broad place street] of the city, which was
before the king's gate. 7 And
Mordecai told him of all that
had happened unto him, [k]and
[the exact of the] sum of the money that
Haman had promised to pay to
the king's treasuries for the
Jews, to destroy them. 8 Also
he gave him [n]the copy of the
writing of the decree that was
given [out in at] Shushan to destroy
them, to shew it unto Esther,
and to declare it unto [her; her,] and
to charge her that she should
go in unto the king, to make
supplication unto him, and to
make request before [him, him] for her
people. 9 And [Hathach Hatach] came and
told Esther the words of Mor-
decai. 10 [Then Again] Esther spake unto
[Hathach, Hatach,] and gave him [a message commandment]
unto [Mordecai, Mordecai; *saying:*] 11 All the king's
servants, and the people of
the king's provinces, do know,
that whosoever, whether man or
woman, shall come unto the
king into [r]the inner court, who
is not called, [s]there is one law
[for him, of his to put *him*] that he be put to death, except

R.V. [1] Or, *secretaries* [2] Or, *to be given out for a decree* [3] Heb. *sackcloth and ashes were spread under many.*
A.V. * Or, *secretaries.* † Heb. *sackcloth and ashes were laid under many.* ‡ Heb. *eunuchs.* § Heb. *whom he had set before her.*

such [a]to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days. 12 And they told to Mordecai Esther's words. 13 Then Mordecai (bade them return / commanded to) answer (unto) Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews. 14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall (there / relief / *enlargement) and deliverance arise to the Jews from another (place, / place;) but thou and thy father's house shall (be / perish / destroyed): and who knoweth whether thou art (not) come to the kingdom for such a time as this? 15 Then Esther bade them return (answer unto Mordecai, / Mordecai *this answer*,) 16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are †present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink [f]three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast (in like manner; / likewise;) and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: [h]and if I perish, I perish. 17 So Mordecai ‡went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

5 1 Now it came to pass [j]on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in [m]the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the (entrance / gate) of the house. 2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that [q]she obtained favour in his sight: [r]and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre. 3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? it shall be (given thee even / even given thee) [b]to the half of the kingdom. 4 And Esther (said, / answered,) If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him. 5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that (it / he) may (be done / do) as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared. 6 [c]And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, [d]What is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? [b]even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed. 7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request is; 8 [e]If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and §to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to [g]the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do (to-morrow / to morrow) as the king hath said. 9 Then went Haman forth that day [i]joyful and (glad of / with a glad) heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai [k]in the king's gate, [l]that he stood not (up / up,) nor [1]moved for him, he was (filled with wrath / full of indignation) against Mordecai. 10 Nevertheless Haman refrained (himself, / himself:) and (went home; and / when he came home,) he sent and (fetched / ‖called for) his (friends / friends,) and [n]Zeresh his wife. 11 And Haman (recounted / told) (unto them / them of) the glory of his riches [o]and the multitude of his children and all the things wherein [p]the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king. 12 Haman said moreover Yea, Esther the queen did let

[a] ch. 5. 2 & 8. 4.
[b] ch. 7. 2 Cp. Mark 6. 23.
[c] ch. 7. 2.
[d] ver. 3. ch. 7. 2 & 9. 12.
[e] ch. 7. 3 & 8. 5.
[f] Cp. ch. 5. 1.
[g] ch. 6. 14.
[h] Cp. Gen. 43. 14.
[i] 1 Kin. 8. 66.
[j] Cp. ch. 4. 16.
[k] See ch. 2. 19.
[l] ch. 3. 5.
[m] ch. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 6. 4.
[n] ch. 6. 13.
[o] See ch. 9. 7—10.
[p] ch. 3. 1.
[q] Cp. ch. 2. 9.
[r] ch. 4. 11 & 8. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *trembled before him*

A.V. * Heb. *respiration.* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Heb. *passed.* § Heb. *to do.* ‖ Heb. *caused to come.*

man come in with the king
to the banquet that she
d prepared but myself; and
morrow also
o morrow
ether
lso
am I invited by unto her
with the king. 13 Yet all
is availeth me nothing, so long
I see Mordecai the Jew sitting
t the king's gate. 14 Then said
eresh his wife and all his
ends unto him, [d]Let a [1*]gallows
made of fifty cubits high, and
he morning
o morrow
speak thou unto the
ng that Mordecai may be
nged thereon: then go thou
merrily with the king unto
e banquet. And the thing
eased Haman; and he caused
e gallows to be made.

1 On that night [2†g]could
not the king sleep; sleep, and he
commanded to bring [h]the
ok of records of the chronicles, chronicles;
d they were read before the
ng. 2 And it was found written,
at [j]Mordecai had told of
Bigthana and [l]Teresh, two of
e king's chamberlains, of those the
t kept
pers of
the [3§]door, who had sought
lay hands hand on the king Aha-
erus. 3 And the king said,
hat honour and dignity hath
en done to Mordecai for this?
en said the king's servants
at ministered unto him, There
nothing done for him. 4 And
e king said, Who is in the
urt? Now Haman was come
o [n]the outward court of the
ng's house, to speak unto the
ng to hang Mordecai on [o]the
llows that he had prepared
r him. 5 And the king's serv-
ts said unto him, Behold,
aman standeth in the court.
d the king said, Let him
me in. 6 So Haman came in.
d the king said unto him,

a ver. 7, 9, 11.
b ver. 9.
c ver. 10.
d ch. 6. 4 & 7. 9, 10. Cp. ch. 8. 7 & 9. 13, 25.
e Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 33.
f ch. 1. 11 & 2. 17.
g Cp. Gen. 31. 40 (for mg.). Dan. 6. 18 (for mg.).
h ch. 2. 23 & 10. 2.
i Cp. Gen. 41. 43.
j ch. 2. 22.
k Cp. ch. 1. 10 & 2. 21.
l ch. 2. 21.
m See ch. 2. 19.
n Cp. ch. 4. 11 & 5. 1.
o ch. 5. 14.
p See 2 Sam. 15. 30.
q ch. 5. 10, 14.

What shall be done unto the
man ‖[a]whom the king delighteth
to honour? Now Haman said thought
in his heart, To whom would the
king delight to do honour more
than to myself? 7 And Haman
said unto answered the king, For the man
‖whom the king delighteth to
honour, 8 **let the royal apparel
be brought ††which the king
useth to wear, [e]and the horse
that the king rideth upon, [4]and
on the head of the crown royal which [f]a crown royal is set. is set upon his head·
9 and let the this apparel and the horse
be delivered to the hand of one
of the king's most noble princes,
that they may array the man
withal whom the king delighteth
to honour, and cause him to ride ‡‡bring him on
horseback through the street of
the city, [i]and proclaim before
him, Thus shall it be done to the
man whom the king delighteth
to honour. 10 Then the king
said to Haman, Make haste, and
take the apparel and the horse,
as thou hast said, and do even
so to Mordecai the Jew, that
sitteth [m]at the king's gate: §§let
nothing fail of all that thou hast
spoken. 11 Then took Haman
the apparel and the horse, and
arrayed Mordecai, and caused brought him
to ride on horseback through the street of
the city, and proclaimed before
him, Thus shall it be done unto
the man whom the king delight-
eth to honour. 12 And Mordecai
came again to the king's gate.
But Haman hasted to his house, house
mourning mourning, [p]and having his head
covered. 13 And Haman recounted unto told
[q]Zeresh his wife and all his
friends every thing that had
befallen him. Then said his
wise men and Zeresh his wife
unto him, If Mordecai, before whom thou Mordecai be of the seed of

.V. 1 Heb. *tree.* 2 Heb. *the king's sleep fled* from him. 3 Heb. *threshold.* 4 Or, *and the crown royal which is upon his head*

.V. * Heb. *tree.* † Heb. *the king's sleep fled away.* ‡ Or, *Bigthan*, ch. 2. 21. § Heb. *threshold.* ‖ Heb. *in e honour the king delighteth.* ** Heb. *Let them bring the royal apparel.* †† Heb. *wherewith the king clotheth* himself. eb. *cause him to ride.* §§ Heb. *suffer not a whit to fall.*

hast begun to fall, be of the seed of the Jews, the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him. 14 While / And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman [b]unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

7 1 So the king and Haman came [1*]to banquet with Esther the queen. 2 And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, [e]What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? [g]even to the half of the kingdom / and it shall be performed, *even* to / it shall be performed. / the half of the kingdom. 3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, [i]If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request: 4 [k]for we are sold, I and my people, [†l]to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my peace, / tongue, [2]although the adversary / enemy could not have compensated for / countervail the king's damage. 5 Then spake the king Ahasuerus / the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, [‡]that durst presume in his heart to do so? 6 And Esther said, [°]An / [§]The adversary and an enemy, even / enemy is this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid [‖]before the king and the queen. 7 And the king arose in his wrath / arising from the banquet of wine and / in his wrath *went* into [r]the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king. 8 Then the king returned out of [r]the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon [a]the couch / bed whereon Esther was. Then said the king, Will he even force the queen / force the queen also [**]before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face. 9 Then said / And [c]Harbonah, one of the chamberlains / chamberlains that were said before the king, Behold also, [d]the [3††]gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman hath / had made for Mordecai, [f]who spake / had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. And / Then the king said, Hang him thereon. 10 [h]So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. [j]Then was the king's wrath pacified.

8 1 On that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman [o]the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told [m]what he was unto her. 2 [n]And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman. 3 And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, [‡‡]and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman [p]the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews. 4 [q]Then the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre. / the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king. / king. 5 And she said, If it please the king, [s]and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to revert

a Cp. ch. 1. 6.
b ch. 5. 8.
c ch. 1. 10.
d See ch. 5. 14.
e ch. 5. 6 & 9. 12.
f Cp. ch. 2. 22.
g ch. 5. 3.
h Cp. Ps. 7. 16 & Prov. 11. 5, 6 & Dan. 6. 24.
i ch. 5. 8.
j Cp. ch. 2. 1.
k ch. 3. 9 & 4. 7.
l ch. 3. 13 & 8. 11.
m Cp. ch. 2. 7, 15.
n ch. 3. 10.
o See ch. 3. 10.
p ch. 3. 1 & 9. 24.
q ch. 4. 11 & 5. 2.
r ch. 1. 5.
s ch. 5. 8 & 8. 5.

R.V. 1 Heb. *to drink.* 2 Or, *for our affliction is not to be compared with the king's damage* 3 Heb. *tree.*
A.V. * Heb. *to drink.* † Heb. *that they should destroy, and kill, and cause to perish.* ‡ Heb. *whose heart hath filled h* § Heb. *The man adversary.* ‖ Or, *at the presence of.* ** Heb. *with me.* †† Heb. *tree.* ‡‡ Heb. *and she w and besought him.*

the letters devised by Haman
e son of Hammedatha [c]the
agite, [†]which he wrote to
stroy the Jews which are in
the king's provinces: [6] for
w can I [‡]endure [e]to see the
il that shall come unto my
ople? or how can I endure
see the destruction of my
ndred? [7] Then the king Aha-
erus said unto Esther the
een and to Mordecai the Jew,
hold, [h]I have given Esther
e house of Haman, and him
ey have hanged upon the
llows, because he laid his
nd upon the Jews. [8] Write
also [1]to for the Jews, as it liketh
u, in the king's name, [j]and
al it with the king's ring: for
e writing which is written in
e king's name, and sealed
th the king's ring, [k]may no
an reverse. [9] [l]Then were the
ng's scribes called at that time, time
the third month, which is that is, the
onth [m]Sivan, on the three and
entieth *day* thereof; and it
s written according to all that
ordecai commanded unto the
ws, and to [q]the satraps, lieutenants, and
e governors deputies and princes rulers of the
ovinces [s]which are from India
to Ethiopia, [s]an hundred
enty and seven provinces,
nto every province according
the writing thereof, and unto
ery people after their language,
d to the Jews according to
eir writing, and according to
eir language. [10] [x]And he wrote
the name of king Ahasuerus, king Ahasuerus' name, [j]and
led it with the king's ring,
d sent letters by posts on
rseback, riding on [2]swift steeds that were and riders on mules,
in the king's service, bred of the stud:
camels, *and* young dromedaries:
wherein the king granted the
ws which were in every city

a Cp. ch. 8. 13.
b ch. 9. 2, 15, 16, 18.
c See ver. 3.
d ch. 3. 13 & 7. 4.
e Cp. ch. 7. 4.
f Cp. ch. 9. 10, 15, 16.
g ch. 8. 13 & 9. 1.
h ver. 1.
i ch. 3. 14 & 4. 8.
j ver. 10. ch. 3. 12.
k Cp. ch. 1. 19 & Dan. 6. 8, 12, 15.
l ch. 3. 12.
m Baruch 1. 8.
n Cp. Gen. 41. 42 & Dan. 5. 29.
o Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 27.
p Cp. ch. 3. 15.
q See Ezra 8. 36.
r Cp. Ps. 97. 11.
s ch. 1. 1.
t ch. 1. 22 & 3. 12.
u ch. 9. 19, 22. 1 Sam. 25. 8.
v ch. 9. 27.
w ch. 9. 2.
x ch. 3. 12, 13.
y ch. 8. 12.
z 1 Kin. 4. 28.
a ver. 17.
b ch. 3. 13.

[b]to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, [d]to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, their both little ones and women, [f]and to take the spoil of them for a prey, [12] [g]upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, *namely*, upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar. [13] [i]A The copy of the writing, writing [3]that the decree should for a commandment to be given out in every province, province was [§]published unto all the peoples, people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies. [14] So the posts that rode upon [z]swift steeds that were mules used in the king's service *and* camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment; and commandment. And the decree was given out in at Shushan the palace. [15] And Mordecai went forth out from the presence of the king [n]in royal apparel of ‖blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with [o]a robe garment of fine linen and purple: [p]and the city of Shushan shouted rejoiced and was glad. [16] The Jews had [r]light light, and gladness, and joy joy, and honour. [17] And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had gladness joy and and joy, gladness, a feast and [u]a good day. [v]And many from among the peoples of the people of the land became Jews; [w]for the fear of the Jews was fallen fell upon them.

[1] [y]Now in the twelfth month, which is that is, the month Adar, [a]on the thirteenth day of the same, [b]when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in

V. [1] Or, *concerning*
W. * Heb. *the device.*
violet.
[2] Or, *swift steeds, mules,* and *young dromedaries*
† Or, *who wrote.*
‡ Heb. *be able that I may see.*
[3] Or, *to be given out for a decree*
§ Heb. *revealed.*

execution, [a]in the day that the
enemies of the Jews hoped to
have (rule / power) over (them; / them, whereas / (though) it was
turned to the contrary, that
the Jews had rule over them
that hated (them; / them;) 2 [c]the Jews
gathered themselves together in
their cities throughout all the
provinces of the king Ahasuerus,
to lay hand on such as sought
their hurt: and no man could
withstand them; [e]for the fear
of them (was fallen / fell) upon all (the peoples. / people.)
3 And all the (princes / rulers) of the
provinces, and [f]the (satraps, / lieutenants,) and
the (governors, / deputies,) and (they that did the king's / *officers of the
business, / king,) helped the Jews; because
the fear of Mordecai (was fallen / fell)
upon them. 4 For Mordecai was
great in the king's house, and
his fame went (forth / out) throughout
all the provinces: for (the / this) man
Mordecai [i]waxed greater and
greater. 5 (And / Thus) the Jews smote
all their enemies with the stroke
of the sword, and (with slaughter / slaughter,) and
destruction, and did †what they
would unto (them / those) that hated them.
6 And in Shushan the palace the
Jews slew and destroyed five
hundred men. 7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,
8 and Poratha, and Adalia, and
Aridatha, 9 and Parmashta, and
Arisai, and Aridai, and (Vaizatha, / Vajezatha,)
10 [m]the ten sons of Haman
the son of Hammedatha, [n]the
(Jews' enemy, / enemy of the Jews,) slew they; [o]but
on the spoil (they laid / laid they) not their
hand. 11 On that day the number
of those that were slain in
Shushan the palace ‡was brought
before the king. 12 And the
king said unto Esther the queen,
The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in
Shushan the palace, and the ten
sons of Haman; what (then) have
they done in the rest of the

[a] See ch. 8. 12.
[b] ch. 5. 6 & 7. 2.
[c] ver. 15, 16, 18. ch. 8. 11.
[d] ver. 15. ch. 8. 11.
[e] ch. 8. 17.
[f] See Ezra 8. 36.
[g] Cp. 2 Mac. 15. 36.
[h] ver. 2.
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 1. 1 Chr. 11. 9.
[j] ver. 2. Cp. ch. 8. 11.
[k] ver. 1.
[l] ver. 21.
[m] ch. 9. 13, 14. Cp. ch. 5. 11.
[n] See ch. 3. 10.
[o] Cp. ch. 8. 11.
[p] Deut. 3. 5. Ezek. 38. 11. Zech. 2. 4.
[q] ch. 8. 17.
[r] Neh. 8. 10, 12.

king's (provinces! / provinces?) [b](Now / now) what is thy
petition? and it shall be granted
thee: or what is thy request
further? and it shall be done.
13 Then said Esther, If it please
the king, let it be granted to
the Jews which are in Shushan
to do [d](to-morrow / to morrow) also according
unto this day's decree, and §let
Haman's ten sons be hanged
upon the gallows. 14 And the
king commanded it so to be
done: and (a / the) decree was given
(out in / at) Shushan; and they hanged
[m]Haman's ten sons. 15 (And / For) the
Jews that were in Shushan
[g]gathered themselves together
on the fourteenth day also of
the month Adar, and slew three
hundred men (in / at) Shushan; [o]but
on the (spoil / prey) they laid not their
hand. 16 [h](And / But) the other Jews
that were in the king's provinces
[j]gathered themselves together,
and stood for their lives, and
had rest from their enemies, and
slew of (them that hated them / their foes) seventy
and five (thousand; / thousand,) [o]but (on the spoil / hand.)
they laid not their (hands on the prey / hand.)
17 *This was done* [k](On / on) the thirteenth
day of the month Adar; and
[l]on the fourteenth day ‖of the
same (they rested, / rested they,) and made it a day
of feasting and gladness. 18 But
the Jews that were (in / at) Shushan
[j]assembled together [k]on the
thirteenth *day* thereof, and [l]on
the fourteenth thereof; and [l]on
the fifteenth *day* of the same
they rested, and made it a
day of feasting and gladness.
19 Therefore [do] the Jews of the
villages, that (dwell / dwelt) in [p]the unwalled towns, (make / made) the fourteenth
day of the month Adar *a day*
of gladness and feasting, and
[q]a good day, and [r]of sending
portions one to another.
20 And Mordecai wrote these

A.V. * Heb. *those which did the business that* belonged *to the king.* † Heb. *according to their will.* ‡ Heb. *cr*
§ Heb. *let men hang.* ‖ Heb. *in it.*

ngs, and sent letters unto all
Jews that were in all the
vinces of the king Ahasuerus,
th nigh and far, 21 to enjoin stablish this them ng them, that they should keep
e fourteenth day of the month
ar, and the fifteenth day of
e same, yearly, 22 as the days
erein the Jews had rest rested from
ir enemies, and the month
ich was turned unto them
m sorrow to gladness, joy, and from
urning into [c]a good day:
t they should make them
ys of feasting and gladness, joy, and
f sending portions one to
other, and gifts to the poor.
And the Jews undertook to
as they had begun, and as
rdecai had written unto them;
because Haman the son of
mmedatha, the Agagite, [f]the
emy of all the Jews, [g]had de-
ed against the Jews to destroy
em, and [h]had cast Pur, that
the lot, to *consume them,
d to destroy them; 25 but
hen the matter Esther came before the
g, he commanded by letters
at his wicked device, which
had devised against the Jews,
ould return upon his own
d; and that he and his sons
uld be hanged on the gallows.
Wherefore they called these
ys Purim, Purim after the name [h]of
ur. Therefore because of for all the
rds of [o]this letter, and of
at which they had seen con-
rning this matter, and that
ich had come unto them,
the Jews ordained, and took
on them, and upon their seed,
d upon [r]all such as joined
emselves unto them, so as it
ould not §fail, that they would
ep [t]these two days according
the writing thereof, their writing, and according

a ver. 15.
b ch. 2. 15.
c ver. 19.
d ver. 20. ch. 8. 10.
e ch. 1. 1 & 8. 9.
f See ch. 3. 10.
g ch. 3. 6, 7.
h ch. 3. 7.
i ch. 4. 3.
j ver. 26.
k ch. 7. 9, 10 & 8. 3, 7.
l Cp. Ps. 7. 16.
m Isai. 11. 11 & 24. 15.
n ch. 8. 15 & 9. 4.
o ver. 20.
p ch. 2. 23 & 6. 1.
q 2 Chr. 28. 7. Cp. Gen. 41. 40.
r Cp. Isai. 56. 3, 6 & Zech. 2. 11.
s Cp. Neb. 2. 10 & Ps. 122. 8, 9.
t ver. 21.

to the their appointed time thereof, every
year; 28 and that these days
should be remembered and kept
throughout every generation,
every family, every province,
and every city; and that these
days of Purim should not §fail
from among the Jews, nor the
memorial of them 1‖perish from
their seed. 29 Then Esther the
queen, [b]the daughter of Abihail,
and Mordecai the Jew, wrote
with **all 2authority authority, to confirm [d]this
second letter of Purim. 30 And
he sent the letters unto all the
Jews, [e]to the hundred twenty
and seven provinces of the
kingdom of Ahasuerus, *with*
words of peace and truth, 31 to
confirm these days of Purim in
their appointed times, times *appointed*, according as
Mordecai the Jew and Esther
the queen had enjoined them,
and as they had ordained decreed ††for
themselves and for their seed,
in the matter matters of [i]the fastings and
their cry. 32 And the commandment decree
of Esther confirmed these matters
of [j]Purim; and it was written
in the book.

10 1 And the king Ahasuerus
laid a tribute upon the
land, and upon [m]the isles
of the sea. 2 And all the acts
of his power and of his might,
and the full account declaration of the greatness
of Mordecai, [n]whereunto the
king ‡‡advanced him, are they
not written in [p]the book of the
chronicles of the kings of Media
and Persia? 3 For Mordecai
the Jew was [q]next unto king
Ahasuerus, and great among
the Jews, and accepted of the
multitude of his brethren; brethren, [s]seek-
ing the good wealth of his people,
and speaking peace to all his
seed.

R.V. 1 Heb. *be ended.* 2 Heb. *strength.*
R.V. * Heb. *crush.* † Heb. *when she came.* ‡ That is, *lot.* § Heb. *pass.* ‖ Heb. *be ended.*
Heb. *all strength.* †† Heb. *for their souls.* ‡‡ Heb. *made him great.*

THE BOOK OF JOB.

1 THERE was a man in the
I land of [a]Uz, whose name
was [1][d]Job; and that man
was [e]perfect and upright, and
one that [g]feared God, and
[h]eschewed evil. 2 And there
were born unto him [i]seven sons
and three daughters. 3 His
[2*]substance also was seven thou-
sand sheep, and three thousand
camels, and five hundred yoke
of oxen, and five hundred (she-asses, she asses,)
and a very great †household;
so that this man was the greatest
of all [l]the (children ‡men) of the east.
4 And his sons went and (held a feast feasted)
(in the house of each in their houses, every) one (upon) his day;
and (they) sent and called for their
three sisters to eat and to drink
with them. 5 And it was so,
when the days of their feasting
were gone about, that Job sent
and [q]sanctified them, and rose
up early in the morning, and
[r]offered burnt offerings according
to the number of them all: for
Job said, It may be that my
sons have sinned, and [3*](renounced cursed)
God in their hearts. Thus did
Job §continually.

6 Now there was a day when
[u]the sons of God came to present
themselves before the LORD, and
[4]‖[v]Satan came also **among them.
7 And the LORD said unto Satan,
Whence comest thou? Then
Satan answered the LORD, and
said, From [w]going to and fro in
the earth, and from walking up
and down in it. 8 And the LORD
said unto Satan, ††Hast thou
[b]considered my [c]servant (Job? (fo Job, the)
there is none like him in the
earth, [f]a perfect and an upright
man, one that feareth God, and
escheweth (evil. evil?) 9 Then Satan
answered the LORD, and said,
Doth Job fear God for nought?
10 Hast not thou made [j]an hedge
about him, and about his house,
and about all that he (hath, hath) on
every side? thou hast [k]blessed
the work of his hands, and his
[2*]substance is increased in the
land. 11 But [m]put forth thine
hand now, and [n]touch all that
he hath, ‡‡and he will (°renounce curse)
thee [p]to thy face. 12 And the
LORD said unto Satan, Behold,
all that he hath is in thy [6]§§power;
only upon himself put not forth
thine hand. So Satan went forth
from the presence of the LORD.
13 And (it fell on there was) a day when his
sons and his daughters were
eating and drinking wine in their
eldest brother's (house, house:) 14 (that And) there
came a messenger unto Job, and
said, The oxen were plowing,
and the asses feeding beside
them: 15 and [7][t]the Sabeans fell
upon them, and took them away;
yea, they have slain the [8]servants
with the edge of the sword;
and I only am escaped alone
to tell thee. 16 While he was
yet speaking, there came also
another, and said, *[x]The fire of
God is fallen from heaven, and
hath burned up the sheep, and

[a] Jer. 25. 20. Lam. 4. 21.
[b] ch. 2. 3.
[c] Num. 12. 7. 2 Sam. 7. 5. Isai. 20. 3.
[d] Ezek. 14. 14, 20. James 5. 11.
[e] ver. 8. ch. 2. 3. Cp. ch. 9. 20 & Gen. 6. 9 & 17. 1.
[f] ver. 1.
[g] ch. 4. 6. Prov. 16. 6.
[h] Cp. ch. 28. 28 & Ps. 34. 14.
[i] ch. 42. 13.
[j] Cp. Ps. 3. 3 & 34. 7.
[k] Cp. Ps. 128. 1, 2.
[l] See Judg. 6. 3.
[m] ch. 2. 5.
[n] ch. 19. 21. Isai. 53. 4 (Heb.).
[o] ver. 5.
[p] Isai. 65. 3.
[q] 1 Sam. 16. 5.
[r] ch. 42. 8. Gen. 8. 20.
[s] ch. 2. 5. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. Ps. 10. 3.
[t] ch. 6. 19. See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
[u] ch. 2. 1 & 38. 7. Gen. 6. 2, 4. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 19 & Ps. 89. 6 (mg.).
[v] Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 1 & Zech. 3. 1 & Rev. 12. 9, 10.
[w] ch. 2. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
[x] 2 Kin. 1. 12. Cp. Gen. 19. 24 & Ps. 11. 6, *al.*

R.V. [1] Heb. *Iyob.* [2] Or, *cattle* [3] Or, *blasphemed* So ver. 11, ch. 2. 5, 9. [4] That is, *the Adversary.* [5] Or, *th*
[6] Heb. *hand.* [7] Heb. *Sheba.* [8] Heb. *young men.*
A.V. * Or, *cattle.* † Or, *husbandry.* ‡ Heb. *sons of the east.* § Heb. *all the days.* ‖ Heb. *the Adversar*
** Heb. *in the midst of them.* †† Heb. *Hast thou set thy heart on.* ‡‡ Heb. *if he curse thee not to thy face.* §§ Heb. *han*
* Or, *A great fire.*

[1]servants, and consumed
m; and I only am escaped
ne to tell thee. 17 While he
s yet speaking, there came
o another, and said, [b]The
aldeans made out [c]three bands,
l [2*]fell upon the camels, and
ve taken carried them away, yea, and
in the [1]servants with the
ge of the sword; and I only
escaped alone to tell thee.
While he was yet speaking,
re came also another, and
d, [g]Thy sons and thy daughters
re eating and drinking wine
their eldest brother's house:
and, behold, there came a
at wind [3†]from [h]the wilder-
ss, and smote the four corners
the house, and it fell upon
young men, and they are
d; and I only am escaped
ne to tell thee. 20 Then Job
se, and [m]rent his [‡n]mantle,
l [o]shaved his head, [p]and fell
wn upon the ground, and
hipped; 21 and he said, [r]Naked
hipped,
ne I out of my mother's
mb, and naked shall I [t]return
ther: the LORD [v]gave, and the
RD hath taken away; [w]blessed
the name of the LORD. 22 [x]In
this Job sinned not, nor
harged God with [a]foolishness. foolishly.

1 Again [c]there was a day
when the sons of God came
to present themselves before
LORD, and Satan came also
ong them to present himself
fore the LORD. 2 And the
RD said unto Satan, From
ence comest thou? And Satan
wered the LORD, and said,
om going to and fro in the
th, and from walking up and
wn in it. 3 And the LORD
d unto Satan, Hast thou
nsidered my servant Job? [4]for Job, that

a ver. 9. Cp. ch. 27. 5, 6.
b Gen. 11. 28. 2 Kin. 24. 2. Dan. 1. 4, al.
c Cp. Judg. 7. 16 & 1 Sam. 11. 11.
d ch. 9. 17.
e ch. 1. 11.
f ch. 1. 5.
g ver. 4, 13.
h Isai. 21. 1. Jer. 4. 11. Hos. 13. 15.
i Ex. 9. 9. Lev. 13. 18. Cp. Deut. 28. 27.
j Deut. 28. 35. Isai. 1. 6.
k ch. 41. 30.
l ch. 42. 6. Ezek. 27. 30. Jonah 3. 6. Matt. 11. 21.
m See Gen. 37. 29.
n Ezra 9. 3.
o Jer. 7. 29. Cp. Isai. 15. 2 & 22. 12, al.
p Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 6.
q ver. 3.
r Eccles. 5. 15. Cp. Ps. 49. 17 & 1 Tim. 6. 7.
s Cp. Ps. 74. 18, 22.
t Cp. Gen. 3. 19 & Ps. 90. 3 & Eccles. 12. 7.
u Cp. Ps. 39. 1 & James 5. 10, 11.
v Cp. Eccles. 5. 19 & James 1. 17.
w Ps. 113. 2. Dan. 2. 20. Cp. Eph. 5. 20 & 1 Thess. 5. 18.
x ch. 2. 10.
y ch. 1. 22.
z Cp. Ps. 39. 1.
a ch. 24. 12.
b Cp. Prov. 17. 17.
c ch. 1. 6.
d See 1 Chr. 1. 45.
e Gen. 25. 2. 1 Chr. 1. 32.
f ch. 42. 11. Cp. Rom. 12. 15.
g See Gen. 37. 29.
h See Josh. 7. 6 & Neh. 9. 1 & Lam. 2. 10 & Ezek. 27. 30.

there is none like him in the
earth, a perfect and an upright
man, one that feareth God, and
escheweth evil; evil? and he still still he [a]holdeth
fast his integrity, although thou
movedst me against him, [5‖]to
destroy him [d]without cause.
4 And Satan answered the LORD,
and said, Skin for skin, yea, all
that a man hath will he give for
his life. 5 But [e]put forth thine
hand now, and touch his bone
and his flesh, and he will [f]renounce curse
thee to thy face. 6 And the
LORD said unto Satan, Behold,
he is in thine hand; only spare ** but save his
life. 7 So Satan went went Satan forth from
the presence of the LORD, and
smote Job with sore [i]boils from
[j]the sole of his foot unto his
crown. 8 And he took him [k]a
potsherd to scrape himself withal;
and he sat down among [l]the ashes.
9 Then said his wife unto him,
Dost thou still [g]hold fast retain thine
integrity? [f]renounce curse God, and die.
10 But he said unto her, Thou
speakest as one of the [6§]foolish
women speaketh. What? [u]shall
we receive good at the hand of
God, and shall we not receive
evil? [y]In all this did not Job
[z]sin with his lips.

11 Now when Job's three [b]friends
heard of all this evil that was
come upon him, they came every
one from his own place; Eliphaz
[d]the Temanite, and Bildad [e]the
Shuhite, and Zophar the Naa-
mathite: and for they had made an
appointment together to come
to [f]bemoan mourn with him and to comfort
him. 12 And when they lifted
up their eyes afar off, and knew
him not, they lifted up their
voice, and wept; and they
[g]rent every one his mantle,
and sprinkled [h]dust upon their

V. [1] Heb. *young men.* [2] Or, *made a raid* [3] Or, *over* [4] Or, *that* [5] Heb. *to swallow him up.*
impious
V. * Heb. *rushed.* † Heb. *from aside, &c.* ‡ Or, *robe.* § Or, *attributed folly to God.* ‖ Heb. *to swallow*
up. ** Or, *only.*

heads toward heaven. 13 So they sat down with him upon the ground [b]seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his [1]grief was very great.

3 1 After this [d]opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day. 2 And Job answered *spake, and said: said,
3 [e]Let the day perish wherein I was born,
And the night which in *which* it was said, There is a man child conceived.
4 Let that day be darkness;
Let not God [2]regard it from above,
Neither let the light shine upon it.
5 Let darkness and [3][g]the shadow of death claim it for their own. †stain it;
Let a cloud dwell upon it;
‡Let all that maketh black the blackness of the day terrify it.
6 As for that night, let thick darkness seize upon it: it;
§Let it not [4]rejoice among be joined unto the days of the year; year,
Let it not come into the number of the months.
7 Lo, let that night be [5]barren; solitary,
Let no joyful voice come therein.
8 Let them curse it that curse the day,
Who are [6]ready to rouse raise up [k]leviathan. ‖their mourning.
9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark: dark;
Let it look for light, but have none;
Neither let it behold see **[n]the eyelids dawning of the morning. day.
10 Because it shut not up the doors of my *mother's* womb,

a ch. 10. 18, 19.
b Ezek. 3. 15. Cp. Gen. 50. 10.
c Gen. 30. 3 & 50. 23. Isai. 66. 12.
d ch. 33. 2. Ps. 78. 2.
e Cp. ch. 10. 18, 19. See Jer. 20. 14—18.
f Cp. Isai. 58. 12.
g ch. 10. 21, 22 & 12. 22 & 24. 17 & 28. 3 & 34. 22 & 38. 17. Ps. 23. 4. Isai. 9. 2. Matt. 4. 16. Luke 1. 79, *al.*
h Ps. 58. 8. Eccles. 6. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 8.
i ch. 17. 16.
j Ex. 3. 7.
k ch. 41. 1.
l Prov. 31. 6. Cp. ch. 10. 1 & 1 Sam. 1. 10 & 2 Kin. 4. 27 (mg.).
m Rev. 9. 6.
n ch. 41. 18.
o Prov. 2. 4.

Nor hid trouble sorrow from mine eyes.
11 Why [a]died I not from the womb?
Why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?
12 Why did [c]the knees receive me? prevent
Or why the breasts, breasts that I should suck?
13 For now should I have lien down lain still and been quiet; quiet,
I should have slept; slept; then had been at rest: rest,
14 With kings and counsellors of the earth,
Which [7]built up [f]waste desolate places for themselves;
15 Or with princes that had gold,
Who filled their houses with silver:
16 Or as an hidden [h]untimely birth I had not been;
As infants which never saw light.
17 There the wicked cease from [8]troubling;
And there the ††weary be at [i]rest.
18 There the prisoners are at ease together; rest
They hear not the voice of [j]the taskmaster. oppressor.
19 The small and great are there;
And the servant is free from his master.
20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery,
And life unto [l]the bitter soul;
21 Which [9]‡‡[m]long for death, but it cometh not;
And dig for it more than for [o]hid treasures;
22 Which rejoice [10]exceedingly,
And are glad, when they can find the grave?

R.V. 1 Or, *pain* 2 Or, *inquire after* 3 Or, *deep darkness* (and so elsewhere) 4 Some ancient versions read *joined unto.* 5 Or, *solitary* 6 Or, *skilful* 7 Or, *built solitary piles* 8 Or, *raging* 9 Heb. *w* 10 Or, *unto exultation*

A.V. * Heb. *answered.* † Or, *challenge it.* ‡ Or, *let them terrify it, as those who have a bitter day.* § Or, *let not rejoice among the days.* ‖ Or, *a leviathan.* ** Heb. *the eyelids of the morning.* †† Heb. *wearied in stren* ‡‡ Heb. *wait.*

Why is light given to a man
whose [b]way is hid,
And whom God hath [c]hedged
in?
For my sighing cometh [1]*[e]before I eat,
And my [f]roarings are poured
out like water. the waters.
For [2]†the thing which I fear greatly
cometh feared is come upon me,
And that which I am was afraid of
cometh is come unto me.
I am was not at ease, in safety, neither am I quiet, had I rest,
neither have I rest. was I quiet;
But Yet trouble cometh. came.

1 Then answered Eliphaz the
Temanite, Temanite answered and said,
If one we assay ‡to commune with
thee, wilt thou be grieved?
But §who can withhold him-
self from speaking?
Behold, thou hast instructed
many,
And thou hast [l]strengthened
the weak hands.
Thy words have upholden him
that was falling,
And thou hast [i]confirmed strengthened ‖the
[4]feeble knees.
But now it is come unto upon thee,
and thou [5]faintest;
It toucheth thee, and thou
art troubled.
Is not thy fear of God this thy fear, thy [q]con-
fidence,
and thy hope thy hope, and the integrity uprightness of thy
ways?
Remember, I pray thee, [s]who
ever perished, being in-
nocent?
Or where were the upright righteous cut
off?
According Even as I have seen, they
that [v]plow iniquity,
And sow [6]trouble, wickedness, reap the
same.

a Isai. 30. 33.
b Isai. 40. 27.
c Cp. ch. 1. 10. See ch. 19. 8.
d ch. 15. 30. Ex. 15. 8. Ps. 18. 15. Cp. Isai. 11. 4 & 2 Thess. 2. 8.
e Cp. Ps. 42. 3 & 80. 5 & 102. 9
f Ps. 22. 1 & 38. 8.
g Ps. 58. 6. Cp. ch. 29. 17 & Ps. 3. 7.
h Cp. Prov. 10. 24.
i ch. 26. 14.
j ch. 20. 2.
k ch. 33. 15. Gen. 2. 21 & 15. 12. 1 Sam. 26. 12. Isai. 29. 10.
l Isai. 35. 3. Cp. Heb. 12. 12.
m Num. 12. 8. Ps. 17. 15 (mg.).
n Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 12.
o ch. 9. 2 & 10. 4 & 25. 4 & 32. 2.
p ch. 1. 1.
q ch. 31. 24. Prov. 3. 26.
r ch. 15. 15.
s Cp. Ps. 37. 25 & Ecclus. 2. 10.
t ch. 10. 9 & 13. 12 & 33. 6. Isai. 64. 8. Wisd. 9. 15. 2 Cor. 4. 7 & 5. 1.
u Gen. 2. 7 & 3. 19 & 18. 27.
v Hos. 10. 13. Cp. Ps. 7. 14 & Prov. 22. 8 & Gal. 6. 7, 8.
w Cp. ch. 13. 28.

9 By [a]the breath blast of God they
perish,
And **by [d]the blast breath of his anger nostrils
are they consumed.
10 The roaring of the lion, and
the voice of the fierce lion,
[g]And the teeth of the young
lions, are broken.
11 The old lion perisheth for
lack of prey,
And the whelps of the lioness stout lion's whelps are
scattered abroad.
12 Now a thing was [7]††secretly
brought to me,
And mine ear received [i]a
whisper little thereof.
13 In [j]thoughts from [k]the visions
of the night,
When [k]deep sleep falleth on
men,
14 Fear ‡‡came upon me, and
trembling,
Which made §§all my bones
to shake.
15 Then [8]a spirit passed before
my face;
The hair of my flesh stood
up. up:
16 It stood still, but I could not
discern the appearance thereof; form thereof:
[m]A form An image was before mine eyes: eyes,
[9]*There was silence, and I
heard [n]a voice, *saying*,
17 [o]Shall mortal man [10]be more
just than God?
Shall a man [11]be more pure
than his Maker? maker?
18 Behold, he [r]putteth put
no trust in
his servants;
†And his angels he chargeth charged with
folly:
19 How much more less *in* them that
dwell in houses of [t]clay,
Whose foundation is in [u]the
dust,
Which are crushed [12]before
[w]the moth! moth?

v. [1] Or, *like my meat* [2] Or, *the thing which I feared is come &c.* [3] Or, *I was not at ease... yet trouble came*
bowing. [5] Or, *art grieved* [6] Or, *mischief* [7] Heb. *brought by stealth.* [8] Or, *a breath passed over*
I heard a still voice [10] Or, *be just before God* [11] Or, *be pure before his Maker* [12] Or, *like*
v. * Heb. *before my meat.* † Heb. *I feared a fear, and it came upon me.* ‡ Heb. *a word.* § Heb. *who can*
n from words? ‖ Heb. *the bowing knees.* ** That is, *by his anger*: as Isai. 30. 33. †† Heb. *by stealth.*
b. *met me.* §§ Heb. *the multitude of my bones.* * Or, *I heard a still voice.* † Or, *nor in his angels*, in whom *he put light.*

20 [1]Betwixt morning and evening they are
They are destroyed from morning to
[2]destroyed .
evening .
They perish for ever [b]without
any regarding it.
21 [3]Is not their tent-cord plucked up
Doth excellency *which is* in
within them ?
them go away ?
[d]They die, and that without
even
wisdom.

5 [1] Call now; is there any that
now, if there be
will answer thee?
thee;
And to which of [f]the holy ones
saints
wilt thou [†]turn?
2 For vexation killeth the foolish
wrath
man,
And [4]jealousy slayeth the silly one.
[‡]envy
3 [h]I have seen the foolish taking
root:
But suddenly I cursed his
habitation.
4 His children are [k]far from
safety,
And they are crushed in [l]the
gate,
Neither is there any to deliver them.
5 Whose harvest the hungry
eateth up,
And taketh it even out of
the thorns,
And [5]the snare gapeth for
robber swalloweth up
their substance.
6 For affliction cometh not
Although
forth of the dust,
Neither doth trouble spring
out of the ground;
7 But man is [u]born unto ‖trouble,
Yet
As [7]**the sparks fly upward.
8 But as for me, I would seek unto
God,
And unto God would I commit my cause:
9 Which [x]doeth great things
[††]and [z]unsearchable;
[a]Marvellous things [‡‡]without
number:
10 Who giveth [b]rain upon the
earth,
And sendeth waters upon the
§§fields:
11 So that he [c]setteth up on high those
To set
that be low;
And those which mourn are exalted
That may be
to safety.
12 He [e]frustrateth the devices of
disappointeth
the crafty,
So that their hands [8]*cannot
perform their enterprise.
13 He [g]taketh the wise in their
own craftiness:
And the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.
14 They [†]meet with darkness in
the day-time,
daytime,
And [i]grope at noonday as
in the night.
15 But he [j]saveth the poor from
the sword of their mouth,
sword, from
Even the needy from the hand of
And
the mighty.
16 So the poor hath hope,
And [m]iniquity stoppeth her
mouth.
17 Behold, [n]happy is the man
whom God [10]correcteth:
Therefore [o]despise not the
the chastening of the Almighty
Almighty:
18 For he maketh sore, and
[q]bindeth up;
up:
He [r]woundeth, and his hands
make whole.
19 He shall [s]deliver thee in [t]six
troubles;
troubles:
Yea, in [t]seven there shall no
[v]evil touch thee.
20 [w]In famine he shall redeem
thee from death;
death:
And in war [‡]from the power
of the sword.
21 Thou shalt be [y]hid [§]from the
scourge of the tongue;
tongue:
Neither shalt thou be afraid of
destruction when it cometh.
22 At destruction and dearth
famine
shalt laugh;
laugh:

a Cp. Ps. 90. 5, 6 & Isai. 33. 12.
b Cp. Isai. 42. 25 & 57. 1.
c 1 Sam. 2. 7. Cp. Ps. 113. 7.
d ch. 36. 12. Prov. 5. 23 & 10. 21. Cp. Hos. 4. 6.
e Cp. Ps. 33. 10 & Isai. 8. 10. Cp. Neh. 4. 15.
f ch. 15. 15. Ps. 89. 5, 7. Zech. 14. 5.
g Cited 1 Cor. 3. 19. Cp. Ps. 9. 15, 16.
h Jer. 12. 2, 3. Cp. Ps. 37. 35, 36 & 73. 18—20.
i ch. 12. 25. Deut. 28. 29. Cp. Isai. 59. 10.
j Ps. 35. 10.
k Cp. Ps. 119. 155.
l ch. 29. 7. Ps. 127. 5. Prov. 22. 22. Cp. Josh. 20. 4 & Amos 5. 12. See Ruth 4. 1.
m Ps. 107. 42. Cp. Ps. 63. 11.
n Ps. 94. 12. Cp. James 1. 12.
o Prov. 3. 11. Heb. 12. 5. Rev. 3. 19.
p Gen. 17. 1.
q Isai. 30. 26 & 61. 1. Hos. 6. 1.
r Cp. Deut. 32. 39.
s Ps. 34. 19 & 91. 3. 1 Cor. 10. 13.
t Cp. Prov. 24. 16 & 30. 15, 18, 21 & Amos 1. 6, 9, 11, *al.*
u ch. 14. 1. Gen. 3. 17—19. Eccles. 2. 23.
v Ps. 91. 10.
w Ps. 33. 19 & 37. 19.
x ch. 9. 10. Cp. ch. 37. 5 & Ps. 40. 5 & 72. 18 & Rom. 11. 33 & Rev. 15. 3.
y Cp. Ps. 31. 20.
z ch. 9. 10 & 11. 7 & 34. 24.
a Cp. ch. 10. 16.
b Ps. 65. 9, 10 & 147. 8. Jer. 5. 24 & 14. 22. Acts 14. 17. Cp. Ps. 104. 10, 13 & Matt. 5. 45.

R.V. [1] Or, *From morning to evening* [2] Heb. *broken in pieces.* [3] Or, *Is not their excellency which is in them remo* [4] Or, *indignation* [5] According to many ancient versions, *the thirsty swallow up.* [6] Or, *iniquity* See ch. 4. 8. [7] Heb. *the* *of flame* or *of lightning.* [8] Or, *can perform nothing of worth* [9] Heb. *out of their mouth.* [10] Or, *reproveth*

A.V. * Heb. *beaten in pieces.* † Or, *look!* ‡ Or, *indignation.* § Or, *iniquity.* ‖ Or, *labour.* ** Heb. *the* *of the burning coal lift up to fly.* †† Heb. *and* there is *no search.* ‡‡ Heb. *till* there be *no number.* §§ Heb. *outple* * Or, *cannot perform any thing.* † Or, *run into.* ‡ Heb. *from the hands.* § Or, *when the tongue scourgeth.*

Neither shalt thou be afraid
of [a]the beasts of the earth.
For thou shalt be in league
with the stones of the field:
And the beasts of the field
shall be at peace with thee.
And thou shalt know *that
thy [b]tent is tabernacle *shall be* in peace;
And thou shalt visit thy
[1]fold, habitation, and [2]shalt miss nothing. not †sin.
Thou shalt know also that
thy [d]seed shall be ‡great,
And thine offspring as [e]the
grass of the earth.
Thou shalt come to thy grave
in [g]a full age,
Like as a shock of corn
§cometh in in its his season.
Lo this, we have [i]searched
it, so it is;
Hear it, and know thou it
[3]‖for thy good.

1 Then But Job answered and
said,
Oh that my vexation grief were but throughly
weighed,
And my calamity **laid in the
balances together!
For now it would be heavier
than [m]the sand of the seas sea:
Therefore have ††my words been are
rash. swallowed up.
For [o]the arrows of the Al-
mighty are within me,
The poison whereof my spirit drinketh up
drinketh up: my spirit:
The terrors of God do set
themselves in array against
me.
Doth the wild ass bray ‡‡when
he hath grass?
Or loweth the ox over his
fodder?
Can that which hath no savour is unsavoury be
eaten without salt?

a Cp. Isai. 11. 8, 9 & 35. 9 & 65. 25 & Ezek. 34. 25 & Hos. 2. 18.
b Cp. ch. 21. 9.
c Cp. Num. 11. 15. 1 Kin. 19. 4.
d ch. 21. 8. Ps. 112. 2.
e Ps. 72. 16.
f Isai. 38. 12.
g Cp. Gen. 15. 15 & 25. 8 & 35. 29 & Prov. 9. 11 & 10. 27.
h Cp. Isai. 30. 14.
i Cp. Ps. 111. 2.
j Lev. 19. 2. Isai. 57. 15. Hos. 11. 9.
k Cp. ch. 5. 12 (mg.).
l Cp. Deut. 20. 8.
m Cp. Prov. 27. 3.
n Cp. Prov. 17. 17.
o ch. 34. 6 (mg.). Ps. 38. 2. Cp. ch. 16. 13 (mg.).
p Cp. Ps. 38. 11 & 41. 9.
q Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 33.
r Cp. Jer. 15. 18.
s Ps. 88. 16.

Or is there any taste in [4]the
white of an egg?
7 [5]My soul refuseth to touch *them*;
The things *that* my soul refused to touch
They are Are as loathsome meat to me. my sorrowful meat.
8 Oh that I might have my
request;
And that God would grant
me §§the thing that I long
for!
9 Even that it would [c]please
God to crush destroy me;
That he would let loose his
hand, and [f]cut me off!
10 Then should I yet have com-
fort;
[6]Yea, I would [7]exult harden myself in
pain [8]that [h]spareth not:
sorrow: let him not spare:
[9]For I have not [10]denied concealed the
words of [j]the Holy One.
11 What is my strength, that I
should wait hope?
And what is mine end, that
I should be patient prolong my life?
12 Is my strength the strength
of stones?
Or is my flesh *of brass?
13 Is it not that I have no not my help in me, me?
And that [11]k effectual working is is wisdom driven
quite from me?
14 †To him that is [l]ready to faint kindness afflicted pity
should be shewed from his
[n]friend;
[12]Even to him that But he forsaketh the fear
of the Almighty.
15 My [p]brethren have [q]dealt de-
ceitfully as a brook,
As *And* as the channel stream of [r]brooks that they
pass away;
16 Which are black blackish by reason
of the ice,
And wherein the snow hideth is
itself. hid:
17 What time they [13]wax warm,
‡they vanish:
§When it is hot, they are ‖con-
sumed out of their place.

V. [1] Or, *habitation* [2] Or, *shalt not err* [3] Heb. *for thyself.* [4] Or, *the juice of purslain* [5] Or, What
as my soul refused to touch, *these are as my loathsome meat* [6] Or, *Though I shrink back* [7] Or, *harden myself*
though he spare not [8] Or, *That* [10] Or, *concealed* [11] Or, *sound wisdom* [12] Or, *Else might he forsake*
but he forsaketh [13] Or, *shrink*

V. * Or, *that peace is thy tabernacle.* † Or, *err.* ‡ Or, *much.* § Heb. *ascendeth.* ‖ Heb. *for thyself.*
b. *lifted up.* †† That is, *I want words to express my grief.* ‡‡ Heb. *at grass.* §§ Heb. *my expectation.*
b. *brasen.* † Heb. *To him that melteth.* ‡ Heb. *they are cut off.* § Heb. *in the heat thereof.*
b. *extinguished.*

18 [1]The caravans *that travel* by the paths of their way
of them turn are turned aside;
They go up into [b]the waste, to nothing, and
perish.
19 The caravans troops of [d]Tema looked,
The companies of [e]Sheba
waited for them.
20 They were [h]ashamed confounded because
they had hoped;
They came thither, and were
[h]confounded. ashamed.
21 *For now ye [2]are †nothing;
Ye see a terror, *my* casting down, and are
afraid.
22 Did I say, Give Bring unto me?
Or, Offer a present Give a reward for me of your
substance?
23 Or, Deliver me from the adversary's enemy's
hand?
Or, Redeem me from the hand
of [o]the oppressors mighty?
24 Teach me, and I will hold my
peace tongue:
And cause me to understand
wherein I have erred.
25 How forcible are words of uprightness right words!
But what doth your arguing
reprove?
26 Do ye imagine to reprove
words words,
Seeing that And the speeches of one
that is desperate are desperate, *which are* [3]as
[u]wind. wind?
27 Yea, ‡ye would [w]cast *lots* upon overwhelm the
fatherless,
And make merchandise of ye dig *a pit* for your friend.
28 Now therefore be pleased to content, look
upon me;
[4]For surely I shall not lie to your face. *it is* §evident unto you if I lie.
29 [a]Return, I pray you, let there be it not
no injustice be iniquity;
Yea, return again, [5]my cause is righteous-
righteous. ness *is* ‖in it.
30 Is there injustice on iniquity in my tongue?
Cannot **my taste discern
mischievous perverse things?

a ch. 14. 14. Isai. 40. 2.
b Cp. Gen. 1. 2 & Jer. 4. 23.
c ch. 14. 5. Ps. 39. 4.
d Gen. 25. 15. 1 Chr. 1. 30. Isai. 21. 14. Jer. 25. 23.
e ch. 1. 15 (mg.). See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
f S. of S. 2. 17 & 4. 6. Jer. 6. 4.
g ch. 14. 6.
h Isai. 1. 29. Jer. 14. 3.
i Lev. 19. 13.
j ver. 16.
k Cp. ch. 30. 17.
l Deut. 28. 67.
m Isai. 14. 11.
n Cp. ch. 2. 8.
o ch. 15. 20 & 27. 13.
p Cp. ch. 2. 7.
q ch. 9. 25.
r Cp. Isai. 38. 12.
s ch. 6. 26. Ps. 78. 39.
t ch. 20. 9. Cp. ch. 8. 18 & Ps. 37. 36.
u ch. 7. 7. Isai. 41. 29.
v Cp. ver. 21.
w Joel 3. 3. Nah. 3. 10.
x ch. 30. 15.
y See ch. 21. 13.
z ch. 10. 21. 2 Sam. 12. 23.
a ch. 17. 10.
b ch. 20. 9. Ps. 103. 16. Cp. ch. 8. 18.
c Ps. 40. 9.

7 Is there not [a]a [b]warfare ††an appointed tim
to man upon earth?
And are Are not his [c]days also like
the days of an hireling?
2 As a servant that ‡‡earnestl
desireth [f]the shadow,
And as [g]an hireling that looket
for his [i]wages *the reward of* his work:
3 So am I made to posses
months of [j]vanity,
[k]And wearisome nights ar
appointed to me.
4 [l]When I lie down, I say,
[7]When shall I arise? but arise, and §§th
night is long; be gone?
And I am full of tossings t
and fro unto the dawnin
of the day.
5 My flesh is clothed with [m]worm
and clods of [n]dust;
My skin [8]closeth up is broken, and [p]breake
out afresh. loathsome.
6 My days are [q]swifter than
weaver's shuttle,
And are spent without hope.
7 Oh O remember that my life
[s]wind:
Mine eye *shall no more †se
good.
8 [t]The eye of him that seeth hath se
me shall behold see me no more
Thine eyes shall be *are* upon m
but [v]I shall not be. and ‡I *am* not.
9 As [x]the cloud is consume
and vanisheth away, away:
So he that [y]goeth down
[9]Sheol the grave shall come up
more.
10 He shall [z]return no more
his house,
Neither shall his [b]place kno
him any more.
11 Therefore I will not [c]refra
my mouth;
I will speak in the anguish
my spirit;

R.V. [1] Or, *The paths of their way are turned aside* [2] Another reading is, *are* like *thereto.* [3] Or, *for the w* [4] Or, *And it will be evident unto you if I lie* [5] Heb. *my righteousness is in it.* [6] Or, *time of service* [7] Or, *W* *shall I arise, and the night be gone?* [8] Or, *is broken and become loathsome* [9] Or, *the grave*

A.V. * Or, *For now ye are* like *to them.* Heb. *to it.* † Heb. *not.* ‡ Heb. *ye cause to fall upon.* § Heb. *be* *your face.* ‖ That is, *in this matter.* ** Heb. *my palate.* †† Or, *a warfare.* ‡‡ Heb. *panteth a* §§ Heb. *the evening be measured?* * Heb. *shall not return.* † *to see,* that is, *to enjoy.* ‡ That is, *I* *live no longer.*

will [a]complain in [b]the bitterness of my soul.
Am I a sea, or [d]a sea-monster, whale,
That thou settest a watch over me?
When I say, My bed shall comfort me,
My couch shall ease my complaint;
Then thou scarest me with dreams,
And terrifiest me through visions:
So that my soul chooseth strangling,
And death rather *than these my [j]bones. life.
I [k]loathe my life, it; I [2]would not live alway:
[n]Let me alone; for my days are [3][n]vanity.
[p]What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him, him?
And that thou shouldest [r]set thine heart upon him, him?
And that thou shouldest [s]visit him every morning,
And [t]try him every moment?
How long wilt thou not [v]look away, depart from me,
Nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?
[x] I have sinned, sinned; what [4]do I, shall I do unto thee, O thou [5y]watcher, preserver of men?
Why hast thou set me as [z]a mark for, against thee,
So that I am a burden to myself?
And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity?
For now shall I lie down, sleep in [c]the dust;
And thou shalt [e]seek me diligently, in the morning, [f]but I shall not be.

a ch. 21. 4. Ps. 77. 3.
b ch. 10. 1 & 21. 25. 1 Sam. 1. 10. Isai. 38. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 20.
c ch. 2. 11.
d Gen. 1. 21.
e Cp. ch. 9. 27.
f 1 Kin. 19. 11. Cp. ch. 15. 2.
g ch. 34. 12. Cp. Gen. 18. 25 & Deut. 32. 4 & 2 Chr. 19. 7 & Ezra 9. 15 & Dan. 9. 14 & Rom. 3. 5.
h ch. 1. 5, 18, 19.
i Cp. ch. 5. 8 & 11. 13 & 22. 23, al.
j Cp. ch. 19. 20 & 30. 17.
k Cp. ch. 9. 21 & 10. 1.
l ch. 9. 15.
m ch. 10. 20 & 14. 6. Ex. 14. 12. Cp. Ps. 39. 13.
n ver. 3.
o See Ps. 7. 6.
p Ps. 8. 4 & 144. 3. Heb. 2. 6.
q Cp. Prov. 3. 33.
r Cp Ex. 7. 23 (mg.).
s Ps. 17. 3
t Ps. 11. 4. 5.
u Cp. ch. 42 12 & James 5. 11.
v ch 14 6.
w Deut. 4. 32 & 32. 7. Cp. ch. 15. 18.
x ch. 15. 18.
y Cp. Ps. 36. 6 (for mg.) & Isai. 27. 3.
z ch. 16. 12. Lam. 3. 12.
a ch. 14. 2 & 17 7. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 102. 11 & 109. 23 & 144. 4. Eccles. 6. 12.
b Ex. 2. 3. Isai. 18. 2 (for mg.).
c Dan. 12. 2.
d Gen. 41. 2 (for mg.).
e Cp. ch. 8. 5 & 24. 5 & Prov. 1. 28.
f Cp. ver. 8.

8 [1] Then answered [c]Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
[2] How long wilt thou speak these things?
And *how long* shall the words of thy mouth be *like* [f]a mighty, strong wind?
[3] [g]Doth God pervert judgement, judgment?
Or doth the Almighty pervert justice?
[4] [6]If thy [h]children have sinned against him,
And he have delivered, cast them into the hand of, away †for their transgression:
[5] If thou wouldest [i]seek diligently unto God, unto God, betimes,
And make thy [l]supplication to the Almighty;
[6] If thou wert pure and upright;
Surely now he would [o]awake for thee,
And [q]make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.
[7] And, though Though thy beginning was small,
[u]Yet thy latter end should greatly increase.
[8] For [w]inquire, I pray thee, of the former age,
And apply, prepare thyself to that which, the search of [x]their fathers have searched out:
[9] (For we are but of yesterday, and know ‡nothing,
Because our days upon earth are [a]a shadow:)
[10] Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee,
And utter words out of their heart?
[11] Can [b]the [7]rush grow up without mire?
Can [d]the [8]flag grow without water?
[12] Whilst it is yet in its, his greenness, *and* not cut down,

V. [1] Or, *I waste away* [2] Or, *shall* [3] Or, *as a breath* [4] Or, *can I do* [5] Or, *preserver* [6] Or, *If thy* *sinned...he delivered &c.* [7] Or, *papyrus* [8] Or, *reed-grass*

A.V. * Heb. *than my bones.* † Heb. *in the hand of their transgression.* ‡ Heb. *not.*

It [a]withereth before any *other* herb.
13 So are the paths of all that [c]forget God;
[d]And the hope of [e]the godless man / hypocrite's hope shall perish:
14 Whose confidence / hope shall [1]break in / be cut sunder, / off,
And whose trust is / shall be *[g]a spider's [2]web.
15 He shall lean upon his [h]house, but it shall not stand:
He shall hold fast thereby, / it fast, but it shall not endure.
16 He is green before the sun,
And his [k]shoots go / branch shooteth forth over / in his garden.
17 His roots are wrapped [3]about the heap,
He beholdeth / And seeth the place of stones.
18 If he be destroyed / destroy him from his [m]place,
Then it shall deny him, *saying*, I have not [n]seen thee.
19 Behold, this is the joy of his way,
And out of [s]the [4]earth shall others spring. / grow.
20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man,
Neither will he uphold / †help the evil-doers. / evil doers:
21 [5]He will yet / Till he laughter, / laughing,
[v]fill thy mouth with
And thy lips with shouting. / ‡rejoicing.
22 They that hate thee shall be [x]clothed with shame;
And the tent / dwelling place of the wicked [§]shall be no more, / come to nought.

9 [1] Then Job answered and said,
2 Of a truth I know that it is so. / I know *it is* so of a truth
[6]But how can / should man be [a]just
[7]‖with God?
3 [8]If he be pleased to / will [d]contend with him,

[a] Op. Ps. 37. 2 & 129. 6.
[b] Op. ch. 12. 13 & 36. 5.
[c] See Ps. 9. 17.
[d] Prov. 10. 28 & 11. 7. Wisd. 5. 14.
[e] ch. 13. 16 & 15. 34 & 27. 8.
[f] Op. Ex. 7. 13 & 32. 9.
[g] Op. Isai. 59. 5, 6.
[h] ch. 27. 18.
[i] Isai. 2. 19, 21 & 13. 13. Hag. 2. 6, 21. Heb. 12. 26.
[j] ch. 26. 11. Ps. 75. 3.
[k] Ps. 80. 11.
[l] ch. 26. 7. Ps. 104. 2. Isai. 40. 22, *al.* Jer. 10. 12 & 51. 15. Zech. 12. 1. Op. Gen. 1. 6, *al.*
[m] See ch. 7. 10.
[n] ch. 7. 8.
[o] Gen. 1. 16.
[p] ch. 38. 32.
[q] ch. 38. 31. Amos 5. 8.
[r] ch. 37. 9.
[s] Op. ch. 36. 24 & 1 Sam. 2. 7, 8 & Ps. 103. 16 & 113. 7.
[t] See ch. 5. 9.
[u] ch. 23. 8, 9.
[v] Ps. 126. 2.
[w] ch. 11. 10 & 23. 13.
[x] Ps. 35. 26 & 132. 18. Op. Ps. 109. 29.
[y] Isai. 45. 9. Op. Jer. 18. 6 & Rom. 9. 20.
[z] ch. 26. 12. Ps. 40. 4 & 82. 4 & 89. 10. Isai. 30. 7 & 51. 9.
[a] ch. 4. 17.
[b] ch. 15. 16.
[c] ver. 3.
[d] Op. ch. 10. 2. Op. Ps. 143. 2 & Rom. 3. 20.

He cannot answer him one of a thousand.
4 *He is* [b]wise in heart, and mighty in strength:
Who hath [f]hardened himself against him, and hath prospered?
5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know it not, / not:
When he / Which overturneth them in his anger.
6 Which [i]shaketh the earth out of her place,
And [j]the pillars thereof tremble.
7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not;
And sealeth up the stars.
8 Which alone [l]stretcheth / spreadeth out the heavens,
And treadeth upon the [9]**waves of the sea.
9 Which [o]maketh [p]the Bear, / ††Arcturus, [q]Orion, and the Pleiades,
[r]And the chambers of the south.
10 Which doeth [t]great things past finding out;
Yea, marvellous things / and wonders without number.
11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I [u]see him not:
He passeth on also, but I perceive him not.
12 Behold, he seizeth *the prey*, / taketh away, ‡‡[w]who can [10]hinder him?
[y]Who will say unto him, What doest thou?
13 *If* God will not withdraw his anger; / anger,
The helpers of / §§proud helpers [11]*Rahab [12]do stoop under him.
14 [b]How much less shall I [c]answer him,
And choose out my words to *reason* with him?

R.V. [1] Or, *be cut off* [2] Heb. *house.* [3] Or, *beside the spring* [4] Or, *dust* [5] Or, *Till he fill* [6] Or, *not be.* [7] Or, *before* [8] Or, *If one should desire... he could not &c.* [9] Heb. *high places.* [10] Or, *turn him back* [11] Or, *arrogant* See Isai. 30. 7. [12] Or, *did*

A.V. * Heb. *a spider's house.* † Heb. *take the ungodly by the hand.* ‡ Heb. *shouting for joy.* § Heb. *not be.* ‖ Or, *before God!* ** Heb. *heights.* †† Heb. *Ash, Cesil, and Cimah.* ‡‡ Heb. *who can turn him aw* §§ Heb. *helpers of pride*, or, *strength.*

Whom, [a]though I were righteous, yet would I not answer; answer,
But I would make [c]supplication to [1]mine adversary. my judge.
If I had called, and he had answered me;
Yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.
[2]For he breaketh me with a tempest,
And multiplieth my wounds [i]without cause.
He will not suffer me to take my breath,
But filleth me with bitterness.
If we I speak of [k]the strength of the mighty, strength,
[4]lo, *he is* there! strong:
And if of judgement, judgment, who will [l]appoint shall set me a time to plead?
Though I be righteous, If I justify myself, [n]mine own mouth shall condemn me:
Though I be If I say, I am perfect, [5]it shall also prove me perverse.
[6]I am [p]perfect; I regard myself;
Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul:
I would [s]despise my life.
It is all one; This is one thing, therefore I say, said it,
He [u]destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.
If [v]the scourge slay suddenly, mock laugh
He will at the [7]trial of the innocent.
[8]The earth is given into the hand of the wicked:
He [a]covereth the faces of the judges thereof;
If it be not he, not, where, and who then is it is he?
Now my [d]days are swifter than [e]a [8]post:
They flee away, they see no good.
They are passed away as [h]the [9]*swift ships:
As [k]the eagle that swoopeth on hasteth to the prey.

[a] ch. 10. 15.
[b] Cp. ch. 7. 13.
[c] ch. 8. 5.
[d] ch. 10. 20 (mg. for mg.). Ps. 39. 13.
[e] Cp. Ps. 119. 120.
[f] ch. 10. 14.
[g] Cp. ch. 10. 2.
[h] Isai. 1. 25. Jer. 2. 22. See ch. 22. 30.
[i] ch. 2. 3. Cp. ch. 34. 6.
[j] ch. 19. 19 & 30. 10.
[k] Cp. ver. 4.
[l] Jer. 49. 19 & 50. 44.
[m] Eccles. 6. 10. Rom. 9. 20.
[n] ch. 15. 6.
[o] ver. 19. 1 Sam. 2. 25. Cp. ch. 16. 21.
[p] ch. 1. 1.
[q] Cp. Ps. 39. 10.
[r] ch. 21. 9. Ps. 89. 32. Isai. 10. 24.
[s] ch. 7. 16 (Heb.). Cp. ch. 10. 1.
[t] Cp. ch. 13. 21 & 33. 7.
[u] Eccles. 9. 2, 3. Ezek. 21. 3.
[v] Isai. 10. 26.
[w] Cp. ch. 7. 16 & 9. 21 & Num. 11. 15 & 1 Kin. 19. 4.
[x] Cp. ch. 10. 3.
[y] ch. 21. 4 & 23. 2.
[z] See ch. 7. 11.
[a] See ch. 12. 17.
[b] Cp. ch. 24. 25.
[c] ch. 9. 29.
[d] ch. 7. 6.
[e] Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 6 & Jer. 51. 31 & Wisd. 5. 9.
[f] ch. 9. 3.
[g] ch. 13. 9.
[h] Cp. Isai. 18. 2.
[i] Ps. 89. 38.
[j] ch. 14. 15. Ps. 138. 8. Isai. 64. 8.
[k] Hab. 1. 8.
[l] Cp. ch. 9. 24.

27 If I say, [b]I will forget my complaint,
I will put leave off my sad countenance, heaviness,
and [10d]be of good cheer. comfort *myself*:
28 I am [e]afraid of all my sorrows,
I know that thou wilt not [f]hold me innocent.
29 I shall be [g]condemned; If I be wicked,
Why then do I labour labour I in vain?
30 If I wash myself [11]with snow water,
And [12h]make my hands never so clean;
31 Yet wilt shalt thou plunge me in the ditch,
And mine own clothes shall [†j]abhor me.
32 For he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him,
That And we should [m]come together in judgement. judgment.
33 [o]There Neither is no there ‡any [13]§ daysman betwixt us,
That might lay his hand upon us both.
34 [q]Let him take his [r]rod away from me,
And let [t]not his terror make me fear terrify afraid me:
35 Then would I speak, and not fear him;
For I am ‖But *it is* not so in myself. with me.

10 1 My soul is **[w]weary of my life;
I will give free course to my [y]complaint. leave my complaint upon myself;
I will speak in [z]the bitterness of my soul.
2 I will say unto God, Do not [c]condemn me;
Shew me wherefore thou [f]contendest with me.
3 [g]Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress,
That thou shouldest [i]despise [††j]the [14]work of thine hands,
[l]And shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

V. [1] Or, *him that would judge me* [2] Heb. *He who.* [3] Or, *If* we speak *of strength, lo,* he is *mighty* [4] Or, *Lo,* am I, saith he; *and if of judgement, Who &c.* [5] Or, *he* [6] Or, *Though I be perfect, I will not regard &c.* [7] Or, *calamity* runner [9] Heb. *ships of reed.* [10] Heb. *brighten up.* [11] Another reading is, *with snow.* [12] Heb. *cleanse* hands with lye. [13] Or, *umpire* [14] Heb. *labour.*

V. * Heb. *ships of desire.* Or, *ships of Ebeh.* † Or, *make me to be abhorred.* ‡ Heb. *one that should argue.* umpire. ‖ Heb. *but I am not so with myself.* ** Or, *cut off while I live.* †† Heb. *the labour of thine hands.*

4 Hast thou [a]eyes of flesh, flesh?
Or [c]seest thou as man seeth?
5 Are thy days as the days of man, man?
Or Are thy [d]years as man's days,
6 That thou [f]inquirest after mine iniquity,
And searchest after my sin, sin?
7 Although thou *Thou [h]knowest that I am not wicked;
And there is [i]none that can deliver out of thine hand? hand.
8 [k]Thine hands †have framed made me and fashioned me
Together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.
9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast fashioned made me as the [n]clay;
And wilt thou bring me into [p]dust again?
10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk,
And curdled me like cheese?
11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh,
And knit me together hast ‡fenced me with bones and sinews.
12 Thou hast granted me life and favour,
And thy [1]visitation hath preserved my spirit.
13 Yet And these things thou didst hide hast thou hid in thine heart; heart:
I know that [u]this *is* with thee: thee.
14 If I sin, then thou [w]markest me,
And thou wilt not [x]acquit me from mine iniquity.
15 [y]If I be wicked, woe unto me;
And if I be [z]righteous, yet shall will I not lift up my head; head.
[2]Being filled with ignominy
I am full of confusion;
And [c]looking upon affliction. affliction;
therefore see thou mine
16 And if *my head* exalt itself, thou For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as [d]a fierce lion:
And again thou shewest thyself [e]marvellous upon me.

a Cp. John 8. 15.
b Cp. ch. 16. 8 & Ruth 1. 21.
c 1 Sam. 16. 7.
d ch. 36. 26. Ps. 77. 10. Cp. Ps. 90. 4 & 2 Pet. 3. 8.
e Cp. ch. 19. 12.
f Cp. ch. 14. 16.
g ch. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 3. 3.
h Cp. ch. 2. 3, 9.
i Deut. 32. 39. Isai. 43. 13.
j Obad. 16.
k Ps. 119. 73.
l See ch. 14. 1.
m See ch. 7. 16.
n See ch. 4. 17.
o ch. 9. 27. Ps. 39. 13.
p ch. 34. 15. Gen. 2. 7 & 3. 19. Ps. 146. 4. Eccles. 12. 7.
q Cp. ch. 16. 22 & 2 Sam. 12. 23.
r ch. 30. 26. Ps. 88. 12.
s See ch. 3. 5.
t ch. 2. 11.
u ch. 23. 14 & 27. 11.
v Prov. 10. 19. Eccles. 5. 3.
w ch. 13. 27 & 33. 11. Ps. 130. 3.
x ch. 9. 28.
y Isai. 3. 11.
z ch. 9. 15.
a ch. 10. 7.
b Deut. 32. 2. Prov. 4. 2. Isai. 29. 24.
c Cp. Ps. 25. 18.
d ch. 28. 8. Hos. 5. 14 & 13. 7. Cp. Isai. 38. 13.
e Cp. ch. 5. 9.

17 Thou renewest §thy [b]witnesses against me,
And increasest thine indignation upon me;
[3]Changes and *warfare war are with again me.
18 [g]Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb?
Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me. me!
19 [j]I should have been as though I had not been;
I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.
20 [l]Are not my days few? [4]m]cease then,
And let me alone, [o]that I may [5]take comfort a little,
21 Before I go whence [q]I shall not return,
Even to the land of [r]darkness and of [s]the shadow of death;
22 A land of thick darkness, as darkness *itself*;
A land And of the shadow of death without any order,
And where the light is as darkness.

II 1 Then answered [t]Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
2 Should not [v]the multitude of words be answered?
And should ‖a man full of talk be justified?
3 Should thy boastings **lies make men hold their peace?
And when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?
4 For [a]thou sayest, hast said, My [b]doctrine is pure,
And I am clean in thine eyes.
5 But Oh oh that God would speak,
And open his lips against thee;

R.V. [1] Or, *care* [2] Or, *I am filled with ignominy, but look thou...for it increaseth: thou &c.* [3] Or, *Host after host against me* [4] Another reading is, *let him cease, and leave me alone.* [5] Heb. *brighten up.*
A.V. * Heb. It is *upon thy knowledge.* † Heb. *took pains about me.* ‡ Heb. *hedged.* § That is, *thy plan.*
‖ Heb. *a man of lips.* ** Or, *devices.*

And that he would shew thee
the secrets of wisdom,
That it is manifold in [a]effectual working! they are double to that which is
Know therefore that God
[2][c]exacteth of thee less than
thine iniquity deserveth.
[d]Canst thou by searching find
out God?
Canst thou find out the Al-
mighty unto perfection?
It is *as [f]high as heaven;
what canst thou do?
Deeper than [5]Sheol hell; what canst
thou know?
The measure thereof is longer
than the earth,
And broader than the sea.
If he [j]pass through, †cut off, and [k]shut
up,
And [6]call unto judgement, Or gather together, then ‡who
can [l]hinder him?
For he knoweth [m]vain men:
He seeth iniquity also, [7]even though he wickedness also; will he not then
consider it not. it?
But § vain man is void of understanding, would be wise,
For Yea, Though [o]man is be born as like [p]a wild
ass's colt.
If thou [r]set prepare thine heart aright, heart,
And [t]stretch out thine hands
toward him;
If iniquity be in thine hand,
put it far away,
And let not unrighteousness wickedness dwell
in thy tents; tabernacles.
Surely For then shalt thou [w]lift up
thy face without [x]spot;
Yea, thou shalt be stedfast,
and shalt not fear:
For because thou shalt [z]forget thy
misery; misery,
Thou shalt And remember it as waters
that are passed pass away:
And thy life thine age ‖ shall [9]be [a]clearer
than the noonday;
Though there be darkness, it shall
Thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as
the morning.

[18] And thou shalt be secure,
because there is hope;
Yea, thou shalt search dig about
thee, [b]and thou shalt take
thy rest in safety.
[19] Also thou shalt [b]lie down,
and none shall make thee
afraid;
Yea, many shall **[e]make suit
unto thee.
[20] But [g]the eyes of the wicked
shall fail,
And [10]††they [h]shall have no way to flee, not escape,
And their hope shall be shall be as ‡‡the
[i]giving up of the ghost.

12 [1] Then And Job answered and
said,
[2] No doubt but ye are the
people,
And wisdom shall die with
you.
[3] But I have §§[n]understanding
as well as you;
*I am not inferior to you:
Yea, †who knoweth not [q]such
things as these?
[4] I am as one that is [s]a laughing-stock to mocked of
his neighbour,
A man that [u]called Who calleth upon God, and
he answered answereth him:
The just, the perfect just upright man is a laughing-laughed to
stock, scorn.
[5] In the thought of him that is [v]at ease there
He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a
is contempt for misfortune; lamp despised
It is ready for them whose foot slippeth.
In the thought of him that is at ease.
[6] [y]The tents tabernacles of robbers pros-
per,
And they that provoke God
are secure;
[11]Into whose hand God bringeth
abundantly.
[7] But ask now the beasts, and
they shall teach thee;
And the fowls of the air, and
they shall tell thee:

a ch. 5. 12 (Heb.).
b Lev. 26. 5, 6. Ps. 4. 8. Prov. 3. 24. Isai. 17. 2. Zeph. 3. 13.
c Cp. Ezra 9. 13.
d ch. 5. 9. Eccles. 3. 11 & 8. 17. Cp. Ps. 145. 3 & Rom. 11. 33.
e Ps. 45. 12.
f Cp. ch. 22. 12 & Ps. 139. 8.
g ch. 17. 5 & 31. 16.
h Ps. 142. 4 (for mg.).
i Jer. 15. 9.
j See ch. 9. 11—16.
k See ch. 12. 14.
l ch. 9. 12 & 23. 13.
m Ps. 26. 4.
n Cp. ch. 13. 2 & 15. 9.
o Cp. Ps. 73. 22 & Eccles. 3. 18.
p See ch. 39. 5—8.
q ch. 16. 2.
r Ps. 78. 8. See 1 Sam. 7. 3.
s ch. 16. 10 & 17. 2, 6 & 21. 3 & 30. 1.
t Ps. 44. 20 & 88. 9 & 143. 6.
u Ps. 91. 15.
v ch. 3. 18.
w ch. 22. 26. Cp. Gen. 4. 5 & Ps. 119. 6 & 1 John 3. 21.
x ch. 31. 7. 2 Pet. 3. 14.
y See ch. 21. 7.
z Cp. Isai. 65. 16.
a Cp. Ps. 37. 6 & Isai. 58. 8, 10.

N. [1] Or, *For sound wisdom is manifold* [2] *Canst thou find out the deep things of God?* [3] *bly.* [4] Heb. *The heights of heaven.* [5] Or, *the grave* [6] Heb. *call an* [7] Or, *and him that considereth not* [8] Or, *But an empty man will get understanding, when a wild ass's* [9] *born a man* [10] Heb. *refuge is perished from them.* [11] Or, *That bring* their [12] *their hand*

N. * Heb. *the heights of heaven.* † Or, *make a change.* ‡ Heb. *who can turn him away?* § Heb. *empty.* ‖ *shall arise above the noonday.* ** Heb. *intreat thy face.* †† Heb. *flight shall perish from them.* ‡‡ Or, *a puff* *ath.* §§ Heb. *an heart.* * Heb. *I fall not lower than you.* † Heb. *with whom are not such as these?*

8 Or speak to the earth, and it
shall teach thee: thee:
And the fishes of the sea shall
declare unto thee.
9 Who knoweth not [1]in all these, these
That [c]the hand of the LORD
hath wrought this?
10 In [e]whose hand is the *soul
of every living thing,
And the [2]breath of †all mankind.
11 Doth not [g]the ear try words, words?
Even as And the palate tasteth its ‡mouth taste his meat?
12 [3]With [4]aged men the ancient is wisdom, wisdom;
And in length of days understanding.
13 §[k]With him is wisdom and
might; strength,
He hath counsel and understanding.
14 Behold, he breaketh down,
and it cannot be built again; again:
He [m]shutteth ‖up a man, and
there can be no opening.
15 Behold, he [n]withholdeth the
waters, and they dry up up
Again, Also he [p]sendeth them out,
and they overturn the earth.
16 With him is strength and
[4]effectual working; wisdom:
The deceived and the deceiver
are his.
17 He leadeth [v]counsellors away
spoiled,
And [w]judges maketh he maketh the judges fools.
18 He [y]looseth the bond of kings,
And bindeth girdeth their loins with a girdle.
19 He leadeth priests princes away spoiled,
And overthroweth the mighty.
20 He removeth away **the speech
of the trusty,
[a]And taketh away the understanding of the elders. aged.
21 He [c]poureth contempt upon
princes,

a Dan. 2. 22. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
b See ch. 3. 5.
c Isai. 41. 20. Cp. ch. 1. 21.
d Isai. 9. 3 & 26. 15.
e Num. 16. 22. Dan. 5. 23. Acts 17. 28.
f Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 11.
g ch. 34. 3.
h Ps. 107. 40. Cp. ch. 6. 18.
i ch. 32. 7. Cp. Ps. 119. 100.
j See ch. 5. 14.
k Cp. ch. 9. 4 & 36. 5.
l Ps. 107. 27. Isai. 19. 14.
m ch. 11. 10. Cp. Isai. 22. 22 & Rev. 3. 7.
n Cp. Deut. 11. 17 & 1 Kin. 8. 35 & 17. 1.
o Cp. ch. 12. 3 & 15. 9.
p Cp. Gen. 7. 11—24 & Ps. 147. 18 & Amos 9. 6.
q ch. 23. 4 & 31. 35.
r Cp. ver. 15, 18.
s Cp. ch. 5. 12.
t Ps. 119. 69.
u Cp. ch. 16. 2.
v Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 23.
w ch. 9. 24. Isai. 40. 23. Cp. Isai. 29. 14 & 44. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 19.
x Prov. 17. 28.
y Ps. 116. 16.
z ch. 27. 4.
a Cp. ch. 32. 9.
b Cp. Judg. 6. 31.
c Ps. 107. 40.
d Prov. 28. 11.

And ††looseth weakeneth the belt strength of the strong. mighty.
22 He [a]discovereth deep things
out of darkness,
And bringeth out to light
[b]the shadow of death.
23 He [d]increaseth the nations
and destroyeth them:
He spreadeth enlargeth the nations abroad
and ‡‡straiteneth them in. again.
24 He taketh away the heart of
the chiefs chief of the people of
the [6]earth,
And [h]causeth them to wander
in a wilderness where there
is no way.
25 They [j]grope in the dark
without light,
And he maketh them to
[7]§§[l]stagger like a drunken
man.

13 1 Lo, mine eye hath seen
all *this*,
Mine ear hath heard and
understood it.
2 [o]What ye know, *the same* do
I know also:
I am not inferior unto you.
3 [q]Surely I would speak to the
Almighty,
And I desire to [r]reason with
God.
4 But ye are [t]forgers of lies,
Ye [u]are all physicians of no
value.
5 Oh O that ye would altogether
[x]hold your peace!
And it should be your wisdom.
6 Hear now my reasoning,
And hearken to the pleadings
of my lips.
7 Will ye [z]speak unrighteously wickedly for
God, God?
And talk [z]deceitfully for him.
8 Will ye [8]respect accept his person?
Will ye [b]contend for God?
9 Is it good that he should
[d]search you out?

R.V. [1] Or, *by* [2] Or, *spirit* [3] Or, *With aged men, ye say, is wisdom* [4] Or, *sound wisdom* [5] Or, *let them away* [6] Or, *land* [7] Heb. *wander.* [8] Or, *shew him favour*
A.V. * Or, *life.* † Heb. *all flesh of man.* ‡ Heb. *palate.* § That is, *With God.* ‖ Heb. *to* ** Heb. *the lip of the faithful.* †† Or, *looseth the girdle of the strong.* ‡‡ Heb. *leadeth in.* §§ Heb. *wander*

Or as one [1]deceiveth a man, [a]will man mocketh another, do ye [2]deceive so mock him?
He will surely reprove you,
If ye do secretly [3]respect accept persons.
Shall not his [c]excellency make you afraid, afraid?
And his dread fall upon you?
Your memorable sayings remembrances *are* proverbs of like unto [f]ashes,
Your defences *are* defences bodies to bodies of clay.
Hold your peace, let me alone,
that I may speak,
And let come on me what will.
Wherefore should do I take my flesh in my teeth,
And [k]put my life in mine hand?
[5][m]Though he slay me, yet will I [6]wait for trust in him:
Nevertheless But I will [6]†[p]maintain my mine own ways before him.
This He also shall be my salvation; salvation:
For a godless man an hypocrite shall not come before him.
Hear diligently my speech,
And let my declaration be in with your ears.
Behold now, I have [w]ordered my cause;
I know that I [9]am righteous. shall be justified.
Who is he that will contend plead with me?
For now [10]shall now, if I hold my peace tongue, and I shall give up the ghost.
Only do not two things unto me, me:
Then will I not [d]hide myself from thy face: thee.
Withdraw thine hand far from me; me:
And let not thy [h]terror dread make me afraid.
Then call thou, and I will answer; answer:
Or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many are mine iniquities and sins?
[b]Make me to know my transgression and my sin.
24 Wherefore [d]hidest thou thy face,
And [e]holdest me for thine enemy?
25 Wilt thou harass break a leaf driven to leaf and fro?
And wilt thou pursue the dry [h]stubble?
26 For thou [i]writest bitter things against me,
And makest me to inherit possess [j]the iniquities of my youth: youth.
27 Thou puttest my feet also in [l]the stocks, and [n]markest ‡lookest narrowly unto all my paths;
Thou drawest thee a line about settest a print upon the soles §heels of my feet: feet.
28 [11]Though I am like And he, as [q]a rotten thing that thing, consumeth,
Like As a garment that is [r]moth-eaten. moth eaten.

14 1 Man that is [t]born of a woman
Is ‖[u]of few days, and [v]full of trouble.
2 He cometh forth like [x]a flower, and [12]is [y]cut down:
He fleeth also as [a]a shadow, and continueth not.
3 And dost thou [b]open thine eyes upon such an one,
And [c]bringest me into judgement judgment with thee?
4 [13]** Who can bring [e]a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.
5 Seeing his [g]days are determined, [i]the number of his months is *are* with thee,
And thou Thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;
6 [k]Look away Turn from him, that he may [14]††rest,

a Gal. 6. 7.
b Cp. Ps. 19. 12.
c ch. 31. 23.
d Deut. 32. 20. Ps. 13. 1 & 44. 24 & 88. 14, *al.*
e ch. 19. 11 & 33. 10. Cp. Lam. 2. 5.
f Isai. 44. 20.
g Lev. 26. 36.
h ch. 21. 18. Ps. 83. 13.
i Cp. Ps. 149. 9.
j Ps. 25. 7.
k See Judg. 12. 3.
l Cp. ch. 20. 11 & 33. 11.
m Cp. Prov. 14. 32.
n See ch. 10. 14.
o ch. 14. 14.
p Cp. ver. 3 & ch. 27. 5.
q Prov. 12. 4 & 14. 30. Hab. 3. 16.
r ch. 4. 19.
s ch. 21. 2.
t ch. 15. 14 & 25. 4. Matt. 11. 11.
u ch. 10. 20 & 16. 22. Gen. 47. 9. Ps. 39. 5 & 89. 47.
v See ch. 5. 7.
w See ch. 33. 5.
x Ps. 103. 15. Isai. 40. 6, 7. James 1. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 24.
y Ps. 37. 2 & 90. 6.
z Isai. 50. 8, 9.
a See ch. 8. 9 & 17. 7. Ps. 109. 23. Eccles. 6. 12, *al.*
b Cp. Ps. 8. 4 & 144. 3.
c ch. 22. 4. Ps. 143. 2.
d Cp. Gen. 3. 8.
e ch. 15. 14. Cp. Ps. 51. 5 & John 3. 6.
f ch. 9. 34. Ps. 39. 10.
g Cp. ch. 7. 1 & Ps. 39. 4.
h ch. 9. 34 & 33. 7.
i ch. 21. 21.
j ch. 14. 15.
k ch. 7. 19.

[1] Or, *mocketh* [2] Or, *mock* [3] Or, *shew favour* [4] Or, *At all adventures I will take &c.* [5] Or, *Behold, He slay me; I wait for him* or, according to another reading, *I will not wait* or, *I have no hope* [6] Heb. *argue.* [8] Or, *That* [9] Or, *shall be justified* [10] Or, *if I hold my peace, I shall give up &c.* [11] Heb. *And like.* [12] Or, *withereth* [13] Or, *Oh that a clean thing could come out of an unclean! not one can* [14] Heb. *cease.*

* Heb. *Be silent from me.* ** Heb. *Who will give.* † Heb. *prove*, or, *argue.* †† Heb. *cease.* ‡ Heb. *observest.* § Heb. *roots.* ‖ Heb. *short*

Till he shall [1]accomplish, as
[b]an hireling, his day.
7 For there is hope of a tree, if
it be cut down, that it will
sprout again,
And that the tender branch
thereof will not cease.
8 Though the root thereof wax
old in the earth,
And [e]the stock thereof die in
the ground;
9 Yet through the scent of water
it will bud,
And put (bring) forth [h]boughs like
a plant.
10 But man dieth, and [2]*wasteth
away:
Yea, man giveth up the ghost,
and [i]where is he?
11 [j]*As* the waters [3]fail from the
sea,
And the river (flood) decayeth and
drieth up; (up:)
12 So man lieth down (down,) and riseth
not:
Till [l]the heavens be no more,
they shall not awake,
Nor be [m]roused (raised) out of their
sleep.
13 Oh (O) that thou wouldest [n]hide
me in [4]Sheol, (the grave,)
That thou wouldest [n]keep me
secret, [q]until thy wrath be
past,
That thou wouldest appoint
me a set time, and remember
me!
14 If a man die, shall he live
again?
All the days of my [v]warfare [5]would (appointed time will)
I [w]wait,
Till my [6]release should (change)
come.
15 [7]Thou shouldest (shalt) [x]call, and I would (will)
answer thee:
Thou wouldest (wilt) have a desire
to the [z]work of thine
hands.

a ch. 31. 4 & 34. 21.
b ch. 7. 1.
c Cp. ch. 10. 6.
d Deut. 32. 34. Cp. Hos. 13. 12.
e Isai. 11. 1.
f Isai. 34. 4.
g ch. 18. 4.
h Cp. ch. 29. 19.
i ch. 20. 7.
j Isai. 19. 5.
k Cp. Eccles. 9. 5.
l Deut. 11. 21. Ps. 89. 29. Cp. Ps. 72. 5 & Matt. 5. 18.
m Cp. John 11. 11.
n Cp. Ps. 27. 5 & 31. 20.
o See ch. 21. 13.
p ch. 2. 11.
q Cp. Isai. 26. 20.
r Cp. ch. 12. 3.
s ch. 16. 3.
t ver. 35.
u ch. 6. 26 & 8. 2. Hos. 12. 1.
v ch. 7. 1.
w ch. 13. 15.
x ch. 13. 22.
y Ps. 119. 97 (for mg.).
z See ch. 10. 3.

16 But (For) now thou [a]numberest my
steps:
Dost thou not [c]watch over
my sin?
17 My transgression is [d]sealed
up in a bag,
And thou fastenest (sewest) up mine
iniquity.
18 And surely the mountain
falling [8]†[f]cometh to nought,
And [g]the rock is removed out
of its place; (his place.)
19 The waters wear the stones; (stones:)
The overflowings thereof wash
away Thou ‡washest away the things which grow
out of the dust of the earth (earth)
And thou destroyest the hope
of man.
20 Thou prevailest for ever
against him, and he passeth (passeth)
Thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.
21 His sons come to honour, and
he [k]knoweth it not;
And they are brought low,
but he perceiveth it not of
them.
22 [9]But his flesh upon him hath (shall he)
pain,
And his soul within him
mourneth. (shall mourn.)

15 1 Then answered [p]Eliphaz
the Temanite, and said,
2 Should [r]a wise man make answer (utter)
[10]§[s]vain knowledge,
And fill his [t]belly with [u]the
east wind?
3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk, (talk?)
Or with speeches wherewith
he can do no good?
4 Yea, ‖thou doest away with (castest off) fear,
And [11]restrainest [12]devotion (**prayer)
before God.
5 For [13]thine iniquity teacheth thy mouth (thy mouth)
††uttereth thine iniquity
And thou choosest the tongue
of the crafty.

R.V. [1] Or, *have pleasure in* [2] Or, *lieth low* [3] Heb. *are gone.* [4] Or, *the grave* [5] Or, *will... shall* [6] Or, *change* [7] Or, *Thou shalt call, and I will &c.* [8] Heb. *fadeth away.* [9] Or, *Only for himself his flesh hath pain, for himself his soul mourneth* [10] Heb. *knowledge of wind.* [11] Heb. *diminishest.* [12] Or, *meditation* [13] Or, *mouth teacheth thine iniquity*

A.V. * Heb. *is weakened*, or, *cut off.* † Heb. *fadeth.* ‡ Heb. *overflowest.* § Heb. *knowledge of w* ‖ Heb. *thou makest void.* ** Or, *speech.* †† Heb. *teacheth.*

Thine [a]own mouth condemneth
thee, and not I:
Yea, [c]thine own lips testify
against thee.
[d]Art thou the first man that
was born?
Or [f]wast thou brought forth / made [g]before
the hills?
[1]Hast thou heard the [h]secret
counsel of God?
And dost thou restrain wisdom
to thyself?
[m]What knowest thou, that we
know not?
What understandest thou,
which is not in us?
[n]With us are both the gray-
headed and the very aged
men,
Much elder than thy father.
Are the consolations of God
too small for thee, / with thee?
And the word *that dealeth* gently
Is there any secret thing with
thee?
Why doth thine heart carry
thee away?
And why / what do thine / thy eyes wink? / wink at,
That thou turnest thy [q]spirit
against God,
And lettest *such* words go out
of thy mouth. / mouth?
What is man, [u]that he should
be clean?
And he which is [v]born of a
woman, that he should be
righteous?
Behold, he [x]putteth no trust
in his [y]holy ones; / saints;
Yea, the heavens are not clean
in his sight.
How much less [3]one that is / more abo-
minable and [a]corrupt, / filthy
A man that / [3] man, which [b]drinketh iniquity
like water! / water?
I will shew thee, hear thou me;
And that which I have seen
I will declare: / declare;
Which / Which wise men have told

a ch. 9. 20. Luke 19. 22.
b Cp. ch. 8. 8. See Ps. 44. 1.
c 2 Sam. 1. 16.
d Cp. ch. 38. 21.
e Joel 3. 17.
f Prov. 8. 25.
g Ps. 90. 2.
h ch. 29. 4. Jer. 23. 18. Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 11. Cp. Gen. 1. 26 & 3. 22.
i Cp. ch. 21. 19 & 24. 1.
j ch. 6. 23 & 27. 13.
k See ch. 18. 11.
l Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
m ch. 12. 3 & 13. 2.
n Cp. ch. 12. 12 & 32. 6, 7.
o Ps. 59. 15 & 109. 10.
p ch. 14. 20.
q Cp. ch. 21. 4.
r Cp. ch. 16. 14 & Dan. 8. 6.
s Ps. 75. 5.
t For ver. 14—16, see ch. 25. 4—6.
u Cp. ch. 14. 4 & Ps. 14. 3 & Prov. 20. 9 & Eccles. 7. 20 & 1 John 1. 8, 10.
v See ch. 14. 1.
w See Ps. 17. 10.
x ch. 4. 18.
y See ch. 5. 1.
z ch. 9. 14.
a Cp. Ps. 14. 3 & 53. 1.
b ch. 34. 7. Cp. Prov. 19. 28 & 26. 6.

[b]From their fathers, and have
not hid it; / it:
19 Unto whom alone the land / earth was
given,
And no [e]stranger passed
among them:) / them.
20 The wicked man travaileth
with pain all his days,
[4]Even / And the number of [i]years
that are laid up for / is hidden to [j]the oppressor.
21 *A sound of [k]terrors / dreadful sound is in his ears; / ears:
In [l]prosperity the spoiler / destroyer shall
come upon him: / him.
22 He believeth not that he shall
return out of darkness,
And he is waited for of the
sword: / sword.
23 He [o]wandereth abroad for
bread, *saying*, Where is it?
He knoweth that the day of
darkness is ready at his
hand: / hand.
24 Distress / Trouble and anguish shall make
him afraid;
They shall [p]prevail against him,
as a king ready to the battle: / battle.
25 Because / For he hath stretched / stretcheth out his
hand against God,
And [5]behaveth himself proudly / strengtheneth himself against
the Almighty; / Almighty.
26 He [r]runneth upon him with [6]a *stiff*
him, *even* on *his*
neck,
[6]With / Upon the thick bosses of his
bucklers:
27 Because he hath [w]covered / covereth his face
with his fatness,
And made / maketh collops of fat on
his flanks; / flanks.
28 And he hath dwelt / dwelleth in desolate
cities,
In / *And* in houses which no man
[8]inhabited, / inhabiteth,
Which were / are ready to become
heaps.
29 He shall not be rich, neither
shall his substance continue,
Neither shall [9]their produce / he prolong the perfection
bend to / thereof upon the earth.

[1] Or, *Dost thou hearken in the council*
[4] *And years that are numbered are laid up &c.* / *would inhabit*
[2] Or, *Or is there any secret thing with thee?*
[5] Or, *biddeth defiance to*
[9] Or, *their possessions be extended on the earth*
[3] Or, *that which is*
[6] Or, *Upon*
[7] Heb. *cut off.*
A.V. * Heb. *A sound of fears.*

30 He shall not depart out of darkness;
The flame shall dry up his branches,
And by [a] the breath of his mouth shall he go away.
31 Let him not [b] trust in vanity, deceiving himself. not him that is deceived trust in vanity:
For vanity shall be his recompence.
32 It shall be [1*] accomplished [e] before his time,
And his branch shall not be green.
33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine,
And shall cast off his flower as the olive.
34 For [j] the company congregation of the godless hypocrites shall be barren, desolate,
And [l] fire shall consume the tents tabernacles of bribery.
35 They [n] conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity, †vanity,
And their [p] belly prepareth deceit.

16 [1] Then Job answered and said,
2 I have heard [q] many such things:
[2‡r] Miserable comforters are ye all.
3 Shall [3§s] vain words have an end?
Or what provoketh emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?
4 I also could speak as ye do: do:
If your soul were in my soul's stead,
I could join words together heap up words against you,
And [y] shake mine head at you.
5 *But* I would strengthen you with my mouth,
And the solace moving of my lips should assuage asswage *your grief.*

a ch. 4. 9.
b Cp. Isai. 59. 4.
c Cp. ch. 15. 34. See ch. 1. 15—19.
d ch. 10. 17. Cp. Ruth 1. 21.
e ch. 22. 16. Eccles. 7. 17. Cp. Ps. 55. 23 & 102. 24.
f Cp. Ps. 109. 24.
g ch. 18. 4. Hos. 6. 1. Amos 1. 11.
h ch. 30. 21.
i Ps. 35. 16 & 37. 12 & 112. 10. Lam. 2. 16. Acts 7. 54.
j ch. 16. 7.
k Ps. 22. 13.
l Cp. ch. 20. 26.
m Ps. 3. 7. Isai. 50. 6. Lam. 3. 30. Mic. 5. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 24 & Acts 23. 2.
n Ps. 7. 14. Isai. 59. 4. Cp. Hos. 10. 13.
o Ps. 35. 15.
p See ver. 2.
q Cp. ch. 12. 3.
r Cp. ch. 13. 4.
s Cp. ch. 15. 2.
t Lam. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 7. 20.
u Jer. 50. 29. Cp. ch. 6. 4 (for mg.).
v ch. 27. 22.
w ch. 20. 25. Cp. Lam. 2. 11.
x ch. 30. 14.
y 2 Kin. 19. 21. Ps. 22. 7 & 109. 25. Isai. 37. 22. Jer. 18. 16. Lam. 2. 15. Ecclus. 12. 18. Matt. 27. 39. Mark 15. 29.
z ch. 15. 26.
a See 2 Sam. 3. 31.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged. asswaged:
And though I forbear, [4‖] what am I eased?
7 But now he hath made me weary:
[c] Thou hast made desolate all my company.
8 And thou hast [5] laid fast hold on me, filled me with wrinkles
which is [d] a witness *against me*:
And my [f] leanness riseth rising up against me, it testifieth in me beareth witness to my face.
9 He hath [g] torn teareth me in his wrath,
[h] and [6] persecuted me; who hateth me:
He hath [i] gnashed gnasheth upon me with his teeth: teeth;
Mine adversary enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.
10 They have [k] gaped upon me with their mouth;
They have [m] smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: reproachfully;
They [o] gather have gathered themselves together against me.
11 God delivereth **hath delivered me to the ungodly,
And casteth me turned me over into the hands of the wicked.
12 I was at ease, and but he brake hath broken me asunder; asunder:
Yea, he hath He hath also taken me by the my neck, and dashed shaken me to pieces: pieces,
He hath also and set me up for his [t] mark.
13 His [7 u] archers compass me round about,
He cleaveth my reins asunder, [v] and doth not spare;
He [w] poureth out my gall upon the ground.
14 He breaketh me with [x] breach upon breach;
He [z] runneth upon me like [8] giant.
15 I have sewed [a] sackcloth upon my skin,

R.V. [1] Or, *paid in full* [2] Or, *Wearisome* [3] Heb. *words of wind.* [4] Heb. *what departeth from me?* [5] Or, *shrivelled me up* [6] Or, *hated* [7] Or, *arrows* Or, *mighty ones* [8] Or, *mighty man*

A.V. * Or, *cut off.* † Or, *iniquity.* ‡ Or, *troublesome.* § Heb. *words of wind.* ‖ Heb. *what is from me?* ** Heb. *hath shut me up.*

And have [1]laid defiled [a]my horn [b]in the dust.
My face is [2]foul with weeping,
And on my eyelids is [d]the shadow of death;
Although there is no [g]violence in mine hands,
Not for *any* injustice hands:
And my prayer is pure.
Also
O earth, [h]cover not thou my blood,
And let my [i]cry [3]have no place.
resting
Even now, behold, my [k]witness is in heaven,
Also
And he that voucheth for me is *[m]on high.
my record
My friends †[n]scorn me:
But mine eye poureth out tears unto God:
God.
That he would [p]maintain the right of a man with God,
O that one might plead for
And of a son of man with his ‡neighbour!
As a *pleadeth* for
For when §a few years are come,
When
Then I shall go the way [r]whence I shall not return.

7 [1]My spirit ‖breath is consumed, corrupt, my days are [u]extinct,
[v]The grave is graves *are* *ready* for me.
Surely there are [5]mockers with me,
Are there not me?
And doth not mine eye **abideth continue in their [w]provocation.
provocation?
Give now a pledge, be [x]surety for me with thyself;
Lay down now, put me in a thee;
Who is there he that will [y]strike hands with me?
For thou hast hid their heart from understanding:
Therefore shalt thou not exalt *them.*
He that denounceth his friends for a [6]prey, speaketh flattery to *his* friends,
Even the [c]eyes of his children shall fail.
He hath made me also [e]a byword of the people;
And I am become [7]an open abhorring.
†† aforetime I was as a tabret.

[a] Cp. Ps. 75. 10.
[b] Ps. 7. 5.
[c] Cp. Ps. 6. 7 & 31. 9.
[d] See ch. 3. 5.
[e] See ch. 14. 2.
[f] Isai. 52. 14.
[g] Isai. 53. 9.
[h] Isai. 26. 21. Ezek. 24. 7.
[i] Cp. Gen. 4. 10.
[j] See ch. 22. 30.
[k] Ps. 89. 37. Rom. 1. 9.
[l] ch. 6. 29.
[m] Cp. Ps. 148. 1.
[n] Cp. ch. 12. 5.
[o] ch. 7. 6 & 9. 25.
[p] Cp. ch. 31. 35.
[q] Cp. ch. 11. 17.
[r] See ch. 10. 21.
[s] See ch. 21. 13.
[t] Cp. Eccles. 12. 5.
[u] Cp. ch. 18. 5, 6.
[v] Cp. Ps. 88. 3, 4.
[w] 1 Sam. 1. 6, 7. Cp. ch. 12. 6.
[x] Ps. 119. 122. Isai. 38. 14. Heb. 7. 22.
[y] Prov. 6. 1 & 17. 18 & 22. 26, *al.*
[z] Cp. ch. 3. 17—19.
[a] ch. 21. 26 & 40. 13.
[b] ch. 2. 11 & 8. 1.
[c] Cp. ch. 11. 20 & 31. 16.
[d] Cp. Matt. 22. 15 & Mark 12. 13 & Luke 20. 20.
[e] ch. 30. 9. Deut. 28. 37. Cp. Ps. 44. 14 & 69. 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 30. 10 (for mg.).

7 Mine [c]eye also is dim by reason of sorrow,
And all ‡‡my members are as [e]a shadow.
8 Upright men shall be [f]astonied at this,
And the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.
godless.
9 Yet shall the righteous hold on his way,
The righteous also shall
And he that hath [j]clean hands §§shall wax stronger and stronger.
be
10 But [l]return ye, all of you, and come now:
as for you all, do ye return,
[8]And I shall not find a wise man among you.
For I cannot *one*
11 My [o]days are past, my purposes are broken off,
Even *the [9]thoughts of my heart.
12 They [q]change the night into day:
The light, *say they,* is near [10]unto the darkness.
light *is* †short because of
13 [11]If I look for [12]Sheol as [t]mine house;
wait, the grave *is* house:
If I have spread my couch in the darkness;
made bed darkness.
14 If I ‡said to [13]corruption,
Thou art my father;
father:
To the worm, *Thou art* my mother, and my sister;
sister.
15 Where then is my hope?
And where *is* now
And as for my hope, who shall see it?
As
16 It shall go down to the bars of [12]Sheol,
They the pit,
When once there is [z]rest [a]in the dust.
our rest together *is*

18 [1]Then answered [b]Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
2 How long will ye [d]lay snares for words?
will it be ere make an end of
Consider, and afterwards we will speak.
Mark,

[1] Or, *defiled* [2] Or, *red* [3] Or, *have no more place* [4] Or, *That one might plead for a man with God, as a man* pleadeth *for his neighbour* [5] Heb. *mockery.* [6] Heb. *portion.* [7] Or, *one in whose face they spit* [8] Or, *For I find not* [9] Heb. *possessions.* [10] Or, *because of* [11] Or, *If I hope, Sheol is mine house; I have spread...I said...and where now is my hope?* [12] Or, *the grave* [13] Or, *the pit*
* Heb. *in the high places.* † Heb. are *my scorners.* ‡ Or, *friend.* § Heb. *years of number.*
† Heb. *spirit is spent.* ** Heb. *lodge.* †† Or, *before them.* ‡‡ Or, *my thoughts.* §§ Heb. *shall add strength.*
‖ Or, *the possessions.* † Heb. *near.* ‡ Heb. *cried,* or, *called.*

3 Wherefore are we counted as
[a]beasts,
And are become unclean / reputed vile in your
sight?
4 Thou that [c]tearest thyself / He teareth *himself in thine anger, / his anger:
Shall the earth be forsaken
for thee?
Or / And shall [e]the rock be removed
out of its / his place?
5 Yea, [h]the light of the wicked
shall be put out,
And the [1]spark of his fire shall
not shine.
6 The light shall be [k]dark in
his tent, / tabernacle,
And his lamp / †candle [2]above him shall be
put out. / out with him.
7 The steps of his strength shall
be straitened,
And his [m]own counsel shall
cast him down.
8 For he is cast into [o]a net by
his own feet,
And he walketh upon the toils. / a snare.
9 [q]A / The gin shall take *him* by the
heel,
And a snare / the robber shall lay hold on / prevail against
him.
10 A noose / The snare is hid / ‡laid for him in the
ground,
And a trap for him in the
way.
11 [s]Terrors shall make him afraid
on every side,
And shall chase / §drive him at / to his heels. / feet.
12 His strength shall be hunger-
bitten,
And calamity / destruction shall be [u]ready
[3]for / at his halting. / side.
13 It shall devour the [4]members / ‖strength of
his body, / skin:
Yea, / *Even* [v]the firstborn of death
shall devour his members. / strength.
14 He / His confidence shall be rooted out
of his tent wherein he trusteth; / tabernacle,
And [5]he / it shall be brought / bring him to [x]the
king of terrors.

a Ps. 73. 22.
b See Ps. 11. 6 & Ezek. 38. 22.
c ch. 16. 9.
d ch. 29. 19. Hos. 9. 16. Mal. 4. 1, *al.*
e ch. 14. 18.
f ch. 14. 2.
g Ps. 34. 16. Prov. 10. 7. Cp. Ps. 109. 13, 15.
h ch. 21. 17. Prov. 13. 9 & 20. 20 & 24. 20. See Ps. 18. 28.
i Cp. ch. 30. 8 (mg.).
j ch. 10. 21, 22.
k ch. 10. 22.
l Isai. 14. 22.
m Cp. ch. 5. 13.
n Ps. 37. 13. Jer. 50. 27. Ezek. 21. 25, 29. Obad. 12. Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 10.
o Ps. 9. 15 & 10. 9 & 35. 8 & 57. 6 & 141. 9, 10, *al.*
p Cp. ch. 21. 6.
q Ps. 140. 5.
r Judg. 2. 10. Jer. 9. 3 & 10. 25. 1 Thess. 4. 8. 2 Thess. 1. 8.
s ch. 15. 21 & 20. 25 & 27. 20 & 30. 15. Jer. 6. 25 & 46. 5 & 49. 29.
t Gen. 31. 7.
u ch. 15. 23 (for mg.). Ps. 38. 17.
v Isai. 14. 30.
w Ps. 35. 26 & 38. 16 & 55. 12.
x Cp. Rev. 9. 11.
y Cp. ch. 8. 3 & 34. 12 & Lam. 3. 36.

15 [6]There / It shall dwell in his tent that / tabernacle
which is / because *it is* none of his:
[b]Brimstone shall be scattered
upon his habitation.
16 His [d]roots shall be dried up
beneath,
And above shall his branch
[7]be [f]cut off.
17 His [g]remembrance shall perish
from the earth,
[i]And he shall have no name
in the street.
18 **[j]He shall be driven from
light into darkness,
And chased out of the world.
19 He shall have neither / neither have [l]son nor
son's son / nephew among his people,
Nor any remaining where I / in his
sojourned. / dwellings.
20 [8]They that come after *him* shall
be astonied at his [n]day,
As they that ††went before
[9]‡‡were [p]affrighted.
21 Surely such are the dwellings
of the unrighteous, / wicked,
And this is the place of him
that [r]knoweth not God.

19

1 Then Job answered and
said,
2 How long will ye vex my soul,
And break me in pieces with
words?
3 These [t]ten times have ye re-
proached me:
Ye are not ashamed that ye
deal hardly with / §§make yourselves strange to me.
4 And be it indeed that I have
erred,
Mine error remaineth with
myself.
5 [10]If indeed ye will [w]magnify
yourselves against me,
And plead against me my
reproach:
6 Know now that God hath
[11]y subverted me *in my cause,* / overthrown me,

R.V. [1] Or, *flame* [2] Or, *beside* [3] Or, *at his side* [4] Heb. *bars of his skin.* [5] Heb. *it shall* (or *thou shalt*) *bring* [6] Or, *It shall dwell in his tent, that it be no more his* or, *because it is none of his* [7] Or, *wither* [8] Or, *They that dwell in* [9] Heb. *laid hold on horror.* [10] Or, *Will ye indeed...repro* *west are...as they that dwell in the east are &c.* [11] Or, *overthrown me*

A.V. * Heb. *his soul.* † Or, *lamp.* ‡ Heb. *hidden.* § Heb. *scatter him.* ‖ Heb. *bars.* ** Heb. *shall drive him.* †† Or, *lived with him.* ‡‡ Heb. *laid hold on horror.* §§ Or, *harden yourselves against me.*

And hath compassed me with his net.
Behold, I [1b]cry out of *wrong, but I am not heard:
I cry for help, aloud, but there is no judgement. judgment.
He hath [d]fenced up my way that I cannot pass,
And he hath set darkness in my paths.
He hath [f]stripped me of my glory,
And taken the [g]crown from my head.
He hath broken me down destroyed me on every side, and I [h]am gone:
And mine hope hath he plucked up removed like a tree.
He hath also kindled his wrath against me,
And he [k]counteth me unto him as *one of* his adversaries. enemies.
His [m]troops come on together, and [o]cast raise up their way against me,
And encamp round about my tent. tabernacle.
He hath put my [q]brethren far from me,
And mine [t]acquaintance are wholly verily estranged from me.
My kinsfolk [v]have failed,
And my familiar [w]friends have forgotten me.
They that [2y]dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger:
I am an alien in their sight.
I call unto called my servant, and he giveth gave me no answer, answer;
Though I intreat I intreated him with my mouth.
My breath is strange to my [b]wife,
And [3]my supplication to Though I intreated for the children children's *sake*
[4]of [c]my *mother's* womb.
†mine own body.

a Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 23.
b ch. 24. 12. Hab. 1. 2. Cp. Lam. 3. 8.
c Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 13, 14.
d Lam. 3. 7, 9. Hos. 2. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 23 & 13. 27.
e Ps. 102. 5. Cp. Lam. 4. 8.
f Ps. 89. 44.
g Ps. 89. 39. Lam. 5. 16. Cp. ch. 29. 14.
h ch. 1. 11. Isai. 53. 4 (Heb.).
i ch. 27. 21. Cp. ch. 10. 21 & 14. 20.
j Cp. Ps. 69. 26.
k See ch. 13. 24.
l Isai. 30. 8.
m Cp. ch. 10. 17 & 25. 2.
n Cp. ch. 31. 35 (mg.).
o ch. 30. 12.
p Jer. 17. 1.
q Ps. 69. 8. Cp. ch. 6. 15.
r ch. 30. 23.
s Isai. 43. 14 & 44. 6, 24 & 49. 7. Cp. Gen. 48. 16 & Ps. 19. 14 & 103. 4 & 1 Thess. 1. 10.
t Cp. Ps. 31. 11 & 88. 8, 18.
u ch. 41. 33.
v Ps. 38. 11.
w Ps. 55. 13.
x Ps. 17. 15. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 John 3. 2.
y Cp. Gen. 17. 27. Matt. 10. 36.
z Cp. Prov. 27. 2.
a Cp. Ps. 73. 26.
b ch. 2. 9.
c ch. 3. 10. Cp. Mic. 6. 7 (for mg.).

18 Even Yea, ‡young [a]children despise despised me;
If I arise, I arose, and they speak spake against me.
19 All [5]§my [e]inward friends abhor abhorred me:
And they whom I loved are turned against me.
20 My [e]bone cleaveth to my skin ‖and to my flesh,
And I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.
21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends;
For the hand of God hath [h]touched me.
22 Why do ye [j]persecute me as God,
And are not satisfied with my flesh?
23 **Oh that my words were now written!
Oh that they were [l]inscribed printed in [n]a book!
24 That they were graven with an iron [p]pen and lead
They were graven in In the rock for ever!
25 [6]But For I [r]know that my [7]s[s]redeemer liveth,
And that he shall stand up at the last latter *day* upon the [8]u[u]earth:
26 [9]††And *though* after my skin hath *worms* been thus destroyed, destroy this *body*,
Yet [10]from in my flesh shall I [x]see God:
27 Whom I shall see [11]for myself,
And mine eyes shall behold, and not [12]z[z]another. ††another;
§§My *Though* my reins are be [a]consumed within me.
28 If But ye should say, How we will *persecute* Why persecute we him! him,
[13]†Seeing that the root of the matter is found in [14]me; me?
29 Be ye afraid of the sword:

V. [1] Or, *cry out, Violence!* [2] Or, *sojourn* [3] Or, *I make supplication* Or, *I am loathsome* [4] Or, *of my body*
b. *the men of my council.* [6] Or, *For* [7] Or, *vindicator* Heb. *goel.* [8] Heb. *dust.* [9] Or, *And after my skin*
been destroyed, *this* shall be, *even from &c.* Or, *And* though *after my skin this* body *be destroyed, yet from &c.* [10] Or, *without*
r, *on my side* [12] Or, *as a stranger* [13] Or, *And that* [14] Many ancient authorities read, *him.*
V. * Or, *violence.* † Heb. *my belly.* ‡ Or, *the wicked.* § Heb. *the men of my secret.* ‖ Or, *as.*
ch. *Who will give, &c.* †† Or, *After I shall awake, though this* body *be destroyed, yet out of my flesh shall I see God.*
ch. *a stranger.* §§ Or, *my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire* [for that day.] * Heb. *in my bosom.*
, *and what root of matter is found in me?*

For [1]wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword,
That ye may know there is judgement. judgment.
[b]a

20 [1]Then answered [c]Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
2 Therefore do my [d]thoughts give answer cause me to me, answer,
[2]Even by reason of my And for *this* *I make haste that is in me.
3 I have heard the reproof which check of putteth me to shame, my reproach,
[3]And the spirit of my understanding answereth me. causeth me to answer.
4 Knowest thou *not* this of old time,
[f]Since man was placed upon earth,
5 [g]That the triumphing of the wicked is †short,
And the joy of the godless hypocrite but for a moment?
6 [j]Though his excellency mount up to the heavens,
And his head reach unto the ‡clouds;
7 Yet he shall perish for ever like his own [n]dung:
They which have seen him shall say, [p]Where is he?
8 He shall fly away as [q]a dream, and shall not be found:
Yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.
9 [r]The eye also which saw him shall see him no more;
Neither shall his place any more behold him.
10 [4]§ His children shall seek the favour of to please the poor,
And his hands shall [5]give back his restore their wealth. goods.
11 His bones are full of the sin of his [w]youth,
But it Which shall lie [x]down with him in the dust.

a Ps. 10. 7.
b Eccles. 12. 14. See Ps. 58. 11.
c ch. 2. 11.
d ch. 4. 13.
e Deut. 32. 33. Ps. 140. 3.
f Cp. Deut. 4. 32.
g Ps. 37. 35, 36.
h Isai. 59. 5. Cp. Prov. 23. 32.
i Cp. Ps. 36. 8 & Jer. 17. 6.
j Cp. Isai. 14. 13, 14 & Obad. 3, 4.
k Deut. 32. 13, 14.
l Cp. ch. 29. 6.
m ver. 10.
n Ps. 83. 10. Zeph. 1. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 10 & 2 Kin. 9. 37.
o ver. 15.
p ch. 14. 10.
q Ps. 73. 20 & 90. 5. Isai. 29. 7, 8.
r See ch. 7. 8, 10.
s Isai. 59. 8.
t Prov. 17. 1.
u Cp. Eccles. 5. 13, 14.
v ver. 18.
w Cp. ch. 13. 26 & Ps. 25. 7.
x ch. 21. 26.

12 Though wickedness be swee in his mouth,
Though he hide it [a]under hi tongue;
13 Though he spare it, and will not le forsake it go, not;
But keep it still ‖within hi mouth; mouth:
14 Yet his meat in his bowels i turned,
It is the gall of [e]asps withi him.
15 He hath swallowed dow riches, and he shall vomi them up again:
God shall cast them out of hi belly.
16 He shall suck the poison c asps:
[h]The viper's tongue shall sla him.
17 He shall not look upon see [i]th rivers,
**The flowing streams floods, the brooks of [k]hone and [l]butter.
18 That which he laboured fo shall he [m]restore, and sha not [o]swallow it down: down;
††According to the his substanc [5]that he hath gotten, *shall* the restitution *be*, and he sha not rejoice. rejoice *therein*.
19 For Because he hath ‡‡oppressed an forsaken the poor;
He *Because* he hath violently take away an house, [6]and house which he shal build not build it up. not;
20 Because Surely he [7]knew no shall not §§feel [t]quietne [7]within him, in his belly,
[u]He shall not save aught of th wherein which he delighteth. desired.
21 *There was nothing left that he devou shall none of his meat be not. left;
Therefore his prosperity shall no shall no man look for endure. goods.
22 In the fulness of his sufficien he shall be in straits:

R.V. [1] Or, *wrathful are* [2] Or, *And by reason of* this *my haste is within me* [3] Or, *But out of my understanding spirit answereth me* [4] Or, as otherwise read, *The poor shall oppress his children* [5] Heb. *of his exchange.* [6] Or, *w he builded not* [7] Or, *in his greed* Heb. *in his belly.*

A.V. * Heb. *my haste* is *in me.* † Heb. *from near.* ‡ Heb. *cloud.* § Or, *The poor shall oppress his childr* ‖ Heb. *in the midst of his palate.* ** Or, *streaming brooks.* †† Heb. *according to the substance of his excha* ‡‡ Heb. *crushed.* §§ Heb. *know.* * Or, *There shall be none left for his meat.*

The / Every hand of every one that is in misery / the *wicked
shall come upon him.
[1]When he is about to fill his
belly,
God shall cast the fierceness / fury of
his wrath upon him,
And shall rain it upon him
[2]c while he is eating.
[d]He shall flee from the iron
weapon,
And [f]the bow of brass / steel shall
strike [g]him through.
He [h]draweth it forth, / It is drawn, and it cometh
out of his / the body:
Yea, [j]the glittering point / sword cometh
out of his [k]gall; / gall:
[l]Terrors are upon him.
All darkness is laid up for / *shall be* hid in his
treasures / secret places:
[o]A fire not blown *by man* shall
devour / consume him;
[3]It shall consume that which / go ill with him that is left
in his tent. / tabernacle.
[q]The heavens / heaven shall reveal his
iniquity, / iniquity;
And the earth shall rise up
against him.
The increase of his house shall
depart,
His / And his *goods* shall flow a-
way in the day of his
wrath.
[v]This is the portion of a wicked
man from God,
And [v]the heritage [†]appointed
unto him by God.

21 [1] Then / But Job answered and
said,
[z]Hear diligently my speech; / speech,
And let this be your consola-
tions.
Suffer me, and I also will / me that I may speak;
And after that I have spoken,
[4]c mock on.
As for me, is my [d]complaint
[5]to man?

a Cp. Ex. 6. 9 (mg.).
b ch. 29. 9 & 40. 4. Judg. 18. 19.
c Cp. Num. 11. 33 & Ps. 78. 30, 31.
d Cp. Isai. 24. 18 & Jer. 48. 44 & Amos 5. 19.
e ch. 12. 6. Ps. 17. 14 & 37. 1, 35 & 73. 3, 5 & 92. 7. Eccles. 8. 14. Jer. 12. 1, 2. Hab. 1. 13, 16. Mal. 3. 14, 15.
f 2 Sam. 22. 35.
g Judg. 5. 26.
h Judg. 3. 22.
i Cp. ch. 5. 25.
j Deut. 32. 41.
k ch. 16. 13.
l See ch. 18. 11.
m Cp. ch. 5. 24.
n See ch. 9. 34.
o Cp. ch. 15. 34 & Ps. 21. 9.
p Ex. 23. 26.
q Cp. ch. 16. 18, 19.
r Cp. Ps. 17. 14.
s Ex. 15. 20.
t ch. 30. 31. Gen. 4. 21.
u ch. 36. 11.
v ch. 27. 13. Cp. ch. 18. 21 & 31. 2, 3.
w ch. 34. 20. Cp. ch. 24. 19.
x ch. 7. 9 & 14. 13 & 17. 13. Gen. 37. 35 (mg.). See Ps. 16. 10.
y ch. 22. 17.
z ch. 13. 17.
a Cp. Ex. 5. 2.
b See ch. 34. 9.
c Cp. ch. 16. 10, 20 & 17. 2.
d ch. 10. 1 & 23. 2.
e ch. 22. 18. Cp. Ps. 1. 1.

And if it were so, / I not / not my spirit why should
be [a]impatient / [‡]troubled?
5 [6§]Mark me, and be astonished,
And [b]lay your hand upon your
mouth.
6 Even when I remember I am
troubled, / afraid,
And horror / trembling taketh hold on my
flesh.
7 [e]Wherefore do the wicked live,
Become old, yea, wax / are mighty
in power?
8 Their [i]seed is established
with them in their sight, / in their sight with them,
And their offspring before
their eyes.
9 Their houses ‖are [7m]safe from
fear,
Neither is [n]the rod of God
upon them.
10 Their bull gendereth, and
faileth not;
Their cow calveth, and [p]cast-
eth not her calf.
11 They send forth their [r]little
ones like a flock,
And their children dance.
12 They [8]sing to / take [s]the timbrel and
[t]harp,
And rejoice at the sound of
[t]the pipe. / organ.
13 They [u]spend their days **in
prosperity, / wealth,
And in [w]a moment they go down
to [9x]Sheol. / the grave.
14 Yet / Therefore they said / say unto God,
[y]Depart from us;
For we desire not the know-
ledge of thy ways.
15 [a]What is the Almighty, that
we should serve him?
And what [b]profit should we
have, if we pray unto him?
16 [10]Lo, their prosperity / good is not in
their hand:
[e]The counsel of the wicked is
far from me.

R.V. [1] Or, *Let it be for the filling of his belly that God shall cast &c.* [2] Or, *as his food* [3] Or, *It shall go ill with him is left* [4] Or, *thou shalt mock* [5] Or, *of* [6] Heb. *Look unto me.* [7] Or, *in peace, without fear* [8] Heb. *lift* he voice. [9] Or, *the grave* [10] Or, Ye say, *Lo &c.*
.V. * Or, *troublesome.* † Heb. *of his decree from God.* ‡ Heb. *shortened?* § Heb. *Look unto me.*
eb. are *peace from fear.* ** Or, *in mirth.*

17 [1]How oft is it that [a]the *lamp candle of the wicked is put out? out!
That their calamity cometh
And *how oft* cometh their destruction upon them?
them!
That *God* distributeth sorrows in his anger? anger.
18 That they They are as [c]stubble before the wind,
And as [d]chaff that the storm †carrieth away? away.
19 [2]*Ye say,* God [f]layeth up ‡his iniquity for his [h]children. children:
Let him recompense it unto himself, that He rewardeth him, and
he may shall [j]know it.
20 Let his own eyes His eyes shall see his destruction,
And let him he shall [k]drink of the wrath of the Almighty.
21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him,
When [n]the number of his months is cut off in the midst?
22 [o]Shall any teach God knowledge?
Seeing he [p]judgeth those that are high.
23 One dieth §in his full strength,
Being wholly at ease and quiet: quiet.
24 His [3]‖breasts are full of milk,
And [s]the marrow of his bones is moistened. his bones are moistened with marrow.
25 And another dieth in the [t]bitterness of his soul,
And never tasteth of good. eateth with pleasure.
26 They shall [u]lie down alike in the dust,
And [v]the worm covereth worms shall cover them.
27 Behold, I know your thoughts,
And the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against me.
28 For ye say, [x]Where is the house of the prince?
And where is are **[z]the tent wherein dwelling places of the wicked dwelt?

a See ch. 18. 5, 6.
b Cp. Prov. 16. 4 & 2 Pet. 2. 9.
c ch. 13. 25. Ps. 83. 13
d Ps. 1. 4 & 35. 5. Isai. 17. 13 & 29. 5, *al.*
e Deut. 7. 10. Hos. 5. 5. Gal. 2. 11.
f ch. 15. 20.
g Deut. 7. 10.
h Ex. 20. 5.
i ch. 10. 19.
j Isai. 9. 9. Ezek. 25. 14. Hos. 9. 7.
k Ps. 60. 3 & 75. 8. Isai. 51. 17, 22. Jer. 25. 15. Obad. 16. Rev. 14. 10.
l ch. 38. 38.
m Cp. ch. 30. 23 & Heb. 9. 27.
n ch. 14. 5.
o Isai. 40. 14. Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 16.
p Cp. ch. 4. 18 & 15. 15.
q ch. 2. 11.
r See ch. 35. 7.
s Prov. 3. 8. Cp. Isai. 58. 11 & 66. 14.
t See ch. 7. 11.
u ch. 20. 11. Cp. Eccles. 9. 2.
v Isai. 14. 11.
w See Ps. 18. 32.
x Cp. ch. 20. 6, 7.
y ch. 14. 3. Cp. Ps. 143. 2.
z Cp. ch. 8. 22 & 15. 34.

29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way?
And do ye not know their tokens? tokens,
30 That [b]the evil man wicked is [4]reserved to the day of calamity destruction?
That they are [5]led They shall be brought forth to ††the day of wrath? wrath.
31 Who shall declare his way [e]to his face?
And who shall [g]repay him what he hath done?
32 [6]Yet shall he be [i]borne brought to the ‡‡grave,
And [7]shall keep watch over §§remain in the tomb.
33 [l]The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him,
And [m]all men every man shall draw after him,
As there were *there are* innumerable before him.
34 How then comfort ye me [8]in vain,
Seeing in your answers there remaineth *only* [9]*falsehood?

22 [1]Then answered [q]Eliphaz the Temanite, Temanite answered and said
2 [r]Can a man be profitable unto God? God.
Surely †As he that is wise may be profitable unto himself. himself?
3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous?
Or is it gain *to him,* that thou [w]makest thy way perfect?
4 Is it [10]for thy fear *of him* that he reproveth Will he reprove thee for fear of thee, thee?
That Will he [y]entereth enter with thee into judgement? judgment?
5 Is not thy wickedness great?
Neither is there any end to thine iniquities And thine iniquities infinite?

b Cp. ch. 18. 5.
c Ps. 73. 5.
d Ps. 1. 4.
e Ps. 50. 21.
f Ps. 50. 8.
g Ps. 62. 12.
h Ps. 103. 17.
i Ps. 109. 13.
j Ps. 109. 14.
k Ps. 109. 15.
l Ps. 104. 34.
m Ps. 104. 35.
n Ps. 90. 10.
o Ps. 139. 1.
p Ps. 139. 2.
q Ps. 139. 3.
r Ps. 139. 4.
s Ps. 139. 5.
t Ps. 139. 6.
u Ps. 139. 7.
v Ps. 139. 8.
w Ps. 139. 9.
x Ps. 139. 10.
y Ps. 139. 11.
z Ps. 139. 12.
a Ps. 139. 13.
b Ps. 139. 14.
c Ps. 139. 15.
d Ps. 139. 16.
e Ps. 139. 17.
f Ps. 139. 18.
g Ps. 139. 19.
h Ps. 139. 20.
i Ps. 139. 21.
j Ps. 139. 22.
k Ps. 139. 23.
l Ps. 139. 24.
m Ps. 139. 25.
n Ps. 139. 26.
o Ps. 139. 27.
p Ps. 139. 28.
q Ps. 139. 29.
r Ps. 139. 30.
s Ps. 139. 31.
t Ps. 139. 32.
u Ps. 139. 33.
v Ps. 139. 34.
w Ps. 139. 35.
x Ps. 139. 36.
y Ps. 139. 37.
z Ps. 139. 38.
a Ps. 139. 39.
b Ps. 139. 40.
c Ps. 139. 41.
d Ps. 139. 42.
e Ps. 139. 43.
f Ps. 139. 44.
g Ps. 139. 45.
h Ps. 139. 46.
i Ps. 139. 47.
j Ps. 139. 48.
k Ps. 139. 49.
l Ps. 139. 50.
m Ps. 139. 51.
n Ps. 139. 52.
o Ps. 139. 53.
p Ps. 139. 54.
q Ps. 139. 55.
r Ps. 139. 56.
s Ps. 139. 57.
t Ps. 139. 58.
u Ps. 139. 59.
v Ps. 139. 60.
w Ps. 139. 61.
x Ps. 139. 62.
y Ps. 139. 63.
z Ps. 139. 64.
a Ps. 139. 65.
b Ps. 139. 66.
c Ps. 139. 67.
d Ps. 139. 68.
e Ps. 139. 69.
f Ps. 139. 70.
g Ps. 139. 71.
h Ps. 139. 72.
i Ps. 139. 73.
j Ps. 139. 74.
k Ps. 139. 75.
l Ps. 139. 76.
m Ps. 139. 77.
n Ps. 139. 78.
o Ps. 139. 79.
p Ps. 139. 80.
q Ps. 139. 81.
r Ps. 139. 82.
s Ps. 139. 83.
t Ps. 139. 84.
u Ps. 139. 85.
v Ps. 139. 86.
w Ps. 139. 87.
x Ps. 139. 88.
y Ps. 139. 89.
z Ps. 139. 90.
a Ps. 139. 91.
b Ps. 139. 92.
c Ps. 139. 93.
d Ps. 139. 94.
e Ps. 139. 95.
f Ps. 139. 96.
g Ps. 139. 97.
h Ps. 139. 98.
i Ps. 139. 99.
j Ps. 139. 100.
k Ps. 139. 101.
l Ps. 139. 102.
m Ps. 139. 103.
n Ps. 139. 104.
o Ps. 139. 105.
p Ps. 139. 106.
q Ps. 139. 107.
r Ps. 139. 108.
s Ps. 139. 109.
t Ps. 139. 110.
u Ps. 139. 111.
v Ps. 139. 112.
w Ps. 139. 113.
x Ps. 139. 114.
y Ps. 139. 115.
z Ps. 139. 116.
a Ps. 139. 117.
b Ps. 139. 118.
c Ps. 139. 119.
d Ps. 139. 120.
e Ps. 139. 121.
f Ps. 139. 122.
g Ps. 139. 123.
h Ps. 139. 124.
i Ps. 139. 125.
j Ps. 139. 126.
k Ps. 139. 127.
l Ps. 139. 128.
m Ps. 139. 129.
n Ps. 139. 130.
o Ps. 139. 131.
p Ps. 139. 132.
q Ps. 139. 133.
r Ps. 139. 134.
s Ps. 139. 135.
t Ps. 139. 136.
u Ps. 139. 137.
v Ps. 139. 138.
w Ps. 139. 139.
x Ps. 139. 140.
y Ps. 139. 141.
z Ps. 139. 142.
a Ps. 139. 143.
b Ps. 139. 144.
c Ps. 139. 145.
d Ps. 139. 146.
e Ps. 139. 147.
f Ps. 139. 148.
g Ps. 139. 149.
h Ps. 139. 150.
i Ps. 139. 151.
j Ps. 139. 152.
k Ps. 139. 153.
l Ps. 139. 154.
m Ps. 139. 155.
n Ps. 139. 156.
o Ps. 139. 157.
p Ps. 139. 158.
q Ps. 139. 159.
r Ps. 139. 160.
s Ps. 139. 161.
t Ps. 139. 162.
u Ps. 139. 163.
v Ps. 139. 164.
w Ps. 139. 165.
x Ps. 139. 166.
y Ps. 139. 167.
z Ps. 139. 168.
a Ps. 139. 169.
b Ps. 139. 170.
c Ps. 139. 171.
d Ps. 139. 172.
e Ps. 139. 173.
f Ps. 139. 174.
g Ps. 139. 175.
h Ps. 139. 176.

R.V. [1] Or, *How oft is the lamp of the wicked put out, and* how oft *cometh their calamity upon them! God distributeth sorrows in his anger. They are as stubble... away.* [2] Or, *God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it. His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink &c.* [3] Or, *milk pails* [4] Or, *spared in &c.* [5] Or, *he away in &c.* [6] Or, *Moreover he is borne to the grave, and keepeth watch over his tomb. The clods of the valley are sweet unto him; and all men draw &c* [7] Or, *they shall keep* [8] Or, *with vanity* [9] Or, *faithlessness* [10] Or, *for fear of thee*

A.V. * Or, *lamp.* † Heb. *stealeth away.* ‡ That is, *the punishment of his iniquity.* § Heb. *in his vigour.* ‖ Or, *milk pails.* ** Heb. *the tent of the tabernacles of the wicked.* †† Heb. *the day of wraths.* ‡‡ Heb. *graves.* §§ Heb. *watch in the heap.* ‖‖ * Heb. *transgressions* † Or, *of perfection*, or, *in the strength of his perfection.* *may be profitable*, doth his *good success* depend *thereon?*

For thou hast [a]taken pledges of a pledge from thy brother for nought,
[b]And *stripped the naked of their clothing.
Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink,
And thou hast [e]withholden bread from the hungry.
But as for [1]†[g]the mighty man, he had the [2]earth;
And [3][h]the ‡honourable man, he man dwelt in it.
Thou hast [j]sent widows away empty,
And [m]the arms of [n]the fatherless have been broken.
Therefore [o]snares are round about thee,
And sudden fear troubleth thee, thee;
[4]Or [r]darkness, that thou canst not see, see;
And [t]abundance of [u]waters cover thee.
Is not God in the height of heaven?
And behold §[x]the [5]height of the stars, how high they are!
And thou sayest, [6]What ‖How doth God know?
Can he judge through [b]the thick darkness? dark cloud
[c]Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not;
And he walketh [6]in [e]the circuit of heaven.
[7]Wilt Hast thou keep marked the old way
Which wicked men have trodden?
Who Which were snatched away [h]before their cut down out of time,
**Whose foundation was poured overflown out as with a stream. flood:
Who Which said unto God, [j]Depart from us; us:
And, [k]What And what can the Almighty do
[8]††for [9]us? them?

[a] ch. 24. 3, 9. Ex. 22. 26. Deut. 24. 6, 17. Ezek. 18. 12, 16.
[b] Cp. ch. 31. 16.
[c] ch. 21. 16.
[d] Ps. 52. 6 & 58. 10 & 107. 42. Cp. Ps. 64. 10.
[e] Cp. ch. 31. 17 & Isai. 58. 7 & Ezek. 18. 7, 16 & Matt. 25. 42.
[f] Ps. 2. 4.
[g] Cp. ch. 35. 9.
[h] 2 Kin. 5. 1. Isai. 9. 15.
[i] ch. 1. 16.
[j] Cp. Luke 1. 53.
[k] Ps. 139. 3.
[l] Cp. Prov. 3. 2.
[m] Cp. ch. 38. 15.
[n] ch. 31. 21. Isai. 10. 2. Ezek. 22. 7.
[o] ch. 18. 8—10.
[p] Prov. 2. 6. Cp. Mal. 2. 7.
[q] Ps. 119. 11.
[r] Cp. Ex. 10. 22, 23.
[s] Cp. ch. 8. 5, 6 & 11. 13, 14 & Mal. 3. 7.
[t] ch. 38. 34.
[u] Cp. ch. 27. 20 & Ps. 69. 1, 2, 14, 15 & 124. 5 & Lam. 3. 54 & Jonah 2. 3, 5.
[v] Jer. 24. 6 & 33. 7.
[w] ch. 11. 14.
[x] Cp. ch. 11. 8.
[y] ch. 20. 11 & 21. 26.
[z] Ps. 73. 11. Cp. Ps. 10. 11 & 59. 7 & 64. 5 & 94. 7 & Isai. 29. 15 & Ezek. 8. 12 & 9. 9.
[a] See 1 Kin. 9. 28.
[b] ch. 38. 9.
[c] Cp. Ps. 139. 11, 12.
[d] ch. 27. 10. Ps. 37. 4. Isai. 58. 14.
[e] Cp. Prov. 8. 27 & Isai. 40. 22.
[f] See ch. 11. 15.
[g] ch. 33. 26. Ps. 50. 14, 15. Isai. 58. 9.
[h] See ch. 15. 32.
[i] Ps. 50. 14.
[j] ch. 21. 14.
[k] Cp. Ps. 4. 6.
[l] Prov. 4. 18.

18 Yet he filled their houses with good things:
But [c]the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
19 [d]The righteous see it, and are glad; glad:
And the innocent [f]laugh them to scorn: scorn.
20 *Saying*, Surely they that did rise up against us are cut off, Whereas our ‡‡substance is not cut down,
And But [10]§§the remnant of them [i]the fire hath consumed. consumeth.
21 [k]Acquaint now thyself *with him, and [l]be at peace:
[11]Thereby good shall come unto thee.
22 Receive, I pray thee, [12]the law from [p]his mouth,
And [q]lay up his words in thine heart.
23 If thou [s]return to the Almighty, thou shalt be [v]built up; up,
[13]If thou Thou shalt [w]put away unrighteousness iniquity far from thy tents. tabernacles.
24 And lay Then shalt thou *thy* [14]treasure [15]in [y]the lay up gold †as dust,
And *the gold of* [a]Ophir among as the stones of the brooks; brooks.
25 And Yea, the Almighty shall be thy [14]treasure, ‡defence,
And [16]precious silver unto thee. thou shalt have §plenty of silver.
26 For then shalt thou [d]delight thyself have thy delight in the Almighty,
And shalt [f]lift up thy face unto God.
27 Thou shalt [g]make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee; thee,
And thou shalt [i]pay thy vows.
28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: thee:
And the [l]light shall shine upon thy ways.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the man of arm.* [2] Or, *land* [3] Heb. *he whose person is accepted.* [4] Or, *Or dost thou not see the* [5] Heb. *head.* [6] Or, *on the vault* [7] Or, *Dost thou mark* [8] Heb. *them.* [10] Or, *that which remained to them* Or, *their abundance* [11] Or, as otherwise read, *Thereby* [12] Or, *instruction* [13] Or, *Thou shalt put away...and shalt lay up* [14] Heb. *ore,* [16] Or, *precious silver shall be thine*
A.V. * Heb. *stripped the clothes of the naked.* † Heb. *the man of arm.* ‡ Heb. *eminent,* or, *accepted for countenance.* [5] Heb. *the head of the stars.* ‖ Or, *What.* ** Heb. *a flood was poured upon their foundation.* †† Or, *to them?* [9] Or, *estate.* §§ Or, *their excellency.* * That is, *with God.* † Or, *on the dust.* ‡ Or, *gold.* § Heb. *silver of strength.*

29 When they [1]cast *thee* down, then
men are cast
thou shalt say, *There is* lifting up;
And [2c]the humble person he shall save.
he shall save *the humble person.
30 †He shall [d]deliver [3]*even* him that
the island of
is not innocent:
the
Yea, he shall be delivered through
And it is by
[f]the cleanness of thine hands.
pureness

23 [1]Then Job answered and said,
2 Even to-day is my [i]complaint
to day
[4]rebellious.
bitter
[5]‡My [k]stroke is heavier than my groaning.
3 Oh [m]that I knew where I might find
him,
him!
That I might come even to his [o]seat!
4 I would [q]order my cause before him,
And fill my mouth with arguments.
5 I would know the words which he would answer me,
And understand what he would say unto me.
6 Would he [r]contend with me in the
Will plead against with
greatness of his power?
his great
Nay; [6]but he would give heed unto
No; put *strength* in
me.
7 There the upright might reason
righteous dispute
with him;
So should I be delivered for ever from my judge.
8 Behold, [x]I go forward, but he is not *there*;
And backward, but I cannot perceive him:
9 On the left hand, when he doth
where
work, but I cannot behold him:
He [7]hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him.
him:
10 [8]But he [a]knoweth [9]§[b]the way that I [d]take;
take:

a Ps. 17. 3 & 26. 2 & 66. 10 & 139. 23. Zech. 13. 9. Mal. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 7. Rev. 3. 18. Cp. James 1. 12.
b Ps. 17. 5 & 44. 18.
c Ps. 138. 6. Prov. 3. 34 & 29. 23. Matt. 23. 12. Luke 1. 52. James 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 5.
d Cp. Gen. 18. 26.
e Ps. 125. 5.
f ch. 17. 9. Ps. 18. 20, 24 & 24. 4 & 26. 6. Cp. ch. 9. 30.
g Cp. Ps. 119. 11.
h Cp. Ps. 119. 103 & John 4. 32, 34.
i ch. 10. 1 & 21. 4.
j Cp. ch. 9. 12 & 12. 14.
k Cp. Ps. 32. 4.
l Ps. 115. 3.
m Cp. ch. 13. 3 & 16. 21.
n Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 3.
o Cp. Ps. 9. 7, 8 & Isai. 57. 15, 16.
p Cp. ch. 10. 13 & 27. 11.
q See ch. 33. 5.
r Deut. 20. 3. Cp. Ps. 22. 14.
s Cp. ch. 9. 34 & 13. 21.
t Eccles. 9. 12. Isai. 13. 22. Jer. 27. 7. Ezek. 22. 3 & 30. 3.
u ch. 15. 20.
v Isai. 2. 12 & 13. 6, 9. Joel 1. 15 & 2. 1. Amos 5. 18. See ch. 18. 20.
w See Deut. 19. 14.
x ch. 9. 11 & 35. 14.
y See ch. 22. 6.
z Amos 2. 7 & 5. 12. Mal. 3. 5.
a Ps. 139. 1–3.
b Ps. 139. 24.
c Cp. Ps. 76. 9 (for mg.) & Zeph. 2. 3 (for mg.).
d Cp. ch. 9. 35.
e Prov. 28. 28. Cp. ch. 30. 5, 6.

When he hath [a]tried me, shall come forth as gold.
11 My foot [b]hath held fast to his
steps;
steps,
His way have I kept, and
[c]turned not aside.
not declined.
12 I have not
Neither have I gone back from the
commandment of his lips;
‖I have [g]treasured up the words
esteemed
of his mouth [10]more than
**my [11]h necessary food.
13 But [12]he is in one *mind*, and
[j]who can turn him?
And what his [l]soul desireth,
even that he doeth.
14 For he performeth that which is
the thing that
[n]appointed for me:
And many such things are
[p]with him.
15 Therefore am I troubled at
his presence;
presence:
When I consider, I am afraid
of him.
16 For God hath made my [r]heart faint
maketh
And the Almighty hath troubled
troubleth
me:
17 [13]Because I was not cut off
before the darkness,
Neither did he cover the thick
hath covered
darkness from my face.
1 [14]Why are not times laid up
Why, seeing are not hidden
by the Almighty?
from Almighty,
And why do not they which know him
Do they that know him not
see his [v]days?
2 There are that remove [w]the land
Some
marks;
They violently take away
flocks, and ††feed them.
thereof.
3 They drive away the ass of
the fatherless,
They [y]take the widow's ox
for a pledge.
4 They [z]turn the needy out of
the way:
[c]The [15]poor of the earth hide
[e]themselves together.

R.V. [1] Or, *are made low* [2] Heb. *him that is lowly of eyes.* [3] Many ancient versions read, *him that is innocent* [4] Or, *bitter* Or, accounted *rebellion* [5] Or, *My hand is heavy upon* (or *because of*) The Sept. and Syr. read, *His hand* [6] Or, *he would only give heed* [7] Or, *turneth himself to...him, but* [8] Or, *For* [9] Heb. *the way* that is *with me* [10] Or, *more than my own law* The Sept. and Vulgate have, *in my bosom.* [11] Or, *portion* See Prov. 30. 8. [12] Or, *he is* [13] Or, *For I am not dismayed because of the darkness, nor because thick darkness covereth my face* [14] Or, *Why is it, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, that they which know him see not his days?* [15] Or, *meek*

A.V. * Heb. *him that hath low eyes.* † Or, *The innocent shall deliver the island.* ‡ Heb. *my hand.* § Heb. *way* that is *with me.* ‖ Heb. *I have hid*, or, *laid up.* ** Or, *my appointed portion.* †† Or, *feed* them.

Behold, as wild asses in the desert,
They [b]go forth to their work, [c]seeking work; rising
Go they diligently betimes for [1]meat; a prey:
The wilderness *yieldeth* them food for food
They cut [2]their provender them *and* for their children.
They reap *every one* his *corn in the field;
And [†]they glean the vintage of the wicked.
They [f]lie all night naked cause the naked to lodge without clothing,
And have That *they have* no covering in the cold.
They are wet with the showers of the mountains,
And [h]embrace the rock for want of a shelter.
There are that They pluck the fatherless from the breast,
And [3]take a pledge of the poor:
So that they go about They cause *him* to go naked without clothing,
And being an-hungred they [j]carry the they take away the sheaf *from* the sheaves.
They hungry; *Which* make oil within the walls of their these men; walls.
They *And* tread *their* winepresses, and suffer thirst.
From out of the [4]populous city men groan, Men groan from out of the city,
And the soul of [m]the wounded crieth out:
Yet God imputeth it not for [n]folly. layeth not folly *to them.*
These They are of them those that rebel [o]against the light;
They know not the ways thereof,
Nor abide in the paths thereof.
The murderer riseth rising with the light, he [q]killeth the poor and needy; needy,
And in the night he is as a thief.
The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for [t]the twilight,

a Ps. 10. 11.
b Ps. 104. 23.
c Ps. 104. 21.
d Ex. 22. 2. Matt. 6. 20. Cp. ch. 31. 9.
e See ch. 3. 5.
f Cp. Ex. 22. 26, 27 & Deut. 24. 12, 13.
g Cp. ch. 9. 26 & Hos. 10. 7.
h Lam. 4. 5.
i See ch. 21. 13.
j Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 6 & James 5. 4.
k Cp. Prov. 10. 7.
l Cp. ch. 18. 16.
m Jer. 51. 52. Ezek. 30. 24.
n ch. 1. 22.
o John 3. 19, 20.
p See Ps. 11. 4 & Prov. 15. 3.
q Cp. Ps. 10. 8.
r Ps. 37. 10.
s Cp. ch. 27. 19.
t Prov. 7. 9.

Saying, No [a]eye shall see me:
And he [5]‡disguiseth his face.
16 In the dark they [d]dig through houses: houses,
[6]They shut *Which* they had marked for themselves up in the day-time; daytime:
They know not the light.
17 For the morning is to all of them them even as [e]the shadow of death; death:
For they If *one* know *them, they are in* the terrors of the shadow of death.
18 [7]He is [g]swift upon the face of as the waters;
Their portion is cursed in the earth:
He turneth not by beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.
19 Drought and heat [8]§consume the snow waters:
So doth [9]‡Sheol the grave *those which* have sinned.
20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him;
He shall be [k]no more remembered: remembered;
And unrighteousness wickedness shall be broken [10]as [l]a tree.
21 He devoureth evil entreateth the barren that beareth not; not:
And doeth not good to the widow.
22 [11]He draweth away also the mighty also by with his power:
He riseth up, ‖and no man is sure of life.
23 *God* giveth them *Though* it be given him to be in security, safety, and they rest thereon. whereon he resteth;
[12]And Yet his [p]eyes are upon their ways.
24 They are exalted; exalted for [r]yet a little while, and they but **[s]are gone; gone
[13]Yea, they are And brought low, low; they are [14]††taken out of the way as all other,

V. [1] Heb. *prey.* [2] Or, *his* [3] Or, *take in pledge that which is on the poor* [4] Heb. *city of men.* [5] Or, *putteth a ing on his face* [6] Or, Which *they had marked for themselves* [7] Or, Ye say, *He is &c.* [8] Heb. *violently take away. the grave* [10] Or, *as a tree; even he that devoureth &c.* [11] Or, *Yet God by his power maketh the mighty to nue: they rise up, when they believed not that they should live* [12] Or, *But* [13] Or, *And when they are &c. , gathered in*

V. * Heb. *mingled corn,* or, *dredge.* † Heb. *the wicked gather the vintage.* ‡ Heb. *setteth* his *face in secret. b. violently take.* ‖ Or, *he trusteth not* his own *life.* ** Heb. *are not.* †† Heb. *closed up.*

And are [a]cut off as the tops of
the ears of corn.
25 And if it be [d]not so now, who
will prove / make me a liar,
And make my speech nothing
worth?

25 [1]Then answered [g]Bildad
the Shuhite, and said,
2 Dominion and fear are with him; / him,
He maketh peace in his high
places.
3 Is there any number of his
[i]armies?
And upon whom doth not his
[k]light arise?
4 How then can man be [t]just / justified
[1]with God?
Or how can he be [n]clean that
is [p]born of a woman?
5 Behold, / Behold even to the moon hath no moon, and it
brightness, / shineth not;
And / Yea, the stars are not pure in
his sight: / sight.
6 [t]How much less man, that is
[u]a worm! / worm?
And [w]the son of man, which is
a worm! / worm?

26 1 Then / But Job answered and
said,
2 How hast thou [z]helped him
that is without power! / power?
How hast thou saved / savest thou [a]the arm that
hath no strength! / strength?
3 How hast thou [c]counselled
him that hath no wisdom, / wisdom?
And *how* hast thou plentifully de-
clared sound knowledge! / the thing as it is?
4 To whom hast thou uttered
words?
And whose [2]spirit [f]came forth
from thee?
5 [3]They that are [h]deceased tremble
Dead *things* are formed
Beneath the waters / From under the waters, *and the in-
habitants thereof.
6 [4]Sheol / Hell is [k]naked before him,

a ch. 14. 2.
b ch. 28. 22 (mg.). & 31. 12 (mg.). Ps. 88. 11 (mg.). Rev. 9. 11.
c See ch. 9. 8.
d Cp. ch. 9. 24.
e Cp. Gen. 1. 2.
f Prov. 30. 4.
g ch. 2. 11.
h Cp. ch. 36. 29.
i ch. 19. 12. Ps. 103. 21.
j Prov. 8. 29. Cp. ch. 38. 8—11 & Ps. 33. 7 & Jer. 5. 22.
k Matt. 5. 45. James 1. 17.
l ch. 4. 17—19 & 9. 2 & 15. 14—16. Ps. 130. 3 & 143. 2.
m ch. 9. 6. Ps. 75. 3.
n ch. 14. 4.
o Ps. 104. 7.
p See ch. 14. 1.
q Isai. 51. 15. Jer. 31. 35.
r See ch. 9. 13.
s Cp. Ps. 33. 6.
t ch. 9. 14 & 15. 16.
u Ps. 22. 6. Isai. 41. 14.
v Isai. 27. 1.
w ch. 35. 8.
x ch. 40. 19.
y ch. 4. 12.
z Isai. 40. 29.
a Gen. 49. 24. Hos. 7. 15.
b ch. 29. 1. See Num. 23. 7.
c Ps. 73. 24. James 1. 5.
d ch. 34. 5.
e Cp. Ruth 1. 20 & 2 Kin. 4. 27.
f Gen. 2. 7.
g ch. 33. 4. Cp. Gen. 2. 7.
h Ps. 88. 10.
i ch. 13. 7.
j See ch. 21. 13 & Isai. 14. 9 (mg.).
k Ps. 139. 8. Prov. 15. 11.

And [5]b Abaddon / destruction hath no covering.
7 He [c]stretcheth out the north
over the [e]empty space, / place,
And hangeth the earth [6]upon
nothing.
8 He [f]bindeth up the waters in
his thick clouds;
And the cloud is not rent
under them.
9 He closeth in / holdeth back the face of his
throne,
And [h]spreadeth his cloud
upon it.
10 He hath described / a boundary upon the / compassed the waters
face of the waters, / with bounds,
Unto the confines of light and darkness.
† Until the day and night come to an end.
11 [m]The pillars of heaven tremble
And are astonished at his
[o]rebuke. / reproof.
12 He [7q]stirreth up / divideth the sea with his
power,
And by his understanding he
smiteth through [r]Rahab. / ‡the proud.
13 [s]By his spirit the heavens are / he hath garnished
[8]garnished / the heavens;
His hand hath pierced / formed [v]the
[9]swift / crooked serpent.
14 Lo, these are but the outskirts / parts of
his [x]ways:
And / But [10]how small / [y]a whisper / [11]do we hear / little a portion is heard
of him! / him?
But the thunder of his [12]power
who can understand?

27 1 And / Moreover Job again / [s]took / §continued [a]
his parable, and said,
2 As God liveth, who hath [d]taken
away my right / judgment;
And the Almighty, who hath
[13]‖[e]vexed my soul;
3 [14](For my life is yet whole / All the while my breath *is* in me,
And **[g]the spirit of God is in
my nostrils; / nostrils;)
4 Surely my / My lips [15]shall not speak
[f]unrighteousness, / wickedness,
Neither [16]shall / Nor my tongue utter
[i]deceit.

a Gen. 49. 24. Hos. 7. 15.
b ch. 29. 1. See Num. 23. 7.
c Ps. 73. 24. James 1. 5.
d ch. 34. 5.
e Cp. Ruth 1. 20 & 2 Kin. 4. 27.
f Gen. 2. 7.
g ch. 33. 4. Cp. Gen. 2. 7.
h Ps. 88. 10.
i ch. 13. 7.
j See ch. 21. 13 & Isai. 14. 9 (mg.).
k Ps. 139. 8. Prov. 15. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, *before* 2 Heb. *breath.* 3 Or, *The shades* Heb. *The Rephaim.* 4 Or, *The grave* 5 Or, *Destructio*
6 Or, *over* 7 Or, *stilleth* 8 Heb. *beauty.* 9 Or, *fleeing* Or, *gliding* 10 Or, *how little a portion* 11 Or, *
heard* 12 Or, *mighty deeds* 13 Heb. *made my soul bitter.* 14 Or, *All the while my breath is in me...nostrils; surel*
15 Or, *do* 16 Or, *doth*

A.V. * Or, *with the inhabitants.* † Heb. *until the end of light with darkness.* ‡ Heb. *pride.* § Heb. *added t*
take up. ‖ Heb. *made my soul bitter.* ** That is, *the breath which God gave him.*

God forbid that I should
justify you:
Till I die I will not (put away / remove)
mine [a]integrity from me.
My righteousness I [b]hold fast,
and will not let it go:
My heart [1]shall not [d]reproach
me [*]so long as I live.
Let mine enemy be as the
wicked,
And (let him / he) that riseth up
against me (be) as the unrighteous.
For what is the hope of the
(godless, / hypocrite,) [2]k though he (get him gain, / hath gained,)
When God taketh away his
soul?
Will God hear his (cry, / cry)
When trouble cometh upon
him?
Will he [r]delight himself in
the (Almighty, / Almighty?)
And call upon God at all times?
Will he always call upon God?
I will teach you (concerning / by) the
hand of (God: / God:)
That which is with the
Almighty will I not conceal.
Behold, all ye yourselves have
seen it;
Why then are ye (become / thus) altogether vain?
This is the portion of a wicked
man with God,
And the heritage of [y]oppressors, which they (shall receive from / of) the Almighty.
If his [z]children be multiplied,
it is for [a]the (sword; / sword:)
And his offspring shall not be
satisfied with bread.
Those that remain of him shall
be buried in (death, / death;)
And his [d]widows shall (make no / not) lamentation.
(weep.)
Though he [e]heap up silver as
the dust,

a ch. 2. 3, 9. Cp. ch. 13. 15.
b ch. 2. 3.
c Cp. Prov. 13. 22 & Eccles. 2. 26.
d Cp. Acts 23. 1 & 24. 16 & 1 Cor. 4. 4.
e ch. 8. 14, 15.
f Isai. 1. 8. Lam. 2. 6 (mg.).
g S. of S. 1. 6 & 8. 11, 12.
h Jer. 8. 2. Ezek. 29. 5.
i ch. 24. 24.
j See ch. 8. 13.
k Matt. 16. 26. Cp. Luke 12. 20.
l See ch. 18. 11.
m See ch. 22. 11.
n ch. 34. 20, 25 & 36. 20.
o Ps. 18. 41. Prov. 1. 28 & 15. 29. Isai. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11 & 14. 12. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13. Cp. ch. 35. 12, 13. See Ps. 66. 18.
p Cp. ch. 30. 22.
q ch. 8. 18.
r See ch. 22. 26.
s ch. 16. 13.
t ch. 10. 13 & 23. 14.
u Lam. 2. 15. Ezek. 25. 6. Nah. 3. 19.
v Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 8 & Jer. 49. 17 & Lam. 2. 15 & Ezek. 27. 36 & Zeph. 2. 15.
w ch. 20. 29. Cp. ch. 18. 21 & 31. 2.
x Cp. Mal. 3. 3.
y ch. 6. 23 & 15. 20.
z Deut. 28. 41. Hos. 9. 13, 16.
a Jer. 15. 2.
b ch. 10. 22.
c See ch. 8. 5.
d Ps. 78. 64.
e Zech. 9. 3.

And prepare raiment as the
clay;
17 He may prepare it, but the
just shall put it on,
And [c]the innocent shall divide
the silver.
18 He buildeth his [e]house as (the / a)
[3]moth,
And as [f]a booth (which / that) [g]the
keeper maketh.
19 (He lieth down rich, / The rich man shall lie down,) but he
[4]shall not be (gathered; / gathered:)
He openeth his eyes, and [i]he
is not.
20 [l]Terrors (overtake / take hold on) him (like / as) [m]waters;
A tempest [n]stealeth him away
in the night.
21 [p]The east wind carrieth him
away, and he (departeth; / departeth:)
And (it / as a storm hurleth) [q]sweepeth him out of
his place.
22 For *God* shall (hurl at / cast upon) him,
[s]and not spare:
[t]He would fain flee out of his
hand.
23 Men shall [u]clap their hands
at him,
And shall [v]hiss him out of his
place.

28 1 [5]Surely there is [§]a (mine / vein)
for (the) silver,
And a place for gold (which / where)
they [x](refine. / fine *it*.)
2 Iron is taken out of the
[6]‖earth,
And brass is molten out of the
stone.
3 (*Man* / He) setteth an end to darkness,
And searcheth out (to the / all) (bound / perfection:)
The stones of [b](thick darkness / darkness,) and
of [c]the shadow of death.
4 [7](He / The flood) breaketh (open a shaft / away / out)
from (where men sojourn. / the inhabitant;)
(They are / *Even the waters*) forgotten of the
(foot *that passeth by*; / foot:)

[1] Or, *doth not reproach* me for *any of my days* [2] Or, *when God cutteth him off, when he taketh &c.* [3] Some ancient versions have, *spider.* [4] Some ancient versions have, *shall do so no more.* [5] Or, *For* [6] Or, *dust* [7] *The flood breaketh out from where men sojourn; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are minished, they are gone away from man*

[*] Heb. *from my days.* † Or, being *in the hand, &c.* ‡ Heb. *in fleeing he would flee.* § Or, *a mine.*

They hang afar from men, are dried up, to and fro. away from men. they [1]swing are gone
5 As for the earth, [a]out of it
cometh bread:
And underneath under it is turned up
as it were by fire.
6 The stones thereof of it are the place
of [c]sapphires, sapphires:
[2]And it hath *dust of gold.
7 That There is a path which no bird of prey fowl
knoweth,
Neither hath And which it seen: the falcon's vulture's eye seen hath not
8 [f]The [3]proud beasts lion's whelps have not trodden it,
Nor hath [g]the fierce lion passed thereby. by it.
9 He putteth forth his hand
upon [i]the flinty †rock;
He overturneth the mountains
by the roots.
10 He cutteth out [4]channels rivers among
the rocks;
And his eye seeth every
precious thing.
11 He bindeth the streams [5]that they floods ‡from trickle not. overflowing;
And the thing that is hid
bringeth he forth to light.
12 [m]But where shall wisdom be
found?
And where is the place of
understanding?
13 Man knoweth not the price
thereof;
Neither is it found in [o]the
land of the living.
14 [q]The deep depth saith, It is not in me:
And the sea saith, It is not
with me.
15 §It [r]cannot be gotten for [6]gold,
Neither shall silver be weighed
for the price thereof.
16 It cannot be valued with [s]the
gold of [u]Ophir,
With the precious [7]v onyx, or
[c]the sapphire.

a Ps. 104. 14.
b Ezek. 27. 16.
c Ex. 24. 10.
d Prov. 3. 15 & 8. 11 & 20. 15 & 31. 10. Lam. 4. 7.
e Ex. 28. 17 & 39. 10. Ezek. 28. 13.
f ch. 46. 34.
g ch. 10. 16.
h ch. 12. 10 & 30. 23.
i Deut. 8. 15 & 32. 13. Ps. 114. 8.
j See ch. 26. 6.
k For ver. 23—28, see Prov. 8. 22—31.
l Cp. Prov. 15. 3 & Zech. 4. 10.
m Cp. Prov. 16. 16 & Eccles. 7. 24.
n Cp. Ps. 135. 7.
o See Ps. 27. 13.
p ch. 38. 25.
q Gen. 49. 25.
r Prov. 3. 14 & 8. 10, 11, 19 & 16. 16.
s Ps. 45. 9. Isai. 13. 12.
t Deut. 4. 6. Ps. 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7. Cp. Eccles. 12. 13.
u See 1 Kin. 9. 28.
v Gen. 2. 12.
w Prov. 3. 7 & 14. 16 & 16. 6.

17 Gold The gold and the glass crystal cannot
equal it:
Neither shall And be not be for the exchange thereof of it shall
[8]‖jewels of fine gold.
18 No mention shall be made of
[b]coral **coral, or of crystal pearls:
Yea, For the price of wisdom is
above [9]bd rubies.
19 [e]The topaz of Ethiopia shall
not equal it,
Neither shall it be valued with
pure gold.
20 Whence then cometh wisdom?
And where is the place of
understanding?
21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes
of [h]all living,
And kept close from the fowls
of the ††air.
22 [10]j Destruction and Death death say,
We have heard a rumour the fame thereof
with our ears.
23 [k]God understandeth the way
thereof,
And he knoweth the place
thereof.
24 For he [l]looketh to the end
of the earth,
And seeth under the whole
heaven;
25 [11]To [n]make a the weight for the
wind winds;
Yea, And he meteth out weigheth the waters by
measure.
26 When he made a decree for
the rain,
And [p]a way for the lightning
of the thunder:
27 Then did he see it, and [12]‡‡declare it;
He established prepared it, yea, and searched
it out.
28 And unto man he said,
Behold, [t]the fear of the Lord
that is wisdom;
And to [w]depart from evil is
understanding.

R.V. [1] Or, *flit* [2] Or, *And he winneth lumps of gold* [3] Heb. *sons of pride.* [4] Or, *passages* [5] Heb. *from weeping* [6] Or, *treasure* [7] Or, *beryl* [8] Or, *vessels* [9] Or, *red coral* Or, *pearls* [10] Heb. *Abaddon.* [11] Or, *When he maketh* [12] Or, *recount*

A.V. * Or, *gold ore.* † Or, *flint.* ‡ Heb. *from weeping.* § Heb. *Fine gold shall not be given for* ‖ Or, *vessels of fine gold.* ** Or, *Ramoth.* †† Or, *heaven.* ‡‡ Or, *number it.*

29 [1] And Moreover Job again [b]took up *continued his parable, and said,
Oh that I were as in the months of old, past,
As in the days when God watched over preserved me;
When his [f]lamp †candle shined [1]upon my head,
And *And when* by his light I walked through darkness;
As I was in [2]the ripeness days of my days, youth,
When the [3]j secret of God was upon my tent tabernacle;
When the Almighty was yet with me,
And *When* my [m]children were about me;
When my steps were [o]washed I washed my steps with [q]butter,
And [s]the rock poured ‡me out rivers of [t]oil! oil;
When I went forth out to [v]the gate unto through the city,
When I prepared my seat in the [4]street, street!
The young men saw me me, and hid themselves, themselves:
And the aged rose up arose, and stood; stood up.
The princes refrained talking,
And [y]laid their hand on their mouth; mouth.
The voice of the nobles was [5]hushed, nobles held their peace,
And their [a]tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.
For when When the ear heard *me*, then it blessed me;
And when the eye saw *me*, it gave witness unto to me:
Because I [f]delivered the poor that cried,
The fatherless also, [6]that had And the fatherless, and *him that had* none to help him.
The blessing of him that was [i]ready to perish came upon me:
And I caused [a]the widow's heart to sing for joy.
14 I [c]put on righteousness, and it [7]clothed me:
My justice judgment was as a robe and [d]a [8]diadem.
15 I was [e]eyes to the blind,
And feet was I to the lame.
16 I was a father to the needy poor:
And [9]g the cause of him that which I knew not I searched out.
17 And I [h]brake ‖[i]the [10]jaws of the unrighteous, wicked,
And **plucked the prey spoil out of his teeth.
18 [k]Then I said, I shall die [11]in my [l]nest,
And I shall multiply my days as [12]n the sand: sand.
19 My [p]root is was [13]††spread out [14]to by [r]the waters,
And the dew lieth lay all night upon my [u]branch: branch.
20 My glory is was ‡‡fresh in me,
And my [w]bow is was §§[x]renewed in my hand.
21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited,
And kept silence for at my counsel.
22 After my words they spake not again;
And my speech [z]dropped upon them.
23 And they waited for me as for the rain;
And they [b]opened their mouth wide *as* for the [c]latter rain.
24 [15]If I laughed on them, they [16]believed *it* not;
And [d]the light of my [e]countenance they cast not down.
25 I chose out their way, and sat [as] chief,
And dwelt as [g]a king in the army,
As one that comforteth the mourners.

a Cp. Ruth 2. 20.
b ch. 27. 1. See Num. 23. 7.
c Ps. 132. 9. Isai. 59. 17 & 61. 10. Cp. Isai. 11. 5 & Eph. 6. 14 & 1 Thess. 5. 8.
d Isai. 62. 3. Zech. 3. 5. Cp. ch. 19. 9.
e Num. 10. 31.
f ch. 18. 6. 2 Sam. 21. 17. Ps. 18. 28.
g Cp. Prov. 29. 7.
h Ps. 3. 7.
i Ps. 58. 6. Prov. 30. 14.
j Ps. 25. 14. Prov. 3. 32. See ch. 15. 8.
k Cp. Ps. 30. 6.
l Num. 24. 21. See ch. 39. 27.
m ch. 1. 2. Cp. Ps. 128. 3.
n Gen. 22. 17.
o Cp. Gen. 49. 11.
p ch. 18. 16.
q ch. 20. 17.
r See Ps. 1. 3.
s Deut. 32. 13, 14. Ps. 81. 16.
t Cp. Deut. 33. 24.
u Cp. ch. 14. 9.
v See ch. 5. 4.
w Gen. 49. 24.
x Cp. Isai. 40. 31 & 41. 1.
y See ch. 21. 5.
z Cp. Deut. 32. 2 & 33. 28.
a Ps. 22. 15 & 137. 6. Lam. 4. 4. Ezek. 3. 26.
b Ps. 119. 131. Cp. Isai. 5. 14.
c Prov. 16. 15. Jer. 3. 3. Zech. 10. 1. Cp. Deut. 11. 14.
d Prov. 16. 15.
e Gen. 4. 5.
f Ps. 72. 12.
g ch. 15. 24.
h ch. 31. 20.
i Deut. 26. 5. Prov. 31. 6. Isai. 27. 13.

[1] Or, *above* [2] Heb. *my days of autumn.* [3] Or, *counsel* Or, *friendship* [4] Or, *broad place* [5] Heb. *hid.* [6] Or, *and him that had &c.* [7] Or, *clothed itself with me* [8] Or, *turban* [9] Or, *the cause which I knew not* [10] Heb. *great teeth.* [11] Or, *beside* Heb. *with.* [12] Or, *the phœnix* [13] Heb. *opened.* [14] Or, *by* [15] Or, *I smiled them when they had no confidence* [16] Or, *were not confident*

[a] V. * Heb. *added to take up.* † Or, *lamp.* ‡ Heb. *with me.* § Heb. *The voice of the nobles was hid.* [b] Heb. *the jawteeth,* or, *the grinders.* ** Heb. *cast.* †† Heb. *opened.* ‡‡ Heb. *new.* §§ Heb. *changed.*

30 [1] But now they that are
*[b]younger than I have
me in [c]derision,
Whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the
dogs of my flock.
[2] Yea, whereto *might* the strength
of their hands, whereto should it hands
profit me? me,
[g]Men in whom [1h]ripe old age is was
In perished.
perished?
[3] They are gaunt with want and famine.
For want and famine *they were* †solitary;
[2]They [i]gnaw [j]the dry ground, [3]in the gloom
Fleeing into the wilderness ‡in former time
of [l]wasteness and desolation.
desolate and waste.
[4] They pluck salt-wort by the bushes;
Who cut up mallows bushes,
And the roots of the broom *are* [4]their
juniper roots *for*
meat.
[5] [n]They are driven forth from
the midst *of men*;
among *men*,
They cry
(They cried after them as after a
thief.
thief;)
[6] [5]In the clefts of the valleys must they dwell,
To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys,
In holes
In §caves of the earth and of *in* [r]the
earth,
rocks.
[7] Among the bushes they [t]bray;
brayed;
Under [u]the [6]nettles they [7]are were
gathered together.
[8] *They are were* children of fools, yea,
children of [8]‖[v]base men;
men:
They [9]were scourged out of the
vilier than
land.
earth.
[9] And now I am become
am I
their [x]song,
Yea, I am [y]a byword unto them.
their byword.
[10] They [z]abhor me, they stand aloof
flee far
from me,
**And spare not to [b]spit [10]in my
face.
[11] For
Because he hath loosed [11]his
my cord,
and afflicted me,
And they
They have cast off
also let loose the
bridle before me.
[12] Upon my [e]right hand rise the
[12]rabble.
youth;
They thrust aside
push away my feet,

[a] ch. 19. 12.
[b] ch. 32. 6. Cp. ch. 32. 4.
[c] See ch. 12. 4.
[d] ch. 6. 2.
[e] ch. 16. 14.
[f] See ch. 18. 11.
[g] For ver. 2—8, see ch. 24. 4—8.
[h] Cp. ch. 5. 26.
[i] Cp. ver. 17.
[j] Ps. 78. 17 (mg.). Jer. 2. 6.
[k] ch. 7. 9. Isai. 44. 22.
[l] ch. 38. 27. Zeph. 1. 15.
[m] 1 Sam. 1. 15. Cp. ch. 10. 1.
[n] Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 19.
[o] Cp. ch. 7. 3.
[p] ch. 33. 19.
[q] ver. 8.
[r] 1 Sam. 13. 6. Jer. 4. 29.
[s] Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 8 & 1 Kin. 20. 38.
[t] ch. 6. 5.
[u] Prov. 24. 31. Zeph. 2. 9.
[v] Cp. ch. 18. 17 (for mg.).
[w] ch. 42. 6. Cp. Gen. 18. 27.
[x] Ps. 69. 12. Lam. 3. 14, 63.
[y] See ch. 17. 6.
[z] Ps. 88. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 6.
[a] Lam. 4. 3. Cp. Isai. 63. 10.
[b] Num. 12. 14. Isai. 50. 6. Matt. 26. 67 & 27. 30.
[c] ch. 16. 9.
[d] Cp. ch. 27. 21.
[e] Ps. 109. 6.
[f] ch. 19. 25.

And they [a]cast up against me
raise
their ways of
the ways of their destruction.
[13] They [13]mar my path,
They set forward my [d]calamity
Even men that
They have no helper.
[14] [14]As through a wide [e]breach they
They came *upon me* as a wide breaking in
come
of waters:
In the midst of the ruin roll
desolation they rolled
themselves *upon me.*
[15] [f]Terrors are turned upon me,
me:
[15]They chase [16]mine honour as the
pursue ††my soul
wind;
wind:
And my welfare is passed away
passeth
as [k]a cloud
[16] And now my soul is [m]poured
out [17]within me;
upon
Days
The days of affliction have taken
hold upon me.
[17] In [o]the night season my [p]bones are [18]pierced
My bones are pierced in me in the night
[19]in me,
season:
And [20]the *pains* that [q]gnaw me take
my sinews
no rest.
[18] [21]By the great force *of my*
disease is my garment
[s]disfigured.
changed:
It bindeth me about as the
collar of my coat.
[19] He hath cast me into the
mire,
And I am become like [w]dust
and ashes.
[20] I cry unto thee, and thou dost
not answer
hear me:
I stand up, and thou looked
regardest
at me.
me *not.*
[21] Thou art [a]turned to be cruel to
‡‡become
me:
With the might of thy hand thou
§§thy strong
[c]persecutest
opposest thyself against me.
[22] [d]Thou liftest me up to the
wind,
wind; thou causest me to ride
upon it;
it,
And thou dissolvest me in the storm
my *substance
[23] [f]For I know that thou wilt
bring me to death,

R.V. [1] Or, *vigour* [2] Or, *They flee into the wilderness, into &c.* [3] Or, which *yesternight* was Or, *on the eve* [4] Or, *to warm them* [5] Or, *In the most gloomy valleys* [6] Or, *wild vetches* [7] Or, *stretch themselves* [8] Heb. m of no name. [9] Or, *are outcasts from the land* [10] Or, *at the sight of me* [11] According to another reading, *my c* (or *bowstring*). [12] Or, *brood* [13] Or, *break up* [14] Or, *As a wide breaking in* of waters [15] Or, *Thou chas* [16] Or, *my nobility* [17] Heb. *upon.* [18] Or, *corroded* and drop *away from me* [19] Heb. *from off.* [20] Or, *my sine take &c.* [21] Or, *By* his *great force is &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *of fewer days than I.* † Or, *dark as the night.* ‡ Heb. *yesternight.* § Heb. *holes.* ‖ Heb. *w of no name.* ** Heb. *and withhold not spittle from my face.* †† Heb. *my principal one.* ‡‡ Heb. *turned to be cru* §§ Heb. *the strength of thy hand.* * Or, *wisdom.*

And to [1]the house appointed
for [b]all living.
[2]Surely against a ruinous [c]heap he will not
Howbeit he will not stretch out *his* hand to
put forth his hand;
the *grave,
Though *it be* in his destruction, [d]*one may*
they cry in his
utter a cry because of these things.
destruction.
Did not I [e]weep †for him that
was in trouble?
Was not my soul grieved for
the needy? poor?
When I looked for good, then
evil came; came *unto me:*
And when I waited for light,
there came [j]darkness.
My bowels boil, boiled, and rest not; rested not:
Days
The days of affliction are [k]come upon prevented
me.
[m]go
I went [3]mourning without the
sun:
stand up in [c]the assembly, and cry for help.
stood up, *and* I cried in the congregation.
I am a brother to [p]jackals, dragons,
And a companion to [r]ostriches. ‡owls.
My [s]skin is black, *and falleth* from black upon
me,
And my [u]bones are burned
with heat.
Therefore is my [w]harp My harp also is
[x]*turned* to
mourning,
And my [w]pipe organ into the voice of
them that weep.

[[1] I made a covenant with
mine [y]eyes;
How Why then should I look think upon a
maid?
For what *is* [z]the portion of God
is there from above, above?
And [z]the heritage *what* inheritance of the Al-
mighty from on high?
Is it not calamity destruction to the unrighteous, wicked?
And disaster a strange *punishment* to the
workers of iniquity?
Doth not he see my ways,
And [e]number count all my steps?
If I have walked with vanity,
And if my foot hath hasted to
deceit;

a Dan. 5. 27.
b ch. 28. 21.
c Ps. 79. 1. Jer. 26. 18. Mic. 1. 6 & 3. 12.
d ch. 36. 19 (mg.).
e Ps. 35. 13, 14. Rom. 12. 15.
f Num. 15. 39. Eccles. 11. 9.
g Cp. ch. 11. 15.
h Jer. 8. 15 & 14. 19.
i Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 30, 38. Cp. John 4. 37.
j ch. 10. 21, 22.
k 2 Sam. 22. 6. Ps. 18. 5.
l Cp. ch. 24. 15.
m Ps. 38. 6 & 42. 9 & 43. 2.
n Cp. Ex. 11. 5 & Isai. 47. 2.
o Prov. 26. 26.
p Mic. 1. 8.
q Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 11 & Jer. 8. 10.
r Isai. 13. 21 & 34. 13. Jer. 50. 39. Mic. 1. 8.
s Cp. Ps. 119. 83 & Lam. 4. 8 & 5. 10.
t ver. 28. Cp. Lev. 20. 10 & Deut. 22. 22.
u Ps. 102. 3.
v See Prov. 6. 27—29 & Ecclus. 9. 8, 9.
w ch. 21. 12.
x Lam. 5. 15.
y Ecclus. 9. 5. Cp. Isai. 33. 15 & Matt. 5. 28.
z See ch. 20. 29.
a Ps. 17. 3.
b ch. 34. 19. Prov. 14. 31 & 22. 2. Cp. Eph. 6. 9.
c Cp. ch. 22. 7.
d ch. 14. 16 & 34. 21. 2 Chr. 16. 9. Prov. 5. 21 & 15. 3. Jer. 16. 17 & 32. 19. Zech. 4. 10.
e ch. 14. 16.
f ch. 11. 20 & 17. 5.

6 (Let
§Let me be [a]weighed in an
even balance,
That God may know mine
integrity;)
integrity.
7 If my step hath turned out of
the way,
And [f]mine heart walked after
mine eyes,
And if any spot blot hath cleaved
to mine hands: hands;
8 Then let me [i]sow, and let
another eat;
Yea, let [5]the produce of my field my offspring be
rooted out.
9 If mine heart have been
enticed unto deceived by a woman,
And Or *if* I have [l]laid wait at my
neighbour's door: door;
10 Then let my wife [n]grind unto
another,
And let others [q]bow down
upon her.
11 For that were this *is* an heinous crime;
Yea, it were *is* an iniquity [t]to be
punished by the judges: judges.
12 For it is a fire [v]that con-
sumeth unto [6]Destruction, to destruction,
And would root out all mine
increase.
13 If I did despise the cause of
my manservant or of my
maidservant,
When they contended with me: me;
14 What then shall I do when
God riseth up?
And when he [a]visiteth, what
shall I answer him?
15 Did [b]not he that made me in
the womb make him?
And ‖did not one fashion us
in the womb?
16 If I have [c]withheld [7]the poor
from *their* desire,
Or have [f]caused the eyes of
the widow to fail;
17 Or have eaten my morsel
myself alone,

[1] Or, *the house of meeting for &c.* [2] Or, *Howbeit doth not one stretch out the hand in his fall? or in his calamity*
re cry for help? [3] Or, *blackened, but not by the sun* [4] Or, *For what portion* should I have *of God... and what*
e &c.? Is there not calamity &c.? [5] Or, *my offspring* Heb. *my produce.* [6] Heb. *Abaddon.* See ch. 26. 6.
ught that the poor desired
* Heb. *heap.* † Heb. *for him that was hard of day?* ‡ Or, *ostriches* § Heb. *Let him weigh me in balances*
ice. ‖ Or, *did he not fashion us in one womb?*

And the fatherless hath not
eaten thereof;
18 (Nay, For from my youth he grew was brought
up with me me, as with a father,
And I have been her guide guided *her from
my mother's womb;)
19 If I have seen any [b]perish
for [c]want of clothing,
Or that the needy had no any poor without [c]covering;
20 If his loins have not [e]blessed
me,
And if he were not warmed
with the fleece of my sheep;
21 If I have lifted up my hand
against [i]the fatherless,
Because When I saw my help in [j]the
gate:
22 Then let my shoulder mine arm fall from the my
shoulder blade,
And mine arm be broken
from [†]the bone.
23 For calamity destruction from God was [l]a
terror to me,
And by reason of his [t]excellency highness
I could do nothing. not endure.
24 [n]If I have made gold my [o]hope,
And Or have said to [q]the fine gold,
Thou art my confidence;
25 If I [r]rejoiced because my
wealth was great,
And because [v]mine hand had
[‡]gotten much;
26 [w]If I beheld [1§]the sun when
it shined,
Or [x]the moon walking ‖in
brightness;
27 And my heart hath been
secretly enticed,
And Or [2**]my mouth hath kissed
my hand:
28 This also were [a]an iniquity
to be punished by the judges judge:
For I should have [3d]lied to denied the God
that is above.
29 If I [e]rejoiced at the destruction
of him that hated me,

a Cp. Matt. 5. 44 & Rom. 12. 14.
b ch. 29. 13.
c ch. 24. 7, 10.
d Ex. 16. 12. 1 Sam. 25. 11.
e ch. 29. 13. Deut. 24. 13.
f Cp. Gen. 19. 2, 3 & Judg. 19. 20, 21 & Matt. 25. 35 & Heb. 13. 2.
g Gen. 3. 8, 12.
h Prov. 28. 13.
i ch. 22. 9.
j See ch. 5. 4.
k Cp. Ex. 23. 2.
l ch. 13. 11.
m ch. 13. 22.
n Mark 10. 24.
o ch. 4. 6.
p Cp. ch. 19. 23.
q ch. 28. 16.
r Ps. 62. 10.
s Isai. 9. 6 & 22. 22.
t Prov. 6. 21.
u Zech. 6. 11.
v Deut. 8. 17.
w Deut. 4. 19. Cp. Deut. 17. 3 & 2 Kin. 23. 5, 11 & Ezek. 8. 16.
x See Jer. 44. 17—19.
y Cp. ch. 22. 6—9 & Luke 10. 7 & 2 Tim. 2. 6 & James 5. 4.
z Cp. Gen. 4. 12 (for mg.).
a ver. 11.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 16, 19.
c Gen. 3. 18.
d Josh. 24. 27 (for mg.).
e Prov. 17. 5.

Or lifted up myself when evi
found him; him:
30 (a Yea, I suffered not Neither have I suffered ††my [4]mouth
to sin
By asking his life with a curse; wishing a curse to his soul.)
31 If the men of my tent tabernacle sai
not,
[5]Who can find one that hath not been satisfie
Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be with his [d]flesh? satisfied.
32 [f]The stranger did not lodg
in the street; street:
But I opened my doors ‡‡t
[6]the traveller; traveller.
33 If [7g]like Adam I [h]covered m
transgressions, transgressions §§as Adam,
By hiding mine iniquity in m
bosom; bosom:
34 Because I feared [k]the great multitud
Did I fear a And Or did the contempt of familie
terrified terrify me,
So that That I kept silence, and wen
not out of the door— door?
35 Oh that I had one to one would hear me!
(Lo, here is my [8]signature, let
*Behold, my desire *is, that* the Al
mighty would [m]answer me; me;)
And *that* *I had* [p]the [9]indictment whic
mine adversary hath written! had written a boo
36 Surely I would carry take it upo
my [s]shoulder; shoulder,
I would And [t]bind it unto me as [u]a crown. as a crown to me.
37 I would declare unto him th
number of my steps;
As a prince would I [10]go nea
unto him.
38 If my land cry out against m
And Or that the furrows likewise there
weep together. †complain;
39 [y]If I have eaten ‡[z]the [11]frui
thereof without money,
Or have §caused the owne
thereof [b]to lose their life:
40 Let [12c]thistles grow instead
wheat,
And [13]‖cockle instead of barle

The words of Job are ended

R.V. [1] Heb. *the light.* [2] Heb. *my hand hath kissed my mouth.* [3] Or, *denied God* [4] Heb. *pal*
[5] Or, *Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.* [6] Heb. *the way.* [7] Or, *after the manner of men* [8] Heb. *ma*
[9] Heb. *book.* [10] Or, *present it* to him [11] Heb. *strength.* [12] Or, *thorns* [13] Or, *noisome weeds*

A.V. * That is, *the widow.* † Or, *the chanelbone.* ‡ Heb. *found much.* § Heb. *the light.* ‖ Heb. *bri*
** Heb. *my hand hath kissed my mouth.* †† Heb. *my palate.* ‡‡ Or, *to the way.* §§ Or, *after the manner of m*
* Or, *behold, my sign* is that *the Almighty will answer me.* † Heb. *weep.* ‡ Heb. *the strength thereof.* § Heb. *cau*
the soul of the owners thereof to expire, or, *breathe out.* ‖ Or, *noisome weeds.*

2 [1] So these three men
ceased *to answer Job,
because he was [b]righteous
his own eyes. [2] Then was
kindled the wrath of Elihu the
n of Barachel [c]the Buzite, of
family / kindred of Ram: against Job
s his wrath kindled, because
justified †himself [d]rather than
d. [3] Also against his three
ends was his wrath kindled,
cause they had found no
swer, and yet had [e]condemned
b. [4] Now Elihu had [1]‡waited
speak unto Job, / Job had spoken, because they were
der than he. [5] And when / When Elihu
w that there was no answer
the mouth of these three men,
his wrath was kindled.
[6] And Elihu the son of Barachel
e Buzite answered and said,
I am ‖young, and ye are very
[g]old;
Wherefore I held back, / was afraid, and**durst
not shew you mine opinion.
I said, Days should speak,
And multitude of years should
teach wisdom.
But there is [l]a spirit in man, / man:
And [m]the breath / inspiration of the Al-
mighty giveth them [n]under-
standing.
It is not the great that are wise,
Great men are not *always* wise:
Nor the aged that / Neither do the aged understand judge. / judgment.
Therefore I [2]said, Hearken to
me;
I also will shew mine opinion.
Behold, I waited for your
words, / words;
listened for / gave ear to your ††reasons,
Whilst ye searched out ‡‡what
to say.
Yea, I attended unto you,
And, behold, there was none
of you that convinced Job,

a Jer. 9. 23.
b See ch. 33. 9.
c Gen. 22. 21. Jer. 25. 23.
d ch. 4. 17. Cp. ch. 34. 5 & 35. 2 & 40. 8.
e ch. 8. 6 & 22. 5. See ch. 15. 20—35, *al.*
f ch. 15. 2 (for mg.). John 7. 38 (for mg.).
g ch. 15. 10.
h Matt. 9. 17. Cp. Josh. 9. 4.
i Cp. Ps. 39. 3.
j 1 Sam. 16. 23.
k Lev. 19. 15.
l ch. 33. 4 & 34. 14.
m ch. 33. 4. Gen. 2. 7.
n ch. 35. 11 & 38. 36 & 39. 17. 1 Kin. 3. 12 & 4. 29. Prov. 2. 6. Eccles. 2. 26. Dan. 1. 17 & 2. 21. James 1. 5.
o 1 Cor. 1. 26. Cp. ch. 12. 20 & Matt. 11. 25.
p ch. 3. 1.

Or that answered his words,
among you. / words:
13 [3] Beware [a]lest ye / Lest ye should say, We have
found wisdom; / out wisdom:
God may vanquish him, / thrusteth him down, not man: / man.
14 For / Now he hath not §§directed his
words against me; / me:
Neither will I answer him
with your speeches.
15 They are / were amazed, they answer / answered
no more:
*They have not a word to say. / left off speaking.
16 And shall I wait, because they speak / When I had waited, (for they spake not,
Because they stand / But stood still, and answer / answered
no more / more;)
17 I also / *I said,* I will answer also my
part,
I also will shew mine opinion.
18 For I am full of words; / ‡‡matter,
†The spirit [4][f]within me con-
straineth me.
19 Behold, my belly is as wine
which ‡hath no vent;
Like new [5]h bottles [6]it is ready to burst.
It is ready to burst like new bottles.
20 [i] I will speak, §that I may [7]be
[j] refreshed; / refreshed
I will open my lips and answer.
21 Let me not, I pray you, [k]respect / accept
any man's person; / person,
Neither will I / let me give flattering
titles unto any man.
22 For I know not to give flatter-
ing titles;
Else would / *In so doing* my Maker / maker would soon take
me away.

33 [1] Howbeit, / Wherefore, Job, I pray thee,
hear my speech, / speeches,
And hearken to all my
words.
2 Behold now, / Behold, now I have [p]opened my
mouth,
My tongue hath spoken ‖in
my [8]mouth.
3 My words *shall* utter / be of the up-
rightness of my heart:
And that which / that my lips know they
shall speak sincerely. / utter knowledge clearly.

w. [1] Heb. *waited for Job with words.* [2] Or, *say* [3] Or, *Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom; God eth him down, not man: now he &c.* [4] Heb. *of my belly.* [5] Or, *wine-skins* [6] Or, *which are ready* [7] Or, *find* [8] Heb. *palate.*

*. * Heb. *from answering.* † Heb. *his soul.* ‡ Heb. *expected Job in words.* § Heb. *elder for days.* ‖ Heb. *few of* ** Heb. *feared.* †† Heb. *understandings.* ‡‡ Heb. *words.* §§ Or, *ordered* his *words.* * Heb. *they removed speeches themselves.* † Heb. *the spirit of my belly.* ‡ Heb. *is not opened.* § Heb. *that I may breathe.* ‖ Heb. *in my palate.*

4 [a]The spirit Spirit of God hath made me,
And [b]the breath of the Almighty hath given giveth me life.
5 If thou canst, canst [d]answer me, thou me;
[e]Set *thy words* in order before me, stand forth. up.
6 Behold, [1]I am toward God even as *according to thy wish thou art in God's stead:
I also am [†]formed out of [g]the clay.
7 Behold, my [i]terror shall not make thee afraid,
Neither shall my [k]pressure hand be heavy upon thee.
8 Surely thou hast spoken [‡]in mine hearing,
And I have heard the voice of *thy* words, *saying*,
9 I am [n]clean, clean without [o]transgression; transgression,
I am innocent, innocent; neither is there iniquity in me: me.
10 Behold, he findeth [2]occasions against me,
He [u]counteth me for his enemy; enemy,
11 He [v]putteth my feet in the stocks,
He [x]marketh all my paths.
12 [3]Behold, I will answer thee, in this thou art not just; *in* this thou art not just: I will answer thee,
For That God is greater than man.
13 [4]Why dost thou [y]strive against him?
For [§]he [b]giveth not account of any of his matters.
14 For God [c]speaketh [5]once,
[d]Yea twice, though yet *man* [e]regardeth perceiveth it not.
15 In [g]a dream, in [h]a vision of [j]the night,
When [h]deep sleep falleth upon men,
In slumberings upon the bed;
16 Then ‖he [6l]openeth the ears of men,
And sealeth their instruction,

a ch. 27. 3.
b ch. 32. 8. Gen. 2. 7. Cp. Ezek. 37. 9 & Acts 17. 25.
c ch. 36. 9.
d ver. 32.
e ch. 13. 18 & 23. 4. Cp. Ps. 5. 3.
f ch. 36. 12.
g See ch. 4. 19.
h ch. 30. 17.
i ch. 9. 34, 35 & 13. 21.
j Ps. 107. 18.
k Cp. ch. 23. 2.
l Prov. 23. 3.
m Cp. Ps. 22. 17.
n ch. 9. 21 & 10. 7 & 11. 4 & 12. 4 & 13. 18 & 16. 17 & 23. 10, 11 & 27. 5 & 29. 14 & 32. 1 & 34. 5.
o ch. 34. 6.
p ver. 24, 28.
q 2 Sam. 24. 16, 17. Ps. 78. 49.
r Gen. 16. 7 & 22. 11 & 48. 16. Ps. 34. 7. Isai. 63. 9. Cp. Mal. 3. 1.
s Gen. 42. 23. 2 Chr. 32. 31 (mg.). Isai. 43. 27.
t Eccles. 7. 28. Cp. S. of S. 5. 10.
u See ch. 13. 24.
v ch. 13. 27.
w Cp. Prov. 14. 2 & Ezek. 18. 21, 22.
x ch. 10. 14 & 14. 16 & 31. 4.
y ch. 13. 3 & 16. 21 & 31. 35 & 40. 2.
z ch. 36. 18. Ps. 49. 7.
a 2 Kin. 5. 14. Cp. Heb. 9. 12.
b See ch. 9. 12.
c Cp. ch. 40. 5 & Ps. 62. 11.
d ver. 29.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 4, 6.
f See ch. 22. 27.
g See Num. 12. 6.
h ch. 4. 13.
i Ps. 17. 15.
j Ps. 17. 3.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 13 & Prov. 28. 13 & Luke 15. 21—24 & 1 John 1. 9.
l ch. 36. 10, 15. 1 Sam. 9. 15 (mg. for mg.). Isai. 50. 5. Ps. 40. 6.
m Ps. 106. 6.
n Cp. Wisd. 5. 8 & Rom. 6. 21.

17 [7]That he may withdraw man *from his* **[c]purpose,
And hide pride from man; man.
18 [8]He keepeth back his soul from the pit,
And his life ††from [f]perishing by the [9]sword.
19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed,
[10]And with continual strife in the multitude of his bones with his [k]bones: strong *pain*:
20 So that his [j]life abhorreth bread,
And his soul ‡‡[l]dainty meat.
21 His flesh is consumed away that it cannot be seen;
And his bones that were not seen [m]stick out.
22 Yea, his soul draweth near [p]unto the pit, grave,
And his life to [q]the destroyers.
23 If there be with him [11]an angel, a messenger with him,
[s]An interpreter, [t]one [12]among a thousand,
To shew unto man [13]what is his [w]right for him; uprightness:
24 [14]Then he is gracious unto him and saith,
Deliver him from going down to the pit, pit:
I have found §§[z]a ransom.
25 His flesh [a]shall be fresher *than a child's; child's:
He returneth shall return to the days of his youth:
26 He [f]prayeth shall pray unto God, and he is will be favourable unto him; him:
So that he [i]seeth And he shall see his face with joy:
And he shall see
For he [k]restoreth will render unto man his righteousness.
27 [15]†He singeth before looketh upon men, and saith, *if any* say,
I have [m]sinned, and perverted that which was right,
And [16]it [n]profited me not; not;

R.V. [1] Or, *I am according to thy wish in God's stead* [2] Or, *causes of alienation* [3] Or, *Behold, in this thou art just; I will answer thee: for &c.* [4] Or, *Why dost thou strive against him, for that he...matters?* [5] Or, *in one way, in two* [6] Heb. *uncovereth.* [7] Or, *That man may put away his purpose, and that he may hide* [8] Or, *That he may keep back* [9] Or, *weapons* [10] Another reading is, *While all his bones are firm.* [11] Or, *a messenger* [12] Or, *of a thousand* [13] Or, *his uprightness* [14] Or, *And he be gracious...and say...ransom: his flesh &c.* [15] Or, *He looketh upon men* [16] Or, *it was not requited unto me* Or, *it was not meet for me*

A.V. * Heb. *according to thy mouth.* † Heb. *cut out of the clay.* ‡ Heb. *in mine ears.* § Heb. *he answereth not.* ‖ Heb. *he revealeth*, or, *uncovereth.* ** Heb. *work.* †† Heb. *from passing by the sword.* ‡‡ Heb. *meat of desires.* §§ Or, *an atonement.* * Heb. *than childhood.* † Or, *He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, &c.*

*He hath redeemed my will deliver his [a]soul from
going [c]into the pit,
And my his life shall [d]behold see the
light.
Lo, all these things doth God work, worketh God
Twice, *f yea* thrice, † Oftentimes with a man, man,
To bring back his soul from
the pit,
That he may To be enlightened with
[g]the light of [1]the living.
Mark well, O Job, hearken
unto me:
Hold thy peace, and I will
speak.
If thou hast any thing to say,
[j]answer me:
Speak, for I desire to justify
thee.
If not, [m]hearken thou unto me:
Hold thy peace, and I will shall
teach thee wisdom.

4 [1] Moreover Furthermore Elihu [o]answered and said,
Hear my words, O ye ye wise
men;
And give ear unto me, ye that
have knowledge.
For [t]the ear trieth words,
As the ‡mouth palate tasteth meat.
Let us choose for to us that [v]which is judg-
right ment:
Let us know among ourselves
what is good.
For Job hath said, I am
[w]righteous, righteous:
And [y]God hath taken away
my right: judgment.
Notwithstanding my right I am *accounted* Should I lie against my
a liar; right?
[8]My [a]wound is incurable, *though I am* incurable
[b]without transgression.
What man is like Job,
Who [e]drinketh up scorning
like water?
Which goeth in company with
the workers of iniquity,

a Isai. 38. 17.
b Cp. Ps. 1. 1.
c ver. 22, 24.
d Cp. ch. 3. 9.
e ch. 9. 22, 23, 30, 31 & 21. 7, 15 & 24. 1. Cp. ch. 35. 3 & Mal. 3. 14.
f ver. 14.
g Ps. 56. 13.
h ch. 36. 23. Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Ps. 92. 15. Rom. 9. 14.
i Ps. 62. 12. Prov. 24. 12. Matt. 16. 27. Rom. 2. 6. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Rev. 22. 12.
j ver. 5.
k Jer. 17. 10 & 32. 19. Ezek. 33. 20.
l ch. 34. 33.
m Ps. 34. 11.
n See ch. 8. 3.
o ch. 3. 2.
p See ch. 38. 4–7.
q Cp. ch. 2. 3.
r Ps. 104. 29. Cp. Ps. 146. 4.
s ch. 32. 8.
t ch. 12. 11.
u See ch. 10. 9.
v 1 Thess. 5. 21, 22.
w See ch. 33. 9.
x Cp. Gen. 18. 25.
y ch. 27. 2.
z Ex. 22. 28.
a ch. 6. 4 (for mg.). Ps. 38. 2 (for mg.).
b ch. 33. 9.
c See ch. 15. 16.
d Deut. 10. 17. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Wisd. 6. 7. Ecclus. 35. 12. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.
e Cp. James 2. 5.

And walketh [b]with wicked
men.
9 For [e]he hath said, It profiteth
a man nothing
That he should [4]delight himself
with God.
10 Therefore hearken unto me,
ye ‖men of understanding:
Far be it from God, that he
should [h]do wickedness;
And from the Almighty, that
he should commit iniquity.
11 For [i]the work of a man shall
he render unto him,
And cause every man to find
[k]according to his ways.
12 Yea, of a surety, surely God will not do
wickedly,
Neither will [n]the Almighty
pervert judgement. judgment.
13 Who gave hath given him a charge
over the earth?
Or who hath [5p]disposed **the
whole world?
14 [6]If he [q]set his heart [7]††upon
[8]man,
If he [r]gather unto himself his
[s]spirit and his breath;
15 All flesh shall perish together,
And man shall [u]turn again
unto dust.
16 [9]If now *thou hast* understanding, hear this:
Hearken to the voice of my
words.
17 [x]Shall even one he that hateth
right ‡‡govern?
And wilt thou condemn him
that is just *and* mighty? most just
18 [10]Is it *fit* to [z]say to a king,
Thou art vile wicked?
Or And to nobles, princes, *Ye are* wicked ungodly?
19 *How much less to* him that
[d]respecteth accepteth not the persons of
princes,
Nor regardeth the rich [e]more
than the poor?

v. [1] Or, *life* [2] Or, *Should I lie against my right?* [3] Heb. *Mine arrow.* [4] Or, *consent with* See Ps. 50. 18.
Laid upon him [6] According to another reading, *If he cause his heart to return unto himself.* [7] Or, *upon himself*
v. him. [9] Or, *Only understand* [10] Or, as read by some ancient versions, *Who saith to...vile*, and *to...wicked; that*
rieth &c.

v. [5] Or, *He hath delivered my soul, &c. and my life.* † Heb. *twice* and *thrice.* ‡ Heb. *palate.* § Heb. *mine*
‖ Heb. *men of heart.* ** Heb. *all of it?* †† Heb. *upon him.* ‡‡ Heb. *bind?*

For [a]they all are the work of
his hands.
20 In a moment [b]they die, [1]even at shall they
[c]midnight; die,
The
And the people are shall be troubled at
shaken
midnight, and pass away, away:
And *the mighty are shall be taken
away [e]without hand.
21 For his eyes are upon [f]the
ways of a man, man,
And he seeth all his [f]goings.
22 There is no [g]darkness, nor
[h]shadow of death,
Where the workers of iniquity
may hide themselves.
23 For he needeth will not further to consider lay upon man more
a man,
than right:
That he should go before God in †enter into judgment
[k]judgement.
with God.
24 He [i]breaketh shall break in pieces mighty
men [2]*in ways* past [m]finding out,
‡without number,
And setteth set [n]others in their
stead.
25 Therefore he taketh knowledge of knoweth
their works; works,
And he [o]overturneth them in
the night, so that they are
[3]§destroyed.
26 He striketh them as wicked
men
[4]‖In the open sight of others;
27 Because they turned aside back **from
[q]following him,
And would not have [r]regard to consider any
of his ways:
28 [5]So that they [s]caused cause the cry
of the poor to come unto
him,
And he [u]heard heareth the cry of the
afflicted.
29 When he [w]giveth quietness,
who then can condemn make trouble?
And when he hideth his face,
who then can behold him?
Whether *it be done* unto against a
nation, or unto a man, alike against a man only:
30 That the godless man hypocrite reign not,

a See ch. 31. 15.
b ch. 21. 13.
c Ex. 11. 4. Cp. ch. 27. 20 & 36. 20.
d ch. 35. 11 & 36. 22. Ps. 19. 12 & 86. 11.
e Dan. 8. 25. Cp. Lam. 4. 6.
f ch. 14. 16. See ch. 31. 4.
g Cp. Ps. 139. 12 & Amos 9. 2, 3 & Heb. 4. 13.
h See ch. 3. 5.
i ch. 33. 32.
j See ch. 35. 16.
k ch. 14. 3.
l Ps. 2. 9.
m See ch. 5. 9.
n See ch. 8. 19.
o Prov. 12. 7.
p See ch. 27. 23.
q 1 Sam. 15. 11.
r Ps. 28. 5. Isai. 5. 12.
s ch. 35. 9. James 5. 4. Cp. Gen. 18. 20, 21.
t See ch. 32. 2.
u Ex. 3. 7 & 22. 23. Isai. 32. 17.
v See ch. 34. 9.
w Ps. 94. 13.
x ch. 34. 8, 36.
y Cp. ch. 22. 12.

That there be none to ensnare the people.
Lest the people be ensnared.
31 For hath any
Surely it is meet to be said unto God,
I have borne *chastisement,* [6]I
will not offend *any more:*
32 That which I see not [d]teach
thou me:
If I have done iniquity, I will
do it no more? more.
33 Shall his recompence be as thou wilt, that
††*Should it be* according to thy mind? he will
thou refusest it?
recompense it,
For thou must choose,
Whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose;
and not I:
Therefore [i]speak what thou
knowest.
34 Men ‡‡of understanding will say
Let men tell
unto me,
Yea, every
And let a wise man that heareth me:
hearken unto me
35 Job [j]speaketh hath spoken without know-
ledge,
And his words are *were* without
wisdom.
36 Would that were
§§My desire *is that* Job may be tried
unto the end, end
Because of his answering like answers for
wicked men.
37 For he addeth rebellion unto
his sin,
He [p]clappeth his hands among
us,
And multiplieth his words
against God.

35 1 Moreover Elihu answered and
Elihu spake moreover,
said,
2 Thinkest thou this to be [m]
right,
Or sayest thou,
That thou saidst, [t]My righteousnes
is more than God's, God's?
3 That thou sayest, saidst, [v]What advan
For
tage will it be unto thee?
And, What profit shall I have
more than if I had sinned?
if I be cleansed from my sin?
4 †I will answer thee,
And [x]thy companions wit
thee.
5 [y]Look unto the heavens, an
see;

R.V. [1] Or, *and at midnight the people &c.* [2] Or, *without inquisition* [3] Heb. *crushed.* [4] Heb. *in the place beholders.* [5] Or, *That they might cause ... and that he might hear* [6] Or, *though I offend not*
A.V. * Heb. *they shall take away the mighty.* † Heb. *go.* ‡ Heb. *without searching out.* § Heb. *crushe*
‖ Heb. *in the place of beholders.* ** Heb. *from after him.* †† Heb. Should it be *from with thee?* ‡‡ Heb. *of hea*
§§ Or, *My father, let Job be tried.* * Or, by it *more than by my sin?* † Heb. *I will return to thee words.*

And behold the skies, clouds which
are higher than thou.
If thou hast sinned, sinnest, [a]what doest
thou against him?
And Or if thy transgressions be
multiplied, what doest thou
unto him?
If thou be righteous, what
givest thou him?
Or what receiveth he of thine
hand?
Thy wickedness *may hurt* a
man as thou art;
And thy righteousness *may*
profit [g]a the son of man.
By reason of the multitude of
[h]oppressions they [i]cry make *the*
out;
oppressed to cry:
They cry for help out by reason of
the arm of [l]the mighty.
But none saith, Where is God
my [m]Maker, maker,
Who giveth [o]songs in the
night;
Who teacheth us [q]more than
the beasts of the earth,
And maketh us wiser than the
fowls of heaven?
There they [u]cry, [1]but none
giveth answer,
Because of the pride of evil
men.
Surely God will not hear
vanity,
Neither will the Almighty
regard it.
How much less when Although thou sayest
[2]thou [x]beholdest him not,
shalt not see him,
The cause
Yet judgment is before him, and
him; therefore
thou [z]waitest for him!
trust thou in him.
But now because *it is* not *so*, [*]he
hath not [c]visited in his anger,
anger;
Neither doth he greatly regard arrogance;
Yet [†]he knoweth *it* not in great extremity:
Therefore doth Job open his
mouth in vanity,
vain;
He [e]multiplieth words [f]with-
out knowledge.

[a] Prov. 8. 36. Jer. 7. 19.
[b] ch. 22. 2, 3. Prov. 9. 12. Luke 17. 10. Cp. ch. 41. 11 & Rom. 11. 35.
[c] Cp. Ps. 78. 2.
[d] Cp. Rev. 15. 3, 4 & 16. 5, 7 & 19. 1, 2.
[e] ch. 35. 10.
[f] ch. 37. 16.
[g] ch. 25. 6.
[h] Amos 3. 9.
[i] Ex. 2. 23. Cp. ch. 34. 28.
[j] ch. 8. 20 (Heb.). Cp. Ps. 138. 6.
[k] ch. 9. 4 & 12. 13, 16.
[l] Cp. ch. 22. 8.
[m] ch. 4. 17. Deut. 32. 6. Isai. 57. 13.
[n] ver. 15. ch. 34. 28.
[o] Ps. 42. 8 & 77. 6 & 149. 5. Cp. Acts 16. 25.
[p] Cp. Ps. 33. 18 & 34. 15.
[q] ch. 36. 22. Ps. 94. 12. Isai. 28. 26.
[r] Ps. 132. 12. Cp. Ps. 113. 8.
[s] Ps. 75. 10.
[t] ver. 13. Ps. 107. 10.
[u] See ch. 27. 9.
[v] ch. 15. 25.
[w] ch. 33. 16.
[x] ch. 9. 11 & 23. 8, 9.
[y] Jer. 18. 11.
[z] Cp. ch. 13. 15.
[a] For ver. 11, 12, see Isai. 1. 19, 20.
[b] ch. 21. 13.
[c] Num. 16. 29. Ps. 89. 32.
[d] ch. 33. 18.
[e] ch. 34. 37.
[f] ch. 34. 35 & 36. 12 & 38. 2 & 42. 3.
[g] Cp. ch. 4. 21. See ch. 35. 16.

36 [1] Elihu also proceeded,
and said,
[2] [4]Suffer me a little, and I will
shew thee; thee
For ‡That [5]I have yet somewhat to say to speak on
God's behalf.
[3] I will fetch my knowledge
from [c]afar,
And will ascribe [d]righteous-
ness to my [e]Maker.
[4] For truly my words are not *shall* not *be*
false:
One He that is [f]perfect in know-
ledge is with thee.
[5] Behold, God is mighty, and
[j]despiseth not any:
He is [k]mighty in strength
of [6]understanding.
and §wisdom.
[6] He preserveth not the life of
the wicked:
But giveth to [n]the afflicted *their* right.
right to the ‖poor.
[7] He withdraweth not his [p]eyes
from the righteous:
But with [r]kings upon the throne
are they on the throne;
He setteth
Yea, he doth establish them for ever,
and they are [s]exalted.
[8] And if they be [t]bound in
fetters,
And be taken holden in the cords of
affliction;
[9] Then he sheweth them their
work,
And their transgressions, transgressions that they
have [v]behaved themselves proudly.
exceeded.
[10] He [w]openeth also their ear
to instruction, discipline,
And commandeth that they
[y]return from iniquity.
[11] [a] If they hearken obey and serve *him*,
They shall [b]spend their days
in prosperity,
And their years in [7]pleasures.
[12] But if they hearken obey not, [**]they
shall [d]perish by [8]the sword,
And they shall die [g]without
knowledge.

[1] Or, *but he answereth not* [2] Or, *thou beholdest him not!* *The cause is before him; therefore wait thou for him.* [4] Heb. *Wait for.* [5] Heb. there are *yet words* [6] Heb. *heart.* [7] Or, *pleasantness* [8] Or. *weapons* [*] That is, *God.* [†] That is, *Job.* ‡ Heb. *that* there are *yet words for God.* § Heb. *heart.* ‖ Or, *afflicted.* [**] Or, *they shall pass away by the sword.*

13 But they that are godless / the hypocrites in heart
[b]lay / heap up anger / wrath:
They cry not for help when he
[c]bindeth them.
14 [1]*They [d]die in youth,
And their life perisheth / is [2]among
the [3]†unclean.
15 He delivereth [g]the afflicted / ‡poor [4]by
his affliction,
And [h]openeth their ear / ears [5]in
oppression.
16 Yea, he would / Even so would he have [6]led thee away / removed thee
[7]out of distress / the strait
Into [l]a broad place, where
there is no straitness;
And §that which is / should be set on
thy [o]table should be full of
[q]fatness.
17 But thou [8]art full of / hast fulfilled the judgement / judgment
of the wicked:
Judgement / ‖Judgment and justice take hold
on thee.
18 [9]Because there is wrath, be-
ware lest thou be / he take thee [10]led away
by *thy* sufficiency;
with *his* stroke:
Neither let the greatness of "the ransom turn
Then a great ransom cannot **deliver
thee aside.
thee.
19 [11]Will thy "riches suffice, [12]*that thou be* not
he esteem thy riches? *no,* not
in distress,
gold,
Or / Nor all the forces of *thy* strength? / strength.
20 Desire not [w]the night,
When peoples / people [13]are cut off [x]in
their place.
21 Take heed, [y]regard not ini-
quity:
For this hast thou chosen
rather than affliction.
22 Behold, God doeth loftily in / exalteth by his
power:
Who is [z]a teacher / teacheth like unto him?
23 Who hath [b]enjoined him his
way?
Or who can say, [e]Thou hast
wrought unrighteousness / iniquity?
24 Remember that thou [g]magnify
his work,

a Cp. ch. 33. 27 & Ps. 104. 33.
b Rom. 2. 5.
c ver. 8.
d ch. 15. 32 & 22. 16. Ps. 55. 23.
e Cp. ch. 37. 5 & 1 Cor. 13. 12.
f Ps. 90. 2 & 102. 27.
g ver. 6. See ch. 33. 15—28.
h ver. 10. Cp. Ps. 119. 67, 71.
i Ps. 147. 8.
j Gen. 2. 6 (Heb.).
k Prov. 3. 20. Cp. Deut. 33. 28.
l Cp. ch. 37. 10 & Ps. 4. 1 & 18. 19 & 31. 8 & 118. 5.
m Cp. ch. 26. 9.
n Ps. 18. 11 & 105. 39.
o Ps. 23. 5.
p Cp. ch. 37. 3 (mg.).
q Ps. 36. 8.
r ch. 37. 13.
s Ps. 104. 27, 28 & 136. 25 & 145. 15 & 147. 9. Acts 14. 17.
t Hab. 3. 4.
u ch. 33. 24.
v Prov. 11. 4.
w ch. 27. 20 & 34. 20, 25.
x ch. 40. 12.
y Ps. 66. 18.
z ch. 34. 32 & 35. 11.
a ch. 36. 30, 32.
b ch. 34. 13. Cp. Isai. 40. 13, 14 & Rom. 11. 34 & 1 Cor. 2. 16.
c ch. 38. 13. Cp. Isai. 11. 12 & Ezek. 7. 2.
d ch. 40. 9. Ps. 68. 33. See Ps. 29. 3—9.
e Cp. ch. 34. 10.
f Ps. 18. 13.
g Luke 1. 46. Cp. Ps. 92. 5 & Rev. 15. 3.

Whereof / Which men have [a]sung.
behold.
25 All men have looked thereon.
Every man may see it;
Man beholdeth / may behold it afar off.
26 Behold, God is great, and we
[e]know him not; / not,
The
Neither can the number of his [f]years
is unsearchable
be searched out.
27 For he draweth up / maketh small the drops of
water,
water:
Which distil in / They pour down [i]rain [14]from [15]his / according to the
[j]vapour
vapour thereof:
28 Which [k]the skies pour down / clouds do drop
And drop / distil upon man abundantly.
29 Yea, / Also can any understand [m]the
spreadings of the clouds,
The thunderings / *Or* the noise of his [n]pavilion?
tabernacle?
30 Behold, he spreadeth his [p]light
[16]around him;
upon it,
And he [17]covereth ††the bottom
of the sea.
31 For by these he [r]judgeth / them judgeth he the peoples / people
He giveth [s]meat in abundance.
32 He covereth his [t]hands with the [18]lightning
With clouds he covereth the light
And giveth / commandeth it a charge [19]that
not to shine by th
it strike the mark.
cloud that cometh betwixt.
33 The noise thereof telleth / sheweth con-
cerning [20]him,
it,
The cattle also concernin
[21]*the storm* that cometh up.
‡‡the vapour.

37 1 At this also my hear
trembleth,
And is moved out of its
place.
2 Hearken ye unto / §§Hear attentively the noise of hi
voice,
And the [22]sound that goeth ou
of his mouth.
3 He sendeth it forth / directeth it under the whol
heaven,
And his [18]*[a]lightning unto th
[23]†[c]ends of the earth.
4 After it [d]a voice roareth; / roareth:
[f]He thundereth with the voic
of his majesty: / excellency;
And he stayeth them not / will not stay them when h
voice is heard.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Their soul dieth.* [2] Or, *like* [3] Or, *sodomites.* See Deut. 23. 17. [4] Or, *in* [5] Or, *by adversi*
[6] Or, *allured thee* [7] Heb. *out of the mouth of.* [8] Or, *hast filled up* [9] Or, *For beware lest wrath lead thee away b*
mockery [10] Or, *allured* [11] Or, *Will thy cry avail* [12] Or, *that are without stint* [13] Heb. *go*
[14] Heb. *belonging to.* [15] Or, *the vapour thereof* [16] Or, *thereon* [17] Or, *covereth* it *with the depths of the s*
[18] Heb. *light.* [19] Or, *against the assailant* [20] Or, *it* [21] Or, him [22] Or, *muttering* [23] Heb. *skirts.*
A.V. * Heb. *Their soul dieth.* † Or, *sodomites.* ‡ Or, *afflicted.* § Heb. *the rest of thy table.* ‖ Or, *judgm*
and justice should uphold thee. ** Heb. *turn thee aside.* †† Heb. *the roots.* ‡‡ Heb. *that which goeth*
§§ Heb. *Hear in hearing.* * Heb. *light.* † Heb. *wings of the earth.*

God thundereth marvellously
with his voice;
[*]Great things doeth he, which
we cannot [b]comprehend.
For he saith to [d]the snow, Fall
thou on the earth;
Likewise to the shower of small rain,
And to the showers great rain of his
mighty rain.
strength.
He [f]sealeth up the hand of
every man;
That all men whom he hath made may know his
work.
[h]know it.
Then the beasts go into [i]coverts,
And remain in their [j]dens.
places.
Out of [k]the chamber of the south
cometh the storm
whirlwind:
And [m]cold out of the [1]north.
By the breath of God [n]ice is
given:
And [o]the breadth of the waters
is [2]straitened.
Yea, he ladeth the thick cloud with moisture;
Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud:
He spreadeth abroad the cloud of his
scattereth §his bright
[3]lightning.
cloud:
And it is [s]turned round about
by his [*]guidance,
counsels:
That they may do whatsoever
he commandeth them
Upon the face of [x]the habitable world in
world:
the earth.
Whether it be
He causeth it to come, whether for ‖[z]correction, or for his [4]b land,
Or for [c]mercy, that he cause it to come.
mercy.
Hearken unto this, O Job:
Stand still, and [e]consider the
wondrous works of God.
Dost thou know how God
layeth his charge upon
disposed
them,
And causeth the [3]lightning of his
caused light
cloud to shine?
Dost thou know the balancings
of the clouds,
The wondrous works of him
which is [i]perfect in knowledge?

[a] See ch. 5. 9.
[b] ch. 36. 26.
[c] Isai. 42. 5 & 44. 24. Cp. Gen. 1. 6.
[d] Ps. 147. 16, 17.
[e] Cp. Ex. 38. 8.
[f] Dan. 12. 9. Cp. ch. 14. 17.
[g] Isai. 60. 2. Cp. Eph. 4. 18.
[h] Ps. 109. 27.
[i] ch. 38. 40.
[j] Ps. 104. 22.
[k] ch. 9. 9.
[l] Isai. 21. 1. Cp. ch. 1. 19.
[m] Ps. 147. 17.
[n] ch. 38. 29, 30. Ps. 147. 17.
[o] Cp. ch. 36. 16.
[p] Cp. Ps. 104. 1.
[q] 1 Tim. 6. 16.
[r] ch. 36. 5.
[s] Gen. 3. 24.
[t] Ps. 99. 4.
[u] Ps. 148. 8.
[v] Lam. 3. 33.
[w] Ps. 130. 4. Cp. Matt. 10. 28.
[x] Cp. Prov. 8. 31.
[y] Cp. Isai. 5. 21 & Matt. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 26.
[z] Ex. 9. 18, 23. 1 Sam. 12. 18, 19. Ezra 10. 9. Cp. ch. 36. 31 & 38. 23.
[a] ch. 40. 6. Cp. ch. 13. 22.
[b] ch. 38. 26, 27.
[c] 1 Kin. 18. 45.
[d] ch. 42. 3.
[e] Cp. Ps. 111. 2.
[f] See ch. 35. 16.
[g] 1 Kin. 18. 46.
[h] Ps. 104. 5. Cp. Prov. 30. 4 & Isai. 40. 12—14. See Prov. 8. 24—29.
[i] ch. 36. 4. Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 3.

17 [5]How thy garments are warm,
[6]When the earth is still he quieteth the earth by reason of
the south *wind*?
18 Canst Hast thou with him [e]spread
out the sky,
Which is strong strong, *and* as a molten
[e]mirror
looking glass?
19 Teach us what we shall say
unto [†]him;
For we cannot order *our*
speech by reason of [g]darkness.
20 Shall it be told him that I
would speak?
[7]Or should If a man wish that speak, surely he
were
shall be swallowed up? up.
21 And now men [8]see not the
light which is bright
bright light which *is* in the skies clouds:
But the wind passeth, and
cleanseth them.
22 Out of the north cometh [9]golden splendour.
**Fair weather cometh out of the north:
God hath upon him
With God *is* [p]terrible majesty.
23 *Touching* the Almighty, we
[q]cannot find him out; out: he is
[r]excellent in power: power,
And [10]in [t]judgement judgment, and plenteous in plenty
justice
of justice: he will not [v]afflict.
24 Men do therefore [w]fear him:
He regardeth respecteth not any that are
[y]wise of heart.

38 1 Then the LORD [a]answered Job out of the
whirlwind, and said,
2 Who is this that [d]darkeneth
counsel
By words [f]without knowledge?
3 [g]Gird up now thy loins like
a man;
For I will demand of thee,
and declare thou unto ††answer thou me.
4 Where wast thou when I [h]laid
the foundations of the earth?
Declare, [11]‡‡if thou hast understanding.

[1] Heb. *scattering* winds. [2] Or, *congealed* [3] Heb. *light.* [4] Or, *earth* [5] Or, *Thou whose garments are warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south* wind [6] Or, *When he quieteth the earth by the south* wind [7] Or, *If a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.* [8] Or, *Men cannot look on the light when it is bright in the skies, when the wind hath passed, and cleansed them* [9] Heb. *gold.* [10] Or, *To judgement...he doth no violence* [11] Heb. *if thou knowest understanding.*
* Heb. *and to the shower of rain, and to the showers of rain of his strength.* † Heb. *Out of the chamber.* ‖ Heb. *a rod.* ** Heb. *Gold.* †† Heb. *make scattering* winds. § Heb. *the cloud of his light.* ‡‡ Heb. *if thou knowest understanding.*

5 Who determined hath laid the measures
thereof, [1]if thou knowest?
Or who hath stretched the line
upon it?
6 Whereupon were are the [2*]foundations thereof [3†]fastened?
Or who laid the corner stone
thereof;
7 When the morning stars [c]sang
together,
And all [d]the sons of God
[e]shouted for joy?
8 Or *who* [f]shut up the sea with
doors,
When it brake forth, [4]*as if*
it had issued out of the
womb; womb?
9 When I made the cloud the
garment thereof,
And [i]thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,
10 And [5]prescribed ‡brake up for it my [6k]decree, decreed *place*,
And set bars and doors,
11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou
come, but no further; further:
And here shall §thy [m]proud
waves be stayed?
12 Hast thou [n]commanded the
morning since thy days *began*, days;
And caused the dayspring to
know its his place;
13 That it might take hold of
[o]the ‖ends of the earth,
And That the wicked might be [p]shaken
out of it?
14 It is changed turned as clay under *to* the
seal;
And *all things* they stand forth [7]as a
garment: garment.
15 And from the wicked their
[t]light is withholden,
And [u]the high arm is shall be
broken.
16 Hast thou [w]entered into the
springs of the sea?
Or hast thou walked in the
[8]recesses search of the deep depth?

a Ps. 9. 13 & 107. 18. Cp. Isai. 38. 10 & Matt. 16. 18.
b See ch. 3. 5.
c Cp. Ps. 19. 1—4.
d See ch. 1. 6.
e Cp. Luke 2. 13, 14.
f Gen. 1. 9. Ps. 33. 7 & 104. 8, 9. Jer. 5. 22.
g ch. 24. 13.
h Cp. ch. 15. 7.
i ch. 22. 13.
j Cp. Ps. 135. 7.
k Cp. ver. 33 (Heb.). See ch. 26. 10 (for mg.).
l Josh. 10. 11. Isai. 28. 17 & 30. 30. Ezek. 13. 11, 13 & 38. 22. Rev. 16. 21. Cp. ch. 37. 13.
m Cp. Ps. 65. 7 & 89. 9 & 93. 4.
n Ps. 65. 8 & 74. 16.
o ch. 37. 3.
p Cp. Neh. 5. 13.
q ch. 28. 26.
r Cp. ch. 37. 13.
s Ps. 107. 35.
t ch. 18. 5. Cp. Matt. 6. 23. See ch. 24. 13—17.
u Ps. 10. 15 & 37. 17. Ezek. 30. 21, 22.
v Gen. 1. 11. 2 Sam. 23. 4.
w Ps. 77. 19.
x Ps. 147. 8. Jer. 14. 22.

17 Have [a]the gates of death been
revealed opened unto thee?
Or hast thou seen the gates doors of
[b]the shadow of death?
18 Hast thou comprehended perceived the
breadth of the earth?
Declare, Declare if thou knowest it all.
19 Where is the way to the dwelling *where* light
of light, dwelleth?
And as for darkness, where
is the place thereof; thereof,
20 That thou shouldest take it
**to the bound thereof,
And that thou shouldest discern know
[g]the paths to the house
thereof?
21 *Doubtless*, thou knowest, for [h]thou wast
Knowest thou *it*, because
then born, born?
Or *because* And the number of thy days
is great! great?
22 Hast thou entered into [j]the
treasuries treasures of the snow, snow?
Or hast thou seen [j]the treasuries treasures
of the hail,
23 Which I have reserved [l]against
the time of trouble,
[l]Against the day of battle and
war?
24 [9]By what way is the light
parted,
Or the east wind scattered
Which scattereth the east wind upon the
earth?
25 Who hath cleft a channel divided a watercourse for
the waterflood, overflowing of waters,
Or [q]a way for the lightning of
the thunder;
26 To cause it to rain on [r]a land the earth
where no man is;
On [s]the wilderness, wherein
there is no man;
27 To satisfy the waste desolate and desolate waste
ground;
And to cause [v]the bud of the
[10]tender grass herb to spring forth
28 Hath [x]the rain a father?
Or who hath begotten the
drops of dew?

R.V. [1] Or, *seeing* [2] Heb. *sockets.* [3] Heb. *made to sink.* [4] Or, and *issued* [5] Heb. bn
[6] Or, *boundary* [7] Or, *as* in *a garment* [8] Or, *search* ‖ Or, *Which is the way* to the place where *the light is*
[10] Or, *greensward*
A.V. * Heb. *sockets.* † Heb. *made to sink* ‡ Or, *established my decree upon it.* § Heb. *the prid*
thy waves. ‖ Heb. *wings.* ** Or, *at.*

Out of whose womb came [a]the ice?
And [a]the hoary frost of heaven, who hath [1]gendered it?
The waters [2]are hidden (hid) as *with* a stone,
And the face of the deep [3]*is [d]frozen.
Canst thou bind the [4]cluster (sweet influences of) [f]the [†]Pleiades,
Or loose the bands of [f‡]Orion?
Canst thou lead (bring) forth [5§]the [§]Mazzaroth in their (his) season?
Or canst thou ‖guide [f]the Bear (Arcturus) with her (his) [6]train (sons)?
Knowest thou [i]the ordinances of the heavens (heaven)?
Canst thou establish (set) the dominion thereof in the earth?
Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds,
That [k]abundance of waters may cover thee?
Canst thou send forth lightnings, that they may go,
And say unto thee, **Here we are?
Who hath [n]put wisdom in [o]the [7]inward parts?
Or who hath given understanding to the [8]mind (heart)?
Who can number the clouds by (in) wisdom?
Or ††who can [9]pour out (stay) the bottles of heaven,
‡When the dust runneth (§§groweth) into a mass, (hardness,)
And [r]the clods cleave fast together?
Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lioness (lion)?
Or "satisfy (fill) *the appetite of the young lions,
When they couch in their [v]dens,
And [w]abide in the covert to lie in wait?

[a] Ps. 147. 16, 17.
[b] Ps. 147. 9. Luke 12. 24. Cp. Matt. 6. 26.
[c] 1 Sam. 24. 2. Ps. 104. 18.
[d] Cp. ch. 37. 10.
[e] Ps. 29. 9.
[f] ch. 9. 9. Amos 5. 8.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 5 (mg. for mg.).
[h] 1 Sam. 4. 19.
[i] Jer. 31. 35.
[j] Cp. Gen. 8. 12.
[k] ch. 22. 11.
[l] Cp. ch. 12. 18 & Ps. 116. 16.
[m] ch. 24. 5. Jer. 2. 24.
[n] See ch. 32. 8.
[o] Ps. 51. 6.
[p] Ps. 107. 34. Jer. 17. 6. Cp. Deut. 29. 23.
[q] Cp. ch. 3. 18 (for mg.).
[r] ch. 21. 33.
[s] Num. 23. 22.
[t] Prov. 14. 4. Isai. 1. 3.
[u] Cp. Ps. 104. 21.
[v] ch. 37. 8.
[w] Ps. 17. 12.

41 Who provideth for [b]the raven his food, (food?)
When his young ones cry unto God,
And (They) wander for lack of meat? (meat.)

39 1 Knowest thou the time when [c]the wild goats of the rock bring forth?
Or canst thou mark when [e]the hinds do calve?
2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil?
Or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?
3 They [h]bow themselves, they bring forth their young, (young ones,)
They cast out their sorrows.
4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up in the (with) open field (corn),
They go forth, and [10j]return not again. (unto them.)
5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free?
Or who hath [l]loosed the bands of the wild ass?
6 Whose house I have made [m]the wilderness,
And [p]the salt (†barren) land his dwelling place. (dwellings.)
7 He scorneth the tumult (multitude) of the city,
Neither heareth (regardeth) he the shoutings (crying) ‡of [q]the [11]driver.
8 The range of the mountains is his pasture,
And he searcheth after every green thing.
9 Will [s]the wild-ox (unicorn) be content (willing) to serve thee? (thee,)
Or will he abide by thy [t]crib?
10 Canst thou bind [s]the wild-ox (unicorn) with his band in the furrow?
Or will he harrow the valleys after thee?
11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great?

[1] Or, *given it birth* [2] Or, *are congealed like stone* [3] Heb. *cohereth.* [4] Or, *chain* Or, *sweet influences* [5] Or, *the signs of the Zodiac* [6] Heb. *sons.* [7] Or, *dark clouds* [8] Or, *meteor* [9] Or, *cause to lie down.* [10] Or, *return not unto them* [11] Or, *taskmaster*
* Heb. *is taken.* † Or, *The seven stars.* Heb. *Cimah.* ‡ Heb. *Cesil?* § Or, *The twelve signs.* ‖ Or, *guide them.* ** Heb. *Behold us?* †† Heb. *who can cause to lie down.* ‡‡ Or, *When the dust is into mire.* §§ Heb. *is poured.* * Heb. *the life.* † Heb. *salt places.* ‡ Heb. *of the exactor.*

Or wilt thou leave (to him thy / thy labour to / labour / him) ?
12 Wilt thou (confide in / believe) him, that
he will bring home thy seed,
And gather (the / it / corn / into / of) thy
threshing-floor (barn) ?
13 The wing of the ostrich
Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the (rejoiceth; / peacocks?)
But are her pinions (Or *wings / [1]kindly) and feathers
unto the ostrich (?)
14 For she (Which) leaveth her eggs (on / in) the
earth,
And warmeth them in (the) dust,
15 And forgetteth that the foot
may crush them,
Or that the wild beast may (trample / break) them.
16 She [2]*b* is hardened against her
young ones, as (if / though) they
were not hers:
Though her (Her) *d* labour (be in vain, *she is* / is in vain)
without fear;
17 Because God hath [3]deprived
her of wisdom,
Neither hath he *f* imparted to
her understanding.
18 What time she [4]lifteth up herself on high,
She scorneth the horse and
his rider.
19 Hast thou given the horse
(*his* might / strength) ?
Hast thou clothed his neck
with [5]the (quivering / thunder) mane ?
20 (Hast / Canst) thou (made / make) him (to leap / afraid) as a
(locust / grasshopper) ?
The glory of his (snorting / nostrils) is
† terrible.
21 [6]‡ He paweth in the valley, and
rejoiceth in his strength:
He *k* goeth (out / on) to meet [7]§ the
armed men.
22 He mocketh at fear, and is
not (dismayed / affrighted),
Neither turneth he back from
the sword.

a Jer. 4. 19, Amos 3. 6.
b Cp. Lam. 4. 3.
c Cp. Num. 24. 21 & Jer. 49. 16. & Obad. 4 & Hab. 2. 9.
d Isai. 49. 4 & 65. 23.
e 1 Sam. 14. 5.
f Cp. ch. 35. 11.
g Matt. 24. 28. Luke 17. 37.
h ch. 38. 1.
i See ch. 33. 13.
j Jer. 8. 16.
k Cp. Jer. 8. 6.
l Cp. ch. 42. 6 & Ezra 9. 6.
m ch. 21. 5 & 29. 9. Judg. 18. 19.
n ch. 33. 14. Ps. 62. 11.

23 The quiver rattleth [8]against him,
The (flashing / glittering) spear and the (javelin / shield).
24 He swalloweth the ground
with fierceness and (rage; / rage:)
[9]Neither believeth he that it
is *a* the (voice / sound) of the trumpet.
25 As oft as the trumpet *soundeth* he saith
He saith among the trumpets,
Aha!
Ha, ha;
And he smelleth the battle
afar off,
The thunder of the captains
and the shouting.
26 Doth the hawk (soar / fly) by thy
wisdom,
And stretch her wings toward
the south?
27 Doth the eagle mount up ‖ at
thy command,
And make her *c* nest on high?
28 She dwelleth (on the rock, and hath / and abideth on)
her lodging *there*,
the rock,
Upon *e* the crag of the rock
and the strong (hold. / place.)
29 From thence she (spieth out / seeketh) the
(prey; / prey,)
(Her / *And* her) eyes behold (it) afar off.
30 Her young ones also suck up
blood:
And *g* where the slain are, there
is she.

40 1 Moreover the LORD
h answered Job, and said,
2 Shall he that (cavilleth / contendeth) (contend / instruct *him*) with
the Almighty ?
He that (argueth with / reproveth) God, let him
answer it.

3 Then Job answered the LORD
and said,
4 Behold, I am (of small account / vile)
what shall I answer thee?
m I (will) lay mine hand upon my
mouth.
5 *n* Once have I (spoken, and / spoken; but) I will
not (answer; / answer:)

R.V. [1] Or, like *the stork's* [2] Or, *dealeth hardly with* [3] Heb. *made her to forget wisdom.* [4] Or, rous herself up to flight [5] Heb. *shaking.* [6] Heb. *They paw.* [7] Or, *the weapons* [8] Or, *upon* [9] Or, Neither standeth he still at &c.
A.V. * Or, *the feathers of the stork and ostrich.* † Heb. *terror.* ‡ Or, His feet dig. § Heb. *the armed* ‖ Heb. *by thy mouth.*

Yea [a]twice, Yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

3 Then the LORD [d]answered answered the LORD unto Job
t of the whirlwind, and said,
Gird up thy loins now like a man:
I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.
Wilt thou even also disannul my judgement? judgment
Wilt thou condemn me, that [h]thou mayest be justified? righteous
r hast Hast thou [j]an arm like God?
And Or canst thou thunder with [k]a voice like him?
Deck thyself now with excellency majesty and dignity excellency;
And [l]array thyself with honour glory and majesty. beauty.
our forth the overflowings of thine anger. Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath:
And look upon behold every one that is [m]proud, and abase him.
ook on every one that is proud, *and* bring him low;
And [o]tread down the wicked [q]where they stand. in their place.
Hide them in [s]the dust together;
Bind nd bind their faces in the hidden *place.* secret.
hen will I also confess of unto thee
hat thine own [u]right hand can save thee.
Behold now [1]*behemoth, which I made with thee;
e eateth [v]grass as an ox.
o now, his strength is in his loins,
nd his force is in the muscles navel of his belly.
He moveth his tail like a cedar:
he sinews of his thighs stones are knit wrapped together.
is bones are *are as* tubes strong pieces of brass;

a ch. 33. 14. Ps. 62. 11.
b Cp. Prov. 8. 22.
c ch. 26. 14.
d ch. 38. 1.
e ch. 38. 3.
f ch. 38. 3 & 42. 4.
g Cp. Ps. 104. 26 (& mg.).
h See ch. 32. 2.
i Ps. 68. 30.
j Ps. 89. 13. Isai. 63. 12.
k See ch. 37. 4.
l Cp. Ps. 93. 1 & 104. 1.
m Cp. Dan. 4. 37. See Isai. 2. 11—17.
n Cp. Prov. 1. 17.
[Ch. 40. 25 in Heb.]
o Isai. 63. 3.
p ch. 3. 8. Ps. 74. 14 & 104. 26. Isai. 27. 1.
q Cp. ch. 36. 20.
r Isai. 2. 10.
s ch. 21. 26.
t Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 28 & Isai. 37. 29.
u Ps. 98. 1. Isai. 59. 16 & 63. 5.
v Num. 22. 4.
w Ex. 21. 6. Deut. 15. 17.

His [2]limbs bones are like bars of iron.
19 He is [b]the chief of [c]the ways of God:
[3]He *only* that made him can make his sword to approach *unto him.*
20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food; food,
Where all the beasts of the field [g]do play.
21 He lieth under the lotus shady trees,
In the covert of [i]the reed, and the fen. fens.
22 The lotus shady trees cover him with their shadow;
The willows of the brook compass him about.
23 Behold, if a river [4]overflow, he ‡the drinketh up a river, *and* trembleth hasteth not:
He is confident, though Jordan swell even to trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.
24 Shall any take him [n]when he is on the watch, §He taketh it with his eyes
Or pierce through his nose with a snare? *His* nose pierceth through snares.

41 [1] Canst thou draw out [5]‖[p]leviathan with a fish an hook?
Or press down his tongue with a cord **which* thou lettest down?
2 Canst thou put [6]*t*a rope an hook into his nose?
Or pierce bore his jaw through with [t]a [7]hook? thorn
3 Will he make many supplications unto thee?
Or will Will he speak soft words unto thee?
4 Will he make a covenant with thee, thee
That thou shouldest Wilt thou take him for [w]a servant for ever?
5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird?
Or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?
6 Shall the bands *of fishermen* companions make traffic a banquet of him?

[1] That is, *the hippopotamus.* [2] Or, *ribs* [3] Or, *He that made him hath furnished* him with *his sword*
[4] Heb. *a rope of rushes.* [5] That is, *the crocodile.* [6] Or, *spike*
* Or, *the elephant*, as some think. † Or, *He setteth up.* ‡ Heb. *he oppresseth.* § Or, *Will* any
‡ *in his sight*, or, *bore* his *nose with a gin?* ch. 41. 1, 2. ‖ That is, *a whale*, or, *a whirlpool.* ** Heb. which
violent *wnest*

Shall they part him among the merchants?
7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons, irons?
Or his head with fish spears?
8 Lay thine hand upon him; him,
Remember the battle, and do so no more.
9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain:
Shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?
10 None is so fierce that he dare stir him up:
Who then is he that can able to stand before me?
11 [c]Who hath first given unto prevented me, that I should repay him?
[d]*Whatsoever is* under the whole heaven is mine.
12 I will not keep silence concerning conceal his limbs, parts,
Nor his mighty strength, power, nor his comely proportion.
13 Who can [1]strip off his outer discover the face of his garment?
Who shall *Or* who can come *to him* within *with his double bridle?
14 Who can open the doors of his face?
[2]Round about his teeth is terror. His teeth *are* terrible round about.
15 *His* [3]strong †scales are *his* pride,
Shut up together *as with* a close seal.
16 One is so near to another,
That no air can come between them.
17 They are [h]joined one to another; another,
They stick together, that they cannot be sundered.
18 His By his neesings flash forth light, a light doth shine,
And his eyes are like [i]the eyelids of the morning.
19 Out of his mouth go burning torches, lamps,
And sparks of fire leap forth. out.
20 Out of his nostrils a smoke goeth, goeth smoke,

[a] 2 Sam. 22. 13. Cp. Ps. 18. 8.
[Ch. 41. 1 in Heb.] [b] ver. 17.
[c] Rom. 11. 35. Cp. ch. 35. 7.
[d] See Ps. 24. 1.
[e] Cp. 2 Chr. 26. 14 (for mg.).
[f] ch. 2. 8.
[g] Isai. 28. 27 & 41. 15.
[h] ver. 23.
[i] ch. 3. 9.
[j] ch. 19. 25.

As out of a seething pot and or burning rushes. caldron.
21 His breath [a]kindleth coals,
And a flame goeth forth from out of his mouth.
22 In his neck abideth remaineth strength,
And terror danceth ‡sorrow is turned into joy before him.
23 §The flakes of his flesh [b]are joined together:
They are firm upon him in themselves; they cannot be moved.
24 His heart is as firm as stone;
Yea, firm as as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.
25 When he raiseth himself up, up himself, the mighty are afraid:
By reason of consternation breakings they are beside purify themselves.
26 If one lay at him with the sword, it The sword of him that layeth at him cannot avail; hold:
Nor the The spear, the dart, nor [e]the [4]pointed shaft. ‖habergeon.
27 He counteth esteemeth iron as straw,
And brass as rotten wood.
28 The [5]arrow cannot make him flee:
Slingstones are turned with him into stubble.
29 Clubs Darts are counted as stubble:
He laugheth at the rushing of shaking of javelin. spear.
30 His underparts are *like* sharp [f]potsherds:
**Sharp stones *are* under him
He spreadeth *as it were* [g]a threshing sharp pointed wain things upon the mire.
31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot:
He maketh the sea like a pot ointment.
32 He maketh a path to shine after him;
One would think the deep to be hoary.
33 [j]Upon earth there is not his like,
That ††Who is made without fear.

R.V. [1] Heb. *uncover the face of his garment.* [2] Or, *His teeth are terrible round about* [3] Or, *courses of* Heb. *channels of shields.* [4] Or, *coat of mail* [5] Heb. *son of the bow.* § Heb. *The fai*
A.V. * Or, *within.* † Heb. *strong pieces of shields.* ‡ Heb. *sorrow rejoiceth.* †† Or, *who behave themselves without fear.*
‖ Or, *breastplate.* ** Heb. *Sharp pieces of potsherd.*

He beholdeth every thing that is high: all high *things*:
He is a king over all the [a]sons children
of pride.

2 [1] Then Job answered the
LORD, and said,
I know that thou canst [c]do all things, every *thing*,
And that *no purpose of thine thought can
be restrained. withholden from thee.
Who is this he that hideth counsel
without knowledge?
Therefore have I uttered that which I understood not, not;
Things [h]too wonderful for me,
which I knew not.
Hear, I beseech thee, and I
will speak; speak:
I will demand of thee, and
declare thou unto me.
had have heard of thee by the
hearing of the ear; ear:
But now mine eye seeth thee, thee.
Wherefore I [1]abhor *myself*,
and repent
in [o]dust and ashes.

And it was so, that after the
LORD had spoken these words
unto Job, the LORD said to
Eliphaz [q]the Temanite, My wrath
is kindled against thee, and
against thy two friends: for ye
have not spoken of me the thing
that is right, as my servant Job
8 Now therefore, Therefore take unto you
[r]seven bullocks and seven
rams, and go to my servant Job,
and [t]offer up for yourselves a
burnt offering; and my servant
Job shall [u]pray for you; you: for [†]him
I accept, that I deal not accept: lest I deal with you
after your folly; folly, in that ye have not
spoken of me the thing that is *which is*
right, as like my servant Job hath.
9 [b]So Eliphaz the Temanite and
Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar
the Naamathite went, and did
according as the LORD com-
manded them: and the LORD also
accepted [‡]Job. 10 And the LORD
[d]turned the captivity of Job,
when he prayed for his friends:
and also the LORD [§]gave Job [e]twice
as much as he had before. 11 Then
came there unto him all his
[g]brethren, and all his sisters,
and all they that had been of
his [g]acquaintance before, and
did eat bread with him in his
house: and they [i]bemoaned him,
and comforted him concerning over all
the evil that the LORD had
brought upon him: every man
also gave him [k]a [2]piece of money,
and every one a ring an earring of gold.
12 So the LORD blessed [m]the latter
end of Job more than his be-
ginning: and for he had [n]fourteen
thousand sheep, and six thou-
sand camels, and a thousand
yoke of oxen, and a thousand
she-asses. she asses. 13 He had also [p]seven
sons and three daughters. 14 And
he called the name of the first,
Jemimah; Jemima; and the name of the
second, Keziah; Kezia; and the name of
the third, Keren-happuch. 15 And
in all the land were no women
found so fair as the daughters
of Job: and their father gave
them inheritance [s]among their
brethren. 16 And after After this Job lived lived Job
an hundred and forty years, and
[v]saw his sons, and his sons' sons,
even four generations. 17 So Job
died, being old and [w]full of
days.

a ch. 28. 8.
b ch. 2. 11.
c Gen. 18. 14. Matt. 19. 26.
d See Ps. 14. 7.
e Isai. 40. 2 & 61. 7.
f ch. 38. 2.
g ch. 19. 13.
h Ps. 40. 5 & 131. 1 & 139. 6.
i ch. 2. 11.
j ch. 38. 3 & 40. 7.
k Gen. 33. 19. Josh. 24. 32.
l Gen. 24. 22.
m ch. 8. 7.
n Cp. ver. 10 & ch. 1. 3.
o Cp. ch. 30. 19 & Gen. 18. 27. See ch. 2. 8.
p ch. 1. 2.
q ch. 2. 11. 1 Chr. 1. 45.
r Num. 23. 1. 1 Chr. 15. 26.
s See Num. 27. 1—8.
t ch. 1. 5.
u Gen. 20. 7. 1 Sam. 12. 23. James 5. 16. 1 John 5. 16.
v Gen. 50. 23. Cp. Ps. 128. 6 & Isai. 53. 10.
w See ch. 5. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *loathe* my words [2] Heb. *kesitah*.
* Or, *no thought of thine can be hindered.* † Heb. *his face*, or, *person*. ‡ Heb. *the face of Job*.
§ Or, *added all that* had been *to Job unto the double.*

THE [A.V.] BOOK OF PSALMS.

BOOK I. [R.V. only.

I

1 [1] BLESSED is the man that
[a] walketh not in [b] the counsel
of the *wicked, ungodly,
Nor standeth in [c] the way of
sinners,
Nor [f] sitteth in [g] the seat of
[h] the scornful.
2 But his [i] delight is in the law
of the LORD;
And in his [k] law doth he medi-
tate day and night.
3 And he shall be like [m] a tree
planted by the [n] streams rivers of
water,
That bringeth forth its his fruit
in its season, his season:
Whose His [p] leaf also doth shall not † wither;
And [2] [r] whatsoever he doeth
shall prosper.
4 The wicked ungodly are not so; so:
But are like [u] the chaff which
the wind driveth away.
5 Therefore the wicked ungodly [w] shall not
stand in the judgement, judgment,
Nor sinners in [x] the congrega-
tion of the righteous.
6 For the LORD [y] knoweth [z] the
way of the righteous:
But the way of the wicked ungodly shall
perish.

2

1 [c] Why do [d] the nations heathen [3] ‡ rage,
And the peoples people [4] § [f] imagine a
vain thing?
2 The kings of the earth set
themselves,
And the rulers take counsel
together,
Against the LORD, and against
his [d] anointed, *saying,*
3 Let us [e] break their bands
asunder,
And cast away their cords
from us.
4 He that [j] sitteth in the heavens
shall [l] laugh:
The Lord shall have them in
derision.
5 Then shall he speak unto them
in his [o] wrath,
And [5] ‖ vex them in his sore
displeasure: displeasure.
6 Yet I have I ** [q] set my king
†† Upon my [s] holy hill of [t] Zion.
7 I will tell of declare ‡‡ the decree:
The LORD hath said unto me,
[v] Thou art my son Son;
This day have I begotten
thee.
8 Ask of me, and I will shall give *thee*
the nations heathen for thine inheri-
ance,
And [a] the uttermost parts of
the earth for thy posses-
sion.
9 Thou shalt [b] break them with
[e] a rod of iron;
Thou shalt dash them in pieces
like [g] a potter's vessel.
10 Now therefore be wise, O ye kings:
Be wise now therefore,

[1] Cited Acts 13. 33 & Heb. 1. 5 & 5. 5. Cp. Matt. 3. 17 & 17. 5, *al.*
[w] Ps. 5. 5 & 76. 7. Nah. 1. 6. Wisd. 5. 1. Luke 21. 36. Eph. 6. 13.
[x] Cp. Ezek. 13. 9.
[y] Ps. 31. 7 & 37. 18 & 144. 3. Nah. 1. 7. Cp. John 10. 14 & 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[z] Ps. 37. 5.
[a] Cp. Ps. 72. 8 & 89. 27 & Dan. 7. 14.
[b] Ps. 89. 23. Job 34. 24.

[c] Cited Acts 4. 25, 26. [d] Cp. Ps. 46. 6. [e] Rev. 2. 27 & 12. 5 & 19. 15. [f] Cp. Ps. 1. 2 (for mg.). [g] Isai. 30. 14. Jer. 19. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *Happy* [2] Or, *in whatsoever he doeth he shall prosper* [3] Or, *tumultuously assemble* [4] Or, *med*
[5] Or, *trouble*
A.V. * Or, *wicked.* † Heb. *fade.* ‡ Or, *tumultuously assemble.* § Heb. *meditate.* ‖ Or, *tro*
** Heb. *anointed.* †† Heb. *upon Zion, the hill of my holiness.* ‡‡ Or, *for a decree.*

Be instructed, ye judges of
the earth.
[b]Serve the LORD with [c]fear,
And [d]rejoice with [e]trembling.
[1e]Kiss [f]the son, Son, lest he be
angry, and ye perish in, from the
way,
For When his [i]wrath [2]will soon be is kindled but a
kindled. little.
[3k]Blessed are all they that
[4]put their trust in him.

A Psalm of David, [l]when he fled from Absalom his son.

LORD, [n]how are mine adversaries they increased that
increased trouble me!
Many are they that [q]rise up
against me.
Many there be which say [5]of
my soul,
[s]There is no [6]help for him in
God. Selah. [Selah
But thou, O LORD, art [v]a shield
[w]about *for me;
My glory, and [y]the lifter up
of mine head.
I [a]cry cried unto the LORD with my
voice,
And he [b]answereth heard me out of his
[c]holy hill. Selah. [Selah
I [f]laid me down and slept;
I awaked; for the LORD sus-
sustained tained me.
I [h]will not be afraid of ten
thousands of the people,
That have [i]set themselves
against me round about.
[k]Arise, O LORD; save me, O
my God:
For thou hast [l]smitten all
mine enemies upon the
cheek bone;
Thou hast [o]broken the teeth
of the wicked. ungodly.
[p]Salvation belongeth unto
the LORD:
Thy blessing be is upon thy
people. Selah. [Selah

a Ps. 61. title. Hab. 3. 19.
b Heb. 12. 28.
c Phil. 2. 12.
d Phil. 4. 4.
e 1 Sam. 10. 1. 1 Kin. 19. 18. Cp. John 5. 23.
f Prov. 31. 2.
g Isai. 54. 17. Jer. 23. 6.
h See Job 36. 16.
i ver. 5.
j Ps. 6. 2 & 9. 13 & 51. 1, al.
k Ps. 34. 8 & 84. 12. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7. Cp. Ps. 146. 5 & Isai. 30. 18.
l See 2 Sam. 15. 14—17.
m Cp. Ps. 5. 6, 7.
n 2 Sam. 15. 12.
o Cp. Ex. 11. 7.
p Cp. Ps. 50. 5.
q 2 Sam. 18. 31, 32.
r Cited Eph. 4. 26.
s Ps. 71. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 8.
t Ps. 77. 6.
u See Ps. 42. 8.
v Ps. 28. 7 & 84. 9 & 119. 114. Gen. 15. 1.
w Job 1. 10.
x Ps. 51. 19. Deut. 33. 19.
y Ps. 27. 5, 6. Cp. Job 10. 15.
z Ps. 37. 3 & 62. 8.
a Ps. 77. 1 & 142. 1.
b Ps. 34. 4 & 60. 5 & 108. 6. Cp. Ps. 6. 8 & 34. 6.
c See Ps. 2. 6.
d Num. 6. 26.
e Ps. 89. 15. Cp. Ps. 31. 16 & 67. 1 & 80. 3, 7, 19 & 119. 135.
f Ps. 4. 8. Cp. Lev. 26. 6 & Job 11. 18, 19 & Prov. 3. 24.
g Cp. Isai. 9. 3 & 16. 10 & Jer. 48. 33.
h Cp. Ps. 23. 4 & 27. 3.
i Isai. 22. 7. Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 12.
j See Ps. 3. 5.
k Ps. 7. 6 & 9. 19 & 10. 12. Num. 10. 35.
l See Job 16. 10.
m Ps. 16. 9. Lev. 25. 18, 19 & 26. 5. Deut. 33. 28.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 5 (for mg.) & 1 Kin. 1. 40 (for mg.) & Isai. 30. 29 (for mg.).
o Ps. 58. 6. Job 29. 17.
p Ps. 37. 39 & 62. 7. Isai. 43. 11 & 45. 21. Jer. 3. 23. Hos. 13. 4. Jonah 2. 9. Rev. 7. 10 & 19. 1.
q Cp. Ps. 39. 3.
r Ps. 84. 3.
s Ps. 65. 2.

4 For the [a]Chief Musician; on [a]stringed
To the †chief Musician instruments.
oth,
A Psalm of David.

[1]Answer Hear me when I call, O God
of my [g]righteousness;
righteousness:
Thou hast [h]set me at large enlarged me *when I*
was in distress:
distress;
[8j]Have ‡Have mercy upon me, and hear
my prayer.
[2]O ye sons of men, how long
shall my glory be turned into dishonour?
will ye turn my glory shame
How long will ye love van-
ity, and seek after [m]falsehood?
leasing
Selah. [Selah
[3]But know that the LORD hath
[o]set apart [9p]him that is
godly for himself:
The LORD will hear when I
call unto him.
[4 10r]Stand in awe, and sin not:
[t]Commune with your own
heart [u]upon your bed, and
be still. Selah. [Selah
[5]Offer [x]the sacrifices of right-
eousness,
And put your [z]trust in the
LORD.
[6]Many there be *There be* many that say, Who will
shew us *any* good?
LORD, [d]lift thou up [e]the light
of thy countenance upon us.
[7]Thou hast put [g]gladness in
my heart,
More than *they have* when in the time *that* their
corn and their wine are in-
creased.
[8]In peace will I I will both [j]lay me down
in peace, and sleep:
For thou, LORD, [11]alone only makest
me [m]dwell in safety.

5 For the Chief Musician; with [n]the [12]Nehiloth.
To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth,
A Psalm of David.

[1]Give ear to my words, O LORD,
Consider my [q]meditation.
[2]Hearken unto the voice of my
cry, my [r]King, and my God:
For [s]unto thee do will I pray.

V. [1] Some ancient versions render, *Lay hold of* (or, *Receive*) *instruction* others, *Worship in purity.* [2] Or, *may*
Happy [4] Or, *take refuge* [5] Or, *to* [6] Or, *salvation* [7] Or, *Victory* [8] Or, *Be gracious unto me*
one that he favoureth [10] Or, *Be ye angry* [11] Or, *in solitude* [12] Or, *wind instruments*
A.V. * Or, *about.* † Or, *overseer.* ‡ Or, *be gracious unto me.*

3 O LORD, in [a] the morning shalt thou hear my
My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O
voice.
LORD;
In the morning will I order direct *my prayer* unto thee, and will
[1] keep watch.
look up.
4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness:
[1] Evil
Neither shall not sojourn evil dwell with thee.
5 [2] The [g] arrogant foolish shall not [h] stand
*in thy sight:
Thou [j] hatest all workers of iniquity.
6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak [m] lies leasing:
The LORD abhorreth will abhor †[n] the bloodthirsty bloody
and deceitful man.
7 But as for me, in the multitude of thy I will come *into* thy
lovingkindness will I come into thy house.
house in the multitude of thy mercy
In
And in thy fear will I [s] worship
[t] toward ‡thy [u] holy temple.
8 [v] Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness [w] because of
[3]§mine enemies;
[y] Make thy way plain straight before my face.
9 For there is no [4]‖faithfulness
**in their mouth;
Their inward part is [5]††very
[c] wickedness:
wickedness;
[d] Their throat is [e] an open sepulchre;
They [6] [f] flatter with their tongue.
10 [g] Hold them guilty,
‡‡Destroy thou them, O God;
Let them [i] fall [7]§§by their own
counsels:
counsels;
Thrust Cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions;
For they have rebelled against thee.
11 [8] But let all those that [m] put their trust in thee [n] rejoice,
rejoice:
Let them ever shout for joy, because *thou defendest them:
Let them also that love thy name be [p] joyful in thee.

a Ps. 88. 13 & 119. 147 & 130. 6.
b Ps. 115. 13
c Cp. Ps. 103. 4.
d Cp. Ps. 35. 2.
e Mic. 7. 7 (mg.). Cp. Hab. 2. 1.
f Ps. 12. title (& mg. for mg.). 1 Chr. 15. 21.
g Ps. 73. 3 & 75. 4. Cp. Hab. 1. 13.
h See Ps. 1. 5.
i Ps. 38. 1.
j Ps. 11. 5.
k Cp. Ps. 94. 12 & 118. 18 & Prov. 3. 11, 12 & Jer. 30. 11 & 46. 28. See Heb. 12. 3—11.
l See Ps. 4. 1, *al.*
m Cp. Ps. 4. 2. Rev. 21. 8 & 22. 15.
n Ps. 55. 23.
o Ps. 30. 2 & 141. 4 & 103. 3. Cp. Hos. 6. 1, *al.*
p See Ps. 31. 10.
q Cp. John 12. 27.
r Ps. 90. 13
s Ps. 132. 7.
t 1 Kin. 8. 29, 30.
u Ps. 11. 4 & 79. 1. Jonah 2. 7, *al.*
v Cp. Ps. 23. 3 & 25. 4, 5.
w Ps. 27. 11 (& mg. for mg.).
x Ps. 30. 9 & 88. 10—12 & 115. 17. Isai. 38. 18.
y Cp. Ezra 8. 21.
z Gen. 37. 35 (& mg.).
a Ps. 69. 3.
b Ps. 38. 9.
c Ps. 52. 2.
d Cited Rom. 3. 13.
e Jer. 5. 16.
f Ps. 12. 2. Prov. 2. 16 & 7. 5.
g Cp. Isai. 24. 6.
h Ps. 31. 9 & 88. 9. Cp. Ps. 38. 10 & Job 17. 7 & Lam. 2. 11 & 5. 17.
i Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 31 & 17. 14, 23.
j Ps. 119. 115 & 139. 19. Matt. 7. 23 & 25. 41. Luke 13. 27.
k Ps. 94. 4.
l Cp. Ps. 3. 4.
m Ps. 2. 12.
n Ps. 33. 21.
o Ps. 55. 1. 1 Kin. 8. 38.
p Cp. Ps. 9. 2 & 1 Sam. 2. 1.

12 For thou thou, LORD, wilt [b] bless the
righteous;
O LORD, thou wilt
With favour wilt thou
with favour
†[c] compass him
as with [d] a shield.

6 For the Chief Musician; on stringed instruments
To the chief Musician
ments, set to [9] the Sheminith. A Psalm
‡upon Sheminith,
of David.
1 O LORD, [i] rebuke me not in
thine anger,
Neither [k] chasten me in thy
hot displeasure.
2 Have [l] mercy upon me, O
LORD; for I am withered away.
weak
O LORD, [o] heal me; [p] for my
bones are vexed.
3 My [q] soul also is is also sore vexed:
And But thou, O LORD, [r] how long
4 Return, O LORD, deliver my
soul:
Save Oh save me for thy lovingkindness mercies'
sake.
5 For in [x] death there is no re
membrance of thee:
In [z] Sheol the grave who shall give thee
thanks?
6 I am [a] weary with my [b] groan
ing;
Every §All the night make I my bed to
swim;
I water my couch with my
tears.
7 Mine [h] eye wasteth away is consumed because
of grief;
It waxeth old because of all
mine adversaries. enemies.
8 [j] Depart from me, all ye
[k] workers of iniquity;
For the LORD [l] hath heard the
voice of my weeping.
9 The LORD hath heard my
[o] supplication;
The LORD will receive my
prayer.
10 All Let all mine enemies shall
ashamed and sore vexed

R.V. [1] Or, *The evil man* [2] Or, *Fools* [3] Or, *them that lie in wait for me* [4] Or, *stedfastness* [5] Or, *yawning gulf* [6] Heb. *make smooth their tongue.* [7] Or, *from their counsels* [8] Or, *So shall all those ... rejoice, shall ever shout ... and thou shalt defend them: they also ... shall be joyful in thee* [9] Or, *the eighth*

A.V. * Heb. *before thine eyes.* † Heb. *the man of bloods and deceit.* ‡ Heb. *the temple of thy holiness.* § Heb. *which observe me.* ‖ Or, *stedfastness.* ** Heb. *in his mouth*, that is, *in the mouth of any of them.* †† Heb. *wickedness* ‡‡ Or, *Make them guilty.* §§ Or, *from their counsels.* * Heb. *thou covereest over*, or, *protectest them.* † Heb. *crown* ‡ Or, *upon the eighth.* § Or, *every night.*

They shall [a]turn back, they shall be a-
Let them return *and*
shamed suddenly.

[1]Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the
LORD, concerning the *words of Cush a the
Benjamite.

O LORD my God, in thee do I
[1i]put my trust:
Save me from all them that
pursue persecute me, and deliver me:
Lest he tear my soul like [l]a
lion,
Rending it in pieces, while
there is [†o]none to deliver.
O LORD my God, [p]if I have
done this;
If there be [s]iniquity in my
hands;
If I have rewarded evil unto
[u]him that was at peace with
me;
Yea, I have [v]delivered him
that without cause was mine
is
adversary enemy :)
Let the enemy pursue persecute my soul,
and overtake take it;
Yea, let him [y]tread my life down my life
down to upon the earth,
And lay my glory mine honour in the dust.
[Selah
Selah.
Arise, O LORD, in thine anger,
Lift up thyself against because of the
rage of mine adversaries enemies :
And [c]awake for me; thou hast
me *to* the judgment
commanded judgement.
that thou hast commanded.
And let
so shall the congregation of the
peoples people compass thee about:
And over them
For their sakes therefore return thou
on high.
The LORD [f]ministereth judgement to
shall judge
the peoples people :
Judge me, O LORD, according
to my righteousness, and
according to mine integrity
[3]that is in me.
Oh let the wickedness of the
wicked come to an end end; but
establish thou the righteous just :

a Ps. 40. 14 & 56. 9.
b Ps. 11. 5. Job 23. 10. Cp. Ps. 139. 1 & 1 Sam. 16. 7 & 1 Chr. 28. 9.
c Ps. 26. 2. Jer. 11. 20 & 17. 10 & 20. 12. Rev. 2. 23.
d Cp. Ps. 62. 8.
e Hab. 3. 1.
f 2 Chr. 29. 34. Ps. 11. 2 & 32. 11, *al.*
g Cp. Job 8. 3.
h Nah. 1. 2, 6.
i See Ps. 11. 1.
j Ps. 31. 15.
k Deut. 32. 41.
l See Job 10. 16.
m Ps. 11. 2 & 37. 14.
n Ps. 21. 12.
o Ps. 50. 22.
p Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8.
q See Ps. 18. 14.
r Cp. Eph. 6. 16.
s 1 Sam. 24. 11 & 26. 18. Cp. Ps. 59. 3.
t Job 15. 35. Isai. 59. 4. Cp. Isai. 33. 11 & James 1. 15.
u Ps. 55. 20.
v 1 Sam. 24. 7 & 26. 9.
w Ps. 9. 15 & 57. 6 & 119. 85. Prov. 26. 27 & 28. 10. Eccles. 10. 8.
x Cp. Ps. 94. 23 & 141. 10 & Judg. 9. 24 & 1 Kin. 2. 32 & Esth. 7. 10 & 9. 25 & Prov. 5. 22.
y Dan. 8. 7. Cp. Ps. 89. 39.
z See Ps. 3. 7.
a Ps. 94. 2. Isai. 33. 10.
b Ps. 9. 2.
c Ps. 35. 23 & 44. 23 & 59. 4. Job 8. 6.
d Ps. 81. title & 84. title.
e Ps. 148. 13. Isai. 12. 4. Cp. Ex. 34. 5.
f See Ps. 58. 11.
g Ps. 113. 4.
h Ps. 26. 1 & 35. 24 & 43. 1. Cp. Ps. 18. 20.
i Cited Matt. 21. 16. Cp. Matt. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 27.
j Jer. 16. 19.
k Ps. 44. 16.

For the righteous God [b]trieth
[c]the hearts and reins.
10 ‡My shield defence is [d]with of God,
Which saveth [f]the upright in
heart.
11 §God is [g]a righteous judge,
judgeth the righteous,
Yea, a And God that hath [h]indignation
is angry *with the wicked* every
day.
12 [4]If a man he turn not, he will [k]whet
his sword;
He hath [m]bent his bow, and
[n]made it ready.
13 He hath also prepared for him
the instruments of death;
He maketh ordaineth his [q]arrows [r]fiery against the
shafts.
persecutors.
14 Behold, he [t]travaileth with
iniquity
iniquity
Yea, he And hath [t]conceived mischief,
and brought forth false-
hood.
15 ‖He hath made [w]a pit, and
digged it,
And is fallen into the ditch
which he made.
16 His [x]mischief shall return
upon his own head,
And his violence violent dealing shall come
down upon his own pate.
17 I will give thanks unto praise the LORD
according to his righteous-
ness:
And will [b]sing praise to the
name of the LORD Most High.
most high.

8 For the Chief Musician; set to the [d]Gittith.
To the chief Musician upon Gittith,
A Psalm of David.

1 O LORD, LORD our Lord,
How excellent is thy [e]name
in all the earth!
Who [5]hast set thy [g]glory [6]upon above
the heavens.
2 [i]Out of the mouth of babes
and sucklings hast thou
established [j]strength,
**ordained strength
Because of thine adversaries,
enemies,
That thou mightest still [k]the
enemy and the avenger.

[1] Or, *take refuge* [2] Or, *So shall* [3] Or, *be it unto me* [4] Or, *Surely he will again whet* [5] So some versions. The Hebrew is obscure. [6] Or, *above*
* Or, *business.* † Heb. *not a deliverer.* ‡ Heb. *My buckler is upon God.* § Or, *God is a righteous judge.*
‖ Heb. *He hath digged a pit.* ** Heb. *founded.*

3 When I [a]consider thy heavens,
the work of thy [c]fingers,
The moon and the stars, [d]which
thou hast ordained;
4 [f]What is man, that thou art
[g]mindful of him?
And [h]the son of man, that
thou [i]visitest him?
5 For thou hast made him [but a]
little lower than [1]God, the angels,
And [crownest hast crowned] him with [k]glory
and honour.
6 Thou madest him to have
[m]dominion over the works
of thy hands;
[o]Thou hast put all things
under his feet:
7 *All sheep and oxen,
Yea, and the beasts of the
field;
8 The fowl of the air, and the
fish of the sea,
[Whatsoever And whatsoever] passeth through the
paths of the seas.
9 O [LORD, LORD] our Lord,
How excellent is thy name in
all the earth!

9 For the Chief Musician; set to Muth-labben.
[To the chief Musician upon Muth-labben,]
A Psalm of David.

1 I will [give thanks unto the LORD praise thee, O LORD,] with
my whole heart;
I will shew forth all thy [x]marvellous works.
2 I will be glad and [exult rejoice] in
thee:
I will [b]sing praise to thy name,
[c]O thou [2]Most most] High.
3 When mine enemies [turn are turned]
back,
They [stumble shall fall] and perish at thy
presence.
4 For [†]thou hast [e]maintained my
right and my cause;
Thou [g]satest in the throne
judging [righteously. ‡right.]

a Cp. Ps. 111. 2.
b Ps. 68. 30.
c Ex. 8. 19 & 31. 18.
d Gen. 1. 16.
e Deut. 9. 14 & 29. 20. Cp. Prov. 10. 7.
f Cited Heb. 2. 6—8. Cp. Ps. 144. 3 & Job 7. 17 & 25. 6.
g Cp. Gen. 8. 1.
h Ps. 80. 17.
i Ps. 65. 9. Gen. 21. 1 & 50. 24.
j Cp. Gen. 1. 26.
k Ps. 21. 5.
l Ps. 102. 12 (mg.). Lam. 5. 19 (mg.).
m Gen. 1. 26, 28.
n Ps. 58. 11 & 96. 13 & 98. 9.
o Cited 1 Cor. 15. 27. Cp. Matt. 28. 18.
p Ps. 96. 10.
q 2 Sam. 22. 3. Ps. 18. 2 & 46. 7, 11 (mg.) & 59. 9, 16, 17 & 62. 2, 6. Cp. Prov. 18. 10.
r Ps. 10. 18 & 74. 21.
s Ps. 10. 1.
t Ps. 91. 14.
u Ps. 76. 2.
v Ps. 77. 12. Cp. Ps. 107. 22.
w Gen. 9. 5. Cp. Ps. 10. 13. See 1 Kin. 21. 17—19.
x Ps. 26. 7 & 40. 5 & 96. 3 & 105. 5.
y ver. 18. Ps. 10. 12. Cp. Ps. 12. 5.
z Ps. 5. 11.
a Ps. 4. 1.
b Ps. 7. 17.
c See Ps. 83. 18.
d See Job 38. 17.
e Ps. 140. 12.
f 2 Kin. 19. 21. Isai. 37. 22.
g Ps. 29. 10.
h Ps. 13. 5 & 20. 5 & 21. 1 & 35. 9. 1 Sam. 2. 1.

5 Thou hast [b]rebuked the [3]nations, heathen,
thou hast destroyed the
wicked,
Thou hast [‡blotted put] out their name
for ever and ever.
6 [§]The enemy are come to an end, they are
§O thou enemy, destructions are come to a
desolate for ever;
perpetual end:
[5]And the cities which thou hast
[6]overthrown,
destroyed cities;
Their very memorial is perished.
memorial is perished with them.
7 But the LORD [‖]sitteth as king shall endure for
ever:
He hath prepared his throne
for judgement. judgment.
8 And he shall [n]judge the world
in righteousness,
He shall [p]minister judgement judgment to
the [7]peoples people in uprightness.
9 The LORD also will be [‖q]a
high tower refuge for [r]the oppressed,
A high tower refuge in [s]times of trouble; trouble.
10 And they that [t]know thy name
will put their trust in thee; thee:
For thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.
11 Sing praises to the LORD,
which [u]dwelleth in Zion:
Declare among the [8]people his
[v]doings.
12 [9]For he that When he [w]maketh inquisition
for blood, blood, he remembereth
them:
He [y]forgetteth not the cry of
the [10]poor. **humble.
13 [a]Have mercy upon me, O
LORD;
Behold Consider my affliction trouble *which I suffer*
of them that hate me,
Thou that liftest me up from
[d]the gates of death; death:
14 That I may shew forth all thy
praise: praise
In the gates of [f]the daughter
of Zion, Zion:
I will [h]rejoice in thy [11]salvation.

R.V. [1] Or, *the angels* Heb. *Elohim.* [2] Or, *Most High; because mine &c.* [3] Or, *heathen* [4] Or, *O thou enemy, desolations are come to a perpetual end* [5] Or, *And* their *cities thou hast overthrown* [6] Heb. *plucked up* [7] Or, *people* [8] Or, *peoples* [9] Or, *For when he maketh... he remembereth* [10] Or, *meek* [11] Or, *saving help*

A.V. * Heb. *Flocks and oxen all of them.* † Heb. *thou hast made my judgment.* ‡ Heb. *in righteousness* § Or, *The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end: and* their *cities hast thou destroyed, &c.* ‖ Heb. *an high place* ** Or, *afflicted.*

The nations (heathen) are sunk down in
[c]the pit that they made:
In [d]the net which they hid is
their own foot taken.
The LORD hath made himself [f]known, (is known *by* the judgment)
he hath executed judgement. (*which* he executeth)
[1]The wicked is snared in the
work of his own hands. [Higgaion. Selah
*Higgaion. Selah.
The wicked shall [m]return to Sheol, (be turned into hell,)
Even (*And*) all the nations that [n]forget
God.
For the needy shall not alway
be forgotten, (forgotten:)
Nor (*The*) [p]the expectation of the [2]poor
shall *not* perish for ever.
[s]Arise, O LORD; let not [t]man
prevail:
Let the nations (heathen) be judged in thy
sight.
Put them in fear, O LORD:
Let (*That*) the nations (may) know them-
selves to be but [t]men. [Selah (Selah.)

O [1] Why standest thou [w]afar
off, O LORD?
Why [z]hidest thou thyself
in [a]times of trouble?
In the pride of the wicked [3]the poor [4]is hotly
†The wicked in *his* pride doth persecute the (pursued;)
poor:
[5]Let them [e]be taken in the
devices that they have im-
agined.
For the wicked [g]boasteth of
his ‡heart's desire,
And [6]the covetous [f]renounceth, *yea*, [7][k]con-
temneth (§blesseth the covetous, *whom* the)
LORD abhorreth.
The wicked, (in) (through) the pride
of his countenance, (*saith*, He)
will not (seek) (*require*) *after God:*
All his thoughts are, [n]There is no God.
(‖God *is* not in all his thoughts.)
His ways are (always grievous;) (8firm at all times.)
Thy (judgments) (judgements) are far above [p]out
of his sight:
As for all his (enemies,) (adversaries,) he [r]puff-
eth at them.

6 He (saith) (hath said) in his heart, [b]I shall
not be moved:
To all generations I (*For I shall* **never *be*) (shall not be)
in ad-
versity.
7 [g]His mouth is full of cursing
and [h]††deceit and [9]‡oppression (fraud):
[j]Under his tongue is [k]mischief
and ‡‡[l]iniquity. (‡‡vanity.)
8 He sitteth in the lurking places
of the villages:
In [o]the (secret) (covert) places doth he
murder the innocent:
His eyes §§are privily set
against the [10]helpless. (poor.)
9 He (lieth) (lurketh) in (wait) (the covert) (*secretly)
as [q]a
lion in his [r]den:
He [u]lieth in wait to catch the
poor:
He doth catch the poor, when
he draweth him (into) his [v]net.
10 [11]†He croucheth, (he boweth down,) (*and* humbleth himself,)
And (*That*) the [10]helpless (poor) (may) fall ‡ by his strong
ones.
11 He (saith) (hath said) in his heart, God
hath forgotten:
He [x]hideth his face; he [y]will
never see it.
12 [b]Arise, O LORD; O God, [c]lift
up thine hand:
[d]Forget not the [2]poor. (§humble.)
13 Wherefore doth the wicked
[f]contemn (God,) (God?)
And say (He hath said) in his heart, Thou
wilt not [h]require (it?) (*it.*)
14 Thou hast seen *it*; for thou [i]be-
holdest [12]mischief and spite,
to (take) (requite) it (into) (with) thy hand:
The [10]helpless (poor) ‖[l]committeth *him-
self* unto thee;
Thou (hast been) (art) [m]the helper of the
fatherless.
15 [o]Break thou the arm of the
(wicked;) (wicked)
And as for (and) the evil (man,) (*man:*) [q]seek out
his wickedness till thou
find none.

a ver. 11, 13.
b Ps. 15. 5 & 16. 8 & 21. 7, *al.*
c See Ps. 7. 15.
d See Job 18. 8.
e Cp. Rev. 18. 7.
f Ex. 7. 5 & 14. 4.
g Cited Rom. 3. 14.
h Ps. 36. 3.
i Ps. 55. 11 & 72. 14.
j Job 20. 12. Cp. Ps. 140. 3 & S. of S. 4. 11.
k Ps. 7. 14.
l Ps. 5. 5 & 6. 8.
m Cp. Gen. 3. 19.
n Ps. 50. 22. Job 8. 13. Isai. 51. 13.
o Ps. 17. 12 & 64. 4. Cp. Hab. 3. 14.
p Cp. Prov. 23. 18 & 24. 14.
q Ps. 17. 12.
r Job 38. 40.
s See Ps. 3. 7.
t Cp. Ps. 10. 18.
u Ps. 59. 3. Mic. 7. 2.
v Ps. 9. 15.
w Ps. 22. 1, 11, 19 & 35. 22 & 38. 21.
x Cp. Ps. 73. 11. Job 22. 13.
y Ps. 94. 7. Ezek. 8. 12 & 9. 9. Cp. Zeph. 1. 12.
z Ps. 13. 1.
a Ps. 9. 9.
b See Ps. 3. 7.
c Mic. 5. 9.
d Ps. 9. 12, 18.
e Cp. Ps. 7. 15, 16.
f ver. 3.
g Ps. 94. 4. Cp. Isai. 3. 9.
h Ps. 9. 12.
i Ps. 33. 13.
j Job 1. 5, 11.
k ver. 13.
l 2 Tim. 1. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 19.
m Ps. 68. 5 & 146. 9. Hos. 14. 3.
n Ps. 14. 1 & 53. 1.
o See Ps. 37. 17.
p Cp. Isai. 26. 11.
q Cp. Ps. 37. 36 & Isai. 41. 12.
r Ps. 12. 5.

V. [1] Or, *He snareth the wicked* [2] Or, *meek* [3] Or, *he doth hotly pursue the poor* [4] Heb. *is set on fire.* *They are taken* [6] Or, *blesseth the covetous*, but *contemneth &c.* [7] Or, *revileth* [8] Or, *grievous* [9] Or, *fraud* *, *hapless* [11] Another reading is, *And being crushed.* [12] Or, *travail and grief*

V. * That is, *Meditation.* † Heb. *In the pride of the wicked he doth persecute.* ‡ Heb. *soul's.* § Or, *the covetous* *th* himself, *he abhorreth the* LORD. ‖ Or, *all his thoughts* are, There is *no God.* ** Heb. *unto generation and generation.* eb. *deceits.* †† Or, *iniquity.* §§ Heb. *hide themselves.* * Heb. *in the secret places.* † Heb. *He breaketh* *lf.* ‡ Or, *into his strong parts.* § Or, *afflicted.* ‖ Heb. *leaveth.*

16 [a]The LORD is King for ever
and ever:
The [1c]nations (heathen) are perished out
of his land.
17 LORD, thou hast heard the
desire of the (meek humble):
Thou wilt [2*e]prepare their
heart, thou wilt cause thine
ear to hear:
18 To [g]judge the fatherless and
[i]the oppressed,
That [k]man which is (the man) of the earth
may (be terrible no more. no more †oppress.)

11

For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David.

1 In [m]the LORD put I my trust:
How say ye to my soul,
[n]Flee [3]*as* a bird to your mountain?
2 For, lo, the wicked [o]bend (the *their*)
bow,
[q]They (They) make ready their arrow
upon the string,
That they may (shoot in darkness ‡privily shoot) at
the upright in heart.
3 [4]If [t]the foundations be destroyed,
What can the righteous do?
4 [v]The LORD is in his holy
temple,
The (LORD, his LORD's) [w]throne is in (heaven; heaven:)
[x]His eyes behold, his eyelids
[y]try, the children of men.
5 The LORD [z]trieth the righteous:
But the wicked and him that
loveth violence [a]his soul
hateth.
6 Upon the wicked he shall rain
(snares; §snares,)
[b]Fire and (brimstone brimstone, and) (burning ‖an)
(wind shall be horrible tempest: *this shall be*) [c]the
portion of their cup.
7 For the (LORD is righteous; he [e]loveth
LORD righteous)
[5]righteousness:
(righteousness;)
[6h]The upright shall (behold his face.)
His countenance doth (behold the upright.)

a Ps. 29. 10. Ex. 15. 18. Jer. 10. 10. Lam. 5. 19. Dan. 4. 34 & 6. 26. 1 Tim. 1. 17. Rev. 11. 15.
b Ps. 6. title (& mg. for mg.).
c Deut. 8. 20.
d Isai. 57. 1. Mic. 7. 2.
e 1 Chr. 29. 18.
f Ps. 41. 6 & 144. 8.
g Ps. 82. 3. Cp. Isai. 1. 17 & 11. 4.
h Ps. 5. 9. Jer. 9. 8. Rom. 16. 18.
i Ps. 9. 9 & 74. 21.
j 1 Chr. 12. 33. James 1. 8.
k Ps. 9. 19, 20 & 17. 14.
l Dan. 7. 8 & Rev. 13. 5. Cp. Ps. 17. 10.
m Ps. 7. 1 & 13. 5 & 25. 2 & 56. 11, *al.*
n Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 14, 19 & 24. 2 & 26. 19, 20.
o Ps. 7. 12 & 64. 4. Cp. Jer. 9. 3.
p Ps. 9. 12.
q Ps. 21. 12 & 58. 7. See Ps. 7. 10.
r Isai. 33. 10. Cp. Ps. 82. 8.
s Ps. 10. 5.
t Ps. 82. 5. Isai. 19. 10 (mg.). Ezek. 30. 4.
u Ps. 18. 30 & 119. 140. Prov. 30. 5. Cp. Ps. 19. 8.
v Ps. 18. 6. Hab. 2. 20. Mic. 1. 2.
w Ps. 2. 4. Isai. 66. 1. Matt. 5. 34 & 23. 22. Acts 7. 49. Rev. 4. 2, *al.*
x Ps. 14. 2 & 33. 13 & 34. 15, *al.*
y See Job 23. 10.
z Gen. 22. 1. James 1. 12.
a Ps. 5. 5.
b Gen. 19. 24. Job 18. 15. Ezek. 38. 22.
c Ps. 75. 8. Cp. Job 21. 20.
d Ps. 79. 5 & 89. 46. Cp. Rev. 6. 10.
e See Ps. 33. 5.
f Ps. 10. 12 & 44. 24 & 74. 19, 23. Lam. 5. 20.
g See Job 13. 24.
h Cp. Ps. 17. 15 & 140. 13 & 1 John 3. 2 & Rev. 22. 4.

12

For the Chief Musician; set to [7b]the. To the chief Musician **upon Sheminith. Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

1 ††Help, LORD; for [d]the godly
man ceaseth;
For [8]the faithful fail from
among the children of men.
2 They [f]speak vanity every one
with his neighbour:
With [h]flattering (lip, lips) and with
‡‡[j]a double (heart, heart) do they
speak.
3 The LORD shall cut off all
[h]flattering lips,
(The *And the*) tongue that speaketh
(*t*great §§proud) things:
4 Who have said, With our
tongue will we prevail;
Our lips (are **are*) [9]our own: who is
lord over us?
5 For the (spoiling oppression) of [p]the poor,
for the sighing of the needy,
Now [r]will I arise, saith the
LORD;
I will set him [10]in safety (at whom *from him.*)
(they [s]puff. *that* †puffeth at him.)
6 [u]The words of the LORD are
pure (words; words:)
As silver [u]tried in a furnace
(on the of) earth,
Purified seven times.
7 Thou shalt keep them, O
LORD,
Thou shalt preserve ‡them
from this generation for
ever.
8 The wicked walk on every
side,
When (vileness is exalted among the sons
§the vilest men are exalted.) of men.

13

For the Chief Musician. To the ‖chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 [d]How (long, O LORD, long) wilt thou
[f]forget (me, O LORD? me) for ever?
How long wilt thou [g]hide thy
face from me?

R.V. [1] Or, *heathen* [2] Or, *establish* [3] Or, *ye birds* [4] Or, *For the foundations are destroyed; what hath righteous wrought?* [5] Or, *righteous deeds* [6] Or, *His countenance doth behold the upright* [7] Or, *the eig* [8] Or, *faithfulness faileth* [9] Heb. *with us.* [10] Or, *in the safety he panteth for*
A.V. * Or, *establish.* † Or, *terrify.* ‡ Heb. *in darkness.* § Or, *quick burning coals.* ‖ Or, *a burning temp* ** Or, *upon the eighth.* †† Or, *Save.* †† Heb. *an heart and an heart.* §§ Heb. *great things.* * Heb. *are* † Or, *would ensnare him.* ‡ Heb. *him*: that is, *every one of them.* § Heb. *the vilest of the sons of men are exalted.* ‖ Or, *overc*

How long shall I take [a]counsel
in my soul,
Having sorrow in my heart
all the day ? daily
How long shall mine enemy
be exalted over me?
[d]Consider *and* answer hear me, O
LORD my God:
[e]Lighten mine eyes, lest I
[g]sleep the *sleep of* death;
[h]Lest mine enemy say, I have
prevailed against him;
Lest mine adversaries *And* those that trouble me rejoice when
I am [i]moved.
But I have [j]trusted in thy
mercy;
My heart shall [k]rejoice in thy
salvation: salvation.
I will sing unto the LORD,
Because he hath [o]dealt bountifully with me.

14 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David.

[s]The [t]fool hath said in his
heart, [u]There is no God.
They are [w]corrupt, they have
done abominable works; works,
[x]There is none that doeth
good.
The LORD [z]looked down from
heaven upon the children
of men,
To see if there were any that
did [1]understand,
That did *and* [c]seek after God.
They are all gone aside; aside, they
are *all* together become
[*]filthy; [*]filthy:
There is none that doeth good,
no, not one.
Have all the workers of iniquity no [g]knowledge?
Who [i]eat up my people *as*
they eat bread,
And [j]call not upon the LORD.
There [†]were they in great
fear:

a Cp. Ps. 77. 6.
b Ps. 24. 6 & 73. 15.
c Ps. 46. 1 & 61. 3 & 62. 7, 8 & 91. 2 & 142. 5.
d Ps. 5. 1 & 119. 153.
e Ps. 19. 8. Ezra 9. 8. Prov. 29. 13. Eph. 1. 18. Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 27.
f Ps. 85. 1 & 126. 1. Job 42. 10. Jer. 30. 18. Ezek. 16. 53 & 39. 25. Hos. 6. 11. Joel 3. 1.
g Cp. Jer. 51. 39.
h Deut. 32. 27. Cp. Ps. 25. 2 & 30. 1, *al.*
i See Ps. 10. 6.
j See Ps. 11. 1.
k See Ps. 9. 14.
l For ver. 1—5, see Ps. 24. 3—5, & Isai. 33. 14—16.
m Ps. 61. 4.
n See Ps. 2. 6.
o Ps. 103. 10 & 116. 7 & 119. 17, *al.*
p Prov. 28. 18.
q Ps. 106. 3. Cp. Matt. 6. 1.
r Zech. 8. 16. Eph. 4. 25. Cp. John 1. 47 & Col. 3. 9.
s For ver. 1—7, see Ps. 53. 1—6.
t Ps. 74. 18, 22. 1 Sam. 25. 25 (mg.). Job 2. 10. Isai. 32. 6 (mg.).
u Ps. 10. 4.
v Lev. 19. 16. Cp. Ps. 34. 13.
w Gen. 6. 5, 11, 12.
x Cited Rom. 3. 10—12.
y Ex. 23. 1.
z Ps. 102. 19. Cp. Ps. 11. 4.
a Cp. Esth. 3. 2.
b Cp. Judg. 11. 35.
c 2 Chr. 15. 2 & 19. 3.
d Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 36. Deut. 23. 19. Ezek. 18. 8 & 22. 12.
e Job 15. 16.
f Ex. 23. 8. Deut. 16. 19.
g Ps. 82. 5. Cp. Isai. 1. 3 & Jer. 4. 22.
h See Ps. 10. 6.
i Prov. 30. 14. Jer. 10. 25. Hos. 7. 7. Cp. Ps. 27. 2 & Amos 8. 4 & Mic. 3. 3.
j Ps. 79. 6. Jer. 10. 25. Hos. 7. 7. Cp. Isai. 64. 7.
k Cp. Ps. 56. title & 57. title & 60. title.
l See Ps. 11. 1.

For God is in [b]the generation
of the righteous.
[6] Ye put to shame have shamed the counsel of
the poor,
[2]Because the LORD is his
[c]refuge.
[7] [‡]Oh that the salvation of Israel
were come out of Zion!
When the LORD [3][f]bringeth
back the captivity of his
people,
Then shall Jacob Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Israel
shall be glad.

15 A Psalm of David.

[1] LORD, [l]who shall sojourn §abide in thy
[4][m]tabernacle?
Who shall dwell in thy [n]holy
hill?
[2] He that [p]walketh uprightly,
and [q]worketh righteousness,
And [r]speaketh the truth in his
heart.
[3] [5]He that [v]slandereth backbiteth not with his
tongue,
Nor doeth evil to his friend, neighbour,
Nor ‖[y]taketh up a reproach
against his neighbour.
[4] [a]In [6]whose eyes a reprobate vile person is
despised contemned;
But he honoureth them that
fear the LORD.
[7]He that [b]sweareth [8]to his
own hurt, and changeth
not.
[5] [9]He that [d]putteth not out his
money to usury,
Nor [f]taketh reward against
the innocent.
He that doeth these things
shall never be [h]moved.

16 **[k]Michtam of David.

[1] Preserve me, O God: for in
thee do I [l]put my trust.

V. [1] Or, *deal wisely* [2] Or, *But* [3] Or, *returneth to* [4] Heb. *tent.* [5] Or, *He slandereth* [6] Or, *his*
He sweareth [8] Some ancient versions have, *to his friend.* [9] Or, *He putteth*
V. [*] Heb. *stinking.* [†] Heb. *they feared a fear.* [‡] Heb. *Who will give, &c.* § Heb. *sojourn.*
receiveth, or, *endureth.* [**] Or, *A golden* Psalm *of David.*

2 [1]I have
O my soul, thou hast said unto the
LORD, Thou art [2]my Lord:
[a]I have no good beyond thee.
My goodness *extendeth* not to thee;
3 [3]As for
But to [b]the saints that are in
the earth,
[4]They are
And *to* the excellent
excellent, in whom is
all my delight.
4 Their sorrows shall be multi-
plied that [5]exchange *the* LORD for
*hasten *after*
another *god*:
Their drink offerings of blood
will I not offer,
Nor [h]take up their names upon
into
my lips.
5 The LORD is [i]the portion [t]of mine
inheritance and of my [j]cup:
Thou maintainest my [k]lot.
6 [l]The lines are fallen unto me
in [m]pleasant places;
Yea, I have a goodly heritage.
7 I will bless the LORD, who
hath [p]given me counsel:
Yea, my [q]reins
My reins also instruct me in [r]the
night seasons.
8 [t]I have [u]set the LORD always
before me:
Because he is at my [w]right
hand, I shall not be [x]moved.
9 Therefore my heart is glad,
and my [z]glory rejoiceth:
My flesh also shall dwell [6]in safety.
‡rest hope.
10 For thou wilt not leave my
soul to [b]Sheol.
in hell;
[d]Neither wilt thou suffer thine
[7]holy one
Holy One to see [8]corruption.
11 Thou wilt shew me [g]the path
of life:
In thy presence is [h]fulness of
joy;
In
At thy right hand there are
[k]pleasures for evermore.

17

[m]A Prayer of David.

1 Hear §the right, O LORD,
[p]attend unto my cry;
cry,

a Cp Ps. 73. 25.
b Cp. Ex. 19. 6 & Deut. 7. 6 & 1 Pet. 2. 9.
c Cp. Ps. 26. 1.
d See Job 23. 10.
e Job 31. 14.
f Ps. 16. 7. Cp. Job 33. 15.
g Judg. 7 4. Zech. 13. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 7. Cp. Ps. 139. 1 & Mal. 3. 2, 3.
h Ex. 23. 13. Josh. 23. 7.
i Ps. 73. 26 & 119. 57 & 142. 5. Num. 18. 20. Lam. 3. 24. Cp. Deut. 32. 9 & Jer. 10. 16 & 51. 19.
j Ps. 23. 5 & 116. 13.
k Ps. 125. 3.
l Josh. 17. 14 (mg.). Mic. 2. 5.
m Cp. Job 36. 11 (& mg.).
n Job 23. 11. Cp. Ps. 44. 18.
o Ps. 86. 6, 7 & 116. 1, 2.
p See 1 Sam. 23. 9—12 & 2 Sam. 5. 18, 19.
q Ps. 7. 9.
r Ps. 17. 3. See Ps. 42. 8.
s See Ps. 31. 2.
t Cited Acts 2. 25—28.
u Ps. 119. 30.
v Ps. 31. 21.
w Ps. 109. 31 & 110. 5 & 121. 5.
x Ps. 10. 6 & 15. 5.
y Ps. 44. 5 & 59. 1 & 139. 21.
z Ps. 30. 12 & 57. 8 & 108. 1. Gen. 49. 6.
a Deut. 32. 10. Zech. 2. 8.
b Ps. 9. 17 & 30. 3 & 49. 14, 15 & 86. 13 (mg.) & 88. 3. See Job 21. 13.
c Ps. 36. 7 & 57. 1 & 63. 7 & 91. 4. Cp. Matt. 23. 37 & Luke 13. 34. See Ruth 2. 12.
d Cited Acts 13. 35.
e Ps. 89. 18. Cp. Mark 1. 24.
f Ps. 49. 9 & 103. 4.
g Matt. 7. 14.
h Ps. 17. 15 & 21. 6 & 36. 8 & 65. 4.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 26.
j Ps. 73. 7 & 119. 70. Job 15. 27. Isai. 6. 10. Cp. Deut. 32. 15.
k Ps. 36. 8.
l Ps. 31. 18. 1 Sam. 2. 3.
m Cp. Ps. 86. title & Ps. 142. title.
n Cp. Ps. 89. 51.
o Ps. 62. 4.
p Ps. 142. 6. Cp. Ps. 61. 1 & Jer. 7. 16.

Give ear unto my prayer, that
goeth ‖not out of feigned
lips.
2 [c]Let my sentence come forth
from thy presence;
[9]Let thine eyes look upon
behold the things that
equity.
are equal.
3 Thou hast [d]proved mine heart;
thou hast [e]visited me in
[f]the night;
Thou hast [g]tried me, and
[10]findest
shalt find nothing;
I am purposed that my mouth
shall not transgress.
4 As for
Concerning the works of men, by
the word of thy lips
I have kept me from the ways
paths
of the violent.
destroyer.
5 My steps have [n]held fast to
Hold up my goings in thy paths,
My feet have not slipped.
That my footsteps ** slip not.
6 I have [o]called upon thee, for
thou wilt answer me, O God:
[s]Incline thine ear unto me
and hear my speech.
7 Shew thy [v]marvellous loving
kindness, O thou ††that saves
by thy right hand them which put
their trust *in thee*
[11]From those that [y]rise up
against them, by thy right hand.
them.
8 Keep me as [a]the apple of the
eye,
Hide me under [c]the shadow
of thy wings,
9 From the wicked ‡‡that spoil
oppress
me,
My
From §§my deadly enemies, the
which
[i]compass me about.
10 [12]They are inclosed in their
own [j]fat:
With their mouth they [l]speak
proudly.
11 They have now compassed us
in our [n]steps:
They have set their eyes to [o]cast down
bowing
down to the earth.
earth;

R.V. [1] So the Sept., Vulg. and Syr. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, *Thou hast said,* O my soul. [2] Or, *the Lo* [3] Or, *Unto* [4] Or, *And the excellent...delight: their &c.* [5] Or, *give gifts for* [6] Or, *confidently* [7] Or, *god* Or, *beloved* [8] Or, *the pit* [9] Or, *Thine eyes behold with equity* [10] Or, *findest no evil purpose in me; my mouth d* [11] Or, *From those that rise up against thy right hand* [12] Or, *They have shut up their heart:*

A.V. * Or, *give gifts to another.* † Heb. *of my part.* ‡ Heb. *dwell confidently.* § Heb. *justi* ‖ Heb. *without lips of deceit.* ** Heb. *be not moved.* †† Or, *that savest them which trust in thee from those that rise against thy right hand.* ‡‡ Heb. *that waste me.* §§ Heb. *my enemies against the soul.*

He is like
*Like as a lion that is greedy of
his prey,
And as it were a young lion
†[b]lurking in secret places.
Arise, O LORD,
[1]Confront
‡Disappoint him, cast him down:
Deliver my soul [c]from [2]the
wicked by
wicked, §*which is* thy sword;
sword:
‖From [3]men, by
men *which are* thy hand, O
LORD,
[4]From [f]men of the world, whose *which*
[g]portion is
have their portion in *this* life,
And whose belly thou fillest
with thy hid treasure:
**They are satisfied with
full of [h]children,
And leave the rest of their
substance to their babes.
As for me, [5]I shall
will [i]behold thy
face in righteousness:
[5]I shall be [k]satisfied, when I
[l]awake, with thy [6]likeness.

8 For the Chief Musician.
To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of
David
David, [p]the servant of the LORD, [q]who
spake unto the LORD the words of this
[r]song in the day that the LORD de-
livered him from the hand of all his
enemies, and from the hand of Saul:
and
And he said,

I will love thee, O LORD, my
strength.
The LORD is my [v]rock, and my
[w]fortress, and my deliverer;
My God, ††my strong [u]rock, in [v]him
strength, whom
will I
I will trust;
My [z]shield, and [a]the horn of
buckler,
my salvation, *and* my [b]high
tower.
I will call upon the LORD, who
is [e]worthy to be praised:
So shall I be saved from mine
enemies.
The cords
sorrows of death compassed
me,
And the floods of [7]ungodliness
‡‡ungodly men
made me afraid.
The cords
§§sorrows of Sheol were round
hell compassed
about me.
me about:

[a] Ps. 66. 14 & 102. 2 & 120. 1. Cp. Jonah 2. 2.
[b] Cp. Ps. 10. 8, 9.
[c] Cp. Isai. 10. 5 (for mg.) & Jer. 51. 20 (for mg.).
[d] See Ps. 11. 4.
[e] Cp. Judg. 5. 4 & Acts 4. 31 & 16. 26.
[f] Cp. Ps. 10. 18 & Luke 16. 8 & 20. 34.
[g] Matt. 6. 2, 5, 16. Luke 16. 25.
[h] Cp. Job 21. 11.
[i] Job 33. 26. 1 John 3. 2. Cp. Ps. 11. 7.
[j] See Ps. 21. 9.
[k] Cp. Ps. 16. 11.
[l] Isai. 26. 19. Dan. 12. 2.
[m] Ps. 144. 5.
[n] Isai. 64. 1.
[o] See Ex. 20. 21.
[p] Ps. 36. title & 89. 3, 20. Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 18 & 7. 5.
[q] See 2 Sam. ch. 22.
[r] Ex. 15. 1. Deut. 31. 30.
[s] Deut. 28. 49.
[t] Ps. 104. 3.
[u] Job 36. 29. Cp. Ps. 97. 2.
[v] ver. 31, 46. Ps. 19. 14 & 31. 3. Cp. Deut. 32. 4, 31 & 1 Sam. 2. 2, *al.*
[w] Ps. 91. 2 & 144. 2.
[x] Cp. Ps. 29. 3.
[y] Cited Heb. 2. 13.
[z] ver. 30. Gen. 15. 1.
[a] Ps. 112. 9. Luke 1. 69.
[b] See Ps. 9. 9.
[c] Cp. Ps. 148. 8 & Josh. 10. 11.
[d] 1 Sam. 2. 10 & 7. 10. See Job 37. 4.
[e] Ps. 48. 1 & 96. 4 & 113. 3 & 145. 3.
[f] Isai. 30. 30. See Ps. 29. 3—9.
[g] Ps. 116. 3. Cp. Ps. 119. 61.
[h] Ps. 7. 13 & 64. 7 & 77. 17 & 144. 6. Deut. 32. 23, 42. Hab. 3. 11.
[i] See Ps. 32. 6.
[j] Ex. 14. 24. Josh. 10. 10.
[k] Ps. 42. 1. Joel 1. 20 (Heb.). Cp. Job 36. 30.

The snares of death came upon
prevented
me.
6 [a]In my distress I called upon
the LORD,
And cried unto my God:
He heard my voice out of his
[d]temple,
And my cry before him came
came before him, *even*
into his ears.
7 Then the earth [e]shook and
trembled,
trembled;
The foundations also of the
mountains
hills moved
And were shaken, because he
was wroth.
8 There went up a smoke [8]*out
of his nostrils,
And [j]fire out of his mouth
devoured:
Coals were kindled by it.
9 He [m]bowed the heavens also,
and [n]came down;
down:
And [o]thick darkness was under
his feet.
10 And he rode upon a cherub,
and did fly:
Yea, he [t]flew swiftly
did fly upon [t]the
wings of the wind.
11 He made darkness his hiding
secret
place,
place; his [u]pavilion round
about him;
him
[x]Darkness of waters,
Were dark waters *and* thick clouds of
the skies.
12 At the brightness *that was* before
him his thick clouds passed,
[c]Hailstones
hail *stones* and coals of fire.
13 The LORD also [d]thundered in
the heavens,
And the Most High uttered
Highest gave his
[f]voice;
Hailstones
Hail *stones* and coals of fire.
14 And
Yea, he sent out his [h]arrows,
and scattered them;
[9]Yea, lightnings manifold,
And he shot out lightnings, and [j]dis-
comfited them.
15 Then [k]the channels of waters
appeared,
were seen,

[1] Or, *Forestall* [2] Or, *the wicked, which is thy sword* [3] Or, *men which are thy hand* [4] Or, *From men whose in in life is of the world* [5] Or, *let me* [6] Heb. *form.* See Num. 12. 8. [7] Heb. *Belial.* [8] Or, *in his wrath And he shot out lightnings*

[9] * Heb. *The likeness of him* (that is, *of every one of them*) is *as a lion* that *desireth to ravin.* † Heb. *sitting.* *, *prevent his face.* § Or, *by thy sword.* ‖ Or, *From men* by *thine hand.* ** Or, their *children are full.* b, *my rock.* ‡‡ Heb. *Belial.* §§ Or, *cords.* * Heb. *by his.*

And the foundations of the
world were laid bare, / discovered
At thy [b]rebuke, O LORD,
At the blast of [d]the breath of
thy nostrils.
16 He [f]sent from on high, / above, he took me; / me,
He [h]drew me out of [1*i]many
waters.
17 He delivered me from my
strong enemy,
And from them that / which hated me, / me:
for they were [k]too mighty / strong for
me.
18 They came upon / prevented me in the day of
my calamity:
But the LORD was my stay.
19 He brought me forth also into
[r]a large place;
He delivered me, because he
[t]delighted in me.
20 The LORD rewarded me [u]according to my righteousness;
According to [x]the cleanness
of my hands hath he recompensed me.
21 For I have [a]kept the ways of
the LORD,
And have not wickedly departed from my God.
22 For [c]all his judgements / judgments were before me,
And I put not / did not put away his
statutes from me.
23 I was also [e]perfect with / upright †before him,
And I kept myself from mine
iniquity.
24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to
my righteousness,
According to the cleanness of
my hands ‡in his eyesight.
25 With [h]the merciful thou wilt
shew thyself merciful;
With the perfect / an upright man thou wilt
shew thyself perfect; / upright;
26 With the pure thou wilt shew
thyself pure;

a Ps. 81. 12. Lev. 26. 23, 24. Prov. 3. 34. Acts 7. 42. Rom. 1. 28.
b Ps. 106. 9. Nah. 1. 4.
c Cp. Ex. 3. 7.
d Cp. Ex. 15. 8.
e See Ps. 101. 5.
f Cp. Ps. 144. 7.
g Ps. 132. 17. 1 Kin. 11. 36 & 15. 4. 2 Kin. 8. 19. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 17. See Job 18. 5, 6.
h Cp. Ex. 2. 10.
i See Ps. 32. 6 & Job 22. 11.
j Cp. Isai. 35. 6.
k Ps. 142. 6.
l See 2 Sam. 5. 6—9.
m Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Matt. 5. 48. Cp. Rev. 15. 3.
n See Ps. 12. 6.
o ver. 2.
p Ps. 17. 7.
q Cp. Ps. 86. 8.
r Ps. 31. 8 & 118. 5. Cp. ver. 36.
s See ver. 2.
t Ps. 22. 8. 2 Sam. 15. 26.
u Ps. 7. 8. 1 Sam. 24. 19 & 26. 23. 1 Kin. 8. 32.
v 1 Sam. 2. 4. Isai. 45. 5.
w Ps. 101. 2, 6 & 119. 1. Job 22. 3.
x See Job 22. 30.
y Hab. 3. 19.
z Deut. 32. 13. Isai. 58. 14.
a Cp. Gen. 18. 19 & Prov. 8. 32.
b Ps. 144. 1.
c Ps. 119. 30, 102.
d Ps. 20. 2.
e Gen. 17. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 8.
f Cp. Isai. 63. 9.
g Ps. 31. 8. Prov. 4. 12. Cp. ver. 19.
h Matt. 5. 7.

And with [a]the perverse / froward thou wilt
[§]shew thyself froward.
27 For thou wilt save [c]the afflicted people;
But [e]the haughty eyes thou wilt bring down. / wilt bring down high looks.
28 For thou wilt light my [g]lamp: / ‖candle:
The LORD my God will lighten / enlighten
my darkness.
29 For by thee I run [2]upon / have **run through a
troop;
And by my God do I [j]leap / have I leaped over
[l]a wall.
30 As for God, his way is [m]perfect:
The word of the LORD is [n]tried: / ††tried:
He is [o]a shield unto / buckler to all them / those that
[p]trust in him.
31 For [q]who is God, / God save the
LORD?
And / Or who is [s]a rock, / rock beside our
God?
32 The / It is God that [v]girdeth me with
strength,
And maketh my [w]way perfect.
33 He maketh my feet like [y]hinds' feet: / feet,
And setteth me upon my [z]high
places.
34 He [b]teacheth my hands to war / war
So that mine arms do bend a bow of / a bow of steel is broken by mine arms. / brass.
35 Thou hast also given me the
shield of thy salvation:
And thy right hand hath
[d]holden me up,
And ‡‡thy [3]f[f]gentleness hath
made me great.
36 Thou hast [g]enlarged my step
under me,
And / That §§my [4]feet have / did not slipped. / slip.
37 I will pursue / have pursued mine enemies, and
overtake / overtaken them:
Neither will / did I turn again till
they are / were consumed.
38 I will smite them through / have wounded them that the
shall not be / were not able to rise:
They shall fall / are fallen under my feet.
39 For thou hast girded me with
strength unto the battle:

R.V. [1] Or, great [2] Or, through [3] Or, condescension [4] Heb. ankles.
A.V. * Or, great waters. † Heb. with. ‡ Heb. before his eyes. § Or, wrestle. ‖ Or, law
** Or, broken. †† Or, refined. ‡‡ Or, with thy meekness thou hast multiplied me. §§ Heb. mine ankles

[a]Thou hast [1*]subdued under me those that rose up against me.
Thou hast also made mine enemies given me the necks [d]turn their backs unto me, of mine enemies;
That I might cut off destroy them that hate me.
[g]They cried, but there was none to save *them*:
Even unto the LORD, but he answered them not.
Then did I beat them small as [i]the dust before the wind:
I did [2]cast them out as [j]the mire of dirt in the streets.
Thou hast delivered me from [k]the strivings of the people;
Thou *And thou* [3]hast made me [l]the head of the nations heathen:
[m]A people whom I have not known shall serve me.
[†]As soon as they hear of me me, they shall obey me:
[‡p]The strangers shall [4§q]submit themselves unto me.
[p]The strangers shall fade away,
And shall [u]come trembling be afraid out of their close places.
The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock;
And exalted be let the God of my salvation:
Even the *It is* God that executeth vengeance for ‖avengeth me,
And **[v]subdueth peoples the people under me.
He rescueth delivereth me from mine enemies:
Yea, thou [z]liftest me up above them those that rise up against me:
Thou deliverest hast delivered me from [d]the ††violent man.
[f]Therefore I will will I ‡‡give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the nations, heathen,

a Cp. Ps. 17. 13 (for mg.).
b Ps. 66. 4.
c Ps. 144. 10.
d Ex. 23. 27. Cp. Ps. 21. 12.
e See Ps. 2. 2.
f Cp. Ps. 89. 29 & 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 29.
g See Job 27. 9.
h Ps. 50. 6. Cp. Rom. 1. 19, 20.
i 2 Kin. 13. 7.
j Isai. 10. 6. Mic. 7. 10. Zech. 10. 5.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 1 & 19. 9, 43 & 20. 1.
l Cp. Ps. 2. 8. See 2 Sam. 8. 1—14.
m Isai. 55. 5. Cp. Ps. 22. 27.
n Cited Rom. 10. 18.
o Cp. Isai. 28. 10.
p Ps. 144. 7.
q Ps. 66. 3 & 81. 15. Deut. 33. 29.
r Cp. Eccles. 1. 5.
s Cp. Judg. 5. 31.
t Joel 2, 16.
u Mic. 7. 17.
v Ps. 47. 3 & 144. 2. Cp. Isai. 45. 1.
w Rom. 7. 12.
x Ps. 23. 3. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 16.
y Ex. 25. 16. See Ps. 78. 5.
z Ps. 59. 1.
a Ps. 111. 7.
b Cp. Matt. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 27 & 2 Tim. 3. 15.
c Ps. 119. 130. Prov. 1. 4.
d Ps. 140. 1.
e Ps. 103. 18 & 111. 7 & 119. 4, 27.
f Cited Rom. 15. 9.
g Cp. Ps. 12. 6.
h See Ps. 13. 3.

And will [b]sing praises unto thy name.
50 Great [5c]deliverance giveth he to his king;
And sheweth lovingkindness mercy to his [e]anointed,
To [f]David David, and to his seed, seed for evermore.

19 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 [h]The heavens declare the glory of God;
And the firmament sheweth his handywork.
2 Day unto day uttereth speech,
And night unto night sheweth knowledge.
3 There is no speech nor language; language,
§§ *Where* Their voice cannot be is not heard.
4 *[n]Their [o]line is gone out through all the earth,
And their words to the end of the world.
In them hath he set a [6]tabernacle for [r]the sun,
5 [s]Which is as [t]a bridegroom coming out of his chamber,
And rejoiceth as a strong man to run his course. a race.
6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven,
And his circuit unto the ends of it:
And there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 [w]The †law of the LORD is perfect, [x]restoring ‡converting the soul:
[y]The testimony of the LORD is [a]sure, [b]making wise [c]the simple.
8 [e]The precepts statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart:
The commandment of the LORD is [g]pure, [h]enlightening the eyes.

V. [1] Heb. *caused to bow.* [2] Heb. *empty.* [3] Or, *wilt make* [4] Or, *yield feigned obedience* Heb. *lie.*
D. *salvations.* [6] Heb. *tent.*
V. * Heb. *caused to bow.* † Heb. *At the hearing of the ear.* ‡ Heb. *the sons of the stranger.* § Or, *yield*
d obedience. Heb. *lie.* ‖ Heb. *giveth avengements for me.* ** Or, *destroyeth.* †† Heb. *man of violence.*
confess. §§ Or, *without* these *their voice is heard.* Heb. *without their voice heard.* * Or, *Their rule*, or, *direction.*
doctrine. ‡ Or, *restoring.*

9 The fear of the LORD is clean,
enduring for ever:
The judgements (judgments) of the LORD are
[b]true, *true *and* righteous altogether.
10 More to be desired are they
than [c]gold, yea, than much
[d]fine gold:
[f]Sweeter also than honey and
[1]†[g]the honeycomb.
11 Moreover by them is thy
servant warned:
[k]In (And in) keeping of them there is
great reward.
12 [l]Who can (discern understand) *his* errors?
[m]Clear (Cleanse) thou me from [n]hidden (secret)
faults.
13 [o]Keep back thy servant also
[2]from [p]presumptuous *sins*;
Let them not have [r]dominion
over me: then shall I be
perfect, (upright,)
And I shall be (clear innocent) from ‡the
great transgression.
14 Let the words of my (mouth mouth,) and
the meditation of my (heart heart,)
be acceptable in thy sight,
O LORD, §my [u]rock, (strength,) and my
[w]redeemer.

20 For the Chief Musician. (To the chief Musician,) A Psalm of David.

1 The LORD [y]answer (hear) thee in the
day of trouble;
[b]The name of the God of
Jacob [c]set thee up on high. (‖defend thee);
2 Send **thee help from [d]the
sanctuary,
And [3]††[g]strengthen thee out
of [h]Zion;
3 [j]Remember all thy [4]offerings,
And [5]‡‡accept thy burnt sacrifice; [Selah (Selah.)
4 [l]Grant thee (thy heart's desire, according to thine own heart,)
And fulfil all thy counsel.
5 We will (triumph rejoice) in [n]thy [6]salvation,
And in the name of our God
we will set up our [a]banners:
The LORD fulfil all thy petitions.
6 Now know I that the LORD
saveth his anointed;
He will (answer hear) him §§from his
holy heaven
*With [e]the saving strength of
his right hand.
7 Some *trust* in [h]chariots, and
some in [i]horses:
[j]But we will (make mention of remember) the
name of the LORD our God.
8 They are (bowed brought) down and
fallen:
But we are risen, and stand
upright.
9 [7]Save, LORD:
Let [q]the (King answer king hear) us when we
call.

21 For the Chief Musician. (To the chief Musician,) A Psalm of David.

1 The king shall joy in thy
[s]strength, O LORD;
And in thy [t]salvation how
greatly shall he rejoice!
2 Thou hast [v]given him his
heart's desire,
And hast not withholden the
request of his lips. [Selah (Selah.)
3 For thou [x]preventest him with
the blessings of [8]goodness:
Thou settest [z]a crown of (fine pure)
gold on his head.
4 He asked life of thee, *and* thou
[e]gavest it (him; him,)
Even [f]length of days for ever
and ever.
5 His [i]glory is great in thy
salvation:
[k]Honour and majesty (dost hast) thou
(lay laid) upon him.
6 For thou ([9]makest hast †made) him [m]most
blessed for ever:
Thou (makest hast ‡made) him (glad with [e]joy in exceeding glad with)
thy (presence. countenance.)

a Ps. 60. 4. Ex. 17. 15 (mg.). S. of S. 6. 4, 10.
b Ps. 119. 142, 151, 160.
c Ps. 119. 72, 127. Prov. 8. 10.
d Job 28. 17. Prov. 8. 19.
e Cp. Ps. 28. 8.
f Ps. 119. 103.
g Prov. 16. 24.
h Isai. 31. 1 & 36. 9.
i Prov. 21. 31.
j Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 45 & 2 Chr. 32. 8.
k Cp. Prov. 29. 18.
l Ps. 40. 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 4.
m Cp. Lev. 4. 2 & Num. 15. 27.
n Ps. 90. 8. See Job 34. 32.
o Gen. 20. 6. 1 Sam. 25. 33, 34, 39.
p Cp. Num. 15. 30.
q Ps. 48. 2.
r Ps. 119. 133. Rom. 6. 12, 14.
s Ps. 8. 2. & 28. 7, 8.
t Ps. 9. 14.
u See Ps. 18. 2.
v Ps. 20. 4, 5.
w See Job 19. 25.
x Ps. 59. 10.
y Cp. Gen. 35. 3.
z Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 30 & 1 Chr. 20. 2.
a Ps. 19. 10.
b Prov. 18. 10.
c Ps. 59. 1 & 69. 29. Isai. 9. 11, *al.*
d Ps. 73. 17. 2 Chr. 20. 8.
e Ps. 61. 6. Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 19.
f Ps. 91. 16. Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 31 & Neh. 2. 3.
g Ps. 18. 35 (for mg.) & 41. 3 (for mg.) & 94. 18 (for mg.) & 119. 117 (for mg.).
h Ps. 128. 5.
i Ps. 8. 5.
j Cp. Acts 10. 4.
k Ps. 45. 3 & 96. 6.
l Ps. 21. 2.
m Cp. Isai. 19. 24 (for mg.) & Ezek. 34. 26 (for mg.).
n Ps. 9. 14.
o Ps. 45. 7. See Ps. 16. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the droppings of the honeycomb.* [2] Or, *from the proud* [3] Or, *support* [4] Or, *meal offerings* [5] Heb. *accept as fat.* [6] Or, *victory* [7] Or, as some ancient versions have, *O LORD, save the king; and answer &c.* [8] Or, *good things* [9] Heb. *settest him to be blessings.* See Gen. 12. 2.

A.V. * Heb. *truth.* † Heb. *the dropping of honeycombs.* ‡ Or, *much.* § Heb. *my rock.* ‖ Heb. *set thee on an high place.* ** Heb. *thy help.* †† Heb. *support thee.* ‡‡ Heb. *turn to ashes*: or, *make fat.* §§ Heb. *from the heaven of his holiness.* * Heb. *by the strength of the salvation of his right hand.* † Heb. *set him* to be *blessings.* ‡ Heb. *gladdest him with joy.*

For the king trusteth in the LORD,
And through the lovingkindness (mercy) of
the Most (most) High he shall not
be [d]moved.
Thine hand shall [e]find out all
thine enemies:
Thy right hand shall find out
those that hate thee.
Thou shalt make them as [h]a
fiery furnace (oven) in the time of
thine [1]anger. (anger):
The LORD shall [l]swallow them
up in his wrath,
And [n]the fire shall devour
them.
Their [o]fruit shalt thou [p]destroy
from the earth,
And their seed from among
the children of men.
For they intended evil against
thee:
They [v]imagined a (mischievous) de-
vice, which they are not
able to perform.
Therefore (For thou shalt) *shalt thou make them
[w]turn their †back,
When (Thou) shalt [x]make ready
(with thy bowstrings) *thine arrows* (upon thy strings) against
the face of them.
Be thou exalted, O LORD, (LORD,) in
thine (thy) own strength:
So will we sing and praise thy
power.

2 For the Chief Musician; set to [2]‡Aijeleth
(To the chief Musician upon) hash-Shahar. (Shahar,) A Psalm of David.

My God, my God, why hast
thou forsaken me?
Why art thou so [f]far §from
helping me, *and from* the
words of my [h]roaring?
O my God, I cry in [j]the
day-time, (daytime,) but thou answerest (hearest) not;
And in the night season, [4]and
‖am not silent.

a Lev. 19. 2.
b Cp. Ps. 80. 1 & 99. 1.
c Cp. Ps. 9. 11, 14 & 65. 1 & 102. 21 & 147. 12.
d Ps. 10. 6 & 16. 8.
e Cp. Isai. 10. 10.
f See Judg. 3. 9.
g Ps. 25. 2 & 31. 1 & 71. 1. Isai. 49. 23. Rom. 9. 33.
h Mal. 4. 1. Cp. Ps. 83. 14.
i Job 25. 6. Isai. 41. 14.
j Ps. 69. 19 & 109. 25.
k Isai. 49. 7 & 53. 3.
l Ps. 56. 1, 2 & 57. 3.
m See Matt. 27. 39—43 & Mark 15. 29—32 & Luke 23. 35, 36.
n Ps. 18. 8 & 50. 3 & 97. 3. Isai. 26. 11. Cp. Job 20. 26 & Dan. 7. 10 & Hab. 3. 5.
o Ps. 37. 28 & 109. 13. Job 18. 16, 17, 19. Isai. 14. 20.
p Ps. 34. 16. 1 Kin. 13. 34.
q Ps. 109. 25. Cp. Ps. 44. 14 & 2 Kin. 19. 21 & Lam. 2. 15 & Isai. 37. 22.
r Cited Matt. 27. 43 (for mg.). Cp. Ps. 37. 5 & Prov. 16. 3.
s Ps. 91. 14.
t Ps. 18. 19. Matt. 3. 17. Mark 1. 11. Luke 3. 22.
u Ps. 71. 6.
v Ps. 2. 1 & 10. 2.
w Ps. 18. 40.
x Ps. 7. 12 & 11. 2.
y Isai. 46. 3 & 49. 1. Gal. 1. 15.
z See ver. 1. Ps. 10. 1.
a Ps. 107. 12. 2 Kin. 14. 26. Isai. 63. 5.
b Cp. Ps. 68. 30 (Heb.).
c Amos 4. 1.
d Ps. 35. 21. Job 16. 10. Lam. 2. 16 & 3. 46.
e Cited Matt. 27. 46 & Mark 15. 34.
f ver. 11.
g Cp. Lam. 2. 11.
h Ps. 32. 3 & 38. 8. Job 3. 24. Isai. 59. 11. Cp. Heb. 5. 7.
i Cp. Dan. 5. 6.
j Ps. 88. 1.
k Cp. Job 23. 16 & Nah. 2. 10. See Josh. 2. 11.
l See Ps. 68. 2.

3 But thou art [a]holy,
O thou that [5b]inhabitest [c]the
praises of Israel.
4 Our fathers trusted in thee:
They trusted, and thou didst
deliver them.
5 They [f]cried unto thee, and
were delivered:
They [g]trusted in thee, and
were not ashamed. (confounded.)
6 But I am [i]a worm, and no man;
[j]A reproach of men, and [k]de-
spised of the people.
7 All they that see me [m]laugh
me to scorn:
They **shoot out the lip, they
[q]shake the head, *saying,*
8 [6r]Commit *thyself* unto the LORD; let him
††He trusted on the LORD *that* he would
[s]deliver him:
Let him deliver him, ‡‡seeing
he [t]delighteth (delighted) in him.
9 But thou art he that [u]took
me out of the womb:
Thou §§didst make me trust (hope) *when
I was* upon my mother's
breasts.
10 I was cast upon thee from the
womb:
Thou art my God from [y]my
mother's belly.
11 Be not [z]far from me; for
trouble is near;
For there is *[a]none to help.
12 Many bulls have compassed
me:
[b]Strong bulls of [c]Bashan have
beset me round.
13 They [d]gape (gaped) upon me with their
mouth, (mouths,)
As a ravening and a roaring
lion.
14 I am [g]poured out like water,
And all my bones are ‡[i]out of
joint:
My [k]heart is like [l]wax;
It is melted in the midst of
my bowels.

ver. [1] Or, *presence* Heb. *countenance.* [2] That is, *The hind of the morning.* [3] Or, *Far from my help* are *the words of roaring.* [4] Or, *but find no rest* [5] Or, *art enthroned upon* [6] Or, *He trusted on the LORD, that he would save him*

ver. * Or, *thou shalt set them as a butt.* † Heb. *shoulder.* ‡ Or, *the hind of the morning.* § Heb. *from my salvation.* ‖ Or, there is *no silence to me.* ** Heb. *open.* †† Heb. *He rolled* himself *on the LORD.* ‡‡ Or, *if he delight in him.* §§ Or, *kept me in safety.* * Heb. *not a helper.* † Heb. *opened their mouths against me.* ‡ Or, *sundered.*

15 My strength is [a]dried up like
a potsherd;
And my [d]tongue cleaveth to
my jaws;
And thou hast brought me
into the dust of death.
16 For [g]dogs have compassed me:
The assembly of evil-doers the wicked have
[j]inclosed me; me:
[1]They [k]pierced my hands and
my feet.
17 I may tell all my bones; bones:
They [m]look and stare upon me: me.
18 [n]They part my garments among
them,
And upon my vesture do they cast lots. cast lots upon my vesture.
19 [p]But be not thou far off, from me,
O LORD:
O thou my succour, strength, [r]haste thee
to help me.
20 Deliver my soul from the
sword;
[2]*My [u]darling †from the power
of [g]the dog.
21 Save me from [v]the lion's
mouth; mouth:
Yea, from the horns of [x]the wild-oxen thou
For thou hast heard me from the horns of
hast answered me.
the unicorns.
22 [z]I will declare thy name unto
my [b]brethren:
In the midst of the congrega-
tion will I praise thee.
23 Ye that [c]fear the LORD, praise
him;
All ye the seed of Jacob,
[f]glorify him;
And stand in awe of fear him, all ye the
seed of Israel.
24 For he hath not despised nor
abhorred the affliction of
[k]the afflicted;
Neither hath he [m]hid his face
from him;
But when he [o]cried unto him,
he heard.
25 Of thee cometh my praise
My praise *shall be* of thee in the great
[s]congregation:

a Prov. 17. 22.
b Ps. 66. 13. Jonah 2. 9. See Ps. 50. 14.
c Lev. 7. 16.
d Cp. John 19. 28. See Job 29. 10.
e Ps. 69. 32.
f Isai. 25. 6 & 65. 13.
g Cp. Phil. 3. 2 & Rev. 22. 15.
h John 6. 51.
i Ps. 2. 8 & 67. 7. Cp. Ps. 72. 11 & 86. 9 & Isai. 49. 6, *al.*
j Ps. 88. 17.
k Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. Luke 23. 33 & 24. 40. John 19. 23, 37 & 20. 25. Cp. Zech. 12. 10.
l Ps. 96. 7.
m Luke 23. 35.
n Cited John 19. 24. Cp. Matt. 27. 35 & Luke 23. 34.
o Obad. 21. Cp. Ps. 47. 8 & Zech. 14. 9.
p ver. 11.
q Cp. Ps. 45. 12.
r Ps. 38. 22.
s Ps. 72. 9. Cp. Phil. 2. 10.
t Ezek. 18. 27.
u Ps. 35. 17 (mg. for mg.). Cp. Gen. 22. 2 (for mg.) & Judg. 11. 34 (for mg.) & Prov. 4. 3 (mg. for mg.).
v 2 Tim. 4. 17.
w Ps. 43. 13 & 71. 18.
x See Num. 23. 22.
y Ps. 86. 9. Cp. Isai. 60. 3.
z Cited Heb. 2. 12. Cp. Ps. 102. 21 & John 17. 6.
a Ps. 78. 6 & 102. 18.
b Matt. 28. 10. John 20. 17. Rom. 8. 29.
c Ps. 135. 20.
d Ps. 78. 52 & 80. 1. Isai. 40. 11. Jer. 31. 10. Ezek. 34. 11, 12, 23. John 10. 11. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25 & 5. 4. Rev. 7. 17, *al.*
e Ps. 34. 9, 10. Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
f Ps. 50. 15, 23.
g Ezek. 34. 14. John 10. 9.
h Ps. 19. 7.
i Ps. 5. 8 & 31. 3 & 139. 10, 24 & 143. 10. Isai. 40. 11 & 49. 10. Rev. 7. 17, *al.*
j Prov. 4. 11 & 8. 20.
k Cp. Isai. 53. 4, 7.
l Ps. 25. 11 & 31. 3 & 79. 9 & 109. 21. Ezek. 20. 9, 14.
m Ps. 10. 1 & 13. 1. See Job 13. 24.
n Ps. 138. 7.
o Heb. 5. 7.

I will [b]pay my [c]vows before
them that fear him.
26 [e]The meek shall [f]eat and be
satisfied:
They shall praise the LORD
that seek after him:
Let your heart live for ever.
Your heart shall [h]live for ever.
27 All [i]the ends of the earth world shall
remember and turn unto the
LORD:
And all [l]the kindreds of the
nations shall worship before
thee.
28 For [o]the kingdom is the
LORD'S:
And he is the ruler over governor among the
nations.
29 All [q]the fat ones of the earth shall
they that be fat upon
eat and worship:
All they that go down to the
dust shall [s]bow before him, him:
Even he that cannot keep his soul alive his own
And none can
alive. soul.
30 A seed shall serve him;
[3]It shall be told of accounted to the Lord
unto the *next* for a [w]generation.
31 They shall [y]come come, and shall de-
clare his righteousness
Unto a people that shall be
[a]born, that he hath done it.

23

A Psalm of David.

1 The LORD is my [d]shepherd;
shall not [e]want.
2 He maketh me to lie down i
‡green [g]pastures:
He leadeth me beside th
[4]§still waters.
3 He [h]restoreth my soul:
He [i]guideth leadeth me in [j]the paths
righteousness for his [l]name
sake.
4 Yea, though I [n]walk throug
the valley of [5]p[p]the shado
of death,
I will [q]fear no evil; evil: for [r]the
art with me: me:

p See Job 3. 5. q Ps. 3. 6 & 27. 1, 3 & 118. 6. r Ex. 3. 12. Isai. 43. 2. s Ps. 35. 18 & 40. 9, 10 & 111. 1.

R.V. [1] So the Sept., Vulg. and Syr. According to other ancient versions, *They bound.* The Hebrew text as pointed reads, I
a lion. [2] Heb. *My only one.* [3] Or, *It shall be counted unto the Lord for* his *generation.* [4] Heb. *waters of r*
[5] Or, *deep darkness* (and so elsewhere)
A.V. * Heb. *my only one.* † Heb. *from the hand.* ‡ Heb. *pastures of tender grass.* § Heb. *waters of quietne*

Thy [a]rod and thy staff, staff they
comfort me.
Thou [c]preparest a table before
me in [d]the presence of mine
enemies:
Thou hast [e]anointed *anointest my head with
oil; my [f]cup runneth over.
Surely goodness and mercy
shall follow me all the days
of my life:
And I will [h]dwell in the house
of the LORD [2]†[i]for ever.

4 A Psalm of David.

The earth is the LORD'S, and
the fulness thereof;
The world, and they that dwell
therein.
For he hath [p]founded it upon
[q]the seas,
And established it upon the
floods.
Who shall ascend into the
hill of the LORD?
And who shall stand in his
[w]holy place?
[x]He that hath [y]clean hands,
and [z]a pure heart;
Who hath not [a]lifted up his
soul unto [b]vanity,
and hath not Nor sworn deceitfully.
He shall receive a the blessing
from the LORD,
And [f]righteousness from [g]the
God of his salvation.
This is [i]the generation of them
that seek after him,
That [j]seek thy face, [3]§ O [4]God of
Jacob. Selah. [Selah

Lift up your heads, O ye
gates;
And be ye lift up, ye [5]ever-
lasting doors: doors;
And [n]the King of glory shall
come in.
Who is the this King of glory?
The LORD strong and mighty,

a Mic. 7. 14.
b Cp. Ex. 15. 3.
c Ps. 78. 19. Cp. John 6. 51. See 2 Sam. 17. 27—29 & Prov. 9. 2.
d Cp. Ps. 31. 19.
e Ps. 45. 7 & 133. 2. Luke 7. 46. Cp. Ps. 92. 10.
f Ps. 16. 5.
g Mal. 1. 14.
h Ps. 27. 4.
i Ps. 21. 4.
j Ps. 86. 4 & 143. 8. Lam. 3. 41. Cp. Ps. 24. 4.
k See Ps. 11. 1.
l Ps. 50. 12 & 89. 11. Ex. 9. 29 & 19. 5. Deut. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Cited 1 Cor. 10. 26.
m ver. 20. Ps. 31. 1, 17 & 71. 1.
n Cp. Ps. 13. 4.
o Isai. 49. 23. Cp. Rom. 5. 5 & Phil. 1. 20.
p Ps. 104. 5. Job 38. 6. Prov. 8. 29.
q Ps. 136. 6. Gen. 1. 9.
r Cp. Jer. 3. 20.
s Cp. Ps. 59. 3, 4.
t Ps. 27. 11 & 86. 11 & 143. 8, 10. Ex. 33. 13. Cp. Ps. 5. 8 & 119. 35.
u For ver. 3—5, see Ps. 15. 1—5.
v Ps. 26. 3 & 86. 11.
w Ps. 2. 6.
x Cp. Deut. 10. 12 & Isai. 33. 15, 16 & Mic. 6. 8.
y See Job 22. 30.
z Ps. 73. 1. Matt. 5. 8.
a Cp. Ezek. 18. 6.
b Ps. 31. 6 & 119. 37.
c Ps. 51. 1. Cp. Ps. 103. 17 & Isai. 63. 15.
d Cp. Gen. 22. 17, 18.
e Cp. Gen. 8. 1 & 9. 15 & 19. 29.
f Isai. 46. 13 & 56. 1.
g Ps. 27. 9 & 38. 22 & 51. 14 & 88. 1.
h Job 13. 26 & 20. 11. Jer. 3. 25.
i Ps. 14. 5.
j Ps. 27. 8 & 105. 4.
k Ps. 51. 1.
l Cp. Ps. 118. 19, 20 & Isai. 26. 2.
m Ps. 100. 5.
n Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8.
o Ps. 32. 8.

The LORD [b]mighty in battle.
9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates;
Yea, Even lift them up, ye [5]ever-
lasting doors: doors;
And the King of glory shall
come in.
10 Who is this King of glory?
[g]The LORD of hosts,
He is the King of glory. Selah [Selah

25 A Psalm of David.

1 Unto thee, O LORD, do I [j]lift
up my soul.
2 O my God, in thee have I [k]trusted, I trust in thee:
[m]Let me not be ashamed; ashamed,
[n]Let not mine enemies triumph
over me.
3 Yea, let [o]none that wait on
thee shall be ashamed:
They shall Let them be ashamed that [r]deal which
treacherously transgress [s]without cause.
4 [t]Shew me thy ways, O LORD;
Teach me thy paths.
5 Guide Lead me in thy [v]truth, and
teach me; me:
For thou art the God of my
salvation;
On thee do I wait all the
day.
6 Remember, O LORD, ‖thy [c]ten-
der mercies and thy loving-
kindnesses;
[e]For they have been ever of
old.
7 Remember not [h]the sins of my
youth, nor my transgres-
sions:
According to thy [k]lovingkindness mercy
remember thou me, me
For thy goodness' sake, O
LORD.
8 [m]Good and upright is the
LORD:
Therefore [o]will he instruct teach sinners
in the way.
9 The meek will he guide in
judgement. judgment.

[1] Or, *Only* [2] Heb. *for length of days.* [3] Or, even *Jacob* [4] So some ancient versions. [5] Or, *ancient*
* Heb. *makest fat.* † Heb. *to length of days.* ‡ Heb. *The clean of hands.* § Or, O God of *Jacob.*
‖ Heb. *thy bowels.*

And the meek will he teach
his way.
10 All the paths of the LORD are
[b] lovingkindness / mercy and truth
Unto such as keep his cove-
nant and his testimonies.
11 For thy [f] name's sake, O LORD,
Pardon mine iniquity, / iniquity; for it is
[h] great.
12 What man is he that feareth
the LORD?
Him [k] shall he instruct / teach in the
way that he shall choose.
13 His soul * shall [m] dwell at ease;
And his [p] seed [q] shall inherit
the land. / earth.
14 [r] The [1] secret of the LORD is
with them that fear him;
[2] † And he will shew them his
covenant.
15 Mine [t] eyes are ever toward
the LORD;
For he shall ‡ [v] pluck my feet
out of the net.
16 [w] Turn thee unto me, and have
mercy upon me;
For I am desolate and afflicted.
17 The troubles of my heart [3] are
enlarged:
O bring thou me out of my
distresses.
18 * Consider / Look upon mine affliction and
my travail. / pain,
And forgive all my sins.
19 Consider mine enemies, / enemies; for they
are many;
And they hate me with § cruel
hatred.
20 O keep my soul, and deliver
me:
[c] Let me not be ashamed, / ashamed; for I
put my trust in thee.
21 Let integrity and uprightness
preserve me, / me;
For I wait on thee.
22 [e] Redeem Israel, O God,
Out of all his troubles.

a See Ps. 7. 8.
b Cp. John 1. 17.
c ver. 11.
d See Ps. 11. 1.
e Cp. Ps. 18. 36 (for mg.) & 37. 31 (for mg.).
f See Ps. 23. 3.
g See Ps. 7. 9 & 17. 3 & 139. 23.
h Cp. Rom. 5. 20.
i Ps. 7. 9.
j Cp. Ps. 25. 10.
k ver. 8.
l 2 Kin. 20. 3. Cp. Ps. 86. 11.
m Cp. Prov. 1. 33 & 19. 23.
n See Ps. 1. 1.
o Job 11. 11.
p Ps. 112. 2.
q See Ps. 37. 9.
r Cp. Amos 3. 7. See Job 29. 4.
s Ps. 31. 6 & 139. 21, 22.
t Ps. 123. 1, 2 & 141. 8. Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 12.
u Ps. 73. 13. Cp. Ex. 30. 19, 20 & Deut. 21. 6.
v Ps. 31. 4.
w Ps. 69. 16 & 86. 16 & 119. 132.
x See Ps. 9. 1.
y Cp. Ps. 27. 4.
z 2 Sam. 16. 12 (mg.). Cp. Job 10. 15.
a Cp. Ps. 28. 3.
b Ex. 23. 8. Deut. 16. 19.
c See ver. 2.
d See Ps. 27. 11.
e Ps. 34. 22 & 71. 23 & 130. 8. Lam. 3. 58. Cp. 2 Sam. 4. 9.
f Ps. 22. 25.

26

A Psalm of David.

1 [a] Judge me, O LORD, / LORD; for I have
[c] walked in mine integrity:
I have [d] trusted also in the
LORD [4] without [5] wavering.
LORD; *therefore* I shall not slide.
2 [g] Examine me, O LORD, and
prove me;
Try [i] my reins and my heart.
3 For thy [j] lovingkindness is
before mine eyes; / eyes:
And I have [l] walked in thy
[j] truth.
4 I have not [n] sat with [o] vain
persons; / persons,
Neither will I go in with dis-
semblers.
5 I * hate / have hated the congregation of
evil-doers, / evil doers;
And will not sit with the
wicked.
6 I will [u] wash mine hands in
innocency; / innocency:
So will I compass thine altar,
O LORD:
7 That I may [6] make publish with the voice
of thanksgiving to be heard, / thanksgiving,
And tell of all thy [x] wondrous
works.
8 LORD, I [y] love / have loved the habitation
of thy house,
And the place [6] ‖ where thy glory / thine honour
dwelleth.
9 [7] ** [a] Gather not my soul with
sinners,
Nor my life with men of blood. / †† bloody men:
10 In whose hands is mischief,
And their right hand is ‡‡ full
of [b] bribes.
11 But as for me, I will walk in
mine integrity:
Redeem me, and be merciful
unto me.
12 My foot standeth in [d] an even
place:
In [f] the congregations will
bless the LORD.

R.V. [1] Or, *counsel* Or, *friendship* [2] Or, *And his covenant, to make them know it* [3] Or, as otherwise read, *relieve th* [4] Heb. *of the tabernacle of* [5] Or, *publish with the voice of thanksgiving* [6] Or, *and bring me &c.* [7] Or, *Take not away*
A.V. * Heb. *shall lodge in goodness.* † Or, *and his covenant to make them know it.* ‡ Heb. *bring forth.* § Heb. *hat of violence.* ‖ Heb. *of the tabernacle of thy honour.* ** Or, *Take not away.* †† Heb. *men of blood* ‡‡ Heb. *filled w*

27

A Psalm of David.

1 The LORD is my [b]light and my
[c]salvation; [d]whom shall I
fear?
The LORD is the [1]strength of
my life; of whom shall I be
afraid?
2 When the wicked, *even* mine enemies and
my foes, [evil-doers] *came upon me to
[f]eat up my flesh,
even mine adversaries and my foes, they [They]
stumbled and fell.
3 Though an host should encamp against me,
My heart shall not fear:
Though war should rise against
me,
Even then [In this] will I be confident.
4 One thing have I [asked desired] of
the LORD, that will I seek
after;
That I may [p]dwell in the house
of the LORD all the days of
my life,
To behold [3]†[s]the beauty of the
LORD, and to [4]inquire in his
temple.
5 For in the [day time] of trouble he
shall [w]keep me secretly [hide me] in his
pavilion:
In the [covert secret] of his [5]tabernacle
shall he hide me;
He shall [x]lift [set] me up upon a
rock.
6 And now shall mine [y]head be
lifted up above mine enemies
round about me; [me:]
Therefore will I [And I will] offer in his [5]taber-
nacle sacrifices ‡of [6]b]joy;
I will sing, yea, I will sing
praises unto the LORD.
7 Hear, O LORD, when I cry
with my voice:
Have mercy also upon me,
and answer me.

[a] Ps. 24. 6 & 105. 4.
[b] Isai. 60. 20. Mic. 7. 8. Cp. Ps. 84. 11.
[c] Ps. 118. 14. Ex. 15. 2. Isai. 12. 2 & 62. 11.
[d] See Ps. 23. 4.
[e] Ps. 69. 17 & 102. 2 & 143. 7.
[f] Ps. 14. 4.
[g] See Ps. 24. 5.
[h] Cp. Isai. 49. 15 & 63. 16.
[i] Ps. 3. 6.
[j] Cp. Isai. 40. 11.
[k] See Ps. 25. 4.
[l] Ps. 26. 12 & 143. 10 (mg.). Cp. Ps. 5. 8.
[m] Ps. 41. 2.
[n] Cp. Ps. 26. 8 & 84. 1, 2.
[o] Ps. 35. 11. Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 13 & Matt. 26. 59, 60 & Mark 14. 55, 56.
[p] Ps. 23. 6 & 65. 4. Cp. Luke 2. 37.
[q] Acts 9. 1.
[r] Ex. 33. 19.
[s] Ps. 90. 17.
[t] Ps. 52. 5 & 116. 9 & 142. 5. Job 28. 13. Isai. 38. 11, *al.*
[u] Ps. 37. 34 & 62. 5. Prov. 20. 22.
[v] Ps. 31. 24. Deut. 31. 7. Josh. 1. 6, 9, 18.
[w] Ps. 31. 20. Cp. Ps. 91. 1 & Job 5. 21 & Isai. 4. 6.
[x] Ps. 40. 2.
[y] Ps. 3. 3.
[z] See Ps. 18. 2.
[a] Ps. 35. 22 & 39. 12 & 83. 1 & 109. 1.
[b] Cp. Num. 10. 10.
[c] Ps. 88. 4 & 143. 7.
[d] Eph. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16.
[e] Ps. 140. 6. Prov. 1. 12.
[f] Ps. 30. 10.
[g] Ps. 134. 2 & 141. 2. Lam. 2. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. Cp. Ps. 119. 48.
[h] Ps. 5. 7 & 138. 2. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 29.

8 § *When thou saidst,* [a]Seek ye
my face; my heart said
unto thee,
Thy face, LORD, will I seek.
9 [e]Hide not thy face *far* from
me;
Put not thy servant away in
anger:
Thou hast been my help;
Cast me not off, [Leave me not,] neither forsake me,
[g]O God of my salvation.
10 [7]For [When] [h]my father and my mother
[have forsaken forsake] me,
[But Then] the LORD ‖will [j]take me
up.
11 [k]Teach me thy way, O [LORD; LORD,]
And lead me in **[l]a plain path,
Because of [8]††mine enemies.
12 [m]Deliver me not over unto the
will of mine [adversaries enemies].
For [o]false witnesses are risen
up against me, and such as
[q]breathe out cruelty.
13 *I had fainted,* unless I had
believed to see [r]the good-
ness of the LORD
In [t]the land of the living.
14 [u]Wait on the LORD:
[v]Be [strong, of good courage,] and [let he shall]
thine heart take courage;
[strengthen thine heart:]
Yea, wait thou [Wait, I say,] on the LORD.

28

A Psalm of David.

1 Unto [thee, O LORD, will I call; thee will I cry, O LORD]
[z]My [rock, rock;] be not [thou deaf silent ‡‡to] unto
me:
Lest, if thou [a]be silent [unto to]
me,
I become like them that [c]go
down into the pit.
2 [e]Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto
thee,
When I [g]lift up my hands
[9]§§[h]toward thy holy oracle.

[1] Or, *strong hold* [2] Or, *In this* [3] Or, *the pleasantness* [4] Or, *consider his temple* [5] Heb. *tent.* [6] Or, *shouting* Or, *trumpet-sound* [7] Or, *When my father and my mother forsake me, the* LORD *&c.* [8] Or, *them that lie in wait for me* [9] Or, *toward the innermost place of thy sanctuary*

* Heb. *approached against me.* † Or, *the delight.* ‡ Heb. *of shouting.* § Or, *My heart said unto thee, Let my face seek thy face, &c.* ‖ Heb. *will gather me.* ** Heb. *a way of plainness.* †† Heb. *those which observe me.* ‡‡ Heb. *from me,* §§ Or, *toward the oracle of thy sanctuary.*

3 [a]Draw me not away with the wicked,
And with the workers of iniquity; iniquity,
[d]Which speak peace with to their neighbours,
But mischief is in their hearts.
4 [f]Give them according to their work, deeds, and according to the wickedness of their doings endeavours:
Give them after the operation work of their hands;
[h]Render to them their desert.
5 Because they [i]regard not the works of the LORD,
Nor the operation of his hands,
He shall break them down destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the LORD,
Because he hath [n]heard the voice of my supplications.
7 The LORD is my strength and [p]my shield;
My heart hath [q]trusted in him, and I am helped:
Therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth;
And with my [s]song will I praise him.
8 The LORD is [1*]their strength,
And he is [v]a strong hold of salvation to the †saving strength of his anointed.
9 Save thy people, and bless [x]thine inheritance:
‡[y]Feed them also, and [z]bear lift them up for ever.

29

A Psalm of David.

1 Give unto the LORD, O [§]ye [2d]sons of the [3]mighty,
[e]Give unto the LORD glory and strength.
2 Give unto the LORD ‖the glory due unto his name;

a Cp. Ps. 26. 9 & Ezek. 32. 20.
b Ps. 110. 3. 1 Chr. 16. 29. 2 Chr. 20. 21 (& mg.). Cp. Ex. 28. 2.
c Cp. Ps. 18. 11.
d Jer. 9. 8. Cp. Ps. 5. 9 & 12. 2 & 55. 21 & 62. 4.
e Job 37. 4, 5.
f Jer. 50. 15, 29. Rev. 18. 6. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 14.
g Ps. 68. 33.
h Cp. Ps. 137. 8.
i Isai. 5. 12. Cp. Job 34. 27.
j Ps. 104. 16. Judg. 9. 15. Isai. 2. 13, al.
k Ps. 114. 4, 6.
l Deut. 3. 9.
m Num. 23. 22.
n ver. 2.
o Num. 13. 26.
p See Ps. 3. 3.
q See Ps. 11. 1.
r Cp. Job 39. 1—3.
s Ps. 69. 30.
t Cp. Gen. 6. 17.
u Ps. 10. 16.
v Ps. 140. 7. Cp. Ps. 20. 6.
w Ps. 68. 35. Cp. Isai. 40. 29.
x Deut. 9. 29 & 32. 9. 1 Kin. 8. 51, al.
y Ps. 78. 71, 72.
z Isai. 40. 11 & 46. 3 & 63. 9.
a Phil. 4. 7.
b 2 Sam. 5. 11. 1 Chr. 22. 1.
c Ps. 107. 32.
d Ps. 89. 6 (& mg. for mg.).
e Ps. 96. 7, 8. 1 Chr. 16. 28, 29. Cp. Ps. 68. 34.
f Ps. 25. 2 & 35. 19, 24. Cp. Ps. 13. 4.
g Ps. 88. 13.
h See Ps. 6. 2.

Worship the LORD [4**]in [b]the beauty of holiness.
3 The voice of the LORD is upon [c]the waters:
The God of glory [6]thundereth, thundereth:
Even the LORD The LORD is upon [5††]many waters.
4 The voice of the LORD is ‡‡[g]powerful;
The voice of the LORD is §§full of majesty.
5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars;
Yea, the LORD breaketh in pieces [j]the cedars of Lebanon.
6 He maketh them also to [k]skip like a calf;
Lebanon and [l]Sirion like a young [m]wild-ox. unicorn.
7 The voice of the LORD [6]cleaveth *divideth the flames of fire.
8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness;
The LORD shaketh the wilderness of [o]Kadesh.
9 The voice of the LORD maketh [r]the hinds †to calve,
And strippeth discovereth the forests bare:
And in his temple ‡every thing doth every one saith, Glory.
speak of *his* glory.
10 The LORD sat *as king* at sitteth upon [t]the Flood flood
Yea, the LORD sitteth [u]as king King for ever.
11 The LORD will give [w]strength unto his people;
The LORD will bless his people with [a]peace.

30

A Psalm; a A Psalm *and* Song at the Dedication dedication of [b]the House; *a Psalm* house of David.

1 I will [c]extol thee, O LORD, for thou hast [7]raised lifted me up,
And hast not made my foes to [f]rejoice over me.
2 O LORD my God,
I [g]cried unto thee, and thou hast [h]healed me.

R.V. [1] According to some ancient versions, *a strength unto his people.* [2] Or, *sons of God* [3] Or, *gods* See Ex. 15. [4] Or, *in holy array* [5] Or, *great* [6] Or, *heweth out flames of fire* [7] Or, *drawn*
A.V. * Or, *his strength.* † Heb. *strength of salvations.* ‡ Or, *rule.* § Heb. *ye sons of the mighty* ‖ Heb. *the honour of his name.* ** Or, *in his glorious sanctuary.* †† Or, *great waters.* ‡‡ Heb. *in power* §§ Heb. *in majesty.* * Heb. *cutteth out.* † Or, *to be in pain.* ‡ Or, *every whit of it uttereth, &c.*

O LORD, thou hast brought up
my soul from [b]Sheol the grave:
Thou hast kept me alive, [1]that
I should not [d]go down to
the pit.
Sing praise unto the LORD, O ye
[g]saints of his,
And [h]give thanks to his holy [2]name. *at the remembrance of his holiness.
For [†]his anger is but for endureth but a
moment;
[k]In his favour is life:
[l]Weeping [4]may tarry for the endure ‡for a night,
But [§o]joy *cometh* in the morning.
As for me, I said in my [r]prosperity,
And in my prosperity I said,
I shall never be [s]moved.
Thou, LORD, of by thy favour hadst thou hast
‖made my [u]mountain to
stand strong:
Thou didst [v]hide thy face; face, *and* I
was [z]troubled.
I cried to thee, O LORD;
And [a]unto the LORD I made supplication: supplication.
What profit is there in my
blood, when I go down to
the pit?
Shall [d]the dust praise thee?
shall it declare thy truth?
Hear, O LORD, and have
mercy upon me:
LORD, be thou my helper.
Thou hast turned for me my
mourning into [i]dancing; dancing:
Thou hast loosed put off my sackcloth,
and girded me with gladness: gladness;
To the end that **my [j]glory
may sing praise to thee, and
not be silent.
O LORD my God, I will give
thanks unto thee for ever.

For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

In thee, O LORD, do I [o]put
my trust; [q]let me never be
ashamed:

a Ps. 143. 1.
b See Ps. 16. 10.
c Ps. 17. 6 & 86. 1 & 88. 2, *al.*
d Ps. 28. 1.
e See Ps. 18. 2.
f Cp. Ps. 91. 2.
g Ps. 50. 5.
h Ps. 97. 12. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 4.
i Cp. Ps. 103. 9 & Job 33. 26 & Isai. 26. 20 & 54. 7, 8.
j See Ps. 28. 3.
k Ps. 63. 3.
l Ps. 25. 15.
m See Job 18. 8.
n Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 17, 18.
o Ps. 126. 5 (Heb.).
p Ps. 43. 2.
q Cited Luke 23. 46. Cp. Acts 7. 59.
r Cp. Job 29. 18 & Prov. 1. 32.
s Ps. 10. 6.
t Deut. 32. 4.
u Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.
v Ps. 26. 5.
w Jonah 2. 8.
x Deut. 32. 21. Jer. 8. 19 & 14. 22.
y Ps. 104. 29. Cp. Deut. 31. 17.
z Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 10.
a Ps. 142. 1.
b See Ps. 1. 6.
c Cp. Deut. 32. 30.
d See Ps. 6. 5.
e See Job 36. 16.
f Ps. 27. 7.
g Ps. 66. 14.
h See Ps. 6. 7.
i Ex. 15. 20. 2 Sam. 6. 14. Jer. 31. 4, 13. Cp. Ps. 149. 3 & 150. 4 & Lam. 5. 15.
j See Ps. 16. 9.
k Ps. 6. 2 & 32. 3 & 38. 3 & 102. 3. Job 30. 30, *al.*
l Cp. Ps. 41. 7, 8 & Isai. 53. 3.
m See Job 19. 13, 14.
n For ver. 1—3, see Ps. 71. 1—3.
o See Ps. 11. 1.
p Ps. 64. 8 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 26. 56 & Mark 14. 50.
q ver. 17.
r Ps. 88. 5. Eccles. 9. 5.

Deliver me in thy [a]righteousness.
2 [c]Bow down thine ear unto to me;
deliver me speedily:
Be thou to me ††my [2]a strong rock,
for [f]an house of [5]defence to
save me.
3 For thou art my rock and my
fortress;
Therefore for thy [j]name's sake
lead me me, and guide me.
4 [l]Pluck Pull me out of [m]the net that
they have laid privily for me: me:
For thou art my [p]strong hold. strength.
5 [q]Into thine hand I commend commit my
spirit:
Thou hast redeemed me, O
LORD, thou LORD [t]God of truth.
6 I [v]hate have hated them that [w]regard
lying [x]vanities:
But I trust in the LORD.
7 I will be glad and rejoice in
thy mercy:
For thou hast seen considered my
affliction. trouble;
Thou hast [b]known [6]my soul in
adversities: adversities;
8 And thou hast not [c]shut me up
into the hand of the enemy; enemy:
Thou hast set my feet in [e]a
large place. room.
9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD,
for I am [g]in distress. trouble.
[h]Mine eye wasteth away is consumed with grief,
yea, my soul and my body. belly.
10 For my life is spent with sorrow, grief,
and my years with sighing:
My strength faileth because
of mine iniquity, and [k]my
bones are wasted away. consumed.
11 Because of all mine adversaries I am become
I was a reproach among all mine
[l]a reproach, enemies,
Yea, unto my [m]neighbours exceedingly,
But especially among my neighbours, and
a fear to mine acquaintance:
They that did see me without
[p]fled from me.
12 I am [r]forgotten as a dead
man out of mind:

[1] Another reading is, *from among them that go down to the pit.* [2] Heb. *memorial.* See Ex. 3. 15. [3] Or, *His favour a life time* [4] Heb. *may come in to lodge at even.* [5] Heb. *fortresses.* [6] Or, *the adversities of my soul* * Or, *to the memorial.* † Heb. there is but *a moment in his anger.* ‡ Heb. *in the evening.* § Heb. *singing.* ‖ Or, *settled strength for my mountain.* ** That is, my *tongue*, or, my *soul.* †† Heb. *to me for a rock of strength.*

I am like *[a]a broken vessel.
13 For I have [b]heard the defaming slander
of many, many:
Terror
Fear *was* on every side:
[c]While they took counsel together against me,
They devised to take away my life.
14 But I [e]trusted in thee, O LORD:
I said, Thou art my God.
15 My [h]times are in thy hand:
[i]Deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.
16 [k]Make thy face to shine upon thy servant:
Save me in for thy lovingkindness. mercies' sake.
17 [o]Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee:
Let the wicked be ashamed,
and †let them be [q]silent in
Sheol.
the grave.
18 Let the lying lips be dumb put to silence;
Which [s]speak against the righteous ‡grievous things
[t]insolently,
proudly
With pride and contempt.
and contemptuously against the righteous.
19 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee, thee;
Which thou hast wrought for them that put their trust in thee, thee [x]before the sons of men!
20 In [z]the covert of thy presence shalt thou
Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy
hide them presence from the plottings pride of man:
Thou shalt [b]keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.
21 Blessed be the LORD:
For he hath [c]shewed me his marvellous lovingkindness kindness in [e]a §strong city.
22 As for me, For I said in my [1][g]haste,
I am [i]cut off from [j]before thine eyes:

a Isai. 30. 14.
b Jer. 20. 10.
c Cp. Matt. 27. 1. See 2 Sam. 17. 1—4.
d Ps. 30. 4.
e ver. 1, 6.
f Deut. 32. 41.
g See Ps. 27. 14.
h 1 Chr. 29. 30. Job 24. 1.
i Ps. 7. 1.
j Ps. 33. 18, 22 (& mg. for mg.) & 147. 11. Isai. 49. 23 (for mg.).
k See Ps. 4. 6.
l Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
m Cited Rom. 4. 7, 8. Cp. Ps. 85. 2.
n Cp. Ex. 34. 7 & John 1. 29.
o ver. 1.
p Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 19.
q 1 Sam. 2. 9. Cp. Ps. 94. 17 & 115. 17.
r John 1. 47.
s Cp. Jude 15.
t Ps. 17. 10.
u See Ps. 31. 10.
v See Ps. 22. 1.
w 1 Sam. 5. 6, 11. Cp. Ps. 38. 2.
x Ps. 23. 5.
y Ps. 51. 3.
z See Ps. 32. 7.
a Ps. 38. 18. Job 33. 27. Prov. 28. 13. Cp. Luke 15. 18, 21 & 1 John 1. 9.
b See Ps. 27. 5.
c Ps. 17. 7.
d Ps. 30. 4.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 7.
f See Ps. 69. 13.
g Ps. 116. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 14.
h Cp. Ps. 18. 4, 16 & 42. 7 & 69. 1 & 144. 7. See Job 22. 11.
i Isai. 38. 11, 12. Lam. 3. 54.
j Jonah 2. 4.

Nevertheless thou hearde the voice of my supplica tions when I cried unt thee.
23 O love the LORD, all ye hi [d]saints:
The
For the LORD preserveth [2]th faithful,
And plentifully [f]rewardeth the proud doer.
24 [g]Be strong, of good courage, and let your hea he shall
take courage,
strengthen your heart,
All ye [j]that [3]hope in th LORD.

32

‖*A Psalm* of David. David, [l]Maschil.

1 [m]Blessed is he whose [n]trans gression is forgiven, whos sin is covered.
2 Blessed is the man unto whon the LORD [p]imputeth not ini quity,
And in whose spirit [r]there i no guile.
3 When I kept silence, m [u]bones waxed old
Through my [v]roaring all th day long.
4 For day and night thy [w]han was heavy upon me:
My moisture was changed [4]*as wit* is turned into
the drought of summe [Sela
Selah.
5 I [y]acknowledged my sin unt thee, and mine iniquity hav I not hid: hid.
I said, I [a]will confess my trans gressions unto the LORD;
And thou forgavest the ini quity of my sin. Selah. [Sela
6 For this let shall every one that i [d]godly pray unto thee [5]** i a time when thou [f]maye be found:
Surely when [h]the great waters overflo in the floods of great waters
they shall not reach come nigh unt him.

R.V. [1] Or, *alarm* [2] Or, *faithfulness* [3] Or, *wait for* [4] Or, *into* [5] Or, *in the time of finding out sin*
A.V. * Heb. *a vessel that perisheth.* † Or, *let them be cut off for the grave.* ‡ Heb. *a hard thing.* § Or, *fenced ci*
‖ Or, A Psalm *of David giving instruction.* ** Heb. *in a time of finding.*

Thou art my [a]hiding place;
thou wilt / shalt preserve me from
[c]trouble;
Thou wilt / shalt compass me about
with [f]songs of deliverance. [Selah
Selah.
I will [h]instruct thee and teach
thee in the way which thou
shalt go:
I will [j]counsel / guide thee with mine
eye upon thee. / eye.
Be ye not as the horse, or as
the mule, which have no
understanding:
Whose trappings / mouth must be [l]bit and / held in
bridle to hold them in, / with bit and bridle,
Else / Lest they will not come near unto
thee.
Many sorrows shall be to the
wicked:
But he that [p]trusteth in the
LORD, mercy shall compass
him about.
Be glad in the LORD, and
rejoice, ye righteous:
And [s]shout for joy, all ye that
are [t]upright in heart.

33 1 [v]Rejoice in the LORD, O
ye righteous:
Praise / For praise is comely for the up-
right.
Give thanks unto / Praise the LORD with
[z]harp:
Sing praises unto him with [z]the
psaltery *and* an instrument of [a]ten
strings.
Sing unto him [d]a new song;
play skilfully with a loud
noise.
For the word of the LORD is
right;
And all his work is / works *are* *done* in
[f]faithfulness. / truth.
He [g]loveth righteousness and
judgement. / judgment:
The earth is full of the loving- / †good-
kindness / ness of the LORD.

a Ps. 91. 1 & 119. 114. Cp. Ps. 27. 5 & 31. 20.
b Gen. 1. 6, 7. Heb. 11. 3. 2 Pet. 3. 5. Cp. John 1. 3.
c Ps. 9. 9.
d Gen. 2. 1.
e Cp. Job 26. 13 & Isai. 11. 4.
f Cp. Ps. 18. title. See Ex. 15. 1—18 & Judg. 5. 1—31 & Ex. 15. 1.
g Ps. 78. 13. Ex. 15. 8. Josh. 3. 13, 16.
h Ps. 25. 8, 12.
i See Job 38. 8.
j Ps. 73. 24.
k Prov. 26. 3. Cp. Job 35. 11.
l James 3. 3.
m Ps. 148. 5, 6. Gen. 1. 3. Cp. Ps. 147. 15, 18.
n Cp. Prov. 13. 21 & Rom. 2. 9.
o Isai. 19. 3. Luke 1. 51. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 34 & 17. 14 & Neh. 4. 15 & Job 5. 12 & Isai. 8. 10.
p Ps. 34. 8 & 84. 12. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.
q Prov. 19. 21. Isai. 46. 10.
r Ps. 64. 10 & 68. 3 & 97. 12. Cp. Ps. 33. 1.
s Deut. 32. 43.
t See Ps. 7. 10.
u Ps. 144. 15. Deut. 33. 29.
v Cp. Ps. 32. 11.
w Ps. 65. 4. Deut. 7. 6. Cp. Ex. 19. 5.
x Ps. 147. 1.
y Job 28. 24. See Ps. 11. 4.
z Ps. 71. 22.
a Ps. 92. 3 & 144. 9.
b 1 Kin. 8. 39, 43, 49.
c Cp. Prov. 15. 3 & Jer. 32. 19.
d Ps. 40. 3 & 96. 1. Isai. 42. 10. Rev. 5. 9 & 14. 3, *al.*
e Cp. Ps. 44. 6.
f Ps. 119. 75.
g Ps. 11. 7 & 36. 5, 6 & 45. 7 & 89. 14.
h Ps. 119. 64.
i Ps. 20. 7 & 147. 10. Prov. 21. 31. Hos. 1. 7.

6 By [b]the word of the LORD
were the heavens made;
And all [d]the host of them by
[e]the breath of his mouth.
7 He gathereth the waters of
the sea together as [g]an
heap:
He [i]layeth up the deeps / depth in
storehouses.
8 Let all the earth fear the
LORD:
Let all the inhabitants of
the world stand in awe of
him.
9 For [m]he spake, and it was
done;
He commanded, and it stood
fast.
10 The LORD ‡[o]bringeth the coun-
sel of the nations / heathen to nought:
He maketh the thoughts / devices of the
peoples to be / people of none effect.
11 [q]The counsel of the LORD
standeth fast for ever,
The thoughts of his heart §to
all generations.
12 [u]Blessed is the nation whose
God is the LORD;
The / And the people whom he hath
[w]chosen for his own in-
heritance.
13 The LORD [y]looketh from
heaven;
He beholdeth all the sons of
men; / men.
14 From [b]the place of his habita-
tion he [c]looketh forth
Upon all the inhabitants of
the earth; / earth.
15 He that fashioneth the / their hearts
of them all, / alike;
That / He considereth all their works.
16 [e]There is no king saved by
[2]the multitude of an host:
A mighty man is not delivered
by great / much strength.
17 [i]An horse is a vain thing for
safety:

R.V. [1] Or, *That they come not near* [2] Or, *a great power*
* Heb. *I will counsel* thee, *mine eye* shall be *upon thee.* † Or, *mercy.* ‡ Heb. *maketh frustrate.* § Heb *to on and generation.*

Neither shall he deliver any
by his great power. strength.
18 Behold, [c]the eye of the LORD
is upon them that fear him,
[d]Upon them that [1]hope in his
mercy;
19 To [g]deliver their soul from
death,
And to keep them alive in
[i]famine.
20 Our soul hath [j]waited waiteth for the
LORD:
He is our [k]help and [l]our
shield.
21 For our heart shall [n]rejoice
in him,
Because we have [p]trusted in
his holy name.
22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be
upon us,
According as we [1]have hoped hope in
thee.

34 *A Psalm* of David; David, when he [2]changed his behaviour before [u]Abimelech, *Abimelech; who drove him away, and he departed.

1 I will bless the LORD [x]at all
times:
His praise shall continually be
in my mouth.
2 My soul shall [a]make her boast
in the LORD:
The meek humble shall hear thereof,
and [d]be glad.
3 O [f]magnify the LORD with me,
And let us exalt his name
together.
4 I [h]sought the LORD, and he
answered heard me,
And delivered me from all my
fears.
5 †They looked unto him, and
were [j]lightened:
And their faces shall never be confounded. were not ashamed.
6 [l]This poor man cried, and the
LORD heard him,
And [n]saved him out of all his
troubles.

a Dan. 6. 22. Heb. 1. 14.
b Cp. Gen. 32. 1, 2 & 2 Kin. 6. 17.
c Ps. 34. 15. Job 36. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 12.
d Ps. 147. 11.
e Heb. 6. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 3.
f Ps. 100. 5.
g Cp. Acts 12. 11.
h See Ps. 2. 12.
i Ps. 37. 19. Job 5. 20.
j Ps. 62. 1, 5 & 130. 6. Isai. 8. 17.
k Ps. 115. 9—11.
l See Ps. 3. 3.
m Job 4. 10, 11.
n Zech. 10. 7. See Ps. 9. 14.
o Cp. Ps. 84. 11.
p See Ps. 11. 1.
q Ps. 66. 16.
r Cp. Ps. 32. 8.
s Cited 1 Pet. 3. 10—12.
t 1 Sam. 21. 13.
u Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 10, 11, 12, 14.
v Eccles. 3. 13 & 6. 6.
w Ps. 15. 3 & 39. 1 & 141. 3. Prov. 13. 3 & 21. 23. James 1. 26 & 3. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 1, 22.
x Cp. Eph. 5. 20 & 1 Thess. 5. 18.
y John 1. 47. Rev. 14. 5.
z Ps. 37. 27. Isai. 1. 16, 17. Cp. Job 28. 28.
a Ps. 44. 8. 1 Sam. 2. 1. Jer. 9. 24.
b Rom. 14. 19. Heb. 12. 14. Cp. Rom. 12. 18.
c See Ps. 33. 18.
d Ps. 119. 74.
e ver. 6, 8. Ps. 145. 18. Cp. John 9. 31.
f Ps. 35. 27 & 40. 16 & 69. 30 & 70. 4. Luke 1. 46.
g Jer. 44. 11. Amos 9. 4.
h 2 Chr. 15. 2. Cp. Matt. 7. 7.
i See Ps. 21. 10.
j Isai. 60. 5. Cp. Ps. 4. 6.
k Ps. 51. 17 & 147. 3. Isai. 61. 1.
l ver. 15, 17.
m Isai. 57. 15 & 66. 2. See Luke 15. 17—24.
n ver. 17, 19. 2 Sam. 22. 1.
o 2 Tim. 3. 11, 12.

7 [a]The angel of the LORD [b]en-
campeth round about them
that fear him,
And delivereth them.
8 O [e]taste and see that [f]the
LORD is good:
[h]Blessed is the man that
trusteth in him.
9 O fear the LORD, ye his
saints:
For there is no want to them
that fear him.
10 [m]The young lions do lack, and
suffer hunger:
But they that [o]seek the LORD
shall not want any good
thing.
11 [q]Come, ye children, hearken
unto me:
[r]I will teach you the fear of
the LORD.
12 [s]What man is he that desireth
life,
And loveth *many* days, that
he may [v]see good?
13 [w]Keep thy tongue from evil,
And thy lips from [y]speaking
guile.
14 [z]Depart from evil, and do
good;
Seek peace, and [b]pursue it.
15 [c]The eyes of the LORD are
toward upon the righteous,
[e]And his ears are *open* unto
their cry.
16 [g]The face of the LORD is
against them that do evil,
To [i]cut off the remembrance
of them from the earth.
17 [e]*The righteous* cried, cry, and the
LORD heard, heareth,
And delivered delivereth them out of all
their troubles.
18 The LORD is nigh ‡unto them
that are of [k]a broken heart, heart;
And saveth such as be §of [m]a
contrite spirit.
19 [o]Many are the afflictions of
the righteous:

R.V. 1 Or, *wait for* 2 Or, *feigned madness*
A.V. * Or, *Achish.* † Or, *They flowed* unto him. ‡ Heb. *to the broken of heart.* § Heb. *contrite of spirit.*

[a]But the LORD delivereth him
out of them all.
[20] He keepeth all his bones:
[b]Not one of them is broken.
[21] [c]Evil shall slay the wicked:
And they that hate the righteous *shall be [1]condemned. desolate.
[22] The LORD [e]redeemeth the soul
of his servants:
And none of them that trust
in him shall be [1h]condemned. desolate.

35

A Psalm of David.

[1] Strive thou, Plead *my cause,* O LORD, with them
that [i]strive with me:
[k]Fight thou against them that
fight against me.
[2] Take hold of [l]shield and
buckler,
And stand up for mine help.
[3] Draw out also the spear, [2]and
stop the way against them
that pursue persecute me:
Say unto my soul, I am thy
salvation.
[4] [r]Let them be ashamed confounded and
brought put to dishonour shame that seek
after my soul:
Let them be [t]turned back and
confounded brought to confusion that devise
my hurt.
[5] Let them be as [v]chaff before
the wind, wind:
And let the angel of the LORD
driving *them* on. chase *them.*
[6] Let their way be [3†]dark and
*slippery, slippery:
And let the angel of the LORD
pursuing persecute them.
[7] For [y]without cause have [z]they
hid for me [4]their net [b]*in*
a pit,
Without *Which* without cause have they they have digged
a pit for my soul.
[8] Let [d]destruction come upon
him ‡[e]at unawares;

[a] ver. 6, 17, 22. Cp. Acts 12. 11.
[b] John 19. 36.
[c] Ps. 94. 23. Prov. 24. 16. Cp. Ps. 7. 15, 16.
[d] Luke 1. 47. See Ps. 9. 14.
[e] See Ps. 25. 22.
[f] Ps. 51. 8.
[g] Ps. 71. 19 & 86. 8 & 89. 6, 8 & 113. 5. Ex. 15. 11.
[h] Cp. Rom. 8. 33, 34.
[i] Isai. 49. 25.
[j] See Ps. 27. 12.
[k] Cp. Ex. 14. 25 & Isai. 42. 13.
[l] Ps. 91. 4. Cp. Ps. 5. 12.
[m] Ps. 38. 20 & 109. 4. Jer. 18. 20. Cp. John 10. 32.
[n] Cp. Job 30. 25.
[o] Ps. 69. 11. Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 31.
[p] Ps. 69. 10. Num. 29. 7.
[q] Cp. Matt. 10. 13. Luke 10. 6.
[r] For ver. 4—8, see Ps. 69. 22—28 & 109. 6—15.
[s] ver. 26. Ps. 40. 14 & 70. 2 & 71. 13 & 83. 17.
[t] Ps. 129. 5.
[u] See Ps. 38. 6.
[v] See Job 21. 18.
[w] Job 30. 1, 8, 12.
[x] Ps. 73. 18. Jer. 23. 12.
[y] See Ps. 69. 4.
[z] See Job 18. 8.
[a] Ps. 37. 12. Job 16. 9. Lam. 2. 16.
[b] See Ps. 7. 15.
[c] Hab. 1. 13.
[d] Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
[e] Isai. 47. 11.
[f] Ps. 22. 20.

And let his net that he hath
hid catch himself:
Into that very [5]With destruction let him
fall therein.
[9] And my soul shall be joyful
in the LORD:
It shall [d]rejoice in his salvation.
[10] All my [f]bones shall say, LORD,
[g]who is like unto thee,
Which deliverest the poor
from him that is too strong
for him,
Yea, the poor and the needy
from him that spoileth him?
[11] [6]*f* Unrighteous §False witnesses did rise up;
‖They ask me of laid to my charge things that
I know knew not.
[12] [m]They reward rewarded me evil for good, good
To the bereaving **spoiling of my soul.
[13] But as for me, [n]when they
were sick, [o]my clothing was
sackcloth:
I [p]afflicted ††humbled my soul with fasting;
And my prayer [7q]returned
into mine own bosom.
[14] I ‡‡behaved myself §§as though
it *he* had been my friend or my
brother:
I [u]bowed down mourning, heavily, as one
that bewaileth mourneth *for* his mother.
[15] But when I halted in mine *adversity they rejoiced,
and gathered themselves
together:
The *Yea, the* [8w]abjects gathered themselves together against me,
and [9]I knew *it* not;
They did tear me, and ceased
not:
[16] [10]Like the profane With hypocritical mockers in feasts,
They [a]gnashed upon me with
their teeth.
[17] Lord, how long wilt thou [c]look
on?
Rescue my soul from their
destructions,
[11]†[f]My darling from the lions.

R.V. [1] Or, *held guilty* [2] Or, *and the battle axe against &c.* [3] Heb. *darkness and slippery places.* [4] Or, *the pit*
Their net [5] Or, *Into that very destruction let him fall* [6] Or, *Malicious* See Ex. 23. 1. [7] Or, *shall return*
†, smiters [9] Or, those whom *I knew not* [10] Or, *Among* [11] Heb. *My only one.*
A.V. * Or, *shall be guilty.* † Heb. *darkness and slipperiness* ‡ Heb. which *he knoweth not of.* § Heb. *Witnesses*
rong. ‖ Heb. *they asked me.* ** Heb. *depriving.* †† Or, *afflicted.* ‡‡ Heb. *walked.* §§ Heb. *as a*
nd, as a brother to me. * Heb. *halting.* † Heb. *my only one.*

18 I will give thee thanks in [a]the great congregation:
I will praise thee among [1*]much people.
19 [d]Let not them that are mine enemies [2†e]wrongfully rejoice over me:
Neither let them [f]wink with the eye that [g]hate me [i]without a cause.
20 For they speak not peace:
But they devise deceitful (words / matters) against them that are quiet in the land.
21 Yea, they [k]opened their mouth wide against (me; / me,)
(They / And) said, [m]Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.
22 [n](Thou / This thou) hast (seen it, O LORD; / seen, O LORD:) [o]keep not silence:
O Lord, [p]be not far from me.
23 [r]Stir up thyself, and awake to [t]my (judgement, / judgment,)
Even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.
24 [w]Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness;
And [z]let them not rejoice over me.
25 Let them not say in their (heart, / hearts,)
[3§b]Aha, / ‡Ah, so would we have it:
Let them not say, [c]We have swallowed him up.
26 Let them be [e]ashamed and (confounded / brought to confusion) together that rejoice at mine hurt:
Let them be [h]clothed with shame and dishonour that [j]magnify themselves against me.
27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that [4]favour [§]my righteous cause:
Yea, [m]let them say continually,
[n](The / Let the) LORD be magnified,

a Ps. 22. 25.
b Ps. 149. 4.
c Ps. 51. 14 & 71. 8, 15, 24.
d ver. 24. See Ps. 13. 4.
e Ps. 38. 19 & 69. 4 & 119. 78, 86.
f Prov. 6. 13 & 10. 10.
g Ps. 69. 4. Cited John 15. 25.
h See Ps. 18. title.
i ver. 7.
j Cited Rom. 3. 18.
k See Ps. 22. 13.
l Deut. 29. 19. Cp. Ps. 10. 3 & 49. 18.
m ver. 25. Ps. 40. 15 & 70. 3.
n Cp. Ex. 3. 7.
o Ps. 28. 1.
p See Ps. 10. 1.
q Cp. Ps. 12. 2.
r Ps. 44. 23 & 59. 4 & 80. 2.
s Cp. Jer. 4. 22.
t Ps. 7. 6.
u Mic. 2. 1. Cp. Prov. 4. 16.
v Ps. 10. 7.
w Ps. 7. 8.
x Isai. 65. 2.
y Cp. Ps. 97. 10.
z ver. 19.
a Ps. 57. 10 & 88. 11 & 89. 2, 14 & 92. 2 & 103. 11 & 108. 4, *al.*
b ver. 21.
c 2 Sam. 17. 16. Lam. 2. 16.
d Cp. Ps. 71. 19.
e See ver. 4.
f Ps. 92. 5. Rom. 11. 33.
g Ps. 104. 14, 15 & 145. 9, 15, 16. Neh. 9. 6.
h See Job 8. 22.
i Cp. Ps. 31. 19.
j See Job 19. 5.
k See Ruth 2. 12.
l Cp. Ps. 23. 5 & 27. 4 & 65. 4 & Isai. 25. 6. See Jer. 31. 12—14.
m Ps. 40. 16 & 70. 4.
n Ps. 34. 3.

Which hath [b]pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.
28 And my [c]tongue shall (talk / speak) of thy (righteousness, / righteousness)
And of thy praise all the day long.

36

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David the [h]servant of the LORD.
To the chief Musician,

1 [5]The transgression of the wicked [6]saith within [7]my heart,
[j](There is / That there is) no fear of God before his eyes.
2 [l]For [8]he flattereth himself in his own eyes,
[9](That / ‖Until) his iniquity (shall not be / found out and to be hated. / hateful.)
3 The words of his mouth are [q]iniquity and deceit:
[s]He hath left off to be (wise / wise)
and to do good.
4 He [u]deviseth (iniquity / **mischief) upon his bed;
He setteth himself in [x]a way that is not good;
[y]He abhorreth not evil.
5 Thy [a](lovingkindness, / mercy,) O LORD, is in the heavens;
(Thy / And thy) [a]faithfulness *reacheth* unto the (skies. / clouds.)
6 [d]Thy righteousness is like ††the (mountains of God; / great mountains;)
[f](Thy / judgements / judgments) are a great deep:
O LORD, thou [g]preservest man and beast.
7 [i]How (precious / ‡‡excellent) is thy lovingkindness, O God!
(And / Therefore) the children of men (take refuge / put their trust) [k]under the shadow of thy wings.
8 They shall be [10§§l]abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house;

R.V. [1] Or, *a mighty people* [2] Heb. *falsely.* [3] Heb. *Aha, our desire.* [4] Heb. *have pleasure in my righteousness.* [5] Or, *Transgression saith to the wicked* (or, *he*) *flattereth him in his eyes* [6] Or, *uttereth its oracle* [7] Or, according to many ancient versions, *his* [8] Or, *and hating it.* [9] Or, *Until his iniquity be found and be hated* Heb. *Concerning the finding out of his iniquity* [10] Heb. *watered.*

A.V. * Heb. *strong.* † Heb. *falsely.* ‡ Heb. *Ah, ah, our soul.* § Heb. *my righteousness.* ‖ Heb. *to find his iniquity to hate.* ** Or, *vanity.* †† Heb. *the mountains of God.* ‡‡ Heb. *precious.* §§ Heb. *watered.*

And thou shalt make them
drink of [b]the river of [c]thy
pleasures.
9 For with thee is [e]the fountain
of life:
[f]In thy light shall we see light.
10 O *continue thy lovingkindness unto them that [h]know
thee;
And thy righteousness to [i]the
upright in heart.
11 Let not the foot of pride come
against me,
And let not the hand of the
wicked drive me away. / remove me.
12 There are [m]the workers of
iniquity fallen:
They are thrust down / cast, and [o]shall
not be able to rise.

37

A Psalm of David.

[r]Fret not thyself because of
evil-doers, / evildoers,
Neither be thou [t]envious against them that work unrighteousness. / the workers of iniquity.
For they shall soon be [v]cut
down like [x]the grass,
And wither [z]as the green herb.
[a]Trust in the LORD, and do
good;
[1c]Dwell / So shalt thou dwell in the land, and
[2]follow after faithfulness. / verily thou shalt be fed.
[3d]Delight thyself also in the
LORD;
And he shall [e]give thee the
[4]desires of thine heart.
[5]‡[g]Commit thy way unto the
LORD;
[a]Trust also in him, / him; and he shall
bring it to pass.
[j]And he shall make thy righteousness / bring forth thy righteousness as the light,
And thy judgement / judgment as [k]the noonday.
[6]§[m]Rest in the LORD, and wait
patiently for him:

a ver. 1.
b Ps. 46. 4. Rev. 22. 1.
c Ps. 16. 11.
d Jer. 12. 1.
e Jer. 2. 13. John 4. 10, 14 & 5 26.
f John 1. 9. Acts 26. 18. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
g Cp. Eph. 4. 26.
h Jer. 22. 16. Gal. 4. 9. Cp. Ps. 79. 6.
i See Ps. 7. 10.
j ver. 2, 22.
k Ps. 25. 13. Prov. 2. 21. Isai. 57. 13 & 60. 21.
l Job 24. 24.
m Ps. 94. 4.
n Job 7. 10.
o See Ps. 1. 5.
p Cited Matt. 5. 5.
q Ps. 119. 165. Cp. Isai. 32. 17.
r ver. 7, 8. Prov. 24. 19.
s Ps. 31. 13.
t Ps. 73. 3. Prov. 3. 31 & 23. 17 & 24. 1, 19.
u See Ps. 35. 16.
v Job 14. 2. See Job 27. 13—23.
w See Ps. 2. 4.
x Ps. 90. 5, 6.
y See Job 18. 20.
z Ps. 129. 6.
a Ps. 62. 8 & 115. 9—11. Prov. 3. 5. Isai. 26. 4.
b Ps. 7. 12.
c Lev. 26. 5. Prov. 2. 21.
d Job 22. 26. Isai. 58. 14. Cp. Phil. 3. 1 & 4. 4.
e Matt. 6. 33.
f See Ps. 7. 10.
g Ps. 22. 8 & 55. 22. Prov. 16. 3. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
h See 1 Sam. 2. 4.
i Prov. 15. 16 & 16. 8. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 6.
j Isai. 58. 8, 10. Mic. 7. 9.
k Job 11. 17.
l Ps. 10. 15. Job 38. 15. Ezek 30 21, 22
m Cp. Ps. 62. 1 & Isai. 30. 15 & Lam. 3. 26.
n ver. 24.

[a]Fret not thyself because of him
who [d]prospereth in his way,
Because of the man who
bringeth wicked devices to
pass.
8 [g]Cease from anger, and forsake
wrath:
[a]Fret not thyself, *it tendeth* only / thyself in any wise to
evil-doing. / do evil.
9 [j]For evil-doers / evildoers shall be cut off:
But those that wait upon the
LORD, they shall [k]inherit
[7]the land. / earth.
10 For [l]yet a little while, and
the wicked shall not be:
Yea, thou shalt diligently
consider [n]his place, and [8]he / it
shall not be.
11 But [p]the meek shall inherit
the land; / earth;
And shall delight themselves
in [q]the abundance of peace.
12 The wicked ‖[s]plotteth against
the just,
And [u]gnasheth upon him with
his teeth.
13 The Lord [w]shall laugh at him:
For he seeth that his [y]day is
coming.
14 The wicked have drawn out
the sword, and have [b]bent
their bow; / bow,
To cast down the poor and
needy,
And To slay **such as be of
[f]upright in the way: / conversation.
15 Their sword shall enter into
their own heart,
And their [h]bows shall be broken.
16 [i]Better is a / A little that the a righteous
man hath
Is Than the abundance better than the riches of many
wicked.
17 For [l]the arms of the wicked
shall be broken:
But the LORD [n]upholdeth the
righteous.

V. [1] Or, *So shalt thou dwell in the land and feed securely* [2] Heb. *feed on.* [3] Or, *So shalt thou have thy delight in &c.*
b. *petitions.* [5] Heb. *Roll thy way upon the LORD.* ‖ Or, *Be still before* (Heb. *silent to*) *the LORD* [7] Or, *the earth*
so in vv. 11, 22, 29, 34) [8] Or, *it*
V. * Heb. *draw out at length.* † Heb. *in truth*, or, *stableness.* ‡ Heb. *Roll thy way upon the LORD.* § Heb. *Be*
t to the LORD. ‖ Or, *practiseth.* ** Heb. *the upright of way.*

18 The LORD [a]knoweth the days of the perfect : upright :
And their [b]inheritance shall be for ever.
19 They shall not be ashamed in the time of evil . evil time :
And in [d]the days of famine they shall be satisfied.
20 But the wicked shall perish,
And the enemies of the LORD shall be as [1*h]the excellency of fat
the pastures . lambs :
They shall consume; [2]in into
[j]smoke shall they consume away.
21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again:
But the righteous [m]dealeth sheweth graciously, mercy, and giveth.
22 For such as be blessed of him shall [n]inherit the land earth ;
And they that be cursed of him [p]shall be cut off.
23 A man's [r]goings are [s]established of the LORD;
The steps of a *good* man are †ordered by the LORD:
And he delighteth in his way.
24 [v]Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down:
For the LORD [3]w upholdeth him with his hand.
25 I have been young, and now am old;
[x]Yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken,
Nor his seed [a]begging *their* bread.
26 All the day long he [b]dealeth graciously, *He is* ‡ever merciful, and lendeth;
And his seed is blessed.
27 [e]Depart from evil, and do good;
And [c]dwell for evermore.
28 For the LORD [g]loveth judgement, judgment,
And forsaketh not his [i]saints;
They are preserved for ever:
But the seed of the wicked shall be [l]cut off.

a See Ps. 1. 6.
b ver. 9.
c Cp. Ps. 102. 28.
d Ps. 33. 19. Job 5. 20.
e Ps. 40. 8 & 119. 11. Deut. 6. 6. Isai. 51. 7. Jer. 31. 33. Cp. Rom. 7. 22.
f Ps. 26. 1 (mg.). Cp. Ps. 73. 2.
g Ps. 10. 8.
h Cp. Matt. 6. 30 & James 1. 11.
i Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
j Ps. 68. 2 & 102. 3. Hos. 13. 3.
k Ps. 109. 31.
l ver. 9. See Ps. 27. 14.
m ver. 26.
n See ver. 9.
o Ps. 52. 5, 6 & 91. 8.
p ver. 2.
q See Job 5. 3.
r Ps. 25. 12. 1 Sam. 2. 9.
s Ps. 40. 2 & 119. 5.
t Cp. Ps. 52. 8.
u ver. 10. Job 20. 5.
v Prov. 24. 16. Mic. 7. 8. 2 Cor. 4. 9.
w ver. 17.
x Cp. Ecclus. 2. 10.
y ver. 11. Ps. 119. 165. Isai. 57. 2.
z Cp. Ps. 52. 5 & 104. 35 & Prov. 2. 22.
a Cp. Ps. 109. 10 & Job 15. 23.
b Ps. 112. 5, 9. Deut. 15. 8, 10. Matt. 5. 42. Luke 6. 35.
cc Ps. 73. 17. Job 18. 17.
d See Ps. 3. 8.
e See Ps. 34. 14.
f Ps. 9. 9.
g See Ps. 11. 7.
h Cp. Isai. 31. 5 & Acts 12. 11.
i See Ps. 16. 10.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 20 & Dan. 3. 17, 28 & 6. 23.
k See Ps. 11. 1.
l ver. 2, 9. Ps. 21. 10. Prov. 2. 22. Isai. 14. 20.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land,
And [c]dwell therein for ever.
30 The mouth of the righteous talketh of speaketh wisdom,
And his tongue speaketh judgement talketh of judgment
31 [e]The law of his God is in his heart;
None of his §[f]steps shall slide.
32 The wicked [g]watcheth the righteous,
And seeketh to slay him.
33 The LORD will not [i]leave him in his hand,
Nor [k]condemn him when he is judged.
34 [l]Wait on the LORD, and keep his way,
And he shall exalt thee to inherit the land:
[o]When the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.
35 [q]I have seen the wicked in great power,
And spreading himself like ‖[t]a green tree in its native soil. bay tree.
36 [4]But [5]one Yet he passed by, away, and, lo, [u]he was not:
Yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.
37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright:
For [6]the latter end of *that* man is [y]peace.
38 As for [z]transgressors, they But the transgressors shall be destroyed together:
The latter end of the wicked [cc]shall be cut off.
39 But [d]the salvation of the righteous is of the LORD:
He is their strong hold strength in [f]the time of trouble.
40 And the LORD helpeth shall help them and [h]rescueth deliver them:
[j]He rescueth shall deliver them from the wicked, and saveth save them,
Because they have [k]taken refuge trust in him.

R.V. [1] Or, *the fat of lambs* [2] Or, *like smoke* [3] Or, *upholdeth his hand* [4] Or, *Yet he passed away* [5] Or, according to some ancient versions, *I passed by* [6] Or, *there is a reward* (or, *future* or, *posterity*) *for the man of peace*
A.V. * Heb. *the preciousness of lambs.* † Or, *established.* ‡ Heb. *all the day.* § Or, *goings.* ‖ Or, *a green tree that groweth in his own soil.*

38 A Psalm of David, [1] to [a] bring to remembrance.

1 O LORD, [c] rebuke me not in thy wrath:
Neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.
2 For thine [f] arrows [2] stick fast in me,
And thy hand [2h] presseth me sore.
3 There is [i] no soundness in my flesh because of thine indignation, anger;
Neither is there any [3] health, *rest in my [l] bones because of my sin.
4 For mine [m] iniquities are gone over mine head:
As an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.
5 My wounds stink and are corrupt, corrupt
Because of my foolishness.
6 I am [4r] pained and †troubled; I am [s] bowed down greatly;
I [u] go mourning all the day long.
7 For my loins are filled with burning; a loathsome *disease:*
And there is [i] no soundness in my flesh.
8 I am faint, feeble and sore bruised, broken:
I have [y] roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.
9 Lord, all my desire is before thee;
And my [b] groaning is not hid from thee.
10 My heart throbbeth, panteth, my strength faileth me:
As for [f] the light of mine eyes, it also ‡is gone from me.
11 My [h] lovers and my friends [ii] stand aloof from my plague, §sore;
And ‖my kinsmen [l] stand afar off.
12 They also that seek after my life [b] lay snares *for* me; me:
And they that seek my hurt [d] speak mischievous things,
And imagine [e] deceits all the day long.
13 But I, as a deaf man, hear, heard not;
And I am, I was as [g] a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.
14 Yea, I am, Thus I was as a man that heareth not,
And in whose mouth are no [5j] reproofs.
15 For **in [k] thee, O LORD, do I hope:
Thou wilt answer, ††hear, O Lord my God.
16 For I said, *Hear me,* lest *otherwise* [n] Lest they should rejoice over me:
When my [o] foot slippeth, they [p] magnify themselves against me.
17 For I am [q] ready ‡‡to halt,
And my sorrow is continually before me.
18 For I will [t] declare mine iniquity;
I will be [v] sorry for my sin.
19 But mine enemies §§are lively, *and* they are strong:
And they that hate me [6w] wrongfully are multiplied.
20 They also that [x] render evil for good
Are [z] adversaries unto me, mine adversaries; because I [a] follow the thing that is good, good *is.*
21 Forsake me not, O LORD:
O my God, be not [c] far from me.
22 [d] Make haste *to help me,
O Lord my [e] salvation.

39 For the Chief Musician, To the chief Musician, for *even* to [g] Jeduthun, Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

1 I said, I will [k] take heed to my ways,
That I [m] sin not with my tongue:

a Ps. 70. title. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 4.
b Cp. Matt. 22. 15. Mark 12. 13. Luke 20. 20. See 2 Sam. 17. 1—3.
c Ps. 6. 1.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8.
e Ps. 35. 20.
f Job 6. 4.
g Ps. 39. 2, 9. Isai. 53. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
h See Ps. 32. 4.
i Isai. 1. 6.
j Cp. Job 23. 4.
k Ps. 39. 7. Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 12.
l See Ps. 31. 10.
m Ps. 40. 12. Ezra 9. 6.
n Cp. Ps. 13. 4.
o Ps. 94. 18.
p See Job 19. 5.
q Ps. 35. 15. Jer. 20. 10.
r Isai. 21. 3.
s Ps. 35. 14 & 42. 5, 6, 11 & 43. 5.
t See Ps. 32. 5.
u Cp. Job 30. 28.
v Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 9, 10.
w Ps. 35. 19.
x See Ps. 35. 12.
y See Ps. 22. 1.
z Ps. 109. 4.
a Cp. 3 John 11.
b Ps. 6. 6.
c See Ps. 10. 1.
d See Ps. 40. 13.
e See Ps. 27. 1.
f See Ps. 6. 7.
g Ps. 62. title & 77. title. 1 Chr. 16. 41 & 25. 1.
h Ps. 88. 18. See Job 19. 13—20.
ii Cp. Luke 10. 31, 32.
j Ps. 39. 10. Isai. 53. 4, 8.
k 1 Kin. 2. 4. 2 Kin. 10. 31.
l Cp. Matt. 27. 55 & Mark 15. 40 & Luke 23. 49.
m Job 2. 10.

[1] Or, *to make memorial falsely.* [2] Heb. *lighted on me.* [3] Or, *rest* [4] Heb. *bent.* [5] Or, *arguments*
[6] Heb. *peace,* or, *health.* † Heb. *wried.* ‡ Heb. *is not with me.* § Heb. *stroke.* ‖ Or, *my neighbours.*
** Heb. *thee do I wait for.* †† Or, *answer.* ‡‡ Heb. *for halting.* §§ Heb. being *living, are strong.* * Heb. *for my help.*

I will [a]keep [1*]my mouth with
a bridle,
While the wicked is before me.
2 I was [e]dumb with silence, I
held my peace, [2]even from
good;
And my sorrow was [†]stirred.
3 My [g]heart was hot within me;
While I was musing the fire
kindled.
burned:
Then spake I with my tongue:
tongue,
4 LORD, [i]make me to know mine
end,
And the measure of my days,
what it is;
Let me
That I may know [‡]how frail I am.
5 Behold, thou hast made my
days *as* handbreadths.
an handbreadth;
And [m]mine age is as nothing
before thee:
Surely
Verily [o]every man [3§]at his best
estate
state is altogether [4]vanity.
[Selah
Selah.
6 Surely every man [q]walketh
[5]in [‖]a vain shew:
Surely they are disquieted [6]in
vain:
He [u]heapeth up *riches*, and
knoweth not who shall
gather them.
7 And now, Lord, what wait I
for?
[x]My hope is in thee.
8 Deliver me from all my trans-
gressions:
[a]Make me not the reproach of
the foolish.
9 [b]I was dumb, I opened not
my mouth;
[d]Because thou didst it.
10 [e]Remove thy stroke away
from me:
I am consumed by the [7**]blow
of thine hand.
11 When thou with [h]rebukes dost
correct man for iniquity,

a See Ps. 34. 13.
b Ps. 49. 14.
c Job 13. 28. Isai. 50. 9.
d See ver. 5.
e ver. 9. Job 40. 4, 5. See Ps. 38. 13.
f Ps. 102. 1.
g Jer. 20. 9. Luke 24. 32. Cp. Job 32. 18, 19.
h Ps. 119. 19. Lev. 25. 23. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 11. Cp. Gen. 47. 9.
i Ps. 90. 12.
j Job 7. 19.
k Job 10. 21.
l Job 7. 8 & 14. 10—12 & 20. 9.
m Ps. 89. 47 & 90. 4.
n Ps. 27. 14 & 37. 7.
o ver. 11. Ps. 62. 9 (& mg. for mg.) & 78. 39 (for mg.) & 144. 4 (mg. for mg.) Cp. Job 14. 2.
p Ps. 39. 12.
q Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 31 & James 4. 14.
r Cp. Jer. 38. 6.
s Ps. 69. 2, 14.
t Ps. 27. 5.
u Ps. 49. 10. Job 27. 16, 17. Luke 12. 20. Cp. Eccles. 2. 18, 21, 26 & Jer. 17. 11.
v Ps. 37. 23.
w See Ps. 33. 3.
x Ps. 38. 15.
y Ps. 52. 6 & 64. 8, 9. Deut. 13. 11.
z See Ps. 2. 12.
a See Ps. 44. 13.
b ver. 2.
c Ps. 101. 3 & 125. 5. Lev. 19. 4. Deut. 29. 18. Job 23. 11. Hos. 3. 1.
d 2 Sam. 16. 10. Job 2. 10.
e Job 9. 34 & 13. 21.
f Ps. 9. 1. Ex. 15. 11. Job 5. 9, *al.*
g Ps. 92. 5 & 139. 17. Isai. 55. 8.
h Ps. 80. 16.
i Cp. Ps. 89. 6 (for mg.) & Isai. 40. 18 (for mg.).

Thou [8b]makest [††]his beauty t
consume away like [c]a moth
[d]Surely every man is [4]vanit
Selah. [Sel
12 [f]Hear my prayer, O LORD, an
give ear unto my cry;
Hold not thy peace at m
tears:
For I am [h]a stranger wit
thee,
[h]A
And a sojourner, as all my fathe
were.
13 [9]O [j]spare me, that I ma
[10]recover strength,
[k]Before I go hence, and [l]
no more.

40 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm
To the chief Musician, David.

1 I [‡‡n]waited patiently for th
LORD;
And he inclined unto me, an
[p]heard my cry.
2 He brought me up also ou
of [11§§r]an horrible pit, out
[s]the miry clay;
clay,
And he [t]set my feet upon
rock, and [v]established m
goings.
3 And he hath put [w]a new son
in my mouth, even prais
unto our God:
Many shall [y]see it, and fear,
And shall trust in the LORD.
4 Blessed is the man that [z]maket
the LORD his trust,
And respecteth not the prou
nor such as [12c]turn aside t
lies.
5 Many, O LORD my God, ar
[f]the wonderful works whic
thy
thou hast done,
And thy [g]thoughts which ar
to us-ward:
13* They cannot be [‡]set reckoned up i
order unto thee;
thee:

k See Ps. 39. 12.
l Ps. 39. 13.
m Job 17. 11.
n Ps. 25. 5, 21. Lam. 3. 25.
o Ps. 116. 1, 2.
p Ps. 18. 6.
q Ps. 27. 5.
r Ps. 69. 2, 14.
s Ps. 69. 14.
t Ps. 27. 5.
u Ps. 40. 3.
v Ps. 37. 23.
w Ps. 33. 3.
x Ps. 40. 3.
y Ps. 52. 6.
z Ps. 2. 12.
a Ps. 34. 8.
b Ps. 119. 174.
c Ps. 119. 37.
d Ps. 119. 174.
e Ps. 119. 174.
f Ps. 40. 5.
g Ps. 40. 5.
h Ps. 40. 5.
i Ps. 40. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *a bridle* (or, *muzzle*) *for my mouth.* [2] Or, *and had no comfort* Heb. *away from good.* [3] Heb. *standing fir* [4] Heb. *a breath.* [5] Or, *as a shadow* [6] Or, *for vanity* [7] Heb. *conflict.* [8] Or, *consument like a moth his deligh* [9] Or, *Look away from me* [10] Heb. *brighten up.* [11] Heb. *a pit of tumult* or *destruction.* [12] Or, *fall away treacherou* [13] Or, *There is none to be compared unto thee*

A.V. * Heb. *a bridle*, or, *muzzle for my mouth.* † Heb. *troubled.* ‡ Or, *what time I have* here. § Heb. *betl* ‖ Heb. *an image.* ** Heb. *conflict.* †† Heb. *that which is to be desired in him to melt away.* ‡‡ Heb. *In waiti I waited.* §§ Heb. *a pit of noise.* * Or, *none can order them unto thee.*

If I would declare and speak
of them,
They are [a]more than can be
numbered.
[c]Sacrifice and [1]offering thou
hast no delight in.
didst not desire ;
[2]Mine [d]ears hast thou *opened:
Burnt offering and sin offering
hast thou not required.
Then said I, Lo, I am come;
come:
In the roll volume of the book it is
[3]written [f]of me:
me,
[h]I delight to do thy will, O my
God;
God:
Yea, thy law is †[j]within my
heart.
I have [4]published preached righteousness
in [l]the great congregation;
congregation:
Lo, I will have not [m]refrain refrained my lips,
O LORD, [n]thou knowest.
I have not hid thy righteous-
ness within my heart;
I have declared thy faithful-
ness and thy salvation:
I have not concealed thy
lovingkindness and thy truth
from the great congrega-
tion.
Withhold not thou thy tender
mercies from me, O LORD:
Let thy [q]lovingkindness and
thy truth continually pre-
serve me.
For innumerable evils have
[t]compassed me about,
about:
Mine [u]iniquities have over-taken hold
taken upon me, so that I am not
able [v]to look up;
They are [x]more than the hairs
of mine head, and head: therefore my heart
[z]hath [5]failed
‡fadeth me.
Be pleased, O LORD, to [b]de-
liver me:
[c]Make LORD, make haste to help me, O LORD.
me.
Let them be ashamed and
confounded together

a Ps. 71. 15 & 139. 18.
b Ps. 6. 10.
c Ps. 51. 16. 1 Sam. 15. 22. Cited Heb. 10. 5—7. See Prov. 21. 3.
d See Job 33. 16.
e Ps. 35. 21, 25 & 70. 3.
f Luke 24. 44. Cp. 2 Kin. 22. 13 (mg. for mg.).
g Ps. 35. 27.
h Ps. 119. 16, 24, 35, 92. Cp. John 4. 34.
i Ps. 86. 1 & 109. 22.
j See Ps. 37. 31.
k Wisd. 6. 7. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
l See Ps. 22. 25.
m Ps. 119. 13. Cp. Acts 20. 20, 27.
n Josh. 22. 22.
o Prov. 14. 21.
p Ps. 37. 19.
q Ps. 57. 3 & 61. 7. Prov. 20. 28. See Ps. 36. 5.
r Ps. 27. 12.
s Ps. 20. 2 (mg.).
t Ps. 116. 3.
u Ps. 38. 4.
v Cp. Ps. 38. 10.
w Ps. 4. 1.
x Ps. 69. 4.
y Ps. 6. 2 & 147. 3. 2 Chr. 30. 20.
z Ps. 73. 26.
a For ver. 13—17, see Ps. 70. 1—5.
b Ps. 22. 20.
c Ps. 22. 19 & 38. 22 & 71. 12 & 141. 1.
d Ps. 35. 4, 26 & 71. 13.
e Ps. 12. 2 & 144. 8.

That seek after my soul to
destroy it:
it;
Let them be [6]turned driven backward
and brought put to dishonour shame
That delight in my hurt.
wish me evil.
15 Let them be [6]desolate [7]by reason for a reward
of their shame
That [e]say unto me, Aha, Aha.
aha.
16 Let all those that seek thee
rejoice and be glad in thee:
Let such as love thy salvation
[g]say continually,
The LORD be magnified.
17 But I am [i]poor and needy;
Yet [k]the Lord thinketh upon
me:
Thou art my help and my
deliverer;
Make no tarrying, O my God.

41

For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 [o]Blessed is he that considereth
[8]§the poor:
The LORD will deliver him ‖[p]in
the day of evil.
time of trouble.
2 [9]The LORD will preserve him,
and keep him alive, alive; and he
shall be blessed [10]upon the
earth;
earth:
And [r]deliver not thou **thou wilt not deliver him unto
the will of his enemies.
3 [11]The LORD [s]will support strengthen him
upon the couch bed of languish-
ing:
Thou [12]makest wilt ††make all his bed in
his sickness.
4 I said, O LORD, [w]have mercy upon LORD, be merciful unto me:
[y]Heal my soul; for I have
sinned against thee.
5 Mine enemies speak evil against of
me, *saying,*
When shall he die, and his
name perish?
6 And if he come to see *me,* [e]he
speaketh [13]vanity;
vanity:

q Ps. 57. 3 & 61. 7. Prov. 20. 28. See Ps. 36. 5.
r Ps. 27. 12.
s Ps. 20. 2 (mg.).
t Ps. 116. 3.
u Ps. 38. 4.
v Cp. Ps. 38. 10.
w Ps. 4. 1.
x Ps. 69. 4.
y Ps. 6. 2 & 147. 3. 2 Chr. 30. 20.
z Ps. 73. 26.
a For ver. 13—17, see Ps. 70. 1—5.
b Ps. 22. 20.
c Ps. 22. 19 & 38. 22 & 71. 12 & 141. 1.
d Ps. 35. 4, 26 & 71. 13.
e Ps. 12. 2 & 144. 8.

[1] Or, *meal offering* [2] Heb. *Ears hast thou digged* (or, *pierced*) *for me.* [3] Or, *prescribed to* [4] Or, *proclaimed*
[5] Heb. *forsaken.* [6] Or, *astonished* [7] Or, *for a reward of* [8] Or, *the weak*
[9] Or, *The LORD preserve* [10] Or, *in the land* [11] Or, *The LORD support* [12] Heb. *turnest*, or, *changest.*
[13] Or, *falsehood*

* Heb. *digged.* † Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* ‡ Heb. *forsaketh.* § Or, *the weak*, or, *sick.*
‖ Or, *in the day of evil.* ** Or, *do not thou deliver.* †† Heb. *turn.*

His heart gathereth iniquity
to itself:
When he goeth abroad, he
telleth it.
7 All that hate me whisper to-
gether against me:
Against me do they devise
*my hurt.
8 [1]†An evil disease, *say they*,
[2]cleaveth fast unto him:
And now that he lieth he shall
rise up no more.
9 Yea, ‡mine own [f]familiar friend,
in whom I trusted, which [h]did
eat of my bread,
Hath §lifted up his heel against
me.

a Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 25, 26.
b Ps. 63. 8.
c Ps. 26. 1.
d Job 36. 7.
e Ps. 23. 6.
f Ps. 55. 12, 13, 20. Job 19. 13, 14, 19. Jer. 9. 4 & 20. 10. Mic. 7. 5. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 12
g Luke 1. 68. Cp. Ps. 72. 18, 19 & 89. 52 & 106. 48 & 150. 6.
h Cited John 13. 18.

10 But thou, O LORD, have mercy up
be merciful u
me, and raise me up,
That I may requite them.
11 By this I know that [a]the
delightest in
favourest me,
Because mine enemy doth n
triumph over me.
12 And as for me, [b]thou uphol
est me [c]in mine integrity
And [d]settest me before th
face [e]for ever.

13 [g]Blessed be the LORD, the LORD Go
of Israel,
Israel
From everlasting
everlasting, and to eve
lasting.
Amen, and Amen.

BOOK II.

[R.V. on

42 For the Chief Musician; [a]Maschil of
To the chief Musician, ‖Maschil, for
[c]the sons of Korah.

1 [e]As the hart **panteth after the
water brooks,
So panteth my soul after thee,
O God.
2 [f]My soul thirsteth for God, for
[g]the living God:
When shall I come and [h]appear
before God?
3 [k]My tears have been my meat
day and night,
[m]While they [3]continually say
unto me, Where is thy God?
4 These things I remember, and
When I remember these *things*, I [n]pour
out my soul [4]within me,
in me:
[q]How I went
For had gone
and [5]led
I went with them to the house
of God,
With the voice of joy and
praise, with [u]a multitude
keeping
that kept holyday.
5 [w]Why art thou [6]††cast down,
O my soul?

a Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
b Ps. 77. 3.
c 1 Chr. 6. 33, 37.
d Lam. 3. 24.
e Cp. Joel 1. 20.
f Ps. 63. 1 & John 7. 37. Cp. Isai. 41. 17 & 55. 1. See Ps. 84. 2.
g Ps. 84. 2. Josh. 3. 10. Dan. 6. 26. 1 Tim. 4. 10, *al.*
h Ps. 84. 7. Cp. Ex. 23. 17.
i Jonah 2. 7.
j 2 Sam. 17. 22, 24.
k Ps. 80. 5 & 102. 9.
l Deut. 3. 9.
m ver. 10. Ps. 79. 10 & 115. 2. Joel 2. 17. Mic. 7. 10.
n Ps. 62. 8. 1 Sam. 1. 15. Job 30. 16. Lam. 2. 19.
o Jonah 2. 3.
p Ps. 88. 7. See Ps. 32. 6.
q Cp. Isai. 30. 29.
r Ps. 55. 14.
s Cp. Isai. 38. 15 (mg. for mg.).
t Ps. 44. 4 & 63. 28 & 71. 3 & 133. 3.
u Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 15.
v Job 35. 10. Cp. Ps. 4. 4 & 16. 7 & 63. 6 & 77. 6 & 119. 55, 62, 148 & 149. 5.

And *why* art thou [b]disquiet
within
in me?
[d]Hope thou in God: for I sha
yet ‡‡praise him
7§§ *For* the [8]health
help of his counte
ance.

6 O my God, my soul is ca
down within me:
Therefore do
will I [i]remember th
[j]from the land of Jordan,
And [l]the Hermons,
of the Hermonites, from [9*]t
hill Mizar.
7 Deep calleth unto deep
the noise of thy [10]wate
spouts:
[o]All thy [p]waves and thy billo
are gone over me.
8 *Yet* the LORD will [t]comma
his lovingkindness in t
day-time,
daytime,
And in [v]the night his so
shall be with me,
Even a
And my prayer unto the God
my life.

w ver. 11. Ps. 43. 5. Cp. Matt. 26. 38 & John 12. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *Some wicked thing* [2] Or, *is poured out upon him* [3] Heb. *all the day.* [4] Heb. *upon.* [5] Or, *v in procession with them* [6] Heb. *bowed down.* [7] According to some ancient authorities, *Who is the health of my countenan and my God. My soul &c.* [8] Or, *help* [9] Or, *the little mountain* [10] Or, *cataracts*

A.V. * Heb. *evil to me.* † Heb. *A thing of Belial.* ‡ Heb. *the man of my peace.* § Heb. *magni* ‖ Or, A Psalm *giving instruction of the sons, &c.* ** Heb. *brayeth.* †† Heb. *bowed down.* ‡‡ Or, *give than* §§ Or, *his presence is salvation.* * Or, *the little hill.*

9 I will say unto God [a]my rock,
Why hast thou forgotten me?
[c]Why go I mourning [1]because of the oppression of the enemy?
10 As with [2]a *sword in my bones,
mine adversaries / enemies reproach me;
[f]While they continually say / say daily unto me, Where is thy God?
11 [h]Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
And why art thou disquieted within me?
Hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him,
Who is the [3]health of my countenance, and my God.

43 1 [l]Judge me, O God, and [m]plead my cause against an †ungodly nation:
O deliver me ‡from [o]the deceitful and unjust man.
2 For thou art [q]the God of my strength; / strength: why hast / dost thou [s]cast me off?
Why [v]go I mourning [1]because of the oppression of the enemy?
3 [x]O send out thy light and thy truth; / truth: let them lead me: / me;
Let them bring me unto thy [z]holy hill,
And to thy [a]tabernacles.
4 Then will I go unto the altar of God,
Unto God [4]§my exceeding joy:
Yea, / and upon the harp will I praise thee, O God, / God my God.
5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
And why art thou disquieted within me?
Hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him,
Who is the [3]health of my countenance, and my God.

[a] See Ps. 18. 2 & 2 Sam. 22. 2.
[b] Ps. 42. title.
[c] Ps. 38. 6 & 43. 2.
[d] Ps. 78. 3. Ex. 10. 2 & 12. 26, 27 & 13. 8, 14, 15. Judg. 6. 13. See Deut. 6. 20—23.
[e] See Ps. 77. 5.
[f] See ver. 3.
[g] Ps. 78. 55 & 80. 8. Josh. 3. 10. 2 Chr 20. 7, *al*
[h] See ver. 5.
[i] Ex. 15. 17. 2 Sam. 7. 10.
[j] Ps. 80. 9—11. Cp. Jer. 17. 8.
[k] Josh. 24. 12. Hos. 1. 7.
[l] Ps. 7. 8 & 26. 1.
[m] See 1 Sam. 24. 15.
[n] See Ps. 4. 6.
[o] Ps. 5. 6.
[p] Deut. 4. 37 & 7. 7, 8 & 10. 15.
[q] Ps. 31. 4.
[r] Ps. 74. 12.
[s] See Ps. 44. 9.
[t] See Ps. 42. 8.
[u] Cp. Deut. 33. 17 & Dan. 8. 4.
[v] Ps. 42. 9.
[w] Ps. 60. 12.
[x] Ps. 40. 11 & 57. 3.
[y] Cp. Ps. 33 16. 1 Sam. 17. 47.
[z] See Ps. 2. 6 & 46. 4.
[a] Ps. 84. 1.
[b] See Ps. 35. 4.
[c] See Ps. 34. 2.
[d] See Ps. 42. 5.
[e] Ps. 42. 5, 11.
[f] ver. 23. Ps. 43. 2 & 60. 1, 10 & 74. 1 & 108. 11. See Ps. 89. 38—45.
[g] Cp. Judg. 4. 14 & 2 Sam. 5. 24.

44 For the Chief Musician; *a Psalm* of / To the chief Musician for [b]the sons of Korah. / Korah, [b]Maschil.

1 We have heard with our ears, O God, [d]our fathers have told us,
What work thou didst in their days, [e]in the days / times of old.
2 Thou / *How* thou didst [g]drive out the nations / heathen with thy hand, and [i]plantedst them in;
Thou / *How* thou didst afflict the peoples, / people, and [5]didst [j]spread / cast them abroad. / out.
3 For they gat / got not the land in possession [k]by their own sword,
Neither did their own arm save them:
But thy right hand, and thine arm, and [n]the light of thy countenance,
[p]Because thou hadst a favour unto them.
4 [r]Thou art my King, O God:
[t]Command [6]deliverance / deliverances for Jacob.
5 Through thee will we [u]push down our adversaries. / enemies;
Through thy name will we [w]tread them under that rise up against us.
6 For I will not [y]trust in my bow,
Neither shall my sword save me.
7 But thou hast saved us from our adversaries, / enemies,
And hast [b]put them to shame that hate / hated us.
8 [c]In God have we made our boast all the day long,
And we will give thanks unto / praise thy name for ever. Selah. [Selah
9 But now thou hast [f]cast us off, and brought / put us to dishonour. / shame;
And [g]goest not forth with our hosts. / armies.

[1] Or, *while the enemy oppresseth* / *at them forth*
[2] Or, *crushing*
[3] Or, *help*
[4] Heb. *the gladness of my joy.* / *oy.*
[5] Or, *killing.*
[6] Or, *victories*
† Or, *unmercifully.*
‡ Heb. *from a man of deceit and iniquity.*
§ Heb. *the gladness*

10 Thou makest us to [a]turn back from the adversary: enemy:
And they which hate us spoil for themselves.
11 Thou hast given us *like [c]sheep *appointed* for meat;
And hast [e]scattered us among the nations, heathen.
12 [h]Thou sellest thy people †for nought,
And hast not increased dost increase *thy wealth* by their price.
13 Thou makest us [j]a reproach to our neighbours,
[k]A scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.
14 Thou makest us [n]a byword among the nations, heathen,
[o]A shaking of the head among the peoples. people.
15 All the day long is my dishonour My confusion *is* continually before me,
And [r]the shame of my face hath covered me,
16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth;
By reason of [s]the enemy and the avenger.
17 [u]All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee,
Neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.
18 Our heart is not turned back,
Neither have our ‡[x]steps [y]declined from thy way;
19 [1]That Though thou hast sore [b]broken us in the place of jackals, dragons,
And covered us with [f]the shadow of death.
20 If we have forgotten the name of our God,
Or spread forth stretched out our hands to [i]a strange god;
21 [k]Shall not God search this out?
[l]For he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

a Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25. Josh. 7. 8, 12.
b ver. 11. Cited Rom. 8. 36.
c Cp. ver. 22
d See Ps. 35. 23
e Ps. 106. 27. Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 4. 27 & 28. 64. Isai. 52. 3. Ezek. 20. 23. Cp. John 7. 35 & 1 Pet. 1. 1.
f ver. 9.
g See Job 13. 24.
h Cp. Deut. 32. 30 & Judg. 2. 14 & 3. 8 & Jer. 15. 13.
i Ps. 119. 25.
j Ps. 39. 8 & 79. 4 & 89. 41 & 119. 22. Cp. Neh. 2. 17
k Cp. Ps. 80. 6.
l Ps. 63. 7.
m See Ps. 25. 22.
n Jer. 24. 9. See Job 17. 6.
o See Job 16. 4.
p Ps. 42. title.
q Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
r 2 Chr. 32. 21.
s Ps. 8. 2.
t Cp. Ezra 7. 6.
u Dan. 9. 13.
v Cp. Isai. 33. 17.
w Cp. Luke 4. 22. See Isai. 61. 1—3.
x Ps. 37. 31.
y Ps. 119. 51, 157. Job 23. 11.
z Ex. 32. 27.
a Cp. Isai. 49. 2 & Heb. 4. 12 & Rev. 1. 16 & 19. 15.
b Ps. 51. 8.
c Cp. Ps. 24. 8 & Isai. 9. 6.
d See Job 30. 29.
e Ps. 21. 5 & 96. 6, 7.
f See Job 3. 5.
g Cp. Rev. 6. 2.
h Ps. 68. 31. Job 11. 13.
i See Ps. 81. 9.
j See Ps. 65. 5.
k Ps. 139. 1. Jer. 17. 10.
l Cp. John 2. 25 & Heb. 4. 13.

22 Yea, [b]for thy sake are we killed all the day long;
We are counted as sheep for the slaughter.
23 [d]Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord?
Arise, [f]cast *us* not off for ever.
24 Wherefore [g]hidest thou thy face,
And forgettest our affliction and our oppression?
25 For our [i]soul is bowed down to the dust:
Our belly cleaveth unto the earth.
26 Rise up Arise §[l]for our help,
And [m]redeem us for thy lovingkindness' mercies' sake.

45 For the Chief Musician; set to [2]Shoshannim; *a Psalm* of the sons of Korah, for Kor nim, for
[q]Maschil. ‖Maschil, A Song of loves.

1 My heart overflowth with a good **is inditing a good matter:
[3]I speak of the things which I have made touching the king:
My tongue is the pen of a ready writer.
2 Thou art [v]fairer than the children of men; men:
[w]Grace is poured [4]into thy lips:
Therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.
3 [z]Gird thy [a]sword upon thy thigh, O [c]mighty one, *most* mighty,
[e]Thy With thy glory and thy majesty.
4 And in thy majesty ††[g]ride prosperously, prosperously
[5]Because of truth and meekness *and* righteousness: righteousness;
And [6]thy right hand shall teach thee [j]terrible things.
5 Thine arrows are sharp; sharp
The peoples fall under thee;
In the heart of the king's enemies; [A
They are in the heart of the king's enemies.
Whereby the people fall under thee.

s Ps. 8. 2.
t Cp. Ezra 7. 6.
u Dan. 9. 13.
v Cp. Isai. 33. 17.
w Cp. Luke 4. 22. See Isai. 61. 1—3.
x Ps. 37. 31.
y Ps. 119. 51, 157. Job 23. 11.
z Ex. 32. 27.
a Cp. Isai. 49. 2 & Heb. 4. 12 & Rev. 1. 16 & 19. 15.
b Ps. 51. 8.
c Cp. Ps. 24. 8 & Isai. 9. 6.
d See Job 30. 29.
e Ps. 21. 5 & 96. 6, 7.
f See Job 3. 5.
g Cp. Rev. 6. 2.
h Ps. 68. 31. Job 11. 13.
i See Ps. 81. 9.
j See Ps. 65. 5.
k Ps. 139. 1. Jer. 17. 10.
l Cp. John 2. 25 & Heb. 4. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *Though* [2] That is, *Lilies.* [3] Or, *I speak; my work is for a king* [4] Or, *upon* [5] Or, *In behalf of truth* [6] Or, *let thy right hand teach*
A.V. * Heb. *as sheep of meat.* † Heb. *without riches.* ‡ Or, *goings.* § Heb. *a help for us.* ‖ Or, *of instruction* ** Heb. *boileth*, or, *bubbleth up.* †† Heb. *prosper thou, ride thou.*

[1] [a]Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever:
A sceptre of equity is the sceptre
The [c]sceptre of thy kingdom *is* a right sceptre.
[2] Thou hast loved lovest righteousness, and hated hatest wickedness:
Therefore *[f]God, thy God, hath [g]anointed thee
With the oil of [h]gladness [i]above thy fellows.
[8] All thy garments *smell of* [l]myrrh, and aloes, *and* cassia; cassia,
Out of the ivory palaces [m]stringed palaces, whereby
instruments they have made thee glad.
[9] Kings' daughters are *were* among thy honourable women:
[9]At Upon thy right hand doth did stand the queen in [e]gold of Ophir.
[10] Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear;
Forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;
[11] So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty:
For he is thy [v]Lord; and [w]worship thou him.
[12] And the daughter of Tyre *shall be there* with a [z]gift;
Even [a]the rich among the people shall [c]intreat [t]thy favour.
[13] The king's daughter [2]within *the palace* is all glorious.
all glorious within is
Her clothing is inwrought with of wrought gold.
[14] She shall be led brought unto the king [3]in [t]broidered work raiment of needlework:
The virgins her companions that follow her
shall be brought unto thee.
[15] With gladness and rejoicing shall they be led brought:
they shall enter into the king's palace.
[16] Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children,

a Ps. 93. 2 & 110. 2. Cited Heb. 1. 8, 9.
b 1 Pet. 2. 9. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 10 & 20. 6 & 22. 5.
c Cp. Ps. 67. 4 & 96. 10.
d Cp. Mal. 1. 11.
e See Ps. 11. 7.
f Isai. 61. 1.
g Ps. 2. 2. 1 Kin. 1. 39. Cp. Acts 10. 38.
h Cp. Ps. 21. 6.
i Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 13.
j Ps. 42. title.
k 1 Chr. 15. 20.
l John 19. 39. Cp. Matt. 2. 11.
m Ps. 150. 4.
n See Ps. 14. 6.
o Ps. 145. 18. Deut. 4. 7.
p Ps. 9. 9.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 19 & Neh. 2. 6.
r Cp. Ps. 18. 7.
s See Job 28. 16.
t Ezek. 27. 26.
u Cp. Ps. 93. 3, 4 & Jer. 5. 22.
v Isai. 54. 5.
w Ps. 95. 6.
x Ps. 86. 8 & 65. 9. Cp. Isai. 8. 6 & 33. 21 & Rev. 22. 1, 2.
y Ps. 48. 1 & 87. 3. Cp. Isai. 60. 14.
z Ps. 96. 8.
a Ps. 22. 29 & 68. 29 & 72. 10. Isai. 49. 7.
b Ps. 43. 3 & 84. 1.
c Cp. Job 11. 19.
d Lev. 26. 12. Deut. 23. 14. Isai. 12. 6. Ezek. 43. 7, 9. Hos. 11. 9. Joel 2. 27. Zeph. 3. 15. Zech. 2. 5, 10, 11 & 8. 3.
e Cp. Rev. 19. 7, 8.
f Ps. 30. 5 (for mg.) & 143. 8 (for mg.). Ex. 14. 27 (for mg.).
g Ps. 2. 1.
h Cp. S. of S. 1. 4.
i Cp. Judg. 5. 30 & Ezek. 16. 18 & 26. 16.
j Ps. 18. 13 & 68. 33 & 76. 8. Jer. 25. 30. Joel 2. 11 & 3. 16. Amos 1. 2.
k Ex. 15. 15. Josh. 2. 9, 24. Amos 9. 5.
l ver. 11. 2 Chr. 13. 12 & 20. 17. Cp. Num. 14. 9.
m Ps. 18. 2 (for mg.) & 48. 3 (mg. for mg.).
n Ps. 66. 5.

Whom thou shalt mayest make [b]princes in all the earth.
[17] [d]I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations:
Therefore shall the peoples give thee people praise thanks thee for ever and ever.

46 For the Chief Musician; *a Psalm* of To the chief Musician ‡for [j]the sons of Korah; set to [k]Alamoth. Korah, A Song upon A Song. Alamoth.

[1] God is our [n]refuge and strength,
A very [o]present help in [p]trouble.
[2] Therefore will we not not we fear,
[r]though the earth do change, be removed,
And though the mountains be moved in carried into §[t]the heart midst of the seas. sea;
[3] Though [u]the waters thereof roar and be troubled,
Though the mountains shake with the [4]swelling thereof. [Selah
Selah.
[4] There is [x]a river, the streams whereof shall make glad [y]the city of God,
The holy place of [b]the tabernacles of the Most most High.
[5] [d]God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved:
God shall help her, [5]‖and that [f]right early.
[6] [g]The nations heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved:
He [j]uttered his voice, the earth [k]melted.
[7] [l]The LORD of hosts is with us;
The God of Jacob is **our [6][m]refuge. [Selah
Selah.
[8] [n]Come, behold the works of the LORD,
[7]What desolations he hath made in the earth.

[1] Or, *Thy throne is* the throne of *God &c.* [2] Or, *in the inner part* of the palace [3] Or, *upon* [4] Or, *pride*
[5] Or, *at the dawn of morning.* [6] Or, *high tower* [7] Or, *Who hath made desolations &c.*
* Or, *O God.* † Heb. *thy face.* ‡ Or, *of.* § Heb. *the heart of the seas.* ‖ Heb. *when the morning*
** Heb. *an high place for us.*

9 [a]He maketh wars to cease
unto the end of the earth;
He [c]breaketh the bow, and
cutteth the spear in sunder;
[e]He burneth the chariots chariot in the
fire.
10 [1][g]Be still, and know that I am
God:
[h]I will be exalted among the
nations, heathen,
I will be exalted in the earth.
11 [k]The LORD of hosts is with us;
The God of Jacob is our
[2]refuge. Selah. [Selah

47 For the Chief Musician; a Psalm of
To the chief Musician, A Psalm *for
[p]the sons of Korah.

1 O [q]clap your hands, all ye
peoples. people;
[s]Shout unto God with the
voice of triumph.
2 For [3]the LORD Most High most high [u]is ter-
rible;
He is [w]a great King over all
the earth.
3 He [4]shall [x]subdue the peoples people
under us,
And the nations under our
feet.
4 He [5]shall choose our [z]inherit-
ance for us,
[b]The excellency of Jacob whom
he [6]loved. Selah. [Selah
5 God [d]is gone up with a shout,
The LORD with the sound of a
trumpet.
6 Sing praises to God, sing
praises:
Sing praises unto our King,
sing praises.
7 For God is [h]the King of all
the earth:
Sing ye praises [7]†[i]with under-
standing.
8 God [k]reigneth over the nations. heathen.
God sitteth upon his holy the throne of his
throne. holiness.

a Isai. 2. 4. Mic. 4. 3.
b Cp. Ps. 72. 11 & Isai. 49. 7, 23.
c Ps. 76. 3. 1 Sam. 2. 4.
d Cp. Isai. 14. 1 (for mg.) & 60. 3 (for mg.) & 66. 18 (for mg.) & Rev. 21. 24 (for mg.).
e Ezek. 39. 9.
f Ps. 89. 18. Cp. Hos. 4. 18 (mg.).
g Cp. Ex. 14. 13.
h Isai. 2. 11, 17 & 33. 10.
i Ps. 42. title & 46. title.
j Ps. 96. 4 & 145. 3.
k See ver. 7.
l See Ps. 46. 4.
m Ps. 2. 6 & 87. 1. Zech. 8. 3. Cp. Isai. 2. 3 & Mic. 4. 1.
n See Ps. 50. 2.
o Lam. 2. 15. Cp. Ezek. 20. 6.
p Ps. 42. title.
q 2 Kin. 11. 12. Isai. 55. 12. Nah. 3. 19.
r Matt. 5. 35.
s Ps. 95. 1 Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 24.
t Ps. 46. 7 (& mg. for mg.).
u Ps. 66. 3, 5 & 68. 35. Deut. 7. 21. Neh. 1. 5, al.
v See 2 Sam. 10. 6—19.
w Mal. 1. 14.
x See Ps. 18. 47.
y Cp. Ex. 15. 15.
z Ps. 2. 8. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 4.
a Isai. 13. 8. Hos. 13. 13.
b Amos 6. 8 & 8. 7. Nah. 2. 2.
c Jer. 18. 17.
d 2 Sam. 6. 15. Cp. Ps. 68. 18.
e 1 Kin. 22. 48. Ezek. 27. 26.
f 1 Kin. 10. 22.
g Ps. 87. 5. Isai. 2. 2. Mic. 4. 1.
h Zech. 14. 9.
i 1 Cor. 14. 15. Cp. Ps. 32. title (for mg.).
j Ps. 26. 3 & 40. 10.
k Ps. 22. 28. 1 Chr. 16. 31.
ll Ps. 113. 3. Ex. 34. 5, 6 & Deut. 28. 58 & Mal. 1. 11, 14.
m See Ps. 22. 27.

9 ‡[b]The princes of the peoples people
gathered together together,
[8][d]To be Even the people of the God
Abraham:
For [f]the shields of the ea
belong unto God; God:
He is greatly exalted.

48 A Song; a Psalm of
A Song and Psalm *for the sons
Korah.

1 [j]Great is the LORD, and hi
to be praised, praised
In [l]the city of our God, in
[m]holy mountain.
mountain of his holiness.
2 [n]Beautiful in elevation, for situation, [o]the
of the whole earth,
Is mount Zion, *on* the sides
the north,
[r]The city of the great King
3 God hath made himself is known
her palaces for [t]a [2]refu
4 For, lo, [v]the kings assem
themselves, were
assembled,
They [9]passed by together.
5 They saw it, then were and so th
amazed.
marvelled;
They were dismayed, they troubled, and [10]hast
away.
6 [v]Trembling Fear took hold of upon th
there;
there.
Pain, And pain, [a]as of a woman
travail.
7 [11]With [c]the east wind
Thou [e]breakest the ships
[f]Tarshish.
Tarshish with an east wind.
8 As we have heard, so have
seen
In the city of the LORD of hos
in [l]the city of our God:
God will [g]establish it for ev
[S
Selah.
9 We have thought on of t
[j]lovingkindness, O God,
In the midst of thy templ
10 As is According to thy [ll]name, O G
So is thy praise unto [m]t
ends of the earth:

R.V. [1] Or, *Let be* [2] Or, *high tower* [3] Or, *the LORD is most high* and *terrible* [4] Or, *subdueth* [5] Or, *cho*
[6] Or, *loveth* [7] Or, *in a skilful psalm* Heb. *Maschil.* [8] Or, Unto *the people* [9] Or, *passed away* [10] Or,
stricken with terror [11] Or, As *with the east wind that breaketh*
A.V. * Or, *of.* † Or, every one *that hath understanding.* ‡ Or, *The voluntary of the people are gathered unt*
people of the God of Abraham.

Thy right hand is full of
righteousness.
Let mount [b]Zion (be glad, / rejoice,)
Let [b]the daughters of Judah
(rejoice, / be glad,)
Because of thy (judgements. / judgments.)
Walk about Zion, and go round
about her:
Tell the towers thereof.
Mark ye well her [f]bulwarks,
[†]Consider her palaces;
That ye may tell it to the
generation following.
For this God is our God for
ever and ever:
He will be our [k]guide *even*
[2]unto death.

49 For the Chief Musician; a Psalm of
To the chief Musician, A ‡for
[n]the sons of Korah.

Hear this, all ye (peoples. / people;)
Give ear, all ye inhabitants of
the world:
Both low and high,
Rich and (poor / poor,) together.
My mouth shall speak (of / [*]wis-
dom;)
And the meditation of my
heart shall be of under-
standing.
I will incline mine ear to [u]a
parable:
I will open my [v]dark saying
upon the harp.
Wherefore should I fear in
[z]the days of evil,
When (the / [3]iniquity / at / of) my heels
(compasseth / shall compass) me about?
They that [c]trust in their
wealth,
And boast themselves in the
multitude of their riches;
[7] None of them [d]can by any
means redeem his brother,
Nor [g]give to God [h]a ransom
for him:

[a] Job 36. 18, 19.
[b] Ps. 97. 8.
[c] Ps. 16. 10. Cp. Ps. 89. 48.
[d] Eccles. 2. 16.
[e] Ps. 73. 22 & 92. 6 & 94. 8. Prov. 30. 2.
[f] Ps. 122. 7.
[g] See Ps. 39. 6.
[h] Cp. Ps. 78. 4—6.
[i] Ps. 5. 9 & 64. 6.
[j] Ps. 10. 6.
[k] Ps. 23. 3, 4.
[l] Cp. Gen. 4. 17.
[m] ver. 20. Cp. Ps. 39. 5 & 82. 7.
[n] Ps. 42. title.
[o] Ps. 78. 1. Isai. 1. 2. Mic. 1. 2.
[p] ver. 20. Eccles. 3. 19.
[q] Ps. 62. 9.
[r] Cp. Luke 12. 20.
[s] Prov. 1. 20 & 9. 1.
[t] Cp. Dan. 7. 22 & Mal. 4. 3 & Luke 22. 30 & 1 Cor. 6. 2 & Rev. 2. 26 & 20. 4.
[u] Ps. 78. 2. Num. 21. 27. Matt. 13. 35.
[v] Num. 12. 8. Prov. 1. 6.
[w] Ps. 39. 11.
[x] Job 24. 19, 20.
[y] Cp. Ps. 37. 1.
[z] Ps. 94. 13.
[a] Hos. 13. 14. Cp. Dan. 12. 2.
[b] Ps. 16. 11 & 17. 15 & 73. 24. Cp. Gen. 5. 24.
[c] Ps. 52. 7. Prov. 11. 28. Mark 10. 24. Cp. Job 31. 24.
[d] Cp. Matt. 25. 9.
[e] Cp. Job 27 19.
[f] 1 Tim. 6. 7.
[g] Cp. Matt. 16. 26.
[h] See Job 33. 24.

[8] (For [a]the redemption of their
soul is (costly, / precious,)
And (must be let alone / it ceaseth) for ever:)
[9] That he should still live (always, / for ever,)
[c]That he should (And) not see [4]corruption.
[10] [5]For he seeth [d]that wise men
die,
(The / Likewise the / together / person) fool and the brutish perish,
And [g]leave their wealth to
others.
[11] [6]Their [i]inward thought is, *that*
their houses *shall continue*
for ever,
And their dwelling places §[j]to
all generations;
They [l]call their lands after
their own names.
[12] (But / Nevertheless) [7]man (*being* / not) [m]abideth not in honour abideth
[p]He is like the beasts that
perish.

[13] [8]This their way is [9]their
[r]folly:
Yet (after them / men / their posterity) ‖approve their
sayings. (Selah. / [Selah)
[14] They are appointed as a flock for Sheol.
Like sheep they are laid in the grave;
Death shall (be their shepherd: / feed on them;)
And the upright [t]shall have
dominion over them in the
morning;
[w]And their [10]**beauty shall (be con-
[x]for Sheol to consume, that there be no
sume ††in the grave from their
habitation for it.
dwelling.)
[15] But God will [a]redeem my soul
‡‡from the [11]power of (Sheol / §§the grave.)
For he shall [b]receive me. (Selah / [Selah)
[16] Be not thou afraid when one
is made rich,
When the [12]glory of his house
is (increased: / increased;)
[17] [e]For when he dieth he shall
[f]carry nothing (away: / away:)
His glory shall not descend
after him.

[1] Or, *Traverse*. [2] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *for evermore*. [3] Or, *the iniquity of them that supplant me compasseth me about, even of them that trust... riches?* [4] Or, *the pit*. [5] Or, *Yea, he shall see it: &c.* [6] Some ancient versions read, *Their graves are their houses for ever.* [7] Or, *man being in honour abideth not is in the way of them that are foolish*. [8] Or, *their confidence: and after &c.* [9] Or, *form*. [10] Or, *wealth*. [11] Heb. *hand*.

* Heb. *Set your heart to her bulwarks.* † Or, *raise up.* ‡ Or, *of.* § Heb. *to generation and generation.* ‖ Or, *delight in their mouth.* ** Or, *strength.* †† Or, *the grave being an habitation to every one of them.* ‡‡ Heb. *from the hand of the grave.* §§ Or, *hell.*

18 Though *while he lived he
[a]blessed his soul, soul:
And men will praise thee, when
thou doest well to thyself, thyself.
19 [1]†He shall [b]go to the generation of his fathers;
[2]They shall never [c]see the light.
20 [d]Man that is in honour, and understandeth not,
Is like the beasts that perish.

50

A Psalm ‡of ‡Asaph.

1 [3§]God, *even* God, The mighty God, *even* the LORD, hath spoken,
And called the earth [i]from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.
2 Out of Zion, [k]the perfection of beauty,
[m]God hath shined forth. shined.
3 Our God [4]shall come, and
[o]shall not keep silence:
[p]A fire shall devour before him,
And it shall be very tempestuous round about him.
4 [s]He shall call to the heavens from above,
And to the earth, that he may judge his people: people.
5 Gather my [t]saints together unto me;
Those that have made [v]a covenant with me by sacrifice.
6 And [x]the heavens [5]shall declare his righteousness; righteousness:
For [y]God is judge himself. [Selah
Selah.
7 [b]Hear, O my people, and I will speak;
O Israel, and I will testify [6]unto against thee:
[d]I am God, *even* thy God.
8 [e]I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices; sacrifices
[7]And Or thy burnt offerings are offerings, *to have been* continually before me.

a Ps. 10. 3 & 36. 2. Deut. 29. 19. Luke 12. 19.
b Gen. 15. 15.
c Ps. 56. 13. Job 33. 30.
d ver. 12.
e Cp. Matt. 10. 29.
f 1 Chr. 6. 39 & 15. 17 & 16. 5, 7 & 25. 2. 2 Chr. 29. 30.
g Josh. 22: 22.
h See Ps. 24. 1.
i Ps. 113. 3.
j ver. 23. Ps. 27. 6 & 69. 30 & 107. 22. Heb. 13. 15. Cp. Hos. 14. 2 & Rom. 12. 1.
k Cp. Lam. 2. 15 & 1 Mac. 2. 12. See Ps. 48. 2.
l Ps. 22. 25 & 61. 8 & 65. 1 & 76. 11 & 116. 14, 18. Num. 30. 2. Deut. 23. 21. Job 22. 27. Eccles. 5. 4, 5.
m Ps. 80. 1 & 94. 1. Deut. 33. 2.
n Ps. 81. 7. Zech. 13. 9. Cp. Ps. 107. 6.
o Cp. Ex. 19. 16.
p Ps. 21. 9 & 97. 3. Lev. 10. 2. Num. 16. 35. Dan. 7. 10.
q Ps. 91. 15.
r ver. 23. Ps. 22. 23.
s Deut. 4. 26 & 31. 28 & 32. 1. Isai. 1. 2. Mic. 6. 1, 2.
t Ps. 30. 4 & 52. 9 & 79. 2 & 149. 9, *al.*
u Cp. Rom. 2. 21, 22.
v Ex. 24. 7, 8. See Gen. 15. 9—18.
w 1 Kin. 14. 9. Neh. 9. 26.
x Ps. 89. 5 & 97. 6. Cp. Rev. 16. 5, 7 & 19. 2.
y Ps. 58. 11 & 75. 7.
z Rom. 1. 32.
a Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 22.
b Ps. 81. 8. Cp. Ps. 49. 1.
c Cp. Ps. 52. 2.
d Ex. 20. 2.
e See Ps. 40. 6.

9 I will take no bullock out of thy house,
Nor he-goats he goats out of thy folds.
10 For every beast of the forest is mine,
And the cattle [8]upon a thousand hills.
11 [e]I know all the fowls of the mountains:
And the wild beasts of the field are [9§]mine.
12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee:
[h]For the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.
13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls,
Or drink the blood of goats?
14 [j]Offer unto God the sacrifice of thanksgiving;
And [l]pay thy vows unto the Most most High:
15 And [n]call upon me in the day of trouble; trouble:
I will [q]deliver thee, and thou shalt [r]glorify me.
16 But unto the wicked God said,
What hast thou to do to declare my statutes,
And Or that thou hast taken shouldest take covenant in thy mouth?
17 [u]Seeing thou hatest [10]instruction,
[w]And castest my words behind thee.
18 When thou sawest a thief, [z]thou consentedst with him,
[a]And [11]‖hast been partaker with adulterers.
19 **Thou givest thy mouth to evil,
[c]And thy tongue frameth deceit.
20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother;
Thou [12]slanderest thine own mother's son.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Thou shalt go*, or, *It shall go.* [2] Or, *Which never more see* [3] Or, *The God of gods* Heb. *El Elo* [4] Or, *cometh...devoureth...is d&c.* [5] Or, *declare* [6] Or, *against* [7] Or, *Nor for thy burnt offerings, which ar* [8] Or, *upon the mountains where thousands are* [9] Or, *in my mind* Heb. *with me.* [10] Or, *correction* [11] Heb. *portion was with adulterers.* [12] Or, *givest a thrust against*

A.V. * Heb. *in his life.* † Heb. The soul *shall go.* ‡ Or, *for Asaph.* § Heb. *with me.* ‖ Heb. *thy po* was *with adulterers.* ** Heb. *Thou sendest.*

These things hast thou done,
and I [a]kept silence;
Thou thoughtest that I was
altogether such an one as
thyself:
But I will [c]reprove thee, and
[e]set *them* in order before
thine eyes.

Now consider this, ye that
[h]forget God,
Lest I tear you in pieces, and
there be [k]none to deliver:
Whoso [l]offereth the sacrifice of thanksgiving glorifieth me:
[1]And to him [t]that [o]ordereth
his [2]conversation *aright*
Will I shew the [r]salvation of
God.

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David, when [s]Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

I To the chief Musician,

Have mercy upon me, O God,
according to thy lovingkindness:
According to [y]the multitude
of thy tender mercies [n]blot
out my transgressions.
Wash me throughly from
mine iniquity,
And [b]cleanse me from my sin.
For I [3]acknowledge my transgressions:
And my sin is ever before me.
Against thee, thee only, have
I sinned,
And done that which is evil [i]in
thy sight:
That thou mayest be justified
when thou speakest,
And be clear when thou
judgest.
Behold, [l]I was shapen in
iniquity;
And in sin did my mother
[t]conceive me.

a Eccles. 8. 11. Isai. 57. 11.
b Job 38. 36.
c Ps. 90. 8. 2 Kin. 19. 4.
d Ex. 12. 22. Lev. 14. 4. Num. 19. 18. Heb. 9. 19.
e Job 13. 18 & 23. 4.
f ver. 2. Isai. 1. 16. Jer. 4. 14. Mal. 3. 3. Acts 22. 16. Rev. 1. 5 (mg.).
g Isai. 1. 18.
h See Ps. 9. 17.
i Ps. 35. 10.
j Ps. 44. 19. Isai. 38. 13.
k Ps. 7. 2.
l ver. 14, 15.
m Jer. 16. 17.
n ver. 1. Isai. 43. 25 & 44. 22. Acts 3. 19. Col. 2. 14.
o Cp. Gal. 6. 16.
p 1 Sam. 10. 9. Jer. 24. 7. Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26. Eph. 4. 23, 24.
q Ps. 24. 4. Matt. 5. 8. Acts 15. 9.
r Ps. 91. 16.
s Lam. 5. 21.
t Cp. Ps. 5. 9 (mg. for mg.) & 78. 37 (mg. for mg.).
u Ps. 102. 10. 2 Kin. 13. 23 & 17. 20 & 24. 20. Jer. 7. 15.
v 2 Sam. 12. 1.
w Rom. 8. 9. Eph. 4. 30.
x See Ps. 4. 1.
y See Ps. 106. 45.
z Cp. Ex. 35. 5, 22 (for mg.) & 2 Chr. 29. 31 (for mg.) & Rom. 8. 15 & 2 Cor. 3. 17.
a Cp. Luke 22. 32.
b Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7, 9. Cp. Lev. 13. 6.
c Ps. 32. 5. Cp. Prov. 28. 13.
d 2 Sam. 11. 17 & 12. 9.
e Ps. 24. 5.
f Gen. 20. 6 & 39. 9. 2 Sam. 12. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 12.
g Ps. 35. 28 & 71. 8, 15, 24.
h Cp. 1 John 1. 9.
i Luke 15. 18, 21.
j Cited Rom. 3. 4.
k See Ps. 40. 6.
l Rom. 5. 12, 19. Eph. 2. 3. See Job 14. 4 & 15. 14.
m See Ps. 34. 18.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth
in [b]the inward parts:
And in the hidden part thou
shalt make me to know
wisdom.
7 Purge me [d]with hyssop, and I
shall be clean:
[f]Wash me, and I shall be
[g]whiter than snow.
8 Make me to hear joy and
gladness;
[i]That the bones [j]which thou
hast broken may rejoice.
9 [m]Hide thy face from my sins,
And [n]blot out all mine iniquities.
10 [p]Create [4]in me [q]a clean heart,
O God;
And [s]renew [t]a [5]right spirit
within me.
11 [u]Cast me not away from thy
presence;
And take not [w]thy holy spirit
from me.
12 Restore unto me the joy of
thy salvation:
And uphold me with [z]a [6]free
spirit.
13 Then will I teach transgressors
thy ways;
And sinners shall [7]be [a]converted unto thee.
14 Deliver me from [§d]blood-
guiltiness, O God, thou
[e]God of my salvation;
And [g]my tongue shall sing
aloud of thy [h]righteousness.
15 O Lord, open thou my lips;
And my mouth shall shew forth
thy praise.
16 [k]For thou delightest not in sacrifice;
[8]‖else would I give it:
Thou hast no pleasure in burnt
offering.
17 The sacrifices of God are [m]a
broken spirit:

[1] Or, *And prepareth a way that I may shew him* [2] Heb. *way.* [3] Heb. *know.* [4] Or, *for me*
[5] Or, *stedfast* [6] Or, *willing* [7] Or, *return* [8] Or, *that I should give it*
[‖] Heb. *that disposeth his way.* [t] Heb. *warm me.* [‡] Or, *a constant spirit.* [§] Heb. *bloods.*
[‖] Or, *that I should give it.*

A broken and a contrite heart,
O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 [b]Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion:
[c]Build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou (delight in / be pleased with) [d]the sacrifices of righteousness, (in / with) burnt offering and [f]whole burnt offering:
Then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

a Jer. 11. 16. Cp. Ps. 1. 3 & 37. 35 & 92. 12, 13 & 128. 3 & 144. 12 & Hos. 14. 6.
b Cp. Ps. 69. 35 & 122. 6.
c Ps. 147. 2.
d Ps. 4. 5. Cp. Mal. 3. 3.
e Ps. 54. 6.
f Deut. 33. 10.
g See Ps. 50. 5.

52

For the Chief Musician. [h]Maschil (To the chief Musician, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David: when [j]Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.)

1 Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O [l]mighty man?
The (mercy / goodness) of God *endureth* continually.

2 Thy [m]tongue deviseth (very wicked-ness / mis-chiefs);
Like [n]a sharp (razor, / rasor,) [o]working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good;
And [p]lying rather than to speak righteousness. (Selah / Selah.)

4 Thou lovest all devouring words,
[1]*O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise [2]†destroy thee for ever,
He shall take thee (up, / away,) and [q]pluck thee out of thy (tent, / dwelling place,)
And root thee out of [t]the land of the living. (Selah / Selah.)

6 The righteous also shall (see it, / see,) and fear,
And shall [v]laugh at (him, saying, / him:)

7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his [3]strength;
But [w]trusted in the abundance of his riches,
And strengthened himself in his [4]wickedness.

h Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
i Ps. 88. title.
j 1 Sam. 22. 9.
k For ver. 1—6, see Ps. 14. 1—7.
l 1 Sam. 21. 7 (mg.).
m Ps. 50. 19.
n Cp. Ps. 57. 4.
o Ps. 101. 7.
p Cp. Jer. 9. 4, 5.
q Prov. 2. 22.
r Cp. Lev. 26. 17, 36. Prov. 28. 1.
s Ps. 89. 10 & 141. 7. Jer. 8. 1, 2. Ezek. 6. 5.
t See Ps. 27. 13.
u See Ps. 40. 3.
v See Ps. 2. 4.
w See Ps. 49. 6.

8 But (as for me,) I am like [a]a green olive tree in the house of God:
I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will (give thee thanks / praise thee) for ever, because thou hast done it:
And I will wait on thy (name / name)
[e]for it is (good, / in the presence of / good before) thy [g]saints.

53

For the Chief Musician; set to [1]Mahalath. (To the chief Musician upon Mahalath. [h]Maschil Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.)

1 [k]The fool hath said in his heart,
There is no God.
Corrupt are they, and have done abominable (iniquity; / iniquity:)
There is none that doeth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men,
To see if there were any that did [4]understand,
That did seek (after / after) God.

3 Every one of them is gone (back; / back:) they are (together / altogether) become filthy;
There is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge?
Who eat up my people as they eat (bread, / bread:)
(And call not / They have not called) upon God.

5 There [5]were they in great fear, [r]where no fear was:
For God hath [s]scattered the bones of him that encampeth against (thee; / thee:)
Thou hast put them to shame, because God hath (rejected / despised) them.

6 ‖Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion!
When God [5]bringeth back the captivity of his people,
(Then shall Jacob / Jacob shall) rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

a Jer. 11. 16. Cp. Ps. 1. 3 & 37. 35 & 92. 12, 13 & 128. 3 & 144. 12 & Hos. 14. 6.
b Cp. Ps. 69. 35 & 122. 6.
c Ps. 147. 2.
d Ps. 4. 5. Cp. Mal. 3. 3.
e Ps. 54. 6.
f Deut. 33. 10.
g See Ps. 50. 5.
h Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
i Ps. 88. title.
j 1 Sam. 22. 9.
k For ver. 1—6, see Ps. 14. 1—7.
l 1 Sam. 21. 7 (mg.).
m Ps. 50. 19.
n Cp. Ps. 57. 4.
o Ps. 101. 7.
p Cp. Jer. 9. 4, 5.
q Prov. 2. 22.
r Cp. Lev. 26. 17, 36. Prov. 28. 1.
s Ps. 89. 10 & 141. 7. Jer. 8. 1, 2. Ezek. 6. 5.
t See Ps. 27. 13.
u See Ps. 40. 3.
v See Ps. 2. 4.
w See Ps. 49. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, And *the deceitful tongue* [2] Or, *break thee down* [3] Or, *strong hold* [4] Or, *deal wisely* [5] Or, *returne*
A.V. * Or, and *the deceitful tongue.* † Heb. *beat thee down.* ‡ Or, *substance.* § Heb. *they feared a*
‖ Heb. *Who will give salvations, &c.*

54 For the Chief Musician; on [a]stringed instruments. [b]Maschil of David: [c]when the Ziphites / Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

1 Save me, O God, by thy [e]name,
And judge me in / by thy might. / strength.
2 Hear my prayer, O God;
Give ear to the words of my mouth.
3 For [j]strangers are risen up against me,
And violent men have [k]sought / And oppressors seek after my soul:
They have not set God before them. [Selah / Selah.
4 Behold, [m]God is mine helper:
The Lord is [1]of / with them that uphold my soul.
5 He shall requite the / reward evil unto [2]mine enemies:
Destroy thou them / Cut them off in thy [q]truth.
6 With a freewill offering / I will freely will I sacrifice unto thee:
I will give thanks unto / praise thy name, O LORD, / Lord; [s]for it is good.
7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble; / trouble:
And mine eye hath [u]seen my / his *desire* upon mine enemies.

55 For the Chief Musician; on [a]stringed instruments. [b]Maschil of David. / Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.

1 Give ear to my prayer, O God;
And hide not thyself from my supplication.
2 Attend unto me, and answer / hear me:
I am restless / mourn [y]in my complaint, and [3]moan / make a noise;
Because of the voice of the enemy,
Because of the oppression of the wicked; / wicked:
For they [bb]cast iniquity upon me,
And in anger / wrath they persecute / hate me.
4 My heart is sore pained within me:
And [d]the terrors of death are fallen upon me.
5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me,
And [f]horror hath [†g]overwhelmed me.
6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove!
Then / *For then* would I fly away, and be at rest.
7 [l]Lo, then would I wander far off,
I would lodge / *And* remain in the wilderness. [Selah / Selah.
8 I would [4]haste me to a shelter / hasten my escape
From [n]the stormy wind / windy storm and tempest.
9 [5]Destroy, O Lord, *and* [o]divide their tongue / tongues.
For I have seen [r]violence and strife in the city.
10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof:
Iniquity / Mischief also and mischief / sorrow are in the midst of it.
11 [t]Wickedness is in the midst thereof:
[6v]Oppression / Deceit and guile depart not from her streets.
12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me;
Then I could have borne it:
Neither was it he that hated me that did [x]magnify himself against me;
Then I would have hid myself from him:
13 [aa]But it was thou, [‡]a man mine equal,
My companion, / guide, and my familiar friend. / mine acquaintance.
14 [§]We took sweet counsel together,
We / *And* walked in / unto the house of God with [c]the throng. / in company.

a Ps. 4. title.
b Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
c 1 Sam. 23. 19 & 26. 1.
d Ps. 116. 3.
e Ps. 5. 11 & 52. 9.
f Job 21. 6. Isai. 21. 4. Ezek. 7. 18.
g Ps. 78. 53.
h See Ps. 55. 1.
i Ps. 86. 14.
j Ps. 18. 44 & 144. 7. Isai. 25. 5.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 15.
l Cp. Jer. 9. 2.
m Ps. 118. 7.
n Ps. 83. 15.
o Cp. Gen. 11. 9.
p Ps. 143. 12.
q Cp. Ps. 89. 49.
r Jer. 6. 7.
s Ps. 52. 9.
t Ps. 5. 9.
u Ps. 59. 10 & 92. 11 & 112. 8 & 118. 7.
v Cp. Ps. 10. 7.
w Ps. 54. 2 & 61. 1 & 86. 6.
x Job 19. 5.
y ver. 17. Ps. 64. 1.
z Cp. Isai. 38. 14 & 59. 11.
aa Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 12 & 16. 23. See Ps. 41. 9.
bb Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8.
c Ps. 42. 4.

[1] Or, *with* [2] Another reading is, *The evil shall return.* [3] Or, *them that lie in wait for me* [4] Or, *hasten*
[5] Heb. *Swallow up.* [6] Or, *Fraud*
[†] Heb. *covered me.* [‡] Heb. *a man according to my rank.* [§] Heb. *Who*

15 [1]Let death (come suddenly / seize) upon them,
(Let / And let) them go down ([a]alive / quick) into (the pit. / [2]hell.)
For wickedness is in their (dwelling, in / dwellings, and among) (the midst of / among) them.
16 As for me, I will call upon God;
And the LORD shall save me.
17 [g]Evening, and [h]morning, and at (noonday, / noon,) will I (complain, / pray,) and (moan / cry aloud.)
And he shall hear my voice.
18 He hath (redeemed / delivered) my soul in peace [4]from the battle that was against me:
For (they / there) were [l]many (that strove / against me.)
19 God shall hear, and ([5]answer / afflict) them,
Even he that [n]abideth of (old, / old.) [Selah
Selah.
(The men who / †Because they) have no [o]changes, (And who / Therefore they) fear not God.
20 He hath [p]put forth his hands against such as (were / be) at peace with him:
‡He hath (profaned / broken) his covenant.
21 (His / The words of his) [u]mouth (was [v]smooth / were smoother) (than / as) butter,
But (his heart was war / war was in his heart.)
His words were softer than oil,
Yet were they [y]drawn swords.
22 [z]Cast (thy / [6]) (§burden / [7]) upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee:
[c]He shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.
23 But thou, O God, [e]shalt bring them down into [f]the pit of destruction:
[h](Bloodthirsty / ‖Bloody) and deceitful men (shall not / **shall not) [i]live out half their days;
But I will [j]trust in thee.

a Num. 16. 30, 33. Prov. 1. 12. Cp. Ps. 124. 3.
b See Ps. 16. 10 (& mg.).
c Ps. 16. title & 57. title.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 10, 11 & 22. 1.
e Ps. 57. 1. See Ps. 4. 1.
f Ps. 57. 3 & 124. 3. Num. 16. 30. Prov. 1. 12.
g Ps. 141. 2. Acts 3. 1 & 10. 3, 30.
h Ps. 5. 3 & 88. 13 & 92. 2.
i Acts 10. 9. Cp. Dan. 6. 10.
j ver. 2.
k See Ps. 11. 1.
l Cp. Ps. 56. 2.
m Ps. 27. 1 & 118. 6. Isai. 51. 12. Heb. 13. 6.
n Deut. 33. 27.
o Job 10. 17. See Job 21. 7—15.
p Acts 12. 1.
q Ps. 59. 3 & 140. 2. Isai. 54. 15.
r Ps. 10. 8.
s Num. 30. 2 (mg.).
t Ps. 71. 10.
u See Ps. 28. 3.
v Prov. 5. 3, 4.
w Ps. 7. 6 & 59. 5.
x See Ps. 55. 23.
y See Ps. 57. 4.
z See Ps. 37. 5.
a Cp. Ps. 39. 12 & 2 Kin. 20. 5.
b Cp. Mal. 3. 16.
c Ps. 10. 6.
d Ps. 102. 2.
e ver. 15. Ps. 56. 7 & 59. 11.
f Ps. 69. 15 & 94. 13.
g Ps. 118. 6. Cp. Rom. 8. 31.
h Ps. 5. 6.
i Prov. 10. 27. See Job 15. 32.
j See Ps. 11. 1.

56 For the Chief Musician; set to [7]Jon
To the chief Musician upon Jonati
elem rehokim. *A Psalm* of Dav
elem rechokim. ††Michtam of
[c]Michtam: when the [d]Philistines u
David,
him in Gath.

1 [e]Be merciful unto me, O G
for man would [f]swallow m
(up: / up;)
All the day long he fighting (He fighting daily) oppresse
me.
2 [8]‡‡Mine enemies would d
swallow me up (all the day lo
For they be many that fig
(proudly against me. / against me, O thou most High.)
3 What time I am afraid,
I will [k]put my trust in thee.
4 In God I will praise his wo
In God (have I / I have) put my (trust, / trust;)
will not (be afraid; / fear)
What (can flesh / flesh can) do unto (me? / me.)
5 All the day long (Every day) they wrest m
words:
All their thoughts are again
me for evil.
6 They [q]gather themselves t
gether, they [r]hide thei
selves,
They [t]mark my steps,
[9](Even as / When) they (have waited / wait) for m
soul.
7 [10]Shall they escape by iniquit
[w]In (thine / peoples, / people,) anger [x]cast down th
O God.
8 Thou tellest my wanderings
[a]Put thou my tears into th
(bottle; / bottle:)
[b]Are they not in thy [11]book
9 (When I cry *unto thee*, / Then) shall mi
enemies turn (back / back) [d]in the d
(that I call. / back.)
This I (know, / know; [12]that / for) [g]God is for m
10 In God will I praise *his* wor
In the LORD will I praise *h*
word.
11 In God have I put my (trust, / trust:)
will not be (afraid; / afraid)

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *Desolations be upon them!* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *their inward part* [4] Or, *so th none came nigh me* [5] Or, *afflict* [6] Heb. *that he hath given thee.* [7] That is, *The silent dove of them that are afar* or, as otherwise read, *The dove of the distant terebinths* [8] Or, *They that lie in wait for me* [9] Or, *Inasmuch as* [10] Or, *T think to escape* [11] Or, *record* [12] Or, *for*

A.V. * Or, *the grave.* † Or, *with whom* also there be *no changes, yet they fear not God.* ‡ Heb. *he hath profan* § Or, *gift.* ‖ Heb. *men of bloods and deceit.* ** Heb. *shall not half their days.* †† Or, *A golden Psalm of Da* ‡‡ Heb. *Mine observers.*

What can man do unto me?
man can me.
[b]Thy vows are upon me, O God:
I will [b]render thank offerings unto thee.
[c]For thou hast delivered my soul from death:
Hast thou not delivered my feet
Wilt thou deliver
from falling?
falling,
[d]That I may walk before God
[j]In the light of [1]the living.
living?

57 For the Chief Musician; *set to* [k]Al-tash-heth. *A Psalm* of David: [l]Michtam:
To the chief Musician, *Al-tasch-ith, Michtam of David,
when he fled from Saul, in [n]the cave.
Saul

[o]Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me;
me:
For my soul [q]taketh refuge in thee:
trusteth
Yea, in [r]the shadow of thy wings will I take refuge,
make my
[s]Until *these* [2]calamities be overpast.
I will cry unto God Most High,
most high,
Unto God that [v]performeth *all things* for me.
[w]He shall send from heaven, and save me,
me
†*From* the reproach of him that would swallow me up.
When [x]he reproacheth; Selah.
[y]God shall send forth [z]his mercy and his truth.
My soul is among lions;
[b]lions: *and*
[3]I lie among them that are set on fire,
even among
Even the sons of men, whose [d]teeth are spears and arrows,
And their [e]tongue a sharp sword.
[p]Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens;
Let thy glory *be* above all the earth.

They have prepared [h]a net for my steps;
My soul is [j]bowed down:
They have [a]digged a pit before me;
me,
They are fallen into the midst thereof
Into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah.
[7] [c]My heart is ‡[d]fixed, O God, my heart is fixed:
I will sing, yea, I will sing praises.
sing and give praise.
[8] [f]Awake up, [g]my glory; awake, [h]psaltery and harp:
[4]I myself will awake right early.
[9] I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the peoples:
praise
people:
I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.
[10] For thy [m]mercy is great unto the heavens,
And thy truth unto the skies.
clouds.
[11] [p]Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens;
heavens:
Let thy glory *be* above all the earth.

58 For the Chief Musician; *set to* [t]Al-tash-heth. *A Psalm* of David: [u]Michtam.
To the chief Musician, §Al-tasch-ith, Michtam of David.

[1] [5]Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation?
in silence speak righteousness,
Do ye [7]judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?
[2] Yea, in heart ye work wickedness;
[a]Ye weigh out the violence of your hands in the earth.
[3] The wicked are [c]estranged from the womb:
They go astray ‖as soon as they be born, speaking lies.
[4] [f]Their poison is **like the poison of a serpent:
They are like the deaf ††adder that stoppeth her ear;
[5] Which [g]hearkeneth not to the voice of [8]charmers,
will not hearken
‡‡Charming never so wisely.
[6] [i]Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth:

a See Ps. 7. 15.
b See Ps. 50. 14.
c For ver 7—11, see Ps. 108. 1—5.
d Ps. 112. 7.
e Ps. 49. 15 & 116. 8.
f Judg. 5. 12.
g See Ps. 16. 9.
h 1 Chr. 15. 16.
i Ps. 116. 9.
j Cp. Ps. 49. 19.
k Cp. Ps. 58. title & 59. title & 75. title.
l Ps. 16. title & 56. title.
m See Ps. 36. 5.
n 1 Sam. 22. 1 & 24. 1—3. Cp. Ps. 142. title.
o Ps. 56. 1. See Ps. 4. 1.
p Ps. 108 5. Cp. Ps. 113. 4.
q Ps. 91. 4.
r See Ps. 17. 8.
s Isai. 26. 20.
t See Ps. 57. title.
u See Ps. 16. title.
v Ps. 138. 8.
w Ps. 144. 5, 7. Cp. Ps. 18. 16.
x See Ps. 56. 1.
y Ps. 43. 3.
z See Ps. 36. 5 & 40. 11.
a Cp. Ps. 94. 20.
b Ps. 58. 6.
c Ps. 51. 5. Isai. 48. 8.
d Prov. 30. 14.
e Ps. 55. 21 & 59. 7 & 64. 3. Prov. 12. 18. Cp. Ps. 52. 2 & Jer. 9. 8.
f Ps. 140. 3. Cp. Deut. 32. 33.
g Jer. 8. 17.
h See Job 18. 8.
i Ps. 3. 7. Job 4. 10 & 29. 17.
j Ps. 145. 14 & 146. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *life* [2] Or, *wickednesses* [3] Or, *I must lie* [4] Or, *I will awake the dawn* [5] Or, *Is the righteousness* [6] Or, *as otherwise read, O ye gods* or, *O ye mighty ones* [7] Or, *judge uprightly the sons of men*
ould speak dumb ; [8] *enchanters*

R.V. * Or, *Destroy not, A golden* Psalm. † Or, *he reproacheth him that would swallow me up.* ‡ Or, *prepared.*
, Destroy not, A golden Psalm *of David.* ‖ Heb. *from the belly.* ** Heb. *according to the likeness.* †† Or, *asp.*
r, *be the charmer never so cunning.*

Break out the great teeth of
the young lions, O LORD.
7 Let them [a]melt away as water waters
that runneth apace.
which run continually:
When he [c]aimeth bendeth his bow to shoot his
arrows, let them be as though cut
they were cut off.
in pieces.
8 Let them be as As a snail [a]which melteth melteth,
and passeth
let every one of them pass away:
Like [e]the untimely birth of a
woman, [1]that hath not seen they may not see
the sun.
9 Before your pots can feel
[h]the thorns,
[2]He shall [i]take them away as
with a whirlwind, the green and *both living,
the burning alike.
and in his wrath.
10 [l]The righteous shall rejoice
when he seeth the vengeance:
He shall [n]wash his feet in the
blood of the wicked.
11 So that men a man shall say, Verily
there is [3]†[o]a reward for the
righteous:
Verily there he is a God that
[s]judgeth in the earth.

59 For the Chief Musician; set to "Al-tashheth. A Psalm of David: "Mich-tam: To the chief Musician, ‡Al-taschith, Michtam of David;
*when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

1 [z]Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God:
[c]Set me on high §Defend me from them that
[d]rise up against me.
2 Deliver me from [e]the workers
of iniquity,
And save me from [f]the bloodthirsty bloody
men.
3 For, lo, they [h]lie in wait for
my soul; soul:
The mighty [i]gather themselves together are gathered
against me; me;
[k]Not for my transgression, nor
for my sin, O LORD.

a Ps. 112. 10. Josh. 7. 5.
b See Ps. 35. 23.
c Ps. 64. 3.
d Ps. 80. 4 & 84. 8.
e See Job 3. 16.
f Cp. Ps. 22. 16.
g Prov. 15. 2, 28. Cp. Ps. 94. 4.
h Ps. 118. 12. Eccles. 7. 6.
i Cp. Job 27. 21. See Prov. 10. 25.
j See Ps. 57. 4.
k See Job 22. 13.
l Deut. 32. 43. See Job 22. 19.
m See Ps. 2. 4.
n Ps. 68. 23.
o Isai. 3. 10.
p ver. 16, 17. See Ps. 9. 9.
q ver. 17.
r Ps. 21. 3.
s Ps. 67. 4 & 94. 2. Gen. 18. 25. Job 19. 29. Eccles. 12. 14. See Ps. 9. 8, al.
t See Ps. 54. 7.
u Ps. 57. title.
v Ps. 16. title.
w ver. 15 (for mg.).
x Cp. 1 Sam. 19. 11.
y See Ps. 55. 23.
z Ps. 143. 9. Cp. Ps. 18. 48.
a See Ps. 3. 3.
b See Prov. 12. 13.
c See Ps. 20. 1.
d See Ps. 17. 7.
e Ps. 94. 4.
f Ps. 5. 6.
g Cp. Ps. 7. 9.
h Ps. 10. 9.
i See Ps. 56. 6.
j Ps. 83. 18.
k 1 Sam. 24. 11. Cp. Ps. 7. 3 & 69. 4.
l Ps. 22. 27.

4 They run and prepare them
selves without my fault:
[b]Awake thou ‖to [4]help me, and
behold.
5 Even thou, Thou therefore, [d]O LORD God
hosts, the God of Israel,
Arise Awake to visit all the [5]heathen
Be not merciful to any wicked
transgressors. Selah. [Sel-
6 They [f]return at evening, evening: the
make a noise like a dog,
And go round about the city.
7 Behold, they [g]belch out with
their mouth; mouth:
[j]Swords are in their lips:
For [k]who, *say they*, doth
hear?
8 But thou, O LORD, shalt [m]laugh
at them;
Thou shalt have all the [5]heathen
in derision.
9 [6]O my strength, I will
Because of his strength will I wait upon
thee:
For God is **[p]my high tower. defence.
10 [7][q]The God of my mercy [r]shall
prevent me:
God shall let me [t]see *my desire* upon [8]††mine enemies.
11 Slay them not, lest my people
forget:
[9][w]Scatter them by thy power power
and [y]bring them down,
O Lord our [a]shield.
12 *For* [b]the sin of their mouth mouth
and the words of their lips lips
Let them even be taken in
their pride, pride:
And for cursing and lying
which they speak.
13 [g]Consume them in wrath,
consume them, that they
be no more.
may not be:
And let them [j]know that God
ruleth in Jacob, Jacob
Unto [l]the ends of the earth.
Selah. [Sela

R.V. [1] Or, like them *that have not seen the sun* [2] Or, *Even as raw flesh, even so, shall fury sweep them away* [3] Heb. *fruit* [4] Heb. *meet.* [5] Or, *nations* [6] So some ancient authorities. The Hebrew text has, *His strength.* [7] According some ancient authorities, *My God with his mercy.* [8] Or, *them that lie in wait for me* [9] Or, *Make them wander to and fro*

A.V. * Heb. *as living as wrath.* † Heb. *fruit of the, &c.* ‡ Or, *Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David.* § Heb. *set me on high.* ‖ Heb. *to meet me.* ** Heb. *my high place.* †† Heb. *mine observers.*

[a]And at evening let them return, return; *and* let them make a noise like a dog,
And go round about the city.
They shall [e]wander up and down Let them
*for meat,
†And tarry all night grudge if they be not satisfied.
But I will sing of thy strength. power;
Yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning:
For thou hast been my [m]high tower, defence
And [n]a refuge refuge in [o]the day of my distress. trouble.
Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing praises:
For God [m]is my high tower, defence, *and* [q]the God of my mercy.

O For the Chief Musician; set to [1t]Shushan To the chief Musician upon Shushan-Eduth: eduth, ‡[v]Michtam of David, [w]to teach: teach; when he [x]strove with Aram-naharaim and with Aram-zobah, and when Joab returned, and smote of Edom in the Valley of Salt valley of salt twelve thousand.

O God, [a]thou hast cast us off,
[c]thou hast broken us down; §scattered us,
Thou hast been angry displeased; [d]O restore turn thyself to us again.
Thou hast made the land earth to tremble; thou hast rent broken it:
[e]Heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.
[f]Thou hast shewed thy people hard things:
Thou hast made us to drink [k]the wine of staggering. astonishment.
Thou hast given [m]a banner to them that fear thee,
That it may be displayed because of [o]the truth. [Selah Selah.
[p]That thy [r]beloved may be delivered, delivered;
Save with thy right hand, and answer [3]us. hear me.

a See ver. 6.
b Ps. 89. 35. Amos 4. 2
c Cp. Josh. 1. 6.
d Gen. 12. 6 & 33. 18. Josh. 17. 7.
e ver. 11 (mg.). Ps. 109. 10. Job 15. 23.
f Gen. 33. 17. Josh. 13. 27.
g Josh. 13. 31.
h Deut. 33. 17.
i Ps. 140. 7.
j Gen. 49. 10.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2
l Cp. Matt. 3. 11.
m ver. 9.
n 2 Sam. 22. 3.
o Ps. 18. 6.
p Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 1.
q ver. 10.
r Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
s ver. 1.
t Ps. 80. title.
u See Ps. 44. ‖
v See Ps. 16. title.
w Deut. 31. 19.
x Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 3, 13, 14 & 10. 16. 1 Chr. 18. 3, 12.
y Cp. Ps. 146. 3.
z Ps. 118. 15, 16. Num. 24. 18.
a ver. 10. See Ps. 44. 9.
b Ps. 44. 5. Isai. 63. 3.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 20.
d See Ps. 80. 3.
e Ps. 4. title.
f 2 Chr. 7. 14.
g Ps. 55. 1, 2.
h Ps. 71. 20.
i Job 21. 20.
j Ps. 77. 3.
k Isai. 51. 17, 22.
l Cp. Ps. 18. 2.
m Isai. 5. 26 & 11. 12 & 13. 2. Cp. Ps. 20. 5.
n See Ps. 14. 6.
o Prov. 22. 21.
p Prov. 18. 10.
q For ver. 5—12, see Ps. 108. 6—13.
r Deut. 33. 12. Jer. 11. 15.
s See Ps. 15. 1 & 27. 4.
t See Ps. 17. 8.

6 God hath spoken [b]in his holiness; I will exult: rejoice,
[c]I will divide [d]Shechem, and mete out the valley of [f]Succoth.
7 [g]Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine;
[h]Ephraim also is [i]the defence strength of mine head;
Judah is my [4j]sceptre. lawgiver;
8 [k]Moab is my washpot;
[5]Upon Over Edom will I [l]cast out my shoe:
[p]Philistia, ‖shout triumph thou because of me.
9 Who will bring me into the **strong city?
[6r]Who hath led will lead me unto into Edom?
10 [7]Hast *Wilt* not thou, O God, *which* hadst [s]cast us off?
And thou [u]goest not forth, O God, *thou*, O God, *which* didst not go out with our hosts. armies?
11 Give us help against the adversary. from trouble:
For [y]vain is the [8]††help of man.
12 Through God we shall [z]do valiantly:
For he it is that shall [b]tread down our adversaries. enemies.

61 For the Chief Musician; on [e]a stringed instrument. To the chief Musician upon Neginah, *A Psalm* of David.

1 Hear my cry, O God;
[g]Attend unto my prayer.
2 From the end of the earth will I call cry unto thee, when my heart [9]is [j]overwhelmed:
Lead me to [10l]the rock that is higher than I.
3 For thou hast been [n]a refuge shelter for me,
And a A strong [p]tower from the enemy.
4 I will dwell abide in thy [11]tabernacle for ever:
I will take refuge ‡‡trust in [t]the covert of thy wings. [Selah Selah.

V. [1] That is, *The lily of testimony.* [2] Many ancient authorities render, *That they may flee from before the bow.* other reading is, *me.* [4] Or, *lawgiver* [5] Or, *Unto* [6] Or, *Who will lead me &c.* [7] Or, *Wilt not thou, O God, hast cast us off, and goest...hosts?* [8] Heb. *salvation.* [9] Or, *fainteth* [10] Or, *a rock that is too high for me* b. *tent.*

V. * Heb. *to eat.* † Or, *if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night.* ‡ Or, *A golden Psalm.* § Heb. *broken.* *triumph thou over me* (by an irony). ** Heb. *city of strength?* †† Heb. *salvation.* ‡‡ Or, *make my refuge.*

5 For thou, O God, hast heard
my vows:
Thou hast [1]given *me* the heritage of those that fear thy
name.
6 *Thou wilt [b]prolong [c]the king's
life:
His / *And* his years shall be †as many
generations.
7 He shall abide before God for
ever:
O prepare [d]lovingkindness / mercy and
truth, that they / *which* may preserve
him.
8 So will I sing praise unto thy
name for ever,
That I may daily [j]perform my
vows.

62 For the Chief Musician; after the manner / To the chief Musician, to
of [m]Jeduthun. / Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

1 [n]My / ‡Truly my soul [2]§[o]waiteth only
upon God:
From him *cometh* my salvation.
2 [r]He only is my rock and my
salvation: / salvation;
He is my [t]high tower; ‖defence; [u]I shall
not be greatly moved.
3 How long will ye set upon / imagine mischief
a man, / against a man?
[3]That ye may slay *him*, / Ye shall be slain all of you, / you:
Like / as [x]a bowing wall, like / wall *shall ye be, and as*
a tottering fence? / fence.
4 They only consult to thrust / cast him
down from his [a]excellency; / excellency:
They delight in lies:
[c]They bless with their mouth,
but they curse **inwardly.
Selah. [Selah
5 [m]My soul, [4]wait thou only upon
God;
For my expectation is from
him.
6 [r]He only is my rock and my
salvation:

a See Ps. 3. 8.
b See Ps. 21. 4.
c Ps. 68. 11.
d See Ps. 14. 6.
e See Ps. 37. 3.
f See Ps. 42. 4.
g See Ps. 40. 11.
h Ps. 39. 5. Cp. Isai. 40. 17.
i Cp. Ps. 116. 11.
j See Ps. 50. 14.
k Cp. Jer. 2. 3. See Prov. 1. 10—19.
l Luke 12. 15. See Ps. 49. 6.
m See Ps. 39. title.
n See Ps. 33. 20.
o Ps. 65. 1. Cp. Ps. 37. 7.
p Job 33. 14 & 40. 5.
q Rev. 19. 1. Cp. Ps. 59. 9, 17.
r Ps. 18. 2.
s Ps. 86. 5, 15 & 103. 8. Dan. 9. 9.
t See Ps. 9. 9.
u See Ps. 10. 6.
v See Job 34. 11.
w Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 14 & 17. 2, 29.
x Cp. Isai. 30. 13.
y Ps. 78. 34. Isai. 26. 9.
z See Ps. 84. 2.
a Job 13. 11.
b Ps. 143. 6. Isai. 32. 2.
c See Ps. 28. 3.
d Ps. 78. 61. Cp. Ps. 27. 4.
e Cp. Ps. 69. 16.
f Ps. 104. 33 & 146. 2.

He is my high tower / defence; I shall n
be moved.
7 With / In God is my [a]salvation a
my glory:
The rock of my strength, a
[d]my refuge, is in God.
8 [e]Trust in him at all times, / times;
people; / people,
[f]Pour out your heart befo
him:
God is [d]a refuge for us. [Se
Selah
9 [h]Surely men of low degr
[i]are [5]vanity, and men
high degree [i]are a lie:
In the balances they will go up; / to be laid in the balance,
[i]They are ††together / altogether lighter th
[5]vanity.
10 Trust not in oppression,
[k]And become not vain in ro
bery:
[l]If riches increase, set n
your heart thereon. / upon them.
11 God hath spoken Ponce, / once;
[p]Twice have I heard this;
That ‡‡[q]power belongeth un
God: / God.
12 Also unto thee, O Lord, [s]b
longeth mercy:
For thou [v]renderest to eve
man according to his wor

63 A Psalm of David, [w]when he was / the wilderness of Judah.

1 O God, thou art my Go
[6][y]early will I seek thee:
[z]My soul thirsteth for the
my flesh longeth for thee, / thee
In [b]a dry and weary / §§thirsty lan
*where no water is. / is;
2 So have I looked upon thee in the sanctu
To see [d]thy power and thy gl
So *as* I have seen thee in the sanctuary.
3 For / Because thy [c]lovingkindness
better than life; / life,
My lips shall praise thee.
4 So / Thus will I bless thee [f]while
live:

R.V. [1] Or, *given an heritage unto those &c.* [2] Heb. *is silent unto God.* [3] Or, as otherwise read, *Ye shall be slain* [4] Heb. *be thou silent unto God.* [5] Heb. *a breath.* [6] Or, *earnestly*
A.V. * Heb. *Thou shalt add days to the days of the king.* † Heb. *as generation and generation.* ‡ Or, *O*
§ Heb. *is silent.* ‖ Heb. *high place.* ** Heb. *in their inward parts.* †† Or, *alike.* ‡‡ Or, *stren*
§§ Heb. *weary.* * Heb. *without water.*

I will [a]lift up my hands in thy [c]name.
My soul shall be [d]satisfied as with [1*]marrow and fatness;
And my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips: lips:
When I remember thee [g]upon my bed,
[2]*And* meditate on thee in [g]the night watches.
For Because thou hast been my help,
And Therefore in [j]the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.
My soul [k]followeth hard after thee:
Thy right hand [m]upholdeth me.
But those that seek my soul, [3]to destroy it,
Shall go into [p]the lower parts of the earth.
They shall be [4]given over to the power of fall by the sword:
They shall be a portion for [5]foxes.
But [t]the king shall rejoice in God: God;
Every one that [v]sweareth by him shall glory; glory:
[w]For But the mouth of them that [y]speak lies shall be stopped.

4 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

Hear my voice, O God, in my [b]complaint: prayer
Preserve my life from fear of the enemy.
Hide me from [d]the secret counsel of evil-doers the wicked;
From [f]the [6]tumult insurrection of the workers of iniquity:
Who have [h]whet their tongue like a sword,
And have [j]aimed bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:

a See Ps. 28. 2.
b Cp. Ps. 10. 8.
c Ps. 20. 1, 5.
d See Ps. 36. 8.
e Ps. 55. 19.
f Jer. 23. 14. Ezek. 13. 22.
g See Ps. 42. 8.
h See Ps. 140. 5.
i See Job 22. 13.
j See Ps. 17. 8.
k Cp. Num. 14. 24.
l Ps. 49. 11.
m See Ps. 41. 12.
n Ps. 7. 12, 13. Cp. Ps. 58. 7.
o Ps. 9. 17 & 55. 15.
p Ezek. 26. 20 & 31. 14. Eph. 4. 9.
q See Prov. 12. 13 & 18. 7.
r See Ps. 40. 3.
s Jer. 18. 16 & 48. 27. See Ps. 22. 7.
t Ps. 61. 6.
u Jer. 50. 28 & 51. 10.
v Deut. 6. 13. Isai. 45. 23 & 65. 16.
w Ps. 107. 42. Job 5. 16. Cp. Rom. 3. 19.
x See Ps. 32. 11 & Job 22. 19.
y Ps. 38. 12 & 41. 5—8.
z See Ps. 11. 1.
a See Ps. 7. 10.
b Ps. 55. 2.
c Ps. 62. 1.
d Cp. Ps. 55. 14.
e See Ps. 50. 14.
f Ps. 2. 1 (mg.).
g 2 Kin. 19. 20.
h See Ps. 57. 4.
i See Ps. 86. 9.
j See Ps. 11. 2.
k See Ps. 38. 4.

4 That they may shoot [b]in secret places at the perfect:
Suddenly do they shoot at him, and [e]fear not.
5 They [f]encourage themselves in an evil purpose; matter:
They commune [§]of [h]laying snares privily;
They say, [i]Who shall see them?
6 They search out iniquities;
[7]We have accomplished, *say they,* ‖They accomplish **a diligent search:
And Both [l]the inward thought of every one, one *of them,* and the heart, is deep.
7 [n]But God shall shoot at them; them
With an arrow arrow; suddenly [††]shall they be wounded.
8 [8]So they shall be made to stumble, make
their own [q]tongue being to fall upon against them. themselves
All that [r]see them shall [9]wag flee the head. away.
9 And all men shall [r]fear; fear,
And they shall [u]declare the work of God, God;
And For they shall wisely consider of his doing.
10 [x]The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and [z]shall trust in him;
And all [a]the upright in heart shall glory.

65 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm. A To the chief Musician, A Psalm *and* Song of David.

1 [10]Praise [‡‡c]waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion Sion:
And unto thee shall [e]the vow be performed.
2 O thou that [g]hearest prayer,
Unto thee [i]shall all flesh come.
3 [11]§§[k]Iniquities prevail against me:

1 Heb. *fat.* 2 Or, *I meditate* 3 Or, *shall be destroyed; they shall &c.* 4 Or, *poured out by* 5 Or, *jackals* *rong* 6 Or, as otherwise read, *they have accomplished* or *have hidden* 8 Or, *So shall they against whom their tongue* *ake them to stumble* 9 Or, *flee away* 10 Or, *There shall be silence before thee,* and *praise, O God &c.* 11 Heb. *Words* *atters of iniquities.*
* Heb. *fatness.* † Heb. *They shall make him run out* like water *by the hands of the sword.* ‡ Or, *speech.*
to hide snares. ‖ Or, *we are consumed by that which they have throughly searched.* ** Heb. *a search searched.*
. their wound shall be. ‡‡ Heb. *is silent.* §§ Heb. *Words,* or, *Matters of iniquities.*

As for our transgressions, thou
shalt [b]purge them away.
4 [d]Blessed is the man whom
thou choosest, and causest
to approach *unto thee,*
That he may [f]dwell in thy
courts:
We shall be [h]satisfied with
the goodness of thy house,
The holy place of thy / *Even* of thy holy temple.
5 By [j]terrible things / thou wilt / in righteousness
answer us in righteousness / wilt thou answer us,
O God of our salvation;
Thou that art / *Who art* the confidence of all
[k]the ends of the earth,
[1]And of them that are afar off
upon the sea:
6 Which by his strength setteth
fast the mountains;
Being [n]girded about with might / power:
7 Which [p]stilleth the roaring / noise of
the seas, the roaring / noise of their
waves,
And [q]the tumult of the peoples. / people.
8 They also that dwell in the
uttermost parts are afraid
at thy tokens:
Thou makest the outgoings of
the morning and evening
*to rejoice.
9 Thou visitest the earth, and
†[u]waterest it, / it:
Thou greatly enrichest it; / it
[v]The / With the river of God, / God, *which* is full
of water:
[x]Thou providest / preparest them corn, [2]when
thou hast so prepared / provided for it. [3]the earth.
10 Thou waterest her furrows / the ridges thereof
abundantly; / abundantly:
‡Thou [4]settlest the ridges / furrows thereof:
§Thou makest it soft with
showers; / showers:
Thou blessest the springing
thereof.
11 Thou crownest [5]‖the year with
thy goodness;

a Job 36. 28.
b Ps. 79. 9. Isai. 6. 7. See Ps. 51. 2.
c Joel 2. 22. Cp. Job 38. 26, 27.
d Cp. Ps. 33. 12.
e Isai. 55. 12.
f Ps. 84. 4. See Ps. 27. 4.
g Isai. 30. 23.
h See Ps. 16. 11.
i Ps. 98. 8. Cp. Isai. 44. 23.
j Ps. 45. 4 & 106. 22. Deut. 10. 21. 2 Sam. 7. 23. Cp. Rev. 15. 3.
k See Ps. 22. 27.
l Ps. 81. 1 & 95. 1 & 98. 4 & 100. 1.
m Cp. Josh. 7. 19. Isai. 42. 12.
n Ps. 93. 1.
o See Ps. 47. 2 & 65. 5.
p Ps. 89. 9 & 93. 3, 4 & 107. 29. Matt. 8. 26. Cp. Jer. 5. 22.
q Ps. 74. 23, Isai. 17. 12, 13.
r See Ps. 18. 44.
s See Ps. 22. 27.
t ver. 16. Ps. 46. 8.
u Ps. 68. 9 & 72. 6. Lev. 26. 4. See Job 5. 10.
v Cp. Ps. 46. 4.
w Cp. Ex. 14. 21.
x Cp. Ps. 147. 14.
y Ps. 74. 15. See Josh. 3. 14—17.
z See Ps. 11. 4.
a Deut. 32. 2.

And thy paths [a]drop fatness.
12 [6]They drop upon [c]the pastures
of the wilderness:
And the little hills are [e]girded with
**rejoice on every
joy. side.
13 [g]The pastures are clothed with
flocks;
The valleys also are covered
over with corn;
They [i]shout for joy, they also
sing.

66 For the Chief Musician. A Song. / To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

1 [l]Make a joyful noise unto
God, ††all the earth. / ye lands:
2 Sing forth the glory / honour of his
name:
[m]Make his praise glorious.
3 Say unto God, [o]How terrible
are / *art thou in* thy works!
Through the greatness of thy
power shall thine enemies
[7]‡‡[r]submit themselves unto
thee.
4 [s]All the earth shall worship
thee,
And shall sing unto thee;
They shall sing to thy name.
Selah. [Se
5 [t]Come, / Come and see the works of God:
[o]*He is* terrible in his doing
toward the children of men.
6 He [w]turned the sea into dry
land:
They [y]went through the flood
on foot:
There [8]did we rejoice in him.
7 He ruleth by his might / power for ever;
His [z]eyes observe / behold the nations:
Let not the rebellious exalt
themselves. Selah. [Se
8 O bless our God, ye peoples, / people,
And make the voice of his
praise to be heard:
9 Which [9]§§holdeth our soul
life,

R.V. [1] Or, *And of the sea, afar off* [2] Or, *for so preparest thou* [3] Heb. *her.* [4] Heb. *lowerest.* [5] Heb. *year of thy goodness.* [6] Or, *The pastures...do drop* [7] Or, *yield feigned obedience* Heb. *lie.* [8] Or, *let us rej* [9] Heb. *putteth.*

A.V. * Or, *to sing.* † Or, *after thou hadst made it to desire* rain. ‡ Or, *thou causest* rain *to descend* into *the furr* *thereof.* § Heb. *thou dissolvest it.* ‖ Heb. *the year of thy goodness.* ** Heb. *are girded with joy.* †† Heb *the earth.* ‡‡ Or, *yield feigned obedience.* Heb. *lie.* §§ Heb. *putteth.*

And [a]suffereth not our feet
to be moved.
For thou, O God, hast [c]proved
us:
Thou hast tried us, as silver is
tried.
Thou broughtest us into [f]the
net;
Thou layedst a sore burden / laidst affliction upon our
loins.
Thou hast caused men to [i]ride
over our heads;
We went through fire and
through [k]water; / water:
But thou broughtest us out
into [1]a *wealthy place.
I will come / go into thy house with
burnt offerings, / offerings:
I will [n]pay thee my vows,
Which my lips have †uttered,
And my mouth hath spoken,
[p]when I was in distress. / trouble.
I will offer unto thee burnt
offerings / sacrifices of ‡fatlings,
With the incense of rams;
I will offer bullocks with goats.
Selah. [Selah
Come, / Come and hear, all ye that
fear God,
And I will declare what he
hath done for my soul.
I cried unto him with my
mouth,
And [2]he was extolled with my
tongue.
If I [3][v]regard iniquity in my
heart,
The Lord [4]will not hear me:
But verily [y]God hath heard
me;
He hath attended to the voice
of my prayer.
Blessed be God,
Which hath not turned away
my prayer, nor his mercy
from me.

a See Ps. 121. 3.
b Ps. 4. title.
c See Job 23. 10.
d Num. 6. 25.
e See Ps. 4. 6.
f Lam. 1. 13. Ezek. 12. 13.
g Cp. Acts 18. 25.
h Ps. 98. 3. Luke 2. 30. Tit. 2. 11.
i Isai. 51. 23.
j See Ps. 22. 27.
k Isai. 43. 2.
l Ps. 100. 4 (mg.).
m See Ps. 58. 11.
n See Ps. 50. 14.
o Ps. 23. 2, 3 (for mg.) & 31. 3 (for mg.) & 61. 2 (for mg.).
p See Ps. 18. 6.
q Ps. 85. 12. Lev. 26. 4. Ezek. 34. 27. Cp. Hos. 2. 22.
r See Ps. 22. 27.
s ver. 5. Ps. 34. 11.
t Num. 10. 35. Isai. 33. 3.
u Cp. Ps. 89. 10 & 92. 9.
v Job 36. 21.
w See Ps. 37. 20.
x Cp. Prov. 28. 9 & Isai. 59. 2 & John 9. 31 & James 4. 3. See Job 27. 9.
y Ps. 116. 1, 2.
z Ps. 22. 14 & 97. 5. Mic. 1. 4.
a See Ps. 32. 11.

67

For the Chief Musician; on [b]stringed instruments. A Psalm, a Song. / To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm *or*

1 God [d]be merciful unto us, and
bless us, / us;
And cause his face to [e]shine
[5]§upon us; Selah. [Selah
2 That [g]thy way may be known
upon earth,
Thy [h]saving health among all
nations.
3 [j]Let the peoples / people [6]praise thee, O
God;
Let all the peoples / people praise thee.
4 O let the nations be glad and
sing for joy:
For thou shalt [m]judge the
peoples with equity, / people righteously,
And [7]‖[o]govern the nations
upon earth. Selah. [Selah
5 [j]Let the peoples / people praise thee, O
God;
Let all the peoples / people praise thee.
6 The earth hath [q]yielded / increase:
Then shall the earth yield her increase; *and*
God, even our own God, shall
bless us.
7 God shall bless us;
And [r]all the ends of the earth
shall fear him.

68

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David, a Song. / To the chief Musician, A Psalm *or* Song of David.

1 Let [t]God arise, let his enemies
be [u]scattered; / scattered:
Let them also that hate him
flee **before him.
2 As [w]smoke is driven away, so
drive them away:
As [z]wax melteth before the
fire,
So let the wicked perish at
the presence of God.
3 But let [a]the righteous be
glad; let them exult / rejoice before
God:
Yea, let them rejoice with gladness. / ††exceedingly rejoice.

[1] Heb. *abundance.* [2] Or, as otherwise read, *high praise was under my tongue* [3] Or, *had regarded* [4] Or, *would* [5] Heb. *with us.* [6] Or, *give thanks unto* [7] Heb. *lead.*
* Heb. *moist.* † Heb. *opened.* ‡ Heb. *marrow.* § Heb. *with us.* ‖ Heb. *lead.* ** Heb. *from*
†† Heb. *rejoice with gladness.*

4 Sing unto God, [a]sing praises
to his name:
[b]Cast up a high way for (Extol) him that
[d]rideth (through [e]the deserts; upon the heavens)
His name is [f]JAH; (By his name JAH,) and (exult ye rejoice) before
him.
5 [g]A father of the fatherless,
and [h]a judge of the widows,
Is God in his holy habitation.
6 God [1][i]setteth the solitary [*]in
families:
He [k]bringeth out (the prisoners those which are) (into prosperity bound with chains:)
But [l]the rebellious dwell in
[n]a (parched dry) land.

7 O God, when thou [o]wentest
forth before thy people,
[p]When thou didst march
through [r]the wilderness; [Selah
Selah:
8 [t]The earth (trembled, shook,)
The heavens also dropped at
the presence of God:
Even (yon) [w]Sinai (*trembled* itself *was moved*) at
the presence of God, the
God of Israel.
9 Thou, O God, didst [†y]send a
plentiful rain,
(Thou Whereby thou) didst [‡]confirm thine
inheritance, when it was
weary.
10 Thy [2]congregation (hath) dwelt
therein:
Thou, O God, (didst [b]prepare hast prepared) of thy
goodness for the poor.
11 The Lord (giveth gave) [c]the word:
[e]The women that publish the tidings are a
Great *was* the §company of those that
(great host. published *it*.)
12 [f]Kings of armies (flee, they flee ‖did flee apace)
And she that (tarrieth tarried) at home
[g](divideth divided) the spoil.
13 [3]Will (Though) ye (lie have lien) among [h]the
(sheepfolds, pots,)
Yet shall ye be as (*As*) the wings of a
dove covered with silver,
And her (pinions feathers) with yellow (gold? gold.)

a Ps. 66. 4.
b Isai. 57. 14 & 62. 10.
c Judg. 9. 48.
d ver. 33. Cp. Ps. 18. 10.
e Isai. 40. 3.
f Ps. 89. 8. Ex. 15. 2 (mg.). Isai. 12. 2 (mg.) & 26. 4 (mg.), al.
g See Ps. 10. 14.
h Deut. 10. 18.
i Ps. 113. 9. 1 Sam. 2. 5.
j Ps. 132. 13, 14. Cp. Ps. 78. 54 & 87. 1, 2 & Deut. 12. 5.
k Ps. 69. 33 & 107. 10, 14 & 146. 7. Acts 12. 7 & 16. 26.
l ver. 18.
m 2 Kin. 6. 17. Hab. 3. 8.
n Cp. Ps. 107. 33, 40.
o Ex. 13. 21. Judg. 4. 14. Hab. 3. 13. Zech. 14. 3.
p Judg. 5. 4.
q Ps. 7. 7 & 47. 5. Cited Eph. 4. 8. Cp. Acts 1. 9.
r Ps. 78. 40.
s Judg. 5. 12.
t Ex. 19. 18. Judg. 5. 4. Isai. 64. 1 (mg.).
u Cp. Acts 2. 4, 33.
v Cp. Rom. 5. 8 & 1 Tim. 1. 13.
w Judg. 5. 5 (mg.).
x Ps. 78. 60. Ex. 29. 45. Rev. 21. 3. Cp. John 14. 23.
y See Ps. 65. 9, 10.
z Cp. Isai. 46. 4.
a Deut. 32. 39. Eccles. 7. 18. Rev. 1. 18.
b Ps. 65. 9 & 78. 20.
c Cp. Ps. 33. 9.
d Ps. 110. 6. Hab. 3. 13.
e Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & 1 Sam. 18. 6.
f Ps. 110. 5. Cp. Num. 31. 8 & Josh. 10. 16 & Judg. 5. 19. See Josh. 12. 7—24.
g Judg. 5. 30.
h Cp. Gen. 49. 14 & Judg. 5. 16.
i Num. 21. 33.
j See Amos 9. 2—4.
k Ps. 58. 10.

14 When the Almighty scatter
kings (therein, **in it,)
[4]*It was* (*as when* it snoweth *white* as snow) in [c]Zalm
15 A mountain (The hill) of God (is the mountain *is as* the hill)
Bashan;
[5]An high (mountain is hill *as*) the (mount hill)
of Bashan.
16 Why (look ye askance, leap ye,) ye hi
(mountains, hills?)
At the mountain (*This is* the hill) which God (hat desir
[j]desired for his abode? (to dwell in:)
Yea, the LORD will dwell
it for ever.
17 [m]The chariots of God a
twenty thousand, (††ev
thousands) (upon thousands. of angels)
The Lord is among them, (‡‡
in Sinai, in the (sanctuary. holy *place*.)
18 [q]Thou hast ascended on hig
[s]thou hast led (*thy* captivi
captive; captive:)
Thou hast [u]received gifts (am ‡‡
men, men;)
Yea, (*among* *for*) [v]the rebellious al
[x]that [7]the LORD God mig
[8]dwell (*with* *among*) *them*.

19 [9]Blessed be the Lord, w
daily (bearetb our burden, loadeth us *with benefits*,)
Even the God (who is of) our s
vation. (Selah. [Se
20 (God is unto us a *He that is* our God *is* the) God
(deliverances. salvation;)
[a]And unto (JEHOVAH GOD) the Lo
belong the issues fro
death.
21 [d]But God shall (smite through wound) t
head of his enemies,
(The *And* the) hairy scalp of such
one as goeth on still in h
(guiltiness. trespasses.)
22 The Lord said, I will bri
again [e]from Bashan,
[f]I will bring (*them* *my people*) again fro
the depths of the sea:
23 That (thou mayest thy foot may be) [k]dip thy foot
(blood,)
the blood of *thine* enemies,

R.V. [1] Heb. *maketh the solitary to dwell in a house.* [2] Or, *troop* [3] Or, *When ye lie among the sheepfolds, it is a* Heb. *wings...gold.* [4] Or, *It snowed* [5] Heb. *A mountain of summits.* [6] Or, *Sinai is in the sanctuary* [7] Heb. See ver. 4. [8] Or, *dwell* there [9] Or, *Blessed be the Lord day by day: if one oppresseth us, God is our salvation*

A.V. * Heb. *in a house.* † Heb. *shake out.* ‡ Heb. *confirm it.* § Heb. *army.* ‖ Heb. *did flee, did*
** Or, *for her, she was.* †† Or, even *many thousands.* ‡‡ Heb. *in the man.* §§ Or, *red.*

That *And* [a]the tongue of thy dogs
may have its portion from *thine* enemies.
in the same.
[4] They have seen thy goings, O God,
God;
Even the goings of my God,
my King, [1]into in the sanctuary.
[f]The singers went before, [g]the
minstrels
players on instruments followed after,
after;
In the midst of
Among *them were* [j]the damsels playing with timbrels.
[l]Bless ye God in the congregations,
Even the Lord, *ye that are of* *from [m]the
fountain of Israel.
There is [n]little Benjamin *with*
their ruler,
The princes of Judah †*and*
their [2]council,
The princes of [q]Zebulun, *and*
the princes of Naphtali.
Thy God hath [s]commanded
thy strength:
[8]Strengthen, O God, that which
thou [4]hast wrought for us.
Because of thy temple at
Jerusalem
Kings shall
Shall kings [w]bring presents unto
thee.
Rebuke ‡[z]the wild beast of the reeds,
company of spearmen,
The multitude of [c]the bulls,
with the calves of the peoples,
people,
Till every one submit himself with [5c]Trampling under foot the pieces
of silver;
silver:
He hath scattered
§Scatter thou the peoples
people that
delight in war.
Princes shall come out of
[g]Egypt;
[h]Ethiopia shall haste to
soon [i]stretch
out her hands unto God.
[32]Sing unto God, [j]ye kingdoms
of the earth;
O sing praises unto the Lord;
[Selah
Selah:
[33]To him [l]that rideth upon [m]the
heavens of heavens, which are
which were
of old;

Lo, he doth ‖send out his voice,
and that a mighty voice.
[34] [c]Ascribe ye strength unto God:
His excellency is over Israel,
And his [d]strength is in [e]the
skies.
**clouds.
[35] [8]O God, *thou art* [h]terrible out
of thy [i]holy places:
The God of Israel,
Israel *is* he that giveth
[k]strength and power unto
his people.
Blessed be God.

69

For the Chief Musician; set to [9*]Sho-
To the chief Musician upon Sho-
shannim.
shannim, *A Psalm* of David.

[1] Save me, O God;
For [p]the waters are come in
unto my soul.
[2] I sink in ††deep [r]mire, where
there is no standing:
I am come into ‡‡deep waters,
where the floods [t]overflow
me.
[3] [u]I am weary with my crying;
of crying:
[v]my
throat is dried:
[x]Mine eyes fail while I [y]wait
for my God.
[4] [a]They that hate me [b]without
a cause are [d]more than the
hairs of mine head:
They that would cut me off,
destroy me,
[f]being
mine enemies [10]wrongfully,
are mighty:
Then I [11]restored that which
I took not away.
[5] O God, thou knowest my
foolishness;
And my [12]§§sins are not hid
from thee.
[6] Let not them that wait on
thee be [k]ashamed through me, O Lord
thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed
God of hosts.
for my sake
Let not those that seek thee
be brought to dishonour through me,
confounded for my sake,
O God of Israel.

a Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19 & 22. 38.
b Ps. 29. 4. See Ps. 46. 6.
c Ps. 29. 1.
d Ps. 150. 1.
e Ps. 36. 5 & 57. 10 & 108. 4.
f Ps. 47. 5. 1 Chr. 13. 8 & 15. 16.
g See Ps. 33. 3.
h Cp. Ps. 65. 5. See Ps. 47. 2.
i Cp. Ps. 110. 2.
j Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34.
k Isai. 40. 29. See Ps. 29. 11.
l Ps. 22. 25 & 26. 12.
m Deut. 33. 28. Isai. 48. 1. Cp. Isai. 51. 1.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 21.
o Ps. 45. title.
p ver. 14, 15. See Ps. 32. 6 & 130. 1 & Job 22. 11.
q Cp. Judg. 5. 18.
r ver. 14. Ps. 40. 2.
s See Ps. 42. 8.
t Ps. 124. 4.
u Ps. 6. 6.
v Cp. Ps. 22. 15.
w Ps. 45. 12 & 76. 11. 1 Kin. 10. 10, 25. 2 Chr. 32. 23. Isai. 18. 7.
x Ps. 119. 82, 123. Deut. 28. 32. Isai. 38. 14.
y See Ps. 31. 24.
z Job 40. 21. Isai. 19. 6. Ezek. 29. 3, 4. Cp. Ezek. 32. 2.
a Cited John 15. 25.
b Cp. Ps. 35. 7 & 59. 3, 4 & 109. 3 & 119. 161.
c Ps. 22. 12.
d Ps. 40. 12.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2, 6.
f Ps. 35. 19 & 38. 19.
g Isai. 19. 19, 21.
h Ps. 87. 4. Isai. 45. 14. Zeph. 3. 10.
i Ps. 44. 20.
j Ps. 102. 22.
k See Ps. 25. 2.
l Ps. 18. 10 & 104. 3. Deut. 33. 26.
m Deut. 10. 14. 1 Kin. 8. 27.

[1] Or, *in the sanctuary* Or, *in holiness* [2] Or, *company* [3] Or, *Be strong, O God, thou that hast &c.* [4] Or, *hast*
t for us out of thy temple. *Unto Jerusalem &c.* [5] Or, Every one *submitting himself with pieces of silver* [6] Or, as
ise read, *Scatter thou* [7] Heb. *Cush.* [8] Or, *Terrible is God* [9] That is, *Lilies.* [10] Heb. *falsely.*
had to restore [12] Heb. *guiltinesses.*
* Or, ye that are *of the fountain of Israel.* † Or, with *their company.* ‡ Or, *the beasts of the reeds.*
e scattereth. ‖ Heb. *give.* ** Or, *heavens.* †† Heb. *the mire of depth.* ‡‡ Heb. *depth of waters.*
b. guiltiness.

7 Because [a]for thy sake I have
borne reproach;
Shame hath covered my face.
8 I am become [d]a stranger unto
my brethren,
And an alien unto my mother's
children.
9 For [f]the zeal of thine house
hath eaten me up;
And [g]the reproaches of them
that reproach / reproached thee are fallen
upon me.
10 When I wept, *and chastened*
my soul with [h]fasting,
That was to my reproach.
11 When I made [h]sackcloth also my
clothing, garment;
And I became [l]a proverb unto / to
them.
12 They that [n]sit in the gate
talk of / speak against me;
And I am / I was [p]the song of the
*drunkards.
13 But as for me, my [r]prayer is
unto thee, O LORD, in [u]an
acceptable time:
O God, in the multitude of
thy mercy, / mercy
Answer me / hear me, in the truth of thy
salvation.
14 Deliver me out of [y]the mire,
and let me not sink:
[z]Let me be delivered from
them that hate me, and out
of [a]the deep waters.
15 Let not the waterflood overwhelm / overflow
me,
Neither let the deep swallow
me up; / up,
And let not [c]the pit shut [d]her
mouth upon me.
16 Answer / Hear me, O LORD; for thy
[g]lovingkindness is good:
According / Turn unto me according to the multi-
tude [i]of thy tender mercies
[k]turn thou unto me
17 And [l]hide not thy face from
thy servant;

a Jer. 15. 15. Cp. Ps. 44. 22.
b See Ps. 18. 11.
c Ps. 102. 2 & 143. 7.
d Cp. Ps. 31. 11 & 38. 11 & Job 19. 13 & John 1. 11.
e ver. 10, 11. Cp. Heb. 12. 2. See Ps. 22. 6.
f Cited John 2. 17. Cp. Ps. 119. 139. See Ps. 132. 1—5.
g Cited Rom. 15. 3. Cp. Ps. 89. 41, 50.
h See Ps. 35. 13.
i Cp. Matt. 26. 37.
j Ps. 142. 4. Cp. Isai. 63. 5.
k Jer. 15. 5.
l See Job 17. 6.
m Job 16. 2.
n Cp. Gen. 19. 1. Esth. 2. 19.
o Deut. 29. 18. Matt. 27. 34.
p See Job 30. 9.
q Matt. 27. 48. Luke 23. 36. John 19. 29. Cp. Mark 15. 23.
r Ps. 109. 4.
s Cited Rom. 11. 9, 10. See Ps. 35. 4—8 & 109. 6—15.
t Ps. 23. 5.
u Isai. 49. 8. 2 Cor. 6. 2. Cp. Ps. 32. 6.
v Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
w Isai. 6. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 14.
x Dan. 5. 6. Nah. 2. 10.
y ver. 2.
z Ps. 144. 7.
a ver. 1, 2.
b Cited Acts 1. 20. Cp. Matt. 23. 38 & Luke 13. 35.
c Ps. 55. 23.
d Num. 16. 33.
e Cp. Zech. 1. 15.
f Isai. 53. 4.
g Ps. 63. 3 & 109. 21.
h Cp. Job 19. 21.
i Ps. 106. 45.
j Neh. 4. 5.
k See Ps. 25. 16.
l See Ps. 27. 9.

[b]For I am in distress; [c]answer / trouble: [†]hear me
speedily.
18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and
redeem it:
Ransom / Deliver me because of mine
enemies.
19 Thou knowest / hast known my [e]reproach
and my shame, and my
dishonour:
Mine adversaries are all before
thee.
20 [e]Reproach hath broken my
heart; and I am [1]full of
[i]heaviness:
And I [j]looked for some [‡]to
[k]take pity, but there was
none;
And for [m]comforters, but
found none.
21 They gave me also [o]gall for
my meat;
And in my thirst they gave
me [q]vinegar to drink.
22 [s]Let their [t]table before them become
a snare;
before them:
[v]And when they are in
that which should have been for their
peace, welfare, *let it become* a trap.
23 [w]Let their eyes be darkened
that they see not;
[x]And make their loins con-
tinually to shake.
24 Pour out thine indignation
upon them,
And let the fierceness of thine / thy wrathful anger
overtake / take hold of them.
25 [b]Let [§]their [2]habitation be
desolate;
Let / *And* [‖]let none dwell in their
tents.
26 For they [e]persecute him whom
[f]thou hast smitten;
And they tell of / talk to the [3]sorrow / grief of
[**]those [h]whom thou hast
wounded.
27 [j]Add [††]iniquity unto their
iniquity:
And let them not come into
thy righteousness.

R.V. [1] Or, *sore sick* [2] Or, *encampment* [3] Or, *pain*
A.V. * Heb. *drinkers of strong drink.* † Heb. *make haste to hear me.* ‡ Heb. *to lament* with me. § Heb. *the palace.* ‖ Heb. *let there not be a dweller.* ** Heb. *thy wounded.* †† Or, *punishment of iniquity.*

28 Let them be [a]blotted out of
the book of [1]life, the living,
And not be [b]written with the
righteous.
29 But I am poor and [2]sorrow-
ful:
Let thy salvation, O God, [c]set
me up on high.
30 I will [d]praise the name of God
with a song,
And will [f]magnify him with
[g]thanksgiving.
31 And it This also shall [h]please the LORD
better than an ox, ox
Or [a] bullock [i]that hath horns
and hoofs.
32 [k]The meek, *humble shall see *this*, and are be
glad:
Ye that seek after God, [k]let your heart live.
And your heart shall live that seek God.
33 For the LORD heareth the needy, poor,
And [l]despiseth not his prison-
ers.
34 Let the [m]heaven and earth
praise him,
The seas, and every thing that
[†]moveth therein.
35 For [o]God will save Zion, and
will build the cities of Judah; Judah:
And That they shall abide may dwell there, and
have it in possession.
36 The seed also of his servants
shall inherit it; it:
And they that love his name
shall dwell therein.

For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of
O David; David, [3]to *bring to remembrance.

1 *Make haste*, O God, to deliver
me;
Make haste [‡]to help me, O
LORD.
2 Let them be ashamed and con-
founded
That seek after my soul:
Let them be turned backward backward,
and brought put to dishonour confusion,
That delight in desire my hurt.

[a] Ex. 32. 32. Rev. 3. 5. Cp. Phil. 4. 3.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 13. 9 & Luke 10. 20 & Heb. 12. 23.
[c] Ps. 20. 1.
[d] Ps. 28. 7.
[e] Ps. 141. 1.
[f] See Ps. 34. 3.
[g] See Ps. 50. 14, 23.
[h] Ps. 50. 13.
[i] Lev. 11. 3.
[j] For ver. 1—3, see Ps. 31. 1—3.
[k] Ps. 22. 26 & 34. 2.
[l] Cp. Ps. 68. 6.
[m] Ps. 96. 11 & 98. 7. Isai. 44. 23 & 49. 13. See Ps. 148. 1—12.
[n] Cp. Ps. 90. 1 & 91. 9 & Deut. 33. 27.
[o] See Ps. 51. 18. Cp. Isai. 44. 26.
[p] See Ps. 42. 8.
[q] See Ps. 18. 2.
[r] Ps. 102. 28. Isai. 65. 9. Cp. Ps. 37. 29.
[s] Ps. 140. 1, 4.
[t] Jer. 14. 8 & 17. 13 & 50. 7. 1 Tim. 1. 1.
[u] Ps. 38. title. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 4.
[v] For ver. 1—5, see Ps. 40. 13—17.
[w] See Ps. 22. 10.
[x] Ps. 22. 9.
[y] Isai. 8. 18. Zech. 3. 8 (mg.). Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 9.
[z] ver. 24.

3 Let them be turned back [4]by for
reason a reward of their shame
That say, Aha, Aha. aha.
4 Let all those that seek thee
rejoice and be glad in thee; thee:
And let such as love thy
salvation say continually,
Let God be magnified.
5 But I am poor and needy; needy:
[e]Make haste unto me, O
God:
Thou art my help and my
deliverer;
O LORD, make no tarrying.

71 1 [j]In thee, O LORD, do I
put my trust:
Let me never be put to
ashamed. confusion.
2 Deliver me in thy righteous-
ness, and rescue me cause me to escape:
Bow down Incline thine ear unto me, and
save me.
3 §Be thou to me [5]a rock of my strong [n]habita-
tion, whereunto I may con-
tinually resort:
Thou hast [p]given command-
ment to save me;
For thou art my [q]rock and
my fortress.
4 [r]Rescue Deliver me, O my God, out of
the hand of the wicked,
Out of the hand of the un-
righteous and cruel man.
5 For thou art my [t]hope, O
Lord GOD:
Thou art my trust from my
youth.
6 By thee have I been holden
up [w]from the womb:
[6]Thou art he that [x]took me
out of my mother's bowels:
My praise shall be continually
of thee.
7 I am as [y]a wonder unto many;
But thou art my strong refuge.
8 My [z]mouth shall Let my mouth be filled with thy
praise, praise

[1] Or, *the living* [2] Or, *in pain* [3] Or, *to make memorial* [4] Or, *for a reward of* [5] According to some
ent authorities, *a strong rock, whereunto &c.* [6] Or, *Thou hast been my benefactor from &c.*
A.V. * Or, *meek.* † Heb. *creepeth.* ‡ Heb. *to my help.* § Heb. *Be thou to me for a rock of habitation.*

And with thy honour all the day.
9 [b]Cast me not off in the time of old age;
Forsake me not when my strength faileth.
10 For mine enemies speak (concerning / against) me;
And they that (*[g]watch / *lay wait) for my soul take [h]counsel together,
11 Saying, God hath forsaken him:
(Pursue / Persecute) and take him; for there is none to (deliver. / deliver *him*.)
12 O God, be not [i]far from me:
O my God, [k]make haste (to / for) (help me. / my help.)
13 Let them be ([l]ashamed / confounded) *and* consumed that are adversaries to my soul;
[n]Let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that [o]seek my hurt.
14 But I will [q]hope continually,
And will (‡praise thee yet / yet praise thee) more and more.
15 My [t]mouth shall (tell of / shew forth) thy (righteousness, / righteousness)
And (of / ‖) thy salvation all the day;
For I know not [v]the numbers *thereof.*
16 I will (come / go in) ([1]with / ‖) the (mighty acts / strength) of the Lord GOD:
I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.
17 O God, thou hast taught me from my (youth; / youth:)
And hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.
18 (Yea, even / Now also) [2]†when I am [a]old and grayheaded, O God, [b]forsake me not;
Until I have (declared / shewed) [3]‡[c]thy strength unto (*the next* / *this*) generation,
(Thy might / *And* thy power) to every one that is to come.

a Ps. 36. 5.
b ver. 18.
c Ps. 126. 2. 1 Sam. 12. 24. Luke 1. 49.
d Ps. 35. 10.
e Ps. 60. 3.
f Ps. 80. 18 & 85. 6 & 119. 25 & 138. 7 & 143. 11. Hos. 6. 2.
g Ps. 56. 6.
h Ps. 83. 5. Cp. Ps. 41. 7, 8.
i See Ps. 10. 1.
j Ps. 33. 2.
k Ps. 70. 5. See Ps. 40. 13.
l ver. 24. See Ps. 35. 4, 26.
m Ps. 78. 41 & 89. 18. 2 Kin. 19. 22. Isai. 60. 9.
n Ps. 109. 29.
o ver. 24. Esth. 9. 2. Cp. Ps. 70. 2.
p Ps. 34. 22.
q ver. 5.
r Cp. ver. 8, 15. See Ps. 35. 28.
s ver. 22.
t ver. 8, 24.
u Cp. ver. 13.
v See Ps. 40. 5.
w Ps. 127. title.
x Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 12.
y Isai. 9. 7 & 11. 2—4 & 32. 1. See Ps. 122. 5.
z Cp. Ps. 85. 10 & Isai. 32. 17 & 52. 7.
a Isai. 46. 4.
b ver. 9.
c Ps. 79. 11 (mg. for mg.). Cp. Isai. 58. 1 (for mg.).

19 Thy [a]righteousness also, O God, is very (high; / high.)
(Thou who / Who) hast done [c]great (things / things)
O God, [d]who is like unto (thee / thee)
20 Thou, which hast [e]shewed ([4]us / [4]me) (many / great) and sore troubles,
Shalt [f]quicken ([4]us / [4]me) again,
And shalt bring ([4]us / [4]me) up again from the depths of the earth.
21 (Increase thou / Thou shalt increase) my greatness,
And (turn again and comfort me. / comfort me on every side.)
22 I will also praise thee (§with / ‖) [j]the psaltery,
Even thy truth, O my God:
Unto thee will I sing (praises / ‖) with [j]the harp,
O thou [m]Holy One of Israel.
23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing (praises / ‖) unto thee;
And my soul, which thou hast [p]redeemed.
24 My [r]tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long:
For they are ([u]ashamed, / confounded, / ‖) for they are (confounded, / brought unto shame, / ‖) that seek my hurt.

72

A Psalm (of / ‖) (for / ‖) [w]Solomon.

1 Give the king thy ([x]judgements, / judgments, / ‖) God,
And thy righteousness unto the king's son.
2 [5]He shall [y]judge thy people with righteousness,
And thy poor with (judgement. / judgment. / ‖)
3 The mountains shall bring [z]peace to the people,
And the (little / ‖) hills, (in / by / ‖) righteousness.
4 He shall judge the poor of the people,
He shall save the children of the needy,
And shall break in pieces the oppressor.

R.V. [1] Or, *in the strength* [2] Heb. *unto old age and gray hairs.* [3] Heb. *thine arm.* [4] Another reading is, [5] Or, *Let him* and so throughout the Psalm.
A.V. * Heb. *watch*, or, *observe.* † Heb. *unto old age and gray hairs.* ‡ Heb. *thine arm.* § Heb. *with instrument of psaltery.* ‖ Or, *of.*

They shall fear thee [while] as long as
[a]the sun endureth,
And [1]so long as the moon, [b]throughout all generations.
He shall come down like [d]rain
upon [e]the mown grass:
As [g]showers that water the
earth.
In his days shall [i]the righteous
flourish;
And abundance of [j]peace, till
the moon [*]so long as be no more. endureth.
He shall have dominion also
from [k]sea to sea,
And from [k]the River unto [l]the
ends of the earth.
They that dwell in the wilderness shall [o]bow before
him;
And his enemies shall [q]lick
the dust.
The kings of [r]Tarshish and
of [t]the isles shall [2]bring
[u]presents:
The kings of [w]Sheba and [x]Seba
shall offer [y]gifts.
Yea, all kings shall [a]fall down
before him:
All nations shall serve him.
For he shall deliver [c]the needy
when he crieth;
And the poor, The poor also, and *him* [3]that hath no
helper.
He shall have pity on spare the [4]poor
and needy,
And shall save the souls of the
needy he shall save.

a ver. 7, 17. Ps. 89. 36, 37. Jer. 31. 35, 36. Cp. Jer. 33. 20, 25.
b Ps. 89. 4. Cp. Luke 1. 33.
c Ps. 116. 15. 2 Kin. 1. 13.
d 2 Sam. 23. 4. Hos. 6. 3.
e Amos 7. 1.
f 1 Kin. 10. 10.
g Deut. 32. 2. Cp. Ps. 65. 10 & Job 5. 10.
h Deut. 9. 20.
i See Ps. 92. 12.
j Isai. 2. 4. Cp. Eph. 2. 14.
k Ex. 23. 31. 1 Kin. 4. 21, 24. Zech. 9. 10. Ecclus. 44. 21. Cp. Ps. 80. 11 & 89. 25.
l See Ps. 2. 8.
m Ps. 92. 7.
n Job 5. 25.
o Ps. 22. 29.
p Ps. 104. 31. Cp. Ps. 89. 36.
q Isai. 49. 23. Mic. 7. 17.
r 1 Kin. 10. 22.
s Gen. 12. 3 & 18. 18 & 22. 18 & 26. 4.
t Isai. 42. 10, 12 & 51. 5 & 60. 9.
u See Ps. 68. 29 & 1 Sam. 10. 27.
v Luke 1. 48.
w Job 1. 15 (mg.). See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
x Gen. 10. 7. Isai. 43. 3 & 45. 14.
y Ezek. 27. 15 (mg.).
z See Ps. 41. 13.
a Isai. 49. 7, 23.
b Ps. 77. 14 & 86. 10 & 136. 4. Ex. 15. 11. See Job 5. 9.
c See Job 29. 12—17.
d Neh. 9. 5.
e Num. 14. 21.
f Ps. 41. 13.
g Ps. 17. title & 55. 1 & 86. title.
h 2 Sam. 23. 1.

14 He shall redeem their soul
from [5]oppression deceit and violence;
And [c]precious shall their blood
be in his sight: sight.
15 And [6]they he shall live; live, and to him
[†]shall be given of [f]the gold
of Sheba:
And men shall pray Prayer also shall be made [h]for him
continually;
[6]They shall bless him all the day long.
And daily shall he be praised.
16 There shall be [7]abundance an handful of corn
in the [8]earth upon the top
of the mountains;
The fruit thereof shall shake
like Lebanon:
And they of the city shall
[m]flourish like [n]grass of the
earth.
17 [p]His name [‡]shall endure for ever; ever:
[§]His name shall [9]be continued
[10]as long as the sun:
[s]And men shall [11]be blessed in him; him:
[v]All nations shall call him happy. blessed.

18 [z]Blessed be the LORD God, the
God of Israel,
Who only doeth [b]wondrous things: things.
19 And blessed be his [d]glorious
name for ever; ever:
And let [e]the whole earth be
filled with his glory. glory;
[f]Amen, and Amen.

20 [‖]The prayers of [h]David the son of
Jesse are ended.

BOOK III.

[*R.V. only*

73 [‖]A Psalm of [a]Asaph.

[**]Surely Truly God is good to [d]Israel,
Even to such as are [††]pure in of a clean
heart.
But as for me, my feet were
almost gone;

a See Ps. 50. title.
b See Job 21. 7.
c Ps. 37. 1. Prov. 23. 17.
d John 1. 47.
e See Ps. 24. 4.
f Isai. 58. 6.

My steps had well nigh slipped.
3 [b]For I was [c]envious at the
[13]arrogant, foolish,
When I saw the prosperity of
the wicked.
4 For there are no [14][f]bands in
their death:

v. [1] Heb. *before the moon.* [2] Or, *render tribute* [3] Or, *and him that hath* [4] Or, *weak* [5] Or, *fraud* [6] Or, *he* [7] Or, *an handful* [8] Or, *land* [9] Or, *have issue* [10] Heb. *before the sun.* [11] Or, *bless themselves* [12] Or, *Only* [13] Or, *fools* [14] Or, *pangs*

v. [*] Heb. *till* there be *no moon.* [†] Heb. one *shall give.* [‡] Heb. *shall be.* [§] Heb. *shall be as a son to continue* [‖] Or, *A Psalm for Asaph.* [**] Or, *Yet.* [††] Heb. *clean of heart.*

But their strength is *firm.
5 They are not [1]†in trouble as
other men;
Neither are they [cc]plagued
‡like *other* men.
6 Therefore pride is as [e]a chain compasseth them
about their neck, as a chain;
Violence covereth them as [f]a
garment.
7 Their [h]eyes stand out with
fatness:
[2]§They have more than heart
could wish.
8 They are corrupt, scoff, and speak wickedly in wickedness
oppression: concerning
They [l]speak [3]loftily.
9 They have set their mouth [4]against
the heavens,
And their tongue walketh
through the earth.
10 Therefore [5]his people return
hither:
And waters of [o]a full *cup* are
[6]wrung out to them.
11 And they say, [q]How doth God
know?
And is there knowledge in the
Most High?
12 Behold, these are the wicked; ungodly,
And, being alway at ease, Who prosper in the world; they [t]in-
crease in riches.
13 Surely in vain have I [v]cleansed my
Verily I have heart, heart *in* vain,
And [w]washed my hands in
innocency; innocency.
14 For all the day long have I
been [cc]plagued,
And [7]‖[b]chastened [c]every morn-
ing.
15 If I had said, say, I will speak thus;
Behold, I had dealt treacherously should offend
[f]the generation of
thy children.
16 When I thought how I might to
know this,
[8]**It was [i]too painful for me;

17 Until I went into [a]the sanc-
tuary of God, God;
And considered Then understood I their [b]latter end.
18 Surely thou settest didst set them in
[d]slippery places:
Thou castest castedst them down into
[9]destruction.
19 How are they become a desolation brought into desolation,
[g]in a moment!
They are utterly consumed
with [i]terrors.
20 As [j]a dream when one
awaketh;
So, O Lord, [10]when [k]thou
awakest, thou shalt despise
their image.
21 For Thus my heart [11]was grieved,
And I was pricked in my reins reins
22 So [m]brutish foolish [12]was I, and ignorant; ††ignorant
I was *as* [n]a beast [13]‡‡before
thee.
23 Nevertheless I am continually
with thee:
Thou hast [p]holden me by my
right hand.
24 Thou shalt [r]guide me with
thy counsel,
And afterward [s]receive me
[14]to glory.
25 [u]Whom have I in heaven *but*
thee?
And there is none upon earth
that I desire [15]beside thee.
26 [x]My flesh and my heart faileth:
But God is [y]the [16]§§strength of
my heart heart, and my [z]portion
[a]for ever.
27 For, lo, they that are [d]far
from thee shall perish:
Thou hast destroyed all them
that [e]go a whoring from
thee.
28 But it is good for me to [g]draw
near unto to God:
I have made the Lord GOD my [h]refuge, put my trust in the Lord GOD,
That I may tell of declare all thy works

a Ps. 20. 2.
b Ps. 37. 38.
cc Cp. Isai. 53. 4.
d Ps. 35. 6.
e Cp. Judg. 8. 26.
f Cp. Ps. 109. 18.
g Cp. Num. 16. 21.
h See Job 15. 27.
i See Job 18. 11.
j See Job 20. 8.
k Ps. 78. 65.
l Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 18 & Jude 16.
m See Ps. 49. 10.
n Job 18. 3. Cp. Job 11. 12.
o Cp. Job 15. 16.
p Ps. 63. 8. Cp. Ps. 41. 12.
q See Job 22. 13.
r Ps. 32. 8.
s See Ps. 49. 15.
t Cp. ver. 3.
u Ps. 16. 2. Cp. Phil. 3. 8.
v Cp. ver. 1. See Job 34. 9.
w See Ps. 26. 6.
x Ps. 40. 12. See Ps. 84. 2.
y Ps. 18. 2.
z See Ps. 16. 5.
a Cp. Dan. 12. 3.
b Rev. 3. 19.
c Cp. Ps. 101. 8.
d Ps. 119. 155.
e Ps. 106. 39. Ex. 34. 15. Num. 15. 39. James 4. 4.
f Cp. Ps. 14. 5.
g James 4. 8. Cp. Heb. 10. 22.
h See Ps. 14. 6.
i Eccles. 8. 17.
j See Ps. 118. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *in the trouble of men.* [2] Or, *The imaginations of their heart overflow* [3] Or, *from on high* [4] Or, *against*
[5] Another reading is, *he will bring back his people.* [6] Or, *drained* [7] Heb. *my chastisement was.* [8] Heb. *It was labour in mine eyes.* [9] Heb. *ruins.* [10] Or, *in the city* [11] Heb. *was in a ferment.* [12] Or, *was*
[13] Heb. *with thee.* [14] Or, *with* [15] Or, *with thee* [16] Heb. *rock.*
A.V. * Heb. *fat.* † Heb. *in the trouble of* other *men.* ‡ Heb. *with.* § Heb. *they pass the thoughts of the heart*
‖ Heb. *my chastisement was.* ** Heb. *it was labour in mine eyes.* †† Heb. *I knew not.* ‡‡ Heb. *with thee*
§§ Heb. *rock.*

74 *b Maschil of [c]Asaph.

1 O God, why hast thou [d]cast
us off for ever?
Why doth thine anger [e]smoke
against [g]the sheep of thy
pasture?
2 [h]Remember thy congregation,
which thou hast [j]purchased
of old, old;
Which thou hast [k]redeemed to be [m]the tribe
The †rod of thine inheritance, *which* thou
of thine inheritance.
hast redeemed ;
And This mount Zion, [o]wherein thou
hast dwelt.
3 [q]Lift up thy feet unto [r]the
perpetual ruins, desolations;
[1]All the evil *Even* all that the enemy hath
done wickedly in the sanctuary.
4 Thine adversaries have [u]roared enemies roar in the
midst of thine assembly . thy congregations;
[w]They have set up their [x]ensigns
[y]for signs.
They [2]seemed as men that
A man was famous according as he had
lifted up
5 [a]Axes upon a thicket of the thick trees.
And But now all they break down [c]the carved
work thereof together at once
They break down with hatchet axes and
hammers.
6 They have [f]set thy sanctuary on fire;
cast fire into thy sanctuary,
They have [g]profaned defiled *by casting down* [h]the
dwelling place of thy name
even to the ground.
7 They [j]said in their heart, hearts, Let
us make havoc of §destroy them altogether. altogether.
They have burned up all [l]the
[3]synagogues of God in the
land.
8 We see not our [n]signs:
There is no more any prophet; prophet:
Neither is there among us
any that knoweth [r]how
long.
9 How long, O God, O God, how long [s]shall the adver-
sary reproach?
Shall the enemy blaspheme
thy name for ever?

a Lam. 2. 3.
b Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
c See Ps. 50. title.
d See Ps. 44. 9.
e Ps. 80. 4 (mg.). Deut. 29. 20. Cp. Ps. 18. 8.
f Ps. 44. 4.
g Ps. 79. 13 & 100. 3. Jer. 23. 1. Ezek. 34. 31. Cp. Ps. 95. 7.
h ver. 18, 22.
i Ex. 14. 21.
j Ex. 15. 16 Deut. 32. 6. Cp. Ps. 78. 54.
k Isai. 51. 9.
l Ps. 77. 15. Isai. 63. 9.
m Isai. 63. 17. Jer. 10. 16 & 51. 19.
n Isai. 27. 1. Ezek. 29. 3 & 32. 2, *al.*
o Ps. 9. 11.
p See Job 41. 1.
q Gen. 29. 1 (mg.).
r Cp. Isai. 61. 4.
s Isai. 23. 13 (mg.).
t Ps. 78. 15 & 105. 41. Ex. 17. 5, 6. Num. 20. 11. Isai. 48. 21.
u Lam. 2. 6, 7.
v Josh. 2. 10 & 4. 23. Isai. 51. 10. Cp. Ps. 66. 6. See Ex. 14. 21—25 & Josh. 3. 13—17.
w Cp. Matt. 24. 15.
x Num. 2. 2.
y Cp. ver. 9.
z Ps. 104. 19. See Gen. 1. 14—16.
a Cp. Jer. 46. 22.
b Deut. 32. 8. Cp. Acts 17. 26.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 18, 29, 32, 35.
d Gen. 8. 22.
e ver. 2, 22. Ps. 89. 50. Rev 16. 19 & 18. 5.
f 2 Kin. 25. 9. Cp. Ps. 79. 1.
g Ps. 89. 39. Cp. Lam. 2. 2.
h Cp. Ps. 26. 8.
i Ps. 39. 8. Deut. 32. 6. Ecclus. 50. 26.
j Ps. 83. 4.
k S. of S. 2. 14.
l Cp. ver. 4 (for mg.).
m Cp. Ps. 68. 10.
n Cp. ver. 4.
o Ps. 106. 45. Gen. 17. 7, 8. Lev. 26. 44, 45. Jer. 33. 21.
p Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 1 & Lam. 2. 9 & Ezek. 7. 26 & Amos 8. 11 & 1 Mac. 4. 46 & 9. 27 & 14. 41.
q Cp. Ps. 10. 8.
r Ps. 6. 3 & 79. 5 & 80. 4, *al.*
s ver. 18, 22. Ps. 79. 12 & 89. 51.
t Ps. 9. 9 & 10. 18.
u Cp. Ps. 6. 10.
v Ps. 86. 1.

10 Why [a]drawest thou back withdrawest thou thy hand,
even thy right hand?
Pluck it out of thy bosom *and* bosom.
consume *them.*
11 Yet For [f]God is my King of old,
Working salvation in the midst
of the earth.
12 Thou didst [4]§[i]divide the sea
by thy strength:
Thou [k]brakest the heads of
[n]the [5]‖dragons in the waters.
13 Thou brakest the heads of
[p]leviathan in pieces,
Thou *And* gavest him to be meat
to the people [s]inhabiting
the wilderness.
14 Thou didst [t]cleave the fountain
and the flood:
Thou [v]driedst up [6]** mighty
rivers.
15 The day is thine, the night
also is thine:
Thou hast prepared [z]the [7]light
and the sun.
16 Thou hast [b]set all the borders
of the earth:
Thou hast †† made [d]summer
and winter.
17 [e]Remember this, that the
enemy [8]hath reproached, O
LORD,
And that [i]a the foolish people
have blasphemed thy name.
18 O deliver not [9]the soul of thy
[k]turtledove unto the wild multitude
beast
of the wicked:
[m]Forget not the [10]life congregation of
thy poor for ever.
19 Have respect unto [o]the co-
venant:
For [q]the dark places of the
[11]earth are full of the habi-
tations of violence. cruelty.
20 O let not [t]the oppressed [u]re-
turn ashamed:
Let [v]the poor and needy praise
thy name.

[1] Or, *The enemy hath wrought all evil* [2] Or, *made themselves known* [3] Or, *places of assembly* [4] Heb. *break up.*
[5] Or, *sea-monsters* [6] Or, *ever-flowing* [7] Heb. *luminary.* [8] Or, *hath reproached the LORD* [9] Or, *thy turtledove*
[10] Or, *the greedy multitude* [11] Or, *multitude* [11] Or, *land*
* Or, A Psalm *for Asaph to give instruction.* † Or, *tribe.* ‡ Heb. *They have sent thy sanctuary into the fire.*
§ *break.* ‖ Or, *whales.* ** Heb. *rivers of strength.* †† Heb. *made them.*

22 Arise, O God, [a]plead thine own cause:
[b]Remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee all the day. daily.
23 Forget not the voice of thine adversaries. enemies:
[e]The tumult of those that rise up against thee [1]ascendeth *increaseth continually.

75 For the Chief Musician; *set to* [h]Al-tashheth. To the chief Musician, †Al-taschith, [g]A Psalm of Asaph, a Song. *or* Song ‡of Asaph.

1 We give thanks unto thee, O God;
Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks,
We give thanks, *unto thee* do we give thanks: [2]for *that* thy name is [m]near: near
Men tell of thy wondrous works. works declare.
2 §When I shall [3]find receive [o]the set congregation. time,
I will judge [p]uprightly.
3 [4]The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are [r]dissolved:
I have [5]set bear up the [t]pillars of it. [Selah
Selah.
4 I said unto the [6]arrogant, fools, Deal not arrogantly: foolishly:
And to the wicked, [w]Lift not up the horn:
5 Lift not up your horn on high; high:
[7y]Speak not with a stiff neck.
6 For promotion *cometh* neither from the east, nor from the west,
Nor yet [8]from the [9]south, *cometh* ‖south.
[b]lifting up.
7 But [c]God is the judge:
He [d]putteth down one, and lifteth setteth up another.
8 [e]For in the hand of the LORD there is [g]a cup, and the wine [10]foameth. is red;
It is full of [i]mixture, mixture; and he poureth out of the same:
Surely But the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall [11k]wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever, ever;
I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.
10 [c]All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off;
[d]But the horns of the righteous shall be lifted up. exalted.

76 For the Chief Musician; on [f]stringed instruments. To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm of [g]Asaph, a Song. *or* Song ‡of Asaph.

1 In Judah is God [t]known:
His name is great in Israel.
2 In [j]Salem also is his [12k]tabernacle,
And his [13l]dwelling place in Zion.
3 There he [n]brake brake he the [14]arrows of the bow;
The shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah. [Selah
4 Glorious art thou *and* excellent, [15g]from Thou *art* more glorious *and* excellent than the mountains of [s]prey.
5 [u]The stouthearted are spoiled, [v]they have slept their sleep; sleep:
And none of the men of might have found their hands.
6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob,
Both the [x]chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.
7 [z]Thou, even thou, art to be feared:
And who may [a]stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?
8 Thou didst cause sentence judgment to be heard from heaven;
[f]The earth feared, and was still,
9 When God [h]arose to judgement judgment,
To save all the meek of the earth. Selah. [Selah
10 Surely [j]the wrath of man shall praise thee:
The residue remainder of wrath shalt thou [16]gird upon thee. restrain.

a Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 15.
b ver. 2, 18.
c Jer. 48. 25.
d ver. 4. Ps. 89. 17 & 112. 9. 1 Sam. 2. 1.
e See Ps. 65. 7.
f Ps. 4. title.
g See Ps. 50. title.
h See Ps. 57. title.
i Ps. 48. 3.
j Gen. 14. 18.
k Ps. 27. 5. Lam. 2. 6.
l Ps. 9. 11 & 74. 2.
m Ps. 145. 18.
n Ps. 46. 9. Cp. Ezek. 39. 9.
o Dan. 8. 19. Hab. 2. 3. See Ps. 102. 13.
p Ps. 17. 2.
q Cp. Isai. 14. 25 & Ezek. 39. 4.
r Isai. 24. 19.
s Nah. 2. 13.
t 1 Sam. 2. 8.
u Isai. 46. 12.
v Ps. 13. 3. 2 Kin. 19. 35. Jer. 51. 39. Nah. 3. 18.
w ver. 10. Zech. 1. 21.
x Ex. 15. 1, 21.
y Cp. Ps. 94. 4 (for mg.).
z Ps. 47. 2.
a Ps. 130. 3.
b See Ps. 3. 3.
c See Ps. 50. 6.
d 1 Sam. 2. 7. Dan. 2. 21.
e See Job 21. 31.
f 2 Chr. 20. 29, 30. Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
g Ps. 11. 6.
h Cp. Ps. 9. 7, 8.
i Prov. 23. 30.
j Cp. Ex. 9. 16.
k Ps. 73. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *which ascendeth* [2] Or, *for* that *thy name is near thy wondrous works declare* [3] Heb. *take.* [4] Or, *When the earth... I set up* [5] Heb. *proportioned.* [6] Or, *fools* [7] Or, *Speak not insolently with a haughty neck* [8] Or, *from the wilderness of mountains*, cometh judgement [9] Heb. *wilderness.* [10] Or, *is red* [11] Or, *drain* [12] Or, *covert* [13] Or, *lair* [14] Or, *fiery shafts* Or, *lightnings* [15] Or, *more than* [16] Or, *restrain*

A.V. * Heb. *ascendeth.* † Or, *Destroy not.* ‡ Or, *for Asaph.* § Or, *When I shall take a set time* ‖ Heb. *desert.*

[a]Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God:
Let all that be round about him [d]bring presents *unto him that [e]ought to be feared.
He shall [g]cut off the spirit of princes:
He is [h]terrible to the kings of the earth.

77 For the Chief Musician; after the manner of [j]Jeduthun. A Psalm †of [k]Asaph.

I will [n]cry unto God with my voice;
Even unto God with my voice, and he will give ear unto me.
In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord:
My ‡hand was stretched out in [u]the night, and was sore, and ceased not:
My soul [w]refused to be comforted.
I remembered God, and [x]was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was [z]overwhelmed. Selah.
Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so [a]troubled that I cannot speak.
I have considered [b]the days of old,
The years of ancient times.
I call to remembrance my [f]song in the night:
I [h]commune with mine own heart:
And my spirit made diligent search.
Will the Lord [k]cast off for ever?
And will he [l]be favourable no more?
Is his mercy clean gone for ever?
Doth his [o]promise fail §for evermore?

a See Ps. 50. 14.
b Cp. Isai. 49. 15.
c Cp. Hab. 3. 2.
d See Ps. 68. 29.
e Ps. 89. 7. Gen. 31. 42, 53. Isai. 8. 13.
f Cp. Ps. 109. 22.
g Cp. Isai. 18. 5.
h See Ps. 47. 2.
i ver. 5. Ps. 105. 5.
j Ps. 39. title.
k Ps. 50. title.
l Ps. 90. 16.
m Ps. 9. 11.
n See Ps. 3. 4.
o Ps. 73. 17.
p See Ps. 35. 10.
q See Ps. 72. 18.
r Ps. 86. 7. Cp. Ps. 20. 1 & 50. 15 & Isai. 26. 16.
s Ps. 106. 8.
t Cp. Ps. 143. 6.
u Ps. 63. 6. Isai. 26. 9.
v Cp. Ps. 74. 2 & Ex. 6. 6 & Deut. 9. 29.
w Gen. 37. 35.
x Ps. 42. 5, 11 & 43. 5.
y Ps. 114. 3. Ex. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 15, 16. Hab. 3. 10.
z Ps. 142. 3 (& mg. for mg.) & 143. 4 (& mg. for mg.). Jonah 2. 7 (for mg.). Cp. Ps. 61. 2 (& mg. for mg.).
a Cp. Gen. 41. 8.
b ver. 10, 11. Ps. 44. 1 & 143. 5. Deut. 32. 7. Isai. 51. 9.
c Cp. Ps. 68. 33.
d See Ps. 18. 14.
e Ps. 104. 7.
f See Ps. 42. 8.
g Ps. 97. 4.
h Ps. 4. 4.
i See Ps. 18. 7.
j Hab. 3. 15.
k See Ps. 44. 9.
l Ps. 85. 1.
m Ps. 36. 6.
n Ps. 78. 52, 53 & 80. 1. Ex. 13. 21 & 14. 19. Isai. 63. 11, 12.
o Cp. Rom. 9. 6.

9 [b]Hath God forgotten to be gracious?
[c]Hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.
10 And I said, [f]This is my infirmity:
[2]*But I will remember* the years of the right hand of the Most High.
11 I will make mention of the deeds of [3]the LORD:
For I will [i]remember thy wonders of old.
12 I will meditate also upon all thy [l]work,
And muse on thy [m]doings.
13 Thy way, O God, is [4]in [o]the sanctuary:
[p]Who is a great god like unto God?
14 Thou art the God that [q]doest wonders:
Thou hast made known thy strength among the peoples.
15 Thou hast [v]with thine arm redeemed thy people,
The sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.
16 [y]The waters saw thee, O God;
The waters saw thee, they [5]were afraid:
The depths also were troubled.
17 ‖The clouds poured out water:
The skies [e]sent out a sound:
Thine [d]arrows also went abroad.
18 [e]The voice of thy thunder was in the whirlwind:
[g]The lightnings lightened the world:
The earth [i]trembled and shook.
19 Thy [j]way was in the sea,
And thy paths in the great waters,
And thy footsteps were not known.
20 Thou [n]leddest thy people like a flock,
By the hand of Moses and Aaron.

1 Or, *fainteth* 2 Or, *That the right hand of the Most High doth change* 3 Heb. *Jah.* 4 Or, *in holiness* 5 Or, *are in pain*
* Heb. *to fear.* † Or, *for Asaph.* ‡ Heb. *my hand.* § Heb. *to generation and generation!* ‖ Heb. *The clouds were poured forth with water.*

78

*[a] Maschil of [b] Asaph.

1 [d] Give ear, O my people, to my [1] law:
Incline your ears to the words of my mouth.
2 [f] I will open my mouth [g] in a parable; parable:
I will utter dark sayings of old:
3 Which we have heard and known,
And our [k] fathers have told us.
4 We will not [m] hide them from their children,
[o] Telling Shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD,
And his strength, and his [r] wondrous wonderful works that he hath done.
5 For he established [s] a testimony in [t] Jacob,
And appointed a law in [t] Israel,
Which he commanded our fathers,
That they should make them known to their children:
6 That [w] the generation to come might know *them*, even the children which should be born;
Who should arise and tell declare *them* to their children:
7 That they might set their hope in God,
And not forget [z] the works of God,
But [a] keep his commandments:
8 And might not be [b] as their fathers,
[e] A stubborn and rebellious generation;
A generation [2] † that [g] set not their heart aright,
And whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

[a] Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
[b] Ps. 50. title.
[c] ver. 57.
[d] Cp. Isai. 51. 4. See Ps. 49. 1 & 50. 7.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 15.
[f] Cited Matt. 13. 35. See Ps. 49. 4.
[g] Cp. Num. 21. 27.
[h] See Ps. 106. 13.
[i] ver. 4.
[j] ver. 43. See Ex. 7—12 & Ps. 72. 18.
[k] See Ps. 44. 1.
[l] ver. 43. Num. 13. 22. Isai. 19. 11, 13. Ezek. 30. 14.
[m] Job 15. 18.
[n] Ps. 136. 13. Ex. 14. 21.
[o] Cp. Ex. 12. 26, 27 & 13. 8, 14 & Deut. 11. 19 & Josh. 4. 6, 7 & Joel 1. 3.
[p] Ex. 15. 8.
[q] See Ps. 105. 39.
[r] ver. 11, 32.
[s] Ps. 19. 7. Cp. Ps. 81. 5.
[t] Ps. 147. 19.
[u] ver. 20. Ps. 105. 41 & 114. 8. Ex. 17. 6. Isai. 48. 21.
[v] Num. 20. 8, 10, 11.
[w] ver. 4. Ps. 102. 18.
[x] ver. 40, 56. Deut. 9. 22. Isai. 63. 10. Heb. 3. 16, *al.*
[y] ver. 41, 56. Ps. 95. 9 & 106. 14. Deut. 6. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 9.
[z] Ps. 77. 12.
[a] Ps. 105. 45.
[b] 2 Kin. 17. 14. 2 Chr. 30. 7. Ezek. 20. 18.
[c] Cp. Ex. 16. 3 & Num. 11. 4 & 20. 3 & 21. 5.
[d] See Ps. 23. 5.
[e] Ex. 32. 9 & 33. 3. Deut. 9. 7, 24 & 31. 27. Jer. 5. 23.
[f] ver. 15, 16.
[g] ver. 37. Job 11. 13.

9 The children of Ephraim, being armed armed, and ‡ carrying bows,
[c] Turned back in the day of battle.
10 They [e] kept not the covenant of God,
And refused to walk in his law;
11 And they [h] forgat his doings, works,
And his [i] wondrous works wonders that he had shewed them.
12 [j] Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers,
In the land of Egypt, in [3] the field of Zoan.
13 He [n] clave divided the sea, and caused them to pass through;
And he made the waters to [p] stand as an heap.
14 [q] In the day-time daytime also he led them with a cloud,
And all the night with a light of fire.
15 He [u] clave the rocks in the wilderness,
And gave them drink abundantly as out of the great depths.
16 He brought streams also out of [v] the rock,
And caused waters to run down like rivers.
17 Yet went And they on still to sin sinned yet more against him, him
To [x] rebel against By provoking the Most most High in [3] the desert. wilderness.
18 And they [y] tempted God in their heart
By asking meat for their lust.
19 Yea, they spake against God;
They said, [c] Can God [d] prepare § furnish a table in the wilderness?
20 Behold, [f] he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out,
And the streams overflowed;
Can he give bread also?
Will Can he provide flesh for his people?

R.V. [1] Or, *teaching* [2] Or, *that prepared not their heart* [3] Or, *a dry land*
A.V. * Or, A Psalm *for Asaph to give instruction.* † Heb. that *prepared not their heart.* ‡ Heb. *throwing fo*
§ Heb. *order.*

Therefore the LORD heard, heard *this*, and was wroth:
And So [b]a fire was kindled against Jacob,
And anger also went came up against Israel;
Because they [e]believed not in God,
And trusted not in his salvation. salvation:
Yet Though he had commanded the skies clouds from above,
And [i]opened the doors of heaven; heaven,
And he had [k]rained down manna upon them to eat,
And had gave given them of [m]the corn of heaven.
[1*]Man did eat [o]the bread of [p]the mighty. angels' food:
He sent them meat to [s]the full.
He [2t]caused the an east wind [†]to blow in the heaven:
And by his power he guided brought in the south wind.
He rained flesh also upon them as [w]the dust,
And winged fowl [‡]feathered fowls like as [x]the sand of the seas sea:
And he [z]let it fall in the midst of their camp,
Round about their habitations.
So they did [d]eat, and were well filled; filled:
And For he gave them that they [g]lusted after. their own desire:
They were not estranged from their lust, lust.
[3]Their But while their meat was yet in their mouths,
When the anger The wrath of God went up against came upon them,
And slew of [l]the fattest of them,
And [§]smote down [o]the young ‖chosen men of Israel.
For all this they [r]sinned still,
And [a]believed not in for his wondrous works.
Therefore [c]their days did he consume in [d]vanity,
And their years in terror. trouble.
When he slew them, then they [f]inquired after sought him:
And they returned and sought inquired God early. early after God.
And they remembered that God was their [h]rock,
And the Most High high God their [j]redeemer.
But Nevertheless they [t]flattered did flatter him with their mouth,
And they [n]lied unto him with their tongue. tongues.
For their [q]heart was not [4r]right with him,
Neither were they faithful stedfast in his covenant.
But he, being full of [u]compassion, [v]forgave *their* iniquity, and destroyed *them* not:
Yea, many a time turned he his anger away,
And did not stir up all his wrath.
And For he [y]remembered that they were but [a]flesh;
[b]A wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.
How oft did they [e]rebel against ** provoke him in the wilderness,
And [e]grieve him in [f]the desert!
And Yea, they turned again back and [h]tempted God,
And [5]provoked limited [i]the Holy One of Israel.
They [k]remembered not his hand,
Nor the day when he redeemed delivered them ††from the adversary. enemy.
[m]How he had set ‡‡wrought his [n]signs in Egypt,
And his [p]wonders in [q]the field of Zoan; Zoan:

a ver. 22. Num. 14. 11.
b Num. 11. 1.
c Num. 14. 29, 35 & 26. 64, 65.
d Ps. 39. 5.
e ver. 8, 32, 37.
f Hos. 5. 15.
g Ps. 63. 1 (& mg. for mg.).
h Deut. 32. 4, 15, 31.
i Gen. 7. 11. Cp. Mal. 3. 10.
j Ex. 15. 13. See Ps. 74. 2.
k Ex. 16. 4.
l Isai. 29. 13. Ezek. 33. 31.
m Ps. 105. 40. Cp. John 6. 31.
n Isai. 57. 11.
o Wisd. 16. 20.
p Ps. 103. 20.
q ver. 8.
r Ps. 51. 10.
s Cp. ver. 29.
t Num. 11. 31.
u Ex. 34. 6.
v Num. 14. 20.
w Cp. Gen. 13. 16.
x Cp. Gen. 22. 17.
y Cp. Ps. 103. 14 & Job 10. 9.
z Ex. 16. 13. Num. 11. 31.
a Gen. 6. 3.
b Job 7. 7.
c ver. 17, 56. Ps. 107. 11.
d Num. 11. 19, 20.
e Cp. Eph. 4. 30.
f Ps. 106. 14.
g Num. 11. 4, 34.
h See ver. 18.
i See Ps. 71. 22.
j Num. 11. 33. Cp. Job 20. 23.
k Judg. 8. 34.
l Isai. 10. 16.
m For ver. 43—51, see Ps. 105. 27—36.
n Ex. 7. 3. Cp. Ps. 106. 22. Acts 7. 36.
o ver. 63.
p Ex. 4. 21 & 11. 9, 10.
q See ver. 12.
r See Num. 14 & 16 & 17.

LV. [1] Or, *Every one* [2] Heb. *led forth the east wind.* [3] Or, *earnestly* [4] Or, *stedfast* [5] Or, *limited*
* Or, *Every one did eat the bread of the mighty.* † Heb. *to go.* ‡ Heb. *fowl of wing.* § Heb. *made to bow.*
‖ Or, *young men.* ** Or, *rebel against him.* †† Or, *from affliction.* ‡‡ Heb. *set.*

44 And had [a]turned their rivers into blood, blood;
And their streams, floods, that they could not drink.
45 He sent among them swarms of [d]flies, divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them;
And [g]frogs, which destroyed them.
46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller,
And their labour unto [h]the locust.
47 He [1]*destroyed their vines with [i]hail,
And their sycomore trees with [2]†frost.
48 ‡He gave over up their [o]cattle also to the hail,
And their flocks to [3]hot [q]thunderbolts.
49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger,
Wrath, and indignation, and trouble,
[3]A band of By sending evil [u]angels of evil. among them.
50 ‖He [4]made a path for way to his anger;
He spared not their soul from death,
But gave [5]**their [x]life over to the pestilence;
51 And smote all [z]the firstborn in Egypt, Egypt;
[b]The [6]chief of their strength in the tents tabernacles of [d]Ham:
52 But he led forth made his own people to go forth [f]like sheep,
And guided them in the wilderness like a flock.
53 [i]And he led them on safely, so that they [j]feared not:
But [k]the sea ††overwhelmed their enemies.
54 And he brought them to [7]the border of his [m]sanctuary,
"To Even to this [8]mountain, which his right hand had [o]purchased.
55 He [p]drove cast out the nations heathen also before them,

a See Ex. 7. 17—24.
b Josh. 23. 4. Cp. Ps. 135. 12 & 136. 21, 22 & Acts 13. 19.
c Ps. 105. 11 (mg.).
d See Ex. 8. 21—24.
e ver. 18. Judg. 2. 11, 12.
f ver. 40.
g See Ex. 8. 2—14.
h See Ex. 10. 12—15.
i Hos. 7. 16. Cp. ver. 9.
j Deut. 31. 29.
k Lev. 26. 30. Deut. 12. 2. 1 Kin. 11. 7 & 12. 31. Ezek. 20. 28.
l See Ex. 9. 23—25.
m Num. 25. 11. Deut. 32. 16, 21. Judg. 2. 12.
n Deut. 7. 5, 25 & 12. 3.
o See Ex. 9. 19—21.
p ver. 62. Ps. 106. 40. Deut. 8. 26.
q Cp. Ps. 76. 8 (mg.).
r 1 Sam. 4. 11. Jer. 7. 12, 14 & 26. 6.
s Josh. 18. 1.
t Ps. 132. 8. Cp. Ps. 63. 2 & 96. 6.
u Ex. 12. 13, 23. Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 16.
v Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 21.
w Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 10.
x See Ex. 9. 3—6 (for mg.).
y ver. 59.
z Ex. 12. 29. Cp. Ps. 105. 36 & 135. 8 & 136. 10.
a Cp. Ps. 79. 5 & 89. 46.
b Cp. Gen. 49. 3 (for mg.).
c Cp. Jer. 7. 34.
d Ps. 105. 23, 27 & 106. 22.
e 1 Sam. 4. 11.
f See Ps. 77. 20.
g Job 27. 15.
h Ps. 73. 20. See Ps. 35. 23.
i Cp. Ex. 14. 19, 20.
j Cp. Ex. 14. 13.
k Ex. 14. 27, 28 & 15. 10.
l Cp. Ps. 40. 14.
m Ex. 15. 17.
n Isai. 11. 9 & 57. 13. Cp. Ps. 68. 16.
o Ps. 74. 2.
p See Ps. 44. 2.
q Ps. 80. 1 & 81. 5.

And [b]allotted divided them for an inheritance [c]by line,
And made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.
56 Yet they [e]tempted and [f]rebelled against provoked the Most High most high God,
And kept not his testimonies; testimonies:
57 But turned back, and dealt treacherously unfaithfully like their fathers:
They were turned aside like [i]a deceitful bow.
58 For they [j]provoked him to anger with their [k]high places,
And [m]moved him to jealousy with their [n]graven images.
59 When God heard *this*, he was [p]wroth,
And greatly abhorred Israel:
60 So that he [r]forsook the tabernacle of [s]Shiloh,
The tent which he placed among men;
61 And delivered his [t]strength into captivity,
And his [v]glory into the adversary enemy's hand.
62 He [w]gave his people over also unto the sword;
And was [y]wroth with his inheritance.
63 [a]Fire devoured The fire consumed their young men;
And their maidens had no were not ‡‡given [c]marriage-song. to marriage.
64 Their [e]priests fell by the sword;
And their [g]widows made no lamentation.
65 Then the Lord [h]awaked as one out of sleep,
Like And like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.
66 And he [l]smote his adversaries enemies in backward hinder parts:
He put them to a perpetual reproach.
67 Moreover he refused the tent tabernacle of [q]Joseph,

R.V. *murrain* A.V. *a path.*
1 Heb. *killed.* 2 Or, *great hailstones* 3 Heb. *A sending.* 4 Heb. *levelled.* 5 Or, *their beasts to the murrain* 6 Heb. *beginning.* See Deut. 21. 17. 7 Or, *his holy border* 8 Or, *mountain land*
* Heb. *killed.* † Or, *great hailstones.* ‡ Heb. *He shut up.* § Or, *lightnings.* ‖ Heb. *He made a path.*
** Or, *their beasts to the murrain.* †† Heb. *covered.* ‡‡ Heb. *praised.*

And chose not the tribe of Ephraim:
Ephraim:
But chose the tribe of Judah,
The mount Zion which he [d]loved.
And he [e]built his sanctuary like the heights, high *palaces*,
Like the earth which he hath *established for ever.
He [h]chose David also his servant,
And took him from the sheepfolds:
From [k]following the ewes that give suck, great with young he brought him, him
To [l]feed Jacob his people, and Israel his [n]inheritance.
So he fed them according to [p]the integrity of his heart;
And [r]guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

79 A Psalm ‡of [t]Asaph.

O God, [u]the [1]heathen are come into thine [v]inheritance;
Thy [x]holy temple have they defiled;
They have [y]laid Jerusalem on heaps.
The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven,
The flesh of thy [f]saints unto [h]the beasts of the earth.
Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem;
And there was [j]none to bury them.
We are become [l]a reproach to our neighbours,
A scorn and derision to them that are round about us.
How long, O LORD, O LORD? wilt thou be angry [o]for ever?
Shall thy [p]jealousy [q]burn like fire?

[a] Cited Jer. 10. 25. Cp. Zeph 3. 8.
[b] 2 Thess. 1. 8
[c] See Ps. 14. 4.
[d] Ps. 87. 2.
[e] See 1 Kin. 6.
[f] Isai. 64. 9.
[g] Jer. 11. 10.
[h] 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13.
[i] Ps. 116. 6 & 142. 6.
[j] 2 Chr. 14. 11.
[k] 2 Sam. 7. 8.
[l] 2 Sam. 5. 2. Cp. Ps. 28. 9.
[m] See Ps. 65. 3.
[n] 1 Sam. 10. 1.
[o] Jer. 14. 7, 21. See Ps. 23. 3.
[p] Ps. 101. 2. 1 Kin. 9. 4.
[q] See Ps. 42. 3.
[r] Cp. Ps. 77. 20.
[s] See Ps. 94. 1.
[t] Ps. 50. title.
[u] Lam. 1. 10.
[v] Ex. 15. 17. See Ps. 74. 2.
[w] Ps. 102. 20.
[x] Cp. Ps. 74. 7.
[y] Jer. 26. 18. Mic. 3. 12. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9, 10. 2 Chr. 36. 19.
[z] Ps. 71. 18 (mg. for mg.).
[a] Cp. 1 Sam. 20. 31.
[b] Deut. 28. 26. Jer. 7. 33 & 16. 4 & 19. 7 & 34. 20.
[c] Gen. 4. 15, 24. Lev. 26. 21, 28. Prov. 6. 31.
[d] Ps. 35. 13. Isai. 65. 6, 7. Jer. 32. 18.
[e] Cited 1 Mac. 7. 17.
[f] See Ps. 50. 5.
[g] See Ps. 74. 10.
[h] Ps. 74. 19.
[i] See Ps. 74. 1.
[j] Jer. 14. 16. Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 10.
[k] Isai. 43. 21.
[l] Dan. 9. 16. See Ps. 44. 13.
[m] Ps. 60. title.
[n] Cp. Ps. 74. 10 & 80. 4.
[o] Cp. Ps. 74. 1 & 85. 5. See Ps. 13. 1.
[p] Ps. 78. 58.
[q] Ps. 78. 21 & 89. 46.
[r] Ps. 78. 67 & 81. 5.
[s] Cp. Ps. 95. 7. See Ps. 77. 20.

6 [a]Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that [b]know thee not, have not known thee,
And upon the kingdoms that [c]call not have not called upon thy name.
7 For they have devoured Jacob,
And laid waste his [2]habitation. dwelling place.
8 [f]Remember O remember not against us [g]the §former iniquities of our forefathers:
Let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us:
For we are [i]brought very low.
9 [j]Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name:
And deliver us, and [m]purge away our sins, for thy [o]name's sake.
10 [q]Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God?
Let [s]the revenging of the blood of thy him be known among the heathen servants which is shed
in our sight
Be known among the heathen in
By the ‖revenging of the blood of thy servants our sight.
which is shed.
11 Let [w]the sighing of the prisoner come before thee;
According to the greatness of [3]**thy [z]power ††preserve thou [4]those that are [a]appointed to death; die;
12 And render unto our neighbours [c]sevenfold into their [d]bosom
Their [g]reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.
13 So we thy people and [i]sheep of thy pasture
Will give thee thanks for ever:
We will [k]shew forth thy praise ‡‡to all generations.

80 For the Chief Musician; set to [5]m Shoshan-nim Eduth. To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim-Eduth, A Psalm ‡of [t]Asaph.

1 Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel,
Thou that leadest [r]Joseph like [s]a flock;

[1] Or, *nations* [2] Or, *pasture* [3] Heb. *thine arm.* [4] Heb. *the children of death.* [5] That is, *Lilies, a*

* Heb. *founded.* † Heb. *From after.* ‡ Or, *for Asaph.* § Or, *the iniquities of them that were before us.*
‖ *ngeance.* ** Heb. *thine arm.* †† Heb. *reserve the children of death.* ‡‡ Heb. *to generation and generation.*

Thou that [1]sittest upon dwellest *between* the cherub-cherubim, [b]shine forth.
2 Before [c]Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh, Manasseh [e]stir up thy might, strength,
And [*f]come to *and* save us.
3 [2g]Turn us again, O God; God,
And [i]cause thy face to shine, shine;
and we shall be saved.

4 O [k]LORD God of hosts,
[m]How long [3†]wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?
5 Thou hast fed feedest them with [o]the bread of tears, tears;
And given givest them tears to drink in large great measure.
6 [p]Thou makest us a strife unto our [p]neighbours:
And our enemies laugh among themselves.
7 [g]Turn us again, O God of hosts; hosts,
And cause thy face to shine, shine;
and we shall be saved.

8 Thou broughtest hast brought [s]a vine out of Egypt:
Thou didst [u]drive hast cast out the nations, heathen,
and plantedst planted it.
9 Thou [w]preparedst *room* before it,
And it took didst cause it to take deep root,
and it filled the land.
10 The mountains hills were covered with the shadow of it,
And [4]the boughs thereof were *like* [5]cedars of God. ‡the goodly cedars.
11 She sent out her branches boughs unto [c]the sea,
And her shoots branches unto [c]the River. river.
12 Why hast thou *then* [d]broken down her fences, hedges,
So that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?
13 [e]The boar out of the wood doth ravage waste it,
And the wild beasts beast of the field feed on doth devour it.

14 Turn again, Return, we beseech thee, God of hosts:
[d]Look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine, vine;
15 And [6]the stock vineyard which thy right hand hath planted,
And [h]the [7]branch that thou madest strong for thyself.
16 It is [j]burned with fire, [j]it is cut down:
They perish at [l]the rebuke of thy countenance.
17 [n]Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand,
Upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.
18 So shall we not will not we go back from thee:
[q]Quicken thou us, and we will call upon thy name.
19 [r]Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts; hosts,
Cause thy face to shine, shine; and we shall be saved.

a Ps. 99. 1. Ex. 25. 22. 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 2.
b See Ps. 50. 2.
c See Num. 2. 18—24.
d Isai. 63. 15.
e See Ps. 35. 23.
f Cp. Ps. 118. 14, 21.
g ver. 19. Ps. 60. 1 & 85. 4. Lam. 5. 21.
h Gen. 49. 22 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. Ex. 4. 22 (for mg.) & Hos. 11. 1 (for mg.).
i Num. 6. 25. See Ps. 4. 6.
j Isai. 33. 12.
k See Ps. 59. 5.
l Ps. 76. 6. Cp. Ps. 39. 11.
m Cp. Ps. 74. 10 & 79. 5.
n Ps. 89. 21.
o Ps. 42. 3 & 102. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 27 & Isai. 30. 20.
p See Ps. 44. 13.
q See Ps. 71. 20.
r ver. 3, 7.
s Isai. 5. 1 & 27. 2. Jer. 2. 21 & 12. 10. Ezek. 17. 6. Matt. 21. 33. Mark 12. 1. Luke 20. 9. Cp. John 15. 1, *al.*
t Ps. 8. title & 84. title.
u See Ps. 44. 2.
v Ps. 50. title.
w Cp. Josh. 24. 12.
x Cp. Deut. 32. 43.
y See Ps. 66. 1.
z Ex. 15. 20.
a Ps. 71. 22.
b Lev. 23. 24. Num. 10. 10 & 29. 1.
c See Ps. 72. 8.
d Ps. 89. 40. Isai. 5. 5.
e Cp. Jer. 5. 6.
f Ps. 77. 15 & 78. 67 & 80. 1.
g Ps. 122. 4. Cp. Ps. 78. 5.
h Ex. 11. 4.

81

For the Chief Musician; set to To the chief Musician upon Gittith. Gittith, *A Psalm* §of [r]Asaph.

1 [v]Sing aloud unto God our strength:
[y]Make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.
2 Take up a the psalm, and [8]bring hither [z]the timbrel,
The pleasant [a]harp with the psaltery.
3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon,
At In the full moon, time appointed, on our solemn feast day.
4 For it is this *was* a statute for Israel,
An ordinance *And* a law of the God of Jacob.
5 He appointed it This he ordained in [f]Joseph for a testimony,
When he [h]went out ‖over ‖through the land of Egypt:

R.V. 1 Or, *dwellest between* 2 Or, *Restore* 3 Heb. *wilt thou smoke.* See Ps. 74. 1. 4 Or, *the cedars of God with the thereof* 5 Or, *goodly cedars* 6 Or, *protect* (or *maintain*) *that which &c.* 7 Heb. *son.* 8 Or, *strike the timbrel* 9 Or, *t*
A.V. * Heb. *come for salvation to us.* † Heb. *wilt thou smoke.* ‡ Heb. *the cedars of God.* § Or, *for.*
‖ Or, *against.*

Where [a]I heard [1]a language
[e]that I knew understood not.
I [d]removed his shoulder from
[e]the burden:
His hands *were freed delivered from
the basket pots.
Thou [j]calledst in trouble, and
I delivered thee;
I [m]answered thee in the secret
place of thunder thunder:
I [n]proved thee at the waters
of †Meribah. Selah. [Selah
[q]Hear, O my people, and I
will testify unto thee:
O Israel, if thou wouldest wilt hearken
unto me! me;
There shall no [u]strange god
be in thee;
Neither shalt thou worship
any [x]strange god.
I am the LORD thy God,
Which brought thee up out of
the land of Egypt:
Open thy mouth wide, and
I will fill it.
But my people hearkened not would not hearken
to my voice;
And Israel [ff]would none of me.
So I [g]let gave them go after up [h]the stubborn-
ness of their heart, ‡unto their own
hearts' lust:
That they might walk walked in their own
[j]counsels.
Oh that my people would hearken had hearkened
unto me,
That Israel would [n]walk had walked in my
ways!
I should soon subdue have subdued their
enemies,
And [p]turn turned my hand against
their adversaries.
The haters of the LORD should
[2s]submit have §submitted themselves unto
him:
But their time should endure have endured
for ever.
He should feed have fed them also
‖with [v]the [3]finest of the
wheat:

a Ps. 114. 1.
b Deut. 32. 13. Cp. Job 29. 6 & Ezek. 16. 19.
c Cp. Deut. 28. 49 & Jer. 5. 15.
d Isai. 9. 4 & 10. 27.
e Ex. 1. 11.
f See Ps. 50. title.
g Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 5, 6 & Eccles. 5. 8.
h Isai. 3. 13.
i Cp. Josh. 22. 16, 17.
j Ps. 50. 15. Cp. Ex. 2. 23 & 14. 10.
k See Ps. 58. 11.
l Ex. 21. 6 (& mg.) & 22. 28 (& mg.). 1 Sam. 2. 25 (& mg.). Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 13.
m Ex. 19. 19. See Ps. 18. 11—14.
n Ex. 17. 7. Num. 20. 13.
o Deut. 1. 17.
p Prov. 18. 5.
q See Ps. 50. 7.
r Ps. 10. 18.
s Ps. 41. 1.
t Jer. 22. 3.
u Ps. 44. 20. Isai. 43. 12. Cp. Ex. 20. 3.
v Job 29. 12.
w Prov. 24. 11.
x Deut. 32. 12.
y Cp. Mic. 3. 1. See Ps. 14. 4.
z Ex. 20. 2.
a Prov. 2. 13.
b Cp. Ps. 37. 3, 4.
c See Ps. 11. 3.
d Ps. 10. 6.
e ver. 1. Cited John 10. 34.
ff Ex. 32. 1. Deut. 32. 15, 18. Prov. 1. 25, 30.
g Job 8. 4. Cp. Acts 7. 42 & 14. 16 & Rom. 1. 24, 26.
h Cp. Deut. 29. 19.
i Ps. 49. 12. Job 21. 32. Ezek. 31. 14. See Ezek. 28. 2—10.
j Ps. 106. 43. Jer. 7. 24. Mic. 6. 16.
k See Ps. 12. 5.
l Deut. 5. 29 & 32. 29. Isai. 48. 18.
m Ps. 2. 8. Cp. Rev. 11. 15.
n Deut. 5. 33.
o Isai. 62. 7 (mg.).
p Amos 1. 8.
q See Ps. 28. 1.
r Cp. Ps. 2. 1.
s Ps. 18. 44.
t Judg. 8. 28.
u Cp. Neh. 4. 8.
v Ps. 147. 14. Deut. 32. 14.
w See Ps. 27. 5 & 31. 20.

And with [b]honey out of the
rock should I satisfy have satisfied
thee.

82

A Psalm **of [f]Asaph.

1 [g]God [h]standeth in [i]the con-
gregation of God the mighty;
He [k]judgeth among [l]the gods.
2 How long will ye judge un-
justly,
And [o]respect accept the persons of [p]the
wicked? Selah. [Selah
3 [r]Judge ††Defend [s]the [4]poor and father-
less:
[t]Do justice to the afflicted
and destitute. needy.
4 [v]Rescue Deliver the [4]poor and needy:
[w]Deliver Rid them out of the hand of
the wicked.
5 [y]They know not, neither do will
they understand;
[a]They walk to and fro on in dark-
ness:
[c]All the foundations of the
earth are [d]moved, ‡‡out of course.
6 [e]I have said, Ye are gods, gods;
And all of you sons *are* children of the
Most most High.
7 Nevertheless But [i]ye shall die like
men,
And fall like one of the princes.
8 [k]Arise, O God, judge the earth:
For thou shalt [m]inherit all the
nations.

83

A Song, a A Song *or* Psalm **of [f]Asaph.

1 O God, [o]keep Keep not thou silence silence, O God:
[q]Hold not thy peace, and be
not still, O God.
2 For, lo, thine enemies [r]make
a tumult:
And they that hate thee have
[t]lifted up the head.
3 They take have taken [u]crafty counsel
against thy people,
And consult together consulted against thy
[w]hidden ones.

[1] Or, *the speech of one that &c.* [2] Or, *yield feigned obedience* Heb. *lie.* [3] Heb. *fat of wheat.* [4] Or, *weak*
* Heb. *passed away.* † Or, *Strife.* ‡ Or, *to the hardness of their hearts, or, imaginations.* § Or, *yielded*
obedience. Heb. *lied.* ‖ Heb. *with the fat of wheat.* ** Or, *for Asaph.* †† Heb. *Judge.* ‡‡ Heb. *moved.*

4 They have said, Come, and
[a]let us cut them off from
being a nation;
That the name of Israel may
be no more in remembrance.
5 For they have consulted together with one *consent; consent:
Against thee do they make a covenant.
They are confederate against thee
6 The tents of [c]Edom tabernacles of Edom, and [f]the
Ishmaelites;
of [i]Moab, and [j]the [1]Hagarenes;
7 [k]Gebal, and [l]Ammon, and
[n]Amalek;
[o]Philistia The Philistines with the inhabitants
of [p]Tyre: Tyre;
8 [r]Assyria Assur also is joined with them; them:
[2]† They have holpen [t]the
children of Lot. Selah. [Selah
9 Do thou unto them as unto
[v]Midian the Midianites;
As to [w]Sisera, as to Jabin, at
[x]the river Kishon brook of Kison:
10 Which perished at [y]En-dor; En-dor:
They became as [z]dung for the
earth.
11 Make their nobles like [a]Oreb Oreb,
and Zeeb; like Zeeb:
Yea, all their princes like [c]Zebah as Zebah,
and as Zalmunna:
12 Who said, [e]Let us take to
ourselves in possession
The [3]habitations of God. houses of God in possession.
13 O my God, make them like
[g]the whirling dust. a wheel;
As the [i]stubble before the wind.
14 As [j]the fire that burneth the a
forest, wood,
And as the flame that [k]setteth
the mountains on fire;
15 So pursue them persecute [m]with thy
tempest,
And terrify them make them afraid with thy
storm.
16 [q]Fill their faces with confusion. shame;
That they may seek thy name,
O LORD.
17 Let them be [r]ashamed confounded and dismayed troubled
for ever;

a Jer. 48. 2. Cp. Ps. 74. 8 & Esth. 3. 6.
b Ps. 59. 13.
c Ex. 6. 3.
d Ps. 9. 2 & 18. 13 & 97. 9.
e Ps. 137. 7. See 2 Chr. 20. 10.
f See Gen. 25. 12—16.
g Ps. 8. title & 81. title.
h Ps. 42. title.
i 2 Chr. 20. 10.
j 1 Chr. 5. 10.
k Josh. 13. 5.
l Cp. Ps. 27. 4.
m Ps. 43. 3 & 132. 5.
n 1 Sam. 15. 2.
o 1 Sam. 4. 1. Cp. Amos 1. 6.
p Ezek. 27. 3. Cp. Amos 1. 9.
q Cp. Ps. 42. 1, 2 & 63. 1.
r 2 Kin. 15. 19.
s Cp. Ps. 73. 26 & 119. 81 & 143. 6 & Job 19. 27.
t Deut. 2. 9, 19.
u See Ps. 42. 2.
v Num. 31. 7. See Isai. 9. 4.
w Judg. 4. 15, 24.
x Judg. 4. 7 & 5. 21.
y Josh. 17. 11. 1 Sam. 28. 7.
z See Job 20. 7.
a Judg. 7. 25 & 8. 3.
b Ps. 5. 2.
c See Judg. 8. 5—21.
d See Ps. 65. 4.
e Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 11.
f Ps. 42. 5, 11 & 43. 5.
g Isai. 17. 13.
h Cp. Ps. 122. 1.
i Job 13. 25 & 21. 18. Cp. Ps. 1. 4.
j Cp. Isai. 9. 18. See Isai. 10. 16—19.
k Deut. 32. 22.
l Joel 2. 23.
m Job 9. 17.
n Ezek. 34. 26.
o Prov. 4. 18. Isai. 40. 31. Cp. John 1. 16 & 2 Cor. 3. 18.
p See Ps. 42. 2.
q Cp. Ps. 35. 4, 26 & Job 10. 15.
r See Ps. 59. 5.
s Ps. 35. 4.

Yea, let them be confounded put to sham
and perish:
18 That they men may [b]know tha
[4]thou alone, thou, [c]whose name alon
is JEHOVAH,
Art [d]the Most High most high over all th
earth.

For the Chief Musician; set to [g]the Gittit
To the chief Musician upon Gittith,
84 A Psalm of for ‡ [h]the sons of Korah.

1 How [5][l]amiable are thy [m]tabe
nacles,
O LORD of hosts!
2 My soul [q]longeth, yea, eve
[s]fainteth for the courts
the LORD; LORD:
My heart and my flesh [6]cry crieth o
unto for [u]the living God.
3 Yea, the sparrow hath foun
her an house,
And the swallow a nest f
herself, where she may l
her young,
Even thine altars, O LORD
hosts,
[b]My King, and my God.
4 [d]Blessed are they that dw
in thy house:
They will be still [f]praisi
thee. Selah. [Se
5 Blessed is the man who
strength is in thee;
[h]In whose heart are the [1]
ways to Zion. of them.
6 Passing Who passing through the vall
§ of [7]Weeping they Baca make it
place of springs. well;
Yea, [t]the early The rain covereth it also ‖filleth
[u]blessings. pools.
7 They go **[o]from strength
strength,
Every one of them in Zion [p]
peareth before God in Zion
8 O [v]LORD God of hosts, h
my prayer:
Give ear, O God of Jac
Selah. [S

R.V. [1] Or, *Hagrites* See 1 Chr. 5. 10. [2] Heb. *They have been an arm to the children of Lot.* [3] Or, *pastures* [4] Or, *whose name alone is* JEHOVAH, *art &c.* [5] Or, *lovely* [6] Or, *sing for joy* [7] Or, *balsam trees* Heb. *Baca.* See 2 Sam. 5. 23.
A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Heb. *they have been an arm to the children of Lot.* ‡ Or, *of.* § Or, *of mulberry* *make him a well, &c.* ‖ Heb. *covereth.* ** Or, *from company to company.*

9 [1]a Behold, O God our b shield,
And look upon the face of thine anointed.
10 For a day d in thy courts is better than a thousand.
*I had rather [2] be f a door-keeper in the house of my God,
Than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.
11 For the LORD God is k a sun and b a shield: shield:
The LORD will give grace and glory:
n No good thing will he withhold from them that p walk uprightly.
12 O LORD of hosts,
q Blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

5 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of †for t the sons of Korah.

1 LORD, thou hast been ‡u favourable unto thy land:
Thou hast [3] w brought back the captivity of Jacob.
2 Thou hast x forgiven the iniquity of thy people,
Thou hast x covered all their sin. Selah. [Selah
3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath:
Thou hast b turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.
4 z Turn us, O God of our salvation,
And cause thine indignation anger toward us to cease.
5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever?
Wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?
6 Wilt thou not [4] quicken revive us again:
That thy people may k rejoice in thee?

a Ps. 80. 14.
b See Ps 3. 3.
c Cp. Hab. 2. 1.
d ver. 2.
e Zech. 9. 10 Cp. Hag. 2. 9.
f 1 Chr. 26. 19.
g See Ps. 50. 5.
h Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 21.
i Cp. Ps. 49. 13.
j Isai. 46. 13.
k Isai. 60. 19, 20. See Ps. 27. 1 & Mal. 4. 2 & Rev. 21. 23.
l Zech. 2. 5. Cp. John 1. 14.
m Ps. 89. 14. See Ps. 40. 11.
n Ps. 85. 12. Cp. Ps. 34. 9, 10 & Matt. 6. 33 & 7. 11.
o Cp. Isai. 45. 8. See Ps. 72. 3.
p Ps. 15. 2. Prov. 2. 7.
q See Ps. 2. 12.
r Ps. 84. 11. Cp. James 1. 17.
s See Ps. 67. 6.
t Ps. 42. title.
u Ps. 77. 7.
v Ps. 89. 14. Isai. 58. 8.
w Ps. 14. 7.
x Ps. 32. 1.
y Cp. Ps. 72. 20.
z See Ps. 31. 2.
a Ps. 40. 17.
b Ps. 78. 38 & 106. 23. Ex. 32. 12. Deut. 13. 17. Jonah 3. 9.
c See Ps. 50. 5.
d See Ps. 80. 3.
e See Ps. 11. 1.
f ver. 16. Ps. 56. 1 & 57. 1. See Ps. 4. 1.
g Cp. Ps. 79. 5.
h See Ps. 25. 1.
i Ps. 71. 20.
j Ps. 130. 4.
k Ps. 90. 14 & 149. 2.
l ver. 15. Ps. 103. 8 & 145. 8, 9. Ex. 34. 6. Joel 2. 13.

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD,
And grant us thy salvation.
8 c I will hear what God the LORD will speak:
For he will e speak peace unto his people, and to his g saints:
But let them not h turn again to i folly.
9 Surely his j salvation is nigh them that fear him;
That l glory may dwell in our land.
10 m Mercy and truth are met together;
o Righteousness and peace have kissed each other.
11 Truth springeth shall spring out of the earth;
And righteousness hath looked shall look down from heaven.
12 Yea, r the LORD shall give that which is good;
And our land s shall yield her increase.
13 v Righteousness shall go before him;
And shall [5] make his footsteps a set us in the way to walk in. of his steps.

86 ‖y A Prayer of David.

1 z Bow down thine ear, O LORD, and answer me; hear me:
For I am a poor and needy.
2 Preserve my soul; for I am c godly: **holy:
O thou my God, save thy servant that e trusteth in thee.
3 f Be merciful unto me, O Lord; Lord;
For unto thee do I cry all the day long. I cry unto thee ††daily.
4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant; servant:
For h unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.
5 For thou, Lord, art good, and j ready to forgive, forgive;
And l plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

[1] Or, *Behold our shield, O God* [2] Or, *stand at the threshold of &c.* [3] Or, *returned to* [4] Or, *Turn to us* [5] *make us in the way of his steps*
* Heb. *I would choose rather to sit at the threshold.* † Or, *of.* ‡ Or, *well pleased.* § Or, *thou hast* ‖ Or, *A Prayer*, being a Psalm *of David.* ** Or, *one whom thou favourest.* †† *Heb. Thine anger from waxing hot.* ‖ Or, *all the day.*

6 [a]Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer;
And hearken unto / attend to the voice of my supplications.
7 In [b]the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: / thee:
[c]For thou wilt answer me.
8 There is [e]none like unto thee among the gods, Among the gods *there is* none like unto thee,
O Lord;
[f]Neither *are there any works* like unto thy works.
9 [i]All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord;
And they shall glorify thy name.
10 For [k]thou art great, and [l]doest wondrous things:
[n]Thou art God alone.
11 [p]Teach me thy way, O LORD;
I will [r]walk in thy truth:
[s]Unite my heart to fear thy name.
12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with my whole heart; / all my heart:
And I will glorify thy name for evermore.
13 [v]For great is thy mercy toward me; / me:
And thou hast [w]delivered my soul from [1]the lowest *pit. / hell.
14 O God, the proud are [z]risen up against me,
And the congregation / assemblies of [†]violent men have sought after my soul, / soul;
And have not set thee before them.
15 But thou, O Lord, art a God [e]full of compassion / compassion, and gracious, Slow to anger, / Longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.
16 O [i]turn unto me, and [2]have mercy upon me;
Give thy strength unto [k]thy servant,
And save [k]the son of thine handmaid.
17 [n]Shew me a token [o]for good;

a Ps. 55. 1, 2.
b See Ps. 77. 2.
c Ps. 17. 6.
d Ps. 42. title.
e Cp. Ps. 89. 6 & Ex. 15. 11.
f Deut. 3. 24.
g Isai. 28. 16.
h See Ps. 48. 1.
i Ps. 66. 4. Cp. Ps. 22. 31 & 65. 2 & Isai. 66. 23 & Zech. 14. 18 & Rev. 15. 4.
j Ps. 78. 67, 68.
k Ps. 77. 13.
l See Ps. 72. 18.
m Cp. Isai. 60. 1. See Isai. 54. 1—3.
n Deut. 6. 4. Isai. 37. 16 & 44. 6, 8. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6.
o Ps. 46. 4.
p See Ps. 25. 4.
q See Job 9. 13. See Isai. 19. 22—25.
r Ps. 26. 3.
s Cp. Jer. 32. 39.
t Ps. 36. 10. Cp. John 10. 14.
u See Ps. 68. 31.
v Cp. ver. 5.
w Ps. 30. 3. Cp. Ps. 88. 6 & Ezek. 26. 20.
x Ps. 48. 8.
y Ps. 22. 30 (mg.).
z Ps. 54. 3.
a See Ps. 69. 28.
b Ps. 68. 25.
c 2 Sam. 6. 14. Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 5 (for mg.).
dd Ps. 36. 9. Isai. 12. 3. Rev. 21. 6.
e ver. 5. Ps. 111. 4 & 112. 4. Num. 14. 18. Neh. 9. 17. Jonah 4. 2. See Ps. 62. 12.
f Ps. 53. title.
g Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
h 1 Kin. 4. 31. 1 Chr. 2. 6.
i See Ps. 25. 16.
j See Ps. 24. 5.
k See Ps. 116. 16.
l Ps. 22. 2. Luke 18. 7.
m See Ps. 31. 2.
n Cp. Judg. 6. 17.
o Neh. 5. 19 & 13. 31.

That they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed, / ashamed:
Because thou, LORD, has holpen me, and comforted me.

87

A Psalm of / *or* Song ‡for [d]the sons of Korah; a Song. / Korah.

1 [3][g]His foundation is in [h]the holy mountains.
2 The LORD [j]loveth the gates of Zion
More than all the dwellings of Jacob.
3 [m]Glorious things are spoken of thee,
O [o]city of God. Selah. [Selah.
4 I will make mention of [4][q]Rahab and Babylon as among / to them that [t]know me:
Behold Philistia, and Tyre, with [5][u]Ethiopia;
This one / *man* was born there.
5 Yea, / And of Zion it shall be said,
This one and that one / man was born in her; / her:
And the Most High / highest himself shall [x]establish her.
6 The LORD shall [y]count, when he [a]writeth up the peoples, / people,
This one / *That* this *man* was born there. [Selah.
Selah.
7 They that [b]sing as well / As well the singers as [6]they that the players on
[c]dance / instruments *shall* *say,* / *be there:*
All my [dd]fountains / springs are in thee.

88

A Song, a / A Song *or* Psalm ‡of / for [d]the sons of Korah; for the Chief Musician; set / Korah, to the chief Musician upon
[f]Mahalath [7]Leannoth. / Leannoth, §[g]Maschil
[h]Heman the Ezrahite.

1 O LORD, [j]the / LORD God of my salvation,
I have [l]cried day and night before thee:
2 Let my prayer enter into thy presence / come before thee:
[m]Incline thine ear unto my cry / cry:
3 For my soul is full of troubles, / troubles:

R.V. [1] Or, *Sheol beneath the gates &c.* [2] Or, *be gracious unto* [3] Or, *His foundation in the holy mountains the LORD loveth, &c.* [4] Or, *Egypt* [5] Heb. *Cush.* [6] Or, *the players on instruments* shall be there [7] Or, *for singing*
A.V. * Or, *grave.* † Heb. *terrible.* ‡ Or, *of.* § Or, A Psalm *of Heman the Ezrahite, giving instruction.*

And [a]my life draweth nigh
unto [1c]Sheol. the grave.
I am counted with them that
[d]go down into the pit; pit:
I am as a man that hath no
help strength:
[2]Cast off among the dead,
Free
Like the slain that lie in the
grave,
Whom [f]thou rememberest no
more; more:
And they are [i]cut off *from
thy hand.
Thou hast laid me in [k]the
lowest pit,
In [m]dark places, in [n]the deeps.
darkness,
Thy wrath [p]lieth hard upon
me,
And thou hast afflicted me
with [s]all thy waves. [Selah
Selah.
Thou hast put away [v]mine ac-
quaintance far from me;
Thou hast made me [w]an abom-
ination unto them:
I am [y]shut up, and I cannot
come forth.
Mine eye wasteth away mourneth by reason
of affliction:
LORD, I have called daily upon
thee, O LORD,
I have [e]spread forth stretched out my hands
unto thee.
Wilt thou shew wonders to
the dead?
Shall [3]they that are deceased the dead arise
and praise thee? Selah. [Selah
Shall thy lovingkindness be
declared in the grave?
Or thy faithfulness in [4]Destruction? destruction?
Shall thy [k]wonders be known
in [l]the dark?
And thy righteousness in the
land of [o]forgetfulness?
But [p]unto thee, O LORD, have I cried, thee have I cried, O LORD;
And [q]in the morning shall my
prayer come before prevent thee.
LORD, why [r]castest thou off
my soul?

a Cp. Ps. 107. 18.
b See Job 13. 24.
c See Ps. 16. 10.
d See Ps. 28. 1.
e Job 6. 4 & 9. 34.
f Cp. Ps. 31. 12.
g See Ps. 118. 10—12.
h Ps. 86. 3.
i Isai. 53. 8.
j Ps. 18. 4 & 22. 16. Cp. Ps. 118. 10.
k Cp. Ps. 63. 9.
l See Job 19. 13, 14.
m ver. 12, 18. Ps. 143. 3. Lam. 3. 6.
n Ps. 69. 15.
o Cp. Job 17. 13, 14 (for mg.).
p Cp. Ps. 32. 4.
q Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
r 1 Kin. 4. 31. 1 Chr. 2. 6.
s Ps. 42. 7.
t Ps. 101. 1.
u ver. 1, 14, 24, 28, 33, 49. Cp. Isai. 55. 3.
v ver. 18. Ps. 142. 4. See Job 19. 13.
w Job 30. 10.
x ver. 1, 5, 8, 24, 33, 49. Ps. 88. 11 & 119. 90.
y Jer. 32. 2.
z Cp. Ps. 6. 7.
a See Ps. 36. 5.
b ver. 28, 34, 39.
c See Job 11. 13.
d ver. 19. 1 Kin. 8. 16. Isai. 42. 1.
e ver. 35, 49. Ps. 132. 11. See 2 Sam. 7. 8—16 & 1 Chr. 17. 7—14 & Jer. 33. 17—21.
f ver. 29, 36. John 12. 34.
g Cp. Ps. 6. 5.
h ver. 29, 36. Cp. Isai. 9. 7 & Luke 1. 32, 33.
i Ps. 19. 1 & 50. 6 & 97. 6. See Rev. 7. 10—12.
j Ps. 88. 12.
k Ps. 89. 5.
l ver. 6. Job 10. 21.
m ver. 7. Job 5. 1 & 15. 15. Cp. Job 1. 6.
n ver. 8. Cp. Ps. 86. 8.
o Cp. Eccles. 9. 5.
p Ps. 30. 2.
q See Ps. 5. 3.
r See Ps. 44. 9.
s See Ps. 47. 2.

Why [b]hidest thou thy face
from me?
15 I am afflicted and ready to
die from my youth up:
While I suffer thy terrors I
am distracted.
16 Thy fierce wrath is gone goeth over
me;
Thy [e]terrors have cut me off.
17 They [g]came round about me
†daily like water [h]all the day long;
They [j]compassed me about
together.
18 [l]Lover and friend hast thou
put far from me,
And mine acquaintance [5b]into
darkness.

89

‡[q]Maschil of [r]Ethan the Ezrahite.

1 [t]I will sing of [u]the mercies of
the LORD for ever:
With my mouth will I make
known thy [x]faithfulness §to
all generations.
2 For I have said, [u]Mercy shall
be built up for ever; ever:
Thy [x]faithfulness [a]shalt thou
establish in the very heavens.
3 I have made [b]a covenant with
my [d]chosen,
I have [e]sworn unto David my
servant; servant,
4 Thy [f]seed will I establish for
ever,
And build up thy [h]throne to
all generations. Selah. [Selah
5 And [t]the heavens shall praise
thy [j]wonders, O LORD; LORD:
Thy faithfulness also in the
assembly congregation of [m]the holy ones. saints.
6 For [n]who in the skies heaven can be
compared unto the LORD?
[n]Who among the [6]sons of the
[7]mighty is like can be likened unto the
LORD, LORD?
7 A God very [s]terrible
God is greatly to be feared in the council assembly
of [m]the holy ones, saints,

[1] Or, *the grave* [2] Or, *Cast away* [3] Or, *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim.* [4] Heb. *Abaddon.* See Job 26. 6.
[5] Or, *the darkness* [6] Or, *sons of God* [7] Or, *gods* See Ps. 29. 1.
* Or, *by thy hand.* † Or, *all the day.* ‡ Or, A Psalm *for Ethan the Ezrahite, to give instruction.* § Heb. *to generation and generation.*

And to be feared above had in reverence of all
[b]them that are round about him? him.
8 O LORD God of hosts,
[e]Who is a mighty one, strong LORD like unto thee, O [g]JAH? thee
And Or to thy faithfulness is round about thee. thee?
9 Thou rulest the pride raging of the sea:
When the waves thereof arise, thou [l]stillest them.
10 Thou hast [m]broken [1*][n]Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain;
Thou hast [q]scattered thine enemies [†]with the arm of thy strong thy strong arm.
11 [r]The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine:
[s]The As for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast [u]founded them.
12 [w]The north and the south, south thou hast created them:
[x]Tabor and [y]Hermon shall [z]rejoice in thy name.
13 Thou hast [2‡]a mighty arm:
Strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.
14 [d]Righteousness Justice and judgement judgment are the foundation §habitation of thy throne:
[e]Mercy and truth shall go before thy face.
15 Blessed is the people that know [g]the [3]joyful sound:
They shall walk, O LORD, in [i]the light of thy countenance.
16 In thy [k]name do shall they rejoice all the day:
And in thy righteousness are shall they be [m]exalted.
17 For thou art [n]the glory of their strength:
And in thy favour [4]our [p]horn shall be exalted.

a Ps. 47. 9.
b Cp. Ps. 103. 20, 21.
c See Ps. 71. 22.
d Cp. ver. 3, 4.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 2. See Ps. 35. 10.
f Ps. 16. 10 (for mg.).
g See Ps. 68. 4.
h Cp. Ps. 21. 5.
i 2 Sam. 17. 10.
j See ver. 3.
k Cited Acts 13. 22.
l See Ps. 65. 7 & Job 38. 11.
m Cp. Ex. 14. 30.
n See Job 9. 13.
o 1 Sam. 16. 13.
p Ps. 80. 17.
q See Ps. 53. 5.
r Gen. 1. 1. 1 Chr. 29. 11.
s Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 10.
t See Ps. 24. 1.
u See Ps. 104. 5.
v Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 9. See Ps. 2. 9.
w Job 26. 7.
x Jer. 46. 18.
y Deut. 3. 9.
z Ps. 98. 8.
a ver. 1.
b ver. 17.
c See Ps. 72. 8.
d Ps. 97. 2.
e ver. 2. Cp. Ps. 85. 13.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 14.
g See Ps. 66. 1.
h Cp. Ps. 18. 2.
i See Ps. 4. 6.
j Ex. 4. 22. Cp. Rom. 8. 29 & Col. 1. 15, 18 & Heb. 1. 5.
k Cp. Ps. 20. 5, 7.
l Num. 24. 7. Cp. Rev 19. 16.
m Cp. Job 36. 7.
n Cp. Ps. 78. 61.
o See ver. 3.
p ver. 24. See Ps. 75. 10.
q See ver. 4.

18 For our [a]shield belongeth unto the LORD ‖the LORD is our defence
[5]And our king to [c]the Holy One of Israel. Israel is our king.
19 [d]Then thou spakest in vision to thy [6]saints, holy one,
And saidst, I have [h]laid help upon one that is [i]mighty;
I have exalted one [j]chosen out of the people.
20 [k]I have found David my servant;
With my holy oil have [o]anointed him:
21 With whom my [p]hand shall be established; established:
Mine arm also shall strengthen him.
22 The enemy shall not [7]exact upon him;
Nor [s]the son of wickedness afflict him.
23 And I will [v]beat down his adversaries foes before his him, face,
And smite plague them that hate him.
24 But my [a]faithfulness and my [a]mercy shall be with him; him:
And in my name shall his [b]horn be exalted.
25 I will set his hand also on in [c]the sea,
And his right hand on in [c]the rivers.
26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my [f]father,
My God, and [h]the rock of my salvation.
27 I also Also I will make him *my* [j]first born,
[l]The highest of Higher than the kings of the earth.
28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore,
And my [o]covenant shall [8]stand fast with him.
29 His [q]seed also will I make to endure for ever,

R.V. [1] Or, *Egypt* [2] Heb. *an arm with might.* [3] Or, *trumpet sound* [4] Another reading is, *thou shalt exalt our horn.* [5] Or, *Even to the Holy One of Israel our King* [6] Many MSS. and ancient versions read the plural. Other authorities have singular. [7] Or, *do him violence* [8] Or, *be faithful*

A.V. * Or, *Egypt.* † Heb. *with the arm of thy strength.* ‡ Heb. *an arm with might.* § Or, *establishment* ‖ Or, *our shield is of the LORD, and our king is of the Holy One of Israel.*

And his [a]throne as [b]the days of heaven.
[c]If his children forsake my law,
And walk not in my judgements; (judgments;)
If they [1*]break my statutes,
And keep not my commandments;
Then will I visit their transgression with [d]the rod,
And their iniquity with stripes.
But (Nevertheless) my mercy (lovingkindness) [†]will I not utterly take from him,
Nor suffer my faithfulness [‡]to fail.
My [g]covenant will I not [1]break,
Nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.
Once have I sworn [j]by my holiness; (holiness)
That (If) I will not [n]lie unto David; (David.)
His [a]seed shall endure for ever,
And his [o]throne as [p]the sun before me.
It shall be established for ever as [p]the moon,
And *as* [t]the (a) faithful witness in the sky. (heaven.) [Selah
But thou hast [v]cast off and (rejected, abhorred,)
Thou hast been wroth with thine [x]anointed.
Thou hast [y]abhorred (made void) [z]the covenant of thy servant:
Thou hast [b]profaned his [c]crown (*even by casting it*) to the ground.
Thou hast [d]broken down all his hedges;
Thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.
All that pass by the way spoil him:
He is (become) [h]a reproach to his neighbours.

a See ver. 4.
b See Job 14. 12.
c 2 Sam. 7. 14. 1 Kin. 2. 4.
d See Job 9. 34.
e Ps. 102. 23.
f Ps. 71. 13 & 109. 29.
g See ver. 28.
h See Ps. 13. 1.
i Ps. 78. 63 & 79. 5.
j See Ps. 60. 6.
k Job 7. 7 & 10. 9.
l Cp. Job 14. 1.
m Ps. 39. 5.
n Cp. Heb. 6. 18.
o See ver. 4.
p See Ps. 72. 5.
q Cp. Ps. 49. 9.
r Cp. Luke 2. 26 & Heb. 11. 5.
s See Ps. 16. 10.
t See Job 16. 19.
u Cp. ver. 1, 2.
v See Ps. 44. 9.
w Cp. ver. 41. See Ps. 74. 18, 22.
x ver. 20, 51.
y Lam. 2. 7.
z See ver. 3.
a Ps. 79. 12.
b See Ps. 74. 7.
c Job 19. 9.
d See Ps. 80. 12.
e Cp. Ps. 17. 11 & 49. 5 & 56. 6.
f ver. 20, 38.
g See Ps. 41. 13.
h Cp. ver. 50. See Ps. 44. 13 & 69. 9, 19.

42 Thou hast (exalted, set up) the right hand of his adversaries;
Thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.
43 Yea, thou turnest back (Thou hast also turned) the edge of his sword,
And hast not made him to stand in the battle.
44 Thou hast made his (brightness, ‖glory) to cease,
And cast his throne down to the ground.
45 [e]The days of his youth hast thou shortened:
Thou hast [f]covered him with shame. (Selah.) [Selah
46 [h]How long, (O LORD, LORD?) wilt thou hide thyself for ever?
(*How long* shall, Shall) thy wrath [i]burn like fire?
47 O [k]remember (Remember) [l]how short my [m]time is:
(For what vanity, Wherefore) hast thou (created, made) all (the children of men!, men in vain?)
48 [q]What man is he that (shall, liveth,) (live and, and shall) not [r]see (death, death?)
(That shall, Shall he) deliver his soul from the (5power of, 6hand of the grave?) (Selah.) [Selah
49 Lord, where are thy former [u]mercies, (lovingkindnesses,)
Which thou swarest unto David in thy [u]faithfulness (truth)?
50 [w]Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants;
How I do bear in my [a]bosom *the reproach of* all the [7]mighty (peoples, people;)
51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O (LORD, LORD;)
Wherewith they have reproached [e]the footsteps of thine [f]anointed.

52 [g]Blessed be the LORD for evermore.
Amen, and Amen.

---

[1] Heb. *profane.* [2] Or, *One thing* [3] Or, *As the moon which is established for ever, and as the faithful witness &c.* [4] Or, *is a faithful witness &c.* [5] Or, *And the witness in the sky is faithful* [5] Heb. *hand.* [6] Or, *the grave* [7] Or, *many*

* Heb. *profane my statutes.* † Heb. *I will not make void from him.* ‡ Heb. *to lie.* § Heb. *if I lie.* ‖ Heb. *brightness.*

BOOK IV.

[R.V. onl

90 *A "Prayer of Moses the [b]man of God.

1 Lord, thou hast been our
[c]dwelling place
†In all generations.
2 [d]Before the mountains were
brought forth,
Or ever thou [1]hadst formed
the earth and the world,
[e]Even from everlasting to
everlasting, thou art God.
3 Thou turnest man to [2]de-
struction;
And sayest, [g]Return, ye child-
ren of men.
4 For [j]a thousand years in thy
sight
Are but as [l]yesterday [3]‡when
it is past,
And as [n]a watch in the night.
5 Thou carriest them away as
with a flood; they are as
[p]a sleep:
In the morning they are like
[r]grass which [4]groweth up.
6 In [s]the morning it flourisheth,
and groweth up;
In the evening it is [u]cut down,
and [v]withereth.
7 For we are consumed in (by) thine
anger,
And in (by) thy wrath are we
troubled.
8 Thou hast [x]set our iniquities
before thee,
Our [z]secret sins in the light
of thy countenance.
9 For all our days are ‖passed
away in thy wrath:
We bring (spend) our years to an end **as
[4]a tale *that is told.*
10 ††The days of our years are
threescore years and ten,
(ten;
Or even (And if) by reason of strengt
they be) fourscore years;
Yet is their pride (strength) but labour an
sorrow;
For it is soon gone, (cut off,) and we fl
away.
11 Who knoweth the power
thine anger,
And thy wrath (anger?) according to the fe
Even (thy fe
that is due unto thee?
so is) thy wrath.
12 [f]So teach us to number ou
days,
That we may ‡‡apply (get us an heart of) our hearts un
wisdom.
13 [h]Return, O LORD; (LORD,) [i]how long?
And let it [k]repent thee co
cerning thy servants.
14 O satisfy us in [m]the morning (early) wit
thy mercy;
That we may [o]rejoice and l
glad all our days.
15 Make us glad according
the days wherein thou ha
[q]afflicted us,
And the years wherein
have seen evil.
16 Let thy [t]work appear un
thy servants,
And thy glory upon (unto) the
children.
17 And let the [w]beauty of t
LORD our God be up
us:
And establish thou [y]the wo
of our hands upon us;
Yea, the work of our han
establish thou it.

91 1 He that dwelleth in [a]t
secret place of the M
High
5 Shall §§abide under [b]t
shadow of the Almighty.

a Ps. 17. title & 55. 1.
b Deut. 33. 1. Josh. 14. 6. Ezra 3. 2.
c See Ps. 71. 3.
d Prov. 8. 25. Cp. Deut. 33. 15 & Job 15. 7.
e See Job 36. 26.
f Ps. 39. 4.
g Gen. 3. 19. Eccles. 12. 7.
h Ps. 6. 4.
i See Ps. 74. 9, 10.
j 2 Pet. 3. 8. Cp. Ecclus. 18. 10.
k Ps. 106. 45 & 135. 14. Ex. 32. 12. Deut. 32. 36. Judg. 2. 18. Jonah 3. 10. See Gen. 6. 6.
l Cp. Ps. 39. 5.
m See Ps. 46. 5 (mg.).
n Ex. 14. 24. Judg. 7. 19.
o See Ps. 85. 6.
p See Job 20. 8.
q Cp. Deut. 8. 2.
r Ps. 37. 2 & 103. 15. 2 Kin. 19. 26. Isai. 40. 6–8. 1 Pet. 1. 24.
s See Job 4. 20.
t Ps. 77. 12 & 92. 4 & 95. 9. Deut. 32. 4. Hab. 3. 2.
u Job 14. 2. Cp. Ps. 92. 7.
v James 1. 11.
w Ps. 27. 4.
x Jer. 16. 17. Heb. 4. 13.
y Cp. Ps. 128. 2 & Isai. 26. 12.
z Ps. 19. 12.
a See Ps. 32. 7.
b Ps. 121. 5. Cp. Isai. 25. 4 & 32. 2.

R.V. 1 Heb. *gavest birth to.* 2 Or, *dust* Heb. *crushing.* 3 Or, *when it passeth* 4 Or, *a sound or*
5 Or, *That abideth .. Almighty; even I &c.*
A.V. * Or, *A Prayer*, being a Psalm *of Moses.* † Heb. *in generation and generation.* ‡ Or, *when he hath passed th*
‡ Or, *is changed.* ‖ Heb. *turned away.* ** Or, *as a meditation.* †† Heb. As for *the days of our years, in t*
are *seventy years.* ‡‡ Heb. *cause to come.* §§ Heb. *lodge.*

I will say of the LORD, He is
my [b]refuge and my [c]fortress; (fortress:)
My God, in whom I [e]trust. (God; him will)
For he shall deliver thee from (Surely)
[g]the snare of the fowler,
And from the noisome pestilence.
He shall [h]cover thee with his (pinions, feathers,)
And under his [k]wings shalt thou [l]take refuge. (trust)
His [m]truth shall be thy (is a) shield and (a buckler. buckler.)
[p]Thou shalt not be afraid for
[r]the terror by night; (night,)
Nor for the arrow that flieth by day;
Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; (For Nor for darkness,)
Nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.
A thousand shall fall at thy side,
And ten thousand at thy right hand;
But it shall not come nigh thee.
Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold; (behold)
And [y]see the reward of the wicked.
[1]For thou, O LORD, art my [b]refuge! (Because thou hast made the refuge,)
Even thou hast made the Most High, thy [bb]habitation; (most High,)
There shall no evil befall thee,
Neither shall any [e]plague come nigh thy tent. (dwelling.)
For he shall give his [i]angels charge over thee,
To [k]keep thee in all thy ways.
They shall bear thee up in their hands,
Lest thou [m]dash thy foot against a stone.
Thou shalt tread upon [o]the lion and [*p]adder:

a See Ps. 74. 13.
b ver. 9. See Ps. 14. 6.
c See Ps. 18. 2.
d Luke 10. 19. Cp. Mark 16. 18.
e See Ps. 11. 1.
f Deut. 7. 7 & 10. 15.
g Ps. 124. 7 & 140. 5 & 141. 9. Prov. 6. 5.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 7.
i Ps. 9. 10.
j Job 12. 4. See Ps. 50. 15.
k See Ps. 17. 8.
l Ps. 57. 1.
m See Ps. 36. 5.
n See Ps. 35. 2.
o 1 Sam. 2. 30. John 12. 26.
p Prov. 3. 23. Isai. 43. 1. See Job 5. 19—23.
q Ps. 21. 4. Deut. 6. 2. 1 Kin. 3. 14. Prov. 3. 2, 16.
r S. of S. 3. 8.
s Ps. 50. 23. Cp. Ps. 118. 14, 21.
t Ps. 147. 1. Cp. Ps. 71. 22.
u Cp. Gen. 14. 19, 20.
v See Ps. 36. 5.
w Cp. Ps. 119. 147, 148.
x See Ps. 33. 2.
y See Ps. 37. 34.
z See Ps. 90. 16.
a Ps. 8. 6.
bb See Ps. 71. 3.
c Cp. ver. 5. See Prov. 12. 21.
d Ps. 111. 2. Rev. 15. 3.
e Ps. 38. 11.
f Ps. 40. 5 & 139. 17.
g Cp. Rom. 11. 33. See Ps. 36. 6.
h Cited Matt. 4. 6 & Luke 4. 10, 11.
i See Ps. 34. 7.
j Cp. Rom. 11. 33. See Ps. 49. 10.
k Ex. 23. 20.
l See Job 21. 7.
m Prov. 3. 23. Cp. Ps. 37. 24.
n Ps. 94. 4 & 125. 5.
o Cp. Dan. 6. 23.
p Cp. Acts 28. 5.

The young lion and [a]the serpent (dragon) shalt thou [d]trample under feet.
14 Because he hath [f]set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him:
I will set him on high, because he hath [i]known my name.
15 He shall [j]call upon me, and I will answer him; (him:)
I will be with him in trouble: (trouble;)
I will deliver him, and [o]honour him.
16 With [†q]long life will I satisfy him,
And [s]shew him my salvation.

92 A Psalm, a Song for the sabbath day. (A Psalm *or*)

1 [t]It is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD,
And to sing praises unto thy name, [u]O Most High: (most)
2 To shew forth thy [v]lovingkindness in [w]the morning,
And thy [v]faithfulness [‡]every [w]night,
3 With an instrument of [x]ten strings, and (Upon) with the [x]psaltery; (upon)
With a solemn sound upon [z]the harp. (§Upon the harp with ‖a solemn sound.)
4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy [z]work:
I will triumph in [a]the works of thy hands.
5 How [d]great are thy works, O LORD! (O LORD, how works,)
Thy [f]thoughts are very [g]deep. (And thy)
6 [j]A brutish man knoweth not;
Neither doth [j]a fool understand this: (this.)
7 When [l]the wicked spring as the grass,
And when all [n]the workers of iniquity do flourish;
It is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

R.V. [1] Or, *Because thou* hast said, *The LORD is my refuge;*
* Or, *asp.* † Heb. *length of days.* ‡ Heb. *in the nights.* § Or, *upon the solemn sound with the harp.* ‖ Or, *Higgaion.*

8 But thou, O LORD, art [a]on LORD, *art most* high for evermore.
9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD,
For, lo, thine enemies shall perish;
All the workers of iniquity shall be [e]scattered.
10 But my [f]horn hast shalt thou exalted exalt like *the horn of* [h]the wild-ox an unicorn:
I am shall be [i]anointed with fresh oil.
11 Mine [j]eye also hath seen shall see *my desire* on [1]mine enemies,
Mine *And* mine ears have heard shall hear *my desire* of the evil-doers wicked that rise up against me.
12 [o]The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree:
He shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.
13 They Those that are be planted in the house of the LORD
Shall flourish in [r]the courts of our God.
14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age;
They shall be full of sap fat and green: *flourishing;
15 [v]To shew that the LORD is upright; upright:
He is my [w]rock, and there is [y]no unrighteousness in him.

93 1 [a]The LORD reigneth; reigneth, he is [b]apparelled clothed with majesty;
The LORD is [c]apparelled, clothed with strength, *wherewith* he hath [d]girded himself with strength:
[f]The world also is stablished, [g]that it cannot be moved.
2 [h]Thy throne is established †of old:
[j]Thou art from everlasting.
3 [k]The floods have lifted up, O LORD,
The floods have lifted up their voice;
The floods lift up their [2]waves.
4 Above the voices The LORD on high *is* mightier than the noise of many waters,
The *Yea, than* the sea, mighty breakers waves of the sea.
[l]The LORD [e]on high is mighty.
5 Thy [d]testimonies are very sure:
[g]Holiness becometh thine house,
O LORD, ‡for evermore. ever.

94 1 O LORD, thou God LORD §God, to whom [k]vengeance belongeth, belongeth;
Thou God O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, [i]shine forth. ‖shew thyself.
2 [m]Lift up thyself, thou [n]judge of the earth:
Render a reward to the proud *their* desert.
3 LORD, [p]how long shall the wicked,
How long shall [q]the wicked triumph?
4 They prate, *How long* shall they utter *and* speak [s]arrogantly: hard things?
All *And* all [t]the workers of iniquity boast themselves. themselves?
5 They [u]break in pieces thy people, O LORD,
And afflict thine heritage.
6 They slay [x]the widow and the stranger,
And murder [x]the fatherless.
7 [z]And Yet they say, [3]The LORD shall not see,
Neither shall the God of Jacob consider. regard *it*.
8 [1]Consider, Understand, ye brutish among the people:
And ye fools, when will ye be wise?
9 [i]He that planted the ear, shall he not hear?
He that formed the eye, shall he not see?
10 He that [4]l]chastiseth the nations heathen, shall not he correct, correct?
Even He that [m]teacheth man knowledge knowledge, *shall not he know?*

a Ps. 93. 4.
b See Ps. 65. 6, 7.
c Ps. 92. 8.
d Cp. Ps. 89. 28, 37.
e See Ps. 68. 1.
f See Ps. 75. 10 & 1 Sam. 2. 1.
g See Ps. 29. 2.
h Num. 23. 22.
i See Ps. 23. 5.
j See Ps. 37. 34 & 54. 7.
k Deut. 32. 35, 41, 43. Isai. 35. 4. Jer. 51. 56. Nah. 1. 2. Rom. 12. 19.
l See Ps. 50. 2.
m See Ps. 7. 6.
n See Ps. 58. 11.
o Ps. 1. 3 & 52. 8 & 72. 7. Prov. 11. 28. Cp. Num. 24. 6 & Isai. 61. 3 & Ecclus. 24. 13. See Hos. 14. 5—8, *al.*
p Rev. 6. 10. See Ps. 74. 10.
q Cp. Job 20. 5.
r Ps. 100. 4 & 116. 19 & 135. 2.
s Ps. 31. 18. 1 Sam. 2. 3. Cp. Jude 15.
t Ps. 92. 7, 9 & 125. 5.
u Cp. Prov. 22. 22 (mg.) & Isai. 3. 15.
v Cp. Ps. 58. 11.
w See Ps. 18. 2.
x Cp. Isai. 10. 2.
y See Job 34. 10.
z See Job 22. 13.
a Ps. 96. 10. See 1 Chr. 16. 31.
b Ps. 104. 1.
c Isai. 51. 9.
d Ps. 65. 6.
e See Ps. 49. 10.
f Ps. 96. 10. Cp. Ps. 46. 5.
g See Ps. 125. 1.
h Cp. Ps. 45. 6.
i Cp. Ex. 4. 11 & Prov. 20. 12.
j Ps. 90. 2.
k Cp. Ps. 98. 7, 8 & Hab. 3. 10.
l Cp. Job 12. 23.
m See Job 35. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, *them that lie in wait for me* 2 Or, *roaring* 3 Heb. *Jah.* 4 Or, *instructeth*
A.V. * Heb. *green.* † Heb. *from then.* ‡ Heb. *to length of days.* § Heb. *God of revenges.* ‖ Heb. *shine forth.*

11 [a]The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man,
[1]That they are [2c]vanity.
12 [e]Blessed is the man whom thou [f]chastenest, [3]O LORD,
And teachest him out of thy law;
13 That thou mayest give him [g]rest from [h]the days of adversity,
Until [i]the pit be digged for the wicked.
14 [l]For the LORD will not cast off his [m]people,
Neither will he forsake his [m]inheritance.
15 For [o]judgement / But judgment shall return unto righteousness:
And all the upright in heart *shall [r]follow it.
16 [s]Who will rise up for me against the evil-doers / evildoers?
Or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?
17 [u]Unless the LORD had been my help,
My soul had soon / †almost dwelt in [v]silence.
18 When I said, [w]My foot slippeth;
Thy mercy, O LORD, [y]held me up.
19 In the multitude of my [4b]thoughts within me
Thy comforts delight my soul.
20 Shall [d]the [5]throne of wickedness / iniquity have fellowship with thee,
Which frameth mischief by [h]statute / a law?
21 They [j]gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous,
And condemn [m]the innocent blood.
22 But the LORD hath / is been my [p]high tower / defence;
And my God is [q]the rock of my [r]refuge.

a Cited 1 Cor. 3. 20.
b See Ps. 7. 16 & 34. 21. Cp. Prov. 2. 22.
c Cp. Ps. 39. 5, 11.
d Cp. Ps. 92. 9.
e Prov. 3. 11, 12. Heb. 12. 5, 6. See Job 5. 17.
f Deut. 8. 5. 1 Cor. 11. 32.
g Job 34. 29.
h Ps. 49. 5.
i Ps. 55. 23.
j See Ps. 66. 1.
k Ps. 89. 26. Cp. Ps. 94. 22.
l 1 Sam. 12. 22. Rom. 11. 2.
m Deut. 32. 9.
n Mic. 6. 6.
o Cp. Isai. 42. 3.
p Ps. 96. 4 & 135. 5.
q Ps. 86. 8 & 96. 4 & 97. 9. 2 Chr. 2. 5.
r 1 Sam. 12. 14. 1 Kin. 14. 8.
s See Ps. 12. 5.
t Gen. 1. 9, 10. Jonah 1. 9.
u Ps. 124. 1, 2.
v See Ps. 31. 17.
w Ps. 38. 16. Cp. Ps. 73. 2.
x 2 Chr. 6. 13. Dan. 6. 10.
y Cp. Ps. 20. 2.
z Ps. 100. 3 & 149. 2. Deut. 32. 6, 15, 18.
a Ps. 48. 14.
b Cp. Job 4. 13.
c See Ps. 74. 1.
d Cp. Amos 6. 3.
e Cited Heb. 3. 7—11, 15 & 4. 7.
f Num. 14. 22.
g Ex. 9. 34. 1 Sam. 6. 6. 2 Chr. 36. 13. Prov. 28. 14, *al.*
h Ps. 50. 16 & 58. 2. Isai. 10. 1.
i Ex. 17. 7. Num. 20. 13.
j Matt. 27. 1.
k Ex. 17. 7. Deut. 6. 16.
l 1 Cor. 10. 9. Cp. Ps. 78. 18, 41, 56.
m Matt. 27. 4.
n See Ps. 90. 16. Cp. Num. 14. 22.
o Acts 7. 36 & 13. 18. Heb. 3. 17. Cp. Deut. 9. 7.
p See Ps. 9. 9.
q See Ps. 18. 2.
r See Ps. 14. 6.

23 And he hath brought / shall bring upon them their [b]own iniquity,
And shall [d]cut them off in their own evil / wickedness;
The / Yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

95 1 O come, let us sing unto the LORD:
Let us [j]make a joyful noise to [k]the rock of our salvation.
2 Let us ‡[n]come before his presence with thanksgiving,
Let us / And [j]make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.
3 For the LORD is [p]a great God,
And a great King [q]above all gods.
4 §In his hand are the deep places of the earth; / earth:
‖The [6]heights / strength of the mountains / hills are / is his also.
5 **The sea is his, and [t]he made it; / it:
And his hands formed [t]the dry land.
6 O come, let us worship and bow down; / down:
Let us [x]kneel before the LORD our [y]Maker: / maker.
7 For he is our [a]God, / God;
And we are the people of his [c]pasture, and the sheep of his hand.
7 [e]To-day, Oh that / To day if ye would / will [f]hear his voice! / voice,
8 [g]Harden not your heart, as at / in the [8i]Meribah, / †† provocation,
As / And as in the day of [9k]Massah / temptation in the wilderness:
9 When your fathers [l]tempted me,
Proved me, and saw my [n]work.
10 [o]Forty years long was I grieved with that / this generation,
And said, It is a people that do err in their heart,

V. 1 Or, *For To-day, if ye will hear his voice, harden &c.* 2 Heb. *a breath.* 3 Heb. *Jah.* 4 Or, *doubts* 5 Or, *seat* 6 Or, *strength*
V. * Heb. shall be *after it.* † Or, *quickly.* ‡ Heb. *prevent his face.* § Heb. *In whose.* ‖ Or, *the heights hills are his.* ** Heb. *Whose the sea is.* †† Heb. *contention.* 7 That is, *strife.* 8 That is, *temptation.*

And they have not known
[b]my ways:
11 Wherefore / Unto whom I [d]sware in my wrath, / wrath
*That they should not enter
into [f]my rest.

96 1 [h]O sing unto the LORD
[j]a new song:
Sing unto the LORD, all the
earth.
2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his
name;
[l]Shew forth his salvation from
day to day.
3 Declare his glory among the
nations, / heathen,
His marvellous works / wonders among all
the peoples. / people.
4 For [p]great is the LORD, / the LORD *is* great, and [q]highly / greatly to
be praised:
He is to be feared above [s]all
gods.
5 For all the gods of the peoples / nations
are [1]idols:
But the LORD [v]made the
heavens.
6 Honour and majesty are before
him:
[x]Strength and beauty are in
his sanctuary.
7 Give unto the LORD, O ye / ye
[b]kindreds of the peoples, / people,
[d]Give unto the LORD glory
and strength.
8 Give unto the LORD [f]the glory
[†]due unto his name:
Bring [h]an offering, and [i]come
into his courts.
9 O worship the LORD [2]‡in [k]the
beauty of holiness:
[m]Tremble / Fear before him, all the
earth.
10 Say among the nations, / heathen [p]The / *that* the
LORD reigneth:
The world also is stablished / shall be established
that it cannot / shall not be moved:
He shall [q]judge the peoples with / people
equity. / righteously.

a See Ps. 69. 34.
b Cp. Ps. 81. 13.
c Ps. 97. 1.
d Num. 14. 23, 28, 30. Deut. 1. 35. Cited Heb. 3. 11 & 4. 3, 5.
e Ps. 98. 7.
f Deut. 12. 9.
g Cp. Isai. 35. 1.
h For ver. 1—13, see 1 Chr. 16. 23—33.
i Cp. Isai. 55. 12.
j Ps. 98. 1. See Ps. 33. 3.
k See Isai. 11. 1—9.
l Cp. Isai. 52. 7 & 60. 6.
m See Ps. 93. 1.
n Ps. 96. 11.
o See Ps. 72. 10.
p See Ps. 48. 1.
q Ps. 18. 3.
r Ex. 19. 9. Deut. 4. 11 & 5. 22. 1 Kin. 8. 12. See Ps. 18. 11.
s See Ps. 95. 3.
t Ps. 89. 14.
u See Ps. 21. 9 & 50. 3.
v Ps. 115. 15. Isai. 42. 5 & 44. 24. Jer. 10. 12.
w Ps. 77. 18.
x Cp. Ps. 78. 61.
y Cp. Ps. 96. 9.
z Nah. 1. 5. Cp. Judg. 5. 5.
a See Ps. 68. 2.
b Ps. 22. 27.
c Josh. 3. 11.
d See Ps. 29. 1.
e See Ps. 50. 6.
f Ps. 29. 2.
g Isai. 40. 5 & 66. 18. Cp. Ps. 96. 3.
h Cp. Ps. 45. 12. See Ps. 68. 29 & 72. 10.
i Ps. 100. 4.
j Isai. 42. 17 & 44. 9.
k See Ps. 29. 2.
l Ps. 96. 5.
m Ps. 114. 7.
n Heb. 1. 6.
o Ps. 48. 11.
p See Ps. 93. 1.
q ver. 13. See Ps. 9. 8 & 58. 11.
r See Ps. 83. 18.

11 Let [a]the heavens be glad, / rejoice, and
let [c]the earth rejoice; / be glad;
Let [e]the sea roar, and the
fulness thereof; / thereof.
12 Let [g]the field be exult, / joyful, and all
that is therein; / therein;
Then shall all [i]the trees of
the wood sing for joy: / rejoice
13 Before the LORD, / LORD: for he cometh / comes
For he cometh to judge the
earth:
He shall [k]judge the world with
righteousness,
And the peoples / people [3]with his truth.

97 1 [m]The LORD reigneth; [n]let
the earth rejoice;
Let the [§]multitude of [o]isles
be glad. / glad *thereof.*
2 [r]Clouds and darkness are round
about him:
[t]Righteousness and judgement / judgment and
the foundation / ‖habitation of his throne.
3 [u]A fire goeth before him,
And burneth up his adversaries / enemies
round about.
4 His [w]lightnings lightened / enlightened the
world:
The earth saw, and [y]trembled.
5 The hills [z]melted like [a]wax at
the presence of the LORD,
At the presence of [c]the Lord
of the whole earth.
6 [e]The heavens declare his
righteousness,
And all [g]the peoples have seen / people see his
glory.
7 [j]Ashamed / Confounded be all they that serve
graven images,
That boast themselves of [l]idols:
[n]Worship him, all ye gods.
8 Zion heard / heard, and [o]was glad, / glad;
And the daughters of Judah
rejoiced; / rejoiced
Because of thy judgements, / judgments,
LORD.
9 For thou, LORD, art [r]most high
above all the earth:

R.V. 1 Or, *things of nought* 2 Or, *in holy array* 3 Or, *in his faithfulness*
A.V. * Heb. *if they enter into my rest.* † Heb. *of his name.* ‡ Or, *in the glorious sanctuary.* § Heb. *many.*
great isles. ‖ Or, *establishment.*

Thou art exalted far above
[b]all gods.
10 Ye that love the LORD, [c]hate evil:
He [d]preserveth the souls of
his [g]saints;
He [h]delivereth them out of
the hand of the wicked.
11 [j]Light is [k]sown for the
righteous,
And gladness for the upright
in heart.
12 Be glad in the LORD, ye righteous;
Rejoice
And [q]give thanks to his
*at the remembrance of his holiness.
holy [1]name.

98 A Psalm.

O sing unto the LORD [u]a new
song;
For he hath done [w]marvellous
things:
His [z]right hand, and his holy
arm, hath wrought salvation for him.
gotten him the victory.
2 The LORD hath [aa]made known
his salvation:
His righteousness hath he
†openly shewed in [e]the
sight of the nations.
heathen.
3 He hath [f]remembered his
[h]mercy and his faithfulness
truth
toward the house of Israel:
All [j]the ends of the earth
have seen [l]the salvation
of our God.
4 [m]Make a joyful noise unto the
LORD, all the earth:
Break forth
Make a loud noise, and sing for joy, yea,
rejoice, and
sing praises.
praise.
5 Sing praises unto the LORD with
the harp;
With the harp, and [r]the voice
of melody.
a psalm.
6 With [t]trumpets and sound of
[u]cornet
[m]Make a joyful noise before
the King, the LORD.
LORD, the King.
7 [v]Let the sea roar, and [a]the
fulness thereof;

a Ps. 24. 1, b See Ps. 95. 3. c Prov. 8. 13. Amos 5. 15. Rom. 12. 9. See Ps. 34. 14. d Isai. 55. 12. Cp. Ps. 98. 8. e Ps. 31. 23 & 37. 28 & 121. 4 & 145. 20. Prov. 2. 8. f Ps. 80. 12. g See Ps. 30. 4. h Dan. 3. 28 & 6. 27. Acts 12. 11. i Ps. 96. 13. See Ps. 58. 11. j Ps. 112. 4 & 118. 27. Prov. 4. 18. k Cp. Prov. 11. 18 & Hos. 10. 12 & James 3. 18. l Ps. 93. 1. See 1 Chr. 16. 31. m Cp. Ps. 96. 9. n See Ps. 80. 1. o See Ps. 32. 11. p Cp. Isai. 24. 19, 20. q See Ps. 30. 4. r Cp. Isai. 24. 23. s Ps. 118. 4. Cp. Ps. 92. 8 & 93. 4. t Cp. Ps. 111. 9 & Deut. 28. 58. u See Ps. 38. 3. v Josh. 24. 19. Isai. 6. 3. Rev. 15. 4. w Cp. Ps. 96. 3. See Ps. 72. 18. x Cp. ver. 1. y Ps. 11. 7 & Isai. 61. 8. Cp. Job 36. 5—7. z Cp. Ex. 15. 6 & Luke 1. 51. See Job 40. 14. aa Isai. 49. 6 & 52. 10. Luke 2. 30, 31. Cp. Isai. 59. 16 & 63. 5. b Ps. 107. 32 & 118. 28. Ex. 15. 2. Isai. 25. 1. c Isai. 62. 2. Rom. 3. 25, 26. d Ps. 132. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 2. Isai. 60. 13. Lam. 2. 1. Ezek. 43. 7. e Ps. 96. 2, 3. f Luke 1. 54, 72. g Cp. Jer. 15. 1. h See Ps. 36. 5. i See Ex. 24. 6—8 & 40. 29—27 & Lev. 8. 1—30. j Ps. 22. 27. k 1 Sam. 7. 9 & 12. 18. Ecclus. 46. 13—16. See Ps. 105. 1. l ver. 2. m Ps. 106. 23. Ex. 14. 15 & 17. 11, 12 & 32. 30. Num. 12. 13 & 16. 48. Deut. 9. 18.

[a]The world, and they that
dwell therein;
therein.
8 Let the floods [d]clap their hands;
hands:
Let [f]the hills sing for joy together;
be joyful together
9 Before the LORD, LORD; for he cometh
to [i]judge the earth:
He shall judge the world with righteousness,
With righteousness shall he judge the world,
And the peoples people with equity.

99 1 [l]The LORD reigneth; [m]let
the peoples people tremble:
He [2n]sitteth upon between the cherubim.
cherubims;
[p]let the earth ‡be moved.
2 The LORD is [r]great in Zion;
And he is [s]high above all the
peoples.
people.
3 Let them praise thy [t]great
and terrible name:
name;
*Holy is he.
For it is holy.
4 [x]The king's strength also
[y]loveth judgement.
judgment;
Thou dost establish equity,
Thou executest judgement
judgment and
righteousness in Jacob.
5 [b]Exalt ye the LORD our God,
And worship at his [d]footstool:
footstool;
*Holy is he.
For §he is holy.
6 [g]Moses and Aaron among his
[i]priests,
And Samuel among them that
[k]call upon his name;
They [m]called upon the LORD,
and he answered them.
7 He spake unto them in [o]the
pillar of cloud.
cloudy pillar.
They [q]kept his testimonies,
and the statute
ordinance that he
gave them.
8 Thou answeredst them, O
LORD our God;
Thou wast a God that [s]forgavest them,
Though thou [v]tookest vengeance of their doings.
inventions.
9 Exalt [ye] the LORD our God,
And worship at his [x]holy hill;
For the LORD our God is holy.

[e] Ps. 66. 1. [n] Ps. 10. 16. [1] Chr. 15. 24. [o] Ex. 33. 9. Num. 12. 5. [u] 2 Chr. 15. 14. [p] Isai. 44. 23, *al.* [q] Cp. Ps. 105. 28. [r] Isai. 51. 3. [s] Num. 14. 20. [v] Ex. 32. 36. Num. 20. 12. Deut. 9. 20. Cp. Jer. 46. 28. [w] Ps. 96. 11. [x] Ps. 2. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *memorial,* [2] Or, *dwelleth between*
A.V. * Or, *to the memorial.* † Or, *revealed.* ‡ Heb. *stagger.* § Or, *it is holy.*

100

A Psalm [1]of [b]thanksgiving. *praise.

1 [e]Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, [2]†all ye lands.
2 [g]Serve the LORD with gladness:
[h]Come before his presence with singing.
3 Know ye that [j]the LORD he is God:
It is he that hath [k]made us, [3]‡and [m]we are his . not we ourselves;
We are his [n]people, and [o]the sheep of his pasture.
4 [q]Enter into his gates with [4]thanksgiving,
And into his [s]courts with praise:
Give thanks Be thankful unto him, and [w]bless his name.
5 [x]For the LORD is good; his [a]mercy *endureth* for ever. *is* everlasting;
And his [b]faithfulness unto truth *endureth* §to all generations.

101

A Psalm of David.

1 I will sing of [g]mercy and judgement. judgment·
Unto thee, O LORD, will I sing praises.
2 I will [5]*l*behave myself wisely in [i]a perfect way: way.
Oh O when wilt thou [n]come unto me?
I will [p]walk within my house [6]with [r]a perfect heart.
3 I will set no ‖[t]base ‖wicked thing before mine eyes:
I hate [7]the work of them that [v]turn aside;
It shall not cleave unto to me.
4 [x]A froward heart shall depart from me:
I will not [y]know no [8]evil thing. a wicked *person.*

a Ps. 15. 3.
b Cp. Ps. 50. 14.
c ver. 8.
d Ps. 18. 27 & 131. 1. Prov. 6. 17 & 21. 4 & 30. 13.
e See Ps. 66. 1.
f Prov. 16. 5.
g Cp. Ps. 2. 11.
h Cp. Ps. 95. 2.
i Ps. 119. 1. Prov. 11. 20. Cp. Matt. 5. 48.
j 1 Kin. 18. 39.
k See Ps. 95. 6 & Job 10. 3, 8.
l Ps. 52. 2.
m Isai. 43. 1.
n Ezek. 34. 30.
o See Ps. 74. 1.
p Ps. 102. 28.
q Cp. Ps. 66. 13.
r Cp. Ps. 73. 14.
s Ps. 96. 8.
t Ps. 75. 10.
u Ps. 94. 4.
v Ps. 48. 1, 8. Cp. Isai. 52. 1.
w Ps. 96. 2.
x Ps. 25. 8 & 106. 1 & 119. 68. 2 Chr. 5. 13. Ezra 3. 11. Jer. 33. 11. Nah. 1. 7, *al.*
y Ps. 61. 2.
z Ps. 142. 2.
a 1 Mac. 4. 24.
b See Ps. 36. 5.
c Ps. 39. 12, *al.*
d Ps. 18. 6. Ex. 2. 23. 1 Sam. 9. 16.
e See Ps. 27. 9.
f See Ps. 18. 6.
g Cp. Ex. 34. 7.
h See Ps. 31. 2.
ii Ps. 56. 9.
j See Ps. 69. 17.
k Cp. James 4. 14. See Ps. 37. 20.
l 1 Sam. 18. 5.
m Job 30. 30. Lam. 1. 13. See Ps. 31. 10.
n Cp. Ex. 20. 24 & John 14. 23.
o Ps. 121. 6.
p 1 Kin. 9. 4.
q Ps. 37. 2. Isai. 40. 7. Cp. James 1. 10, 11.
r Ps. 78. 72.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 7 & 2 Sam. 12. 17 & 1 Kin. 21. 4 & Job 33. 20.
t Deut. 15. 9.
u See Job 19. 20.
v See Ps. 40. 4.
w Isai. 34. 11. Zeph. 2. 14. Cp. Job 30. 29.
x Prov. 11. 20 & 17. 20.

5 Whoso [a]privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I [c]destroy cut off:
Him that hath [d]an high look and [f]a proud heart will I not suffer.
6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me:
He that walketh **in [i]a perfect way, he shall minister unto serve me.
7 He that [l]worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house:
He that speaketh falsehood telleth lies ††shall not be [p]established before mine eyes tarry in my sight.
8 [r]Morning by morning will I I will early destroy all the wicked of the land;
That I may To iniquity doers [t]cut off all [u]the workers wicked from [v]the city of the LORD.

102

A Prayer ‡‡of the afflicted, when [9]is [y]overwhelmed, and [z]poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

1 [c]Hear my prayer, O LORD,
And let my cry [d]come unto thee.
2 [e]Hide not thy face from me in [f]the day of my distress: *when* I am in trouble me;
[h]Incline thine ear unto me:
[ii]In the day when I call [j]answer me speedily.
3 For my days [k]consume away are consumed [10]§§like smoke,
And my [m]bones are burned [11]as a firebrand. an hearth.
4 My heart is [o]smitten like grass, and smitten, and [q]withered. like grass;
For So that I [s]forget to eat my bread.
5 By reason of the voice of my groaning
My [u]bones cleave to my flesh. *skin.
6 I am like [w]a pelican of the wilderness; wilderness:
I am become as like an owl of the waste places. desert.
7 I [z]watch, and am become

a Prov. 11. 20 & 17. 20.
b Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 11 (for mg.).
c Ps. 77. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *for the thank offering* [2] Heb. *all the earth.* [3] Another reading is, *and not we ourselves.* [4] Or, *a thank offering* [5] Or, *give heed unto the perfect way.* [6] Or, *in the integrity of my heart* [7] Or, *the doing of unfaithfulness* [8] Or, *evil person* [9] Or, *fainteth* [10] Or, *in smoke* [11] Or, *as an hearth*

A.V. * Or, *thanksgiving.* † Heb. *all the earth.* ‡ Or, *and his we are.* § Heb. *to generation and generation* ‖ Heb. *thing of Belial.* ** Or, *perfect in the way.* †† Heb. *shall not be established.* ‡‡ Or, *for.* §§ Or, (as some read) *into smoke.* * Or, *flesh.*

like a sparrow that is alone upon
the housetop.
Mine enemies reproach me all
the day;
They and they that are [c]mad against
me do [1]curse by are sworn against me.
For I have eaten ashes like
bread,
And [g]mingled my drink with
weeping.
weeping,
Because of thine indignation
and thy wrath:
For thou hast [h]taken lifted me up, and
[i]cast me away. down.
My days are like [k]a shadow
that [1]declineth;
And I am [m]withered like grass.
But thou, O LORD, [2]shalt [n]abide endure
for ever;
And thy [p]memorial remembrance unto all
generations.
Thou shalt [r]arise, and have
[t]mercy upon Zion:
For it is the time to have pity upon favour
her, yea, [w]the set time time, is
come.
For thy servants take pleasure
in her [x]stones,
And have pity upon her dust. favour the dust thereof.
So the nations heathen shall [y]fear the
name of the LORD,
And all [a]the kings of the earth
thy glory: glory.
For when the LORD hath [b]built shall build up Zion,
He hath [d]appeared shall appear in his glory; glory.
He hath [f]regarded will regard the prayer of
the destitute,
And hath not despised not despise their prayer.
This shall be [h]written for [i]the
generation to come:
And [j]a the people which shall
be created shall praise [3]the
LORD.
For he hath [l]looked down
from the height of his
sanctuary;
From heaven did the LORD
behold the earth;

[a] Ps. 79. 11.
[b] Ps. 79. 11 (& mg. for mg.).
[c] Cp. Acts 26. 11.
[d] See Ps. 22. 22.
[e] Isai. 65. 15. Jer. 29. 22.
[f] Cp. Isai. 45. 14. See Ps. 22. 27.
[g] See Ps. 42. 3.
[h] Ezek. 3. 12, 14.
[i] Ps. 51. 11.
[j] Ps. 89. 45.
[k] Ps. 109. 23 & 144. 4. Job 8. 9.
[l] Cp. Isai. 38. 10.
[m] See ver. 4.
[n] ver. 26. See Ps. 9. 7.
[o] Ps. 90. 2. Job 36. 26. Hab. 1. 12.
[p] Ps. 135. 13. Ex. 3. 15.
[q] Gen. 1. 1 & 2. 1. Cited Heb. 1. 10.
[r] Ps. 68. 1.
[s] See Ps. 96. 5.
[t] Isai. 60. 10. Zech. 1. 12.
[u] Isai. 34. 4 & 51. 6. Matt. 24. 35. 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10, 12. Rev. 20. 11 & 21. 1. Cited Heb. 1. 11, 12, *al.*
[v] ver. 12.
[w] Ps. 75. 2. Jer. 29. 10. Dan. 9. 2. Cp. Isai. 40. 2.
[x] Neh. 4. 2. Cp. Lam. 4. 1.
[y] 1 Kin. 8. 43. Isai. 59. 19.
[z] Isai. 41. 4 & 48. 12. Mal. 3. 6. Cp. Heb. 13. 8 & James 1. 17.
[a] Ps. 138. 4. Isai. 60. 3.
[b] Ps. 147. 2.
[c] See Ps. 69. 36.
[d] Isai. 60. 1, 2.
[e] Ps. 37. 29.
[f] Neh. 1. 6, 11.
[g] Ps. 112. 2.
[h] Cp. Deut. 31. 19 & Rom. 15. 4 & 1 Cor. 10. 11.
[i] Ps. 48. 13. See Ps. 78. 4, 6.
[j] See Ps. 22. 31. Cp. Isai. 43. 21.
[k] ver. 22. Ps. 104. 1.
[l] See Ps. 11. 4.
[m] Deut. 6. 12 & 8. 11.
[n] Ex. 34. 7. Isai. 33. 24. Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 5. Cp. Luke 7. 47.

20 To hear [a]the sighing groaning of the
prisoner;
To loose [4]*[b]those that are
appointed to death;
21 That men may To [d]declare the name
of the LORD in Zion,
And his praise in Jerusalem;
22 When [f]the peoples people are gathered
together,
And the kingdoms, to serve
the LORD.

23 [5]He †weakened my strength
in the way;
He [j]shortened my days.
24 [l]I said, O my God, take me
not away in the midst of
my days:
[o]Thy years are throughout
all generations.
25 [q]Of old hast thou laid the
foundation of the earth; earth:
And [s]the heavens are the
work of thy hands.
26 [u]They shall perish, but [v]thou
shalt ‡endure:
Yea, all of them shall wax
old like a garment;
As a vesture shalt thou change
them, and they shall be
changed:
27 But [z]thou art the same,
And thy years shall have no
end.
28 [c]The children of thy servants
[e]shall continue,
And [g]their seed shall be established before thee.

103

A Psalm of David.

1 [k]Bless the LORD, O my soul; soul:
And all that is within me,
bless his holy name.
2 [k]Bless the LORD, O my soul,
And [m]forget not all his
benefits:
3 Who [n]forgiveth all thine iniquities;

[1] Or, *is stretched out* [2] Or, *sittest* as king [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Heb. *the children of death.* [5] Another reading
afflicted me with his strength. A.V. * Heb. *the children of death.* † Heb. *afflicted.* ‡ Heb. *stand.*

Who [a]healeth all thy diseases;
4 Who [c]redeemeth thy life from [1]destruction;
Who [e]crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies: mercies;
5 Who [g]satisfieth [2]thy mouth with good things;
So that thy youth is renewed like [j]the eagle, eagle's.
6 The LORD executeth [k]righteous acts, righteousness
And judgements judgment for all that are oppressed.
7 He made known his [n]ways unto Moses,
His [p]doings acts unto the children of Israel.
8 The LORD is [r]full of compassion merciful and gracious,
Slow to anger, and *plenteous in mercy.
9 [u]He will not always chide; chide:
Neither will he [v]keep *his anger* for ever.
10 He hath not dealt with us [y]after our sins, sins;
Nor rewarded us after according to our iniquities.
11 For †[a]as the heaven is high above the earth,
So great is his [c]mercy toward [f]them that fear him.
12 As far as the east is from the west,
So far hath he [ff]removed our transgressions from us.
13 Like as [h]a father pitieth his children,
So the LORD pitieth [f]them that fear him.
14 For he knoweth our frame;
He [l]remembereth that we are [n]dust.
15 As for man, his days are as [p]grass; grass:
As [r]a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.
16 For [t]the wind passeth over it, and ‡[w]it is gone;

a Ps. 107. 20 & 147. 3. Ex. 15. 26. Cp. Matt. 8. 17.
b See Job 7. 10.
c See Ps. 56. 13.
d See Ps. 25. 6.
e Cp. Ps. 5. 12.
f ver. 11, 13. Luke 1. 50.
g Ps. 107. 9.
h Ex. 20. 5, 6.
i Deut. 7. 9.
j Isai. 40. 31.
k Ps. 146. 7.
l Ps. 19. 8.
m Ps. 11. 4 & 93. 2.
n Ex. 33, 13. Cp. Ps. 25. 4.
o Ps. 47. 2. Dan. 4. 17.
p Cp. Ps. 78. 11 & Ex. 34. 10.
q Ps. 148. 2. Cp. Luke 2. 13.
r See Ps. 86. 15.
s Ps. 78. 25.
t Matt. 6. 10.
u Isai. 57. 16.
v Ps. 30. 5. Jer. 3. 5, 12. Mic. 7. 18.
w Gen. 32. 2. Josh. 5. 14. 1 Kin. 22. 19.
x Ps. 104. 4. Dan. 7. 10. Heb. 1. 14.
y Ezra 9. 13.
z Ps. 145. 10.
a See Ps. 36. 5.
b ver. 1, 2.
c Ps. 117. 2.
d ver. 35. Ps. 103. 1, 2, 22.
e See 2 Sam. 7. 22.
ff Cp. Isai. 38. 17 & 43. 25 & Mic. 7. 19.
g Ps. 93. 1. Job 40. 10. Cp. Job 37. 22.
h Mal. 3. 17.
i See Job 9. 8.
j Isai. 40. 22.
k Amos 9. 6.
l Ps. 78. 39.
m ver. 13.
n Gen. 3. 19. Eccles. 12. 7.
o Isai. 19. 1.
p See Ps. 90. 5.
q Ps. 18. 10. 2 Sam. 22. 11.
r See Job 14. 2.
s Cited Heb. 1. 7. Cp. Ps. 148. 8.
t Isai. 40. 7.
u Ps. 103. 21.
v Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 10 & 2. 11 & 6. 17.
w Ps. 37. 36.

And [b]the place thereof sha
know it no more.
17 But [d]the mercy of the Lo
is from everlasting to eve
lasting upon [f]them that fe
him,
And his righteousness un
[h]children's children;
18 To such as [i]keep his cov
nant,
And to those [l]that rememb
his precepts commandments to do them
19 The LORD hath [m]established prepared
throne in the heavens;
And his [o]kingdom ruleth ov
all.
20 Bless the LORD, ye [q]angels of his angels,
Ye [s]mighty §That excel in strength, that [t]
his word, commandments,
Hearkening unto the voice
his word.
21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye
[w]hosts;
Ye [x]ministers of his, that
his pleasure.
22 [z]Bless the LORD, all ye
works, works
In all places of his dominio
[b]Bless the LORD, O my soul.

104 1 [d]Bless the LORD, O
soul.
O LORD my God, thou
[e]very great;
[g]Thou art clothed with hono
and majesty.
2 Who coverest thyself wi
light as with a garment; garment;
Who [i]stretchest out t
heavens [j]like a curtain:
3 Who [k]layeth the beams of
[m]chambers in the waters; waters:
Who maketh [o]the clouds
chariot; chariot:
Who walketh upon [q]the wi
of the wind:
4 Who [s]maketh [3]winds his messeng his angels spirits
His [u]ministers [v]a flami
fire:

R.V. 1 Or, *the pit* 2 Or, *thy years* Or, *thy prime* Heb. *thine ornament.* 3 Or, *his angels winds*
A.V. * Heb. *great of mercy.* † Heb. *according to the height of the heaven.* ‡ Heb. *it is not.* § Heb. *mighty in stre*

Who [a]laid the foundations
of the earth,
That it [b]should not be moved / removed
for ever.
Thou [e]coveredst it with the
deep as with a vesture; / garment:
The waters stood above the
mountains.
At [f]thy rebuke they fled;
At [h]the voice of thy thunder
they [i]hasted away; / away.
[†]They went go up by the mountains, / mountains;
they went go down by the valleys, / valleys
Unto the place which thou
hadst hast [l]founded for them.
Thou hast set [m]a bound that
they may not pass over;
That they [o]turn not again to
cover the earth.
He sendeth forth the springs into
the valleys; / valleys,
They which [§]run among the mountains: / hills.
They [q]give drink to every
beast of the field; / field:
The wild asses [‖]quench their
thirst.
By them shall the fowl / fowls of the
heaven have their habita-
tion,
They which [3**]sing among the branches.
He [u]watereth the mountains / hills from
his [v]chambers:
The earth is satisfied with the
fruit of thy works.
He causeth [w]the grass to grow
for the cattle,
And [y]herb for the [4]service of
man; / man:
That he may bring forth [5z]food
out of the earth: / earth;
And [b]wine that maketh glad
the heart of man,
And [††c]oil to make his face
to shine,
And bread that which [f]strengtheneth
man's heart.

[a] Ps. 24. 2 & 89. 11 & 136. 6. See Job 38. 4.
[b] Eccles. 1. 4.
[c] See Judg. 9. 15.
[d] Cp. Num. 24. 6.
[e] Gen. 7. 19.
[f] Ps. 18. 15. Cp. Ps. 106. 9 & Gen. 1. 9 & 8. 1, 5 & Matt. 8. 26.
[g] See Job 39. 1.
[h] Ps. 77. 18.
[i] Ps. 48. 5.
[j] Lev. 11. 5. Prov. 30. 26.
[k] Gen. 1. 14. Lev. 23. 4. Ecclus. 43. 7.
[l] Cp. Job 38. 8, 10, 11.
[m] See Job 26. 10.
[n] Isai. 45. 7.
[o] See Gen. 9. 11—16.
[p] Job 38. 39.
[q] Cp. ver. 13.
[r] Cp. Ps. 145. 15 & Joel 1. 20.
[s] Job 37. 8.
[t] Cp. Gen. 3. 19.
[u] Cp. Ps. 65. 9 & 147. 8 & Deut. 11. 11 & Job 5. 10 & Jer. 10. 13 & 14. 22.
[v] ver. 3.
[w] Ps. 147. 8, 9.
[x] Prov. 8. 19.
[y] Gen. 1. 11, 29, 30 & 3. 18 & 9. 3.
[z] Job 28. 5. Cp. Ps. 136. 25 & 147. 9.
[a] Ps. 69. 34.
[b] Judg. 9. 13. Eccles. 10. 19. Cp. Prov. 31. 6, 7.
[c] Cp. Ps. 23. 5 & Judg. 9. 9.
[d] See Job 41. 1.
[e] Cp. Job 40. 20.
[f] Cp. Gen. 18. 5.
[g] Ps. 145. 15.

16 The trees of the LORD are
[7]satisfied; / full *of sap*;
[c]The cedars of Lebanon, [d]which
he hath planted;
17 Where the birds make their
nests:
As for the stork, the fir trees
are her house.
18 The high mountains are / hills *are* a refuge for [g]the
wild goats;
The / *And* the rocks are a refuge for [j]the
conies.
19 He appointed the moon for
[k]seasons:
The sun knoweth his going
down.
20 [n]Thou makest darkness, and
it is night; / night:
Wherein [‡‡]all the beasts of the
forest do creep forth.
21 [p]The young lions roar after
their prey,
And [r]seek their meat from
God.
22 The sun ariseth, they get / gather
them away, / themselves together,
And lay them down in their
[s]dens.
23 [t]Man goeth forth unto his
work
And to his labour until the
evening.
24 O LORD, how manifold are thy
works!
In [x]wisdom hast thou made
them all:
The earth is full of thy [8]riches.
25 Yonder is the sea, / *So is* this great and wide, / wide sea,
[a]Wherein are things creeping
innumerable,
Both small and great beasts.
26 There go the ships; / ships:
There is that [d]leviathan, whom
thou hast formed / §§made to [9e]take his pastime / play
therein.
27 These [g]wait all upon thee, / thee;

[1] Heb. *He founded the earth upon her bases.* [2] Or, *(The mountains rose, the valleys sank down;)* [3] Heb. *utter* [4] Or, *labour* [5] Heb. *bread.* [6] Heb. *To make his face to shine with oil.* [7] See ver. 13. [8] Or, *creatures* [9] Or, *play with him* See Job 41. 5.

* Heb. *He hath founded the earth upon her bases.* † Or, *The mountains ascend, the valleys descend.* ‡ Heb. *Who* § Heb. *walk.* ‖ Heb. *break.* ** Heb. *give a voice.* †† Heb. *to make his face shine with oil*, or, *more* ‡‡ Heb. *all the beasts thereof do trample on the forest.* §§ Heb. *formed.*

That thou mayest [a]give them
their meat in due season.
28 That thou givest unto them
they gather; gather:
Thou [e]openest thine hand,
they are satisfied filled with good.
29 Thou [g]hidest thy face, they
are [i]troubled; troubled:
Thou [1j]takest away their
breath, they die,
And [l]return to their dust.
30 Thou [m]sendest forth thy spirit,
they are created; created:
And thou [o]renewest the face
of the ground. earth.
31 Let the The glory of the LORD *shall
[q]endure for ever; ever:
Let the LORD The LORD shall [s]rejoice in his works: works.
32 Who He looketh on the earth, and
it "trembleth; trembleth:
He [v]toucheth the mountains, hills, and
they smoke.
33 I will sing unto the LORD [x]as
long as I live:
I will sing praise to my God
while I have any my being.
34 Let my My [a]meditation be sweet unto of him shall be
him. sweet:
I will rejoice be glad in the LORD.
35 Let the [c]sinners be consumed
out of the earth,
And let the wicked be no
more.
[f]Bless thou the LORD, O my
soul.
[2g]Praise ye the LORD.

105 1 [h]O give thanks unto
the LORD, LORD; [j]call upon
his name; name:
[l]Make known his doings deeds among
the peoples. people.
2 Sing unto him, sing praises psalms unto
him; him:
[3n]Talk ye of all his marvellous wondrous
works.
3 Glory ye in his holy name:
Let the heart of them rejoice
that seek the LORD.

a Cp. ver. 14. See Job 36. 31.
b See Ps. 78 61.
c Cp. Ps. 27. 8.
d Ps. 77. 11. See Ps. 72. 18.
e Ps. 145. 16.
f Ex. 6. 6 & 7. 4.
g Ps. 30. 7. Cp. Deut. 31. 17.
h ver. 42.
i Job 23. 15.
j See Job 34. 14.
k ver. 43. Ps. 106. 5. Cp. Ps. 135. 4.
l See Job 10. 9.
m See Job 33. 4.
n Isai. 26. 9.
o Cp. Rev. 21. 5.
p ver. 42. Ps. 106. 45 & 111. 5. Luke 1. 72.
q Ps. 72. 17.
r Deut. 7. 9.
s Cp. Gen. 1. 31 & Prov. 8. 31.
t Gen. 17. 2. See Gen. 22. 15—18.
u Cp. Hab. 3. 10.
v Ps. 144. 5. Ex. 19. 18. Cp. Amos 9. 5.
w Gen. 26. 3.
x See Ps. 63. 4.
y Gen. 28. 13, 14 & 35. 11, 12.
z Gen. 13. 15 & 15. 18.
a Job 15. 4 (mg.).
b Ps. 78. 55.
c See Ps. 37. 38.
d Gen. 34. 30. Deut. 7. 7 & 26. 5.
e Heb. 11. 9.
f See ver. 1.
g Ps. 105. 45 & 106. 48 & 113. 9 & 150. 6, al.
h Ps. 106. 1. 1 Chr. 16. 34. Isai. 12. 4. For ver. 1—15, see 1 Chr. 16. 8—22.
i Cp. Gen. 35. 5.
j Ps. 99. 6 & 116. 13, 17. Cp. Gen. 4. 26.
k Gen. 12. 17 & 20. 3.
l Ps. 145. 4, 5, 11, 12.
m Gen. 20. 6, 7. Cp. Gen. 26. 11.
n Ps. 77. 12 (for mg.) & 119. 27 (for mg.).
o Gen. 41. 54. Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 1 & Hag. 1. 11.
p Lev. 26. 26. Isai. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16. Cp. Ps. 104. 15.
q Gen. 45. 5 & 50. 20.

4 Seek ye the LORD the LORD, and his [b]strength strength.
[c]Seek his face evermore.
5 Remember his [d]marvellous
works that he hath done
His wonders, and [f]the judgements judgments
of his mouth;
6 O ye seed of [h]Abraham his
servant,
Ye children of Jacob, Jacob his [k]chosen ones.
7 He is the LORD our God:
His [n]judgements judgments are in all the
earth.
8 He hath [p]remembered his
covenant for ever,
The word which he commanded to [r]a thousand generations; generations.
9 [t]The Which *covenant* which he made
with Abraham,
And his [w]oath unto Isaac;
10 And confirmed the same unto
[y]Jacob for a statute, law.
To And to Israel for an everlasting
covenant:
11 Saying, [z]Unto thee will I give
the land of Canaan,
†[b]The [4]lot of your inheritance:
12 When they were but [d]a few
men in number;
Yea, very few, and [e]sojourners strangers
in it; it.
13 And When they went about from from one nation to nation, another,
From one kingdom to another people. people;
14 He [i]suffered no man to
them wrong; wrong:
Yea, he [k]reproved kings for
their sakes;
15 *Saying*, [m]Touch not mine
anointed ones,
And do my prophets no harm.
16 And Moreover he [o]called for a famine
upon the land; land:
He [p]brake the whole staff of
bread.
17 He [q]sent a man before them; them,

R.V. [1] Or, *gatherest in* [2] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [3] Or, *Meditate* [4] Heb. *cord*, or, *line.*
A.V. * Heb. *shall be.* † Heb. *the cord.*

Joseph
Even Joseph, *who* was [a]sold for a servant:
His
Whose [c]feet they hurt with fetters;
fetters:
He was laid in *chains of* iron:
Until the time that his [f]word came to pass;
came:
The word of the LORD [i]tried him.
The king sent and [k]loosed him;
Even the ruler of peoples, the people, and let him go free.
He [n]made him lord of his house,
And ruler of all his [†]substance:
To bind his princes at his pleasure,
pleasure;
And teach his [2]senators wisdom.
Israel also came into Egypt;
And Jacob [q]sojourned in [r]the land of Ham.
And he [t]increased his people greatly,
greatly;
And made them stronger than their adversaries.
enemies.
He [v]turned their heart to hate his people,
To [x]deal subtilly with his servants.
He [z]sent Moses his servant,
servant;
And Aaron [a]whom he had chosen.
They set among them [4]his signs, shewed ‡his signs among them,
And wonders in [r]the land of Ham.
He [f]sent darkness, and made it dark;
And they [h]rebelled not against his words.
word.
He turned their waters into blood,
And [k]slew their fish.
Their land swarmed with brought forth frogs in frogs,
abundance,

a Gen. 37. 28. 36. Acts 7. 9.
b Ex. 8. 3.
c Cp. Gen. 39. 20.
d Ex. 8. 21.
e Ex. 8. 16.
f Gen. 40. 20, 21 & 41. 53, 54.
g Ex. 9. 23.
h Ps. 119. 50. Gen. 41. 25.
i Cp. Judg. 7. 4.
j Gen. 41. 14.
k Ps. 146. 7.
l Ex. 9. 25.
m See Ex. 10. 12—15.
n Gen. 41. 40.
o See Ps. 78. 51.
p Gen. 46. 6. Acts 7. 15.
q Acts 13. 17.
r Ps. 106. 22. Cp. Ps. 78. 51.
s Ex. 12. 35, 36.
t Ex. 1. 7. Deut. 26. 5.
u Ex. 12. 33.
v Cp. Ex. 9. 12 & Rom. 11. 8. See Ex. 1. 8—14.
w Ex. 15. 16.
x Ex. 1. 10. Acts 7. 19.
y Cp. Job 36. 29 & Isai. 4. 5. See Ex. 13. 21.
z Ex. 3. 10 & 4. 12
a Num. 16. 5 & 17. 5.
b Ps. 78. 18, 27.
c Ex. 16. 13.
d For ver. 27—36, see Ps. 78. 43—51.
e Ps. 78. 24, 25. Cp. John 6. 31.
f Ex. 10. 21—23.
g See Ps. 78. 15.
h Ps. 99. 7.
i See Ps. 63. 1.
j ver. 8, 9. Ex. 2. 24.
k Ex. 7. 21.
l Cp. Gen. 15. 14. See ver. 6.

In [b]the chambers of their kings.
31 He spake, and there came swarms, divers sorts of flies,
[e]And lice in all their borders, coasts.
32 §He gave them hail for rain,
And flaming [g]fire in their land.
33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees;
And [l]brake the trees of their borders, coasts.
34 He spake, and the [m]locust, locusts came,
And the cankerworm, caterpillers, and that without number,
35 And did eat up every herb, all the herbs in their land,
And did eat up, devoured the fruit of their ground.
36 He [o]smote also all the firstborn in their land,
[o]The [5]chief of all their strength.
37 And he, He brought them forth also with [s]silver and gold:
And there was [6]not one feeble person among his, their tribes.
38 [u]Egypt was glad when they departed;
departed:
For [w]the fear of them had fallen, fell upon them.
39 He [y]spread a cloud for a covering;
And fire to give light in the night.
40 [b]They, *The people* asked, and he [c]brought quails,
And satisfied them with [e]the bread of heaven.
41 He opened the rock, and the [g]waters gushed out;
They ran in [i]the dry places *like* a river.
42 For he [j]remembered his holy word,
promise,
And [l]Abraham his servant.
43 And he brought forth his people with joy,

[1] Heb. *His soul entered into the iron.* [2] Heb. *elders.* [3] Some ancient versions have, *He.* [4] Heb. *the words of his signs.* [5] Heb. *beginning.* See Deut. 21. 17. [6] Or, *none that stumbled*
* Heb. *his soul came into iron.* † Heb. *possession.* ‡ Heb. *words of his signs.* § Heb. *He gave hail.*

And his [a]chosen with [b]singing. *gladness:
44 And he [d]gave them the lands
of the nations; heathen:
And they took inherited the labour of
the peoples in possession: people;
45 That they might [f]keep observe his
statutes,
And [h]observe keep his laws.
[1]†[i]Praise ye the LORD.

106 [1]†[i]Praise ye the LORD.
[k]O give thanks unto the
LORD; [l]for he is good:
[n]For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
2 Who can utter the mighty acts
of the LORD, LORD?
Or *Who* can shew forth all his praise?
3 Blessed are they that keep
judgement, judgment,
And he that [u]doeth righteous-
ness at all times.
4 [w]Remember me, O LORD, with
the favour that thou bearest
unto thy people; people:
O visit me with thy salvation: salvation;
5 That I may see the prosperity good of
thy [a]chosen,
That I may rejoice in the
gladness of thy nation,
That I may glory with thine
inheritance.

6 [c]We have sinned [d]with our
fathers,
We have committed iniquity,
we have done wickedly.
7 Our fathers understood not
thy wonders in Egypt;
They [g]remembered not the
multitude of thy mercies;
But were rebellious provoked *him* at the sea,
even at the Red Sea. sea.
8 Nevertheless he saved them
[h]for his name's sake,
[m]That he might make his
mighty power to be known.
9 He [o]rebuked the Red Sea also,
and it was [q]dried up:

a See ver. 42.
b Cp. Isai. 35. 10.
See Ex. 15. 1—21.
c Isai. 63. 18.
d Josh. 24. 13.
Cp. Ps. 78. 55.
e Ex. 14. 30.
f Deut. 4. 1, 40.
g Ps. 107. 2.
h Ps. 78. 7.
i See Ps. 104. 35.
j Ex. 14. 28 & 15. 5.
k See Ps. 105. 1.
l See Ps. 100. 5.
m Ex. 14. 31.
n See 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41.
o See Ex. 15. 1—21.
p Ps. 78. 11.
Cp. Ex. 15. 24 & 16. 2 & 17. 2.
q Ps. 33. 20.
r Cp. Ps. 107. 11.
s Num. 11. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 6.
Cp. Ps. 78. 18.
t Ex. 17. 2. 1 Cor. 10. 9.
u Cp. Ps. 15. 2.
v Ps. 78. 29.
w Cp. Ps. 119. 132.
x Isai. 10. 16.
y See Num. 16. 1—3.
z Deut. 33. 2 (for mg.). Zech. 14. 5 (for mg.). Jude 14 (for mg.).
a Ps. 105. 6, 43.
b Num. 16. 31, 32. Deut. 11. 6.
c 1 Kin. 8. 47. Ezra 9. 6. Neh. 1. 6, 7 & 9. 16. Jer. 3. 25 & 14. 20. Dan. 9. 5. Baruch 2. 12.
d Ps. 79. 8. Lev. 26. 40.
e Num. 16. 35.
f Ex. 32. 4. Deut. 9. 8. Acts 7. 41.
g Cp. ver. 13, 21.
h Jer. 2. 11. Cp. Rom. 1. 23.
i Ex. 14. 11, 12.
j Ps. 3. 3.
k Ezek. 20. 9, 14.
l ver. 7, 13. Ps. 78. 11. Deut. 32. 18.
m Ex. 9. 16.
n Deut. 10. 21. Cp. Ps. 78. 43.
o Cp. Ps. 18. 15 & 104. 7.
p Ps. 105. 23, 27. Cp. Ps. 78. 51.
q Ex. 14. 21. Cp. Isai. 50. 2 & 51. 10.

So he [e]led them through the
depths, as through the [2]wil-
derness.
10 And he [e]saved them from the
hand of him that hated
them,
And [g]redeemed them from the
hand of the enemy.
11 And [j]the waters covered their
adversaries. enemies:
There was not one of them
left.
12 Then [m]believed they his words;
They [o]sang his praise.
13 ‡They soon [p]forgat his works;
They [q]waited not for [r]his
counsel:
14 But §[s]lusted exceedingly in
the wilderness,
And [t]tempted God in the
desert.
15 And he [v]gave them their re-
quest;
But sent [x]leanness into their
soul.
16 They [y]envied Moses also in
the camp,
And Aaron [z]the [3]saint of the
LORD.
17 [b]The earth opened and swal-
lowed up Dathan,
And covered the company of
Abiram.
18 And [e]a fire was kindled in
their company;
The flame burned up the
wicked.
19 They [f]made a calf in Horeb,
And worshipped a the molten
image.
20 Thus they [h]changed their
[j]glory
For Into the likeness similitude of an ox that
eateth grass.
21 They [l]forgat God their saviour,
Which had done [n]great things
in Egypt;
22 Wondrous works in [p]the land
of Ham,

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [2] Or, *pasture land* [3] Or, *holy one*
A.V. * Heb. *singing.* † Heb. *Hallelujah.* ‡ Heb. *They made haste, they forgat.* § Heb. *lusted a lust.*

And terrible things by the Red (Sea.)
Therefore [b] he said that he would destroy them,
Had not Moses his [d] chosen [e] stood before him in the breach,
To turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them.*
Yea, they [i] despised [*j] the pleasant land,
They [l] believed not his (word:)
But [m] murmured in their tents,
And hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.
Therefore he [n] lifted up his hand (unto) (against) them,
(That he would) (To) [1] overthrow them in the wilderness;
(And that he would) (†To) overthrow their seed (also) among the nations,
And (to) [r] scatter them in the lands.
They [t] joined themselves also unto [t] Baal-peor,
And ate the sacrifices of [v] the dead.
Thus they provoked him to anger with their (doings;) (inventions:)
And the plague brake in upon them.
Then [x] stood up Phinehas, and executed (judgement.) (judgment:)
And so the plague was stayed.
And that was [z] counted unto him for (righteousness,) (righteousness)
Unto all generations for evermore.
They [b] angered him also at the waters of [2] Meribah, (strife,)
So that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:
Because they (were) [c] rebellious against (provoked) his spirit,
(And) (So that) he [g] spake unadvisedly with his lips.
They did not [i] destroy the (peoples,) (nations,)

[a] Deut. 7. 2, 16. Judg. 2. 2.
[b] Ex. 32. 10. Deut. 9. 14. Ezek. 20. 8.
[c] Judg. 3. 5, 6. Cp. Ezra 9. 2.
[d] Ps. 105. 6.
[e] Ezek. 22. 30.
[f] Judg. 2. 12, 13, 17, 19.
[g] Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 16. Judg. 2. 3.
[h] 2 Kin. 16. 3. Isai. 57. 5. Ezek. 16. 20 & 20. 26.
[i] Num. 14. 31.
[j] Zech. 7. 14.
[k] Deut. 32. 17. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 20.
[l] Deut. 1. 32 & 9. 23.
[m] Num. 14. 2. Deut. 1. 27.
[n] Ex. 6. 8. Num. 14. 30. Deut. 32. 40. Ezek. 20. 6, 15, 23. Cp. Ps. 95. 11.
[o] Isai. 24. 5.
[p] Ezek. 20. 18, 30, 31.
[q] See Ps. 73. 27.
[r] See Ps. 44. 11.
[s] Ps. 78. 59, 62. Judg. 2. 14.
[t] Num. 25. 3. Hos. 9. 10.
[u] See Ps. 28. 9.
[v] Isai. 8. 19.
[w] Neh. 9. 27.
[x] Num. 25. 7, 8.
[y] Judg. 4. 3 & 10. 12.
[z] Cp. Gen. 15. 6. See Num. 25. 10—13.
[a] Judg. 2. 16.
[b] See Num. 20. 2—13. Deut. 1. 37.
[c] See Ps. 81. 12.
[d] Lev. 26. 39.
[e] Ps. 107. 11. Cp. Ps. 78. 40 & Isai. 63. 10.
[f] Judg. 3. 9 & 4. 3 & 6. 7 & 10. 10.
[g] Num. 20. 10.
[h] Ps. 105. 8. Lev. 26. 42.
[i] See Judg. 1. 21, 27—36.
[j] See Ps. 90. 13.
[k] ver. 7. Ps. 51. 1 & 69. 16. Isai. 63. 7. Lam. 3. 32.

(As) (Concerning whom) the LORD commanded (them:) (them:)
35 But [e] mingled themselves with (were mingled among) the (nations,) (heathen,)
And learned their (works:) (works.)
36 And they [f] served their (idols;) (idols:)
Which (became) (were) [g] a snare unto (them:) (them.)
37 Yea, they [h] sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto [k] (demons,) (devils,)
38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters,
Whom they sacrificed unto the idols of (Canaan;) (Canaan:)
And the land was [o] polluted with blood.
39 Thus were they [p] defiled with their (own) works,
And [q] went a whoring (in) (with) their (doings.) (own inventions.)
40 Therefore was [s] the wrath of the LORD kindled against [u] his people,
(And) (Insomuch that) he abhorred his (own) [u] inheritance.
41 And he [w] gave them into the hand of the (nations:) (heathen;)
And they that hated them ruled over them.
42 Their enemies also [y] oppressed them,
And they were brought into subjection under their hand.
43 [a] Many times did he deliver them;
But they (were rebellious in) (provoked *him* with) their [c] counsel,
And were [‡d] brought low (in) (for) their iniquity.
44 Nevertheless he regarded their (distress,) (affliction,)
When he [f] heard their cry:
45 And he [h] remembered for them his covenant,
And [j] repented according to [k] the multitude of his mercies.

R.V. [1] Heb. *make them fall.* [2] Or, *strife*
A.V. * Heb. *a land of desire.* † Heb. *To make them fall.* ‡ Or, *impoverished*, or, *weakened.*

46 He made them also to be
[a]pitied
Of all those that carried them
captives.

47 [c]Save us, O LORD our God,
And [d]gather us from among
the nations, heathen,
To give thanks unto thy holy
name,
And to triumph in th
praise.

48 [b]Blessed be the LORD, the LORD Go
of Israel, Israel
From everlasting even to eve
lasting. eve
lasting:
[b]And let all the people say
Amen.
1 *[e]Praise ye the LORD.

a 1 Kin. 8. 50. 2 Chr. 30. 9. Ezra 9. 9. Neh. 1. 11. Jer. 42. 12.
b See Ps. 41. 13.
c For ver. 47, 48, see 1 Chr. 16. 35, 36.
d See Ps. 107. 3.
e See Ps. 104. 35.

BOOK V.

[R.V. onl

107 1 [a]O give thanks unto
the LORD, LORD; [c]for he is
good:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
2 Let [f]the redeemed of the LORD
say *so*,
Whom he hath redeemed from
the hand of the adversary; enemy
3 And [j]gathered them out of
the lands,
From the east, east, and from the
west,
From the north, north, and [2]†from the
south.

4 They [m]wandered in the wilder-
ness in a desert, solitary way;
They found no [o]city of habitation. to dwell in.
5 Hungry and thirsty,
Their soul [p]fainted in them.
6 Then they [q]cried unto the
LORD in their trouble,
And he delivered them out of
their distresses.
7 He, And he led them also forth by [t]a straight the right
way,
That they might go to [o]a city
of habitation.
8 [v]Oh that men would praise
the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works
to the children of men!

a See Ps. 105. 1.
b Cp. Ps. 34. 10 & 146. 7.
c See Ps. 100. 5.
d Luke 1. 53.
e Luke 1. 79. Cp. Isai. 42. 7 & 49. 9 & Mic. 7. 8.
f Ps. 106. 10. Isai. 62. 12 & 63. 4.
g ver. 14. Job 10. 21.
h Cp. Job 36. 8.
i Ps. 106. 7, 33, 43. See Ps. 78. 40.
j Ps. 106. 47. Deut. 30. 3. Isai. 11. 12 & 43. 5 & 56. 8. Jer. 29. 14 & 31. 8, 10. Ezek. 20. 34, 41 & 39. 27.
k Prov. 1. 30 & 5. 12 & 15. 5. Cp. Deut. 31. 20 & Luke 7. 30.
l See Ps. 22. 11.
m ver. 40. Cp. Deut. 32. 10.
n ver. 6, 19, 28.
o ver. 36.
p Ps. 77. 3 (mg.).
q ver. 13, 19, 28. Ps. 106. 44.
r See ver. 10.
s Cp. Ps. 2. 3 & Jer. 5. 5.
t Ezra 8. 21.
u ver. 8, 21, 31.
v ver. 15, 21, 31.
w Isai. 45. 2.

9 For he [b]satisfieth the longin
soul,
[d]And filleth the hungry sou
he filleth with good.
with goodness.

10 [e]Such as sat sit in darkness and i
[g]the shadow of death,
Being bound in [h]affliction an
iron;
11 Because they [i]rebelled again
the words of God,
And [k]contemned the couns
of the Most most High:
12 Therefore he brought dow
their heart with labour;
They fell down, and [l]there we
none to help.
13 [n]Then they cried unto th
LORD in their trouble,
And he saved them out
their distresses.
14 He brought them out of [r]darl
ness and the shadow
death,
And [s]brake their bands i
sunder.
15 [u]Oh that men would prais
the LORD for his goo
ness,
And for his wonderful worl
to the children of men!
16 For he hath [w]broken the gat
of brass,

R.V. 1 Heb. *Hallelujah.* 2 Heb. *from the sea.*
A.V. * Heb. *Hallelujah.* † Heb. *from the sea.*

And cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Fools because of [1]their transgression,
And because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat;
And they [e]draw near unto [f]the gates of death.
19 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble,
And he saveth them out of their distresses.
20 He [t]sendeth (sent) his word, and [f]healeth (healed) them,
And [m]delivereth (delivered) *them* from their [2]destructions.
21 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men!
22 And let them [p]offer (sacrifice) the sacrifices of thanksgiving,
And [r]declare his works with [s]singing.
*rejoicing.
23 They that [u]go down to the sea in ships,
That do business in great waters;
24 These see the works of the LORD,
And his wonders in the deep.
25 For he [x]commandeth, and [t][y]raiseth the stormy wind,
Which lifteth up the waves thereof.
26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths:
Their soul [a]melteth away (is melted) because of trouble.
27 They reel to and fro, and [b]stagger like a drunken man,
And [3]‡[d]are at their wits' end.

a ver. 6, 13, 19.
b Prov. 1. 7 & 14. 9.
c See Ps. 65. 7.
d Job 33. 20.
e Ps. 88. 3. Job 33. 22.
f See Job 38. 17.
g ver. 6, 13, 28.
h ver. 8, 15, 21.
i Ps. 147. 15, 18. Cp. Matt. 8. 8.
j Ps. 30. 2, 3. 2 Kin. 20. 5. Job 33. 28, 30.
k See Ps. 99. 5.
l Ps. 22. 22, 25.
m Ps. 103. 4.
n ver. 8, 15, 31.
o Isai. 50. 2. Cp. Isai. 42. 15.
p See Ps. 50. 14.
q Cp. Gen. 13. 10 & 14. 3 & Deut. 29. 23. See Gen. 19. 24—28.
r Ps. 9. 11. See Ps. 118. 17.
s Ps. 105. 43.
t Ps. 114. 8. Isai. 41. 18. Cp. Isai. 35. 6, 7 & 43. 19, 20.
u Isai. 42. 10.
v Job 38. 26, 27.
w ver. 4, 7.
x Ps. 105. 31, 34.
y Ps. 148. 8. Jonah 1. 4.
z Gen. 12. 2 & 17. 20. Ex. 1. 7.
a Ps. 119. 28. See Ps. 22. 14.
b Isai. 24. 20 & 29. 9. See Job 12. 25.
c Job 12. 21.
d Isai. 19. 3.

28 [a]Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble,
And he bringeth them out of their distresses.
29 He [c]maketh the storm a calm,
So that the waves thereof are still.
30 Then are they glad because they be quiet;
So he bringeth them unto [4]the haven where they would be.
their desired haven.
31 [h]Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men!
32 Let them [k]exalt him also in [l]the (assembly, congregation) of the people,
And praise him in the (seat, assembly) of the elders.
33 He [o]turneth rivers into a wilderness,
And (the) watersprings into (a thirsty, dry) ground;
34 [q]A fruitful land into (a salt desert, § barrenness,)
For the wickedness of them that dwell therein.
35 He [t]turneth (a, the) wilderness into a (pool of, standing) water,
And (a dry land, dry ground) into watersprings.
36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell,
That they may prepare [w]a city (of, for) habitation;
37 And sow (the) fields, and plant vineyards,
(And get them, Which may yield) fruits of increase.
38 [z]He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly;
And (he) suffereth not their cattle to decrease.
39 Again, they are minished and (bowed down, brought low)
Through oppression, (trouble, affliction,) and sorrow.
40 [c]He poureth contempt upon princes,

[1] Heb. *the way of their transgression.* [2] Heb. *pits.* [3] Heb. *all their wisdom is swallowed up.* [4] Heb. *the haven of their desire.*
* Heb. *singing.* † Heb. *maketh to stand.* ‡ Heb. *all their wisdom is swallowed up.* § Heb. *saltness.*

And [a]causeth them to wander
[b]in the *wilderness, (waste,) where there
is no way.
41 Yet [c]setteth he the poor (needy) on
high †from affliction,
And [e]maketh *him* families
like a flock.
42 [f]The righteous (upright) shall see it, and
be glad; (rejoice:)
And [g]all iniquity shall stop
her mouth.
43 [h]Whoso is wise, shall give heed to
these things, (wise, and will observe)
And they shall consider the
mercies of the LORD. (lovingkindness)

108

A Song, a Psalm of David. (Song *or*)

1 [i]My heart is fixed, O God; (O God, my heart is fixed;)
I will sing, yea, I will sing praises, even
with my glory. (sing and give praise,)
2 Awake, psaltery and harp:
[1]I myself will awake early. (right)
3 I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD,
among the peoples: (praise) (people)
And I will sing praises unto
thee among the nations.
4 For thy mercy is great [m]above
the heavens; (heavens,)
And thy truth *reacheth* unto
the clouds. (skies.) (‡)
5 Be thou exalted, O God, above
the heavens:
And thy glory above all the
earth. (earth;)
6 [q]That thy beloved may be
delivered, (delivered:)
Save with thy right hand, and
answer us. [2] (me.)
7 God hath spoken in his holi-
ness; I will exult: (rejoice,)
I will divide Shechem, and mete
out the valley of Succoth.
8 Gilead is mine; Manasseh is
mine;
Ephraim also is the defence of
mine head; (strength)

a Job 12. 24.
b Cp. Deut. 32. 10.
c Ps. 113. 7, 8. 1 Sam. 2. 8.
d Cp. Ps. 60. 8.
e Job 21. 11.
f See Job 22. 19.
g See Ps. 68. 11.
h Cp. Ps. 64. 9 & Jer. 9. 12 & Hos. 14. 9.
i For ver. 1—5, see Ps. 57. 7—11.
j See Ps. 28. 1.
k Deut. 10. 21. Cp. Ps. 71. 6 & Jer. 17. 14.
l Ps. 52. 4.
m Cp. Ps. 113. 4.
n See Ps. 69. 4.
o Ps. 38. 20.
p Cp. Ps. 69. 13.
q For ver. 6—13, see Ps. 60. 5—12.
r See Ps. 35. 12.
s For ver. 6—15, see Ps. 35. 4—8 & 69. 22—28.
t Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 1 (mg.) & Zech. 3. 1 (& mg.).
u Job 30. 12.
v Prov. 28. 9. Cp. Prov. 15. 8 & 21. 27.
w Cp. Ps. 55. 23.

Judah is my sceptre. (lawgiver;)
9 Moab is my washpot;
Upon (Over) Edom will I cast out my
shoe: (shoe;)
[d]Over Philistia will I shout, (triumph.)
10 Who will bring me into the
fenced (strong) city?
[5]Who hath led (will lead) me unto (into) Edom?
11 [6]Hast (*Wilt*) not thou cast us off, O God? (*thou*, O God, *who* hast cast us off)
And thou goest not forth, O God, (wilt not thou, O God, go forth) with
our hosts. (hosts?)
12 Give us help against the adversary: (from trouble)
For vain is the [7]help of man.
13 Through God we shall do
valiantly:
For he it is that shall tread
down our adversaries. (enemies.)

109

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm
To the chief Musician, (of David.)

1 [j]Hold not thy peace, O [k]God
of my praise;
2 For the mouth of the wicked
and the §mouth of deceit have
they (‖are) opened against me:
They have spoken unto (against) me
with a lying tongue.
3 They compassed me about
also with words of hatred, (hatred;)
And fought against me [n]with-
out a cause.
4 For my love they are my
[o]adversaries:
But I [p]*give myself unto* prayer.
5 And they have [9][r]rewarded me
evil for good,
And hatred for my love.
6 [s]Set thou a wicked man over
him:
And let [10][t]an adversary (**Satan) stand [u]at
his right hand.
7 When he is judged, let
him shall be (come forth) guilty; (††be condemned:)
And let his [v]prayer be turned into (become)
sin.
8 Let his [w]days be few;

R.V. [1] Or, *I will awake the dawn* [2] Another reading is, *me.* [3] Or, *lawgiver* [4] Or, *Unto* [5] Or, *Who will lead me &c.* [6] Or, *Wilt not thou, O God, which hast cast us off, and goest...hosts?* [7] Heb. *salvation.* [8] Or, *against* [9] Heb. *laid upon me.* [10] Or, *Satan* Or, *an accuser* [11] Or, *become*

A.V. * Or, *void place.* † Or, *after.* ‡ Or, *skies.* § Heb. *mouth of deceit.* ‖ Heb. *have opened themselves.* ** Or, *an adversary.* †† Heb. *go out guilty*, or, *wicked.*

And let [a]another take his [*b]office.
9 Let his [c]children be fatherless,
And his wife a widow.
10 Let his children be [continually] [d]vagabonds, and [beg; beg:]
[And let / Let] them [f]seek *their bread* [also] [1]out of their desolate places.
11 Let [g]the extortioner [2]catch all that he hath;
And let [the] [g]strangers [make] spoil [of] his labour.
12 Let there be none to [3j]extend mercy unto [him; him:]
Neither let there be any to [[i]have pity on / favour] his fatherless children.
13 Let his [n]posterity be cut off;
[In / And in] the generation following let their [q]name be blotted out.
14 Let [s]the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD;
And let not the sin of his mother be [u]blotted out.
15 [w]Let them be before the LORD continually,
That he may [y]cut off the memory of them from the earth.
16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy,
But persecuted [b]the poor and needy man,
And [*c]the broken in heart, to slay *them.*
That he might even slay the broken in heart.
17 Yea, [e]he loved cursing, [and it came / so let it come] unto [him; him:]
[And / As] he delighted not in blessing, [and it was / so let it be] far from him.
18 [He / As he] [i]clothed himself [also] with cursing [like] as with his garment,
[And / So let] it [j]came [come] [†]into his [inward parts / bowels] like water,
And like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the [raiment / garment] [wherewith he / *which*] covereth [himself, / him,]
And for [the / a] girdle wherewith he is girded continually.
20 [This is / *Let* this *be*] the reward of mine [e]adversaries from the LORD,
And of them that speak evil against my soul.
21 But [deal / do] thou [with / for] me, O GOD the Lord, [h]for thy name's sake:
Because thy [i]mercy is good, deliver thou [me, / me.]
22 For I am [k]poor and needy,
And my heart is wounded within me.
23 I am gone like [m]the shadow when it [4]declineth:
I am [o]tossed up and down as the locust.
24 My knees [5]are weak [p]through fasting;
And my [r]flesh faileth of fatness.
25 I [am become / became] also [t]a reproach unto them:
When they [see me, / looked upon me] they [[v]shake / shaked] their [head. / heads.]
26 [x]Help me, O LORD my [God: / God:]
O save me according to thy mercy:
27 That they may [z]know that this is thy hand;
That thou, LORD, hast done it.
28 [a]Let them curse, but bless thou:
When they arise, [they shall / let them] be [ashamed, / ashamed;] but [d]thy servant [shall / let thy servant] rejoice.
29 [6]Let mine [f]adversaries be [g]clothed with [dishonour, / shame,]
And let them [h]cover themselves with their own [shame / confusion,] as with a mantle.
30 I will [give great thanks unto / greatly praise] the LORD with my mouth;
Yea, I will [k]praise him among the multitude.

a Cited Acts 1. 20, Cp. John 17. 12.
b Num. 4. 16. Cp. 1 Chr. 24. 3.
c Ex. 22. 24.
d Cp. Gen. 4. 12. See Ps. 59. 15.
e ver. 6, 29.
f Cp. Ps. 37. 25.
g Cp. Deut. 28. 43, 44.
h Cp. Jer. 14. 7. See Ps. 23. 3.
i Ps. 69. 16. Cp. Ps. 63. 3.
j Cp. Ps. 36. 10 (for mg.).
k ver. 16.
l Cp. Job 5. 4.
m See Ps. 102. 11.
n See Ps. 21. 10.
o Ex. 10. 19. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Job 38. 13.
p Ps. 35. 13.
q Prov. 10. 7.
r Cp. Job 16. 8.
s Ex. 20. 5.
t Ps. 22. 6 & 69. 19
u Neh. 4. 5. Jer. 18. 23.
v See Ps. 22. 7.
w Cp. Ps. 90. 8.
x Ps. 119. 86.
y Ps. 34. 16.
z Cp. Job 37. 7.
a Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 12.
b ver. 22. Ps. 40. 17.
c See Ps. 34. 18.
d Cp. Isai. 65. 14.
e Cp. Prov. 14. 14 & Ezek. 35. 6.
f ver. 6, 20.
g ver. 18. See Job 8. 22.
h Ps. 71. 13. Cp. Ps. 35. 26.
i Cp. ver. 29 & Ps. 73. 6.
j Cp. Num. 5. 22.
k Cp. Ps. 22. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *far from* [2] Heb. *snare.* [3] Or, *continue kindness* [4] Or, *is stretched out* [5] Or, *totter*
[6] Or, *Mine adversaries shall be clothed...and they shall cover &c.*
A.V. * Or, *charge.* † Heb. *within him.*

31 For he shall stand [a]at the
right hand of the needy, poor,
To save him *from them those that
judge condemn his soul.

110

A Psalm of David.

1 [g]The LORD saith said unto my lord, Lord,
[i]Sit thou at my right hand,
[j]Until I make thine enemies
thy [l]footstool.
2 The LORD shall [1]send forth [m]the
rod of thy strength [o]out of
Zion:
[q]Rule thou in the midst of
thine enemies.
3 [s]Thy people [2t]offer themselves willingly shall be willing
[3]in the day of thy [4u]power: power,
[5]In [v]the beauties of holiness, holiness
[t]from the womb of the morning, morning:
[6]Thou hast the dew of thy
youth.
4 [w]The LORD hath [x]sworn, and
will [z]not repent,
[b]Thou art [c]a priest [d]for ever
After the [7]order of [e]Mel-
chizedek.
5 The Lord at thy [g]right hand
[8]Shall [i]strike through kings
in [j]the day of his wrath.
6 He shall [l]judge among the nations, heathen,
[9]He [10]shall [n]fill *the places* with the dead bodies;
He [8]shall [p]strike through the head [11]in wound the heads over
[t]many countries.
7 He shall [r]drink of the brook
in the way:
Therefore shall he lift up the
head.

111

1 [12]§[t]Praise ye the LORD.
I [v]will give thanks unto praise the
LORD with my whole
heart,
In the council assembly of [b]the upright,
and in [c]the congregation.
2 [d]The works of the LORD are
great,
[e]Sought out of all them that
have pleasure therein.
3 [f]His work is honour and majesty honourable and glorious:
And his [h]righteousness en-
dureth for ever.
4 He hath [k]made his wonderful
works to be remembered:
The LORD is [n]gracious and full
of compassion.
5 He hath [p]given [13]‖meat unto
them that fear him:
He will ever be [r]mindful of
his covenant.
6 He hath shewed his people
the power of his works,
In giving That he may give them the heritage
of the nations. heathen.
7 The works of his hands are
truth verity and judgement. judgment;
All his precepts commandments are [y]sure.
8 They are [z]established **stand fast for ever and
ever,
They are And are [14]done in [f]truth and
uprightness.
9 He hath sent [h]redemption unto
his people; people:
He hath [k]commanded his
covenant for ever:
[m]Holy and reverend is his
name.
10 [o]The fear of the LORD is the
beginning of wisdom; wisdom:
[15]††[q]A good understanding have
all they ‡‡that do [16]there- his command-
after. ments:
His [s]praise endureth for ever.

1 [12]§[t]Praise ye the LORD.

112

[u]Blessed is the man that
feareth the LORD,
That [w]delighteth greatly in
his commandments.

a ver. 6. See Ps. 16. 8.
b Cp. Ps. 149. 1.
c See Ps. 22. 25.
d Ps. 92. 5. Rev 15. 3. Cp. Ps. 139. 14.
e Ps. 119. 45, 94, 155. Cp. Ps. 112. 1 & 143. 5.
f Ps. 145. 5.
g Cited Matt. 22. 44 & Mark 12. 36 & Luke 20. 42, 43 & Acts 2. 34, 35.
h Ps. 112. 3, 9.
i Cited Heb. 1. 13. Cp. Matt. 26. 64 & Eph. 1. 20 & Col. 3. 1 & Heb. 1. 3 & 8. 1 & 10. 12 & 12. 2.
j Heb. 10. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25 & Eph. 1. 22 & Heb. 2. 8 & 1 Pet. 3. 22.
k Cp. Ps. 78. 4.
l Cp. Ps. 8. 6 & 18. 38 & Josh. 10. 24.
m Jer. 48. 17. Ezek. 19. 14. Cp. Ps. 45. 6.
n See Ps. 86. 15.
o Cp. Ps. 68. 35.
p Cp. Ps. 34. 9, 10. See Matt. 6. 31—33.
q Ps. 72. 8. Cp. Dan. 7. 13, 14.
r See Ps. 105. 8.
s Judg. 5. 2. Neh. 11. 2.
t Cp. Ex. 35. 29 (for mg.).
u Cp. Isai. 13. 3, 4 (for mg.).
v Cp. Rev. 19. 14. See 1 Chr. 16. 29.
w Cited Heb. 7. 21.
x Ps. 132. 11. Heb. 6. 17, 18.
y Ps. 93. 5. Cp. Ps. 19. 7.
z Num. 23. 19.
a Isai. 40. 8. Matt. 5. 18.
b Cited Heb. 5. 6 & 7. 17, 21. Cp. Heb. 6. 20.
c Zech. 6. 13.
d Heb. 7. 24, 28. Cp. John 12. 34.
e Gen. 14. 18.
f Ps. 19. 9. Rev. 15. 3.
g See Ps. 16. 8.
h Cp. Matt. 1. 21. Luke 1. 68.
i Cp. Ps. 68. 14.
j Rom. 2. 5. Rev. 6. 17. Cp. Ps. 2. 5, 12.
k Cp. Ps. 133. 3.
l Isai. 2. 4. Joel 3. 12. Mic. 4. 3.
m Ps. 99. 3. Luke 1. 49. Cp. Ps. 8. 1.

n See Ezek. 39. 17—19 & Rev. 19. 17, 18.
o Prov. 9. 10. See Prov. 1. 7.
p Cp. Ps. 68. 21.
q Cp. Prov. 3. 4 & 13. 15 & John 7. 17.
r Cp. Judg. 7. 5, 6.
s Cp. Ps. 44. 8.
t See Ps. 104. 35.
u Ps. 128. 1, 4. Cp. Ps. 111. 10 & 115. 13.
v Ps. 138. 1.
w See Ps. 1. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *stretch* [2] Heb. *are freewill offerings.* [3] Or, *in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness: from &c.* [4] Or, *army* [5] Or, *In holy attire* According to another reading, *On the mountains of holiness.* [6] Or, *Thy youth are to thee as the dew* [7] Or, *manner* [8] Or, *Hath stricken* [9] Or, The places *are full of &c.* [10] Or, *hath filled* [11] Or, *over a wide land* [12] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [13] Heb. *prey.* [14] Or, *made* [15] Or, *Good repute* [16] Heb. *them.*
A.V. * Heb. *from the judges of his soul.* † Or, *more than the womb of the morning: thou shalt have, &c.* ‡ Or, *great* § Heb. *Hallelujah.* ‖ Heb. *prey.* ** Heb. are *established.* †† Or, *good success.* ‡‡ Heb. *that do them.*

2 His [a]seed shall be mighty upon earth:
[c]The generation of the upright shall be blessed.
3 [f]Wealth and riches are / shall be in his house:
And his [h]righteousness endureth for ever.
4 [j]Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness:
He is [l]gracious, and full of compassion, and [m]righteous.
5 Well is it with the man that [o]dealeth / A good man sheweth graciously / favour, and lendeth; / lendeth:
He shall maintain his cause in judgement. / will guide his affairs with *discretion.
6 For / Surely he shall [p]never be moved; / not be moved for ever:
[r]The righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance.
7 He shall not be [s]afraid of evil tidings:
His [u]heart is fixed, [v]trusting in the LORD.
8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid,
Until he [x]see *his desire* upon his adversaries. / enemies.
9 He hath [y]dispersed, he hath given to the needy; / poor;
His righteousness endureth for ever: / ever;
His [b]horn shall be exalted with honour.
10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved;
He shall [e]gnash with his teeth, and [g]melt away:
[i]The desire of the wicked shall perish.

113 1 [1]†[z]Praise ye the LORD.
[l]Praise, O ye [m]servants of the LORD,
Praise the name of the LORD.
2 [o]Blessed be the name of the LORD
From this time forth and for evermore.

a Cp. Ps. 25. 13 & 102. 28 & Prov. 11. 21 & 20. 7.
b Ps. 50. 1. Isai. 59. 19. Mal. 1. 11.
c Ps. 37. 26.
d See Ps. 48. 10.
e See Ps. 18. 3.
f See Prov. 3. 16.
g Ps. 99. 2.
h Cp. Ps. 111. 3.
i Ps. 8. 1 & 57. 5, 11 & 148. 13.
j Cp. Job 11. 17. See Ps. 97. 11.
k See Ps. 35. 10.
l Cp. Ps. 111. 4.
m Cp. Matt. 1. 19.
n See Ps. 11. 4. Cp. Ps. 138. 6.
o See Ps. 37. 26.
p Ps. 55. 22.
q Cp. Ps. 136. 23. See Ps. 107. 41.
r Cp. Prov. 10. 7.
s Prov. 1. 33.
t Cp. Job 36. 7.
u Ps. 57. 7.
v Ps. 11. 1 & 64. 10.
w Ps. 68. 6. 1 Sam. 2. 5. Cp. Ex. 1. 21 & Isai. 54. 1.
x See Ps. 54. 7.
y Cited 2 Cor. 9. 9.
z See Ps. 104. 35.

a Ex. 12. 37.
b See Ps. 75. 10.
c Ps. 81. 5. Cp. Gen. 42. 23.
d Ps. 78. 68, 69. Cp. Ex. 15. 17 & 25. 8.
e Cp. Matt. 8. 12 & Luke 13. 28. See Job 16. 9.
f Ps. 59. 13. Cp. Ex. 19. 5, 6 & Deut. 4. 20.
g Cp. Ps. 58. 8.
h See Ps. 77. 16.
i See Job 8. 13.
j See Josh. 3. 13—16.
k Cp. Ps. 18. 7 & 29. 6 & Ex. 19. 18.
l Ps. 135. 1.
m Ps. 34. 22 & 69. 36 & 102. 28.
n Cp. Hab. 3. 8.
o Ps. 115. 18. See Job 1. 21.

3 [b]From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same
[d]The LORD's name is [e]to be praised.
4 The LORD is [g]high above all nations,
And his [i]glory above the heavens.
5 [k]Who is like unto the LORD our God,
That hath his seat / Who ‡dwelleth on high,
6 That / Who humbleth himself [2][n]to behold
The things that are in heaven / heaven, and in the earth? / earth!
7 He [q]raiseth up the poor out of the dust,
And lifteth up the needy from / out of the dunghill;
8 That he may [t]set him with princes,
Even with the princes of his people.
9 He [w]maketh the barren woman §to keep house,
And to be a joyful mother of children.
[1][z]Praise ye the LORD.

114 1 When [a]Israel went forth out of Egypt,
The house of Jacob from [c]a people of strange language;
2 Judah became / was his [d]sanctuary,
And Israel his [f]dominion.
3 [h]The sea saw it, and fled: / fled:
[j]Jordan was driven back.
4 [k]The mountains skipped like rams,
The / *And* the little hills like young sheep. / lambs.
5 What [n]aileth / *ailed* thee, O thou sea, that thou fleest / fleddest?
Thou Jordan, that thou turnest / wast driven back?
6 Ye mountains, that ye skip / skipped like rams;
Ye / *And* ye little hills, like young sheep? / lambs?

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [2] Or, *to regard the heavens and the earth.*
A.V. * Heb. *judgment.* † Heb. *Hallelujah.* ‡ Heb. *exalteth* himself *to dwell.* § Heb. *to dwell in an house.*

7 [a]Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord,
At the presence of the God of Jacob;
8 Which turned [f]the rock into [g]a pool of standing water,
[h]The flint into a fountain of waters.

115 1 [j]Not unto us, O LORD, not unto us,
But unto thy name give glory,
[l]For thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.
2 Wherefore should the nations heathen say,
[o]Where is now their God?
3 [q]But our God is in the heavens:
[s]He hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.
4 [t]Their idols are silver and gold,
[u]The work of men's hands.
5 They have mouths, [v]but they speak not: not:
[x]Eyes have they, but they see not; not:
6 They have ears, but they hear not; not:
Noses have they, but they smell not; not:
7 They have hands, but they handle not; not:
Feet have they, but they walk not; not:
Neither speak they through their throat.
8 [ee]They that make them shall be are like unto them;
Yea, So is every one that trusteth in them.
9 O [i]Israel, [c]trust thou in the LORD:
He is their [d]help and [e]their shield.
10 O [i]house of Aaron, [c]trust ye in the LORD:
He is their [d]help and [e]their shield.

a Ps. 96. 9.
b Ps. 22. 23 & 103. 11, 13, 17.
c Ps. 37. 3 & 62. 8.
d Ps. 33. 20.
e See Ps. 3. 3.
f Num. 20. 11. See Ps. 78. 15.
g See Ps. 107. 35.
h Deut. 8. 15.
i Cp. Ps. 118. 2—4 & 135. 19, 20.
j Cp. Isai. 48. 11 & Ezek. 36. 22 & Dan. 9. 18, 19.
k See Ps. 112. 1.
l See Ps. 86. 5.
m Jer. 16. 6 & 31. 34.
n Deut. 1. 11.
o Cp. Ex. 32. 12 & Num. 14. 13, 14. See Ps. 42. 3.
p See Ruth 2. 20.
q See Ps. 11. 4.
r Ps. 121. 2 & 124. 8 & 134. 3 & 146. 6. Acts 14. 15. Rev. 14. 7. Cp. Gen. 1. 1 & 14. 19 (mg.) & Jer. 10. 11.
s Ps. 135. 6. Dan. 4. 35.
t For ver. 4—8, see Ps. 135. 15—18.
u Deut. 4. 28. 2 Kin. 19. 18. Isai. 37. 19. Acts 19. 26. See Isai. 44. 10—20 & Jer. 10. 3—5.
v Cp. Isai. 46. 7 & Hab. 2. 18.
w See Ps. 6. 5.
x Wisd. 15. 15.
y See Ps. 31. 17.
z Ps. 113. 2.
a See Ps. 104. 35.
b Ps. 18. 1.
cc Ps. 66. 19 & 118. 21.
dd Cp. Ps. 31. 2.
ee Cp. Isai. 44. 9.
f See Ps. 18. 4.
g Ps. 118. 5. See Ps. 18. 6.

11 Ye [b]that fear the LORD, [c]trust in the LORD:
He is their [d]help and [e]their shield.
12 The LORD hath been mindful of us; us: he will bless us; us;
He will bless [i]the house of Israel;
He will bless [i]the house of Aaron.
13 He will [k]bless them that fear the LORD,
[m]Both small *and great.
14 The LORD shall [n]increase you more and more,
You and your children.
15 [p]Blessed are ye of the LORD, Ye are blessed LORD
[r]Which made heaven and earth.
16 The heavens are the heavens of the heaven, even the heavens, are the LORD; LORD'S:
But the earth hath he given to the children of men.
17 [w]The dead praise not [1]the LORD,
Neither any that go down into [y]silence; silence.
18 But [z]we will bless [1]the LORD
From this time forth and for evermore.
[2a]Praise ye the LORD.

116 1 I [b]love the LORD, because he hath [cc]heard
My voice and my supplications.
2 Because he hath [dd]inclined his ear unto me,
Therefore will I call *upon him* †as long as I live.
3 [f]The cords sorrows of death compassed me,
And the pains of [3]Sheol hell [4]‡gat hold upon me:
I found trouble and sorrow.
4 Then [g]called I upon the name of the LORD;
O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Jah.* [2] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [3] Or, *the grave* [4] Or, *found me*
A.V. * Heb. *with.* † Heb. *in my days.* ‡ Heb. *found me.*

5 [a]Gracious is the LORD, and [c]righteous;
Yea, our God is [d]merciful.
6 The LORD preserveth [e]the simple:
[g]I was brought low, and he saved / helped me.
7 Return unto thy [i]rest, O my soul;
For the LORD hath [j]dealt bountifully with thee.
8 For [l]thou hast delivered my soul from death,
Mine eyes from tears,
And my feet from falling.
9 I will walk before the LORD
[o]In the [1]land of the living.
10 [2][p]I believe, [q]for I will speak / believed, therefore have I spoken:
I was greatly afflicted:
11 [r]I said in my [3]haste,
[s]All men are [4]a lie. / liars.
12 What shall I [u]render unto the LORD
For all his benefits toward me?
13 I will take [v]the cup of salvation,
And [w]call upon the name of the LORD.
14 I will [x]pay my vows unto the LORD, / LORD
Yea, / Now in the presence of all his people.
15 [z]Precious in the sight of the LORD
Is the death of his [b]saints.
16 O LORD, truly I am thy [e]servant: / servant;
I am thy servant, *and* [f]the son of thine handmaid; / handmaid:
Thou hast [h]loosed my bonds.
17 I will [i]offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving,
And will [w]call upon the name of the LORD.
18 I will [x]pay my vows unto the LORD, / LORD
Yea, / Now in the presence of all his people; / people,

a See Ps. 86. 15.
b See Ps. 92. 13.
c Ps. 7. 9 & 119. 137 & 145. 17. Ezra 9. 15. Neh. 9. 8. Jer. 12. 1. Dan. 9. 7.
d See Ps. 62. 12.
e See Ps. 19. 7.
f See Ps. 104. 35.
g Ps. 79. 8 & 142. 6.
h Cited Rom. 15. 11.
i Jer. 6. 16. Cp. Matt. 11. 29.
j See Ps. 13. 6.
k Ps. 103. 11. Cp. Ps. 116. 5.
l Ps. 49. 15 & 56. 13. Cp. Ps. 86. 13.
m Cp. Ps. 100. 5.
n ver. 29. See Ps. 100. 5.
o See Ps. 27. 13.
p Cited 2 Cor. 4. 13.
q Cp. Ps. 39. 3.
r Ps. 31. 22.
s Cp. Ps. 62. 9.
t Cp. Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11.
u 2 Chr. 32. 25.
v Cp. Ps. 16. 5.
w See Ps. 99. 6 & 105. 1.
x See Ps. 50. 14.
y Cp. Ps. 116. 4.
z See Ps. 72. 14.
a See Ps. 18. 19.
b See Ps. 50. 5.
c Ps. 56. 9. Cited Heb. 13. 6.
d See Ps. 23. 4 & 56. 4, 11.
e Ps. 119. 125 & 143. 12. Cp. Ps. 113. 1.
f Ps. 86. 16.
g Ps. 54. 4.
h Cp. Job 12. 18.
i See Ps. 50. 14.
j See Ps. 54. 7.
k Cp. Ps. 40. 4 & 62. 8.
l Ps. 146. 3.

19 In [b]the courts of the LORD'S house,
In the midst of thee, O Jerusalem.
[5][f]Praise ye the LORD.

117 1 [h]O praise the LORD, all ye nations; / nations:
Laud / Praise him, all ye peoples. / people.
2 For his [k]mercy / merciful kindness is great toward us; / us:
And [m]the truth of the LORD *endureth* for ever.
[5][f]Praise ye the LORD.

118 1 [n]O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good:
For / Because his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 [t]Let Israel now say,
That his mercy *endureth* for ever.
3 [t]Let the house of Aaron now say,
That his mercy *endureth* for ever.
4 [t]Let them now that fear the LORD say,
That his mercy *endureth* for ever.
5 Out of my distress I [y]called upon [6]the LORD / LORD *in distress:
[6]The LORD answered me, / me, *and set me* [a]in a large place.
6 [c]The LORD is [†]on my side; [d]I will not fear:
What can man do unto me?
7 [g]The LORD is on / taketh my side among / part with them that help me:
Therefore shall I [j]see *my desire* upon them that hate me.
8 [k]It is better to trust in the LORD
[l]Than to put confidence in man.
9 It is better to trust in the LORD

R.V. [1] Heb. *lands.* [2] Or, *I believed, when I spake* thus [3] Or, *alarm* [4] Heb. *liars.* [5] Heb. *Hallelujah.* Heb. *Jah.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *out of distress.* [†] Heb. *for me.*

[a]Than to put confidence in
princes.
10 [d]All nations compassed me
about:
But in (In) the name of the LORD
I will cut them off. (will I *destroy them.)
11 They compassed me about;
yea, they compassed me
about:
But in (In) the name of the LORD
I will cut them off. (destroy them.)
12 [e]They compassed me about like
bees; they are quenched as
[f]the fire of thorns:
For in (In) the name of the LORD
I will cut them off. (†destroy them.)
13 Thou didst (hast) [h]thrust sore at me
that I might fall:
But the LORD helped me.
14 [1]The LORD is my strength and
song; (song,)
[b]And he is become my salva-
tion.
15 The voice of rejoicing and
salvation is in the tents (tabernacles)
of the righteous:
[l]The right hand of the LORD
[m]doeth valiantly.
16 The right hand of the LORD
is exalted:
The right hand of the LORD
[m]doeth valiantly.
17 [p]I shall not die, but live,
And [q]declare the works of
[1]the LORD.
18 [1]The LORD hath [r]chastened
me sore:
But he hath not given me
over unto death.
19 [v]Open to me the gates of
righteousness:
I will enter (go) into them, *and* I will
give thanks unto [1]the LORD. (praise the LORD:)
20 This is the gate of the LORD; (LORD,)
[x]The (Into which the) righteous shall en-
ter into it.
21 I will give thanks unto thee, (praise thee:) for [b]thou
hast answered (heard) me,

a ver. 8.
b See Ps. 27. 1.
c Cited Matt. 21. 42 & Mark 12. 10, 11 & Luke 20. 17. Cp. Isai. 28. 16 & Acts 4. 11 & Eph. 2. 20 & 1 Pet. 2. 4—7.
d Cp. Ps. 88. 17.
e Deut. 1. 44.
f Cp. Ps. 58. 9.
g Matt. 21. 9 & 23. 39. Mark 11. 9. Luke 13. 35 & 19. 38.
h Cp. Ps. 140. 4.
i Ps. 129. 8.
j Ps. 18. 28 & 97. 11. Cp. Esth. 8. 16 & 1 Pet. 2. 9.
k See Ex. 27. 2.
l Ex. 15. 6. Luke 1. 51.
m Ps. 60. 12.
n See Ps. 99. 5.
o ver. 1.
p Cp. Hab. 1. 12.
q Ps. 73. 28 & 107. 22. Cp. Ps. 6. 5.
r Cp. Jer. 30. 11 & 2 Cor. 6. 9.
s Prov. 11. 20 & 13. 6. Cp. Ps. 101. 2, 6.
t Ps. 128. 1. Cp. Gen. 17. 1.
u Cp. ver. 22.
v Isai. 26. 2. Cp. Ps. 24. 7, 9.
w Cp. Ps. 78. 5.
x Cp. ver. 10 & 2 Chr. 15. 2.
y 1 John 3. 9 & 5. 18.
z Rev. 21. 27 & 22. 14. Cp. Isai. 35. 8.
a Ps. 19. 8.
b Ps. 116. 1.
c Ps. 37. 23. Cp. Prov. 16. 9 & Jer. 10. 23.

[b]And art become my salvation.
22 [c]The stone which the builders
rejected (refused)
Is become the head (stone) of the
corner.
23 [2]‡This is the LORD's doing;
It is marvellous in our eyes.
24 This is the day which the
LORD hath made;
We will rejoice and be glad
in it.
25 Save now, we (I) beseech thee,
O LORD:
O LORD, we (I) beseech thee, send
now prosperity.
26 [g]Blessed be he that [3]cometh
in the name of the LORD:
We have [i]blessed you out of
the house of the LORD.
27 The LORD is God, and he (God *is* the LORD, which) hath given (shewed) us
[j]light:
Bind the sacrifice with cords,
even unto [k]the horns of the
altar.
28 Thou art my God, and I will
give thanks unto (praise) thee:
Thou art my God, I will
[n]exalt thee.
29 [o]O give thanks unto the LORD;
for he is good:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

119

ℵ ALEPH.

1 Blessed are they that are (the)
[4]perfect (§undefiled) in the way,
Who [t]walk in the law of the
LORD.
2 Blessed are they that [u]keep
his [w]testimonies,
That (*And that*) [x]seek him with the
whole heart.
3 Yea, they (They also) [y]do no unrighteousness; (iniquity:)
They walk in his ways.
4 Thou hast commanded *us* thy
[a]precepts,
That we should observe them (To keep thy precepts) diligently.
5 Oh (O) that my ways were [c]established (directed)
To observe (keep) thy statutes!

R.V. [1] Heb. *Jah.* [2] Heb. *This is from the LORD.* [3] Or, *entereth* [4] Or, *upright in way*
A.V. * Heb. *cut them off.* † Heb. *cut down.* ‡ Heb. *This is from the LORD.* § Or, *perfect*, or, *sincere.*

6 [a]Then shall I not be ashamed,
When I have respect unto all thy commandments.
7 I will give thanks unto / praise thee with uprightness of heart,
When I learn / shall have learned *[d]thy righteous judgements. / judgments.
8 I will observe / keep thy statutes:
O [g]forsake me not utterly.

ב BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall [j]a young man cleanse his way?
By taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.
10 [m]With my whole heart have I sought thee:
O let me not [n]wander from thy commandments.
11 Thy word have I [q]laid up / hid in mine heart,
That I might not sin against thee.
12 Blessed art thou, O LORD:
[u]Teach me thy statutes.
13 With my lips have I [w]declared
All the judgements / judgments of thy mouth.
14 I have [y]rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies,
As much as in all [a]riches.
15 I will [c]meditate in thy precepts,
And have respect unto thy [e]ways.
16 I will [f]delight myself in thy statutes:
I will not forget thy word.

ג GIMEL.

17 [h]Deal bountifully with thy servant, [i]that I may live; / live,
So will I observe / And keep thy word.
18 †Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold
Wondrous things out of thy law.
19 I am [l]a sojourner / stranger in the earth:
[m]Hide not thy commandments from me.

a ver. 80. Cp. 1 John 2. 28.
b ver. 40, 131, 174. Cp. Ps. 42. 1, 2.
c See ver. 51.
d ver. 62, 106. Ex. 24. 3.
e Deut. 27. 26.
f Cp. ver. 10.
g Ps. 38. 21 & 71. 9, 18.
h See Ps. 44. 13.
i Cp. ver. 2.
j Cp. Ps. 25. 7.
k ver. 161. Cp. Dan. 6. 4.
l ver. 15, 27, 78.
m See ver. 2.
n Cp. ver. 21, 118.
o Cp. Rom. 7. 22. See ver. 16.
p Cp. ver. 104.
q Luke 2. 19, 51. See Ps. 37. 31.
r Ps. 44. 25.
s ver. 37, 40, 88, 107, 149, 154, 156, 159. See Ps. 71. 20.
t ver. 65.
u ver. 26, 64, 68, 108, 124, 135, 171. See Ps. 25. 4.
v Cp. Ps. 37. 5.
w Ps. 40. 9. Cp. Deut. 6. 7.
x ver. 12.
y ver. 111, 162.
z ver. 18, 34, 73, 125, 144, 169. Cp. Job 32. 8.
a See Prov. 3. 13—15 & 8. 10, 11, 18, 19.
b ver. 15, 23, 78.
c ver. 23, 78, 97.
d See Ps. 22. 14.
e Ps. 25. 4.
f ver. 24, 47, 70, 77, 92, 143, 174.
g Cp. ver. 27.
h See Ps. 13. 6.
i ver. 144.
j Cp. Ps. 16. 8.
k ver. 116.
l See Ps. 39. 12.
m Cp. Isai. 6. 9, 10.
n 1 Kin. 4. 29. Isai. 60. 5. 2 Cor. 6. 11, 13.

20 My soul breaketh for [b]the longing
That it hath unto thy judgements / judgments at all times.
21 Thou hast rebuked [c]the proud
[1]that are [e]cursed,
Which do [f]wander / err from thy commandments.
22 Take away / Remove from me [h]reproach and contempt;
[i]For I have kept thy testimonies.
23 [k]Princes also sat / did sit and talked / speak against me:
But thy servant did [l]meditate in thy statutes.
24 Thy testimonies also are my [o]delight
And [2]‡my [p]counsellors. / counsellers.

ד DALETH.

25 [r]My soul cleaveth unto the dust:
[s]Quicken thou me [t]according to thy word.
26 [v]I have declared my ways, and thou answeredst / heardest me:
[x]Teach me thy statutes.
27 [z]Make me to understand the way of thy precepts:
So shall I [b]meditate / talk of thy wondrous works.
28 [d]My soul [3]§melteth for heaviness:
Strengthen thou me according unto thy word.
29 Remove from me the way of falsehood. / lying:
And [g]grant me thy law graciously.
30 I have chosen the way of faithfulness. / truth:
Thy judgements / judgments have I [f]set / laid *before me.*
31 I cleave / have stuck unto thy testimonies:
O LORD, [k]put me not to shame.
32 I will run the way of thy commandments,
When thou shalt [n]enlarge my heart.

R.V. [1] Or, *Cursed are they which &c.* [2] Heb. *the men of my counsel.* [3] Heb. *droppeth.*
A.V. * Heb. *judgments of thy righteousness.* † Heb. *Reveal.* ‡ Heb. *men of my counsel.* § Heb. *droppeth.*

ה HE.

33 [b]Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes;
And I shall keep it [d]unto the end.
34 [f]Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law;
Yea, I shall observe it [h]with my whole heart.
35 [i]Make me to go in the path of thy commandments;
For therein do I [k]delight.
36 [l]Incline my heart unto thy testimonies,
And not to [n]covetousness.
37 *[o]Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity, vanity;
And [q]quicken thou me in thy ways. way.
38 [s]Confirm Stablish thy word unto thy servant,
1[u]Which *belongeth* unto the fear of thee. Who *is devoted* to thy fear.
39 Turn away my [w]reproach whereof I am afraid; which I fear:
For thy judgements judgments are good.
40 Behold, I have [y]longed after thy precepts:
Quicken me [z]in thy righteousness.

ו VAU.

41 Let thy [b]mercies also come come also unto me, O LORD,
Even thy salvation, [c]according to thy word.
42 †[e]So shall I have an answer for wherewith to answer him [w]that reproacheth me; me:
For I trust in thy word.
43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth;
For I have [h]hoped in thy judgements. judgments.
44 So shall I observe keep thy law continually
For ever and ever.
45 And I will walk ‡[k]at liberty; liberty:
For I have [a]sought seek thy precepts.
46 I will also speak of thy testimonies also [c]before kings,
And will not be ashamed.
47 And I will [e]delight myself in thy commandments,
Which I have loved.
48 I will [g]lift up my hands also My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved;
And I will [j]meditate in thy statutes.

ז ZAIN.

49 Remember [m]the word unto thy servant,
2Because Upon which thou hast made caused me [p]to hope.
50 This is [r]my comfort in my affliction:
3For thy word hath [t]quickened me.
51 [v]The proud have had me greatly in derision:
Yet have I not [x]swerved declined from thy law.
52 I have remembered thy judgements judgments of old, O LORD, LORD;
And have comforted myself.
53 4[a]Hot indignation Horror hath taken hold upon me, me
Because of the wicked that forsake thy law.
54 Thy statutes have been my songs
In the house of my [d]pilgrimage.
55 I have [f]remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night,
And have observed kept thy law.
56 This I have had,
5Because [g]I kept thy precepts.

ח CHETH.

57 6[i]The LORD is my portion:
Thou art my portion, O LORD:
I have said that I would observe keep thy words.
58 I [j]intreated thy §favour with my whole heart:

a ver. 94, 155.
b ver. 12, 26.
c Cp. Matt. 10. 18 & Acts 26. 1, 2.
d ver. 112. Cp. Matt. 10. 22 & Heb. 3. 6 & Rev. 2. 26.
e ver. 16.
f ver. 27. Prov. 2. 6. James 1. 5.
g See Ps. 28. 2.
h ver. 2.
i See Ps. 25. 4, 5.
j ver. 15.
k ver. 16. See Ps. 1. 2.
l ver. 112. 1 Kin. 8. 58. Cp. Ps. 141. 4.
m ver. 41, 42, 43.
n Cp. Luke 12. 15 & 1 Tim. 6. 10 & Heb. 13. 5.
o Cp. Prov. 23. 5 & Isai. 33. 15.
p ver. 43.
q ver. 25.
r Cp. Rom. 15. 4.
s 2 Sam. 7. 25.
t ver. 25. See Ps. 71. 20.
u Cp. Ps. 25. 10 & 112. 1 & 128. 1 & 130. 4.
v ver. 69, 78, 85, 122. Jer. 20. 7. Cp. Ps. 42. 3 & 123. 4.
w ver. 22.
x ver. 157. Ps. 44. 18. Job 23. 11.
y ver. 20.
z Cp. ver. 149, 156.
a Cp. Neh. 13. 25.
b ver. 77. Cp. Ps. 106. 4.
c ver. 58, 65, 76, 116, 170.
d See Ps. 39. 12.
e Prov. 27. 11.
f See Ps. 42. 8.
g ver. 22, 69, 100.
h ver. 49, 74, 81, 114, 147. Cp. Ps. 31. 24.
i See Ps. 16. 5.
j Ps. 45. 12.
k Prov. 4. 12.

R.V. 1 Or, *Who* is devoted *to* 2 Or, *Wherein* 3 Or, *That* 4 Or, *Horror* 5 Or, *That I have kept* 6 Or, *The* LORD *is my portion, have I said: that I may observe &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *Make to pass.* † Or, *So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.* ‡ Heb. *at large.* § Heb. *face.*

Be merciful unto me [a]according to thy word.
59 I [c]thought on my ways,
And turned my feet unto thy testimonies.
60 I made haste, and delayed not, not
To observe keep thy commandments.
61 [f]The cords *bands of the wicked have wrapped me round; robbed me:
But I have not [g]forgotten thy law.
62 At [i]midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee
Because of thy [k]righteous judgements. judgments.
63 [m]I am a companion of all them that fear thee,
And of them that observe keep thy precepts.
64 [o]The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy:
[p]Teach me thy statutes.

ט TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant,
O LORD, [u]according unto thy word.
66 Teach me [x]good judgement judgment and knowledge; knowledge:
For I have believed in thy commandments.
67 [z]Before I was afflicted I went astray; astray:
But now I observe have I kept thy word.
68 [b']Thou art good, and doest good;
[d]Teach me thy statutes.
69 [e]The proud have [f]forged a lie against me:
With my whole heart will I [h]keep thy precepts. *But* I will keep thy precepts with *my* whole heart.
70 Their heart is as [k]fat as grease;
But I [m]delight in thy law.
71 It is [o]good for me that I have been afflicted;
That I might learn thy statutes.

[a] ver. 41.
[b] ver. 127. Ps. 19. 10. Prov. 8. 10.
[c] Cp. Luke 15. 17.
[d] Job 10. 8. See Ps. 95. 6 & Job 31. 15.
[e] ver. 27.
[f] ver. 110.
[g] ver. 83.
[h] Ps. 34. 2 & 35. 27 & 107. 42.
[i] Cp. Acts 16. 25.
[j] ver. 43. Ps. 130. 5.
[k] ver. 7.
[l] ver. 138.
[m] Cp. Ps. 101. 6.
[n] Ps. 33. 4. See ver. 67.
[o] Ps. 33. 5.
[p] ver. 12.
[q] ver. 41.
[r] ver. 24, 47, 174.
[s] See ver. 51.
[t] Ps. 25. 3.
[u] Cp. ver. 41.
[v] ver. 86.
[w] ver. 15, 23.
[x] Phil. 1. 9. Cp. James 1. 5.
[y] Cp. Jer. 15. 19.
[z] ver. 71, 75. Jer. 31. 18, 19. See Heb. 12. 5—11.
[a'] ver. 1.
[b'] Ps. 106. 1.
[c'] ver. 6.
[d'] ver. 12.
[e'] ver. 51.
[f'] Job 13. 4. Cp. Ps. 109. 2.
[g'] See Ps. 84. 2.
[h'] ver. 56.
[i'] ver. 74, 114.
[j'] See Ps. 69. 3.
[k'] Isai. 6. 10. See Ps. 17. 10.
[l'] Cp. Ps. 101. 2.
[m'] ver. 16.
[n'] Cp. Job 30. 30.
[o'] Cp. ver. 67.
[p'] Cp. Matt. 9. 17 & Mark 2. 22.
[q'] ver. 61, 93.

72 [b]The law of thy mouth is better unto me
Than thousands of gold and silver.

י JOD.

73 [d]Thy hands have made me and [1]fashioned me:
[e]Give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.
74 They that fear thee shall see will be glad me and [h]be glad when they see me;
Because I have [j]hoped in thy word.
75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgements judgments are [l]righteous, [1]right,
And that in [n]faithfulness thou thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.
76 Let, I pray thee, thy loving-merciful kindness kindness be [‡]for my comfort,
According to thy word unto thy servant.
77 Let thy [q]tender mercies come unto me, that I may live:
For thy law is my [r]delight.
78 Let [s]the proud be [t]ashamed;
for they have overthrown dealt perversely with me [2]v wrongfully without a cause:
But I will [w]meditate in thy precepts.
79 Let those that fear thee [y]turn unto me,
[3]And they shall know those that have known thy testimonies.
80 Let my heart be [z]perfect sound in thy statutes;
[c]That I be not ashamed.

כ CAPH.

81 My soul [g]fainteth for thy salvation:
But I [i]hope in thy word.
82 Mine [j]eyes fail for thy word,
While I say, Saying, [l]When wilt thou comfort me?
83 For I am [n]become like a [4]p bottle in the smoke;
Yet [q]do I not forget thy statutes.

R.V. [1] Or, *established* [2] Or, *with falsehood* [3] Another reading is, *Even they that know.* [4] Or, *wine-skin*
A.V. [*] Or, *companies.* [†] Heb. *righteousness.* [‡] Heb. *to comfort me.*

84 [a]How many are the days of thy servant?
[b]When wilt thou execute judgement judgment on them that persecute me?
85 [e]The proud have [f]digged pits for me,
Who Which are not after thy law.
86 All thy commandments are *[h]faithful:
They persecute me [1][i]wrongfully; [j]help thou me.
87 They had almost consumed me upon earth;
But I forsook not thy precepts.
88 [m]Quicken me after thy loving-kindness;
So shall I observe keep the testimony of thy mouth.

ל LAMED.

89 For ever, O LORD,
Thy [p]word is settled in heaven.
90 Thy [q]faithfulness is †unto all generations:
Thou hast [s]established the earth, and it ‡[t]abideth.
91 [2]They abide continue this day according to thine [u]ordinances; ordinances:
For all things are thy servants.
92 Unless thy law had been my [w]delight, delights,
I should then have perished in mine affliction.
93 I will [x]never forget thy precepts; precepts:
For with them thou hast [m]quickened me.
94 I am thine, save me;
[a]For I have sought thy precepts.
95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me; me:
But I will consider thy testimonies.
96 I have seen an end of all perfection; perfection:
But thy commandment is exceeding [f]broad.

[a] Cp. Ps. 39. 4.
[b] Rev. 6. 10. Cp. Zech. 1. 12.
[c] ver. 113, 163, 165. Cp. Ps. 1. 2.
[d] ver. 15.
[e] ver. 51.
[f] See Ps. 7. 15.
[g] Cp. Deut. 4. 6.
[h] ver. 138.
[i] ver. 78. Ps. 35. 19.
[j] Ps. 109. 26.
[k] Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
[l] See Job 32. 7—9.
[m] ver. 25. See Ps. 71. 20.
[n] ver. 56, 69.
[o] Prov. 1. 15.
[p] ver. 152. Cp. Matt. 24. 35 & 1 Pet. 1. 25. Cp. Jer. 31. 35—37.
[q] See Ps. 36. 5.
[r] Ps. 19. 10.
[s] Cp. Ps. 148. 6.
[t] Eccles. 1. 4.
[u] Jer. 33. 25.
[v] ver. 128.
[w] ver. 77.
[x] ver. 83.
[y] Prov. 6. 23.
[z] Neh. 10. 29.
[a] ver. 45.
[b] ver. 7.
[c] Cp. ver. 25, 50.
[d] ver. 88. See Ps. 71. 20.
[e] Cp. Hos. 14. 2.
[f] Cp. Ps. 18. 19.
[g] ver. 12.

מ MEM.

97 Oh O how [c]love I thy law!
It is my [d]meditation all the day.
98 [3]Thy Thou through thy make hast made commandments me [g]wiser than mine enemies; enemies:
For §they are ever with me.
99 I have more understanding than all my teachers; teachers:
For [k]thy testimonies are my meditation.
100 I understand more than [l]the aged, ancients,
Because I have [n]kept keep thy precepts.
101 I have [o]refrained my feet from every evil way,
That I might observe keep thy word.
102 I have not turned aside departed from thy judgements; judgments:
For thou hast taught me.
103 How [r]sweet are thy words unto my ‖taste!
Yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!
104 Through thy precepts I get understanding:
Therefore [v]I hate every false way.

נ NUN.

105 [y]Thy word is a **lamp unto my feet,
And light a light unto my path.
106 I have [z]sworn, and have confirmed I will perform it,
That I will observe keep thy [b]righteous judgements. judgments.
107 I am [c]afflicted very much:
[d]Quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.
108 Accept, I beseech thee, [e]the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD,
And [g]teach me thy judgements. judgments.

R.V. [1] Or, *with falsehood* [2] Or, *As for thy judgements, they abide this day* [3] Or, *Thou through thy commandments makest*
A.V. * Heb. *faithfulness.* † Heb. *to generation and generation.* ‡ Heb. *standeth.* § Heb. *it is ever with me*
‖ Heb. *palate.* ** Or, *candle.*

109 My soul is continually [a]in my hand; hand:
Yet do I not [b]forget thy law.
110 The wicked have laid [d]a snare for me; me:
Yet [f]went I not astray I erred not from thy precepts.
111 Thy testimonies have I taken as [h]an heritage for ever; ever:
For they are [i]the rejoicing of my heart.
112 I have [j]inclined mine heart *to perform thy statutes, statutes
For ever, Alway, even [n]unto the end.

ס SAMECH.

113 I hate them that are of [o]a double mind; *vain* thoughts:
But [p]thy law do I love.
114 Thou art my [q]hiding place and my [r]shield:
I [t]hope in thy word.
115 [u]Depart from me, ye evil-doers; evildoers:
That I may For I will [v]keep the commandments of my God.
116 Uphold me [w]according unto thy word, that I may live; live:
And let me not be [x]ashamed of my [z]hope.
117 [a]Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe, safe:
And shall I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.
118 Thou hast [d]set at nought trodden down all them that [e]err from thy statutes; statutes:
For their deceit is [1]falsehood.
119 Thou [2]†puttest away all the wicked of the earth like [g]dross:
Therefore [i]I love thy testimonies.
120 My flesh [l]trembleth for fear of thee;
And I am afraid of thy judgements. judgments.

ע AIN.

121 I have done judgement judgment and justice:
Leave me not to mine oppressors.
122 [c]Be surety for thy servant for good:
Let not [e]the proud oppress me.
123 Mine [g]eyes fail for thy salvation,
And for thy righteous word. the word of thy righteousness.
124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy,
And [k]teach me thy statutes.
125 I am thy [l]servant, servant; [m]give me understanding; understanding,
That I may know thy testimonies.
126 It is time for the LORD to work; *thee*, LORD, to work:
For they have made void thy law.
127 Therefore I [s]love thy commandments
Above gold, gold; yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem [3]all *thy* precepts concerning all *things* to be right;
And I hate every [y]false way.

פ PE.

129 Thy testimonies are [b]wonderful:
Therefore doth my soul [c]keep them.
130 The opening entrance of thy words giveth light;
It giveth [f]understanding unto the simple.
131 I [h]opened wide my mouth, and [j]panted; panted:
For I [k]longed for thy commandments.
132 [m]Turn thee unto Look thou upon me, and have mercy upon be merciful unto me,
‡As thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
133 [n]Order my footsteps steps in thy word; word:
And let not any iniquity [o]have dominion over me.

a See Judg. 12. 3.
b ver. 83.
c See Job 17. 3.
d See Ps. 91. 3.
e ver. 51.
f ver. 10.
g ver. 82.
h Deut. 33. 4.
i ver. 14, 162.
j ver. 36.
k ver. 12.
l See Ps. 116. 16.
m ver. 27.
n See ver. 33.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 21 & Ecclus. 2. 12 & James 1. 8 & 4. 8.
p ver. 97.
q See Ps. 32. 7.
r See Ps. 3. 3.
s ver. 72. Ps. 19. 10.
t ver. 74.
u See Ps. 6. 8.
v Cp. ver. 22.
w ver. 41.
x ver. 31. See Ps. 25. 2.
y ver. 104.
z Ps. 146. 5.
a Cp. Ps. 20. 2 (mg.).
b ver. 18, 27.
c ver. 22.
d Lam. 1. 15.
e ver. 10, 21, 110.
f See Ps. 19. 7.
g Isai. 1. 25. Cp. Ezek. 22. 18 & Mal. 3. 2, 3.
h Ps. 81. 10. Job 29. 23.
i ver. 97.
j Ps. 42. 1.
k ver. 20.
l Cp. Job 4. 14 & Hab. 3. 16.
m See Ps. 25. 16.
n Cp. Ps. 17. 5.
o Ps. 19. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *vain* [2] Heb. *causest to cease.* [3] Or, as read by the Sept., Syr. and Vulg., *all thy precepts to be right*
A.V. * Heb. *to do.* † Heb. *causest to cease.* ‡ Heb. *according to the custom towards those, &c.*

134 *Redeem / Deliver me from the oppression
of man:
So will I observe / keep thy precepts.
135 [d]Make thy face to shine upon
thy servant;
And [f]teach me thy statutes.
136 Mine eyes / Rivers of waters / of water, / eyes, [g]run down with rivers / mine
Because they [j]observe / keep not thy
law.

צ TZADE. TZADDI.

137 [k]Righteous art thou, O LORD,
And upright [1]are thy judgements. / judgments.
138 Thou hast commanded thy testimonies in
Thy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded
[n]righteousness
are *righteous
And very [o]faithfulness.
†faithful.
139 My [p]zeal hath [2]‡consumed
me,
Because mine adversaries / enemies have
forgotten thy words.
140 Thy word is very [3]r pure; / §pure:
Therefore thy servant [t]loveth
it.
141 I am small and despised:
Yet do not I [w]forget thy pre-
cepts.
142 Thy righteousness is an ever-
lasting righteousness,
And thy law is the [z]truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have
[4]‖taken hold on me:
Yet thy commandments are
my [c]delight. / delights.
144 Thy testimonies are righteous for
The righteousness of thy testimonies *is* ever-
ever
lasting•
[d]Give me understanding, and
I shall [f]live.

ק KOPH.

145 I have called / cried with my [h]whole
heart; answer / hear me, O LORD:
I will [k]keep thy statutes.
146 I have called / cried unto thee; save me,
**And I shall observe / kept thy testi-
monies.
147 I prevented the dawning of
[m]the morning, and cried:

a Cp. Luke 1. 74.
b ver. 74.
c See Ps. 42. 8.
d See Ps. 4. 6.
e ver. 15.
f ver. 12.
g Jer. 9. 1, 18 & 14. 17. Lam. 3. 48. Cp. Ezek. 9. 4 & Phil. 3. 18.
h ver. 25. See Ps. 71. 20.
i ver. 156. Cp. ver. 40.
j ver. 158.
k See Ps. 116. 5.
l See Ps. 145. 18.
m See ver. 142.
n ver. 75, 172. See Ps. 19. 7—9.
o ver. 86.
p See Ps. 69. 9.
q ver. 89, 160. Cp. Matt. 5. 18.
r See Ps. 12. 6.
s Job 36. 15.
t ver. 97.
u ver. 83.
v Ps. 35. 1.
w ver. 83.
x ver. 25.
y Job 5. 4.
z ver. 151, 160. John 17. 17. Cp. Ps. 19. 9.
a Cp. ver. 150.
b 2 Sam. 24. 14.
c ver. 24.
d ver. 27.
e Ps. 3. 1, 2.
f ver. 17.
g See ver. 51.
h ver. 2, 10.
i Cp. Jer. 3. 20.
j Ps. 139. 21. Cp. ver. 136.
k ver. 22, 33.
l ver. 97.
m See Ps. 5. 3.

I [b]hoped in thy words. / word.
148 Mine eyes prevented / prevent [c]the night
watches,
That I might [e]meditate in
thy word.
149 Hear my voice according unto
thy lovingkindness:
[h]Quicken me, O LORD, [5]i
O LORD, quicken me according to
thy judgements. / judgment.
150 They draw nigh [6]that follow
after wickedness; / mischief:
They are far from thy law.
151 [l]Thou art nigh, / near, O LORD;
And all thy commandments
are [m]truth.
152 Of old have I known from thy
Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of
testimonies,
old,
That thou hast [q]founded them
for ever.

ר RESH.

153 Consider mine [s]affliction, and
deliver me; / me:
For [u]I do not forget thy law.
154 [v]Plead thou my cause, and
redeem / deliver me:
[x]Quicken me according to
thy word.
155 [y]Salvation is far from the
wicked; / wicked:
[a]For they seek not thy
statutes.
156 ††[b]Great are thy tender
mercies, O LORD:
[x]Quicken me according to
thy judgements. / judgments.
157 [e]Many are my persecutors
and mine adversaries; / enemies;
Yet have / do I not [8]swerved / decline from thy
testimonies.
158 I beheld [i]the treacherous dealers, / transgressors,
and [7]was [j]grieved;
Because they observe / kept not thy
word.
159 Consider how I [l]love thy
precepts:
[x]Quicken me, O LORD, accord-
ing to thy lovingkindness.

R.V. [1] Or, *in thy judgements* [2] Heb. *cut me off.* [3] Heb. *tried*, or, *refined.* [4] Or, *found me* [5] Or, *as thou art wont* [6] Or, *that persecute* me *with wickedness* [7] Or, *loathed* them
A.V. * Heb. *righteousness.* † Heb. *faithfulness.* ‡ Heb. *cut me off.* § Heb. *tried*, or, *refined.* ‖ Heb. *found me.* ** Or, *that I may keep.* †† Or, *Many.*

160 [a]The sum of thy word is [b]truth;
[a]Thy word is true *from* the beginning:
And every one of thy [d]righteous judgements judgments *endureth* [e]for ever.

ש SHIN. SCHIN.

161 [g]Princes have persecuted me [i]without a cause; cause:
But my heart [j]standeth in awe of thy words. word.
162 I [j]rejoice at thy word,
As one that [l]findeth great spoil.
163 I hate and abhor falsehood; lying:
But [n]thy law do I love.
164 Seven times a day do I praise thee, thee
Because of thy [d]righteous judgements. judgments.
165 Great [q]peace have they which love thy law; law:
And they have none [t]occasion of stumbling. †nothing shall offend them.
166 LORD, I have [t]hoped for thy salvation, O LORD,
And have done thy commandments.
167 My soul hath observed kept thy testimonies;
And I [n]love them exceedingly.
168 I have observed kept thy precepts and thy testimonies; testimonies:
[v]For all my ways are before thee.

ת TAU.

169 Let my [c]cry come near before thee, O LORD:
[d]Give me understanding [e]according to thy word.
170 Let my supplication come before thee:
[g]Deliver me according to thy word.
171 Let my lips My lips shall [i]utter praise; praise,
For When thou [k]teachest hast taught me thy statutes.
172 Let my My tongue sing shall speak of thy word; word:
For [c]all thy commandments are righteousness.
173 Let thine hand be ready to help me;
For I have [f]chosen thy precepts.
174 I have [h]longed for thy salvation, O LORD;
And thy law is my [k]delight.
175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee;
And let thy judgements judgments help me.
176 I have [m]gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant;
For I do not [o]forget thy commandments.

a Ps. 139. 17.
b Cp. ver. 142, 172.
c Cp. ver. 160.
d ver. 7.
e Cp. ver. 89, 152.
f Josh. 24. 22. Cp. Prov. 1. 29.
g ver. 23. Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 11 & 26. 18.
h ver. 20.
i See Ps. 69. 4.
j Cp. Ps. 2. 11.
k ver. 24.
l 1 Sam. 30. 16. Isai. 9. 3. Cp. Matt. 13. 44.
m Isai. 53. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 25. Cp. Matt. 18. 12 & Luke 15. 4.
n ver. 97.
o ver. 83.
p Ex. 34. 24. 1 Kin. 12. 27. Isai. 30. 29.
q Ps. 37. 11, 37. Cp. Prov. 3. 2.
r Ps. 118. 5. Jonah 2. 2.
s Prov. 3. 23. 1 John 2. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 41.
t ver. 174. Gen. 49. 18.
u Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 17.
v Ps. 45. 5.
w Ps. 127. 4. Jer. 50. 9.
x Ps. 140. 10. Prov. 25. 22.
y Ps. 139. 3. Prov. 5. 21.
z Gen. 10. 2. Ezek. 27. 13 & 38. 2, 3 & 39. 1.
a S. of S. 1. 5.
b Gen. 25. 13. Isai. 60. 7. Jer. 49. 28. Ezek. 27. 21.
c Cp. ver. 145.
d See ver. 34.
e ver. 65.
f Cp. Ps. 109. 4.
g ver. 41.
h See Ps. 120. title.
i Ps. 145. 7.
j See Ps. 123. 1.
k ver. 12.
l Ps. 87. 1 & 133. 3. Jer. 3. 23. Cp. Ps. 48. 1.
m Ps. 124. 8. Cp. Ps. 20. 2.

120

A Song of [p]Ascents. degrees.

1 [r]In my distress I cried unto the LORD,
And he answered heard me.
2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips,
And from a deceitful tongue.
3 ‡What shall be given unto thee, "and thee? or what shall be §done more unto thee,
Thou deceitful false tongue?
4 [1] ‖ [v]Sharp arrows of [w]the mighty,
With [x]coals of [2]juniper.
5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in [z]Meshech, Mesech,
That I dwell among in [a]the tents of [b]Kedar!
6 My soul hath long had her dwelling dwelt
With him that hateth peace.
7 [f]I am ***for* peace:
But when I speak, they are for war.

121

A Song of [h]Ascents. degrees.

1 ††I will [i]lift up mine eyes unto [l]the mountains: hills,
From whence shall my help come? cometh my help.
2 [m]My help *cometh* from the LORD,

R.V. [1] Or, It is as *the sharp arrows of the mighty* man [2] Or, *broom*
A.V. * Heb. *The beginning of thy word is true.* † Heb. *they shall have no stumblingblock.* ‡ Or, *What shall* the deceitful tongue *give unto thee?* or, *What shall it profit thee?* § Heb. *added.* ‖ Or, It is as *the sharp arrows of the mighty* man, with *coals of juniper.* ** Or, a man *of peace.* †† Or, *Shall I lift up mine eyes to the hills? whence should my help come?*

Which [a]made heaven and earth.

3 [1]He will not [c]suffer thy foot to be moved:
He that [d]keepeth thee will not slumber.
4 Behold, he [d]that keepeth Israel
Shall neither slumber nor sleep.
5 The LORD is thy [d]keeper:
The LORD is thy [g]shade upon thy [h]right hand.
6 [i]The sun shall not [j]smite thee by day,
Nor the moon by night.
7 The LORD shall [d]keep (preserve) thee from all evil; (evil:)
He shall [d]keep (preserve) thy soul.
8 The LORD shall [d]keep (preserve) thy [n]going out and thy coming in, (in)
From this time forth (forth), and (even) for evermore.

122

A Song of [k]Ascents; (degrees) of David.

1 I was glad when they said unto me,
[p]Let us go (unto) (into) the house of the LORD.
2 Our feet [2]are standing (shall stand)
Within thy gates, O Jerusalem; (Jerusalem.)
3 Jerusalem, that art (Jerusalem is) [r]builded
As a city that is [u]compact together:
4 Whither the tribes [w]go up, (even) the tribes of [3]the LORD,
(For) [x]a (Unto the) testimony (unto) (of) Israel,
To give thanks unto the name of the LORD.
5 For there [4*]are set [z]thrones (for judgement, of judgment,)
The thrones of the house of David.
6 [5b]Pray for the peace of Jerusalem:
[6]They shall prosper that love thee.
7 Peace be within thy [b]walls,
And prosperity within thy [b]palaces.
8 For my brethren and companions' sakes,
I will now [7]say, [e]Peace be within thee.
9 For the sake (Because) of the house of the LORD our God
I will [f]seek thy good.

123

A Song of [k]Ascents. (degrees.)

1 Unto thee (do I lift) (I lift) up mine eyes,
O thou that [m]sittest (dwellest) in the heavens.
2 Behold, as the eyes of servants *look* unto the hand of their master, (masters,)
(As) (And as) the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress;
So our eyes (look) (wait) (unto) (upon) the LORD our God,
Until (that) he have mercy upon us.
3 [o]Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us:
For we are exceedingly filled with [q]contempt.
4 Our soul is exceedingly filled
With [s]the scorning of [t]those that are at ease,
And with the contempt of [v]the proud.

124

A Song of [k]Ascents; (degrees) of David.

1 [y]If it had not been the LORD who was on our side,
(Let Israel now) (Now may Israel) say;
2 If it had not been the LORD who was on our side,
When men rose up against us:

a See Ps. 115. 15.
b Ps. 48. 13.
c Ps. 66. 9. Prov. 3. 23, 26. Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 9.
d Ps. 41. 2 & 127. 1. Cp. Isai. 27. 3. See Ps. 97. 10.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 6 & Ps. 85. 8 (for mg.).
f Neh. 2. 10. Esth. 10. 3.
g Ps. 91. 1.
h See Ps. 16. 8.
i Isai. 49. 10. Rev. 7. 16.
j 2 Kin. 4. 19. Jonah 4. 8. Judith 8. 3.
k See Ps. 120. title.
l Ps. 121. 1. Cp. Ps. 141. 8. See Ps. 25. 15.
m See Ps. 2. 4.
n Deut. 28. 6 & 31. 2. Cp. Num. 27. 17 & 1 Sam. 29. 6 & 1 Kin. 3. 7 & Acts i. 21.
o Ps. 4. 1.
p Isai. 2. 3. Mic. 4. 2. Zech. 8. 21.
q Cp. Neh. 4. 4.
r Ps. 147. 2.
s Cp. Neh. 2. 19.
t Isai. 32. 9, 11. Amos 6. 1.
u Neh. 4. 6.
v See Ps. 119. 51.
w Deut. 16. 16.
x Ps. 78. 5.
y Ps. 94. 17.
z Deut. 17. 8. 2 Sam. 15. 2. 1 Kin. 3. 16 & 7. 7. 2 Chr. 19. 8.
a Ps. 129. 1.
b Cp. Ps. 51. 18 & Jer. 29. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *Let him not suffer... let him not slumber that do.* [2] Or, *have stood* [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Or, *were* [5] Or, *Salute ye Jerusalem* [6] Or, *May they* [7] Or, *speak peace concerning thee*
A.V. * Heb. *do sit.*

3 Then they had [a]swallowed us up alive, quick,
When their wrath was kindled against us:
4 Then [d]the waters had [e]overwhelmed us,
The stream had gone [g]over our soul:
5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.
6 Blessed be the LORD,
Who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.
7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of [j]the snare of the fowlers:
The snare is broken, and we are escaped.
8 [k]Our help is in the name of the LORD,
Who made heaven and earth.

a See Ps. 56. 1.
b See Ps. 120. title.
c See Ps. 14. 7.
d See Ps. 32. 6 & Job 22. 11.
e Ps. 69. 2. Isai. 8. 8.
f Cp. Acts 12. 9.
g Ps. 69. 1.
h Job 8. 21.
i See Ps. 71. 19.
j See Ps. 91. 3.
k Ps. 121. 2.

125

A Song of [b]Ascents. degrees.

1 They that [m]trust in the LORD Are shall be as mount Zion, which [n]cannot be moved, removed, but abideth for ever.
2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem,
So [o]the LORD is round about his people, people
From this time forth and henceforth even for evermore. ever.
3 For [p]the sceptre of wickedness rod of *the wicked shall not [r]rest upon [s]the lot of the righteous;
That Lest the righteous [t]put not forth their hands unto iniquity.
4 [u]Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good,
And to them that are [x]upright in their hearts.
5 But as As for such as [a]turn aside unto their [c]crooked ways,
The LORD shall lead them forth with [e]the workers of iniquity, iniquity:
[f]Peace be But peace shall be upon Israel.

l Cp. Jer. 31. 9 & Ezra 6. 22 & Neh. 12. 43 & Gal. 6. 9. See Hag. 2. 3—9.
m Ps. 25. 2, 3.
n Ps. 93. 1 & 104. 5. Cp. Prov. 10. 30.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 17 & Zech. 2. 5.
p Isai. 14. 5.
q See Ps. 121. 4.
r Isai. 30. 30.
s See Ps. 16. 5.
t Gen. 3. 22. Ex. 22. 8
u Ps. 119. 68.
v Cp. Eccles. 5. 17.
w Gen. 3. 17, 19.
x See Ps. 7. 10.
y Ps. 60. 5.
z Cp. Mark 4. 26, 27 (for mg.).
a See Ps. 40. 4.
b Cp. Gen. 33. 5.
c Prov. 2. 15.
d Deut. 28. 4. Cp. Ps. 132. 11.
e Ps. 92. 7, 9 & 94. 4.
f Ps. 128. 6. Gal. 6. 16.
g Ps. 120. 4.

126

A Song of [b]Ascents. degrees.

1 When the LORD [1]†[c]turned again the captivity of Zion,
We were like unto them that [f]dream.
2 Then was our [h]mouth filled with laughter,
And our tongue with singing:
Then said they among the nations, heathen,
[i]The LORD ‡hath done great things for them.
3 The LORD hath done great things for us;
Whereof we are glad.
4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD,
As the streams in the South. south.
5 [l]They that sow in tears shall reap in §joy.
6 Though he He that goeth on his way weeping, forth and weepeth,
[2]bearing forth the seed; ‖precious seed,
He shall Shall doubtless come again with joy, rejoicing, bringing his sheaves *with him.*

127

A Song of [b]Ascents; of degrees **for Solomon.

1 Except the LORD build the house,
They labour in vain ††that build it:
Except the LORD [q]keep the city,
The watchman waketh but in vain.
2 It is vain for you that to ye rise up early, and so late take rest, to sit up late,
[v]And To eat the bread of [w]toil. sorrows:
For so he giveth unto his [y]beloved [3][z]sleep.
3 Lo, [b]children are an heritage of the LORD:
And [d]the fruit of the womb is *his* reward.
4 As arrows are in the hand of [g]a mighty man, man;

R.V. [1] Or, *brought back those that returned to Zion* [2] Or, *bearing the measure of seed* [3] Or, *in sleep*
A.V. * Heb. *wickedness.* † Heb. *returned the returning of Zion.* ‡ Heb. *hath magnified to do with them.*
Or, *singing.* ‖ Or, *seed basket.* ** Or, *of Solomon.* †† Heb. that are *builders of it in it.*

So are the children of the youth.
5 Happy is the man that *hath
his quiver full of them:
They shall not be ashamed,
When they / But they †shall speak with their / the enemies [c]in the gate.

128

A Song of Ascents. / degrees.

1 [f]Blessed is every one that
feareth the LORD, / LORD;
That [h]walketh in his ways.
2 For thou [i]shalt eat the labour
of thine hands:
Happy shalt thou be, and it
shall be well with thee.
3 Thy wife shall be as [l]a fruitful
vine, in the innermost parts / vine by the sides of thine
house:
Thy children like [m]olive plants, / plants
round about thy table.
4 Behold, that thus shall the
man be blessed
That feareth the LORD.
5 [p]The LORD [1]shall bless thee
[q]out of Zion:
And [2]thou shalt see [s]the good
of Jerusalem all the days
of thy life.
6 Yea, thou shalt see thy [u]children's children. / children,
[3x]Peace be / *And* peace upon Israel.

129

A Song of Ascents. / degrees.

1 [4]‡Many a time have they [b]afflicted me [d]from my youth up, / youth,
[f]Let / May Israel now say; / say:
2 [4]Many a time have they [b]afflicted me [d]from my youth up:
[i]Yet they have not prevailed
against me.
3 [k]The plowers plowed [l]upon
my back; / back:
They made long their furrows.
4 The LORD is righteous:
He hath cut asunder [n]the
cords of the wicked.

a See Ps. 35. 4.
b 2 Kin. 19. 26. Isai. 37. 27.
c See Job 5. 4.
d Ps. 37. 2. Job 8. 12.
e See Ps. 120. title.
f See Ps. 112. 1.
g See Ps. 79. 12.
h Ps. 119. 1. Cp. Prov. 8. 32.
i Isai. 3. 10. Cp. Ps. 109. 11.
j Ruth 2. 4.
k Ps. 118. 26.
l Ezek. 19. 10. Cp. Gen. 49. 22.
m See Ps. 52. 8.
n Ps. 69. 2, 14. Lam. 3. 55. Jonah 2. 2.
o Ps. 86. 6. 2 Chr. 6. 40.
p Ps. 134. 3.
q Ps. 20. 2 & 135. 21.
r Ps. 140. 6.
s Cp. Ps. 122. 9.
t Cp. Ps. 90. 8. See Job 10. 14.
u Prov. 17. 6. See Job 42. 16.
v Ps. 76. 7. Amos 2. 15. Nah. 1. 6. Mal. 3. 2. Eph. 6. 13. Rev. 6. 17. Cp. Ps. 143. 2.
w ver. 7. Isai. 55. 7. Dan. 9. 9. See Ps. 86. 5, 15.
x Ps. 125. 5.
y 1 Kin. 8. 39, 40. Jer. 33. 8, 9. Cp. Rom. 2. 4.
z Ps. 40. 1. Isai. 8. 17 & 26. 8.
a See Ps. 33. 20.
b Cp. Ex. 1. 14 & Judg. 3. 8, 14 & 4. 3 & 6. 2 & 10. 8, *al.*
c Ps. 119. 74, 81.
d Isai. 47. 12. Jer. 2. 2 & 22. 21. Hos. 2. 15.
ee Cp. Ps. 123. 2.
f Ps. 124. 1.
g Cp. Ps. 63. & 119. 147.
h See Ps. 5. 3.
i Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 8—10.
j Ps. 131. 3.
k Mic. 3. 12.
l Cp. Isai. 50. 6 & 51. 23.
m ver. 4.
n Ps. 2. 3.
o Ps. 111. 9. Luke 1. 68. Tit. 2. 14. Cp. Matt. 1. 21. See Ps. 25. 22.

5 Let them all be *ashamed / confounded and
turned backward, / back
All they that / That hate Zion.
6 Let them be as [b]the grass
upon the housetops,
Which [d]withereth afore it
[5]groweth up:
7 Wherewith the reaper / mower filleth not
his hand, / hand;
Nor he that bindeth sheaves
his [g]bosom.
8 Neither do they which go by
say,
[j]The blessing of the LORD be
upon you; / you:
We [k]bless you in the name of
the LORD.

130

A Song of Ascents. / degrees.

1 Out of [n]the depths have I
cried unto thee, O LORD.
2 Lord, hear my voice:
[o]Let thine ears be attentive
To [r]the voice of my supplications.
3 If thou, [6]LORD, shouldest [t]mark
iniquities,
O Lord, who shall [v]stand?
4 But there is [w]forgiveness with
thee,
[y]That thou mayest be feared.
5 I [z]wait for the LORD, [a]my soul
doth wait,
And [c]in his word do I hope.
6 My soul [ee]*looketh* / *waiteth* for the Lord, / Lord
More than [g]watchmen *look* / they that watch for [h]the
morning; / morning:
Yea, / §*I say,* *more than* watchmen / they that watch
for the morning.
7 O Israel, / Let Israel [j]hope in the LORD; / LORD:
For [m]with the LORD there is
mercy,
And with him is plenteous
redemption.
8 And he shall [o]redeem Israel
From all his iniquities.

R.V. [1] Or, *bless thee* [2] Or, *see thou* [3] Or, And *peace upon Israel* [4] Or, *Much* [5] Or, *be plucked up* [6] Heb. *Jah.*
A.V. * Heb. *hath filled his quiver with them.* † Or, *shall subdue,* as Ps. 18. 47, or, *destroy.* ‡ Or, *Much.* § Or, *which watch unto the morning.*

131 A Song of [b]Ascents; degrees of David.

1 LORD, my heart is not [c]haughty,
nor mine eyes [i]lofty; lofty:
Neither do I [1*g]exercise myself in great matters,
Or in things [i]too wonderful †high for me.
2 Surely I have stilled behaved and quieted my soul; ‡myself,
Like a weaned [m]child with that is weaned of
As a mother, his mother:
My soul is with me like even as a weaned child.
3 °O Israel, Let Israel hope in the LORD
§From this time forth henceforth and for evermore. ever.

132 A Song of [b]Ascents. degrees.

1 LORD, remember for David David,
All And all his [i]affliction; afflictions:
2 How he sware unto the LORD,
And [v]vowed unto [w]the Mighty mighty
One God of Jacob: Jacob;
3 Surely I will not come into the [2]tabernacle of my house,
Nor go up into [3]my bed;
4 I will not [z]give sleep to mine eyes,
Or slumber to mine eyelids; eyelids,
5 Until I [bb]find out a place for the LORD,
[4]A tabernacle ‖An habitation for [w]the Mighty One mighty God of Jacob.
6 Lo, we heard of it in [5]f Ephrathah. at Ephratah
We found it in [g]the field fields of [6]the wood.
7 We will go into his tabernacles; tabernacles:
We will [h]worship at his [i]footstool.
8 [j]Arise, O LORD, into thy [k]resting place. rest,
Thou, and the ark of thy [m]strength.
9 Let thy [n]priests be [o]clothed with righteousness;
And let thy [a]saints shout for joy.
10 For thy servant David's sake
[d]Turn not away the face of [f]thine anointed.
11 [h]The LORD hath sworn unto in truth
David in truth. unto David,
[j]He will not turn from it; it;
[k]Of the fruit of **thy body will I set upon thy throne.
12 [l]If thy children will keep my covenant
And my testimony that I shall teach them,
Their children also shall shall also [n]sit upon thy throne for evermore.
13 For the LORD hath [p]chosen Zion;
He hath [q]desired it for his habitation.
14 This is my [r]resting place rest for ever:
Here will I [s]dwell; for I have desired it.
15 I will [7]††abundantly [u]bless her provision:
I will [x]satisfy her poor with bread.
16 Her [y]priests also will I clothe I will also clothe her priests with salvation:
And her [y]saints shall shout aloud for joy.
17 There will I make [8a]the horn of David to bud:
I have [9]ordained [c]a ‡‡lamp for [d]mine anointed.
18 His enemies will I [e]clothe with shame:
But upon himself shall his crown flourish.

133 A Song of [b]Ascents; degrees of David.

1 Behold, how good and how pleasant it is
For [l]brethren to dwell §§together in unity!
2 It is like the precious [p]oil ointment
upon [q]the head,

a Cp. Ps. 149. 5.
b See Ps. 120. title.
c Cp. Ps. 138. 6 & Isai. 57. 15.
d Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 24.
e See Ps. 101. 5.
f ver. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 39.
g Cp. Jer. 45. 5 & Rom. 12. 16.
h Ps. 89. 3, 34.
i See Job 42. 3.
j Ps. 110. 4.
k 2 Sam. 7. 12. 2 Chr. 6. 16. Luke 1. 32. Acts 2. 30.
l 1 Kin. 2. 4.
m Cp. Matt. 18. 3 & 1 Cor. 14. 20.
n 1 Kin. 8. 25. Cp. Job 36. 7.
o Ps. 130. 7.
p Ps. 78. 68. Cp. Ps. 135. 21.
q See Ps. 68. 16.
r ver. 8.
s Matt. 23. 21.
t 1 Chr. 22. 14.
u Ps. 147. 14.
v Ps. 50. 14.
w ver. 5. Gen. 49. 24. Isai. 49. 26 & 60. 16.
x Ruth 1. 6.
y ver. 9.
z Prov. 6. 4.
a Ezek. 29. 21. Cp. Luke 1. 69.
bb 1 Chr. 22. 7. Acts 7. 46.
c 1 Kin. 11. 36 & 15. 4. 2 Kin. 8. 19. 2 Chr. 21. 7.
d ver. 10.
e See Job 8. 22.
f 1 Sam. 17. 12. Cp. Gen. 35. 19.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 1.
h Ps. 5. 7.
i See Ps. 99. 5.
j Ps. 68. 1. 2 Chr. 6. 41, 42.
k ver. 14.
l Cp. Gen. 13. 8 & Heb. 13. 1.
m Ps. 78. 61.
n ver. 16.
o See Job 29. 14.
p Ex. 30. 25, 30.
q Ex. 29. 7. Lev. 8. 12.

R V. 1 Heb. *walk.* 2 Heb. *tent.* 3 Heb. *the couch of my bed.* 4 Heb. *Tabernacles.* 5 Or, *Ephraim*
* Or, *Jaar* See 1 Chr. 13. 5. 7 Or, *surely* 8 Or, *a horn to spring forth unto David* 9 Or, *prepared*
A V. * Heb. *walk.* † Heb. *wonderful.* ‡ Heb. *my soul.* § Heb. *from now.* ‖ Heb. *habitations.*
** Heb. *thy belly.* †† Or, *surely.* ‡‡ Or, *candle.* §§ Heb. *even together.*

That ran down upon the beard,
Even Aaron's beard:
That came down upon [b] the [1] skirt of his garments;
3 Like [d] the dew of [e] Hermon,
That cometh down upon [f] the mountains of Zion:
For there the LORD [h] commanded the blessing,
Even life for evermore.

134

A Song of [k] Ascents.

1 Behold, bless ye the LORD, all ye [l] servants of the LORD,
Which [m] by night [n] stand in the house of the LORD.
2 [p] Lift up your hands [2] to [q] the sanctuary,
And bless ye the LORD.
3 The LORD [u] bless thee [v] out of Zion;
Even he that [w] made heaven and earth.

135

1 [3] [y] Praise ye the LORD.
Praise ye the name of the LORD;
Praise *him*, O ye [a] servants of the LORD:
2 Ye that [n] stand in the house of the LORD,
In [d] the courts of the house of our God,
3 Praise ye the LORD; for [f] the LORD is good:
Sing praises unto his name; [h] for it is pleasant.
4 For [4] the LORD hath [i] chosen Jacob unto himself,
And Israel for his [j] peculiar treasure.
5 For I know that [k] the LORD is great,
And that our Lord is above all gods.
6 [l] Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that he did,
In heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and in all deep places.
7 [a] He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth;
He [c] maketh lightnings for the rain;
He bringeth forth the wind out of his [g] treasuries.
8 Who [i] smote the firstborn of Egypt,
[†] Both of man and beast.
9 He sent signs and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt,
Upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.
10 [o] Who smote many nations,
And slew mighty kings;
11 [r] Sihon king of the Amorites,
And [s] Og king of Bashan,
And [t] all the kingdoms of Canaan:
12 And [x] gave their land for an heritage,
An heritage unto Israel his people.
13 [z] Thy name, O LORD, *endureth* for ever;
Thy memorial, O LORD, throughout all generations.
14 [c] For the LORD judge his people,
And he repent himself concerning his servants.
15 [g] The idols of the heathen are silver and gold,
The work of men's hands.
16 They have mouths, but they speak not;
Eyes have they, but they see not;
17 They have ears, but they hear not;
Neither is there any breath in their mouths.
18 They that make them are like unto them:
Yea, every one that trusteth in them.

a Jer. 10. 13 & 51. 16.
b Ex. 28. 33 & 39. 24. Cp. Ex. 28. 32 & 39. 23 & Job 30. 18 (for mg.).
c Cp. Job 28. 25, 26 & 38. 25 & Zech. 10. 1.
d Prov. 19. 12. Mic. 5. 7.
e Deut. 3. 9 & 4. 48.
f See Ps. 48. 1.
g Job 38. 22.
h Lev. 25. 21. Deut. 28. 8. See Ps. 42. 8.
i See Ps. 78. 51.
j Deut. 6. 22.
k See Ps. 120. title.
l Ps. 135. 1.
m 1 Chr. 9. 33. Cp. Lev. 8. 35.
n Deut. 10. 8 & 18. 7. 1 Chr. 23. 30. 2 Chr. 29. 11 & 35. 5.
o For ver. 10—12, see Ps. 136. 17—22.
p See Ps. 28. 2.
q Ps. 63. 2.
r Deut. 29. 7. See Num. 21. 21—26.
s See Num. 21. 33—35.
t See Josh. 12. 7—24.
u Num. 6. 24.
v Ps. 128. 5.
w See Ps. 115. 15.
x Deut. 29. 8. See Ps. 78. 55.
y See Ps. 104. 35.
z Ex. 3. 15.
a See Ps. 113. 1.
b Ps. 102. 12.
c Deut. 32. 36.
d Ps. 92. 13.
e See Ps. 90. 13.
f See Ps. 100. 5.
g For ver. 15—18, see Ps. 115. 4—8.
h Ps. 147. 1. Cp. Ps. 52. 9.
i Deut. 7. 6, 7 & 10. 15. See Ps. 105. 6.
j Ex. 19. 5.
k Ps. 95. 3.
l Ps. 115. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *collar* [2] Or, *in holiness* [3] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [4] Heb. *Jah.* [5] Or, *great*
A.V. * Or, in *holiness.* † Heb. *from man unto beast.* ‡ Heb. *to generation and generation.*

19 [a]O house of Israel, bless ye the LORD.
Bless the LORD. O house of Israel:
O house of Aaron, bless ye the LORD.
Bless the LORD, O house of Aaron:
20 O house of Levi, bless ye the LORD.
Bless the LORD, O house of Levi:
Ye that fear the LORD, bless
ye the LORD.
21 Blessed be the LORD [c]out of
Zion,
Who / Which [e]dwelleth at Jerusalem.
[1][f]Praise ye the LORD.

136 [1][h]O give thanks unto
the LORD; for he is
good:
[i]For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
2 O give thanks unto [k]the God
of gods:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
3 O give thanks unto / to [k]the Lord
of lords:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
4 To him who alone [n]doeth
great wonders:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
5 To him that [p]by understanding / wisdom
[q]made the heavens:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
6 To him that [r]spread forth / stretched out the earth
[s]above the waters:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
7 To him that [t]made great
lights:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
8 The sun *to rule by day:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
9 The moon and stars to rule by
night:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
10 To him that [v]smote Egypt
in their firstborn:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
11 And [b]brought out Israel from
among them:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
12 With [d]a strong hand, and with
a stretched out arm:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
13 To him which [g]divided the
Red Sea in sunder. / sea into parts:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
14 [j]And made Israel to pass
through the midst of it:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
15 But [2]†[l]overthrew Pharaoh and
his host in the Red Sea / sea:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
16 To him which [m]led his people
through the wilderness:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
17 To him [o]which smote great
kings:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
18 And slew famous kings:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
19 Sihon king of the Amorites:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
20 And Og the king of Bashan:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
21 And gave their land for an
heritage:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:
22 Even an heritage unto Israel
his [u]servant:
For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.
23 Who [w]remembered us in our
low estate:

a See Ps. 115. 9.
b Ex. 12. 51 & 13. 3.
c Ps. 128. 5.
d Deut. 4. 34.
e Ps. 132. 13, 14.
f ver. 1.
g See Ps. 78. 13.
h Ps. 106. 1 & 107. 1 & 118. 1.
i See 1 Chr. 16. 41.
j Ex. 14. 21, 22.
k Deut. 10. 17.
l Ex. 14. 27. Cp. Ps. 78. 53.
m Ex. 15. 22. Deut. 8. 15. See Ps. 77. 20.
n See Ps. 72. 18.
o For ver. 17—22, see Ps. 135. 10—12.
p Prov. 3. 19. Jer. 10. 12 & 51. 15.
q See Gen. 1. 1.
r Isai. 42. 5 & 44. 24.
s Ps. 24. 2.
t Gen. 1. 16.
u Ps. 105. 6, 26.
v See Ps. 78. 51.
w Gen. 8. 1. Cp. Deut. 32. 36.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [2] Heb. *shook off.*
A.V. * Heb. *for the rulings by day.* † Heb. *shaked off.*

For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
24 And hath [b]delivered / redeemed us from our adversaries. / enemies
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
25 He / Who [c]giveth food to all flesh:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
26 O give thanks unto [f]the God of heaven:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.

137

1 By the rivers of Babylon,
There we sat down, yea, we wept,
When we remembered Zion.
2 Upon the willows in the midst thereof
We hanged our harps
We hanged up our harps.
Upon the willows in the midst thereof.
3 For there they that led / carried us away captive required of us
[1]songs, / *a song;
And [2]they that [†]wasted us *required of us* mirth, *saying,*
Sing us one of the songs of Zion.
4 [k]How shall we sing the LORD's song
In a [‡]strange land?
5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem,
[m]Let my right hand forget *her cunning.*
6 Let my [n]tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth,
If I do not remember thee,
If I remember thee not;
Let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth;
If I prefer not Jerusalem
Above [§]my chief joy.
7 Remember, O LORD, against the children of [r]Edom
[s]The / in the day of Jerusalem;
Who said, [‖t]Rase it, rase it,
Even to the foundation thereof.
8 O daughter of Babylon, [3]that / who [w]art to be [**]destroyed;
Happy shall he be, [††]that [y]rewardeth thee
As thou hast served us.
9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and [a]dasheth thy little ones
Against [‡‡]the rock. / stones.

138

A Psalm of David.

1 [d]I will give thee thanks / praise thee with my whole heart:
Before [e]the gods will I sing praises / praise unto thee.
2 I will worship [g]toward thy [h]holy temple,
And give thanks unto / praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth:
For thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.
3 In the day that I called / when I cried thou answeredst me,
Thou didst encourage / *And* strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.
4 [i]All the kings of the earth shall give thee thanks, / praise thee, O LORD,
For / When they have heard / hear the words of thy mouth.
5 Yea, they shall sing of / in [j]the ways of the LORD: / LORD:
For great is the glory of the LORD.
6 [l]For though / Though the LORD be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly:
But the haughty / proud he knoweth from afar. / afar off.
7 [o]Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt [p]revive me; / me:
Thou shalt [q]stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies,
And thy [u]right hand shall save me.
8 The LORD will [v]perfect that which concerneth me:
[x]Thy mercy, O LORD, *endureth* for ever; / ever:
Forsake not [z]the works of thine own hands.

a 2 Kin. 8. 12. Isai. 13. 16. Hos. 10. 14. Nah. 3. 10.
b Ps. 107. 2.
c Ps. 104. 27. See Job 36. 31.
d Ps. 111. 1.
e Ps. 95. 3 & 96. 5.
f Ezra 5. 12. Neh. 1. 4. Dan. 2. 18.
g Ps. 28. 2. 1 Kin. 8. 29.
h Ps. 5. 7.
i See Ps. 102. 15.
j Ps. 103. 7.
k Cp. Neh. 2. 3.
l Cp. Ps. 131. 1 & Prov. 3. 34 & Luke 1. 48 & James 4. 6. See Ps. 113. 5, 6.
m Cp. Ps. 76. 5.
n Job 29. 10. Ezek. 3. 26.
o Cp. Ps. 23. 4.
p See Ps. 71. 20.
q Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 6 & Job 1. 12.
r Isai. 34. 5, 6. Lam. 4. 21, 22. Ezek. 35. 2. Cp. Amos 1. 11, 12. See Jer. 49. 7—22 & Ezek. 25. 12—14 & Obad. 8—14.
s See Job 18. 20.
t Hab. 3. 13. Zeph. 2. 14.
u Ps. 60. 5.
v Ps. 57. 2. Cp. Phil. 1. 6.
w Isai. 21. 9 & 47. 1—15. Jer. 25. 12 & 50. 1—46 & 51. 1—64. See Isai. 13. 1—22.
x Ps. 136. 1. See 1 Chr. 16. 41.
y Jer. 51. 24, 56. Cp. Ps. 28. 4.
z See Ps. 100. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *words of song.* [2] Or, *our tormentors* [3] Or, *that art laid waste*

A.V. [*] Heb. *the words of a song.* [†] Heb. *laid us on heaps.* [‡] Heb. *land of a stranger!* [§] Heb. *the head of my joy.* [‖] Heb. *Make bare.* [**] Heb. *wasted.* [††] Heb. *that recompenseth unto thee thy deed which thou didst to us.* [‡‡] Heb. *the rock.*

139 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.
To the chief Musician,

1 O LORD, thou hast [b]searched me, and known *me.*
2 Thou [d]knowest my downsitting and mine uprising,
Thou [e]understandest my thought afar off.
3 Thou [1]searchest out *compassest my path and my lying down,
And art acquainted with all my ways.
4 For there is not a word in my tongue,
But, lo, O LORD, [h]thou knowest it altogether.
5 Thou hast [j]beset me behind and before,
And [k]laid thine hand upon me.
6 [l]*Such* knowledge is [m]too wonderful for me;
It is high, I cannot attain unto it.
7 [o]Whither shall I go from thy spirit?
Or whither [p]shall I flee from thy presence?
8 [r]If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there:
[t]If I make my bed in Sheol, hell, behold, thou art there.
9 If I take the wings of the morning,
And dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;
10 Even there shall thy hand [x]lead me,
And thy right hand shall hold me.
11 If I say, [a]Surely the darkness shall [2]overwhelm me, cover me;
[3]And Even the light about me shall be night;
12 [d]Even Yea, the darkness [†]hideth not from thee, thee;
But the night shineth as the day:

a Deut. 32. 6 (mg.).
b Jer. 12. 3. See Ps. 7. 9 & 17. 3 & 44. 21.
c Cp. Job 10. 11.
d 2 Kin. 19. 27. Lam. 3. 63.
e Cp. Job 14. 16 & 31. 4 & Matt. 9. 4 & John 2. 24, 25
f See Ps. 72. 18.
g Cp. Job 10. 8—10 & Eccles. 11. 5.
h Heb. 4. 13.
i Ps. 63. 9.
j Job 19. 8.
k Job 9. 33.
l Rom. 11. 33.
m Job 42. 3.
n Ps. 56. 8.
o Cp. Jer. 23. 24.
p Jonah 1. 3.
q Ps. 92. 5.
r Cp. Amos 9. 2.
s Ps. 40. 5.
t Cp. Job 26. 6.
u Gen. 22. 17.
v Isai. 11. 4. Cp. Ps. 9. 17.
w See Ps. 6. 8.
x ver. 24. Ps. 23. 3.
y Ps. 5. 6.
z Cp. Jude 15.
a Cp. Job 22. 14.
b Ex. 20. 7.
c See Ps. 26. 5.
d Job 34. 22. Cp. Dan. 2. 22.
e Ps. 119. 158.
f Ps. 59. 1.

‡The darkness and the light are both alike *to thee.*
13 For thou hast [4a]possessed my reins:
Thou hast [5c]covered me in my mother's womb.
14 I will give thanks unto praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made:
[f]Wonderful Marvellous are thy works;
And that my soul knoweth §right well.
15 [g]My frame ‖substance was not hidden hid from thee,
When I was made in secret,
And curiously wrought in [i]the lowest parts of the earth.
16 Thine eyes did see mine unperfect substance, my substance, yet being unperfect;
And in thy [n]book [6]were all *my members* **all *my members* were written,
††Which day by day in continuance were fashioned,
When as yet there was none of them.
17 How precious also are thy [q]thoughts unto me, O God!
How great is the sum of them!
18 [s]If I should count them, they are more in number than [u]the sand:
When I awake, I am still with thee.
19 [7]Surely thou wilt [v]slay the wicked, O God:
[w]Depart from me therefore, ye [y]bloodthirsty bloody men.
20 For they [8z]speak against thee wickedly,
And thine enemies [9b]take *thy name* in vain.
21 [c]Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee?
And [10]am not I [e]grieved with those that [f]rise up against thee?

R.V. [1] Or, *winnowest* [2] Or, *cover* [3] Or, *Then the night shall be light about me* [4] Or, *formed* [5] Or, *knit me together* [6] Or, *they were all written*, even *the days that were ordained* [7] Or, *Oh that thou wouldest slay* [8] Or, *utter thy name* (Heb. *thee*) Or, as otherwise read, *rebel against thee* [9] Or, *lift themselves up* against thee *for vanity* [10] Or, *do not I loathe*

A.V. * Or, *winnowest.* † Heb. *darkeneth not.* ‡ Heb. *as is the darkness, so is the light.* § Heb. *greatly.* Or, *strength*, or, *body.* ** Heb. *all of them.* †† Or, what *days they should be fashioned.*

22 I hate them with perfect hatred:
I count them mine enemies.
23 Search me, O God, and know my heart:
[c]Try me, and know my thoughts:
24 And see if there be any *way wicked
of [1]wickedness way in me,
And [e]lead me in [f]the way everlasting.

140

For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 [h]Deliver me, O LORD, from the evil man; man:
Preserve me from [i]the [†]violent man: man;
2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart;
Continually [j]do they [2]gather themselves are they gathered together for war.
3 They have [l]sharpened their tongue tongues like [n]a serpent;
[p]Adders' poison is [q]under their lips. [Selah Selah.
4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked;
Preserve me from [s]the violent man: man;
Who have purposed to thrust aside overthrow my steps. goings.
5 The proud have [t]hid a snare for me, and cords;
They have spread [u]a net by the way side. wayside;
They have set [w]gins for me. [Selah Selah.
6 [a]I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God:
Give ear unto Hear [c]the voice of my supplications, O LORD.
7 O GOD the Lord, [e]the strength of my salvation,
Thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

a Cp. Ps. 35. 25.
b Isai. 14. 21.
c Ps. 26. 2.
d Cp. Prov. 12. 13 & 18. 7. See Ps. 7. 16.
e ver. 10.
f Cp. Jer. 6. 16 & 18. 15.
g Cp. Ps. 11. 6 & 18. 13.
h Ps. 71. 4 & 119. 153, 170.
i Ps. 18. 48. Prov. 3. 31.
j See Ps. 56. 6.
k Ps. 9. 4.
l Cp. Ps. 52. 2.
m 1 Kin. 8. 45, 49. 59.
n Ps. 58. 4.
o Cp. Ps. 64. 10.
p Cited Rom. 3. 13.
q Ps. 10. 7.
r Cp. Ps. 11. 7.
s Ps. 40. 13 & 70. 5.
t Ps. 35. 7 & 141. 9 & 142. 3. Jer. 18. 22.
u Job 18. 8—10.
v Luke 1. 10. Rev. 5. 8 & 8. 3, 4.
w Ps. 64. 5.
x See Ps. 28. 2.
y See Ex. 29. 41.
z Ps. 34. 13.
a Ps. 142. 5.
b Mic. 7. 5.
c Ps. 28. 2 & 31. 22 & 130. 2, *al.*
d Ps. 119. 36.
e Ps. 28. 8.
f ver. 9. Ps. 94. 4.
g Prov. 23. 6.

8 [a]Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked; wicked:
Further not his evil wicked device;
[‡]*lest* they [b]exalt themselves. [Selah Selah.
9 As for the head of those that compass me about,
Let [d]the mischief of their own lips cover them.
10 Let [g]burning coals fall upon them:
Let them be cast into the fire;
Into [3]deep pits, that they rise not up again.
11 [4]An evil speaker shall not be established in the earth: Let not §an evil speaker
Evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.
12 I know that the LORD will [k]maintain the cause of the afflicted,
And [m]the right of the needy. poor.
13 Surely [o]the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name:
[r]The upright shall dwell in thy presence.

141

A Psalm of David.

1 LORD, I have called upon thee; cry unto thee: [s]make haste unto me: me;
Give ear unto my voice, when I call cry unto thee.
2 Let [v]my prayer be ‖set forth as incense before thee. before thee *as* incense;
[x]The *And* the lifting up of my hands as [y]the evening [5]sacrifice.
3 [z]Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth;
[b]Keep the door of my lips.
4 [d]Incline not my heart to any evil thing,
To be occupied in deeds of wickedness practise wicked works
With men that [f]work iniquity:
And [g]let me not eat of their dainties.

R.V. 1 Or, *grief* 2 Or, *stir up wars* 3 Or, *floods* 4 Heb. *A man of tongue.* 5 Or, *oblation*

A.V. * Heb. *way of pain*, or, *grief.* † Heb. *man of violences.* ‡ Or, *let them* not *be exalted.* § Heb. *a man of tongue.* Or, *an evil speaker, a wicked man of violence, be established in the earth: let him be hunted to* his *overthrow.* ‖ Heb. *directed.*

5 *[a]Let the righteous smite me, me; it
shall be a kindness; kindness:
And let him reprove me, me; it shall
be as oil upon the head; an excellent oil.
Let not my head refuse it:
Which shall not break my head:
[1]For even in their [2]wickedness [f]shall my yet my prayer also shall be in their prayer continue.
calamities.
6 Their When their judges are [h]thrown down overthrown
by the sides of the rock; in stony places,
And they They shall hear my words;
for they are sweet.
7 As when one ploweth and cleaveth the earth,
Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth,
[3]Our bones are scattered at [4]the grave's mouth.
As when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.
8 For But [l]mine eyes are unto thee,
O God the Lord:
[m]In thee do I put is my trust; [5]†leave
not my soul destitute.
9 Keep me from [o]the snare snares which
they have laid for me,
And from the gins of the workers
of iniquity.
10 Let the wicked [q]fall into their
own nets,
Whilst that I withal [6]‡escape.

142

§[t]Maschil of David; A Prayer when David, he was in [u]the cave; a Prayer. cave.

1 I [v]cry with my voice unto the Lord.
cried unto the Lord with my voice;
With my voice unto the Lord
do did I [x]make my supplication.
2 I [z]pour poured out my complaint before
him;
I shew shewed before him my trouble.
3 When my spirit [7]was [a]overwhelmed within me, then thou
knewest my path.
In the way wherein I walk walked
have they [c]hidden privily laid a snare
for me.
4 [8][e]Look ‖I looked on my [f]right hand, and
see; [g]for there is beheld, but there was no man that
knoweth would know me:
[i]Refuge hath **failed me; ††no
man [k]careth cared for my soul.
5 I cried unto thee, O Lord; Lord:
I said, Thou art my [c]refuge, refuge
My And my [b]portion in [c]the land of
the living.
6 [d]Attend unto my cry; for [e]I
am brought very low:
Deliver me from my persecutors; [g]for they are stronger
than I.
7 [i]Bring my soul out of prison,
that I may give thanks unto praise thy
name:
The righteous shall [9]compass
me about;
For thou shalt [k]deal bountifully with me.

143

A Psalm of David.

1 Hear my prayer, O Lord; Lord, [n]give
ear to my supplications:
In thy [p]faithfulness answer
me, and in thy [p]righteousness.
2 And [r]enter not into judgement judgment
with thy servant; servant:
For [s]in thy sight shall no
man living be justified.
3 For the enemy hath persecuted
my soul;
[w]He hath smitten my life down
to the ground: ground;
[y]He hath made me to dwell
in dark places, darkness, as those that
have been long dead.
4 Therefore [10]is my spirit [a]overwhelmed within me;
My heart within me is desolate.
5 [b]I remember the days of old;
[d]I meditate on all thy doings: works;
I muse on the work of thy
hands.
6 [h]I spread stretch forth my hands unto
thee:
[j]My soul thirsteth after thee,
as [l]a weary thirsty land. Selah. [Selah
7 [m]Make haste to answer me, O Lord; Lord:
Hear me speedily, [n]my
spirit faileth:

a Cp. Prov. 9. 8 & 19. 25 & 25. 12 & 27. 6 & Eccles. 7. 5.
b Ps. 16. 5.
c Ps. 27. 13.
d Ps. 17. 1.
e Ps. 79. 8.
f Cp. Ps. 109. 4.
g Ps. 18. 17.
h 2 Chr. 25. 12. Cp. Luke 4. 29.
i Isai. 42. 7. Cp. Ps. 143. 11.
j Ps. 53. 5. Cp. Ezek. 37. 1.
k Ps. 13. 6.
l Ps. 25. 15.
m See Ps. 11. 1.
n Ps. 140. 6.
o See Ps. 140. 5.
p 1 John 1. 9. Cp. Ps. 31. 1.
q Cp. Ps. 7. 15.
r Cp. Job 14. 3.
s Ps. 130. 3. 1 Kin. 8. 46. Job 9. 2 & 15. 14 & 25. 4. Eccles. 7. 20. Rom. 3. 23. 1 Cor. 4. 4.
t Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
u See Ps. 57. title.
v Ps. 3. 4.
w See Ps. 88. 3—6.
x Ps. 30. 8.
y Lam. 3. 6.
z Cp. Isai. 26. 16. See Ps. 102. title.
a See Ps. 77. 3.
b Ps. 77. 5, 11.
c Ps. 140. 5.
d Ps. 77. 12 & 111. 2.
e Ps. 69. 20.
f Ps. 16. 8.
g Cp. Ps. 31. 11.
h See Job 11. 13.
i Job 11. 20. Jer. 25. 35. Amos 2. 14 (mg.).
j Ps. 42. 2.
k Jer. 30. 17 (mg.).
l Cp. Ps. 63. 1.
m Ps. 69. 17 & 102. 2.
n Cp. Ps. 84. 2.
o See Ps. 14. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, For still is my prayer against their wickedness [2] Or, calamities [3] According to some ancient authorities, [4] Heb. the mouth of Sheol. [5] Or, pour thou not out my life [6] Heb. pass over. [7] Or, fainted
A.V. * Or, Let the righteous smite me kindly, and reprove me; let not their precious oil break my head, &c. [8] According to some ancient versions, I looked...and saw &c. [9] Or, crown themselves because of me [10] Or, my spirit fainteth
‡ Heb. pass over. § Or, A Psalm of David, giving instruction. † Heb. make my soul bare. ‖ Or, Look on the right hand, and see. †† Heb. no man sought after my soul. ‡‡ Heb. perished from me.

[a]Hide not thy face from me; me,
*[c]Lest I become like be like unto them that go
down into the pit.
8 [e]Cause me to hear thy loving-
kindness in the morning;
For in thee do I [g]trust:
[h]Cause me to know the way
wherein I should walk;
[j]For I lift up my soul unto
thee.
9 [k]Deliver me, O LORD, from
mine enemies:
[1]I [†]flee unto thee to hide
me.
10 [n]Teach me to do thy will; for
thou art my God:
[2q]Thy spirit is good; [r]lead me
in into [3t]the land of upright-
ness.
11 [v]Quicken me, O LORD, [w]for
thy name's sake:
In For thy righteousness righteousness' sake [x]bring my
soul out of trouble.
12 And in of thy lovingkindness mercy [y]cut off
mine enemies,
And destroy all them that
afflict my soul; soul:
For I am thy [a]servant.

144

A Psalm of David.

1 Blessed be the LORD [‡]my [b]rock, strength,
[c]Which teacheth my hands [§]to
war,
And my fingers to fight:
2 ‖My [d]lovingkindness, goodness, and my [f]fortress, fortress;
My [g]high tower, and my de-
liverer;
My [i]shield, and he in whom
I trust;
Who [j]subdueth my people
under me.
3 LORD, [k]what is man, that thou
[l]takest knowledge of him? him!
Or the son of man, that thou
makest account of him? him!
4 [n]Man is like to [4]vanity:

a Ps. 27. 9.
b Ps. 102. 11 & 109. 23. Job 8. 9.
c Ps. 28. 1 & 88. 4.
d Ps. 18. 9. Cp. Isai. 64. 1.
e Cp. Ps. 90. 14.
f See Ps. 104. 32.
g Ps. 11. 1 & 25. 2.
h Ps. 25. 4.
i See Ps. 18. 14.
j Ps. 25. 1.
k Ps. 59. 1 & 142. 6.
l Ps. 18. 16.
m Ps. 69. 14.
n Cp. Ps. 119. 12.
o Ps. 18. 44, 45.
p Ps. 12. 2 & 41. 6.
q Neh. 9. 20.
r See Ps. 23. 3.
s Cp. Ps. 106. 26 & Gen. 14. 22 & Deut. 32. 40 & Isai. 62. 8.
t Isai. 26. 10. Cp. Ps. 27. 11.
u Ps. 33. 2, 3.
v See Ps. 71. 20.
w Ps. 23. 3 & 25. 11.
x Ps. 142. 7.
y Ps. 54. 5.
z Ps. 18. 50 (mg.).
a See Ps. 116. 16.
b See Ps. 18. 2, 31, 46.
c Ps. 18. 34.
d Cp. Ps. 128. 3.
e Cp. Ps. 59. 10, 17 & Jonah 2. 8.
f Ps. 18. 2 & 91. 2.
g Ps. 18. 2 & 59. 9.
h Cp. Zech. 9. 15.
i Ps. 7. 10 & 18. 2.
j Ps. 18. 47.
k See Ps. 8. 4.
l See Ps. 31. 7.
m Cp. Amos 4. 3.
n Ps. 39. 5.
o Cp. Jer. 29. 16.

His days are as [b]a shadow
that passeth away.
5 [d]Bow thy heavens, O LORD,
and come down:
[f]Touch the mountains, and
they shall smoke.
6 [i]Cast forth lightning, and
scatter them; them;
[i]Send Shoot out thine arrows, and
discomfit destroy them.
7 [l]Stretch forth Send thine **hand from
above;
[m]Rescue Rid me, and deliver me out
of great waters,
Out of From the hand [o]of strangers strange children;
8 Whose mouth speaketh [p]vanity,
And their right hand is [s]a
right hand of falsehood.
9 I will sing [u]a new song unto
thee, O God:
Upon [u]a psaltery *and* an instrument
of ten strings will I sing
praises unto thee.
10 It is he that giveth [††z]salvation
unto kings:
Who rescueth delivereth David his servant
from the hurtful sword.
11 Rescue Rid me, and deliver me out of from
the hand [o]of strangers, strange children,
Whose mouth speaketh [p]vanity,
And their right hand is a
right hand of falsehood. falsehood:
12 When That our sons shall be may be as [d]plants
grown up in their youth;
And That our daughters may be as
[h]corner stones hewn stones, ‡‡polished after
the fashion similitude of a palace; palace:
13 When That our garners are may be full,
affording [§§]all manner of
store; store:
And That our sheep may bring forth
thousands and ten thousands
in our fields; streets:
14 When That our oxen are well laden may be *strong to labour;
When That *there* is be no [m]breaking in,
and no nor [5o]going forth, out;

R.V. [1] Heb. *Unto thee have I hidden.* [2] Or, *Let thy good spirit lead me* [3] Or, *a plain country* [4] Heb. *a breath.* [5] Or, *sallying*
A.V. * Or, *for I am become like, &c.* † Heb. *hide me with thee.* ‡ Heb. *my rock.* § Heb. *to the war, &c.* * Heb. *able to bear burdens*, or, *loaden* with flesh.
‖ Or, *My mercy.* ** Heb. *hands.* †† Or, *victory.* ‡‡ Heb. *cut.* §§ Heb. *from kind to kind.*

That (And) *there be* no [a]outcry (complaining) in our streets; (streets.)

15 [b]Happy (is the) *is that* people, that is in such a case:
Yea, [d]happy (is the) *is that* people, whose God is the LORD.

145 *A Psalm of* [s]praise; of David. (David's *Psalm* of praise.)

1 [i]I will extol thee, my God, O [j]King; (king;)
And I will bless thy name for ever and ever.
2 Every day will I bless thee;
[m]And I will praise thy name for ever and ever.
3 [o]Great is the LORD, and (highly greatly) to be praised;
*And his [p]greatness is unsearchable.
4 [r]One generation shall (laud praise) thy works to another,
And shall declare thy mighty acts.
5 (Of I will speak of) [u]the glorious (majesty honour) of (thine honour, thy majesty,)
And of thy wondrous (works, †works.) (will I meditate.)
6 And men shall speak of [y]the might of thy terrible (acts; acts:)
And I will ‡declare thy greatness.
7 They shall (abundantly) utter the memory of thy [b]great goodness,
And shall sing of thy righteousness.
8 The LORD is [d]gracious, and full of compassion;
Slow to anger, and §of great mercy.
9 The LORD is [f]good to (all; all:)
And his tender mercies are over all his works.
10 [h]All thy works shall (give thanks unto praise) thee, O LORD;
And thy [i]saints shall bless thee.
11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom,
And talk of thy power;
12 To [c]make known to the sons of men his [e]mighty acts,
And [f]the (glory of the glorious) majesty of his kingdom.
13 [h]Thy kingdom is ‖an everlasting kingdom,
And thy dominion *endureth* throughout all generations.
14 The LORD [k]upholdeth all that fall,
And [l]raiseth up all those that be bowed down.
15 The eyes of all **[n]wait upon thee;
And thou givest them their meat in due season.
16 Thou [q]openest thine hand,
And [1][s]satisfiest the desire of every living thing.
17 The LORD is [t]righteous in all his ways,
And [v](gracious ††holy) in all his works.
18 The LORD is [w]nigh unto all them that call upon him,
To all that call upon him [x]in truth.
19 He will [z]fulfil the desire of them that fear (him; him:)
He also will [a]hear their cry, and will save them.
20 The LORD [c]preserveth all them that love (him; him:)
But all the wicked will he destroy.
21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the (LORD; LORD:)
And [e]let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

146 1 [2]‡‡[g]Praise ye the LORD.
Praise the LORD, O my soul.
2 [j]While I live will I praise the LORD:

a Cp. Isai. 24. 11 & Jer. 14. 2 & 46. 12.
b Deut. 33. 29.
c Ps. 105. 1.
d Ps. 33. 12 & 146. 5.
e ver. 4. Ps. 150. 2. Deut. 3. 24.
f ver. 5.
g ver. 21. Cp. Ps. 100. title.
h See Ps. 10. 16.
i Ps. 99. 5, 9.
j Ps. 98. 6.
k Cp. Ps. 37. 17, 24.
l Ps. 146. 8.
m Cp. Ps. 146. 2.
n Ps. 104. 27.
o Ps. 48. 1.
p Job 5. 9. Cp. Isai. 40. 28.
q Ps. 104. 28.
r Isai. 38. 19.
s Cp. Ps. 104. 21 & 147. 9.
t See Ps. 116. 5.
u ver. 12.
v Ps. 18. 25. Jer. 3. 12.
w Cp. Ps. 34. 18 & 119. 151 & Deut. 4. 7.
x John 4. 23, 24.
y Cp. Ps. 78. 4.
z Prov. 10. 24. Cp. John 9. 31.
a Ps. 31. 22.
b Isai. 63. 7.
c See Ps. 97. 10.
d See Ps. 86. 5, 15.
e Cp. Ps. 150. 6.
f See Ps. 100. 5.
g See Ps. 135. 1.
h Cp. Ps. 19. 1 & 103. 22.
i Cp. Ps. 132. 9, 16.
j Ps. 63. 4. Cp. Ps. 145. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *satisfiest every living thing with favour* [2] Heb. *Hallelujah.*
A.V. * Heb. *and of his greatness* there is *no search.* † Heb. *things*, or, *words.* ‡ Heb. *declare it.* § Heb. *great mercy.* ‖ Heb. *a kingdom of all ages.* ** Or, *look unto thee.* †† Or, *merciful*, or, *bountiful.* ‡‡ Heb. *Hallelujah.*

[a]I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
3 [c]Put not your trust in princes,
[e]Nor in the son of man, in whom there is [f]no *help.
4 [h]His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth;
In that very day his [1]thoughts perish.
5 [l]Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help,
Whose [o]hope is in the LORD his God:
6 [p]Which made heaven, and earth, / heaven, and
The sea, and all that in them is; / therein is:
[r]Which keepeth truth for ever:
7 [t]Which executeth judgement for the oppressed; / judgment for the oppressed:
[u]Which giveth food to the hungry: / hungry.
[w]The LORD looseth the prisoners; / prisoners:
8 [y]The LORD openeth *the eyes of* the blind; / blind:
[a]The LORD raiseth up them that are bowed down; / down:
[c]The LORD loveth the righteous; / righteous:
9 [d]The LORD preserveth the strangers;
[f]He upholdeth the fatherless and widow; / relieveth the fatherless and widow:
But [g]the way of the wicked he [2]turneth upside down.
10 [i]The LORD shall reign for ever,
Thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. / *Even* thy God, O Zion, unto all generations.
[3k]Praise ye the LORD.

[1 3k]Praise ye the LORD; / LORD:
147 [4]For [m]it is good to sing praises unto our God;
For [n]it is pleasant; / pleasant, *and* [o]praise is comely.
2 The LORD [q]doth build up Jerusalem; / Jerusalem:
He [t]gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

[a] Ps. 104. 33.
[b] Ps. 34. 18.
[c] Ps. 118. 9.
[d] Ezek. 34. 16.
[e] Ps. 118. 8. Cp. Isai. 2. 22 & Jer. 17. 5.
[f] Ps. 60. 11 & 108. 12.
[g] Cp. Gen. 15. 5.
[h] Ps. 104. 29. 1 Mac. 2. 63. Cp. Eccles. 12. 7. See Job 10. 9 & 34. 14, 15.
[i] Isai. 40. 26.
[j] Ps. 48. 1.
[k] Nah. 1. 3.
[l] Cp. Ps. 144. 15.
[m] Isai. 40. 28. Cp. Job 5. 9.
[n] Cp. Ps. 146. 8, 9.
[o] Ps. 119. 116. See Ps. 2. 12.
[p] See Ps. 115. 15.
[q] Ex. 15. 21. Cp. Ps. 95. 1, 2.
[r] Cp. Ps. 100. 5 & 117. 2.
[s] See 1 Chr. 15. 16.
[t] Ps. 103. 6.
[u] Ps. 107. 9 & 145. 15.
[v] See Job 5. 10.
[w] Ps. 105. 20. Isai. 61. 1. Cp. Ps. 68. 6.
[x] Ps. 104. 14. Job 38. 27.
[y] Matt. 9. 30. John 9. 7.
[z] Ps. 104. 27, 28.
[a] Ps. 145. 14. Cp. Ps. 147. 6.
[b] See Job 38. 41.
[c] Ps. 11. 7.
[d] Cp. Ex. 22. 21.
[e] Ps. 33. 17.
[f] Deut. 10. 18. Cp. Ex. 22. 22. See Ps. 10. 14.
[g] Cp. Ps. 147. 6.
[h] Ps. 149. 4
[i] See Ps. 10. 16.
[j] Ps. 33. 18.
[k] See Ps. 135. 1.
[l] Neh. 7. 3.
[m] Ps. 92. 1.
[n] Ps. 135. 3.
[o] Ps. 33. 1.
[p] Ex. 34. 24. Prov. 16. 7. Isai. 60. 17, 18.
[q] Ps. 51. 18 & 102. 16.
[r] Ps. 132. 15.
[s] Ps. 81. 16 (& mg. for mg.). Deut. 32. 14 (for mg.).
[t] Deut. 30. 3. Isai. 11. 12 & 27. 13 & 56. 8. Ezek. 39. 28.
[u] Cp. Ps. 148. 8.

3 He healeth [b]the broken in heart,
And [d]bindeth up their [5]†wounds.
4 He [g]telleth the number of the stars;
He giveth them all / calleth their names by their.
5 [j]Great is our Lord, and mighty in power; / of great power:
‡[m]His understanding is infinite.
6 The LORD upholdeth the meek: / lifteth up
He bringeth the wicked down to the ground. / casteth
7 [q]Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving;
Sing praises upon [a]the harp unto our God: / praise
8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds,
Who prepareth [v]rain for the earth,
Who maketh [x]grass to grow upon the mountains.
9 He [z]giveth to the beast his food,
And to [b]the young ravens which cry.
10 He delighteth not in [e]the strength of the horse:
He taketh pleasure in the legs of a man. / no / not
11 The LORD [h]taketh pleasure in them that fear him,
In those that [j]hope in his mercy.
12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem;
Praise thy God, O Zion.
13 For he hath strengthened [l]the bars of thy gates;
He hath blessed thy children within thee.
14 [6]§He [p]maketh peace in thy borders, / borders;
And He [r]filleth thee with [s]the [7]‖finest of the wheat.
15 He [u]sendeth out his commandment upon earth; / forth / earth:

R.V. [1] Or, *purposes* [2] Or, *maketh crooked* [3] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [4] Or, *For he is good: sing praises unto our God, for he is gracious* [5] Heb. *sorrows.* [6] Heb. *He maketh thy border peace.* [7] Heb. *fat of wheat.*
A.V. * Or, *salvation.* † Heb. *griefs.* ‡ Heb. *of his understanding there is no number.* § Heb. *Who maketh thy border peace.* ‖ Heb. *fat of wheat.*

His word runneth very swiftly.
16 He giveth [b]snow like wool; wool:
He scattereth [e]the hoar frost like hoarfrost
ashes.
17 He casteth forth his [h]ice like
morsels:
Who can stand before his
[j]cold?
18 He [k]sendeth out his word, and
melteth them:
He causeth his wind to blow,
and the waters flow.
19 He sheweth *his word unto
Jacob,
His [n]statutes and his judgements judgments
unto Israel.
20 He [p]hath not dealt so with
any nation:
And as for his judgements, judgments, they
have not known them.
[1s]Praise ye the LORD.

148 1 [1]†[s]Praise ye the LORD.
Praise ye the LORD
[u]from the heavens:
Praise him [w]in the heights.
2 Praise ye him, all his angels:
Praise ye him, all his [y]host. hosts.
3 Praise ye him, sun and moon:
Praise him, all ye stars of light.
4 Praise him, ye [b]heavens of
heavens,
And ye [d]waters that be above
the heavens.
5 [f]Let them praise the name of
the LORD:
For [h]he commanded, and they
were created.
6 He hath also [k]stablished them
for ever and ever:
He hath made [m]a decree[2] which
[n]shall not pass away.
7 Praise the LORD [o]from the
earth,
Ye [3r]dragons, and all deeps:
[t]Fire and hail, [u]snow and vapour;
Fire, hail; snow, vapours;
[v]Stormy wind, wind [w]fulfilling his
word:

a Isai. 44. 23 & 49. 13 & 55. 12.
b Job 37. 6.
c Gen. 1. 11.
d Ps. 104. 16.
e Cp Job 38. 29.
f Gen. 1. 24.
g Gen. 1. 20, 21.
h Job 37. 10 (& mg.).
i Cp. Rev. 7. 9.
j Job 37. 9.
k ver. 15. Cp. Job 37. 12. See Ps. 33. 9 & 107. 20.
l ver. 5.
m Ps. 8. 1.
n Mal. 4. 4. Cp. Ps. 78. 5. See Deut. 33. 2—4.
o See Ps. 113. 4.
p Deut. 4. 7. See Deut. 4. 32—34.
q See 1 Sam. 2. 1.
r Cp. Deut. 10. 21 & Jer. 17. 14.
s See Ps. 135. 1.
t Deut. 4. 7. Eph. 2. 17.
u Cp. ver. 7. See Ps. 69. 34.
v See Ps. 33. 3.
w Matt. 21. 9.
x Ps. 89. 5, 7.
y See Ps. 103. 20, 21.
z Ps. 85. 6.
a See Ps. 95. 6 & Job 35. 10.
b Ps. 68. 33. Deut. 10. 14. Neh. 9. 6. See 1 Kin. 8. 27.
c 1 Sam. 12. 12. Zech. 9. 9.
d Gen. 1. 7.
e Ps. 150. 4. Cp. Ps. 30. 11.
f ver. 13.
g Ps. 150. 4. Ex. 15. 20.
h See Ps. 33. 6, 9.
i Ps. 150. 3.
j Ps. 35. 27 & 147. 11.
k Ps. 119. 90, 91.
l Cp. Isai. 61. 3.
m Cp. Job 28. 26 & Jer. 31. 35, 36 & 33. 25.
n Cp. Ps. 104. 3 & Esth. 1. 19 (& mg.) & Job 14. 5.
o Cp. ver. 1.
p See Job 35. 10.
q Ps. 4. 4 & 63. 6. Cp. Hos. 7. 14.
r Cp. Gen. 1. 21. See Ps. 74. 13.
s Cp. Ps. 66. 17.
t Ps. 18. 12 & 105. 32.
u Ps. 147. 16.
v Ps. 107. 25.
w Ps. 103. 20. See Ps. 147. 15—18.
x Heb. 4. 12. Rev. 1. 16 & 2. 12. Cp. Prov. 5. 4.

9 [a]Mountains Mountains, and all hills;
[c]Fruitful trees trees, and all [d]cedars:
10 [f]Beasts Beasts, and all cattle;
Creeping things things, and ‡[g]flying
fowl:
11 Kings of the earth earth, and [i]all
peoples.
people;
Princes Princes, and all judges of the
earth:
12 Both young men men, and maidens;
Old men men, and children:
13 [l]Let them praise the name of
the LORD; LORD:
For [m]his name alone is exalted: §excellent;
[o]His glory is above the earth
and heaven.
14 And he hath [q]lifted up He also exalteth [4]the horn of
his people,
[r]The praise of all his saints;
Even of the children of Israel,
a people [t]near unto him.
[1s]Praise ye the LORD.

149 1 [1]†[s]Praise ye the LORD.
Sing unto the LORD [v]a
new song,
And his praise in [x]the assembly congregation
of the saints.
2 Let Israel [z]rejoice in [a]him that
made him:
Let the children of Zion be
joyful in their [c]King.
3 Let them praise his name ‖in
[e]the dance:
Let them sing praises unto
him with [g]the timbrel and
[i]harp.
4 For the LORD [j]taketh pleasure
in his people:
He will [l]beautify the meek
with [5]salvation.
5 Let the saints exult be joyful in glory:
Let them [p]sing for joy aloud upon
their [q]beds.
6 *Let* [s]the high praises of God
be **in their [6]mouth,
And [x]a two-edged twoedged sword in their
hand;

a V. [1] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [2] Or, *which none shall transgress his people, a praise for all his saints; even for &c.* [3] Or, *sea-monsters* Or, *waterspouts* [4] Or, *a horn*
b V. * Heb. *his words.* † Heb. *Hallelujah.* [5] Or, *victory* [6] Heb. *throat.*
c Heb. *in their throat.* ‡ Heb. *birds of wing.* § Heb. *exalted.* ‖ Or, *with the pipe.*

7 To execute vengeance upon
the nations, heathen,
And punishments upon the
peoples. people;
8 To bind their kings with
[c]chains,
And their nobles with fetters
of iron;
9 To execute upon them the
judgement judgment [g]written:
[1h]This honour have all his
saints.
[2k]Praise ye the Lord.

1 [2*k]Praise ye the Lord.

150 Praise God in his
[m]sanctuary:
Praise him in [o]the firmament
of his power.

[a] Ps. 145. 12.
[b] Deut. 3. 24.
[c] Cp. Job 36. 8.
[d] Ps. 98. 6.
[e] Ps. 33. 2 & 71. 22.
[f] Ps. 149. 3.
[g] Isai. 65. 6. Cp. Job 13. 26.
[h] Cp. Ps. 148. 14.
[i] Ps. 45. 8. Cp. Isai. 38. 20.
[j] Job 21. 12.
[k] See Ps. 135. 1.
[l] 2 Sam. 6. 5. 1 Chr. 15. 16, 19, 28 & 25. 1, 6.
[m] Cp. Ps. 11. 4 & 134. 2.
[n] Cp. Ps. 145. 21.
[o] Cp. Ps. 68. 34.

2 Praise him for his [a]mighty
acts:
Praise him according to his
excellent [b]greatness.
3 Praise him with the sound of
[d]the †trumpet:
Praise him with [e]the psaltery
and [e]harp.
4 Praise him with [f]the timbrel
and ‡[f]dance:
Praise him with [i]stringed in-
struments and [j]the pipe. organs.
5 Praise him upon the loud
[l]cymbals:
Praise him upon the high
sounding cymbals.
6 Let [n]every thing that hath
breath praise [3]the Lord.
[2k]Praise ye the Lord.

THE PROVERBS.

1 [1a]The proverbs of Solomon
I the son of David, king of
Israel:
Israel;
2 To know wisdom and instruc-
tion;
To discern perceive the words of under-
standing;
3 To receive the instruction
in wise dealing, of wisdom,
In [h]righteousness Justice, and judgement judgment, and
§equity;
4 To give [4j]subtilty to [k]the
simple,
To the young man knowledge
and ‖discretion: ‖discretion.
5 That the A wise man may will hear, and
[p]increase in will increase learning;
And that the a man of under-
standing may shall attain unto
sound wise counsels:
6 To understand a proverb, and
[5]a figure
**the interpretation;

[a] ch. 10. 1 & 25. 1. 1 Kin. 4. 32. Eccles. 12. 9.
[b] ch. 22. 17 & 24. 23.
[c] Judg. 14. 12. Ps. 78. 2. Wisd. 8. 8. Ecclus. 39. 3.
[d] ch. 9. 10. Ecclus. 1. 14. Cp. ch. 15. 33. See Job 28. 28.
[e] Cp. Ecclus. 21. 12.
[f] ch. 2. 1 & 3. 1, 11, 21 & 4. 1, 10, *al.*
[g] ch. 6. 20. Cp. Ps. 34. 11 & Eph. 6. ., 2.
[h] ch. 2. 9.
[i] ch. 3. 1 (& mg. for mg.).
[j] ch. 8. 5, 12 (& mg. for mg.).
[k] ch. 8. 5 & 14. 15, 18. Ps. 116. 6, *al.*
[l] ch. 4. 9. Cp. ch. 3. 22.
[m] Cp. Gen. 41. 42 & Dan. 5. 29.
[n] ch. 2. 11 & 3. 21.
[o] ch. 16. 29.
[p] ch. 9. 9.
[q] ver. 18. ch. 12. 6. Jer. 5. 26.
[r] ver. 18. Ps. 10. 8 & 64. 5.
[s] Ps. 56. 1 & 124. 3. Cp. Num. 16. 32, 33.

[b]The words of the wise, and
their [6c]dark sayings.

7 [d]The fear of the Lord is ††the
[7]beginning of knowledge:
But [e]the foolish fools despise wisdom
and instruction.
8 [f]My son, [g]hear the instruction
of thy father,
And forsake not [i]the [8]law of
thy mother:
9 For they shall be [l]a chaplet ‡‡an ornament of
grace unto thy head,
And [m]chains about thy neck.
10 [f]My son, if sinners [o]entice thee,
Consent thou not.
11 If they say, Come with us,
[q]Let us lay wait for blood,
[r]Let us lurk privily for the
innocent without cause; cause:
12 Let us [s]swallow them up alive
as [9]Sheol, the grave;

R.V. [1] Or, *He is the honour of all his saints* [2] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Or, *prudence* [5] Or, *an interpretation* [6] Or, *riddles* [7] Or, *chief part* [8] Or, *teaching* [9] Or, *the grave*
A.V. * Heb. *Hallelujah.* † Or, *cornet.* ‡ Or, *pipe.* § Heb. *equities.* ‖ Or, *advisement.* ** Or, *an eloquent speech.* †† Or, *the principal part* ‡‡ Heb. *an adding.*

[1]And whole, as [a]those that
go down into the pit; pit:
13 We shall find all precious
substance,
We shall fill our houses with
spoil; spoil:
14 [2]Thou shalt cast thy lot among us; Cast in
We will all have one purse: let us
15 [f]My son, [g]walk not thou in
the way with them;
[i]Refrain thy foot from their
path:
16 For [j]their feet run to evil,
And they make haste to shed
blood.
17 [l]For in vain [3]is the net spread, Surely the net is spread
[*]In the eyes of any bird: sight bird.
18 And these [n]lay wait for their
own blood, blood;
They [n]lurk privily for their
own lives.
19 [q]So are the ways of every one
that is [r]greedy of gain;
[s]It taketh away the life of Which
the owners thereof.

20 †[t]Wisdom crieth aloud in the street, without
She uttereth her voice in the
broad places; streets:
21 She crieth [4]in the chief place
of concourse; concourse,
At [x]the entering in of the gates, In openings gates:
In the city, she uttereth her city
words: words, *saying*,
22 How long, ye [z]simple ones,
will ye love simplicity?
And the [b]scorners delight them in in their
scorning,
And fools [c]hate knowledge?
23 Turn you at my reproof:
Behold, I will [f]pour out my
spirit unto you,
I will make known my words
unto you.
24 [g]Because I have called, and
[h]ye refused;
I have [i]stretched out my hand,
and no man regarded;

a Ps. 28. 1.
b See Ps. 107. 11.
c Cp. Ps. 81. 11 & Luke 7. 30.
d See Ps. 2. 4.
e ch. 10. 24. Jer. 48. 43 & 49. 5.
f See ver. 8.
g ch. 4. 14 & 24. 1. Ps. 1. 1.
h Cp. Zeph. 1. 15.
i Cp. Ps. 119. 101.
j ch. 6. 18. Isai. 59. 7. Cp. Rom. 3. 15.
k See 1 Sam. 8. 18 & Job 27. 9.
l Cp. Job 40. 24.
m See Ps. 63. 1 (& mg.).
n ver. 11.
o ver. 22. ch. 5. 12. Cp. Job 21. 14.
p Cp. Job 21. 14.
q Cp. Job 8. 13.
r ch. 15. 27.
s Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
t ch. 8. 1 & 9. 3. Cp. John 7. 37.
u Jer. 6. 19.
v ch. 14. 14. Isai. 3. 11. Cp. Job 4. 8.
w Jer. 2. 19.
x ch. 8. 3.
y Cp. Ps. 73. 18, 19.
z See ver. 4.
a Cp. Ps. 25. 12, 13.
b See Ps. 1. 1.
c Ps. 112. 7, 8.
d See ch. 1. 8.
e Cp. ch. 4. 1, 10, 20 & 7. 1.
f Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 17.
g Isai. 65. 12 & 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13.
h Zech. 7. 11.
i Rom. 10. 21.

25 But ye have [b]set at nought
all my counsel,
And [c]would none of my re-
proof:
26 I also [d]will laugh in the day of at
your calamity;
I will mock when your [e]fear
cometh;
27 When your fear cometh as
[5h]a storm, desolation,
And your calamity destruction cometh [on] as
a whirlwind;
When distress and anguish
come cometh upon you.
28 [k]Then shall they call upon
me, but I will not answer;
They shall [m]seek me [6]diligently, early,
but they shall not find me:
29 For that they [o]hated know-
ledge,
And [p]did not choose the fear
of the LORD:
30 [b]They would none of my
counsel; counsel:
[c]They despised all my reproof: reproof.
31 Therefore shall they eat of
[u]the fruit of their own
way,
And be [v]filled with their own
devices.
32 For [w]the backsliding ‡turning away of the
simple shall slay them,
And [y]the [7]prosperity of fools
shall destroy them.
33 But [a]whoso hearkeneth unto
me shall dwell securely, safely,
And shall be [c]quiet without from fear
of evil.

2 1 [d]My son, [e]if thou wilt re-
ceive my words,
And lay up hide my commandments
with thee;
2 So that thou incline thine ear
unto wisdom,
And apply thine heart to
understanding;
3 Yea, if thou cry criest after discernment, knowledge,

R.V. [1] Or, *Even the perfect* [2] Or, *Cast in thy lot* [3] Or, *the net is spread in the sight &c.* [4] Heb. *at the head of* noisy streets. [5] Or, *desolation* [6] Or, *early* [7] Or, *careless ease*
A.V. * Heb. *in the eyes of every thing that hath a wing.* † Heb. *Wisdoms*, that is, *Excellent wisdom.* ‡ Or, *ease*
the simple.

And *lift / liftest up thy voice [a]for
understanding;
4 If thou seek / seekest her as [c]silver,
And search / searchest for her as for [e]hid
treasures;
5 Then [g]shalt thou understand
the fear of the LORD,
And find the knowledge of
God.
6 For [i]the LORD giveth wisdom; / wisdom:
Out of his mouth *cometh*
knowledge and understanding: / understanding.
7 He layeth up sound wisdom
for the upright, / righteous:
[1]*He is* [j]a shield / buckler to them that
[k]walk in integrity; / uprightly.
8 [2]That he may guard / He keepeth the paths of
judgement, / judgment,
[3]And [m]preserve / preserveth the way of his
[n]saints.
9 [p]Then shalt thou understand
[q]righteousness / righteousness, and judgement, / judgment,
And equity, / equity; *yea,* every good
path.
10 For / When wisdom shall enter / entereth into thine
heart,
And knowledge shall be / is pleasant
unto thy soul;
11 [v]Discretion shall [w]watch over / preserve thee,
Understanding shall keep thee:
12 To deliver thee from the way
of [4]evil, / the evil *man,*
From the men / man that speak / speaketh
[a]froward things;
13 Who forsake / leave the paths of up-
rightness,
To [d]walk in the ways of
darkness;
14 Who [g]rejoice to do evil,
And [h]delight in the froward-
ness of [4]evil / the wicked;
15 Who are [j]crooked in their ways, / Whose ways *are* crooked,
[l]And [m]perverse / *they* froward in their paths:
16 [n]To deliver thee from [o]the
strange woman,
Even from [q]the stranger which
[5]s[s]flattereth with her words;

a ch. 4. 1, 5, 7.
b Jer. 3. 4. Cp. Ps. 55. 13.
c ch. 3. 14.
d Cp. Mal. 2. 14, 15.
e Job 3. 21. Cp. Matt. 13. 44.
f ch. 7. 27.
g Cp. Ps. 25. 14 & John 7. 17 & 14. 21.
h Job 26. 5 (mg. for mg.).
i Job 32. 8.
j ch. 30. 5. See Ps. 3. 3.
k Ps. 84. 11.
l ch. 10. 30. See Ps. 37. 9 (& mg. for mg.).
m 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 66. 9 & 97. 10.
n See Ps. 30. 4.
o See Ps. 37. 38.
p Cp. ver. 5.
q ch. 1. 3.
r ch. 15. 25. Deut. 28. 63. Ps. 52. 5.
s See ch. 1. 8.
t Deut. 8. 1 & 30. 16, 20.
u ver. 16. ch. 4. 10 & 9. 11 & 10. 27. See Ps. 91. 16.
v ch. 1. 4.
w ch. 6. 22.
x ch. 1. 33. Ps. 119. 165.
y Cp. Ps. 85. 10.
z Cp. ch. 20. 28 & Isai. 59. 14.
a ch. 6. 14 & 8. 13 & 10. 31, 32, *al.*
b Cp. ch. 1. 9 & 6. 21 & 7. 3.
c ch. 7. 3. Cp. Jer. 17. 1 & 2 Cor. 3. 3.
d Ps. 82. 5. Cp. John 3. 19, 20.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 26 & Luke 2. 52 & Rom. 14. 18.
f See Ps. 111. 10.
g Jer. 11. 15. Cp. ch. 10. 23.
h Cp. Ps. 50. 18 & Rom. 1. 32.
i Ps. 37. 3, 5.
j Ps. 125. 5. Cp. ch. 21. 8.
k Cp. Jer. 9. 23 & Ecclus. 5. 2.
l ch. 14. 2.
m ch. 3. 32.
n ch. 7. 5.
o ch. 5. 3, 20 & 22. 14 & 23. 33 (mg.).
p 1 Chr. 28. 9.
q ch. 6. 24 & 23. 27.
r Cp. Ps. 73. 24.
s ch. 6. 24. Ps. 5. 9.
t Cp. Rom. 12. 16. See ch. 12. 15.

17 Which forsaketh [b]the [6]friend / guide of
her youth,
And forgetteth [d]the covenant
of her God: / God.
18 [f]For [7]her house inclineth unto
death,
And her paths unto [8]h[h]the dead: / dead.
19 None that go unto her return
again,
Neither do / take they attain unto / hold of the
paths of life: / life.
20 That thou mayest walk in the
way of good men,
And keep the paths of the
righteous.
21 For the upright [l]shall dwell
in the [9]land,
And the perfect shall remain
in it.
22 But the wicked shall be [o]cut
off from the [9]land, / earth,
And they that deal treacherously / the transgressors shall
be †[r]rooted out of it.

3 1 [s]My son, forget not my [10]law;
[t]But let thine heart keep
my commandments:
2 For [u]length of days, and
years of / ‡long life,
And [x]peace, shall they add to
thee.
3 Let not [11]y[y]mercy and [z]truth
forsake thee:
[b]Bind them about thy neck;
[c]Write them upon the table
of thine heart:
4 So shalt thou [e]find favour and
[12]§[f]good understanding
In the sight of God and man.
5 [i]Trust in the LORD with all
thine heart, / heart;
And [k]lean not upon / unto thine own
understanding: / understanding.
6 In all thy ways [p]acknowledge
him,
And he [r]shall [13]direct thy paths.
7 [t]Be not wise in thine own eyes: / eyes:

R.V. [1] Or, And *a shield for &c.* [2] Or, *That they may keep* [3] Or, *Yea, he preserveth* [4] Or, *the evil man*
[5] Heb. *maketh smooth her words.* [6] Or, *guide* [7] Or, *she sinketh down unto death,* which is *her house* [8] Or, *the shades*
Heb. *Rephaim.* [9] Or, *earth* [10] Or, *teaching* [11] Or, *kindness* [12] Or, *good repute* [13] Or, *make*
straight or *plain*
A.V. * Heb. *givest thy voice.* † Or, *plucked up.* ‡ Heb. *years of life.* § Or, *good success.*

[a]Fear the LORD, and depart from evil:
8 It shall be *[c]health to thy navel,
And [1]†[d]marrow to thy bones.
9 Honour the LORD with thy substance,
And with [g]the firstfruits of all thine increase:
10 So shall thy [h]barns be filled with plenty,
And thy [j]fats presses shall overflow burst out with new wine.

11 [l]My son, despise not the [2]chastening of the LORD;
Neither be weary of his reproof correction:
12 For whom the LORD loveth he reproveth correcteth;
Even as [p]a father the son in whom he delighteth.
13 [r]Happy is the man that findeth wisdom,
And ‡the man that [3]getteth understanding.
14 [v]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver,
And the gain thereof than [x]fine gold.
15 She is more precious than [z]rubies:
And none of all [a]the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.
16 [c]Length of days is in her right hand;
In And in her left hand are [d]riches and honour.
17 Her [f]ways are ways of pleasantness,
And all her paths are peace.
18 She is [h]a tree of life to them that [j]lay hold upon her:
And happy is every one that retaineth her.

a Job 1. 1 & 28. 28.
b ch. 8. 27. Ps. 104. 5, 24 & 136. 5.
c Cp. ch. 4. 22.
d See Job 21. 24.
e Gen. 7. 11. Cp. Job 38. 8.
f Job 38. 28.
g Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Deut. 26. 2. Ecclus. 7. 31 & 35. 8.
h Deut. 28. 8.
i ch. 4. 21.
j Isai. 5. 2 (mg.).
k See ch. 4. 22.
l Cited Heb. 12. 5, 6. See Job 5. 17.
m Cp. ch. 1. 9.
n ch. 10. 9. Cp. ch. 28. 18 & Ps. 91. 11.
o ch. 4. 12. Ps. 91. 12.
p Deut. 8. 5. Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 32.
q Cp. ch. 6. 22 & Ps. 3. 5 & 4. 8. See Job 11. 19.
r ch. 8. 34, 35. Ecclus. 25. 10.
s Jer. 31. 26.
t Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 14. See Ps. 91. 5.
u Cp. Job 5. 21.
v See Job 28. 15—19.
w See 1 Sam. 2. 9.
x ch. 8. 10, 19 & 16. 16. Ps. 19. 10.
y Gal. 6. 10.
z Job 28. 18.
a ch. 8. 11. See Wisd. 7. 8—11.
b Ecclus. 4. 3. Cp. Lev. 19. 13 & Deut. 24. 15.
c ver. 2.
d ch. 8. 18 & 22. 4.
e ch. 6. 14 & 12. 20 & 14. 22.
f Cp. Matt. 11. 29, 30.
g Cp. Judg. 18. 7, 27.
h ch. 11. 30 & 13. 12 & 15. 4. Gen. 2. 9 & 3. 22. Rev. 2. 7 & 22. 2.
i Cp. Rom. 12. 18.
j ch. 4. 13.

19 [b]The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth;
By understanding hath [b]he §established the heavens.
20 By his knowledge [e]the depths were are broken up,
And [f]the skies clouds drop down the dew.

21 My son, [i]let not them depart from thine eyes eyes:
Keep sound wisdom and discretion discretion:
22 So shall they be [k]life unto thy soul,
And [m]grace to thy neck.
23 [n]Then shalt thou walk in thy way securely safely,
[o]And [4]thy foot shall not stumble.
24 [q]When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid:
Yea, thou shalt lie down, and [s]thy sleep shall be sweet.
25 [t]Be not afraid of sudden fear,
Neither of [u]the [5]desolation of the wicked, when it cometh: cometh.
26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence,
And shall [w]keep thy foot from being taken.
27 [y]Withhold not good from ‖them to whom it is due,
When it is in the power of thine hand to do it.
28 [b]Say not unto thy neighbour,
Go, and come again,
And to-morrow to morrow I will give;
When thou hast it by thee.
29 **[e]Devise not evil against thy neighbour,
Seeing he [g]dwelleth securely by thee.
30 [i]Strive not with a man without cause,
If he have done thee no harm.

* R.V. [1] Or, *refreshing* Heb. *moistening.* [2] Or, *instruction* [3] Heb. *draweth forth.* [4] Heb. *thou shalt not dash your foot.* [5] Or, *storm*
A.V. * Heb. *medicine.* † Heb. *watering*, or, *moistening.* ‡ Heb. *the man that draweth out understanding.* § Or, *prepared.* ‖ Heb. *the owners thereof.* ** Or, *Practise no evil.*

31 [a]Envy thou not [*b]the man of violence, oppressor,
And choose none of his ways.
32 For [e]the perverse froward is [an] abomination to the LORD:
But his [1g]secret is with the upright. righteous.
33 [h]The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked; wicked:
But he [k]blesseth the habitation of the righteous. just.
34 [2]Surely he [m]scorneth [n]the scorners, scorners:
[3m]But he giveth grace unto the lowly.
35 [p]The wise shall inherit glory; glory:
But [4r]shame [†]shall be the promotion of fools.

4 1 [i]Hear, my sons, ye children, the instruction of a father,
And attend to know [u]understanding: understanding.
2 For I give you good [w]doctrine; doctrine,
Forsake ye not my [5]law.
3 For I was a son unto my father, my father's son,
[y]Tender and [6z]only beloved in the sight of my mother.
4 And he He [a]taught me, me also, and said unto me,
[c]Let thine heart retain my words; words:
[d]Keep my commandments, and live: live.
5 [e]Get wisdom, get [u]understanding; understanding:
Forget *it* not, not; neither decline from the words of my mouth: mouth.
6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee; thee:
[h]Love her, and she shall keep thee.
7 [7]Wisdom *is* [k]the principal thing; *therefore* get wisdom:
Yea, And with all thou hast gotten thy getting get [u]understanding.
8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee:
She shall [c]bring thee to honour, [d]when thou dost embrace her.
9 She shall give to thine head [f]a chaplet an ornament of grace:
[‡]A crown of [8]beauty glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 [i]Hear, [j]O my son, and receive my sayings;
And [l]the years of thy life shall be many.
11 I have [o]taught thee in the way of wisdom;
I have led thee in paths of upright rightness. paths.
12 When thou goest, [q]thy steps shall not be straitened;
And [‘]if when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.
13 [t]Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go:
Keep her; for she is thy [v]life.
14 [x]Enter not into the path of the wicked,
And walk go not in the way of evil men.
15 Avoid it, pass not by it; it,
Turn from it, and pass on. away.
16 For they [b]sleep not, except they have done mischief;
And their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.
17 For they eat the bread of wickedness,
[f]And drink the wine of violence.
18 But [g]the path of the righteous is just is as [9i]the shining light,
That shineth [j]more and more unto [l]the perfect day.
19 [m]The way of the wicked is as [n]darkness:
They know not at what they [o]stumble.
20 [p]My son, attend to my words;

a See Ps. 37. 1.
b Ps. 18. 48 & 140. 1.
c 1 Sam. 2. 30.
d Cp. S. of S. 2. 6.
e ch. 2. 15.
f ch. 1. 9.
g See Job 29. 4.
h Ps. 37. 22. Zech. 5. 4. Mal. 2. 2. See Lev. 26. 14—39.
i ch. 1. 8. Cp. ch. 5. 7 & 7. 24 & 8. 33 & Ps. 34. 11.
j ch. 2. 1.
k Cp. Job 8. 6.
l See ch. 3. 2.
m Cp. Ps. 18. 26 & James 4. 6 & 1 Pet. 5. 5. See Ps. 138. 6.
n See Ps. 1. 1.
o See 1 Sam. 12. 23.
p Ecclus. 37. 26.
q Cp. Job 18. 7 & Ps. 18. 36 & 119. 45.
r Cp. ch. 14. 29 (& mg. for mg.) & Phil. 3. 19.
s ch. 3. 23.
t ch. 3. 18.
u ch. 2. 2.
v ver. 22. Cp. John 1. 4 & 1 John 5. 12.
w Job 11. 4.
x ch. 1. 15. Ps. 1. 1.
y See 1 Chr. 22. 5.
z Zech. 12. 10. See Ps. 22. 20 (mg. for mg.).
a 1 Chr. 28. 9. Cp. Eph. 6. 4.
b Cp. Ps. 36. 4.
c Cp. ch. 3. 1.
d ch. 7. 2. Lev. 18. 5. Isai. 55. 3.
e ch. 2. 2.
f Cp. Amos 2. 8.
g Job 11. 17 & 22. 28. Isai. 60. 3 & 62. 1, 2. Dan. 12. 3.
h Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 10.
i 2 Sam. 23. 4. See Ps. 97. 11.
j Cp. Ps. 84. 7.
k Cp. ch. 1. 7.
l Cp. 1 John 3. 2.
m 1 Sam. 2. 9. Isai. 59. 9, 10. Jer. 23. 12. John 12. 35. Cp. Job 18. 5.
n Cp. Matt. 6. 23.
o Cp. John 11. 10 & 1 John 2. 10.
p ver. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *counsel* Or, *friendship* [2] Or, *Though* [3] Or, *Yet* [4] Or, *fools carry away shame* [5] Or, *teaching*
[6] Heb. *an only one.* [7] Or, *The beginning of wisdom is, Get wisdom* [8] Or, *glory* [9] Or, *the light of dawn*
A.V. * Heb. *a man of violence.* † Heb. *exalteth the fools.* ‡ Or, *she shall compass thee with a crown of glory.*

Incline thine ear unto my sayings.
21 [a]Let them not depart from thine eyes;
[c]Keep them in the midst of thine heart.
22 For they are [d]life unto those that find them,
And *[e]health to all their flesh.
23 Keep thy heart [1]†with all diligence;
For [f]out of it are [g]the issues of life.
24 Put away from thee ‡[h]a froward mouth,
And [j]perverse lips put far from thee.
25 [l]Let thine eyes look right on,
And let thine eyelids look straight before thee.
26 [2]n[Make level / Ponder] the path of thy feet,
[p]And §let all thy ways be [3]established.
27 [q]Turn not to the right hand nor to the left:
Remove thy foot from evil.

5 [1]s[My son, attend unto my wisdom; / wisdom.]
[t][Incline / And bow] thine ear to my understanding:
2 That thou mayest [preserve / regard] [v]discretion,
And that thy lips may [w]keep knowledge.
3 For the lips of [y]a strange woman [a]drop [honey, / as an honeycomb,]
And her ‖mouth is [b]smoother than oil:
4 But her [latter] end is [d]bitter as [e]wormwood,
[h]Sharp as [i]a [two-edged / twoedged] sword.
5 Her feet [j]go down to death;
Her steps take hold on [4]Sheol; [hell.]
6 [5]So that she [t]findeth not [Lest thou shouldest ponder] the [level] path of [life: / life.]

a ch. 3. 21.
b See ch. 4. 1.
c Cp. ch. 2. 1.
d ver. 13. ch. 8. 35 & 21. 21. Deut. 32. 47. Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
e ch. 3. 8 & 12. 18 & 13. 17, *al.*
f Cp. Matt. 12. 35.
g Cp. Ps. 68. 20.
h ch. 6. 12.
i Ps. 127. 2.
j ch. 2. 15.
k Ezek. 24. 23.
l Cp. Ecclus. 7. 36 & Heb. 12. 2.
m ch. 1. 22, 29. See ch. 12. 1.
n ch. 5. 6, 21. Cp. Heb. 12. 13.
o ch. 1. 25. See Ps. 107. 11.
p Cp. Ps. 119. 5.
q Deut. 5. 32 & 28. 14. Josh. 1. 7. 1 Kin. 15. 5.
r Cp. Ps. 94. 17.
s ch. 4. 20. Cp. ch. 2. 1, 2.
t ch. 22. 17.
u ver. 18. Cp. ch. 9. 17 & S. of S. 4. 12, 15 & Jer. 2. 13.
v ch. 1. 4.
w Mal. 2. 7.
x See Ps. 68. 26.
y See ch. 2. 16.
z Cp. Jer. 9. 21 & Zech. 8. 5.
a S. of S. 4. 11 (& mg.).
b Ps. 55. 21.
c Cp. ch. 14. 10.
d Cp. Eccles. 7. 26.
e Deut. 29. 18. Jer. 9. 15. Lam. 3. 15, 19. Rev. 8. 11.
f Deut. 24. 5.
g Mal. 2. 14.
h Ps. 57. 4. Cp. Ps. 55. 21.
i See Ps. 149. 6.
j See ch. 7. 27.
k S. of S. 2. 9, 17 & 8. 14.
l ver. 21. ch. 4. 26.
m Cp. Jer. 31. 14.

Her ways are [unstable / moveable,] *and* [6]she [knoweth / canst not know] *it* not. [*that* thou canst not know *them.*]
7 [b]Now therefore, *my* sons, hearken unto me, [Hear me now therefore, O ye children,]
And depart not from the words of my mouth.
8 Remove thy way far from her,
And come not nigh the door of her house:
9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others,
And thy years unto the cruel:
10 Lest strangers be filled with **thy [7strength. / wealth;]
And thy [i]labours *be* in the house of [an alien / a stranger;]
11 And thou [8]k[mourn / thy latter end, / the last,] at
When thy flesh and thy body are consumed,
12 And say, [m]How have I hated instruction,
And my heart [o]despised reproof;
13 [Neither have I / And have not] obeyed the voice of my teachers,
Nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!
14 [r]I was [well nigh / almost] in all evil
In the midst of the congregation and assembly.
15 Drink [u]waters out of thine own cistern,
And running waters out of thine own well.
16 [9][Should / Let] thy [x]springs [fountains] be dispersed abroad,
And rivers of [water / waters] [z]in the [streets? / streets.]
17 [c]Let them be [for thyself alone, / only thine own,]
And not [for strangers / strangers'] with thee.
18 Let thy [u]fountain be [blessed; / blessed:]
And [f]rejoice [in / with] [g]the wife of thy youth.
19 [As a / *Let her be as* the] [a pleasant doe, / pleasant roe;]
Let her breasts ††[m]satisfy thee at all times;

R.V. [1] Or, *above all that thou guardest* [2] Or, *Weigh carefully* [3] Or, *ordered aright* [4] Or, *the grave*
[5] Or, *Lest thou find the level &c.* Or, *Lest thou weigh carefully the path of life* [6] Or, *thou canst not know* them [7] Or, *wealth*
[8] Or, *groan* [9] Or, *Let*
A.V. * Heb. *medicine.* † Heb. *above all keeping.* ‡ Heb. *frowardness of mouth, and perverseness of lips.*
§ Or, *all thy ways shall be ordered aright.* ‖ Heb. *palate.* ** Heb. *thy strength.* †† Heb. *water thee.*

And [1*]be thou ravished always
with her love.
20 For (And) why shouldest (wilt) thou, my son,
[1]be ravished with [b]a strange
woman,
And embrace the bosom of [b]a
stranger?
21 For [e]the ways of man are
[f]before the eyes of the
LORD,
And he [2h]maketh level (pondereth) all his paths. (goings.)
22 His [j]own iniquities shall [k]take
the wicked, (wicked himself,)
And he shall be holden with
the cords of his sin. (†sins.)
23 [n]He shall die for lack of (without) instruction;
And in the greatness of his
folly he shall [p]go astray.

6 1 My son, if thou art become (be)
[s]surety for thy neighbour, (friend,)
If thou hast [s]stricken [3]thy
hands for (hand with) a stranger,
2 Thou art [u]snared with the
words of thy mouth,
Thou art taken with the words
of thy mouth.
3 Do this now, my son, and
deliver thyself,
Seeing (When) thou art come into the
hand of thy neighbour; (friend;)
Go, [4*a]humble thyself, ‡and
[b]importune (make sure) thy neighbour. (friend.)
4 [c]Give not sleep to thine eyes,
Nor slumber to thine eyelids.
5 Deliver thyself as a [5]roe from
the hand *of the hunter*,
And [h]as a bird from the hand
of the fowler.

6 [j]Go to [k]the ant, thou [d]slug-
gard;
Consider her ways, and [n]be
wise:
7 [o]Which having no [6p]chief, (guide,)
[r]Overseer, or ruler,
8 Provideth her meat [a]in the
summer,
And [a]gathereth her food in
the harvest.
9 [c]How long wilt thou [7]sleep,
[d]O sluggard?
When wilt thou arise out of
thy sleep?
10 [g]*Yet* a little sleep, a little
slumber,
[g]A little [i]folding of the hands
to [7]sleep:
11 [l]So shall thy [m]poverty come
as a [8]robber, (one that travelleth,)
And thy want as [9]an armed
man.

12 [o]A worthless (naughty) person, a man of iniquity; (wicked man,)
He walketh (Walketh) with [q]a froward
mouth; (mouth.)
13 He [r]winketh with his eyes, he
[10]speaketh with his feet,
He maketh signs (teacheth) with his fingers;
14 [t]Frowardness is in his heart, he
[v]deviseth evil (mischief) continually;
[w]He [12§]soweth discord.
15 Therefore shall his calamity
come suddenly;
[x]On a sudden (Suddenly) shall he be broken, (broken)
[y]and that without remedy.
16 There be (These) [z]six things which (the) doth
LORD hateth; (hate:)
Yea, [z]seven which are an
abomination [13]‖unto him:
17 [dd]Haughty eyes, (**A proud look,) [e]a lying tongue,
And [f]hands that shed innocent
blood; (blood,)
18 [g]An heart that deviseth wicked
imaginations,
[i]Feet that be swift in running
to mischief; (mischief,)
19 [l]A false witness that [14m]uttereth (speaketh) lies,
And he that [12w]soweth discord
among brethren.

20 [q]My son, keep the commandment of (thy father's com-)
thy father, (mandment,)

a Cp. ch. 10. 5.
b See ch. 2. 16.
c Cp. Jonah 1. 6.
d ch. 10. 26.
e Ps. 119. 168.
f Hos. 7. 2. Heb. 4. 13. See Job 14. 16 & Ps. 11. 4.
g ch. 24. 33.
h ver. 6.
i Eccles. 4. 5.
j See Ps. 7. 15, 16.
k ch. 6. 2.
l ch. 24. 34.
m Cp. ch. 10. 4 & 12. 24 & 13. 4, *al.*
n See Job 4. 21.
o ch. 16. 27.
p Cp. Job 12. 24.
q ch. 4. 24.
r ch. 10. 10. Ps. 35. 19. Ecclus. 27. 22.
s See Job 17. 3.
t See ch. 2. 12.
u Cp. ch. 5. 22.
v Cp. Mic. 2. 1. See ch. 3. 29.
w Cp. ch. 16. 28.
x Isai. 30. 13, 14. Jer. 19. 11.
y ch. 29. 1. 2 Chr. 36. 16.
z Cp. Ecclus. 23. 16 & 25. 7 & 26. 5. See Job 5. 19.
a Cp. Ps. 68. 30 (mg.).
b Cp. Luke 11. 8 & 18. 5.
c ch. 20. 13. Ps. 132. 4.
dd Cp. ch. 8. 13 & 16. 5 & 21. 4. See Ps. 101. 5.
e ch. 12. 22 & 17. 7. Ps. 31. 18 & 120. 2.
f Deut. 19. 10. Isai. 1. 15 & 59. 3, 7.
g Gen. 6. 5.
h See Ps. 91. 3.
i See ch. 1. 16.
j Cp. Job 12. 7.
k ch. 30. 25.
l See Ps. 27. 12.
m ch. 12. 17 & 14. 5, 25 & 19. 5, 9.
n ch. 23. 19 & 27. 11.
o Cp. ch. 30. 27.
p ch. 25. 15 (& mg. for mg.). Isai. 1. 10 (mg. for mg.).
q See ch. 1. 8.
r Ex. 5. 6, 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *go astray.* [2] Or, *weigheth carefully* [3] Or, *thy hand with a stranger* [4] Or, *bestir* [5] Or, *gazelle* [6] Or, *judge* [7] Heb. *lie down.* [8] Or, *rover* [9] Heb. *a man with a shield.* [10] Or, *shuffleth* [11] Or, *teacheth* [12] Heb. *letteth loose.* [13] Heb. *of his soul.* [14] Heb. *breatheth out.*

A.V. * Heb. *err thou always in her love.* † Heb. *sin.* ‡ Or, *so shalt thou prevail with thy friend.* § Heb. *casteth forth.* ‖ Heb. *of his soul.* ** Heb. *Haughty eyes.*

[a]And forsake not the [1]law of
thy mother:
21 [b]Bind them continually upon
thine heart,
[c]Tie / And tie them about thy neck.
22 [d]When thou walkest, / goest, it shall
lead thee;
[d]When thou [2]sleepest, it shall
[f]watch over / keep thee;
And when thou awakest, it
shall talk with thee.
23 For [3]the commandment is [h]a
[*]lamp; and [4]the law is light;
And [i]reproofs of instruction
are the way of life;
24 To keep thee from the evil
woman,
From the flattery [†]of [k]the
stranger's tongue. / tongue of a strange woman.
25 [l]Lust not after her beauty in
thine heart;
Neither let her take thee with
her [o]eyelids.
26 For [p]on account / by means of a whorish
woman *a man is brought*
to [r]a piece of bread:
And [5][‡]the adulteress [s]hunteth / will hunt
for the precious life.
27 Can a man take [t]fire in his
[u]bosom,
And his clothes not be burned?
28 Or can / Can one [v]walk / go upon hot coals,
And his feet not be scorched / burned?
29 So he that goeth in to his
neighbour's wife;
Whosoever toucheth her shall
[y]not be [6]unpunished. / innocent.
30 Men do not despise a thief, if
he steal
To [a]satisfy his soul when he is
hungry: / hungry;
But [b]if he be found, he shall
restore [c]sevenfold;
He shall give all the substance
of his house.
31 He that / *But* whoso committeth adultery
with a woman is [f]void of / lacketh
[7][§]understanding:

a See ch. 1. 8.
b See ch. 3. 3.
c Cp. Job 31. 36.
d See ch. 3. 23, 24.
e ch. 27. 4. S. of S. 8. 6.
f ch. 2. 11.
g Cp. Lev. 20. 10.
h Ps. 119. 105. Cp. Ps. 13. 3.
i Cp. ch. 10. 17.
j See ch. 2. 1.
k See ch. 2. 16.
l Cp. Matt. 5. 28.
m See ch. 4. 4.
n Deut. 32. 10.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 30.
p Cp. ch. 29. 3.
q See ch. 3. 3.
r ch. 28. 21. 1 Sam. 2. 36.
s Ezek. 13. 18.
t Job 31. 12.
u Ps. 79. 12.
v Isai. 43. 2.
w See ch. 2. 16.
x Judg. 5. 28.
y ch. 16. 5.
z See ch. 1. 4.
a Job 38. 39.
b Cp. Ex. 22. 4.
c See Ps. 79. 12.
d See ch. 6. 32.
e ver. 12.
f ch. 7. 7 & 9. 4, 16 & 10. 13, 21, *al.*

He *that* doeth it that would destroy / destroyeth
his own soul.
33 Wounds / A wound and dishonour shall he
get;
And his reproach shall not be
wiped away.
34 For [e]jealousy is the rage of a
man; / man;
And / Therefore he will not spare in
[g]the day of vengeance.
35 ‖He will not regard any
ransom;
Neither will he rest content,
though thou givest many
gifts.

1 [j]My son, keep my words,
7 And [j]lay up my commandments with thee.
2 [m]Keep my commandments / commandments, and
live;
And my [1]law as [n]the apple of
thine eye.
3 [q]Bind them upon thy fingers; / fingers,
[q]Write them upon the table
of thine heart.
4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art
my sister;
And call understanding *thy*
[8]kinswoman:
5 That they may keep thee from
[w]the strange woman,
From [w]the stranger which
[9]flattereth with her words.
6 For at [x]the window of my
house
I looked forth through my
lattice; / casement,
7 And I beheld / beheld among [z]the simple
ones,
I discerned among [**] the
youths,
A young man [d]void of understanding,
8 Passing through the street
[e]near her corner, / corner;
And he went the way to her
house; / house,

R.V. [1] Or, *teaching* [2] Heb. *lieest down.* [3] Or, their *commandment* [4] Or, their *teaching* [5] Heb. *a man's wife.*
Heb. *held innocent.* [7] Heb. *heart.* [8] Or, *familiar friend* [9] Heb. *maketh smooth her words.*
A.V. [*] Or, *candle.* [†] Or, *of the strange tongue.* [‡] Heb. *the woman of a man,* or, *a man's wife.* [§] Heb. *heart.*
Heb. *He will not accept the face of any ransom.* [**] Heb. *the sons.*

9 In [a]the twilight, [*]in the evening of the day,
In [b]the [1]blackness of night and the darkness. black and dark night:
10 And, behold, [c]there met him a woman
With [d]the attire of an harlot, and [2]wily subtil of heart.
11 She (She is [3*]clamorous loud and [f]wilful stubborn;
[h]Her feet abide not in her house:
12 Now she is in the streets, *is she* without, broad places, streets,
And [j]lieth in wait [k]at every corner. corner.)
13 So she caught him, and kissed him,
[4]*And* [†]with [l]an impudent face she said unto him: him,
14 Sacrifices of ‡*I have* [m]peace offerings [5]are with me;
This day have I [6]paid payed my vows.
15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee,
[q]Diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.
16 I have spread decked my couch bed with [6*t*]carpets coverings of tapestry,
With striped cloths of carved *works*, with fine linen [u]the yarn of Egypt.
17 I have [7]perfumed my bed
With [w]myrrh, aloes, and [x]cinnamon.
18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning; morning:
Let us solace ourselves with loves.
19 For [b]the goodman is not at home,
He is gone a long journey:
20 He hath taken a bag of money [§]with him; him,
He *And* will come home at ‖the full moon. day appointed.
21 With her much fair speech she causeth caused him to yield,
With [h]the flattering of her lips she forceth forced him away.

a Job 24. 15. Cp. Eccles. 23. 18.
b ch. 20. 20.
c Eccles. 9. 3.
d Cp. Gen. 38. 14.
e ch. 9. 13.
f Cp. Hos. 4. 16.
g Eccles. 9. 12.
h 1 Tim. 5. 13. Cp. Tit. 2. 5.
i See ch. 4. 1.
j ch. 23. 28.
k ver. 8.
l ch. 21. 29.
m Lev. 7. 11.
n Cp. Neh. 13. 26. See Judg. 16. 1—5.
o See Ps. 50. 14.
p Cp. ch. 2. 18 & 5. 5 & 9. 18.
q Ps. 63. 1 (mg.).
r See ch. 1. 20.
s Job 28. 12.
t ch. 31. 22.
u Cp. Isai. 19. 9.
v ch. 9. 13, 14.
w Ps. 45. 8.
x Ex. 30. 23.
y ch. 1. 21.
z Job 29. 7.
a Cp. Ps. 49. 1, 2.
b Matt. 20. 11.
c See ch. 1. 4.
d ver. 12.
e Cp. ch. 1. 22.
f Cp. ch. 22. 20.
g ch. 23. 16.
h ch. 5. 3 & 6. 24. See Ps. 12. 2.
i Ps. 37. 30.

22 He goeth after her [8**]straightway,
As an ox goeth to the slaughter,
Or as [9]fetters a fool to the correction of the fool stocks;
23 Till an arrow a dart strike through his liver;
As [g]a bird hasteth to the snare,
And knoweth not that it is for his life.
24 [i]Now therefore, *my* sons, hearken unto me, Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children,
And attend to the words of my mouth.
25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways,
Go not astray in her paths.
26 For she hath cast down many wounded:
Yea, all her slain are [n]a mighty host. many strong *men* have been slain by her.
27 Her house is [p]the way to [10]Sheol, hell,
Going down to the chambers of death.

8 [1]Doth not [r]wisdom cry, cry?
And [s]understanding put forth her voice?
2 In She standeth in the top of [v]high places, places, by the way, way
Where the paths meet, she standeth; In places of the paths.
3 Beside She crieth at [y]the gates, at the entry of [z]the city,
At the coming in at the doors, she crieth aloud: doors.
4 Unto you, O [a]men, I call;
And my voice is to [a]the sons of men. man.
5 O ye [c]simple, understand [11]d[d]subtilty; wisdom:
And, ye [e]fools, be ye of an understanding heart.
6 Hear, Hear; for I will speak of [f]excellent things;
And the opening of my lips shall be [g]right things.
7 For my [i]mouth shall utter speak truth;

R.V. [1] Heb. *pupil* (of the eye). [2] Or, *close* Heb. *guarded*. [3] Or, *turbulent* [4] Heb. *She hardened her face, and said.* [5] Or, *were due from me* [6] Or, *cushions* [7] Or, *sprinkled* [8] Heb. *suddenly*. [9] Or, one in *fetters* The text is probably corrupt. [10] Or, *the grave* [11] Or, *prudence*
A.V. * Heb. *in the evening of the day.* † Heb. *she strengthened her face, and said.* ‡ Heb. *Peace offerings are upon me.* § Heb. *in his hand.* ‖ Or, *the new moon.* ** Heb. *suddenly.*

And wickedness is *an abomination to my lips.
8 All the words of my mouth [1]are in righteousness;
There is nothing [b]crooked †froward or perverse in them.
9 They are all [c]plain to him that understandeth,
And right to them that find knowledge.
10 [f]Receive my instruction, and not silver;
And knowledge rather than choice gold.
11 [j]For wisdom is better than rubies;
And [m]all the things that may be desired are not to be compared unto her. to it.
12 I wisdom have made [2]°subtilty my dwell with dwelling, ‡prudence,
And find out [3]knowledge *and* [r]discretion. of witty inventions.
13 [s]The fear of the LORD is to [t]hate evil:
[u]Pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way,
And [v]the froward mouth, do I hate.
14 [x]Counsel is mine, and [4]y[y]sound knowledge. wisdom.
I am understanding; [a]I have might. strength.
5 By me [c]kings reign,
And princes decree justice.
6 By me [5]princes rule,
And nobles, *even* all the judges [6]of the earth.
7 [f]I love them that love me;
And [g]those that seek me [7]diligently early shall find me.
8 [i]Riches and honour are with me;
Yea, [8]l[l]durable riches and [l]righteousness.
9 My fruit is [n]better than [o]gold, yea, than fine gold;

a ch. 10. 20.
b Deut. 32. 5.
c Cp. ch. 14. 6 & 1 Cor. 2. 10.
d Cp. Wisd. 9. 9. Ecclus. 24. 9. See Job 28. 25—28.
e Gen. 14. 19, 22. Cp. Ps. 104. 24 & 136. 5.
f ver. 19. ch. 3. 14. Ps. 119. 72, 127.
g Cp. Rev. 3. 14 (for mg.).
h Ps. 93. 2.
i Ps. 2. 6.
j Cp. ch. 16. 16. See Job 28. 12—19.
k Cp. John 17. 5.
l ver. 27, 28. ch. 3. 20. Gen. 1. 2.
m ch. 3. 15.
n Job 15. 7. Ps. 51. 5.
o ver. 5 (& mg. for mg.).
p Job 38. 6 (Heb.).
q Ps. 90. 2.
r ch. 1. 4.
s Cp. ch. 16. 6.
t See Ps. 97. 10.
u Cp. ch. 6. 17 & 16. 5.
v ch. 2. 12 & 4. 24.
w ch. 3. 19.
x Isai. 11. 2. Cp. Isai. 9. 6.
y Cp. ch. 2. 7.
z Job 22. 14.
a Eccles. 7. 19. Cp. Ps. 89. 19.
b Gen. 1. 6.
c Cp. Dan. 2. 21 & Rom. 13. 1 & Rev. 19. 16.
d Gen. 1. 9, 10.
e See Job 26. 10.
f Ps. 91. 14. John 14. 21. Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 30.
g James 1. 5. Cp. ch. 1. 28.
h See Ps. 104. 5.
i ch. 3. 16.
j Zech. 13. 7. Cp. John 1. 1, 2.
k Cp. Ps. 104. 24 & 136. 5 & S. of S. 7. 1 & Jer. 52. 15 (mg.) & Heb. 1. 2.
l Ps. 112. 3. Cp. Matt. 6. 33 & Luke 16. 11 & Eph. 3. 8.
m Ps. 16. 3. Isai. 5. 7 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 3. 17.
n ch. 3. 14.
o ver. 10.
p Cp. Gen. 1. 31 & Ps. 104. 31.
q Isai. 45. 18.

And my [9]revenue than [a]choice silver.
20 I walk §lead in the way of righteousness,
In the midst of the paths of judgement. judgment.
21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance, substance;
And that I may will fill their treasuries. treasures.
22 [d]The LORD [10]e[e]possessed me [11]in [g]the beginning of his way,
[12]Before his works [h]of old.
23 I was [i]set up from everlasting, from the beginning,
[k]Or ever the earth was.
24 When there were no [l]depths, I was [n]brought forth;
When there were no fountains abounding with water.
25 Before the mountains [p]were settled,
[q]Before the hills was I brought forth:
26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the ‖fields,
Nor **the [13]beginning highest part of the dust of the world.
27 When he [14]w[w]established prepared the heavens, I was there:
When he set ††z[z]a circle compass upon the face of the deep. depth.
28 When he [b]made firm established the skies clouds above:
When he strengthened the fountains of the deep became strong.
29 When he [d]gave to the sea [15]its [e]bound, his decree,
That the waters should not transgress pass his commandment:
When he [16]marked out appointed [h]the foundations of the earth:
30 Then [j]I was by him, *as* [k]a master workman. one brought up *with him*.
And I [17]was daily *his* [m]delight,
[18]Rejoicing always before him;
31 [18]p[p]Rejoicing in his the [q]habitable part of his earth;

R.V. [1] Or, *are righteousness* [2] Or, *prudence* [3] Or, *knowledge of witty inventions* [4] Or, *effectual working*
Or, *rulers* [6] Many ancient authorities read, *of righteousness.* [7] Or, *early* [8] Or, *ancient* [9] Or, *increase*
Or, *formed* [11] Or, *as* [12] Or, *The first of* [13] Or, *sum* [14] Or, *prepared* [15] Or, *his decree*
Or, *appointed* [17] Or, *had delight continually* [18] Or, *Sporting*
A.V. * Heb. *the abomination of my lips.* † Heb. *wreathed.* ‡ Or, *subtilty.* § Or, *walk.* ‖ Or, *open places.*
Or, *the chief part.* †† Or, *a circle.*

And my delight was / delights were with the sons of men.
32 Now therefore, [b]my sons, / therefore me; hearken unto me, O ye children:
For [d]blessed are they that keep my ways.
33 [f]Hear instruction, and be wise, [g]And refuse it not.
34 [i]Blessed is the man that heareth me,
Watching daily at my gates,
Waiting at the posts of my doors.
35 For [m]whoso findeth me [n]findeth life,
And [o]shall [1*]obtain favour of the LORD.
36 But he [q]that [2]sinneth against me [r]wrongeth his own soul:
All they that [s]hate me [t]love death.

9 [1 w]Wisdom hath builded her house,
She hath hewn out her [y]seven [z]pillars:
2 She hath [a]killed [†]her beasts; she hath [c]mingled her wine;
She hath also [d]furnished her table.
3 She hath [f]sent forth her maidens, / maidens: she [h]crieth
Upon [i]the highest places of the city,
4 [j]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither:
[l]As for him that is void of / wanteth understanding, she saith to him,
5 Come, [n]eat [ye] of my bread,
And [p]drink of [c]the wine which I have mingled.
6 [3]Leave off, [q]ye simple ones, / Forsake the foolish, and [r]live;
[s]And walk / go in the way of understanding.
7 He that correcteth / reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame:
And he that reproveth / rebuketh a wicked man *getteth* himself a blot.
8 [a]Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee:
[c]Reprove / rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.
9 Give *instruction* to a wise man, and he will be [e]yet wiser:
Teach a righteous / just man, and he will [h]increase in learning.
10 [j]The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom:
And [k]the knowledge of the Holy One / holy is understanding.
11 For by me [l]thy days shall be multiplied,
And the years of thy life shall be increased.
12 [p]If thou art / be wise, thou art / shalt be wise for thyself:
And / But if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.
13 [4]"The / A foolish woman is [v]clamorous; / clamorous:
She is [5]simple, and [x]knoweth nothing.
14 And / For she sitteth at the door of her house,
On a seat in [b]the high places of the city,
15 To call to them that pass by, / passengers
Who [e]go right on their ways, / ways:
16 [g]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither:
And as for him that is void of / wanteth understanding, she saith to him,
17 [k]Stolen waters are sweet,
And [m]bread [‡]*eaten* in secret is pleasant.
18 But he knoweth not [o]that [6]the dead are there;
That / *And that* her guests are in the depths of Sheol. / hell.

1 [t]The proverbs of Solomon.

10 [u]A wise son maketh a glad father:
[v]But a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

a Cp. Matt. 7. 6.
b ch. 5. 7 & 7. 24. Cp. 1 John 3. 1.
c See Ps. 141. 5.
d Ps. 119. 1, 2 & 128. 1, 2. Cp. Luke 11. 28.
e Cp. Matt. 13. 12.
f See ch. 4. 1.
g Cp. ch. 15. 32 (& mg.).
h ch. 1. 5. Ecclus. 21. 15.
i Cp. ch. 3. 13.
j See ch. 1. 7.
k ch. 30. 3.
l Cp. ch. 10. 27. See ch. 3. 2.
m ch. 8. 18. See ch. 4. 22.
n John 1. 4 & 17. 3.
o ch. 12. 2 & 18. 22.
p Cp. Job 22. 2, 3 & 1 Cor. 3. 8 & Gal. 6. 5.
q Cp. Job 5. 24 (for mg.).
r Cp. ch. 15. 32 & 20. 2 & 29. 24 & Ecclus. 19. 4.
s ch. 12. 1.
t ch. 21. 6.
u For ver. 13—18, see ch. 7. 7—27.
v ch. 7. 11.
w Cp. Matt. 16. 18 & 1 Pet. 2. 5. See Eph. 2. 20—22.
x ch. 5. 6.
y Cp. Rev. 1. 4.
z Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 15.
a Cp. Matt. 22. 4.
b ver. 3.
c ch. 23. 30. S. of S. 8. 2.
d Ps. 23. 5. Cp. Luke 14. 17.
e Cp. ver. 6.
f Cp. Ps. 68. 11 & Matt. 22. 3 & 23. 34.
g ver. 4.
h ch. 8. 1, 2.
i ver. 14. ch. 8. 2. Cp. Matt. 10. 27.
j ver. 16. Cp. Matt. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 26.
k Cp. ch. 5. 15.
l ch. 6. 32.
m Cp. ch. 20. 17 & 30. 20 & Ecclus. 23. 17.
n Cp. S. of S. 5. 1 & Isai. 55. 1 & John 6. 27.
o See ch. 7. 27.
p Cp. John 7. 37.
q See ch. 1. 4.
r Cp. ver. 11.
s Cp. ch. 23. 19.
t See ch. 1. 1.
u See ch. 29. 3.
v ch. 17. 25 & 29. 15.

R.V. 1 Heb. *draw forth.* 2 Or, *misseth me* 3 Or, *Forsake the simple* 4 Or, *Folly* 5 Heb. *simplicity.* 6 Or, *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim.*
A.V. * Heb. *bring forth.* † Heb. *her killing.* ‡ Heb. *of secrecies.*

2 [a]Treasures of wickedness profit nothing:
[d]But righteousness delivereth from death.
3 [f]The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish:
[i]But he thrusteth casteth away *the desire substance of the wicked.
4 [j]He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand:
[k]But the hand of the diligent maketh rich.
5 He that [m]gathereth in summer is [1]a wise son:
But he that sleepeth in harvest is [o]a son [2]that causeth shame.
6 Blessings are upon the head of the righteous just:
But [3]violence [p]covereth the mouth of the wicked.
7 [r]The memory of the just is blessed:
But [t]the name of the wicked shall rot.
8 [u]The wise in heart will receive commandments:
But [4]†a prating fool [5]‡[w]shall fall.
9 [x]He that walketh uprightly walketh surely:
But he that perverteth his ways [z]shall be known.
10 He that [b]winketh with the eye causeth sorrow:
[6][w]But [4]a prating fool [5]‡shall fall.
11 [e]The mouth of the a righteous man is [f]a fountain well of life:
But [3]violence [p]covereth the mouth of the wicked.
12 Hatred stirreth up strifes:
But [k]love covereth all transgressions sins.
13 In the lips of him that hath discernment understanding wisdom is found:
But [b]a rod is for the back of him that is [c]void of [7]§understanding.
14 Wise men [e]lay up knowledge:
But [g]the mouth of the foolish is a present near destruction.
15 [h]The rich man's wealth is his strong city:
The destruction of the poor is their poverty.
16 The labour of the righteous *tendeth* [l]to life; life:
The increase fruit of the wicked to sin.
17 He [8]is [n]in the way of life that heedeth [9]correction, keepeth instruction:
But he that forsaketh refuseth reproof [10]‖erreth.
18 He that hideth hatred is of *with* lying lips; lips,
And he that uttereth a slander slander, is a fool.
19 [q]In the multitude of words there wanteth not transgression, sin:
[s]But he that refraineth his lips [11]doeth wisely, *is* wise.
20 The tongue of the righteous is just *is as* [v]choice silver:
The heart of the wicked is little worth.
21 The lips of the righteous feed many:
But the foolish fools die for [v]lack want **of [7]understanding. wisdom.
22 [a]The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich,
[c]And [12]he addeth no sorrow therewith. with it.
23 It is as [d]sport to a fool to do wickedness. mischief:
[13]And *so is* [v]wisdom to a man of understanding. But a man of understanding hath wisdom.
24 [h]The fear of the wicked, it [i]shall come upon him:
And But [j]the desire of the righteous shall be granted.
25 [14]When As [l]the whirlwind passeth, the wicked is so *is* the wicked no more:

a Cp. ch. 21. 6 & Ezek. 7. 19 & Eccl. 5. 8 & Luke 12. 19, 20.
b ch. 19. 29 & 26. 3.
c See ch. 6. 32.
d ch. 11. 4, 6. Cp. Tobit 4. 10 & 12. 9 & Eccl. 3. 30 & 29. 12.
e Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 12. 23.
f Ps. 34. 9, 10 & 37. 25. Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
g ch. 18. 7.
h ch. 18. 11. Cp. Ps. 52. 7 & Eccl. 40. 26 & Mark 10. 24.
i Cp. Ps. 112. 10 & James 4. 3.
j Cp. ch. 6. 11 & 12. 24 & 13. 4.
k ch. 21. 5.
l ch. 11. 19 & 19. 23.
m Cp. ch. 6. 8.
n Cp. ch. 6. 23.
o ch. 17. 2 & 19. 26.
p Cp. Ps. 69. 7 & Obad. 10.
q Cp. Matt. 12. 36, 37.
r Ps. 112. 6.
s ch. 17. 27. Cp. James 3. 2.
t Cp. Ps. 9. 5.
u Cp. Matt. 7. 24, 25.
v ch. 8. 19 & 16. 16.
w Cp. Hos. 4. 14 (for mg.).
x ch. 3. 23 & 28. 18. Ps. 23. 4. Isai. 33. 15, 16.
y Cp. Hos. 4. 6.
z Cp. Matt. 10. 26 & 1 Tim. 5. 25.
a Cp. Gen. 24. 35 & 26. 12 & Deut. 8. 18.
b ch. 6. 13.
c Cp. Ps. 127. 2 (for mg.).
d ch. 2. 14 & 15. 21.
e Ps. 37. 30.
f ch. 13. 14. Ps. 36. 9. Cp. John 4. 10 & Rev. 22. 1, al.
g Cp. ch. 8. 30.
h Isai. 66. 4. Heb. 10. 27. Cp. Job 15. 21.
i Job 3. 25.
j Ps. 145. 19. Matt. 5. 6.
1 John 5. 14, 15.
k ch. 17. 9. 1 Cor. 13. 7 (mg.). 1 Pet. 4. 8. Cp. James 5. 20.
l Cp. Job 21. 18 & Ps. 58. 9 & Wisd. 5. 14. See Matt. 7. 26, 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *a son that doeth wisely* [2] Or, *that doeth shamefully* [3] Or, *the mouth of the wicked covereth violence*
eb. *the foolish of lips.* [5] Or, *shall be overthrown* or *laid low* [6] The Sept. and Syr. read, *But he that rebuketh openly*
keth peace. [7] Heb. *heart.* [8] Or, *is a way* [9] Or, *instruction* [10] Or, *causeth to err* [11] Or, *is wise*
r, *toil addeth nothing thereto* [13] Or, *But a man of understanding hath wisdom* [14] Or, *As the whirlwind passeth, so is*
wicked no more
A.V. * Or, *the wicked for* their *wickedness* † Heb. *a fool of lips.* ‡ Or, *shall be beaten.* § Heb. *heart.*
r, *causeth to err.* ** Heb. *of heart*

But [a]the righteous is an everlasting foundation.
26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes,
So is the sluggard to them that send him.
27 [d]The fear of the LORD [1*]prolongeth days:
[f]But the years of the wicked shall be shortened.
28 [g]The hope of the righteous *shall be* gladness:
[j]But the expectation of the wicked shall perish.
29 [l]The way of the LORD is a strong hold / strength to the upright; / upright:
But [2]it is [m]a destruction / destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.
30 [n]The righteous shall never be removed:
But [o]the wicked shall not dwell in / inhabit the [3]land. / earth.
31 [q]The mouth of the righteous / just
[4]bringeth forth wisdom:
But the froward tongue shall be cut off. / out.
32 The lips of the righteous [r]know what is acceptable:
But the mouth of the wicked [5]*speaketh* †[u]frowardness.

II 1 [6]‡[w]A false balance is an abomination to the LORD:
[x]But §a just weight is his delight.
2 [z]When pride cometh, then cometh shame:
But with [a]the lowly is wisdom.
3 [cc]The integrity of the upright shall guide them:
[d]But the perverseness of the transgressors / treacherous shall destroy them.
4 [f]Riches profit not in the day of wrath:
[c]But righteousness delivereth from death.

[a] ch. 12. 3. Ps. 15. 5. Cp. Matt. 7. 24, 25.
[b] ch. 3. 6.
[c] Cp. Gen. 7. 1.
[d] See ch. 3. 2.
[e] See Ps. 7. 15, 16.
[f] See Job 15. 32, 33.
[g] Cp. Luke 21. 28.
[h] ch. 10. 28.
[i] See Job 8. 13, 14.
[j] See Job 8. 13.
[k] ver. 6. Cp. ch. 21. 18.
[l] Cp. Ps. 25. 12 & Matt. 22. 16 & Acts 9. 2.
[m] Cp. ch. 21. 15 (& mg. for mg.) & Ps. 1. 6.
[n] ver. 25. Ps. 37. 22, 29 & 125. 1.
[o] ch. 2. 21, 22.
[p] Cp. ch. 28. 12 & Esth. 8. 15.
[q] Ps. 37. 30.
[r] Cp. Eccles. 10. 12.
[s] Cp. ch. 14. 1 & 29. 8.
[t] Ps. 10. 7.
[u] ch. 2. 12.
[v] ch. 14. 21. Cp. Matt. 7. 1.
[w] ch. 16. 11 & 20. 10, 23. See Lev. 19. 35, 36.
[x] Cp. ch. 12. 22.
[y] ch. 20. 19. Lev. 19. 16.
[z] ch. 16. 18 & 18. 12 & 29. 23. Cp. Dan. 4. 30, 31.
[a] Mic. 6. 8.
[b] ch. 15. 22 & 20. 18 & 24. 6.
[cc] ch. 13. 6.
[d] ch. 19. 3.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 1 & Job 17. 3.
[f] Zeph. 1. 18. See ch. 10. 2.
[g] Cp. ch. 17. 18 (for mg.) & 22. 26 (for mg.).

5 The righteousness of the perfect [b]shall [7]‖direct his way:
But the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
6 [c]The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them:
But they that deal treacherously / transgressors [e]shall be taken in their own mischief. / naughtiness.
7 When a wicked man dieth, *his* [h]expectation shall perish:
And [i]the hope of [8]iniquity / unjust *men* perisheth.
8 [k]The righteous is delivered out of trouble,
And the wicked cometh in his stead.
9 With his mouth the godless man / An hypocrite with *his* mouth destroyeth his neighbour:
But through knowledge shall the righteous / just be delivered.
10 [p]When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth:
And when the wicked perish, there is shouting.
11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted:
[s]But it is overthrown by [t]the mouth of the wicked.
12 He that is **void of wisdom / [v]despiseth his neighbour is void of [9]wisdom:
But a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
13 He that [y]goeth about as a talebearer / ††A
revealeth secrets:
But he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.
14 Where no [b]wise guidance / counsel is, the people falleth. / fall:
[b]But in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.
15 [e]He that is surety for a stranger [10]‡‡shall smart for it:
[g]But / And he that hateth [11]§§suretiship is sure.

[a] Mic. 6. 8.
[b] ch. 15. 22 & 20. 18 & 24. 6.
[c] ch. 13. 6.
[d] ch. 19. 3.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 1 & Job 17. 3.
[f] Zeph. 1. 18. See ch. 10. 2.
[g] Cp. ch. 17. 18 (for mg.) & 22. 26 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Heb. *addeth.* [2] Or, *destruction shall be to &c.* [3] Or, *earth* [4] Or, *buddeth with* [5] Or, is
[6] Heb. *A balance of deceit.* [7] Or, *make straight* or *plain* [8] Or, *strong* men [9] Heb. *heart.* [10] Heb. *shall be sore broken.* [11] Heb. *those that strike* hands.
A.V. * Heb. *addeth.* † Heb. *frowardnesses.* ‡ Heb. *Balances of deceit.* § Heb. *a perfect stone.*
‖ Heb. *rectify.* ** Heb. *destitute of heart.* †† Heb. *He that walketh,* being *a talebearer.* ‡‡ Heb. *shall be sore broken.* §§ Heb. *those that strike* hands.

16 [a]A gracious woman retaineth honour:
And [b]violent men retain riches.
17 [d]The merciful man doeth good to his own soul:
But he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.
18 The wicked [earneth / worketh a] deceitful [wages. / work.]
But [he / to him] that [g]soweth righteousness [hath / shall be] a sure reward.
19 [1]He that is stedfast in [As] righteousness [shall attain / tendeth to] life:
[And / So] [k]he that pursueth evil [doeth / pursueth] it to his own death.
20 They that are [m]perverse in [of a froward] heart are [o]an abomination to the LORD:
But such as are [q]perfect in [upright] *their* way are his [r]delight.
21 [2s]*Though* hand *join* in hand,
[t]the [evil man / wicked] shall not be unpunished:
But [u]the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
22 *As* [x]a [3]jewel of gold in a swine's snout,
So is a fair woman which [4*]is without discretion.
23 The desire of the righteous is only good:
But [z]the expectation of the wicked is [5]wrath.
24 [b]There is that [c]scattereth, and [increaseth yet more. / yet increaseth],
And there is that withholdeth [6]more than is meet, but *it tendeth* [only to want. / to poverty.]
25 [t][i]The liberal soul [j]shall be made fat:
And [k]he that watereth shall be watered also himself.
26 He that withholdeth corn, [m]the people shall curse him:
But [o]blessing shall be upon the head of him that [p]selleth it.

a Cp. ch. 31. 30.
b Cp. Luke 11. 21.
c See Ps. 7. 16.
d Cp. Matt. 5. 7. See Matt. 25. 34—40.
e See Ps. 49. 6.
f Jer. 17. 8. See Ps. 92. 12.
g Hos. 10. 12. Gal. 6. 8, 9. Cp. James 3. 18.
h ch. 15. 27.
i Cp. Eccles. 5. 16.
j ch. 10. 16 & 19. 23.
k Cp. Rom. 6. 23 & Gal. 6. 8.
l See ch. 3. 18.
m Cp. ch. 17. 20.
n Dan. 12. 3. James 5. 20. See 1 Cor. 9. 19—22.
o ch. 12. 22 & 16. 5.
p Cp. Jer. 25. 29 & 1 Pet. 4. 18.
q ch. 13. 6. Ps. 119. 1.
r 1 Chr. 29. 17.
s ch. 16. 5.
t ch. 12. 7. Cp. Ps. 37. 2, 9. See Isai. 28. 15—18.
u See Ps. 112. 2.
v ch. 5. 12 & 15. 10. Ecclus. 21. 6.
w Ps. 49. 10.
x Cp. Gen. 24. 47 & Isai. 3. 21 & Ezek. 16. 12.
y ch. 8. 35.
z Rom. 2. 8, 9.
a See ch. 10. 25.
b ch. 13. 7.
c Ps. 37. 21 & 112. 9. Cp. ch. 19. 17.
d See ch. 31. 10.
e S. of S. 3. 11.
f ch. 10. 5.
g ch. 14. 30.
h Cp. Matt. 12. 35.
i See 2 Cor. 9. 6—11.
j ch. 13. 4 & 28. 25.
k Cp. Matt. 7. 2.
l See ch. 1. 11.
m ch. 24. 24.
n ch. 14. 3.
o Cp. Job 29. 13.
p Cp. Gen. 42. 6.
q See ch. 11. 21.
r Job 34. 25.

27 He that diligently seeketh good [seeketh / procureth] favour:
But [c]he that [searcheth after / seeketh] mischief, it shall come unto him.
28 He that [e]trusteth in his riches shall fall:
But the righteous shall [f]flourish as [the green leaf. / a branch.]
29 He that [h]troubleth his own house shall [i]inherit the wind:
And the [foolish / fool] shall be servant to the wise of heart.
30 The fruit of the righteous is [l]a tree of life;
And he that [is wise / winneth souls. / winneth souls *is* wise.]
31 Behold, [p]the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth:
[How much / Much] more the wicked and the [sinner! / sinner.]

12 1 Whoso loveth [7correction / instruction] loveth knowledge:
But he that [v]hateth reproof is [w]brutish.
2 A good man [shall obtain / obtaineth] favour of the LORD:
But a man of wicked devices will he condemn.
3 A man shall not be established by wickedness:
But the root of [a]the righteous shall [never / not] be moved.
4 [d]A virtuous woman is [e]a crown to her husband:
But she that [8f]maketh ashamed is as [g]rottenness in his bones.
5 [h]The thoughts of the righteous are [9just / right]:
But the counsels of the wicked are deceit.
6 The words of the wicked [10]are [of / lying / to lie] in wait for blood:
But [n]the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
7 [11q]The wicked are [r]overthrown, and are not:

s Or, *My hand upon it!* Heb. *Hand to hand.*
t Or, *ring*
u Or, *doeth shamefully*
R.V. [1] Or, *So righteousness* tendeth *to life, and he &c.*
[2] Heb. *turneth aside from.*
[3] Or, *arrogance*
[4] Or, *what is justly due*
[5] Or, *instruction*
[6] Heb. *Hand to hand.*
[7] Heb. *judgement.*
[8] Or, *are a lying in wait*
[9] Or, *Overthrow the wicked, and they are not*
A.V. * Heb. *departeth from.*
† Heb. *The soul of blessing.*
‡ Heb. *taketh.*

[a]But the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom:
But he that is *of a perverse heart shall be [d]despised.

9 [e]Better is he that is lightly esteemed, *He that is* despised, and hath a servant, *is* better
Than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 [g]A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast:
But the †tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

11 [i]He that tilleth his land [j]shall have plenty of be satisfied with bread:
[m]But he that followeth after [1o]vain *persons* is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth [2‡q]the net of evil men:
But the root of the righteous yieldeth *fruit.*

13 [s]In the transgression of the lips is [3]a snare
§The wicked is snared by the transgression of *his* lips to the evil man.
[u]But the righteous just shall come out of trouble.

14 [w]A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth:
[y]And the doings recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 [z]The way of the foolish a fool is right in his own eyes:
But he that is wise hearkeneth unto counsel. counsel *is* wise.

16 [b]A fool's vexation wrath is [4]‖presently known:
But a prudent man concealeth covereth shame.

17 [d]He that [5]uttereth speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness, righteousness:
But [e]a false witness deceit.

18 [f]There is that speaketh rashly like the piercings of a sword:
But the tongue of the wise is [b]health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever:
But [c]a lying tongue is but for a moment.

20 Deceit is in the heart of [f]them that devise imagine evil:
But to the counsellors of peace is joy.

21 [h]There shall no mischief evil happen to the righteous. just:
But the wicked shall be filled with evil. mischief.

22 [k]Lying lips are [t]an abomination to the LORD:
[n]But they that deal truly are his delight.

23 [p]A prudent man concealeth knowledge:
[p]But the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

24 [r]The hand of the diligent shall bear rule:
But [6]the **slothful shall be [t]put under taskwork. tribute.

25 [7v]Heaviness in the heart of a man man maketh it stoop; stoop:
But [x]a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous is a guide to more ††excellent than his neighbour:
But the way of the wicked causeth them to err. seduceth them.

27 [6a]The slothful man [8]roasteth not that which he took in hunting:
But the precious substance of men [9]*is to* substance of a diligent man *is* the diligent. precious.

28 [c]In the way of righteousness is life;
And in the pathway thereof there is no death.

13 [1]A wise son *heareth* his father's [10]instruction:
But [g]a scorner [h]heareth not rebuke.

a Cp. ch. 10. 25, 30.
b See ch. 4. 22.
c ch. 19. 9. Cp. Ps. 52. 4, 5.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 20. 30.
e Ecclus. 10. 27.
f ch. 3. 29.
g Cp. Deut. 25. 4.
h Ps. 91. 10. Ecclus. 33. 1. Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 13 & 2 Pet. 2. 9.
i ch. 28. 19. Ecclus. 20. 28.
j ch. 20. 13.
k Cp. Rev. 22. 15. See ch. 6. 17.
l ch. 11. 20.
m ch. 28. 19.
n Cp. ch. 11. 1.
o Judg. 9. 4.
p Cp. ch. 13. 16 & 15. 2.
q Cp. Ps. 10. 9.
r Cp. ch. 10. 4 & 13. 4.
s ch. 18. 7. Cp. Ps. 64. 8 & Matt. 12. 37.
t Cp. Gen. 49. 15 & 1 Kin. 9. 21.
u ch. 21. 23.
v ch. 15. 13. Ecclus. 38. 18. Cp. ch. 17. 22. See Ecclus. 30. 21—23.
w ch. 13. 2 & 14. 14 & 18. 20.
x Isai. 50. 4 (& mg.).
y ch. 19. 17. Isai. 3. 10, 11. Cp. Judg. 9. 16, 56.
z ch. 3. 7 & 16. 2 & 21. 2 & 26. 12. Cp. ch. 14. 12 & 16. 25.
a Cp. ver. 24.
b Cp. ch. 14. 33 & 29. 11.
c See ch. 10. 2.
d ch. 14. 5.
e See ch. 6. 19.
f See Ps. 57. 4.
g ch. 1. 22. See Ps. 1. 1.
h Cp. ver. 8 (mg.) & 1 Sam. 2. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *vain things* [2] Or, *the prey* [3] Or, *an evil snare* [4] Or, *openly* Heb. *in the day.* [5] Heb. *breatheth out.* [6] Heb. *slothfulness.* [7] Or, *Care* [8] Or, *catcheth not his prey* [9] Or, is to be diligent [10] Or, *correction*

A.V. * Heb. *perverse of heart.* † Or, *bowels.* ‡ Or, *the fortress.* § Heb. *The snare of the wicked is in the transgression of lips.* ‖ Heb. *in that day.* ** Or, *deceitful.* †† Or, *abundant.*

2 A man shall [a]eat good [1]by the fruit of his mouth:
But [2]the soul of the treacherous transgressors
[c]*shall eat* violence.
3 [e]He that guardeth keepeth his mouth keepeth his life:
But [g]he that openeth wide his lips [h]shall have destruction.
4 [k]The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing:
But the soul of the diligent [m]shall be made fat.
5 A righteous man hateth lying:
But a wicked man [3]is loathsome, and cometh to shame.
6 [o]Righteousness guardeth keepeth [4]him that is [q]upright in the way:
But wickedness overthroweth [5]*the sinner.
7 [s]There is that [6]maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing:
[u]There is that [6]maketh himself poor, yet hath great wealth. riches.
8 The ransom of a man's life is are his riches:
But the poor [w]heareth no not [7]threatening. rebuke.
9 [x]The light of the righteous rejoiceth:
But [y]the †lamp of the wicked shall be put out.
10 [b]By Only by pride cometh only contention:
But with the well advised is wisdom.
11 [d]Wealth gotten [8]by vanity shall be diminished:
But he that gathereth [9]‡by labour shall have increase.
12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick:
[h]But when the desire cometh, it is [j]a tree of life.
13 Whoso [k]despiseth [l]the word [10]bringeth destruction on himself. shall be destroyed:
But he that feareth the commandment §shall be [b]rewarded.
14 The [11]law of the wise is [d]a fountain of life,
[f]To depart from the snares of death.
15 [i]Good understanding [12]giveth [j]favour:
But the way of the treacherous transgressors is rugged. hard.
16 [l]Every prudent man worketh dealeth with knowledge:
[n]But a fool spreadeth out ‖layeth open *his* folly.
17 A wicked messenger falleth into evil mischief:
But **[p]a faithful ambassador is health.
18 Poverty and shame *shall be to* him that [r]refuseth [13]correction. instruction:
[t]But he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.
19 [v]The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul:
But it is an abomination to fools to depart from evil.
20 [14]Walk with wise men, and thou shalt He that walketh with wise *men* shall be wise:
But the a companion of fools ††shall [15]smart for it. be destroyed.
21 [z]Evil pursueth sinners:
[a]But to the righteous shall be good recompensed with good. shall be repayed.
22 [c]A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: children:
And [e]the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the righteous. just.
23 Much food *is in* [f]the [16]tillage of the poor:
But there is that is destroyed by reason of [g]injustice. for want of judgment.
24 [i]He that spareth his rod hateth his son:
But he that loveth him chasteneth him [17]betimes.

a ch. 12. 14.
b Cp. ver. 21.
c Cp. ch. 1. 31 & 26. 6.
d See ch. 10. 11.
e ch. 21. 23. Cp. ch. 12. 13 & 18. 21 & James 3. 2.
f ch. 14. 27. Cp. Ps. 18. 5 & 2 Tim. 2. 26.
g ch. 20. 19.
h ch. 18. 7.
i Cp. Luke 2. 52. See Ps. 111. 10.
j ch. 3. 4 & 22. 1.
k See ch. 6. 9—11.
l Cp. ch. 12. 23 & 15. 2.
m ch. 11. 25.
n Cp. ch. 18. 2 & Eccles. 10. 3.
o ch. 11. 3, 5, 6.
p ch. 25. 13. Cp. ch. 14. 5.
q ch. 11. 20.
r Cp. ch. 15. 5, 31, 32.
s ch. 11. 24. Cp. Luke 12. 21 & Rev. 3. 17.
t Cp. ch. 15. 5.
u Cp. Luke 12. 33 & 2 Cor. 6. 10 & James 2. 5.
v Cp. ver. 12.
w Cp. ver. 1.
x Cp. Job 29. 3.
y See Job 18. 5.
z Cp. Ps. 11. 6 & 32. 10.
a Cp. ver. 13 & Luke 6. 38.
b Cp. ch. 28. 25.
c Cp. Ezra 9. 12 & Ps. 37. 25.
d Cp. ch. 10. 2 & 20. 21 & 21. 6 & 28. 20, 22.
e ch. 28. 8. See Job 27. 16, 17.
f ch. 21. 4 (mg.).
g Cp. ch. 16. 8.
h Cp. ver. 19.
i ch. 19. 18 & 22. 15 & 23. 13, 14 & 29. 15, 17. Ecclus. 30. 1.
j See ch. 3. 18.
k Cp. ch. 19. 16 & Num. 15. 31 & 2 Chr. 36. 16.
l ch. 16. 20. Deut. 30. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, *from*
Heb. *uprightness of way.*
Heb. *with the hand.*
2 Or, *the desire of the treacherous is for violence*
5 Heb. *sin.*
6 Or, *feigneth*
7 Or, *rebuke*
8 Or, *causeth shame and bringeth reproach*
9 The Sept. and Vulg. have, *in haste.*
10 Or, *maketh himself a debtor thereto*
11 Or, *teaching*
12 Or, *getteth*
13 Or, *instruction*
According to another reading, *He that walketh with wise men shall be wise.*
Or, *diligently*
15 Heb. *be broken.*
16 Or, *tilled land*
A.V. * Heb. *sin.*
† Or, *candle.*
‡ Heb. *with the hand.*
§ Or, *shall be in peace.*
‖ Heb. *spreadeth.*
Heb. *an ambassador of faithfulness.*
†† Heb. *shall be broken.*

25 [a]The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul:
But the belly of the wicked shall want.

14 1 [d]Every wise woman [e]build-
eth her house:
But [1]the foolish [f]plucketh it down with her own hands.
2 He that [i]walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD:
But he that is [k]perverse in his ways despiseth him.
3 In the mouth of the foolish is [m]a [2]rod [3]of pride:
[o]But the lips of the wise shall preserve them.
4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean:
But much increase is by the strength of the ox.
5 [r]A faithful witness will not lie:
But [t]a false witness [4]uttereth will utter lies.
6 [u]A scorner seeketh wisdom, and [v]*findeth it* not:
But [w]knowledge is easy unto him that hath understanding. understandeth.
7 [5]Go into from the presence of a foolish man,
And When thou shalt not perceive perceivest not *in him* the lips of knowledge.
8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way:
But the folly of fools is deceit.
9 [6a]The foolish Fools [b]make a mock at [7]guilt. sin.
But among the upright righteous there is [8d]good will. favour.
10 The heart knoweth its *his own [f]bitterness;
And a stranger doth not intermeddle with its his joy.
11 [j]The house of the wicked shall be overthrown:
But the tent tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

a See ch. 10. 3.
b ch. 16. 25. See ch. 12. 15.
c Cp. ch. 5. 5 & Rom. 6. 21. See ch. 7. 27.
d Cp. ch. 9. 1 & 24. 3.
e Deut. 25. 9. Ruth 4. 11.
f Cp. ch. 11. 11.
g Cp. Eccles. 2. 2 & Luke 6. 25.
h ch. 10. 1.
i ch. 19. 1 & 28. 6.
j Cp. ch. 1. 31 & Matt. 6. 2, 5.
k ch. 2. 15.
l ch. 12. 14. Isai. 3. 10.
m Cp. Jer. 18. 18
n See ch. 1. 4.
o ch. 12. 6.
p Cp. ch. 22. 3 & 27. 12.
q Cp. ch. 3. 7. See Job 28. 28 & Ps. 34. 14.
r Cp. Ex. 23. 1.
s Cp. ver. 29.
t See ch. 6. 19.
u Cp. ch. 24. 7.
v Cp. Ps. 25. 9 & 1 Pet. 5. 5.
w Cp. ch. 3. 9 & 15. 14 & 17. 24.
x Cp. Gen. 42. 6 & 1 Sam. 2. 36.
y ch. 19. 7. Cp. Ecclus. 6. 10—12.
z ch. 19. 4.
a Cp. ch. 10. 23.
b Cp. ch. 3. 34 (for mg.).
c ch. 11. 12.
d Cp. Luke 2. 52 (for mg.).
e Ps. 41. 1.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 10. See Job 3. 20.
g See Wisd. 5. 6—14.
h See ch. 3. 29.
i ch. 3. 3. Wisd. 3. 9.
j Cp. ch. 3. 33 & 15. 25 & Job 8. 15 & 21. 28.
k Cp. ch. 11. 24 & 21. 5 & 22. 16.

12 [b]There is a way which [9]seemeth right unto a man,
But [c]the end thereof are the ways of death.
13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful;
And [g]the end of that mirth is [h]heaviness.
14 The backslider in heart shall be [j]filled with his own ways:
And [l]a good man *shall be satisfied* from himself.
15 [n]The simple believeth every word:
But the prudent man looketh well to his going.
16 [p]A wise man feareth, and [q]departeth from evil:
But the fool beareth himself insolently, rageth, and is confident.
17 He that is [s]soon angry will deal dealeth foolishly:
And a man of wicked devices is hated.
18 The simple inherit folly:
But the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
19 [x]The evil bow before the good;
And the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
20 [y]The poor is hated even of his own neighbour:
[z]But †the rich hath many friends.
21 He that [c]despiseth his neighbour sinneth:
But he that hath pity mercy on the poor, [e]happy is he.
22 [10g]Do they not err that [h]devise evil?
But [i]mercy and truth *shall be* to to them that devise good.
23 In all labour there is profit:
But the talk of the lips [k]*tendeth* only to penury.

R.V. 1 Heb. *folly.* 2 Or, *shoot* 3 Or, *for* his *pride* 4 Heb. *breatheth out.* 5 Or, *Go from...for thou will not &c.* 6 Or, *Guilt mocketh at the foolish* 7 Or, *the guilt offering* 8 Or, *the favour* of God 9 Or, *is straight before* 10 Or, *Shall they not go astray*

A.V. * Heb. *the bitterness of his soul.* † Heb. *many are the lovers of the rich.*

24 [1]The crown of the wise is their riches:
But the folly (foolishness) of fools is *only* (is) folly.
25 A true witness delivereth souls:
But he that [2]c uttereth lies *causeth* deceit. (a deceitful *witness* speaketh lies.)
26 In the fear of the LORD is [e]strong confidence:
And [3]f his children shall have [g]a place of refuge.
27 The fear of the LORD is [i]a fountain of life,
To [k]depart from the snares of death.
28 In [l]the multitude of people is the king's glory (honour):
But in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.
29 He that is [q]slow to anger (wrath) is of great understanding:
But he that is [*]hasty of spirit [4]exalteth folly.
30 A [5]sound heart is [u]the life of the flesh:
But [6]v envy is [w]the rottenness of the bones.
31 He that oppresseth the poor [y]reproacheth his [z]Maker:
[a]But he that honoureth him (needy honoureth him.) hath mercy on the poor.
32 [b]The wicked is thrust down (driven away) in his [7]evil-doing (wickedness):
But [d]the righteous [8]hath hope in his death.
33 Wisdom [f]resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding:
[9]But [h]*that which is* in the inward part (midst) of fools is made known.
34 Righteousness exalteth a nation:
But sin is a reproach [†]to [10]any people.

a Cp. ch. 16. 13 & 22. 11. See Matt. 24. 45—47.
b Cp. ch. 25. 15. See Judg. 8. 1—3.
c ver. 5.
d See 1 Sam. 25. 10—13 & 1 Kin. 12. 13—16.
e Cp. ch. 1. 32.
f Cp. Ps. 73. 15.
g See Ps. 14. 6.
h Cp. ver. 28 & ch. 12. 23 & 13. 16 & 18. 2.
i See ch. 10. 11.
j See Job 31. 4.
k See ch. 13. 14.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 20.
m Cp. ch. 12. 18.
n See ch. 3. 18.
o ch. 11. 3.
p Isai. 65. 14 (mg.).
q ch. 16. 32 & 19. 11. Cp. ver. 17 & Eccles. 7. 9 & James 1. 19.
r Cp. ch. 10. 1.
s Cp. Ps. 107. 11.
t Cp. ch. 13. 18.
u See ch. 4. 22.
v Cp. Ps. 112. 10.
w ch. 12. 4.
x Cp. Matt. 12. 34, 35.
y ch. 17. 5. Cp. Matt. 25. 40, 45.
z ch. 22. 2. See Job 35. 10.
a ch. 28. 8.
b ch. 24. 16.
c ch. 21. 27. Eccles. 5. 1. Isai. 1. 11, 15. Ecclus. 34. 19. Cp. ch. 21. 3 & 28. 9 & Isai. 61. 8 (mg.) & Jer. 6. 20 & 7. 22 & Amos 5. 22 & Mic. 6. 7.
d Gen. 49. 18. Ps. 16. 11 & 17. 15 & 23. 4. 2 Cor. 1. 9 & 5. 8. 2 Tim. 4. 18. Cp. Num. 23. 10. See Job 19. 25—27.
e Cp. ver. 29.
f Eccles. 7. 9.
g ch. 21. 21. 1 Tim. 6. 11. Cp. ch. 11. 19.
h ch. 12. 16 & 29. 11. Ecclus. 21. 26.
i Cp. Isai. 1. 5.
j See ch. 12. 1.
k See Job 26. 6 (& mg. for mg.).

35 [a]The king's favour is toward a servant (wise servant) that dealeth wisely:
But his wrath shall be (is) *against* him that [11]causeth shame.

15 1 [b]A soft answer turneth away wrath:
But [d]a grievous word stirreth up (grievous words stir) anger.
2 The tongue of the wise uttereth (useth) knowledge aright:
But [h]the mouth of fools ‡poureth out folly (foolishness).
3 [j]The eyes of the LORD are in every place,
Keeping watch upon (Beholding) the evil and the good.
4 [12]§ [m]A wholesome tongue is [n]a tree of life:
But [o]perverseness therein is [p]a breaking of (breach in) the spirit.
5 [r]A fool [s]despiseth his father's [13]correction (instruction):
But [t]he that regardeth reproof [14]getteth prudence (is prudent).
6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure:
But in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.
7 [x]The lips of the wise disperse knowledge:
[x]But the heart of the foolish [15]*doeth* not so.
8 [c]The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD:
But [e]the prayer of the upright is his delight.
9 The way of the wicked is an abomination to (unto) the LORD:
But he loveth him [g]that followeth after righteousness.
10 There is [i]grievous correction for (‖Correction *is* grievous unto) him that forsaketh the way:
And [j]he that hateth reproof shall die.
11 [16]k Sheol (Hell) and [17]Abaddon (destruction) are before the LORD:

R.V. [1] Or, *Their riches is a crown unto the wise* [2] Heb. *breatheth out.* [3] Or, *the children of him* that hath it
Or, *carrieth away* [5] Or, *tranquil* [6] Or, *jealousy* [7] Or, *calamity* [8] Or, *hath a refuge* [9] Or, *And in*
the midst of fools it maketh itself known [10] Heb. *peoples.* [11] Or, *doeth shamefully* [12] Heb. *The healing of*
the tongue. [13] Or, *instruction* [14] Or, *dealeth prudently* [15] Or, *is not stedfast* or *right* [16] Or, *The grave*
‡ Or, *Destruction*

A.V. * Heb. *short of spirit.* † Heb. *to nations.* ‡ Heb. *belcheth*, or, *bubbleth.* § Heb. *The healing of the tongue.*
Or, *Instruction.*

How much more then [a]the hearts of the children of men? men?
12 [c]A scorner [d]loveth not to be one that reproved reproveth him. He will not go unto the wise. Neither will he
13 [f]A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance:
But by [g]sorrow of the heart the spirit is [i]broken.
14 [k]The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge:
But the mouth of fools feedeth on folly. foolishness.
15 All the days of the afflicted are evil:
But [q]he that is of a cheerful merry heart *hath* a continual feast.
16 [s]Better is little with the fear of the LORD, LORD
Than great treasure and trouble therewith.
17 [w]Better is a [1]dinner of herbs where love is,
Than [y]a stalled ox and hatred therewith.
18 [a]A wrathful man [b]stirreth up contention. strife
But he that is [d]slow to anger appeaseth strife.
19 The way of [g]the sluggard slothful *man* is as an hedge of [h]thorns:
But the path way of the upright righteous *is [k]made an high way. plain.
20 [l]A wise son maketh a glad father:
But a foolish man despiseth his mother.
21 [o]Folly is joy to him that is void †destitute of [2]wisdom:
But a man of understanding [r]maketh straight his going. walketh uprightly.
22 [s]Where there is no counsel, Without counsel purposes are disappointed:
But in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

a 2 Chr. 6. 30. Ps. 44. 21. John 2. 24. See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
b ch. 25. 11. Cp. Isai. 50. 4.
c See Ps. 1. 1.
d Amos 5. 10.
e Col. 3. 1, 2. Cp. ch. 2. 18, 19 & Phil. 3. 20.
f Ecclus. 13. 25. Cp. ver. 15 & ch. 17. 22.
g See ch. 12. 25.
h Cp. ch. 29. 23.
i ch. 18. 14.
j Cp. ch. 23. 10.
k ch. 14. 6 & 19. 24.
l Cp. Ps. 68. 5 & 146. 9.
m ch. 6. 16, 18.
n ch. 16. 24.
o ch. 1. 19. Cp. Isai. 5. 8 & Jer. 17. 11.
p ch. 11. 29. Cp. Josh. 7. 25.
q ver. 13.
r ch. 17. 23.
s ch. 16. 8. Ps. 37. 16. Cp. Eccles. 4. 6 & 1 Tim. 6. 6.
t Ps. 37. 30.
u Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 15. See ver. 2.
v Cp. Ps. 18. 41 & 34. 16.
w ch. 17. 1.
x Ps. 145. 18, 19. Cp. ver. 8.
y Cp. Matt. 22. 4 & Luke 15. 23.
z Ps. 38. 10.
a ch. 29. 22. Cp. ch. 16. 28 & 26. 21.
b ch. 28. 25.
c Cp. ch. 25. 25.
d See ch. 14. 29.
e ver. 5. ch. 20. 12 & 25. 12.
f Cp. ch. 6. 23.
g ch. 19. 24 & 22. 13.
h ch. 22. 5.
i Cp. ch. 8. 33.
j See ch. 8. 36.
k Jer. 18. 15. Cp. Isai. 26. 7 (& mg.).
l See ch. 29. 3.
m Cp. ch. 19. 8.
n See ch. 1. 7.
o ch. 10. 23.
p ch. 18. 12.
q Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 19. 21 (for mg.).
r Cp. Eph. 5. 15.
s ch. 11. 14. Cp. ch. 20. 18.
t Cp. Matt. 10. 19, 20.
u ch. 21. 2.
v Cp. ch. 12. 15. See ch. 30. 12.

23 A man hath joy in by the answer of his mouth:
And [b]a word *spoken* ‡in due season, how good is it!
24 [e]To the wise the way of life *goeth* upward, The way of life *is* above to the wise,
That he may depart from [3]Sheol hell beneath.
25 The LORD will root up destroy the house of [h]the proud:
But he will [j]establish the border of [l]the widow.
26 [m]Evil devices The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD:
But [4n]pleasant words *are the words* of the pure *are* §pleasant pure. words.
27 He that is [o]greedy of gain [p]troubleth his own house: house;
But he that hateth [r]gifts shall live.
28 The heart of the righteous [t]studieth to answer:
But [u]the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.
29 The LORD is [v]far from the wicked:
But he [x]heareth the prayer of the righteous.
30 [z]The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart:
And [e]good tidings make a good report maketh the bones fat.
31 [e]The ear that hearkeneth to heareth [f]the reproof of life
Shall abide Abideth among the wise.
32 He that [i]refuseth [5]correction ‖instruction [j]despiseth his own soul:
But he that hearkeneth to **heareth reproof ††[m]getteth [2]understanding.
33 [n]The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom;
And [p]before honour *goeth is* humility.

16 [1]The [6]‡‡[q]preparations of the heart belong to man: in man,
But And [t]the answer of the tongue tongue, is from the LORD.
2 [u]All the ways of a man are [v]clean in his own eyes: eyes;

R.V. [1] Or, *portion* [2] Heb. *heart.* [3] Or, *the grave* [4] Or, *the pure* speak *pleasant words* [5] Or. *instruction* [6] Or, *plans*
A.V. * Heb. is *raised up as a causey.* † Heb. *void of heart.* ‡ Heb. *in his season.* § Heb. *words of pleasantness.*
‖ Or, *correction.* ** Or, *obeyeth.* †† Heb. *possesseth an heart.* ‡‡ Or, *disposings.*

But the LORD [a]weigheth the spirits.

3 [1*c]Commit thy works unto the LORD,
And thy [2]thoughts shall be established.

4 [g]The LORD hath made every thing / all *things* for [3]its own end / himself:
Yea, even [j]the wicked for the day of evil.

5 Every one that is proud in heart is [l]an abomination to the LORD:
[n]*Though* hand *join* in hand, he shall not be [†]unpunished.

6 By [o]mercy and truth iniquity is [4]purged:
And by [q]the fear of the LORD men [r]depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please the LORD,
[t]He maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 [v]Better is a little with righteousness
Than great revenues with injustice. / without right.

9 [y]A man's heart deviseth his way:
But [z]the LORD directeth his steps.

10 [5‡a]A divine sentence is in the lips of the king:
His mouth shall not transgress / transgresseth not in judgement. / judgment.

11 [d]A just balance / weight and scales are / balance *are* the LORD'S:
[§]All the weights of the bag are his work.

12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness:
For [f]the throne is established by righteousness.

13 [e]Righteous lips are the delight of kings;
And they love him that speaketh right.

14 [j]The wrath of a king is *as* messengers of death:
But a wise man will [b]pacify it.

15 [d]In the light of the king's countenance is life;
And his [e]favour is as [f]a cloud of the latter rain.

16 [h]How much better is it to get wisdom than [i]gold!
Yea, And to get understanding is rather to be chosen than [*]silver. / silver!

17 The high way / highway of the upright is to [m]depart from evil:
He that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 [p]Pride *goeth* before destruction,
And an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 [s]Better it is to be of a lowly / an humble spirit with the [6]poor, / lowly,
Than to [u]divide the spoil with the proud.

20 ‖He that [7]giveth heed unto the word / handleth a matter wisely [w]shall find good:
And [x]whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent:
And the sweetness of the lips [b]increaseth learning.

22 Understanding is [c]a wellspring of life unto him that hath it:
But the correction / instruction of fools is *their* folly.

23 [ee]The heart of the wise instructeth / [**]teacheth his mouth,
And addeth learning to his lips.

24 [g]Pleasant words are *as* [h]an honeycomb,
Sweet to the soul, and [i]health to the bones.

25 There is a way which / that [8]seemeth right unto a man,
But the end thereof are the ways of death.

a ch. 24. 12. See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
b Cp. ch. 25. 15.
c See Ps. 37. 5.
d Cp. Job 29. 24.
e Cp. ch. 14. 35 & 22. 11.
f Cp. Ps. 72. 6. See Job 29. 23.
g Rom. 11. 36.
h ch. 8. 10, 11, 19.
i See ch. 3. 14.
j Job 21. 30. Cp. Ex. 9. 16.
k ch. 10. 20.
l ch. 6. 16, 17 & 8. 13. Luke 16. 15.
m ver. 6.
n ch. 11. 21. Cp. ch. 28. 20.
o Dan. 4. 27. Tobit 12. 9. Luke 11. 41.
p See ch. 11. 2.
q ch. 14. 16.
r ver. 17. Job 28. 28.
s ch. 29. 23. Isai. 57. 15.
t Cp. Gen. 26. 28 & 2 Chr. 17. 10.
u See Ex. 15. 9.
v See ch. 15. 16.
w ch. 19. 8.
x See Ps. 2. 12.
y Cp. ver. 1 & ch. 19. 21.
z ch. 20. 24. Cp. Ps. 37. 23 & Jer. 10. 23.
a Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 28.
b ver. 23.
c See ch. 10. 11.
d See ch. 11. 1.
ee Cp. Ps. 37. 30 & Matt. 12. 34.
f ch. 25. 5. Cp. ch. 20. 28 & 29. 14 & Isai. 16. 5.
g ch. 15. 26.
h Ps. 19. 10.
i See ch. 4. 22.
j ch. 19. 12 & 20. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Roll.* [2] Or, *purposes* [3] Or, *his own purpose* [4] Or, *atoned for* [5] Heb. *Divination.*
Or, *meek* [7] Or, *handleth a matter wisely* [8] Or, *is straight before*
A.V. * Heb. *Roll.* † Heb. *held innocent.* ‡ Heb. *Divination.* § Heb. *all the stones.* ‖ Or, *He that*
derstandeth a matter. ** Heb. *maketh wise.*

2 D 5

26 The appetite of the labouring man labour-
*He that laboureth him
eth for himself;
For his [a]mouth [1]†craveth it of
him.
27 [c]A worthless man [2]devise mischief.
†An ungodly diggeth up evil
And in his lips there is as [e]a
scorching fire.
burning
28 [i]A froward man scattereth abroad
§soweth
strife:
And [k]a whisperer [3]l separateth
chief friends.
29 A man of violence [n]enticeth his
violent man
neighbour,
And leadeth him in a way
into the
that is not good.
30 [4]He that shutteth his eyes, it is
eyes
to
devise [r]froward things:
He that compresseth his lips he bring-
Moving
eth evil to pass.
31 [t]The hoary head is [u]a crown
of [5]glory,
If it shall be found in the way
If it
of righteousness.
32 [y]He that is slow to anger is
better than the mighty;
And he that ruleth his spirit
than he that taketh a city.
33 [z]The lot is cast into the
lap;
But the whole disposing there-
of is [b]of the LORD.

17 [1]c Better is a dry morsel, and
morsel,
quietness therewith,
Than an house full of
[7]feasting
‖sacrifices with strife.
2 [g]A servant that dealeth wisely shall
wise servant
have rule over [i]a son that
[8]causeth shame,
And [k]shall have part in the
of
inheritance among the bre-
thren.
3 [l]The fining pot is for silver,
and the furnace for gold:
[o]But the LORD trieth the hearts.
4 An evil-doer giveth heed to wicked
A wicked doer false
lips;
And [9]a liar giveth ear to a
mischievous
naughty tongue.
5 Whoso mocketh the poor [b]re-
proacheth his Maker:
And he that is [d]glad at calamity
calamities
shall not be **[f]unpunished.
6 [g]Children's children are [h]the
crown of old men;
And [j]the glory of children are
their fathers.
7 [10] †† Excellent speech [m]be-
cometh not [e]a fool:
Much less do ‡‡[p]lying lips a
prince.
8 [q]A gift is *as* §§a precious stone
in the eyes of him that hath
it:
Whithersoever [11]it turneth, [11]it
[12]prospereth.
9 He that [v]covereth a trans-
gression *seeketh love;
love;
But he that harpeth on a matter
repeateth
[w]separateth chief friends.
very
10 †A rebuke entereth deeper into
reproof more
one that hath understanding
a wise man
Than an hundred stripes into
a fool.
11 [13]An evil man seeketh only
rebellion;
rebellion:
Therefore [a]a cruel messenger
shall be sent against him.
12 Let [d]a bear robbed of her
whelps meet a man,
[e]Rather than a fool in his
folly.
13 Whoso [h]rewardeth evil for
good,
[j]Evil shall not depart from
his house.
14 The beginning of strife is *as*
when one letteth out water:
Therefore [m]leave off conten-
tion, before there be [n]quarrelling.
it be meddled with.
15 He that [p]justifieth the wicked,
and he that [q]condemneth
the righteous,
just,

a Cp. Eccles. 6. 7.
b ch. 14. 31. Cp. Matt. 25. 40, 45.
c Cp. ch. 6. 12, 14, 19.
d Job 31. 29. Obad. 12. Cp. ch. 24. 17.
e James 3. 6.
f ch. 16. 5.
g Ps. 128. 6. Cp. Ps. 127. 3, 4.
h ch. 16. 31.
i See ch. 15. 18.
j Ecclus. 3. 11.
k Cp. ch. 18. 8 & 26. 20, 22.
l ch. 17. 9.
m Cp. ch. 19. 10 & 26. 1.
n ch. 1. 10.
o Cp. Isai. 32. 6 (mg.).
p ch. 6. 17.
q ver. 23. ch. 16. 16 & 19. 6 & 21. 14. Cp. Ex. 23. 8 & Isai. 1. 23 & Amos 5. 12.
r See ch. 2. 12.
s Cp. ch. 6. 13.
t ch. 20. 29.
u ch. 17. 6.
v ch. 10. 12.
w See ch. 3. 1, 2.
x ch. 16. 28.
y ch. 14. 29. Cp. ch. 19. 11 & 25. 28.
z Cp. Acts 1. 26.
a Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 29.
b ch. 29. 26.
c ch. 15. 17.
d 2 Sam. 17. 8. Hos. 13. 8.
e Cp. ch. 27. 3.
f Cp. ch. 7. 14 (for mg.).
g Cp. Ecclus. 10. 25.
h Ps. 35. 12 & 109. 4, 5. Cp. ch. 20. 22 & Matt. 5. 39.
i ver. 21, 25. ch. 10. 5 & 19. 26.
j Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 10.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 4.
l ch. 27. 21.
m ch. 20. 3 & 25. 8.
n ch. 18. 1 (mg.) & 20. 3.
o 1 Chr. 29. 17. Ps. 26. 2. Jer. 17. 10. Mal. 3. 3. Wisd. 3. 6. Ecclus. 2. 5.
p ch. 24. 24. Ex. 23. 7. Isai. 5. 23.
q Job 34. 17. Ps. 94. 21. Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 18. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *urgeth him* thereto [2] Heb. *diggeth.* [3] Or, *alienateth his friend* [4] Or, *He that shutteth his eyes to devise froward things, that compresseth his lips, bringeth &c.* [5] Or, *beauty* [6] Or, *If it be found* [7] Heb. *the sacrifices of strife.* [8] Or, *doeth shamefully* [9] Heb. *falsehood.* [10] Or, *Arrogant* [11] Or, *he* [12] Or, *dealeth wisely* [13] Or, *A rebellious man* (Heb. *Rebellion*) *seeketh only evil*

A.V. * Heb. *The soul of him that laboureth.* † Heb. *boweth unto him.* ‡ Heb. *A man of Belial.* § Heb. *sendeth forth.* ‖ Or, *good cheer.* ** Heb. *held innocent.* †† Heb. *A lip of excellency.* ‡‡ Heb. *a lip of lying.* §§ Heb. *a stone of grace.* * Or, *procureth.* † Or, *A reproof worketh more a wise man, than to strike a fool an hundred times.*

Both of them alike / Even they both are an abomination to the LORD.

16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool [b] to buy / get wisdom,
Seeing he hath no [1] understanding / heart *to it*?

17 [d] A friend loveth at all times,
And [2] a brother is born for adversity.

18 A man void of [1*] understanding
[f] striketh hands,
And becometh surety in the presence of his neighbour. / friend.

19 [3] He loveth transgression that loveth strife:
He / *And* he that [h] raiseth high / exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 †[j] He that hath a froward heart findeth no good:
And he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into [4] mischief.

21 He that [k] begetteth a fool *doeth it* to his sorrow:
And the father of a fool hath no joy.

22 [n] A merry heart [5] is a good / doeth good ‡*like* a medicine:
But a broken spirit [p] drieth up the bones.

23 A wicked man taketh [q] a gift out of the bosom, / bosom
To [r] pervert the ways of judgement. / judgment.

24 [u] Wisdom is before the face of him that hath understanding: / understanding;
But the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

25 [k] A foolish son is a grief to his father,
[x] And bitterness to [y] her that bare him.

26 [z] Also to [6] punish the righteous / just is not good,
Nor to smite the noble / strike princes for *their* uprightness. / equity.

27 [7] He that [e] spareth his words hath knowledge. / hath knowledge spareth his words.
And he that is of a cool spirit / a man of understanding is a man of understanding. / excellent spirit. / § an

28 Even a fool, [e] when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise:
[8] When he / *And* he that shutteth his lips, he / lips is *esteemed* as prudent. / a man of understanding.

18 1 He that [e] separateth himself seeketh
‖ Through desire a man, having / *his own* desire, / separated himself, seeketh
And [99] rageth against / intermeddleth with all sound wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding,
But only that his [i] heart may reveal itself. / discover

3 When the wicked cometh, there / *then* cometh also contempt,
And with ignominy *cometh* reproach.

4 The words of a man's mouth are *as* [l] deep waters; / waters,
[10] The / *And* the wellspring of wisdom is *as* a flowing brook.

5 To / *It is* not good to [m] accept the person of the wicked is not good,
[11] *Nor* to [o] turn aside / To overthrow the righteous in judgement. / judgment.

6 A fool's lips [12] enter into contention,
And his mouth calleth for [s] stripes. / strokes.

7 [t] A fool's mouth is his destruction,
And his lips are the snare of his soul.

8 [v] The words of a whisperer / ** talebearer are
†† as dainty morsels, / wounds,
And they go down into [w] the [13] ‡‡ innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slack / slothful in his work
Is [a] brother to him that is a destroyer. / great waster.

a ch. 10. 19. Cp. James 1. 19.
b Cp. ch. 23. 23.
c Job 13. 5.
d ch. 18. 24 & 27. 10. Cp. Ruth 1. 16 & Job 6. 14.
e Cp. Jude 19.
f ch. 6. 1 & 11. 15 (mg.).
g ch. 17. 14 & 20. 3 (for mg.).
h Cp. ch. 11. 2 & 29. 23.
i ch. 13. 16. Cp. Eccles. 10. 3.
j Cp. ch. 11. 20.
k ch. 10. 1 & 19. 13.
l ch. 20. 5.
m ch. 24. 23 & 28. 21. Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17. Ps. 82. 2.
n See ch. 15. 13.
o See ch. 17. 15.
p Ps. 22. 15. Cp. ch. 12. 25.
q See ver. 8.
r Cp. Mic. 3. 11 & 7. 3.
s See ch. 19. 29.
t ch. 10. 14 & 12. 13 & 13. 3. Ps. 64. 8 & 140. 9. Eccles. 10. 12.
u Cp. ch. 14. 6 & 15. 14 & Eccles. 2. 14. See Deut. 30. 11—14.
v ch. 26. 22. Cp. ch. 16. 28.
w ch. 20. 27.
x ch. 10. 1.
y ch. 23. 25.
z Cp. ver. 15.
a Cp. ch. 28. 24.

R.V. [1] Heb. *heart.* [2] Or, *is born as a brother* [3] Or, *He that loveth transgression loveth strife* [4] Or, *calamity* Heb. *causeth good healing.* [6] Or, *fine* [7] Or, *He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding of a cool spirit* [8] Or, *He that shutteth his lips is d c.* [9] Or, *quarrelleth with* [10] Or, *A flowing brook, a wellspring of wisdom* [11] Or, *So as to turn aside* [12] Or, *bring contention* [13] Heb. *chambers.*
A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Heb. *The froward of heart.* ‡ Or, *to a medicine.* § Or, *a cool spirit.* ‖ Or. *He that separateth himself seeketh according to his desire, and intermeddleth in every business.* ** Or, *whisperer.* †† Or, *like as then men are wounded.* ‡‡ Heb. *chambers.*

10 [a]The name of the LORD is [b]a strong tower:
The righteous runneth into it, and [1*d]is safe.
11 [f]The rich man's wealth is his strong city,
And as an high wall in his own imagination. conceit.
12 [j]Before destruction the heart of man is haughty,
And [k]before honour goeth is humility.
13 He that giveth answer †answereth a matter [m]before he heareth, heareth it,
It is folly and shame unto him.
14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity;
But [p]a broken wounded spirit who can [2]bear?
15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge;
And the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.
16 A man's [s]gift maketh room for him,
And bringeth him before great men.
17 He that pleadeth his cause first is first in his own cause *seemeth* just;
But his neighbour cometh and searcheth him out.
18 [x]The lot causeth contentions to cease,
And parteth between the mighty.
19 A brother [3]offended *is harder to be won* than a strong city:
And such their contentions are like the bars of a castle.
20 [c]A man's belly shall be filled satisfied with the fruit of his mouth;
With And with the increase of his lips shall he be satisfied. filled.
21 [e]Death and life are in the power of the tongue; tongue:

a See Ex. 34. 5—7.
b Ps. 61. 3. Cp. Ps. 18. 2. See 2 Sam. 22. 3.
c ch. 12. 4 & 19. 14. See ch. 31. 10—31.
d ch. 29. 25 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. Ps. 20. 1.
e Ecclus. 26. 3. Cp. Gen. 2. 18.
f See ch. 10. 15.
g ch. 8. 35.
h ch. 19. 14.
i Cp. James 2. 3, 6.
j See ch. 11. 2.
k ch. 15. 33.
l See ch. 17. 17.
m Ecclus. 11. 8. Cp. John 7. 51.
n ch. 28. 6.
o ch. 14. 2 & 20. 7. Ps. 26. 1, 11.
p ch. 15. 13. Cp. ch. 12. 25 (for mg.).
q Cp. ch. 21. 5 & 28. 20 & 29. 20.
r Cp. ch. 11. 3.
s Cp. Gen. 32. 20 & 1 Sam. 25. 27. See ch. 17. 8.
t Cp. Ps. 37. 7 & Isai. 8. 21 & Rev. 16. 11.
u ch. 14. 20.
v Cp. ch. 12. 19 & 21. 28. See Deut. 19. 16—19.
w See ch. 6. 19.
x Cp. ch. 16. 33.
y ch. 29. 26 (for mg.).
z See ch. 17. 8.
a Cp. ver. 4.
b Cp. Ps. 38. 11.
c See ch. 12. 14.
d Cp. ch. 15. 32.
e Matt. 12. 36, 37. Cp. ch. 4. 23 & 12. 13.
f ch. 16. 20.

And they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.
22 Whoso findeth [c]a wife findeth [e]a good thing,
And [g]obtaineth favour [h]of the LORD.
23 The poor useth intreaties: intreaties;
But [i]the rich answereth roughly.
24 [4]He that maketh many A man *that hath* friends to his own destruction. shew himself friendly. *doeth it* must
But And [l]there is a [5]friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

19 1 [n]Better is the poor that [o]walketh in his integrity integrity,
Than he that is perverse in his lips lips, and is a fool.
2 Also, [6]that the soul be without knowledge knowledge, *it* is not good;
And he that [q]hasteth with his feet [7]sinneth.
3 The foolishness of man [r]subverteth perverteth his way; way:
And his heart [t]fretteth against the LORD.
4 [u]Wealth addeth maketh many friends: friends;
[u]But [8]the poor is separated from his friend. neighbour.
5 [v]A false witness shall not be unpunished; ‡unpunished,
And he that [9w]uttereth speaketh lies shall not escape.
6 [y]Many will intreat the favour of [10]the liberal man. prince.
And every man is a friend to §him that giveth [z]gifts.
7 [a]All the brethren of the poor do hate him:
[b]How much more do his friends go far from him! him?
[11]He pursueth *them with* words, *but yet* they are gone. wanting *to him.*
8 [d]He that getteth [12]‖wisdom loveth his own soul:
He that keepeth understanding shall [f]find good.

R.V. [1] Heb. *is set on high.* [2] Or, *raise up* [3] Or, *injured* [4] Heb. *A man of friends.* [5] Heb. *lover.*
[6] Or, *desire without knowledge is not good* [7] Or, *misseth* his way [8] Or, *the friend of the poor separateth himself from him*
[9] Heb. *breatheth out.* [10] Or, *a prince* [11] Or, *He pursueth after words*, which *are nought* [12] Heb. *heart.*
A.V. * Heb. *is set aloft.* † Heb. *returneth a word.* ‡ Heb. *held innocent.* § Heb. *a man of gifts.*
‖ Heb. *an heart.*

9 [a]A false witness shall not be
unpunished;
unpunished,
And he that [1a]uttereth / speaketh lies shall
perish.
10 Delicate living / Delight is not [d]seemly for a
fool;
Much less for [g]a servant to
have rule over princes.
11 [h]The *discretion of a man
maketh him slow to / deferreth his anger;
And it is his glory to pass
over a transgression.
12 The king's wrath is as [j]the
roaring of a lion;
But his [l]favour is as [m]dew
upon the grass.
13 [o]A foolish son is the calamity
of his father:
And [r]the contentions of a wife
are [s]a continual dropping.
14 [t]House and riches are an / the inheritance from / of fathers:
But / And a prudent wife is [x]from
the LORD.
15 [z]Slothfulness casteth into [a]a
deep sleep;
And [b]the / an idle soul shall suffer
hunger.
16 He that [d]keepeth the commandment keepeth his
soul:
own soul;
But he that [2]is careless of / despiseth his ways
shall die.
17 [f]He that hath pity upon the
poor lendeth unto the LORD, / LORD;
And his [g]good deed / †that which he hath given will he
[h]pay him again.
18 [j]Chasten thy son, seeing / son while there is
hope;
hope,
And set / let not thy heart on / soul spare ‡for [3]his
[i]destruction.
crying.
19 A man of great wrath shall
bear the penalty.
suffer punishment.
For if thou deliver *him*, yet
thou must [§]do it yet again.
20 Hear counsel, and receive [4]instruction,
That thou mayest be wise in
thy [b]latter end.
21 [c]There are many devices in a
man's heart;
But / Nevertheless [e]the counsel of the
LORD, [f]that shall stand.
22 [5]The desire of a man is *the measure of*
his kindness:
And a poor man is better
than a liar.
23 The fear of the LORD [i]*tendeth*
to life:
And he *that hath it* shall abide
[k]satisfied;
He shall [n]not be visited with
evil.
24 [p]The sluggard burieth / A slothful *man* hideth his hand in
[q]the dish,
his bosom,
And will not so much as bring
it to his mouth again.
25 [u]Smite [v]a scorner, and the
simple ‖will [w]learn prudence / beware.
And [y]reprove one that hath
understanding, *and* he will
understand knowledge.
26 He that [6]spoileth / wasteth his father, and
chaseth away his mother,
Is [c]a son that causeth shame / shame,
and bringeth reproach.
27 Cease, my son, to hear the
instruction
[7]Only / That causeth to err from the words
of knowledge.
28 A worthless / **An ungodly witness mocketh at judgement. / scorneth judgment.
And the mouth of the wicked
[8]swalloweth / devoureth iniquity.
29 Judgements / Judgments are prepared for
[v]scorners,
And [k]stripes for the back of
fools.

20 1 [m]Wine is a mocker,
[n]strong drink a brawler; / is raging:
And whosoever [7]erreth / is deceived
thereby is not wise.
2 The terror / fear of a king is as [p]the
roaring of a lion:

a ver. 5.
b Ps. 37. 37.
c ch. 16. 1 (mg.), 9. Ps. 33. 10, 11.
d Cp. ch. 17. 7 & 26. 1.
e Job 23. 13. Isai. 14. 26, 27.
f Isai. 46. 10.
g ch. 30. 22. Eccles. 10. 6, 7.
h See ch. 14. 29.
i ch. 10. 16 & 11. 19. Cp. Isai. 38. 5 & Mark 10. 30.
j ch. 20. 2. Cp. ch. 16. 14, 15 & 28. 15.
k Cp. Ps. 25. 13.
l ch. 14. 35.
m Ps. 133. 3. Hos. 14. 5. Mic. 5 7.
n Cp. Lev. 26. 6.
o ch. 10. 1 & 17. 21.
p ch. 26. 15. Cp. ch. 15. 19 & 20. 4.
q Cp. Matt. 26. 23 & Mark 14. 20.
r See ch. 21. 9.
s ch. 27. 15.
t Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 14.
u ch. 21. 11.
v See Ps. 1. 1.
w See Deut. 13. 6—11.
x ch. 18. 22.
y Cp. ch. 9. 8.
z See ch. 6. 9—11.
a Job 4. 13.
b Cp. ch. 10. 4 & 20. 4, 13 & 23. 21.
c ch. 10. 5 & 17. 2.
d Cp. ch. 13. 13 & Luke 10. 28.
e Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 21.
f Cp. ch. 22. 9 & 28. 27 & Eccles. 11. 1 & Matt. 10. 42 & Heb. 6. 10. See Deut. 15. 7—10 & Matt. 25. 40 & 2 Cor. 9. 6—8.
g See ch. 12. 14.
h Cp. Ecclus. 35. 11 & Luke 6. 38.
i Job 15. 16. Cp. ch. 18. 8 & Job 34. 7.
j See ch. 13. 24.
k ch. 10. 13 & 18. 6 & 26. 3.
l Cp. ch. 23. 13. See Deut. 21. 18—21.
m Cp. Gen. 9. 21. See ch. 23. 29—32.
n ch. 31. 4.
o Isai. 28. 7. Cp. Hos. 4. 11.
p See ch. 19. 12.

R.V. 1 Heb. *breatheth out.* 2 Heb. *despiseth.* 3 Heb. *causing him to die.* 4 Or, *correction* 5 Or, *That which maketh a man to be desired is his kindness* 6 Or, *violently entreateth* 7 Or, *reeleth*
A.V. * Or, *prudence.* † Or, *his deed.* ‡ Or, *to his destruction*: or, *to cause him to die.* § Heb. *add.* ‖ Heb. *will be cunning.* ** Heb. *A witness of Belial.*

He that [1] provoketh him to anger
Whoso
[a]sinneth *against* his own
[2]life.
soul.
3 It is an honour for a man to
[3c]keep aloof
cease
from strife:
But every fool will be [c]quarrelling.
meddling.
4 [f]The slothful will not plow by
sluggard
reason of the winter;
*cold;
[4h]Therefore he shall beg in harvest, and have nothing.
shall he
5 Counsel in the heart of man is *like* [l]deep water;
But a man of understanding will draw it out.
6 [5]Mostmen will [n]proclaim every one his own kindness;
†goodness;
But [p]a faithful man who can find?
7 A The just man that [s]walketh in his integrity,
integrity:
[u]Blessed are his children
His children *are* blessed after him.
8 [v]A king that sitteth on
in
the throne of judgement
judgment
[6y]Scattereth away all evil with his eyes.
9 [a]Who can say, I have made my heart clean,
I am pure from my sin?
10 [7]‡[c]Divers weights, and §divers measures,
Both of them alike are an abomination to the LORD.
are alike
11 Even a child [e]maketh himself known by his doings,
is
Whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.
12 [h]The hearing ear, and the seeing eye,
[j]The LORD hath made even both of them.
13 [l]Love not sleep, lest thou [m]come to poverty;
Open thine eyes, *and* thou shalt be [n]satisfied with bread.
14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer:
But when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.
15 There is gold, and abundance
a multitude
of [b]rubies:
[d]But the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.
16 [g]Take his garment that is surety for a stranger;
stranger:
And [8]hold him in pledge
take a
that is surety of him
for [9]strangers.
a strange woman.
17 ‖[k]Bread of falsehood
deceit
is sweet to a man;
But afterwards his mouth shall be filled with [m]gravel.
18 [o]Every purpose is established by counsel:
And by [9]wise guidance
with good advice
[r]make thou war.
19 He that [t]goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets:
Therefore meddle not with him that [u]openeth wide
**flattereth with
his lips.
20 [x]Whoso curseth his father or his mother,
[z]His ††lamp shall be put out in the blackest
obscure
darkness.
21 [b]An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily at the beginning;
But the end thereof shall not be blessed.
22 Say not thou, [d]I will recompense evil:
evil;
[f]Wait
But wait
on the LORD, and he shall save thee.
23 [g]Divers weights are an abomination to
unto
the LORD;
And [10]‡‡[i]a false balance is not good.
24 A man's [k]goings are of the LORD;
Man's
How then can man
can a man then
understand his own way?
25 It is a snare to a
the
man [11]rashly
who
to say, *It*
devoureth *that which* *is* holy,
And [o]after vows to make inquiry.
26 A wise king [p]winnoweth
scattereth
the wicked,

a Num. 16. 38. Hab. 2. 10. See ch. 8. 36.
b Job 28. 18.
c Cp. ch. 17. 14.
d Cp. ch. 3. 14, 15.
e ch. 17. 14 & 18. 1 (mg.).
f Cp. ch. 19. 24.
g ch. 27. 13. Cp. ch. 6. 1 & 22. 26.
h ch. 19. 15. Cp. ch. 6. 11.
i See Job 22. 6.
j See ch. 2. 16 (for mg.).
k Cp. ch. 9. 17.
l ch. 18. 4.
m Cp. Lam. 3. 16.
n Cp. ch. 25. 14 & Matt. 6. 2 & Luke 18. 11.
o Cp. ch. 11. 14 & 15. 22.
p Cp. Ps. 12. 1.
q ch. 24. 6.
r Luke 14. 31.
s See ch. 19. 1.
t ch. 11. 13.
u Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 4 & Ps. 37. 26 & 112. 2 & Jer. 33. 20, 21.
v Cp. ch. 16. 10.
w ch. 13. 3. Cp. Rom. 16. 18.
x ch. 30. 11, 17. See Ex. 21. 17.
y Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 25. 5 & Ps. 101. 5.
z See 2 Sam. 21. 17 & Job 18. 5.
a See 1 Kin. 8. 46.
b See ch. 13. 11.
c ver. 23. See ch. 11. 1.
d ch. 24. 29. Cp. ch. 17. 13 & Matt. 5. 39 & Rom. 12. 17, 19 & 1 Thess. 5. 15 & 1 Pet. 3. 9.
e Cp. Matt. 7. 16.
f Ps. 27. 14.
g ver. 10.
h ch. 15. 31 & 25. 12.
i See ch. 11. 1.
j Ex. 4. 11. Ps. 94. 9.
k See ch. 16. 9.
l Cp. ch. 6. 4 & 19. 15 & 31. 15 & Rom. 12. 11.
m Cp. ver. 4.
n ch. 12. 11.
o Cp. Eccles. 5. 4, 5.
p ver. 8 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 3. 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *angereth himself against him* [2] Heb. *soul.* [3] Or, *cease* [4] Or, *Therefore when he seeketh in harvest, there shall be nothing* [5] Or, *Many a man will meet one that is kind to him* [6] Or, ‖ *innoweth* [7] Heb. *A stone and a stone, an ephah and an ephah.* [8] Or, *take a pledge of him* [9] Another reading is, *a strange woman.* [10] Heb. *a balance of deceit.* [11] Or, *rashly to utter holy* words Or, *to devour* that which is *holy*

A.V. * Or, *winter.* † Or, *bounty.* ‡ Heb. *A stone and a stone.* § Heb. *an ephah and an ephah.* ‖ Heb. *Bread of lying*, or, *falsehood.* ** Or, *enticeth.* †† Or, *candle.* ‡‡ Heb. *balances of deceit.*

And bringeth [a]the threshing wheel
over them.
27 [c]The spirit of man is the *lamp candle
of the LORD,
[d]Searching all [e]the innermost inward
parts of the belly.
28 [g]Mercy and truth preserve
the king:
And [1]his [h]throne is upholden
by mercy.
29 The glory of young men is
their strength:
And [i]the beauty of old men
is the hoary gray head.
30 [k]Stripes that cleanse
The blueness of a wound †cleanseth
away evil:
And strokes *reach* [e]the innermost inward parts
So *do* stripes
of the belly.
[l]The king's heart is in the
21 hand of the LORD LORD, as the
watercourses
rivers of water:
He [m]turneth it whithersoever
he will.
2 [o]Every way of a man is right
in his own eyes:
But the LORD [p]weigheth pondereth the
hearts.
3 [r]To do justice and judgement judgment
Is more acceptable to the
LORD than sacrifice.
4 ‡[s]An high look, and a proud
heart,
[2]*Even* §[t]the lamp plowing of the wicked,
And
is sin.
5 The thoughts of [v]the diligent
tend only to plenteousness:
plenteousness;
But of every one that is [w]hasty
hasteth [y]only to want.
6 [a]The getting of treasures by
a lying tongue
Is [b]a vapour vanity [c]driven tossed to and fro; [3]they fro of
that seek them [d]seek death.
them that
7 The violence robbery of the wicked shall
[g]sweep
‖destroy them away;
Because they refuse to do
judgement.
judgment.

a Isai. 28. 27.
b Cp. ch. 2. 15.
c Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 11.
d Cp. Zeph. 1. 12.
e ch. 18. 8.
f ch 25. 24. Cp. ver. 19 & ch. 19. 13 & 27. 15 & Ecclus. 25. 16.
g ch. 3. 3.
h See ch. 16. 12.
i ch. 16. 31.
j ch. 19. 25. See Ps. 1. 1.
k Cp. Isai. 53. 5.
l Ps. 37. 35, 36.
m Cp. Ezra 6. 22.
n Cp. James 2. 13. See Matt. 18. 30—34.
o ch. 16. 2. Cp. ch. 12. 15.
p ch. 24. 12. Cp. Luke 16. 15 & 1 Cor. 4. 4. See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
q Cp. ch. 17. 8 & 18. 16.
r See ch. 15. 8 & 1 Sam. 15. 22.
s See ch. 6. 17 & Ps. 101. 5.
t 1 Kin. 11. 36. Cp. ch. 13. 23 (for mg.).
u Cp. ch. 10. 21.
v ch. 10. 4.
w Cp. ch. 19. 2.
x Cp. Ps. 49. 14.
y Cp. ch. 11. 24 & 14. 23 & 22. 16.
z ch. 9. 18 (mg. for mg.). Isai. 14. 9 (mg. for mg.).
a ch. 20. 21. See ch. 10. 2.
b Cp. ch. 13. 11.
c Job 13. 25.
d Cp. ch. 8. 36.
e Cp. ch. 11. 8.
f Isai. 43. 3.
g Cp. Jer. 30. 23.

8 The way of him that is laden with guilt
man *is* froward and
[b]is exceeding crooked.
strange
But as for the pure, his work
is [4]right.
9 It is [f]better to dwell in the a
corner of the housetop,
Than with **a contentious brawling woman
in [5]††a wide house.
10 The soul of the wicked de-
sireth evil:
His neighbour ‡‡findeth no
favour in his eyes.
11 When [j]the scorner is punished,
the simple is made wise:
And [6]when the wise is in-
structed, he receiveth know-
ledge.
12 [7]The righteous man wisely [l]con-
sidereth the house of the
wicked;
wicked:
How the wicked are overthrown to *their*
But God overthroweth the wicked for *their*
ruin.
wickedness.
13 [n]Whoso stoppeth his ears at
the cry of the poor,
He also shall cry, himself, but shall
not be heard.
14 [q]A gift in secret [8]pacifieth
anger,
anger:
And a present reward in the bosom
strong wrath.
15 It is joy to the righteous just to do
judgement:
judgment:
[9u]But it is a destruction
destruction *shall be* to the
workers of iniquity.
16 The man that wandereth out
of the way of understanding
[x]Shall rest remain in the congrega-
tion of [10z]the dead.
17 He that loveth §§pleasure shall
be a poor man:
He that loveth wine and oil
shall not be rich.
18 [e]The wicked is *shall be* [f]a ransom
for the righteous;
righteous,
And the treacherous *cometh* in the stead of
transgressor for
the upright.

R.V. [1] Or, *he upholdeth his throne* [2] Or, And *the tillage* [3] Or, according to some ancient authorities, they are
snares of death or, into *the snares of death* [4] Or, *straight* [5] Or, *a house in common* Heb. *a house of society.*
[6] Or, *when one considereth the wise* [7] Or, *One that is righteous ... he overthroweth the wicked &c.* [8] Heb. *bendeth.*
[9] Or, *But destruction* shall be *to &c.* [10] Or, *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim.*
A.V. * Or, *lamp.* † Heb. is *a purging medicine against evil.* ‡ Heb. *Haughtiness of eyes.* § Or, *the*
light of the wicked. ‖ Heb. *saw them*, or, *dwell with them.* ** Heb. *a woman of contentions.* †† Heb, *an house*
of society. ‡‡ Heb. *is not favoured.* §§ Or, *sport.*

19 It is [a]better to dwell [*]in a desert land, the wilderness,
Than with [1]a contentious and fretful an angry woman.
20 There is [e]precious treasure treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise;
But a foolish man [f]swalloweth spendeth it up.
21 He that [h]followeth after righteousness and mercy
Findeth [j]life, righteousness, and honour.
22 [l]A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty,
And bringeth casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.
23 [m]Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue
[o]Keepeth his soul from [q]troubles.
24 The proud Proud and haughty man, [s]scorner is his name,
He worketh in the arrogance of pride. Who dealeth †in proud wrath.
25 The desire of [u]the slothful killeth him;
For his hands refuse to labour.
26 There is that He coveteth greedily all the day long:
But the righteous [w]giveth and withholdeth spareth not.
27 [y]The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination:
How much more, [a]when he bringeth it [2]‡with a wicked mind! mind?
28 §[c]A false witness shall perish:
But the man that heareth [e]shall speak [3]unchallenged. speaketh constantly.
29 A wicked man [h]hardeneth his face:
But as for the upright, [4]he [f]ordereth ‖directeth his ways. way.
30 There is [l]no wisdom nor understanding
Nor counsel against the LORD.

a Cp. ver. 9.
b Cp. Ps. 20. 7 & 33. 17. Isai. 31. 1.
c Ps. 3. 8 (mg.). Jer. 3. 23.
d Cp. Eccles. 7. 1 & Ecclus. 41. 12, 13.
e Cp. Ps. 112. 3.
f Cp. Job 20. 15, 18.
g Cp. ch. 29. 13.
h ch. 15. 9. Matt. 5. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 3.
i ch. 14. 31. Job 31. 15.
j ch. 3. 16. 1 Kin. 3. 11. Matt. 6. 33. See ch. 4. 22.
k ch. 27. 12. Cp. ch. 14. 16.
l Cp. ch. 24 5 & Eccles. 7. 19. See 2 Sam. 5. 6—9 & Eccles. 9. 14—18.
m See ch. 13. 3.
n Cp. ch. 21. 20, 21.
o ch. 22. 5.
p ch. 15. 19.
q ch. 12. 13.
r ch. 21. 23. Cp. 1 John 5. 18.
s ch. 1. 22. See Ps. 1. 1.
t Ecclus. 7. 23. Eph. 6. 4. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
u Cp. ch. 13. 4.
v James 2. 6.
w See Ps. 37. 26.
x Job 4. 8. Ecclus. 7. 3. Cp. Hos. 10. 13.
y Isai. 66. 3. Ecclus. 7. 9 & 34. 18. See ch. 15. 8.
z Cp. Isai. 14. 6 & 30. 31.
a Cp. ch. 24. 9.
b Cp. ch. 19. 17 & Ecclus. 31. 23 & 2 Cor. 9. 6.
c ch. 19. 5, 9.
d Cp. ch. 19. 17 & Luke 14. 13, 14.
e Cp. ch. 12. 19 (for mg.).
f Cp. Gen. 21. 9, 10.
g Cp. ch. 26. 20.
h Cp. ch. 7. 13 (mg.).
i ch. 26. 20.
j Ps. 119. 5.
k Cp. ch. 16. 13 & Ps. 101. 6.
l Isai. 8. 9, 10. 1 Cor. 3. 19, 20. Cp. ch. 19. 21.
m Cp. Eccles. 10. 12.
n Cp. ch. 14. 35.

31 [b]The horse is prepared against the day of battle:
But [5]victory [**]safety is of the LORD.

22 1 [d]A *good* name is rather to be chosen than great riches,
And [6]††loving favour rather than silver and gold.
2 [g]The rich and the poor meet together:
The LORD is [i]the maker of them all.
3 [k]A prudent man seeth foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself:
But the simple pass on, and [7]suffer for it. are punished.
4 The reward of ‡‡By humility *and* the fear of the LORD
Is *Are* [n]riches, and honour, and life.
5 [p]Thorns *and* snares are in the way of the froward:
He that [r]keepeth doth keep his soul shall be far from them.
6 §§[t]Train up a child [8*]in the way he should go: go:
And even when he is old old, he will not depart from it.
7 [v]The rich ruleth over the poor,
And the borrower is servant †to the lender.
8 He that [x]soweth iniquity shall reap [9]calamity vanity:
‡And [z]the rod of his wrath anger shall fail.
9 §[b]He that hath a [10]bountiful eye shall be blessed;
For he [d]giveth of his bread to the poor.
10 [f]Cast out the scorner, [g]and contention shall go out;
Yea, [i]strife and ignominy reproach shall cease.
11 He that [k]loveth [11]pureness of heart,
[12]‖*For* [m]the grace of his lips [n]the king shall be his friend.

R.V. [1] Or, *a contentious woman and vexation* [2] Or, to atone *for wickedness* [3] Or, *so as to endure* [4] Another reading is, *he considereth his way.* [5] Or, *deliverance* [6] Or, *favour is better than &c.* [7] Heb. *are mulcted.* [8] Heb. *according to his way.* [9] Or, *vanity* [10] Heb. *good.* [11] Another reading is, *the pure of heart.* [12] Or, *Hath grace in his lips* Or, That *hath grace in his lips*

A.V. * Heb. *in the land of the desert.* † Heb. *in the wrath of pride.* ‡ Heb. *in wickedness* § Heb. *A witness of lies.* ‖ Or, *considereth.* ** Or, *victory.* †† Or, *favour is better than, &c.* ‡‡ Or, *The reward of humility, &c.* §§ Or, *Catechise.* * Heb. *in his way.* † Heb. *to the man that lendeth.* † Or, *and with the rod of his anger he shall be consumed.* § Heb. *Good of eye.* ‖ Or, and hath *grace in his lips*

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve
him that hath knowledge,
But / And he [b]overthroweth [*]the
words of the treacherous man. / transgressor.
13 [c]The sluggard / slothful *man* saith, There is
a lion without: / without,
I shall be [1]murdered / slain in the streets.
14 The mouth of [e]strange women
is [f]a deep pit:
[g]He [2]that is abhorred of the
LORD shall fall therein.
15 Foolishness is bound up in the
heart of a child;
But [i]the rod of correction
shall drive it far from him.
16 He that oppresseth the poor
to increase his *gain,* / *riches,*
And he that giveth to the
rich, *cometh* only / *shall* surely *come* to want.

17 [m]Incline / Bow down thine ear, and hear
[n]the words of the wise,
[p]And apply thine heart unto
my knowledge.
18 For it is a pleasant thing if
thou keep them [†]within
thee, / thee;
If they / They shall withal be established together upon / fitted in
thy lips.
19 That thy trust may be in the
LORD,
I have made *them* known to
thee this day, [‡]even to thee.
20 Have not I written unto / to thee
[3][s]excellent things
[4]Of / In counsels and knowledge; / knowledge,
21 That I / To might [v]make thee know
[5]the certainty of the words
of truth, / truth;
That thou mayest carry back / mightest answer the words
of truth [§]to them that send
unto thee?

22 [x]Rob not the poor, [6]because
he is poor, / poor:
Neither [7][a]oppress the afflicted
in [c]the gate:

a ch. 23. 11. 1 Sam. 25. 39. Ps. 12. 5 & 35. 10 & 68. 5 & 140. 12. Jer. 51. 36.
b ch. 21. 12. Cp. ch. 11. 3.
c ch. 26. 13.
d Cp. Ecclus. 8. 16.
e See ch. 2. 16.
f Cp. ch. 23. 27.
g Eccles. 7. 26.
h See Job 17. 3.
i See ch. 13. 24.
j Cp. ch. 20. 16 & Ex. 22. 26.
k ch. 23. 10. Deut. 19. 14 & 27. 17. Job 24. 2. Hos. 5. 10.
l ch. 28. 22.
m ch. 5. 1.
n ch. 1. 6 & 24. 23.
o 1 Kin. 10. 8. See Gen. 41. 46.
p Cp. ch. 24. 32.
q Ecclus. 31. 12 & 37. 29.
r ver. 6.
s ch. 8. 6.
t ch. 15. 27 & 28. 20. Ecclus. 27. 1. Matt. 6. 19. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10. Heb. 13. 5.
u Cp. ch. 3. 5, 7 & 26. 12 & Isai. 5. 21 & Rom. 12. 16.
v Cp. Luke 1. 3, 4.
w ch. 27. 24.
x Cp. Ex. 23. 3 & Zech. 7. 10 & Mal. 3. 5.
y Cp. Ps. 141. 4.
z ch. 28. 22. Deut. 15. 9. Ecclus. 14. 10. Matt. 6. 23.
a See Job 5. 4.
b ver. 3.
c Job 31. 21.

23 For [a]the LORD will plead their
cause,
And despoil of life / spoil the soul of those that
despoil / spoiled them.
24 Make no friendship with a man / an
that is given to anger. / angry man
And with [d]a wrathful / furious man thou
shalt not go:
25 Lest thou learn his ways,
And get a snare to thy soul.
26 Be thou not / not thou one of them that
[h]strike hands,
Or of them that are sureties
for debts: / debts.
27 If thou hast not wherewith / nothing to pay,
Why should he [j]take away thy
bed from under thee?
28 Remove not the ancient ‖[k]land-
mark,
Which thy fathers have set.
29 Seest thou a man [8]diligent in
his business? he shall [o]stand
before kings;
He shall not stand before
[9]**mean men.

23 1 When thou sittest to eat
with a ruler,
Consider diligently [10]him that / what
is before thee; / thee:
2 [11]And put a knife to thy throat,
If thou be a man [q]given to
appetite.
3 [r]Be not desirous of his dainties; / dainties:
Seeing / For they are deceitful meat.
4 [t]Weary / Labour not thyself to be rich; / rich:
[u]Cease [12]from thine own wis-
dom.
5 [13]††Wilt thou set thine eyes
upon that which is not?
[w]For *riches* certainly make
themselves wings, / wings;
Like an eagle that flieth / They fly away as an eagle toward
heaven.
6 [y]Eat thou not the bread of
him that hath [z]an evil eye,
[b]Neither desire thou his
dainties / dainty meats:

R.V. [1] Or, *slain* [2] Or, *against whom the LORD hath indignation* [3] The word is doubtful. Another reading is, *heretofore.* [4] Or, *In* [5] Or, *of a certainty the words &c.* [6] Or, *for* [7] Or, *crush* [8] Or, *skilful* Heb. *obscure.* [10] Or, *what* [11] Or, *For thou wilt put* [12] Or, *by reason of thine own understanding* [13] Or, *Wilt thou set thine eyes upon it? it is gone:* Heb. *Shall thine eyes fly upon it and it is not?*
A.V. * Or, *the matters.* † Heb. *in thy belly.* ‡ Or, trust *thou also.* § Or, *to those that send thee?* Or, *bound.* ** Heb. *obscure* men. †† Heb. *Wilt thou cause thine eyes to fly upon.*

7 For [1]as he reckoneth within himself, thinketh in his heart,
so is he:
Eat and drink, saith he to thee;
But his [d]heart is not with thee.
8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up,
And lose thy sweet words.
9 Speak not in the hearing ears of a fool; fool:
For he will despise the wisdom of thy words.
10 [h]Remove not the ancient old *landmark;
And enter not into the fields of the fatherless:
11 For their [j]redeemer is strong; mighty;
He shall [k]plead their cause against with thee.
12 Apply thine heart unto [2]instruction,
And thine ears to the words of knowledge.
13 Withhold not [m]correction from the child:
[o]*For* [3]if thou beat beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.
14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod,
And shalt [q]deliver his soul from [4]Sheol. hell.
15 [s]My son, if thine heart be wise,
My heart shall be glad, rejoice, †even mine: mine.
16 Yea, my [v]reins shall rejoice,
When thy lips speak [x]right things.
17 Let not thine heart [y]envy sinners:
But *be thou* in [a]the fear of the LORD all the day long: long.
18 For surely [d]there is a ‡reward. an end;
And thy [e]hope thine expectation shall not be cut off.
19 Hear thou, my son, and [g]be wise,
And [a]guide thine heart in the way.
20 Be not among [b]winebibbers;
Among [c]gluttonous riotous eaters [5]of flesh:
21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty:
And [e]drowsiness shall clothe *a man* with rags.
22 [f]Hearken unto thy father that begat thee,
[g]And despise not thy mother when she is old.
23 [i]Buy the truth, and sell it not;
Yea, Also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
24 [l]The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice:
And he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.
25 [t]Let thy Thy father and thy mother shall be glad,
And let her she that bare thee shall rejoice.
26 My son, give me thine heart,
And let thine eyes [6]delight in observe my ways.
27 For a whore is [p]a deep ditch;
And [r]a strange woman is a narrow [t]pit.
28 Yea, she She also lieth in wait [7]‖as a robber, *for* a prey,
And increaseth the treacherous transgressors among men.
29 [w]Who hath [8]woe? who hath [9]sorrow? who hath contentions?
Who hath complaining babbling? who hath [z]wounds without cause?
Who hath [10]b redness of eyes?
30 They that [c]tarry long at the wine;
They that go to [11]seek out *f*mixed wine.
31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red,

a Cp. ch. 9. 6.
b Cp. ver. 29, 30 & Isai. 5. 11, 22 & Matt. 24. 49 & Luke 21. 34 & Rom. 13. 13 & Eph. 5. 18.
c ch. 28. 7.
d Cp. Ps. 12. 2.
e Cp. ch. 6. 10, 11.
f See ch. 1. 8.
g Cp. ch. 30. 17.
h See ch. 22. 28.
i Cp. ch. 4. 5, 7 & 18. 15 & Matt. 13. 44.
j Cp. Ex. 6. 6. See Job 19. 25.
k See ch. 22. 23.
l ver. 15. See ch. 29. 3.
m See ch. 13. 24.
n ch. 17. 25.
o Cp. ch. 19. 18.
p Cp. ch. 22. 14.
q Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 5.
r See ch. 2. 16.
s ver. 24, 25. See ch. 29. 3.
t Ps. 55. 23.
u ch. 7. 12. Cp. Eccles. 7. 26.
v Ps. 7. 9 & 73. 21.
w Cp. ver. 20, 21.
x Cp. ch. 8. 6.
y See Ps. 37. 1.
z Cp. ver. 35.
a Cp. ch. 28. 14.
b Gen. 49. 12.
c Isai. 5. 11.
d ch. 24. 14, 20. Ps. 19. 11 & 37. 37 (mg.) & 58. 11.
e Ps. 9. 18.
f ch. 9. 2, 5. Ps. 75. 8. Isai. 5. 22 & 65. 11.
g ch. 6. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *as one that reckoneth* [2] Or, *correction* [3] Or, *though* [4] Or, *the grave* [5] Or, *sequel* Or, *future* Heb. *latter end.* [6] Another reading is, *observe.* [7] Or, *as for a prey* [8] Heb. *Oh!* [9] Heb. *Alas!* [10] Or, *darkness* [11] Or, *try*
A.V. * Or, *bound.* † Or, *even I will rejoice.* ‡ Or, *reward.* § Heb. *of their flesh.* ‖ Or, *as a robber*

When it giveth its / his colour in the cup,
When it [1b]goeth down smoothly: moveth itself aright.
32 At the last it [d]biteth like a serpent,
And stingeth like [2*e]an adder.
33 Thine eyes shall behold [3]strange things, women,
And thine heart shall utter [i]froward / perverse things.
34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down †in the midst of the sea,
Or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.
35 They have [k]stricken me, *shalt thou say*, and I was not hurt. / sick,
They have beaten me, and ‡I felt it not:
When shall I awake? I [o]will seek it yet again.

24 1 Be not thou [p]envious against evil men,
Neither desire to be [r]with them: / them.
2 For their heart [t]studieth oppression, / destruction,
And their lips [v]talk of mischief.
3 Through [w]wisdom is an house builded;
And by understanding it is established:
4 And by knowledge are the shall the / chambers chambers be filled
With all [z]precious and pleasant riches.
5 [a]A wise man [4§]is strong;
Yea, a man of knowledge [5‖]increaseth might. / strength.
6 For by [d]wise guidance / counsel thou shalt make thy war:
And in [f]the multitude of coun- / coun- sellors / sellers there is [6]safety.
7 Wisdom is [h]too high for a fool:
He openeth not his mouth in [a]the gate.
8 He that [c]deviseth to do evil, / evil
Men shall call him / Shall be called a mischievous person.
9 [f]The thought of [7]the foolish / foolishness is sin:
And [g]the scorner is an abomination to men.
10 If thou [h]faint in the day of adversity,
Thy strength is **small.
11 [j]Deliver them that are carried away / If thou forbear to deliver *them that are* drawn unto death,
And those that are [8]ready to be slain [9]see that thou hold back. / slain;
12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew not [10]this: / it not;
[l]Doth not he that [m]weigheth / pondereth the hearts / heart consider it?
And he that [n]keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it?
And shall not he render to every man [q]according to his work / works?
13 My son, [s]eat thou honey, for / because it is good;
And [u]the honeycomb, which is sweet ††to thy taste:
14 So shalt thou know wisdom to / *shall* the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul:
If / When thou hast found it, then shall there / there shall be [x]a reward,
And thy hope / expectation shall not be cut off.
15 [y]Lay not wait, [11]O wicked man, against the [12]habitation / dwelling of the righteous;
Spoil not his [13]resting place:
16 [b]For a righteous / just man falleth [c]seven times, and riseth up again:
But [e]the wicked are overthrown by / shall fall into calamity. / mischief.
17 [g]Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth,
And let not thine heart be glad when he is overthrown. / stumbleth:

a See Job 5. 4.
b S. of S. 7. 9 (& mg. for mg.).
c Rom. 1. 30.
d Job 20. 16.
e Isai. 11. 8 (for mg.) & 59. 5 (for mg.).
f Cp. ch. 21. 27.
g See Ps. 1. 1.
h Cp. Heb. 12. 3.
i See ch. 2. 12.
j Ps. 82. 4. Cp. Isai. 58. 6, 7.
k Jer. 5. 3. Cp. ver. 29.
l Cp. Eccles. 5. 8.
m ch. 16. 2. See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
n Cp. Ps. 91. 11.
o Isai. 56. 12.
p ver. 19. See Ps. 37. 1.
q See Job 34. 11.
r See ch. 1. 15.
s Cp. Ps. 19. 10 & 119. 103 & S. of S. 5. 1 & Isai. 7. 15.
t Cp. Isai. 59. 13.
u S. of S. 4. 11.
v Ps. 10. 7.
w Cp. ch. 14. 1.
x See ch. 23. 18.
y Ps. 10. 9, 10.
z Cp. ch. 23. 23 & Luke 16. 11.
a Cp. ch. 21. 22.
b See Ps. 37. 24.
c See Job 5. 19.
d ch. 20. 18.
e ch. 14. 32.
f See ch. 11. 14.
g Ps. 35. 15, 19. Cp. Mic. 7. 8. See ch. 17. 5.
h Cp. ch. 14. 6.

R.V. 1 Or, *moveth itself aright* 2 Or, *a basilisk* 3 Or, *strange women* 4 Heb. *is in strength.* 5 Heb. *strengtheneth ght.* 6 Or, *victory* 7 Heb. *foolishness.* 8 Heb. *tottering to the slaughter.* 9 Or, *forbear thou not to deliver* Or, *this man* 11 Or, *as a wicked man* 12 Or, *pasture* 13 Or, *fold*
A V. * Or, *a cockatrice.* † Heb. *in the heart of the sea.* ‡ Heb. *I knew it not.* § Heb. is *in strength.* Heb. *strengtheneth might.* ** Heb. *narrow.* †† Heb. *upon thy palate.*

18 Lest the LORD see it, and *it displease him,
And he turn away his wrath from him.
19 †[b]Fret not thyself because of evil-doers; / evil men,
Neither be thou [d]envious at the wicked: / wicked;
20 For there will / shall be no [e]reward to the evil man;
[g]The lamp / ‡candle of the wicked shall be put out.
21 My son, [i]fear thou the LORD and the king:
And meddle not with §them that are given to change:
22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly;
And who knoweth the destruction / ruin [1]of them both?

23 These also are *sayings* of / *things* also *belong* to [k]the wise.
It is To / not good to have [l]respect of persons in judgement is not good. / judgment.
24 He that [n]saith unto the wicked,
Thou art righteous;
[o]Peoples shall curse him, / Him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:
25 But to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight,
And ‖a good blessing shall come upon them.
26 He [2]kisseth the / *Every man* shall kiss *his* lips
**That giveth a right answer.
27 [r]Prepare thy work without,
And make it ready / fit for thee / thyself in the field;
And afterwards build thine house.
28 [v]Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause;
[3]And deceive not with thy lips.
29 Say not, [y]I will do so to him as he hath done to me; / me:
I will render to the man according to his work.
30 [a]I went by the field of the slothful,
And by the vineyard of the man [c]void of understanding;
31 And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns,
The face thereof was covered with [4]nettles, / *And* nettles had covered the face thereof,
And the stone [f]wall thereof was broken down.
32 Then I beheld, / saw, and ††[h]considered *it* well:
I saw, / looked upon *it*, and received instruction.
33 [j]*Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber,
A little folding of the hands to sleep:
34 So shall thy poverty come as a robber / one that travelleth;
And thy want as ‡‡an armed man.

25 1 These also are / *are* also [m]proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.
2 It is the glory of God to [p]conceal a thing:
But the glory / honour of kings is to [q]search out a matter.
3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth,
And the heart of kings §§is [s]unsearchable.
4 Take away [t]the dross from the silver,
And there cometh / shall come forth a vessel [u]for the finer: / finer.
5 Take away [w]the wicked *from* before the king,
And his [x]throne shall be established in righteousness.
6 [5]*Put not thyself forward / forth thyself in the presence of the king,

[a] Cp. Job 5. 3.
[b] Cp. Jer. 12. 1. See Ps. 37. 1.
[c] See ch. 6. 32.
[d] ver. 1.
[e] ver. 14
[f] Isai. 5. 5.
[g] ch. 13. 9. See Job 18. 5.
[h] Cp. ch. 22. 17.
[i] 1 Pet. 2. 17. Cp. Rom. 13. 7.
[j] For ver. 33, 34, see ch. 6. 10, 11.
[k] ch. 1. 6 & 22. 17.
[l] See ch. 18. 5.
[m] See ch. 1. 1.
[n] See ch. 17. 15.
[o] ch. 11. 26.
[p] Cp. Deut. 29. 29 & Rom. 11. 33.
[q] Job 29. 16.
[r] Cp. Luke 14. 28.
[s] Cp. Ps. 145. 3.
[t] Cp. ch. 26. 23 & Ezek. 22. 18 & 2 Tim. 2. 20, 21.
[u] Cp. Mal. 3. 2, 3.
[v] Cp. ch. 25. 18.
[w] Cp. ch. 20. 8.
[x] See ch. 16. 12.
[y] See ch. 20. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *of their years* [2] Or, *kisseth with the lips* [3] Heb. *And wouldest thou deceive with thy lips?* [4] Or, *wild vetches* [5] Heb. *Glorify not thyself.*
A.V. * Heb. *it be evil in his eyes.* † Or, *Keep not company with the wicked.* ‡ Or, *lamp.* § Heb. *changers* ‖ Heb. *a blessing of good.* ** Heb. *that answereth right words.* †† Heb. *set my heart.* ‡‡ Heb. *a man of shield* §§ Heb. there is *no searching.* * Heb. *Set not out thy glory.*

And stand not in the place of great men:
7 For [a]better [is it / it is] that it be said unto thee, Come up hither;
Than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the [prince, / prince]
Whom [c]thine eyes have seen.
8 [e]Go not forth hastily to strive,
[1]Lest *thou know not* what to do in the end thereof,
When thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.
9 [f]Debate thy cause with thy neighbour [himself, / himself;]
[2]And [disclose / *discover] not [the / a] secret [of / to] another:
10 Lest he that heareth it [revile / put thee] [thee, / to shame,]
And thine infamy turn not away.
11 [i]A word [3†]fitly spoken
Is *like* apples of gold in [4baskets / pictures] of silver.
12 *As* [5k]an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold,
So is a wise reprover upon [l]an obedient ear.
13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest,
So is [m]a faithful messenger to them that send [him; / him:]
For he refresheth the soul of his masters.
14 *As* [o]clouds and wind without rain,
Whoso boasteth himself ‡of a false gift
So is he that [q]boasteth himself [6]of his gifts
Is like clouds and wind without rain.
falsely.
15 By [s]long forbearing is a [7ruler / prince] persuaded,
And a soft tongue breaketh the bone.
16 Hast thou [u]found honey? eat
[v]so much as is sufficient for [thee; / thee,]
Lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

[a] See Luke 14. 8—11.
[b] Cp. ch. 24. 28.
[c] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 19 & Jer. 52. 25 & Esth. 1. 14.
[d] ch. 12. 18. See Ps. 57. 4.
[e] Matt. 5. 25. Luke 12. 58. Cp. ch. 17. 14.
[f] Matt. 18. 15.
[g] Cp. Ecclus. 22. 6 & Rom. 12. 15.
[h] Cited Rom. 12. 20. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 22 & 2 Chr. 28. 15. See Ex. 23. 4, 5.
[i] ch. 15. 23. Cp. Isai. 50. 4 & Ecclus. 20. 1, 7, 19, 20.
[j] Ps. 140. 10.
[k] Cp. Gen. 24. 22.
[l] ch. 15. 31 & 20. 12.
[m] ch. 13. 17.
[n] ch. 21. 9.
[o] Jude 12.
[p] Cp. Ps. 42. 2.
[q] ch. 20. 6.
[r] ch. 15. 30.
[s] ch. 15. 1 & 16. 14. Cp. Eccles. 10. 4.
[t] Cp. Ezek. 32. 2 & 34. 18, 19.
[u] Cp. Judg. 14. 8 & 1 Sam. 14. 25.
[v] Cp. ver. 27.
[w] Cp. ver. 16.
[x] Cp. ch. 27. 2.

17 Let thy foot be seldom in [§Withdraw thy foot from] thy neighbour's house;
Lest he be [8‖]weary of thee, and [so] hate thee.
18 A man that [b]beareth false witness against his neighbour
Is a maul, and [d]a sword, and a sharp arrow.
19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble
Is *like* a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
20 *As* [one / he] that taketh [off / away] a garment in cold weather, *and as* vinegar upon [9]nitre,
So is he that [g]singeth songs to an heavy heart.
21 [h]If [10]thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat;
And if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:
22 For thou shalt heap [j]coals of fire upon his head,
And the LORD shall reward thee.
23 **The north wind [bringeth forth / driveth away] rain:
So doth [a backbiting tongue / an angry countenance / an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.]
24 [n]It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop,
Than with a [contentious / brawling] woman [and] in a wide house.
25 *As* cold waters to [p]a [11]thirsty soul,
So is [r]good news from a far country.
26 *As* [t]a [12]troubled fountain, and a corrupted spring,
A righteous man falling down before the wicked.
So is a righteous man that [13]giveth way before the wicked.
Is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.
27 It is [w]not good to eat much honey:
[14]So *for men* to [x]search [out] their own glory is *not* glory.

R.V. [1] Or, *Lest* it be said *in the end thereof, What wilt thou do, when &c.* [2] Or, *But* [3] Or, *in due season*
Or, *filigree work* [5] Or, *a nose-ring* [6] Heb. *in a gift of falsehood.* [7] Or, *judge* [8] Heb. *full of thee.*
Or, *soda* [10] Heb. *he that hateth thee.* [11] Or, *weary* [12] Heb. *trampled.* [13] Or, *is moved* [14] Or, *But for*
en to search out their own glory is glory The Hebrew text is obscure.
A.V. * Or, *discover not the secret of another.* † Heb. *spoken upon his wheels.* ‡ Heb. *in a gift of falsehood.*
Or, *Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's house.* ‖ Heb. *full of thee.* ** Or, *The north wind bringeth forth rain;*
doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance.

28 [1]He [a]whose spirit is without restraint that *hath* no rule over his own spirit
Is *like* [d]a city that is broken down down, and hath no wall. without walls.

26 [1] As snow in summer, and
as [e]rain in harvest,
So [f]honour is [g]not seemly
for a fool.

2 As [h]the sparrow in her bird by wandering,
as the swallow in her by flying,
So [j]the curse that is causeless
[2]lighteth not. shall not come.

3 [k]A whip for the horse, a bridle
for the ass,
And [m]a rod for the back of fools. fool's back.

4 [o]Answer not a fool according
to his folly,
Lest thou also be like unto
him.

5 [q]Answer a fool according to
his folly,
Lest he be [l]wise in [3]*his own
conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message
by the hand of a fool
Cutteth off his own the feet, *and*
[s]drinketh in [†]damage.

7 The legs of the lame hang loose ‡are not equal:
[t]So is a parable in the mouth
of fools.

8 [4]§As a bag of gems in a heap of stones, he that bindeth a stone in a sling,
So is [w]he that giveth honour
to a fool.

9 *As* [y]a thorn that goeth up into
the hand of a drunkard,
So is a parable in the mouth
of fools.

10 [5]*As* an archer that woundeth all, ‖The great *God* that formed all *things*
So is he that hireth the fool and he that rewardeth
Both rewardeth the fool, hireth them that pass by. transgressors.

11 As [b]a dog that returneth to his
vomit,
So is [d]a fool that repeateth **returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man [l]wise in [3]his
own conceit?
[f]There is more hope of a fool
than of him.

13 [b]The sluggard slothful *man* saith, [c]There is
a lion in the way;
A lion is in the streets.

14 *As* the door turneth upon its his
hinges,
So doth the sluggard slothful upon his
bed.

15 [i]The sluggard burieth slothful hideth the dish his bosom;
††It wearieth grieveth him to bring it again
to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is [l]wiser in [3]his
own conceit
[n]Than seven men that can
[6]p render a reason.

17 [7]He that passeth by, *and* vexeth himself ‡‡meddleth with strife be-
longing not to him,
Is *like* one that taketh a dog
by the ears.

18 As a madman mad *man* who casteth §§[r]fire-
brands,
Arrows, and death; death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth
his neighbour,
And saith, Am not I in sport?

20 For lack of wood *Where no wood is, *there* the fire
goeth out:
And So where there is no [u]whisperer, †talebearer,
[v]contention the strife ‡ceaseth.

21 *As* [x]coals are to hot embers, burning coals,
and wood to fire;
So is [z]a contentious man to inflame kindle strife.

22 [a]The words of [u]a whisperer talebearer are
as dainty morsels, wounds,
And they go down into the
§innermost parts of the
belly.

23 Fervent Burning lips and a wicked heart
[c]Are *like* an earthen vessel overlaid a potsherd covered
with silver [e]dross.

24 He that hateth ‖dissembleth
with his lips,
But he And layeth up deceit within
him: him:

a Cp. ch. 16. 32.
b ch. 22. 13.
c Cp. Ecclus. 12. 5.
d Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 5 & 36. 19 & Neh. 1. 3.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 17.
f Cp. ver. 8.
g ch. 17. 7 & 19. 10.
h ch. 27. 8. Ps. 84. 3.
i ch 19. 24.
j Cp. Num. 23. 8 & Deut. 23. 5 & 2 Sam. 16. 12.
k Cp. Ps. 32. 9.
l ch. 28. 11. Cp. Rom. 12. 16.
m See ch. 19. 29.
n Cp. ver. 25 & ch. 6. 16. See Job 5. 19.
o Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 11 & 2 Kin. 18. 36 & Luke 23. 9.
p ch. 27. 11 (for mg.).
q See Matt. 16. 1—4 & 21. 24—27.
r Cp. Isai. 50. 11.
s Cp. ch. 13. 2 & Job 15. 16.
t Ecclus. 15. 9.
u ch. 16. 28.
v ch. 22. 10.
w Cp. ver. 1.
x Ecclus. 28. 10.
y Cp. ch. 23. 35.
z See ch. 15. 18.
a ch. 18. 8.
b Cited 2 Pet. 2. 22.
c Cp. Matt. 23. 27 & Luke 11. 39.
d Cp. Ex. 8. 15.
e See ch. 25. 4.
f ch. 29. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *He that hath no rule over his spirit* [2] Heb. *cometh not.* [3] Heb. *his own eyes.* [4] Or, *As one that bindeth fast a stone in a sling* [5] Or, *A master worker formeth all things; but he that hireth the fool is as one that hireth them that pass by* The Hebrew text is obscure. [6] Or, *answer discreetly* [7] Or, *He that vexeth himself ... is like one that taketh a passing dog &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *his own eyes.* † Or, *violence.* ‡ Heb. *are lifted up.* § Or, *As he that putteth a precious stone in an heap of stones.* ‖ Or, *A great man grieveth all, and he hireth the fool, he hireth also transgressors.* ** Heb. *iterateth his folly.* †† Or, *he is weary.* ‡‡ Or, *is enraged.* §§ Heb. *flames*, or, *sparks.* * Heb. *Without wood.* † Or, *whisperer.* ‡ Heb. *is silent.* § Heb. *chambers.* ‖ Or, *is known.*

25 [a] When he *speaketh fair, (not; / not:)
believe him
For there are [c]seven abominations in his (heart: / heart.)
26 Though his (Whose guile, deceit,) †hatred (cover itself with / is covered by)
His wickedness shall be (openly) shewed before the (whole) congregation.
27 [e] Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein:
And he that rolleth a stone, it (shall / will) return upon him.
28 A lying tongue hateth (those whom / those that) it hath [1]wounded; (are afflicted by it;)
And a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

27 [1] Boast not thyself of (to-morrow. / ‡to morrow;)
[l]For thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.
2 Let [n]another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth;
A stranger, and not thine own lips.
3 A stone is §heavy, and [p]the sand weighty;
But [q]a fool's (vexation / wrath) is heavier than them both.
4 ‖Wrath is cruel, and anger is [2]outrageous;
But who is able to stand before ([3]jealousy? / **envy?)
5 [t]Better is open rebuke (Open rebuke is better)
Than (love that is hidden. / secret love.)
6 Faithful are [u]the wounds of a (friend: / friend;)
But the kisses of an enemy are ([5]profuse. / ††deceitful.)
7 The full soul [3]‡‡loatheth [w]an (honeycomb: / honeycomb;)
But to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.
8 As [y]a bird that wandereth from her nest,
So is a man that wandereth from his place.

a See Ps. 28. 3.
b Cp. Ps. 23. 5.
c Cp. ver. 16.
d See 1 Kin. 12. 6—8 & 2 Chr. 10. 6—8.
e Eccles. 27. 26. Cp. ch. 28. 10. See Ps. 7. 15.
f See ch. 17. 17.
g ch. 10. 1 & 23. 15, 24.
h ch. 6. 6.
i See ch. 29. 3.
j Ps. 119. 42. Cp. Ps. 127. 5.
k ch. 22. 3.
l Luke 12. 19, 20. James 4. 13, 14.
m See ch. 1. 4.
n 2 Cor. 10. 12, 18. Cp. ch. 25. 27 & 2 Cor. 12. 11.
o See ch. 20. 16.
p Cp. Eccles. 22. 15.
q Cp. ch. 12. 16 & 17. 12.
r ch. 19. 13.
s ch. 6. 34.
t Cp. ch. 28. 23.
u Ps. 141. 5.
v Cp. Matt. 26. 49 (mg.).
w Cp. ch. 25. 16.
x S. of S. 8. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 8 & 9. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 6.
y ch. 26. 2.
z Cp. Matt. 25. 21.
a Cp. Eccles. 34. 3.

9 [b] Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart:
So doth the sweetness of a man's friend (that cometh of / §§by) hearty counsel.
10 Thine own friend, and [d]thy father's friend, forsake not;
(And / Neither) go (not to / into) thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity:
[f](Better / For better) is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.
11 [g] My son, [h]be wise, and [i]make my heart glad,
That I may [j]answer him that reproacheth me.
12 [k] A prudent man (seeth / foreseeth) the evil, *and* hideth (himself: / himself:)
But [m]the simple pass on, *and* (suffer for it. / are punished.)
13 [o] Take his garment that is surety for a (stranger; / stranger,)
And (hold him in / take a) pledge (that is surety / of him) for a strange woman.
14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning,
It shall be counted a curse to him.
15 [r] A continual dropping in a very rainy day
And a contentious woman are (alike: / alike.)
16 He that would [4]restrain (Whosoever hideth) her [5]restraineth (hideth) the wind,
And (6his right hand encountereth / the ointment of his right hand, which / oil.) bewrayeth *itself.*
17 Iron sharpeneth iron;
So a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
18 [x] Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit (thereof; / thereof:)
(And / So) he that [z]waiteth on his master shall be honoured.
19 [7] As in water [a]face *answereth* to face,

R.V. [1] Heb. *crushed.* [2] Heb. *a food.* [3] Heb. *trampleth upon.* [4] Heb. *hide.* [5] Heb. *hideth.* [6] Or, *the ointment of his right hand bewrayeth itself* [7] Or, *As water* sheweth *face to face, so the heart* sheweth *man to man*
A.V. * Heb. *maketh his voice gracious.* † Or, *hatred is covered in secret.* ‡ Heb. *to morrow day.* § Heb. *heaviness.*
‖ Heb. *Wrath is cruelty, and anger an overflowing.* ** Or, *jealousy?* †† Or, *earnest,* or, *frequent.* ‡‡ Heb. *treadeth upon her foot.* §§ Heb. *from the counsel of the soul.*

So the heart of man to man.

20 [b]Sheol (Hell) and Abaddon (destruction) are *[c]never satisfied (full);
And (So) [d]the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 [f]The (As the) fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold (gold);
And (So is) a man is tried (to) by [1]his praise.

22 [i]Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar with a pestle (among) among bruised corn, wheat with a pestle,
Yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 [m]Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks,
And †[m]look well to thy herds: (herds.)

24 For ‡[o]riches are not for ever; (ever:)
And doth the crown endure unto all generations? (§to every generation?)

25 [q]The [2]hay (is carried, appeareth,) and the tender grass sheweth itself,
And the herbs of the mountains are gathered in. (gathered.)

26 [u]The lambs are for thy clothing,
And the goats are the price of the field: (field.)

27 [u]And (there will be / thou shalt have) goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household; (household,)
And (for) the ‖maintenance for thy maidens.

28 1 [y]The wicked flee when no man pursueth:
But [a]the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land [c]many are the princes thereof:
But **by ([3]men / a man) of understanding *and* knowledge the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.

3 [a]A (needy / poor) man that oppresseth the poor
Is *like* a sweeping rain ‡††which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law [e]praise the wicked:
But such as keep the law [g]contend with them.

5 Evil men [h]understand not (judgement. / judgment.)
But they that seek the LORD [j]understand all things.

6 [k]Better is the poor that [l]walketh in his (integrity, / uprightness,)
Than he that is [5][l]perverse in *his* [n]ways, though he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son:
But he that ‡‡is [p]a companion of (gluttonous / riotous) men shameth his father.

8 He that (augmenteth his substance / by usury and / usury and increase,) increaseth his substance, by §§unjust gain
(Gathereth / He shall gather / hath / will pity) it for him that (pity on) the poor.

9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law,
Even his [v]prayer (is an / shall be) abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the (upright / righteous) to go astray in an evil way,
[w]He shall fall himself into his own pit:
But the (perfect / upright / good.) [x]shall (inherit / have) good *things* in possession.

11 The rich man is wise *in [6]his [z]own conceit;
But the poor that hath understanding [b]searcheth him out.

12 When [d](the righteous triumph, / righteous *men* do rejoice,) there is great glory:
But when [e]the wicked rise, (men [7]hide themselves. / a man is †hidden.)

13 He that [f]covereth his (transgressions / sins) shall not prosper:

a Cp. Matt. 18. 28.
b ch. 15. 11. See Job 26. 6.
c ch. 30. 15, 16. Hab. 2. 5. Cp. ch. 1. 12.
d Eccles. 1. 8 & 4. 8. Ecclus. 14. 9.
e Ps. 10. 3. Rom. 1. 32.
f ch. 17. 3.
g Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 18, 21 & Neh. 13. 11, 15 & Matt. 3. 7 & 14. 4 & Eph. 5. 11.
h Ps. 92. 6. Cp. John 12. 39, 40.
i Cp. ch. 23. 35 & Isai. 1. 5 & Jer. 5. 3.
j Ps. 119. 100. Cp. John 7. 17 & 1 Cor. 2. 15 & James 1. 5 & 1 John 2. 20, 27.
k ch. 19. 1.
l ver. 18.
m Cp. John 10. 3, 14 & Acts 20. 28 & 1 Pet. 5. 2, 4.
n Cp. Ecclus. 2. 12 (for mg.) & James 1. 8 (for mg.).
o ch. 23. 5.
p Cp. ch. 23. 20 & 29. 3.
q Ps. 37. 2 & 90. 5, 6.
r Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 36.
s See Job 27. 17.
t ch. 14. 31.
u Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 8.
v Cp. Ps. 109. 7. See ch. 15. 8.
w See Ps. 7. 15.
x Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
y Lev. 26. 17. Ps. 53. 5.
z ch. 26. 5, 16.
a Lev. 26. 8. 1 Sam. 17. 32.
b Job 13. 9.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 27. See 1 Kin. 16. 8—28 & 2 Kin. 15. 8—15.
d ch. 11. 10.
e ver. 28. Cp. ch. 29. 2 & Eccles. 10. 5, 6.
f Cp. Job 31. 33 & Ps. 32. 3. See 1 John 1. 8—10.

R.V. [1] Or, *that which he praiseth* Or, *that whereof he boasteth* [2] Heb. *grass.* [3] Or, *a man* [4] Heb. *without food.* [5] Heb. *perverse of two ways.* [6] Heb. *his own eyes.* [7] Heb. *must be searched for.*
A.V. * Heb. *not.* † Heb. *set thy heart.* ‡ Heb. *strength.* § Heb. *to generation and generation!* ‖ Heb. *life.* ** Or, *by men of understanding and wisdom shall they likewise be prolonged.* †† Heb. *without food.* ‡‡ Or, *feedeth gluttons.* §§ Heb. *by increase.* * Heb. *in his eyes.* † Or, *sought for.*

But whoso [a]confesseth and forsaketh them shall obtain / have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that [b]feareth alway:
But he that [d]hardeneth his heart shall fall into [1]mischief.

15 *As* [f]a roaring lion, and [g]a ranging bear;
So is [i]a wicked ruler over a / the poor people.

16 [2]The prince that [k]lacketh / wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor:
But he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

17 A man that is laden with / doeth violence to [n]the blood of any person
Shall flee unto / to the pit; let no man stay him.

18 [r]Whoso [s]walketh uprightly shall be delivered / saved:
But [3]he that is perverse in *his* ways shall fall at once.

19 [v]He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread:
But he that followeth after vain *persons* shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings:
But he that [a]maketh haste to be rich [b]shall not be unpunished. / *innocent.

21 To have [e]respect of persons is not good:
[4]Neither that a man should transgress for [g]a piece of bread. / for for a piece of bread *that* man will transgress.

22 [†]He that hath / hasteth to be rich *hath* an evil [k]an evil eye, / hasteth after riches,
And knoweth / considereth not that [k]want / poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that [m]rebuketh a man shall afterward / afterwards shall find more favour
Than [o]he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression;
The same is [c]the companion of [‡]a destroyer.

25 He that is of a greedy spirit / proud heart [e]stirreth up strife:
But he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall [h]be made fat.

26 He that [j]trusteth in his own heart is a fool:
But whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 He that [l]giveth unto the poor shall not lack:
But he that [m]hideth his eyes shall have [o]many a curse.

28 When [p]the wicked rise, [q]men hide themselves:
But when they perish, the righteous increase.

29 1 [t]He / §He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck / neck,
Shall suddenly be [u]broken, / destroyed, and that [w]without remedy.

2 When [x]the righteous [5]are increased, / ‖in authority, the people rejoice:
But when [y]a wicked man / the wicked bareth rule, the people sigh. / mourn.

3 Whoso [z]loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father:
But he that [c]keepeth company with harlots [d]wasteth / spendeth *his* substance.

4 The king by judgement / judgment [f]establisheth the land:
But [6]** he that exacteth / receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

5 [j]A man that flattereth his neighbour
Spreadeth [l]a net for his steps. / feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man [n]there is a snare:
But the righteous [p]doth sing and rejoice.

a Ps. 32. 5. Ecclus. 20. 2. 1 John 1. 9.
b ch. 23. 17. Isai. 66. 2. Ecclus. 18. 27. Phil. 2. 12.
c Cp. ch. 18. 9.
d See Ps. 95. 8.
e See ch. 15. 18.
f ch. 19. 12. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 24.
h ch. 11. 25 & 13. 4.
i Cp. Ex. 1. 14, 16, 22 & Matt. 2. 16.
j Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 18.
k See ch. 6. 32.
l Cp. ch. 11. 24. See ch. 19. 17.
m Cp. ch. 29. 7.
n Cp. Gen. 9. 6.
o Ecclus. 4. 5, 6.
p See ver. 12.
q Job 24. 4.
r Cp. ch. 3. 23 & 10. 9.
s ver. 6.
t Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 25. See ch. 1. 24—27.
u Cp. Isai. 30. 14 & Jer. 19. 11.
v ch. 12. 11.
w ch. 6. 15.
x ch. 11. 10 & 28. 12, 28. Cp. Esth. 8. 15.
y Cp. Esth. 3. 15.
z Cp. ch. 10. 1 & 15. 20 & 27. 11 & 28. 7.
a Cp. ver. 22 & ch. 13. 11 (mg.) & 1 Tim. 6. 9.
b ch. 16. 5.
c Cp. ch. 5. 9, 10 & 6. 26.
d Luke 15. 13, 30.
e See ch. 18. 5.
f Cp. ver. 14 & 2 Chr. 9. 8.
g Ezek. 13. 19. Cp. Ecclus. 27. 1.
h See ch. 23. 6.
i Cp. ver. 20.
j ch. 28. 23.
k ch. 22. 16.
l Cp. Ps. 9. 15.
m ch. 27. 5, 6.
n Cp. Eccles. 9. 12.
o ch. 29. 5.
p Cp. Ex. 15. 1, 21 & Ps. 35. 27.

R.V. 1 Or, *calamity* 2 Or, *O prince that lackest understanding and art a great oppressor, he &c.* 3 Or, *he that walketh perversely in two ways* 4 Or, *For for a piece of bread a man will transgress* 5 Or, *are in authority* ‖ Or, *he that poseth tribute* Heb. *a man of offerings.*
A.V. * Or, *unpunished.* † Or, *He that hath an evil eye hasteth to be rich.* ‡ Heb. *a man destroying.* § Heb. *A man reproofs.* ‖ Or, *increased.* ** Heb. *a man of oblations.*

7 The righteous [a]taketh knowledge of considereth
the cause of the poor:
The but the wicked [1]hath not [b]understanding regardeth not
to know *it.*
8 [c]Scornful men *set bring a city
in a flame. into a snare:
But wise men turn away wrath.
9 If a wise man hath a controversy contendeth
with a foolish man,
[2]Whether he be angry rage or laugh,
there will be is [f]no rest.
10 †The bloodthirsty [h]hate him that the
is perfect. upright:
[3]And but as for the upright, they just seek
his life. soul.
11 A fool [k]uttereth all his [4]anger. mind:
But a wise man keepeth it
back and stilleth it. in till afterwards.
12 If [m]a ruler hearkeneth hearken to falsehood, lies,
All his servants are wicked.
13 The poor man and ‡the oppressor deceitful man
[p]meet together:
The LORD [r]lighteneth the both their
eyes of them both. eyes.
14 The king that [s]faithfully judgeth the poor,
His throne shall [v]be established for ever.
15 [x]The rod and reproof give wisdom:
But a child left to himself
[z]causeth shame to his mother. bringeth his mother to shame.
16 When the wicked [5]are increased, multiplied,
transgression increaseth:
But [a]the righteous shall look upon see
their fall.
17 [c]Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest;
Yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
18 Where [e]there is no vision, the people [f]cast off restraint. §perish:
But he that [g]keepeth the law, happy is he.
19 [h]A servant will not be corrected by words:
For though he understand he will not [6]give heed. answer.
20 Seest thou a man that is hasty ‖in his [7]words?
[d]There is more hope of a fool than of him.
21 [e]He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child
Shall have him become [8]a his son at the last. length.
22 [g]An angry man stirreth up strife,
And a wrathful furious man aboundeth in transgression.
23 [j]A man's pride shall bring him low:
[l]But he that is of a lowly spirit shall honour shall uphold the humble
obtain honour. in spirit.
24 Whoso is partner with a thief
[n]hateth his own soul:
[o]He heareth the adjuration cursing, and
uttereth nothing. bewrayeth *it* not.
25 [q]The fear of man bringeth a snare:
But whoso putteth his trust in the LORD [9]**[t]shall be safe.
26 Many [u]seek ††the ruler's favour: favour;
But a every man's [w]judgement judgment *cometh*
from the LORD.
27 [y]An unjust man is an abomination to the righteous. just:
And he that is upright in the way is [an] abomination to the wicked.

30 [1] The words of Agur the
son of [10]Jakeh; Jakeh, *even* [b]the [11]oracle. prophecy:
The the man saith spake [12]unto Ithiel, even
unto Ithiel and Ucal: Ucal,
2 Surely I am more [d]brutish than any man,
And have not the understanding of a man: man.
3 And I have not I neither learned wisdom,
[13]Neither nor ††have [I] the knowledge
of [i]the Holy One. holy.

a Job 29. 16. Ps. 41. 1.
b Cp. ch. 28. 27.
c Cp. ch. 11. 11.
d ch. 26. 12.
e Cp. ver. 19 (for mg.).
f Cp. Eccles. 4. 6.
g See ch. 15. 18.
h Cp. Gen. 4. 5, 8 & 1 John 3. 12.
i Cp. Ps. 142. 4 (for mg.).
j ch. 17. 19. 2 Sam. 22. 28. Matt. 23. 12. James 4. 6. See ch. 11. 2.
k ch. 12. 16 (mg.).
l ch. 15. 33 & 18. 12.
m Eccles. 10. 2.
n See ch. 8. 36.
o See Lev. 5. 1.
p Cp. ch. 22. 2.
q Luke 12. 4. Cp. Gen. 12. 12, 13 & 20. 2, 11 & 26. 7 & John 12. 42, 43.
r Ps. 13. 3. See Job 25. 3.
s Cp. Ps. 72. 4.
t ch. 18. 10 (& mg. for mg.).
u ch. 19. 6.
v Cp. ver. 4. See ch. 16. 12.
w Isai. 49. 4. 1 Cor. 4. 4, 5.
x See ver. 17.
y Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
z ch. 10. 1 & 17. 25.
a Ps. 37. 34, 36 & 58. 10 & 91. 8 & 92. 11.
b ch. 31. 1 (& mg. for mg.). 2 Kin. 9. 25 (& mg.). Isai. 13. 1 (mg.) & 14. 28 (mg.).
c See ch. 13. 24.
d See Ps. 49. 10.
e 1 Sam. 3. 1. Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 3 & Ps. 74. 9 & Amos 8. 11, 12.
f Ex. 32. 25.
g Luke 11. 28. John 13. 17. James 1. 25.
h Cp. ver. 21 (mg.).
i ch. 9. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *understandeth not knowledge* [2] Or, *He rageth and laugheth, and there is no rest* [3] Or, *But the upright care for his soul* [4] Heb. *spirit.* [5] Or, *are in authority* [6] Heb. *answer.* [7] Or, *business* [8] The meaning of the word is doubtful. The Vulgate renders it, *refractory.* [9] Heb. *shall be set on high.* [10] Or, *Jakeh, of Masso* [11] Or, *burden* [12] Or, as otherwise read, *I have wearied myself, O God, I have wearied myself, O God, and am consumed: for I am &c.* [13] Or, *That I should have the knowledge &c.*
See Gen. 25. 14.
A.V. * Or, *set a city on fire.* † Heb. *Men of blood.* ‡ Or, *the usurer.* § Or, *is made naked.* ‖ Or, *in his matters* ** Heb. *shall be set on high.* †† Heb. *the face of a ruler.* ‡‡ Heb. *know.*

4 Who hath [a]ascended up into heaven, and/or descended?
Who hath [b]gathered the wind in his fists?
Who hath [d]bound the waters in his/a garment?
Who hath established all [e]the ends of the earth?
[g]What is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou knowest/canst tell?

5 [j]Every word of God is [1]tried:/*pure:
He is [k]a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 [l]Add thou not unto his words,
Lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two things have I asked/required of thee;
†Deny me *them* not [p]before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies:
Give me neither poverty nor riches;
Feed me with [2]the food that is ‡convenient/[r]needful for me:

9 Lest I be [t]full, and §[u]deny *thee*, and say, [v]Who is the LORD?
Or lest I be poor, and steal,
[y]And [3]use profanely/take the name of my God/God *in vain*.

10 *Slander/‖Accuse not a servant unto his master,
[b]Lest he curse thee, and thou be held/found guilty.

11 There is a generation that [d]curseth their father,
And doth not bless their mother.
There is a generation that are [f]pure in their own eyes,
And *yet* are/is not washed from their filthiness.

13 There is a generation, Oh/O how [c]lofty are their eyes!
And their eyelids are lifted up.

14 There is a generation/generation, whose teeth are *as* [j]swords, and their [h]jaw teeth *as* knives,
To [i]devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

15 The [4]horseleach hath two daughters, [5]*crying*, Give, give.
There are [m]three things that are never satisfied,
Yea, [m]four that/*things* say not, Enough/**It is enough:

16 [6][n]The grave; and [o]the barren womb;
The earth that is not satisfied/filled with water;
And the fire that saith not, Enough./*It is* enough.

17 The eye that [q]mocketh at his father,
And [s]despiseth to obey his mother,
[w]The ravens of [7]††the valley shall [x]pick it out,
And the [8]young eagles shall eat it.

18 There be [m]three things which are [a]too wonderful for me,
Yea, [m]four which I know not:

19 The way of [c]an eagle in the air;
The way of a serpent upon a rock;
The way of [e]a ship in the ‡‡midst of the sea;
And the way of a man with a maid.

20 So/Such is the way of an adulterous woman;

a John 3. 13.
b Cp. Isai. 40. 12. See Job 38. 4—11 & Ps. 104. 3—6
c See Ps. 101. 5.
d Job 26. 8.
e Ps. 22. 27.
f See Ps. 57. 4.
g Cp. Rev. 19. 12.
h Job 29 17.
i See Ps. 14. 4.
j Ps. 12. 6 & 18. 30.
k See Ps. 3. 3.
l Deut. 4. 2 & 12. 32. Cp. Rev. 22. 18.
m ver. 18, 21, 29. Cp. ch. 6. 16.
n See ch. 27. 20.
o Cp. Gen. 30. 1.
p Gen. 45. 28.
q Cp. ver. 11 & Gen. 9. 22.
r Job 28. 12. Matt. 6. 11. Luke 11. 3.
s Cp. ch. 23. 22.
t Deut. 8. 12 & 31. 20 & 32. 15. Neh. 9. 25. Cp. ver. 22.
u Josh. 24. 27.
v Ex. 5. 2.
w Cp. Jer. 16. 4.
x Cp. Num. 16. 14.
y Cp. Job 21. 14, 15. See Ex. 20. 7.
z Cp. Ps. 15. 3 & 101. 5.
a See Job 42. 3.
b Eccles. 7. 21.
c Wisd. 5. 11.
d ch. 20. 20. Cp. ver. 17. See Ex. 21. 17.
e Wisd. 5. 10.
f ch. 16. 2. Cp. Luke 18. 11 & Rev. 3. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *purified.* [2] Heb. *the bread of my portion.* [3] Heb. *handle the name.* [4] Or, *vampire* [5] Or, called
eb. *Sheol.* [7] Or, *the brook* [8] Or, *vultures*
A.V. * Heb. *purified.* † Heb. *withhold not from me.* ‡ Heb. *of my allowance.* § Heb. *belie* thee.
eb. *Hurt not with thy tongue.* ** Heb. *Wealth.* †† Or, *the brook.* ‡‡ Heb. *heart.*

She eateth, and wipeth her mouth,
And saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 [1]For [b]three things [c]the earth doth tremble, is disquieted,
And for [b]four, four *which* it cannot bear:
22 For [d]a servant when he is king, reigneth;
And a fool when he is [e]filled with meat;
23 For [f]an odious woman when she is [g]married;
And an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24 There be [b]four things which are little upon the earth,
But they are *exceeding wise:
25 [k]The ants are a people not strong,
Yet they provide, prepare their meat in the summer;
26 [n]The conies are but a feeble folk,
Yet make they their houses in the rocks;
27 The locusts have no [q]king,
Yet go they forth all of them †by [s]bands;
28 The lizard, spider [2]taketh hold with her hands,
Yet, And is she in kings' palaces.

29 There be [b]three things which are stately in their march, go well,
Yea, [b]four which are stately, are comely in going:
30 The lion, A lion, which is mightiest, strongest among beasts,
And [x]turneth not away for any;
31 The, A [3]‡[y] greyhound; the he-goat, an he goat also;
And the, a king, [4]against whom there is no rising up.

a Mic. 7. 16. See Job 21. 5.
b ver. 15.
c Joel 2. 10. Amos 8. 8.
d ch. 19. 10.
e Cp. ver. 9.
f Deut. 21. 15.
g Cp. Isai. 54. 1 & 62. 4.
h See ch. 30. 1 (& mg. for mg.).
i Isai. 49. 15.
j Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 27.
k ch. 6. 6—8.
l Cp. ch. 5. 9.
m Cp. ch. 7 26 & Deut. 17. 17 & 1 Kin. 11. 1 & Neh. 13. 26.
n Lev. 11. 5. Ps. 104. 18.
o Eccles. 10. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 9 & 20. 16.
p Cp. Hos. 4. 11.
q Cp. ch. 6. 7.
r ch. 20. 1.
s Cp. Joel 2. 7, 8, 25.
t Cp. Isai. 5. 22, 23 & Eccles. 31. 27, 28.
u Job 29. 13.
v Job 3. 20.
w Cp. Ps. 104. 15.
x Cp. Job 39. 22.
y Cp. Job 40. 16.
z Job 29. 12, 15, 16. Cp. Isai. 1. 17.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself,
Or if thou hast thought evil,
[a]*Lay* thine hand upon thy mouth.
33 For, Surely the [5]churning of milk bringeth forth butter,
And the [5]wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood:
So the [5]forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

31 1 [6]The words of king Lemuel; Lemuel, [h]the [7]oracle, prophecy which his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, O, the [i]son of my womb?
And what, O, the [j]son of my vows?
3 Give [l]not thy strength unto women,
Nor thy ways to [8]that [m]which destroyeth kings.
4 [o]It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings [p]to drink wine;
Nor for princes [9]*to say*, Where is [r]strong drink?, drink:
5 Lest they drink, and forget [10]the law,
And §[t]pervert the judgement, judgment [11]‖ of any, that is, of the afflicted.
6 Give strong drink unto him that is [u]ready to perish,
And wine unto, the bitter in, those that be **of soul:, heavy hearts.
7 [w]Let him drink, and forget his poverty,
And remember his misery no more.
8 [z]Open thy mouth for the dumb, dumb
In the cause of all ††such as are, [12]left desolate, appointed to destruction.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Under.* [2] Or, *thou canst seize with thy hands* [3] Or, *war-horse* Heb. *well girt* (or, *well knit*) *in the loins.* [4] Or, *when his army is with him* [5] Heb. *pressing.* [6] Or, *The words of Lemuel king of Massa,* *which &c.* See ch. 30. 1, margin. [7] Or, *burden* [8] Or, as otherwise read, *them that destroy* [9] Another reading is, *to desire strong drink.* [10] Heb. *that which is decreed.* [11] Heb. *of all the sons of affliction.* [12] Or, *ready to pass away* Heb. *the sons of passing away.*

A.V. * Heb. *wise, made wise.* † Heb. *gathered together.* ‡ Or, *horse.* Heb. *girt in the loins.* § Heb. *alter.* ‖ Heb. *of all the sons of affliction.* ** Heb. *bitter of soul.* †† Heb. *the sons of destruction.*

9 Open thy mouth, [a] judge righteously,
And [c] minister judgement to / plead the cause of [d] the poor and needy.

10 [f] A virtuous woman who can find? / Who can find a virtuous woman?
For her [h] price is far above [i] rubies.
11 The heart of her husband trusteth / doth safely trust in her,
And so that he shall have no lack / need of [1] gain. / spoil.
12 She doeth / will do him good and not evil
All the days of her life.
13 She [n] seeketh wool / wool, and flax,
And worketh [2] willingly with her hands.
14 She is like the merchant-ships / merchants' ships;
She bringeth her food from afar.
15 She [p] riseth also while it is yet night,
And [q] giveth meat to her household,
And their [3] [r] task / a portion to her maidens.
16 She considereth a field, and [*] buyeth it:
With the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.
17 She [s] girdeth her loins with strength,
And maketh strong / strengtheneth her arms.
18 [†] She perceiveth that her merchandise is profitable / good:
Her lamp / candle goeth not out by night.
19 She layeth her hands to the distaff, / spindle,
And her [4] hands hold the spindle. / distaff.
20 [‡] She [w] spreadeth / stretcheth out her [5] hand to [b] the poor;

a Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 16.
b Cp. ver. 9.
c Jer. 22. 16. Cp. Isai. 1. 17.
d ver. 20. Ps. 40. 17 & 86. 1.
e 2 Sam. 1. 24.
f ch. 12. 4. Ruth 3. 11. Cp. ch. 18. 22 & 19. 14 & Ecclus. 26. 1.
g ch. 7. 16.
h Cp. Ecclus. 7. 19.
i Job 28. 18.
j Gen. 41. 42. Rev. 19. 8, 14.
k Judg. 8. 26.
l See Ruth 4. 1, 2.
m Judg. 14. 12. Isai. 3. 23.
n Cp. ver. 21, 22, 24.
o Cp. ver. 17.
p Cp ch. 20. 13.
q Luke 12. 42. Cp. Ps. 111. 5.
r Cp. Ex. 5. 14 & ch. 30. 8 (mg. for mg.).
s Cp. ver. 25.
t S. of S. 6. 9.
u Cp. ver. 10.
v Cp. ch. 11. 16.
w Cp. Rom. 12. 13 & Eph. 4. 28.

Yea, she reacheth forth her hands to [b] the needy.
21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household; / household:
For all her household are clothed with [§] [e] scarlet.
22 She maketh for herself [6] [g] carpets / coverings of tapestry;
Her clothing is [j] fine linen / silk and [k] purple.
23 Her husband is known in [l] the gates,
When he sitteth among the elders of the land.
24 She maketh [m] linen garments / fine linen, and selleth them. / it;
And delivereth girdles unto the [7] merchant.
25 [o] Strength and dignity / honour are her clothing;
And she laugheth at the / shall rejoice in time to come.
26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom;
And the [8] law of kindness is on her tongue. / in her tongue *is* the law of kindness.
27 She looketh well to the ways of her household,
And eateth not the bread of idleness.
28 Her children rise / arise up, and call her blessed;
Her husband *also*, and he praiseth her, *saying*: / her.
29 Many [t] daughters ‖ have done [u] virtuously,
But thou excellest them all.
30 [v] Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain:
But a woman that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.
31 Give her of the fruit of her hands;
And let her own works praise her in the gates.

R.V. [1] Heb. *spoil.* [2] Or, *at the business of* [3] Or, *portion* [4] Heb. *palms.* [5] Heb. *palm.* [6] Or, *cushions*
eb. *Canaanite.* [8] Or, *teaching*
A.V. [*] Heb. *taketh.* [†] Heb. *She tasteth.* [‡] Heb. *She spreadeth.* [§] Or, *double garments.*
r, *have gotten riches.*

ECCLESIASTES;

OR, THE PREACHER.

---

1 THE words of [1] [a] the
I Preacher, the son of David,
[b] king in Jerusalem.
2 [c] Vanity of vanities, saith
[a] the Preacher; Preacher, [c] vanity of vanities, vanities;
[e] all is [f] vanity. 3 What [g] profit
hath a man of all his labour wherein which
he laboureth taketh under the sun? 4 [i] One
generation goeth, passeth away, and another
generation cometh; and cometh: but [k] the earth
abideth for ever. 5 [l] The sun
also ariseth, and the sun goeth
down, and *hasteth to his place
where he ariseth. arose. 6 [m] The wind
goeth toward the south, and
turneth about unto the north; it
turneth whirleth about continually in its course,
and the wind returneth again
to its according to his circuits. 7 All [p] the
[2] rivers run into the sea, sea; yet the
sea is not full; unto the place
whither from whence the rivers go, come, thither
they go †return again. 8 [3] All things
are full of weariness; labour; man cannot
utter *it*: [r] the eye is not satisfied
with seeing, nor the ear filled
with hearing. 9 [t] That which The thing that hath
been, it been, it is that which shall be;
and that which hath been is done is
that which shall be done: and
there is no new thing under the
sun. 10 Is there a any thing where-
of men say, it may be said, See, this is new?
it hath been already, in the ages already of old time, which
were was before us. 11 There is no [y] re-
membrance of the former generations. things;
neither shall there be any re-
membrance of the latter generations things
that are to come, among come with those that
shall come after.
12 I [d] the Preacher was king
over Israel in Jerusalem. 13 And
I [h] applied gave my heart to seek and to
search out by wisdom concerning
all that is things that are done under heaven:
it is a this sore [j] travail that God hath hath God given
to the sons of men man ‡to be exer-
cised therewith. 14 I have seen
all the works that are done
under the sun; and, behold, all
is [n] vanity and [4] a striving after wind. vexation of spirit.
15 [o] That which is crooked can-
not be made straight: and
[5] §that which is wanting cannot
be numbered. 16 I communed
with mine own heart, saying,
Lo, I am come to great estate, and have
gotten me great more [q] wisdom [6] above than all
that were they that have been before me [7] in
Jerusalem: yea, my heart [8] hath
‖had great experience of wisdom
and knowledge. 17 And I [s] applied gave
my heart to know wisdom, and
to know [u] madness and folly:
I perceived that this also was is
[n] a striving after wind. vexation of spirit. 18 For [v] in much
wisdom is much grief: and he
that increaseth knowledge in-
creaseth sorrow.
1 I [w] said in mine heart, Go
2 to now, I will prove thee
with mirth; mirth, [9] therefore enjoy
[10] pleasure: and, behold, this also
was is vanity. 2 I [z] said of laughter,

a ver. 12. ch. 7. 27 & 12. 8—10.
b ver. 12.
c ch. 12. 8.
d ver. 1.
e Cp. Rom. 8. 20.
f ver. 14. Ps. 144. 4. See Job 7. 16 & Ps. 39. 5.
g ch. 2. 11, 22 & 3. 9 & 5. 16.
h ver. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 33.
i Cp. Ecclus. 14. 18.
j ch. 2. 23, 26 & 3. 10. Cp. Gen. 3. 19.
k Ps. 104. 5 & 119. 90.
l Cp. Ps. 19. 4—6.
m Cp. ch. 11. 5 & John 3. 8.
n ver. 2. ch. 2. 11, 17, 26 & 4. 4 & 6. 9.
o See ch. 7. 13.
p Ps. 104. 8, 9. Ecclus. 40. 11.
q ch. 2. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 12, 13 & 4. 30 & 10. 7, 23.
r ch. 4. 8. Prov. 27. 20.
s ver. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 3, 12 & 7. 23, 25.
t ch. 3. 15 & 6. 10. Cp. ch. 2. 12.
u ch. 9. 3.
v Cp. ch. 12. 12 & Ecclus. 21. 12.
w Luke 12. 19.
x ch. 3. 15.
y ch. 2. 16. See ch. 9. 5.
z Cp. Prov. 14. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *the great orator* Heb. *Koheleth.* [2] Or, *torrents* [3] Or, *All words are feeble* [4] Or, *a feeding on wind* [5] Heb. *defect.* [6] Or, *yea, more than all* [7] Heb. *over.* [8] Heb. *hath seen abundantly.* [9] Or, *and thou shalt enjoy* [10] Or, *good*
(see Hos. 12. 1) Or, *vexation of spirit* and so elsewhere.
A.V. * Heb. *panteth.* † Heb. *return to go.* ‡ Or, *to afflict them.* § Heb. *defect.* ‖ Heb. *had seen much.*

It is mad: and of mirth, What
doeth it? 3 I [a]searched sought in mine
heart how *to cheer my flesh with give myself unto wine,
mine heart yet [1]guiding me wisdom,
yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom;
and how to lay hold on [c]folly,
till I might see what it was was that
good for the sons of men that men, which
they should do under the heaven
[2]†all the days of their life. 4 I
made me great works; I [f]builded
me houses; I planted me [g]vineyards; vineyards:
5 I made me [i]gardens and [j]parks, orchards,
and I planted trees in them of
all kinds of fruit kind of fruits: 6 I made me pools
of water, to water therefrom therewith the
forest where trees were reared wood that bringeth forth trees: 7 I bought got me
menservants servants and maidens, and had
‡[l]servants born in my house;
also I had great possessions of
[m]herds great and flocks, small cattle above all that
were before me in Jerusalem in Jerusalem before me: 8 I gathered
me also silver and [o]gold, and the
peculiar treasure of [p]kings and
of [q]the provinces: I gat me
men singers and women singers,
and the delights of the sons of
men, [3][u]concubines very as §musical instruments, and that of all
many. sorts. 9 So I was great, and [v]in-
creased more than all that were
before me in Jerusalem: also
my [v]wisdom [4]remained with me.
10 And whatsoever mine eyes
desired I kept not from them: them, I
withheld not my heart from any
joy; for my heart [x]rejoiced because of in
all my labour: labour; and this was my
portion from of all my labour.
11 Then I looked on all the works
that my hands had wrought, and
in the labour that I had laboured
to do: and, behold, all was [r]vanity
and a striving after wind, vexation of spirit, and there was
no [b]profit under the sun.
12 [z]And I turned myself to be-
hold [c]wisdom, and madness madness, and
folly: for what *can* the man *do*

[a] Cp. ch. 1. 17.
[b] ch. 1. 9, 10.
[c] ch. 7. 25.
[d] Cp. Prov. 17. 24.
[e] ch. 3. 19 & 9. 2, 3. Ps. 49. 10.
[f] See 1 Kin. 7. 1—12.
[g] S. of S. 8. 11.
[h] Cp. ver. 16 & ch. 6. 8.
[i] S. of S. 4. 16 & 5. 1.
[j] Neh. 2. 8 (mg.).
[k] ch. 1. 11. See ch. 9. 5.
[l] Gen. 14. 14 & 15. 3.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 23.
[n] See ver. 14.
[o] 1 Kin. 9. 28 & 10. 10, 14, 21.
[p] Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 21 & 10. 15.
[q] 1 Kin. 20. 14. Lam. 1. 1, *al.* Ezek. 19. 8.
[r] See ch. 1. 14.
[s] 2 Sam. 19. 35. 2 Chr. 35. 25.
[t] ch. 1. 3.
[u] 1 Kin. 11. 3.
[v] 1 Chr. 29. 25. See ch. 1. 16.
[w] Ps. 39. 6 & 49. 10.
[x] Cp. Prov. 8. 31.
[y] ch. 8. 22 & 5. 18 & 9. 9.
[z] ch. 7. 25.
[a] ch. 4. 4 (& mg. for mg.).
[b] See ch. 1. 3.
[c] See ch. 1. 17.

that cometh [5]after the king?
‖*even* [b]that which hath been
already done. 13 Then I saw
**that wisdom excelleth folly, as
far as light excelleth darkness.
14 [d]The wise man's eyes are in
his head, and head; but the fool walketh in
darkness: and yet I I myself perceived
also that [e]one event happeneth
to them all. 15 Then said I in
my heart, [h]As it happeneth to
the fool, so will it happen it ††happeneth even to
me; and why was I then more
wise? Then I said in my heart,
that this also was is vanity. 16 For
of the wise man, even as there is no remembrance of the fool, there is wise more
[k]no remembrance than of the fool for ever; seeing that
which now is in the days to come
all will have been already shall all be forgotten. And
[n]how doth dieth the wise man die even man? as
the fool! fool. 17 So Therefore I hated life;
because the work that is wrought
under the sun was is grievous unto
me: for [r]all is vanity and a striving vexation
after wind. of spirit.
18 And Yea, I hated [t]all my labour
wherein I laboured which I had ‡‡taken under the sun:
seeing that I must because I should [w]leave it unto the
man that shall be after me.
19 And who knoweth whether
he shall be a wise man or a
fool? yet shall he have rule
over all my labour wherein I
have laboured, and wherein I
have shewed wisdom myself wise under the
sun. This also is is also vanity. 20 There-
fore I [s]turned went about to cause my
heart to despair concerning of [t]all the
labour wherein I had laboured which I took under
the sun. 21 For there is a man
whose labour is with in wisdom, and
with in knowledge, and with [6][a]skilfulness in equity,
yet to a man that hath not
laboured therein shall he [7]§§leave
it for his portion. This also is
vanity and a great evil. 22 For

R.V. [1] Or, *holding its course* [2] Heb. *the number of the days of their life.* [3] Or, *musical instruments, and that of all sorts* § Sept. and Syriac render, *cupbearers, male and female.* The meaning of the Hebrew is very uncertain. [4] Or, *stood by me* ‡ Or, *after the king, even him whom they made king long ago?* Or, *after the king, in those things which have been already done?* [5] Or, *success* [7] Heb. *give.*

R.V. * Heb. *to draw my flesh with wine.* † Heb. *the number of the days of their life.* ‡ Heb. *sons of my house.*
Heb. *musical instrument and instruments.* ‖ Or, *in those things which have been already done.* ** Heb. *that there is an*
excellency in wisdom more than in folly, &c. †† Heb. *happeneth to me, even to me.* ‡‡ Heb. *laboured.* §§ Heb. *give.*

what hath [a man / man] of [a]all his labour, and of [b]the [1striving / vexation] of his heart, wherein he [laboureth / hath laboured] under the sun? [23] For [e]all his days [are / but are] sorrows, and his [c]travail [is] grief; yea, [even in the night his heart taketh no rest. / his heart taketh not rest in the night.] This [also is / is also] vanity.

[24] [g]There is nothing better for a [man / man,] *than* that he should [i]eat and drink, and *that* he *should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it [is / was] [k]from the hand of God. [25] For who can eat, or who [can [2]have enjoyment, / else can hasten *hereunto*,] [3]more than I? [26] For *God* giveth to [the / a] man that [pleaseth him / *God* giveth *is* good †in his sight] wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth [c]travail, to gather and to heap up, [q]that he may give to him that [*is* pleaseth / good before] God. [r]This also is vanity and [a striving after wind. / vexation of spirit.]

3 [1] To every thing there is a season, and [t]a time to every [4]purpose under the heaven: [2] a time ‡to be born, and a time to [v]die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted; [3] a time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up; [4] a time to [y]weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to [a]dance; [5] a time to [b]cast away stones, and a time to [d]gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time §to [e]refrain from embracing; [6] a time to [seek, / ‖get,] and a time to [f]lose; a time to keep, and a time to [g]cast away; [7] a time to [h]rend, and a time to sew; a time to [k]keep silence, and a time to speak; [8] a time to love, and a time to [l]hate; a time [for / of] war, and a time [for / of] peace. [9] What [m]profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth? [10] I have seen [c]the [travail / travail,] which [d]God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised [therewith. / in it.] [11] He hath [f]made every thing beautiful in [its / his] time: also he hath set [5]the world in their heart, [yet / so that] [man cannot / no man can] [h]find out the work that God [hath done / maketh] from the beginning [even / to the end.] [12] I know that there is [j]nothing better for [no good in / than] them, but [for / *a man*] to rejoice, and [6]to [l]do good [so / long as they live, / in his life.] [13] And also [m]that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy [good in / the good of] all his labour, [it / is] [o]the gift of God. [14] I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: [p]nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God [hath done / doeth] it, that men should fear before him. [15] [7]That which [is / is now;] [s]hath been [already / ;] and that which is to be hath already [been: / been;] and God [u]seeketh again [requireth / ** that which is [8]passed away. / past.]

[16] And moreover [w]I saw under the [sun, in / sun] the place of [judgement, / judgment,] that [x]wickedness was there; and [in] the place of righteousness, that [wickedness / iniquity] was there. [17] I said in mine heart, [z]God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is [c]a time there for every [4]purpose and for every work. [18] [9]I said in mine [heart, *It is* because / heart concerning the estate] of the sons of men, ††that God [may prove / might manifest] them, and that they [may / might] see that they themselves are [*but as* /] [i]beasts. [19] [j]For [10]that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one [11]breath; [and / so that a] man

[a] See ch. 1. 3.
[b] Cp. ch. 1. 14 (& mg. for mg.).
[c] See ch. 1. 13.
[d] See Gen. 3. 17—19.
[e] Job 5. 7 & 14. 1.
[f] Cp. Gen. 1. 31.
[g] ch. 3. 12, 13, 22 & 5. 18 & 8. 15. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
[h] ch. 8. 17. Cp. Job 5. 9 & Rom. 11. 33.
[i] Cp. ch. 9. 7 & Luke 12. 19 & 1 Cor. 15. 32.
[j] Cp. ver. 22.
[k] Cp. ch. 3. 13 & 5. 19.
[l] Ps. 34. 14 & 37. 3.
[m] See ch. 2. 24.
[n] Job 32. 8.
[o] Cp. ch. 2. 24 & 5. 19 & Ecclus. 11. 17.
[p] Ecclus. 18. 6. Cp James 1. 17
[q] Cp. Job 27. 16, 17 & Prov. 13. 22.
[r] See ch. 1. 14.
[s] Cp. ch. 1. 9.
[t] ver. 17. ch. 8. 6.
[u] Cp. ch. 12. 14.
[v] Heb. 9. 27. Cp. ver. 20 & Job 14. 5, *al.*
[w] ch. 4. 1.
[x] ch. 5. 8. Cp. ch. 4. 1.
[y] Cp. Rom. 12. 15.
[z] Matt. 16. 27. 2 Cor. 5. 10. See Rom. 2. 6—11 & 2 Thess. 1. 6—10.
[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 14. See Ex. 15. 20.
[b] Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 25.
[c] ver. 1. ch. 8. 6.
[d] Cp. Isai. 5. 2.
[e] Cp. Joel 2. 16.
[f] Cp. Matt. 10. 39.
[g] Cp. Prov. 11. 24.
[h] See Gen. 37. 29.
[i] Ps. 49. 12, 20 & 73. 22.
[j] See ch. 2. 14.
[k] Amos 5. 13. Ecclus. 20. 6, 7. Cp. Ecclus. 32. 4.
[l] Cp. Luke 14. 26.
[m] See ch. 1. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *vexation* [2] Or, *hasten* thereto [3] According to some ancient authorities, *apart from him.* [4] Or, *matter* [5] Or, *eternity* [6] Or, *to get good* [7] Or, *That which hath been is now* [8] Heb. *driven away.* [9] Or, *I said in mine heart concerning the sons of men,* It is *that God &c.* [10] Or, *the sons of men are a chance, and the beasts are a chance, and one &c.* [11] Or, *spirit*

A.V. * Or, *delight his senses.* † Heb. *before him.* ‡ Heb. *to bear.* § Heb. *to be far from.* ‖ Or, *seek.* ** Heb. *that which is driven away.* †† Or, *that they might clear God, and see, &c.*

hath no preeminence above the a beasts beast: for all is vanity. 20 All
go unto one place; all are of
[b]the dust, and all turn to dust
again. 21 Who knoweth [d]the
spirit [1*]of man [2]whether it that [†]goeth
upward, and the spirit of the
beast [2]whether it that goeth downward
to the earth? 22 Wherefore I
saw perceive that there is [e]nothing
better, than that a man should
rejoice in his own works; for
[f]that is his portion: for who
shall bring him back to see [h]what
shall be after him?

1 [i]Then I returned So I returned, and [j]saw considered
all [k]the oppressions that are
done under the sun: and
behold, behold the tears of such as were
oppressed, and they had no
[l]comforter; and on the [‡]side of
their oppressors there was power, power;
but they had no comforter.
2 Wherefore I [q]praised the dead
which are already dead more
than the living which are yet
alive; 3 yea, Yea, [3r]better than them is he than both
yea, I esteem him they, which hath not yet
been, who hath not seen the
evil work that is done under
the sun.

4 Then I saw Again, I considered all labour travail, and
every [4t]skilful right work, that [5]‖for
this a man is envied of his
neighbour. This also is is also [s]vanity
and a striving after wind. vexation of spirit. 5 The fool
foldeth his hands together, and
eateth his own flesh. 6 [z]Better
is an handful [6]with [a]quietness,
than two handfuls [6]with labour both the hands full with travail and
striving after wind.
vexation of spirit.

7 [i]Then I returned returned, and saw I saw vanity
under the sun. 8 There is one
that is alone, alone, and he hath there is not a second;
yea, he hath neither son child nor
brother; brother: yet is there no end of all
his labour, labour; neither are is his [c]eyes eye satis-

a ch. 2. 18. Ps. 89. 6.
b ch. 12. 7. Gen. 3. 19. Wisd. 2. 3. Ecclus. 16. 30 & 17. 1.
c See ch. 1. 13.
d Cp. ch. 12. 7.
e See ch. 2. 24.
f See ch. 2. 10.
g See 1 Kin. 1. 1—4.
h ch. 2. 19 & 6. 12 & 8. 7 & 10. 14.
i ch. 9. 11.
j ch. 3. 16.
k ch. 5. 8. Job 35. 9.
l Cp. ch. 9. 15, 16.
m Cp. ch. 12. 12.
n Lam. 1. 2.
o See Gen. 41. 14, 41—43.
p Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 11, 12 (for mg.).
q See Job 3. 11—26.
r ch. 6. 3.
s See ch. 1. 14.
t Cp. ch. 2. 21 (& mg. for mg.).
[Ch. 4. 17 in Heb.]
u Cp. Ex. 3, 5 & Isai. 1. 12.
v Cp. Gen. 28. 17.
w Prov. 6. 10 & 24. 33.
x Prov. 15. 8. See 1 Sam. 15. 22.
[Ch. 5. 1 in Heb.]
y Cp. Isai. 9. 20.
z See Prov. 15. 16.
a ch. 6. 5.
b Cp. Ecclus. 7. 14 & Matt. 6. 7.
c ch. 1. 8. Cp. Prov. 27. 20 & 1 John 2. 16.
d Prov. 10. 19. Cp. Job 11. 2.

fied with riches. [a]For whom then, saith he, riches; neither saith he, For whom
do I labour, and deprive bereave my soul
of good? This also is is also vanity, yea,
it is a sore [e]travail. 9 Two are
better than one; because they
have a good reward for their
labour. 10 For if they fall, the
one will lift up his fellow: but
woe to him that is alone when
he falleth, and hath falleth; for he hath not another to
lift help him up. 11 Again, if two lie
together, then they have warmth heat:
[g]but how can one be warm
alone? 12 And if a man one prevail
against him that is alone, him, two shall
withstand him; and a threefold
cord is not quickly broken.

13 Better is [l]a poor and wise a wise
youth child than an old and foolish
king, **who knoweth not how [m]to receive will no more be
admonition any more. admonished. 14 For [o]out of
prison he came forth to be king; cometh to reign; whereas also he
yea, even that is born in his kingdom he was born becometh
poor. 15 I saw considered all the living
which walk under the sun,
that they were with the youth, the second, with the second child
that stood shall stand up in his stead.
16 [8]There was is no end of all the
people, even of all them over whom he that have been
was; yet they before them: they also that come after
shall not rejoice in him. Surely
this also is [s]vanity and a striving vexation
after wind. of spirit.

1 [u]Keep thy foot when thou
goest to [v]the house of God; God;
for to draw nigh to hear is better and be more ready to hear, than
to [x]give the sacrifice of fools:
for they know consider not that they do
evil. 2 Be not rash with thy
mouth, and let not thine heart
be hasty to utter [9]any ††thing
before God; God: for God is in heaven,
and thou upon earth: therefore
[b]let thy words be few. 3 For a
dream cometh with a through the multitude
of [10]business; and a fool's voice
is known with [d]a by multitude of words.

f ch. 2. 10.
g See 1 Kin. 1. 1—4.
h ch. 2. 19 & 6. 12 & 8. 7 & 10. 14.
i ch. 9. 11.
j ch. 3. 16.
k ch. 5. 8. Job 35. 9.
l Cp. ch. 9. 15, 16.
m Cp. ch. 12. 12.
n Lam. 1. 2.
o See Gen. 41. 14, 41—43.
p Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 11, 12 (for mg.).
q See Job 3. 11—26.
r ch. 6. 3.
s See ch. 1. 14.
t Cp. ch. 2. 21 (& mg. for mg.).
[Ch. 4. 17 in Heb.]
u Cp. Ex. 3, 5 & Isai. 1. 12.
v Cp. Gen. 28. 17.
w Prov. 6. 10 & 24. 33.
x Prov. 15. 8. See 1 Sam. 15. 22.
[Ch. 5. 1 in Heb.]
y Cp. Isai. 9. 20.
z See Prov. 15. 16.
a ch. 6. 5.
b Cp. Ecclus. 7. 14 & Matt. 6. 7.
c ch. 1. 8. Cp. Prov. 27. 20 & 1 John 2. 16.
d Prov. 10. 19. Cp. Job 11. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *of the sons of men.* [2] Or, *that goeth* [3] Or, *better than they both is he which &c.* [4] Or, *successful*
[5] Or, *it cometh of a man's rivalry with his neighbour* [6] Or, *of* [7] According to some ancient versions, *whereas* the other
born in his kingdom became poor. [8] Or, *There is no end, in the mind of all the people, to all that hath been before them;*
also &c. [9] Or, *a word* [10] Or, *travail*

A.V. * Heb. *of the sons of man.* † Heb. *is ascending.* ‡ Heb. *hand.* § Heb. *all the rightness of work.*
‖ Heb. *this is the envy of a man from his neighbour.* ** Heb. *who knoweth not to be admonished.* †† Or, *word.*

4 When thou [a]vowest a vow unto God, [c]defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: [e]pay that which thou vowest. hast vowed. 5 [f]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. 6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before [h]the [1]angel, that it was [j]an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands? 7 [2]For *thus it cometh to pass* through in the multitude of dreams and vanities many and many words words *there are* also *divers* vanities: but [m]fear thou God.

8 [n]If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and the violent taking away perverting of judgement judgment and justice in [3]a province, [o]marvel not [*]at the matter: [q]for one *he that is* higher than the high highest regardeth; and there be higher than they. 9 [4]Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king *himself* is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this also is *is* also vanity. 11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what advantage good is there to the owner owners thereof, saving the beholding *of them* with his their eyes? 12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the fulness abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 [a]There is a grievous sore evil which I have seen under the sun, *namely,* riches kept by for the owner owners thereof to his hurt: their hurt. 14 and But those riches perish by evil [5]adventure; travail: and if he hath begotten he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand. 15 [b]As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he go again return to go as he came, and shall take nothing for of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand. 16 And this also is a grievous sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what [g]profit hath he that he [4]laboureth hath laboured for the wind? 17 [6]All his days also he [k]eateth in darkness, and he is *he hath* sore vexed much sorrow and hath sickness and wrath. wrath with his sickness.

18 Behold, Behold [7]that which I have seen to be seen: †*it is* [l]good and to be comely is for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good in of all his labour, labour wherein that he laboureth taketh under the sun, sun 8‡all the days of his life life, which God hath given giveth him: for this it is his [p]portion. 19 Every man also to whom [r]God hath given riches and [s]wealth, [t]and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is [u]the gift of God. 20 §For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth *him* in the joy of his heart.

6 1 [v]There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is heavy upon common among men: 2 a man [w]to whom [x]God giveth hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he [y]lacketh wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God [z]giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it; it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease. 3 If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that [b]the days of his years be many, but and his soul be not filled with [d]good, and moreover also *that* he have no [e]burial; I

a Num. 30. 2.
b See Job 1. 21.
c Deut. 23. 21. Ps. 50. 14 & 76. 11. Ecclus. 18. 22.
d Cp. Ecclus. 40. 1.
e Cp. Ps. 66. 13, 14.
f Cp. Prov. 20. 25 & Acts 5. 4.
g See ch. 1. 3.
h Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 10.
i Cp. Prov. 11. 29.
j ch. 10. 5. Lev. 4. 2 (mg.). Num. 15. 25, 26.
k Cp. Ps. 127. 2.
l See ch. 2. 24.
m ch. 12. 13.
n ch. 3. 16 & 4. 1.
o Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 12.
p See ch. 2. 10.
q Cp. Ps. 12. 5 & 58. 11 & 82. 1.
r ch. 6. 2. Cp. ch. 2. 24.
s 2 Chr. 1. 11.
t Cp. ch. 6. 2.
u See ch. 3. 13.
v ch. 5. 13.
w ch. 5. 19.
x Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 13.
y Ps. 17. 14 & 73. 7. See Job 21. 7—13.
z Cp. ch. 5. 19 & Luke 12. 20.
a ch. 6. 1.
b Gen. 47. 8, 9.
c See ch. 1. 13 (for mg.).
d Cp. ver. 6.
e Isai. 14. 20. Jer. 8. 2 & 22. 19. Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *messenger* of God See Mal. 2. 7. [2] Or, *For in the multitude of dreams and vanities are also many words* or, *there are vanities, and in many words* [3] Or, *the state* [4] Or, *But the profit of a land every way is a king that maketh himself servant to the field* or, *is a king over the cultivated field* [5] Or, *travail* [6] The Sept. has, *All his days are in darkness and mourning, and much vexation and sickness and wrath.* [7] Or, *that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one &c*
[8] Heb. *the number of the days.*

A.V. * Heb. *at the will*, or, *purpose.* † Heb. there is *a good which is comely, &c.* ‡ Heb. *the number of the days*
§ Or, *Though* he give *not much*, yet *he remembereth, &c.*

say, that [a]an untimely birth is
better than (he: / he.) [4] (for it / For he) cometh
in (with) vanity, and departeth in
darkness, and (the / his) name (thereof is / shall be)
covered with (darkness; / darkness.) [5] (moreover it / Moreover he)
hath not [d]seen the (sun / sun,) [1]nor known
(it; / any thing:) [2]this hath (f rest rather / more rest) than
the (other: / other.) [6] (yea, / Yea,) though he live a
thousand years twice told, (and yet / yet)
(enjoy / hath he seen) no good: do not all go
to one place? [7] [i]All the labour
of man is for his mouth, and yet
the *appetite is not filled. [8] For
what (advantage) hath the wise [k]more
than the fool? [3]or what hath the
poor (man), that knoweth to walk
before the living? [9] Better [n]is
the sight of the eyes †than the
wandering of the desire: this
(also is / is also) [o] vanity and (a striving after wind. / vexation of spirit.)
[10] [4]Whatsoever (That which) hath (been, the name / been is)
thereof (was given / named already,) [p]long ago, and it is
known that it is [5]man: neither
(can / may) he [q]contend with him that is
mightier than he. [11] Seeing there
be many [6]things that increase
vanity, what is man the better?
[12] For who knoweth what is good
for man in (his / this) life, [7]‡all the days
of his [v]vain life which he spend-
eth as [x]a shadow? for who can
tell a man what shall be [y]after
him under the sun?

7 [1] [a]A *good* name is better
than precious ointment; and
[c]the day of death than the
day of one's birth. [2] It is better
to go to the house of mourning,
than to go to the house of feast-
ing: for that is the end of all
men; and the living will [g]lay it
to his heart. [3] §Sorrow is better
than laughter: [h]for by the sad-
ness of the countenance the
heart is made (better.) [4] The heart
of the wise is in the house of
mourning; but the heart of fools
is in the house of mirth. [5] It
is [b]better to hear the rebuke of
the wise, than for a man to hear
the song of fools. [6] [c]For as the
‖crackling of [e]thorns under a
pot, so is the laughter of the
fool: this also is vanity. [7] [9]Surely
(extortion / oppression) maketh a wise man (foolish. / mad;)
and [h]a gift destroyeth the
(understanding. / heart.) [8] Better is the end
of a thing than the beginning
thereof: *and* [j]the patient in
spirit is better than the proud
in spirit. [9] [l]Be not hasty in
thy spirit to be [10]angry: [m]for
[11]anger resteth in the bosom of
fools. [10] Say not thou, What
is the cause that the former
days were better than these? for
thou dost not inquire [12]** wisely
concerning this. [11] Wisdom [13]is
(as good as / ††good with) an inheritance: (yea, more / and) *by it*
(excellent is it for / *there is* profit to) them that [r]see the
sun. [12] For wisdom is a ‡‡defence,
(even as / *and*) [s]money is a defence: but
the excellency of knowledge is,
that [t]wisdom (preserveth the / giveth) life (of him / to them)
that (hath / have) it. [13] Consider [u]the
work of God: for [w]who can
make that straight, which he
hath made crooked? [14] [z]In the
day of prosperity be joyful, (and / but)
in the day of adversity consider:
[b]God (hath even made / also hath §§set) the one (side by / over)
(side with / against) the other, [d]to the end
that man should (not find out any thing / find)
(*that shall be* / nothing) after him.

[15] All (this / *things*) have I seen in the
days of my [e]vanity: there is [f]a
(righteous / just) man that perisheth in his
righteousness, and there is a
wicked man that [i]prolongeth
his life in his (evil-doing. / wickedness.) [16] Be not
righteous over much; neither
[j]make thyself over wise: why

a ch. 4. 3. Job 3. 16.
b Prov. 13. 18 & 15. 31, 32. Cp. Ps. 141. 5.
c Cp. Joel 2. 5.
d ch. 7. 11 & 11. 7.
e Cp. Ps. 58. 9 & 118. 12.
f ch. 4. 6.
g Cp. ch. 4. 1.
h Deut. 16. 19. See Prov. 17. 8.
i Cp. Prov. 16. 26.
j See Prov. 14. 29.
k Cp. ch. 2. 15.
l Cp. Prov. 14. 17 & 16. 32 & James 1. 19.
m Cp. Eph. 4. 26.
n ch. 11. 9.
o See ch. 1. 14.
p ch. 1. 10 & 3. 15.
q Job 9. 32. Isai. 45. 9. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 22.
r ch. 6. 5 & 11. 7.
s Cp. ch. 10. 19.
t Prov. 3. 18.
u Cp. ch. 3. 11.
v Cp. ch. 7. 15 & 9. 9.
w Cp. ch. 1. 15 & Job 12. 14 & Isai. 14. 27.
x ch. 8. 13. See Job 14. 2.
y Cp. ch. 2. 18 & 3. 22.
z Cp. ch. 3. 4, 22 & Deut. 28. 47.
a Prov. 22. 1. Cp. S. of S. 1. 3.
b Ecclus. 33. 14, 15.
c ch. 4. 2.
d Cp. ch. 3. 18 & 6. 12.
e ch. 6. 12 & 9. 9.
f See ch. 8. 14.
g Cp. Ps. 90. 12.
h Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 10.
i ch. 8. 12, 13.
j Cp. Ecclus. 3. 21, 22 & Rom. 12. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *neither had any knowledge understanding, in walking before the living* [2] Or, *it is better with this than with the other* [3] Or, or *the poor man that hath* [4] Or, *Whatsoever he be, his name was given him long ago, and it is known that he is man* [5] Heb. *Adam.* See Gen. 2. 7. [6] Or, *words* [7] Heb. *the number of the days.* [8] Or, *better* [9] Or, *For* [10] Or, *vexed unto them &c.* [11] Or, *vexation* [12] Heb. *out of wisdom.* [13] Or, *is good together with an inheritance: and profitable*

A.V. * Heb. *soul.* † Heb. *than the walking of the soul.* ‡ Heb. *the number of the days of the life of his vanity.* § Or, *Anger.* ‖ Heb. *sound.* ** Heb. *out of wisdom.* †† Or, *as good as an inheritance, yea, better too.* ‡‡ Heb. *shadow.* §§ Heb. *made.*

shouldest thou *destroy thyself?
17 Be not over much wicked,
neither be thou foolish: [b] why
shouldest thou die [†] before thy
time? 18 It is good that thou
shouldest take hold of [e] this;
yea, also from [f] that this [g] withdraw
not thine hand: for he that
feareth God shall come forth of
them all.

19 [j] Wisdom is a strength to strengtheneth the
wise man more than ten rulers mighty men
which are in a the city. 20 [1] Surely For
[l] there is not a righteous just man upon
earth, that doeth good, and sin-
neth not. 21 Also [2] [‡] take not no heed
unto all words that are spoken;
lest thou hear [n] thy servant curse
thee: 22 for [p] oftentimes also
thine own heart knoweth that
thou thyself likewise hast cursed
others.

23 All this have I [3] proved in by
wisdom: [q] I said, I will be wise;
but it was far from me. 24 That
which [4] is is far off, and [s] exceed-
ing deep; deep, [t] who can find it out?
25 §[v] I turned about, and my applied mine heart was set
to know know, and to search out, and to
seek wisdom out wisdom, [x] and the reason *of
things*, and to know [5] that the wicked-
ness is of folly, and that even of foolishness
is and madness: 26 and I find a thing
more [a] bitter than death, even death [b] the
woman woman, [6] whose heart is [d] snares
and nets, *and* her hands *as*
bands: ‖ whoso pleaseth God
shall escape from her; but [f] the
sinner shall be taken by her.
27 Behold, this have I found,
saith [g] the Preacher, preacher, [7] *laying* *counting* one thing by
to another, one, to find out [h] the account:
28 which my soul still yet my soul seeketh, but
I have not found find not: [i] one man among
a thousand have I found; but

a Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 3.
b Cp. Prov. 10. 27. See Job 22. 16.
c Cp. Gen. 1. 27.
d Cp. Gen. 3. 6, 7.
e Cp. ver. 17.
f Cp. ver. 16.
g ch. 11. 6.
h Prov. 4. 8, 9. Cp. Acts 6. 15.
i Prov. 21. 29. Cp. Deut. 28. 50.
j ch. 9. 16, 18. Prov. 21. 22 & 24. 5.
k Ex. 22. 11. 2 Sam. 21. 7. 1 Kin. 2. 43. Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 13 & Ezek. 17. 18.
l See 1 Kin. 8. 46.
m Cp. ch. 10. 4.
n Prov. 30. 10.
o Dan. 4. 35. Wisd. 12. 12. See Job 9. 12.
p Cp. Gal. 6. 1.
q Cp. Rom. 1. 22.
r ch. 8. 1, 17.
s Cp. Rom. 11. 33.
t Job 28. 12, 20. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 16.
u Cp. Prov. 24. 22.
v See ch. 1. 17.
w ch. 8. 22 & 6. 12 & 9. 12 & 10. 14.
x ver. 27 (mg.).
y Cp. Job 14. 5.
z Cp. ch. 8. 19 & 9. 11.
a Prov. 5. 4.
b See Prov. 2. 16.
c See Deut. 20. 5—8.
d Prov. 12. 12. Cp. Prov. 23. 28.
e Cp. ch. 1. 13.
f Prov. 22. 14.
g See ch. 1. 1.
h ver. 25 (for mg.).
i Job 33. 23. Cp. ver. 20.
j Cp. Neh. 11. 1 & Matt. 24. 15.
k Cp. ch. 9. 5 & Prov. 10. 7.

a woman among all those have
I not found. 29 Behold, Lo, this only
have I found, that [c] God hath made
man upright; but [d] they have
sought out many inventions.

8 1 Who is as the wise man?
and who knoweth the inter-
pretation of a thing? [h] A a
man's wisdom maketh his face
to shine, and [††] [i] the [8] hardness boldness of his
face is shall be changed. 2 I *counsel*
thee, Keep *thee* to keep the king's command, commandment,
and that in regard of [k] the oath
of God. 3 Be not hasty to [m] go
out of his presence; persist sight: stand not in an
evil thing: thing; for he doeth whatso-
ever pleaseth him. 4 Because Where the
king's word *hath* power; word of a king *is*, *there is* power: and [o] who
may say unto him, What doest
thou? 5 Whoso keepeth the
commandment [‡‡] shall know feel no evil
thing; thing: and a wise man's heart
discerneth both time and judgement: judgment.
6 for Because [r] to every [9] purpose there
is [a] time and judgement; because judgment, therefore the
[10] misery of man is great upon
him: him. 7 for For he [u] knoweth not that
which shall be; be; [11] for [w] who can tell
him §§ how when it shall be? 8 There is
no man that hath power over
the [12] spirit to [y] retain the [12] spirit;
[z] neither hath he power over in the
day of death; death; and there is no
*[o] discharge [13] in *that* war; war; neither
shall wickedness deliver him that is those that are
given to it. 9 [e] All this have I
seen, and applied my heart unto
every work that is done under
the sun: [14] *there is* a time where-
in one man hath power ruleth over another
[15] to his own hurt.

10 And withal so I saw the wicked
buried, [16] and they came *to the grave*; who had come and
they that had done right went away from [f] the
gone from the place of the
holy place, and holy, and they were [k] forgotten in the

a Cp. ver. 25.
b Cp. ver. 26.
c Cp. ver. 29.
d Cp. ver. 8.
e Cp. ver. 9.
f Cp. ver. 13.
g Cp. ver. 15.
h Cp. ver. 16.
i Cp. ver. 17.
j Cp. ver. 12.
k Cp. ver. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *For* [2] Heb. *give not thine heart.* [3] Or, *tried by* [4] Or, *hath been* [5] Or, *the wickedness of folly, and foolishness* which is *madness* [6] Or, *who is a snare, and her heart is as nets* [7] Or, weighing *one thing after another, to find out the reason* [8] Heb. *strength.* [9] Or, *matter* [10] Or, *evil* [11] Or, *for* even *when it cometh to pass, who shall declare it unto him?* [12] Or, *wind* [13] Or, *in battle* [14] Or, *what time one man had &c.* [15] Or, *to his own hurt* [16] Or, *who had come and gone away from the holy place, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done* Or, *and men came and went &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *be desolate!* † Heb. *not in thy time!* ‡ Heb. *give not thine heart.* § Heb. *I and my heart compassed.* ‖ Heb. he that is *good before God.* ** Or, weighing *one thing after another, to find out the reason.* †† Heb. *the strength.* ‡‡ Heb. *shall know.* §§ Or, *how it shall be!* ‡ Or, *casting off* weapons.

city where they had so done: this also is *is* also
vanity. 11 Because [b]sentence
against an evil work is not exe-
cuted speedily, therefore [c]the
heart of the sons of men is [1]fully
set in them to do evil. 12 Though
a sinner do evil an hundred
times, and prolong his *days*, his *days* be prolonged, yet
surely I know that [g]it shall be
well with [h]them that fear God,
which fear before him: 13 but it
shall [i]not be well with the
wicked, neither shall he prolong
his days, *which are* as [k]a shadow;
because he feareth not before
God. 14 There is a vanity which
is done upon the earth; that
there be righteous just men, [m]unto whom
it happeneth according to the
work of the wicked; again, there
be wicked men, [n]to whom it
happeneth according to the work
of the righteous: I said that this
also is vanity. 15 Then I com-
mended mirth, because a man
[p]hath no better thing under the
sun, than to [r]eat, and to drink,
and to be merry: [2]for that shall
abide with him in of his labour *all*
the days of his life life, which God
hath given giveth him under the sun.
16 When I applied mine heart
to know wisdom, and to see [s]the
[3]business that is done upon the
earth: ([4]for also [u]there is that
neither day nor night seeth sleep
with his eyes:) 17 then I beheld
all the work of God, that [w]man a man
cannot find out the work that is
done under the sun: because
however much though a man labour to seek
it out, yet he shall not find it;
yea moreover, farther; though a wise man
think to know it, [a]yet shall he
not be able to find it. 1 For
9 all this *I laid to considered in my heart,
even to explore declare all this; [d]that
the righteous, and the wise, and

a Deut. 33. 3. Wisd. 3. 1.
b Cp. Ps. 10. 6 & 50. 21 & Isai. 26. 10 & Eccles. 5. 4 & Rom. 2. 4, 5 & 2 Pet. 3. 9.
c Cp. Esth. 7. 5 & Acts 5. 3.
d Job 9. 22.
e See ch. 2. 14.
f ch. 7. 15. Isai. 65. 20.
g Cp. Deut. 12. 25 & Isai. 3. 10.
h Cp. Ps. 37. 11, 18, 19 & Prov. 1. 33 & Matt. 25. 34.
i Zech. 5. 3. Cp. Mal. 3. 5.
j Isai. 3. 11.
k ch. 6. 12. Wisd. 2. 5. See Job 14. 2.
l ch. 1. 17.
m ch. 7. 15. Cp. Ps. 73. 3. See ch. 2. 14.
n Cp. Job 21. 7 & Ps. 17. 9, 10 & 73. 12 & Jer. 12. 1.
o Job 14. 21.
p See ch. 2. 24.
q ch. 1. 11 & 3. 10. Ps. 31. 12 & 88. 5, 12. Isai. 26. 14.
r 1 Kin. 4. 20.
s ch. 1. 13 & 3. 10.
t See ch. 2. 24.
u Cp. Ps. 127. 2.
v Cp. Rev. 3. 4.
w Cp. Prov. 25. 2. See ch. 3. 11.
x Ps. 23. 5.
y ch. 2. 1 (for mg.).
z ch. 6. 12 & 7. 15.
a Cp. Ps. 73. 16.
b See ch. 2. 10.
c Cp. Judg. 9. 33 (mg.).
d Cp. ch. 8. 14.
e Rom. 12. 11. Col. 3. 23.
f Cp. ver. 5.

their works, are [a]in the hand of
God: whether it be love or hatred, man
no man knoweth either love
knoweth it not; is or hatred *by* all *that is* before them.
2 [d]All things come alike to all:
there is [e]one event to the righteous righteous,
and to the wicked; to the good
[5]and to the clean clean, and to the un-
clean; to him that sacrificeth sacrificeth, and
to him that sacrificeth not: as
is the good, so is the sinner;
and he that [i]sweareth, as he
that feareth an oath. 3 This is
an evil in among all *things* that is that are done
under the sun, [d]that there is
one event unto all: yea also, yea, also the
heart of the sons of men is full
of evil, and [l]madness is in their
heart while they live, and after
that *they go* to the dead. 4 [6]For
to him that is joined with to all the
living there is hope: for a living
dog is better than a dead lion.
5 For the living know that they
shall die: but [o]the dead know
not any thing, neither have they
any more a reward; for [q]the
memory of them is forgotten.
6 As well Also their love, as and their hatred hatred,
and their envy, is now perished;
neither have they any more a
portion for ever in any thing
that is done under the sun.
7 Go thy way, [t]eat thy bread
with joy, and drink thy wine
with a merry heart; for God
hath already accepted now accepteth thy works. 8 [v]Let
thy garments be always white;
and let not thy head lack thy head lack no [x]ointment.
9 [7]†[y]Live joyfully with the wife
whom thou lovest all the days
of the life of thy [z]vanity, which
he hath given thee under the
sun, all the days of thy vanity:
for that is thy [b]portion in *this*
life, and in thy labour wherein which thou
labourest takest under the sun. 10 [c]What-
soever thy hand [8]findeth to do,
[e]do *it* with thy might; [f]for there

R.V. [1] Or, *emboldened* [2] Or, *and that this should accompany him* [3] Or, *travail* [4] Or, *how that neither by day nor by night do men see sleep with their eyes* [5] Some ancient versions read, *and to the evil; to the clean &c.* [6] Another reading is, *For who is exempted? With all &c.* or, *who can choose? With all &c.* [7] Or, *Enjoy* (Heb. *See*) *life* [8] Or, *attaineth to do by thy strength*, that do
A.V. * Heb. *I gave*, or, *set to my heart.* † Heb. *See*, or, *Enjoy life.*

is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in [1]the grave, whither thou goest.

11 I [a]returned, and saw under the sun, that [c]the race is not to the swift, nor [d]the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and [h]chance [i]happeneth to them all. 12 For man also [j]knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and [l]as the birds that are caught in the snare, even snare; so are the sons of men [o]snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 I have also seen wisdom This wisdom have I seen also under the sun on this wise, and it seemed great unto me: 14 there was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it: 15 now there was found in it [t]a poor wise man, and he by his [u]wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man. 16 Then said I, [w]Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless [y]the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of the wise [2]spoken wise men are heard in [a]quiet are heard more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools. 18 [c]Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but [e]one sinner destroyeth much good.

10 1 *Dead flies cause the ointment of [f]the perfumer apothecary [3]to send forth a stinking savour: *so* doth a little folly [4]outweigh him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour. 2 [i]A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left. 3 Yea also, when the he that is a fool walketh by the way, †his [5]understanding wisdom faileth him, and he [b]saith [6]to every one *that* he is a fool. 4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, [e]leave not thy place; [f]for [7]yielding allayeth pacifieth great offences. 5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as it were [g]an error which proceedeth ‡from the ruler: 6 [k]folly is set §in great [8]dignity, and the rich sit in low place. 7 [m]I have seen servants [n]upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth. 8 He that [p]diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh through a fence, an hedge, [q]a serpent shall bite him. 9 [r]Whoso [9]heweth out removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; *and* he that [s]cleaveth wood is shall be endangered thereby. 10 If the iron be blunt, and one he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct. 11 [10]If Surely the serpent will bite [11]before without it be [v]charmed, then is there no advantage in enchantment; and ‖a babbler is no [12]the charmer. better. 12 The words of a wise man's mouth are **[x]gracious; but [z]the lips of a fool will swallow up himself. 13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of [13]††his talk is mischievous madness. 14 [b]A fool also multiplieth ‡‡is full of words: yet a man knoweth cannot not tell what shall be; and [d]that which what shall be after him, who can tell him? 15 The labour of the fools foolish wearieth every one of them for because he knoweth not [g]how to go to the city. 16 [h]Woe to thee O land, when thy king is a [14]child, and thy princes eat in the morning! 17 Happy Blessed art thou O land, when thy king is [15]the

a ch. 4. 1, 7.
b Cp. Prov. 13. 16 & 18. 2.
c Amos 2. 14, 15. Cp. Rom. 9. 16.
d Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 15 & Jer. 9. 23.
e Cp. ch. 8. 3.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 24, 32, 33. See Prov. 25. 15.
g ch. 5. 6.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 34.
i See ch. 2. 14.
j Cp. ch. 8. 7.
k Cp. Esth. 3. 1 & Prov. 28. 12 & 29. 2.
l Prov. 7. 23.
m Prov. 19. 10. Cp. Prov. 30. 22.
n Cp. Esth. 6. 8.
o Cp. Prov. 29. 6 & Ezek. 12. 13 & Hos. 7. 12 & Luke 21. 34, 35 & 1 Thess. 5. 3.
p Ecclus. 27. 26, 29. See Ps. 7. 15.
q Amos 5. 19.
r Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 2.
s Cp. Deut. 19. 5.
t Cp. ch. 4. 13.
u ver. 18. Cp. 2 Sam. 20. 22.
v Cp. Jer. 8. 17.
w See ch. 7. 19.
x Prov. 10. 32 & 22. 11. Cp. Luke 4. 22.
y Ecclus. 13. 22 & 26. 28. Cp. Mark 6. 2, 3.
z See Prov. 18. 7.
a ch. 4. 6.
b See Prov. 15. 2.
c ver. 16.
d See ch. 3. 22.
e Cp. Josh. 7. 1.
f Ex. 30. 25.
g Cp. Isai. 35. 8.
h Isai. 3. 4, 12. Cp. 2 Chr. 13. 7.
i Cp. ch. 2. 14.

R.V. 1 Heb. *Sheol.* 2 Or, heard *in quiet are better than &c.* 3 Or, *to stink and putrefy* 4 Or, *him that is valued for wisdom* 5 Heb. *heart.* 6 Or, *of* 7 Or, *gentleness leaveth great sins undone* 8 Heb. *heights.* 9 Or, *moveth stones* 10 Or, *Surely the serpent will bite where there is no enchantment, and the slanderer is no better* 11 Heb. *without enchantment* 12 Heb. *the master of the tongue.* 13 Heb. *his mouth.* 14 Or, *servant* 15 Or, *a free man*

A.V. * Heb. *Flies of death.* † Heb. *his heart.* ‡ Heb. *from before.* § Heb. *in great heights.* ‖ Heb. *the master of the tongue.* ** Heb. *grace.* †† Heb. *his mouth.* ‡‡ Heb. *multiplieth words.*

son of nobles, and thy princes
eat in due season, for strength,
and not for [b]drunkenness! [18] By
much slothfulness the [1]roof sinketh in;
building decayeth;
and through idleness of the
hands the house leaketh.
droppeth through.
[19] A feast is made for laughter,
and [f]wine *maketh glad the life: and
merry: but
[h]money answereth all things.
[20] [i]Curse not the king, no,
no not in
thy †thought; and curse not the
rich in thy [k]bedchamber: for a
bird of the air shall carry the
voice, and that which hath
wings shall tell the matter.

11 [1 2m]Cast thy bread [3‡]upon
the waters: [n]for thou shalt
find it after many days.
[2 4q]Give a portion to [r]seven,
yea, even unto
and also to
eight; [t]for thou know-
est not what evil shall be upon
the earth. [3] If the clouds be
full of rain, they empty them-
selves upon the earth: and if
the
tree fall [5]toward the south,
or [5]toward the north, in the
place where the tree falleth,
there shall it
it shall
be. [4] He that ob-
serveth the wind shall not sow;
and he that regardeth the clouds
shall not reap. [5] As thou knowest
not what is the way of [y]the [6]wind,
spirit,
nor how [a]the bones *do grow* in
the womb of her that is with
child;
child:
even so thou knowest not
the work
works
of God who doeth
maketh
all.
[6] In the morning sow thy seed,
and in the evening [c]withhold
not thine hand: for thou knowest
not which
whether
§shall prosper, whether
either
this or that, or whether they
both shall be alike good. [7] Truly
the light is sweet, and a pleasant
thing it is for the eyes to [f]be-
hold the sun.
sun:
[8 7]Yea, but
if a man
live many years, let him
and
rejoice in
them all; [8]but
yet
let him remember

a Cp. ch. 12. 1, 2.
b Cp. Isai. 5. 11 & Prov. 31. 4.
c ch. 2. 23. See ch. 1. 2.
d Cp. ch. 2. 10 & 9. 7.
e Cp. Num. 15. 39 & Job 31. 7.
f See Ps. 104. 15.
g ch. 6. 9.
h Cp. ch. 7. 12.
i Ex. 22. 28.
j See ch. 12. 14.
k See 2 Kin. 6. 12 & Luke 12. 3.
l 2 Cor. 7. 1. 2 Tim. 2. 22.
m Cp. Isai. 32. 20.
n Cp. Deut. 15. 10 & Prov. 19. 17 & Matt. 10. 42 & Luke 14. 14 & 2 Cor. 9. 8 & Gal. 6 9, 10 & Heb. 6. 10.
o Cp. Lam. 3. 27.
p Cp. ch. 11. 8.
q Cp. Ps. 112. 9 & Matt. 5. 42 & Luke 6. 30 & 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.
r Mic. 5. 5. See Job 5. 19 & Prov. 6. 16.
s Cp. 2 Sam. 19. 35.
t Cp. Luke 16. 9 & Eph. 5. 16.
u Cp. Job 3. 9 & Isai. 5. 30 & Ezek. 32. 7, 8.
v Cp. Job 4. 4 (mg.).
w Cp. Gen. 27. 1 & 48. 10 & 1 Sam. 3. 2.
x Cp. Ps. 141. 3.
y Cp. ch. 1. 6 & John 3. 8.
z Cp. Jer. 25. 10 & Rev. 18. 22.
a Cp. 2 Mac. 7. 22. See Ps. 139. 13—16.
b Cp. ch. 2. 8.
c ch. 7. 18.
d Cp. Prov. 26. 13.
e Cp. Ps. 143. 3.
f ch. 6. 5 & 7. 11.
g Cp. Job 17. 13 & 30. 23 & Isai. 14. 18.
h Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 25 & Jer. 9. 17 & Matt. 9. 23.
i Cp. Zech. 4. 2, 3.

[a]the days of darkness,
darkness;
for they shall
be many. All that cometh is
[c]vanity.
[9] [d]Rejoice, O young man, in
thy youth; and let thy heart
cheer thee in the days of thy
youth, and [e]walk in the ways
of thine heart, and in [g]the sight
of thine eyes: but know thou,
that for all these things [j]God
will bring thee into judgement.
judgment.
[10] Therefore remove [9]‖sorrow
from thy heart, and [l]put away
evil from thy flesh: for youth and the
childhood
prime of life
and youth
are vanity. [1] Re-

12 member also
now
thy Creator
in [o]the days of thy youth,
or ever
while
[p]the evil days come, and
come not, nor
the years draw nigh, when [s]thou
shalt say, I have no pleasure in
them; [2] or ever
while
[u]the sun, and
or
the
light, and
or
the moon, and
or
the stars,
be not darkened, and
nor
the clouds
return after the rain: [3] in the
day when the keepers of the
house shall tremble, and the
strong men shall [v]bow them-
selves, and **the [10]grinders cease
because they are few, and [w]those
that look out of the windows be
darkened, [4] and [x]the doors shall
be shut in the street;
streets,
when [z]the
sound of the grinding is low,
and one
he
shall rise up at the voice
of a
the
bird, and all [b]the daughters
of music
musick
shall be brought low;
[5] yea,
also *when*
they shall be afraid [11]of
that which is high, and [d]terrors
fears
shall be in the way;
way,
and the
almond tree shall blossom,
flourish,
and the
grasshopper [12]shall be a burden,
and [13]the caper-berry
desire
shall [14]fail: be-
cause man goeth to his [e]long
[g]home, and [h]the mourners go
about the streets: [6] or ever the
silver cord be [15]loosed, or [i]the
golden bowl be broken, or the

R.V. [1] Or, *rafters sink* [2] Or, *Send forth* [3] Heb. *upon the face of the waters.* [4] Or, *Divide a portion into seven, yea, even into eight* [5] Or, *in* [6] Or, *spirit* [7] Or, *For* [8] Or, *and remember* [9] Or, *vexation* Or, *provocation* [10] Or, *grinding women* [11] Or, of danger *from on high* [12] Or, *shall drag itself along* [13] Or, *desire* [14] Or, *burst* [15] Or, *snapped asunder*

A.V. * Heb. *maketh glad the life.* † Or, *conscience.* ‡ Heb. *upon the face of the waters.* § Heb. *shall be right.* ‖ Or, *anger.* ** Or, *the grinders fail, because they grind little.*

pitcher be [a]broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the
cistern; 7 and Then shall
cistern. [c]the dust return
to the earth as it was, was: and [e]the
spirit shall return unto God [g]who
gave it. 8 [i]Vanity of vanities,
saith [k]the Preacher, preacher; all is vanity.

9 And *further, moreover, because [k]the
Preacher preacher was wise, he still taught
the people knowledge; yea, he
[1]pondered, gave good heed, and sought out, *and*
set in order [n]many proverbs.
10 [k]The Preacher preacher sought to find out
[2]†acceptable words, words: and that which
was written uprightly, *was* upright, *even* words
of truth.

11 [p]The words of the wise are
as goads, and as [b]nails well fastened
are *the words of* by the [3]masters
of assemblies, *which* are [d]given
from [f]one shepherd. 12 [4]And
furthermore, further, by these, my son, [h]be admonished: of making [j]many
books there is no end; and
[l]much ‡study is a weariness of
the flesh.

13 [5]*This is* §Let us hear the end conclusion of the
matter; all hath been heard: whole matter: [10]fear Fear God, and
keep his commandments; commandments: for [6]this is
the whole *duty* of man. 14 For
[o]God shall bring every work
into judgement, judgment, [7]with every hidden secret
thing, whether it be good good, or
whether it be evil.

a Op. Isai. 30. 14.
b Ezra 9. 8. Isai. 22. 23.
c Ps. 90. 3 & 103. 14. See ch. 3. 20 & Job 34. 15.
d Prov. 1. 6 & 2. 6.
e Op. ch. 3. 21.
f Ps. 80. 1 & Ezek. 34. 23 & John 10. 11, 16.
g Op. Job 34. 14 & Isai. 57. 16 & Zech. 12. 1. See Gen. 2. 7.
h Op. ch. 4. 13.
i ch. 1. 2.
j Op. 1 Kin. 4. 32, 33.
k See ch. 1. 1.
l Op. ch. 1. 18.
m ch. 5. 7. Deut. 6. 2 & 10. 12.
n See Prov. 1. 1.
o ch. 11. 9. Job 19. 29. Matt. 12. 36. Op. ch. 3. 15, 17 & Gen. 18. 25 & Ps. 58. 11.
p Prov. 22. 17. Acts 17. 31. Rom. 2. 16 & 14. 10, 12. 1 Cor. 4. 5.

THE SONG OF SONGS. SOLOMON.

1 1 THE Song song of [a]songs, which
is Solomon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the
kisses of his mouth:
For ‖thy [d]love is better than
wine.
3 Thine [f]ointments have a goodly fragrance;
Because of the savour of thy good ointments
Thy [g]name is *as* ointment
poured forth; forth,
Therefore do the [8]virgins love
thee.
4 [k]Draw me; me, [l]we will run after
thee:
[n]The king hath brought me
into his chambers:
We will be [p]glad and rejoice
in thee,
We will make mention of remember [d]thy love
more than [9]of wine:
[9]Rightly do they
**The upright love thee.

5 I am black, but [s]comely,
O ye [t]daughters of Jerusalem,
As [b]the tents of [c]Kedar,
As the curtains of Solomon.
6 Look not upon me, because
I am swarthy, black,
Because the sun hath [10]scorched looked upon
me. me:
My [e]mother's sons children were incensed angry
against me, with me;
They made me the [h]keeper of
[i]the vineyards;
But [j]mine own vineyard have
I not kept.
7 Tell me, O thou [m]whom my
soul loveth,
Where thou [o]feedest *thy flock*,
where thou makest *thy flock* *it*
to [q]rest at noon:
For why should I be ††as one
that [11]is veiled turneth aside
Beside By the flocks of thy [r]companions?

8 If thou know not, O thou
[u]fairest among women,

a 1 Kin. 4. 32.
b Ps. 120. 5.
c Isai. 60. 7.
d ch. 4. 10.
e Op. Ps. 69. 8.
f Op. Luke 7. 46 & John 12. 3.
g Eccles. 7. 1.
h Job 27. 18. Prov. 27. 18.
i ch. 8. 11, 12.
j Op. 1 Cor. 9. 27.
k Op. Hos. 11. 4 & John 6. 44 & 12. 32.
l Ps. 119. 32. See Phil. 3. 12—14.
m See ch. 3. 1—4.
n Ps. 45. 14, 15. Op. ch. 2. 4 & John 14. 2 & Eph. 2. 6.
o ch. 2. 16 & 6. 3. Op. Ps. 23. 1—3 & Ezek. 34. 14, 15.
p Ps. 9. 2 & 45. 15.
q Op. Isai. 13. 20 & Jer. 33. 12.
r ch. 8. 13.
s ch. 2. 14 & 4. 3 & 6. 4.
t ch. 2. 7 & 3. 5, 10, 11 & 5. 8, 16 & 8. 4. Luke 23. 28.
u ch. 5. 9 & 6. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *gave ear* [2] Heb. *words of delight.* [3] Or, *collectors of sentences* [4] Or, *And as for more than these, my son, be warned* [5] Or, *Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter* [6] Or, *this is* the duty of *all men* [7] Or, *concerning* [8] Or, *maidens* [9] Or, *In uprightness* [10] Or, *looked upon* [11] Most ancient versions have, *wandereth.*

A.V. * Or, *the more wise the preacher was, &c.* † Heb. *words of delight.* ‡ Or, *reading.* § Or, *The end of the matter* even *all that hath been heard, is,* ‖ Heb. *thy loves.* ** Or, *they love thee uprightly.* †† Or, *as one that is veiled.*

Go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock,
And feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, [d]O [1]my love,
[2]To [f]a company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots.
10 [h]Thy cheeks are comely with plaits of hair, rows of jewels,
Thy neck with strings of jewels. chains of gold.
11 We will make thee plaits borders of gold
With studs of silver.

12 While [m]the king sat sitteth at his table,
My [p]spikenard sent sendeth forth its fragrance. the smell thereof.
13 My beloved is unto me as a [3]bundle of [r]myrrh,
A bundle of myrrh is my wellbeloved unto me;
That lieth He shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.
14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of [4t]henna-flowers *camphire
In the vineyards of [w]En-gedi.

15 [v]Behold, [w]thou art fair, [†x]my love; behold, thou art fair;
[5]Thine [z]eyes are as doves. Thou hast doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, [b]my beloved, yea, [c]pleasant:
Also our couch bed is green.
17 The beams of our [6]house are [7d]cedars. cedar,
And our [‡]rafters are [8d]firs. of fir.

2 1 I am [e]a the [9]rose of [10]Sharon,
[f]A And the lily of the valleys.

2 As a the lily among thorns,
So is [h]my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood,
So is my [a]beloved among the sons.
11 § I sat down [b]under his shadow with great delight,
And his [c]fruit was sweet to my ‖taste.
4 He [e]brought me to the [12**]banqueting house,
And his [g]banner over me was love.
5 Stay [ye] me with [13i]raisins, flagons, ††comfort me with apples:
[j]For I am sick of love.
6 [14]His [k]left hand is under my head,
And his right hand doth [l]embrace me.

7 ‡‡I [n]adjure charge you, O [ye] [o]daughters of Jerusalem,
By [q]the [15]roes, and by the hinds of the field,
[s]That ye stir not up, nor awaken awake my love,
Until it Till he please.

8 The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh, cometh
Leaping [y]upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.
9 My beloved is like [a]a [16]roe or a young hart:
Behold, he standeth behind our wall,
He looketh in forth at the windows,
He [17]sheweth §Shewing himself through the lattice.
10 My beloved spake, and said unto me,
[g]Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.
11 For, lo, the winter is past,
[i]The rain is over and gone;
12 [j]The flowers appear on the earth;
The time of the [18]singing of birds is come,

a ch. 1. 16.
b Isai. 25. 4 & 32. 2.
c Cp. Rev. 22. 2
d See ver. 15.
e ch. 1. 4.
f Cp. 2 Chr 1. 16, 17.
g Cp. Ps. 20. 5.
h Cp. ch. 5. 13. See Ezek. 16. 11—14.
i 2 Sam. 6. 19. 1 Chr. 16. 3. Hos. 3. 1.
j ch. 5. 8.
k ch. 8. 3. Cp. Deut. 33. 27.
l Cp. Prov. 4. 8.
m Cp. ver. 4.
n ch. 3. 5 & 5. 8, 9 & 8. 4.
o See ch. 1. 5.
p ch. 4. 13, 14. Cp. Mark 14. 3 & John 12. 3.
q See ver. 9.
r Ps. 45. 8. Cp. John 19. 39.
s Cp. ch. 8. 4 (mg.).
t ch. 4. 13.
u 1 Sam. 28. 29.
v ch. 4. 1.
w Cp. Ezek. 16. 13.
x ver. 9. ch. 2. 2, 10, 13 & 4. 1, 7 & 5. 2 & 6. 4.
y Cp. Isai. 52. 7.
z ch. 4. 1 & 5. 12.
a ver. 17 (& mg. for mg.). ch. 4. 5 & 7. 3 & 8. 14. 2 Sam. 2. 18. 1 Chr. 12. 8. Cp. Ps. 18. 33 & Hab. 3. 19.
b ch. 2. 3.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 23, 26.
d Isai. 37. 24 & 60. 13. Ezek. 31. 8.
e Isai. 35. 1 (& mg. for mg.).
f Hos. 14. 5. Cp. ch. 5. 13.
g ver. 13.
h See ch. 1. 15.
i Cp. Joel 2. 23.
j Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 4.

R.V. 1 Or, *my friend* (and so throughout) 2 Or, *To the steeds* Or, *To my steed* 3 Or, *bag* 4 Heb. *copher.* 5 Or, *Thou hast doves' eyes* 6 Or, *houses* 7 Or, *of cedar... of fir* 8 Or, *cypresses* 9 Heb. *habazzeleth,* the autumn crocus. 10 Or, *the plain* 11 Heb. *I delighted and sat down &c.* 12 Heb. *house of wine,* 13 Heb. *cakes of raisins.* 14 Or, *Let his left hand be &c.* 15 Or, *gazelles* 16 Or, *gazelle* 17 Or, *glanceth through* 18 Or, *pruning* of vines

A.V. * Or, *cypress.* † Or, *my companion.* ‡ Or, *galleries.* § Heb. *I delighted and sat down, &c.* ‖ Heb. *palate.* ** Heb. *house of wine.* †† Heb. *straw me with apples.* ‡‡ Heb. *I adjure you.* §§ Heb. *flourishing.*

And the voice of [a]the turtle
is heard in our land;
13 [c]The fig tree ripeneth / putteth forth her
green figs,
And [e]the vines are in blossom, / *with* the tender grape
They give forth their fragrance. / a *good* smell.
[g]Arise, my love, my fair one,
and come away.
14 O my [i]dove, that art in [j]the
clefts of the rock, in the
covert / secret *places* of the steep place, / stairs,
Let me see thy countenance,
let me [n]hear thy voice;
For sweet is thy voice, and
thy countenance is [o]comely.
15 Take us [p]the foxes, the little
foxes, that spoil the vineyards; / vines:
[e]For our vineyards are in blossom. / vines *have* tender grapes.
16 [r]My beloved is mine, and I
am his:
He [u]feedeth *his flock* among the
lilies.
17 [1]Until [v]the day [2]be cool, / break, and
[w]the shadows flee away,
Turn, my beloved, and be thou
like [z]a [3]roe or a young
hart
Upon the [4]mountains *of
[5]Bether.

3 1 [a]By night on my bed I
sought [b]him whom my soul
loveth:
[d]I sought him, but I found
him not.
2 *I said,* I will rise now, and go
about the city, / city
In [e]the streets / streets, and in the broad
ways, / ways
I will seek [b]him whom my
soul loveth:
I sought him, but I found him
not.
3 [g]The watchmen that go about
the city found me:
To whom I said, Saw ye him
whom my soul loveth?
4 It was but a little that I
passed from them,

a Cp. Jer. 8. 7.
b ch. 1. 7.
c Cp. Matt. 24. 32.
d Cp. Job 27. 6.
e ch. 7. 12.
f ch. 8. 2.
g ver. 10.
h Cp. Hos. 2. 5.
i ch. 5. 2 & 6. 9. Cp. ch. 1. 15.
j Jer. 48. 28 & 49. 16. Obad. 3.
k See ch. 2. 7.
l See ch. 1. 5.
m See ch. 2. 9.
n ch. 8. 13.
o ch. 1. 5 & 4. 3.
p Cp. Ezek. 13. 4.
q ch. 8. 5. Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Isai. 60. 8.
r ch. 6. 3 & 7. 10.
s Ex. 13. 21. Joel 2. 30.
t ch. 4. 6, 14. Matt. 2. 11. John 19. 39.
u ch. 4. 5 & 6. 3.
v ch. 4. 6. Cp. Gen. 3. 8.
w Jer. 6. 4. Cp. Ps. 102. 11 (& mg. for mg.).
x ch. 6. 8.
y 2 Sam. 23. 8. 1 Chr. 11. 10.
z See ver. 9.
a Isai. 26. 9.
bb Ps. 45. 3.
c Ps. 91. 5.
d ch. 5. 6. Cp. John 7. 34.
e Jer. 5. 1.
f See ch. 1. 5.
g ch. 5. 7.
h Isai. 3. 16, 17 & 4. 4.
i Cp. Isai. 62. 5.

When / But I found [b]him whom my
soul loveth:
I [d]held him, and would not
let him go,
Until I had [f]brought him into
my mother's house,
And into the chamber of [h]her
that conceived me.
5 [k]I adjure / charge you, [l]O ye daughters
of Jerusalem,
[m]By the roes, and by the hinds
of the field,
That ye stir not up, nor awaken / awake *my*
love,
Until it / Till he please.
6 [q]Who is this that cometh up
out of the wilderness like
[s]pillars of smoke,
Perfumed with [t]myrrh and
frankincense,
With all powders of the mer-
chant?
7 Behold, it is the litter of Solomon;
Behold his bed, which *is* Solomon's;
[x]Threescore [y]mighty / valiant men are
about it,
Of the mighty men / valiant of Israel.
8 They all handle the sword, *and* are / hold swords, *being*
expert in war:
Every man hath his [bb]sword
upon his thigh, / thigh
Because of [c]fear in the night.
9 King Solomon made himself
[†]a [6]palanquin / chariot
Of the wood of Lebanon.
10 He made the pillars thereof
of silver,
The bottom thereof of gold,
the seat / covering of it of purple,
The midst thereof being [7]paved
with love,
From / For [f]the daughters of Jeru-
salem.
11 Go forth, O ye [h]daughters of
Zion, and behold king Solomon / Solomon
With the crown wherewith his
mother hath crowned him in
[i]the day of his espousals,

R.V. [1] Or, *When the day is cool* [2] Or, *break* Heb. *breathe.* [3] Or, *gazelle* [4] Or, *mountains of separatio*
[5] Perhaps, the spice *malobathron.* [6] Or, *car of state* [7] Or, *inlaid*
A.V. * Or, *of division.* † Or, *a bed.*

And in the day of the gladness
of his heart.

4 1 Behold, [c]thou art fair,
my love; behold, thou art
fair;
[1d]Thine eyes are *as* doves [e]behind
Thou *hast* doves' within thy
thy [2]veil.
locks
[g]Thy hair is as a flock of
goats,
*That [3]lie along [4]the side of mount
appear from
Gilead.
2 Thy [j]teeth are like a flock *of*
ewes newly
sheep even
that are shorn,
Which are come up from the
came
washing;
[4]Whereof every one hath twins,
bear
And none is bereaved among
barren
them.
3 Thy lips are like [o]a thread of
scarlet,
And thy [5]mouth is [p]comely:
speech
Thy [s]temples are like a piece
of a pomegranate
[e]Behind thy [2]veil.
Within locks.
4 Thy [t]neck is like the tower of
David builded [6]for [v]an ar-
moury,
Whereon there [y]hang a thou-
sand bucklers,
All [a]the shields of the mighty
men.
5 Thy [d]two breasts are like two
[f]fawns that are twins of a [7]roe,
young roes twins,
Which [h]feed among the lilies.
6 [k]Until the day be cool, and the
†break,
shadows flee away,
I will get me to the mountain
of [m]myrrh,
And to the hill of [m]frankin-
cense.
7 [c]Thou art all fair, my love;
And there is no [n]spot in thee.

8 [p]Come with me from [r]Lebanon,
my [9]bride,
spouse,
With me from [r]Lebanon:
[8]Look from the top of [t]Amana,
From the top of [a]Senir and
Shenir
[b]Hermon,
From the lions' dens,
From the mountains of the
leopards.
9 Thou hast [9]‡ravished my heart,
my [f]sister, *my* bride
spouse;
Thou hast [9]ravished my heart
with [10]one of thine eyes,
With one [h]chain of thy neck.
10 How fair is thy love, my [f]sister,
my bride
spouse!
How much [k]better is thy love
than wine!
And [l]the smell of thine oint-
ments than all manner of spices!
11 Thy [m]lips, O *my* bride,
spouse,
[11]drop *as*
[n]the honeycomb:
Honey and milk are under
thy tongue;
And the smell of thy garments
is [q]like the smell of [r]Leba-
non.
12 A garden [12]shut up
§inclosed
is my [f]sister,
my bride
spouse;
A [13]spring shut up, [u]a fountain
[w]sealed.
13 Thy shoots are [14]*x*an orchard of
plants
pomegranates, with [y]precious
pleasant
fruits;
[z]Henna with [cc]spikenard plants,
‖Camphire,
14 Spikenard and saffron,
saffron:
[e]Calamus and [e]cinnamon, with
all trees of [g]frankincense;
[i]Myrrh and [j]aloes, with all
[e]the chief spices.
spices:
15 *Thou art* a fountain of gardens,
A well of [l]living waters,
And flowing streams from [r]Leba-
non.

16 Awake, O north wind; and
come, thou south;
Blow upon my [o]garden, that the
spices thereof may flow out.
[rr]Let my beloved come into
his [s]garden,
And eat his [y]precious fruits.
pleasant

a Deut. 8. 9. 1 Chr. 5. 23.
b Ps. 89. 12.
c See ch. 1. 15.
d ch. 1. 15 & 5. 12.
e ch. 6. 7.
f ch. 5. 1, 2.
g ch. 6. 5. Cp. ch. 7. 5.
h Cp. Judg. 8. 26.
i Mic. 7. 14.
j ch. 6. 6.
k ch. 1. 2, 4.
l Cp. ch. 1. 3.
m Cp. Prov. 5. 3.
n Prov. 24. 13.
o Cp. Josh. 2. 18.
p ch. 1. 5 & 2. 14.
q Hos. 14. 6. Cp. Gen. 27. 27.
r ch. 7. 4. See 1 Kin. 4. 33.
s ch. 6. 7.
t Cp. ch. 7. 4.
u Cp. Gen. 29. 3. Dan. 6. 17.
v Neh. 3. 19.
w Cp. Prov. 5. 15.
x Eccles. 2. 5. Cp. Neh. 2. 8 (& mg.).
y Cp. Ezek. 27. 10, 11.
z ch. 7. 13.
a Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 21.
b ch. 1. 14.
cc See ch. 1. 12.
d ch. 7. 3. Cp. ch. 8. 10 & Prov. 5. 19.
e Ex. 30. 23.
f See ch. 2. 9.
g ver. 6.
h ch. 2, 16 & 6. 3.
i See ch. 3. 6.
j John 19. 39.
k ch. 2. 17.
l Jer. 2. 13. Cp. John 4. 10 & 7. 38.
m ver. 14. Cp. ch. 3. 6.
n ch. 5. 2. Cp. Eph. 5. 27.
o Cp. ch. 5. 1 & 6. 2.
p Cp. Ps. 45. 10, 11.
q Cp. Isai. 62. 5. Wisd. 8. 2.
rr Cp. ch. 6. 2.
s ch. 6. 2.
t 2 Kin. 5. 12 (mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *Thou hast doves' eyes* [2] Or, *locks* [3] Or, *appear on mount Gilead* [4] Or, *Which are all of them in pairs* [5] Or, *speech* [6] Or, *with turrets* [7] Or, *gazelle* [8] Or, *Go* [9] Or, *given me courage* [10] Or, *one look from thine eyes* [11] Or, *drop honey* [12] Heb. *barred.* [13] Or, according to many ancient authorities, *garden* [14] Or, *a paradise*
A.V. * Or, *that eat of, &c.* † Heb. *breaths.* ‡ Or, *taken away my heart.* § Heb. *barred.* ‖ Or, *cypress.*

5 [1] I [b]am come into my [b]garden,
my [c]sister, *my* bride spouse:
I have gathered my [d]myrrh
with my [1]spice;
I have eaten my [e]honeycomb
with my honey;
I have [i]drunk my wine with
my milk. milk:
Eat, O [j]friends;
[l]Drink, *yea, drink abundantly,
[2]O beloved.

2 [3]I was asleep, sleep, but my heart waked: waketh:
It is the voice of my beloved
that [n]knocketh, *saying,*
Open to me, my [c]sister, my
[o]love, my [p]dove, my [4][q]undefiled:
For my head is filled with dew,
My *And* my [r]locks with the drops of
the night.
3 [u]I have put off my coat; how
shall I put it on?
I have [v]washed my feet; how
shall I defile them?
4 My beloved put in his hand
by the hole *of the door,*
And my [5]*v* heart was bowels were moved [6]† for
him.
5 I rose up to open to my
beloved;
And my hands dropped with
myrrh,
And my fingers with [d]liquid ‡sweet smelling
myrrh,
Upon the handles of the bolt. lock.
6 I opened to my beloved;
But my beloved had [7]withdrawn himself, *and* was gone. gone:
My soul [8]had failed [me] when he
[g]spake:
[h]I sought him, but I could not
find him;
[k]I called him, but he gave me
no answer.

7 [a]The watchmen that go went about
the city found me,
They smote me, they wounded
me;
The keepers of the walls took
away my [9]*v* mantle veil from me.
8 I [g]adjure charge you, O [h]daughters of
Jerusalem, if ye find my
beloved,
[10]§That ye tell him, that [k]I am
sick of love.

9 What is thy beloved more
than *another* beloved,
O thou [m]fairest among women?
What is thy beloved more
than *another* beloved,
That thou dost so [g]adjure charge us?

10 My beloved is white and
[s]ruddy,
[11]‖ [t]The chiefest among ten
thousand.
11 His head is *as* the most fine
gold,
His [w]locks are [12]**bushy, *and*
black as a raven.
12 His [x]eyes are like as *the eyes* of doves
beside by the water brooks; rivers of waters,
Washed with milk, *and* [13]†† fitly
[z]set.
13 His [a]cheeks are as [b]a bed of
[1]spices, *as* [14]banks of sweet herbs ‡‡sweet flowers:
His lips are *as* *like* [c]lilies, dropping
[d]liquid sweet smelling myrrh.
14 His hands are *as* [15]rings of gold gold rings set
with the [16]*e* beryl:
His body belly is *as* [17]ivory work bright ivory [18]overlaid *with* [f]sapphires.
15 His legs are *as* pillars of
marble, set upon sockets of
fine gold:
His [i]aspect countenance is like as [j]Lebanon
excellent as the cedars.
16 §§His [19]*l* mouth is most sweet
yea, he is altogether lovely

a ch. 3. 3.
b ch. 4. 16 & 6. 2.
c ch. 4. 9, 10, 12.
d ver. 5, 13. ch. 4. 14.
e ch. 4. 11.
f Isai. 3. 23 (for mg.).
g See ch. 2. 7.
h See ch. 1. 5.
i Cp. Prov. 9. 5.
j Cp. John 15. 14, 15.
k ch. 2. 5.
l Prov. 7. 18 (for mg.).
m ch. 1. 8 & 6. 1.
n Cp. Rev. 3. 20.
o See ch. 1. 15.
p See ch. 2. 14.
q ch. 6. 9. Cp. ch. 4. 7.
r ver. 11.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 12.
t Cp. Ps. 45. 2.
u Cp. Luke 11. 7.
v See Gen. 18. 4.
w ver. 2.
x ch. 1. 15 & 4. 1.
y Cp. Jer. 31. 20 (for mg.).
z Cp. Ex. 25. 7 & 35. 9.
a Cp. ch. 1. 10.
b ch. 6. 2.
c Cp. ch. 2. 1.
d ver. 13.
e Ex. 28. 20 & 39. 13. Ezek. 1. 16. Rev. 21. 20, *al.*
f Ex. 24. 10. Ezek. 1. 26 & 10. 1. Rev. 21. 19, *al.*
g Cp. ver. 2.
h ch. 3. 1.
i Cp. ch. 7. 5.
j See 1 Kin. 4. 33.
k Cp. Prov. 1. 28.
l Cp. ch. 7. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *balsam* [2] Or, *of love* [3] Or, *I sleep, but my heart waketh* [4] Heb. *perfect.* [5] Heb. *bowels* [6] According to many MSS., *within me.* [7] Or, *turned away* [8] Heb. *went forth.* [9] Or, *veil* [10] Heb. *What will ye tell him? That &c.* [11] Heb. *Marked out by a banner.* [12] Or, *curling* [13] Or, *sitting by full streams* [14] Or, *towers of perfumes* [15] Or, *cylinders* [16] Or, *topaz* [17] Or, *bright ivory* [18] Or, *encrusted* [19] Or, *speech* Heb. *palate.*

A.V. * Or, *and be drunken with loves.* † Or, (as some read) *in me.* ‡ Heb. *passing*, or, *running about.* § Heb. *what.* ‖ Heb. *a standardbearer.* ** Or, *curled.* †† Heb. *sitting in fulness*, that is, *fitly placed, and set as precious stones in the foil of a ring.* ‡‡ Or, *towers of perfumes.* §§ Heb. *His palate.*

This is my beloved, and this is my friend,
O [b]daughters of Jerusalem.

6 [1] Whither is thy beloved gone,
O thou [e]fairest among women?
Whither [hath / is] thy beloved turned [him, / aside]?
That we may seek him with [thee? / thee.]

[2] My beloved is gone down [to / into] his [h]garden, to [i]the beds of [1]spices,
To [j]feed in the gardens, and to gather [k]lilies.
[3] [l]I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine:
He feedeth [his flock] among the lilies.

[4] Thou art beautiful, O [o]my love, as [p]Tirzah,
[r]Comely as [s]Jerusalem,
[t]Terrible as [2]an army with banners.
[5] Turn away thine eyes from me,
For [*]they [3]have overcome [me. / me:]
[x]Thy hair is as a flock of [goats, / goats]
That [lie along the side of / appear from] Gilead.
[6] [y]Thy teeth are [like / as] a flock of [ewes, / sheep]
Which [are come / go] up from the [washing; / washing,]
Whereof every one [hath / beareth] twins,
And [none is bereaved / there is] not one barren among them.
[7] [b]Thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate
As a piece of a pomegranate *are* thy temples
[Behind / Within] thy [veil. / locks.]
[8] There are [dd]threescore [d]queens, and fourscore [d]concubines,
And [4][f]virgins without number.
[9] My [h]dove, my [5][undefiled, / undefiled] is *but* one;
She is the only one of her [mother; / mother,]

[a] Prov. 17. 25.
[b] ver. 8.
[c] Cp. Gen. 30. 13.
[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 3.
[e] ch. 5. 9.
[f] See ch. 3. 6.
[g] ver. 4.
[h] ch. 4. 16 & 5. 1.
[i] ch. 5. 13.
[j] ch. 1. 7.
[k] Cp. ch. 2. 1.
[l] ch. 2. 16 & 7. 10.
[m] Cp. Job 8. 11, 12.
[n] ch. 7. 12.
[o] See ch. 1. 15.
[p] See 1 Kin. 14. 17.
[q] Cp. Ps. 35. 8 & Prov. 5. 6.
[r] ch. 1. 5.
[s] Ps. 48. 2 & 50. 2. Lam. 2. 15. Cp. Rev. 21. 2.
[t] ver. 10.
[u] Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 12 & 13. 14.
[Ch. 7. 1 in Heb.]
[v] Cp. Ex. 35. 21 (for mg.) & Judg. 5. 2 (for mg.) & Ps. 110. 3 (for mg.).
[w] Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 3 & 2 Kin. 4. 12.
[x] ch. 4. 1.
[y] ch. 4. 2.
[z] Cp. Judg. 21. 21.
[a] Gen. 32. 2. 2 Sam. 17. 24.
[b] ch. 4. 3.
[c] Ps. 45. 13.
[dd] Cp. ch. 3. 7.
[e] Prov. 25. 12.
[f] Ps. 45. 9, 14.
[g] Cp. Prov. 8. 30.
[h] See ch. 2. 14.
[i] ch. 5. 2.

She is the [6]choice one of [a]her that bare her.
[c]The daughters saw her, and [called her blessed. / blessed her]
Yea, [d]the queens and [d]the concubines, and they praised her.

[10] [f]Who is she that looketh forth as the morning,
Fair as the moon,
[7]Clear as the sun,
[g][Terrible / *And* terrible] as an army with banners?

[11] I went down into the garden of [nuts, / nuts]
To see [m]the [green plants / fruits] of the valley,
[n][To / *And* to] see whether the vine [budded, / flourished,]
And the pomegranates [were in bud- / flower. / ded.]
[12] †[q]Or ever I was aware, my [8]soul ‡[9][set / made] me
[*Among* / *Like*] [u]the chariots of my [10][v][princely / Ammi-] [people. / nadib.]

[13] Return, return, O [w][Shulammite. / Shulamite;]
Return, return, that we may look upon thee.

[Why / What] will ye [look upon / see in] [w]the [Shulammite, / Shulamite?]
As [upon / it were] [z]the [dance / company] [11]§ of [a]Mahanaim? [two armies.]

7 [1] How beautiful are thy [12]feet [in sandals, / with shoes,] O [c]prince's daughter!
[13]The joints of thy thighs are like [e]jewels,
The work of the hands of [g]a cunning workman.
[2] Thy navel is *like* a round goblet,
[*Wherein* / *Which*] no mingled wine is wanting. [wanteth not ‖ liquor]

R.V. [1] Or, *balsam* [2] Heb. *bannered* hosts. [3] Or, *make me afraid* [4] Or, *maidens* [5] Heb. *perfect.* [6] Or, *pure* [7] Or, *Pure* [8] Or, *desire* [9] Or, *made me* like *the chariots of Ammi-nadib* [10] Or, *willing* [11] Or, *of two companies* [12] Or, *steps* [13] Or, *Thy rounded thighs*
A.V. * Or, *they have puffed me up.* † Heb. *I knew not.* ‡ Or, *set me on the chariots of my willing people.* § Or, *of Mahanaim.* ‖ Heb. *mixture.*

Thy belly is *like* an heap of wheat
Set about with [a]lilies.
3 [b]Thy two breasts are like two fawns / young roes
That are twins of a roe.
4 Thy [e]neck is like the / as a tower of ivory;
Thine [f]eyes as / like the pools / fishpools in [h]Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim; / Bath-rabbim:
Thy nose is like / as the tower of [k]Lebanon
Which looketh toward [l]Damascus.
5 [m]Thine head upon thee is like *[n]Carmel,
And [o]the hair of thine head [1]like purple;
The king is †held captive in the tresses *thereof.* / galleries.
6 [q]How fair and how [r]pleasant art thou,
O love, for delights!
7 This thy stature is like to [t]a palm tree,
And thy breasts to clusters *of grapes.*
8 I said, I will climb / go up into / to the palm tree,
I will take hold of the branches / boughs thereof:
Let / Now also thy breasts shall be as [y]clusters of the vine,
And the smell of thy [2]breath / nose like apples;
9 And the roof of thy [3a]mouth like the best wine, / wine for my beloved,
That [c]goeth down [4]smoothly for my ‡sweetly, beloved,
[6]Gliding through / Causing the lips [§]of those that are asleep. / asleep to speak.
10 [d]I am my beloved's,
[e]And his desire is toward me.
11 [f]Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field;

a ch. 2. 1.
b ch. 4. 5.
c ch. 6. 11.
d ch. 2. 13, 15.
e Cp. ch. 4. 4.
f Cp. ch. 5. 12.
g Gen. 30. 14.
h Num. 21. 26.
i ch. 4. 13.
j Cp. Matt. 13. 52.
k ch. 4. 8. See 1 Kin. 4. 33.
l 1 Kin. 11. 24. 2 Kin. 5. 12. Isai. 7. 8, *al.*
m Cp. ch. 5. 15.
n See Josh. 19. 26.
o Cp. ch. 4. 1.
p ch. 3. 4.
q Cp. ch. 1. 15, 16.
r 2 Sam. 1. 23, 26.
s Cp. Isai. 54. 13 (for mg.).
t Ecclus. 24. 14.
u Cp. Prov. 9. 2, 5.
v ch. 2, 6, 7.
w See ch. 2. 7.
x See ch. 1. 5.
y Cp. ch. 1. 14 & Mic. 7. 1.
z Cp. ch. 2. 7.
a Cp. ch. 5. 16.
b See ch. 3. 6.
c Cp. Prov. 23. 31 (& mg. for mg.).
d ch. 2. 16 & 6. 3.
e Cp. Ps. 45. 11.
f Cp. ch. 2. 10 & 4. 8.

Let us lodge in the villages.
12 Let us get up early to the vineyards;
[c]Let us see whether / if the vine hath budded, *and* [6d]its blossom be open, flourish, *whether* the tender grape ‖appear, be in bud
And the pomegranates flower. / forth:
There will I give thee my love. / loves.
13 [g]The mandrakes give forth fragrance, / a smell,
And [7]at our doors / gates are all manner of [i]precious / of pleasant fruits, [j]new and old,
Which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

8 1 Oh / O that thou wert as my brother,
That sucked the breasts of my mother!
When I should find thee without, I would kiss thee;
Yea, and none would despise me. / **I should not be despised.
2 I would lead thee, *and* [p]bring thee into my mother's house,
[8s]Who would instruct me; / me:
I would cause thee to drink of [u]spiced wine, / wine
Of the [9]juice of my pomegranate.
3 [v]His left hand *should be* under my head,
And his right hand should embrace me.
4 I [w]adjure / charge you, O [x]daughters of Jerusalem,
[10]††[z]That ye stir not up, nor awaken / awake *my* love,
Until it / he please.
5 [b]Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness,
Leaning upon her beloved?
Under the apple tree I awakened thee. / I raised thee up under the apple tree:
There thy mother was in travail / brought thee with thee, / forth:
There was she in travail [11]that brought thee forth. / forth *that* bare thee.

R.V. [1] Some ancient versions have, *like the purple of a king, bound &c.* [2] Heb. *nose.* [3] Heb. *palate.* [4] Heb. *aright.* [5] Or, *Causing the lips of those that are asleep to move* or *speak* [6] Or, *the tender grape appear* [7] Or, *over* [8] Or, *That thou mightest* [9] Or, *sweet wine* [10] Heb. *Why should ye stir up? or why &c.* [11] Or, *and*
A.V. * Or, *crimson.* † Heb. *bound.* ‡ Heb. *straightly.* § Or, *of the ancient.* ‖ Heb. *open.* ** Heb. *they should not despise me.* †† Heb. *why should ye stir up,* or, *why, &c.*

6 Set me as a seal upon thine
heart, as [a]a seal upon thine
arm:
For [d]love is strong as death;
[e]Jealousy is [1*]cruel as [2]the
grave:
The flashes/coals thereof are flashes/coals of
fire,
[3]A very [4]flame of [4]the LORD.
Which hath a most vehement flame.
7 Many waters cannot quench
love,
Neither can the floods drown it:
If a man would give all the
substance of his [l]house for
love,
[5]He/It would utterly be contemned.

8 We have a little sister,
And she [n]hath no breasts:
What shall we do for our
sister
In the day when she shall be
spoken for?
9 If she be a wall,
We will build upon her [6]a
turret/palace of silver:
And if she be a door,
We will inclose her with
[u]boards of cedar.

10 [b]I [7]am a wall, and my [c]breasts
like the towers *thereof*:
Then was I in his eyes as one
that found †peace/favour.
11 Solomon had [f]a vineyard at
[g]Baal-hamon;
He [h]let out the vineyard unto
[j]keepers;
Every one for the fruit thereof
was to bring [k]a thousand
pieces of silver.
12 My vineyard, which is mine,
is before me:
Thou, O Solomon, shalt have the/*must have* a
thousand,
And [m]those that keep the
fruit thereof two hundred.

13 [o]Thou that dwellest in the
gardens,
[p]The companions hearken [8]for/to
thy voice:
[q]Cause me to hear it.

14 [9]‡[r]Make haste, my beloved,
And be thou [s]like to a [10]roe or
to a young hart
Upon [t]the mountains of
spices.

a Isai. 49. 16. Jer. 22. 24. Hag. 2. 23.
b Cp. ch. 4. 12, 13.
c Cp. ch. 4. 5 & 7. 3.
d Cp. Rom. 8. 35.
e Cp. Ex. 34. 14. Deut. 4. 24.
f Eccles. 2. 4.
g Cp. Judith 8. 3.
h Cp. Matt. 21. 33.
i Cp. Job 1. 16.
j ch. 1. 6.
k Cp. Isai. 7. 23.
l Prov. 6. 35.
m See Prov. 27. 18.
n Cp. Ezek. 16. 7.
o Cp. ch. 5. 1.
p ch. 1. 7.
q ch. 2. 14.
r Cp. Rev. 22. 17, 20.
s See ch. 2. 9.
t Cp. ch. 4. 6.
u Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 15.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

ISAIAH.

1 THE [a]vision of [b]Isaiah the
I son of Amoz, which he saw
concerning Judah and Jeru-/Jeru-
salem, salem [d]in the days of [e]Uzziah,
[g]Jotham, [h]Ahaz, and [i]Hezekiah,
kings of Judah.
2 [j]Hear, O heavens, and give
ear, O [k]earth, earth: for the LORD hath
spoken: [c]I have [11]nourished and
brought up children, and they
have rebelled against me. 3 The
ox [f]knoweth his owner, and the
ass his master's crib: *but* Israel
doth [f]not know, my people doth
not consider. 4 Ah sinful nation,
a people §laden with iniquity, a

a ch. 6. 1.
b ch. 2. 1 & 13. 1 & 20. 2, *al.*
c Cp. Deut. 32. 6, 10, 15.
d Hos. 1. 1. Mic. 1. 1.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 1, 7. See 2 Chr. ch. 26.
f Cp. Jer. 8. 7.
g See 2 Kin. 15. 32—38 & 2 Chr. ch. 27.
h ch. 7. 1, 3, 10, 12 & 14. 28. See 2 Kin. ch. 16 & 2 Chr. ch. 28.
i See ch. 37. 2—ch. 39. 8 & 2 Kin. ch. 18—ch. 20 & 2 Chr. ch. 29—ch. 32.
j Deut. 32. 1. Cp. Deut. 4. 26.
k Mic. 1. 2 & 6. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *hard.* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *A most vehement flame* [4] Heb. *Jah.* [5] Or, *It* [6] Or, *battlements*
[7] Or, *was* [8] Or, *to* [9] Heb. *Flee.* [10] Or, *gazelle* [11] Or, *made great and exalted* See Ezek. 31. 4.
A.V. * Heb. *hard.* † Heb. *peace.* ‡ Heb. *Flee away.* § Heb. *of heaviness.*

[a]seed of evil-doers, children that deal corruptly: are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they [d]have despised [e]the Holy One of Israel, they are [g]estranged *gone away backward. 5 [1]Why will should ye be [h]still stricken, that stricken any more? ye ye will [†i]revolt more and more? more: [2]the whole head is sick, and [2]the whole heart faint. 6 [k]From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; *but* wounds, and bruises, and [3]festering putrifying sores: they have [o]not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with oil. ‡ointment. 7 [q]Your country is desolate; desolate, your cities are burned with fire; fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, [4§]as overthrown by strangers. 8 And [u]the daughter of Zion is left as a [v]booth cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in [x]a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city. 9 [y]Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us [a]a very small remnant, we should have been as [b]Sodom, *and* we should have been like unto [b]Gomorrah.

10 Hear the word of the LORD, ye [5]rulers of [d e]Sodom; give ear unto the [6]law of our God, ye people of [e]Gomorrah. 11 [h]To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats. ‖he goats. 12 When ye come [7**]to [l]appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to [m]trample tread my courts? 13 Bring no more [8]vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the [f]new moon moons and sabbath, sabbaths, the [p]calling of assemblies,— [9]I cannot away with with; [b]iniquity and *it is* ††iniquity, even the [c]solemn meeting. 14 Your [f]new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a [10]trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them. 15 And when ye [j]spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, [l]when ye ‡‡make many prayers, I will not hear: [m]your hands are full of §§blood. 16 [n]Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; [p]cease to do evil; evil; 17 learn to do well; [r]seek judgement, judgment, [11*]relieve the oppressed, [s]judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and [t]let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as [w]white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. 19 [z]If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: 20 but if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: [c]for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

21 How is the faithful city [f]become an harlot! [g]she that it was full of judgement! judgment; righteousness lodged in her, it; but now murderers. 22 [i]Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water. water: 23 Thy thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves; thieves: every one [j]loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: [k]they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the [n]Lord, the LORD of hosts, the [o]Mighty mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, [q]and avenge

a Cp. Matt. 3. 7.
b Cp. Jer. 7. 9, 10.
c See Joel 2. 15—17.
d ch. 5. 24.
e See ch. 31. 1.
f Num. 28. 11. 1 Chr. 23. 31. Judith 8. 6. 1 Mac. 10. 34.
g Ezek. 14. 5.
h Jer. 5. 3. Cp. ch. 9. 13.
i ch. 31. 6.
j 1 Kin. 8. 22.
k Ps. 38. 3.
l Prov. 1. 28. Mic. 3. 4.
m ch. 59. 3.
n Cp. Jer. 2. 22.
o Cp. Jer. 8. 22.
p Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 11.
q ch. 5. 5 & 6. 11, 12. Deut. 28. 51, 52.
r Jer. 22. 3.
s 2 Esd. 2. 20. Cp. ver. 23 & James 1. 27.
t Mic. 6. 2. Cp. ch. 43. 26.
u ch. 10. 32 & 37. 22. Zech. 2. 10 & 9. 9.
v Job 27. 18. Lam. 2. 6 (mg.).
w Ps. 51. 7. Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
x Baruch 6. 70.
y Lam. 3. 22.
z Deut. 30. 15, 16.
a ch. 10. 21, 22. Cited Rom. 9. 29.
b ch. 13. 19. Gen. 19. 24, 25.
c ver. 2. ch. 24. 3 & 40. 5 & 58. 14. Mic. 4. 4. Cp. Num. 23. 19.
d Ezek. 16. 46, 48, 49, 55. Cp. ch. 3. 9 & Rev. 11. 8.
e Cp. Deut. 32. 32.
f Jer. 2. 20. Cp. Ex. 34. 15.
g Cp. Jer. 31. 23.
h Prov. 15. 8. Jer. 6. 20. Mal. 1. 10. Cp. ch. 66. 3. See 1 Sam. 15. 22.
i Cp. Jer. 6. 30 & Ezek. 22. 18.
j Mic. 7. 3. Cp. Ex. 23. 8.
k Jer. 5. 28. Zech. 7. 10. Cp. ver. 17.
l Ex. 23. 17 & 34. 23.
m Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 29 (mg.).
n ch. 3. 1 & 10. 33.
o Ps. 132. 2.
p Ex. 12. 16. Lev. 23. 36.
q Cp. Deut. 32. 41.

R.V. [1] Or, *Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt &c.* [2] Or, *every* [3] Or, *fresh stripes* [4] Or, *as the overthrow of strangers* [5] Or, *judges* [6] Or, *teaching* [7] Or, as otherwise read, *to see my face* [8] Heb. *an oblation of vanity.* [9] Or, *I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting* [10] Or, *cumbrance* [11] Or, *set right the oppressor*

A.V. * Heb. *alienated*, or, *separated.* † Heb. *increase revolt.* ‡ Or, *oil.* § Heb. *as the overthrow of strangers* ‖ Heb. *great he goats.* ** Heb. *to be seen.* †† Or, *grief.* ‡‡ Heb. *multiply prayer.* §§ Heb. *bloods.* * Or, *righten.*

me of mine enemies: 25 and [a]I
will [1]turn my hand upon thee,
and [2]throughly purge away thy
[c]dross, and [will] take away all
thy [3]tin: 26 and I will restore
thy judges [d]as at the first, and
thy counsellors as at the beginning:
afterward [f]thou shalt be called,
The city of righteousness, the
faithful city. 27 [g]Zion shall be
redeemed with judgment, and [4]†her
converts with righteousness.
28 [i]And the [5]‡destruction of the
transgressors and the sinners
shall be together, and they that
forsake the LORD shall be consumed.
29 [m]For they shall be
ashamed of [o]the [6]oaks which ye
have desired, and ye shall be
confounded for [q]the gardens
that ye have chosen. 30 For ye
shall be [r]as [7]an oak whose leaf
fadeth, and as a garden that
hath no water. 31 And the strong
shall be [u]as tow, §and his work
as a spark, and they shall both
burn together, and [w]none shall
quench them.

2 1 The word that [y]Isaiah
the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.
2 [b]And it shall come to pass
in the latter days, that [c]the mountain of the LORD'S house shall
be ‖established [8]in the top of
the mountains, and shall be
exalted above the hills; and
[e]all nations shall flow unto it.
3 And [g]many peoples shall go and
say, Come ye, and let us go up
to the mountain of the LORD, to
the house of the God of Jacob;
and he will teach us of his ways,
and we will walk in his paths: for
[i]out of Zion shall go forth [9]the
law, and the word of the LORD

a Ps. 81. 14. Amos 1. 8. Cp. ch. 5. 25.
b Cp. Joel 3. 10.
c Cp. Ezek. 22. 20 & Mal. 3. 3.
d Jer. 33. 7, 11.
e ch. 9. 7. Ps. 72. 3, 7. Hos. 2. 18. Zech. 9. 10.
f Cp. Zech. 8. 3.
g Cp. Jer. 22. 3, 4.
h ch. 60. 1, 2. Cp. Eph. 5. 8.
i Job 31. 3. Ps. 1. 6. Mal. 4. 1, al.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 10, 11.
k Mic. 5. 12.
l 2 Kin. 1. 2.
m Hos. 4. 19.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 7, 8.
o ch. 57. 5. Hos. 4. 13.
p ch. 39. 2. Cp. ch. 22. 8, 11 & Deut. 17. 17.
q ch. 65. 3 & 66. 17.
r Cp. Jer. 17. 8.
s ch. 30. 16. Cp. Deut. 17. 16 & Mic. 5. 10.
t ver. 18, 20. ch. 10. 10, 11. Jer. 2. 28.
u Judg. 16. 9. Ecclus. 21. 9.
v See ch. 44. 9—17.
w ch. 66. 24.
x ch. 5. 15.
y ch. 1. 1 & 13. 1 & 20. 2, al.
z ver. 19, 21. Cp. Rev. 6. 15, 16.
a Cited 2 Thess. 1. 9.
b For ver. 2—4, see Mic. 4. 1—3.
c ch. 14. 13 & 25. 6.
d ver. 17. Ps. 18. 27. Cp. Mic. 2. 3 & 2 Cor. 10. 5.
e Cp. ch. 56. 7.
f Cp. Job 40. 11, 12 & Mal. 4. 1.
g See Zech. 8. 20—23.
h ch. 14. 8. See Judg. 9. 15.
i Cp. Luke 24. 47 & John 4. 22.
j Ezek. 27. 6. Zech. 11. 2.

from Jerusalem. 4 And he shall
judge [10]among the nations, and
shall [11]rebuke many peoples: [b]and
they shall beat their swords
into plowshares, and their spears
into **pruninghooks: [e]nation
shall not lift up sword against
nation, neither shall they learn
war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, come ye,
and let us walk in [h]the light of
the LORD. 6 For thou hast
forsaken thy people the house
of Jacob, because they be
filled [12]replenished with customs ††[j]from the east,
and [k]are soothsayers [l]like the
Philistines, and they ‡‡please [13]strike hands with the children of strangers.
7 Their land also is [p]full of silver
and gold, neither is there any
end of their treasures; their
land is also [s]full of horses, neither
is there any end of their chariots:
8 Their land also is [t]full of
idols; they worship [v]the work
of their own hands, that which
their own fingers have made:
9 And the mean man [12x]is bowed
down, and the great man [13x]is
brought low: therefore forgive them
not. 10 [z]Enter into the rock,
and hide thee in the dust, [a]for
fear of the LORD, and
the glory of his majesty.
11 [d]The lofty looks of man shall
be brought low, and the haughtiness
of men shall be bowed down,
and the LORD alone shall be
exalted in that day. 12 [f]For
[14]the day of hosts shall be a
day upon every one that is
proud and haughty, and upon every one
that is lifted up; and it shall be
brought low: 13 and upon all
the [h]cedars of Lebanon, that
are high and lifted up, and upon
all the [j]oaks of Bashan; 14 and

R.V. [1] Or, bring my hand again [2] Heb. as with lye. [3] Or, alloy [4] Or, they that return of her [5] Heb. breaking. [6] Or, terebinths [7] Or, a terebinth [8] Or, at the head [9] Or, instruction [10] Or, among [11] Or, decide concerning [12] Or, bowed down [13] Or, humbleth himself [14] Or, the LORD of hosts hath a day
A.V. * Heb. according to pureness. † Or, they that return of her. ‡ Heb. breaking. § Or, and his work. ‖ Or, prepared. ** Or, scythes. †† Or, more than the east. ‡‡ Or, abound with the children, &c.

upon all [a]the high mountains,
and upon all the hills that are
lifted up; up, 15 and upon every lofty high
tower, and upon every fenced
wall; wall, 16 and upon all [c]the ships of
Tarshish, and upon all *pleasant
[1]imagery. pictures. 17 [d]And the loftiness of
man shall be bowed down, and
the haughtiness of men shall be
brought made low: and the LORD alone
shall be exalted in that day.
18 [f]And †the idols he [g]shall utterly
pass away. abolish. 19 [h]And men they shall go
into the caves holes of the rocks, and
into the holes caves of ‡the [2]earth, from for
before the terror fear of the LORD, and from for
the glory of his majesty, [j]when
he ariseth to shake mightily terribly the
earth. 20 In that day [k]a man
shall cast away §his idols of silver,
and his idols of gold, ‖which
they made each one for him himself to
worship, to the moles and to
the [n]bats; 21 [h]to go into the
caverns clefts of the rocks, and into the
clefts tops of the ragged rocks, from for
before the terror fear of the LORD, and from for
the glory of his majesty, [j]when
he ariseth to shake mightily terribly the
earth. 22 [3]r Cease ye from man,
[t]whose breath is in his nostrils:
for wherein is he to be accounted
of?

3 1 For, behold, the [v]Lord,
the LORD of hosts, doth
take away from Jerusalem
and from Judah the stay and the
staff, the whole [x]stay of bread,
and the whole stay of water; water, 2 [z]the
mighty man, and the man of war; war,
the judge, and the prophet, and
the diviner, prudent, and the [4]ancient; ancient, 3 the
captain of fifty, and **the honour-
able man, and the counsellor, counseller, and
the cunning [5]artificer, and the
skilful enchanter. ††eloquent orator. 4 [c]And I will give
children to be their princes, and
[6]babes shall rule over them.
5 [b]And the people shall be op-
pressed, every one by another,
and every one by his neighbour:
the child shall behave himself
proudly against the [4]ancient,
and the base against the honour-
able. 6 When [e]a man shall take
hold of his brother in of the house
of his father, *saying*, Thou hast
clothing, be thou our [7]ruler, and
let this ruin be under thy hand:
7 in that day shall he lift up his voice,
‡‡swear,
saying, I will not be [8]an §§‡healer;
for in my house is neither bread
nor clothing: ye shall not make me make me not a ruler
of the people. 8 For Jerusalem
is ruined, and Judah is fallen:
because their [l]tongue and their
doings are against the LORD, [m]to
provoke the eyes of his glory.
9 [9]The shew of their countenance
doth witness against them; and
they declare their sin [o]as Sodom,
they hide it not. Woe unto their
soul! [p]for they have [10]rewarded
evil unto themselves. 10 [q]Say
ye of to the righteous, that *it shall
be* well *with him*: [s]for they shall
eat the fruit of their doings.
11 [u]Woe unto the wicked! *it
shall be* ill *with him*: for the
[11]reward of his hands shall be
[12]*given him. 12 As for my people,
[w]children are their oppressors,
and women rule over them. O
my people, †[y]they which lead
thee cause thee to err, and [13]‡de-
stroy the way of thy paths.
13 The LORD [a]standeth up to
plead, and standeth to judge
the [14]peoples. people. 14 The LORD will
enter into judgement judgment with the [b]elders ancients
of his people, and the princes
thereof: It is ye that for ye [d]have §eaten

a Cp. ch. 30. 25.
b See Mic. 7. 3—6.
c ch. 60. 9. 1 Kin. 10. 22. 2 Chr. 20. 37, al.
d See ver. 11.
e ch. 4. 1.
f ver. 8.
g Cp. Tobit 14. 6.
h ver. 10. Hos. 10. 8. Luke 23. 30. Rev. 6. 16.
i Ezek. 34. 4 (for mg.). Cp. ch. 1. 6.
j Cp. Ps. 76. 8, 9 & Hab. 3. 6.
k ch. 30. 22 & 31. 7.
l See Ps. 73. 9—11.
m ch. 65. 3.
n Lev. 11. 19. Deut. 14. 18.
o Gen. 13. 13 & 18. 20. Ezek. 16. 46, 48, 49.
p Cp. Rom. 6. 23.
q Eccles. 8. 12. See Deut. 28. 1—14.
r Ps. 146. 3.
s Ps. 128. 2.
t Job 27. 3. Cp. Wisd. 2. 2, 3 & James 4. 14.
u Eccles. 8. 13. See Deut. 28. 15—68.
v ch. 1. 24.
w ver. 4.
x Lev. 26. 26. Ezek. 4. 16.
y See ch. 28. 14—22.
z 2 Kin. 24. 14. Ezek. 17. 13, 14.
a Ps. 7. 6. Hos. 4. 1.
b Mic. 3. 1.
c ver. 12. Eccles. 10. 16.
d Ps. 14. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *watch-towers* [2] Heb. *dust.* [3] The Sept. omits this verse. [4] Or, *elder* [5] Or, *charmer* [6] Or, *with childishness shall they rule over them* [7] Or, *judge* [8] Heb. *a binder up.* [9] Or, *Their respecting of persons doth &c.* [10] Or, *done* [11] Or, *doing* [12] Heb. *done to him.* [13] Heb. *swallow up.* [14] Or, *people*

A.V. * Heb. *pictures of desire.* † Or, *the idols shall utterly pass away.* ‡ Heb. *the dust.* § Heb. *the idols of his silver, &c.* ‖ Or, *which they made for him.* ** Heb. *a man eminent in countenance.* †† Or, *skilful of speech.* ‡‡ Heb. *lift up* the hand. §§ Heb. *binder up.* * Heb. *done to him.* † Or, *they which call thee blessed.* ‡ Heb. *swallow up.* § Or, *burnt.*

up the vineyard; [a] the spoil of
the poor is in your houses: 15 what
houses. What
mean ye that ye [b] crush my people,
beat my people to pieces,
and grind the face faces of the poor?
saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of hosts.
16 Moreover the LORD said, saith,
[f] Because [g] the daughters of Zion
are haughty, and walk with
stretched forth necks and *wan-
ton eyes, walking and †mincing
as they go, and [i] making a tink-
ling with their feet: 17 therefore
the Lord [j] will smite with a scab
the crown of the head of [g] the
daughters of Zion, and the LORD
will lay bare ‡discover their secret parts.
18 In that day the Lord will
take away [o] the bravery of their
anklets, tinkling ornaments *about their feet*, and the *their*
[1] §[p] cauls, and the [q] crescents; *their* round tires like the moon,
19 the pendants, ‖chains, and the [2] bracelets,
and the mufflers; **mufflers, 20 the [s] headtires, bonnets,
and the ankle chains, ornaments of the legs, and the
sashes, headbands, and the perfume boxes, ††tablets, and
the amulets; earrings, 21 the rings, and the
[u] nose jewels; 22 the [v] festival changeable suits of
robes, apparel, and the mantles, and the
shawls, wimples, and the satchels; crisping pins, 23 the
hand mirrors, glasses, and the fine linen,
and the turbans, hoods, and the veils. vails.
24 And it shall come to pass,
that instead of [z] sweet spices smell there
shall be rottenness stink; and instead of
a [a] girdle a rope rent; and instead of
[b] well set hair [c] baldness; and
instead of a stomacher a [d] girdling of sackcloth: sackcloth; *and* [e] branding burning instead
of beauty. 25 Thy men shall
fall by the sword, and thy
[3] ‡‡ mighty in the war. 26 And
[g] her gates shall lament and
mourn; and she shall be *being* [4] §§ desolate and shall [i] sit upon the ground.

4 [1] [j] And seven women [k] shall take hold
in that day seven women shall
of [l] one man in that day, take hold of one man, saying,
We will eat our own bread,

a Amos 3. 10.
b Cp. Ps. 94. 5
c See Gen. 30. 23.
d Jer. 23. 5 & 33. 15. Zech. 3. 8 & 6. 12.
e Cp. ch. 27. 6.
f See ch. 32. 9—11.
g ch. 4. 4. S. of S. 3. 11.
h ch. 6. 13 & 10. 20.
i ver. 18.
j Cp. Deut. 28. 60.
k Obad. 17.
l Ex. 32. 32. Luke 10. 20. Heb. 12. 23. Cp. Ps. 69. 28.
m Ezek. 36. 25.
n ch. 3. 16.
o ver. 16.
p Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 3.
q Judg. 8. 21, 26.
r ch. 33. 14. Mal. 3. 2. Matt. 3. 11. Luke 3. 17.
s Ex. 39. 28. Ezek. 24. 17.
t Ex. 13. 21.
u Gen. 24. 47. Ezek. 16. 12.
v Cp. Luke 15. 22.
w Cp. Rev. 7. 15.
x ch. 25. 4.
y See Ps. 27. 5.
z Cp. Esth. 2. 12.
a Prov. 31. 24.
b 1 Pet. 3. 3.
c ch. 15. 2 & 22. 12. Ezek. 27. 31. Amos 8. 10. Mic. 1. 16. Cp. Job 1. 20, *al.*
d ch. 15. 3. Gen. 37. 34. Lam. 2. 10.
e Lev. 19. 28.
f Ps. 80. 8. Matt. 21. 33. Mark 12. 1. Luke 20. 9. Cp. Hos. 9. 10.
g Jer. 14. 2. Lam. 1. 4.
h Jer. 2. 21.
i Job 2. 13. Lam. 2. 10.
j Cp. ch. 13. 12.
k ch. 3. 6.
l Cp. Matt. 21. 19 & Mark 11. 13 & Luke 13. 6.

and wear our own apparel: only
*let us be called by thy name; name, †to
[c] take thou take away our reproach.
2 In that day shall [d] the [5] branch
of the LORD be ‡beautiful and
glorious, and [e] the fruit of the
[6] land earth shall be [7] excellent and
comely §for them that are es-
caped of Israel. 3 And it shall
come to pass, [h] that he that is
left in Zion, and he that re-
maineth in Jerusalem, shall be
called [k] holy, even every one
that is [l] written [8] ‖ among the
living in Jerusalem: 4 when
[m] the Lord shall have washed
away the filth of [n] the daughters
of Zion, and shall have purged
the blood of Jerusalem from the
midst thereof, thereof by the [9] spirit of
judgement, judgment, and by [r] the [9] spirit of
burning. 5 And the LORD will
create over upon [10] the whole every habitation dwelling place of
mount Zion, and over upon her assem-
blies, [t] a cloud and smoke by
day, and the shining of a flaming
fire by night: for **over upon all the
glory *shall be* *spread* [w] a canopy. ††a defence. 6 [x] And
there shall be a [y] pavilion tabernacle for a
shadow in the day-time daytime from the
heat, and [x] for a refuge place of refuge, and
for a covert from storm and
from rain.

5 1 Let me Now will I sing [11] for to my well-
beloved a song of my be-
loved touching his vineyard.
My wellbeloved had hath [f] a vineyard
in [12] ‡‡ a very fruitful hill: 2 and he
[13] made a trench about §§ fenced it, and gathered
out the stones thereof, and
planted it with the [h] choicest
vine, and built a tower in the
midst of it, and also hewed out *made a
[14] winepress therein: and [l] he
looked that it should bring forth

R.V. [1] Or, *networks* [2] Or, *chains* [3] Heb. *might.* [4] Or, *emptied* [5] Or, *shoot* Or, *sprout* [6] Or, *earth* [7] Or, *majestic* [8] Or, *unto life* [9] Or, *blast* [10] Or, *every dwelling place* [11] Or, *of* [12] Heb. *a horn, the son of oil.* [13] Or, *digged it* [14] Or, *winefat*

A.V. * Heb. *deceiving with their eyes.* † Or, *tripping nicely.* ‡ Heb. *make naked.* § Or, *networks.* ‖ Or, *sweet balls.* ** Or, *spangled ornaments.* †† Heb. *houses of the soul.* ‡‡ Heb. *might.* §§ Or, *emptied.* Heb. *cleansed.* * Heb. *let thy name be called upon us.* † Or, *take thou away.* ‡ Heb. *beauty and glory.* § Heb. *for the escaping of Israel.* ‖ Or, *to life.* ** Or, *above.* †† Heb. *a covering.* ‡‡ Heb. *the horn of the son of oil.* §§ Or, *made a wall about it.* * Heb. *hewed.*

grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes. 3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard. 4 [b]What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, [e]when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes? 5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away [h]the hedge thereof, and it shall [i]be [1]eaten up; [j]I will break down the fence thereof, and it shall be *trodden down: 6 and I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor hoed; but there shall come up [m]briers and thorns: [o]I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it. 7 [p]For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah [2]†his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgement, but behold [3]‡oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

8 Woe unto them that [t]join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no room, and ye be made to dwell alone in the midst of the land! 9 ‖In mine ears saith the LORD of hosts, **[v]Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant. 10 [y]For ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and a *homer of seed shall yield but an ephah.

11 Woe unto them that [a]rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that tarry late into the night, till wine ††inflame them! 12 [d]And the harp, and the lute, the tabret, and the pipe, and wine, are *in* their feasts: [a]but they regard not the work of the LORD, neither have they considered the operation of his hands. 13 Therefore my people are gone into captivity, [c]for lack of knowledge: and [4]‡‡their [d]honourable men are famished, and their multitude are parched with thirst. 14 Therefore [5]hell hath [f]enlarged her desire, and opened [g]her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their [6]pomp, and he that rejoiceth among them, descend *into it.* 15 [l]And the mean man is bowed down, and the mighty man is humbled, and the eyes of the lofty are humbled: 16 [n]but the LORD of hosts is exalted in judgement, and §§God the Holy One is sanctified in righteousness. 17 Then shall the lambs feed [8]as in their pasture, and the waste places of the fat ones [r]shall [7]wanderers eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with [s]cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope: 19 that say, [u]Let him make speed, let him hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it!

20 Woe unto [w]them *that call evil good, and good evil; [x]that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them that are [b]wise in their own eyes, and prudent †in their own sight!

22 Woe unto them that are [c]mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink: 23 which [e]justify the

a ch. 26. 11.
b Cp. Mic. 6. 3, 4.
c ch. 1. 3. Hos. 4. 6.
d Cp. Lam. 4. 2, 7, 8.
e ver. 2.
f Hab. 2. 5.
g Ps. 141. 7.
h Cp. Jer. 5. 10.
i ch. 6. 13 & mg. for mg. Hos. 2. 12.
j Ps. 80. 12. Cp. Prov. 24. 31.
k Cp. ver. 12 & Job 1. 18, 19.
l ch. 2. 9.
m See ch. 7. 23—25.
n ch. 2. 11, 17.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1 & Jer. 14. 1, 22.
p Cp. ch. 3. 14. See Ps. 80. 8—11.
q Mic. 2. 12.
r Cp. Judg. 6. 3.
s Prov. 5. 22.
t Mic. 2. 2.
u Cp. Ezek. 12. 22 & 2 Pet. 3. 4.
v ch. 6. 12.
w Cp. Amos 5. 7.
x Cp. Job 17. 12 & Matt. 6. 22, 23 & Luke 11. 34, 35.
y Cp. Lev. 26. 26 & Hagg. 1. 6 & 2. 16.
z Ezek. 45. 11.
a ver. 22. Cp. Prov. 23. 29, 30 & Eccles. 10. 16, 17.
b Prov. 3. 7. Rom. 12. 16.
c ver. 11. Ecclus. 31. 25.
d Amos 6. 5, 6.
e Ex. 23. 8. Prov. 17. 15.

R.V. 1 Or, *burnt* 2 Heb. *the plant of his delight.* 3 Or, *shedding of blood* 4 Heb. *their glory are men of famine.* 5 Or, *the grave* Heb. *Sheol.* See Gen. 37. 36. 6 Or, *tumult* 7 Or, *strangers*
A.V. * Heb. *for a treading.* † Heb. *plant of his pleasures.* ‡ Heb. *a scab.* § Heb. *ye.* ‖ Or, *This is in mine ears, saith the LORD, &c.* ** Heb. *If not, &c.* †† Or, *pursue them.* ‡‡ Heb. *their glory are men of famine.* † Heb. *before their face.* §§ Or, *the holy God.* Heb. *the God the holy.* * Heb. *that say concerning evil,* It is good, *&c.*

wicked for [a] reward, and take
away the righteousness of the
righteous from him! 24 There-
fore [a] as [*] the tongue of fire de-
voureth the stubble, and as the dry grass sinketh down in the flame, the flame consumeth the chaff, so [d] their
root shall be [e] as rottenness, and
their blossom shall go up as
dust: because they have rejected cast away
the [1] law of the LORD of hosts,
and [h] despised the word of the
Holy One of Israel.

25 Therefore [i] is the anger of
the LORD kindled against his
people, and he hath stretched
forth his hand against them,
and hath smitten them, them: and [k] the
hills did tremble, and their car-
cases were [m] as refuse [†] torn in the midst
of the streets. [n] For all this his
anger is not turned away, but
his hand is stretched out still.
26 And he will [r] lift up an ensign
to the nations from far, and
[s] will hiss for unto [2] them [t] from the
end of the earth: and, behold,
[3] they shall come with speed
swiftly: 27 [v] none shall be weary
nor stumble among them; none
shall slumber nor sleep; neither
shall the girdle of their loins be
loosed, nor the latchet of their
shoes be broken: 28 [x] whose
arrows are sharp, and all their
bows bent; bent, their horses' hoofs
shall be counted like flint, and
their wheels [z] like a whirlwind:
29 their roaring shall be like a
lion, they shall roar like young
lions: yea, they shall roar, and
[b] lay hold of the prey, and shall
carry it away safe, and there shall none
be none to deliver. 30 And they shall roar
shall deliver it. in that day
[4] against them in that day they shall roar against them like the roar-
ing of the sea: and if one look
unto the land, [5] behold [f] darkness
and distress, [‡] sorrow, [§] and the light is
darkened in the clouds heavens thereof.

6 1 In the year that [b] king
Uzziah died I [c] saw also the
Lord sitting upon a throne,
high and lifted up, and [‖] his
[6] train filled the temple. 2 A-
bove him it stood the seraphim seraphims: each
one had [g] six wings; with twain
he covered his face, and with
twain he covered his feet, and
with twain he did fly. 3 And
[**] one cried unto another, and
said, [g] Holy, holy, holy, is the
LORD of hosts: [7] [††] [j] the whole
earth is full of his glory. 4 And
[l] the foundations posts of the thresholds were
[‡‡] door moved at the voice of him that
cried, and [o] the house was filled
with smoke. 5 Then said I, Woe
is me! [p] for I am [§§] undone; [q] be-
cause I am a man of unclean
lips, and I dwell in the midst of
a people of unclean lips: for
mine eyes have seen the [u] King,
the LORD of hosts. 6 Then flew
one of the seraphim seraphims unto me,
[*] having a [8] live coal in his hand,
which he had taken with the
tongs from off the altar: 7 and
he [w] touched my mouth with it, [†] laid it upon my mouth, and said,
Lo, this hath touched thy lips;
and thine iniquity is taken away,
[y] and thy sin [9] purged. 8 And Also I
heard the voice of the Lord,
saying, Whom shall I send, and
who will go for [a] us? Then I said, said I,
[‡] Here am I; send me. 9 And
he said, Go, and tell this people,
[c] Hear ye [10] [§] indeed, but under-
stand not; and see ye [10] [‖] indeed,
but perceive not. 10 [d] Make the
heart of this people [e] fat, and
make their ears heavy, and shut
their eyes; [g] lest they see with

a ch. 47. 14. Joel 2. 5. Cp Ex. 15. 7.
b ch. 1. 1. 2 Chr. 26. 16—21.
c Cp. John 12. 41.
d Job 18. 16.
e Hos. 5. 12.
f ch. 30. 9.
g Rev. 4. 8.
h ch. 1. 4.
i 2 Kin. 22. 13, 17.
j Ps. 72. 19.
k Jer. 4. 24. Cp. Ps. 97. 5 & Hab. 3. 6.
l Amos 9. 1.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 37 & Jer. 36. 30.
n ch. 9. 12, 17, 21 & 10. 4.
o 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. Rev. 15. 8. Cp. Ex. 19. 18.
p Cp. Judg. 13. 22.
q Cp. Luke 5. 8.
r ch. 11. 12 & 13. 2 & 18. 3.
s ch. 7. 18. Zech. 10. 8.
t ch. 10. 3. Deut. 28. 49.
u ch. 33. 17. Jer. 10. 10. Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 12.
v See ch. 10. 28—31.
w Jer. 1. 9. Dan. 10. 16.
x Ps. 7. 12, 13.
y ch. 22. 14 & mg. for mg. & 27. 9 & mg. for mg.
z ch. 21. 1.
a See Gen. 1. 26.
b See 2 Kin. 18. 13—16.
c Cited Matt. 13. 14, 15 & Acts 28. 26, 27. Cp. Mark 4. 12 & Luke 8. 10 & Rom. 11. 8.
d Cited John 12. 40.
e Ps. 119. 70.
f ch. 8. 22.
g Cp. Jer. 5. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *teaching* [2] Heb. *him.* [3] Heb. *he*, and in the following verses. [4] Or, *over* [5] According to the Massoretic text, *behold darkness; distress and light; it is dark &c.* [6] Or, *skirts* [7] Heb. *the fulness of the whole earth is his glory.* [8] Or, *hot stone* [9] Or, *expiated* [10] Or, *continually*

A.V. [*] Heb. *the tongue of fire.* [†] Or, *as dung.* [‡] Or, *distress.* [§] Or, *when it is light, it shall be dark in the destructions thereof.* [‖] Or, *the skirts thereof.* [**] Heb. *this cried to this.* [††] Heb. *his glory is the fulness of the whole earth.* [‡‡] Heb. *thresholds.* [§§] Heb. *cut off.* [*] Heb. *and in his hand a live coal.* [†] Heb. *caused it to touch.* [‡] Heb. *Behold me.* [§] Or, *without ceasing, &c.* Heb. *hear ye in hearing, &c.* [‖] Heb. *in seeing.*

their eyes, and hear with their ears, and [1]understand with their heart, and turn again, convert, and be healed. 11 Then said I, Lord, [b]how long? And he answered, Until the [c]cities be waste wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land become be *utterly waste, desolate, 12 and the LORD have removed men far away, and the forsaken places be many there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land. 13 [2]And if But yet there be yet a tenth in it, in it shall be a tenth, †and it shall again return, be [3]eaten up and shall be eaten: as a terebinth, teil tree, and as an oak, [4]whose [5]stock [g]remaineth, ‡substance is in them, when they cast are felled; their leaves: so [h]the holy seed is shall be the [5]stock substance thereof.

7 1 And it came to pass in the days of [j]Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that [k]Rezin the king of Syria, and [k]Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up to toward Jerusalem to war against it; it, but could not prevail against it. 2 And it was told the house of David, saying, [m]Syria [7]§is confederate with [n]Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the forest wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and [8]‖[s]Shear-jashub thy son, at the end of [v]the conduit of the upper pool, pool in the high way highway of the fuller's field; 4 and say unto him, [m]Take heed, and [x]be quiet; fear not, ††neither let thine heart be faint, be fainthearted because of these for the two tails of these [y]smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin and with Syria, and of [a]the son of Remaliah. 5 Because Syria hath counselled Syria, Ephraim, and evil against thee, Ephraim *also*, and [a]the son of the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel Remaliah, against thee, saying, 6 Let us go up against Judah, and ‡‡vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set up a king in the midst of it, even the son of Tabeel. Tabeal. 7 thus saith the Lord GOD, [d]It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass. 8 For the head of Syria is [e]Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin: Rezin; and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken in pieces, §§that it be not a people: people. 9 and And the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is [a]Remaliah's son. *[i]If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

10 And †Moreover the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying, 11 Ask thee [l]a sign of the LORD thy God; [9]‡ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. 12 But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD. 13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; is it Is it a small thing for you to weary men, that but ye will ye [o]weary my God also? 14 Therefore the [p]Lord himself shall give you a sign; [q]behold, Behold, [10]a [11][r]virgin [12]shall conceive, and bear a son, and §shall call his name [13][t]Immanuel. 15 [14][u]Butter and honey shall he eat, [15]when that he knoweth may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good. 16 [w]For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land whose two kings that thou abhorrest shall be [z]forsaken. forsaken of both her kings. 17 [aa]The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days

a ver. 1.
b Ps. 79. 5 & 89. 46.
c Cp. ch. 1. 7 & 27. 10.
d ch. 8. 10.
e Gen. 14. 15.
f Cp. ch. 10. 22.
g Cp. Job 14. 7.
h Ezra 9. 2.
i Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 20.
j ch. 1. 1.
k 2 Kin. 15. 37 & 16. 5.
l See 2 Kin. 19. 29.
m Cp. ch. 8. 12.
n ch. 9. 9.
o ch. 43. 24.
p ch. 37. 30 & 38. 7, 8.
q ch. 9. 6. Cited Matt. 1. 23. Cp. Luke 1. 31, 34.
r Gen. 24. 43 (Heb.). Ex. 2. 8 (Heb.). Ps. 68. 25 (Heb.). Prov. 30. 19 (Heb.).
s Cp. ch. 8. 3, 18.
t ch. 8. 8, 10.
u ver. 22.
v ch. 36. 2. 2 Kin. 18. 17.
w Cp. ch. 8. 4.
x Cp. Ex. 14. 13.
y Cp. Amos 4. 11 & Zech. 3. 2.
z ch. 6. 12.
aa ch. 8. 7. Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 20.

R.V. 1 Or, *their heart should understand* 2 Or, *But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten up* 3 Or, *burnt* 4 Or, *whose substance is in them* 5 Or, *substance* 6 Or, *cast* their leaves 7 Heb. *resteth on Ephraim.* 8 That is, *A remnant shall return.* 9 According to some ancient authorities, *make it deep unto Sheol.* 10 Or, *the* 11 Or, *maiden* 12 Or, *is with child, and beareth* 13 That is, *God is with us.* 14 Or, *Curds* 15 Or, *that he may know*

A.V. * Heb. *desolate with desolation.* † Or, *when it is returned, and hath been broused.* ‡ Or, *stock*, or, *stem.* § Heb. *resteth on Ephraim.* ‖ That is, *The remnant shall return.* ** Or, *causeway.* †† Heb. *let not thy heart be tender.* ‡‡ Or, *waken.* §§ Heb. *from a people.* * Or, *Do ye not believe?* It is *because ye are not stable.* † Heb. *And the LORD added to speak.* ‡ Or, *make thy petition deep.* § Or, *thou*, O virgin, *shall call.*

that have not come, from the day that [a] Ephraim departed from Judah; *even* the king of Assyria.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall [e] hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria. 19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the [1] desolate valleys, and [g] in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all [2] pastures. *bushes.

20 In that the same day [i] shall the Lord [k] shave with a razor rasor that is [l] hired, *which is namely,* in the parts by them beyond [m] the River, *even* with river, by the king of Assyria, the head head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 [n] And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep; 22 and it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: for [s] butter and honey shall every one eat that is left [†] in the midst of the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place, place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall even be [v] for briers and thorns. 24 [x] With arrows and with bow bows shall one *men* come thither; because all the land shall be become briers and thorns. 25 [z] And all the *on* all hills that were shall be digged with the mattock, [3] thou shalt there shall not come thither for the fear [v] of briers and thorns, thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of sheep, lesser cattle.

a 1 Kin. 12. 16.
b ch. 30. 8.
c Cp. ch. 43. 10.
d 2 Kin. 16. 10, 11, 15, 16.
e ch. 5. 26.
f Cp. Hos. 1. 4.
g ch. 2. 19. Jer. 13. 4 & 16. 16.
h Cp. ch. 7. 16.
i ch. 24. 1. See 2 Kin. 18. 13—16.
j See ch. 7. 8, 9.
k Ezek. 5. 1.
l Cp. ch. 10. 5, 15.
m ch. 8. 7 & 11. 15. Jer. 2. 18 & mg.
n Cp. ch. 5. 17.
o Cp. Neh. 3. 15 & John 9. 7, 11.
p See ch. 7. 1, 4.
q Cp. ch. 17. 12, 13.
r See ch. 7. 20.
s ver. 15.
t Cp. Jer. 46. 8.
u ch. 30. 28.
v ch. 5. 6.
w Cp. ch. 36. 1.
x Cp. Judg. 5. 11.
y ch. 7. 14.
z ch. 32. 13, 14.
a Cp. Dan. 2. 34, 35.

8 [1] And Moreover the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great tablet, roll, [b] and write upon in it [4] with the a pen of a man, [5] For Maher-shalal-hash-baz; man's pen concerning ‡ Maher-shalal-hash-baz. 2 and [c] I will take And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, [d] Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah. 3 And I [§] went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD unto to me, [f] Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz. 4 [h] For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and, My and my mother, ‖ the [h] riches of [j] Damascus and the spoil of [j] Samaria shall be carried taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 And the The LORD spake unto me yet also unto me again, saying, 6 Forasmuch as this people hath refused refuseth the waters of [o] Shiloah that go softly, [6] and rejoice [7] in [p] Rezin and Remaliah's son; 7 now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them [q] the waters of [r] the River, river, strong and many, *even* the king of Assyria Assyria, and all his glory: and he [t] shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks: 8 and he shall sweep onward pass into through Judah; he shall overflow and pass through; go over, [u] he shall reach even to the neck; and ** the [w] stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, [y] O Immanuel.

9 [8] Make an uproar, Associate yourselves, O ye peoples, people, †† and ye shall be [a] broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces. 10 Take counsel together, and it shall be brought come

R.V. [1] Or, *rugged* [2] Or, *bushes* [3] Or, *where never came the fear of briers and thorns, shall be &c.* Or, *there shall not come thither the fear...but it shall be &c.* [4] Or, *in common characters* [5] That is, *The spoil speedeth, the prey hasteth.* [6] Or, *even them that rejoice* [7] Or, *with* [8] Or, *Break* According to some ancient authorities, *Associate yourselves.*

A.V. * Or, *commendable trees.* † Heb. *in the midst of the land.* ‡ Heb. *In making speed to the spoil he hasteneth the prey*, or, *Make speed, &c.* § Heb. *approached unto.* ‖ Or, he that is *before the king of Assyria shall take away the riches, &c.* ** Heb. *the fulness of the breadth of thy land shall be the stretchings out of his wings.* †† Or, *yet.*

to nought; speak the word, [a]and it shall not stand: for [1]God [b]is with us. 11 For the LORD spake thus to me [2]*with a strong hand, and instructed me [c]that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying, 12 Say ye not, [e]A conspiracy, concerning confederacy, to all whereof them to whom this people shall say, A conspiracy; confederacy; [g]neither fear ye their fear, nor be in dread thereof. afraid. 13 The LORD of hosts, [h]him shall ye sanctify. Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread. 14 And he shall be for a [l]sanctuary; but for [m]a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 15 And [3]many [q]shall stumble thereon, among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 Bind thou up [t]the testimony, [u]seal the [4]law among my disciples. 17 And I will [v]wait for upon the LORD, that [x]hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him. 18 [a]Behold, I and [c]the children whom the LORD hath given me are for signs and for [e]wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them [h]that have familiar spirits spirits, and unto the wizards, wizards that [j]chirp peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? on behalf of for the living should they seek unto [n]the to dead? 20 [p]To the [4]law and to the testimony! testimony; [5]if they speak not according to this word, surely it is because there is [†]no [u]morning for light in them. 21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass that, pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and [6]curse by their king and by their God, and turn their faces upward: look upward. 22 [d]And And they shall look unto the earth, earth; and behold, distress behold trouble and darkness, the gloom dimness of anguish; [7]and [8]into [f]thick darkness they shall be driven away. to darkness.

1 [9]But there shall be no [t]gloom to her Nevertheless the dimness shall not be that was in anguish. In the former time such as was in her vexation, when at the he [j]brought into contempt first he lightly afflicted the land of [k]Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the latter time hath he and afterward did more [n]made it glorious, grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in [10]Galilee ‡[o]of the nations. 2 [k]The people [p]that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwelt dwell in the land of [r]the [11]shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. 3 [s]Thou hast multiplied the nation, [12]thou hast and §not increased their the joy: they joy before thee according to the [w]joy in harvest, and as men [y]rejoice [z]when they divide the spoil. 4 ‖[b]For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, [d]and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, thou hast broken as [f]in the day of Midian. 5 **[g]For [13]all the armour every battle of the armed man in the tumult, warrior is with confused noise, and the garments rolled in blood, shall even blood; ††but this shall be for burning, for with burning and ‡‡fuel of fire. 6 [i]For unto us a child is born, unto us [k]a son is given; given; [l]and the government shall be [m]upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called [14]Wonderful, [o]Counsellor, Counseller. [q]Mighty The mighty God, [15]r Everlasting The everlasting [s]Father, The Prince of [t]Peace. 7 Of the increase of his government and of peace [v]there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and

a ch. 7. 7.
b Cp. ver. 8 & Rom. 8. 31.
c Cp. Ezek. 2. 8.
d ch. 5. 30.
e Cp. ch. 7. 2.
f Nah. 1. 8.
g Cited 1 Pet. 3. 14, 15.
h Cp. ch. 8. 22.
i See Num. 20. 12.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29 & 2 Chr. 16. 4.
k Cited Matt. 4. 15, 16.
l Ezek. 11. 16.
[Ch. 8. 23 in Heb.]
m Cited Rom. 9. 33 & 1 Pet. 2. 8. Cp. ch. 28. 16.
n ch. 26. 15.
o 1 Mac. 5. 15.
p Cp. Luke 1. 79 & Eph. 5. 8, 14.
q Cp. ch. 28. 13 & Matt. 21. 44 & Luke 20. 18.
[Ch. 9. 1 in Heb.]
r See Job 3. 5.
s ch. 26. 15.
t ver. 1, 2.
u Dan. 12. 4.
v Ps. 27. 14 & 33. 20. Hab. 2. 3.
w Ps. 4. 7. Cp. John 4. 36.
x ch. 1. 15 & 54. 8. Deut. 31. 17.
y Ps. 119. 162. Cp. 1 Sam. 30. 16.
z Cp. Judg. 5. 30.
a Cited Heb. 2. 13.
b ch. 10. 27 & 14. 25. Nah. 1. 13. Cp. Matt. 11. 29.
c Cp. ch. 7. 3.
d ch. 10. 5, 24 & 14. 5.
e Zech. 3. 8 (mg.).
f ch. 10. 26. Ps. 83. 9. See Judg. 7. 19—25 & 8. 10—21.
g Ezek. 39. 9.
h ch. 19. 3. 2 Kin. 21. 6 & 23. 24. 2 Chr. 33. 6. See Lev. 19. 31.
i Luke 2. 11. Cp. John 3. 16.
j ch. 29. 4 (mg.).
k ch. 7. 14.
l Cp. Matt. 28. 18 & 1 Cor. 15. 25.
m ch. 22. 22.
n Cp. Ps. 106. 28. See 1 Sam. 28. 11—14.
o Cp. ch. 28. 29.
p Cp. Luke 16. 29.
q ch. 10. 21. Deut. 10. 17. Neh. 9. 32. Jer. 32. 18. Cp. Ps. 45. 3.
r Ps. 72. 17.

s ch. 63. 16. Cp. John 14. 18. t Ps. 72. 7. Cp. Eph. 2. 14. See ch. 11. 6—9. u Cp. ch. 60. 1. v Ps. 89. 4. Luke 1. 32, 33.

R.V. [1] Heb. *immanu El.* [2] Heb. *with strength of hand.* See Ezek. 3. 14. [3] Or, *many among them shall stumble, and fall &c.* [4] Or, *teaching* [5] Or, *surely according to this word shall they speak, for whom there is no morning* [6] Or, *curse their king and their God* [7] Or, *and thick darkness shall be driven away: for there &c.* [8] Or, *in* [9] Or, *For* [10] Or, *the district* [11] Or, *deep darkness* [12] Another reading is, *thou didst not increase the joy.* [13] Or, *every boot of the booted warrior* [14] Or, *Wonderful counsellor* [15] Heb. *Father of Eternity.*

A.V. * Heb. *in strength of hand.* † Heb. *no morning.* ‡ Or, *populous.* § Or, *to him.* ‖ Or, *When thou brakest.* ** Or, *When the whole battle of the warrior was, &c.* †† Or, *and it was, &c.* ‡‡ Heb. *meat.*

upon his kingdom, to establish (order) it,
and to uphold (establish) it [a]with judgment (judgment)
and with righteousness (justice) from henceforth even for ever. [c]The zeal
of the LORD of hosts shall (will) perform
this.

8 The Lord sent a word into
Jacob, and it hath lighted upon
Israel. 9 And all the people
shall know, *even* [f]Ephraim and
the inhabitant of Samaria, that
say in pride and (the pride and) stoutness of
heart, 10 The bricks are fallen, (fallen down,)
but we will build with hewn
stone (stones): the sycomores are cut
down, but we will change them
into cedars. 11 Therefore the
LORD [1]shall set up on high against him (the adversaries of)
the adversaries of Rezin, and [2]shall [3]stir up his
Rezin against him, and *join his enemies
enemies (together); 12 [k]the Syrians [4]before,
and [l]the Philistines [5]behind;
and they [6]shall devour Israel
†with open mouth. [m]For all this
his anger is not turned away,
but his hand is stretched out
still.

13 Yet (For) the people [p]hath not turned (turneth not)
unto him that smote (smiteth) them, neither
have (do) they sought (seek) the LORD of hosts.
14 Therefore the LORD [7]will cut
off from Israel [r]head and tail,
palm-branch (branch) and rush, in one day.
15 [t]The [8]ancient and the honourable man, (honourable,)
he is the head; and [u]the prophet
that teacheth lies, he is the tail.
16 For they that lead (the leaders of) this people
cause them to err; and [8]they
that are led of them are [9]‖destroyed. 17 Therefore the Lord
shall not (have no) rejoice over [x]their young
men, neither shall he (have) compassion (mercy)
on their fatherless and widows:
for every one is profane (an hypocrite) and an
evil-doer, (evildoer,) and every mouth speaketh
**[a]folly. [m]For all this his anger
is not turned away, but his hand
is stretched out still.

18 For wickedness burneth as
[b]the fire (fire): it devoureth (shall devour) the briers
and thorns (thorns): yea, it kindleth (shall kindle) in the
thickets of the forest, and they
roll upward in thick clouds (shall mount up *like* the lifting up) of smoke.
19 Through the wrath of the
LORD of hosts is the land burnt (darkened,)
up: and [d]the people also are (shall be) as the ††fuel
of the fire (the fire): [e]no man spareth (shall spare) his
brother. 20 [g]And one (he) shall ‡‡snatch
on the right hand, and be hungry;
and he shall eat on the left
hand, and they shall not be
satisfied: [h]they shall eat every
man the flesh of his own arm:
21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and
Ephraim, Manasseh: and they
together shall be [i]against Judah.
[j]For all this his anger is not
turned away, but his hand is
stretched out still.

1 Woe unto them that
10 [n]decree unrighteous decrees, and to the writers that (§§ that write grievousness)
[o]write perverseness (*which* they have prescribed); 2 to turn
aside the needy from judgement, (judgment,)
and [q]to take away the right of (from)
the poor of my people, that
widows may be their spoil, (prey,) and
that they may make (rob) the fatherless
their prey! 3 And what will ye do
in [s]the day of visitation, and in
the desolation which shall come
[v]from far? to whom will ye flee
for help? and where will ye
leave your glory? 4 [11]They shall (Without me they only shall)
bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the
slain. [w]For all this his anger is
not turned away, but his hand
is stretched out still.

5 [12]Ho (*O) †Assyrian, [z]the rod of
mine anger, ‡and the staff in whose (their)
hand is mine indignation! (indignation.) 6 I will
send him against a (an) [b]profane (hypocritical)
nation, and against the people

a Jer. 23. 5.
b Ps. 83. 14. Cp. James 3. 5.
c ch. 37. 32. 2 Kin. 19. 31. Cp. Zech. 1. 14.
d ch. 24. 6.
e Cp. Mic. 7. 2.
f ch 7. 2, 5, 8, 9, 17. Hos. 5. 12, 13 & 6. 4, 10, *al.*
g ch, 8. 21.
h ch. 49. 26. See Deut. 28. 53—57.
i Cp. ch. 11. 13. See 2 Chr. 28. 6—8.
j See ver. 12.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 6.
l Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 18.
m ver. 17, 21. ch. 5. 25 & 10. 4.
n Cp. Ps. 94. 20.
o Jer. 8. 8.
p Cp. ch. 1. 5 & Hos. 7. 10.
q ch. 5. 23.
r ch. 19. 15. Deut. 28. 13.
s Jer. 5. 29. Hos. 9. 7. Cp. Luke 19. 44.
t ch. 3. 2, 3.
u Cp. ch. 28. 7 & Mic. 3. 5.
v ch. 5. 26.
w See ch. 9. 12.
x Ps. 147. 10, 11.
y ch. 10. 6.
z ver. 24. ch. 9. 4. Cp. Mic. 5. 1 & 6. 9.
a Gen. 34. 7.
b ch. 9. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *hath set* [2] Or, *hath stirred* [3] Or, *join together* Or. *arm* [4] Or, *on the east* [5] Or, *on the west* [6] Or, *have devoured* [7] Or, *hath cut* [8] Or, *elder* [9] Heb. *swallowed up.* [10] Or, *darkened* [11] Or, *Without me they shall bow down &c.* [12] Or, *Woe to Asshur*

A.V. * Heb. *mingle.* † Heb. *with whole mouth.* ‡ Or, *they that call them blessed.* § Or, *they that are called blessed of them.* ‖ Heb. *swallowed up.* ** Or, *villany.* †† Heb. *meat.* ‡‡ Heb. *cut.* §§ Or, *to the writers that write grievousness.* * Or, *Woe to the Assyrian.* † Heb. *Asshur.* ‡ Or, *though.*

of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take [a]the spoil, and to take the prey, and [1*]to [b]tread them down like the mire of the streets. 7 Howbeit [c]he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy, destroy and to cut off nations not a few. 8 For he saith, [h]Are not my princes all of them altogether kings? 9 [k]Is not [l]Calno as [m]Carchemish? is not [n]Hamath as [o]Arpad? [p]is not [r]Samaria as Damascus? 10 As my hand hath [2]found [t]the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria; 11 shall I not, [v]as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and [w]her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that [x]when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, [a]I will [3†]punish the fruit [‡]of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks. 13 [d]For he hath said, saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the peoples, people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have brought put down as a valiant the man [4]them that sit *on thrones* inhabitants §like a valiant *man*: 14 and my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the peoples; people: and as one gathereth eggs that are forsaken, left, have I gathered all the earth: earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or that opened the mouth, or chirped. peeped. 15 Shall [l]the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? *or* shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? ‖as if a the rod should shake *itself* against them that lift it up, *or* as if a the staff should lift up **him that is not *itself, as if it were* no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his [d]fat ones [e]leanness; and [5]under his glory [f]there he shall be kindled kindle a burning like the burning of fire. a fire. 17 [g]And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and [i]his Holy One for a flame: and [j]it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers [q]in one day. day; 18 And he and shall consume the glory of [s]his forest, and of his fruitful field, ††both soul and body: and it they shall be [6]as when [u]a standard-bearer fainteth. 19 And the remnant rest of the trees of his forest shall be ‡‡few, that a child may write them.

20 And it shall come to pass [y]in that day, that [z]the remnant of Israel, and they that such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again [b]stay upon him that smote them; but [c]shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in truth. 21 [7A] The remnant shall return, *even* the remnant of Jacob, [e]unto the mighty God. 22 [f]For though [8]thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, [g]only yet a remnant [9]§§of them shall return: [h]a the consumption is determined, overflowing decreed shall overflow *with righteousness. 23 For a the consummation, and that determined, shall the Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, Lord, the LORD of hosts, make even determined, [i]in the midst of all the [10]earth. land.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of hosts, O my people [j]that dwellest in Zion, [k]be not afraid of [11]the Assyrian: though he he shall smite thee with the a rod, †and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of [m]Egypt. 25 For yet [n]a very little while, and the indignation shall be accomplished, cease,

a See 2 Kin. 18. 14—16.
b ch. 5. 5.
c Cp. Mic. 4. 12.
d Ps. 78. 31.
e Cp. ch. 24. 16 (mg.) & Ps. 106. 15.
f Cp. ch. 30. 33.
g Cp. Obad. 18.
h Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 24.
i ch. 37. 23.
j ch. 27. 4. Cp. ch. 9. 18 & Nah. 1. 10.
k 2 Kin. 19. 12, 13.
l Cp. Gen. 10. 10 & Amos 6. 2.
m 2 Chr. 35. 20. Jer. 46. 2.
n ch. 11. 11. Amos 6. 2. Zech. 9. 2.
o 2 Kin. 18. 34.
p Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 9 & 17. 6.
q Cp. ch. 9. 14 & 2 Kin. 19. 35.
r ch. 7. 9.
s ver. 33. Cp. ch. 2. 13.
t Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 17, 18.
u Cp. Ex. 17. 11.
v 2 Kin. 18. 34.
w ch. 2. 8.
x Cp. ch. 29. 4, 5 & 30. 18 & 2 Kin. 19. 31.
y ver. 27. ch. 2. 11.
z ch. 4. 2.
a See 2 Kin. 19. 35—37.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 7 & 2 Chr. 28. 20, 21.
c 2 Kin. 19. 14.
d ch. 37. 23—25. 2 Kin. 19. 22—24.
e ch. 9. 6.
f Cited Rom. 9. 27, 28.
g Cp. ch. 6. 13.
h ch. 28. 22.
i ch. 6. 12 (for mg.).
j Cp. ch. 31. 5.
k 2 Kin. 19. 6.
l Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 29. 16 & 45. 9 & Rom. 9. 17.
m Ex. 2. 23.
n Cp. ch. 17. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *to make them a treading down.* [2] Or, *reached* [3] Heb. *visit upon.* [4] Or, *the inhabitants* [5] Or, *instead of* [6] Or, *as when a sick man pineth away* [7] Heb. *shear jashub.* See ch. 7. 3. [8] Or, *thy people, O Israel* [9] Heb. *in it.* [10] Or, *land* [11] Heb. *Asshur.*

A.V. * Heb. *to lay them a treading.* † Heb. *visit upon.* ‡ Heb. *of the greatness of the heart.* § Or, *like many people.* ‖ Or, *as if a rod should shake them that lift it up.* ** Or, that which is *not wood.* †† Heb. *from the soul, and even to the flesh.* ‡‡ Heb. *number.* §§ Heb. *in*, or, *among.* * Or, *in.* † Or, *but he shall lift up his staff for thee.*

and [1]mine anger, in their destruction. 26 And [a]the LORD of hosts shall stir up against him a scourge, as in a scourge for him according to the slaughter [b]of Midian [c]at the rock of Oreb: and [2]his rod shall be over the sea, and he shall so shall he lift it up [f]after the manner of Egypt. 27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that [h]his burden *shall depart be taken away from off thy shoulder, and [i]his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed [3]because of [4]the anointing.

28 He is come to Aiath, he is passed through to [m]Migron; at [n]Michmash he layeth hath laid up [o]his baggage carriages: 29 they are gone over [q]the pass passage: [5]they have taken up their lodging at [s]Geba: Geba; [t]Ramah trembleth is afraid; [u]Gibeah of Saul is fled. 30 Cry aloud with †Lift up thy voice, O daughter of [v]Gallim: Gallim: hearken, O Laishah! [6]O thou poor [w]Anathoth! cause it to be heard unto Laish, O poor Anathoth. 31 Madmenah is a fugitive removed; the inhabitants of Gebim [7]gather themselves to flee. 32 This very day shall As yet shall he he halt at [x]Nob remain at Nob that day: he shaketh shall shake his hand at against the mount of [y]the [8]daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

33 Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, [a]shall lop [b]the boughs bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the lofty haughty shall be brought low humbled. 34 And he shall cut down [b]the thickets of the forest with iron, and [e]Lebanon shall fall ‡by a mighty one.

II 1 And there shall come forth a shoot rod out of the stock stem of [i]Jesse, and a branch out of Branch shall his roots shall bear fruit grow out of his roots: 2 and [j]the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; 3 and [9]his [10]delight shall shall make him of §quick be understanding in the fear of the LORD: and [d]he shall not judge after the [e]sight of his eyes, neither [11]reprove after the [e]hearing of his ears: 4 but [g]with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and ‖reprove with equity for the meek of the [12]earth: and he shall [j]smite the [12]earth with the rod of his mouth, and [k]with the breath of his lips [l]shall he slay the wicked. 5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and [p]faithfulness the girdle of his reins. 6 [r]And the wolf The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. 7 And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox. 8 And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the [13]*basilisk's **cockatrice' den. 9 [r]They shall not hurt nor destroy in all [c]my holy mountain: [d]for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, in that day there shall that [f]the be a root of [g]Jesse, which standeth shall stand for [h]an ensign of the peoples, unto him people; to it shall the nations seek; Gentiles seek: and his resting place rest shall be [14]††glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass [k]in that day, that the Lord [15]shall set his hand again the second time to [16]recover the remnant of his people, which shall remain, be left,

a 2 Kin. 19. 35.
b ch. 9. 4.
c Judg. 7. 25. Cp. ch. 9. 4.
d Cp. John 7. 24.
e Cp. Eccles. 1. 8.
f Cp. Ex. 14. 30.
g Ps. 72. 2, 4.
h 2 Kin. 18. 14.
i Cp. ch. 9. 4 & Nah. 1. 13.
j Ps. 2. 9. Cp. Mal. 4. 6.
k Job 4. 9. 2 Thess. 2. 8.
l Ps. 139. 19.
m 1 Sam. 14. 2.
n 1 Sam. 13. 2, 23 & 14. 31, al.
o Judg. 18. 21. 1 Sam. 17. 22. Acts 21. 15. Cp. ch. 46. 1.
p Cp. Eph. 6. 14.
q 1 Sam. 13. 23.
r ch. 65. 25. Cp. Hos. 2. 18.
s 1 Sam. 13. 16.
t 1 Sam. 7. 17.
u 1 Sam. 11. 4.
v 1 Sam. 25. 44.
w Jer. 1. 1.
x 1 Sam. 21. 1 & 22. 19.
y ch. 1. 8 & 37. 22.
z Prov. 23. 32 & mg.
a Cp. Nah. 1. 12.
b ver. 18.
c Ps. 78. 54.
d Hab. 2. 14.
e Cp. Ezek. 31. 3 & Amos 2. 9.
f Cited Rom. 15. 12.
g ver. 1.
h ch. 49. 22. Cp. Ex. 17. 15.
i ver. 10. Acts 13. 23.
j ch. 61. 1. Matt. 3. 16. Mark 1. 10. Luke 3. 22.
k ch. 10. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *mine anger* shall be *to their &c.* [2] Or, *as his rod was over the sea, so shall he &c.* [3] Or, *by reason of fatness* [4] Heb. *oil.* [5] Or, *Geba is our lodging*, they cry [6] Or, as otherwise read, *answer her, O Anathoth!* [7] Or, *make their* households *flee* [8] Another reading is, *house.* [9] Or, *he shall be of quick understanding* [10] Heb. *scent.* [11] Or, *decide* [12] Or, *land* See Ex. 15. 16. [13] Or, *adder's* [14] Heb. *glory.* [15] Or, *shall again the second time recover with his hand* [16] Or, *purchase*

A.V. * Heb. *shall remove.* † Heb. *Cry shrill with thy voice.* ‡ Or, *mightily.* § Heb. *scent*, or, *smell.* ‖ Or, *argue.* ** Or, *adder's.* †† Heb. *glory.*

[a]from Assyria, and [a]from Egypt, and from [b]Pathros, and from [d]Cush, and from [e]Elam, and from [g]Shinar, and from [h]Hamath, and from [i]the [1]islands of the sea. 12 And he shall set up [k]an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble [n]the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four *corners of the earth. 13 [o]The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and they that vex the adversaries of [2]Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim. 14 [u]And But they shall fly down upon the shoulder shoulders of the Philistines on toward the west; together shall they spoil *the children of the east: they shall spoil †them of the east together: ‡they shall put forth lay their hand [y]upon [z]Edom and [a]Moab; §and [b]the children of Ammon shall obey them. 15 And the LORD shall [3]utterly destroy [d]the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his [4]scorching mighty wind shall he shake his hand over [f]the River, river, and shall smite it into in the seven streams, and cause make men to march go over ‖dry-shod. 16 And there shall be [h]an high way highway for the remnant of his people, which shall remain, be left, from Assyria; [j]like as there it was for to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

12 1 And [k]in that day thou shalt say, I will give thanks unto O LORD, I will thee, O LORD; for praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, [5]n]thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortest comfortedst me. 2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and will not be afraid: for [6]q]the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; and he he also is become my salvation. 3 Therefore [s]with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation. 4 [c]And in that day shall ye say, [f]Give thanks unto Praise the LORD, [7]**call upon his name, [j]declare his doings among the peoples, people, make mention [l]that his name is exalted. 5 [m]Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done [8]excellent things: [9]let this be this is known in all the earth. 6 Cry aloud out and shout, thou [10]††inhabitant of Zion: for great is [p]the Holy One of Israel [q]in the midst of thee.

13 1 The [11]r]burden of [s]Babylon, which [t]Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.

2 [v]Set Lift ye up an ensign a banner upon the bare high mountain, lift up exalt the voice unto them, wave shake the hand, that [x]they may go into the gates of the nobles. 3 I have commanded my [c]consecrated sanctified ones, yea, I have also called my mighty men ones for mine anger, even [12]my proudly exulting *even* them that rejoice in my ones. highness. 4 The noise [e]of a multitude in the mountains, ‡‡like as of a great people! the noise of a tumult people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of the nations gathered together! together: [g]the LORD of hosts mustereth the host for of the battle. 5 [i]They come from a far country, from the uttermost part end of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land. 6 [l]Howl ye; for [m]the day of the LORD is at hand; as destruction from it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty. [13]the Almighty shall it come. 7 Therefore shall all hands §§be feeble, faint, and every heart of man man's heart [o]shall melt: 8 and they shall be dismayed; afraid: [14]p]pangs and sorrows shall take hold *of them*; [r]they shall be in pain as a woman in travail that travaileth: they shall *be amazed †one at another; their faces *shall be*

a ch. 27. 13. Mic. 7. 12. Zech. 10. 10.
b Jer. 44. 1, 15. Ezek. 29. 14 & 30. 14.
c ch. 11. 11.
d ch. 18. 1 (mg.). See Gen. 10. 6—12.
e Gen. 10. 22 & 14. 1, 9. Jer. 25. 25. See Jer. 49. 34—39.
f Ps. 105. 1.
g Gen. 11. 2.
h See ch. 10. 9.
i ch. 24. 15 & mg. for mg. & 41. 1 & 49. 1 & 51. 5. Esth. 10. 1.
j Cp. Ps. 145. 4—6.
k ver. 10.
l Ps. 148. 13.
m Ex. 15. 1. Ps. 98. 1.
n ch. 56. 8. Cp. Zech. 10. 6.
o Ezek. 37. 16, 17. Cp. ch. 9. 21 & Zech. 11. 14.
p ch. 5. 24 & 41. 14, 16.
q Ps. 46. 5. Hos. 11. 9.
r ch. 14. 28 & mg. for mg. & 15. 1 & mg. for mg. & 17. 1 & mg. for mg. & 19. 1 & mg. for mg. Cp. Jer. 23. 30, 33, 34, 36, *al.*
s ver. 19. ch. 14. 4 & 21. 9 & 47. 1. See Jer. ch. 51, 52.
t ch. 1. 1.
u Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 1 & 2 Kin. 18. 8.
v ch. 5. 26.
w Judg. 6. 3. See Jer. 49. 28.
x Cp. ch. 41. 25.
y Ps. 60. 8.
z Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
a Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.
b See 2 Sam. 12. 26—31.
c Cp. Joel 3. 9 (mg.).
d Josh. 15. 2 (mg.). Cp. Zech. 10. 11.
e Cp. ch. 22. 5.
f See ch. 7. 20.
g Cp. Josh. 5. 13, 14.
h ch. 19. 23. Cp. ch. 35. 8.
i Cp. ch. 46. 11.
j Ex. 14. 29.
k ch. 11. 11.
l ch. 14. 31 & 15. 2, 3, 8 & 16. 7. Jer. 51. 8. Ezek. 30. 2.
m ch. 2. 12. Joel 1. 15. Zeph. 1. 7.
n Cp. ch. 10. 4.
o See Josh. 2. 11.
p Cp. Nah. 2. 10.
q Ex. 15. 2. Ps. 118. 14.
r ch. 26. 17. Jer. 4. 31 & 6. 24. Mic. 4. 9, 10. 2 Esd. 16. 38, 39. John 16. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 3, *al.*
s Cp. John 4. 13, 14 & 7. 37, 38.

R.V. [1] Or, *coastlands* [2] Or, *in Judah* [3] Heb. *devote.* According to some ancient versions, *dry up.* [4] According to some ancient versions, *mighty.* [5] Or, *let thine anger turn away, and comfort thou me* [6] Heb. *Jah Jehovah.* [7] Or, *proclaim his name* [8] Or, *gloriously* [9] Or, *this is made known* [10] Heb. *inhabitress.* [11] Or, *oracle concerning* [12] Or, *them that exult in my majesty* [13] Heb. *Shaddai.* See Gen. 17. 1. [14] Or, *they shall take hold of pangs and sorrows*
A.V. * Heb. *wings.* † Heb. *the children of the east.* ‡ Heb. *Edom and Moab* shall be *the laying on of their hand.* § Heb. *the children of Ammon their obedience.* ‖ Heb. *in shoes.* ** Or, *proclaim his name.* †† Heb. *inhabitress.* ‡‡ Heb. *the likeness of.* §§ Or, *fall down.* * Heb. *wonder.* † Heb. *every man at his neighbour.*

faces of flame. 9 Behold, [a] the day
as *flames.
of the LORD cometh, cruel, cruel both
with wrath and fierce anger; anger, to
make lay the land a desolation, desolate: and c to he shall
destroy the sinners thereof out
of it. 10 [e] For the stars of heaven
and the constellations thereof
shall not give their light: [g] the
sun shall be darkened in his
going forth, and the moon shall
not cause her light to shine.
11 And I will punish [j] the world
for *their* evil, and the wicked
for their iniquity; and I will
cause the [l] arrogancy of the
proud to cease, [n] and will lay
low the haughtiness of the
terrible. 12 I will make [o] a man
more rare precious than fine gold, gold; even
a man than the pure [r] gold golden wedge of
Ophir. 13 Therefore [s] I will make shake
the heavens to tremble, the heavens,
and the earth
shall be shaken remove out of her place, in
the wrath of the LORD of hosts,
and in the day of his fierce anger.
14 And it shall come to pass, that be as
the chased [1] roe, and as a sheep sheep
that no man gathereth, taketh up: [w] they shall
turn every man every man turn to his own people,
and shall flee every man to one into his
own land. 15 Every one that is
found shall be thrust through;
and every one that is [2] taken joined *unto them*
shall fall by the sword. 16 [a] Their
infants children also shall be dashed in to pieces
before their eyes; their houses
shall be spoiled, and their wives
ravished. 17 Behold, [c] I will stir
up the Medes against them,
which shall not regard silver, silver; and
as for gold, they shall not de-
light in it. 18 And [d] *their* bows *Their* bows also shall
dash the young men in to pieces;
and they shall have no pity on
the fruit of the womb; their
eye shall not spare children.
19 And Babylon, [g] the glory of

a ver. 6.
b ch. 1. 9. Gen. 19. 24. Jer. 50. 40. Amos 4. 11.
c Cp. Ps. 104. 35.
d Jer. 51. 37, 43.
e Cp. ch. 34. 4.
f Jer. 3. 2.
g Ezek. 32. 7. Joel 2. 31 & 3. 15. Matt. 24. 29. Mark 13. 24. Luke 21. 25.
h Jer. 33. 12.
i Cp. ch. 34. 13, 14.
j ch. 24. 21.
k ch. 34. 13. Jer. 50. 39.
l Cp. ch. 24. 4.
m Lev. 17. 7 (mg.). 2 Chr. 11. 15 (mg.).
n Cp. ch. 2. 11, 17.
o ch. 24. 6.
p ch. 35. 7. Jer. 51. 37.
q Cp. ch. 25. 2 & Amos 3. 15.
r 1 Kin. 10. 11. Job 28. 16.
s Hag. 2. 6.
t Ps. 102. 13. Zech. 1. 17.
u 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23.
v Zech. 8. 22, 23. See Eph. 2. 12—14.
w Jer. 50. 16 & 51. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 36.
x ch. 49. 22 & 60. 9 & 66. 20.
y ch. 61. 5.
z Cp. Joel 3. 8.
a Ps. 137. 9. Nah. 3. 10.
b ch. 60. 14.
c ch. 21. 2. Jer. 51. 11, 28. Dan. 5. 28, 31.
d Jer. 50. 14, 29 & 51. 3.
e Mic. 2. 4. Hab. 2. 6.
f Cp. Jer. 51. 13 & Rev. 18. 16.
g Cp. ch. 47. 5
h Cp. ch. 9. 4.

kingdoms, the beauty of the
Chaldeans' pride, Chaldees' excellency, shall be † b as when
God overthrew Sodom and Go-
morrah. 20 [d] It shall never be
inhabited, neither shall it be
dwelt in from generation to
generation: neither shall [f] the
Arabian pitch tent there; neither
shall the [h] shepherds make their
flocks to lie down fold there. 21 But ‡ i wild
beasts of the desert shall lie
there; and their houses shall
be full of § doleful creatures;
and [k] ostriches ‖ owls shall dwell there,
and [3] [m] satyrs shall dance there.
22 And ** the wild beasts of the islands [4] wolves shall
[5] cry in their †† desolate houses, castles, and
[p] jackals dragons in [q] the *their* pleasant palaces:
and her time is near to come,
and her days shall not be pro-
longed.

14 1 [t] For the LORD
will have compassion mercy on Ja-
cob, and will yet choose
Israel, and [u] set them in their
own land: and [v] the stranger strangers shall
join himself be joined with them, and they
shall cleave to the house of
Jacob. 2 And [x] the peoples people shall
take them, and bring them to
their place: and the house of
Israel shall possess them in the
land of the LORD [y] for servants
and for handmaids: and [z] they
shall take them captive, captives, ‡‡ whose
captives they were; [b] and they
shall rule over their oppressors.
3 And it shall come to pass in
the day that the LORD shall give
thee rest from thy sorrow, and
from thy trouble, fear, and from the
hard service bondage wherein thou wast
made to serve, 4 that thou shalt
take up this [6] parable §§ proverb against the
king of Babylon, and say, How
hath the oppressor ceased! [f] the
[6] * golden city ceased! 5 The
LORD hath broken the [h] staff of

R.V. [1] Or, *gazelle* [2] Or, *joined* thereunto [3] Or, *he-goats* [4] Heb. *howling creatures.* [5] Or, *answer* [6] Or, *exactress*

A.V. * Heb. *faces of the flames.* † Heb. *as the overthrowing.* ‡ Heb. *Ziim.* § Heb. *Ochim.* ‖ Or, *ostriches.* Heb. *daughters of the owl.* ** Heb. *Iim.* †† Or, *palaces.* ‡‡ Heb. *that had taken them captives.* §§ Or, *taunting speech.* * Or, *exactress of gold.*

the wicked, *and* the [a]sceptre of
the rulers; 6 [1b]that He who smote the peoples people
in wrath with *a continual stroke,
he that ruled the nations in anger,
with a persecution that is persecuted, *and* none restrained. hindereth.
7 The whole earth is at rest,
and is quiet: [d]they break forth
into singing. 8 [e]Yea, [f]the fir
trees rejoice at thee, *and* [h]the
cedars of Lebanon, *saying*, Since
thou art laid down, no feller is
come up against us. 9 [2†i]Hell
from beneath is moved for thee
to meet thee at thy coming: it
stirreth up [3]the dead for thee,
even all the [4‡]chief ones of the
earth; it hath raised up from
their thrones all the kings of
the nations. 10 [k]All they shall
answer speak and say unto thee, Art
thou also become weak as we?
art thou become like unto us?
11 Thy pomp is brought down
to [2]hell, the grave, *and* the noise of thy
viols: [m]the worm is spread under
thee, and the worms cover thee.
12 How [p]art thou fallen from
heaven, §O day star, Lucifer, [q]son of the
morning! how art thou cut
down to the ground, which didst
lay low weaken the nations! 13 And For thou
saidst hast said in thine heart, [s]I will
ascend into heaven, [t]I will exalt
my throne above the stars of
God; and I will sit God: I will sit also upon the mount
of the congregation, in the
uttermost parts sides of the north: 14 I
will ascend above the heights of
the clouds; I will be like the
Most most High. 15 [w]Yet thou shalt
be brought down to [2]hell, to the
uttermost parts sides of the pit. 16 They
that see thee shall narrowly
look upon thee, they shall and consider
thee, *saying*, Is this [y]the man
that made the earth to tremble,
that did shake kingdoms; 17 that
made the world as a wilderness,

a Cp. ch. 9. 4.
b Cp. Jer. 50. 23.
c Cp. Jer. 50. 33.
d ch. 44. 23 & 49. 13 & 54. 1 & 55. 12.
e Cp. Ezek 31. 16.
f Cp. ch. 37. 24.
g Cp. Ezek. 32. 20.
h See ch. 2. 13.
i Cp. Ezek. 32. 21 & mg. for mg.
j Job 18. 19. Ps. 21. 10 & 109. 13.
k Cp. Jer. 51. 48.
l Cp. Ex. 20. 5 & Matt. 23. 35.
m Cp. Ecclus. 10. 11.
n Cp. Jer. 51. 50, 62.
o Job 18. 19. Cp. Gen. 21. 23.
p Cp. ch. 24. 21 & 34. 4.
q Cp. Job 38. 7.
r ch. 34. 11. Zeph. 2. 14.
s Jer. 51. 53. Amos 9. 2. Cp. Matt. 11. 23 & Luke 10. 15.
t Dan. 5. 22, 23. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 4.
u Cp. Prov. 19. 21.
v ch. 37. 36.
w Ezek. 32. 23. Matt. 11. 23. Luke 10. 15.
x ch. 9. 4 & 10. 27.
y Cp. Jer. 50. 23.
z Cp. Deut. 4. 34.
a 2 Chr. 20. 6. Job 9. 12. Ps. 33. 11. Prov. 21. 30. Dan. 4. 31, 33, 35.

and overthrew destroyed the cities thereof;
[c]that let not loose his prisoners to their home?
‖opened not the house of his prisoners?
18 All the kings of the nations,
even all of them, sleep lie in glory,
every one in his own house.
19 But thou art cast forth away from out of
thy sepulchre grave like an abominable
branch, [5g]clothed with the slain,
and as the raiment of those that are
that are slain, thrust through with the a
sword, that go down to the
stones of the pit; as a carcase
trodden under foot. feet. 20 Thou
shalt not be joined with them
in burial, because thou hast de-
stroyed thy land, thou hast *and* slain
thy people; people: [j]the seed of evil-doers evildoers
shall not never be named for ever. renowned. 21 Pre-
pare ye [6]slaughter for his children
[l]for the iniquity of their fathers;
that they rise not up, and do not rise, nor possess the
earth, and land, nor fill the face of the world
with cities. 22 And For I will rise up
against them, saith the LORD of
hosts, and cut off from Babylon
name the name, and [n]remnant, and [o]son son,
and son's son, nephew, saith the LORD.
23 I will also make it a possession
for the [r]porcupine, bittern, and pools of
water: and I will sweep it with
the besom of destruction, saith
the LORD of hosts.

24 The LORD of hosts hath
sworn, saying, Surely [u]as I have
thought, so shall it come to
pass; and as I have purposed,
so shall it stand: 25 that [v]I will
break the Assyrian in my land,
and upon my mountains tread
him under foot: then shall [x]his
yoke depart from off them, and
[x]his burden depart from off their
shoulder. shoulders. 26 This is the purpose
that is purposed upon the whole
earth: and this is [z]the hand that
is stretched out upon all the na-
tions. 27 [a]For the LORD of hosts
hath purposed, and who shall

R.V. [1] Or, *he that smote...is persecuted, and none hindereth* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim.*
[4] Heb. *he-goats.* [5] Or, *as the raiment of those that are slain* [6] Or, *a place of slaughter*
A.V. * Heb. *a stroke without removing.* † Or, *The grave.* ‡ Heb. *leaders.* Or, *great goats.* § Or, *O day star.*
‖ Or, *did not let his prisoners loose homewards?*

disannul it? [a] and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that [b] king Ahaz died was this [1] [d] burden

29 Rejoice not, [f] O Philistia, all of thee, not thou, whole Palestina, because [g] the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a [2] basilisk, *cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a [i] fiery flying serpent. 30 And the firstborn of [j] the poor shall feed, and [j] the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and thy he remnant shall be slain. 31 [l] Howl, O shall slay thy remnant. [m] gate; cry, O city; thou art melted thou, whole away, [f] O Philistia, all of thee; [n] for there Palestina, *art* dissolved: cometh a smoke out of the north, shall come from the north a smoke, and [3] † [o] none standeth aloof at *shall be* alone in his ‡ appointed times. 32 What then shall shall *one* one then answer the messengers of the nation? That [q] the LORD hath founded Zion, and in her shall the the afflicted poor of his people take refuge. shall § trust in it.

15 1 The [4] [d] burden of [s] Moab. For Because [5] in a the night [u] Ar of Moab is laid waste, *and* ‖ brought to nought; for silence; because [5] in a the night [w] Kir of Moab is laid waste, *and* brought to nought. silence; 2 [6] He he is gone up to [7] Bayith, Bajith, and to [x] Dibon, [to] the high places, to weep: Moab [y] howleth shall howl [8] over [z] Nebo, and [8] over [x] Medeba: on all their heads is *shall be* [cc] baldness, *and* every beard is cut off. 3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on their housetops, the tops of their houses, and in their broad places, streets, every one howleth, shall howl, ** weeping abundantly. 4 And [e] Heshbon crieth out, shall cry, and [e] Elealeh; Elealeh: their voice is shall be heard even unto [c] Jahaz: therefore the armed men soldiers of Moab shall cry aloud; out; his soul trembleth within life shall be grievous unto him. 5 My heart crieth shall cry out for Moab; her [9] nobles †† his fugitives *shall* *flee* unto Zoar, [10] to an [c] Eglath-shelishiyah heifer of three years old: for by the [e] ascent mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of [e] Horonaim they shall raise up a cry of ‡‡ destruction. 6 For the waters of [h] Nimrim shall be [11] §§ desolate: for the grass hay is withered away, the tender grass faileth, there is no green thing. 7 [k] Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away [12] to the * brook of the willows. 8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim. 9 For the waters of [p] Dimon are shall be full of blood: for I will bring yet † more upon Dimon, [r] a lion lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

16 1 [t] Send ye the lambs for lamb to the ruler of the land from [13] ‡ [v] Sela [14] *which is* toward to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion. 2 For it shall be be, that, as as a wandering birds, bird as a scattered § cast out of the nest, so shall the daughters of Moab shall be at [a] the fords of Arnon. 3 Give ‖ Take counsel, execute judgement. judgment; [b] make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not the him that wanderer. wandereth. 4 [15] Let [d] mine outcasts dwell with thee; as for Moab, thee, Moab; be thou a covert to him them from the face of the spoiler: for [16] the ** extortioner is brought to nought, spoiling at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, [17] †† the oppressors are consumed

a ver. 26.
b 2 Kin. 16. 20.
c Jer. 48. 34.
d See ch. 13. 1.
e Jer. 48. 5.
f Ex. 15. 14. Cp. Ps. 60. 8 & 87. 4 & 108. 9.
g Cp. ch. 10. 24.
h Cp. Num. 32. 36.
i ch. 30. 6. Num. 21. 6. Cp. Jer. 46. 22.
j Cp. ch. 29. 19 & Zeph. 3. 12.
k Jer. 48. 36.
l ch. 13. 6.
m ch. 24. 12.
n Cp. ch. 20. 1.
o Cp. ch. 5. 27 (for mg.).
p Cp. ver. 2.
q Ps. 87. 1, 5 & 102. 16 & 132. 13. Cp. ch. 28. 16.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 25 & Jer. 50. 17.
s See Jer. ch. 48 & Ezek. 25. 8—11 & Amos 2. 1—3 & Zeph. 2. 8, 9.
t 2 Kin. 3. 4.
u Num. 21. 15, 28.
v ch. 42. 11. 2 Kin. 14. 7.
w Cp. ch. 16. 7, 11.
x Num. 21. 30.
y ch. 13. 6.
z Deut. 34. 1.
a Judg. 11. 18.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4.
cc See ch. 3. 24.
d 1 Sam. 22. 3.
e Num. 32. 37.

R.V. [1] Or, *oracle* [2] Or, *adder* [3] Or, *there is no straggler in his ranks* [4] Or, *oracle concerning* [5] Or, *in the night* [6] Or, *Bayith and Dibon are gone up to the high places* [7] Or, *the temple* [8] Or, *upon* [9] Or, as otherwise read, *fugitives* [10] Or, as *an heifer of three years old* [11] Heb. *desolations.* [12] Or, *over* [13] Or, *Petra* [14] Or, *to* [15] According to many ancient versions, *Let the outcasts of Moab dwell with thee; be thou &c.* [16] Or, *extortion* [17] Heb. *the treaders down.*

A.V. * Or, *adder.* † Or, he shall *not* be *alone.* ‡ Or, *assemblies.* § Or, *betake themselves unto it.* ‖ Or, *cut off.* ** Heb. *descending into weeping*, or, *coming down with weeping.* †† Or, *to the borders thereof, even to Zoar, as an heifer.* ‡‡ Heb. *breaking.* §§ Heb. *desolations.* ‖‖ Or, *valley of the Arabians.* † Heb. *additions.* ‡ Or, *Petra:* Heb. *A rock.* § Or, *a nest forsaken.* ‖ Heb. *Bring.* ** Heb. *wringer.* †† Heb. *the treaders down.*

out of the land. 5 [a]And a throne in mercy shall be established in mercy, shall the throne be *established: and one he shall sit thereon upon it in truth, truth in the tent tabernacle of David; judging, and seeking judgement, judgment, and swift to do hasting righteousness.

6 [d]We have heard of the pride of Moab, *that* Moab; he is very proud; proud: even [g]of his arrogancy, haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath; wrath: *but* his boastings are nought. lies *shall* not *be* so. 7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, [h]every one shall howl: for the [14]raisin-cakes foundations of [j]Kir-hareseth shall ye mourn, utterly †mourn; surely *they are* stricken. 8 For the fields of Heshbon languish, *and* [m]the vine of Sibmah; Sibmah: [2]the lords of the nations heathen have broken down the choice principal plants thereof; thereof, they reached are come even unto Jazer, they wandered into *through* the wilderness; wilderness: her branches were spread abroad, are ‡stretched out, they passed are gone over the sea. 9 Therefore [p]I will weep bewail with [m]the weeping of Jazer for the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for upon §the shouting for [s]thy summer fruits and upon for thy harvest the *battle* shout is fallen. 10 [t]And gladness is taken away, and [u]joy out of the fruitful plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no [x]singing, neither joyful noise: no [y]treader shall tread shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no out wine [z]in the *their* presses; I have made the *their* *vintage* shout shouting to cease. 11 Wherefore [a]my bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-heres. Kir-haresh. 12 And it shall come to pass, when Moab presenteth himself, it is seen that when [c]he wearieth himself upon Moab is weary on [d]the high place, and that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray, that pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the LORD spake hath spoken concerning Moab ‖in time past. since that time. 14 But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, [b]as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be brought into contempt, contemned, with all his that great multitude; and the remnant shall be [c]very small and of no account. ‖feeble.

17 1 The [3][e]burden of [f]Damascus.

Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap. 2 The cities of [k]Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and [l]none shall make them afraid. 3 The fortress also shall cease from [n]Ephraim, and the kingdom[4] from [n]Damascus, and the remnant of Syria; Syria: they shall be as [o]the glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, in that day it shall come to pass, that [o]the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and [q]the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean. 5 And it shall be [r]as when the harvestman gathereth the standing corn, and his arm reapeth the ears; yea, reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as when one gleaneth he that gathereth ears in [v]the valley of Rephaim. 6 Yet [w]there shall be left therein gleanings, gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the [5]shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost branches of a fruitful tree, fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 7 [b]In At that day shall a man look unto to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel. 8 [e]And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall he have respect to that which his fingers have made, either the [f]Asherim, groves, or the sun-images. **images. 9 [g]In that day shall his strong cities be as the a forsaken places bough,

a ch. 32. 1, 2. Dan. 7. 14, 27. Mic. 4. 7. Luke 1. 33.
b ch. 21. 16.
c Cp. ch. 10. 22.
d Jer. 48. 29. Zeph. 2. 10.
e See ch. 13. 1.
f ch. 7. 8. Zech. 9. 1. See Jer. 49. 23—27 & Amos 1. 3—5.
g Judg. 3. 14. 2 Kin. 13. 20. Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 1.
h ch. 15. 3.
i 2 Sam. 6. 19. Cp. ver. 9.
j 2 Kin. 3. 25. Cp. ch. 15. 1.
k Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 25.
l Mic. 4. 4.
m Jer. 48. 32.
n ch. 7. 16 & 8. 4.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 21.
p Cp. ch. 15. 5.
q ch. 10. 16.
r Cp. ch. 24. 1.
s Cp. ver. 7.
t Jer. 48. 33.
u Cp. ch. 9. 3.
v See 2 Sam. 5. 18.
w ch. 24. 13.
x Cp. Judg. 9. 27.
y ch. 63. 3. Jer. 25. 30.
z ch. 5. 2.
a ch. 15. 5. Jer. 48. 36.
b Cp. Hos. 8. 14.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 29.
d ch. 15. 2. Cp. Num. 22. 41 & 23. 14, 28.
e ch. 27. 9. Mic. 5. 13, 14.
f Ex. 34. 13. See Deut. 16. 21.
g Cp. ch. 27. 10.
h See Amos 2. 1—3.

R.V. 1 Or, *foundations* 2 Or, *her choice plants did break down the lords of nations* 3 Or, *oracle concerning*
4 Or, *from Damascus; and the remnant of Syria shall &c.* 5 Heb. *beating.*
A.V. * Or, *prepared.* † Or, *mutter.* ‡ Or, *plucked up.* § Or, *the alarm is fallen upon, &c.* ‖ Or, *not many.*
** Or, *sun images.*

[1]in the wood and on the mountain top, which
and an uppermost branch,
were forsaken from before the children
they left because of
of Israel: and desolation.
It shall be a
there shall be
[10] For [b]thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation,
Because
and hast not been mindful of the [d]rock of thy [2]strength; therefore
strength,
thou plantest [3]pleasant plants, and
shalt thou plant
settest it with [4]strange slips: [11] in the day
shalt set
of thy planting thou hedgest it in,
shalt thou make thy plant to grow,
thou makest
and in the morning thy seed to
shalt thou make
blossom: but the harvest
flourish:
[5]fleeth away
shall be *a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

[12] Ah, [f]the [6]uproar of many
Woe to the †multitude
peoples, which
people,
roar
make a noise like the roaring of the seas; and the rushing of nations, that
noise
to
rush
make a rushing like the rushing of ‡mighty waters! [13] [g]The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: [i]but shall rebuke [7]them, and [8]they shall flee far off, and shall be chased [k]as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and [l]like before the
he
God
the whirling dust
§a rolling thing
storm.
whirlwind.
[14] [m]At eventide behold terror; *and* before the morning [9]they are not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.
And behold at
eveningtide trouble;
he *is*

18 [1] Ah, Woe to the land of the shadowing
[10]
[rustling of wings, which is beyond the rivers of
with
[11][u]Ethiopia: [2] that [v]sendeth ambassadors by the sea, [12]even in vessels of [x]papyrus bulrushes upon the waters, *saying*, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation [13][z]tall ‖scattered and smooth, peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning onward hitherto; **a nation [14]that [a]meteth out and treadeth down, ††whose land the rivers [15]divide have spoiled!
meted
trodden
[3] All ye inhabitants of the world, and [ye] dwellers on the earth,

a See ch. 5. 26
b Ps. 106. 21.
c Ps. 11. 4.
d ch. 26. 4. Cp. Deut. 32. 4, 18, 31.
e Cp. Ezek. 31. 3, 12, 13.
f See ch. 22. 5—7.
g Cp. ch. 33. 3.
h Ps. 68. 31. Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 23(?) & Zeph. 3. 10(?).
i Ps. 9. 5. Cp. Joel 3. 2.
j ver. 2.
k See Ps. 1. 4.
l Ps. 83. 13.
m Cp. Ps. 30. 5.
n 2 Sam. 7. 13.
o Cp. ch. 25. 10.
p See ch. 13. 1.
q Cp. Joel 3. 19. See Jer. 46. 13—26 & Ezek. 29. 1—31. 2 & 31. 18—32. 32.
r Ps. 18. 10, 11 & 104. 3. Cp. Matt. 26. 64 & Rev. 1. 7.
s Cp. ch. 8. 8 & 17. 12.
t Ex. 12. 12. Cp. 1 Sam. 5. 3 & Jer. 43. 12 & 50. 2.
u 2 Kin. 19. 9.
v ch. 30. 4.
w ch. 13. 7. See Josh. 2. 11.
x Ex. 2. 3 (mg.).
y Cp. Judg. 7. 22.
z ver. 7.
a Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.

when [a]an ensign is lifted up on the mountains,
see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the
see ye
mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet,
the trumpet is blown,
hear ye. [4] For the LORD said unto me, I will
thus hath
so
be still,
take my rest,
[c]and I will ‡‡consider in my dwelling place; [16]like clear heat §§upon herbs, *and* like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest. [5] [e]For afore the harvest, when the blossom is over, bud is perfect, and the flower becometh a ripening grape, sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall cut off the sprigs with pruninghooks, pruning hooks, and the spreading branches shall he take away *and* cut down. take away *and* cut down the branches.
behold
consider
place like a
in sunshine,

[6] [e]They shall be left together unto the ravenous birds of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the ravenous birds shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them. [7] [h]In that time shall a present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people
fowls
fowls
the
[j]tall ‖scattered and smooth, peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning onward hitherto; a nation that meteth out and treadeth down, trodden under foot, whose land the rivers divide, have spoiled, to the place of the [n]name of the LORD of hosts, [o]the mount Zion.
meted

19 [1] The [17][p]burden of [q]Egypt. Behold, the LORD [r]rideth upon a swift cloud, and cometh unto shall come into Egypt: and [t]the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall [w]melt in the midst of it. [2] And I will [18]stir up *set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: [y]and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, *and* kingdom against kingdom. [3] And the spirit of Egypt †shall be made void fail in the midst of it thereof; and I will [19]‡destroy

b Ps. 106. 21.
c Ps. 11. 4.
d ch. 26. 4. Cp. Deut. 32. 4, 18, 31.
e Cp. Ezek. 31. 3, 12, 13.
f See ch. 22. 5—7.
g Cp. ch. 33. 3.
h Ps. 68. 31. Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 23(?) & Zeph. 3. 10(?).
i Ps. 9. 5. Cp. Joel 3. 2.
j ver. 2.
k See Ps. 1. 4.
l Ps. 83. 13.
m Cp. Ps. 30. 5.
n 2 Sam. 7. 13.
o Cp. ch. 25. 10.
p See ch. 13. 1.
q Cp. Joel 3. 19. See Jer. 46. 13—26 & Ezek. 29. 1—31. 2 & 31. 18—32. 32.
r Ps. 18. 10, 11 & 104. 3. Cp. Matt. 26. 64 & Rev. 1. 7.
s Cp. ch. 8. 8 & 17. 12.
t Ex. 12. 12. Cp. 1 Sam. 5. 3 & Jer. 43. 12 & 50. 2.
u 2 Kin. 19. 9.
v ch. 30. 4.
w ch. 13. 7. See Josh. 2. 11.
x Ex. 2. 3 (mg.).
y Cp. Judg. 7. 22.
z ver. 7.
a Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.

R.V. [1] The Sept. reads, *of the Amorites and the Hivites.* [2] Or, *strong hold* [3] Or, *plantings of Adonis* [4] Or, *vine slips of a strange god* [5] Or, *shall be a heap* [6] Or, *multitude* [7] Heb. *him.* [8] Heb. *he.* [9] Heb. *he is.* [10] Or, *shadowing with wings* [11] Heb. *Cush.* [12] Or, *and* [13] Or, *dragged away and peeled* [14] Or, *meted out and trodden down* Heb. *of line, line, and of treading down.* [15] Or, *have spoiled* [16] Or, *when there is* [17] Or, *oracle concerning* [18] Or, *join together* Or, *arm* [19] Heb. *swallow up.*

A.V. * Or, *removed in the day of inheritance, and* there shall be *deadly sorrow.* † Or, *noise.* ‡ Or, *many.* § Or, *thistle-down.* ‖ Or, *outspread and polished.* ** Or, *a nation that meteth out, and treadeth down.* Heb. *a nation of line, line, and treading under foot.* †† Or, *whose land the rivers despise.* ‡‡ Or, *regard my set dwelling.* §§ Or, *after rain.* * Heb. *mingle.* † Heb. *shall be emptied.* ‡ Heb. *swallow up.*

the [a]counsel thereof: and they
shall seek [unto to] the idols, and to
the [1]charmers, and [b]to them that
have familiar spirits, and to the
wizards. 4 And [I will [2]give over the Egyptians will I *give over]
into the hand of [d]a cruel
lord; and a fierce king shall
rule over them, saith the Lord,
the LORD of hosts. 5 And the
waters shall fail from the [g]sea,
and the river shall be wasted
and [become dry. dried up.] 6 And [the rivers they shall turn shall stink; the [3]streams [t]of [4]Egypt]
the rivers far away; *and* the brooks of defence
shall be [minished emptied] and dried up:
the reeds and flags shall wither
[away.] 7 The [meadows paper reeds] by the [Nile, brooks,]
by the [brink mouth] of the [Nile, brooks,] and
[all that is every thing] sown by the [Nile, brooks,] shall
[become dry, wither,] be driven away, [t]and
be no more. 8 The [j]fishers also
shall [lament, mourn,] and all they that cast
angle into the [Nile brooks] shall [mourn, lament,]
and they that spread nets
upon the waters shall languish.
9 Moreover they that work in
[*combed fine] flax, and they that weave
[5white cloth, ‡networks,] shall be [ashamed. confounded.] 10 And
her [6p pillars they] shall be broken in
[pieces,] all [they 7that 9work make] the §purposes thereof,
for hire *shall be* grieved in soul. 11 The
sluices *and* ponds ‖for fish. Surely the
princes of [s]Zoan are [utterly foolish; fools,]
the counsel of the [wisest counsellors wise counsellors]
of Pharaoh is become brutish:
how say ye unto Pharaoh, I am
the son of the wise, the son
of ancient kings? 12 Where
[then *are* they? where] are thy [u]wise men?
and let them tell thee [now; now,] and
let them know what the LORD
of hosts hath purposed [concerning upon]
Egypt. 13 The princes of [s]Zoan
are become fools, the princes of
[8x]Noph are deceived; they have
[caused Egypt to go astray, also seduced Egypt, *even* **they] that are
the [*corner stay] stone of the tribes thereof.
14 The LORD hath mingled [††a]a
[spirit of perverseness perverse spirit] in the midst [of her thereof:]

a ver. 11.
b ch. 8. 19.
c Cp. ch. 24. 20 & 29. 9.
d ch. 20. 4. Jer. 46. 26. Ezek. 29. 19.
e ch. 9. 14.
f Jer. 50. 37 & 51. 30. Nah. 3. 13.
g Cp. Ezek. 32. 2 & Nah. 3. 8 (mg.).
h ch. 10. 32.
i ch. 37. 25 & mg. for mg.
j Cp. Num. 11. 5.
k ver. 21.
l Cp. ch. 30. 17 & 2 Kin. 7. 13.
m Cp. Zeph. 3. 9.
n Cp. Ezek. 27. 7.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 17.
p Cp. Gal. 2. 9.
q Jer. 46. 21.
r Cp. Gen. 28. 18.
s ch. 30. 4. Num. 13. 22. Ps. 78. 43.
t Cp. Obad. 21.
u 1 Kin. 4. 30. Acts 7. 22.
v Cp. ver. 25.
w Zech. 14. 16—18. Cp. ch. 2. 2.
x Jer. 2. 16 & 44. 1 & 46. 14, 19. Ezek. 30. 13, 16.
y Jer. 46. 25, 26.
z Judg. 20. 2 (mg.). 1 Sam. 14. 38 (mg.). Cp. Zech. 10. 4.
a Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 22.

and they have caused Egypt to
[go astray err] in every work thereof,
[c]as a drunken man [9]staggereth
in his vomit. 15 Neither shall
there be [for Egypt any work, *any* work for Egypt,] which
the [e]head or tail, [palm-branch branch] or
rush, may do.
16 In that day shall Egypt be
[f]like unto women: and it shall
[tremble be afraid] and fear because of the
[h]shaking of the hand of the
LORD of hosts, which he shaketh
over it. 17 And the land of
Judah shall [become be] a terror unto
Egypt, [10]every one [to whom mention is made mention] thereof shall be [that maketh afraid, afraid in himself,]
because of the [purpose counsel] of the LORD
of hosts, which he [purposeth hath determined]
against it.
18 [k]In that day [there] shall [be]
[l]five cities in the land of Egypt
[that] [m]speak ‡‡the language of
Canaan, and swear to the LORD
of hosts; one shall be [called called,] The
city §§of [11]destruction.
19 In that day shall there be
an [o]altar to the LORD in the
midst of the land of Egypt, and
a [r]pillar at the border thereof
to the LORD. 20 [r]And it shall
be for a sign and for a witness
unto the LORD of hosts in the
land of Egypt: for they shall
cry unto the LORD because of
the oppressors, and [t]he shall
send them a saviour, and [12]a
[defender, great one,] and he shall deliver them.
21 [v]And the LORD shall [13]be known
to Egypt, and the Egyptians
shall know the LORD in that
[day; [w]yea, they day, and] shall [worship with do] sacrifice
and [oblation, and oblation; yea, they] shall vow a
vow unto the LORD, and sha
perform it. 22 [y]And the LORD
shall smite [Egypt, smiting Egypt: he shall smite and healing; heal *it:*] and they shall return
[unto *even* to] the LORD, and he shall be

R.V. 1 Or, *whisperers* 2 Or, *shut up* 3 Or, *canals* 4 Heb. *Mazor.* 5 Or, *cotton* 6 Or, *foundatio*
7 Or, *that make dams* 8 Or, *Memphis* 9 Or, *goeth astray* 10 Or, *every one that maketh mention thereof, to him sh*
they turn in fear 11 Or, *Heres* Or, according to another reading, *the sun* 12 Or, *a mighty one* 13 Or, *make himself kno*
A.V. * Or, *shut up.* † Heb. *and shall not be.* ‡ Or, *white works.* § Heb. *foundations.* ‖ Heb. *of living thin*
** Or, *governors.* Heb. *corners.* †† Heb. *a spirit of perverseness.* ‡‡ Heb. *the lip.* §§ Or, *of Heres*, or, *of the sun.*

intreated of them, and shall heal them.

23 [a]In that day shall there be a (high way / highway) out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into (Assyria; / Assyria,) [f]and the Egyptians shall (worship / serve) with the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, (even) [h]a blessing in the midst of the (earth: / land:) 25 (for that / Whom) the LORD of hosts (hath blessed them, / shall bless,) saying, Blessed be Egypt [k]my people, and Assyria [m]the work of my hands, and [n]Israel mine inheritance.

20 1 In the year that [1p]Tartan came unto [q]Ashdod, (when / when) Sargon the king of Assyria sent (him, / him,) and [he] fought against (Ashdod / Ashdod,) and took it; 2 at (that / the same) time (the LORD spake / spake the LORD) *by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, (Go, / Go) and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put (thy shoe from off / off thy shoe from) thy foot. And he did so, walking [u]naked and barefoot. 3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot [2]three years [v]for a sign and (a wonder / wonder) upon Egypt and upon [3w]Ethiopia; 4 so shall the [x]king of Assyria lead away [†]the (captives / Egyptians) of Egypt, (prisoners, / and the) (exiles of Ethiopia, / Ethiopians captives,) young and old, naked and barefoot, (and / even) with *their* buttocks uncovered, to the [‡]shame of Egypt. 5 [z]And they shall be (dismayed / afraid) and (ashamed, because / ashamed) of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory. 6 And the inhabitant of [d]this (coastland / §isle) shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, [f]whither we (fled / flee) for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and [we] how shall we escape?

21 1 The [‖b]burden of the (wilderness / desert) of [c]the sea. [d]As whirlwinds in [e]the (South sweep through, / south pass through; so) it cometh from the (wilderness, / desert,) from a terrible land. 2 A [5‖]grievous vision is declared unto me; [g]the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O [‖Elam; / Elam:] besiege, O [j]Media; all the [l]sighing thereof [6]have I made to cease. 3 Therefore are my loins filled with (anguish; / pain:) [o]pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman (in travail / that travaileth:) I (am / was) [7]pained so that I cannot hear (was bowed down at the hearing *of it*; / was) I (am / was) dismayed (so that I cannot see. / at the seeing *of it*.) 4 **My heart [8]panteth, horror hath (panted, / fearfulness) affrighted me: [r]the (twilight that I desired / night of my pleasure) hath (been / he) ††turned into (trembling / fear) unto me. 5 [‖]They prepare (Prepare) the table, (they [9]set the watch, they eat, they / watch in the watchtower, eat,) drink: (rise up, / arise,) ye princes, *and* [t]anoint the shield. 6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a (watchman; / watchman,) let him declare what he (seeth: / seeth.) 7 [10]and when he seeth [11]a troop, (And he saw a chariot *with* a [12]horsemen in pairs, [11]a troop / couple of horsemen, a chariot) of asses, *and* [11]a (troop / chariot) of (camels, / camels;) and he (shall hearken / hearkened) diligently with much (heed. / heed:) 8 And ‡‡he (cried as a / cried, A) lion: (O Lord, / My lord,) [y]I stand continually upon the (watch-tower / watchtower) in the (day-time, and / daytime, and) I am set in my ward [13]§§ whole nights: 9 and, behold, here [14]cometh a (troop / chariot) of men, [12]horsemen in pairs. *with* a couple of horsemen. [a]And he answered and said, [b]Babylon is fallen, is fallen; [c]and all the graven images of her gods (are / he hath) broken unto the ground. 10 O thou [e]my threshing, and the [15*]corn of my floor: that which I have

a ch. 11. 16.
b See ch. 18. 1.
c Jer. 51. 36, 42.
d Jer. 51. 1.
e See Gen. 12. 9 & mg.
f Cp. ver. 18, 21 & Zeph. 3. 9.
g ch. 24. 16 & 33. 1.
h Cp. Gen. 12. 2, 3.
i See ch. 11. 11.
j See ch. 13. 17.
k Cp. Hos. 2. 23.
l Ezek. 9. 4.
m ch. 29. 23.
n Deut. 32. 9.
o See ch. 13. 8.
p 2 Kin. 18. 17.
q 1 Sam. 5. 1.
r Cp. Deut. 28. 67.
s Jer. 51. 39, 57.
t 2 Sam. 1. 21.
u Mic. 1. 8, 11. Cp. 1 Sam. 19. 24.
v Cp. ch. 8. 18.
w ch. 18. 1 & mg. for mg.
x ch. 19. 4.
y Hab. 2. 1.
z ch. 30. 3, 5. Cp. ch. 37. 9.
a Cp. Hab. 2. 2.
b Jer. 51. 8. Cited Rev. 14. 8 & 18. 2.
c ch. 46. 1.
d Jer. 47. 7. Cp. ch. 14. 29, 31.
e Jer. 51. 33. Amos 1. 3. Cp. Mic. 4. 13.
f Cp. ch. 37. 6.

R.V. [1] The title of the Assyrian commander in chief. [2] Or, *to be for three years a sign &c.* [3] Heb. *Cush.* [4] Or, *oracle concerning* [5] Or, *hard* [6] Or, *will I make* [7] Heb. *bent.* [8] Heb. *wandereth.* [9] Or, *spread the carpets* [10] Or, *and he saw...and he hearkened* [11] Or, *a chariot* Or, *chariots* [12] Or, *a pair of horsemen* [13] Or, *every night* [14] Or, *come chariots of men* [15] Heb. *son.*

A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of Isaiah.* † Heb. *the captivity of Egypt.* ‡ Heb. *nakedness.* § Or, *country.* ‖ Heb. *hard.* ** Or, *My mind wandered.* †† Heb. *put.* ‡‡ Or, *cried as a lion.* §§ Or, *every night.* ¶ Heb. *son.*

heard [from of] the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

11 The [1b]burden of [c]Dumah.
[One He] calleth [unto to] me out of [e]Seir, Watchman, [2]what of the night? Watchman, [2]what of the night? 12 The watchman said, The morning [3]cometh, and also [j]the night: if ye will inquire, [l]inquire ye: [4]turn ye, return, come.

13 The [5b]burden upon [n]Arabia. In the [6]forest [7]in [n]Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye [o]travelling companies of [n]Dedanites. [Dedanim.] 14 Unto him that [8]was thirsty they brought water; [9]the inhabitants of the land of Tema *brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him [their bread. that fled.] 15 For they fled [away] †from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war. 16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, [u]according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of [v]Kedar shall fail: 17 and the residue of the number of [the] ‡archers, the mighty men of the children of [v]Kedar, shall be [few diminished]: [z]for the [LORD, the LORD] God of [Israel, Israel] hath spoken it.

1 The [1b]burden of [i]the
22 valley of vision.
What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops? 2 O [thou Thou] that art full of [shoutings, stirs,] a tumultuous city, [d]a joyous [town; city:] thy slain [men] are [e]not slain with the sword, [neither are they nor] dead in battle. 3 [g]All thy rulers [fled away are fled] together, they [were are] bound [10]§ by the archers: all that [were are] found [of in] thee [were are] bound together, [11 they which have] fled [afar off. from far.] 4 Therefore said I, Look away from [me, me;] ‖[a]I will weep [bitterly; bitterly,] [12]labour not to comfort me, [for because of] the spoiling of the daughter of my people. 5 For it is [d]a day of [discomfiture, trouble,] and of [f]treading down, and of [g]perplexity, [perplexity] [h]from [by] the [Lord, the LORD of hosts, Lord GOD of hosts] in [i]the valley of [vision; a vision,] breaking down [of] the walls, and [a of] crying to the [13]mountains. 6 And [k]Elam bare the [quiver, quiver] with [14]chariots of men *and* [horsemen; horsemen,] and [m]Kir** uncovered the shield. 7 And it [came shall come] to pass, that ††thy choicest valleys [were shall be] full of chariots, and the horsemen [shall] set themselves in array ‡‡at the gate. 8 And he [took away discovered] [p]the covering of [Judah; Judah,] and thou didst look in that day to [r]the armour [in of] the house of the forest. 9 [And ye saw Ye have seen also] [s]the breaches of the city of David, that they [were are] many: and [t]ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool. 10 And ye [have] numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and [ye brake down the houses the houses have ye broken down] to fortify the wall. 11 [t]Ye made also a [reservoir ditch] between [w]the two walls for the water of [x]the old pool: but [y]ye [looked not have not looked] unto [15]him that had done this, [the maker thereof,] neither had ye respect unto him that fashioned it long ago. 12 And in that day [a]did the [Lord, the LORD of hosts, Lord GOD of hosts] call to weeping, and to mourning, and to [bb]baldness, and to [c]girding with sackcloth: 13 and [behold, behold] joy and gladness, slaying [oxen oxen,] and killing sheep, eating [flesh flesh,] and drinking wine: [f]let us eat and [drink, drink;] for [to-morrow to morrow] we shall die. 14 And [the LORD of hosts] [h]revealed himself [it was revealed in mine ears by the in mine ears,] [LORD of hosts,] Surely [i]this iniquity shall not be [16]purged from you [j]till ye die, saith the [Lord, the LORD Lord GOD] of hosts.

a Jer. 9. 1. Mic. 1. 8.
b See ch. 13. 1.
c Gen. 25. 14. 1 Chr. 1. 30.
d Cp. ch. 37. 3.
e Deut. 2. 8. Ezek. 35. 2.
f ch. 10. 6 & 18. 2.
g Mic. 7. 4.
h ch. 2. 12—17.
i ver. 5. Jer. 21. 13. Cp. Joel 3. 12, 14.
j Cp. Job 36. 20 & Amos 5. 8.
k See ch. 11. 11.
l Cp. Ps. 37. 36.
m 2 Kin. 16. 9.
n Gen. 25. 3. Jer. 25. 23, 24.
o Cp. Gen. 37. 25.
p ch. 30. 1.
q Job 6. 19.
r 1 Kin. 10. 17.
s ver. 5, 10. Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 5.
t Cp. Neh. 3. 16.
u See ch. 16. 14.
v ch. 60. 7. Gen. 25. 13. Ps. 120. 5, 6. S. of S. 1. 5. Jer. 2. 10 & 49. 28. Ezek. 27. 21.
w Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 4.
x Cp. ch. 7. 3 & 2 Kin. 20. 20 & 2 Chr. 32. 3, 4 & Ecclus. 48. 17.
y Cp. ch. 5. 12.
z ch. 1. 20.
a Cp. Joel 2. 17.
bb See ch. 3. 24.
c See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
d ch. 32. 13.
e Lam. 4. 9.
f ch. 56. 12. Wisd. 2. 6. Cited 1 Cor. 15. 32.
g Cp. ch. 1. 10.
h ch. 5. 9.
i Cp. ch. 27. 9 & 1 Sam. 3. 14.
j Cp. ver. 13.

R.V. 1 Or, *oracle concerning* 2 Or, *what* hour 3 Or, *is come* 4 Or, *come ye again* 5 Or, *oracle* 6 Or, *thickets* 7 Or, according to the ancient versions, *at evening* 8 Or, *is thirsty bring ye* 9 Or, as otherwise read, *ye inhabitants of the land of Tema, meet* 10 Or, *without the bow* 11 Or, *which had fled from far* 12 Or, *hastes* 13 Or, *mountain* 14 Or, *troops* 15 Or, *the maker thereof* 16 Or, *expiated by*

A.V. * Or, *bring ye.* † Or, *for fear.* Heb. *from the face.* ‡ Heb. *bows.* § Heb. *of the bow.* ‖ Heb. *I will be bitter in weeping.* ** Heb. *made naked.* †† Heb. *the choice of thy valleys.* ‡‡ Or, *toward.*

15 Thus saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this [1]treasurer, even unto [b]Shebna, which is over the house, *and say,* 16 What doest hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, [c]that thou hast hewed thee out here a a sepulchre? [f]hewing sepulchre here, *as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, *and graving that graveth an habitation for himself in the rock! a rock? 17 Behold, †the LORD will hurl carry thee away violently [2]as a with ‡a mighty *strong* man; yea, [j]he will [3]wrap thee up closely. captivity, and will surely cover thee. 18 He will surely violently [4]turn and toss thee like a ball into a §large country: country: there shalt thou die, and there shall be [m]the chariots of thy glory, thou glory *shall be* the shame of thy lord's house. 19 [o]And I will thrust drive thee from thine office, thy station, and from thy station state shall he pull thee down. 20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant [q]Eliakim the son of Hilkiah: 21 and [q]I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be [s]a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah. 22 [u]And the key of the house of David will I lay [v]upon his shoulder; [w]and so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. 23 And I will fasten him [a]as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be [x]for a throne of glory glorious throne to his father's house. 24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, every small vessel, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups cups, even to all the ‖vessels of flagons. 25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall [a]the nail that was is fastened in a the sure place give way; be removed, and it shall be hewn cut down, and fall fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

23 1 The [5][d]burden of [e]Tyre. Howl, ye [g]ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, [h]so that there is no house, no entering in: from [i]the land of Kittim Chittim it is revealed to them. 2 Be **still, ye inhabitants of [k]the [6]isle; thou whom the merchants of [l]Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished. 3 And on by great waters the seed of [n]Shihor, Sihor, the harvest of the Nile, was river, *is* her revenue; and she was is a [p]the mart of nations. 4 Be thou ashamed, O [l]Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, *even* the strong hold strength of the sea, saying, I have not travailed, travail not, nor brought forth, bring forth children, neither have I nourished do I nourish up young men, nor brought bring up virgins. 5 [7]When As at the report cometh to concerning Egypt, they shall *so* shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre. 6 [r]Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of [k]the [6]isle. 7 Is this your joyous *city,* [t]whose antiquity is [8]of ancient days, whose days? her own feet carried shall carry her ††afar off to sojourn? sojourn. 8 Who hath purposed this taken this counsel against Tyre, [9]the crowning *city,* whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth? 9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, ‡‡[y]to [10]stain the pride of all glory, *and* to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth. 10 [11]Pass through thy land as the Nile, a river, O daughter of Tarshish: Tarshish: there is no girdle *about thee* more any more. §§strength. 11 [z]He hath stretched out his hand over the sea, he hath shaken shook

a Cp. ch. 33. 20 & 54. 2. Eccles. 12. 11.
b ch. 36. 3, 11, 22 & 37. 2. 2 Kin. 18. 18, 26, 37 & 19. 2.
c 2 Chr. 16. 14.
d See ch. 13. 1.
e Cp. Jer. 25. 22 & 27. 2, 3. See Ezek. 26. 2—28. 24 & Joel 3. 4—8 & Amos 1. 9, 10 & Zech. 9. 2—4.
f Matt. 27. 60.
g ver. 14. 1 Kin. 10. 22 & 22. 48.
h ch. 24. 10.
i Jer. 2. 10. See Gen. 10. 4.
j Cp. Dan. 3. 21.
k ch. 20. 6 (for mg.). Cp. Gen. 10. 5 & mg. for mg.
l ver. 4, 12. Gen. 10. 15. Josh. 19. 28. Jer. 25. 22 & 27. 3. Ezek. 27. 8 & 32. 30. Joel 3. 4. Zech. 9. 2.
m Cp. ch. 36. 9.
n See Jer. 2. 18 & mg.
o Cp. ver. 25.
p See Ezek. 27. 3—23.
q ch. 36. 3 & 37. 2. 2 Kin. 18. 18, 26, 37 & 19. 2.
r ver. 12.
s Gen. 45. 8.
t Cp. Gen. 10. 15.
u Rev. 3. 7.
v ch. 9. 6.
w Cp. Job 12. 14.
x Cp. Rev. 3. 21.
y Cp. Ezek. 28. 7.
z Cp. Ex. 14. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *steward* [2] Or, *O thou* strong *man* [3] Or, *lay fast hold on thee* [4] Or, *wind thee round and round like a ball* and toss thee [5] Or, *oracle concerning* [6] Or, *coastland* [7] Or, *As at the report concerning Egypt, so &c.* [8] Or, *of ancient days) her own feet shall carry &c.* [9] Or, *that giveth crowns* [10] Heb. *profane.* [11] Or, *Overflow*
A.V. * Or, *O he.* † Or, *the LORD who covered thee with an excellent covering, and clothed thee gorgeously, shall surely, &c.* ‡ Heb. *the captivity of a man.* § Heb. *large of spaces.* ‖ Or, *instruments of viols.* ** Heb. *silent.* †† Heb. *from afar off.* ‡‡ Heb. *to pollute.* §§ Heb. *girdle.*

the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment *against †the merchant [a commandment concerning] [1b Canaan, city,] to destroy the ‡strong holds thereof. 12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed [virgin, virgin,] daughter of [d]Zidon: arise, [e]pass over to [f Kittim; even there Chittim; there also] shalt thou have no rest. 13 [Behold, Behold] the land of [g]the Chaldeans; this people [2 is no more; was not, *till*] the Assyrian [3 hath appointed it for 4 the founded it for them that] [beasts of dwell in] the wilderness: they set up [5k their towers, the towers thereof,] they [6 overthrew raised up] the palaces thereof; [*and* he made brought] it [a to] ruin. 14 [n]Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for your [strong hold strength] is laid waste. 15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten [p]seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of [p]seventy years [7 it §shall be unto] Tyre [as in the sing] [as an song of the] harlot. 16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered. 17 And it shall come to pass after the end of [p]seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall [return turn] to her hire, and [v]shall [play the harlot commit fornication] with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth. 18 And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for 8 ‖durable clothing.

24 1 Behold, [b]the LORD maketh the [9]earth empty, and maketh it waste, and **turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof. 2 [a]And it shall be, as with the people, so with the ††priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; [c]as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; [h]as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him. 3 [j]The [earth land] shall be utterly emptied, and utterly [spoiled; spoiled:] [l]for the LORD hath spoken this word. 4 [m]The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, 10 ‡‡the [lofty haughty] people of the earth do languish. 5 The earth also is [o polluted defiled] under the inhabitants thereof; because [q]they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant. 6 Therefore [r]hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein [s]are [found guilty desolate]: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left. 7 [t]The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merry-hearted do sigh. 8 [u]The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth. 9 They shall not drink wine [w]with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it. 10 [x]The city of [11]confusion is broken down: [y]every house is shut up, that no man may come in. 11 [z]There is a crying [in the for] streets because of the wine: [wine in the streets], [a]all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is [12]gone. 12 In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction. 13 [For When] thus [shall it it shall] be in the midst of the [earth land]

a Hos. 4. 9. Cp. Lam. 4. 16. See ch. 3. 1—3.
b See Hos. 12. 7 (mg.).
c Cp. Ezek. 7. 12, 13.
d See ver. 2.
e ver. 6.
f ver. 1.
g ch. 47. 1 & 48. 14.
h Cp. Jer. 15. 10.
i Cp. Ps. 72. 9 (for mg.) & 74. 14 (for mg.).
j ver. 1, 6.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 1 & Jer. 6. 27.
l See ch. 1. 20.
m Cp. ch. 16. ‖ & Hos. 4. 3.
n See ver. 1.
o Num. 35. 33.
p Jer. 25. 11, 22.
q Cp. ch. 2. 6, 8.
r Zech. 5. 3, 4.
s Cp. Ps. 5. 10.
t Cp. Joel 1. 10, 12.
u Jer. 7. 34. Hos. 2. 11. Cp. Amos 8. 10.
v Rev. 17. 1, 2.
w Cp. Amos 6. 5, 6.
x Cp. ch. 34. 11.
y ch. 23. 1.
z Cp. ver. 7 & Ps. 144. 14 & Joel 1. 5.
a Cp. Joel 1. 12.
b ch. 13. 9.

R.V. 1 Or, *the merchant* people 2 Or, *was not* 3 Or, *founded* 4 Or, *them that dwell in the wilderness.* 5 Or, *the towers thereof* 6 Or, *raised up* 7 Or, *shall Tyre sing as an harlot* 8 Or, *stately* 9 Or, *land* and so in vv. 3, 4, &c. 10 Or, *the high ones of the people* 11 Or, *wasteness* See Gen. 1: 2. 12 Heb. *gone into captivity.*

A.V. * Or, *concerning a merchantman.* † Heb. *Canaan.* ‡ Or, *strengths.* § Heb. *it shall be unto Tyre as the song of an harlot.* ‖ Heb. *old.* ** Heb. *perverteth the face thereof.* †† Or, *prince.* ‡‡ Heb. *the height of the people.*

among the peoples, people, there shall be [a]as the [1]shaking of an olive tree, and as the grape gleanings gleaning grapes when the vintage is done. 14 These They shall lift up their voice, they shall shout; sing for the majesty of the LORD LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea. 15 [b]Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the [2]east, *fires, even the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel [g]in the [3]isles of the sea.

16 [i]From the †uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to [k]the righteous. But I said, [4]I pine away, I pine away, ‡My leanness, my leanness, woe is unto me! [m]the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously. 17 [o]Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth. 18 [o]And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for [s]the windows from on high are opened, open, and [u]the foundations of the earth do shake. 19 The earth is utterly broken, broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly. 20 The earth [w]shall stagger reel to and fro like a drunken man, drunkard, and shall be moved to and fro removed like a hut cottage; and [y]the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it, it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD [z]shall [5]§punish the host of the [6]high ones that are on high, and [b]the kings of the earth upon the earth. 22 [e]And they shall be gathered together, ‖[f]as prisoners are gathered in the [7]**pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days [b]shall they be [8]††visited. 23 [c]Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed; for ashamed, when [d]the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and [9]‡‡before his [10]ancients gloriously.

a ch. 17. 6. Cp. Mic. 7. 1.
b ch. 29. 6.
c See ch. 13. 10.
d Ps. 99. 1, 2. Mic. 4. 7.
e Cp. ch. 45. 6.
f Ex. 15. 2.
g ch. 11. 11 & mg. for mg.
h Cp. Ps. 107. 32.
i Cp. ver. 14.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 25.
k Cp. ch. 26. 2 & 60. 21.
l Cp. ch. 17. 1 & Jer. 51. 37.
m ch. 21. 2 & 33. 1.
n Cp. ch. 18. 7.
o Jer. 48. 43, 44. Cp. Job 20. 24 & Amos 5. 19.
p Nah. 1. 7.
q ch. 4. 6.
r Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 18.
s See Gen. 7. 11.
t Cp. ch. 32. 2.
u Ps. 18. 7. Ecclus. 16. 19.
v ch. 2. 2, 3 & 11. 9 & 24. 23.
w Cp. ch. 19. 14 & 29. 9.
x Cp. Ps. 63. 5.
y Cp. ver. 5, 6.
z ch. 10. 12 & mg. for mg.
a Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 15.
b Ps. 76. 12. Cp. ch. 10. 12 & 31. 8.
c Cited 1 Cor. 15. 54. Cp. Hos. 13. 14.
d Rev. 7. 17. Cp. ch. 30. 19.
e Mic. 4. 11, 12.
f Cp. ch. 42. 7 & Jer. 37. 16 (mg.) & 38. 6 (mg.).
g Cp. ch. 37. 4.

1 O LORD, [f]thou art my God; [h]I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things, even things; thy [j]counsels of old, in old are faithfulness *and* truth. 2 For thou hast made of a city [l]an heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built. 3 [n]Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee. 4 [p]For thou hast been a strong hold strength to the poor, a strong hold strength to the needy in his distress, [q]a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, [r]when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. 5 [t]As the heat in a dry place shalt thou bring down the noise of strangers; as the heat by the shadow of a cloud, cloud: the song branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low. 6 And [v]in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all peoples people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, [x]of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined. 7 And he will [11]§§destroy [v]in this mountain the face of the covering that is *cast over all peoples, people, [a]and the veil vail that is spread over all nations. 8 [c]He hath swallowed will swallow up death for ever; in victory; and [d]the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and [g]the reproach rebuke of his people shall he take away

Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; even

a Ch. 17. 6. Cp. Mic. 7. 1.
b Ch. 29. 6.
c See Gen. 13. 10.
d Ps. 99. 1, 2. Mic. 4. 7.
e Cp. ch. 45. 6.
f Ex. 15. 2.
g Ch. 11. 11 & mg. for mg.
h Cp. Ps. 107. 32.
i Cp. ver. 14.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 25.
k Cp. ch. 26. 2 & 60. 21.
l Cp. ch. 17. 1 & Jer. 51. 37.
m Ch. 21. 2 & 33. 1.
n Cp. ch. 18. 7.
o Jer. 48. 43, 44. Cp. Job 20. 24 & Amos 5. 19.
p Nah. 1. 7.
q Ch. 4. 6.
r Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 18.
s See Gen. 7. 11.
t Cp. ch. 32. 2.
u Ps. 18. 7. Ecclus. 16. 19.
v Ch. 2. 2, 3 & 11. 9 & 24. 23.
w Cp. ch. 19. 14 & 29. 9.
x Cp. Ps. 63. 5.
y Cp. ver. 5, 6.
z Ch. 10. 12 & mg. for mg.
a Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 15.
b Ps. 76. 12. Cp. ch. 10. 12 & 31. 8.
c Cited 1 Cor. 15. 54. Cp. Hos. 13. 14.
d Rev. 7. 17. Cp. ch. 30. 19.
e Mic. 4. 11, 12.
f Cp. ch. 42. 7 & Jer. 37. 16 (mg.) & 38. 6 (mg.).
g Cp. ch. 37. 4.

R.V. [1] Heb. *beating.* [2] Or, *lights* Or, *fires* [3] Or, *coastlands* [4] Heb. *Leanness to me.* [5] Heb. *visit upon.* * Heb. *height.* [7] Or, *dungeon* [8] Or, *punished* [9] Or, *before his ancients* shall be *glory* [10] Or, *elders* [11] Heb. *swallow up.*

A.V. * Or, *valleys.* † Heb. *wing.* ‡ Heb. *Leanness to me*, or, *My secret to me.* § Heb. *visit upon.* ‖ Heb. *with the gathering of prisoners.* ** Or, *dungeon.* †† Or, *found wanting.* ‡‡ Or, there shall be *glory before his ancients.* §§ Heb. *swallow up.* * Heb. *covered.*

from off all the earth: [a]for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; [c]we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, [e]we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation. 10 For [f]in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and [g]Moab shall be *trodden down [in his place, under him,] even as straw is †trodden down [1]in the [water of for] the dunghill. 11 [i]And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst [2]thereof, [of them,] as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth *his hands* to swim: [3]and [k]he shall [lay low bring down] [4]his their pride [5]together with the [craft spoils] of [4]his their hands. 12 And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls [6]hath shall he [brought bring] down, [laid lay] low, and [brought bring] to the ground, even to the dust.

26 1 In that day [o]shall this song be sung in the land of [Judah: Judah;] We have a strong city; [q]salvation will [he God] appoint for walls and bulwarks. 2 [s]Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth [the] ‡truth may enter in. 3 [7][u]Thou wilt keep *him* [8]in §perfect peace, *whose* [9]‖mind *is* stayed *on thee*: because he trusteth in thee. 4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in [10]the LORD JEHOVAH is [11]an **everlasting [rock. strength:] 5 [w]For he [hath brought bringeth] down them that dwell on [high, high;] the lofty [city: city,] he layeth it [low, low;] he layeth it [low, low,] even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust. 6 The foot shall tread it [down; down,] even the feet of [z]the poor, and the steps of [z]the needy. 7 The way of the just is [12]uprightness: [b]thou that art upright [thou, most upright,] dost [13]direct [weigh] the path of the just. 8 Yea, in the way of thy [judgements, judgments,] O LORD, have we waited for thee; [to [d]thy name and to [d]thy memorial the desire of *our* soul *is* to thy name, is the desire of our soul.] 9 With [and to the remembrance of thee.] my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee [14]early: [h]for when thy [judgements judgments] are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world [will] learn righteousness. 10 [j]Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn [righteousness; righteousness:] in the land of uprightness will he deal [wrongfully, unjustly,] and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

11 LORD, *when* [l]thy hand is lifted up, [yet] [m]they [see not will not see:] but they shall [see] [15]*thy* zeal for the people, and be [see, and be ashamed] ashamed for *their* envy ††at the people; yea, the [16]n fire of thine enemies shall devour [thine adversaries. them.] 12 LORD, thou wilt ordain [p]peace for us: for thou [hast also also hast] wrought all our works [for ‡‡in] us. 13 O LORD our God, [r]other lords beside thee have had dominion over [us; us:] [t]but by thee only will we make mention of thy name. 14 [17]*They are* dead, they shall not live; *they are* [18]deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish. 15 [v]Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the [nation: nation:] thou art glorified: [19]x thou [hast enlarged hadst removed] *it* far *unto* all the [borders ends] of the [land. earth.]

16 LORD, [y]in trouble have they [20]visited thee, they poured out a [21]§§prayer *when* thy chastening was upon them. 17 [a]Like as a

a See ch. 1. 20.
b 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 37. 23.
c ch. 26. 8. Cp. Gen. 49. 18 & Ps. 27. 14.
d Ex. 3. 15.
e Ps. 9. 14.
f See ver. 6.
g See ch. 15. 1.
h ver. 16. Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 12.
i Cp. ch. 16. 12.
j See Ps. 78. 3—11.
k Cp. ch. 16. 14.
l Cp. Mic. 5. 9.
m Cp. ch. 5. 12.
n Ps. 21. 9. Cp. ch. 33. 14.
o Cp. ch. 27. 2.
p ch. 9. 7. Mic. 5. 5.
q Cp. ch. 60. 18.
r Cp. ch. 2. 8 & 2 Kin. 16. 3, 4.
s Ps. 118. 19, 20.
t Cp. ch. 2. 20 & Ps. 20. 7. See 2 Kin. 18. 4—6.
u Cp. ch. 30. 15.
v ch. 9. 3.
w ch. 25. 12.
x Cp. ch. 54. 2, 3.
y Hos. 5. 15. See ch. 37. 1—4.
z Cp. ch. 25. 4.
a See ch. 13. 8.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *in the dunghill.* [2] Or, *of them* [3] Or, *but* [4] Or, *their* [5] Or, *for all the craf* [6] Or, *shall he bring down, lay low, and bring &c.* [7] Or, *A stedfast mind thou keepest in perfect peace, because it &c* [8] Heb. *peace, peace.* [9] Or, *imagination* [10] Heb. *Jah Jehovah.* See ch. 12. 2. [11] Or, *a rock of ages* [12] Or, *a righ way; the path of the just thou directest aright* [13] Or, *level* [14] Or, *diligently* [15] Or, *and be ashamed, in their env at the people* [16] Or, *the fire of thine adversaries shall devour them* [17] Or, *The dead live not, the deceased rise no* [18] Or, *shades* Heb. *Rephaim.* [19] Or, *thou hadst removed it far unto all the ends of the earth* [20] Or, *looked fo* [21] Heb. *whisper.*

A.V. * Or, *threshed.* † Or, *threshed in Madmenah.* ‡ Heb. *truths.* § Heb. *peace, peace* ‖ Or, *thought*, or, *imagination.* ** Heb. *the rock of ages.* †† Or, *toward thy people.* ‡‡ Or, *for us* §§ Heb. *secret speech.*

woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been [1]before thee, in thy sight, O LORD. 18 [b]We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; [2]neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen. 19 [f]Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead bodies shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in the dust: for [h]thy dew is *as* the dew of [3]herbs, and the earth shall cast forth [4]the dead.

20 Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were [l]for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. 21 [n]For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: [p]the earth also shall disclose her *blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

27 1 In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong [q]sword shall punish [s]leviathan the †piercing[5] serpent, and even [s]leviathan the that [6]crooked serpent; and he shall slay [t]the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day: [7]u[u]A vineyard of wine, day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine. [v]sing ye [8]unto it. 3 I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. 4 Fury is not in me: [x]would that who would set the briers and thorns were against me in battle! battle? I would ‡go through march upon them, I would burn them together. 5 Or else let him take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me; yea, and let him he shall make peace with me. 6 [9a]In days to come shall He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: root: Israel shall blossom and bud: bud, and they shall fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 [c]Hath he smitten him him, §[d]as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain [e]according to the slaughter [10]of them that were are slain by him? 8 [11]g[g]In measure, [12]‖when thou sendest her away, it shooteth forth, thou dost contend wilt debate with her; it: **[i]he hath removed *her* with stayeth his rough blast wind in the day of the east wind. 9 Therefore by this By this therefore shall [j]the iniquity of Jacob be [13]purged, purged; and this is all the fruit [14]of taking to take away his sin; [k]when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, *so that* the [m]Asherim groves and the sun-images †† images shall rise no more. not stand up. 10 [o]For Yet the defenced city is solitary, *shall be* desolate, *and* an the habitation deserted and forsaken, forsaken, and left like the a wilderness: there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof. 11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: off: the women shall come, and set them on fire: [r]for it is a people of no understanding; understanding: therefore he that made them will not have compassion upon mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall [15]beat off *his fruit*, [w]from the flood channel of the River river unto the brook stream of Egypt, and ye shall be [16]gathered [17]one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that [y]a the great

a ch. 37. 31. Hos. 14. 5, 6.
b ver. 17.
c Hos. 6. 1, 2.
d See ch. 37. 36—38.
e ch. 37. 18, 19.
f Cp. Ezek. 37. 12 & Dan. 12. 2 & Hos. 13. 14 & 2 Esd. 7. 32.
g Cp. Jer. 10. 24.
h Cp. Hos. 14. 5.
i Cp. Jer. 18. 17.
j Cp. ch. 22. 14
k Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 4.
l ch. 10. 25.
m See Deut. 16. 21.
n Mic. 1. 3.
o ch. 17. 9 & 32. 14, 19. Cp. Hos. 8. 14 & Mic. 5. 11.
p Cp. ch. 24. 5.
q Cp. Jer. 47. 6.
r Deut. 32. 28. See ch. 30. 16—18.
s Ps. 74. 14.
t ch. 51. 9. Ezek. 29. 3.
u ch. 5. 7.
v Cp. ch. 26. 1.
w See Gen. 15. 18.
x Cp. ch. 10. 17.
y Lev. 25. 9. Cp. Matt. 24. 31 & Rev. 11. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *at thy presence* [2] Or, *neither have inhabitants of the world been born* [3] Or, *light* [4] Or, *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim.* [5] Or, *gliding* Or, *fleeing* [6] Or, *winding* [7] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *A pleasant vineyard* [8] Or, *of* [9] Or, *In the generations that come* [10] Or, *of their slain* [11] The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain. [12] Or, *by sending her away* [13] Or, *expiated* [14] Or, *to take away* [15] Or, *beat out* his corn [16] Or, *gleaned* [17] Or, *one to another*

A.V. * Heb. *bloods.* † Or, *crossing like a bar.* ‡ Or, *march against.* § Heb. *according to the stroke of those.* ‖ Or, *when thou sendest it forth.* ** Or, *when he removeth it.* †† Or, *sun images.*

trumpet shall be blown; [a]and they shall come which were [1]ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and they that were the outcasts in the land of Egypt; and [c]they shall worship the LORD in the holy mountain at Jerusalem.

28 [1] Woe to the crown of pride of pride, to [d]the drunkards of Ephraim, and to the fading flower whose glorious beauty of his glorious beauty, is a fading flower, which is are on the head of the fat valley valleys of them that are [2]*overcome with wine! [2] Behold, the Lord hath [g]a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail, hail and a destroying storm, as [h]a tempest flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall he cast down to the earth [3]with the hand. [3] [i]The crown of pride of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim Ephraim, shall be trodden [†]under foot: feet: [4] [k]and the fading flower of his glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as [m]the firstripe fig hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he [‡]eateth it up. [5] [o]In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people: people, [6] and [q]for a spirit of judgement judgment to him that sitteth in judgement, judgment, and [s]for strength to them that turn back the battle [4]at to the gate. [7] [u]But these they also [5]have erred through wine, and [w]through strong drink [6]are gone out of the way astray; the priest and [y]the prophet [5]have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are gone astray out of the way through strong drink; they [5]err in vision, they stumble in judgement. judgment. [8] For all tables are full of vomit *and* filthiness, *so that there is*

a ch. 11. 11, 16. Mic. 7. 12.
b Jer. 6. 10.
c Cp. ch. 2. 2.
d Cp. Hos. 7. 5.
e Cited 1 Cor. 14. 21. See ch. 5. 26—29.
f ch. 30. 15. Cp. Matt. 11. 28, 29.
g Cp. ch. 8. 7.
h ver. 15, 18.
i ver. 1.
j ch. 8. 15.
k Cp. Amos 8. 1, 2.
l ver. 22. ch. 29. 20.
m Hos. 9. 10. Mic. 7. 1.
n Wisd. 1. 16.
o ch. 2. 11.
p ver. 2, 18. Cp. ch. 8. 7, 8.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 28.
r Cp. Rom. 1. 25.
s Cp. ch. 38. 6.
t Cited Rom. 9. 33 & 1 Pet. 2. 6. Cp. Ps. 118. 22 & Matt. 21. 42 & Acts 4. 11.
u Cp. ch. 3. 12.
v ch. 14. 32.
w Hos. 4. 11.
x Cp. ch. 33. 6 (mg.) & 1 Cor. 3. 11.
y ch. 9. 15 & 56. 10, 12.
z Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 13.
a ver. 15.

no place *clean.* [9] [7b]Whom will shall he teach knowledge? and whom will shall he make to understand the [8]message §doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts? breasts. [10] For it is precept precept ‖*must be* upon precept, precept upon precept; [9]line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little. little: [11] [10c]Nay, but by *men of* strange lips For with ** stammering and with another tongue ††will he speak to this people: people. [12] to To whom he said, [f]This is the rest, give ye rest rest *wherewith* ye to him that is weary may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear. [13] Therefore shall But the word of the LORD be was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little; [j]that they may might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

[14] Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye [l]scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem: Jerusalem. [15] Because ye have said, We have made a covenant [n]with death, and with [11]hell are we at agreement; when [p]the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: us: for we have made [r]lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves: [16] therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, [t]Behold, I [12]lay [v]in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone [x]of sure foundation: he that stone, a believeth shall not make haste. [17] And I will make judgement Judgment also will I lay to [z]the line, and righteousness to [z]the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place. [18] And [a]your covenant with death shall be

R.V. [1] Or, *lost* [2] Heb. *smitten down.* [3] Or, *with violence* [4] Or, *to* [5] Or, *reel* [6] Or, *staggered* [7] Or, *Whom shall he teach... and whom shall he make... breasts. For &c.* [8] Or, *report* [9] Or, *rule* [10] Or, *For with stammering lips* [11] Heb. *Sheol.* [12] Or, *have laid*

A.V. * Heb. *broken.* † Heb. *with feet.* ‡ Heb. *swalloweth.* § Heb. *the hearing!* ‖ Or, *hath been* ** Heb. *stammerings of lips.* †† Or, *he hath spoken.*

disannulled, and your agreement with [1]hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be *trodden down by it. 19 As often as it passeth through, it shall take you: [b]for morning by morning shall it pass through, by day and by night: and it shall be [d]terror only †to understand the [2]message. 20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it. 21 For the LORD shall rise up [f]as in mount Perazim, he shall be wroth [h]as in the valley of [i]Gibeon; that he may do his work, his strange work, and bring to pass his act, his strange act. 22 Now therefore be ye not [l]scorners, lest your bands be made strong: for [m]I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole [3]earth. 23 Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech. 24 Doth the plowman plow continually to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground? 25 [p]When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the [4]fitches, and scatter the cummin, and put in ‡the principal wheat and the barley in the appointed place and the spelt in §rie 26 5**[s]For his God doth instruct him aright, and doth teach him. 27 For the fitches are not threshed with a sharp threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod. 28 [6]Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen. 29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, which is [a]wonderful in counsel, and excellent in [7]working.

29 1 [8]Ho ††Woe to [9c]Ariel, to Ariel, ‡‡the city [e]where David dwelt! add ye year to year; let the feasts come round: 2 then will I distress Ariel, and there shall be mourning and lamentation: [10]and she shall be unto me as [c]Ariel. 3 [g]And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee [j]with a fort, and I will raise siege works against thee. 4 [k]And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as [n]of one that hath a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall [11]*whisper out of the dust. 5 But the multitude of thy [12]strangers shall be like [o]small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away: [q]yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly. 6 [13r]Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm, and tempest, and the flame of a devouring fire. 7 And [t]the multitude of all the nations that fight against [c]Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be [u]as a dream of a night vision. 8 [v]It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh,

a Jer. 32. 19. Cp. ch. 9. 6.
b Cp. ch. 50. 4.
c Ezek. 43. 15 (mg.).
d Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 18.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 20 & 1 Chr. 14. 11.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 1 & Ezek. 4. 2.
h See Josh. 10. 10—14.
i 2 Sam. 5. 25 (mg.). 1 Chr. 14. 16. See Josh. 9. 3.
j Cp. Ezek. 21. 22 & 26. 8.
k Cp. ch. 2. 11, 12.
l ver. 14.
m ch. 10. 23.
n See ch. 8. 19.
o ch. 17. 13. Ps. 18. 42.
p Cp. ch. 55. 10, 11.
q Cp. ch. 17. 14 & 37. 36 & 2 Kin. 19. 35.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 11, 12.
s Cp. ch. 21. 10.
t Cp. Zech. 12. 9. See Mic. 4. 11—13.
u ch. 17. 14. Cp. Job 20. 8.
v Cp. Ps. 73. 20 & 90. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Sheol.* [2] Or, *report* [3] Or, *land* [4] Or, *black cummin (Nigella sativa)* [5] Or, *And he traineth each of them aright; his God doth teach him* [6] Or, *Is bread corn crushed? Nay, he will not ever be threshing it, and driving his cart wheels and his horses over it; he doth not crush it* [7] Or, *effectual working* [8] Or, *Woe to* [9] That is, *The lion of God* or, *The hearth of God.* [10] Or, *yet* [11] Or, *chirp* [12] Heb. *strangers.* [13] Or, *There shall be a visitation from the LORD &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *a treading down to it.* † Or, when *he shall make you to understand doctrine.* ‡ Or, *the wheat in the principal place, and barley in the appointed place.* § Or, *spelt.* ‖ Heb. *border!* ** Or, *And he bindeth it in such sort as his God doth teach him.* †† Or, *O Ariel,* that is, *the lion of God.* ‡‡ Or, *of the city.* §§ Heb. *cut off the heads.* * Heb. *peep,* or, *chirp.*

and his soul is empty: or as when
a thirsty man dreameth, and, be-
hold, he drinketh; but he awaketh,
and, behold, he is faint, and his
soul hath appetite: so shall the
multitude of all the nations be,
that fight against mount Zion.
9 [1]Tarry ye (Stay yourselves,) and wonder; [2b]take (*cry your pleasure and be blind ye out, and cry): they are
drunken, but not with wine;
[c]they stagger, but not with
strong drink. 10 [e]For the LORD
hath poured out upon you the
spirit of deep sleep, and hath
closed [3]your (eyes, the prophets; eyes: the prophets) and
your (†heads, the seers, †rulers, the seers) hath he covered.
11 And (the vision of all, all vision) is become unto
you as the words of a [4]‡book that
is [i]sealed, which men deliver to
one that [5]is learned, saying,
Read this, I pray thee: and he
saith, I (cannot, cannot;) for it is sealed:
12 and the book is delivered to
him that is not learned, saying,
Read this, I pray thee: and he
saith, I am not learned.
13 (And, Wherefore) the Lord said, For-
asmuch as [m]this people [n]draw
(nigh *unto me*, near *me*) and with their (mouth, mouth,) and
with their lips do honour me,
but have removed their heart
far from me, and their fear (of, toward) me is a commandment of men which hath been
[6]taught (me is taught by the precept of men) *them*: 14 therefore, behold,
§[q]I will [7]proceed to do a mar-
vellous work among this people,
even a marvellous work and a
wonder: (and, for) [s]the wisdom of their
wise men shall perish, and the
understanding of their prudent
men shall be hid.
15 Woe unto [u]them that seek
deep to hide their counsel from
the LORD, and their works are
[w]in the dark, and they say,
Who seeth us? and who knoweth
us? 16 [8v]Ye turn things upside down! Shall (Surely your turning of things upside
the potter down shall be (counted, esteemed) as (clay; the potter's clay:
that the thing made shall (for, the work) say of him
that made it, He made me (not; not?)
or (shall) the thing framed say of
him that framed it, He (hath, had) no
understanding? 17 Is it not yet
a very little while, [a]and Lebanon
shall be turned into a fruitful
field, and the fruitful field shall
be (counted for, esteemed as) a forest? 18 And in
that day shall [d]the deaf hear
[f]the words of [9]the book, and
[g]the eyes of the blind shall see
out of (obscurity, obscurity,) and out of dark-
ness. 19 [h]The meek also ‖shall
increase their joy in the LORD,
and the poor among men shall
rejoice in the Holy One of Is-
rael. 20 For the terrible one is
brought to nought, and [j]the
scorner (ceaseth, is consumed,) and all (they)
that watch for iniquity are cut
off: 21 that [10]make a man an
offender (in a cause, for a word,) and [k]lay a
snare for him that reproveth in
the gate, and [l]turn aside the
just (with, for) a thing of nought.
22 Therefore thus saith the LORD,
[o]who redeemed Abraham, con-
cerning the house of (Jacob: Jacob,) Jacob
shall not now be ashamed, neither
shall his face now wax pale.
23 [11]But when he seeth his
children, [p]the work of mine
hands, in the midst of him, they
shall sanctify my (name; yea, name, and) [r]they shall
sanctify the Holy One of Jacob,
and shall (stand in awe of, fear) the God of
Israel. 24 They also [t]that (err, erred)
in spirit [12**]shall come to under-
standing, and they that (murmur, murmured)
shall learn [13]doctrine.

30 [1]Woe to [v]the rebellious
children, saith the LORD,
[x]that take counsel, but
not of me; and that [14]cover with

a Cp. Ps. 107. 33, 35.
b Cp. ch. 22. 12, 13.
c Cp. ch. 19. 14 & 24. 20.
d Cp. ch. 32. 3 & 35. 5 & Matt. 11. 5.
e Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Rom. 11. 8.
f ver. 12.
g Cp. ch. 35. 5 & Matt. 11. 5.
h ch. 61. 1. Cp. ch. 14. 32 & Zeph. 3. 12 & Matt. 5. 3.
i ch. 8. 16. Dan. 12. 4.
j ch. 28. 14, 22.
k Amos 5. 10. Cp. Ps. 127. 5.
l Amos 5. 12.
m Cited Matt. 15. 8, 9 & Mark 7. 6, 7. Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
n Cp. ch. 1. 12 & 58. 2.
o Cp. ch. 51. 2.
p ch. 19. 25 & 60. 21. Cp. Ps. 100. 3.
q Hab. 1. 5. See ch. 3. 1—4.
r ch. 8. 13.
s Jer. 49. 7. Cited 1 Cor. 1. 19.
t Cp. ch. 28. 7.
u Cp. ch. 30. 1.
v Cp. ch. 1. 2, 4.
w Ezek. 8. 12.
x Cp. ch. 29. 15.
y See ch. 10. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *Be ye amazed* [2] Or, *blind yourselves and be blind* [3] Or, *your eyes; the prophets, and &c.* [4] Or, *writing*
[5] Heb. *knoweth writing* (or *letters*). [6] Or, *learned* by rote [7] Or, *again do* Heb. *add to do.* [8] Or, *O your perversity*
[9] Or, *a book* or *writing* [10] Or, *make men to offend by* their *words* [11] Or, *But when his children see &c.* [12] Heb. *shall know understanding.* [13] Or, *instruction* [14] Or, *weave a web* Or, *pour out a drink offering* Or, *make a league*
A.V. * Or, *take your pleasure, and riot.* † Heb. *heads.* ‡ Or, *letter.* § Heb. *I will add.* ‖ Heb. *shall add*
** Heb. *shall know understanding.*

[a]a covering, but not of my spirit,
that they may add sin to sin:
2 [c]that walk to go down into
Egypt, and have not asked at
my mouth; to [1]strengthen them-
selves in the strength of Pharaoh,
and to trust in the shadow of
Egypt! 3 [e]Therefore shall the
strength of Pharaoh be your
shame, and the trust in the
shadow of Egypt your confusion.
4 For his princes are / were at [g]Zoan,
and [h]his ambassadors are come / came to
[i]Hanes. 5 They shall all be / were all ashamed
of [j]a people that cannot / could not profit
them, that are not / nor be an help nor profit,
but a shame, and also a reproach.
6 The [2][m]burden of [n]the beasts
of [o]the South. / south:
Through / into the land of trouble and
anguish, from whence come the
lioness and the / young and old lion, the viper and
[q]fiery flying serpent, they will
carry their riches upon the
shoulders of young asses, and
their treasures upon the bunches
of camels, to a people that shall
not profit *them.* 7 For Egypt / the Egyptians
[r]helpeth / shall help in vain, and to no purpose:
therefore have I [3]called her [t]Rahab / cried *concerning this,
Their strength *is* to sit / that sitteth still. 8 Now go,
[v]write it before them on a tablet, / in a table,
and inscribe / note it in a book, that it
may be for †the time to come
[4]for ever and ever: / ever: 9 [x]For it / That this is a
rebellious people, lying children,
children that will not hear the
[5]law of the LORD: 10 [z]which say
to [a]the seers, See not; and to
the prophets, Prophesy not unto
us right things, speak unto us
[c]smooth things, prophesy de-
ceits: 11 get you out of the way,
turn aside out of the path, cause
the Holy One of Israel to cease
from before us. 12 Wherefore
thus saith the Holy One of Is-

a ch. 25. 7.
b Cp. ch. 5. 8, 20.
c ch. 31. 1 & 36. 6.
d Ps. 62. 3.
e Cp. ver. 7 & ch. 20. 5.
f Ps. 2. 9.
g See ch. 19. 11.
h Cp. Ezek. 17. 15.
i Cp. Jer. 43. 7.
j Cp. ver. 7 & Jer. 2. 36.
k Hos. 14. 1.
l Cp. Ex. 14. 14.
m See ch. 13. 1.
n Cp. ch. 51. 9 & Ps. 68. 30.
o Gen. 12. 9 & mg. Cp. Acts 8. 26.
p ch. 31. 1, 3. Cp. Hos. 14. 3.
q Cp. Deut. 8. 15.
r Cp. Lev. 26. 8 & Deut. 32. 30.
s ch. 36. 6.
t ch. 51. 9. Ps. 89. 10 (mg.).
u Cp. Hab. 2. 3.
v Hab. 2. 2.
w ch. 5. 16.
x ver. 1.
y Ps. 2. 12 & 34. 8. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.
z Amos 2. 12. Cp. Amos 7. 12, 13.
a See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
b Cp. ch. 14. 32.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 13. See Jer. 28. 1—11 & Ezek. 13. 8—16.
d 1 Kin. 22. 27. Ps. 127. 2. Cp. Ezek. 4. 10, 11.
e Cp. ch. 3. 1, 2.

rael, Because ye despise this
word, and trust in ‡[b]oppression
and perverseness, and stay thereon; / thereon:
13 therefore this iniquity shall
be to you [d]as a breach ready to
fall, swelling out in a high wall,
whose breaking cometh suddenly
at an instant. 14 And he shall
break it [f]as a potter's vessel is broken, / the breaking of §the potters'
breaking it in pieces without sparing; / vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare:
so that there shall not be found
among the pieces thereof / in the bursting of it a sherd to take
fire from the hearth, or to take
water withal out of the cistern. / pit.
15 For thus said / saith the Lord GOD,
the Holy One of Israel, / Israel; In [k]re-
turning and [l]rest shall ye be
saved; in quietness and in con-
fidence shall be your strength:
and ye would not. 16 But ye
said, No, / No; for we will flee upon
[p]horses; therefore shall ye flee:
and, We will ride upon the swift;
therefore shall they that pursue
you be swift. 17 [r]One thousand
shall flee at the rebuke of one;
at the rebuke of five shall ye
flee: till ye be left as [6]‖a beacon
upon the top of a mountain, and
as an ensign on an hill. 18 And
therefore will the LORD [u]wait,
that he may be gracious unto
you, and therefore will he be
[w]exalted, that he may have
mercy upon you: for the LORD
is a God of judgement; / judgment: [y]blessed are
all they that wait for him.
19 For [7]the people shall dwell
[b]in Zion at Jerusalem: thou
shalt weep no more; / more: he will surely / be
be very gracious unto thee at the
voice of thy cry; when he shall
hear, / hear it, he will answer thee. 20 [8]And
though the Lord give you the
[d]bread of adversity, / adversity, and the [d]water
of **affliction, [e]yet shall not thy
[9]teachers [10]be hidden / removed into a corner any

R.V. [1] Or, *flee to the strong hold of Pharaoh* [2] Or, *oracle concerning* [3] Or, *cried concerning this, They are* but *arrogancy: be still* [4] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *for a witness for ever* [5] Or, *teaching* [6] Or, *a mast* [7] Or, *O people that dwellest in Zion at Jerusalem* [8] Or, *And the Lord will give...and thy teachers shall not &c.* [9] Or, *teacher* [10] Or, *hide themselves*

A.V. * Or, *to her.* † Heb. *the latter day.* ‡ Or, *fraud.* § Heb. *the bottle of potters.* ‖ Or, *a tree bereft of branches*, or, *boughs*: or, *a mast.* ** Or, *oppression.*

more, but thine eyes shall see
thy [1]teachers: [21] [b]and thine ears
shall hear a word behind thee,
saying, This is [c]the way, walk
ye in it, [it;] when ye turn to the
right hand, and when ye turn
to the left. [22] And ye shall defile [Ye shall defile also] the
overlaying [covering] of *thy graven images
of silver, and the plating [ornament] of thy
molten images of gold: [h]thou
shalt [2]† cast them away as [a]
[3]unclean thing [menstruous cloth]; thou shalt say unto
it, Get thee hence. [23] [i]And he [Then shall
shall he] give [k]the rain of thy seed,
that thou shalt sow the ground
withal; and bread of the in-
crease of the ground, [earth,] and it shall
be fat and plenteous: [m]in that
day shall thy cattle feed in large
pastures. [24] [o]The oxen like-
wise and the young asses that
till [ear] the ground shall eat [4]savoury
‡clean provender, which hath been
winnowed with the shovel and
with the fan. [25] And [r]there
shall be upon every lofty [high] mou-
tain, and upon every §high hill,
rivers *and* streams of waters, [waters] in
the day of the great slaughter,
[v]when the towers fall. [26] [w]More-
over the light of the moon shall
be as the light of the sun, and
the light of the sun shall be
sevenfold, as the light of seven
days, in the day that [y]the LORD
bindeth up [z]the hurt [breach] of his
people, and healeth the stroke
of their wound.

[27] Behold, the name of the
LORD cometh from far, burning
with his anger, ‖and in thick rising [the burden *thereof*]
smoke [*is* ** heavy]: his lips are full of indig-
nation, and his tongue [is] as a
devouring fire: [28] and [f]his
breath is [h]as an overflowing stream,
breath, that reacheth even unto
shall reach to the midst of the neck, to
sift the nations with the sieve

a ch. 37. 29.
b Cp. Jer. 31. 33, 34.
c ch. 35. 8. Cp. Acts 9. 2.
d 1 Sam. 10. 5. 1 Kin. 1. 40.
e ch. 2. 3.
f ch. 26. 4 & 44. 8. Deut. 32. 18.
g Ps. 18. 13.
h ch. 2. 20 & 31. 7. Cp. Hos. 14. 8.
i Cp. ch. 32. 20 & Ps. 144. 13, 14.
j ch. 29. 6.
k Cp. Jer. 5. 24.
l ch. 28. 2. Cp. Josh. 10. 11.
m Cp. Ps. 65. 13.
n ch. 9. 4. Cp. Mic. 6. 9.
o See Gen. 45. 6.
p Ex. 15. 1.
q ch. 11. 15 & 19. 16. Cp. ch. 2. 19.
r Cp. ch. 33. 21 & Ps. 107. 35 & Joel 3. 18.
s 2 Kin. 23. 10. Jer. 7. 31.
t Ezek. 24. 9, 10.
u Ps. 18. 8. Ezek. 20. 48.
v ch. 32. 19. Cp. ch. 2. 15.
w ch. 60. 19, 20.
x ch. 30. 2 & 36. 6.
y Cp. Hos. 6. 1.
z Cp. ch. 1. 5, 6.
a Ps. 20. 7. Cp. ch. 30. 16 & 36. 9.
b Cp. ch. 22. 11.
c ch. 1. 4 & 5. 19, 24 & 10. 20, *al.*
d Cp. Ps. 94. 8—10.
e Cp. Num. 23. 19.
f ch. 11. 4. 2 Thess. 2. 8.
g Cp. ch. 22. 14.
h Cp. ch. 8. 8 & Nah. 1. 8.
i Ps. 94. 4.

of [5]vanity: and [a]a bridle that causeth [*there shall be* a bridle in]
to err *shall be* in the jaws of the peoples.
the jaws of the people, causing *them* to err.
[29] Ye shall have a song, [song,] as in the
night [6]when a holy feast [solemnity] is
kept; and gladness of heart, [d]as
when one goeth with a pipe to
come into [e]the mountain of the
LORD, to [f]the ††mighty Rock [One] of Israel.
[30] And the LORD [g]shall cause
‡‡his glorious voice to be heard,
and shall shew the lighting
down of his arm, with the in-
dignation of *his* anger, [j]and [*with*]
the flame of a devouring fire, with
[7]a blast, [scattering,] [l]and tempest, and hail-
stones. [31] For through the voice
of the LORD shall the Assyrian
be broken in pieces, [beaten down,] [8]n which smote
with a rod. [32] And every [9]stroke
§§*in* every place
of the [10]appointed staff, [where the grounded staff shall pass,] which
the LORD shall *lay upon him, *it*
[p]shall be with tabrets and harps:
and [q]in battles of shaking will
he fight †with them. [it.] [33] For
[s]a Topheth [Tophet] is prepared [ordained] ‡of old; yea,
for the king it is made ready [prepared]; he
hath made it deep and large:
[t]the pile thereof is fire and
much wood; [u]the breath of the
LORD, like a stream of brimstone,
doth kindle it.

31 [1] Woe to [x]them that go
down to Egypt for help, [help;]
and stay on horses; [horses,] and
[a]trust in chariots, because they
are many, [many;] and in horsemen, be-
cause they are very strong; but
[b]they look not unto [c]the Holy
One of Israel, neither seek the
LORD! [2] [d]Yet he also is wise,
and will bring evil, [e]and will
not §call back his words: but
[g]will arise against the house of
the evil-doers, [evildoers,] and against the help
of [i]them that work iniquity.
[3] Now the Egyptians are men,

R.V. [1] Or, *teacher* [2] Heb. *scatter.* [3] Heb. *menstruous.* [4] Heb. *salted.* [5] Or, *destruction.* [6] Or, *when a feast is hallowed* [7] Or, *crashing* [8] Or, *with his rod shall he smite* him [9] Heb. *passing.* [10] Or, *staff of doom.* (Heb. *foundation*)

A.V. * Heb. *the graven images of thy silver.* † Heb. *scatter.* ‡ Or, *savoury.* Heb. *leavened.* § Heb. *lifted up.* ‖ Or, *and the grievousness of flame.* ** Heb. *heaviness.* †† Heb. *Rock.* ‡‡ Heb. *the glory of his voice.* §§ Heb. *every passing of the rod founded.* * Heb. *cause to rest upon him.* † Or, *against them.* ‡ Heb. *from yesterday.* § Heb. *remove.*

and not God; and their horses
[a]flesh, and not (spirit; and when spirit. When) the
LORD shall stretch out his hand,
both he that helpeth shall (stumble, fall,)
and he that is holpen shall
(fall, fall down,) and they all shall fail
together. 4 For thus (saith the hath the LORD)
(LORD spoken) unto me, [c]Like as (when) the
lion (growleth) and the young lion
(over roaring on) his prey, (if when) a multi-
tude of shepherds (be is) called forth
against him, he will not be (dismayed afraid)
(at of) their voice, nor abase himself
for the *noise of them: [g]so shall
the LORD of hosts come down to
fight (1upon for) mount Zion, and (1upon for)
the hill thereof. 5 [h]As birds
flying, so will the LORD of hosts
(protect defend) Jerusalem; (he will protect and defending also he will)
deliver (it, he will pass it; and passing) over (and he will) pre-
serve *it*. 6 [j]Turn ye unto him
[2]from whom (3ye have [k]deeply revolted, the children of Israel have)
(O children of Israel. deeply revolted.) 7 For in that day
[m](they shall cast away every man every man shall cast away) his idols
of silver, and †his idols of gold,
which your own hands have
made unto you for a sin. 8 [n]Then
shall the Assyrian fall with the
sword, not of (a mighty) man; and
the sword, not of (men, a mean man,) shall
devour him: (and but) he shall flee
‡from the sword, and his young
men shall (become [q]tributary. be §discomfited.) 9 And
[r](his rock ‖he) shall pass (away by reason over to **his strong)
(of terror, hold for fear,) and his princes shall
be (dismayed at afraid of) [s]the ensign, saith
the LORD, whose [t]fire is in Zion,
and his [u]furnace in Jerusalem.

32 1 Behold, [w]a king shall
reign in righteousness,
and princes shall rule in
(judgement. judgment.) 2 [z]And a man shall be
as an hiding place from the
wind, and a covert from the
tempest; [b]as rivers of water in
a dry place, as the shadow of a
††great rock in a weary land.
3 [b]And the eyes of them that
see shall not be [4]dim, and the
ears of them that hear shall
hearken. 4 The heart also of
the [5]‡‡rash shall understand
knowledge, [d]and the tongue of
the stammerers shall be ready
to speak §§plainly. 5 [e]The [6]vile
person shall be no more called
[7]liberal, nor the [8]churl said to
be bountiful. 6 For [f]the [6]vile
person will speak [9]villany, and
his heart will work iniquity, to
practise (profaneness, hypocrisy,) and to utter
error against the LORD, [i]to
make empty the soul of the
hungry, and (to he will) cause the
drink of the thirsty to fail.
7 The instruments also of the
churl are evil: [l]he deviseth
wicked devices to destroy the
(10meek poor) with lying words, even
*when the needy speaketh right.
8 But the liberal deviseth liberal
things; and (11in by) liberal things
shall he (continue. †stand.)

9 [o]Rise up, ye women [p]that are
at (ease, *and* ease;) hear my (voice; voice,) ye [12]care-
less (daughters, daughters;) give ear unto my
speech. 10 (13For ‡Many) days (beyond a year and years)
shall ye be troubled, ye careless
women: for the vintage shall
fail, the (ingathering gathering) shall not come.
11 Tremble, ye women [p]that are
at ease; be troubled, ye careless
ones: [v]strip you, and make you
bare, [x]and [14]gird *sackcloth* upon
your loins. 12 [y]They shall (smite lament)
(upon for) the (breasts teats,) for §the pleasant
fields, for the fruitful vine.
13 [a]Upon the land of my people
shall come up thorns and briers;
‖[c]yea, upon all the houses of joy

a Jer. 17. 5.
b See ch. 29. 18.
c Hos. 11. 10. Amos 1. 2 & 3. 8.
d ch. 35. 6.
e Cp. ch. 5. 20.
f 1 Sam. 24. 13.
g Cp. ch. 42. 13.
h Deut. 32. 11. Cp. Ps. 91. 4.
i Cp. ch. 3. 14, 15.
j Cp. ch. 30. 15.
k ch. 1. 5.
l Mic. 2. 1, 2.
m ch. 2. 20 & 30. 22.
n ch. 37. 36.
o See ch. 3. 16—4. 1.
p Amos 6. 1.
q Cp. Gen. 49. 15 & Prov. 12. 24.
r Deut. 32. 31. See ch. 30. 29.
s ch. 11. 10 & 59. 19 (mg.).
t ch. 30. 33.
u Ps. 21. 9. Mal. 4. 1.
v Cp. ch. 47. 2, 3.
w Ps. 72. 1, 2, 4. Jer. 23. 5. See ch. 11. 1—4.
x See Gen. 37. 34.
y Cp. ch. 24. 7.
z ch. 4. 6 & 25. 4.
a ch. 7. 23 & 34. 13. Hos. 9. 6.
b ch. 33. 21.
c Cp. ch. 24. 11, 12.

R.V. 1 Or, *against* 2 Or, *from whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted* 3 Heb. *they.* 4 Or, *closed* 5 Heb. *hasty.* 6 Or, *fool* See 1 Sam. 25. 25. 7 Or, *noble* 8 Or, *crafty* 9 Or, *folly* 10 Or, *poor* 11 Or, *by liberal things shall he stand* 12 Heb. *confident.* 13 Or, *After a year and days* Heb. *Days above a year.* 14 Or, *put a girdle upon*

A.V. * Or, *multitude.* † Heb. *the idols of his gold.* ‡ Or, *for fear of the sword.* § Or, *tributary.* Heb. *for melting*, or, *tribute.* ‖ Heb. *his rock shall pass away for fear.* ** Or, *his strength.* †† Heb. *heavy.* ‡‡ Heb. *hasty.* §§ Or, *elegantly.* * Or, *when he speaketh against the poor in judgment.* † Or, *be established.* ‡ Heb. *Days above a year.* ¶ Heb. *the fields of desire.* ‖ Or, *burning upon, &c.*

in the joyous city: 14 for Because the palace palaces shall be forsaken; the populous multitude of the city shall be deserted left; [1]the *hill forts and the watch-tower towers shall be for dens for ever, [c]a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks; 15 until [e]the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and [f]the wilderness become be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest. 16 Then judgement judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness shall abide remain in the fruitful field. 17 [i]And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and confidence assurance for ever. 18 And my people shall abide dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places. places; 19 [m]But When it shall hail, in the coming down on downfall of the forest; †[n]and the city shall be utterly laid low. low in a low place. 20 [p]Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass.

33 1 [s]Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! When when thou hast ceased shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou hast made shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee. 2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; [v]we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble. 3 [x]At the noise of the tumult the peoples are people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations are were scattered. 4 And your spoil shall be gathered as like the caterpiller gathering of the caterpiller: [a]as locusts the running to and fro leap they leap shall he run upon it. of locusts them. 5 [b]The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgement judgment and righteousness. 6 [2d]And there shall be stability wisdom and knowledge in thy times, abundance of salvation, wisdom shall be the stability of thy times, *and* strength and knowledge of ‡salvation: the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

7 Behold, their §valiant ones shall cry without: [g]the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly. 8 [h]The high ways highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: [j]he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth not no man. 9 [k]The land earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed and withereth away ‖hewn down: Sharon is like [3l]a desert wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel shake off *their* leaves. fruits. 10 [o]Now will I arise, rise, saith the LORD; now will I lift up myself. be exalted; now will I be exalted. lift up myself. 11 [q]Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath breath. is [r]a fire that as fire, shall devour you. 12 And the peoples people shall be as the burnings of lime: [r]as thorns cut down, that are up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might. 14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; trembling fearfulness hath surprised the godless hypocrites. [t]Who among us shall dwell [u]with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings? 15 [w]He that walketh **righteously, and speaketh ††uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of [4]‡‡oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of §§blood, [y]and shutteth his

[a] Cp. Joel 2. 4, 5.
[b] ch. 2. 17 & 5. 15, 16.
[c] Jer. 2. 24.
[d] Cp. ch. 39. 8.
[e] Cp. ch. 11. 2 & Joel 2. 28.
[f] ch. 35. 1, 2. Cp. ch. 29. 17.
[g] Cp. ch. 36. 22 & 2 Kin. 18. 37.
[h] Cp. Judg. 5. 6.
[i] James 3. 18. Cp. ch. 1. 27 & Ps. 72. 3 & 119. 165.
[j] Cp. ver. 1. See 2 Kin. 18. 14—17.
[k] ch. 24. 4. Cp. Nah. 1. 4.
[l] See Deut. 1. 1 (for mg.).
[m] ch. 28. 2, 17.
[n] ch. 26. 5.
[o] Ps. 12. 5 & 68. 1. Cp. ch. 10. 26.
[p] Eccles. 11. 1. Cp. ch. 30. 23.
[q] Cp. ch. 59. 4 & Ps. 7. 14.
[r] ch. 10. 16, 17. Cp. Ps. 80. 16.
[s] ch. 21. 2. Cp. ch. 17. 14.
[t] Cp. Ps. 15. 1 & 24. 3.
[u] ch. 66. 15. Heb. 12. 29.
[v] ch. 25. 9 & 26. 8.
[w] Cp. Ps. 15. 2 & 24. 4.
[x] ch. 17. 13. Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 7.
[y] Ps. 119. 37.

R.V. [1] Or, *Ophel* [2] Or, *And abundance of salvation wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times* [3] Or, *the Arabah* [4] Or, *fraud*
A.V. * Or, *clifts and watchtowers.* † Or, *and the city shall be utterly abased.* ‡ Heb. *salvations.*
§ Or, *messengers.* ‖ Or, *withered away.* ** Heb. *in righteousnesses.* †† Heb. *uprightnesses.* ‡‡ Or, *deceits.*
§§ Heb. *bloods.*

eyes from (looking upon / seeing) evil; 16 he
shall dwell on *high: his place
of defence shall be the muni-
tions of rocks: [a]his bread shall
be given (him / him); his wâters shall
be sure. 17 [c]Thine eyes shall
see the king in his beauty:
[d]they shall behold (1a far stretching / †the land that is
land. very far off.) 18 [f]Thine heart shall
muse on the terror: [h]where is (2he that counted, / the scribe?)
meditate terror. Where
where is ([i]he that weighed *the tribute* / the ‡receiver)?
where is [k]he that counted the
towers? 19 [l]Thou shalt not see
(the / a) fierce people, a people [m]of a
(deep / deeper) speech (that thou canst not / than thou canst) per-
ceive; of a (3strange tongue / §stammering tongue), that
thou canst not understand.
20 Look upon Zion, the city of
our [4]solemnities: [n]thine eyes
shall see Jerusalem a quiet
habitation, a (tent / tabernacle) [q]that shall
not be (removed, the stakes whereof / taken down; not one of the stakes
shall never be plucked up, / thereof shall ever be removed,) neither shall
any of the cords thereof be broken.
21 But there the (LORD will be with us in / glorious LORD *will be*)
majesty, (unto us / 5a place ‖of [r]broad rivers
and streams; [t]wherein shall go
no galley with oars, neither shall
gallant ship pass thereby. 22 For
the LORD is our [v]judge, the LORD
is our **[x]lawgiver, the LORD is
our [z]king; he will save us.
23 ††Thy tacklings are loosed;
they could not (strengthen the foot of / well strengthen)
their mast, they could not spread
the sail: [b]then (was / is) the prey of a
great spoil divided; [c]the lame
(took / take) the prey. 24 And the in-
habitant shall not say, [e]I am
sick: [f]the people that dwell
therein shall be forgiven their
iniquity.

34 1 Come near, [i]ye nations,
to hear; and hearken, ye
(peoples / people): let the earth hear,
and (the fulness thereof / ‡‡all that is therein); the world,

[a] ch. 30. 23, 25.
[b] Cp. Josh. 6. 21.
[c] ch. 6. 5. Cp. Zech. 9. 9.
[d] Cp. ch. 54. 2, 3.
[e] Joel 2. 20.
[f] Cp. Ps. 37. 10.
[g] Cp. Ezek. 39. 4.
[h] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 20 (for mg.).
[i] Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 14.
[j] Joel 2. 31 & 3. 15. Matt. 24. 29. Acts 2. 20. Rev. 6. 13, 14. Cp. Ps. 102. 26 & Heb. 1. 11.
[k] Cp. Ps. 48. 12.
[l] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 32, 33.
[m] ch. 28. 11. Deut. 28. 49, 50.
[n] ch. 32. 18.
[o] See ch. 63. 1—6 & Jer. 49. 7—22 & Obad. 1—21 & Mal. 1. 2—4.
[p] Cp. ver. 2.
[q] ver. 6.
[r] Ps. 46. 4, 5.
[s] ch. 63. 1.
[t] Cp. ch. 2. 16 & Ps. 48. 7.
[u] Num. 23. 22.
[v] Cp. Judg. 2. 16.
[w] ch. 47. 1.
[x] James 4. 12. Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 6 & Ps. 60. 7 (mg.).
[y] Ps. 22. 12.
[z] Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 13.
[a] ch. 61. 2 & 63. 4. Ps. 137. 7.
[b] Cp. Gen. 49. 27.
[c] Cp. Ps. 68. 12.
[d] Deut. 29. 23.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 5, 6.
[f] ch. 1. 25, 26. Jer. 50. 20.
[g] ch. 66. 24.
[h] Cp. Rev. 14. 11 & 18. 18 & 19. 3.
[i] Ps. 49. 1. Cp. Joel 3. 1, 2.
[j] Mal. 1. 4.

and all things that come forth
of it. 2 For the (LORD hath indignation / indignation of the LORD)
against all the (is upon all / fury against *his* fury upon)
nations, and
all their (host / armies): he hath [6][b]utterly
destroyed them, he hath de-
livered them to the slaughter.
3 Their slain also shall be cast
out, and (the / their) stink (of their carcases shall / shall come up out of)
come up, (their carcases, / and [g]the mountains
shall be melted with their blood.
4 [j]And all the host of heaven
shall [7]be dissolved, and the
heavens shall be rolled together
as a scroll: and all their host
shall (fade away, / fall down,) as the leaf (fadeth from / falleth off)
(off / from) the vine, and as a (fading *leaf* / falling *fig*)
from the fig tree. 5 For my
sword (hath drunk its fill / shall be bathed) in heaven:
behold, it shall come down upon
([o]Edom, / Idumea,) and upon the people [p]of
my [8]curse, to (judgement. / judgment.) 6 The
sword of the LORD is filled with
blood, it is made fat with fat-
ness, *and* with the blood of lambs
and goats, with the fat of the
kidneys of rams: [s]for the LORD
hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and
a great slaughter in the land of
(Edom. / Idumea.) 7 And the ("wild-oxen / §§unicorns) shall
[w]come down with them, and
[y]the bullocks with [y]the bulls;
and their land shall be (drunken / *soaked)
with blood, and their dust made
fat with fatness. 8 [a]For it is
the day of the LORD'S vengeance,
and the year of (recompence in / recompences for) the
controversy of Zion. 9 [d]And
the streams thereof shall be
turned into pitch, and the dust
thereof into brimstone, and the
land thereof shall become burn-
ing pitch. 10 [g]It shall not be
quenched night nor day; [h]the
smoke thereof shall go up for
ever: [j]from generation to gene-
ration it shall lie waste; none
shall pass through it for ever

R.V. [1] Or, *a land that is very far off* Heb. *a land of far distances.* [2] Or, *the scribe* [3] Or, *stammering* [4] Or, *set feasts* [5] Or, *but in the place... streams there shall go &c.* [6] Heb. *devoted.* [7] Or, *moulder away* [8] Heb. *devoting*, or, *ban.*
A.V. * Heb. *heights*, or, *high places.* † Heb. *the land of far distances.* ‡ Heb. *weigher?* § Or, *ridiculous.* ‖ Heb. *broad of spaces*, or, *hands.* ** Heb. *statutemaker.* †† Or, *They have forsaken thy tacklings.* ‡‡ Heb. *the fulness thereof.* §§ Or, *rhinocerots.* * Or, *drunken.*

and ever. 11 [a]But the *pelican
and the porcupine bittern shall possess it;
and the owl also [1]owl and the raven shall
dwell therein in it: [e]and he shall stretch
over out upon it the line of [f]confusion,
and the [2]plummet stones of emptiness.
12 [3]They shall call the nobles
thereof to the kingdom, but none
shall be there; there, and all her princes
shall be nothing. 13 [i]And thorns
shall come up in her palaces,
nettles and thistles brambles in the fort-
resses thereof: and it shall be
an habitation of [k]jackals, dragons, *and* a court
for ostriches. †owls. 14 [l]And the ‡The wild beasts
of the desert shall also meet with
§the [4]wolves, wild beasts of the island, and the
[5]satyr shall cry to his fellow;
yea, [6]the night-monster ‖screech owl also shall settle rest
there, and shall find her find for herself a place of
rest. 15 There shall the arrowsnake great owl
make her nest, and lay, and
hatch, and gather under her
shadow: yea, there shall [p]the
kites vultures also be gathered, every one
with her mate. 16 Seek ye out
of the book of the LORD, and
read: no one of these shall
be missing, fail, none shall want her
mate; for my mouth it hath
commanded, and his spirit it
hath gathered them. 17 [s]And
he hath cast the lot for them,
and his hand hath divided it
unto them by line: they shall
possess it for ever, from genera-
tion to generation shall they
dwell therein.

35 1 [v]The wilderness and
the [7]solitary place shall
be glad for them; [w]and the
desert shall rejoice, and blossom
as the [8]rose. 2 It shall blossom
abundantly, and rejoice even
with joy and singing; singing: [y]the glory
of Lebanon shall be given unto
it, the excellency of [b]Carmel
and [c]Sharon: Sharon, [d]they shall see the
glory of the LORD, *and* the ex-
cellency of our God.
3 [g]Strengthen ye the weak
hands, and confirm the [9]feeble
knees. 4 Say to them that are
of a [10]**fearful heart, Be strong,
fear not: [11][h]behold, your God
will come *with* vengeance, with even
the recompence of God God *with* a recompence; he will come
and save you. 5 [j]Then the eyes
of the blind shall be opened,
and the ears of the deaf shall
be unstopped. 6 [j]Then shall
the lame man leap as an hart,
and the tongue of the dumb shall
sing: [m]for in the wilderness shall
waters break out, and streams
in the desert. 7 [n]And the [12]glowing parched
sand ground shall become a pool, and the
thirsty ground land springs of water: in
the habitation of [o]jackals, dragons, where they each
lay, shall be [13]††grass with reeds
and rushes. 8 [q]And an high way highway
shall be there, and a way, and
it shall be called The way of
holiness; [r]the unclean shall not
pass over it; [14]‡‡but it shall be
for those: the wayfaring men,
yea though fools, shall not err *therein.*
9 No lion shall be there, nor
shall any *any* ravenous beast shall go up
thereon, they it shall not be found
there; but the redeemed shall
walk *there*: 10 [t]and the ransomed
of the LORD shall return, and
come with singing unto Zion; to Zion with songs [u]and ever-
lasting joy shall be upon their heads:
they shall obtain gladness and joy, joy and gladness, and
sorrow and sighing shall flee a-
way.

36 1 [x]Now it came to pass
in the fourteenth year of
king Hezekiah, that [15][z]Sen-
nacherib king of Assyria came

a ch. 14. 23. Zeph. 2. 14. Cp. Rev. 18. 2.
b S. of S. 7. 5.
c ch. 33. 9. S. of S. 2. 1.
d ch. 40. 5.
e 2 Kin. 21. 13. Lam. 2. 8. See Amos 7. 7—9.
f Cp. ch. 24. 10.
g Cited Heb. 12. 12. Cp. ch. 40. 1.
h Cp. ch. 40. 10, 11.
i See ch. 32. 13.
j ch. 32. 3, 4. Cp. Matt. 11. 5 & Luke 7. 22 & John 5. 8, 9 & 9. 6, 7 & Acts 3. 2, 8, *al.*
k ch. 13. 22. Ps. 44. 19. Mal. 1. 3.
l See ch. 13. 21.
m Cp. ver. 1 & ch. 41. 18 & 43. 19 & 44. 3, 4 & John 7. 38, 39.
n ch. 48. 20, 21 & 49. 10.
o See ch. 13. 22.
p Deut. 14. 13.
q ch. 40. 3.
r ch. 52. 1.
s Cp. Ps. 78. 55.
t ch. 51. 11.
u ch. 65. 19. Cp. ch. 25. 8 & Rev. 7. 17 & 21. 4.
v ch. 55. 12, 13.
w Cp. ch. 32. 15.
x For ver. 1—22, see 2 Kin. 18. 13, 17—37.
y S. of S. 5. 15.
z Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *bittern* [2] Heb. *stones.* [3] Or, *As for her nobles, none shall be there to proclaim the kingdom* [4] Heb. *howling creatures.* [5] Or, *he-goat* [6] Heb. *Lilith.* [7] Or, *parched land* [8] Or, *autumn crocus* See Cant. 2. 1. [9] Or, *tottering* [10] Heb. *hasty.* [11] Or, *behold, your God! vengeance will come, even the recompence of God* [12] Or, *mirage* [13] Or, *a court for reeds &c* See ch. 34. 13. [14] Or, *for he shall be with them &c.* Or, *and he shall walk in the way for them, and fools &c.* [15] Heb. *Sanherib.*

A.V. * Or, *pelican.* † Or, *ostriches.* Heb. *daughters of the owl.* ‡ Heb. *Ziim.* § Heb. *Ijim.* ‖ Or, *night monster.* ** Heb. *hasty.* †† Or, *a court for reeds, &c.* ‡‡ Or, *for he* shall be *with them.*

up against all the fenced / defenced cities of Judah, and took them. 2 [a]And the king of Assyria sent [1]Rabshakeh from [b]Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army. And he stood [d]by the conduit of the upper pool in the high way / highway of the fuller's field. 3 Then came forth unto him [c]Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, / Eliakim, Hilkiah's son, which was over the household, / house, and [e]Shebna the [2*]scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph / Joah, Asaph's son, the [3]recorder. 4 And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the [f]great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? 5 I say, thy counsel / sayest thou, (but they and strength for the war are but vain / are but †vain words) ‡I have counsel and strength / words for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou hast rebelled / rebellest against me? 6 [g]Behold, / Lo, thou trustest upon / in the staff of this bruised / broken reed, even upon / on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust on / in him. 7 But if thou say unto / to me, We trust in the LORD our God: is not that / it not he, [i]whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar? 8 [j]Now therefore, I pray thee, [4]give pledges / therefore give §pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. 9 How then canst / wilt thou turn away the face of [l]one captain of the least of my master's servants, [m]and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? 10 And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? [n]The / the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it. 11 Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants [o]in the [5]Syrian language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall. 12 But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master, / master, and to thee, / thee to speak these words? *hath he* not *sent me* to the men that sit upon the wall, to / that they may eat their own dung, and to drink their own water / piss with you? 13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria. 14 Thus saith the king, [h]Let not Hezekiah deceive you; / you: for he shall not be able to deliver you: / you. 15 Neither / Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us; / us: this city shall not be given / delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. 16 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, [6]‖Make your peace / an agreement with me, / with me by a present, and come out to me; / me: and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern: / cistern; 17 until [k]I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards. 18 Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? 19 [o]Where are the gods of [p]Hamath and Arpad? / Arphad? where are the

[a] 2 Chr. 32. 9. Ecclus. 48. 18.
[b] Josh. 15. 20, 39.
[c] Ezra 4. 7. Dan. 2. 4.
[d] ch. 7. 3.
[e] ch. 22. 15, 20, 21.
[f] Cp. ch. 10. 8.
[g] Ezek. 29. 6, 7.
[h] Cp. ch. 37. 10 & 2 Chr. 32. 6—8.
[i] 2 Kin. 18. 4. See Deut. 12. 2—5.
[j] Ecclus. 48. 18.
[k] 2 Kin. 18. 11.
[l] Cp. ch. 10. 8.
[m] Cp. ch. 20. 5 & 30. 3, 7 & 31. 1.
[n] ch. 10. 5, 6.
[o] ch. 37. 13.
[p] Jer. 49. 23.

R.V. [1] The title of an Assyrian officer. [2] Or, *secretary* [3] Or, *chronicler* [4] Or, *make a wager with*
[5] Heb. *Aramean.* [6] Heb. *Make with me a blessing.*
A.V. * Or, *secretary.* † Heb. *a word of lips.* ‡ Or, but *counsel and strength* are *for the war.* § Or, *hostages.*
‖ Or, *Seek my favour by a present.* Heb. *Make with me a blessing.*

gods of Sepharvaim? [a]and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand? 20 [b]Who are they among all the gods of these countries, lands, that have delivered their country land out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand? 21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. 22 [f]Then came Eliakim Eliakim, the son of Hilkiah, that was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah Joah, the son of Asaph Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

37 1 [i]And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. 2 And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, priests covered with sackcloth, unto [k]Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a [m]day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of contumely: *blasphemy: [p]for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. 4 [q]It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, [1]whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will rebuke reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for [s]the remnant that is †left. 5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah. 6 And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. 7 Behold, [c]I will ‡put a spirit in send a blast upon him, and [d]he shall hear a rumour, and shall return unto to his own land; and [e]I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against [g]Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from [g]Lachish. 9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of [h]Ethiopia, He is come out forth to fight against make war with thee. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying, 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, [j]Let not thy God God, in whom thou trustest trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, lands by [2]destroying them utterly: utterly; and shalt thou be delivered? 12 [l]Have the gods of the nations delivered them, them which my fathers have destroyed, as [n]Gozan, and [o]Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telassar? 13 [l]Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and [3]Ivvah Ivah? 14 And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and [r]Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD. 15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, saying, 16 O LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, [t]that [4]sittest upon dwellest between the cherubim, cherubims, thou art

a Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 6.
b Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 19.
c Cp. ch. 19. 14.
d ver. 9.
e ver. 38.
f ver. 3. Cp. ch. 33. 7 & Ecclus. 48. 19.
g Josh. 10. 31.
h ch. 18. 1, 2 & 20. 5.
i For ver. 1—38, see 2 Kin. ch. 19.
j Cp. ch. 36. 14.
k See ch. 1. 1.
l ch. 36. 18, 19.
m Cp. ch. 22. 5.
n 2 Kin. 17. 6.
o Gen. 11. 31, 32.
p Cp. ch. 13. 8 & Hos. 13. 13.
q Cp. ver. 28, 29.
r Ecclus. 48. 20.
s ch. 1. 9.
t Ex. 25. 22. Ezek. 10. 1.

R.V. 1 Or, *wherewith the king of Assyria...hath sent him* 2 Heb. *devoting them.* 3 In 2 Kings 17. 24, *Avva*
4 Or, *dwellest between*
A.V. * Or, *provocation.* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Or, *put a spirit into him.*

the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; [a]thou hast made heaven and earth.
17 [b]Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear [c]all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God.
18 Of a truth, LORD, [g]the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the countries, *nations, and their land, countries,
19 and have †cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone; therefore they have destroyed them.
20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD, even thou only.
21 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria,
22 this is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him: [k]The virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head [1]at thee.
23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against [l]the Holy One of Israel.
24 ‡By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, [n]With the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the innermost parts of Lebanon; [q]and I will cut down §the tall cedars thereof, and the choice [2]fir trees thereof: and I will enter into his farthest lodging, the height of his fruitful field. ‖the forest of his Carmel.
25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet will I dry up all [d]the rivers [e]of [3]Egypt.
26 ††[f]Hast thou not heard how I have done it long ago, *how* I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.
27 Therefore their inhabitants were ‡‡of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as [4]a field *of corn* blasted before it be grown up.
28 But I know thy sitting down, §§abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.
29 [h]Because of thy rage against me, and for that thy tumult, [5]thine arrogancy is come up into mine ears, therefore will I put [i]my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and [j]I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.
30 And this shall be a sign unto thee: ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and in the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.
31 And [6]*the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah [m]shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.
32 [o]For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and †they that escape out of mount Zion: [p]the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.
33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the

[a] Acts 4. 24. Cp. Jer. 10. 11.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 6. 40.
[c] 2 Chr. 32. 19.
[d] Cp. ch. 19. 6.
[e] Cp. ch. 20. 4.
[f] Cp. ch. 10. 5, 15 & 25. 1, 2.
[g] Cp. ch. 10. 13, 14.
[h] Cp. ch. 10. 12.
[i] Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 11 (mg.).
[j] ver. 34.
[k] Cp. Mic. 4. 13. See ch. 1. 8.
[l] ch. 10. 17.
[m] ch. 27. 6.
[n] Cp. ch. 8. 7, 8.
[o] Cp. ch. 14. 32.
[p] See ch. 9. 7.
[q] Cp. ch. 14. 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *after.* [2] Or, *cypress* [3] Or, *defence* Heb. *Mazor.* See ch. 19. 6. [4] In 2 Kings 19. 26, *corn blasted.* [5] Or, *thy careless ease* [6] Heb. *the escaped of the house of Judah that remain.*
A.V. * Heb. *lands.* † Heb. *given.* ‡ Heb. *By the hand of thy servants.* § Heb. *the tallness of the cedars thereof,* and *the choice of the fir trees thereof.* ‖ Or, *the forest* and *his fruitful field.* ** Or, *fenced and closed.* †† Or, *Hast thou not heard* how *I have made it long ago,* and *formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to be laid waste,* and *defenced cities* to be *ruinous heaps?* ‡‡ Heb. *short of hand.* §§ Or, *sitting.* * Heb. *the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.* † Heb. *the escaping.*

king of Assyria, He shall not
come unto / into this city, nor shoot an
arrow there, neither shall he / nor come
before it with *shield, / *shields, nor [a]cast
a mount / bank against it. 34 By the
way that he came, by the same
shall he return, and he shall not
come unto / into this city, saith the
LORD. 35 [d]For I will defend this
city to save it, / it for mine own sake,
and for my servant [e]David's sake.
36 [f]And / Then the angel of the LORD
went forth, and smote in the
camp of the Assyrians a hundred
and fourscore and five thousand:
and when men / they arose early in the
morning, behold, they were all
dead corpses. 37 So Sennacherib
king of Assyria departed, and
went and returned, and dwelt
at [h]Nineveh. 38 And it came
to pass, as he was worshipping
in the house of Nisroch his god,
that Adrammelech and Sharezer
his sons smote him with the
sword: / sword; and they escaped into the
land of [j]Ararat. / †Armenia: And / and [k]Esar-haddon
his son reigned in his stead.

38 1 [m]In those days was
Hezekiah [n]sick unto death.
And [o]Isaiah the prophet
the son of Amoz came to / unto him,
and said unto him, Thus saith
the LORD, ‡Set thine house in
order; / order: for thou shalt die, and not
live. 2 Then Hezekiah turned
his face to / toward the wall, and
[t]prayed unto the LORD, 3 and
said, Remember now, O LORD,
I beseech thee, how [v]I have
walked before thee in truth and
with a perfect heart, and have
done that which is good in thy
sight. And Hezekiah wept §sore.
4 Then came the word of the
LORD to Isaiah, saying, 5 Go,
and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith
the LORD, the God of David thy
father, I have heard thy prayer,
I have seen thy tears: behold,
I will add unto thy days [b]fifteen
years. 6 [c]And I will deliver
thee and this city out of the
hand of the king of Assyria:
and I will defend this city.
7 And this shall be the / a sign unto
thee from the LORD, that the
LORD will do this thing that
he hath spoken: / spoken; 8 [g]behold, / Behold, I will
cause / bring again the shadow on / of the steps, / degrees,
which is gone down on / in the [1]dial of / ‖sun
Ahaz [2]with the sun, to return backward ten steps. / dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward.
So the sun returned ten steps / degrees, [3]on / by
the dial whereon / which degrees it was gone down.
9 The writing of Hezekiah
king of Judah, when he had
been sick, and was recovered of
his sickness. / sickness:
10 I said, [i]In / said in the [4]noontide / cutting off of my days / days,
I shall go into / to the gates of
[5]the grave:
I am deprived of the residue
of my years.
11 I said, I shall not see [6]the
LORD, *even* [6]the LORD, / LORD, [l]in the
land of the living:
I shall behold man no more
[7]with the inhabitants of the
world.
12 Mine [8]age is removed, / departed, and is
carried away / removed from me [p]as a
shepherd's tent:
[q]I have rolled up / cut off [r]like a weaver
my life; / life: [s]he will cut me off
from the [9]loom
**with pining sickness:
[u]From day even to night wilt
thou make an end of me.
13 [10]w I quieted *myself* until morning; / reckoned till morning, *that*, as a
lion, so [x]he breaketh / will he break all my
bones:
From day even to night wilt
thou make an end of me.
14 Like [y]a swallow / crane *or* a crane, / swallow, so
did I chatter; / chatter:

[a] Cp. Hab. 1. 10 & Luke 19. 43.
[b] 2 Kin. 18. 2, 13.
[c] ch. 37. 35.
[d] ch. 31. 5 & 38. 6.
[e] Cp. ch. 29. 1.
[f] ch. 17. 14 & 30. 31 & 31. 8. Cp. ch. 10. 33 & 14. 25 & 29. 5. See Ecclus. 48. 18—21.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 9, 10 & Ecclus. 48. 23.
[h] Gen. 10. 11. Jonah 1. 2 & 3. 3 & 4. 11. Nah. 1. 1, *al.*
[i] Cp. Ps. 102. 24.
[j] Gen. 8. 4.
[k] Ezra 4. 2.
[l] Ps. 27. 13. Cp. Ps. 88. 5.
[m] For ver. 1—8, see 2 Kin. 20. 1—6, 9—11.
[n] 2 Chr. 32. 24.
[o] See ch. 1. 1.
[p] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 1.
[q] Cp. Heb. 1. 12.
[r] Job 7. 6.
[s] Job 6. 9.
[t] Cp. Ecclus. 38. 9.
[u] Cp. Job 4. 20 & Ps. 73. 14.
[v] 2 Kin. 18. 5, 6. Ecclus. 48. 22 & 49. 4.
[w] Cp. Ps. 30. 5.
[x] Cp. Ps. 38. 3.
[y] Cp. Jer. 8. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *steps.* [2] Or, *by* [3] Or, *by which steps it &c.* [4] Or, *tranquillity* [5] Heb. *Sheol.* [6] Heb. *Jah* [7] Or, when I am *among them that have ceased to be* [8] Or, *habitation* [9] Heb. *thrum.* [10] Or, *I thought until morning. As a lion, so will he break &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *shield.* † Heb. *Ararat.* ‡ Heb. *Give charge concerning thy house.* § Heb. *with great weeping* ‖ Heb. *degrees by*, or, *with the sun.* ** Or, *from the* thrum.

[a]I did mourn as a dove: [b]mine eyes fail *with looking* upward; upward:
O LORD, I am oppressed, [d]be thou oppressed; *undertake my surety. for me.
15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it:
[f]I shall go [1]softly all my years because of in the bitterness of my soul.
16 [h]O Lord, by these things men live,
And wholly therein in all these *things* is the life of my spirit:
[2]Wherefore recover thou So wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.
17 [j]Behold, *it was* †for *my* peace *that* I had great bitterness:
[k]But [3]‡thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of [4]corruption; corruption:
[k]For thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.
18 [l]For [5]the grave cannot praise thee, death cannot can *not* celebrate thee:
They that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.
19 [m]The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day:
[o]The father to the children shall make known thy truth.
20 The LORD is *was* *ready* to save me:
Therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments
All the days of our life [q]in the house of the LORD.
21 [r]Now For Isaiah had said, Let them take a cake lump of figs, and lay it for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover. 22 Hezekiah also had said, What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

a ch. 59. 11.
b Ps. 69. 3.
c For ver. 1—8, see 2 Kin. 20. 12—19.
d Ps. 119. 122. Cp. Ps. 86. 17 & Heb. 7. 22.
e Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 31.
f 1 Kin. 21. 27.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 15, 16.
h Deut. 8. 3.
i Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 25.
j Ps. 119. 67, 75.
k Cp. Ps. 103. 12 & Mic. 7. 19.
l Ps. 88. 10—12 & 115. 17. Ecclus. 17. 27. Baruch 2. 17. Cp. Eccles. 9. 10.
m Ecclus. 17. 28.
n 2 Kin. 24. 13. See 2 Kin. 25. 13—17.
o Deut. 4. 9 & 6. 7. Ps. 78. 3, 4.
p Dan. 1. 2, 3, 7.
q 2 Kin. 20. 5.
r 2 Kin. 20. 7, 8.
s Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 26.

39 1 [c]At that time Merodach-baladan Merodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, [e]sent letters and a present to Hezekiah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered. 2 And Hezekiah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his [6]§precious things, [g]the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious oil, ointment, and all the house of his [7]‖armour, and all that was found in his treasures: [i]there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not. 3 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Babylon. 4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them. 5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts. hosts: 6 [n]Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD. 7 [p]And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon. 8 Then said Hezekiah unto to Isaiah, Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, [s]For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

R.V. [1] Or, *as in solemn procession* See Ps. 42. 4. [2] Or, *So wilt thou recover me* [3] Heb. *thou hast loved my soul from the pit.* [4] Or, *nothingness* [5] Heb. *Sheol.* [6] Or, *spicery* [7] Or, *jewels*
A.V. * Or, *ease me.* † Or, *on my peace came great bitterness.* ‡ Heb. *thou hast loved my soul from the pit.*
§ Or, *spicery.* ‖ Or, *jewels.* Heb. *vessels*, or, *instruments.*

40 1 [a]Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. 2 [d]Speak ye [1*]comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that [f]her [2†]warfare is accomplished, that her [3]iniquity is pardoned; that pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand double for all her sins.

3 [h]The voice of one him [4]that crieth, crieth [i]Prepare ye in the wilderness in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, [j]make [5]straight in the desert a high way highway for our God. 4 [l]Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and [6]the crooked shall be made [‡]straight, and the rough places [7§]plain: 5 [n]and the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: [p]for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. 6 The voice of one saying, said, Cry. And [8]one he said, What shall I cry? [s]All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field: 7 the grass withereth, the flower fadeth; fadeth: because the breath spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass. 8 [v]The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 [9]‖O thou Zion, [x]that tellest bringest good tidings to Zion, get thee up into the high mountain; [10**]O thou Jerusalem, that tellest bringest good tidings to Jerusalem, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold, Behold your God! 10 [b]Behold, the Lord GOD will come as a mighty one, [††]with strong *hand*, and his arm shall rule for him: [c]behold, his reward is with him, and [‡‡]his recompence work before him.

[a] ch. 51. 12. Ecclus. 48. 24. Cp. Luke 2. 25.
[b] Ezek. 34. 23. Zech. 11. 7. Cp. John 10. 11 & 21. 15 & Acts 20. 28.
[c] Cp. Matt. 18. 12 & Luke 15. 5.
[d] Hos. 2. 14.
[e] Cp. Num. 11. 12.
[f] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 22 & Jer. 25. 12.
[g] 2 Esd. 16. 57. Cp. Prov. 30. 4.
[h] Cited Matt. 3. 3 & Mark 1. 3 & Luke 3. 4 & John 1. 23.
[i] Mal. 3. 1. Cp. ch. 57. 14.
[j] Ps. 68. 4.
[k] 2 Mac. 9. 8.
[l] Cited Luke 3. 5. Cp. ch. 49. 11.
[m] Cited Rom. 11. 34. Cp. Wisd. 9. 13 & 1 Cor. 2. 16.
[n] Cp. Luke 3. 6.
[o] Job 21. 22.
[p] ch. 1. 20.
[q] Wisd. 11. 22.
[r] ch. 29. 5.
[s] Cited 1 Pet. 1. 24, 25. Cp. Job 14. 2 & Ps. 102. 11 & 103. 15 & James 1. 10.
[t] ch. 41. 1.
[u] Cp. Ps. 50. 10.
[v] Cited James 1. 11.
[w] Ps. 62. 9. Dan. 4. 35. Cp. ch. 41. 12.
[x] ch. 52. 7.
[y] ver. 25. ch. 46. 5. Acts 17. 29.
[z] Cp. Hos. 13. 2.
[a] ch. 46. 6. Jer. 10. 3—5. See ch. 44. 9—15.
[b] ch. 59. 16, 17. Cp. Luke 11. 22.
[c] ch. 62. 11. Cp. Rev. 22. 12.

11 [b]He shall feed his flock like a shepherd, shepherd: [c]he shall gather the lambs in with his arm, [e]and carry them in his bosom, *and* shall gently lead those [§§]that give are with suck. young.

12 [g]Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in [*]a measure, and [k]weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance? 13 [m]Who hath [11]directed the spirit Spirit of the LORD, or being [†]his counsellor counseller hath taught him? 14 With whom took he counsel, and who [‡]instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgement, judgment, [o]and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of [§]understanding? 15 [q]Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted [r]as the small dust of the balance: behold, [12]he taketh up [t]the isles as a very little thing. 16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor [u]the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering. 17 [w]All the nations are as nothing before him *are* as before him; nothing; and they are counted to him [13]less than nothing, and [14]vanity. 18 [y]To whom then will ye liken God? [z]or what likeness will ye compare unto him? 19 [z]The graven image, a workman melted *it*, workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth *for it* silver chains. 20 [a]He that is too ‖*is* so impoverished for *such* an that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to [15]set up prepare a graven image, that shall not be

R.V. [1] Heb. *to the heart of.* [2] Or, *time of service* [3] Or, *punishment is accepted* See Lev. 26. 43. [4] Or, *that crieth* [5] Or, *level* [6] Or, *the uneven shall be made level* [7] Or, *a plain* [8] The Sept. and Vulgate have, *I said.* [9] Or, *O Zion, that bringest good tidings* [10] Or, *O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings* [11] Or, *meted out* [12] Or, *the isles are as the fine dust that is lifted up* [13] Or, *as a thing of nought* [14] Or, *confusion* [15] Or, *prepare*

A.V. * Heb. *to the heart.* † Or, *appointed time.* ‡ Or, *a straight place.* § Or, *a plain place.* ‖ Or, *O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion.* ** Or, *O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem.* †† Or, *against the strong.* ‡‡ Or, *recompence for his work.* §§ Or, *that give suck.* * Heb. *a tierce.* † Heb. *man of his counsel.* ‡ Heb. *made him understand.* § Heb. *understandings* ‖ Heb. *is poor of oblation.*

moved. 21 [a]Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not [1]understood from the foundations of the earth? 22 *It is* he that sitteth [2]upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are [e]as grasshoppers; [f]that stretcheth out the heavens as [3]a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in: 23 [h]that bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as [4]vanity. 24 [5]Yea, they shall have not been planted; yea, they shall have not been sown; yea, their stock shall hath not taken root in the earth: moreover and he shall also bloweth upon them, and they shall wither, [m]and the whirlwind shall take taketh them away as stubble. 25 [n]To whom then will ye liken me, that I should or shall I be equal *to him*? saith the Holy One. 26 Lift up your eyes on high, [6]and see behold who hath created these, these *things*, [q]that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by name; names by the greatness of his might, and for that he is strong in power, power; not one is lacking. faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, [r]My way is hid from the LORD, [t]and my judgement judgment is passed away over from my God? 28 Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard? heard, *that* [7][u]the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary; weary? [w]there is no searching of his understanding. 29 He giveth power to the faint; and to him that hath them that have no might he increaseth strength. 30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall: 31 but they that wait upon the LORD [b]shall [†]renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings [c]as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; *and* they shall walk, and not faint.

41 1 [d]Keep silence before me, [g]O islands; and let the peoples people renew their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgement. judgment. 2 [i]Who hath raised up one from the [‡]the righteous east, [8]whom he calleth in righteousness *man* from the east, called him [j]to his foot? [k]he giveth foot, gave the nations before him, and maketh made him rule over kings; kings? [9]he giveth gave them as the dust to his sword, as [l]the *and* as driven stubble to his bow. 3 He pursueth pursued them, and passeth on passed [§]safely; even by a the way that he had not gone with his feet. 4 [o]Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? [p]I the LORD, the first, and with the last, last; I am he. 5 [g]The isles saw, saw *it*, and feared; the ends of the earth trembled: they were afraid, drew near, and came. 6 They helped every one his neighbour; and *every one* said to his brother, [‖]Be of good courage. 7 [s]So the carpenter encouraged the [**]goldsmith, *and* he that smootheth with the hammer [††]him that smiteth smote the anvil, saying of the soldering, It is good [‡‡]saying, It *is* ready for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails, [v]that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Israel, *art* [x]my servant, Jacob [y]whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham [z]my friend; friend. 9 thou *Thou* whom I have taken hold of from the ends of the earth, and called thee [a]from the corners chief men thereof, and said unto

a ver. 28. Cp. Acts 14. 17 & Rom. 1. 19, 20.
b Ps. 103. 5.
c Cp. Ex. 19. 4.
d Cp. Hab. 2. 20 & Zech. 2. 13.
e Cp. Num. 13. 33.
f Job 9. 8. Ps. 104. 2.
g See ch. 11. 11.
h Job 12. 21. Ps. 107. 40.
i ch. 46. 11. Cp. ch. 45. 1.
j Cp. Judg. 4. 10.
k 2 Chr. 36. 23.
l ch. 40. 24.
m ch. 41. 2. Cp. Ps. 83. 13 & 2 Esd. 1. 33.
n ver. 18.
o Cp. ver. 26.
p ch. 43. 10, 11 & 44. 6 & 48. 12. Rev. 1. 8, 17 & 22. 13.
q Ps. 147. 4.
r Cp. ch. 49. 14.
s ch. 40. 19.
t Cp. ch. 49. 4.
u Cp. Ps. 121. 4.
v Cp. ch. 40. 20.
w Ps. 147. 5. Cp. Job 11. 7 (mg.) & Rom. 11. 33.
x ch. 44. 1, 2.
y Deut. 7. 6 & 10. 15 & 14. 2. Ps. 135. 4. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
z 2 Chr. 20. 7. James 2. 23.
a ch. 43. 5, 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *understood the foundations* [2] Or, *above* [3] Or, *gauze* [4] Or, *confusion* [5] Or, *Scarce are they planted, scarce are they sown, scarce hath their stock taken root in the earth, when he bloweth upon them &c.* [6] Or, *and see: who hath created these? he that &c.* [7] Or, *the LORD is an everlasting God, the Creator...he fainteth not &c.* [8] Or, *whom righteousness calleth to its foot* Or, *whom righteousness meeteth whithersoever he goeth* [9] Or, *he maketh as the dust their sword, as the driven stubble their bow*

A.V. * Or, *Him that sitteth, &c.* † Heb. *change.* ‡ Heb. *righteousness.* § Heb. *in peace.* ‖ Heb. *Be strong.* ** Or, *founder.* †† Or, *the smiting.* ‡‡ Or, *saying of the soder, It is good.*

thee, Thou art [a]my (servant, servant;) [a]I have chosen (thee, thee,) and not cast thee (away; away.) 10 (fear Fear) thou (not, not;) for I am with (thee; thee:) [1]be not (dismayed, dismayed;) for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with [c]the right hand of my righteousness. 11 [e]Behold, all they that (are were) incensed against thee shall be ashamed and confounded: they (that strive with thee shall be as nothing, shall be as nothing; and *they that strive with and thee) shall perish. 12 [f]Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even †them that (contend contended) with thee: ‡[g]they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought. 13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee. 14 Fear not, thou [i]worm Jacob, and ye §men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and [2]thy (redeemer is redeemer,) the Holy One of Israel. 15 [l]Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having ‖teeth: thou shalt thresh [n]the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff. 16 [o]Thou shalt fan them, and [q]the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: [s]and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, (thou and) shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel. 17 [u]The (When the) poor and needy seek (water water,) and there is none, and their tongue faileth for (thirst; thirst,) I the LORD will (answer hear) them, I the God of Israel will not forsake them. 18 [w]I will open rivers (on the bare heights, in high places,) and fountains in the midst of the valleys: [y]I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water. 19 [a]I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the (acacia shittah) tree, and the myrtle, and the [3]oil tree; I will set in the desert [b]the fir tree, (and) the [4]pine, and the [5]box tree together: 20 that they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that [d]the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it.

21 **Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jacob. 22 Let them bring them forth, and [h](declare unto shew) us what shall happen: (declare ye let them shew) the former things, what they be, that we may ††consider them, and know the latter end of them; or (shew declare) us things for to come. 23 [h](Declare Shew) the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, [j]do good, or do evil, that we may [6]be dismayed, and behold it together. 24 Behold, [m]ye are ‡‡of nothing, and your work §§of nought: an abomination is he that chooseth you.

25 [p]I have raised up one from the north, and he (is come; shall come:) [r]from the rising of the sun (one that calleth shall he call) upon my name: [t]and he shall come upon (7rulers princes) as upon (mortar, morter,) and as the potter treadeth clay. 26 [v]Who hath declared it from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, *He is* righteous? yea, there is none that (declareth, sheweth,) yea, there is none that (sheweth, declareth,) yea, there is none that heareth your words. 27 [z](I The) first (will shall) *say* unto (to) Zion, Behold, behold (them; them:) and [z]I will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings. 28 [b](And when For I

a ver. 8.
b ch. 60. 13.
c Ps. 48. 10.
d Job 12. 9.
e Cp. ch. 45. 24.
f Ps. 37. 10.
g ch. 40. 17.
h Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 44. 7 & 45. 21 & 46. 10.
i Cp. Ps. 22. 6.
j Cp. ch. 45. 7.
k ch. 54. 5. Cp. Ps. 78. 35. See ch. 43. 14.
l Mic. 4. 13.
m ver. 29. Cp. Ps. 115. 8 & 1 Cor. 8. 4.
n Cp. ch. 2. 14.
o Cp. Jer. 51. 2.
p Jer. 50. 3.
q Cp. ver. 2.
r ver. 2.
s ch. 45. 25.
t Cp. Ps. 44. 5.
u Cp. ch. 44. 3.
v Cp. ver. 22.
w ch. 35. 6, 7.
x ch. 51. 12.
y Ps. 107. 35.
z ch. 40. 9 & 52. 7.
a ch. 35. 1, 2 & 55. 12, 13.
b See ver. 21—24.

R.V. 1 Or, *look not around thee* 2 Or, *thy redeemer, the Holy One &c.* 3 Or, *oleaster* 4 Or, *plane* 5 Or, *cypress* 6 Or, *look one upon another* 7 Or, *deputies*

A.V. * Heb. *the men of thy strife.* † Heb. *the men of thy contention.* ‡ Heb. *the men of thy war.* § Or, *few men* ‖ Heb. *months.* ** Heb. *Cause to come near.* †† Heb. *set our heart* upon them. ‡‡ Or, worse *than nothing* §§ Or, worse *than of a viper.*

I look, there is beheld, and *there was* no man; even among them there is them, and *there was* no counsellor, counseller, that, when I ask asked of them, can could *answer a word. 29 [1]c Behold, all of them, they *are* all vanity; their works are vanity *and* nought nothing: their molten images are wind and confusion.

42 1 [e]Behold [f]my servant, whom I uphold; my chosen, mine elect, [h]in whom my soul delighteth: delighteth; [i]I have put my spirit upon him; him: [k]he shall bring forth judgement judgment to the [2]Gentiles. 2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. 3 [m]A bruised reed shall he not break, and the [3]†smoking flax shall he not ‡quench: [o]he shall bring forth judgement in judgment unto truth. 4 He shall not [4]fail nor be [5]§discouraged, till he have set judgement judgment in the earth; earth: and [d]the isles shall wait for his law. 5 Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, [r]and stretched them forth out; he that spread abroad forth the earth earth, and that which cometh out of it; [t]he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein: 6 I the LORD [v]have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will [6]keep thee, and give thee [x]for a covenant of the people, for [y]a light of the Gentiles; 7 [z]to open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the dungeon, prison, [b]and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. 8 I am the LORD; LORD: that is my name: [c]and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise unto to graven images. 9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, [d]and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

a See Ps. 33. 3.
b Ps. 107. 23.
c Cp. ver. 12.
d ch. 60. 9. Gen. 10. 5. Cp. ch. 2. 3 & Matt. 12. 21.
e Cited Matt. 12. 18–20.
f ch. 41. 8 & 43. 10 & 52. 13 & 53. 11. Cp. ver. 19 & Ezek. 34. 24 & Zech. 3. 8 & Acts 3. 26 & 4. 27 & Phil. 2. 7.
g See ch. 21. 16.
h Matt. 3. 17.
i ch. 16. 1.
j ch. 11. 2 & 61. 1.
k Cp. ch. 2. 4.
l ch. 40. 10.
m Cp. ch. 57. 15.
n Cp. ch. 9. 7 & 59. 17.
o Ps. 9. 8.
p Ps. 78. 65.
q See ch. 13. 8.
r ch. 44. 24 & 45. 12.
s ch. 50. 2.
t Acts 17. 25.
u ch. 35. 5, 8.
v ch. 41. 9.
w ch. 40. 4.
x ch. 49. 6, 8.
y Luke 2. 32.
z ch. 35. 5 & 49. 9 & 61. 1. Heb. 2. 14, 15.
a ch. 1. 29 & 44. 11 & 45. 16. Ps. 97. 7.
b Luke 1. 79.
c ch. 48. 11.
d Cp. ch. 43. 19.
e See Rom. 2. 21–23.

10 [a]Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth; earth, [b]ye that go down to the sea, and ‖all that is therein, therein: [d]the isles, and the inhabitants thereof. 11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up *their voice*, the villages that [g]Kedar doth inhabit; inhabit: let the inhabitants of [8]Sela the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains. 12 Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in [d]the islands. 13 [l]The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man; man, [n]he shall stir up [7]jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, [p]he shall shout aloud; roar he shall do mightily **prevail against his enemies. 14 I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: *now* will I cry out [q]like a travailing woman; I will [8]gasp destroy and pant together. ††devour at once. 15 [s]I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will will dry up the pools. 16 [u]And I will bring the blind by a way that they know not knew not; in paths that they know not I will lead them in paths *that* they will I lead them have not known: I will make darkness light before them, [w]and crooked places things ‡‡straight. These things will I do, [9]and I will do unto them, and not forsake them. 17 [a]They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say unto to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see. 19 Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I send? sent? who is blind as he that is [10]at peace *with me*, perfect, and blind as the LORD'S servant? 20 [c]Thou seest Seeing many

R.V. [1] Or, *Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nought* [2] Or, *nations* (and elsewhere) [3] Or, *dimly burning wick*
[4] Or, *burn dimly* [5] Or, *bruised* [6] Or, *form* [7] Or, *zeal* [8] Or, *destroy and devour* [9] Or, *and will not forbear*
[10] Or, *made perfect* Or, *recompensed*
A.V. * Heb. *return.* † Or, *dimly burning.* ‡ Heb. *quench it.* § Heb. *broken.* ‖ Heb. *the fulness thereof.*
** Or, *behave himself mightily.* †† Heb. *swallow, or, sup up.* ‡‡ Heb. *into straightness.*

things, but thou observest not;
[a]his ears are open, opening the ears, but he heareth not.
21 It pleased the LORD, The LORD is well pleased for his right-
eousness' sake, to sake; he will [1]magnify the
law, and make *it honourable.
22 But this is a people robbed
and spoiled; †they are all of
them snared in holes, and [d]they
are hid in prison houses: they
are for a prey, and none de-
livereth; for ‡a spoil, and none
saith, Restore. 23 [f]Who is there
among you that will give ear to
this? that who will hearken and hear
§for the time to come? 24 Who
gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel
to the robbers? did not the LORD? LORD, he against whom we have sinned, sinned?
and in whose ways they would not walk, for they would not walk in his ways,
neither were they obedient unto
his [2]law. 25 Therefore he hath
poured upon him the fury of
his anger, and the strength of
battle; battle: and it hath set him on fire
round about, [i]yet he knew not;
and it burned him, [k]yet he laid
it not to heart.

43 [1] But now thus saith the
LORD [m]that created thee,
O Jacob, and he that
formed thee, O Israel: Israel, [o]Fear not, not:
for I have redeemed thee; thee, [p]I
have called thee by thy name, name;
thou art mine. 2 [r]When thou
passest through the waters, I
will be with thee; and through
the rivers, they shall not over-
flow thee: [r]when thou walkest
through the fire, [s]thou shalt not
be burned; neither shall the
flame kindle upon thee. 3 For
[u]I am the LORD thy God, the
Holy One of Israel, thy saviour; Saviour:
[w]I have given gave Egypt as for thy ransom,
Ethiopia and [y]Seba for thee.
4 Since thou hast been wast precious in
my sight, [3]and thou hast been honourable,

[a] Cp. Jer. 6. 10.
[b] ch. 41. 10, 13, 14 & 44. 2. Jer. 30. 10, 11.
[c] ch. 49. 12. Cp. ch. 60. 8, 9 & Ps. 107. 3.
[d] ch. 14. 17.
[e] Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 18.
[f] Matt. 13. 9, al.
[g] ch. 42. 19.
[h] ch. 41. 1, 21, 22.
[i] Cp. ch. 47. 11 & Hos. 7. 9.
[j] ver. 12. ch. 44. 8.
[k] ch. 57. 1, 11.
[l] ch. 42. 1.
[m] ch. 44. 2, 21, 24.
[n] See ch. 41. 4.
[o] ch. 41. 14.
[p] ch. 45. 3, 4. Cp. Gen. 32. 28.
[q] ch. 45. 21. Hos. 13. 4.
[r] Ps. 66. 12.
[s] ch. 42. 25. Cp. Dan. 3. 25, 27.
[t] ch. 41. 4. Ps. 90. 2. Cp. John 8. 58.
[u] See Ex. 20. 2.
[v] ch. 14. 27 (for mg.). Job 9. 12 (mg. for mg.).
[w] Cp. ch. 45. 14 & 52. 3, 4.
[x] ch. 41. 14 & 44. 6, 24 & 48. 17 & 49. 7, 26, al.
[y] Ps. 72. 10.
[z] Cp. ver. 4.
[a] Cp. ch. 47. 1.

and I have loved thee; thee: therefore
will I give men for thee, and
peoples people for thy ‖life. 5 [b]Fear not; not:
for I am with thee: [c]I will
bring thy seed from the east,
and gather thee from the west;
6 I will say to the north, Give
up; and to the south, Keep not
back; back: bring [e]my sons from far,
and [e]my daughters from the end ends
of the earth; 7 *Even* every one
that is called by my name, and whom name: for
I have created I have created him for my glory; glory, I have
formed him; yea, I have made
him. 8 Bring forth [g]the blind
people that have eyes, and the
deaf that have ears. 9 [4][h]Let all
the nations be gathered together,
and let the peoples people be assembled:
who among them can declare
this, and shew us former things?
let them bring forth their wit-
nesses, that they may be justi-
fied: [5]or let them hear, and say,
It is truth. 10 [j]Ye are my wit-
nesses, saith the LORD, and [l]my
servant whom I have chosen:
that ye may know and believe
me, and understand that I am
he; he: [n]before me there was **no
God formed, neither shall there
be after me. 11 [q]I, even I, am
the LORD; and beside me there
is no saviour. 12 I have de-
clared, and I have have saved, and I
have shewed, and when there was no
strange *god* among you: there-
fore [j]ye are my witnesses, saith
the LORD, and that I am God. 13 Yea,
[6]since before the day was I am he; and
there is none that can deliver
out of my hand: I will work;
[v]and who shall [7]††let it?
14 Thus saith the LORD, [x]your
redeemer, the Holy One of Israel Israel
[z]For your sake I have sent to
Babylon, and [a]I will bring have brought down

R.V. [1] Or, *make the teaching great and glorious* [2] Or, *teaching* [3] Or, *thou hast been honourable &c.*
[4] Or, *Gather yourselves together, all ye nations* [5] Or, *and that they may hear* [6] Or, *from this day forth I &c.*
[7] Or, *reverse*
A.V. * Or, him. † Or, *in snaring all the young men of them.* ‡ Heb. *a treading.* § Heb. *for the after time*
‖ Or, *person.* ** Or, *nothing formed of God.* †† Heb. *turn it back!*

[1]all of them [a]as fugitives, [b]even the Chaldeans, their *nobles, and in the ships of their rejoicing. whose cry *is* in the ships. 15 I am the LORD, your Holy One, the Creator creator of Israel, your King. 16 Thus saith the LORD, [d]which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters; 17 [2]which [g]bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: rise: [j]they are extinct, they are [k]quenched as [3]flax: tow. 18 [m]Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old. 19 [n]Behold, I will do a new thing; now shall it it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? [q]I will even make a way in the wilderness, [s]and rivers in the desert. 20 The beasts beast of the field shall honour me, [u]the jackals dragons and the ostriches towls: [v]because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen: chosen. 21 the This people which have I formed for myself, [4y]that myself; they might set shall shew forth my praise. 22 Yet But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but [z]thou hast been weary of me, O Israel. 23 [a]Thou hast not brought me the ‡small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not made caused thee to serve with [5]offerings, an offering, [z]nor wearied thee with frankincense. incense. 24 Thou hast bought me no [6]*[e]sweet cane with money, neither hast thou [7]§filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities. 25 I, even I, am he [f]that blotteth out [g]thy transgressions for mine own sake; sake, and [1]will will not remember thy sins. 26 Put me in remembrance; remembrance: [c]let us plead together: set thou forth *thy cause,* declare thou, that thou mayest be justified. 27 [e]Thy first father hath sinned, and [f]thine thy [8]interpreters ‖teachers have transgressed against me. 28 Therefore [h]I [9]will profane have profaned the [10]**princes of the sanctuary, and [i]I [11]will make have given Jacob a to the [12]curse, and Israel a reviling. to reproaches.

44 1 Yet now hear, [l]O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen: 2 thus Thus saith the LORD that made thee, [o]and formed thee from the womb, who *which* will help thee: thee; [p]Fear not, O Jacob Jacob, my servant; and thou, [r]Jeshurun, Jesurun, whom I have chosen. 3 [t]For I will pour water upon [13]him that is thirsty, and streams floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring: 4 and they shall spring up *as* among the grass, [w]as willows by the watercourses. water courses. 5 [x]One shall say, I am the LORD'S; and another shall [14]call *himself* by the name of Jacob; and another shall [15]subscribe with his hand unto the LORD, and [16]surname *himself* by the name of Israel. 6 Thus saith the LORD, LORD the King of Israel, and [b]his redeemer the LORD of hosts: hosts; [c]I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God. 7 [17d]And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and that shall come to pass, come, let them [18]declare. shew unto them. 8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have I not not I declared unto told thee of old, from that time, and shewed it? [h]and ye are have declared *it?* ye *are* even my witnesses.

a ch. 15. 5 & mg.
b ch. 23. 13.
c ch. 1. 18.
d ch. 51. 10. Ex. 14. 21, 22. Ps. 77. 19.
e Cp. Ezek. 16. 3.
f Cp. Jer. 5. 31.
g See Ex. 14. 4—9.
h Lam. 2. 2.
i Cp. Jer. 24. 9 & 29. 22.
j Cp. Ps. 76. 5, 6.
k ch. 1. 31. Cp. Ps. 118. 12.
l See ch. 41. 8.
m Cp. Jer. 16. 14 & 23. 7.
n Cp. ch. 42. 9 & 2 Cor. 5. 17 & Rev. 21. 5.
o ver. 24. ch. 49. 1, 5. Cp. Ps. 71. 6 & Jer. 1. 5 & Gal. 1. 15.
p See ch. 43. 5.
q ch. 35. 8.
r Deut. 32. 15.
s ch. 41. 18 & 48. 21.
t Joel 2. 28. John 7. 38. Acts 2. 18. See ch. 35. 6.
u See ch. 13. 22.
v Cp. ch. 49. 10.
w Cp. Ps. 1. 3.
x Cp. ch. 14. 1.
y Ps. 79. 13. Cp. Ps. 22. 3 & 105. 1 & Luke 1. 74, 75 & 1 Pet. 2. 9.
z Mic. 6. 3.
a Cp. Amos 5. 25.
b See ch. 43. 14.
c ch. 48. 12. Rev. 1. 8. See ch. 41. 4.
d ch. 41. 26, 27.
e Jer. 6. 20 & mg. for mg.
f ch. 44. 22. Cp. Ezek. 36. 25, 26.
g Cp. ch. 46. 8.
h ch. 43. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *all their nobles, even &c.* [2] Or, *which...power: They shall lie &c.* [3] Or, *a wick* [4] Or, *they shall set forth* [5] Or, *a meal offering* [6] Or, *calamus* [7] Or, *satiated* [8] Or, *ambassadors* [9] Or, *have profaned* [10] Or, *holy princes* [11] Or, *have made* [12] Or, *devoted thing* [13] Or, *the thirsty* land [14] Or, *proclaim the name* [15] Or, *write on his hand, Unto the LORD* [16] Or, *give for a title the name of Israel* [17] Or, *And who, as I, can proclaim? let him declare it &c.* [18] Or, *declare unto them*

A.V. * Heb. *bars.* † Or, *ostriches.* Heb. *daughters of the owl.* ‡ Heb. *lambs,* or, *kids.* § Heb. *made me drunk,* or, *abundantly moistened.* ‖ Heb. *interpreters.* ** Or, *holy princes.*

[a]Is there a God beside me? yea, there is no [b]Rock; *God; I know not any.
9 [c]They that fashion make a graven image are all of them [1]vanity; and their †delectable things shall not profit: profit; and their own witnesses they *are* their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed. 10 [e]Who hath fashioned formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable for nothing? 11 [f]Behold, [2]all his fellows shall be ashamed; ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; *yet* they shall fear, *and* they shall be ashamed together. 12 [e]The smith [3]*maketh* an axe, and ‡with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with his strong arm the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth; faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint. 13 The carpenter stretcheth out a line *his* rule; he marketh it out with [4]a pencil line; he shapeth fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compasses, compass, [k]and shapeth maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man, man; to dwell that it may remain in the house. 14 [n]He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the holm tree cypress and the oak, and which he §strengtheneth for himself one among the trees of the forest: he planteth [5]a fir tree, an ash, and the rain doth nourish it. 15 Then shall it be for a man to burn; and burn: for he taketh will take thereof, and warmeth warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread: bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto. 16 [s]He burneth [6]part thereof in the fire; with [6]part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire: 17 and the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it and worshippeth, it, it, and worshippeth *it*, [d]and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god. 18 They know not, neither do they consider: have not known nor understood: for he hath [7]‖shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand. 19 And none calleth to mind, **considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh flesh, and eaten it: and shall I make the residue thereof an [g]abomination? shall I fall down to ††the stock of a tree? 20 [h]He feedeth on [i]ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not [j]a lie in my right hand?

21 Remember these things, O Jacob; and Israel, Jacob and Israel; for thou art [l]my servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant: [m]O Israel, [8]thou shalt not be forgotten of me. 22 [o]I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee. 23 [p]Sing, O ye heavens, heavens; for the LORD hath done it: it; shout, ye [q]lower parts of the earth; earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, [r]and will glorify glorified himself in Israel.

24 Thus saith the LORD, [t]thy redeemer, and he [u]that formed thee from the womb: womb, [v]I am the LORD, LORD that maketh all things; [w]that stretcheth forth the heavens

a ch. 45. 5. Deut. 4. 35, 39 & 32. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Joel 2. 27.
b See ch. 30. 29.
c ch. 41. 24, 29.
d Cp. ch. 45. 20.
e Cp. ch. 40. 19, 20 & 41. 6, 7 & 46. 6, 7 & Hab. 2. 18. See Jer. 10. 3—5 & Wisd. 13. 11—16.
f ch. 45. 16. Ps. 115. 8. See ch. 42. 17.
g Deut. 27. 15.
h Hos. 12. 1.
i Cp. Job 13. 12 & Wisd. 15. 10.
j Ps. 144. 8. Cp. Rom. 1. 25.
k See Ps. 115. 5—7.
l ch. 42. 19. See ch. 42. 1.
m Cp. ch. 49. 15.
n Cp. ch. 40. 20.
o ch. 43. 25.
p ch. 49. 13. Cp. ch. 55. 12 & Ps. 69. 34 & Jer. 51. 48.
q Ps. 63. 9. Cp. Hos. 2. 21, 22.
r ch. 49. 3. Cp. ch. 55. 5 & 60. 9.
s Cp. Baruch 6. 55.
t See ch. 43. 14.
u See ver. 2.
v Cp. ch. 42. 5.
w ch. 42. 5 & 45. 12.

R.V. 1 Or, *confusion* 2 Or, *all that join themselves thereto* 3 Or, sharpeneth *a tool* 4 Or, *red ochre* 5 Or, *an ash* 6 Or, *the half* 7 Heb. *daubed.* 8 Some ancient versions have, *thou shouldest not forget me.*
A.V. * Heb. *Rock.* † Heb. *desirable.* ‡ Or, *with an axe.* § Or, *taketh courage.* ‖ Heb. *daubed.* ** Heb. *setteth to his heart.* †† Heb. *that which comes of a tree?*

alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth; [1]who is with me? earth by myself; 25 that frustrateth the tokens of the [2]liars, and maketh diviners mad; [a]that turneth wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish: foolish; 26 [b]that confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith of to Jerusalem, She shall Thou shalt be inhabited; [f]and of to the cities of Judah, They Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the *waste decayed places thereof: 27 [g]that saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers: 28 that saith of [3h]Cyrus, *He is* [j]my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying of to Jerusalem, She shall Thou shalt be built; [4l]and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

45 [1] Thus saith the LORD to [m]his anointed, to Cyrus, [n]whose right hand I †have holden, to subdue nations before him, him; and [p]I will loose the loins of kings; kings, to open the doors before before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut; [2] I will go before thee, and [t]make the rugged crooked places plain straight: [v]I will break in pieces the doors gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron: [3] [w]and I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I am I, the LORD, [b]which call thee by thy name, even am the God of Israel. [4] For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel my chosen, mine elect, [b]I have even called thee by thy name: [f]I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me. [5] [g]I am the LORD, and there is none else; beside me there is no else, *there is* no God beside God me: [p]I will gird girded thee, though thou hast not known me: [6] [i]that they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me: me. I am the LORD, and there is none else. [7] I form the light, and create darkness; darkness: I make peace, and [c]create evil; evil: I am the LORD, that doeth LORD do all these things.

[8] [d]Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and [e]let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, that they may and let them [5]bring forth salvation, and let her cause righteousness to spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

[9] [i]Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! *Let* [a]the potsherd among *strive* with the potsherds of the earth earth. [k]Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? [10] Woe unto him that saith unto [a]*his* father, What begettest thou? or to [a]the woman, With what travailest What hast thou brought thou forth? [11] Thus saith [o]the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker: [q]Ask me of the things that are Maker, to come; come [r]concerning my sons, and concerning [s]the work of my hands, hands command ye me. [12] [u]I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, [x]have stretched out the heavens, [y]and all their host have I commanded. [13] [z]I have raised him up in righteousness, [a]and I will make straight ‡direct all his ways: [c]he shall build my city, [d]and he shall let my exiles go free, go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

[14] Thus saith the LORD, [e]The labour of Egypt, and the merchandise of Ethiopia, Ethiopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, [h]and they shall be thine; thine: they shall go come after thee; in chains they shall come

[a] Cp. ch. 19. 3, 14.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 22.
[c] Cp. ch. 41. 23 & Amos 3. 6.
[d] Cp. Deut. 32. 2.
[e] Ps. 85. 11. Cp. Hos. 10. 12.
[f] Cp. Jer. 32. 15, 44.
[g] ch. 11. 15. Cp. ch. 51. 10.
[h] ch. 45. 1.
[i] Cp. Eccles. 6. 10. See ch. 10. 15.
[j] Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 2 & Ps. 78. 72.
[k] ch. 64. 8. Cited Rom. 9. 20.
[l] ch. 45. 13. See 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23 & Ezra 1. 1—3.
[m] Cp. ch. 44. 28.
[n] Cp. ch. 41. 13.
[o] Ezek. 39. 7.
[p] Job 12. 21. Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 22. 21.
[q] Cp. ch. 41. 23.
[r] Cp. Jer. 31. 9.
[s] ch. 29. 23 & 64. 8.
[t] ch. 40. 4.
[u] Jer. 27. 5.
[v] Ps. 107. 16.
[w] Cp. Jer. 50. 37 & 51. 13.
[x] ch. 42. 5 & 44. 24.
[y] Gen. 2. 1.
[z] ch. 41. 2.
[a] Cp. ver. 2.
[b] ch. 43. 1.
[c] See ch. 44. 28.
[d] ch. 49. 25 & 51. 14 & 52. 3.
[e] Cp. ch. 43. 3.
[f] Cp. ch. 62. 2.
[g] See ch. 44. 8.
[h] ch. 14. 2.
[i] Cp. ch. 37. 20 & Mal. 1. 11.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *by myself.* [2] Or, *boasters* [3] Heb. *Coresh.* [4] Or, *and the foundation of the temple shall be laid* [5] Or, *be fruitful in salvation*
A.V. * Heb. *wastes.* † Or, *strengthened.* ‡ Or, *make straight.*

over: over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, *saying*, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there is no God. 15 [d]Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour. 16 [f]They shall be ashamed, yea, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go into to confusion together that are makers of idols. 17 *But* Israel shall be saved by in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: [j]ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 [k]For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; he God is God; himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it [l]not [1]a waste, in vain, [m]he formed it to be inhabited: I am the LORD; and there is none else. 19 [o]I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the land of darkness; earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, [q]Seek ye me [2]in vain: I the LORD speak [r]righteousness, I declare things that are right. 20 [t]Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: [v]they have no knowledge that [w]carry set up the wood of their graven image, [x]and pray unto a god that cannot save. 21 [z]Declare Tell ye, and [3]bring it forth them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath shewed declared this from ancient time? who hath declared it of old told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a just God [c]and a saviour; Saviour; there is none beside me. 22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, [e]all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else. 23 [a]By myself have I sworn, I have sworn by myself, [4]the word is gone forth from out of my mouth *in* [b]righteousness, and shall not return, that That [c]unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear. 24 [e]Only in the LORD, [5]shall one *Surely, shall *one* say, in the say [6]unto me, is LORD have I [†]righteousness and [e]strength: even to him shall men come, come; and [g]all they that were are incensed against him shall be ashamed. 25 [h]In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

46 1 [i]Bel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth; stoopeth, their idols are were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: the things that ye your carriages carried about are made a load, were heavy laden; they are a burden to the weary *beast*. 2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but [‡][n]themselves are gone into captivity.

3 Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, [p]which have been are borne *by me* from the belly, which have been are carried from the womb: 4 [s]and even to your old age I am he, he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry *you*: I have made, and I will bear; yea, even I will carry, and will deliver. deliver *you*. 5 [u]To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like? 6 [y]Such as They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, they and hire a goldsmith, goldsmith; and he maketh it a god; god: [a]they fall down, yea, they worship. 7 [b]They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; [d]from his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

a See Gen. 22. 16.
b ver. 19.
c Cited Rom. 14. 11. Cp. Phil. 2. 10.
d ch. 57. 17.
e Cp. ch. 26. 4 & 44. 8.
f See ch. 42. 17.
g Cp. ch. 41. 11.
h ch. 54. 17 (mg.).
i Jer. 50. 2 & 51. 44. Baruch 6. 41. Bel and Dragon 3. Cp. ch. 21. 9.
j ch. 54. 4.
k ch. 42. 5.
l Cp. Gen. 1. 2.
m Cp. Ps. 115. 16.
n Cp. Jer. 48. 7 & Hos. 10. 5, 6.
o ch. 48. 16. Cp. Deut. 30. 11.
p Cp. Deut. 1. 31 & 32. 11.
q Jer. 29. 13, 14.
r ver. 23.
s Cp. Ps. 71. 18.
t Cp. ch. 41. 1.
u See ch. 40. 18.
v Cp. ch. 44. 18, 19 & 48. 5—7.
w ch. 46. 1, 7 & Jer. 10. 5.
x Cp. ch. 44. 17.
y See ch. 44. 10.
z Cp. ch. 41. 22, 26 & 43. 9.
a ch. 44. 15.
b See ch. 45. 20.
c Cp. ch. 43. 11.
d Ps. 115. 7.
e ch. 11. 12 & 43. 5, 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *in vain* [2] Or, as *in a waste* [3] Or, *bring* them *near* [4] Or, *righteousness is gone forth from my mouth, a word which shall not return* Or, *the word is gone forth from a mouth of righteousness, and shall not return* [5] Or, *hath one said* [6] Or, *of*

A.V. * Or, *Surely he shall say of me, In the LORD is all righteousness and strength.* † Heb. *righteousnesses.* ‡ Heb. *their soul.*

8 Remember this, and [1]shew yourselves men: bring it again to mind, O [b]ye transgressors. 9 Remember the former things of old: [2]for I am God, and there is none else; *I am* God, and there is none like me; 10 [d]declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times *the things* that are not *yet* done, saying, [e]My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure: 11 [g]calling a ravenous bird from the east, [*]the man of that executeth [3]my counsel from a far country: [j]yea, I have spoken, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed, I will also do it. 12 Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, that are far from righteousness: 13 [m]I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: [o]and I will [4]place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory.

47 1 [p]Come down, and sit in the dust, O virgin [q]daughter of Babylon, [r]sit on the ground: *there is* no throne, O daughter of [s]the Chaldeans: [t]for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate. 2 Take the millstones, and [u]grind meal: [v]remove veil, strip off the train, uncover the leg, bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers. 3 Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet *thee as a* man. 4 [y]Our redeemer, *As for* the LORD of hosts is his name, the Holy One of Israel. 5 [z]Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of [s]the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called, [a]The lady of kingdoms. 6 [b]I was wroth with my people, I have profaned mine inheritance, and gave them into thine hand: [a]thou didst shew them no mercy; upon the aged hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke. 7 And thou saidst, I shall be [c]a lady for ever: so that thou didst not lay these things to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end of it.

8 Now therefore hear this, thou [e]that art given to pleasures, [f]that [6]dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, [h]I am, and there is none else beside me; [i]I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children: 9 [k]but these two things shall come to thee in a moment [l]in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection for shall they come upon thee, [7]despite of the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine enchantments. 10 For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me; thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath [†]perverted thee: and thou hast said in thine heart, [h]I am, and there is none else beside me. 11 Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know [‡]from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to [§]put it away: [w]and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not know. 12 [x]Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest [9]prevail. 13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels: [c]Let now the [10]‖astrologers, the stargazers, [**]the monthly

a Cp. ch. 14. 17 & 51. 23.
b Cp. ch. 43. 25.
c Cp. ver. 1.
d ch. 41. 26.
e ch. 44. 26, 28. Ps. 33. 11. Prov. 19. 21. Cp. Heb. 6. 17.
f Zeph. 2. 15.
g See ch. 41. 2.
h Cp. ch. 45. 6, 18 & Jer. 50. 29.
i Lam. 1. 1. Cp. Rev. 18. 7.
j Num. 23. 19.
k Cp. ch. 51. 19.
l Cp. Jer. 50. 31.
m ch. 51. 5. Cp. ch. 56. 1 & Ps. 85. 9.
n Cp. ver. 12, 13 & Nah. 3. 4.
o ch. 62. 11. Cp. Joel 2. 32.
p Cp. ch. 43. 14.
q Ps. 137. 8.
r ch. 3. 26.
s ch. 23. 13 & 43. 14.
t Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 13. 19.
u Judg. 16. 21. Cp. Matt. 24. 41.
v Cp. ch. 20. 4.
w Cp. Jer. 51. 41 & Ps. 35. 8.
x Cp. ver. 9.
y See ch. 43. 14.
z Cp. Jer. 8. 14.
a Cp. ver. 1.
b Cp. Zech. 1. 15.
c Cp. ch. 44. 25 & Dan. 2. 2, 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *stand fast* [2] Or, *that* [3] Another reading is, *his.* [4] Or, *give salvation in Zion*, and *my glory unto Israel* [5] Or, *make truce with* Heb. *meet.* [6] Or, *sittest securely* [7] Or, *amidst* [8] Or, *how to charm it away* [9] Or, *strike terror* [10] Heb. *dividers of the heavens.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *the man of my counsel.* [†] Or, *caused thee to turn away.* [‡] Heb. *the morning thereof.* [§] Heb. *expiate.* [‖] Heb. *viewers of the heavens.* [**] Heb. *that give knowledge concerning the months.*

prognosticators, stand up, and
save thee from the things *these things* that
shall come upon thee. 14 Be-
hold, [a]they shall be as stubble;
[b]the fire shall burn them; they
shall not deliver *themselves
from the power of the flame:
it shall *there shall* not be a coal to warm
at, nor a fire fire to sit before, before it. 15 Thus
shall the things they be unto thee wherein with whom
thou hast laboured: they that have trafficked laboured, *even* thy merchants,
with thee from thy youth: they from thy youth shall wander
every one to [1]his quarter; there none
shall be none to shall save thee.

48 1 Hear ye this, O house
of Jacob, [g]which are called
by the name of Israel, and
[i]are come forth out of the waters
of Judah; Judah, [j]which swear by the
name of the LORD, and make
mention of the God of Israel,
but not in truth, nor in right-
eousness. 2 For they call them-
selves of the holy city, [n]and stay
themselves upon the God of
Israel; the The LORD of hosts is his
name. 3 [p]I have declared the
former things from of old; yea, the beginning; and
they went forth out of my mouth,
and I shewed them: suddenly I did them, them; I did *them* suddenly,
and they came to pass. 4 Be-
cause I knew that [s]thou art
†obstinate, and thy neck is an
iron sinew, and thy brow brass;
5 therefore [p]I have declared it to thee from
I have even from the beginning declared *it* to
of old thee; before it came to pass I
shewed it thee: lest thou should-
est say, [w]Mine idol hath done
them, and my graven image,
and my molten image, hath
commanded them. 6 Thou hast
heard it; behold heard, see all this; and ye, will
ye not not ye declare it? [2]y I have shewed
thee new things from this time,
even hidden things, which thou hast and thou didst
not known. not know them. 7 They are created
now, and not from of old; and the beginning; even
before this day the day when thou heardest

[a] ch. 41. 2. Nah. 1. 10. Mal. 4. 1.
[b] See ch. 10. 17.
[c] ch. 46. 8.
[d] Cp. Mal. 3. 6.
[e] Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 7.
[f] Cp. Deut. 4. 20 & Ezek. 22. 18, 20, 22.
[g] ch. 43. 1.
[h] ch. 43. 25. Ezek. 20. 9.
[i] Ps. 68. 26.
[j] Jer. 7. 9.
[k] ch. 42. 8.
[l] See ch. 41. 4.
[m] ch. 51. 13. Cp. Ps. 102. 25 & Heb. 1. 10.
[n] Cp. Mic. 3. 11.
[o] Cp. ch. 40. 26.
[p] ch. 41. 26.
[q] Cp. ch. 41. 26.
[r] ch. 46. 10, 11.
[s] Cp. Ex. 32. 9.
[t] ch. 23. 13 & 47. 1.
[u] See ch. 45. 1—3.
[v] ch. 45. 19.
[w] See Jer. 44. 15—17.
[x] ch. 61. 1.
[y] See ch. 43. 19.
[z] Ps. 81. 13. Luke 19. 42. Cp. Deut. 32. 29.

them not; lest thou shouldest
say, Behold, I knew them. 8 Yea,
thou heardest not; yea, thou
knewest not; yea, from of old that time *that*
thine ear was not opened: for I
knew that thou didst wouldest deal very
treacherously, and wast called
[c]a transgressor from the womb.
9 [d]For my name's sake will I
defer mine anger, and for my
praise will I refrain for thee,
that I cut thee not off. 10 Behold,
I have refined thee, [e]but not
‡with as silver; [f]I have [3]chosen thee
in the furnace of affliction.
11 [h]For mine own sake, *even* for
mine own sake, will I do it; it: for
how should *my name* be profaned? polluted?
[k]and my glory will I not give to I will not give my glory unto another.
12 Hearken unto me, O Jacob, Jacob
and Israel Israel, my called: called; I am he; [l]I
am the first, I also am the last.
13 Yea, mine Mine hand also [m]hath laid the
foundation of the earth, and
§my right hand [m]hath spread out spanned
the heavens: [o]when I call unto
them, they stand up together.
14 Assemble yourselves, all ye, All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear:
[q]which among them hath de-
clared these things? [4]The LORD
hath loved him: [r]he shall perform will do
his pleasure on Babylon, and his
arm *shall be on* [t]the Chaldeans.
15 [u]I, even I, have spoken; yea,
I have called him: I have
brought him, and he shall make
his way prosperous. 16 [v]Come
ye near unto me, hear ye this:
from the beginning I have not spoken in secret I have not spoken in secret from the beginning
from the time that it was, there
am I: and now [x]the Lord God hath God, and
sent me, and his spirit. his Spirit, hath sent me. 17 Thus saith
the LORD, thy redeemer, Redeemer, the Holy
One of Israel: Israel; I am the LORD thy
God, God which teacheth thee to profit,
which leadeth thee by the way
that thou shouldest go. 18 [5]O
that thou hadst hearkened to

R.V. [1] Or, *his own way* [2] Or, *I shew* [3] Or, *tried* [4] Or, *He whom the LORD loveth shall &c.* [5] Or, *Oh if thou wouldest hearken... then should thy peace be &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *their souls.* † Heb. *hard.* ‡ Or, *for silver.* § Or, *the palm of my right hand hath spread out.*

my commandments! [a]then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea: 19 [b]thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like [1]the grains thereof: gravel thereof; his name should not be have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 [f]Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from [h]the Chaldeans; Chaldeans, [i]with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth: earth; say ye, [k]The LORD hath redeemed his servant Jacob. 21 [m]And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: [n]he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out. 22 [q]There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

49 1 Listen, [s]O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye peoples, people, [u]from far: far; [v]the The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name: name. 2 [y]and And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword, sword; [z]in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me; me, and he hath made me a polished shaft, shaft; in his quiver hath he kept me close: hid me; 3 and he said unto me, Thou art my servant; servant, O Israel, [c]in whom I will be glorified. 4 [d]But Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought nought, and vanity: in vain: yet surely my judgement judgment is with the LORD, and *my recompence work with my God. 5 [h]And now now, saith the LORD [v]that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, [2]and that †Though Israel be gathered unto him: (for [j]I am not gathered, yet shall I be honourable glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God is become shall be my strength:) strength.

a ch. 66. 12.
b ch. 10. 22. Gen. 22. 17. Hos. 1. 10.
c Cited Acts 13. 47.
d ch. 42. 6.
e Cp. Ps. 98. 3.
f ch. 52. 11. Jer. 50. 8 & 51. 6, 45. Zech. 2. 6, 7.
g ch. 48. 17.
h See ver. 14.
i Cp. ch. 35. 10 & 52. 9.
j ver. 1. ch. 53. 3. Cp. ch. 50. 6, 7.
k ch. 44. 23. Cp. Ex. 19. 4—6.
l ver. 23.
m Cp. ch. 35. 6 & 44. 3 & Deut. 8. 15.
n ch. 43. 19. Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11.
o Cited 2 Cor. 6. 2.
p Ps. 69. 13.
q ch. 57. 21.
r ch. 42. 6.
s See ch. 11. 11.
t ch. 61. 4.
u ch. 33. 13.
v See ch. 44. 2.
w ch. 42. 7.
x Cp. ch. 41. 18.
y ch. 11. 4. Hos. 6. 5. Cp. Heb. 4. 12 & Rev. 1. 16.
z ch. 51. 16.
a Cited Rev. 7. 16.
b Rev. 7. 17. See ch. 40. 11.
c ch. 44. 23.
d Cp. ch. 65. 23. See ch. 50. 6—8 & 53. 10—12.
e Cp. ch. 40. 4.
f ch. 43. 5, 6.
g Cp. Ps. 107. 3.
h Cp. ch. 50. 4.
i See ch. 44. 23.
j Cp. ch. 52. 13.
k ch. 40. 1.

6 yea, And he saith, said, ‡It is too light a a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the §preserved of Israel: [c]I will also give thee [d]for a light to the Gentiles, [3]that thou mayest be [e]my salvation unto the end of the earth. 7 Thus saith the LORD, [g]the redeemer Redeemer of Israel, *and* his Holy One, ‖[j]to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers: rulers, [l]Kings shall see and arise; princes, and they arise, princes also shall worship; worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, *even and* the Holy One of Israel, who and hath chosen he shall choose thee. 8 Thus saith the LORD, [o]In an [p]acceptable time have I answered heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, [r]and give thee for a covenant of the people, to [4]raise up **establish the land, earth, [t]to make them cause to inherit the desolate heritages; 9 [w]saying to them that are That thou mayest say to the bound, prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. [x]They shall feed in the ways, and on all bare heights their pastures shall be in all their high pasture. places. 10 [a]They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the [5]heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them [b]shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them. 11 [e]And I will make all my mountains a way, and my high ways highways shall be exalted. 12 [f]Lo, Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, [g]these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim. 13 [i]Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD [k]hath comforted his people, and will have compassion mercy upon his afflicted.

R.V. [1] Or, that of the bowels thereof [2] Another reading is, but Israel is not gathered, yet shall I be &c. [3] Or, that my salvation may be [4] Or, establish the earth [5] Or, mirage See ch. 35. 7.
A.V. [*] Or, my reward. † Or, That Israel may be gathered to him, and I may, &c. ‡ Or, Art thou lighter than that thou shouldest, &c. § Or, desolations. ‖ Or, to him that is despised in soul. ** Or, raise up.

14 But Zion said, [a]Jehovah The LORD hath
forsaken me, and the my Lord hath
forgotten me. 15 [c]Can a woman
forget her sucking child, *that
she should not have compassion
on the son of her womb? yea,
these they may forget, yet will not I I not
forget thee. 16 Behold, [g]I have
graven thee upon the palms of
my hands; thy walls are con-
tinually before me. 17 [1]Thy
children shall make haste; [i]thy
destroyers and they that made
thee waste shall go forth of
thee. 18 [j]Lift up thine eyes
round about, and behold: all
these gather themselves together,
and come to thee. [l]As I live,
saith the LORD, [m]thou shalt surely
clothe thee with them all all, as with
an ornament, and gird thyself with them, bind them *on thee*, as
like a bride. 19 For, as for
a bride *doeth*. For thy waste
and thy desolate places places, and thy the
land that hath been destroyed, [p]surely now of thy destruction, shall even now be
too strait for shalt thou be too strait for the inhabitants,
too narrow by reason of
and they that swallowed thee
up shall be far away. 20 [r]The
children of thy bereavement which thou shalt have, after thou
shall yet say hast lost the other, shall say again in thine
ears, [p]The place is too strait for
me: give place to me that I
may dwell. 21 Then shalt thou
say in thine heart, Who hath
[2]begotten me these, [r]seeing I
have been bereaved of lost my children,
and am [3]solitary, an exile, desolate, a captive, and wandering removing
to and fro? and who hath brought
up these? Behold, I was left
alone; these, where were they *had* they *been*?
22 Thus saith the Lord GOD,
Behold, I will lift up mine hand
to the nations, Gentiles, [b]and set up my
ensign standard to the peoples: people: [c]and they
shall bring thy sons in their
bosom, †arms, and thy daughters shall be
carried upon their shoulders.
23 [e]And kings shall be thy ‡nurs-
ing fathers, and their §queens

[a] Cp. ch. 40. 27 & 54. 6 & 62. 4.
[b] ch. 60. 14.
[c] Cp. ch. 43. 1 & Ps. 27. 10.
[d] Ps. 72. 9. Cp. Mic. 7. 17.
[e] Cp. ch. 40. 31.
[f] Ps. 25. 3. Joel 2. 27.
[g] S. of S. 8. 6. Rev. 13. 16.
[h] Cp. Matt. 12. 29 & Luke 11. 21, 22.
[i] See Zech. 1. 18—21.
[j] ch. 60. 4.
[k] Cp. ch. 9. 20 & Zech. 11. 9.
[l] Num. 14. 21. See Ezek. 5. 11.
[m] Cp. Jer. 43. 12.
[n] Cp. Rev. 14. 20 & 16. 6.
[o] ch. 43. 3. See Ex. 20. 2.
[p] Cp. Zech. 10. 10.
[q] Deut. 24. 1.
[r] ch. 54. 1.
[s] Jer. 3. 8. Cp. Hos. 2. 2.
[t] Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 1 & Matt. 18. 25.
[u] ch. 59. 2.
[v] Cp. ch. 42. 18—23.
[w] ch. 59. 1. Num. 11. 23.
[x] Ps. 104. 7 & 106. 9. Nah. 1. 4. Cp. ch. 19. 5, 6.
[y] Cp. Ex. 14. 21.
[z] Josh. 3. 16.
[a] Cp. Ex. 7. 18, 21.
[b] ch. 11. 12.
[c] ch. 14. 2.
[d] Jer. 14. 22. Rev. 6. 12.
[e] ch. 60. 3, 16.
[f] Cp. Ex. 4. 11.
[g] Prov. 15. 23 (for mg.). Cp. ch. 40. 1, 2.

thy nursing mothers: [b]they shall
bow down to thee with their
faces to face toward the earth, and [d]lick up
the dust of thy feet; and thou
shalt know that I am the LORD, LORD:
and for [e]they that wait for me [f]shall not be shall not be ashamed that wait
ashamed. for me. 24 Shall the prey be
taken from the mighty, or [4]‖the
lawful captives be captive delivered? 25 But
thus saith the LORD, [h]Even the
**captives of the mighty shall be
taken away, and the prey of the
terrible shall be delivered: for
I will contend with him that
contendeth with thee, and I will
save thy children. 26 [k]And I
will feed them that oppress thee
with their own flesh; and they
shall be drunken [n]with their
own blood, as with ††sweet wine:
and all flesh shall know that [o]I
the LORD am thy saviour, Saviour and thy
redeemer, Redeemer, the Mighty mighty One of Jacob.

1 Thus saith the LORD,
50 Where is [q]the bill of
your mother's divorce-
ment, wherewith whom [s]I have put her
away? or [t]which of my creditors
is it to whom I have sold you?
[u]Behold, for your iniquities
were ye sold, have ye sold yourselves, and for your
transgressions was is your mother
put away. 2 [v]Wherefore, when
I came, was there no man? when
I called, was there none to
answer? [w]Is my hand shortened
at all, that it cannot redeem?
or have I no power to deliver?
[x]Behold, behold, at my rebuke [y]I dry up
the sea, [z]I make the rivers a
wilderness: [a]their fish stinketh
because there is no water, and
dieth for thirst. 3 [d]I clothe the
heavens with blackness, and
make sackcloth their covering.
4 The Lord GOD hath given
[f]me the tongue of [5]them that are taught the learned,
that [g]I should know how [6]to

R.V. [1] According to some ancient authorities, *Thy builders.* [2] Or, *borne* [3] Or, *barren* [4] Heb. *the captives of the just.* Or, as read by the Vulg. and Syr., *the captives of the terrible* [5] Or, *disciples* [6] Or, *to speak a word in season to him that is weary.*
A.V. * Heb. *from having compassion.* † Heb. *bosom.* ‡ Heb. *nourishers.* § Heb. *princesses.* ‖ Heb. *captivity of the just.* ** Heb. *captivity.* †† Or, *new wine.*

sustain with words / speak a word in season to [a]him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as [1]they that are taught. / the learned.
5 [c]The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, [f]and I was not rebellious, neither turned away backward. / back. 6 [h]I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. 7 For the Lord GOD will help me; therefore have / shall I not been / be confounded: [k]therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. 8 [m]He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand up together: who is *mine adversary? let him come near to me.
9 [p]Behold, the Lord GOD will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? behold, / lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.
10 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth [s]the voice of his servant? [2]he / servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light, / light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God. 11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that gird / compass yourselves about with firebrands / sparks: walk ye in the flame / light of your fire, and among / in the brands / sparks that ye have kindled. [y]This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

51 1 [z]Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock whence ye were / are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye were / are digged.
2 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for [h]when he was but one I called him, / I called him alone, and I / and blessed him, and made him many. / increased him.
3 For the LORD [b]hath comforted / shall comfort Zion: he hath comforted / will comfort all her waste places, / places; and hath made / he will make her wilderness like [d]Eden, and her desert like [e]the garden of the LORD; [g]joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.
4 [i]Attend / Hearken unto me, O my / my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: [j]for a law shall go forth / proceed from me, and I will make my judgement / judgment to rest for a light of the peoples. / people.
5 [l]My righteousness is near, / near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the peoples; / people; [n]the isles shall wait for / upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.
6 [o]Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: [q]for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die [3]in like manner: [r]but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.
7 [u]Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people [v]in whose heart is my law; [w]fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye dismayed at / afraid of their revilings. 8 [x]For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: [r]but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation unto all generations. / from generation to generation.
9 [a]Awake, awake, [b]put on strength, O [c]arm of the LORD; awake, [d]as in the days of old, / ancient days, in the generations of ancient times. / old. Art thou not it that cut [e]Rahab in pieces, / hath cut Rahab, and that pierced / wounded [f]the dragon? 10 [g]Art thou not it which dried up / hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths

a Cp. Matt. 11. 28.
b ch. 40. 1 & 52. 9.
c Ps. 40. 6.
d Gen. 2. 8. Ezek. 28. 13 & 31. 9. Joel 2. 3.
e Gen. 13. 10.
f Cp. John 14. 31 & Phil. 2. 8 & Heb. 5. 8 & 10. 7.
g ch. 35. 10.
h Cp. ch. 53. 5 & Matt. 26. 67 & 27. 26 & Mark 15. 19 & Luke 22. 63.
i Ps. 78. 1.
j ch. 2. 3.
k Ezek. 3. 8, 9.
l ch. 46. 13.
m Rom. 8. 33, 34.
n See ch. 11. 11.
o ch. 40. 26.
p ch. 41. 10.
q Ps. 102. 26. Cp. Matt. 24. 35 & 2 Pet. 3. 10 & Rev. 21. 1.
r Cp. Ps. 102. 27, 28.
s ver. 4. ch. 49. 2, 3.
t ch. 42. 16. Cp. Mic. 7. 8.
u ver. 1.
v Ps. 37. 31.
w ch. 41. 14. Matt. 10. 28.
x ch. 50. 9.
y Cp. John 9. 39.
z ver. 7.
a ver. 17. ch. 52. 1.
b Cp. Ps. 93. 1.
c ch. 40. 10 & 52. 10 & 53. 1. Luke 1. 51.
d Ps. 44. 1.
e ch. 30. 7. Ps. 89. 10 & mg.
f ch. 27. 1. Ps. 74. 13, 14. Ezek. 29. 3.
g ch. 43. 16. Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 106. 9.
h Ezek. 33. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *disciples* [2] Or, *though he walketh* [3] Or, perhaps, *like gnats*
A.V. * Heb. *the master of my cause.*

of the sea a way for the redeemed (ransomed) to pass over? 11 [a]And (Therefore) the ransomed (redeemed) of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head (heads): they shall obtain gladness and joy (joy); *and* sorrow and sighing (mourning) shall flee away.

12 I, even I, am he [f]that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou art (shouldest be) afraid of [g]man (a man) that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made [i]as grass; 13 and hast forgotten (forgettest) the LORD thy Maker, (maker,) [j]that hath stretched forth the heavens, and [l]laid the foundations of the earth; and fearest (hast feared) continually all the (every) day because of the fury of [n]the oppressor, [1]when (as if) he maketh (*were) ready to destroy? and where is the fury of [n]the oppressor? 14 [2][q]The captive exile shall speedily be loosed; (he hasteneth that he may be loosed,) and (he that) he shall not die *and go down* [r]into the pit, (should not die in) neither shall his bread (nor that his bread should) fail. 15 For I am (But I *am*) the LORD thy God, [t]which [3]stirreth up (that divided) the sea, (that the whose) waves (thereof roar: the roared: The) LORD of hosts is his name. 16 [v]And I have put my words in thy mouth, [y]and (I have) covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that [j]I may plant the heavens, and [l]lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 [b]Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, [c]which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs (bowl) of [k]the cup of staggering, (trembling,) and drained it. (wrung *them* out.) 18 [f]There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up. 19 [h]These two things [†]are befallen (come unto) thee; who shall bemoan (be sorry for) thee? desolation (desolation,) and [‡]destruction, and the famine (famine,) and the sword; (how sword: by whom) shall I comfort thee? 20 [b]Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the top (head) of all the streets, as an (a) [e]antelope (wild bull) [d]in a net; (net:) they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God. 21 [e]Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine: 22 thus (Thus) saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God [h]that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand [k]the cup of staggering, (trembling,) even the bowl (dregs) of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again: 23 [m]and (But) I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; [o]which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and [p]thou hast laid thy back (body) as the ground, and as the street, to them that go (went) over.

52 1 [s]Awake, awake, (awake;) put on thy strength, O Zion; [u]put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, [w]the holy city: [x]for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. 2 [z]Shake thyself from the dust; arise, sit thee (*and* sit) down, O Jerusalem: [4][a]loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the LORD, [d]Ye were sold (have sold yourselves) for nought, and [e]ye shall be redeemed without money. 4 For thus saith the Lord GOD, [g]My people went down at the first (aforetime) into Egypt to sojourn there: (there;) and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause. 5 Now therefore, what do (have) I here, saith the LORD, seeing (that) my people is taken away for

a See ch. 35. 10.
b Lam. 2. 11, 12.
c Deut. 14. 5.
d Cp. Ps. 141. 10.
e ch. 54. 11.
f ch. 40. 1 & 66. 13.
g Ps. 118. 6. 1 Mac. 2. 62.
h Jer. 50. 34. Cp. ch. 49. 25.
i See ch. 40. 6.
j ch. 40. 22.
k Ps. 60. 3. Zech. 12. 2.
l See ch. 48. 13.
m Jer. 25. 17, 26, 28.
n ch. 14. 4.
o Cp. ch. 47. 6.
p Cp. ch. 52. 2.
q ch. 45. 13.
r Zech. 9. 11.
s ch. 51. 17.
t Jer. 31. 35.
u Cp. Ex. 28. 2, 40. See Zech. 3. 1—4.
v ch. 59. 21. Cp. ch. 50. 4.
w ch. 48. 2. Neh. 11. 1.
x ch. 60. 21. Joel 3. 17. Cp. ch. 35. 8 & Rev. 21. 27.
y ch. 49. 2.
z Cp. ch. 51. 23.
a ch. 51. 14.
b ver. 9. ch. 52. 1.
c Job 21. 20. Jer. 25. 15. Cp. Matt. 20. 22 & 26. 39, 42 & Mark 10. 38 & 14. 36 & Luke 22. 42 & John 18. 11.
d ch. 45. 13 & 50. 1.
e Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 18.
f Cp. Ps. 74. 9 & Jer. 5. 31.
g Gen. 46. 6.
h ch. 47. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *as though he made ready* [2] Or, *He that is bent down* [3] Or, *stilleth the sea, when the waves thereof ro*
[4] Another reading is, *the bands of thy neck are loosed.*
A.V. * Or, *made* himself *ready.* † Heb. *happened.* ‡ Heb. *breaking.*

nought? they that rule over them (make them to) howl, saith the LORD, (LORD;) and [c]my name continually (all the / every) day is blasphemed. 6 Therefore my people shall know my name: [d]therefore *they shall know* in that day that I am he that doth (speak; / speak:) behold, [1]it is I.

7 [f]How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth (peace, / peace;) [h]that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! 8 (The / Thy) voice of [i]thy watchmen! they lift up the voice; with (voice, / voice) together (do / shall) they (sing; / sing:) for [n]they shall (see, / see) eye to eye, [2]when the LORD (returneth to / shall bring again) Zion. 9 [o]Break forth into joy, sing together, [p]ye waste places of Jerusalem: for [r]the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem. 10 [t]The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; [v]and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. 11 [x]Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, [a]ye that bear the vessels of the LORD. 12 For ye shall not [b]go out (in / with) haste, (neither shall ye / nor) go by flight: [d]for the LORD will go before you; [e]and the God of Israel will *be your (rearward. / rereward.)

13 Behold, [g]my servant shall [3]†deal (wisely, / prudently,) he shall be exalted and (lifted up, / extolled,) and (shall / shall) be very high. 14 (Like as / As) many were astonied at thee, (his / thee; his) visage was so marred [4]more than any man, and his form more than the sons of (men,) / men:) 15 so [l]shall he [5]sprinkle many nations; (the / the) [a]kings shall shut their mouths [6]at him: [b]for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they [7]understand. / consider.

53 1 [e]Who hath believed [8]our ‡report? and to whom (hath / is) [g]the arm of the LORD (been / been) revealed? 2 For he (grew / shall grow) up before him as a tender plant, [i]and as a root [j]out of a dry ground: [k]he hath no form nor comeliness; [9]and when we (shall / shall) see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. 3 [m]He (was despised, / is despised) and [10]rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with [11]grief: and [12]as one from whom men hide their face (§we hid as it were *our* faces from him;) he was despised, and [q]we esteemed him not.

4 [s]Surely he hath borne our [13]griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, [u]smitten of God, and afflicted. 5 [w]But he was ‖wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; [y]and with his **stripes we are healed. 6 [z]All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; [c]and the LORD ††hath [14]laid on him the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed, (yet / and) he (humbled himself / was afflicted, yet he) opened not his mouth; [h]as a [i]lamb that is led (mouth: / mouth:) he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep (before / before) her shearers is (dumb; / dumb,) (yea, / so) he (opened / openeth) not his mouth. 8 [15]By ‡‡He oppression and judgement he was taken away; (was taken from prison and from judgment:) [16]and (as for / for) his generation, [k]who *among them* (considered / considered) that (who shall declare his generation? / for) he was cut off out of the land of the (living? / living:) for the

[a] ch. 49. 7, 23.
[b] Cited Rom. 15. 21. Cp. Rom. 16. 25.
[c] Cited Rom. 2. 24. Cp. Ezek. 36. 20, 23.
[d] Cp. ch. 49. 26.
[e] Cited John 12. 38 & Rom. 10. 16.
[f] Nah. 1. 15. Cited Rom. 10. 15.
[g] See ch. 51. 9.
[h] ch. 40. 9.
[i] ch. 11. 1.
[j] ch. 35. 1 & mg.
[k] Cp. ch. 52. 14.
[l] See ch. 62. 6.
[m] ch. 49. 7. Cp. Ps. 22. 6 & Mark 9. 12.
[n] Cp. ch. 33. 17, 22 & 1 Cor. 13. 12 & 1 John 3. 2 & Rev. 22. 4.
[o] Ps. 98. 4.
[p] ch. 58. 12.
[q] Cp. John 1. 10, 11.
[r] ch. 40. 1 & 51. 3, 12.
[s] Cp. Matt. 8. 17.
[t] See ch. 51. 9.
[u] Ps. 69. 26.
[v] Ps. 98. 3. Cp. Luke 3. 6.
[w] Cp. Rom. 4. 25.
[x] ch. 48. 20. Jer. 50. 8 & 51. 6, 45. Zech. 2. 6, 7. Cited 2 Cor. 6. 17. Cp. Rev. 18. 4.
[y] Cited 1 Pet. 2. 24.
[z] Cited 1 Pet. 2. 25. Cp. Jer. 50. 6, 17.
[a] See Ezra 1. 7—11.
[b] Cp. Ex. 12. 11, 33, 39.
[c] 2 Cor. 5. 21. Cp. ver. 10 & Col. 2. 14.
[d] Mic. 2. 13. Cp. Ex. 14. 19.
[e] Cp. ch. 58. 8.
[f] Matt. 26. 63. Mark 14. 61. John 19. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
[g] See ch. 42. 1.
[h] Cited Acts 8. 32.
[i] Cp. Jer. 11. 19.
[j] Cp. ch. 53. 2, 3.
[k] ch. 57. 1.
[l] Lev. 4. 6, 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *here I am* [2] Or, *how* [3] Or, *prosper* [4] Or, *from that of man, and his form from that of the sons of men* [5] Or, *startle* [6] Or, *because of* [7] Or, *consider* [8] Or, *that which we have heard* ‖ Or, *that we should look upon him; nor beauty &c.* [10] Or, *forsaken* [11] Heb. *sickness.* [12] Or, *he hid as it were* his *face from us* [13] Heb. *sicknesses.* [14] Heb. *made to light.* [15] Or, *From* [16] Or, *and his life who shall recount? for he was cut off &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *gather you up.* † Or, *prosper.* ‡ Or, *doctrine?* Heb. *hearing?* § Or, *he hid as it were* his *face from us.* Heb. *as an hiding of faces from him,* or, *from us.* ‖ Or, *tormented.* ** Heb. *bruise.* †† Heb. *hath made the iniquity of us all to meet on him.* ‡‡ Or, *He was taken away by distress and judgment: but, &c.*

transgression of my people
[1]* was he stricken. [9] And they he
made his grave with the wicked,
[a]and with the rich in his [2]† death;
[3]although because [b]he had done no violence,
neither was any deceit in his
mouth.

[10] Yet [e]it pleased the LORD to
bruise him; he hath [4]put him to
grief: [5]‡[g]when thou shalt make
his soul [6]an offering for sin, [i]he
shall see *his* seed, he shall pro-
long his days, [j]and the pleasure
of the LORD shall prosper in his
hand. [11] [7]He shall see of the
travail of his soul, *and* shall be
satisfied: by his knowledge shall
[l]my righteous servant [8][m]justify
many: [n]and many; for he shall bear their in-
iquities. [12] [p]Therefore will I
divide him a portion with the
great, [q]and he shall divide the
spoil with the strong; because
he hath poured out his soul unto
death, death: and he [s]was numbered with
the transgressors: [t]yet transgressors; and he bare the sin
of many, and [9][u]made intercession
for the transgressors.

54 [1] [v]Sing, O barren, thou
that didst not bear; break
forth into singing, and cry
aloud, thou that didst not travail
with child: [x]for more are the
children of [y]the desolate than
the children of the married wife,
saith the LORD. [2] [a]Enlarge the
place of thy tent, and let them
stretch forth the curtains of thine
habitations; habitations: spare not: not, lengthen thy
cords, and strengthen thy stakes. stakes;
[3] [d]For thou shalt spread abroad break forth on
the right hand and on the left;
and thy seed shall possess inherit the
nations, Gentiles, and make the desolate
cities to be inhabited. [4] Fear
not; [h]for thou shalt not be
ashamed: neither be thou con-

a Matt. 27. 57, 60.
b Cited 1 Pet. 2. 22. Cp. Heb. 4. 15 & 1 John 3. 5.
c ch. 62. 4, 5. Cp. Hos. 2. 7.
d See ch. 43. 14.
e Cp. ver. 4.
f Zech. 14. 9.
g Cp. ver. 6.
h ver. 1. Cp. ch. 49. 14 & 60. 15 & 62. 4.
i Ps. 22. 30 & mg.
j Cp. ch. 44. 28.
k Cp. ch. 26. 20.
l Cp. 1 John 2. 1.
m Acts 13. 39. Rom. 5. 18, 19.
n Cp. ver. 5.
o ch. 55. 3.
p ch. 52. 13. Cp. Phil. 2. 9.
q Cp. Col. 2. 15.
r Gen. 8. 21 & 9. 11.
s Cited Mark 15. 28 (mg.) & Luke 22. 37.
t ver. 6, 8, 10.
u Rom. 8. 34 (for mg.). Heb. 7. 25 (for mg.). Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 5 (for mg.) & 1 John 2. 1 (for mg.).
v Cited Gal. 4. 27.
w Num. 25. 12. Ezek. 34. 25 & 37. 26. Cp. Mal. 2. 5.
x Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 5.
y ch. 62. 4.
z ch. 51. 21.
a Cp. ch. 49. 19, 20.
b Cp. ch. 60. 10.
c Cp. Rev. 21. 19.
d Cp. ch. 11. 14 & Gen. 28. 14.
e Cited John 6. 45.
f Jer. 31. 33, 34.
g Cp. ch. 9. 7 & Ps. 119. 165.
h ch. 45. 17.

founded; for thou shalt not be
put to shame: for thou shalt
forget the shame of thy youth,
and the reproach of thy widowhood shalt thou shalt not remember the reproach of thy
remember no widowhood any more. [5] [c]For thy
Maker is thine husband; the
LORD of hosts is his name: name; [d]and
the Holy One of Israel is thy redeemer; [f]the
thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The
God of the whole earth shall he
be called. [6] [h]For the LORD hath
called thee as a wife woman forsaken
and grieved in spirit, even and a wife
of youth, when she is cast off, thou wast refused, saith
thy God. [7] [k]For a small moment
have I forsaken thee; but with
great mercies will I gather thee.
[8] [10][k]In overflowing a little wrath I hid my
face from thee for a moment;
[o]but with everlasting kindness
will I have mercy on thee, saith
the LORD thy redeemer. Redeemer. [9] [11]For this
is *as* [r]the waters of Noah unto
me: for as I have sworn that
the waters of Noah should no
more go over the earth, earth; so have
I sworn that I would not be
wroth with thee, nor rebuke
thee. [10] For the mountains
shall depart, and the hills be
removed; but my kindness shall
not depart from thee, neither
shall [w]my covenant of the covenant of my peace be re-
moved, saith the LORD that hath
mercy on thee.

[11] [z]O thou afflicted, tossed
with tempest, and not comforted,
behold, [b]I will set lay thy stones
in with [12]fair colours, [c]and lay thy
foundations with sapphires.
[12] And I will make thy [13]pinnacles windows of
rubies, agates, and thy gates of carbuncles,
and all thy border borders of pleasant
stones. [13] [e]And all thy children
[f]shall be [14]taught of the LORD;
[g]and great shall be the peace of
thy children. [14] In righteous-
ness shalt thou be established

R.V. [1] Or, *to whom the stroke* was due [2] Heb. *deaths.* See Ezek. 28. 8, 10. [3] Or, *because* [4] Heb. *made him sick*
[5] Or, *when his soul shall make an offering* [6] Heb. *a guilt offering.* [7] Or, *He shall see* and *be satisfied with the travail of*
[8] Or, *make many righteous* [9] Or, *maketh* [10] Or, *In a little wrath* [11] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *This*
is unto me as the days of Noah, when I sware &c. [12] Or, *antimony* See 1 Chr. 29. 2. [13] Or, *windows* [14] Or, *disciples*
A.V. * Heb. was *the stroke upon him.* † Heb. *deaths.* ‡ Or, *when his soul shall make an offering.*

[1]thou shalt be far from oppression, oppression; for thou shalt not fear; fear: and from terror, terror; for it shall not come near thee. 15 [b]Behold, they may shall surely [2]gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall [2]gather together against thee [3]shall fall because of thee. for thy sake. 16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the fire of coals in the coals, fire, and that bringeth forth a an weapon instrument for [4]his work; and I have created the waster to destroy. 17 [d]No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgement judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, [f]and [5]their righteousness which is of me, saith the LORD.

55 1 [g]Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; [i]come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. 2 [k]Wherefore do ye [6]* spend money for that which is not bread? and your [7]labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. 3 Incline your ear, and come unto me; me: [n]hear, and your soul shall live: live; [p]and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even [q]the sure mercies of [r]David. 4 [s]Behold, I have given him for a witness to the peoples, people, [t]a [8]leader and commander to the peoples. people. 5 [s]Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and [u]a nation nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee, thee because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; [w]for he hath glorified thee.

a Ps. 32. 6. Amos 5. 4.
b Cp. ch. 8. 9. 10.
c Ps. 103. 11.
d 2 Esd. 2. 28.
e Cp. Ps. 148. 8.
f ch. 45. 24, 25.
g ch. 44. 3. John 7. 37. Cp. Matt. 5. 6.
h Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 10.
i Prov. 9. 5. Cp. Ecclus. 51. 25.
j ch. 40. 8.
k Cp. John 6. 27.
l ch. 35. 10. Cp. ch. 48. 20, 21 & 52. 12.
m ch. 44. 23. Ps. 98. 8.
n Prov. 4. 4.
o ch. 35. 1, 2 & 41. 19.
p ch. 61. 8. Jer. 32. 40. Ezek. 37. 26. Cp. ch. 54. 8 & 59. 21.
q Ps. 89. 33—35. Cp. Acts 13. 34.
r Jer. 30. 9.
s Ps. 18. 43.
t Dan. 9. 25. Mic. 5. 2. Acts 5. 31. Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16. Cp. ch. 9. 6, 7.
u Zech. 8. 22, 23.
v ch. 46. 12, 13 & 51. 5, 6.
w Cp. ch. 44. 23 & Acts 3. 13.

6 [a]Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: 7 let the wicked forsake his way, and [†]the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for [‡]he will abundantly pardon. 8 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. 9 [c]For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. 10 [e]For as the rain cometh down down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, [h]and giveth that it may give seed to the sower sower, and bread to the eater; eater: 11 so shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but [j]it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. 12 [l]For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: [m]the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands. 13 [o]Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

56 1 Thus saith the LORD, Keep ye judgement, §judgment, and do righteousness justice: [v]for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed. 2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that

R.V. [1] Or, *be thou far* [2] Or, *stir up strife* [3] Or, *shall fall away to thee* [4] Or, *its* [5] Or, *their righteousness* *is of me* [6] Heb. *weigh.* [7] Or, *earnings* [8] Or, *prince*
A.V. * Heb. *weigh.* † Heb. *the man of iniquity.* ‡ Heb. *he will multiply to pardon.* § Or, *equity.*

holdeth fast by layeth hold on it; [a]that keepeth the sabbath from profaning polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil. 3 Neither let [c]the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD will surely separate hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am [g]a dry tree. 4 For thus saith the LORD of unto [h]the eunuchs [a]that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and hold fast by take hold of my covenant: covenant; 5 [j]Unto Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a [1i]memorial place and a name [2]better than of sons and of daughters; daughters: [n]I will give [3]them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off. 6 Also [c]the strangers, sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to minister unto serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one [a]that keepeth the sabbath from profaning polluting it, and holdeth fast by taketh hold of my covenant; 7 [r]even them will I bring to [u]my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer; prayer: [w]their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar: altar; for [y]mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all peoples. people. 8 The Lord GOD [a]which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, [b]Yet will I gather *others* to him, [4*]beside his own those that are gathered. gathered unto him.

9 [d]All ye beasts of the field, [5]come to devour, *yea*, all ye beasts in the forest. 10 [e]His watchmen are blind, blind: they are all without knowledge; ignorant, they are all dumb [g]dogs, they cannot bark; dreaming, †sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. 11 [i]Yea, the dogs are greedy, they *they are* ‡greedy dogs *which* §can never have enough; enough, and [b]these they are shepherds that cannot understand: they have all turned all look to their own way, [d]each every one to for his gain, [6]from every his quarter. 12 [e]Come ye, *say they*, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; [f]and to-morrow to morrow shall be as this day, [a] *day* great beyond *and* much more measure. abundant.

57 [1]The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart; heart: and [7]‖[i]merciful men are taken away, none considering that [k]the righteous is taken away [8**]from the evil *to come*. 2 [m]He entereth shall ††enter into peace; peace: they shall rest [o]in their beds, each one that walketh walking ‡‡in his uprightness.

3 But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, [p]the seed of the adulterer and the whore. 4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom [q]make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of [s]transgression, [t]a seed of falsehood, 5 ye that inflame Enflaming yourselves [10]among [v]the oaks, §§with idols under every green tree; [z]that slay tree, slaying the children in the valleys, valleys under the clefts clifts of the rocks? 6 Among the smooth *stones* of [z]the valley stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered [11]an oblation. a meat offering. Shall I be appeased for these things? Should I receive comfort in these? 7 [c]Upon a high lofty and lofty high mountain hast thou set thy bed: thither also even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice. 8 And Behind the doors hind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy memorial remembrance: [f]for thou hast discovered *thyself* to another than me, and art gone up; [h]thou hast enlarged thy bed, and *made thee a covenant with them; thou lovedst their bed

a ch. 58. 13.
b Cp. Jer. 23. 1.
c ch. 14. 1. Cp. Deut. 23. 7, 8.
d Jer. 6. 13.
e Cp. ch. 28. 7.
f Cp. ch. 22. 13 & Prov. 23. 35 & Luke 12. 19 & 1 Cor. 15. 32.
g Ecclus. 6. 3. Cp. Ezek. 17. 24 & 20. 47.
h Wisd. 3. 14.
i Ps. 12. 1.
j Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 15 & Rev. 3. 12.
k Wisd. 4. 10, 11.
l Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 18 & John 1. 12.
m Wisd. 3. 3. Cp. Luke 2. 29.
n Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
o 2 Chr. 16. 14. Ezek. 32. 25.
p Wisd. 3. 16. Cp. John 8. 41, 42.
q Cp. Ps. 35. 21.
r ch. 65. 1. Cp. ch. 19. 24, 25.
s ch. 46. 8, 9.
t Cp. ch. 1. 4.
u ch. 2. 2.
v ch. 1. 29. 2 Kin. 16. 4.
w Cp. Rom. 15. 16.
x Ezek. 16. 20, 21.
y Cited Matt. 21. 13 & Mark 11. 17 & Luke 19. 46.
z Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 10.
a ch. 11. 12.
b John 10. 16. Eph. 1. 10. See Eph. 2. 11—16.
c 1 Kin. 14. 23. Ezek. 16. 16, 24.
d Jer. 12. 9. Ezek. 34. 8.
e ch. 62. 6. Jer. 6. 17.
f Ezek. 16. 25. Cp. Hos. 1. 2.
g Cp. Phil. 3. 2.
h Cp. Ezek. 23. 17.
i Ezek. 34. 2, 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *place* Heb. *hand.* [2] Or, *better than sons and daughters* [3] Heb. *him.* [4] Heb. *to his gathered ones* [5] Or, *come ye to devour all the beasts in the forest* [6] Or, *one and all* [7] Or, *godly* [8] Or, *through wickedness* [9] Or, *straight before him* [10] Or, *with idols* [11] Or, *a meal offering*

A.V. * Heb. *to his gathered.* † Or, *dreaming*, or, *talking in their sleep.* ‡ Heb. *strong of appetite.* § Heb. *knot not to be satisfied.* ‖ Heb. *men of kindness*, or, *godliness.* ** Or, *from that which is evil.* †† Or, *go in peace* ‡‡ Or, *before him.* §§ Or, *among the oaks.* * Or, *hewed it for thyself* larger *than theirs.*

*where thou sawest it. 9 And
†thou wentest to the king with
ointment, and didst increase thy
perfumes, and [b]didst send thine thy
ambassadors messengers far off, and didst debase
thyself even unto [1]hell. 10 Thou
wast art wearied with the length in the greatness of thy
way; [h]yet saidst thou not, There
is no hope: thou didst find [2]a quickening hast found the ‡life
of thy strength of thine hand; therefore thou wast
not [3]faint. grieved. 11 [j]And of whom hast
thou been afraid and in fear, or feared, [k]that
thou liest, hast lied, and hast not re-
membered me, nor laid it to
thy heart? [m]have not I held my
peace even of long time, old, and thou
fearest me not? 12 I will de-
clare thy righteousness; righteousness, and as for thy
works, works; for they shall not profit
thee. 13 [p]When thou criest, let
[4]them which thou hast gathered thy companies deliver
thee; but the wind shall take carry
them, a breath shall carry them all away: [r]but
them all away; vanity shall take *them*:
he that putteth his trust in me
shall possess the land, and shall
inherit [s]my holy mountain. mountain; 14 And
[5]he shall say, [u]Cast ye up, cast
ye up, prepare the way, take up
the stumblingblock out of the
way of my people.

15 For thus saith [w]the high
and lofty One [x]that inhabiteth
eternity, whose name is [z]Holy: Holy; [a]I
dwell in the high and holy place,
[b]with him also that is of a con-
trite and humble spirit, [c]to re-
vive the spirit of the humble,
and to revive the heart of the
contrite ones. 16 [e]For I will
not contend for ever, neither
will I be always wroth: for the
spirit should [6]fail before me,
and the souls which I have
made. 17 For the iniquity of
his [g]covetousness was I wroth wroth,
and smote him, him; I hid *my face* me, and
was wroth: wroth, and he went on [7]§fro-

a Jer. 3. 22.
b Ezek. 16. 26, 28, 29.
c ch. 61. 3.
d ch. 50. 4.
e Heb. 13. 15.
f Cp. Eph. 2. 17.
g Acts 2. 39.
h Jer. 2. 25 & 18. 12.
i Job 3. 17 (mg.). Jude 13.
j Cp. ch. 51. 12, 13.
k Ps. 78. 10, 36.
l ch. 48. 22.
m Ps. 50. 21.
n Lev. 25. 9. Cp. Joel 2. 1.
o Mic. 3. 8.
p Jer. 11. 12.
q Cp. ch. 1. 11 & 29. 13 & Zech. 7. 5, 6.
r Ps. 37. 9.
s ch. 11. 9 & 56. 7 & 65. 11, 25.
t Cp Mal. 3. 14.
u ch. 62. 10. Cp. ch. 40. 3.
v Cp. Ecclus. 34. 26.
w Cp. Mic. 6. 6.
x Cp. ch. 9. 6 (mg.).
y Cp. ch. 60. 17. See Neh. 5. 1—8.
z Luke 1. 49. Cp. ch. 1. 4 & 5. 19, *al.*
a Ps. 113. 6.
b Ps. 34. 18 & 138. 6.
c Cp. ch. 42. 3.
d Zech. 7. 5.
e Gen. 6. 3. Ps. 103. 9.
f Lev. 16. 29.
g ch. 56. 11. Jer. 6. 13.
h See Neh. 5. 10—12.

wardly in the way of his heart.
18 I have seen his ways, [a]and
will heal him: I will lead him
also, [c]and [8]restore comforts
unto him and to his mourners.
19 [d]I create [e]the fruit of the lips: lips;
[f]Peace, peace, peace [g]to him that is far
off off, and to him that is near, saith
the LORD; [a]and I will heal him.
20 [i]But the wicked are like the
troubled sea; for sea, when it cannot rest,
and its whose waters cast up mire and
dirt. 21 [l]There is no peace,
saith my God, to the wicked.

58 1 Cry [9]‖aloud, spare not,
[n]lift up thy voice like a
trumpet, and [o]declare unto shew
my people their transgression,
and [to] the house of Jacob their
sins. 2 [q]Yet they seek me daily,
and delight to know my ways: ways, as
a nation that did righteousness,
and forsook not the [10]ordinance
of their God, God: they ask of me
righteous ordinances, the ordinances of justice; they take de-
light to draw near unto in approaching to God. 3 [t]Where-
fore have we fasted, *say they*,
and thou seest not? *wherefore*
have we afflicted our soul, and
thou takest no knowledge? [v]Be-
hold, in the day of your fast ye
find *your own* pleasure, [y]and [11]exact
all your **labours. 4 Behold, ye
fast for strife and contention, debate, and
to smite with the fist of wicked-
ness: [12]†† ye fast not this day so as shall not fast as *ye do this* day,
to make your voice to be heard
on high. 5 [d]Is such the it such a fast that
I have chosen? [f]the ‡‡a day for a
man to afflict his soul? Is it is it to
bow down his head as a rush, bulrush,
and to spread sackcloth and
ashes under him? wilt thou call
this a fast, and an acceptable
day to the LORD? 6 Is not this
the fast that I have chosen? [h]to
loose the bonds bands of wickedness, to

R.V. [1] Heb. *Sheol.* [2] Heb. *the life of thine hand.* [3] Heb. *sick.* [4] Or, *thy rabble of idols* [5] Or, *it shall be said*
[6] Or, *faint away* [7] Heb. *turning away.* [8] Heb. *recompense.* [9] Heb. *with the throat.* [10] Or, *judgement*
[11] Or, *oppress all your labourers* [12] Or, *ye shall not fast as* ye do *this day, to make &c.*
A.V. * Or, *thou providedst room.* † Or, *thou respectedst the king.* ‡ Or, *living.* § Heb. *turning away.*
‖ Heb. *with the throat.* ** Or, *things wherewith ye grieve others.* Heb. *griefs.* †† Or, *ye fast not as this day.*
‡‡ Or, *to afflict his soul for a day?*

undo *the bands [a]of the yoke, heavy burdens, and to
let the †oppressed go free, and
that ye break every yoke? 7 Is
it not [c]to deal thy bread to the
hungry, and that thou bring the
poor that are ‡cast out to thy
house? when thou seest the
naked, that thou cover him;
[g]and that thou hide not thyself
from thine own flesh? 8 [h]Then
shall thy light break forth as
the morning, [j]and thy healing, thine health shall
spring forth speedily: [k]and thy
righteousness shall go before
thee; [m]the glory of the LORD
§shall be thy rearward, rereward. 9 Then
shalt thou call, and the LORD
shall answer; thou shalt cry,
and he shall say, Here I am.
If thou take away from the
midst of thee [o]the yoke, [p]the
putting forth of the finger, and
speaking wickedly, vanity; 10 [r]and if thou
[1]draw out thy soul to the hungry,
and satisfy the afflicted soul;
[h]then shall thy light rise in
darkness, obscurity, and thine obscurity, thy darkness be as the
noonday: 11 and the LORD shall
guide thee continually, and
satisfy thy soul in [2]dry places, ‖drought, and
make strong, fat thy bones; bones: and thou
shalt be [t]like a watered garden,
and like a spring of water, whose
waters **fail not. 12 [v]And they
that shall be of thee shall build
the old waste places: thou shalt
raise up the foundations of many
generations; and thou shalt be
called, called, The repairer of the breach,
The restorer of paths to dwell
in. 13 [x]If thou turn away thy
foot from the sabbath, from
doing thy pleasure on my holy
day; and call the sabbath a
delight, *and* the holy of the LORD, LORD,
honourable; and shalt honour
[3]it, him, not doing thine own ways,

a ver. 9.
b ver. 3.
c ver. 10. Ezek. 18. 7. Cp. Matt. 25. 35.
d Deut. 32. 13.
e Jer. 50. 19.
f ch. 1. 20.
g Neh. 5. 5.
h Cp. Job 11. 17.
i ch. 50. 2. Num. 11. 23.
j Jer. 30. 17.
k Ps. 85. 13.
l Jer. 5. 25.
m Cp. ch. 52. 12.
n ch. 1. 15.
o ver. 6.
p Prov. 6. 13.
q Cp. ver. 14.
r ver. 7, 8.
s Job 15. 35. Ps. 7. 14.
t Jer. 31. 12.
u Job 8. 14.
v ch. 61. 4 & 65. 21. Cp. Ezra 6. 14 & Neh. 4. 6.
w Prov. 1. 16. Cited Rom. 3. 15—17.
x ch. 56. 2. See Neh. 13. 15—21.
y ch. 48. 22 & 57. 21.

nor finding [b]thine own pleasure,
nor speaking *thine own* words:
14 then shalt thou delight thyself
in the LORD; [d]and I will make cause
thee to ride upon the high places
of the earth, earth; and [e]I will feed thee
with the heritage of Jacob thy
father: [f]for the mouth of the
LORD hath spoken it.

59 1 Behold, [i]the LORD'S
hand is not shortened, that
it cannot save; neither his
ear heavy, that it cannot hear:
2 [l]but your iniquities have separated between you and your
God, and your sins ††have hid
his face from you, that he will
not hear. 3 [n]For your hands
are defiled with blood, and your
fingers with iniquity; your lips
have spoken lies, your tongue
muttereth wickedness. hath muttered perverseness.
4 [q]None
[4]sueth in righteousness, and none calleth for justice, nor *any* pleadeth
in for truth: they trust in vanity,
and speak lies; [s]they conceive
mischief, and bring forth iniquity. 5 They hatch [5]basilisks',
‡‡cockatrice' eggs, and weave the spider's
web: he that eateth of their
eggs dieth, and §§that which is
crushed breaketh out into a
viper. 6 [u]Their webs shall not
become garments, neither shall
they cover themselves with their
works: their works are works of
iniquity, and the act of violence
is in their hands. 7 [w]Their feet
run to evil, and they make haste
to shed innocent blood: their
thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; desolation, wasting and *destruction
are in their [6]paths. 8 The way
of peace they know not; and
there is no [7]judgement, †judgment in their
goings: they have made them
crooked paths; paths: [y]whosoever goeth
therein doth, shall not know peace.

R.V. [1] Or, *bestow on the hungry that which thy soul desireth* [2] Or, *drought* [3] Or, *him* [4] Heb. *calleth.* [5] Or, *adders'* [6] Or, *high ways* [7] Or, *right*

A.V. * Heb. *the bundles of the yoke.* † Heb. *broken.* ‡ Or, *afflicted.* § Heb. *shall gather thee up.* ‖ Heb. *droughts.* ** Heb. *lie*, or, *deceive.* †† Or, *have made* him *hide.* ‡‡ Or, *adders'.* §§ Or, *that which is sprinkled* is as if *there brake out a viper.* * Heb. *breaking.* † Or, *right.*

9 Therefore is judgement / judgment far from
us, neither doth righteousness / justice overtake us: [b]we look / wait for light, but
behold darkness; / obscurity; for brightness,
but we walk in obscurity. / darkness. 10 [d]We
grope for the wall like the blind,
yea, / and we grope as they that have / if *we had* no
eyes: we stumble at noonday as
in the twilight; / night; [1]among them that are lusty / *we are* in desolate
places / we are places as dead men. 11 We roar
all like bears, [i]and mourn sore
like doves: [j]we look for judgement, / judgment,
but there is none; for salvation,
but it is far off from us. 12 For
our transgressions are multiplied
before thee, and our sins testify
against us: for our transgressions are with us, / us; and as for our
iniquities, we know them: / them; 13 in
transgressing and denying / lying against the
LORD, and turning away from / departing away from
our God, [m]speaking oppression
and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of
falsehood. 14 And [p]judgement / judgment is
turned away backward, and
[r]righteousness / justice standeth afar off: for
truth is fallen in the street, and
uprightness / equity cannot enter. 15 Yea,
truth is lacking / faileth; [q]and he that departeth from evil *maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw
it, and †it displeased him that
there was no judgement. / judgment. 16 [s]And
he saw that there was no man,
and wondered that there was
[2]no intercessor: therefore his
own arm brought salvation unto
him; and his righteousness, it
upheld / sustained him. 17 And / For [w]he put on
righteousness as a [3]breastplate,
and [4]an helmet of salvation upon
his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing,
and was clad with [z]zeal as a
cloke. 18 [a]According to their
[5]‡deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; [a]to
the [6]islands he will repay recompence. 19 [c]So shall they fear
the name of the LORD from the
west, and his glory from the
rising of the sun: / sun. [7c]for he When the enemy
shall come as [8]a rushing stream, which / in like a flood, the Spirit of the breath of the LORD driveth.
the LORD shall §lift up a standard against him.
20 [g]And [h]a redeemer / the Redeemer shall come to
Zion, and unto them that turn
from transgression in Jacob,
saith the LORD. 21 And as / As for me,
[k]this is my covenant with them,
saith the LORD: my / LORD; My spirit that is
upon thee, [l]and my words which
I have put in my mouth, shall
not depart out of thy mouth,
nor out of the mouth of thy
seed, nor out of the mouth of
thy seed's seed, saith the LORD,
from henceforth and for ever.

60 1 [n]Arise, ‖shine; for thy
light is come, and [o]the
glory of the LORD is risen
upon thee. 2 For, behold, the
darkness shall cover the earth,
and gross darkness the peoples: / people:
but the LORD shall arise upon
thee, and his glory shall be seen
upon thee. 3 [r]And nations / the Gentiles shall
come to thy light, and kings
to the brightness of thy rising.
4 [t]Lift up thine eyes round
about, and see: they all / all they gather
themselves together, they come
to thee: [u]thy sons shall come
from far, and thy daughters
shall [v]be [9]carried in the arms. / nursed at *thy* side. 5 Then
thou shalt see / see, and [x]be lightened, / flow together, and
thine heart shall tremble / fear, and be
enlarged; because the **abundance of the sea shall be turned / converted
unto thee, the [y]wealth / ††forces of the nations / Gentiles
shall come unto thee. 6 The
multitude of camels shall cover
thee, the [10]dromedaries of [b]Midian

a Cp. ch. 41. 1, 5.
b Cp. ver. 11 & ch. 60. 2.
c Cp. Ps. 113. 3.
d Deut. 28. 29. Job 5. 14 & 12. 25. See ch. 42. 18—20.
e Cp. ch. 30. 27, 28.
f Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 9, 10.
g Cited Rom. 11. 26, 27. Cp. ch. 40. 9 & Joel 2. 32.
h ch. 43. 14.
i ch. 38. 14.
j Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 46. 13 & 56. 1.
k Jer. 31. 31. Heb. 8. 10 & 10. 16.
l ch. 51. 16. Cp. Deut. 4. 10.
m Cp. ver. 3, 4.
n Cp. Eph. 5. 14.
o ch. 40. 5 & 58. 8. Mal. 4. 2.
p Cp. ch. 51. 4, 5.
q See Wisd. 2. 12—20.
r ch. 42. 6 & 49. 6. Rev. 21. 24.
s Cp. ch. 51. 18 & 63. 5.
t ch. 49. 18.
u ver. 9. ch. 66. 20.
v ch. 66. 12 (for mg.).
w 1 Thess. 5. 8. See Wisd. 5. 18—20 & Eph. 6. 13—17.
x Ps. 34. 5.
y ch. 61. 6. Hag. 2. 7 & mg.
z Cp. ch. 9. 7.
a ch. 63. 4, 6.
b Judg. 6. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *we are in dark places like the dead* [2] Or, *none to interpose* [3] Or, *coat of mail* [4] Or, *salvation for an helmet* [5] Heb. *recompences.* [6] Or, *coastlands* [7] Or, *when the adversary shall come in like a flood, the spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him* [8] Heb. *a stream pent in.* [9] Heb. *nursed upon the side.* [10] Or, *young camels*

A.V. * Or, *is accounted mad.* † Heb. *it was evil in his eyes.* ‡ Heb. *recompences.* § Or, *put him to flight.* ‖ Or, *be enlightened; for thy light cometh.* ** Or, *noise of the sea shall be turned toward thee.* †† Or, *wealth.*

and [a]Ephah; they all shall come from all they from Sheba shall
[b]Sheba come: [c]they shall bring gold and
frankincense, incense; and they shall [1]proclaim shew forth
the praises of the LORD. 7 All
the flocks of [e]Kedar shall be
gathered together unto thee,
the rams of [g]Nebaioth shall
minister unto thee: [i]they shall
come up with acceptance on
mine altar, [j]and I will [2]glorify
[3]the house of my glory. 8 Who
are these that fly as a cloud,
and [m]as the doves to their
windows? 9 Surely [n]the isles
shall wait for me, and [o]the ships
of Tarshish first, [p]to bring thy
sons from far, their silver and
their gold with them, for unto the
name of the LORD thy God, and
for to the Holy One of Israel, be-
cause [s]he hath [4]glorified thee.
10 And the sons of [u]strangers shall
build up thy walls, and [u]their
kings shall minister unto thee:
for in my wrath I smote thee,
but in my favour have I had
mercy on thee. 11 [w]Thy gates also Therefore thy gates
shall be open continually; they
shall not be shut day nor night;
[w]that men may bring unto thee
the wealth *forces of the nations, Gentiles, and that
their kings led with them. may be brought. 12 [x]For
that the nation and kingdom that
will not serve thee shall perish;
yea, those nations shall be ut-
terly wasted. 13 [a]The glory of
Lebanon shall come unto thee,
the fir tree, [d]the pine, pine tree, and the
box tree together; together, to beautify the
place of my sanctuary, sanctuary; and I will
make the place of my feet
glorious. 14 [f]And the sons The sons also of them
that afflicted thee shall come
bending unto thee; [h]and all
they that despised thee shall
bow themselves down at the
soles of thy feet; [k]and they
shall call thee thee, The city of the

a Gen. 25. 4.
b 1 Kin. 10. 1. Ps. 72. 10.
c Cp. Matt. 2. 11.
d ch. 54. 6 & 62. 4.
e See ch. 21. 16.
f Ps. 47. 4. Cp. ch. 65. 18.
g Gen. 25. 13 & 28. 9 & 36. 3. 1 Mac. 5. 25.
h Cp. ch. 49. 23 & 66. 11, 12.
i ch 56. 7.
j Hag. 2. 7.
k ch. 48. 3 & 49. 26. Cp. ch. 47. 4.
l Gen. 49. 24. Ps. 132. 2.
m Hos. 11. 11. Cp. Gen. 8. 9.
n ch. 51. 5. See ch. 11. 11.
o See ch. 2. 16.
p Gal. 4. 26.
q Cp. ch. 58. 3.
r ch. 11. 9.
s ch. 44. 23 & 55. 5.
t ch. 26. 1.
u ch. 45. 1, 13. Zech. 6. 15.
v Zech. 14. 6, 7. Rev. 21. 23 & 22. 5. Cp. ch. 24. 23 & 30. 26.
w Cp. Rev. 21. 25, 26.
x Cp. Zech. 14. 17—19.
y ch. 35. 10 & 65. 19. Rev. 21. 4.
z ch. 52. 1. Jer. 31. 34.
a ch. 35. 2.
b Ps. 37. 9. See Ezek. 37. 25.
c ch. 61. 3.
d ch. 41. 19.
e Cp. Matt. 13. 31.
f Cp. ch. 14. 1, 2 & Zech. 8. 23.
g Hab. 2. 3.
h ch. 49. 23. Cp. Rev. 3. 9.
i ch. 11. 2 & 42. 1 & 48. 16. Cited Luke 4. 18, 19.
j Ps. 45. 7.
k Cp. ch. 1. 26 & 62. 2.

LORD, The Zion of the Holy
One of Israel. 15 [d]Whereas thou
hast been forsaken and hated,
so that no man passed went through
thee, [f]I will make thee an
eternal excellency, a joy of many
generations. 16 [h]Thou shalt also
suck the milk of the nations, Gentiles, and
shalt suck the breast of kings:
and thou shalt know that [k]I the
LORD am thy saviour, Saviour and thy
redeemer, Redeemer, [l]the Mighty mighty One of Jacob.
17 For brass I will bring gold,
and for iron I will bring silver,
and for wood brass, and for
stones iron: I will also make
thy officers peace, [q]and [5]thine
exactors righteousness. 18 [r]Vio-
lence shall no more be heard in
thy land, desolation wasting nor destruction
within thy borders; [t]but thou
shalt call thy walls Salvation,
and thy gates Praise. 19 [v]The
sun shall be no more thy light
by day; neither for brightness
shall the moon give light unto
thee: but the LORD shall be
unto thee an everlasting light,
and thy God thy [6]glory. 20 Thy
sun shall no more go down, down; neither
shall thy moon withdraw itself:
for the LORD shall be thine ever-
lasting light, and [y]the days of
thy mourning shall be ended.
21 [z]Thy people also shall be all
righteous, righteous: [b]they shall inherit the
land for ever, ever; [c]the branch of my
planting, the work of my hands,
that I may be glorified. 22 [e]The A
little one shall become a thou-
sand, and the a small one a strong
nation: [g]I the LORD will hasten
it in its his time.

61 1 [i]The spirit Spirit of the Lord
GOD is upon me; because
the LORD hath [j]anointed
me to preach good tidings unto
the [7]meek; he hath sent me to

R.V. 1 Heb. *bring good tidings of the praises.* 2 Or, *beautify* 3 Or, *my beautiful house* 4 Or, *beautified*
5 Or, *thy taskmasters* 6 Or, *beauty* 7 Or, *poor*
A.V. * Or, *wealth.*

bind up the brokenhearted, to
proclaim liberty to the captives,
and [1b]the opening *of the prison*
to them that are bound; [2] [d]to
proclaim [2]the acceptable year
of the LORD, [e]and the day of
vengeance of our God; to com-
fort all that mourn; [3] to appoint
unto them that mourn in Zion,
[h]to give unto them [a garland / beauty] for
ashes, [i]the oil of joy for mourn-
ing, the garment of praise for
the spirit of heaviness; [j]that
they might be called trees of
righteousness, the planting of
the LORD, [l]that he might be
glorified. [4] [m]And they shall
build the old wastes, they shall
raise up the former desolations,
and they shall repair the waste
cities, the desolations of many
generations. [5] [p]And strangers
shall stand and feed your flocks,
and [aliens / the sons of the alien] shall be your
plowmen and your vinedressers.
[6] [r]But ye shall be named the
[priests / Priests] of the LORD: men shall call
you the [ministers / Ministers] of our God: [t]ye
shall eat the [wealth / riches] of the [nations, / Gentiles,]
and [3]in their glory shall ye boast
yourselves. [7] [v]For your shame
ye shall have double; and for
confusion they shall rejoice in
their portion: therefore in their
land they shall possess [the] double:
everlasting joy shall be unto
them. [8] [y]For I the LORD love
[judgement, / judgment,] I hate robbery [4with / for burnt
iniquity: / offering;] [a]and I will [give them / direct] their
[recompence / work] in truth, [b]and I will
make an everlasting covenant
with them. [9] And their seed
shall be known among the [nations, / Gentiles,]
and their offspring among the
[peoples / people]: all that see them shall
acknowledge them, that they
are the seed which the LORD
hath blessed.

a Hab. 3. 18.
b ch. 45. 13. Ps. 146. 7.
c Cp. ch. 59. 17 & Zech. 3. 4.
d Cp. Lev. 25. 10.
e ch. 34. 8.
f ver. 3.
g ch. 49. 18. Rev. 21. 2.
h ver. 10. Cp. ch. 28. 5.
i Ps. 45. 7. Heb. 1. 9.
j Cp. ch. 60. 21.
k Cp. ch. 60. 18 & 62. 7.
l John 15. 8.
m Amos 9. 14. See ch. 58. 12.
n ver. 6, 7.
o Cp. Prov. 4. 18.
p ch. 14. 2. Cp. ch. 60. 10.
q ch. 60. 3. Ps. 98. 2.
r Ex. 19. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 9. Cp. Joel 1. 9.
s ch. 60. 14. Cp. Rev. 2. 17 & 3. 12.
t ch. 60. 5, 11, 16.
u Zech. 9. 16. Cp. ch. 54. 11, 12.
v ch. 40. 2. Cp. ch. 54. 7, 8 & Zech. 9. 12.
w Hos. 1. 10. 1 Pet. 2. 10. See ch. 54. 6.
x ch. 49. 14 & 54. 1, 7 & 60. 15.
y Ps. 11. 7. Cp. ch. 59. 15.
z Mal. 3. 12.
a ch. 40. 10 & 49. 4.
b See ch. 55. 3.
c Cp. ch. 51. 18.
d ch. 65. 19.
e ch. 52. 8 & 56. 10. Jer. 6. 17, *al.*

[10] [a]I will greatly rejoice in
the LORD, my soul shall be joyful
in my God; [c]for he hath clothed
me with the garments of salva-
tion, he hath covered me with
the robe of righteousness, as a
bridegroom [5*]decketh himself
[f]with [a garland, / ornaments,] [g]and as a bride
adorneth herself with her jewels.
[11] For as the earth bringeth
forth her bud, and as the gar-
den causeth the things that
are sown in it to spring forth;
so the Lord GOD will cause
[k]righteousness and praise to
spring forth before all the
nations.

62 [1] [n]For Zion's sake will
I not hold my peace, and
for Jerusalem's sake I will
not rest, [o]until [her righteousness / the righteousness thereof]
go forth as brightness, and [her / the]
[salvation / salvation thereof] as a lamp that burn-
eth. [2] [q]And the [nations / Gentiles] shall see
thy righteousness, and all kings
thy glory: [s]and thou shalt be
called by a new name, which
the mouth of the LORD shall
name. [3] Thou shalt also be [u]a
crown of [beauty / glory] in the hand of
the LORD, and a royal diadem
in the hand of thy God. [4] [w]Thou
shalt no more be termed [x]For-
saken; neither shall thy land
any more be termed Desolate:
[s]but thou shalt be called
[6†] [z]Hephzi-bah, and thy land
[7‡]Beulah: for the LORD delight-
eth in thee, and thy land shall
be married. [5] For as a young
man marrieth a virgin, so [c]shall
thy sons marry thee: and [8§]as
the bridegroom rejoiceth over
the bride, so [d]shall thy God
rejoice over thee.
[6] I have set [e]watchmen upon
thy walls, O [Jerusalem; they / Jerusalem, *which*] shall
never hold their peace day nor

R.V. [1] Or, *opening* of the eyes [2] Or, *the year of the LORD's good pleasure* [3] Or, *to their glory shall ye succeed* [4] Or, *for* (or *with*) *a burnt offering* [5] Heb. *decketh as a priest.* [6] That is, *My delight is in her.* [7] That is, *Married.* [8] Heb. *with the joy of the bridegroom.*

A.V. * Heb. *decketh as a priest.* † That is, *My delight is in her.* ‡ That is, *Married.* § Heb. *with the joy of the bridegroom.*

night: *ye that are the LORD'S make mention of the remembrancers, [1]take ye no rest, [7] and give LORD, keep not silence,
him no [2]†rest, till he establish,
and till he make Jerusalem [a]a
praise in the earth. [8] The LORD
hath sworn [b]by his right hand,
and by the arm of his strength,
‡Surely I will no more give [d]thy
corn to be meat for thine
enemies; [f]and strangers the sons of the stranger
shall not drink thy [3]wine, for
the which thou hast laboured:
[9] but [g]they that have garnered gathered it
shall eat it, and praise the
LORD; and [g]they that have
gathered it brought it together shall drink it in
the courts of my sanctuary. holiness.

[10] Go through, go through the
gates; [i]prepare ye the way of
the people; [j]cast up, cast up
the high way; highway; gather out the stones;
[k]lift up an ensign a standard [4]for the peoples. people.
[11] Behold, the LORD hath pro-
claimed unto the end of the
earth, world, [m]Say ye to the daughter
of Zion, Behold, thy salvation
cometh; [n]behold, his reward is
with him, and his [5]recompence §work before
him. [12] [o]And they shall call
them them, The holy people, The re-
deemed of the LORD: [p]and thou
shalt be called called, Sought out, A city
not forsaken.

63 [1] Who is this that
cometh from [s]Edom,
with [6]dyed garments from
[s]Bozrah? this that is ‖[u]glorious
in his apparel, [w]marching travelling in the
greatness of his strength? I that
speak in righteousness, mighty
to save. [2] Wherefore art thou
[v]red in thine apparel, and thy
garments like him [a]that treadeth
in the winefat? [3] [b]I have trod-
den the winepress alone; [e]and
of the peoples people there was no man none

a ch. 60. 18. Cp. ch. 61. 11 & Zeph. 3. 20.
b Cp. Heb. 6. 13.
c ch. 34. 8.
d Deut. 28. 33. Jer. 5. 17.
e Cp. ch. 59. 16.
f Cp. ch. 65. 21, 22.
g Cp. Deut. 12. 12 & 14. 23, 26.
h ch. 49. 26.
i ch. 40. 3.
j ch. 57. 14.
k ch. 11. 10 & 49. 22.
l Ps. 145. 7.
m Zech. 9. 9. Cp. Matt. 21. 5 & John 12. 15.
n ch. 40. 10.
o ch. 61. 6.
p ver. 4. Cp. ch. 61. 4.
q Judg. 10. 16.
r Deut. 7. 7, 8. Cp. Ezek. 16. 5, 6.
s ch. 34. 6.
t See Deut. 32. 10—12.
u 1 Mac. 14. 9.
v Ex. 15. 24. Num. 14. 11. Ps. 78. 17, 56 & 95. 9. Ezek. 20. 8.
w Cp. Ps. 68. 7.
x Ps. 78. 40. Acts 7. 51. Cp. Eph. 4. 30.
y Rev. 19. 13.
z See Ps. 77. 11—20.
a Cp. Lam. 1. 15 & Rev. 14. 20 & 19. 15.
b Cp. Joel 3. 13.
c See Ex. 14. 19—22.
d Ps. 77. 20 & 78. 52 (for mg.) & 80. 1 (for mg.).

with me: yea, I for I will tread 7trod them in
mine anger, and trampled trample them in
my fury; and their 8lifeblood 9is blood shall be
sprinkled upon my garments,
and I 10have stained will stain all my raiment.
4 [c]For the day of vengeance 11was is
in mine heart, and 12the year of
my redeemed is come. [5] And
I looked, and [e]there was none to
help; and I wondered that there
was none to uphold: therefore
mine own arm brought salvation
unto me; and my fury, it upheld
me. [6] And 13I trod will tread down the
peoples people in mine anger, [h]and 14made make
them drunk in my fury, and I
15poured out will bring down their lifeblood on strength to the
earth.

[7] I will make mention of the
lovingkindnesses of the LORD,
and the praises of the LORD,
according to all that the LORD
hath bestowed on us; us, [l]and the
great goodness toward the house
of Israel, which he hath bestowed
on them according to his mercies,
and according to the multitude
of his lovingkindnesses. [8] For
he said, Surely, Surely they are my people,
children that will not deal falsely lie:
so he was their saviour. Saviour. [9] 16[q]In
all their affliction he was afflicted,
and the angel of his presence
saved them: [r]in his love and in
his pity he redeemed them; [t]and
he bare them, and carried them
all the days of old. [10] [v]But they
rebelled, [x]and grieved vexed his holy
spirit Spirit: therefore he was turned
to be their enemy, *and* himself he
fought against them. [11] 17Then
he remembered [z]the days of old,
Moses, *and* his people, *saying*,
[c]Where is he that brought them
up out of the sea [d]with the
18shepherds **shepherd of his flock? where is

R.V. 1 Or, *keep not silence* 2 Heb. *silence.* 3 Or, *vintage* 4 Or, *over* 5 Or, *work* 6 Or, *crimsoned* 7 Or, *will tread... and trample* 8 Or, *strength* 9 Or, *shall be* 10 Or, *will stain* 11 Or, *is* 12 Or, *my year of redemption* 13 Or, *I will tread... and make... and I will pour out* 14 Or, according to another reading, *brake them in pieces* 15 Or, *brought down their strength to the earth* 16 Another reading is, *In all their adversity he was no adversary.* 17 Or, *Then his people remembered the ancient days of Moses &c.* 18 Another reading is, *shepherd.*

A.V. * Or, *ye that are the LORD'S remembrancers.* † Heb. *silence.* ‡ Heb. *If I give, &c.* § Or, *recompence.* ‖ Heb. *decked.* ** Or, *shepherds.*

he that put his holy spirit in the Spirit
midst of them? within him 12 that caused his glorious led *them* by the
arm to go at the right hand of Moses? [b]that
right hand of Moses with his glorious arm,
divided dividing the water before them,
[d]to make himself an everlasting
name? 13 that led them through
the depths, deep, as an horse in the
wilderness, that they stumbled should not
not stumble? 14 As the cattle that go a beast goeth down
into the valley, [f]the spirit Spirit of the
LORD caused them him to rest: so
didst thou lead thy people, [d]to
make thyself a glorious name.
15 [g]Look down from heaven, and
behold [h]from the habitation of
thy holiness and of thy glory:
where is [i]thy zeal and thy
mighty acts? strength, *the yearning sounding of thy
bowels and of thy compassions are mercies toward me?
restrained toward me. are they restrained? 16 For Doubtless [l]thou
art our father, though Abraham
knoweth us not, be ignorant of us, and Israel doth not acknowledge
acknowledge us us not: thou, O LORD, art
our father; father, †[n]our redeemer from redeemer; thy name *is*
everlasting is thy name. from everlasting. 17 O LORD, why
dost hast thou make made us to err from thy
ways, and [p]hardenest hardened our heart from
thy fear? [q]Return for thy serv-
ants' sake, the tribes of thine
inheritance. 18 [t]Thy holy The people of thy holiness
people have possessed *it* but a little
while: [w]our adversaries have
trodden down thy sanctuary.
19 [x]We are become as they over whom *thine:*
thou never barest rule; as they that rule over them; ‡they
were not called by thy name.

64 1 [z]Oh that thou wouldest
rend the heavens, that
thou wouldest come down,
[a]that the mountains might [1]flow
down at thy presence; presence, 2 as when
fire kindleth the brushwood, *and*
§the melting fire burneth, the fire
causeth the waters to boil: boil, [c]to
make thy name known to thine
adversaries, that the nations
may tremble at thy presence!
3 [f]When thou didst terrible

a Judg. 5. 5. Mic. 1. 4.
b Ex. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 16.
c Cp. Ps. 31. 19.
d 2 Sam. 7. 23. Neh. 9. 10.
e Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 9.
f Cp. Num. 10. 33.
g Deut. 26. 15.
h Ps. 33. 14.
i See ch. 59. 12—15.
j ch. 59. 17. Cp. Zech. 1. 14.
k Ps. 90. 5, 6.
l ch. 64. 8. Deut. 32. 6.
m ch. 43. 22. Hos. 7. 7.
n ch. 43. 14.
o ch. 63. 16.
p ch. 6. 10. Cp. John 12. 40.
q Ps. 90. 13.
r ch. 45. 9. Rom. 9. 20, 21.
s ch. 29. 23 & 45. 11.
t Cp. Deut. 4. 25, 26.
u Cp. ch. 57. 16 & Ps. 74. 1, 2.
v Ps. 79. 8.
w ch. 64. 11.
x Cp. Jer. 14. 8.
y Neh. 1. 3 & 2. 3.
z Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 10 & Ps. 18. 9 & 144. 5.
aa Hag. 1. 9 & 2. 3. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9 & 2 Chr. 36. 19 & Ps. 74. 7.
b ch. 42. 14. Cp. Zech. 1. 12.
c Cp. Josh. 2. 9, 10.
[Ch. 64. 1 in Heb.]
d Cited Rom. 10. 20. Cp. Eph. 2. 12, 13.
e Cp. ch. 2. 2, 3 & 18. 7 & 19. 19, 25 & Zech. 14. 16.
f Cp. Ex. 14. 13 & 15. 11.

things which we looked not for,
thou camest down, [a]the moun-
tains flowed down at thy presence.
4 [c]For from of old since the beginning of the world
men have not heard, nor per-
ceived by the ear, [e]neither hath
the eye ‖seen, O God, [2]seen a God beside thee,
which worketh *what* he hath prepared for him that
waiteth for him. 5 Thou [3]meetest
him that rejoiceth and worketh
righteousness, those that re-
member thee in thy ways:
behold, thou wast wroth, and art wroth; for we have
sinned: [4]in them those is continuance, *have we been* of long time,
and shall we be saved? we shall be saved. 6 [4]For But we are
all become as one that is unclean, an unclean *thing,* and
all our righteousnesses are as
a polluted garment: filthy rags; [k]and we all do
fade as a leaf; and our iniquities,
like the wind, take have taken us away.
7 [m]And there is none that calleth
upon thy name, that stirreth up
himself to take hold of thee: for
thou hast hid thy face from us,
and [5]hast [6]**consumed us by means us, ††because
of our iniquities. 8 [o]But now,
O LORD, thou art our father;
[r]we are the clay, and thou our
potter; [s]and we all are the work
of thy hand. 9 [u]Be not wroth
very sore, O LORD, [v]neither
remember iniquity for ever: be-
hold, look, see, we beseech thee, we
are all thy people. 10 [y]Thy holy
cities are become a wilderness, Zion
is become a wilderness, Jerusalem
a desolation. 11 [aa]Our holy and
our beautiful house, where our
fathers praised thee, is burned
up with fire; fire: and all our pleasant
things are laid waste. 12 [b]Wilt
thou refrain thyself for these
things, O LORD? wilt thou hold
thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

65 1 [d]I [7]am inquired of by sought of [e]them
that asked not *for me*;
I [8]am found of them that

R.V. [1] Or, *quake* [2] Or, *seen, O God, beside thee, one which &c.* [3] Or, *spareest* [4] Or, *in those is continuance, and we shall be saved* The text is probably corrupt. [5] According to some ancient versions, *hast delivered us into the power of.* [6] Heb. *melted.* [7] Or, *was inquired of* [8] Or, *was found*

A.V. * Or, *the multitude.* † Or, *our redeemer from everlasting* is *thy name.* ‡ Or, *thy name was not called upon them.* § Heb. *the fire of meltings.* ‖ Or, *seen a God beside thee,* which *doeth so for him, &c.* ** Heb. *melted.* †† Heb. *by the hand.*

sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation [1]that was not called by my name. [2] [c]I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that [is / was] not good, after their own thoughts; [3] a people that provoketh me to [my face continually, / anger continually to my] [e]sacrificing face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and burning burneth incense *upon [bricks / altars of brick]; [4] which [2sit / remain] among the graves, and lodge in the [3secret places; / monuments,] [g]which eat swine's flesh, and †broth of abominable things is in their vessels; [5] which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to [me, / me;] for I am holier than [thou: / thou.] [‡these / These] are a smoke in my ‡nose, a fire that burneth all the day. [6] Behold, [k]it is written before me: [l]I will not keep silence, [m]but will recompense, [yea, I will / even] recompense into their bosom, [7] your [own] iniquities, [o]and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, [q]which have burned incense upon the mountains, [q]and [4]blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I [5first measure / measure their former] work into their bosom.

[8] Thus saith the LORD, [u]As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it [not, / not;] for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, [w]that I may not destroy them all. [9] And [y]I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and [my chosen / mine elect] shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there. [10] And [a]Sharon shall be a [6]fold of flocks, and [b]the valley of Achor a place for [the] herds to lie down in, for my people [d]that have sought me. [11] But [f]ye [are / they] that forsake the LORD, that forget [a]my holy mountain, that [b]prepare a table for [7Fortune, / that] §troop, and that [b]fill up mingled wine unto [8Destiny; / I will destine] furnish the drink offering unto that ‖number. [12] Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: [d]because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; [f]but [ye / that which was] did evil [in / before] mine eyes, and [did / chose] [choose / did] that wherein I delighted not.

[13] Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, [h]my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed: [14] behold, [j]my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for [9]**vexation of spirit. [15] And ye shall leave your name [n]for [10]a curse unto [p]my [chosen, and / chosen; for] the Lord GOD shall slay [thee; / thee,] and [r]he shall call his servants by another name: [16] [so / so] that he who [s]blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in [t]the God of [11]truth; and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by [t]the God of [11]truth; [v]because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes. [17] For, behold, [x]I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former [things] shall not be remembered, nor ††come into mind. [18] But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, [z]I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy. [19] [c]And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: [e]and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard

a ver. 25. Joel 3. 17.
b Ezek. 23. 41. Bel and Dragon 13, 18, 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 21.
c Rom. 10. 21.
d ch. 66. 4. Prov. 1. 24. Jer. 7. 13.
e ch. 1. 29 & 66. 17. Cp. ch. 57. 3—6.
f ch. 66. 4.
g ch. 66. 17. 1 Mac. 1. 47. Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 18.
h ch. 55. 1. Ps. 22. 26.
i ch. 1. 31 & 9. 18.
j Cp. Ps. 5. 11.
k Cp. Jer. 2. 22 & 17. 1.
l Ps. 50. 3.
m Ps. 79. 12. Cp. Jer. 16. 18.
n Cp. Deut. 28. 37 & Jer. 29. 22 & Zech. 8. 13.
o Ex. 20. 5. Cp. Matt. 23. 35.
p ver. 9.
q Cp. Ezek. 20. 27, 28.
r ch. 62. 2.
s Jer. 4. 2.
t Cp. Deut. 32. 4.
u Cp. ch. 17. 6.
v Cp. ch. 43. 18, 19.
w Cp. ch. 2. 21.
x ch. 66. 22. 2 Pet. 3. 13. Rev. 21. 1.
y Cp. ch. 27. 6 & 37. 31.
z Cp. Jer. 31. 7.
a ch. 33. 9 & 35. 2.
b Hos. 2. 15. Cp. Josh. 7. 26.
c ch. 62. 5 & 66. 10.
d Cp. ch. 51. 1.
e ch. 35. 10. Rev. 21. 4.
f Cp. Josh. 24. 20.

R.V. 1 Or, as otherwise read, *that hath not called upon* 2 Or, *dwell* 3 Or, *vaults* 4 Or, *defied* 5 Or, *measure their former work* 6 Or, *pasture* 7 Heb. *Gad.* See Gen. 30. 11. 8 Heb. *Meni.* 9 Heb. *breaking.* 10 Heb. *an oath.* 11 Heb. *Amen.* See 2 Cor. 1. 20, Rev. 3. 14.
A.V. * Heb. *upon bricks.* † Or, *pieces.* ‡ Or, *anger.* § Or, *Gad.* ‖ Or, *Meni.* ** Heb. *breaking.* †† Heb. *come upon the heart.*

in her, nor the voice of crying.
20 There shall be no more thence
an infant of days, nor an old
man that hath not filled his
days: for [c]the child shall die
an hundred years (old, and old; but) [d]the
sinner being an hundred years
old shall be accursed. 21 [f]And
they shall build houses, and
inhabit them; and they shall
plant vineyards, and eat the
fruit of them. 22 [f]They shall
not build, and another inhabit;
they shall not plant, and another
eat: for [j]as the days of a tree
(shall be / are) the days of my people, and
(my chosen / mine elect) *shall [1]long enjoy the
work of their hands. 23 [k]They
shall not labour in vain, [l]nor
bring forth for [2](calamity / trouble); for [n]they
are the seed of the blessed of
the LORD, and their offspring
[3]with them. 24 [o]And it shall
come to (pass that, / pass, that) before they call,
I will answer; and [q]while they
are yet speaking, I will hear.
25 [s]The wolf and the lamb shall
feed together, and the lion shall
eat straw like the (ox / bullock): and
[t]dust shall be the serpent's meat.
[u]They shall not hurt nor destroy
in all my holy mountain, saith
the LORD.

66 1 [v]Thus saith the LORD,
[w]The heaven is my throne,
and the earth is my foot-
stool: (what manner of / where is the) house (will / that) ye
build unto me? and (what / where is the)
place (shall be / of) my rest? 2 [x]For all
(these / those) things hath mine hand made,
and [so] all (these / those) things (came to be, / have been,)
saith the LORD: [z]but to this
man will I look, even to him
that is poor and of a contrite
spirit, and (that / trembleth at my
word. 3 [b]He that killeth an ox
is as (he that slayeth / if he slew) a man; he that
sacrificeth a [†]lamb, as (he that breaketh / if he cut off)

[aa] See ch. 65. 4.
[b] Jer. 7. 24.
[c] Cp. Prov. 3. 2.
[d] Eccles. 8. 12. Wisd. 4. 8, 9.
[e] Cp. ch. 30. 16.
[f] Ezek. 28. 26. Cp. Deut. 28. 30.
[g] Cp. ch. 51. 12.
[h] See ch. 65. 12.
[i] Cp. Jer. 7. 31.
[j] See Ps. 92. 12—14.
[k] ch. 49. 4.
[l] Cp. Deut. 28. 41.
[m] ch. 5. 19.
[n] ch. 61. 9. See Ps. 115. 12—15.
[o] Cp. Ps. 32. 5.
[p] ch. 59. 18 & 63. 4 & 65. 6.
[q] Cp. Dan. 9. 21.
[r] See ch. 13. 8.
[s] ch. 11. 6, 7.
[t] Gen. 3. 14. Mic. 7. 17.
[u] ch. 11. 9.
[v] Cited Acts 7. 49, 50. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 27 & Acts 17. 24.
[w] Cp. Matt. 5. 34, 35.
[x] Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14.
[y] ch. 65. 19.
[z] ch. 57. 15. Ps. 34. 18.
[a] Tobit 13. 14.
[b] ch. 1. 11.

a dog's neck; he that offereth [4]an
oblation, *as* (he that offereth / if he offered) [aa]swine's
blood; he that [5‡]burneth (frankincense, / incense,)
as (he that blesseth / if he blessed) an (idol: yea, / idol. Yea,) [b]they
have chosen their own ways, and
their soul delighteth in their
(abominations; / abominations.) 4 [e]I also will choose
their [6§]delusions, and will bring
[g]their fears upon them; [h]because
when I called, none did answer;
when I spake, they did not hear:
[i]but they did (that which was evil in / evil before)
mine eyes, and chose that (wherein / in which)
I delighted not.

5 Hear the word of the LORD,
ye that tremble at his (word: / word;) Your
brethren that (hate / hated) you, that cast
you out for my name's sake, (have
said, [m]Let the LORD be (glorified, / glorified:)
(that we may see / but he shall appear to) your (joy; but / joy, and) they
shall be ashamed. 6 A voice of
(tumult / noise) from the city, a voice from
the temple, a voice of the LORD
[p]that rendereth recompence to
his enemies. 7 [r]Before she
travailed, she brought forth;
before her pain came, she was
delivered of a man child. 8 Who
hath heard such a thing? who
hath seen such things? Shall
(a land be / the earth be made to bring forth) [7]born in one
day? *or* shall a nation be (brought forth / born)
at once? for [r]as soon as Zion
travailed, she brought forth her
children. 9 Shall I bring to the
birth, and not ‖cause to bring
forth? saith the LORD: shall I
(that cause to bring forth / cause to bring forth, and) shut *the womb*?
saith thy God.

10 [y]Rejoice ye with Jerusalem,
and be glad (for / with) her, all ye that
love her: [a]rejoice for joy with
her, all ye that mourn (over / for) her:
11 that ye may (suck / suck,) and be satis-
fied with the breasts of her
consolations; that ye may milk
out, and be delighted with the
**abundance of her glory. 12 For

R.V. [1] Heb. *wear out.* [2] Or, *sudden terror* [3] Or, shall be *with them* [4] Or, *a meal offering* [6] Heb. *maketh a memorial of.* [5] Or, *mockings* [7] Or, *travailed with for but one day*
A.V. * Heb. *shall make them continue long*, or, *shall wear out.* † Or, *kid.* ‡ Heb. *maketh a memorial of.* § Or, *devices.* ‖ Or, *beget?* ** Or, *brightness.*

thus saith the LORD, [a]Behold, I
will extend peace to her like
a river, and the glory of the
nations like an overflowing stream, [1]and [c]ye
Gentiles a flowing stream: then shall
shall suck *thereof*; ye suck, [h]ye shall be borne
upon the side, *her* sides, and shall be dandled
upon the *her* knees. 13 As one whom
his mother comforteth, so [j]will
I comfort you; and ye shall be
comforted in Jerusalem. 14 And
ye shall when ye see *it*, and *this*, your heart shall
rejoice, and [m]your bones shall
flourish like the tender grass: and
an herb
[n]the hand of the LORD shall be
known toward his servants, and
he will have *his* indignation against toward his
enemies. 15 For, behold, [o]the
LORD will come [2]with fire, and
with [q]his chariots shall be like the a
whirlwind; whirlwind, to render his anger with
fury, and his rebuke with flames
of fire. 16 For [s]by fire [t]will the and by
LORD plead, and by his sword, his sword will the LORD plead with all
flesh: and the slain of the LORD
shall be many. 17 [v]They that
sanctify themselves themselves, and purify them-
selves [3]*to go* in unto the gardens, gardens [4]*be-
hind [5]one *tree* in the midst, [x]eating
swine's flesh, and the abomina-
tion, and the mouse; they mouse, shall come be
to an end consumed together, saith the LORD.
18 For I *know* their works and
their thoughts: [6]*the time* cometh, it shall come, [y]that
I will gather all nations and
tongues; and they shall come,
and shall see my glory. 19 And I
will set a sign among them, and

a Cp. ch. 48. 18.
b ch. 45. 20.
c 1 Kin. 10. 22.
d Jer. 46. 9. Ezek. 27. 10.
e ch. 60. 16.
f Gen. 10. 2. Ezek. 27. 13.
g Gen. 10. 5.
h ch. 60. 4 (mg.).
i Cp. Rom. 15. 20, 21.
j ch. 51. 12. Cp. ch. 35. 10.
k See ch. 14. 2 & 49. 22.
l Cp. Rom. 15. 16.
m ch. 58. 11. Ecclus. 46. 12.
n Cp. Ezra 8. 22, 31.
o ch. 33. 14. Mal. 3. 1, 2. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 7, 8.
p ch. 61. 6. Ex. 19. 6. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9 & Rev. 1. 6.
q Ps. 68. 17.
r See ch. 65. 17.
s Ps. 97. 3.
t Joel 3. 2.
u ch. 53. 10. Cp. Ps. 89. 29.
v ch. 65. 3, 5.
w Cp. Zech. 14. 16 & Ps. 86. 9.
x See ch. 65. 4.
y ch. 2. 2. Zech. 14. 16.
z Mark 9. 48. Cp. Ecclus. 7. 17.
a Cp. Rev. 21. 8.

[b]I will send such as those that escape of
them unto the nations, to [c]Tar-
shish, [d]Pul Pul, and [d]Lud, that draw
the bow, to [f]Tubal Tubal, and [f]Javan, [g]to
the isles afar off, [i]that have not
heard my fame, neither have
seen my glory; and they shall
declare my glory among the
nations. Gentiles. 20 [k]And they shall bring
all your brethren out of all the nations *for* an offering unto
[l]for an offering unto the LORD, the LORD out of all nations upon horses,
and in chariots, and in [†]litters,
and upon mules, and upon [7]swift
beasts, to my holy mountain
Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as
the children of Israel bring their an
offering in a clean vessel into
the house of the LORD. 21 [p]And
of them also will I take I will also take of them for priests *and*
for Levites, saith the LORD.
22 For as [r]the new heavens and
the new earth, which I will make,
shall remain before me, saith the
LORD, so [u]shall your seed and
your name remain. 23 [w]And it
shall come to pass, that [‡]from
one new moon to another, and
from one sabbath to another,
shall all flesh come to worship
before me, saith the LORD.
24 And they shall go forth, and
look upon the carcases of the
men that have transgressed
against me: for [z]their worm
shall not die, [a]neither shall their
fire be quenched; and they shall
be an abhorring unto all flesh.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET
JEREMIAH.

1 THE words of Jeremiah
I the son of Hilkiah, [a]of the
priests that were in [c]Ana-
thoth in the land of Benjamin:

a Ezek. 1. 3.
b See 2 Kin. ch. 22 & 23. 1—30.
c ch. 29. 27 & 32. 7. Josh. 21. 18.
d ch. 25. 3 & 36. 2.

2 to whom the word of the LORD
came in the days of [b]Josiah the
son of Amon, Amon king of Judah, [d]in
the thirteenth year of his reign.

R.V. [1] Or, *then shall ye suck, ye &c.* [2] Or, *in* [3] Or, *in* [4] Many ancient authorities have, *one after another*
[5] Or, *one* tree (or Asherah; see Deut. 16. 21) [6] Many ancient authorities have, *I come to gather &c.* [7] Or, *dromedaries*
A.V. * Or, *one after another.* † Or, *coaches.* ‡ Heb. *from new moon to his new moon, and from sabbath to his sabbath*

3 It came also in the days of
[a]Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, king
of Judah, [b]unto the end of the
eleventh year of [d]Zedekiah the
son of Josiah, king of Judah, [e]unto
the carrying away of Jerusalem
captive in the fifth month.
4 Now the word of the LORD
came unto me, saying, 5 [g]Before
I formed thee in the belly I
knew thee, and before thou camest
forth out of the womb [i]I sancti-
fied thee; I have appointed thee a
prophet [k]unto the nations. 6 Then
said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold,
[m]I cannot speak: [n]for I am a
child. 7 But the LORD said unto
me, Say not, I am a child: for
[1]to whomsoever I shall send thee thou shalt go, thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee,
and [r]whatsoever I command
thee thou shalt speak. 8 [t]Be
not afraid because of them: [u]for
I am with thee to deliver thee,
saith the LORD. 9 [v]Then the
LORD put forth his hand, and
[z]touched my mouth; and the LORD
said unto me, Behold, I have
put [a]my words in thy mouth:
10 See, I have this day set thee
[k]over the nations and over the
kingdoms, [b]to pluck up and to break
down, and to destroy, and to
overthrow, to build, and to plant.
11 Moreover the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying,
[d]Jeremiah, what seest thou?
And I said, I see a rod of [2]an
almond tree. 12 Then said the
LORD unto me, Thou hast well
seen: [e]for I [3]watch over my word
to perform it. 13 And the word
of the LORD came unto me the
second time, saying, What seest
thou? And I said, I see [j]a
seething caldron; and the face
thereof is [m]from toward the north.
14 Then the LORD said unto me,
[m]Out of the north an evil [4]shall

[a] ch. 25. 1 & 36. 1. See 2 Kin. 23. 34—24. 6.
[b] ch. 39. 2.
[c] Cp. ch. 25. 9.
[d] See 2 Kin. 24. 17—25. 7.
[e] See 2 Kin. 25. 8—11.
[f] Cp. ch. 39. 3 & 43. 10.
[g] See Isai. 44. 2.
[h] ch. 4. 12.
[i] Ecclus. 49. 7. Cp. John 10. 36.
[j] ch. 19. 4 & 22. 9. 2 Kin. 22. 17, al.
[k] Cp. Isai. 49. 6. See ch. 25. 15—29 & ch. 46—ch. 51.
[l] ch. 7. 9 & 44. 3.
[m] Cp. Ex. 4. 10.
[n] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 7.
[o] ch. 25. 6, 7. Isai. 2. 8. Acts 7. 41.
[p] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 46 & 1 Pet. 1. 13.
[q] ver. 7.
[r] ver. 17. Ezek. 2. 7.
[s] ver. 8. Ezek. 3. 9.
[t] Ezek. 2. 6 & 3. 9.
[u] ch. 15. 20. See Ex. 3. 12.
[v] Cp. Ezek. 2. 9.
[w] Cp. Isai. 50. 7.
[x] Rev. 3. 12.
[y] ch. 15. 20. Cp. ch. 6. 27.
[z] Cp. Isai. 6. 7.
[a] ch. 5. 14.
[b] ch. 18. 7 & 31. 28 & 45. 4. Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 4, 5.
[c] ver. 8. Cp. Acts 18. 9, 10.
[d] Cp. Amos 7. 8.
[e] Cp. Susanna 55, 59.
[f] ch. 3. 4.
[g] Ezek. 16. 8, 43, 60. Cp. Rev. 2. 4.
[h] Deut. 2. 7.
[i] Deut. 8. 2, 3.
[j] Ezek. 24. 3. Cp. Ezek. 22. 21.
[k] Ex. 28. 36. Cp. Ex. 19. 5, 6.
[l] James 1. 18. Cp. Ex. 4. 22.
[m] ch. 4. 6 & 6. 1 & 10. 22. Cp. ch. 3. 12, 18 & 4. 15 & 6. 22 & Ezek. 1. 4, al.
[n] ch. 12. 14. Ezek. 25. 12, 13. Cp. Gen. 12. 3.

break forth upon all the inhab-
itants of the land. 15 For, lo,
[c]I will call all the families of
the kingdoms of the north, saith
the LORD; and they shall come,
[f]and they shall set every one
his throne at the entering of
the gates of Jerusalem, and
against all the walls thereof
round about, and against all the
cities of Judah. 16 And [h]I will
[5]utter my judgements against them
touching all their wickedness; [i]in that
they who have forsaken me, [l]and have
burned incense unto other gods,
and [o]worshipped the works of
their own hands. 17 Thou there-
fore [p]gird up thy loins, and arise,
and [q]speak unto them all that
I command thee: [s]be not dis-
mayed at them, lest I dismay
thee before them. 18 For, be-
hold, I have made thee this day
[w]a defenced city, and [x]an iron
pillar, and [y]brasen walls against
the whole land, against the kings
of Judah, against the princes
thereof, against the priests there-
of, and against the people of
the land. 19 [y]And they shall
fight against thee; but they
shall not prevail against thee:
for [c]I am with thee, saith the
LORD, to deliver thee.

2 1 And the word of the
LORD came to me, saying,
2 Go, and cry in the ears of
Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith
the LORD; I remember [6]for thee the
kindness of [f]thy youth, the love
of [g]thine espousals; how thou went-
est after me in the wilderness,
[i]in a land that was not sown.
3 [k]Israel *was* holiness unto the
LORD, *and* [l]the firstfruits of his
increase: [n]all that devour him
shall be held guilty; evil shall come
upon them, saith the LORD.

R.V. [1] Or, *on whatsoever errand with them of my judgements* [2] Heb. *shaked.* [3] Heb. *shoked.* [4] Heb. *shall be opened.* [5] Or, *speak* [6] Or, *concerning*
A.V. * Heb. *gave.* † Heb. *from the face of the north.* ‡ Heb. *shall be opened.* § Or, *break to pieces.* ‖ Or, *for thy sake.*

4 Hear ye the word of the
LORD, O house of Jacob, and all
the families of the house of
Israel: 5 (thus / Thus) saith the LORD,
[c]What (unrighteousness / iniquity) have your
fathers found in me, that they
are gone far from me, [e]and have
walked after [f]vanity, and are
become vain? 6 Neither said
they, [h]Where is the LORD that
brought us up out of the land
of (Egypt; / Egypt,) that led us [l]through the
wilderness, through a land of
deserts and of pits, through a
land of (drought / drought,) and of [1]the shadow
of death, through a land that
(none / no man) passed through, and where
no man dwelt? 7 [p]And I brought
you into *a plentiful (land, / country,) to
eat the fruit thereof and the
goodness thereof; but when ye
entered, [s]ye defiled my land,
and made mine heritage an
abomination. 8 The priests said
not, Where is the LORD? and
[w]they that handle the law knew
me not: [x]the ([2]rulers / pastors) also trans-
gressed against me, [a]and the
prophets prophesied by Baal,
and walked after [b]things that
do not profit. 9 Wherefore [c]I
will yet plead with you, saith the
LORD, and [e]with your children's
children will I plead. 10 For
pass †over (to / to) the isles of [k]Kittim,
and see; and send unto [i]Kedar,
and consider (diligently; / diligently,) and see if
there (hath / be) been such a thing.
11 [l]Hath a nation changed *their*
gods, [n]which (yet are / are yet) no gods? but
my people [o]have changed their
glory for [b]that which doth not
profit. 12 Be astonished, [q]O ye
heavens, at this, and be horribly
afraid, be ye very desolate, saith
the LORD. 13 For my people
have committed two evils; [t]they
have forsaken [u]me the fountain

a John 4. 10.
b Cp. Ex. 4. 22.
c ver. 31. Isai. 5. 4. Mic. 6. 3.
d ch. 4. 7. Isai. 5. 29.
e 2 Kin. 17. 15.
f ch. 10. 15 & 14. 22 & 16. 19.
g ch. 9. 11 & 46. 19.
h Cp. Isai. 63. 11—13 & Hos. 13. 4, 5.
i ch. 44. 1 & 46. 14. Isai. 19. 13 & mg. Ezek. 30. 16.
j ch. 43. 7—9.
k Cp. Deut. 33. 20.
l Deut. 8. 15 & 32. 10.
m ch. 4. 18.
n ver. 6.
o ver. 36. Isai. 30. 1, 2 & 31. 1.
p See Deut. 8. 7—10.
q Isai. 23. 3.
r Cp. Hos. 7. 11.
s Ps. 106. 38. Cp. Lev. 18. 24, 25.
t Gen. 31. 21. Isai. 7. 20 & 8. 7.
u Isai. 3. 9. Hos. 5. 5.
v ch. 3. 22 & 5. 6 & 14. 7.
w ch. 18. 18. Cp. Mal. 2. 7 & Rom. 2. 20.
x Cp. ch. 5. 5.
y ch. 4. 18.
z ver. 13, 17.
a ch. 23. 13. Cp. ch. 5. 31.
b Cp. Hab. 2. 18.
c ver. 35. Ezek. 17. 20 & 20. 35, 36.
d ch. 5. 5 & 30. 8.
e Ex. 20. 5, 6.
f ver. 31.
g ch. 3. 2 & 17. 2. Isai. 57. 5, 7, al.
h See Gen. 10. 4.
i See Isai. 21. 16.
j ch. 3. 1. Isai. 1. 21.
k Ex. 15. 17. Ps. 44. 2 & 80. 8. Isai. 5. 2.
l Cp. Mic. 4. 5. See ch. 18. 13—15.
m Isai. 5. 4. Cp. Deut. 32. 32.
n ch. 16. 20. Isai. 37. 19. Gal. 4. 8.
o Ps. 106. 20.
p Job 9. 30 & mg.
q Isai. 1. 2.
r Cp. ch. 17. 1.
s ver. 35.
t ch. 17. 13.
u Ps. 36. 9.
v ch. 7. 31, 32 & 19. 2, 6.

of [a]living waters, and hewed
them out cisterns, broken cis-
terns, that can hold no water.
14 [b]Is Israel a servant? is he a
homeborn *slave*? why is he
(become a prey? / ‡spoiled?) 15 [d]The young lions
(have / have) roared upon him, and ([3]yelled: / §yelled,)
and they (have / have) made his land (waste; / waste:)
his cities are burned (up, / up,) [g]without
inhabitant. 16 (The children also / Also the children) of
[i]Noph and ([j]Tahpanhes / Tahapanes) ‖ [k]have
[4]broken the crown of thy head.
17 [m]Hast thou not procured this
unto thyself, in that thou hast
forsaken the LORD thy God,
when [n]he led thee by the way?
18 [o]And now what hast thou to
do in the way (to / of) Egypt, to drink
the waters of (**[6]Shihor / Sihor)? [r]or what
hast thou to do in the way (to / of)
Assyria, to drink the waters
of [6]t the (River / river)? 19 [u]Thine own
wickedness shall correct thee,
and [v]thy backslidings shall re-
prove thee: know therefore and
see that it is an evil thing and
[y]bitter, that [z]thou hast forsaken
the LORD thy God, and that my
fear is not in thee, saith the
(Lord, the LORD / Lord GOD) of hosts. 20 For of
old time [7]I have [d]broken thy
yoke, and burst thy bands; and
thou saidst, [f]I will not (**[8]serve / transgress);
([g]for / when) upon every high hill and
under every green tree thou
(didst bow thyself, / wanderest,) [j]playing the harlot.
21 [k]Yet I had planted thee a
noble vine, wholly a right seed
[m]how then art thou turned into
the degenerate plant of a strange
vine unto me? 22 [p]For though
thou wash thee with (lye, / nitre,) and
take thee much soap, [r]yet thine
iniquity is marked before me,
saith the Lord GOD. 23 [s]How
canst thou say, I am not (defiled / polluted)
I have not gone after (the / the) Baalim
see thy way [v]in the valley, know

R.V. [1] Or, *deep darkness* [2] Heb. *shepherds.* [3] Heb. *given out their voice.* [4] Or, *fed on* [5] That is, the Nile
[6] That is, the Euphrates. [7] Or, *thou hast* [8] Another reading is, *transgress.*
A.V. * Or, *the land of Carmel.* † Or, *over to.* ‡ Heb. become *a spoil;* § Heb. *gave out their voice*
‖ Or, *feed on thy crown.* ** Or, *serve.*

what thou hast done: *thou art
a swift [1]dromedary traversing
her ways; 24 †[b]a wild ass ‡used
to the wilderness, that snuffeth
up the wind in at §her desire pleasure; in
her occasion who can ‖turn her
away? all they that seek her
will not weary themselves; in
her month they shall find her.
25 Withhold [d]thy foot from being
unshod, and [f]thy throat from
thirst: but thou saidst, **There
is no hope: no; [g]for I have
loved strangers, and after them
will I go. 26 As the thief is
ashamed when he is found, so
is the house of Israel ashamed;
[k]they, their kings, their princes,
and their priests, and their prophets; prophets,
27 which say Saying to a stock, Thou art
my father; and to a stone, Thou
hast [2]††brought [3]me forth: for
they have turned ‡‡their back
unto me, and not their face: but
[n]in the time of their trouble
they will say, Arise, and save
us. 28 But [p]where are thy gods
that thou hast made thee? let
them arise, [q]if they can save
thee in the time of thy §§trouble:
for [s]according to the number of
thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.
29 Wherefore will ye plead
with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the
LORD. 30 In vain have I [v]smitten
your children; they received no
[4]correction: [x]your own sword
hath devoured your prophets,
like a destroying lion. 31 O
generation, see ye the word of
the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? or a land of
[5]thick darkness? wherefore say
my people, *We are broken loose lords;
we will come no more unto
thee? 32 [a]Can a maid forget

a ch. 3. 21 & 18. 15. Deut. 32. 18. Ps. 106. 21. Isai. 17. 10. Hos. 8. 14. 2 Esd. 1. 14.
b ch. 14. 6.
c ch. 19. 4. 2 Kin. 21. 16 & 24. 4. Ps. 106. 38.
d Deut. 29. 5.
e Ex. 22. 2.
f Ex. 17. 6.
g ch. 3. 13. Deut. 32. 16.
h Ps. 143. 2.
i Prov. 28. 13. 2 Esd. 16. 53. 1 John 1. 8, 10.
j Cp. ch. 31. 22.
k ch. 13. 13 & 32. 32. Cp. ch. 8. 1.
l Isai. 30. 3.
m 2 Sam. 13. 19.
n Judg. 10. 9, 10. Isai. 26. 16.
o See Deut. 24. 1—4.
p Deut. 32. 37, 38.
q Isai. 45. 20.
r ver. 9. Ps. 106. 38.
s ch. 11. 13.
t ch. 2. 20.
u ch. 3. 21, 23 & 4. 11 & 7. 29. Num. 23. 3.
v ch. 5. 3. Isai. 1. 5 & 9. 13.
w Ezek. 16. 25.
x Neh. 9. 26. 1 Thess. 2. 15.
y ch. 9. 12 & 14. 22. Deut. 28. 24.
z Cp. ch. 6. 15. See Ezek. 3. 7, 8.
a Isai. 3. 20 & 61. 10.

her ornaments, or a bride her
attire? yet [a]my people have
forgotten me days without number. 33 How Why trimmest thou thy
way to seek love! love? therefore even hast thou
the wicked woman hast thou taught also taught the wicked ones thy ways.
34 Also in thy skirts is found
[c]the blood of the souls of the
innocent poor: poor innocents: [6]I have not found it
at [e]the place of breaking in, by †secret search, but upon [7]all
these. 35 Yet thou saidst, sayest, Because I
am innocent; innocent, surely his anger is shall
turned away turn from me. [h]Behold, I
will enter into judgement plead with thee,
because thou [i]sayest, I have not
sinned. 36 [j]Why gaddest thou
about so much to change thy
way? thou also shalt be [l]ashamed
of Egypt also, as thou wast
ashamed of Assyria. 37 From him Yea, thou
also shalt thou go forth, with shalt go forth from him, and [m]thine hands
upon thine head: for the LORD
hath rejected thy confidences,
and thou shalt not prosper in
them.

3 1 [8]‡They say, [o]If a man
put away his wife, and she
go from him, and become
another man's, shall he return
unto her again? [r]shall not that
land be greatly polluted? But but
[t]thou hast played the harlot
with many lovers; [9]yet return
again to me, saith the LORD.
2 Lift up thine eyes unto [u]the
bare heights, high places, and see; see where hast thou hast
not been lien with? with. [w]By In the ways
hast thou sat for them, as an the
Arabian in the wilderness; [r]and
thou hast polluted the land
with thy whoredoms and with
thy wickedness. 3 [y]Therefore
the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no
latter rain; yet and thou hadst a
[z]whore's forehead, thou refusedst
to be ashamed. 4 Wilt thou not

R.V. [1] Or, *young camel* [2] Or, *begotten me from Jah* [3] Another reading is, *us.* [4] Or, *instruction* [5] Or, *darkness* [6] Or, *thou didst not find them* [7] Some ancient authorities have, *every oak.* [8] Heb. *Saying.* [9] Or, *and thinkest thou to return &c.?*

A.V. * Or, *O swift dromedary.* † Or, *O wild ass, &c.* ‡ Heb. *taught.* § Heb. *the desire of her heart.* ‖ Or, *reverse it?* ** Or, *Is the case desperate?* †† Or, *begotten me.* ‡‡ Heb. *the hinder part of the neck.* §§ Heb. *evil.* ‖‖ Heb. *We have dominion.* † Heb. *digging.* ‡ Heb. *Saying.*

from this time [a]cry unto me,
My father, thou art the [1]guide
of my youth? 5 [b]Will he (retain / reserve)
his anger for ever? will he keep
it to the end? Behold, thou
[2]hast spoken and (hast) done evil
things, and hast [3]had thy way.
things as thou couldest.
6 Moreover the LORD said (The LORD said also) unto me in
the days of [f]Josiah the king,
Hast thou seen that which back-
sliding Israel hath done? [g]she
is gone up upon every high
mountain and under every green
tree, and there [j]hath played
the harlot. 7 [4]And I said after
she had done all these things,
[5]She will return (Turn thou) unto me; but (me. But) she re-
turned not: and (not. And) her treacherous
[k]sister Judah saw it. 8 And [6]I
saw, when, (when) for (this very cause that / all the causes whereby)
backsliding Israel (had) committed
adultery, (adultery) [l]I had put her (away / away,) and
given her [m]a bill of (divorcement, / divorce;)
[n]yet (treacherous Judah her sister / her treacherous sister Judah) feared
not; but she also (not, but / harlot. / harlot also.) went [j]and played
the harlot. 9 And it came to
pass through the *lightness of
her whoredom, that (the land was / she defiled)
polluted, and she (the land, and) committed adultery
with [q]stones and with stocks.
10 And yet for all this her
treacherous sister Judah hath
not (returned / turned) unto me [t]with her
whole heart, but †feignedly, saith
the LORD. 11 And the LORD said
unto me, [u](Backsliding / The backsliding) Israel hath
shewn herself more righteous (justified herself more) than treach-
erous Judah. 12 (Go, / Go) and proclaim
these words toward [x]the north,
and say, [y]Return, thou back-
sliding Israel, saith the LORD;
and I will not (look in anger / cause mine anger to fall)
upon you: for [z]I am merciful,
saith the LORD, *and* [b]I will not
keep *anger* for ever. 13 [c]Only
[8]acknowledge thine iniquity,

that thou hast transgressed
against the LORD thy God, and
hast scattered thy ways to the
strangers under [c]every green
tree, and ye have not obeyed my
voice, saith the LORD. 14 [d](Return, / Turn,)
O backsliding children, saith the
LORD; for [e]I am (a husband / married) unto
you: and I will take you one of
a city, and two of a family, and
I will bring you to Zion: 15 and
[h]I will give you (shepherds / pastors) accord-
ing to mine heart, [i]which shall
feed you with knowledge and
understanding. 16 And it shall
come to pass, when ye be multi-
plied and increased in the land,
in those days, saith the LORD,
they shall say no more, The ark
of the covenant of the (LORD; / LORD:)
neither shall it ‡come to mind:
neither shall they remember it;
neither shall they [9]visit it;
neither [10]shall §*that* be done any
more. 17 At that time they shall
call Jerusalem the throne of the
LORD; [o]and all the nations shall
be gathered unto it, [p]to the
name of the LORD, to Jerusalem:
[r]neither shall they walk any
more after the (stubbornness / ‖imagination) of their
evil heart. 18 [s]In those days the
house of Judah shall walk [11]** with
the house of Israel, and they
shall come together out of the
land [v]of the north to [w]the land
that I (have / gave) ††given for an inheritance
unto your fathers. 19 But I said,
How [12]shall I put thee among
the children, and give thee a
‡‡pleasant land, [13]§§a goodly herit-
age of the hosts of (the) nations?
and I said, (Ye shall / Thou shalt) [a]call (me / me,) My
father; and (shall / shalt) not turn away
*from (following) me. 20 [d]Surely as
a wife treacherously departeth

a Cp. Luke 15. 18.
b Ps. 103. 9.
c ver. 6.
d ver. 22. Hos. 14. 1.
e Isai. 54. 5 & 62. 5. Hos. 2. 19, 20. Mal. 2. 11.
f ch. 1. 2.
g See ch. 2. 20.
h ch. 23. 4. Ezek. 34. 23. Cp. John 10. 11.
i Acts 20. 28.
j ver. 1.
k Cp. Ezek. 16. 46 & 23. 4.
l 2 Kin. 17. 18. Cp. Hos. 1. 6, 9.
m Cp. Matt. 19. 7 & Mark 10. 4. See Deut. 24. 1—4.
n Ezek. 23. 11.
o Isai. 2. 2, 3.
p Isai. 60. 9.
q ch. 2. 27.
r Cp. ch. 7. 24 & 9. 14 & 11. 8, *al.*
s ch. 50. 4. Isai. 11. 13. Ezek. 37. 21, 22. Hos. 1. 11.
t Hos. 7. 14.
u Ezek. 16. 51, 52.
v ver. 12. ch. 16. 15 & 23. 8 & 31. 8.
w Amos 9. 15.
x See ver. 18.
y Prov. 28. 13. See Deut. 30. 1—10.
z Ps. 86. 5, 15.
a Cp. Isai. 63. 16.
b Ps. 103. 9.
c Lev. 26. 40.
d ver. 7, 8. ch. 5. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, *companion* 2 Or, *hast spoken* thus, *but hast done &c.* 3 Heb. *been able.* 4 Or, *And I said, After she hath done all these things, she &c.* 5 Or, *Let her return unto me* 6 Some ancient authorities have, *she saw that, for &c.* 7 Heb. *cause my countenance to fall upon you.* 8 Or, *know* 9 Or, *miss* 10 Or, *shall it be made any more* 11 Or, *to* 12 Or, *would...nations!* 13 Or, *the goodliest heritage of the nations* 14 Another reading is, *Thou shalt...and shalt not &c.*

A.V. * Or, *fame.* † Heb. *in falsehood.* ‡ Heb. *come upon the heart.* § Or, it *be magnified.* ‖ Or, *stubbornness.* ** Or, *to.* †† Or, *caused your fathers to possess.* ‡‡ Heb. *land of desire.* §§ Heb. *an heritage of glory,* or, *beauty.* * Heb. *from after me.*

from her *husband, so have ye
dealt treacherously with me, O
house of Israel, saith the LORD.
21 A voice (is was) heard upon the
(bare heights, high places,) (the) weeping *and* the
supplications of the children of
(Israel; Israel:) for (that) they have perverted
their way, *and* they have forgotten
the LORD their God. 22 [g]Return,
ye backsliding children, *and* [h]I
will heal your backslidings. Be-
hold, we (are) come unto thee; for
thou art the LORD our God.
23 Truly in vain is (*the help that is looked salvation hoped*)
for [m]from the hills, *and from* the
(tumult on the multitude of) mountains: [n]truly in
the LORD our God is the salva-
tion of Israel. 24 But the (shameful thing For shame)
hath devoured the labour of our
fathers from our youth; their
flocks and their herds, their sons
and their daughters. 25 [q](Let us We)
lie down in our shame, and
(let our confusion cover our confusion covereth) us: for [s]we have
sinned against the LORD our
God, we and our fathers, from
our youth even unto this (day: day,)
and (we) have not obeyed the voice
of the LORD our God.

4 1 If thou wilt return, O
Israel, saith the LORD, (unto me shalt thou return: unto me return)
and (3)if thou
wilt put away thine abomina-
tions out of my sight, [w]then shalt
thou not (be removed; remove.) 2 (and And) thou
shalt swear, (As The) the LORD liveth,
in truth, in (judgement, judgment,) and in right-
eousness; and [y]the nations shall
bless themselves in him, [a]and in
him shall they glory.

3 For thus saith the LORD to
the men of Judah and (to) Jeru-
salem, [b]Break up your fallow
ground, and [d]sow not among
thorns. 4 [e]Circumcise yourselves
to the LORD, and take away the
foreskins of your heart, ye men
of Judah and inhabitants of

a ch. 21. 12.
b Deut. 28. 20.
c See ver. 2.
d ch. 31. 9.
e Cp. ch. 6. 1 & Hos. 5. 8 & Joel 2. 1.
f ch. 8. 14.
g ver. 14.
h ch. 30. 17. Isai. 57. 18. Hos. 6. 1.
i Cp. ch. 50. 2 & 51. 12, 27.
j See ch. 1. 13.
k Cp. Isai. 1. 28.
l ch. 2. 15 & 5. 6 & 49. 19. Cp. Ezek. 19. 6, 7, *al.*
m ver. 21. Cp. Ps. 121. 1, 2.
n Ps. 3. 8.
o ch. 33. 10 & 34. 22 & 46. 19. Isai. 5. 9 & 6. 11. Zeph. 2. 5, *al.*
p ch. 4. 8 & 6. 26. Isai. 22. 12 & 32. 11. Lam. 2. 10, *al.*
q Job 8. 22. Ezra 9. 6.
r Num. 25. 4. Ps. 78. 49. See Isai. 13. 9—13.
s Ezra 9. 7. Ezek. 2. 3.
t Cp. Ps. 48. 4, 5.
u Joel 2. 12.
v Ezek. 14. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 22.
w Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 15.
x Deut. 6. 13.
y Ps. 72. 17 & mg. Isai. 65. 16.
z See ch. 3. 2.
a 1 Cor. 1. 31. 2 Cor. 10. 17.
b Hos. 10. 12.
c ch. 1. 16.
d Matt. 13. 7, 22. Mark 4. 7, 18. Luke 8. 7, 14.
e Deut. 10. 16. Cp. ch. 9. 26 & Rom. 2. 28, 29
f Isai. 5. 28.
g 2 Sam. 1. 23. Lam. 4. 19.
h ch. 9. 19.

Jerusalem: [a]lest my fury (go come)
forth like fire, and burn that
none can quench it, [b]because of
the evil of your doings. 5 De-
clare ye in Judah, and publish
in Jerusalem; and say, [e]Blow
ye the trumpet in the land:
(cry aloud cry, gather together,) and say, [f]Assemble
yourselves, and let us go into
the (fenced defenced) cities. 6 [i]Set up (a the)
standard toward Zion: (flee for safety, †retire,)
stay not: for I will bring evil
from [j]the north, [k]and a great
‡destruction. 7 [l](A The) lion is (gone come)
up from his thicket, and (a the) de-
stroyer of (nations; he the Gentiles) is on his (way, way;)
he is gone forth from his (place; place) to
make thy land (desolate, that desolate; *and*) thy
cities (shall) be laid waste, [o]without
(an) inhabitant. 8 For this [p]gird
you with sackcloth, lament and
howl: for [r]the fierce anger of
the LORD is not turned back
from us. 9 And it shall come
to pass at that day, saith the
LORD, that [t]the heart of the
king shall perish, and the heart
of the princes; and the priests
shall be astonished, and the
prophets shall wonder. 10 Then
said I, Ah, Lord GOD! [v]surely
thou hast greatly deceived this
people and Jerusalem, saying,
Ye shall have peace; whereas
the sword reacheth unto the
soul. 11 At that time shall it
be said to this people and to
Jerusalem, A (hot dry) wind (from of) [z]the
(bare heights high places) in the wilderness toward
the daughter of my people, not
to fan, nor to (cleanse; cleanse,) 12 (*Even*) [4§]a
full wind from (these those *places*) shall
come (for unto) me: now (will I also utter also will I ‖give)
(judgements sentence) against them. 13 Behold,
he shall come up as clouds, [f]and
his chariots *shall be* as (the a) whirl-
wind: his horses are [g]swifter
than eagles. Woe unto us! [h]for

R.V. 1 Or, *noisy throng* 2 Heb. *shame.* See ch. 11. 13. 3 Or, *if thou wilt put...and wilt not wander, and wilt swear...then shall the nations &c.* or, *then shalt thou swear...and the nations &c.* 4 Or, *a wind too strong for this*
A.V. * Heb. *friend.* † Or, *strengthen.* ‡ Heb. *breaking.* § Or, *a fuller wind than those.* ‖ Heb. *utter judgments.*

we are spoiled. 14 O Jerusalem,
[a]wash thine heart from wicked-
ness, that thou mayest be saved.
How long shall (thine evil / thy vain) thoughts
lodge within thee? 15 For [1]a
voice [c]declareth from Dan, and
publisheth (evil / affliction) from ([e]the hills of / mount)
Ephraim: 16 (make / Make) ye mention to
the nations; behold, publish
against Jerusalem, *that* watchers
come [i]from a far country, and
give out their voice against the
cities of Judah. 17 As keepers
of a (field / field,) [k]are they against her
round about; because she hath
been rebellious against me, saith
the LORD. 18 [l]Thy way and
thy doings have procured these
things unto thee; this is thy
(wickedness; [2]for / wickedness, because) [m]it is bitter, ([2]for / because)
it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 [o]My bowels, my bowels!
[3]I am pained at [4*]my very heart;
my heart (is disquieted / maketh a noise) in me; I
cannot hold my (peace; / peace,) because
[5]thou hast heard, O my soul,
the sound of the trumpet, the
alarm of war. 20 [s]Destruction
upon destruction is cried; for
the whole land is spoiled: [u]sud-
denly are my tents spoiled, *and*
my curtains in a moment. 21 How
long shall I see the standard,
and hear the sound of the
trumpet? 22 For [x]my people is
foolish, they (know me not / have not known me); they
are sottish children, and they
have none understanding: [y]they
are wise to do evil, but to do
good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and, lo,
it was ([a]waste / without form,) and void; [b]and
the heavens, and they had no
light. 24 I beheld [d]the moun-
tains, and, lo, they trembled,
and all the hills [6]moved (to and fro. / lightly.)
25 [g]I beheld, and, lo, there was
no man, and all the birds of the

[a] Ps. 51. 2, 7. Isai. 1. 16. James 4. 8.
[b] Ps. 107. 34.
[c] ch. 8. 16.
[d] See ver. 8.
[e] See Josh. 24. 33.
[f] ch. 5. 10, 18 & 30. 11 & 46. 28. Neh. 9. 31. Ezek. 11. 13.
[g] ch. 12. 4. Hos. 4. 3.
[h] Isai. 50. 3.
[i] ch. 5. 15.
[j] Cp. Num. 23. 19.
[k] ch. 6. 3. See 2 Kin. 25. 1—4.
[l] Cp. Ps. 107. 17 & mg. & Isai. 50. 1.
[m] ch. 2. 19.
[n] See ver. 7.
[o] Isai. 16. 11. Hab. 3. 16. Cp. ch. 9. 1 & Isai. 22. 4.
[p] Cp. Isai. 61. 10.
[q] Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 30.
[r] Cp. 2 Esd. 15. 54.
[s] Ezek. 7. 26.
[t] Lam. 1. 2, 19. Ezek. 23. 22.
[u] ch. 10. 20 & 49. 29.
[v] ch. 6. 24. See Isai. 13. 8.
[w] Isai. 1. 15. Lam. 1. 17.
[x] Ps. 82. 5. Isai. 1. 3.
[y] Ps. 36. 3. Isai. 1. 16, 17. Rom. 16. 19.
[z] Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 9.
[a] Gen. 1. 2.
[b] Isai. 5. 30.
[c] See Gen. 18. 23—32.
[d] Nah. 1. 5.
[e] Cp. ver. 7.
[f] Cp. Tit. 1. 16.
[g] Cp. Zeph. 1. 3.
[h] ch. 7. 9.

heavens were fled. 26 I beheld,
and, lo, [7]the [b]fruitful (field / place) was a
wilderness, and all the cities
thereof were broken down at
the presence of the LORD, *and*
(before / by) [d]his fierce anger. 27 For
thus (saith the LORD, / hath the LORD said,) The whole
land shall be (a desolation; / desolate;) [f]yet will
I not make a full end. 28 [g]For
this shall the earth mourn, [h]and
the heavens above be black:
because I have spoken it, I have
purposed it, and [j](I have / will) not (repented, / repent,)
neither will I turn back from it.
29 The whole city (fleeth / shall flee) for the
noise of the horsemen and bow-
men; they (go into the / shall go into) thickets,
and climb up upon the rocks:
every city (is / *shall be*) forsaken, and
[n]not a man (dwelleth / dwell) therein. 30 And
(thou, when thou art spoiled, what
wilt thou do? Though thou
clothest thyself with (scarlet, / crimson,)
[p]though thou deckest thee with
ornaments of gold, [q]though thou
[8](enlargest thine eyes / rentest thy †face) with (paint, / painting,) [r]in
vain (dost / shalt) thou make thyself fair;
[t]*thy* lovers (will / will) despise thee, they
seek thy life. 31 For I have
heard [v]a voice as of a woman in
travail, *and* the anguish as of her
that bringeth forth her first
child, the voice of the daughter
of Zion, that (gaspeth for breath, / bewaileth herself,) [w]that
spreadeth her hands, *saying*,
Woe is me now! for my soul
(fainteth before the / is wearied because of) murderers.

5 1 [z]Run ye to and fro
through the streets of Jeru-
salem, and see now, and
know, and seek in the broad
places thereof, [c]if ye can find
a man, if there be any that
(doeth justly, / executeth judgment,) that seeketh (the / her.)
[9]truth; [e]and I will pardon (it.)
2 [f]And though they say, (As the / The)
LORD liveth; [h]surely they swear
falsely. 3 O LORD, ([10]do / *are*) not thine

[a] Gen. 1. 2.
[b] Isai. 5. 30.
[c] See Gen. 18. 23—32.
[d] Nah. 1. 5.
[e] Cp. ver. 7.
[f] Cp. Tit. 1. 16.
[g] Cp. Zeph. 1. 3.
[h] ch. 7. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *there is a voice of one that declareth &c.* [2] Or, *surely* [3] Another reading is, *I will wait patiently.*
[4] Heb. *the walls of my heart.* [5] Or, as otherwise read, *my soul heareth* [6] Or, *moved lightly* [7] Or, *Carmel*
[8] Heb. *rendest.* [9] Or, *faithfulness* [10] Heb. *are not thine eyes upon.*
A.V. * Heb. *the walls of my heart.* † Heb. *eyes.*

eyes (look upon / upon the) [1]truth? [a]thou hast stricken them, but they (were / have) not grieved; thou hast consumed them, [d]but they have refused to receive [2]correction: [e]they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. 4 (Then / Therefore) I said, Surely these are (poor: / poor;) they are (foolish; / foolish:) [f]for they know not the way of the LORD, nor the (judgement / judgment) of their (God: / God.) 5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they (know / have known) the way of the LORD, and the (judgement / judgment) of their (God. / God: but) [j]But these (with one accord have / have altogether) broken the yoke, and burst the (bands. / bonds.) 6 Wherefore [k]a lion out of the forest shall slay them, *and* a [m]wolf of the [3*]evenings shall spoil them, [o]a leopard shall watch over their (cities, / cities:) every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, *and* their [r]backslidings [†]are increased. 7 [s]How (can / shall) I pardon thee (for this?) thy children have forsaken me, [t]and sworn by them that are no gods: [v]when I had [4]fed them to the full, [w]they (then) committed adultery, [x]and assembled themselves (in / by) troops (at / in) the harlots' houses. 8 They were as fed horses [5]in the morning: [z]every one neighed [b]after his neighbour's wife. 9 [c]Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 [e]Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; [y]but make not a full end: take away her (branches: / battlements;) for they are not the LORD'S. 11 [g]For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD. 12 They have (denied / belied) the LORD, and said, It is not he; [b]neither shall evil come upon us; [c]neither shall we see sword nor famine: 13 and the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them. 14 Wherefore thus saith the (LORD, the / LORD) God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, [g]I will make my words in thy mouth [h]fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them. 15 [i]Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it is [6]a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, [l]neither understandest what they say. 16 [n]Their quiver is (as / [p]an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men. 17 [q]And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, *which* thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall [7]beat down / impoverish [u]thy fenced cities, wherein thou (trustest, / trustedst,) with the sword. 18 (But even / Nevertheless) in those days, saith the LORD, [y]I will not make a full end with you. 19 And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, [a]Wherefore (hath the LORD our God done / doeth the LORD our God) all these things unto us? then shalt thou (say unto / answer) them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, [d]so shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours.

20 Declare [ye] this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying, 21 Hear now this, [f]O foolish people, and without [8‡]understanding; [h]which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not: 22 [i]Fear ye not

a See ch. 2. 30.
b Cp. Gen. 3. 4.
c Cp. ch. 14. 13 & Isai. 28. 15.
d ch. 7. 28 & mg. & 17. 23 (for mg.) & 32. 33 (for mg.) & 35. 13 (for mg.). Zeph. 3. 2, 7 & mg. for mg.
e Ezek. 3. 8.
f ch. 8. 7. Mic. 3. 1.
g Cp. ch. 1. 9, 10.
h Cp. Obad. 18 & Zech. 12. 6 & Rev. 11. 5.
i ch. 34. 21, 22. Deut. 28. 49. Cp. ch. 1. 15 & Amos 6. 14.
j ch. 2. 20. Ps. 2. 3 & 107. 14.
k See ch. 4. 7.
l Isai. 33. 19.
m Hab. 1. 8. Zeph. 3. 3.
n See Isai. 5. 28.
o Hos. 13. 7.
p Ps. 5. 9.
q Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 31, 33, 51.
r ch. 2. 19.
s Cp. ver. 1.
t Deut. 32. 21. Josh. 23. 7. 2 Chr. 13. 9. Gal. 4. 8.
u Cp. Hos. 8. 14.
v Deut. 32. 15.
w ch. 9. 2 & 23. 10.
x Mic. 5. 1.
y See ch. 4. 27.
z ch. 13. 27 & 50. 11.
a ch. 13. 22 & 16. 10, 11 & 22. 8, 9. Deut. 29. 24, 25. 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9.
b Ezek. 22. 11.
c ver. 29. ch. 9. 9. Cp. Rom. 2. 2.
d Deut. 4. 27, 28 & 28. 47, 48, 68.
e Cp. ch. 39. 8.
f Deut. 32. 6. Isai. 6. 9.
g ch. 3. 20.
h Cp. Matt. 13. 14.
i ch. 10. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *faithfulness* [2] Or, *instruction* [3] Or, *deserts* [4] Or, according to another reading, *made them swear*
[5] Or, *roaming at large* [6] Or, *an enduring nation* [7] Or, *impoverish* [8] Heb. *heart.*
A.V. * Or, *deserts.* † Heb. *are strong.* ‡ Heb. *heart.*

me? saith the LORD: will ye
not tremble at my presence,
which have placed the sand [b]for
the bound of the sea, [1]by a per-
perpetual decree, that it cannot
pass it? it: and though the waves
thereof toss themselves, yet can
they not prevail; though [f]they
roar, yet can they not pass over
it. it? 23 [i]But this people hath a
revolting and a rebellious heart;
they are revolted and gone.
24 Neither say they in their
heart, Let us now fear the LORD
our God, [l]that giveth rain, both
the former and the latter, in
its season; that his season: he reserveth unto us the
[n]appointed weeks of the harvest.
25 [o]Your iniquities have turned
away these things, and your sins
have withholden good *things* from
you. 26 For among my people
are found wicked men: *[r]they
watch, lay wait, as fowlers lie in wait he that setteth snares; [s]they
set a trap, they catch men.
27 As a †cage is full of birds,
so are their houses full of deceit:
therefore they are become great,
and waxen rich. 28 [v]They are
waxen fat, they shine: yea, they
overpass in the deeds of wickedness the wicked:
[x]they plead judge not the cause, the
cause of the fatherless, that they yet
should they prosper; and the right of
the needy do they not judge.
29 [a]Shall I not visit for these
things? saith the LORD: shall
not my soul be avenged on such
a nation as this?

30 [2]‡A wonderful and [c]horrible
thing is come to pass committed in the land;
31 [e]the prophets prophesy falsely,
and the priests §bear rule [3]by
their means; and [g]my people
love to have it so: and what
will ye do in the end there-
of?

a Cp. Judg. 1. 21.
b Job 26. 10 & 38. 10, 11. Ps. 104. 9.
c See 2 Sam. 14. 2.
d Neh. 3. 14.
e See ch. 1. 14.
f ch. 51. 55. Cp. Ps. 46. 3.
g See 2 Kin. 19. 21.
h Cp. ch. 23. 1.
i ch. 6. 28.
j ch. 4. 17.
k ch. 22. 7. Joel 3. 9. Cp. ch. 51. 27.
l ch. 14. 22. Deut. 11. 14. Job 5. 10. Ps. 147. 8. Matt. 5. 45. Acts 14. 17, *al.*
m ch. 15. 8.
n Gen. 8. 22.
o ch. 3. 3.
p Cp. Deut. 20. 20.
q 2 Kin. 19. 32. Isai. 37. 33. Ezek. 26. 8. Luke 19. 43.
r Cp. Prov. 1. 11.
s Ps. 10. 9. Cp. Ps. 124. 7.
t Luke 19. 44.
u Isai. 57. 20.
v Deut. 32. 15. Ps. 17. 10.
w Ps. 55. 9. Ezek. 7. 11, 23.
x Cp. ch. 7. 6 & Isai. 1. 23 & Zech. 7. 10.
y Ezek. 23. 18. Cp. Hos. 9. 12.
z See ch. 4. 7.
a See ver. 9.
b Cp. Deut. 24. 21.
c ch. 23. 14. Hos. 6. 10.
d Isai. 28. 9 & 53. 1.
e ch. 6. 13 & 14. 14, 18 & 20. 6 & 23. 21, 25 & 27. 10, 15 & 29. 9. Ezek. 13. 6. Wisd. 14. 28, *al.*
f Cp. Ex. 6. 12 & Acts 7. 51.
g Cp. Mic. 2. 11.
h ch. 7. 26.
i ch. 20. 8.

6 1 Flee for safety, [a]ye children
O ye children of Benjamin, gather
of Benjamin, yourselves to flee out of the midst
of Jerusalem, and blow the
trumpet in [c]Tekoa, and raise set up
a signal on [d]Beth-haccherem: for evil
looketh forth [e]from appeareth out of the north, and
a great great destruction. 2 The comely and
delicate one, [g]the daughter of Zion, will I cut off.
I have likened the daughter of Zion to a ‖comely and delicate *woman.*
3 [h]Shepherds The shepherds with their flocks shall
come unto her; [j]they shall pitch
their tents against her round a-
bout; they shall feed every one
in his place. 4 [4][k]Prepare ye
war against her; arise, and let
us go up [m]at noon. Woe unto
us! for the day declineth, goeth away, for the
shadows of the evening are
stretched out. 5 Arise, and let
us go up by night, and let us
destroy her palaces. 6 For thus
hath the LORD of hosts said,
[p]Hew ye down [5]trees, and **[q]cast
up a mount against Jerusalem:
this is the city to be [t]visited;
she is wholly oppression in the
midst of her. 7 [u]As a well fountain
[6]casteth forth out her waters, so she
[6]casteth forth out her wickedness:
[w]violence and spoil is heard in
her; before me continually is
sickness grief and wounds. 8 Be thou
instructed, O Jerusalem, [y]lest
my soul be alienated ††depart from thee;
lest I make thee [z]a desolation, desolate, a
land not inhabited.

9 Thus saith the LORD of
hosts, [b]They shall throughly
glean the remnant of Israel as a
vine: turn again back thine hand as a
grapegatherer [7]into the baskets.
10 [d]To whom shall I speak speak, and
testify, give warning, that they may hear?
[f]behold, their ear is uncircum-
cised, [h]and they cannot hearken:
behold, [i]the word of the LORD
is become unto them a reproach;
they have no delight in it.

R.V. [1] Or, *an everlasting ordinance, which it cannot pass* [2] Or, *Astonishment and horror* [3] Or, *at their hands*
[4] Heb. *Sanctify.* [5] Or, as otherwise read, *her trees* [6] Or, *keepeth fresh* [7] Or, *upon the shoots*
A.V. * Or, *they pry as fowlers lie in wait.* † Or, *coop.* ‡ Or, *Astonishment and filthiness.* § Or, *take into their hands* ‖ Or, *dwelling at home.* ** Or, *pour out the engine of shot.* †† Heb. *be loosed,* or, *disjointed.*

11 Therefore I am full of the
fury of the LORD; [a]I am weary
with holding in: I will [b]pour it
out upon the children in the street, abroad,
and upon the assembly of young
men together: [g]for even the
husband with the wife [i]shall be
taken, the aged with him that is
full of days. 12 [j]And their houses
shall be turned unto others,
their with their fields and their wives to-
gether: for I will stretch out
my hand upon the inhabitants
of the land, saith the LORD.
13 [l]For from the least of them
even unto the greatest of them
every one [n]is given to covetous-
ness; and from [p]the prophet
even unto the priest every one
dealeth falsely. 14 They have
healed also the [1*]hurt of the daughter
of [2]my people lightly, slightly, saying,
[s]Peace, peace; [t]when there is
no peace. 15 [3]v Were they a-
shamed when they had com-
mitted abomination? nay, they
were not at all ashamed, neither
could they blush: therefore they
shall fall among them that fall:
[x]at the time that I visit them
they shall [4]be cast down, saith
the LORD.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand
ye in the ways ways, and see, and ask
for [a]the old paths, where is the
good way, and walk therein,
[d]and ye shall find rest for your
souls: but souls. But they said, We will not
walk *therein.* 17 [f]And Also I set watch-
men over you, *saying,* Hearken
to [g]the sound of the trumpet; but trumpet. But
they said, [h]We will not hearken.
18 Therefore hear, ye nations,
and know, O congregation, what
is among them. 19 Hear, O
earth: behold, I will bring evil
upon this people, [n]even the fruit
of their thoughts, because they

a ch. 20. 9.
b ch. 9. 21.
c Isai. 1. 11.
d Isai. 43. 23 & 60. 6.
e See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
f Isai. 43. 24 & mg. for mg.
g Cp. Lam. 2. 21.
h ch. 7. 21, 22 & 14. 12. Ps. 40. 6. Isai. 1. 11. Amos 5. 21.
i ch. 8. 9.
j For ver. 12—15, see ch. 8. 10—12.
k Ezek. 3. 20.
l Cp. ch. 31. 34 & 44. 12 & Jonah 3. 5 & Baruch 1. 4 & 1 Mac. 5. 45.
m For ver. 22—24, see ch. 50. 41—43.
n Isai. 56. 11.
o See ch. 1. 13.
p ch. 14. 18 & 23. 11. Mic. 3. 11. See ch. 5. 31.
q ch. 25. 32 & 31. 8.
r Isai. 13. 9, 18.
s ch. 4. 10 & 14. 13 & 23. 17. Ezek. 13. 10. Mic. 3. 5. Cp. John 14. 27.
t Isai. 48. 22 & 57. 21. Ezek. 7. 25.
u Isai. 17. 12.
v Cp. ch. 3. 3 & 8. 12.
w ch. 38. 4 & 49. 24. Ezek. 21. 7. See 2 Sam. 4. 1 & Ezek. 7. 17.
x Cp. ver. 6.
y See Isai. 13. 8.
z ch. 20. 3 (mg.), 10 & 46. 5 & 49. 29. Ps. 31. 13. Lam. 2. 22. Cp. Job 18. 11.
a ch. 18. 15. Cp. Isai. 8. 20 & Mal. 4. 4 & Luke 16. 29.
b See ch. 4. 8 & Esth. 4. 1.
c ch. 25. 34. Ezek. 27. 30. Cp. Lam. 3. 16 & Mic. 1. 10.
d Matt. 11. 29. Cp. Ps. 116. 7 & Ecclus. 6. 28.
e Amos 8. 10. Zech. 12. 10.
f Isai. 56. 10. Cp. Isai. 21. 11.
g Isai. 58. 1. Cp. ch. 4. 19.
h ch. 44. 16.
i Cp. ch. 1. 18.
j ch. 9. 7.
k ch. 5. 23.
l ch. 9. 4. Cp. Lev. 19. 16.
m Ezek. 22. 18, 20.
n Prov. 1. 31.

have not hearkened unto my
words; and as for words, nor to my law, they have but re-
jected it. 20 [c]To what purpose
cometh there to me [d]frankincense incense
from [e]Sheba, and the [f]sweet
[5]cane from a far country? [h]your
burnt offerings are not accept-
able, nor your sacrifices pleasing sweet
unto me. 21 Therefore thus saith
the LORD, [k]Behold, I will lay
stumblingblocks before this people: people,
and the fathers and the sons
together shall stumble against fall upon them;
the neighbour and his friend
shall perish.

22 Thus saith the LORD, [m]Be-
hold, a people cometh [o]from the
north country; country, and a great nation
shall be stirred up raised from [q]the
uttermost parts sides of the earth. 23 They
shall lay hold on bow and spear;
they are [r]cruel, and have no
mercy; [u]their voice roareth
like the sea, sea; and they ride upon
horses; every one horses, set in array, array as a man to men
the battle, for war against thee, O daughter
of Zion. 24 We have heard the
fame thereof; thereof: [w]our hands wax
feeble: anguish hath taken hold
of us, *and* [y]pangs pain, as of a woman
in travail. 25 Go not forth into
the field, nor walk by the way;
for *there is* the sword of the enemy, enemy
and [z]terror fear *is* on every side. 26 O
daughter of my people, [b]gird
thee with sackcloth, and [c]wallow
thyself in ashes: [e]make thee
mourning, as for an only son,
most bitter lamentation; lamentation: for the
spoiler shall suddenly come upon
us. 27 I have made thee set thee *for* a [6]tower
and [i]a fortress among my people; people,
that thou mayest know and [j]try
their way. 28 [k]They are all
grievous revolters, going about walking with
slanders; slanders: they are [m]brass and iron: iron;
they all of them deal corruptly. are all corrupters. 29 The
[m]bellows [7]blow fiercely; are burned, the lead is

R.V. 1 Or, *breach* 2 Another reading is, *the daughter of my people*, as in ch. 8. 11, 21. 3 Or, *They shall be put to shame because they have committed abomination: yea, they are not &c.* 4 Or, *stumble* 5 Or, *calamus* 6 Or, *trier* 7 Or, *are burned*

A.V. * Heb. *bruise*, or, *breach*.

consumed of the fire: [a]in vain do they go on refining; fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away. 30 [b]Refuse *Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

7 [1] The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, [2] [g]Stand in the gate of the LORD'S house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD. [3] Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, [k]Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place. [4] [l]Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, the The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, are these. [5] For if ye throughly [k]amend your ways and your doings; if ye throughly [p]execute judgement judgment between a man and his neighbour; [6] if ye [q]oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, [p]and shed not innocent blood in this place, [r]neither walk after other gods to your own hurt: [7] [s]then will I cause you to dwell in this place, [w]in the land that I gave to your fathers, from of old even for for ever and evermore. ever. [8] Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit. [9] [a]Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and [b]swear falsely, [c]and burn incense unto Baal, [r]and walk after other gods whom ye have not known, know not; [10] and come and stand before me in this house, [1]†[j]which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered; delivered that ye may to do all these abominations? [11] [f]Is this house, [j]which is called by my name, [g]become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, I, even I, even I have seen it, saith the LORD. [12] But go ye now unto [c]my place which was in Shiloh, [d]where I caused my name to dwell set my name at the first, and [e]see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel. [13] And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and [f]I spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and [h]I called you, but ye answered not: not; [14] therefore will I do unto [i]the this house, [j]which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, [e]as I have done to Shiloh. [15] [i]And I will cast you out of my sight, [m]as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed [n]of Ephraim.

[16] Therefore [o]pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee. [17] Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem? [18] The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, [t]and the women knead the their dough, to [u]make cakes to [v]the ‡queen of heaven, and [x]to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, [y]that they may provoke me to anger. [19] [z]Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD; LORD: *do they* not *provoke* themselves themselves [d]to the confusion of their own faces? [20] Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Behold, [e]mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; [h]and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

a Cp. Isai. 1. 25.
b Isai. 1. 22. Ezek. 22. 19, 20. Cp. Wisd. 2. 16.
c Judg. 18. 31. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
d Deut. 12. 11.
e ch. 26. 6. Ps. 78. 60. See 1 Sam. 4. 3—12.
f ver. 25. 2 Chr. 36. 15.
g ch. 26. 2.
h Prov. 1. 24. Cp. ver. 27 & Isai. 50. 2 & 65. 12.
i Deut. 12. 5. 1 Kin. 9. 7.
j ch. 32. 34 & 34. 15. Baruch 2. 26.
k ch. 18. 11 & 26. 13.
l Cp. ver. 8.
m 2 Kin. 17. 6, 23.
n Ps. 78. 67. Hos. 4. 17 & 5. 3, 9 & 6. 4 & 12. 1.
o ch. 11. 14 & 14. 11. Cp. Ex. 32. 10 & Deut. 9. 14 & 1 John 5. 16.
p ch. 22. 3.
q Deut. 24. 14.
r ch. 13. 10 & 25. 6. Deut. 6. 14.
s Deut. 4. 40.
t Hos. 7. 4.
u ch. 44. 17, 19.
v Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 13.
w ch. 3. 18.
x ch. 19. 13.
y ch. 11. 17. Deut. 32. 16, 21. 1 Kin. 14. 9 & 16. 2. 2 Chr. 34. 25. Ezek. 8. 17 & 16. 26, *al.*
z Cp. Job 35. 6.
a Hos. 4. 1, 2.
b ch. 5. 2.
c ch. 1. 16.
d ch. 51. 51.
e ch. 42. 18 & 44. 6. 2 Chr. 34. 25. Lam. 4. 11.
f Isai. 56. 7.
g Cited Matt. 21. 13 & Mark 11. 17 & Luke 19. 46. Cp. Ezek. 7. 22.
h ch. 17. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whereupon my name is called.*
A.V. * Or, *Refuse silver.* † Heb. *whereupon my name is called.* ‡ Or, *frame*, or, *workmanship of heaven.*

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: [a]Add your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat [ye] flesh. 22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, *[f]concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices: 23 but this thing I commanded them, saying, [i]Hearken unto my voice, and [j]I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: [l]and walk ye in all the way that I command you, [m]that it may be well with you. 24 [n]But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, [o]but walked in their own counsels *and* [q]in the stubbornness of their evil heart, and [s]went backward, and not forward. 25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day, [t]I have sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them: 26 [n]yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, [w]but made their neck stiff: [x]they did worse than their fathers.

27 [z]And thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: [b]thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee. 28 And thou shalt say unto them, This is the nation that hath not hearkened to the voice of the LORD their God, [c]nor received instruction: [2][d]truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 [f]Cut off [3]thine hair, *O Jerusalem,* and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on the bare heights; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath. 30 For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: they have set [b]their abominations in the house [c]which is called by my name, to defile it. 31 And they have built the high places of [d]Topheth, which is in [e]the valley of the son of Hinnom, [g]to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; [h]which I commanded them not, neither ‖came it into my [4]mind. 32 [k]Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called [d]Topheth, nor [e]The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of Slaughter: [p]for they shall bury in Topheth, [5]till there be no place to bury. 33 [r]And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; [u]and none shall fray them away. 34 [v]Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: [y]for the land shall become a waste.

8 1 At that time, saith the LORD, [a]they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves: 2 and they shall spread them [e]before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: [h]they shall

a See ch. 6. 20.
b ch. 32. 34. Ezek. 5. 11 & 7. 20. Cp. ch. 19. 5 & 2 Kin. 21. 4, 7.
c See ver. 10.
d 2 Kin. 23. 10.
e Cp. ch. 31. 40 & Josh. 18. 16.
f Hos. 6. 6.
g Ps. 106. 38.
h Deut. 17. 3. Cp. ver. 21, 22.
i ch. 11. 4, 7. Ex. 15. 26. Deut. 6. 3.
j Lev. 26. 12.
k ch. 19. 6.
l Deut. 5. 33.
m ch. 42. 6. Deut. 4. 40.
n Ps. 81. 11.
o Ps. 81. 12.
p ch. 19. 11. Cp. Ezek. 6. 5.
q Cp. ch. 3. 17 & Hos. 4. 16.
r ch. 12. 9 & 16. 4 & 19. 7 & 34. 20. Deut. 28. 26. Ps. 79. 2.
s ch. 2. 19, 27 & 8. 5 & 15. 6 & 32. 33.
t 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16.
u Ecclus. 22. 20. Cp. Isai. 17. 2 & 1 Mac. 14. 12.
v ch. 16. 9 & 25. 10. Ps. 78. 63. Isai. 24. 7, 8. Rev. 18. 22, 23. Cited Baruch 2. 23. Cp. Ezek. 26. 13 & Hos. 2. 11.
w 2 Chr. 30. 8.
x ch. 16. 12.
y ch. 27. 17 & 44. 2, 6. Lev. 26. 31, 33.
z ch. 1. 17.
a Baruch 2. 24.
b Cp. ver. 13.
c See ch. 5. 3 & mg.
d ch. 9. 3.
e Deut. 4. 19. 2 Kin. 21. 3 & 23. 5. Cp. Job 31. 26—28 & Ezek. 8. 16.
f Cp. Job 1. 20.
g See ch. 3. 2.
h Cp. Job 27. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *correction* [2] Or, *faithfulness* [3] Heb. *thy crown.* [4] Heb. *heart.* [5] Or, *because there shall be no place else*
A.V. * Heb. *concerning the matter of.* † Or, *stubbornness.* ‡ Heb. *were.* § Or, *instruction.* ‖ Heb. *came it upon my heart.*

not be gathered, nor be buried; [a]they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth. 3 [b]And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain [d]in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [f]Shall men they fall, and not rise up again arise? shall one he turn away, and not return? 5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem [j]slidden back by a perpetual [l]backsliding? [m]they hold fast deceit, they refuse to return. 6 [n]I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repenteth repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one [1]turneth turned to his course, [p]as [a] horse that the horse rusheth headlong in into the battle. 7 Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and [t]the turtle [u]and the swallow crane and the crane swallow observe the time of their coming; [v]but my people know not the [2]ordinance judgment of the LORD. 8 [y]How do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the LORD is with us? But, behold, Lo, certainly *in vain the false made he it; the pen of the scribes hath is [3]wrought falsely. in vain. 9 †[c]The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed [e]and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and ‡what manner of wisdom is in them? 10 [h]Therefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall possess inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest [j]is given to covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. 11 And For they have healed [n]the hurt of the daughter of my people lightly, slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. 12 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, [c]they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: [e]therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD. 13 §I will [g]utterly surely consume them, saith the LORD: there shall be [h]no grapes on the vine, [i]nor figs on the fig tree, [k]and the leaf shall fade; and [4]*the things that* I have given them shall pass away from them. 14 Why do we sit still? [o]assemble yourselves, [o]and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us [5]be silent there: for the LORD our God hath [6]put us to silence, and [q]given us water of ‖[7]gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD. 15 [s]We looked for peace, but no good came; *and* for a time of healing, health, and behold dismay trouble! 16 [w]The snorting of his horses is was heard [x]from Dan: at the sound of the neighing [z]of his strong ones the whole land trembled at the sound of the [a]the whole land trembleth; neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, [b]and have devoured the land land, and **all that is in it; the city city, and those that dwell therein. 17 For, behold, I will send [d]serpents, [7]basilisks, cockatrices, among you, [f]which will not be charmed; charmed, [g]and they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

18 Oh that I could When I would comfort myself against sorrow! sorrow, [t]my heart is faint within ††in me. 19 Behold, Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people ‡‡because of them that dwell in a far off country: Is not the LORD in Zion? [l]is not her King king in her? [m]Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven im-

[a] ch. 9. 22 & 16. 4 & 25. 33.
[b] Cp. Job 3. 21, 22 & 7. 15, 16 & Rev. 9. 6.
[c] See ch. 3. 3.
[d] ch. 23. 3, 8 & 29. 14, 18 & 32. 37. Dan. 9. 7.
[e] Cp. Hos. 4. 5.
[f] Cp. Rom. 11. 11.
[g] Zeph. 1. 2.
[h] Isai. 5. 1, 2. Joel 1. 7.
[i] Cp. Matt. 21. 19 & Luke 13. 6.
[j] See ch. 7. 24.
[k] Isai. 1. 30.
[l] See ch. 2. 19.
[m] ch. 9. 6.
[n] Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 9.
[o] ch. 4. 5.
[p] See Job 39. 19—25.
[q] ch. 9. 15 & 23. 15. Lam. 3. 15, 19. Amos 6. 12. Cp. Rev. 8. 11.
[r] ch. 23. 15. Deut. 29. 18.
[s] ch. 14. 19. Job 30. 26.
[t] S. of S. 2. 12.
[u] Isai. 38. 14.
[v] Cp. ch. 5. 4, 5 & Isai. 1. 3.
[w] Job 39. 20.
[x] ch. 4. 15.
[y] Cp. Rom. 2. 17, 18.
[z] Judg. 5. 22.
[a] ch. 49. 21 & 51. 29. Ps. 60. 2.
[b] ch. 10. 25 & 47. 2.
[c] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 19, 20.
[d] Cp. Lev. 26. 22 & Wisd. 11. 17.
[e] Job 5. 13.
[f] Ps. 58. 4, 5. Cp. Eccles. 10. 11.
[g] Num. 21. 6.
[h] For ver. 10—12, see ch. 6. 12—15.
[i] Isai. 1. 5. Lam. 1. 13, 22 & 5. 17.
[j] Cp. Isai. 56. 11.
[k] Isai. 39. 3.
[l] Isai. 33. 17.
[m] Deut. 32. 21.
[n] ver. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *turneth away in his course* [2] Or, *judgement* [3] Or, *made of it falsehood* [4] Or, *I have appointed them those that shall pass over them* [5] Or, *perish* [6] Or, *caused us to perish* [7] Or, *adders* [8] Or, *because of*

A.V. * Or, *the false pen of the scribes worketh for falsehood.* † Or, *Have they been ashamed, &c.* ‡ Heb. *the wisdom of what thing.* § Or, *In gathering I will consume.* ‖ Or, *poison.* ** Heb. *the fulness thereof.* †† Heb. *upon* ‡‡ Heb. *because of the country of them that are far off.*

ages, and with strange vanities?
20 The harvest is past, the [1]summer is ended, and we are not
saved. 21 For the hurt of [c]the
daughter of my people am I hurt; hurt;
[f]I am [2]black; astonishment hath
taken hold on me. 22 Is there
no [g]balm in Gilead? Gilead; is there no
physician there? why then is
not the [3]health of the daughter
of my people [4]*recovered?

9 1 †[h]Oh that my head were
waters, and mine eyes a
fountain of tears, that I
might weep day and night for
the slain of [e]the daughter of my
people! 2 [5]Oh that I had in
the wilderness a lodging place
of wayfaring men; that I might
leave my people, and go from
them! for they be all [n]adulterers,
an assembly of [p]treacherous men.
3 And [q]they bend their tongue *as it* tongues
were like their bow for falsehood; and lies: but they
are grown strong in the land, but not for [6]truth:
not valiant for the truth upon the earth;
for they proceed from evil to
evil, [s]and they know not me,
saith the LORD. 4 [t]Take ye heed
every one of his ‡neighbour, and
trust ye not in any brother: for
every [v]brother will utterly sup-
plant, and every neighbour [x]will
go about walk with slanders. 5 And they
will [7]§deceive every one his neigh-
bour, and will not speak the
truth: they have taught their
tongue to speak lies; they lies, *and* weary
themselves to commit iniquity.
6 Thine habitation is in the midst
of deceit; [z]through deceit they
refuse to know me, saith the
LORD.
7 Therefore thus saith the
LORD of hosts, Behold, [cc]I will
melt them, and [e]try them; for
how *else* should I do, because of shall I do for [c]the
daughter of my people? 8 [g]Their
tongue is a deadly arrow as an arrow shot out; [a]it
speaketh deceit: [b]one speaketh
peaceably to his neighbour with
his mouth, but ‖in his heart [d]he
layeth wait for him. **his wait. 9 [e]Shall I not
visit them for these things?
saith the LORD: shall not my
soul be avenged on such a na-
tion as this?
10 For the mountains will I
take up a weeping and wailing,
and for [i]the pastures ††habitations of the
wilderness a lamentation, [j]be-
cause they are ‡‡burned up, so
that none passeth can pass through *them*;
neither can men hear the voice
of the cattle; §§[k]both the fowl of
the heavens and the beast are
fled, fled; they are gone. 11 [l]And I
will make Jerusalem heaps, [m]a *and*
dwelling place of jackals; a den of dragons; [o]and I will
make the cities of Judah a desolation, *desolate,
without an inhabitant. 12 [r]Who
is the wise man, that may under-
stand this? and *who is* he to
whom the mouth of the LORD
hath spoken, that he may declare
it? wherefore is it, for what the land perished [u]and
perisheth *and* is
burned up like a wilderness, so
that none passeth through?
13 And the LORD saith, [w]Be-
cause they have forsaken my
law which I set before them,
and have not obeyed my voice,
neither walked therein; 14 but
[y]have walked after the stubbornness †imagination
of their own heart, and after the
Baalim, which their fathers
taught them: 15 therefore thus
saith the LORD of hosts, the God
of Israel, Israel; [a]Behold, I will feed them,
even this people, with wormwood,
and give them water of [b]gall to
drink. 16 [d]I will scatter them
also among the nations, heathen, [f]whom
neither they nor their fathers
have known: and I will [h]send

a Cp. Ps. 12. 2 & 120. 3.
b Ps. 28. 3.
c ver. 11. ch. 14. 17. Isai. 22. 4, *al.*
d Hos. 7. 6.
e ch. 5. 9, 29.
f Job 30. 30. Lam. 4. 8. Joel 2. 6. Nah. 2. 10.
g ch. 46. 11. Cp. Gen. 37. 25.
[Ch. 8. 23 in Heb.]
h See ch. 13. 17.
i ch. 12. 4. Ps. 65. 12.
j ver. 12.
[Ch. 9. 1 in Heb.]
k ch. 4. 25.
l Isai. 25. 2.
m ch. 10. 22 & 49. 33 & 51. 37.
n ch. 5. 7, 8 & 23. 10. Hos. 7. 4.
o ch. 34. 22 & 44. 6.
p Isai. 21. 2.
q Cp. Ps. 64. 3.
r ch. 23. 18. Ps. 107. 43. Hos. 14. 9.
s Cp. Judg. 2. 10 & Hos. 4. 1.
t ch. 12. 6. Ps. 41. 9. Mic. 7. 5.
u ver. 10.
v Cp. Gen. 27. 36.
w Cp. Ps. 89. 30—32.
x ch. 6. 28. Cp. Lev. 19. 16.
y See ch. 3. 17.
z ch. 8. 5.
a Deut. 29. 18. Cp. Ps. 80. 5.
b See ch. 8. 14.
cc Isai. 1. 25.
d Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 64.
e ch. 6. 27.
f ch. 15. 14.
g Cp. Ps. 57. 4.
h ch. 14. 12. Cp. ch. 49. 37 & Ezek. 5. 2, 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *ingathering of summer fruits* [2] Or, *mourning* [3] Or, *healing* [4] Or, *perfected* Heb. *gone up.*
Or, *Oh that I were in the wilderness, in &c.* [6] Or, *faithfulness* [7] Or, *mock*
A.V. * Heb. *gone up* † Heb. *Who will give my head, &c.* ‡ Or, *friend.* § Or, *mock.* ‖ Heb. *in the*
midst of him. ** Or, *wait for him.* †† Or, *pastures.* ‡‡ Or, *desolate.* §§ Heb. *from the fowl even to, &c.*
Heb. *desolation.* † Or, *stubbornness.*

the sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, [b]Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for the cunning women, that they may come: 18 and let them make haste, [d]and take up a wailing for us, [f]that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters. 19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, [g]How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because [1]they have cast down our dwellings. 20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation. 21 For death is come up into our windows, [and] is entered into our palaces; [l]to cut off the children from without, *and* the young men from the streets. 22 Speak, Thus saith the LORD, [o]The carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and [q]as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather *them*.

23 Thus saith the LORD, [s]Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: 24 but [u]let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth, and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgement, and righteousness, in the earth: [x]for in these things I delight, saith the LORD. 25 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [b]I will *punish all them which are circumcised in their uncircumcision; 26 [a]Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and [c]all that have the corners *of their hair* polled, that dwell in the wilderness: for all the nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are [e]uncircumcised in the heart.

10 1 Hear ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel: 2 thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the nations, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the nations are dismayed at them. 3 [h]For the [2]†customs of the peoples are vanity: [i]for [3]one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe. 4 [j]They deck it with silver and with gold; [k]they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not. 5 They are like a upright as the [4]palm tree, but [m]and speak not: [n]they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; [p]for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good. 6 [r]There is none like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is great in might. 7 [t]Who would not fear thee, O King of the nations? for [5]§to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee. 8 [v]But they are [6]together ‖altogether [w]brutish and foolish: [7]the instruction of idols, it is but a stock. 9 [y]There is silver beaten into vanities. Silver spread plates which is brought from [z]Tarshish, and gold from [8a]Uphaz, [y]the work of the artificer, and of the hands of the goldsmith; [c]blue

a Cp. ch. 25. 19—21.
b Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 25.
c ch. 25. 23 & 49. 32. Cp. Lev. 19. 27.
d Amos 5. 16. Cp. Matt. 9. 23 & Mark 5. 38.
e Lev. 26. 41. Deut. 10. 16. Ezek. 44. 7. Rom. 2. 28, 29. Cp. ch. 4. 4.
f ver. 1. ch. 14. 17.
g ch. 4. 13.
h Isai. 44. 9.
i Isai. 40. 20 & 45. 20. Wisd. 13. 11.
j Isai. 40. 19.
k Isai. 41. 7.
l ch. 6. 11.
m Ps. 115. 5 & 135. 16. Hab. 2. 18, 19. 1 Cor. 12. 2.
n Ps. 115. 7. Isai. 46. 7. Cp. Wisd. 13. 18.
o See ch. 8. 2.
p Isai. 41. 23.
q Cp. Lev. 23. 22 & Job 5. 26.
r ch. 49. 19. Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 86. 8, 10.
s Prov. 3. 5 & 21. 30. Eccles. 9. 11. Ecclus. 10. 22.
t ch. 5. 22. Rev. 15. 4.
u Cp. Ps. 34. 2 & 1 Cor. 1. 31 & 2 Cor. 10. 17.
v Cp. Isai. 41. 29 & Hab. 2. 18 & Zech. 10. 2.
w ver. 21.
x Cp. Mic. 6. 8 & 7. 18.
y Isai. 40. 19.
z Gen. 10. 4. See 1 Kin. 10. 22.
a Dan. 10. 5.
b Cp. Isai. 24. 21.
c Baruch 6. 11, 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *our dwellings have cast us out* [2] Heb. *statutes.* [3] Or, it is but *a tree which one cutteth in a garden of cucumbers* See Baruch 6. 70. [4] Or, *pillar of vanities* [5] Or, *it beseemeth thee* [6] Or, *through one thing* [7] Or, it is *a doctrine* [8] According to some ancient versions, *Ophir.*

A.V. * Heb. *visit upon.* † Heb. *cut off into corners*, or, *having the corners* of their hair *polled.* ‡ Heb. *statutes*, or, *ordinances are vanity.* § Or, *it liketh thee.* ‖ Heb. *in one*, or, *at once.*

and purple for their clothing: [a]they are all the work of cunning men. 10 [b]But the LORD is [1]the *true God; [d]he is the living God, and an †everlasting king: at his wrath the earth trembleth, shall tremble, and the nations are not shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 [2]‡Thus shall ye say unto them, [h]The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, [3]these even they [i]shall perish from the earth, and from under the these heavens.

12 [l]He hath [m]made the earth by his power, [m]he hath established the world by his wisdom, and [o]by his understanding hath he stretched out the heavens: hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion. 13 [4]When when he uttereth his voice, there is a §tumult multitude of waters in the heavens, [r]and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; [r]he maketh lightnings [t]for the ‖with rain, [r]and bringeth forth the wind [v]out of his treasuries. treasures. 14 [w]Every man [5]**is become brutish *and is* without in *his* knowledge; [x]every knowledge: goldsmith founder is put to shame confounded by his the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, [z]and there is no breath in them. 15 They are vanity, *and* [4]a the work of [6]delusion errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish. 16 [b]The portion of Jacob is not like these them: for he is the former of all things; [d]and Israel is the tribe rod of his inheritance: [e]the The LORD of hosts is his name.

17 [f]Gather up [7]thy wares out of the land, [8]O thou that abidest in the ††inhabitant of the siege. fortress. 18 For thus saith the LORD, [h]Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this time, once, [i]and will distress them, that they may [9]feel it. find it so. 19 Woe is me for my hurt! [k]my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is my [10]a grief, and I must bear it. 20 [c]My tent tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, [e]and they are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and [c]to set up my curtains. 21 [f]For the shepherds pastors [g]are become brutish, and have not inquired of sought the LORD: therefore they have shall not [11]prospered, prosper, [j]and all their flocks are shall be scattered. 22 The Behold, voice of a rumour, behold it cometh, the noise of the bruit is come, [k]and a great commotion out of the north country, to make [n]the cities of Judah a desolation, desolate, *and* [n]a dwelling place of jackals. den of dragons. 23 [p]O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. 24 [s]O LORD, correct me, but with judgement. judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou [12]‡‡bring me to nothing. 25 [u]Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: [y]for they have devoured eaten up Jacob, yea, they have and him him, and consumed him, and have laid waste his [13]habitation. made his habitation desolate.

[a] Ps. 115. 4.
[b] Deut. 32. 4. Ps. 31. 5. 1 Esd. 4. 40.
[c] ch. 4. 20. Cp. Isai. 54. 2.
[d] Ps. 42. 2.
[e] ch. 31. 15.
[f] ch. 23. 1. Ezek. 34. 2.
[g] ver. 8.
[h] Cp. Ps. 96. 5.
[i] ver. 15. Isai. 2. 18. Zech. 13. 2. Wisd. 14. 11.
[j] Ezek. 34. 5, 6.
[k] See ch. 1. 13.
[l] For ver. 12—16, see ch. 51. 15—19.
[m] Gen. 1. 1, 6, 9. Ps. 104. 5. Prov. 3. 19.
[n] See ch. 9. 11.
[o] Job 9. 8.
[p] Prov. 16. 1 & 20. 24. Dan. 5. 23.
[q] Cp. Job 38. 34 & Ps. 104. 6, 7.
[r] Ps. 135. 7.
[s] ch. 30. 11 & 46. 28. Ps. 6. 1 & 38. 1.
[t] ch. 14. 22. Job 5. 10.
[u] Ps. 79. 6, 7.
[v] Job 38. 22. 2 Esd. 6. 40.
[w] ver. 8. Prov. 30. 2. Cp. Rom. 1. 22.
[x] See Isai. 42. 17.
[y] ch. 8. 16 & 30. 16. Ps. 14. 4.
[z] Ps. 135. 17. Hab. 2. 19.
[a] Wisd. 14. 11.
[b] Ps. 16. 5.
[c] ver. 6, 8. Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 3.
[d] Deut. 32. 9.
[e] ch. 31. 35 & 32. 18 & 50. 34. Isai. 47. 4, *al.*
[f] Cp. ch. 6. 1 & Ezek. 12. 3.
[g] Deut. 27. 26. Gal. 3. 10.
[h] 1 Sam. 25. 29.
[i] Deut. 28. 20.
[j] Deut. 4. 20.
[k] ch. 14. 17 & 30. 12.
[l] ch. 7. 22, 23. Lev. 26. 3, 12.

II 1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 [c]Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem; 3 and say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel: Israel; [g]Cursed be the man that heareth obeyeth not the words of this covenant, 4 which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, [j]out of from the iron furnace, saying, [l]Obey my voice, and do

R.V. [1] Or, *God in truth* [2] This verse is in Aramaic. [3] Or, *they shall... under these heavens* [4] Or, *at the sound of his giving an abundance of waters... when he causeth &c.* or, *he causeth &c.* [5] Or, *is too brutish to know* [6] Or, *mockery* [7] Or, *thy bundle from the ground* [8] Or, *O inhabitant* (Heb. *inhabitress*) *of the fortress* [9] Heb. *find.* [10] Or, *sickness* [11] Or, *dealt wisely* [12] Heb. *diminish me.* [13] Or, *pasture*

A.V. * Heb. *God of truth.* † Heb. *king of eternity.* ‡ In the Chaldean language. § Or, *noise.* ‖ Or, *for rain.* ** Or, *is more brutish than to know.* †† Heb. *inhabitress.* ‡‡ Heb. *diminish me.*

them, according to all which I
command you: [b]so shall ye be
my people, and I will be your
God: 5 [c]that I may (establish / perform) the
oath which I (sware / have sworn) unto your
fathers, [d]to give them a land
flowing with milk and honey, as
(at / it is) this day. Then answered I,
and said, *(Amen, / So be it,) O LORD.
6 (And / Then) the LORD said unto me,
[e]Proclaim all these words in the
cities of Judah, and in the
streets of Jerusalem, saying,
[h]Hear ye the words of this cove-
nant, and do them. 7 For I
earnestly protested unto your
fathers in the day that I brought
them up out of the land of
Egypt, even unto this day, [k]rising
early and protesting, saying,
[b]Obey my voice. 8 [m]Yet they
obeyed not, nor inclined their
ear, [o]but walked every one in
the (stubbornness / †imagination) of their evil heart:
therefore I (brought / will bring) upon them
all [h]the words of this covenant,
which I commanded them to (do, / do;)
but they did them not.
9 And the LORD said unto me,
[s]A conspiracy is found among
the men of Judah, and among
the inhabitants of Jerusalem.
10 They are turned back to [u]the
iniquities of their forefathers,
which refused to hear my words;
[u]and they (are gone / went) after other gods
to serve them: [w]the house of
Israel and the house of Judah
have broken my covenant which
I made with their fathers.
11 Therefore thus saith the LORD,
Behold, I will bring evil upon
them, which they shall not be
able ‡to escape; [i]and (though / they)
shall cry unto me, (but / I will not)
hearken unto them. 12 Then
shall the cities of Judah and (the
inhabitants of Jerusalem (go, / go,) and
cry unto the gods unto whom
they offer incense: [a]but they
shall not save them at all in the
time of their [1]§trouble. 13 [a]For
according to the number of thy
cities (are / were) thy gods, O Judah;
and according to the number of
the streets of Jerusalem have
ye set up altars to (the / that) [2]‖shameful
thing, [f]even altars to burn in-
cense unto Baal. 14 Therefore
[g]pray not thou for this people,
neither lift up (cry nor / a cry or) prayer for
them: [i]for I will not hear them
in the time that they cry unto
me [3]for their [1]§trouble.
15 [4]**[j]What hath my beloved
to do in mine house, [l]seeing she
hath wrought lewdness *with*
many, and the holy flesh is
passed from thee? [5]††when [n]thou
doest evil, then thou rejoicest.
16 The LORD called thy name,
[p]A green olive tree, (fair with / fair, *and* of)
goodly fruit: [q]with the noise of
a great tumult he hath kindled
fire upon it, and [r]the branches
of it are broken. 17 For the
LORD of hosts, [t]that planted
thee, hath pronounced evil
against thee, (because of / for) the evil of
the house of Israel and of the
house of Judah, which they have
(wrought for / done against) themselves (in [v]provoking / to provoke) me
to anger (by / in) offering incense unto
Baal.
18 And the LORD (hath / gave) given me
knowledge of it, and I (knew / know) it:
then thou shewedst me their
doings. 19 But I was [x]like a
(gentle lamb that is led / lamb *or* an ox *that* is brought) to the
slaughter; and I knew not that
[y]they had devised devices against
me, *saying*, Let us destroy ‡‡the
tree with the [6]fruit thereof, and
[z]let us cut him off from [a]the

a ch. 2. 28. Cp. Acts 17 16.
b ch. 7. 22, 23. Lev. 26. 3, 12.
c Deut. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 105. 9, 10.
d See Ex. 3. 8.
e Cp. ch. 19. 2.
f Cp. Hos. 9. 10. See Judg. 6. 25—32.
g ch. 7. 16. Cp. Heb. 10. 26 & 1 John 5. 16.
h See ver. 2.
i Prov. 1. 28. Isai. 1. 15. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4.
j Isai. 1. 11, 12.
k ch. 7. 25. See 2 Chr. 36. 15.
l Cp. Ezek. 16. 25.
m ch. 7. 26 & 32. 23.
n Prov. 2. 14.
o See ch. 3. 17.
p Ps. 52. 8. Cp. Hos. 14. 6.
q Cp. Ps. 83. 2.
r Rom. 11. 17, 20.
s Ezek. 22. 25. Cp. Isai. 8. 12 & Hos. 6. 9.
t ch. 2. 21. Isai. 5. 2.
u Cp. ch. 17. 23 & Ps. 78. 8 & 79. 8 & Ezek. 20. 18.
v See ch. 7. 18.
w Deut. 31. 16, 20.
x Isai. 53. 7. Cp. Rev. 5. 6.
y ch. 18. 18. Lam. 3. 60, 61.
z Ps. 83. 4. Isai. 53. 8.
a Ps. 27. 13.

R.V. [1] Heb. *evil.* [2] Heb. *shame.* See ch. 3. 24. [3] Many ancient authorities have, *in the time of.* [4] The text is obscure. The Sept. renders thus: *Why hath the beloved wrought abomination in my house? Shall vows and holy flesh take away from thee thy wickedness, or shalt thou escape by these?* [5] Or, *when thine evil* cometh [6] Heb. *bread.*
A.V. * Heb. *Amen.* † Or, *stubbornness.* ‡ Heb. *to go forth of.* § Heb. *evil.* ‖ Heb. *shame.*
** Heb. *What is to my beloved in my house.* †† Or, *when thy evil is.* ‡‡ Heb. *the stalk with his bread.*

land of the living, that his name
may be no more remembered.
20 But, O LORD of hosts, that
judgest righteously, that [a]triest
the reins and [b]the heart, [c]let
me see thy vengeance on them:
for unto thee have I revealed
my cause. 21 Therefore thus
saith the LORD [concerning of] the men
of [g]Anathoth, [h]that seek thy
life, saying, [i]Thou shalt not prophesy [Prophesy not] in
the name of the LORD, that thou
die not by our hand: 22 there-
fore thus saith the LORD of hosts,
Behold, I will [1*]punish them:
the young men shall die by the
sword; their sons and their
daughters shall die by [famine; famine:]
23 and there shall be no remnant
[unto of] them: for I will bring evil up-
on the men of [g]Anathoth, [2m]even
the year of their visitation.

12 1 [o]Righteous art thou,
O LORD, when I plead
with thee: yet [would I †let me talk]
[3]reason the cause with thee: [q]wherefore [with thee of *thy* judgments: Wherefore] doth
the way of the wicked prosper?
wherefore are all they [at ease happy] [r]that
deal very treacherously? 2 Thou
hast planted them, yea, they
have taken [root; root:] ‡they grow, yea,
they bring forth fruit: [t]thou art
near in their mouth, and far
from their reins. 3 [v]But thou,
O LORD, knowest [me; me:] [x]thou [seest hast seen]
me, and [triest tried] mine heart §toward
thee: [y]pull them out like sheep
for the slaughter, [z]and [4]prepare
them for [a]the day of slaughter.
4 [u]How long shall the land
mourn, and the herbs of [the every]
[country wither? field wither,] [c]for the wickedness
of them that dwell [therein, therein?] [d]the
beasts are consumed, and the
birds; because they said, He
shall not see our [latter last] end. 5 If
thou hast run with the footmen,

a ch. 17. 10 & 20. 12. Ps. 7. 9. Rev. 2. 23. Cp. Wisd. 1. 6.
b See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
c ch. 15. 15 & 17. 18 & 20. 12. Lam. 3. 64.
d ch. 49. 19 & 50. 44. Zech. 11. 3. Cp. Josh. 3. 15.
e ch. 9. 4. Cp. ch. 11. 19, 21.
f Cp. Isai. 21. 2.
g Josh. 21. 18.
h Cp. ch. 12. 6 & Matt. 13. 57.
i Isai. 30. 10.
j Prov. 26. 25.
k Isai. 19. 25.
l ch. 11. 15.
m ch. 23. 12.
n Isai. 46. 11.
o Ezra 9. 15. Ps. 51. 4. Lam. 1. 18. Dan. 9. 7.
p ch. 7. 33. Isai. 56. 9. Cp. Ezek. 39. 17 & Rev. 19. 17.
q Job 12. 6. Ps. 37. 1, 7 & 92. 7. Hab. 1. 13. Mal. 3. 15. See Job 21. 7—15 & Ps. 73. 3—12.
r ch. 2. 8 (mg.) & 6. 3.
s Isai. 63. 18.
t Isai. 29. 13.
u ver. 11. ch. 9. 10 & 23. 10.
v ch. 15. 15. Ps. 139. 1.
w Isai. 42. 25.
x Ps. 17. 3.
y Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 12.
z ch. 6. 4 (mg. for mg.).
a James 5. 5.
b Cp. Lev. 26. 16 & Deut. 28. 38 & Mic. 6. 15 & Hag. 1. 6.
c Ps. 107. 34.
d ch. 4. 25 & 7. 20 & 9. 10. Hos. 4. 3. Cp. Rom. 8. 22.
e Isai. 55. 2. Hab. 2. 13.
f ch. 4. 8, 26 & 25. 37, 38 & 30. 24 & 49. 37 & 51. 45. Lam. 1. 12 & 4. 11.

and they have wearied thee,
then how canst thou contend
with horses? and [though if] in [a the]
land of [peace peace,] *wherein* thou [art trustedst,] *they*
[secure, yet] *wearied thee,* then how wilt thou do in
[d]the [5pride swelling] of Jordan? 6 For
[e]even thy brethren, and the
house of thy father, [f]even they
have dealt treacherously with
thee; [even yea,] ‖they have [cried aloud called a multitude]
after thee: [j]believe them not,
though they speak [6**]fair words
unto thee.

7 I have forsaken mine house,
I have [cast off left] [k]mine heritage; I
have given ††[l]the dearly beloved
of my soul into the hand of her
enemies. 8 [k]Mine heritage is
[become] unto me as a lion in the
[forest: she hath uttered her voice forest; it ‡‡crieth out] against
me; therefore [I have have I] hated [her. it.]
9 Is [k]mine heritage [Mine heritage is] unto me as [n]a
§§speckled [bird of prey? are bird,] the [n]birds
[of prey against her round about? go round about *are* against her; come] ye,
[p]assemble all the beasts of the
field, [bring them *come] to devour. 10 Many
[r]shepherds [pastors] have destroyed my vine-
yard, [s]they have trodden my
portion under foot, they have
made my †pleasant portion a
desolate wilderness. 11 They have
made it [a desolation; "it mourneth unto me, desolate, *and being* desolate it] [being desolate mourneth unto me;] the whole land is
made desolate, [w]because no man
layeth it to heart. 12 [Spoilers The spoilers]
are come upon all [the bare heights in high places through]
the wilderness: for the sword
of the LORD [devoureth shall devour] from the
one end of the land even to the
other end of the land: no flesh
[hath shall have] peace. 13 [b]They have
sown wheat, [and have reaped thorns; but shall reap thorns:]
[e]they have put themselves to
pain, [and profit nothing but shall not profit:] and ‡[7ye they] shall
be ashamed of your [fruits, revenues] [f]be-
cause of the fierce anger of the
LORD.

R.V. [1] Heb. *visit upon.* [2] Or, *in the year* [3] Heb. *speak judgements.* [4] Heb. *sanctify.* [5] Or, *swelling*
[6] Heb. *good things.* [7] Or, *be ye ashamed* Or, *they shall be ashamed*
A.V. * Heb. *visit upon.* † Or, *let me reason the case with thee.* ‡ Heb. *they go on.* § Heb. *with thee.*
‖ Or, *they cried after thee fully.* ** Heb. *good things.* †† Heb. *the love.* ‡‡ Or, *yelleth.* Heb. *giveth out his voice.*
§§ Or, *taloned.* * Or, *cause them to come.* † Heb. *portion of desire.* ‡ Or, *ye.*

14 Thus saith the LORD against
all [a]mine evil neighbours, [b]that
touch the inheritance which [c]I
have caused my people Israel to
inherit; Behold, I will pluck them
up from off out of their land, and will pluck
up out the house of Judah from
among them. 15 And it shall
come to pass, after that I have
plucked them up out I will return return, and
have compassion on them; them, [i]and
I will will bring them again, every man
to his heritage, and every man
to his land. 16 And it shall come
to pass, if they will diligently
learn the ways of my people, [j]to
swear by my name, As the The LORD
liveth; even as they taught my
people to swear by Baal; [k]then
shall they be built up in the
midst of my people. 17 [m]But if
they will not hear, then will I obey, I will utterly pluck
up that nation, plucking up and destroying it, and destroy that nation,
saith the LORD.

a Cp. Ps. 137. 7. See Ezek. ch. 25.
b Zech. 2. 8.
c ch. 18. 4.
d Cp. Ezek. 15. 4, 6.
e ch. 3. 18.
f Cp. Ps. 137. 1.
g Lev. 26. 19.
h Cp. ch. 3. 17 & 16. 11, 12.
i ch. 48. 47 & 49. 6.
j ch. 4. 2.
k ch. 24. 6. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
l Cp. Ex. 19. 5.
m Cp. Isai. 60. 12.
n ch. 33. 9. Isai. 55. 13. Zeph. 3. 20.

13 1 Thus said saith the LORD
unto me, Go, Go and buy get thee
a linen [p]girdle, and put it
upon thy loins, and put it not in
water. 2 So I bought got a girdle
according to the word of the
LORD, and put it upon on my loins.
3 And the word of the LORD
came unto me the second time,
saying, 4 Take the girdle that
thou hast bought, got, which is upon
thy loins, and arise, [t]go to
Euphrates, and hide it there in
[u]a hole of the rock. 5 So I went,
and hid it by Euphrates, as the
LORD commanded me. 6 And it
came to pass after many days,
that the LORD said unto me,
Arise, go to Euphrates, and take
[p]the girdle from thence, which
I commanded thee to hide there.
7 Then I went to Euphrates, and
digged, and took [p]the girdle
from the place where I had hid
it: and, behold, the girdle was
[c]marred, it was [d]profitable for
nothing. 8 Then the word of
the LORD came unto me, saying,
9 Thus saith the LORD, [f]After
this manner will I mar the pride
of Judah, and the great [g]pride
of Jerusalem. 10 This evil people,
which refuse to hear my words,
[h]which walk in the stubbornness *imagination of
their heart, and are gone walk after other
gods gods, to serve them, and to worship
them, shall even be as this girdle,
which is [d]profitable good for nothing.
11 For as the girdle cleaveth to
the loins of a man, so have I
caused to cleave unto me the
whole house of Israel and the
whole house of Judah, saith the
LORD; [l]that they might be unto
me for a people, and [n]for a
name, and for a praise, and for
a glory: but they would not
hear. 12 Therefore thou shalt
speak unto them this word; word;
Thus
saith the LORD, the God of Israel,
[o]Every [1]bottle shall be filled
with wine: and they shall say
unto thee, Do we not certainly
know that every [1]bottle shall be
filled with wine? 13 Then shalt
thou say unto them, Thus saith
the LORD, [q]Behold, I will fill all
the inhabitants of this land,
even [r]the kings that sit [2]upon
David's throne, and [s]the priests,
and the prophets, and all the
inhabitants of Jerusalem, with
drunkenness. 14 And I will [v]dash
them [†]one against another, even
the fathers and the sons together,
saith the LORD: I will not pity,
nor spare, nor have compassion, that mercy,
I should not ‡but destroy them.
15 Hear ye, and give ear; be
not proud: for the LORD hath
spoken. 16 [w]Give glory to the
LORD your God, [x]before [3]he cause
darkness, and before your feet

o ch. 48. 12.
p Ex. 28. 39. Lev. 16. 4. Cp. Acts 21. 11.
q Ezek. 23. 33.
r ch. 17. 20 & 19. 3 & 22. 2.
s Cp. ch. 18. 18.
t Cp. ch. 51. 59, 63.
u Isai. 7. 19.
v Ps. 2. 9. Cp. ch. 19. 10, 11.
w Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
x Isai. 5. 30 & 8. 22. Amos 5. 8 & 8. 9. Cp. John 11. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, jar
A.V. * Or, stubbornness.
[2] Heb. for David upon his throne.
† Heb. a man against his brother.
[3] Or, it grow dark
‡ Heb. from destroying them.

stumble upon the [1]dark mountains; mountains, and, [a]while ye look for light, he turn it into [2][c]the shadow of death, and make it [d]gross darkness. 17 But if ye will not hear it, [f]my soul shall weep in secret places for *your* pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD'S flock is taken carried away captive. 18 Say thou unto [i]the king and to [i]the queen-mother, queen, [3]Humble yourselves, sit down: for [j]your headtires are *principalities shall come down, even [4]the crown of your glory. 19 [n]The cities of the South are south shall be shut up, and there is none to none shall open them: Judah is shall be carried away captive all of it; it is shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, [p]and behold them that come from the north: where is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock? 21 [5]What wilt thou say, say when he shall set *thy* friends over thee †punish thee? for thou as head, seeing thou thyself hast instructed them hast taught them *to be* captains, *and* as chief against thee? over thee: [t]shall not sorrows take hold of thee, as of a woman in travail? 22 And if thou say in thine heart, [w]Wherefore are these come things come these things upon me? for For the [6]greatness of thine iniquity are [x]thy skirts discovered, and thy heels suffer violence. ‡made bare. 23 [y]Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or [y]the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are [7]§accustomed to do evil. 24 Therefore will I scatter them, them [d]as the stubble that passeth away, away [8]by the wind of the wilderness. 25 [e]This is thy lot, the portion measured unto thee of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because [f]thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood. 26 [x]Therefore will I also discover thy skirts [9]upon thy face, and that thy shame shall may appear. 27 I have seen [h]thine abominations, even thine adulteries, and [e]thy neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, *and* thine abominations [g]on the hills in the field, fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! thou wilt wilt thou not [h]be made clean; how long clean? ‖when shall it yet once be?

14 [1] The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning **[k]the drought, dearth.

2 [l]Judah mourneth, and [m]the gates thereof languish, languish; they sit in are black upon unto the ground; and [o]the cry of Jerusalem is gone up. 3 And their nobles send have sent their [10]little ones [11]to the waters: they come came to the pits, and find found no water; they return returned with their vessels empty; empty; they are were [q]ashamed and confounded, and [r]cover covered their heads. 4 Because of the ground which is [12]chapt, for that no rain hath been there was no rain in the land, earth, the plowmen are were ashamed, they cover covered their heads. 5 Yea, [u]the hind also in the field calved in the calveth, field, and forsaketh *her young*, forsook *it*, because there is was no grass. 6 And [v]the wild asses did stand on in the bare heights, high places, they pant for air snuffed up the wind like [13]jackals, dragons; their eyes did fail, because there is *was* no herbage, grass.

7 O LORD, Though though our iniquities testify against us, work thou do thou *it* [z]for thy name's sake, O LORD sake: [a]for our backslidings are many; [b]we have sinned against thee. 8 [c]O thou the hope of Israel, the saviour thereof in the time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a sojourner stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that [14]turneth aside to tarry for a night? 9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, [g]as a mighty man that cannot save?

a Isai. 5. 30 & 8. 22. Amos 5. 8 & 8. 9. Cp. John 11. 10.
b ch. 6. 15.
c ch. 2. 6 & mg. for mg.
d Isai. 60. 2.
e ch. 5. 8.
f ch. 9. 1, 18 & 14. 17. Lam. 1. 2, 16 & 2. 18 & 3. 49.
g See ch. 2. 20.
h Isai. 1. 16. Cp. Ezek. 24. 13.
i ch. 22. 26. 2 Kin. 24. 12.
j Prov. 4. 9. Isai. 28. 5 & 62. 3. Lam. 5. 16.
k ch. 17. 8.
l Lam. 1. 4.
m Isai. 3. 26. Cp. Lam. 2. 8.
n Cp. Josh. 6. 1.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 5. 12.
p ch. 1. 13, 14 & 6. 22.
q Ps. 40. 14.
r Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 30.
s ch. 3. 3.
t See Isai. 13. 8.
u Job 39. 1. Ps. 29. 9.
v ch. 2. 24.
w See ch. 5. 19.
x ver. 26. Isai. 3. 17. Lam. 1. 8. Nah. 3. 5. Cp. Hos. 2. 10.
y Cp. Matt. 19. 26.
z ver. 21. Ps. 25. 11.
a ch. 2. 19.
b ver. 20.
c ch. 17. 13 & 50. 7. Ps. 71. 5. Ecclus. 34. 14.
d Ps. 1. 4 & 83. 13.
e Job 20. 29. Ps. 11. 6.
f ch. 2. 32.
g Cp. Isai. 59. 1.

R.V. [1] Heb. *mountains of twilight.* [2] Or, *deep darkness* [3] Or, *Sit ye down low* [4] Or, *your beautiful crown* [5] Or, *What wilt thou say, when he shall visit thee, seeing thou thyself hast instructed them against thee, even thy friends to be head over thee?* [6] Or, *multitude* [7] Heb. *taught.* [8] Or, *unto* [9] Or, *before* [10] Or, *inferiors* [11] Or, *for water* [12] Or, *dismayed* [13] Or, *the crocodile* [14] Or, *spreadeth his tent*

A.V. * Or, *head tires.* † Heb. *visit upon.* ‡ Or, *shall be violently taken away.* § Heb. *taught.* ‖ Heb. *after when yet?* ** Heb. *the words of the dearths*, or, *restraints.*

yet [a]thou, O LORD, art in the
midst of us, and [*b]we are called
by thy name; [d]leave us not.
10 Thus saith the LORD unto
this people, (Even so / Thus) have they
loved to (wander; / wander,) they have not
refrained their (feet: / feet,) [f]therefore
the LORD doth not accept them;
(now will he / he will now) remember their iniquity,
and visit their sins. 11 (And the / Then said)
(LORD said / the LORD) unto me, [j]Pray not for
this people for *their* good.
12 When they fast, I will not
hear their cry; [l]and when they
offer burnt offering and (an [1]oblation), I will not accept them: but
I will consume them [n]by the
sword, and by the famine, and
by the pestilence. 13 Then said
I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, the
prophets [q]say unto them, Ye
shall not see the sword, neither
shall ye have famine; but I will
give you [2]†assured peace in this
place. 14 Then the LORD said
unto me, The [t]prophets prophesy
lies in my name: [u]I sent them
not, neither have I commanded
them, neither (spake I / spake) unto them:
they prophesy unto you a (lying / false)
(vision, / vision) [y]and divination, and a thing
of nought, and [z]the deceit of
their (own) heart. 15 Therefore thus
saith the LORD concerning the
prophets that prophesy in my
name, and [u]I sent them not, yet
they say, [n]Sword and famine
shall not be in this (land: / land;) [d]By
sword and famine shall those
prophets be consumed. 16 And
the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the
streets of Jerusalem because of
the famine and the sword; [g]and
they shall have none to bury
them, them, their wives, nor
their sons, nor their daughters:
for I will pour their wickedness

a Cp. Ex. 29. 45.
b Dan. 9. 18. Cp. Eph. 3. 15.
c See ch. 13. 17.
d Ps. 119. 121.
e See ch. 8. 21.
f Hos. 8. 13.
g ch. 10. 19 & 30. 12.
h Ezek. 7. 15.
i Hos. 9. 9.
j See ch. 7. 16.
k Cp. ch. 5. 31.
l Prov. 1. 28. Isai. 1. 15. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. See ch. 6. 20.
m Lam. 5. 22.
n ch. 16. 4 & 24. 10 & 32. 24. Ezek. 14. 21. Baruch 2. 25, *al.*
o Cp. ch. 15. 18.
p ch. 8. 15.
q Cp. ch. 4. 10 & 6. 14.
r Cp. Ps. 106. 6 & Dan. 9. 5, 8.
s ver. 7.
t See ch. 5. 31.
u ch. 23. 21 & 27. 15. Deut. 18. 20. Cp. Matt. 7. 15 & Mark 13. 22.
v Lev. 26. 42. Ps. 106. 45.
w ch. 10. 15. Cp. Deut. 32. 21.
x Job 28. 26 & 38. 26, 28. Zech. 10. 1, 2.
y Ezek. 13. 6. Cp. ch. 27. 9 & 29. 8.
z ch. 23. 26.
a Job 12. 9. Isai. 66. 2.
b Ps. 99. 6. Cp. Ezek. 14. 14.
c Cp. Ps. 106. 23. See Ex. 32. 11—13.
d Cp. ch. 23. 34.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 9 & 8. 6 & 12. 23 & 15. 11 & Ecclus. 46. 16.
f ch. 35. 19. Cp. ver. 19.
g Ps. 79. 3.
h ch. 14. 12 & 16. 4 & 21. 9 & 43. 11. Ezek. 5. 12 & 6. 11, 12. Zech. 11. 9.

upon them. 17 (And / Therefore) thou shalt
say this word unto (them, / them;) [c]Let
mine eyes run down with tears
night and day, and let them not
(cease; / cease:) for the virgin [e]daughter of
my people is broken with a great
breach, [g]with a very grievous
(wound. / blow.) 18 [h]If I go forth into the
field, then behold the slain with
the sword! [h]and if I enter into
the city, then behold [3]them that
are sick with famine! [k](for / yea,) both
the prophet and the priest [4]‡go
about [5]in the / into a land (and have no knowledge. / that they know not.)
19 [m]Hast thou utterly rejected
Judah? hath thy soul (loathed / lothed) Zion?
why hast thou smitten us, [o]and
there is no healing for us? [p](We / we)
looked for peace, (but no good came. / and *there is* no good;)
[p]and for (a / the) time of healing, and
behold (dismay / trouble)! 20 [r]We [6]acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness,
and the iniquity of our fathers:
[r]for we have sinned against thee.
21 Do not [7]abhor *us*, [s]for thy
name's (sake; / sake,) do not disgrace the
throne of thy glory: [v]remember,
break not thy covenant with us.
22 Are there any among [w]the
vanities of the (heathen / Gentiles) [x]that can
cause rain? or can the heavens
give showers? art not thou he,
O LORD our God? therefore we
will wait upon (thee; / thee:) [a]for thou
hast [8]made all these things.

15 1 Then said the LORD
unto me, [b]Though [c]Moses
[e]and Samuel [f]stood before
me, yet my mind could not be
toward this people: cast them
out of my sight, and let them
go forth. 2 And it shall come
to pass, (when / if) they say unto thee,
Whither shall we go forth? then
thou shalt tell them, Thus saith
the (LORD: / LORD;) [h]Such as are for death,
to death; and such as are for
the sword, to the sword; and

R.V. [1] Or, *meal offering* [2] Heb. *peace of truth.* [3] Heb. *the sicknesses of famine.* [4] Or, *traffick* [5] Or, *into a land that they know not* [6] Or, *know* [7] Or, *contemn* [8] Or, *done*
A.V. * Heb. *thy name is called upon us.* † Heb. *peace of truth.* ‡ Or, *make merchandise against a land, and men acknowledge it not.*

such as are for the famine, to
the famine; and such as are for
the captivity, to the captivity.
3 And [b]I will appoint over them
four [1*]kinds, saith the LORD:
the sword to slay, and the dogs
to [2]tear, and [c]the fowls of the
heaven, [d]and the beasts of the
earth, to devour and to destroy.
4 [e]And [†]I will cause them to be
tossed to and fro among removed into all the kingdoms
of the earth, because of [h]Ma-
nasseh the son of Hezekiah king
of Judah, for that which he did
in Jerusalem. 5 [j]For who shall
have pity upon thee, O Jeru-
salem? [j]or who shall bemoan
thee? or who shall turn go aside [‡]to
ask of thy welfare how thou doest? 6 [m]Thou hast
rejected forsaken me, saith the LORD, [n]thou
art gone backward: therefore
have I stretched will I stretch out my hand against
thee, and destroyed destroy thee; [q]I am
weary with repenting. 7 And
[s]I have fanned will fan them with [t]a fan in
the gates of the land; I have bereaved will bereave
them of [§]children, I have destroyed will destroy
my people; people, *since* [x]they have not returned return not
from their ways. 8 Their widows
are increased to me above [z]the
sand of the seas: I have brought
upon them [3‖]against the mother
of the young men a spoiler at
noonday: I have caused anguish *him* to fall
and terrors to fall upon her suddenly.
upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city.
9 [d]She that hath borne seven
languisheth; languisheth: [e]she hath given up the
ghost; [g]her sun is gone down
while it was yet day; day: she hath
been ashamed and confounded:
and the residue of them will I
deliver to the sword before their
enemies, saith the LORD.
10 [j]Woe is me, my mother,
that thou hast borne me a man
of strife and a man of contention

a Ex. 22. 25. Ps. 15. 5. Isai. 24. 2.
b See Lev. 26. 16—22.
c Deut. 28. 26.
d Rev. 6. 8.
e ch. 24. 9 & 29. 18 & 34. 17. Deut. 28. 25.
f See ch. 1. 13.
g ch. 17. 3.
h Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 2, 11, 16, 17 & 23. 26 & 24. 3, 4.
i Ps. 44. 12.
j Isai. 51. 19. Cp. Nah. 3. 7.
k ch. 9. 16 & 16. 13 & 17. 4 & 22. 28.
l Deut. 32. 22.
m Deut. 32. 15.
n See ch. 7. 24.
o ch. 12. 3.
p Cp. Judg. 16. 28.
q Cp. Hos. 13. 14.
r ch. 11. 20 & 20. 12.
s Cp. ch. 51. 2 & Isai. 41. 16 & Matt. 3. 12 & Luke 3. 17.
t Isai. 30. 24.
u ch. 17. 16.
v Ps. 69. 7.
w Ezek. 3. 1, 3. Rev. 10. 9, 10.
x ch. 5. 3. Isai. 9. 13. Amos 4. 6, 8—11.
y Ps. 119. 111, 162.
z Gen. 22. 17. Ps. 139. 18.
a ch. 14. 9.
b Ps. 26. 4.
c Ps. 102. 7. Lam. 3. 28.
d 1 Sam. 2. 5. Cp. Lam. 1. 1.
e Job 11. 20.
f ch. 30. 15. Job 34. 6.
g Amos 8. 9.
h Job 6. 15. Isai. 58. 11.
i ch. 3. 14.
j ch. 20. 14.
k Cp. ver. 1.

to the whole earth! [a]I have
not neither lent on usury, neither have men nor men have
lent to me on usury; *yet* every
one of them doth curse me.
11 The LORD said, Verily it shall be [4]I will
[5]strengthen thee for good; well with thy remnant; verily [6**]I will
cause the enemy to make supplication entreat thee
unto thee *well* in the time of evil and
in the time of affliction.
12 [7]Can one Shall iron break iron, even iron [f]from the northern
the north, and brass? iron and the steel? 13 [g]Thy substance
and thy treasures will I give
for [‡]a to the spoil without price, and
that for all thy sins, even in all
thy borders. 14 And [8]I will make
them *thee* to pass with thine enemies
[k]into a land which thou knowest
not: [l]for a fire is kindled in
mine anger, which shall burn
upon you.
15 [o]O LORD, thou knowest:
[p]remember me, and visit me,
[pr]and avenge revenge me of my perse-
cutors; take me not away in thy
longsuffering: [u]know that [v]for
thy sake I have suffered reproach. rebuke.
16 Thy words were found, [w]and
I did eat them; and [y]thy words were word was
unto me a the joy and the rejoicing
of mine heart: [a]for [††]I am called
by thy name, O LORD God of
hosts. 17 [b]I sat not in the as-
sembly of them that make merry, the mockers, nor
rejoiced; rejoiced; [c]I sat alone because of
thy hand; hand; for thou hast filled me
with indignation. 18 Why is my
pain perpetual, [f]and my wound
incurable, which refuseth to be
healed? wilt thou indeed be be altogether unto
me [h]as a deceitful liar, *brook*, as *and as* waters
that [9‡‡]fail?
19 Therefore thus saith the
LORD, [i]If thou return, then will
I bring thee again, that *and* thou mayest shalt
[k]stand before me; me: and if thou
take forth the precious from the

R.V. [1] Heb. *families.* [2] Heb. *drag.* [3] Or, *against the mother* and *the young men* [4] The Vulgate has, *thy remnant shall be for good.* [5] Another reading is, *release.* [6] Or, *I will intercede for thee with the enemy* [7] Or, *Can iron break iron from &c.* [8] Or, *I will make thine enemies to pass into &c.* According to some ancient authorities, *I will make thee to serve thine enemies in a land &c.* See ch. 17. 4. [9] Heb. *are not sure.*
A.V. * Heb. *families.* † Heb. *I will give them for a removing.* ‡ Heb. *to ask of thy peace?* § Or, *whatsoever is dear.* ‖ Or, *against the mother* city *a young man spoiling, &c.* or, *against the mother* and *the young men.* ** Or, *I will intreat the enemy for thee.* †† Heb. *thy name is called upon me.* ‡‡ Heb. *be not sure?*

vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: they shall return unto thee, but thou shalt not return unto them. 20 [a]And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, [b]but they shall not prevail against thee: [c]for I am with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD. 21 And [b]I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of [e]the terrible.

16 1 The word of the LORD came also unto me, saying, 2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place. 3 For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land: 4 [h]They shall die [1]of grievous deaths; [i]they shall not be lamented, neither shall they be buried; but [k]they shall be as dung upon the face of the ground: [m]and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; [o]and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. 5 For thus saith the LORD, [q]Enter not into the house of *mourning, neither go to lament, neither bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, even lovingkindness and tender mercies. 6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: [j]they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them, [v]nor cut themselves, [w]nor make themselves bald for them: 7 neither shall men *break †tear bread themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother. 8 And thou shalt not go into the house of feasting, to sit with them, to eat and to drink. 9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: [d]Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place, before your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride. 10 And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, [f]Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God? 11 then shalt thou say unto them, [g]Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and [i]have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law; 12 and [l]ye have done evil more than your fathers; for, behold, [n]ye walk every one after the stubbornness of his evil heart, so that ye hearken not unto me: 13 therefore [p]will I cast you forth out of this land into the land that ye have not known, neither ye nor your fathers; [s]and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; for I will shew you no favour.

14 [t]Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, As the LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; 15 but, As the LORD liveth, that brought up

a Cp. ch. 1. 18 & 6. 27.
b ch. 1. 19 & 20. 11.
c See ch. 1. 8.
d See ch. 7. 34.
e Isai. 13. 11 & 25. 4, 5 & 29. 5.
f See ch. 5. 19.
g ch. 5. 19 & 22. 9. Cp. Deut. 29. 25, 26 & 2 Kin. 22. 17 & 2 Chr. 34. 25.
h See ch. 15. 2.
i ch. 13. 10.
j ch. 22. 18, 19 & 25. 33. Ezek. 7. 11 (mg.).
k See ch. 8. 2.
l ch. 7. 26.
m See ch. 14. 12.
n See ch. 3. 17.
o See ch. 7. 33.
p ch. 10. 18 & 22. 26. Isai. 22. 17, 18. See Deut. 4. 26—28 & 28. 64, 65.
q See Ezek. 24. 16—23.
r See ch. 15. 14.
s Deut. 28. 36, 64.
t For ver. 14, 15, see ch. 23. 7, 8.
u ch. 4. 2.
v Lev. 19. 28. Deut. 14. 1.
w Job 1. 20. Cp. Isai. 3. 24.
x Isai. 58. 7. Ezek. 24. 17. Cp. Deut. 26. 14 & Hos. 9. 4 & Tobit 4. 17.

R.V. 1 Heb. *deaths of sicknesses.* 2 Or, *where*
A.V. * Or, *mourning feast.* † Or, *break bread for them*, as Ezek. 24. 17. ‡ Or, *stubbornness.*

the children of Israel [a]from the land of the north, and from all the countries lands whither he had driven them: and [b]I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers. 16 Behold, [d]I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and afterward I will after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out [f]of the holes of the rocks. 17 For [h]mine eyes are upon all their ways: [i]they are not hid from my face, [i]neither is their iniquity concealed hid from mine eyes. 18 And first [l]I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; [1]because they have polluted my land defiled my land, with the carcases of their detestable things, and they have filled mine inheritance with the [n]have filled mine inheritance with their abomina- carcases of their detestable and abominable tions. things. 19 [p]O LORD, my strength, and my strong hold, fortress, [r]and my refuge in the day of affliction, [t]unto thee the shall the nations come Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Our fathers have inherited nought but Surely our fathers have inherited lies, even [u]vanity vanity, and things wherein there is no profit. 20 Shall a man make unto himself [v]gods, which yet gods unto himself, and they are no gods? 21 Therefore, behold, I will cause them to know, this once will I this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that [x]my name is *Jehovah. The LORD.

17 [1] The sin of Judah is written with [a]a pen of iron, *and* with the †point of a diamond: it is graven upon [c]the table of their heart, and upon [e]the horns of [2]your altars; [2] whilst [f]their children remember their altars and their [g]Asherim groves [i]by the green trees upon the high hills. 3 [k]O my mountain in the field, [l]I will give thy substance and all thy treasures for a to the spoil, *and* thy high places, because of places for sin, throughout all thy borders. 4 And thou, even [of] ‡thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; [c]and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: [e]for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; Cursed is be the man [g]that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD. 6 [j]For he shall be like [3]the heath in the desert, [k]and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in [m]a salt land and not inhabited. 7 [o]Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, [q]and whose [4]hope the LORD is. 8 [s]For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out his her roots by the river, and shall not [5]fear see when heat cometh, but his her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of [§]drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. 9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and it is desperately sick wicked: who can know it? 10 [w]I the LORD search the heart, [y]I try the reins, even [z]to give every man according to his ways, *and* according to the fruit of his doings. 11 As the [b]partridge [6]that gathereth *young* which she ‖sitteth *on eggs*, and hatcheth hath not brought forth, so is [d]he that *them* not; *so* getteth riches, and not by right; right, [g]in the midst of his days [7]they shall leave him, shall leave them in the midst of his days, [j]and at his end he shall be a fool.

12 A glorious throne, *set* on high high throne from the beginning, beginning is the place of our

a Cp. Isai. 43. 5, 6. See ch. 3. 18.
b ch. 24. 6 & 30. 3 & 32. 37. Baruch 2. 34.
c See ch. 15. 14.
d Cp. Ezek. 12. 13 & Amos 4. 2 & Hab. 1. 15.
e See Deut. 32. 22.
f ch. 13. 4.
g 2 Chr. 32. 8. Ps. 146. 3.
h ch. 32. 19. 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 34. 21. Prov. 5. 21.
i Cp. Ps. 51. 9 & 90. 8.
j ch. 48. 6.
k ch. 29. 32. Job 20. 17. Ps. 34. 12.
l ch. 17. 18. Isai. 40. 2.
m Deut. 29. 23. Job 39. 6.
n Cp. Isai. 65. 4. See Ezek. 43. 7—9.
o Ps. 25. 2 & 34. 8 & 125. 1. See Ps. 2. 12.
p 2 Sam. 22. 33. Ps. 28. 7 & 31. 3, 4. Isai. 25. 4.
q Ps. 71. 5.
r ch. 17. 17.
s Ps. 1. 3. Cp. Ezek. 47. 12.
t Cp. Isai. 9. 2 & 49. 6, 22, 23.
u See ch. 18. 15.
v Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4. See ch. 2. 11.
w 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 139. 23. Rom. 8. 27.
x See ch. 33. 2.
y See ch. 11. 20.
z ch. 32. 19. Job 34. 11. Ps. 62. 12.
a Job 19. 24.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 20.
c Prov. 3. 3 & 7. 3. Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
d Ps. 39. 6.
e Ex. 27. 2. Ps. 118. 27.
f Cp. ch. 19. 5.
g Cp. Ps. 55. 23.
h Judg. 3. 7. See Deut. 16. 21.
i Cp. Isai. 1. 29. See ch. 2. 20.
j Cp. Luke 12. 20.
k Ps. 48. 1, 2 & 87. 1. Isai. 2. 3.
l ch. 15. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *because they have polluted my land: they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable things and their abominations* [2] Another reading is, *their.* [3] Or, *a tamarisk* [4] Heb. *trust.* [5] According to another reading, *see.* [6] Or, *sitteth on eggs which she hath not laid* [7] Or, *he shall leave them*

A.V. * Or, *JEHOVAH.* † Heb. *nail.* ‡ Heb. *in thyself.* § Or, *restraint.* ‖ Or, *gathereth* young *which she hath not brought forth.*

sanctuary. 13 O LORD, [a]the hope
of Israel, [c]all that forsake thee
shall be ashamed; ashamed, *and* they that
depart from me [e]shall be written
in the earth, because [g]they have
forsaken [h]the LORD, the fountain
of living waters. 14 [i]Heal me,
O LORD, and I shall be healed;
save me, and I shall be saved:
for [k]thou art my praise. 15 [l]Be-
hold, they say unto me, Where
is the word of the LORD? let
it come now. 16 As for me, I
have not hastened from being
a shepherd after thee; pastor *to follow thee: neither have
I desired [1]the woeful day; [o]thou
knowest: [o]that which came out
of my lips was before thy face. *right* before thee. 17 Be
not a terror unto me: [p]thou art
my refuge hope in the day of evil.
18 [r]Let them be ashamed confounded that
persecute me, but let not me be
ashamed; confounded: [r]let them be dismayed,
but let not me be dismayed:
[t]bring upon them the day of
evil, and [2]†destroy them with
double destruction.

19 Thus said the LORD unto
me: Go, me; Go and stand in the gate of
[3]the children of the people,
whereby [w]the kings of Judah
come in, and by the which they
go out, and in all the gates of
Jerusalem; 20 and say unto
them, Hear ye the word of the
LORD, [w]ye kings of Judah, and
all Judah, and all the inhabit-
ants of Jerusalem, that enter in
by these gates; gates: 21 thus Thus saith the
LORD: LORD; Take heed [4]to yourselves,
and [j]bear no burden on the
sabbath day, nor bring it in by
the gates of Jerusalem; 22 neither
carry forth a burden out of your
houses on the sabbath day,
[b]neither do ye any work: work, but
[m]hallow ye the sabbath day, as
I commanded your fathers; fathers. 23 but But

[a] See ch. 14. 8.
[b] ch. 7. 24, 26. Cp. ch. 11. 10.
[c] Josh. 24. 20. Ps. 73. 27. Isai. 1. 28.
[d] Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 8 & Acts 7. 51.
[e] Cp. Luke 10. 20.
[f] See ch. 5. 3.
[g] ch. 1. 16.
[h] ch. 2. 13. Cp. John 4. 10, 14.
[i] Ps. 6. 2.
[j] Cp. John 5. 10. See Neh. 13. 15—19.
[k] Deut. 10. 21.
[l] Isai. 5. 19. 2 Pet. 3. 4.
[m] Ex. 23. 12 & 31. 13. Isai. 56. 2 & 58. 13. Ezek. 20. 12, 20. See Ex. 20. 8—11 & Deut. 5. 12—15.
[n] ch. 22. 4.
[o] ch. 15. 15. Ps. 40. 9 & 139. 4.
[p] ch. 16. 19.
[q] ch. 32. 44 & 33. 13.
[r] Ps. 35. 4 & 40. 14.
[s] Zech. 7. 7.
[t] ch. 11. 20. Ps. 35. 8.
[u] Gen. 18. 1.
[v] Lev. 7. 12 & 22. 29. 2 Chr. 33. 16. Ps. 107. 22 & 116. 17.
[w] See ch. 13. 13.
[x] ch. 21. 14 & 43. 12 & 49. 27 & 50. 32. Lam. 4. 11. Amos 1. 14.
[y] ch. 52. 13. 2 Kin. 25. 9.
[z] ch. 7. 20.
[a] ch. 19. 1. 1 Chr. 4. 23. Cp. Zech. 11. 13.
[b] See Num. 15. 32—36.
[c] Ecclus. 38. 29.

[b]they hearkened obeyed not, neither inclined
their ear, [d]but made their neck
stiff, that they might not hear,
and [f]might not nor receive instruction.
24 And it shall come to pass, if
ye diligently hearken unto me,
saith the LORD, [j]to bring in no
burden through the gates of this
city on the sabbath day, but
to [m]hallow the sabbath day, to
do no work therein; 25 then
[n]shall there enter in by into the gates
of this city kings and princes
sitting upon the throne of David,
riding in chariots and on horses,
they, and their princes, the men
of Judah, and the inhabitants of
Jerusalem: and this city shall
[5]remain for ever. 26 And they
shall come from [q]the cities of
Judah, [s]and from the places round
about Jerusalem, [q]and from the
land of Benjamin, and [q]from the
lowland, plain, and from the mountains,
[s]and from [u]the South, south, bringing
[v]burnt offerings, and sacrifices,
and [6]oblations, meat offerings, and frankincense, incense, and
[v]bringing *sacrifices of* thanksgiving, praise,
unto the house of the LORD.
27 But if ye will not hearken
unto me to [m]hallow the sabbath
day, [j]and not to bear a burden burden,
and enter even entering in at the gates of
Jerusalem on the sabbath day;
then will I [x]kindle a fire in the
gates thereof, and it shall [y]devour
the palaces of Jerusalem, and it
[z]shall not be quenched.

18 1 The word which came
to Jeremiah from the
LORD, saying, 2 Arise, and
go down to [a]the potter's house,
and there I will cause thee to
hear my words. 3 Then I went
down to [a]the potter's house, and,
behold, he wrought his a work on
the ‡[c]wheels. 4 And when the

R.V. [1] Some ancient versions read, *the judgement day of man common people* See ch. 26. 23. [4] Or, *for your life's sake* [2] Heb. *break them with a double breach.* [3] Or, *the* [5] Or, *be inhabited* [6] Or, *meal offerings*
A.V. * Heb. *after thee.* † Heb. *break them with a double breach.* ‡ Or, *frames*, or, *seats.*

vessel *that he made of the clay
was [a]marred in the hand of the
potter, potter: so [c]he [†]made it again another
vessel, as seemed good to the
potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the LORD
came to me, saying, 6 O house
of Israel, [g]cannot I do with you
as this potter? saith the LORD.
[i]Behold, as the clay is in the
potter's hand, so are ye in mine
hand, O house of Israel. 7 At
what instant I shall speak con-
cerning a nation, and concerning
a kingdom, [o]to pluck up up, and to
break down pull down, and to destroy it; 8 if
that nation, concerning which against whom I have
spoken, pronounced, [q]turn from their evil,
[r]I will repent of the evil that
I thought to do unto them.
9 And at what instant I shall
speak concerning a nation, and
concerning a kingdom, [o]to build
and to plant it; 10 if it do evil
in my sight, that it obey not my
voice, then I will repent of the
good, wherewith I said I would
benefit them. 11 Now therefore
go to, speak to the men of Judah,
and to the inhabitants of Jeru-
salem, saying, Thus saith the
LORD: LORD; Behold, I frame evil against
you, and devise a device against
you: [y]return ye now every one
from his evil way, and [z]amend make your
ways and your doings. 12 But
doings good. And
they say, said, [b]There is no hope: for but
we will walk after our own
devices, and we will do every one after every one do
[d]the stubbornness imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the
LORD: LORD; [e]Ask ye now among the
nations, heathen, who hath heard such
things; things: the virgin of Israel hath
done [g]a very horrible thing.
14 Shall Will a man leave [‡]the snow of
Lebanon which cometh fall from the rock
of the field? *or* shall the cold
waters [1]that flow down from afar
flowing waters that come from another place be
[2]dried up? 15 [b]For Because my people hath
forsaken forgotten me, they have burned
incense to [d]vanity; vanity, and they have
caused them to stumble in their
ways, ways [e]in *from* the ancient paths, to
walk in bypaths, paths, [f]in a way not
cast up; 16 to make their land
[h]an astonishment, desolate, and [h]a perpetual
hissing; [j]every one that passeth
thereby shall be astonished, [k]and
shake wag his head. 17 [l]I will scatter
them [m]as with an east wind
before the enemy; [n]I will [3]look shew
upon their them the back, and not their the face,
in the day of their calamity.

18 Then said they, [p]Come, and
let us devise devices against
Jeremiah; [s]for the law shall
not perish from the priest, nor
counsel from the wise, nor the
word from the prophet. [t]Come,
and let us smite him [§]with the
tongue, and let us not give heed
to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O LORD,
and [u]hearken to the voice of
them that contend with me.
20 [v]Shall evil be recompensed
for good? for [w]they have digged
a pit for my soul. [x]Remember
how that I stood before thee to speak
good for them, *and* to turn away
thy fury wrath from them. 21 Therefore
[a]deliver up their children to the
famine, and give them over to the power ‖pour out their *blood* by the force
of the sword; and let their wives
become childless, be bereaved of their children, [c]and *be*
widows; and let their men be
slain of death, *and* put to death; *let* smitten of
be slain by the sword in battle.
22 [f]Let a cry be heard from their
houses, when thou shalt bring a
troop suddenly upon them: for
[w]they have digged a pit to take
me, [h]and hid snares for my feet.
23 Yet, LORD, [i]thou knowest all
their counsel against me **to slay

a ch. 13. 7.
b ch. 2. 13, 32 & 17. 13.
c Cp. Rom. 9. 21.
d ch. 2. 5 & 10. 15 & 16. 19.
e ch. 6. 16.
f Cp. Isai. 57. 14.
g Isai. 45. 9. Wisd. 15. 7. See Rom. 9. 20—24.
h ch. 19. 8 & 25. 9, 11, 18 & 49. 13, 17 & 50. 13 & 51. 37. 2 Chr. 29. 8.
i Job 10. 9. Isai. 64. 8.
j ch. 50. 13. Lam. 2. 15.
k Job 16. 4. Ps. 22. 7. Matt. 27. 39. Mark 15. 29, *al.*
l ch. 13. 24.
m Gen. 41. 6, 23, 27. Ex. 10. 13. Job 27. 21. Ps. 48. 7. Ezek. 27. 26. Hos. 13. 15. Jonah 4. 8.
n Cp. ch. 2. 27.
o ch. 1. 10 & 42. 10.
p ch. 11. 19.
q Ezek. 18. 21.
r ch. 26. 3, 13, 19. Judg. 2. 18. Jonah 3. 10.
s Cp. ch. 2. 8 & 5. 13, 31 & 6. 13.
t ch. 9. 3, 8. Job 5. 21. Cp. Ps. 31. 20.
u Ps. 35. 1. Isai. 49. 25.
v Ps. 35. 12.
w Ps. 35. 7 & 57. 6 & 119. 85.
x Cp. Neh. 13. 14.
y ch. 35. 15. 2 Kin. 17. 13. Jonah 3. 8.
z ch. 7. 3 & 25. 5 & 35. 15.
a Ps. 109. 10.
b ch. 2. 25.
c Ps. 109. 9.
d See ch. 3. 17.
e ch. 2. 10, 11.
f Cp. ch. 20. 16.
g ch. 5. 30.
h Ps. 140. 5.
i Cp. Ps. 35. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *of strange lands that flow down be &c.* [2] Or, *plucked up* [3] Or, *shew them the back, and not the face*
A.V. * Or, *that he made was marred, as clay in the hand of the potter.* † Heb. *returned and made.* ‡ Or, *my fields for a rock, or for the snow of Lebanon) shall the running waters be forsaken for the strange cold* waters? § Or, *for the tongue.*
‖ Heb. *pour them out.* ** Heb. *for death.*

me; *me:* [a]forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight: sight, but let them be [1]overthrown before thee; deal thou *thus* with them in the time of thine anger.

19 [1] Thus said saith the LORD, Go, Go and buy get [d]a potter's earthen [f]bottle, and *take* of [g]the elders ancients of the people, and of [g]the elders ancients of the priests; [2] and go forth [h]unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of [2*]the gate Harsith, east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee: thee, [3] and say, [j]Hear ye the word of the LORD, [l]O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; thus Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Israel; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, [o]his ears shall tingle. [4] [q]Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom they knew not, they and their fathers and neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah; Judah, [s]and have filled this place with the blood of innocents; [5] [u]and have built They have built also the high places of Baal, [u]to burn their sons in the with fire for burnt offerings unto Baal; Baal, [v]which I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my [3]mind: [6] therefore, [z]behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called Topheth, Tophet, nor [b]The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of Slaughter. slaughter. [7] [e]And I will [4]make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; [f]and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hand hands of them that seek their life lives: [b]and their carcases will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. [8] And I will make this city [c]an astonishment, desolate, [c]and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof. [9] [e]And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend, friend [i]in the siege and in the straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their life, lives, shall straiten them. [10] Then [k]shalt thou break [m]the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee, [11] and shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts; Even so will I break this people and this city, [n]as one breaketh a potter's vessel, [p]that cannot [†]be made whole again: [r]and they shall bury *them* in Topheth, Tophet, [5]till there be no place to bury. [12] Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, even making and *even* make this city [t]as Topheth Tophet: [13] and the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, which are defiled, shall be shall be defiled [t]as the place of Topheth, Tophet, [w]even because of all the houses upon whose [x]roofs they have burned incense [y]unto all the host of heaven, and have [a]poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

[14] Then came Jeremiah from [c]Topheth, Tophet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; [d]and he stood in the court of the LORD's house, house; and said to all the people: people, [15] Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Israel; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that

a Neh. 4. 5.
b See ch. 7. 33.
c See ch. 18. 16.
d See ch. 18. 2.
e Lev. 26. 29. Deut. 28. 53. Isai. 9. 20. Lam. 2. 20 & 4. 10. Ezek. 5. 10.
f ver. 10.
g 2 Kin. 19. 2 & 23. 1. Ezek. 8. 1.
h See Josh. 15. 8.
i Deut. 28. 53, 55, 57.
j ch. 17. 20.
k Cp. ch. 51. 63, 64.
l See ch. 13. 13.
m ver. 1.
n Ps. 2. 9. Isai. 30. 14. Lam. 4. 2.
o 1 Sam. 3. 11. 2 Kin. 21. 12.
p Cp. Prov. 6. 15.
q See ch. 1. 16.
r ch. 7. 32.
s 2 Kin. 21. 16. See ch. 2. 34.
t Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 10.
u ch. 7. 31 & 32. 35. Lev. 18. 21.
v ch. 7. 31 & 32. 35. Deut. 17. 3.
w ch. 32. 29 & 44. 18. 2 Kin. 23. 12. Zeph. 1. 5.
x 2 Sam. 11. 2.
y Deut. 4. 19. Acts 7. 42.
z ch. 7. 32.
a ch. 7. 18 & 44. 18.
b ver. 2.
c ver. 2, 3.
d ch. 26. 2. Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 5.
e Cp. Isai. 19. 3.
f Cp. Lev. 26. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *made to stumble.* [2] Or, *the gate of potsherds* [3] Heb. *heart.* [4] Heb. *empty out.* [5] Or, *because there shall be no place else*

A.V. * Heb. *the sun gate.* † Heb. *be healed.*

I have pronounced against it; it,
[b]because they have made their neck hardened their
stiff, necks, [c]that they might not hear
my words.

20 [1] Now [e]Pashhur Pashur the son of
[g]Immer the priest, who
was also [i]chief officer governor in
the house of the LORD, heard
Jeremiah prophesying that Jeremiah prophesied these things.
[2] Then [e]Pashhur Pashur smote Jeremiah
the prophet, and put him [k]in
the stocks that were in the upper high
[m]gate of Benjamin, which was
in by the house of the LORD. [3] And
it came to pass on the morrow,
that [e]Pashhur Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then
said Jeremiah unto him, The
LORD hath not called thy name
[e]Pashhur, Pashur, but [1]*Magor-missabib.
[4] For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee [o]a terror
to thyself, and to all thy friends:
and they shall fall by the sword
of their enemies, and thine eyes
shall behold it: and I will give
all Judah into the hand of the
king of Babylon, and he shall
carry them captive to into Babylon,
and shall slay them with the
sword. [5] Moreover [y]I will give deliver
all the riches strength of this city, and all
the gains labours thereof, and all the
[z]precious things thereof, yea, and all
the treasures of the kings of
Judah will I give into the hand
of their enemies, which shall
spoil them, and take them, and
carry them to Babylon. [6] And
thou, [e]Pashhur, Pashur, and all that dwell
in thine house shall go into
captivity: and thou shalt come
to Babylon, and there thou shalt
die, and there shalt thou be buried, shalt be buried there, thou,
and all thy friends, [d]to whom
thou hast prophesied falsely. lies.
[7] O LORD, [f]thou hast [2]deceived
me, and I was [†]deceived: [h]thou
art stronger than I, and hast

[a] Ps. 119. 51. Lam. 3. 14.
[b] ch. 7. 26. 2 Chr. 30. 8.
[c] ch. 25. 3.
[d] ch. 6. 7.
[e] ch. 21. 1 & 38. 1, 1 Chr. 9. 12. Cp. Ezra 2. 38.
[f] ch. 6. 10.
[g] 1 Chr. 24. 14. Ezra 2. 37.
[h] Ps. 44. 13 & 79. 4.
[i] Cp. ch. 29. 26.
[j] Job 32. 18, 19. Ps. 39. 3.
[k] ch. 29. 26. Acts 16. 24. Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 10 (mg.).
[l] ch. 6. 11.
[m] ch. 37. 13.
[n] Ps. 31. 13.
[o] See ch. 6. 25.
[p] Cp. ch. 36. 16, 20.
[q] Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 13. Cp. ch. 9. 4 & 38. 22.
[r] Cp. Ps. 56. 6.
[s] Ps. 35. 15.
[t] ch. 1. 19 & 5. 22.
[u] See ch. 1. 8.
[v] ch. 17. 18 & 23. 40.
[w] ch. 23. 40.
[x] See ch. 11. 20.
[y] Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 17. See 2 Kin. 24. 12—16 & 25. 13—17.
[z] Job 28. 10. Ezek. 22. 25.
[a] Cp. Ps. 35. 9, 10 & 109. 30, 31.
[b] ch. 15. 10. Job 3. 3.
[c] Cp. John 16. 21.
[d] See ch. 14. 14.
[e] Gen. 19. 25. Isai. 13. 19.
[f] Cp. Ezek. 14. 9.
[g] ch. 18. 22.
[h] Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
[i] Cp. Job 3. 10, 11.

prevailed: [a]I am become a laughing-
stock all the day, in derision
every one mocketh
me. [8] For as often as I speak, I cry out;
since I spake, I cried out,
I cry, [d]Violence cried violence and spoil: spoil; because
[f]the word of the LORD is was made
[h]a reproach unto me, and [h]a
derision, all the day. daily. [9] And if I say,
Then I said,
I will not make mention of him,
nor speak any more in his name,
name.
then [j]there is
But *his word* was in mine heart as
it were a burning fire shut up in
my bones, and [l]I am was weary with
forbearing, and I cannot *contain.*
could not *stay.*
[10] [n]For I have heard the defaming
of many, [e]terror fear on every side.
Denounce,
Report, *say they,* and [p]we will denounce report
him, *say* all my [q]familiar friends, [r]they that
it. ‡All familiars
watch
watched for [s]my halting; peradventure
halting, *saying,* Peradventure
he will be enticed, and [t]we shall
prevail against him, and we shall
take our revenge on him. [11] But
[u]the LORD is with me as a mighty
one *and* a terrible terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and [u]they
shall not prevail: [v]they shall be
greatly ashamed, because ashamed; for they have shall not
[3]dealt wisely, even with [w]an everlasting
prosper; *their*
dishonour which confusion shall never be forgotten. [12] But, O LORD of hosts,
that triest the righteous, [x]that *and*
seest the reins and the heart,
let me see thy vengeance on
them; them: for unto thee have I revealed opened
my cause. [13] [a]Sing unto the
LORD, praise ye the LORD: for
he hath delivered the soul of
the needy poor from the hand of evil-doers.
evildoers.
[14] [b]Cursed be the day wherein
I was born: let not the day
wherein my mother bare me be
blessed. [15] Cursed be the man
who brought tidings to my father,
saying, A man child is born unto
thee; [c]making him very glad.
[16] And let that man be as [e]the
cities which the LORD overthrew,
and repented not: and [g]let him
hear a the cry in the morning, and
the [4]shouting at noontide; [17] [i]be-

R.V. [1] That is, *Terror on every side.* [2] Or, *enticed* [3] Or, *prospered* [4] Or, *an alarm*
A.V. * That is, *Fear round about.* † Or, *enticed.* ‡ Or, *Every man of my peace.*

cause he slew me not from the
womb; and so or that my mother should might
have been my grave, and her
womb to be always great great with me.
18 [b]Wherefore came I forth out
of the womb [c]to see labour and
sorrow, that my days should be
consumed with shame?

21 1 The word which came
unto Jeremiah from the
LORD, when king Zedekiah
sent unto him [g]Pashhur Pashur the son of
Malchijah, Melchiah, and [h]Zephaniah the son
of [j]Maaseiah the priest, saying,
2 [k]Inquire, I pray thee, of the
LORD for us; [m]for Nebuchad-
rezzar king of Babylon maketh
war against us: peradventure us; if so be that the LORD
will deal with us according to
[q]all his wondrous works, that he
may go up from us.

3 Then said Jeremiah unto
them, Thus shall ye say to Zed-
ekiah: 4 Thus saith the LORD, the LORD
God of Israel, Israel; [r]Behold, I will turn
back the weapons of war that
are in your hands, wherewith ye
fight against the king of Babylon,
and against the Chaldeans Chaldeans, which
besiege you, you without the walls,
[v]and I will gather assemble them into the
midst of this city. 5 And I my-
self will fight against you [w]with
an outstretched hand and with
a strong arm, even [z]in anger,
and in fury, and in great wrath.
6 And I will smite the inhabit-
ants of this city, both man and
beast: they shall die of a great
pestilence. 7 And afterward,
saith the LORD, [c]I will deliver
Zedekiah king of Judah, and his
servants, and the people, even and
such as are left in this city from
the pestilence, from the sword,
and from the famine, into the
hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of
Babylon, and into the hand of

a Deut. 28. 50. 2 Chr. 36. 17. Ezek. 5. 11.
b Cp. Job 3. 20.
c Cp. Lam. 3. 1, 2.
d Deut. 30. 15, 19.
e ch. 38. 2. Ecclus. 15. 17.
f See ch. 15. 2.
g See ch. 20. 1.
h ch. 29. 25 & 37. 3. 2 Kin. 25. 18.
i ch. 37. 13, 14.
j ch. 35. 4. 2 Chr. 34. 8.
k Cp. ch. 37. 7.
l ch. 39. 18 & 45. 5.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 1.
n ch. 44. 11. Lev. 20. 3, 5. Ps. 34. 16. Ezek. 14. 8. Cp. Amos 9. 4.
o Cp. ch. 14. 11.
p ver. 7. ch. 34. 2 & 37. 8, 10 & 38. 17, 18, 23 & 39. 8 & 52. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 19.
q Ps. 105. 2, 5.
r Cp. ch. 32. 5 & 37. 10.
s ch. 22. 3. Zech. 7. 9. Cp. ch. 22. 16.
t Ps. 101. 8.
u ch. 4. 4.
v Cp. Isai. 13. 4.
w ch. 27. 5 & 32. 17, 21. Ex. 6. 6. Deut. 4. 34. Ezek. 20. 33.
x Cp. ver. 10. See Ezek. 13. 8.
y Cp. Isai. 12. 6 & mg. for mg.
z ch. 32. 37. Deut. 29. 28.
a Cp. ch. 49. 4.
b ch. 9. 25.
c ch. 37. 17 & 39. 5 & 52. 9.
d Prov. 1. 31. Isai. 3. 10.
e Ezek. 20. 47.

their enemies, and into the hand
of those that seek their life: and
he shall smite them with the
edge of the sword; [a]he shall not
spare them, neither have pity,
nor have mercy. 8 And unto
this people thou shalt say, [d]Thus
saith the LORD: LORD; Behold, [e]I set
before you the way of life life, and
the way of death. 9 He that
abideth in this city shall die [f]by
the sword, and by the famine,
and by the pestilence: but he
that goeth out, and [i]falleth away
to the Chaldeans that besiege
you, he shall live, [l]and his life
shall be unto him for a prey.
10 For [n]I have set my face upon against
this city for evil, and [o]not for
good, saith the LORD: [p]it shall
be given into the hand of the
king of Babylon, and he shall
burn it with fire.

11 And touching the house of
the king of Judah, hear say, Hear ye the
word of the LORD: LORD; 12 O house of
David, thus saith the LORD, LORD; *[s]Exe-
cute judgement [t]in the morning, and
deliver the him that is spoiled out of
the hand of the oppressor, [u]lest
my fury go forth out like fire, and
burn that none can quench it,
because of the evil of [1]your
doings. 13 [x]Behold, I am against
thee, [y]O [2]†inhabitant of the
valley, [3]*and* of the rock of the
plain, saith the LORD; ye which
say, [a]Who shall come down
against us? or who shall enter
into our habitations? 14 and But [b]I
will ‡punish you according to
[d]the fruit of your doings, saith
the LORD: [e]and I will kindle a
fire in her forest, the forest thereof, [e]and it shall
devour all that is things round about her it.

22 1 Thus said saith the LORD: LORD; Go
down to the house of the
king of Judah, and speak

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *their*. [2] Heb. *inhabitress*. [3] Or, and *rock*
A.V. * Heb. *Judge*. † Heb. *inhabitress*. ‡ Heb. *visit upon*.

there this word, 2 and say, [a]Hear
the word of the LORD, O king of
Judah, that sittest upon the
throne of David, thou, and thy
servants, and thy people that
enter in by these gates. 3 Thus
saith the LORD; [c]Execute ye judgment
and righteousness, and de-
liver the spoiled out of the hand
of the oppressor: and [d]do no
wrong, do no violence, [e]to the
stranger, [c]the fatherless, nor the
widow, neither [h]shed innocent
blood in this place. 4 For if
ye do this thing indeed, [j]then
shall there enter in by the gates
of this house kings sitting [1*]upon
the throne of David, riding in
chariots and on horses, he, and
his servants, and his people.
5 But if ye will not hear these
words, I [l]swear by myself, saith
the LORD, that [m]this house shall
become a desolation. 6 For thus
saith the LORD [2]concerning the house of the king of Judah: Thou art Gilead
unto me, *and* the head of [q]Leba-
non: *yet* surely I will make thee
a wilderness, [s]*and* cities which
are not inhabited. 7 [t]And I will
[3]prepare destroyers against thee,
every one with his weapons:
[w]and they shall cut down thy
choice cedars, and cast them
into the fire. 8 And many nations
shall pass by this city, and they
shall say every man to his neigh-
bour, [y]Wherefore hath the LORD
done thus unto this great city?
9 [a]Then they shall answer, Be-
cause they forsook the cove-
nant of the LORD their God,
and worshipped other gods, and
served them.

10 [d]Weep ye not for the dead,
neither bemoan him: [e]but weep
sore for him that goeth away;
for he shall return no more, nor see
his native country. 11 For thus
saith the LORD touching [4]Shallum
the son of Josiah, king of Judah,
which reigned instead of Josiah
his father, [b]which went forth
out of this place; He shall not
return thither any more; 12 but
[b]in the place whither they have led him captive, he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and he shall see this
land no more.

13 [f]Woe unto him that buildeth
his house by [g]unrighteousness,
and his chambers by injustice;
[i]that useth his neighbour's ser-
vice without wages, and giveth
him not his hire for his work; 14 that saith,
I will build me a wide house and
spacious chambers, and cutteth him
out †windows; and it is cieled
with cedar, and [k]painted with
vermilion. 15 Shalt thou reign,
because thou [5]strivest to excel in
cedar? did not thy father eat
and drink, [n]and do judgement and
justice? [o]then it was well with
him? 16 [p]He judged the cause of
the poor and needy; [o]then it
was well. Was not this [r]to
know me? saith the LORD.
17 [u]But thine eyes and thine
heart are not but for [u]thy
[6]covetousness, [v]and for to shed
innocent blood, and for oppres-
sion, and for §violence, to do it.
18 Therefore thus saith the LORD
concerning Jehoiakim the son
of Josiah, king of Judah; [x]They shall
not lament for him, *saying*, [z]Ah
my brother! or, Ah sister! they
shall not lament for him, *saying*,
[b]Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!
19 [c]He shall be buried with the
burial of an ass, drawn and cast
forth beyond the gates of Jeru-
salem.

20 Go up to Lebanon, and cry;
and lift up thy voice in Bashan;
and cry from [f]Abarim; for all

[a] ch. 21. 12.
[b] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 34 & 2 Chr. 36. 4 & Ezek. 19. 4.
[c] ch. 7. 5, 6 & 21. 12.
[d] Lev. 19. 33.
[e] Ps. 82. 3. Isai. 1. 17.
[f] Hab. 2. 12. See Isai. 5. 18—23.
[g] Cp. Mic. 3. 10 & Ecclus. 21. 8.
[h] ver. 17. Cp. ch. 26. 15.
[i] Lev. 19. 13 & 25. 39, 40. Deut. 24. 14, 15. James 5. 4.
[j] ch. 17. 25.
[k] Ezek. 23. 14.
[l] ch. 49. 13 & 51. 14. Gen. 22. 16. Amos 6. 8. Cp. Heb. 6. 13.
[m] ch. 7. 34 & 25. 11, 18 & 44. 6, 22. Isai. 64. 10. Ezek. 5. 14.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 25.
[o] Ps. 128. 2. Eccles. 8. 12. Isai. 3. 10.
[p] Prov. 31. 9. Cp. Isai. 1. 17.
[q] ver. 20, 23.
[r] Cp. Judg. 2. 10.
[s] Cp. ch. 6. 8.
[t] ch. 6. 4.
[u] Cp. Ezek. 22. 13 (for mg.).
[v] ver. 3. Cp. ch. 26. 15.
[w] 2 Kin. 19. 23. Isai. 37. 24.
[x] Ps. 78. 64. See ch. 16. 4—6.
[y] See ch. 5. 19.
[z] Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 30.
[a] Deut. 29. 25, 26.
[b] Cp. ch. 34. 5.
[c] ch. 8. 2 & 36. 30. Cp. Isai. 14. 19.
[d] Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 24, 25.
[e] ver. 11.
[f] Num. 27. 12. Deut. 32. 49.

R.V. [1] Heb. *for David upon his throne.* [2] Or, *unto* [3] Heb. *sanctify.* [4] In 2 Kings 23. 30, *Jehoahaz.* Compare 1 Chr. 3. 15. [5] Or, *viest with the cedar* [6] Or, *dishonest gain*
A.V. * Heb. *for David upon his throne.* † Heb. *through-aired.* ‡ Or, *my windows.* § Or, *incursion*

[a]thy lovers are destroyed. 21 I spake unto thee in thy *prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. [c]This hath been thy manner from [d]thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice. 22 [e]The wind shall [1]feed (eat up) all thy shepherds, (pastors,) and [a]thy lovers shall go into captivity: [c]surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness. 23 O [2]†inhabitant of [f]Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, [3]how (greatly to be pitied) (gracious) shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, [j]the pain as of a woman in travail! 24 [k]As I live, saith the LORD, though [4]Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were [m]the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence; 25 and I will [o]give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and [p]into the hand of them (of whom) (whose face) thou (art afraid,) (fearest,) even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans. 26 [s]And I will cast thee out, and [u]thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die. 27 [x]But to the land whereunto [5]their soul (they) longeth ‡desire to return, thither shall they not return. 28 Is this man [a]Coniah a despised broken [6]vessel (idol)? is he a [b]vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into (the a) [c]land which they know not? 29 [d]O [7]earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD. 30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man [e]childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: [f]for no man of his seed shall prosper, [f]sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

23 1 [b]Woe (be) unto the (shepherds) (pastors) that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. 2 Therefore thus saith the (LORD, the) (LORD) God of (Israel,) (Israel) against [b]the (shepherds) (pastors) that feed my (people:) (people;) Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited (them;) (them:) [b]behold, I will visit upon you [g]the evil of your doings, saith the LORD. 3 [h]And I will gather the remnant of my flock [i]out of all (the) countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; [l]and they shall be fruitful and (multiply.) (increase.) 4 And [n]I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall (any) (they) be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 [q]Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous [8r]Branch, and [t]he shall reign as (king) (a King shall reign) and [9]deal wisely, (prosper,) and shall execute (judgement) (judgment) and justice in the (land) (earth.) 6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and [v]Israel shall [w]dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, [10v]The LORD is our righteousness. §THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. 7 [z]Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, (As) (The) LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; 8 but, (As) (The) LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all (the) countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 Concerning the prophets. [g]Mine heart within me is broken, [h]all my bones (Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets;)

a Cp. ch. 3. 1.
b ch. 6. 3 & 10. 21 & 22. 22 & 25. 34, 36. Isai. 56. 11. Ezek. 34. 2. Zech. 11. 17. Cp. John 10. 12, 13.
c ch. 3. 25.
d Ps. 129. 1, 2.
e ch. 23. 1. Cp. Ezek. 34. 10.
f ver. 6.
g ver. 22. ch. 4. 4.
h ch. 29. 14 & 32. 37. Deut. 30. 3. Ezek. 20. 34, 41 & 37. 21. Cp. Ps. 107. 3. See Ezek. 34. 11—16.
i Cp. ch. 8. 3.
j ch. 6. 24. See Isai. 13. 8.
k Isai. 49. 18. See Ezek. 5. 11.
l Cp. Gen. 1. 28.
m 1 Kin. 21. 8. S. of S. 8. 6. Hag. 2. 23. Ecclus. 49. 11.
n ch. 3. 15.
o ch. 34. 20.
p ch. 39. 17. Cp. Deut. 1. 17.
q For ver. 5, 6, see ch. 33. 14—16.
r Isai. 4. 2 & 11. 1.
s 2 Kin. 24. 15. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
t ch. 30. 9. Isai. 32. 1. Ezek. 37. 24. Hos. 3. 5. Zech. 9. 9. Matt. 2. 2. Luke 1. 32 & 19. 38. John 1. 49.
u Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 8.
v Deut. 33. 28. Cp. Zech. 14. 11.
w ch. 32. 37.
x ch. 44. 14 & mg. for mg.
y Rom. 10. 4. 1 Cor. 1. 30.
z For ver. 7, 8, see ch. 16. 14, 15.
a ver. 24.
b Cp. ch. 48. 38 & Ps. 31. 12 & Hos. 8. 8 & Ecclus. 21. 14.
c See ch. 15. 14.
d Isai. 1. 2.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 17 & Matt. 1. 12.
f ch. 36. 30.
g Ezek. 6. 9.
h Hab. 3. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *feed upon* [2] Heb. *inhabitress.* [3] Some ancient versions have, *how will thou groan.* [4] In ch. 24. 1, and 1 Chr. 3. 16, *Jeconiah.* In 2 Kings 24. 6, 8, *Jehoiachin.* [5] Heb. *they lift up their soul.* [6] Or, *pot* [7] Or, *land* [8] Or, *Shoot* Or, *Bud* [9] Or, *prosper* [10] Or, *The LORD our righteousness*

A.V. * Heb. *prosperities.* † Heb. *inhabitress.* ‡ Heb. *lift up their mind.* § Heb. *Jehovah-tsidkenu.*

shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome; because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holiness. 10 [d]For the land is full of adulterers; for [f]because of [1*]swearing [g]the land mourneth; [h]the pastures of the wilderness are dried up; [i]and their [†]course is evil, and their force is not right. 11 [l]For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, [m]in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD. 12 [o]Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery places: [p]in the darkness they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, [2s]even the year of their visitation, saith the LORD. 13 [t]And I have seen [‡]folly in the prophets of [v]Samaria; [w]they prophesied by Baal, [x]and caused my people Israel to err. 14 In the prophets of Jerusalem also I have seen [§]an horrible thing: [z]they commit adultery, and walk in lies; they strengthen also the hands of evil-doers, that none doth return from his wickedness: [d]they are all of them become unto me as Sodom, [d]and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets: [g]Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, [g]and make them drink the water of [i]gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is [‖]profaneness gone forth into all the land. 16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: [k]they make you vain: [j]they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD. 17 They say continually unto them [3]that despise me, The LORD hath said, [a]Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh in [b]the stubbornness of his own heart, [c]No evil shall come upon you. 18 For [e]who hath stood in the council of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked [4]my word, and heard it? 19 [j]Behold, the tempest of the LORD, even his fury, is gone forth, yea, a whirlwind: [k]a whirling tempest is gone forth in fury, even it shall burst upon the head of the wicked. 20 [n]The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have [5]executed, and [n]till he have performed the intents of his heart: [q]in the latter days ye shall [6]understand it perfectly. 21 [r]I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I spake not unto them, yet they prophesied. 22 [u]But if they had stood in my council, then had they caused my people to hear my words, and then they should have turned them from their evil way, and [a]from the evil of their doings. 23 [c]Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off? 24 [c]Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. [e]Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD. 25 I have heard what the prophets have said, [f]that prophesy lies in my name, saying, [h]I have dreamed, I have dreamed. 26 How long shall this be in the heart of [j]the prophets that prophesy lies; even the prophets of the deceit of their own heart; 27 which think to cause my people to forget my name [h]by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their [l]fathers have forgotten my name for Baal. 28 [m]The prophet [‡‡]that hath a dream, [n]let him tell a dream; and he that hath my

a Cp. Zech 10. 2. See ch. 6. 14.
b See ch. 3. 17.
c ch. 5. 12. Mic. 3. 11.
d ch. 5. 7, 8 & 9. 2.
e ver. 22. Isai. 40. 14.
f Ps. 10. 7 & 59. 12. Hos. 4. 2, 3.
g ch. 4. 28.
h ch. 9. 10 & 12. 4. Ps. 107. 34.
i Cp. ch. 22. 17.
j ch. 30. 23.
k ch. 25. 32.
l Cp. ver. 33, 34 & Zeph. 3. 4. See ch. 6. 13.
m ch. 7. 30 & 32. 34. Ezek. 8. 16 & 23. 39.
n ch. 30. 24. Cp. Isai. 55. 11.
o Ps. 35. 6 & 73. 18.
p Prov. 4. 19. Cp. ch. 13. 16.
q ch. 30. 24.
r See ch. 14. 14.
s ch. 11. 23.
t Lam. 2. 14.
u ver. 18.
v Isai. 7. 9. Ezek. 16. 46, 51, 53, 55 & 23. 4, 33. Hos. 7. 1 & 8. 5, 6, *al.*
w ch. 2. 8.
x Isai. 9. 16. Mic. 3. 5.
y ch. 25. 5. Cp. Luke 1. 17.
z ch. 29. 23.
a ver. 2.
b Ps. 64. 5. Ezek. 13. 22.
c Cp. Ps. 94. 7, 9 & Amos 9. 2, 3. See Ps. 139. 7—12.
d Isai. 1. 9, 10 & 13. 19.
e Isai. 66. 1. Acts 7. 49.
f See ch. 5. 31.
g ch. 9. 15. Prov. 5. 4.
h Cp. Zech. 10. 2.
i ch. 8. 14.
j Cp. ver. 21, 26 & Num. 16. 28.
k Cp. Ps. 12. 2.
l Judg. 3. 7 & 8. 33, 34.
m Cp. Num. 12. 6.
n ver. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *the curse* [4] Another reading is, *his.* [2] Or, *in the year* [5] Or, *done it* [3] According to the Sept., *that despise the word of the Lord, Ye &c.* [6] Or, *consider*
A.V. * Or, *cursing.* ‖ Or, *hypocrisy.* ** Or, *stubbornness.* † Or, *violence.* ‡ Or, *an absurd thing.* Heb. *unsavoury.* †† Or, *secret.* ‡‡ Heb. *with whom is.* § Or, *filthiness.*

word, let him speak my word faithfully. [b]What is the straw chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. 29 [b]Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and [c]like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 [d]Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour. 31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, *that [1]use their tongues, and say, He saith. 32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy lying false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and [g]cause my people to err by their lies, and by their vain boasting: lightness; yet [i]I sent them not, nor commanded them: neither shall they them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD. 33 And [k]when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is [a]the burden of the LORD? then thou shalt thou then [2]say unto them, [3]What burden! burden? [e]I will cast you off, even forsake you, saith the LORD. 34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, [a]The burden of the LORD, [k]I will even †punish that man and his house. 35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken? 36 And [a]the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's own word [4]shall be his burden; [p]for ye have perverted the words of [q]the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God. 37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken? 38 But if since ye say, [a]The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD: LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD; 39 therefore, Therefore, behold, I, I even I, will [5]utterly forget you, and [e]I will cast you off, forsake you, and the city that I gave unto you and to your fathers, away and cast you from out of my presence: 40 [f]and I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and [f]a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

24 [1]The LORD shewed me, and, behold, [h]two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the LORD; LORD, after that [j]Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive [l]Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim, Jehoiakim king of Judah, and [m]the princes of Judah, with the craftsmen carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon. 2 One basket had very good figs, even [n]like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket had [o]very bad naughty figs, which could not be eaten, ‡they were so bad. 3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the bad, evil, very bad, evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so bad, evil. 4 And Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge regard the §them that are carried captives away captive of Judah, [r]whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans, Chaldeans for their good. 6 [s]For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land: [t]and

[a] Mal. 1. 1. Cp. Lam. 2. 14 & mg.
[b] Cp. Luke 3. 17.
[c] Cp. Dan. 2. 34, 45.
[d] Ezek. 13. 8. Cp. ch. 14. 15 & Deut. 18. 20.
[e] Cp. Hos. 4. 6.
[f] ch. 20. 11.
[g] ver. 13.
[h] Amos 8. 1, 2.
[i] ver. 21. See ch. 14. 14.
[j] 2 Kin. 24. 12. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
[k] See Ezek. 14. 1—11.
[l] Matt. 1. 11. Cp. ch. 22. 18, 24, 28.
[m] ch. 29. 2. 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14.
[n] Cp. Isai. 28. 4.
[o] ch. 29. 17.
[p] Cp. Matt. 15. 6.
[q] Ps. 42. 2.
[r] ch. 29. 20.
[s] Cp. Amos 9. 4.
[t] ch. 12. 15 & 29. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *take.* [2] Or, *tell them what the burden is* [3] The Sept. and Vulgate have, *Ye are the burden.* [4] Or, *is his burden, and ye pervert &c.* [5] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *lift you up*
A.V. * Or, *that smooth their tongues.* † Heb. *visit upon.* ‡ Heb. *for badness.* § Heb. *the captivity.*

I will build them, and not pull them down; [a]and I will plant them, and not pluck them up. 7 [d]And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: [e]and they shall be my people, [e]and I will be their God: [h]for they shall return unto me with their whole heart. 8 And as [j]the bad/evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so bad/evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give up [l]Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them that [n]dwell in the land of Egypt: 9 I will even give them up / And I will deliver them *[o]to be [1]tossed to and fro / removed among / into all the kingdoms of the earth for evil; / their hurt, to be [p]a reproach and [q]a proverb, [p]a taunt and [r]a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them. 10 And I will send [s]the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

25 1 [v]The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, / Josiah king of Judah; / Judah, the same / that was the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; 2 the which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying: / saying, 3 [z]From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon, / Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, these / that is the three and twenty years, / twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, [b]rising up early and speaking; [c]but ye have not hearkened. 4 [b]And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, [b]rising up early and sending them; [c]but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear; / hear. 5 saying, / They [f]Return ye / said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and [g]from the evil of your doings, and [i]dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers, from of old / fathers for ever and even for evermore / ever: 6 and [k]go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, [m]and provoke me not to anger [m]with the work / works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt. 7 [c]Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; [m]that ye might provoke me to anger [m]with the work / works of your hands to your own hurt. 8 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts: / hosts; Because ye have not heard my words, 9 [t]behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and *I will send* unto Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, [u]my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about; / about, and and I will [2]utterly destroy them, [w]and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations. 10 Moreover †[x]I will [3]take from them the voice of mirth, / mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, / bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, [y]the sound of the millstones, and [a]the light of the candle. 11 [w]And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and [bb]these nations shall serve the king of Babylon [cc]seventy years. 12 And it shall come to pass, when [cc]seventy years are accomplished, that [d]I will ‡punish the king of Babylon,

a ch. 31. 28 & 42. 10. Cp. ch. 1. 10 & Amos 9. 15.
b ch. 7. 13 & 11. 7, 8 & 26. 5 & 29. 19 & 32. 33 & 35. 14. 2 Chr. 36. 15.
c See ch. 7. 13.
d ch. 32. 39. Deut. 30. 6. Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26, 27. Baruch 2. 31.
e See ch. 30. 22 & 31. 33.
f See ch. 18. 11
g ch. 23. 22.
h ch. 29. 13. Joel 2. 12, 13.
i ch. 7. 7.
j ver. 2. ch. 29. 17.
k See ch. 7. 6.
l ch. 21. 1.
m Cp. ch. 32. 30.
n See ch. 43 & ch. 44.
o See ch. 15. 4.
p ch. 29. 18 & 49. 13. Neh. 2. 17. Isai. 43. 28.
q Deut. 28. 37. 2 Chr. 7. 20.
r ch. 25. 18 & 26. 6 & 29. 22. 2 Kin. 22. 19.
s See ch. 14. 12.
t ch. 1. 15.
u ch. 27. 6 & 43. 10. Cp. Isai. 44. 28 & 45. 1. See Ezek. 29. 18—20.
v ch. 1. 3 & 36. 1. Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 1.
w See ch. 18. 16.
x See ch. 7. 34.
y Eccles. 12. 4. Rev. 18. 22.
z ch. 1. 2.
a Rev. 18. 23.
bb Cp. ch. 28. 14. See ch. 27. 3—6.
cc ch. 29. 10. 2 Chr. 36. 21, 22. Ezra 1. 1. Dan. 9. 2. Cp. Isai. 23. 15.
d ch. 51. 24, 26, 62. Isai. 13. 19.

R.V. 1 Or, *a terror unto* 2 Heb. *devote.* 3 Heb. *cause to perish from them.*
A.V. * Heb. *for removing*, or, *vexation.* † Heb. *I will cause to perish from them.* ‡ Heb. *visit upon.*

and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, [c]and the land of the Chaldeans; [c]and I will make it [1]desolate for ever. 13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written [g]in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations. 14 [j]For many nations [j]and great kings [2]shall serve themselves of them, even of them also: [k]and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the work of their own hands.

15 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto me: [n]Take the cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it. 16 And they shall drink, and reel to and fro, and be mad, because of [p]the sword that I will send among them. 17 Then took I the cup at the LORD's hand, [s]and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me: 18 *to wit*, [t]Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, [u]to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as it is this day; 19 [v]Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people; 20 and [e]all the mingled people, and all the kings of [x]the land of Uz, and all the kings of [z]the land of the Philistines, and [z]Ashkelon, and [z]Gaza, and Ekron, and the remnant of [a]Ashdod; 21 [b]Edom, and [c]Moab, and the children of [d]Ammon; 22 and all the kings of [f]Tyre, and all the kings of [f]Zidon, and the kings of the [3]isle which is beyond [h]the sea; 23 [i]Dedan, and [j]Tema, and [a]Buz, and all that have [b]the corners of their hair polled; 24 and all the [d]kings of Arabia, and all the kings of [e]the mingled people that dwell in the wilderness; 25 and all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of [f]Elam, and all the kings of [h]the Medes; 26 and all the kings of [i]the north, far and near, one with another; and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of [4]Sheshach shall drink after them. 27 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: [m]Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of [o]the sword which I will send among you. 28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts: [q]Ye shall surely drink. 29 For, lo, [r]I begin to work evil at on the city [‡]which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: [o]for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts. 30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, [w]The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar against his [5]fold; [y]he shall give a shout, as they that tread *the grapes*, against all the inhabitants of the earth. 31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for [e]the LORD hath a controversy with the nations, [g]he will plead with all flesh; he will give them *that are* wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

a Cp. Job 32. 2, 6.
b See ch. 9. 26.
c ch. 51. 24, 26, 62. Isai. 13. 19.
d 2 Chr. 9. 14.
e ch. 50. 37. Cp. Ex. 12. 38 & Ezek. 30. 5.
f Isai. 11. 11. See ch. 49. 34—39.
g See ch. 46—ch. 51.
h Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 6.
i ch. 50. 9.
j ch. 27. 7 & 50. 9, 41 & 51. 27, 28.
k ch. 50. 29 & 51. 6, 24.
l ch. 51. 41.
m Hab. 2. 16.
n ch. 49. 12 & 51. 7. Job 21. 20. Ps. 60. 3 & 75. 8. Isai. 51. 17. Lam. 4. 21. Rev. 14. 10.
o Ezek. 38. 21. Cp. ver. 16.
p Cp. ch. 47. 6.
q ch. 49. 12.
r Prov. 11. 31. Isai. 10. 12. Amos 3. 2. Obad. 16. Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 17.
s Cp. Isai. 51. 22, 23.
t Cp. Zech. 12. 2.
u ver. 9.
v ch. 46. 25.
w Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2.
x Job 1. 1. Lam. 4. 21.
y Cp. Judg. 9. 27 & Isai. 16. 9.
z ch. 47. 1, 4, 5.
a Cp. Isai. 20. 1.
b ch. 9. 26. See ch. 49. 7—22.
c See ch. 48.
d See ch. 49. 1—6.
e Hos. 4. 1.
f ch. 47. 4. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
g Isai. 66. 16. Cp. Joel 3. 2.
h Cp. ch. 49. 23.
i ch. 49. 8. Isai. 21. 13.
j Job 6. 19.

R.V. [1] Heb. *everlasting desolations.* [2] Or, *have served themselves* or, *made bondmen* [3] Or, *coastland* [4] According to ancient tradition, a cypher for *Babel.* See ch. 51. 41. [5] Or, *pasture*

A.V. * Or, *region by the sea side.* † Heb. *cut off into corners*, or, *having the corners of the hair polled.* ‡ Heb. *upon which my name is called.*

32 Thus saith the LORD of
hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth
from nation to nation, [b]and a
great (tempest / whirlwind) shall be raised up
[d]from the (uttermost parts / coasts) of the
earth. 33 [e]And the slain of the
LORD shall be at that day from
one end of the earth even unto
the other end of the earth:
[h]they shall not be lamented,
[i]neither gathered, nor buried;
[i]they shall be dung upon the
(face of the) ground. 34 [j]Howl, [k]ye
shepherds, and cry; [l]and wallow
yourselves *in (the) ashes*, ye principal of the flock: for *the days
of your slaughter (are fully come, [1]and / and of your dis-
persions are accomplished;) I will break you in pieces, and ye shall
fall like †a pleasant vessel.
35 [k]And [2]‡the shepherds shall
have no way to flee, nor the
principal of the flock to escape.
36 A voice of the cry of [k]the
shepherds, and (the / an) howling of
the principal of the (flock, / flock!) *shall be heard:*
for the LORD (layeth waste / hath spoiled) their pas-
ture. 37 [p]And the peaceable
(folds are brought to silence / habitations are cut down) [q]because of
the fierce anger of the LORD.
38 [r]He hath forsaken his covert,
as the lion: for their land is
(become an astonishment / §desolate) because of [3]the
fierceness of [s]the (oppressing / oppressor,) *sword,*
[q]and because of his fierce anger.

26 [1] [u]In the beginning of
the reign of [v]Jehoiakim
the son of (Josiah, / Josiah) king of
(Judah, / Judah) came this word from the
LORD, saying, 2 Thus saith the
(LORD: / LORD;) [x]Stand in the court of the
LORD'S house, and speak unto
all the cities of Judah, which
come to worship in the LORD'S
house, [z]all the words that I
command thee to speak unto
them; [b](keep not back a word. / diminish not a word:) 3 [c](It may / If so)
be they will hearken, and turn

[a] ver. 13, 19. See ch. 18. 8.
[b] ch. 23. 19 & 30. 23.
[c] ch. 4. 4.
[d] ch. 6. 22.
[e] Isai. 66. 16.
[f] Lev. 26. 14. Deut. 28. 15.
[g] See ch. 25. 3, 4.
[h] See ch. 16. 4.
[i] See ch. 8. 2.
[j] ch. 4. 8.
[k] See ch. 23. 1.
[l] ch. 6. 26.
[m] See ch. 7. 12.
[n] See ch. 24. 9.
[o] ch. 23. 33.
[p] Cp. Isai. 32. 18.
[q] See ch. 12. 13.
[r] Ps. 76. 2 (mg.). Cp. Job 38. 40.
[s] ch. 46. 16 & 50. 16.
[t] See ch. 4. 7.
[u] ch. 27. 1.
[v] 2 Kin. 23. 36. 2 Chr. 36. 5.
[w] ch. 36. 12.
[x] ch. 19. 14.
[y] ch. 36. 10.
[z] Cp. Ezek. 3. 10.
[a] ch. 38. 4. Cp. ver. 16.
[b] Deut. 4. 2 & 12. 32. Cp. Acts 20. 27.
[c] ch. 36. 3.

every man from his evil (way; / way,)
[a]that I may repent me of the
evil, which I purpose to do unto
them [c]because of the evil of
their doings. 4 And thou shalt
say unto them, Thus saith the
(LORD: / LORD;) [f]If ye will not hearken to
me, to walk in my law, which
I have set before you, 5 [g]to
hearken to the words of my
servants the prophets, whom I
(send / sent) unto you, [g](even / both) rising up (early / early,)
and sending them, [g]but ye have
not hearkened; 6 then will I
make this house [m]like Shiloh,
and will make this city [n]a curse
to all the nations of the earth.
7 [o](And / So) the priests and the pro-
phets and all the people heard
Jeremiah speaking these words
in the house of the LORD. 8 (And / Now)
it came to pass, when Jeremiah
had made an end of speaking
all that the LORD had com-
manded him to speak unto all
the people, that [o]the priests and
the prophets and all the people
(laid hold on / took) him, saying, Thou shalt
surely die. 9 Why hast thou
prophesied in the name of the
LORD, saying, This house shall
be [m]like Shiloh, and this city
shall be (desolate, / desolate) [t]without (an) in-
habitant? And all the people
were gathered (unto / against) Jeremiah
in the house of the LORD.
10 (And when / When) [w]the princes of Judah
heard these things, (then) they came
up from the king's house unto
the house of the (LORD; / LORD,) and (they)
sat (down) ‖in the [y]entry of the
new gate of the LORD'S *house.*
11 Then spake [o]the priests and
the prophets unto the princes
and to all the people, saying,
**[a]This man is worthy (of death / to die); for
he hath prophesied against this
city, as ye have heard with your

R.V. [1] Or, *and I will disperse you* Many ancient versions read, *and your dispersions.* [2] Heb. *flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escape from &c.* [3] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *the oppressing sword* See ch. 46. 16.
A.V. * Heb. *your days for slaughter.* † Heb. *a vessel of desire.* ‡ Heb. *flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escaping from, &c.* § Heb. *a desolation.* ‖ Or, *at the door.* ** Heb. *The judgment of death is for this man.*

ears. 12 Then spake Jeremiah
unto all the princes and to all
the people, saying, The LORD
sent me to prophesy against
this house and against this city
all the words that ye have
heard. 13 Therefore now [b]amend
your ways and your doings, [c]and
obey the voice of the LORD your
God; [e]and the LORD will repent
him of the evil that he hath
pronounced against you. 14 [f]But as
for me, behold, I am in your
hand: do with me *as
good and
know ye for
me to death, [g]ye shall
innocent blood upon yourselves,
and upon this city, and upon
the inhabitants thereof: for of
a truth the LORD hath sent me
unto you to speak all these
words in your ears. 16 [k]Then
said the princes and all the
people unto the priests and to
the
worthy
spoken to us in the name of
the LORD our God. 17 [o]Then
rose up certain of [p]the elders
of the land, and spake to all the
assembly of the people, saying,
18 [1]Micaiah the
prophesied
in the days of Hezekiah king of
and
people of Judah, saying, Thus
saith the LORD of [q]Zion
shall be plowed
a field, and
Jerusalem shall become heaps,
and the mountain of the house
as the high places of a forest.
19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah
and all Judah put him at all to
death? [u]did he not fear the
LORD, and
LORD, [v]and the LORD repented
him of the evil which he had
pronounced against them? [x]Thus

meet unto you. 15 Only
certain that, certain, that if ye put
surely bring
prophets: prophets; [m]This man is not
of death; to die: for he hath
Micah Morashtite Morasthite
Judah; Judah, he
hosts: hosts; as like
intreat the favour of besought †the
the Lord said. ‖ Or, concerning their masters, saying.

[a] Josh. 9. 17. 1 Sam. 6. 21 & 7. 1, 2. 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6.
[b] See ch. 7. 3.
[c] Deut. 30. 2.
[d] ver. 1. ch. 27. 1.
[e] See ver. 3.
[f] Josh. 9. 25.
[g] Cp. Matt. 27. 24.
[h] ch. 36. 12, 25.
[i] 2 Kin. 22. 12, 14.
[j] Cp. ch. 22. 17 & Neh. 9. 26 & Matt. 21. 35 & 23. 37.
[k] ver. 8.
[l] Cp. 2 Mac. 9. 4.
[m] Cp. ver. 11.
[n] 2 Kin. 22. 12.
[o] Cp. Acts 5. 34.
[p] See ch. 19. 1.
[q] Mic. 3. 12.
[r] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 11 & Ezek. 7. 23.
[s] ch. 28. 10, 12, 13. See Lev. 26. 13.
[t] ch. 25. 21, 22.
[u] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 26.
[v] Ex. 32. 14. 2 Sam. 24. 16. Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 6.
[w] Cp. ver. 1 (mg.).
[x] Cp. Acts 5. 39.

should we commit great evil against
might procure
our own souls. 20 And there was
also a man that prophesied in
the name of the LORD, the
son of Shemaiah of
and he prophesied against this city
who
and against this land according
to all the words of Jeremiah:
21 and when [d]Jehoiakim the
king, with all his mighty men,
and all the princes, heard his
words, the king sought to put
him to
but when
heard it, he was afraid, and
fled, and went into
22 and
[d]Jehoiakim the king sent men
into Egypt, *namely*, [h]Elnathan
the son of [i]Achbor, and certain
men with
into
23 and
they fetched forth
out of
Egypt, and brought him unto
Jehoiakim the king; [j]who slew
him with the sword, and cast
his dead body into [l]the graves of
the [2]‡common people. 24
the hand of [n]Ahikam the son of
Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that
they should not give him into
the hand of the people to put
him to death.

Uriah Urijah
Kiriath-jearim; Kirjath-jearim,
death; death;
Uriah Urijah
Egypt; Egypt;
him, him
Egypt: Egypt.
And
Uriah Urijah
But Nevertheless

27 1 In the beginning of
the reign of [3]Jehoiakim
the son of
king of
came this word unto Jer-
emiah from the LORD, saying,
2 Thus §saith the LORD to
[r]Make thee
and
put them upon thy
3 and
send them to the king of [t]Edom,
and to the king of [t]Moab, and
to the king of the
and to the king of
and to
the king of [t]Zidon, by the hand
of the messengers which come
to Jerusalem unto [w]Zedekiah
king of Judah; 4 and
them unto their masters,

Josiah, Josiah
me: me;
bands bonds
bars, yokes,
neck; neck,
children of Ammon, Ammonites,
Tyre, Tyrus,
give command
a charge ‖ to say

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *Micah*. See Micah 1. 1. [2] Heb. *sons of the people*. [3] Properly, *Zedekiah*, as in some ancient authorities. See vv. 3, 12, 20, ch. 28. 1.

A.V. * Heb. *as it is good and right in your eyes*. † Heb. *the face of the* LORD. ‡ Heb. *sons of the people*. § Or, *hath*

saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters; 5 [c]I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the face of the earth, ground, [e]by my great power and by my outstretched arm; arm, [g]and I give have given it unto whom it seemeth right seemed meet unto me. 6 [j]And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, [l]my servant; [m]and the beasts of the field also have I given him have I given him also to serve him. 7 [n]And all the nations shall serve him, and [o]his son, and [q]his son's son, [r]until the time of his own very time of his land come: [s]and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him. 8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and the kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and [t]that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, [h]with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand. 9 But as for you, Therefore [k]hearken ye not not ye to your [v]prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your *dreams, dreamers, nor to your [w]soothsayers, enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: 10 [p]for they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out out, and ye should perish. 11 [b]But the nation that shall nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, that nation those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

[a] ch. 28. 1. Cp. ch. 27. 1.
[b] Cp. ver. 2, 8.
[c] Ps. 115. 15. Isai. 45. 12.
[d] ver. 17. Cp. ch. 38. 17.
[e] See ch. 21. 5.
[f] Ezek. 18. 31.
[g] Ps. 115. 16. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32.
[h] See ch. 14. 12.
[i] ver. 8.
[j] Cp. Ezek. 30. 21, 25.
[k] Cp. ch. 14. 14.
[l] See ch. 25. 9.
[m] ch. 28. 14. Dan. 2. 38. Judith 11. 7. Baruch 3. 16.
[n] Cp. Dan. 2. 37, 38.
[o] ch. 52. 31.
[p] See ch. 5. 31.
[q] Dan. 5. 1, 30.
[r] See ch. 25. 12.
[s] See ch. 25. 14.
[t] ver. 11, 12. Cp. ch. 30. 8.
[u] ch. 28. 3. 2 Kin. 24. 13 2 Chr. 36. 7, 10, 18.
[v] Cp. ch. 29. 8.
[w] Cp. Deut. 18. 10 & Isai. 2. 6.
[x] See ch. 7. 34.
[y] Cp. Isai. 59. 16.
[z] Dan. 1. 2.
[a] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

12 And I spake I spake also to [a]Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, [b]Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and [d]serve him and his people, and live. 13 [f]Why will ye die, thou and thy people, [h]by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, [i]as the LORD hath spoken concerning against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon? 14 [k]And Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: [p]for they prophesy a lie unto you. 15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, but yet [p]they prophesy falsely †a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you. 16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD: LORD: [k]Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, [u]Behold, the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: [p]for they prophesy a lie unto you. 17 [k]Hearken not unto them; [b]serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city [x]become a desolation? be laid waste 18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, [y]let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, [z]that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon. 19 [a]For thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that are left remain

A.V. * Heb. *dreams.* † Heb. *in a lie*, or, *lyingly.*

in this city, 20 which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, [a]when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim, Jehoiakim king of Judah, Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem; 21 yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, [c]concerning the vessels that are left, remain in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah, Judah and at Jerusalem: of Jerusalem; 22 [d]They shall be carried to Babylon, [f]and there shall they be, be [g]until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD; [h]then will I bring them up, [h]and restore them to this place.

28 1 And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of [j]Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, *and* in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of [l]Azzur, Azur the prophet, which was of [m]Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, [p]I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon. 3 [r]Within *[s]two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD'S house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon: 4 and I will bring again to this place [u]Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim, Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the †captives of Judah, that went to, into Babylon, saith the LORD: [p]for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon. 5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD, 6 even the prophet Jeremiah said, [b]Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD'S house, and all them of the captivity, that is carried away captive, from Babylon unto, into this place. 7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people: people; 8 [e]The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence. 9 [i]The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, [1]that the LORD hath truly sent him. 10 Then Hananiah the prophet took the [k]bar, yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it. 11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, [n]Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [o]Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon within two full years from off the neck of [q]all the nations. from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way. 12 Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, Jeremiah *the prophet*, after that [t]Hananiah the prophet had broken the bar, yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying, 13 Go, Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD: LORD; Thou hast broken the bars, yokes of wood; but thou shalt make in their stead bars for them yokes of iron. 14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; I have put [v]a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, [w]that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: [x]and I

[a] 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15. Matt. 1. 11, 12. See ch. 24. 1.
[b] 1 Kin. 1. 36.
[c] ver. 19.
[d] ch. 52. 17, 20, 21. 2 Kin. 25. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 18.
[e] Cp. ch. 26. 18.
[f] ch. 32. 5.
[g] ch. 29. 10. 2 Chr. 36. 22. Ezra 1. 1.
[h] Ezra 1. 7, 8 & 5. 14 & 7. 19.
[i] Deut. 18. 22. See ch. 6. 14.
[j] ch. 27. 12.
[k] ch. 27. 2.
[l] Ezek. 11. 1.
[m] Josh. 9. 3 & 21. 17.
[n] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 11.
[o] ver. 2, 3.
[p] Cp. ch. 27. 2, 11, 12.
[q] ch. 27. 7.
[r] ch. 27. 16.
[s] ver. 11.
[t] ver. 1, 10.
[u] Cp. ch. 22. 10, 12, 26.
[v] Deut. 28. 48.
[w] Cp. ch. 25. 11.
[x] See ch. 27. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *whom the LORD hath truly sent*
A.V. * Heb. *two years of days.* † Heb. *captivity.*

have given him the beasts of
the field also. 15 Then said the
prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah
the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah;
[b]the LORD hath not sent thee; [c]but
thou makest this people to trust
in a lie. 16 Therefore thus saith
the LORD; Behold, I will send thee away
from off the face of the earth:
this year thou shalt die, [f]because
thou hast spoken *rebellion
against the LORD. 17 So Hananiah
the prophet died the same year
in the seventh month.

29 1 Now these are the
words of [h]the letter that
Jeremiah the prophet sent
from Jerusalem unto the residue of [l]the elders of the which were carried
away captives, and to [m]the priests,
and to [m]the prophets, and to
[m]all the people, whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive
from Jerusalem to Babylon; 2 (after
that [p]Jeconiah the king, and the
queen-mother, and the †eunuchs, *and*
the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the craftsmen, and the
smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;) 3 by the hand of Elasah
the son of [s]Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of [u]Hilkiah, (whom
Zedekiah king of Judah sent
unto Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon,) saying, 4 Thus
saith the LORD of hosts, the God
of Israel, unto all the that are carried
captivity, away captives, whom I have caused
to be carried away captive from
Jerusalem unto Babylon; 5 [y]Build
ye houses, and dwell in them;
and plant gardens, and eat the
fruit of them; 6 take ye wives,
and beget sons and daughters;
and take wives for your sons,
and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons
and daughters; and multiply ye that ye may be increased
there, and be not diminished.

[a] Cp. Ezra 6. 10 & Baruch 1. 11 & 1 Mac. 7. 33 & 1 Tim. 2. 1, 2.
[b] ch. 29. 31. Deut. 18. 20. Cp. Ezek. 13. 22, 23.
[c] See ch. 5. 31.
[d] Cp. ch. 5. 31 & 6. 14.
[e] ch. 27. 9, 15.
[f] ch. 29. 32. Deut. 13. 5.
[g] ver. 31.
[h] Cp. Baruch 6. 1.
[i] See ch. 25. 12.
[j] ch. 27. 22.
[k] ch. 33. 14. Cp. ch. 24. 6.
[l] Ezek. 8. 1.
[m] Cp. ch. 23. 33.
[n] Cp. Isai. 55. 8, 9.
[o] ch. 31. 17.
[p] ch. 24. 1. 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14.
[q] ch. 33. 3. Dan. 9. 3.
[r] 2 Chr. 15. 2. Ps. 32. 6 & 78. 34. Prov. 8. 17. Isai. 55. 6. Hos. 8. 5. See Lev. 26. 39—42 & Deut. 30. 1—3.
[s] 2 Chr. 34. 8.
[t] ch. 24. 7. Deut. 4. 29.
[u] 1 Chr. 6. 13.
[v] ch. 30. 3.
[w] See ch. 23. 3.
[x] See ch. 8. 3.
[y] ver. 28.
[z] See ch. 22. 2.

7 And seek the peace of the city
whither I have caused you to be
carried away captive, and [a]pray
unto the LORD for it: for in the
peace thereof shall ye have peace.
8 For thus saith the LORD of
hosts, the God of Israel; [d]Let not
your prophets that be in the midst of and your diviners, that
you, and [e]your diviners, be in the midst of you,
deceive you, neither hearken ye to your
dreams which ye [1]cause to be
dreamed. 9 For [o]they prophesy
‡falsely unto you in my name:
[g]I have not sent them, saith the
LORD. 10 For thus saith the
LORD, [i]After That after seventy years be
accomplished for Babylon, at Babylon [j]I will
visit you, [k]and perform my good
word toward you, [k]in causing
you to return to this place.
11 [n]For I know the thoughts
that I think toward you, saith
the LORD, thoughts of peace,
and not of evil, [o]to give you
[2]hope in your latter an §expected end. 12 [q]And ye shall Then shall ye
call upon me, and ye shall go
and pray unto me, [q]and I will
hearken unto you. 13 [r]And ye
shall seek me, and find me,
when ye shall search for me
[t]with all your heart. 14 And I
will be found of you, saith the
LORD, [v]and I will [3]turn again away your
captivity, and [w]I will gather you
from all the nations, and from
all the places [x]whither I have
driven you, saith the LORD; and
I will bring you again unto into the
place whence I caused you to be
carried away captive. 15 For Because
ye have said, The LORD hath
raised us up prophets in Babylon. Babylon;
16 For *Know* that thus saith the LORD
concerning of [z]the king that sitteth
upon the throne of David, and
concerning of all the people that dwell dwelleth
in this city, *and of* your brethren
that are not gone forth with
you into captivity; 17 thus saith

R.V. [1] Or, *dream* [2] Heb. *a latter end and hope.* [3] Or, *return to*
A.V. * Heb. *revolt.* † Or, *chamberlains.* ‡ Heb. *in a lie.* § Heb. *end and expectation.*

the LORD of hosts: hosts; Behold, I will
send upon them [a]the sword, the
famine, and the pestilence, and
will make them like [b]vile figs,
that cannot be eaten, they are
so bad. evil. 18 And I will pursue after persecute
them with [a]the sword, with the
famine, and with the pestilence,
[e]and will deliver them to be
[1]tossed to and fro among removed to all the king-
doms of the earth, *[e]to be
an execration, a curse, [g]and an astonishment,
and an hissing, and a reproach,
among all the nations [j]whither
I have driven them: 19 because
they have not hearkened to my
words, saith the LORD, [l]wherewith which
I sent unto them by my servants
the prophets, rising up early and
sending them; but ye would not
hear, saith the LORD. 20 Hear
ye therefore the word of the
LORD, all ye of the captivity,
[o]whom I have sent away from
Jerusalem to Babylon. Babylon:
21 Thus saith the LORD of
hosts, the God of Israel, concerning of
Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and
concerning of Zedekiah the son of
Maaseiah, [q]which prophesy a
lie unto you in my name: name; Behold,
I will deliver them into the
hand of Nebuchadrezzar king
of Babylon; and he shall slay
them before your eyes; 22 and
[t]of them shall be taken up [u]a
curse by all the captives captivity of Judah
which are in Babylon, saying,
The LORD make thee like Zed-
ekiah and like Ahab, [v]whom the
king of Babylon roasted in the fire: fire;
23 because they have wrought folly committed villany
in Israel, [x]and have committed
adultery with their neighbours'
wives, [x]and have spoken lying
words in my name falsely, name, which I
commanded them not; [z]and I am he that knoweth,
have not commanded them; even I know,
[z]and am am a witness, saith the LORD.
24 And [2]concerning Thus shalt thou also speak to [a]Shema-

a See ch. 24. 10.
b ch. 24. 8.
c ch. 21. 1. 2 Kin. 25. 18.
d ch. 35. 4.
e See ch. 15. 4.
f 2 Kin. 11. 4, 15 (?). 2 Chr. 22. 11 (?) & 23. 1 (?).
g ch. 18. 16 & 42. 18. See ch. 24. 9.
h Cp. ch. 20. 1.
i Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 11 & Acts 26. 24.
j ver. 14.
k ch. 20. 2.
l See ch. 25. 4.
m ch. 1. 1 & 32. 7.
n ver. 5.
o ch. 24. 5.
p ver. 1, 20.
q ver. 9. See ch. 14. 14.
r ver. 24.
s ver. 9. See ch. 5. 31.
t See Isai. 65. 15.
u See ch. 24. 9.
v Cp. Dan. 3. 6.
w See ch. 17. 6.
x ch. 23. 14.
y ch. 28. 16.
z Mal. 3. 5.
a ver. 31, 32.

iah the Nehelamite thou shalt speak, †Nehelamite, saying,
25 Thus speaketh the LORD of
hosts, the God of Israel, saying,
Because thou hast sent letters
in thine own thy name unto all the
people that are at Jerusalem,
and to [c]Zephaniah the son of
[d]Maaseiah the priest, and to all
the priests, saying, 26 The LORD
hath made thee priest in the
stead of [f]Jehoiada the priest,
that ye should be [h]officers in
the house of the LORD, [i]for
every man that is mad, and
maketh himself a prophet, that
thou shouldest put him in [k]the stocks prison,
and in [3]shackles. the stocks. 27 Now therefore, therefore
why hast thou not rebuked reproved Jerem-
iah [m]of Anathoth, which mak-
eth himself a prophet to you, you?
28 forasmuch as he hath For therefore he sent unto us
in Babylon, saying, The This *captivity*
is long: [n]build ye houses, and
dwell in them; and plant gar-
dens, and eat the fruit of them? them.
29 And [c]Zephaniah the priest
read this letter in the ears of
Jeremiah the prophet. 30 [p]Then
came the word of the LORD unto
Jeremiah, saying, 31 Send to all
them of the captivity, saying,
Thus saith the LORD concerning
[r]Shemaiah the Nehelamite: Nehelamite; Because
that [r]Shemaiah hath prophesied
unto you, [s]and I sent him not,
and he hath caused you to trust
in a lie; lie: 32 therefore thus saith
the LORD, LORD; Behold, I will punish
[r]Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and
his seed; seed: he shall not have a
man to dwell among this people, people;
[w]neither shall he behold the good
that I will do unto for my people,
saith the LORD: LORD; [y]because he hath
spoken taught ‡rebellion against the LORD.

30 [1]The word that came to
Jeremiah from the LORD,
saying, 2 Thus speaketh

R.V. [1] Or, *a terror unto*
A.V. * Heb. *for a curse.*
[2] Or, *unto*
† Or, *dreamer.*
[3] Or, *the collar*
‡ Heb. *revolt.*

the LORD, the God of Israel, saying,
[a]Write thee all the words that I
have spoken unto thee in a book.
3 [d]For, lo, the days come, saith
the LORD, [e]that I will turn again
[f]the captivity of my people
[g]Israel and Judah, saith the
LORD: [j]and I will cause them
to return to the land that I
gave to their fathers, and they
shall possess it.

4 And these are the words
that the LORD spake concerning
[g]Israel and concerning Judah.
5 For thus saith the LORD: We
have heard a voice of trembling,
[2*]of fear, and not of peace.
6 Ask ye now, and see whether
[†]a man doth travail with child?
[p]wherefore do I see every man
with his hands on his loins, [p]as
a woman in travail, and [q]all
faces are turned into paleness?
7 Alas! for [s]that day is great,
[t]so that none is like it: it is
even the time of Jacob's trouble;
but he shall be saved out of it.
8 And it shall come to pass in
that day, saith the LORD of
hosts, that I will [x]break his
[y]yoke from off thy neck, and will
[x]burst thy bonds, [bb]and strangers
shall no more serve themselves
of him: 9 but they shall serve
the LORD their God, and [e]David
their king, whom I will raise up
unto them. 10 [f]Therefore fear
thou not, [h]O my servant Jacob,
saith the LORD; neither be dismayed,
O Israel: for, lo, [f]I will save
thee from afar, [i]and thy seed
from the land of their captivity;
[f]and Jacob shall return, and
shall be quiet, and at ease,
and none shall make him afraid.
11 [b]For I am with thee, saith
the LORD, to save thee: [b]for
I will make a full end of all the
nations whither I have scattered
thee, but I will not make a full end
of thee: [b]but I will [c]correct thee
with judgement, and will in no wise [3]leave
thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD,
[h]Thy hurt is incurable, [i]and thy
wound is grievous. 13 There is
none to plead [4]thy cause, [5‡]that
thou mayest be bound up: [k]thou
hast no healing medicines. 14 [l]All
thy lovers have forgotten thee;
they seek thee not; for I have
wounded thee with the wound
of [m]an enemy, with the chastise-
ment [n]of a cruel one, for the
[6]greatness of thine iniquity, [o]because
thy sins were increased. 15 [h]Why
criest thou [7]for thy hurt? [h]thy
pain is incurable: for the [6]greatness of
thine iniquity, [o]because thy sins
were increased, I have done these
things unto thee. 16 [r]Therefore
all they that devour thee shall
be devoured; and [u]all thine
adversaries, every one of them,
shall go into captivity; [v]and
they that spoil thee shall be a
spoil, [w]and all that prey upon
thee will I give for a prey.
17 [z]For I will restore [a]health
unto thee, and [c]I will heal thee
of thy wounds, saith the LORD;
because [d]they have called thee an
outcast, *saying*, [d]It is Zion, whom
no man [8]seeketh after. 18 Thus
saith the LORD: Behold, [g]I will
turn again the captivity of Jacob's
tents, and have compassion on his
dwelling places; and the city shall be
builded upon [j]her own [9§]heap,
and the palace shall [10]remain
after the manner thereof. 19 [k]And
out of them shall proceed thanks-
giving and the voice of them that
make merry: [l]and I will multi-
ply them, and they shall not be
few; I will also glorify them,

a ch. 36. 2. Hab. 2. 2.
b ch. 46. 28.
c See ch. 10. 24.
d Hab. 2. 3.
e ver. 18. ch. 29. 14 & 31. 23 & 32. 44 & 33. 7, 11, 26. Job 42. 10. Lam. 2. 14.
f Ezra 2. 1.
g Isai. 11. 12, 13. Hos. 1. 11.
h See ch. 15. 18.
i ch. 10. 19 & 14. 17.
j ch. 12. 15. Ezek. 20. 42. See ch. 16. 15 & 23. 3.
k ch. 46. 11.
l Lam. 1. 2. Cp. ch. 4. 30.
m Job 13. 24 & 19. 11. Isai. 63. 10. Lam. 2. 4.
n Job 30. 21. Cp. ch. 6. 23.
o ch. 5. 6.
p See Isai. 13. 8.
q Nah. 2. 10. Cp. Joel 2. 6.
r Cp. ver. 11 & ch. 10. 25 & Isai. 41. 11.
s Joel 2. 11. Zeph. 1. 14.
t Dan. 12. 1.
u Cp. Ex. 23. 22.
v Isai. 33. 1.
w ch. 2. 14.
x ch. 2. 20. Nah. 1. 13.
y See ch. 27. 2.
z ch. 33. 6.
a ch. 8. 22.
bb Ezek. 34. 27.
c Ps. 6. 2. Hos. 6. 1.
d Cp. Mic. 4. 6, 7 & Zeph. 3. 19.
e Isai. 55. 3, 4. Ezek. 34. 23 & 37. 24. Hos. 3. 5. Cp. Luke 1. 69, 70 & Acts 13. 22, 23. See ch. 23. 5.
f ch. 42. 11 & 46. 27, 28. See Isai. 43. 5.
g Cp. Amos 9. 11. See ver. 3.
h Isai. 41. 8.
i See ch. 3. 18.
j Deut. 13. 16.
k ch. 31. 12, 13 & 33. 11. Isai. 35. 10 & 51. 11.
l Ezek. 36. 10, 37. Zech. 10. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *return to* [2] Or, there is *fear, and no peace* [3] Or, *hold thee guiltless* [4] Or, *thy cause: for* thy *wound thou hast no medicines* nor *plaister* [5] Heb. *for closing up*, or, *pressing.* [6] Or, *multitude* [7] Or, *for thy hurt, because thy pain is incurable)* [8] Or, *careth for* [9] Or, *mound* Heb. *tel.* [10] Or, *be inhabited*

A.V. * Or, there is *fear, and not peace.* † Heb. *a male.* ‡ Heb. *for binding up*, or, *pressing.* § Or, *little hill.*

and they shall not be small.
20 [a]Their children also shall be
as aforetime, and their congre-
gation shall be established before
me, and I will punish all that
oppress them. 21 [d]And their
prince / nobles shall be of themselves,
[d]and their ruler / governor shall proceed
from the midst of them; [g]and
I will cause him to draw near,
and he shall approach unto me:
[i]for who is he / this that [1]hath had boldness / engaged his heart
to approach unto me? saith the
LORD. 22 [l]And ye shall be my
people, and I will be your God.
23 [o]Behold, [p]the tempest / whirlwind of the
LORD, *even his* fury, is gone forth, a [2]sweeping
LORD goeth forth with fury, a *continuing
tempest / whirlwind: it shall †fall / burst with pain upon
the head of the wicked. 24 [q]The
fierce anger of the LORD shall
not return, until he have executed, / done *it*,
and till / until he have performed the
intents of his heart: [u]in the
latter days ye shall understand / consider it.
[1] [w]At that / the same time, saith
31 the LORD, [y]will I be the
God of all the families of
Israel, and they shall be my
people. 2 Thus saith the LORD,
The people which were left of
the sword [3]found grace in the
wilderness; [a]even Israel, [4]when
I went to cause him to rest.
3 The LORD hath appeared [5]‡of
old unto me, *saying*, Yea, [d]I
have loved thee with an ever-
lasting love: [f]therefore [6]§with
lovingkindness [g]have I drawn
thee. 4 [i]Again will I / I will build thee,
and thou shalt be built, O virgin
of Israel: [i]again shalt thou / thou shalt again be adorned
with thy ‖tabrets, and shalt go
forth in [m]the dances of them
that make merry. 5 [o]Again shalt thou / Thou shalt yet
plant vineyards / vines upon the mountains
of Samaria: the planters shall
plant, and shall [7]enjoy *the fruit*
**eat *them* as common

a Isai. 1. 26.
b See Josh. 24. 33.
c Isai. 2. 3 & 27. 13.
d Cp. Gen. 49. 10 & Deut. 18. 18.
e Isai. 12. 6 & 65. 18.
f Amos 6. 1.
g Num. 16. 5.
h Ps. 118. 25.
i ch. 49. 19. Cp. Heb. 5. 4.
j See ch. 3. 18.
k See ch. 23. 3.
l ch. 24. 7 & 31. 1 & 32. 38. See ch. 31. 33 & Lev. 26. 12.
m See ch. 6. 22.
n Isai. 35. 5, 6.
o ch. 23. 19, 20.
p ch. 25. 32.
q See ch. 12. 13.
r ch. 50. 4. Cp. Ezra 3. 13 & 10. 1.
s ch. 3. 21. Zech. 12. 10.
t Isai. 35. 6, 7 & 49. 10. Cp. Ps. 23. 2.
u Hos. 3. 5.
v Isai. 35. 8 & 43. 19 & 49. 11.
w ch. 30. 24.
x Rom. 8. 15.
y Cp. Tobit 14. 5 & 2 Cor. 6. 18. See ch. 30. 22.
z Cp. Ex. 4. 22 & Ps. 89. 27.
a Cp. ch. 30. 10 & Ps. 95. 11 & Isai. 63. 14.
b Isai. 40. 11. Ecclus. 18. 13.
c Isai. 43. 1 & 44. 23 & 48. 20.
d Deut. 7. 8 & 10. 15. Mal. 1. 2. Rom. 11. 28.
e Cp. Isai. 49. 24, 25.
f Ps. 36. 10.
g Hos. 11. 4.
h Isai. 2. 2. Mic. 4. 1.
i ver. 28. ch. 33. 7.
j Hos. 3. 5.
k Cp. Deut. 12. 17.
l Isai. 61. 10.
m ver. 13. Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34 & 21. 21. Judith 15. 13. See 2 Sam. 6. 14.
n Isai. 58. 11.
o Isai. 65. 21. Amos 9. 14.
p Isai. 35. 10.
q See ver. 4.

thereof. things. 6 For there shall be a
day, that the watchmen upon
[b]the hills of / mount Ephraim shall cry,
[c]Arise ye, and let us go up to
Zion unto the LORD our God.
7 For thus saith the LORD, / LORD; [e]Sing
with gladness for Jacob, and
shout [8]for / among [f]the chief of the na-
tions: publish ye, praise ye, and
say, [h]O LORD, save thy people,
the remnant of Israel. 8 Behold,
I will bring them [j]from the
north country, and [k]gather them
from [m]the uttermost parts / coasts of the earth,
and with them [n]the blind and
the lame, the woman with child
and her that travaileth with
child together: a great company
shall they return hither. / thither. 9 [r]They
shall come with weeping, [s]and
with ††supplications will I lead
them: I will [9]cause them [t]to
walk by the rivers of waters, / waters [v]in a
straight way / way, wherein they shall
not stumble: for [x]I am a father
to Israel, and Ephraim is [z]my
firstborn.
10 Hear the word of the LORD,
O ye nations, and declare it in
the isles afar off; / off, and say, He
that scattered Israel will [k]gather
him, and keep him, [b]as a shep-
herd doth his flock. 11 [c]For the
LORD hath ransomed / redeemed Jacob, and
redeemed / ransomed him from [e]the hand of
him that was stronger than he.
12 And / Therefore they shall come and
sing in the height of Zion, [h]and
shall flow together [j]unto / to the
goodness of the LORD, [k]to the corn, / for wheat,
and to the / for wine, and to the / for oil, and
to / for the young of the flock and of
the herd: [n]and their soul shall
be as a watered garden; [p]and
they shall not sorrow any more
at all. 13 [q]Then shall the virgin
rejoice in the dance, and the / both young

R.V. [1] Heb. *hath been surely for his heart.* [2] Or, *gathering* [3] Or, *have found...when I go* [4] Or, *when he went to find him rest* [5] Or, *from afar* [6] Or, *have I continued lovingkindness unto thee* [7] Heb. *profane*, or, *make common.* See Lev. 19. 23—25; Deut. 20. 6, 28. 30. [8] Or, *at the head* [9] Or, *bring them unto*

A.V. * Heb. *cutting.* † Or, *remain.* ‡ Heb. *from afar.* § Or, *have I extended lovingkindness unto thee* ‖ Or, *timbrels.* ** Heb. *profane* them. †† Or, *favours.*

men and the old together: for
[a]I will turn their mourning into
joy, and will comfort them, and
make them rejoice from their
sorrow. 14 [d]And I will satiate
the soul of the priests with fat-
ness, and my people shall be
satisfied with my goodness, saith
the LORD.

15 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [e]A voice
is was heard in [f]Ramah, lamentation,
and bitter weeping, [g]Rachel weeping; Rahel weeping
for her children; she refuseth children refused to be
comforted for her children, [i]be-
cause they are were not. 16 Thus saith
the LORD: LORD; Refrain thy voice from
weeping, and thine eyes from
tears: for thy work shall be
rewarded, saith the LORD; and
[n]they shall come again from the
land of the enemy. 17 [p]And
there is hope for thy latter in thine end, saith
the LORD; LORD, and that *thy* children shall
come again to their own border.
18 I have surely heard [q]Ephraim
bemoaning himself thus, thus; Thou
hast chastised me, and I was
chastised, as a calf bullock unaccus-
tomed *to the yoke*: [u]turn thou
me, and I shall be turned; for
thou art the LORD my God.
19 Surely after that [w]I was
turned, I repented; and after
that I was instructed, [y]I smote
upon my thigh: [z]I was ashamed,
yea, even confounded, because
I did bear the reproach of my
youth. 20 [q]Is Ephraim my dear
son? [c]is he a pleasant child?
for as often as I speak since I spake against him,
I do earnestly remember him
still: [e]therefore my bowels [1*]are
troubled for him; I will surely
have mercy upon him, saith the
LORD.

21 [g]Set thee up waymarks,
make thee guide-posts: high heaps: [g]set thine
heart toward the high way, highway, [i]even
the way [by] which thou wentest:

[a] Cp. John 16. 20.
[b] ch. 2. 18, 23, 36.
[c] ch. 49. 4.
[d] Cp. ver. 25.
[e] Cited Matt. 2. 18.
[f] Josh. 18. 25.
[g] Cp. Gen. 35. 19, 20 & 48. 7 & 1 Sam. 10. 2.
[h] See ch. 30. 3.
[i] ch. 10. 20.
[j] Ps. 122. 6, 7.
[k] ch. 50. 7. Isai. 1. 26.
[l] Zech. 8. 3.
[m] ch. 38. 13.
[n] Ezra 1. 5. Hos. 1. 11.
[o] Ps. 36. 8. Cp. ver. 14.
[p] ch. 29. 11.
[q] Cp. ver. 9.
[r] ch. 9. 25.
[s] Ezek. 36. 11. Hos. 2. 23. Zech. 10. 9.
[t] Cp. Ps. 22. 30 & Isai. 53. 10.
[u] Ps. 80. 3. Lam. 5. 21.
[v] ch. 44. 27. Cp. ch. 32. 42.
[w] Deut. 30. 2.
[x] Cp. ver. 40. See ch. 1. 10.
[y] Ezek. 21. 12.
[z] Cp. ch. 3. 25.
[a] See ch. 24. 6.
[b] Ezek. 18. 2, 3. Cp. Lam. 5. 7.
[c] Cp. Prov. 3. 30.
[d] Ezek. 18. 4.
[e] S. of S. 5. 4. Isai. 16. 11.
[f] ver. 31—34, cited Heb. 8. 8—12.
[g] Cp. Isai. 57. 14 & 62. 10.
[h] Luke 22. 20. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
[i] ch. 50. 4, 5.

turn again, O virgin of Israel,
turn again to these thy cities.
22 [b]How long wilt thou go
hither and thither, about, [c]O thou back-
sliding daughter? for the LORD
hath created a new thing in the
earth, A woman shall encompass compass a
man.

23 Thus saith the LORD of
hosts, the God of Israel: Yet again Israel; As yet they
shall they use this speech in the
land of Judah and in the cities
thereof, [h]when I shall [2]bring
again their captivity: captivity; [j]The LORD
bless thee, [k]O habitation of jus-
tice, [l]O and mountain of holiness.
24 [m]And Judah and all the cities thereof there shall dwell in Judah itself,
shall dwell therein together; [m]the and in all the cities thereof together, hus-
bandmen, and they that go about forth
with flocks. 25 For I have [o]sati-
ated the weary soul, and every I have
sorrowful soul have I replenished. replenished every sorrowful soul. 26 Upon
this I awaked, and beheld; and
my sleep was sweet unto me.
27 [r]Behold, the days come, saith
the LORD, that [s]I will sow the
house of Israel and the house of
Judah with [t]the seed of man,
and with the seed of beast.
28 And it shall come to pass,
that [v]like as I have watched
over them them, [x]to pluck up up, and to
break down, and to overthrow throw down,
and to destroy, and to afflict;
[v]so will I watch over them them, [a]to
build build, and to plant, saith the
LORD. 29 [b]In those days they
shall say no more, [b]The fathers
have eaten sour grapes, a sour grape, and the
children's teeth are set on edge.
30 [d]But every one shall die for
his own iniquity: every man
that eateth the sour grapes, grape, his
teeth shall be set on edge.

31 [f]Behold, the days come,
saith the LORD, that I will make
[h]a new covenant with the house
of Israel, and with the house of
Judah: 32 not according to the

R.V. [1] Heb. *sound.* [2] Or, *return to*
A.V. * Heb. *sound.*

covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that [a]I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; [1]which my covenant they brake, *[d]although I was [2]an husband unto them, saith the LORD. 33 [g]But this is shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after Israel; After LORD; LORD, [g]I will put my law in their inward parts, and [h]in their heart will write it in their I write it. hearts; [j]and I will will be their God, and they shall be my people: people. 34 and And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: [l]for they shall all know me, [o]from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for [p]I will forgive their iniquity, and [q]their sin I will will I remember remember their sin no more. 35 Thus saith the LORD, which [r]giveth the sun for a light by day, and [t]the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which [3]stirreth up the sea, that divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; [u]the The LORD of hosts is his name: 36 [v]If these those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. 37 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, [y]then will I I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD. 38 [a]Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD [c]from the tower of Hananel Hananeel unto [e]the gate of the corner. 39 [f]And the measuring line shall yet go out straight onward unto forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall turn compass about unto Goah. to Goath. 40 [i]And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the [b]brook of Kidron, unto the corner of [c]the horse gate toward the east, [e]shall be holy unto the LORD; [f]it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

32 [1]The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD [i]in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, [k]which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar. 2 Now at that time For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet [m]was shut up in [n]the court of the guard, prison, which was in the king of Judah's house. 3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, [s]Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it; 4 [s]and Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, [w]but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes; 5 and [x]he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the LORD: [z]though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper?

6 And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 7 Behold, Hanamel Hanameel the son of [b]Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, [d]Buy thee my field that is in [g]Anathoth: [h]for the right of redemption is thine to buy it. 8 So Hanamel Hanameel mine uncle's son came to me in [n]the court of the guard prison according to

[a] Cp. Deut. 1. 31.
[b] See 2 Sam. 15. 23.
[c] 2 Chr. 23. 15.
[d] See ch. 3. 14.
[e] Isai. 52. 1. Joel 3. 17.
[f] Cp. ver. 28.
[g] ch. 32. 40. Ezek. 37. 26. Cited Heb. 10. 16.
[h] Ps. 37. 31. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
[i] Cp. ch. 37. 5, 11 & 39. 1, 2 & 52. 4 & 2 Kin. 25. 2.
[j] Hos. 2. 23. Zech. 8. 8 & 13. 9. Rev. 21. 7. See ch. 30. 22.
[k] Cp. ch. 52. 12 & 2 Kin. 25. 8.
[l] Isai. 54. 13.
[m] Ps. 88. 8.
[n] ver. 8, 12. ch. 33. 1 & 37. 21 & 38. 6, 13 & 39. 14. Cp. Neh. 3. 25.
[o] See ch. 6. 13.
[p] ch. 33. 8 & 36. 3 & 50. 20. Mic. 7. 18. Acts 10. 43. Rom. 11. 27. Cited Heb. 10. 17.
[q] Isai. 43. 25.
[r] Gen. 1. 16.
[s] ver. 25, 36, 43. ch. 21. 10 & 34. 2 & 37. 17 & 38. 3.
[t] See ver. 36.
[u] See ch. 10. 16.
[v] Cp. Ps. 148. 6 & Isai. 54. 9, 10. For ver. 36, 37, see ch. 33. 20—26.
[w] ch. 34. 3.
[x] ch. 39. 7 & 52. 11.
[y] Rom. 11. 1.
[z] Cp. ch. 21. 4 & 33. 5.
[a] ver. 27, 31.
[b] ch. 35. 4 (?).
[c] Neh. 3. 1 & 12. 39. Zech. 14. 10.
[d] ver. 25.
[e] 2 Kin. 14. 13.
[f] Ezek. 40. 3. Zech. 1. 16 & 2. 1, 2. Cp. Rev. 11. 1.
[g] ch. 1. 1 & 29. 27. Josh. 21. 18.
[h] Lev. 25. 25. Cp. Ruth 4. 4.
[i] Cp. ch. 7. 31, 32.

R.V. [1] Or, *forasmuch as they brake my covenant* [2] Or, *lord over them* [3] Or, *stilleth the sea, when &c.* See Is. 51. 15.
A.V. * Or, *should I have continued an husband unto them?*

the word of the LORD, and said
unto me, Buy my field, I pray
thee, that is in [c]Anathoth, which
is in the land (country) of Benjamin: for
the right of inheritance is thine,
and the redemption is thine;
buy it for thyself. Then I knew
that this was the word of the
LORD. 9 And I bought the field
that was in [c]Anathoth of Hanamel mine uncle's son,
of Hanameel my uncle's son, that *was* in Anathoth,
and [k]weighed him the money,
even *seventeen shekels of silver.
10 [m]And I †subscribed the deed (evidence),
[n]and sealed it, [o]and called (took) wit-
nesses, and [k]weighed him the
money in the balances. 11 So
I took the deed (evidence) of the pur-
chase, both that which was sealed, (sealed)
[1]*according to* the law and cus-
tom, and that which was open:
12 and I delivered (gave) the deed (evidence) of the
purchase unto [s]Baruch the son
of Neriah, the son of Mahseiah, (Maaseiah,) in
the presence (sight) of Hanamel (Hanameel) mine uncle's
son, and in the presence of [t]the
witnesses that subscribed the
deed (book) of the purchase, before all
the Jews that sat in [v]the court
of the guard. (prison.) 13 And I charged
[s]Baruch before them, saying,
14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Israel: (Israel:) Take these
deeds, (evidences,) this deed (evidence) of the pur-
chase, both that which is sealed,
and this deed (evidence) which is open, (open;) and
put them in an earthen vessel; (vessel,)
that they may continue many
days. 15 For thus saith the
LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: (Israel;)
Houses and [z]fields and vineyards
shall yet again be bought (be possessed again) in this land.
16 Now after (when) I had delivered
the deed (evidence) of the purchase unto
[b]Baruch the son of Neriah, I
prayed unto the LORD, saying,
17 Ah Lord GOD! behold, [c]thou
hast made the heaven and the
earth by thy great power and

a See ch. 21. 5.
b ver. 27. See Gen. 18. 14.
c See ver. 7.
d Ex. 20. 6 & 34. 7. Deut. 5. 9, 10.
e Ps. 79. 12. Isai. 65. 6.
f Isai. 9. 6.
g See ch. 10. 16.
h Isai. 28. 29.
i Cp. Ps. 66. 3, 5.
j See ch. 16. 17.
k Gen. 23. 16. Zech. 11. 12. Cp. Matt. 26. 15.
l See ch. 17. 10.
m ver. 44.
n Esth. 3. 12. Tobit 7. 14.
o ver. 25.
p Ps. 135. 9.
q 2 Sam. 7. 23. See Neh. 9. 10.
r Ex. 6. 6. Deut. 4. 34. 1 Chr. 17. 21.
s ch. 36. 4, 8, 10, 14, 26, 32 & 43. 3, 6 & 45. 1—3. Baruch 1. 1, 3.
t Cp. Isai. 8. 2.
u Deut. 26. 15. See Ex. 3. 8.
v See ver. 2.
w Neh. 9. 26, 27. See ch. 11. 8 & Dan. 9. 10—14.
x ch. 33. 4. 1 Mac. 6. 20, 51. See ch. 6. 6.
y See ver. 3.
z ver. 43.
a ver. 36. See ch. 14. 12.
b See ver. 12.
c Isai. 37. 16.
d ver. 7.
e ver. 10.

by [a]thy stretched out arm; (arm, *and*) [b]there
is nothing ‡too [2]hard for thee:
18 [d]which (Thou) shewest mercy (lovingkindness) unto
thousands, [d]and recompensest
the iniquity of the fathers [e]into
the bosom of their children after
them: the great, (Great,) [f]the mighty (Mighty) God,
[g]the LORD of hosts, (hosts,) is his name:
19 [h]great in counsel, and [i]mighty
in §work: [j]whose (for thine) eyes are open
upon all the ways of the sons of
men; (men:) [l]to give every one according
to his ways, and according to
the fruit of his doings: 20 which
(didst hast) set [p]signs and wonders in
the land of Egypt, even unto
this day, [3]both (and) in Israel, (Israel,) and among
other men; [q]and (madest hast made) thee a
name, as at this day; 21 [r]and
(didst bring hast brought) forth thy people Israel
out of the land of Egypt with
signs, and with wonders, and
with a strong hand, and [a]with
a stretched out arm, [r]and with
great terror; 22 and (gavest hast given) them
this land, [u]which thou didst
swear to their fathers to give
them, [u]a land flowing with milk
and honey; 23 and they came
in, and possessed it; [w]but they
obeyed not thy voice, neither
walked in thy law; they have
done nothing of all that thou
commandedst them to do: there-
fore thou hast caused all this
evil to come upon them: 24 be-
hold [x]the ‖mounts, they are come
unto the city to take it; and
[y]the city is given into the hand
of the Chaldeans, (Chaldeans,) that fight against
it, [a]because of the sword, and of
the famine, and of the pestilence:
and what thou hast spoken is
come to pass; and, behold, thou
seest it. 25 And thou hast said
unto me, O Lord GOD, [d]Buy
thee the field for money, [e]and
call (take) witnesses; whereas (**for) [y]the city

R.V. [1] Or, containing *the terms and conditions* [2] Or, *wonderful* [3] Or, *and*
A.V. * Or, *seven shekels and ten pieces of silver.* † Heb. *wrote in the book.* ‡ Or, *hid from thee.* § Heb. *doing.*
‖ Or, *engines of shot*, ch. 33. 4. ** Or, *though.*

is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, 27 Behold, I am the LORD, [c]the God of all flesh: [d]is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the LORD: LORD; [f]Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it: 29 and the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, [i]shall come and set this city on fire, fire on this city, and burn it, it [k]with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, [k]and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, [n]to provoke me to anger. 30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done that which was evil in my sight evil before me [p]from their youth: for the children of Israel have only [n]provoked me to anger [s]with the work of their hands, saith the LORD. 31 For this city hath been to me as *a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; [w]that I should remove it from before my face: face, 32 because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, [y]they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 33 [b]And they have turned unto me the †back, and not the face: and though I taught them, [d]rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened [e]to receive instruction. 34 But they set [g]their abominations in the house house, which is called by my name, to defile it. 35 And they built the high places of Baal, [a]which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, [b]to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through *the fire* unto Molech; [e]which I commanded them not, neither came it into my [1]mind, that they should do [g]this abomination; abomination, [h]to cause Judah to sin.

36 And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, [j]It is given shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: pestilence; 37 [l]Behold, I will gather them out of all the countries, [m]whither I have driven them in [o]mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, [q]and I will cause them to dwell safely: 38 [r]and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: 39 [t]and I will give them one heart heart, and one way, that they may fear me ‡for ever; ever, [u]for the good of them, and of their children after them: 40 [v]and I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away [2]§from them, to do them good; [x]and but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. 41 [z]Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, [a]and I will plant them in this land [3]‖assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul. 42 For thus saith the LORD: LORD; [c]Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them. 43 [f]And fields shall be bought in this land, [gg]whereof ye say, It is desolate, desolate without man or beast; [h]it is

a ch. 7. 31. See Josh. 18. 16.
b Lev. 18. 21.
c Num. 16. 22.
d See Gen. 18. 14.
e ch. 7. 31.
f ver. 3.
g See ch. 7. 30 & 23. 11.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 19.
i See ch. 21. 10
j See ver. 3.
k See ch. 19. 13.
l See ch. 23. 3.
m See ch. 8. 3.
n See ch. 7. 18.
o ch. 21. 5. Deut. 29. 28.
p ch. 3. 25.
q ch. 23. 6 & 33. 16. Ezek. 34. 25.
r See ch. 30. 22 & 31. 33.
s ch. 25 6, 7.
t Ezek. 11. 19, 20.
u Deut. 6. 24.
v ch. 50. 5. Ps. 89. 34. Isai. 55. 3. Ezek. 16. 60.
w 2 Kin. 23. 27 & 24. 3.
x See ch. 31. 33.
y ch. 2. 26.
z Cp. Deut. 28. 63.
a See ch. 24. 6.
b ch. 2. 27. Cp. Ezek. 8. 16. See ch. 7. 24.
c Cp. ch. 31. 28.
d See ch. 25. 3.
e See ch. 5. 3.
f ver. 15.
gg ch. 33. 10.
h See ver. 3.

R.V. 1 Heb. *heart.* 2 Heb. *from after them.* 3 Heb. *in truth.*
A.V. * Heb. *for my anger.* † Heb. *neck.* ‡ Heb. *all days.* § Heb. *from after them.* ‖ Heb. *in truth*, or, *stability.*

given into the hand of the Chaldeans. 44 Men shall buy fields for money, and [b]subscribe (the deeds, evidences,) and [b]seal them, and (call, take witnesses, witnesses) [c]in the land of Benjamin, [c]and in the places about Jerusalem, [c]and in the cities of Judah, [c]and in the cities of the (hill country, mountains,) [c]and in the cities of the (lowland, valley,) [c]and in the cities of the (South: south:) for [e]I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

33 1 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet [g]shut up in the court of the (guard, prison,) saying, 2 Thus saith [h]the LORD (that doeth it, the maker thereof,) the LORD that (formeth it, formed it,) to establish it; *[j]the LORD is his (name: name;) 3 [k]Call unto me, and I will answer thee, [l]and (will) shew thee great (things, and and †mighty) [1]difficult, [l]which thou knowest not. 4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are (broken thrown) down (to make a defence against) [p]the mounts, and (against by) the (sword: sword;) 5 They come [r]to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain [s]in mine anger and in my fury, [u]and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city. 6 [x]Behold, I will bring it [2]health and cure, and I will cure (them; them,) and (I will will) reveal unto them (the) abundance of peace and truth. 7 [o]And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, [z]and will build them, [b]as at the first. 8 And [c]I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; [f]and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned (against me), and whereby they have transgressed against me. 9 [a]And (this city it) shall be to me (for) a name of joy, (for) a praise and (for a glory, an honour) before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto (them, them:) and (they) shall [d]fear and tremble for all the (good goodness) and for all the (peace prosperity) that I procure unto it. 10 Thus saith the (LORD: Yet again LORD; Again) there shall be heard in this place, [f](whereof which) ye (say, It is waste, say *shall be* desolate) without man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without (man man,) and without (inhabitant inhabitant,) and without beast, 11 [i]the voice of (joy joy,) and the voice of gladness, the voice of the (bridegroom bridegroom,) and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that (shall) say, [m](Give thanks to Praise) the LORD of (hosts, hosts:) for the LORD is (good, good;) for his mercy *endureth* for ever: *and of them* that (shall) bring (*sacrifices of* [n]thanksgiving the sacrifice of praise) into the house of the LORD. [o]For I will cause (the captivity of the land to return to return the captivity of the land,) as at the first, saith the LORD. 12 Thus saith the LORD of (hosts: [q]Yet again shall there be hosts; Again) in this place, which is (waste, desolate) without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, (shall be) [t]an habitation of shepherds [v]causing their flocks to lie down. 13 [w]In the cities of the (hill country, mountains,) [w]in the cities of the (lowland, vale,) [w]and in the cities of the (South, south,) [w]and in the land of Benjamin, [w]and in the places about Jerusalem, [w]and in the cities of Judah, [y]shall the flocks (again pass pass again) under the hands [a]of him that telleth them, saith the LORD.

14 [d]Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [e]I will perform that good (word thing) which I have (spoken concerning promised unto) the house of Israel and (concerning to) the house of

a See ch. 13. 11.
b ver. 10.
c See ch. 17. 26.
d Cp. Ps. 130. 4 & Isai. 60. 5.
e See ch. 30. 3.
f ch. 32. 43.
g See ch. 32. 2.
h Cp. Isai. 37. 26.
i See ch. 7. 34.
j Cp. ch. 16. 21 & Ex. 6. 3 & Ps. 83. 18 & Amos 4. 13.
k ch. 29. 12. Ps. 91. 15.
l Isai. 48. 6.
m 1 Chr. 16. 34. Ps. 106. 1 & 107. 1. Isai. 12. 4.
n ch. 30. 19. Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 107. 22.
o See ch. 30. 3.
p ch. 32. 24. 1 Mac. 6. 20, 51.
q Cp. Ezek. 36. 11.
r Cp. ch. 32. 5.
s Ezek. 22. 20.
t Cp. ch. 31. 24 & 50. 19 & Isai. 65. 10 & Ezek. 34. 14, 15.
u Deut. 31. 17, 18.
v S. of S. 1. 7.
w See ch. 17. 26.
x ch. 30. 17.
y Cp. Lev. 27. 32.
z See ch. 24. 6.
a Cp. John 10. 3.
b Isai. 1. 26.
c Ezek. 36. 25. Cp. Ps. 51. 2, 7 & Heb. 9. 13, 14.
d For ver. 14—16, see ch. 23. 5, 6.
e ch. 29. 10.
f See ch. 31. 34.

R.V. [1] Heb. *fenced in.* [2] Or, *healing*
A.V. * Or, JEHOVAH. † Or, *hidden.*

Judah. 15 In those days, and
at that time, will I cause a the
[a]Branch of righteousness to grow
up unto David; and he shall
execute judgement judgment and righteous-
ness in the land. 16 In those
days shall Judah be saved, [b]and
Jerusalem shall dwell safely:
and this is *the name* whereby wherewith she
shall be called, *[d]The LORD is our
righteousness. 17 For thus saith
the LORD: LORD; 1†[e]David shall never
want a man to sit upon the
throne of the house of Israel;
18 [h]neither shall the priests the
Levites want a man before me
to offer burnt offerings, and to
burn 2oblations, kindle meat offerings, and to do sacri-
fice continually. 19 And the word
of the LORD came unto Jeremiah,
saying, 20 [j]Thus saith the LORD: LORD;
[k]If ye can break my covenant of
the day, and my covenant of the
night, [m]so and that there should not
be day and night in their season;
21 [o]then may also my covenant
be broken with David my serv-
ant, that he should not have a
son to reign upon his throne;
and with the Levites the priests,
my ministers. 22 As [p]the host
of heaven cannot be numbered,
[p]neither the sand of the sea
measured; measured: so will I multiply the
seed of David my servant, and
the Levites that minister unto
me. 23 And Moreover the word of the
LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,
24 Considerest thou not what
this people have spoken, saying,
The two families which the
LORD did choose, hath chosen, he hath even cast
them off? thus do they despise they have despised my
people, that they should be
no more a nation before them.
25 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [u]If my
covenant of day and night *stand* not,
be not with day and night, *and*
if I have not appointed the

a ch. 23. 5. Cp. Isai. 4. 2 & 11. 1.
b ch. 23. 6 & 32. 37.
c ver. 7, 11. See ch. 30. 3.
d ch. 23. 6.
e 2 Sam. 7. 16. 1 Kin. 2. 4. Ps. 89. 3, 4.
f ch. 39. 1 & 52. 4. 2 Kin. 25. 1.
g ch. 1. 15. Cp. ch. 51. 28.
h Cp. Isai. 66. 21.
i 2 Kin. 25. 2.
j For ver. 20—26, see ch. 31. 36, 37.
k ver. 25. Cp. Isai. 54. 9.
l See ch. 21. 10.
m Gen. 8. 22. Ps. 72. 5.
n See ch. 32. 4.
o Ps. 89. 34.
p Gen. 22. 17.
q Cp. ch. 38. 17, 20 & 39. 4, 7.
r 1 Sam. 31. 12. 2 Chr. 21. 19.
s 2 Chr. 16. 14.
t Cp. ch. 22. 18.
u Ps. 74. 16, 17 & 104. 19.

ordinances of heaven and earth;
26 then will I also cast away the
seed of Jacob, and of David my
servant, so that I will not take
any of his seed to be rulers over
the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and
Jacob: [c]for I will [3]cause their
captivity to return, and will have
mercy on them.

34 1 The word which came
unto Jeremiah from the
LORD, when [f]Nebuchad-
nezzar king of Babylon, and all
his army, [g]and all the kingdoms
of the earth that were under ‡of his do-
minion, and all the peoples, people, fought
against Jerusalem, and against
all the cities thereof, saying: saying, 2 Thus
saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Israel;
Go, Go and speak to [i]Zedekiah king
of Judah, and tell him, Thus
saith the LORD, LORD; [l]Behold, I will
give this city into the hand of
the king of Babylon, and he
shall burn it with fire: 3 [n]and
thou shalt not escape out of his
hand, but shalt surely be taken,
and delivered into his hand;
[n]and thine eyes shall behold the
eyes of the king of Babylon, and
§he shall speak with thee mouth
to mouth, and thou shalt go to
Babylon. 4 Yet hear the word
of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of
Judah: [q]thus Judah; Thus saith the LORD concerning of
thee, [q]Thou shalt not die by the
sword; sword: 5 But thou shalt die in peace; peace:
[r]and with the burnings of thy
fathers, the former kings which
were before thee, so shall they
[s]make a burning burn *odours* for thee; [t]and they
shall will lament thee, *saying*, Ah
lord! for I have spoken pronounced the
word, saith the LORD. 6 Then
Jeremiah the prophet spake all
these words unto Zedekiah king
of Judah in Jerusalem, 7 when
the king of Babylon's army

R.V. 1 Heb. *There shall not be cut off from David.* 2 Or, *meal offerings* 3 Or, *return to their captivity*
A.V. * Heb. *Jehovah-tsidkenu.* † Heb. *There shall not be cut off from David.* ‡ Heb. *the dominion of his hand.*
§ Heb. *his mouth shall speak to thy mouth.*

fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against [b]Lachish Lachish, and against [c]Azekah; Azekah: [d]for these alone defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah as [g]fenced cities.

8 The This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah [j]had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, [a]to proclaim liberty unto them; 9 [k]that every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; [l]that none should serve himself of them, *to wit*, of a Jew his brother: brother. 10 and Now when all the princes princes, and all the people obeyed, people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more; more, then they obeyed, and let them go: go. 11 but afterwards But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, [k]whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids: handmaids. 12 therefore Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Israel; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that [r]I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of [1]bondage, bondmen, saying, 14 [t]At the end of seven years ye shall let let ye go every man his brother that is an Hebrew, which [2*]hath been sold unto thee; thee, and when he hath served thee six years, [k]thou shalt let him go free from thee: but [w]your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear. 15 And ye were [†]now turned,

[a] ver. 15, 17. Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 10. Cp. Isai. 61. 1.
[b] Josh. 10. 3.
[c] Josh. 10. 10 & 15. 35.
[d] 2 Kin. 18. 13.
[e] ver. 8. Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 3.
[f] See ch. 7. 10.
[g] ch. 4. 5.
[h] Lev. 18. 21 & 19. 12.
[i] ver. 11.
[j] ver. 15.
[k] See Lev. 25. 39—46.
[l] Cp. Neh. 5. 8.
[m] Cp. Matt. 7. 2 & Gal. 6. 7 & James 2. 13.
[n] See ch. 14. 12.
[o] See ch. 15. 4.
[p] Cp. Gen. 15. 10.
[q] ch. 29. 2.
[r] Ex. 20. 2.
[s] See ch. 22. 25.
[t] Ex. 21. 2. Deut. 15. 12.
[u] See ch. 7. 33.
[v] Cp. ver. 2, 4, 8.
[w] ch. 7. 24, 26 & 11. 8 & 17. 23 & 25. 4 & 35. 15 & 44. 5.
[x] ch. 37. 5, 11.

and had done that which is right in mine eyes, my sight, in [a]proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and [e]ye had made a covenant before me in the [f]house [‡]which is called by my name: 16 but ye turned [h]and profaned polluted my name, and [i]caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, [i]whom ye he had let go free set at liberty at their pleasure, to return; and ye return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids. 17 Therefore thus saith the LORD: LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, [e]to proclaim in proclaiming liberty, every man one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: [m]behold, I proclaim unto you a liberty, a liberty for you, saith the LORD, [n]to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and [o]I will make you [§]to be [3]tossed to and fro among removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. 18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of [e]the covenant which they had made before me, [4]when [p]they cut the calf in twain twain, and passed between the parts thereof; thereof, 19 the princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, [q]the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf; 20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, [s]and into the hand of them that seek their life: [u]and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth. 21 And [v]Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, [x]which are gone

R.V. [1] Heb. *bondmen.* [2] Or, *hath sold himself* [3] Or, *a terror unto* [4] Heb. *the calf which they cut &c.*
A.V. [*] Or, *hath sold himself.* [†] Heb. *to day.* [‡] Heb. *whereupon my name is called.* [§] Heb. *for a removing.*

up from you. 22 Behold, [a]I will command, saith the LORD, and [b]cause them to return to this city; [b]and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: [c]and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation, desolation [d]without an inhabitant.

35 1 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of [e]Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah, saying, 2 Go unto the house of the [g]Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of [i]the chambers, and give them wine to drink. 3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habazziniah, Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites; 4 and I brought them into the house of the LORD, into [i]the chamber of the sons of Hanan Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, [l]the a man of God, which was by [i]the chamber of the princes, which was above [i]the chamber of [m]Maaseiah the son of [n]Shallum, [o]the keeper of the [1*]door: 5 and I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites bowls pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine. 6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for [q]Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons, sons for ever: 7 neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; [t]that ye may live many days in the land wherein where ye sojourn. be strangers. 8 And we have Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters; 9 nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed: 10 but we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us. 11 But it came to pass, [f]when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of [h]the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of [h]the army of the Syrians; Syrians: [j]so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, 13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel; Go, Go and say to tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, [k]Will ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD. 14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons, sons not to drink wine, are performed, and performed; for unto this day they drink none, for they but obey their father's commandment: but notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, [p]rising up early and speaking; and but ye have not hearkened hearkened not unto me. 15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, [p]rising up early and sending them, saying, [r]Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and [s]go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: [u]but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me. 16 Forasmuch as Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have per-

a Isai. 10. 6.
b ch. 37. 8 & 38. 3.
c ch. 9. 11. Cp. Ecclus. 49. 6.
d See ch. 4. 7.
e ch. 25. 1.
f ch. 46. 2. 2 Kin. 24. 1. Cp. ver. 1.
g 1 Chr. 2. 55.
h 2 Kin. 24. 2.
i 1 Kin. 6. 5, 6. 1 Chr. 9. 26, 33. 1 Mac. 4. 38, 57, al.
j Cp. ver. 7.
k See ch. 5. 3.
l Cp. Deut. 33. 1.
m ch. 21. 1 & 29. 25 & 37. 3.
n ch. 32. 7 (?).
o 2 Kin. 12. 9 & 25. 18.
p See ch. 25. 3.
q 2 Kin. 10. 15, 23.
r 2 Kin. 17. 13. See ch. 18. 11.
s See ch. 7. 6.
t Cp. Ex. 20. 12 & Eph. 6. 2, 3.
u See ch. 34. 14.

R.V. 1 Heb. *threshold.*
A.V. * Heb. *threshold*, or, *vessel.*

formed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me: 17 therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel: Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: [d]because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; [d]and I have called unto them, but they have not answered. 18 And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you: 19 therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: *Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man [h]to stand before me for ever.

36 1 And it came to pass in the [i]fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Take thee [a]a roll of a book, and [l]write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and [m]against Judah, [n]and against all the nations, [p]from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day. 3 [f]It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; [g]that they may return every man from his evil way; [u]that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin. 4 Then Jeremiah called [b]Baruch the son of Neriah; and [b]Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon [a]a roll of a book. 5 And Jeremiah commanded [b]Baruch, saying, [c]I am [1]shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD: 6 therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD'S house [e]upon [2]the fast day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities. 7 [f]It may be [3]†they will present their supplication before the LORD, [g]and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people. 8 And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD'S house.

9 Now it came to pass [j]in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, king of Judah, [k]in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem, [o]proclaimed a fast before the LORD. 10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in [q]the chamber of Gemariah the son of [r]Shaphan [s]the scribe, in the upper court, [t]at the ‡entry of the new gate of the LORD'S house, in the ears of all the people. 11 And when Micaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of [r]Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD, 12 Then he

a Ezra 6. 2. Ps. 40. 7. Ezek. 2. 9. Zech. 5. 1, 2.
b See ch. 32. 12.
c ch. 32. 2 & 33. 1 & 39. 15.
d Cp. Isai. 50. 2.
e Cp. ver. 9.
f ch. 26. 3. Ezek. 12. 3. Zeph. 2. 3. Cp. Amos 5. 15.
g Cp. ch. 18. 8.
h See ch. 15. 1.
i ch. 25. 1 & 45. 1. Cp. ver. 9.
j Cp. ver. 1.
k ver. 22.
l ch. 30. 2. Cp. ch. 51. 60.
m ch. 25. 2.
n See ch. 25. 15—26 & ch. 46—ch. 51.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 3.
p ch. 1. 2 & 25. 3.
q Cp. ch. 35. 2.
r ch. 26. 24 & 40. 5. 2 Chr. 34. 8, 15, 18.
s Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 18 & mg.
t ch. 26. 10.
u See ch. 31. 34.

R.V. 1 Or, *restrained* 2 Or, *a fast day* 3 Heb. *their supplication will fall.*
A.V. * Heb. *There shall not a man be cut off from Jonadab the son of Rechab to stand, &c.* † Heb. *their supplication shall fall.* ‡ Or, *door.*

went down into the king's house,
into the scribe's chamber: and,
lo, [a]all the princes sat there,
even [b]Elishama [a]the scribe, and
[c]Delaiah the son of Shemaiah,
and [c]Elnathan [d]the son of Ach-
bor, and [e]Gemariah the son of
[g]Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son
of [h]Hananiah, and all the princes.
13 Then Micaiah (Michaiah) declared unto
them all the words that he had
heard, when Baruch read the
book in the ears of the people.
14 Therefore all the princes sent
Jehudi the son of Nethaniah,
the son of [j]Shelemiah, the son
of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying,
Take in thine hand the roll
wherein thou hast read in the
ears of the people, and come.
So Baruch the son of Neriah
took the roll in his hand, and
came unto them. 15 And they
said unto him, Sit down now,
and read it in our ears.* So
Baruch read it in their ears.
16 Now it came to pass, when
they had heard all the words,
they (were afraid both / turned in fear) one (toward another, / and other,)
and said unto Baruch, [q]We will
surely tell the king of all these
words. 17 And they asked Baruch,
saying, Tell us now, How didst
thou write all these words at
his mouth? 18 Then Baruch
answered them, He pronounced
all these words unto me with
his mouth, [r]and I wrote them
with ink in the book. 19 Then
said the princes unto Baruch, Go,
hide thee, thou and Jeremiah;
and let no man know where ye
be. 20 And they went in to the
king into the (court; / court,) but they (had)
laid up the roll in [t]the chamber
of Elishama the (scribe; / scribe,) and (they)
told all the words in the ears of
the king. 21 So the king sent
Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he

a ver. 10.
b ver. 20. ch. 41. 1. 2 Kin. 25. 25.
c ver. 25.
d ch. 26. 22.
e Amos 3. 15.
f ver. 9. 1 Mac. 1. 54, 59. Cp. John 10. 22.
g See ver. 10.
h ch. 28. 1 (?).
i Cp. ver. 16.
j ver. 26. ch. 37. 3, 13 & 38. 1.
k See Josh. 7. 6.
l ver. 12.
m Cp. Isai. 59. 16.
n ch. 38. 6 & mg. for mg. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 26 & Zeph. 1. 8.
o ver. 14.
p See ch. 45. 1—3.
q ver. 20.
r ver. 32. Cp. Rom. 16. 22.
s See ch. 26. 9.
t ver. 12.

took it out of (the chamber of Elishama / Elishama the scribe's) (the scribe. / chamber.) And Jehudi read it in
the ears of the king, and in the
ears of all the princes which
stood beside the king. 22 Now
the king sat in [e]the (winter house / winterhouse) [f]in
the ninth month: and *there was
a fire* (in / on) the (brasier / hearth) burning before
him. 23 And it came to pass, *that*
when Jehudi had read three or
four [1]leaves, (that / he) (*the king* / he) cut it with
the penknife, and cast it into the
fire that was (in / on) the (brasier, / hearth,) until
all the roll was consumed in the
fire that was (in / on) the (brasier. / hearth.) 24 [i](And / Yet)
they were not afraid, [k]nor rent
their garments, neither the king,
nor any of his servants that
heard all these words. 25 (More- / Never-)
(over / theless) [l]Elnathan and Delaiah and
Gemariah had [m]made intercession
to the king that he would not
burn the roll: but he would not
hear them. 26 (And / But) the king com-
manded Jerahmeel [2]the [n](king's / son) *(of / son,)
Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of
Azriel, and [o]Shelemiah the son
of Abdeel, to take [p]Baruch the
scribe and Jeremiah the prophet:
but the LORD hid them.
27 Then the word of the LORD
came to Jeremiah, after that the
king had burned the roll, and
the words which Baruch wrote
at the mouth of Jeremiah, say-
ing, 28 Take thee again another
roll, and write in it all the for-
mer words that were in the first
roll, which Jehoiakim the king
of Judah hath burned. 29 And
(concerning / thou shalt say to) Jehoiakim king of
Judah (thou shalt say, / LORD:) Thus saith the
LORD; Thou hast burned this roll,
saying, [s]Why hast thou written
therein, saying, The king of
Babylon shall certainly come
and destroy this land, and shall
cause to cease from thence man
and beast? 30 Therefore thus

R.V. [1] Or, *columns* [2] Or, *the son of Hammelech*
A.V. * Or, *of the king.*

saith the LORD concerning of Jehoiakim king of Judah: Judah; [b]He shall have none [c]to sit upon the throne of David: [d]and his dead body [c]shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost. 31 [f]And I will *punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them, them; but they hearkened not. 32 Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to [k]Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who [l]wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many †like words.

37 1 [o]And king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned as king, instead of [p]Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, [r]whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah. 2 [s]But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake ‡by the prophet Jeremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the king sent [x]Jehucal the son of [y]Shelemiah, Shelemiah, and [z]Zephaniah the son of [a]Maaseiah the priest, priest, to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, [g]Pray now unto the LORD our God for us. 4 [d]Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: [e]for they had not put him into prison. 5 [f]And Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when [gg]the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, [a]they brake up departed from Jerusalem. 6 Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying, 7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Israel; Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that [g]sent you unto me to inquire of me; Behold, [h]Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to help you, [i]shall return to Egypt into their own land. 8 And [j]the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight against this city; [j]and they shall city, and take it, and burn it with fire. 9 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; Deceive not [1§]yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart. 10 [m]For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained but [2‖n]wounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and [j]burn this city with fire.

11 And it came to pass pass, that when [q]the army of the Chaldeans was** broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army, 12 then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into [t]the land of Benjamin, ††[u]to receive his separate portion [3]there, himself thence [v]in the midst of the people. 13 And when he was in [w]the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Irijah, the son of [b]Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he laid hold on took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, [c]Thou fallest away to the Chaldeans. 14 Then said Jeremiah, It is ‡‡false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans; but Chaldeans. But he hearkened not to him: so Irijah laid hold on took Jeremiah, and brought him to [h]the princes. 15 And Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, [i]and

a ver. 11. ch. 34. 21.
b Cp. ch. 22. 30.
c Cp. ch. 22. 2, 4.
d Cp. ch. 22. 19.
e Cp. Baruch 2. 25.
f Cp. ch. 1. 16.
g Cp. ch. 21. 2.
h Cp. Ezek. 29. 2, 6.
i Cp. ch. 46. 17 & 2 Kin. 24. 7 & Lam. 4. 17.
j ch. 34. 22.
k See ver. 4.
l ver. 18.
m Cp. ch. 21. 4.
n Cp. ch. 51. 4 (for mg.) & Lam. 4. 9 (for mg.).
o 2 Kin. 24. 17. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
p ch. 22. 24.
q ver. 5.
r Cp. Ezek. 17. 13.
s See 2 Chr. 36. 12—14.
t ch. 1. 1 & 32. 8.
u Cp. ch. 32. 9.
v ver. 4. ch. 39. 14.
w ch. 38. 7. Zech. 14. 10.
x Cp. ch. 36. 1.
y ver. 13. ch. 38. 1.
z See ch. 21. 1.
a See ch. 35. 4.
b ver. 3. ch. 38. 1.
c Cp. ch. 21. 9 & 38. 19 & 39. 9 & 52. 15.
d Cp. Num. 27. 17.
e Cp. ch. 32. 2 & 33. 1.
f Cp. Ezek. 17. 15.
gg ch. 32. 2.
h ch. 36. 12.
i Cp. Heb. 11. 36.

R.V. 1 Heb. your souls. 2 Heb. thrust through. 3 Heb. from thence.
A.V. through. * Heb. visit upon. † Heb. as they. ‡ Heb. by the hand of the prophet. § Heb. souls. ‖ Heb. thrust ** Heb. made to ascend. †† Or, to slip away from thence in the midst of the people. ‡‡ Heb. falsehood, or, a lie.

put him in prison in the house
of Jonathan the scribe; for they
had made that the prison.
16 [b]When Jeremiah was come
into the [1]dungeon house, and into
the *cells, cabins, and Jeremiah had re-
mained there many days; 17 then
Zedekiah the king sent, and
fetched him took him out: and the king asked
him [d]secretly in his house, and
said, Is there any word from
the LORD? And Jeremiah said,
There is. He said also, [g]Thou is: for, said he, thou shalt be
delivered into the hand of the
king of Babylon. 18 Moreover
Jeremiah said unto king Zedek-
iah, Wherein What have I sinned offended against
thee, or against thy servants, or
against this people, [i]that ye have
put me in prison? 19 [j]Where now are are now your prophets which pro-
phesied unto you, saying, The
king of Babylon shall not come
against you, nor against this
land? 20 And now hear, Therefore hear now, I pray
thee, O my lord the king: †[n]let
my supplication, I pray thee,
[2]be accepted before thee; [p]that
thou cause me not to return to
the house of Jonathan the scribe,
lest I die there. 21 Then Zedek-
iah the king commanded, and commanded that they
committed should commit Jeremiah into [v]the
court of the guard, and prison, and that they
gave should give him daily a loaf piece of bread
out of the bakers' street, [x]until
all the bread in the city was were
spent. Thus Jeremiah remained
in [v]the court of the guard. prison.

38 1 And Then Shephatiah the son
of Mattan, and Gedaliah
the son of Pashhur, Pashur, [y]and Jucal
the son of Shelemiah, and [z]Pashhur Pashur
the son of Malchiah, Malchijah, heard the
words that Jeremiah spake had spoken
unto all the people, saying,
2 Thus saith the LORD, [a]He that
abideth remaineth in this city shall die by
the sword, by the famine, and
by the pestilence: [a]but he that
goeth forth to the Chaldeans
shall live, and his life shall be unto him live; for he shall have his life for
a prey, and he shall live. 3 Thus
saith the LORD, [c]This city shall
surely be given into the hand
of the army of the king of Babylon, and he king of Babylon's army, which
shall take it. 4 Then Therefore the princes
said unto the king, [e]Let this man, we
pray thee, let this man be put to death; [f]forasmuch as death: for thus
he weakeneth the hands of the
men of war that remain in this
city, and the hands of all the
people, in speaking such words
unto them: for this man seeketh
not [h]the ‡welfare of this people,
but the hurt. 5 And Then Zedekiah
the king said, Behold, he is in
your hand: [k]for the king is
not he that can do any thing
against you. 6 Then took they
Jeremiah, [l]and cast him into
the [3]dungeon of Malchiah Malchijah [4]the
king's son, son §of Hammelech, that was in [m]the
court of the guard prison: and they let
down Jeremiah [o]with cords.
[q]And in the dungeon there was
no water, but mire: and so [r]Jer-
emiah sank sunk in the mire. 7 Now
when [s]Ebed-melech [t]the Ethio-
pian, [u]an eunuch, one of the eunuchs which was in
the king's house, heard that they
had put Jeremiah in the dun-
geon; the king then sitting [w]in
the gate of Benjamin; 8 [s]Ebed-
melech went forth out of the
king's house, and spake to the
king, saying, 9 My lord the king,
these men have done evil in all
that they have done to Jeremiah
the prophet, whom they have
cast into the dungeon; and [5]‖he
is like to die for hunger in the place
where he is because of [aa]the famine: [b]for
there is no more bread in the
city. 10 Then the king com-
manded [s]Ebed-melech the Ethi-

a ch. 21. 9. Cp. ver. 17, 18.
b See ch. 38. 6—14.
c See ch. 32. 3.
d ch. 38. 16.
e ch. 26. 11.
f See ch. 6. 24.
g See ch. 21. 7.
h Cp. ch. 33. 9.
i ver. 15.
j Cp. ch. 28. 2, 11, 17.
k See ver. 24—28.
l ch. 37. 16. Cp. Ecclus. 49. 7.
m See ch. 32. 2.
n Cp. ch. 38. 26.
o ver. 11, 13.
p Cp. ch. 38. 28.
q Cp. Gen. 37. 24 & Zech. 9. 11.
r Cp. Ps. 69. 14.
s ch. 39. 16.
t Cp. Acts 8. 27.
u ch. 29. 2. Isai. 56. 3, 4.
v See ch. 32. 2.
w See ch. 37. 13.
x ch. 38. 9 & 52. 6. Ezek. 4. 10, 16.
y Cp. ch. 37. 3.
z See ch. 20. 1.
aa ch. 11. 22. Cp. ch. 14. 16, 18 & 19. 9.
b Cp. ch. 37. 21.

R.V. 1 Or, *house of the pit* 2 Heb. *fall.* 3 Or, *pit* 4 Or, *the son of Hammelech* 5 Heb. *he is dead.*
A.V. * Or, *cells.* † Heb. *let my supplication fall.* ‡ Heb. *peace.* § Or, *of the king.*
‖ Heb. *he will die.*

opian, saying, Take from hence thirty men *with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.
11 So [b]Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down [d]by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.
12 And [b]Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so. 13 So they drew up Jeremiah [d]with the cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in [h]the court of the guard. prison.
14 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the †third entry that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me. 15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, thou wilt / wilt thou not hearken unto me. / me? 16 So Zedekiah the king sware [k]secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, [l]As the LORD liveth, [m]that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of [n]these men that seek thy life. 17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel: / Israel; [g]If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto [p]the king of Babylon's princes, [q]then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house: 18 but if thou wilt not go forth to [p]the king of Babylon's princes, [a]then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, [a]and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.
19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews [c]that are fallen away to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and [e]they mock me. 20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, in that which I speak unto thee: [f]so it shall be well with / unto thee, and thy soul shall live.
21 But if thou refuse to [g]go forth, this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me: 22 Behold, / And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those women shall say, [1]‡[i]Thy familiar friends have [2]set thee on, and have prevailed over thee: / against thee: now that thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.
23 And / So they shall bring out all thy wives and [j]thy children to the Chaldeans: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and [3]§thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire. 24 Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die. 25 But if [o]the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king; / king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death: / death; also what the king said unto thee: 26 then thou shalt say unto them, [r]I [4]presented my supplication before

a See ch. 21. 10.
b ver. 7.
c See ch. 37. 13.
d ver. 6.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 4 (mg.).
f ch. 40. 9.
g ver. 2, 21. Cp. ch. 27. 12, 13 & 2 Kin. 24. 12.
h ver. 6.
i See ch. 20. 10. Cp. Obad. 7 (for mg.).
j ch. 39. 6 & 41. 10 & 43. 6.
k ch. 37. 17.
l See Ruth 3. 13.
m Cp. Isai. 57. 16.
n See ver. 1—9.
o Cp. ver. 5.
p ch. 39. 3.
q Cp. ch. 34. 4, 5.
r Cp. ch. 37. 20.

R.V. [1] Heb. *The men of thy peace.* [2] Or, *deceived thee* [3] Heb. *thou shalt burn &c.* [4] Heb. *caused to fall.*
A.V. * Heb. *in thine hand.* † Or, *principal.* ‡ Heb. *Men of thy peace.* § Heb. *thou shalt burn, &c.*

the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there. 27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So *they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not [1]perceived. 28 So Jeremiah abode [f]in the court of the guard prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken. taken:

And it came to pass and he was *there* when Jerusalem was taken, taken. 1 [t](in In the ninth

39 year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it; it. 2 *And* in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, a breach was made in the city:) the city was broken up. 3 that And all [l]the princes of the king of Babylon came in, [m]and sat in the middle gate, even Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, [2o]Rab-saris, Nergal-sharezer, [2]Rab-mag, with all the rest residue of the princes of the king of Babylon. 4 And it came to pass pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah and all the men of war saw them, saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of [s]the Arabah. plain. 5 But the army of the Chaldeans Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in [w]the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadrezzar Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon to [a]Riblah in the land of Hamath, [y]and where he [3]†gave judgement judgment upon him. 6 Then the king of Babylon [b]slew the sons of Zedekiah in [a]Riblah before his eyes: [b]also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah. 7 [c]Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him in fetters, ‡with chains, to carry him to Babylon. 8 [d]And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, [e]and brake down the walls of Jerusalem. 9 Then [g]Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the §[h]captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the residue remnant of the people that remained in the city, the deserters also, and those [j]that fell away, away, that fell to him, and with the residue rest of the people that remained. 10 But Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard [k]left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields ‖at the same time. 11 Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah **to Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard, saying, 12 [n]Take him, and ††look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee. 13 So Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and [p]Nebushazban, Nebushasban, Rab-saris, and Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, [p]and all the chief officers king of the king of Babylon. Babylon's princes; 14 Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of [q]the court of the guard, prison, and committed him unto [r]Gedaliah the son of [t]Ahikam, Ahikam the son of [u]Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so [v]he dwelt among the people.

15 Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, [x]while he was shut up in the court of the guard, prison, saying, 16 Go, Go and speak to [z]Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of

[a] See 2 Kin. 23. 33.
[b] ch. 52. 10.
[c] Cp. ch. 32. 4 & Ezek. 12. 13.
[d] See ch. 21. 10.
[e] Neh. 1. 3. Cp. Ps. 80. 12 & Isai. 5. 5.
[f] See ch. 32. 2.
[g] ch. 40. 1 & 52. 12. 2 Kin. 25. 8.
[h] Gen. 37. 36.
[i] For ver. 1—10, see ch. 52. 4—16 & 2 Kin. 25. 1—12.
[j] See ch. 37. 13.
[k] ch. 40. 7. 2 Kin. 25. 12.
[l] ch. 38. 17, 18, 22.
[m] Cp. ch. 1. 15.
[n] ch. 40. 4.
[o] ver. 13. 2 Kin. 18. 17.
[p] Cp. ver. 3.
[q] ch. 38. 28. See ch. 32. 2.
[r] ch. 43. 6. See ch. 40. 5—9, 11—16 & 41. 1—4, 6 & 2 Kin. 25. 22—25.
[s] See Deut. 1. 1.
[t] 2 Kin. 22. 12.
[u] 2 Kin. 22. 3.
[v] ch. 37. 12.
[w] Josh. 5. 10.
[x] ch. 36. 5 & 38. 13.
[y] Cp. Ezek. 17. 15.
[z] See ch. 38. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *reported* [2] Titles of officers. [3] Heb. *spake judgements with him.* See ch. 12. 1.
A.V. * Heb. *they were silent from him.* † Heb. *spake with him judgments.* ‡ Heb. *with two brasen chains*, or, *fetters.*
§ Or, *chief marshal.* Heb. *chief of the executioners*, or, *slaughtermen:* and so ver. 10, 11, &c. ‖ Heb. *in that day.* ** Heb. *by the hand of.* †† Heb. *set thine eyes upon him.*

hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; [a]Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and [c]not for good; and they [1]shall be accomplished before thee in that day. in that day before thee. 17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men [d]of whom thou art afraid. 18 For I will surely save deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy [g]life shall be for a prey unto thee: [j]because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

40 1 The word which that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, [l]after that Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had let him go from [n]Ramah, when he had taken him being [o]bound in *chains among all the that were carried captives away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon. 2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, [q]The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place: place. 3 and Now the LORD hath brought it, and done according as he spake; hath said: [t]because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you. 4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from [o]the chains which are †were upon thine hand. [v]If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come, come; and ‡I will look well unto thee; thee: [v]but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: [y]behold, all the land is before thee; thee: whither it seemeth good and [2]convenient unto for thee to go, thither go. 5 Now while he was not yet gone back, Go back then, said he, he said, Go back also to [e]Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, Ahikam the son of Shaphan,

[a] Dan. 9. 12.
[b] ch. 41. 2.
[c] ch. 21. 10. Cp. ch. 14. 11.
[d] ch. 22. 25.
[e] See ch. 39. 14.
[f] ch. 41. 6. Josh. 18. 26.
[g] ch. 21. 9 & 45. 5.
[h] ch. 37. 12 & 39. 14.
[i] ch. 39. 10.
[j] Ps. 25. 2 & 37. 40.
[k] For ver. 7—9, see 2 Kin. 25. 23, 24.
[l] Cp. ch. 39. 14.
[m] ver. 5.
[n] Josh. 18. 25.
[o] Cp. Ps. 149. 8.
[p] ch. 39. 10. 2 Kin. 25. 12.
[q] Cp. Deut. 29. 24, 28.
[r] ver. 14, 15, 16. See ch. 41. 1—3.
[s] ver. 13, 15, 16. ch. 42. 1, 8
[t] ch. 44. 3, 23. Deut. 29. 25. See Dan. 9. 10—12.
[u] ch. 42. 1.
[v] Cp. ch. 39. 12.
[w] ch. 38. 20.
[x] ch. 52. 12. Cp. Deut. 1. 38.
[y] Cp. Gen. 20. 15.
[z] Cp. ver. 12.
[a] Cp. Num. 22. 1 & 2 Sam. 8. 2.

[b]whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth [2]convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him [3]victuals and a present, reward, and let him go. 6 Then went Jeremiah unto [e]Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to [f]Mizpah, Mizpah; and dwelt with him [h]among the people [i]that were left in the land.

7 [k]Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that [m]the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, [4]and of [p]the poorest poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon; 8 then they came to Gedaliah to [f]Mizpah, even [r]Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and [s]Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and [u]Jezaniah the son of the Maacathite, a Maachathite, they and their men. 9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not §to serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, [w]and it shall be well with you. 10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at [f]Mizpah, Mizpah [x]to stand before serve the Chaldeans, which shall will come unto us: but ye, [z]gather ye wine wine, and summer fruits fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken. 11 Likewise when all the Jews that were in [a]Moab,

A.V. * Or, *manicles* and so ver. 10, Deut. 1. 38.
R.V. [1] Or, *shall be before thee* † Or, are *upon thine hand.*
[2] Or, *right* [3] Or, *an allowance* [4] Or, *even*
‡ Heb. *I will set mine eye upon thee.* § Heb. *to stand before:*

and among the children of Ammon, Ammonites, and in [c]Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, Ahikam the son of Shaphan; 12 [e]then Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and [g]gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 Moreover [h]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [i]all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, 14 and said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Baalis the king of [n]the children of Ammon Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah *to take thy life, slay thee? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam believed them not. 15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he take thy life, slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, [s]and the remnant of, in Judah perish? 16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

41 1 [v]Now it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and one of the chief officers, princes of the king, and even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to [f]Mizpah; and there they did [w]eat bread together in Mizpah. 2 [b]Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, [d]whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land. 3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gedaliah, at [f]Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, even, and the men of war. 4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew it, 5 that there came certain from [j]Shechem, from [k]Shiloh, and from [l]Samaria, even fourscore men, having [m]their beards shaven, shaven, and [o]their clothes rent, and [m]having cut themselves, with [1]oblations, offerings and frankincense, incense in their hand, [p]to bring them to the house of the LORD. 6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from [q]Mizpah to meet them, †[r]weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam. 7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, [t]*and cast them* into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him. 8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have *stores hidden, treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren. 9 Now [t]the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, men, whom he had slain, slain by the side of Gedaliah, ‡because (the same was that, was it which [x]Asa the king had made for fear

a 1 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 12.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 28, 29 & 1 Mac 16. 16.
c Gen. 36. 8.
d ch. 40. 5.
e Cp. ch. 43. 5.
f See ch. 40. 6, 8, 10.
g Cp. ver. 10.
h See ver. 8.
i ch. 41. 11 & 42. 1.
j Josh. 17. 7.
k Josh. 18. 1.
l 1 Kin. 16. 24. See ch. 23. 13.
m Cp. ch. 48. 37 & Deut. 14. 1 & Isai. 15. 2.
n Cp. ch. 41. 10.
o ch. 36. 24.
p Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9.
q ch. 40. 6, 8, 10.
r Cp. Ecclus. 12. 16.
s Cp. ch. 42. 2.
t Cp. 1 Mac. 7. 19.
u Cp. Judg. 6. 11.
v 2 Kin. 25. 25.
w Cp. Ps. 41. 9.
x Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 22 & 2 Chr. 16. 6.

A.V. * Heb. *to strike thee in soul.*
R.V. 1 Or, *meal offerings*
† Heb. *in going and weeping.*
‡ Or, *near Gedaliah.* Heb. *by the hand*, or, *by the side of Gedaliah.*

of [a]Baasha king of Israel,) Israel: *and* Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain. 10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, [e]even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom [f]Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to [j]the children of Ammon. Ammonites.

11 But when [l]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [n]all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done, 12 then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by [s]the great waters that are in [b]Gibeon. 13 Now it came to pass pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and [n]all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad. 14 [u]So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah. 15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to [j]the children of Ammon. Ammonites. 16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and [n]all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after that he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, even the mighty men of war, and [b]the women, and the children, and the eunuchs,

[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 22 & 2 Chr. 16. 6.
[b] Josh. 9. 3, 17.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 19. 37, 38.
[d] Cp. Matt. 2. 1, 14. See Gen. 35. 19.
[e] See ch. 38. 23.
[f] Cp. ch. 40. 7.
[g] ch. 40. 5 & 41. 2.
[h] ch. 40. 13 & 41. 11.
[i] See ch. 40. 8.
[j] Cp. ch. 40. 14.
[k] ch. 43. 2.
[l] See ch. 40. 8.
[m] Cp. ch. 6. 13.
[n] ch. 40. 13.
[o] See ch. 36. 7.
[p] ver 20. Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 8 & 12. 19.
[q] Cp. ch. 40. 15 & Isai. 37. 4.
[r] Cp. Lev. 26. 22.
[s] Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 13.
[t] Cp. ch. 37. 17 & Ezra 8. 21.
[u] ver. 10, 16.
[v] 1 Sam. 3. 18. Cp. Num. 22. 18.
[w] Cp. Gen. 31. 50.
[x] Cp. Rev. 1. 5 & 3. 14.
[y] Judg. 11. 10.
[z] ver. 21.
[a] ch. 7. 23.
[b] ch. 40. 7.

whom he had brought again from [b]Gibeon: 17 and they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of [1]Geruth [c]Chimham, which is by [d]Bethlehem, to go to enter into Egypt, 18 because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, [g]whom the king of Babylon made governor over in the land.

42 1 Then [h]all the captains of the forces, and [i]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [2]Jezaniah the son of [k]Hoshaiah, and all the people [m]from the least even unto the greatest, came near, 2 and said unto Jeremiah the prophet, *Let, we pray beseech thee, [o]our supplication [3]be accepted before thee, and [p]pray for us unto the LORD thy God, even for all [q]this remnant; [r]for (for we are left but a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us: us:) 3 that [t]the LORD thy God may shew us the way wherein we should may walk, and the thing that we should may do. 4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass pass, that [v]whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare it unto you; [v]I will keep nothing back from you. 5 Then they said to Jeremiah, [w]The LORD be a true and [x]faithful witness [4]amongst between us, [y]if we do not even according to all the word [z]wherewith things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us. 6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; [a]that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

R.V. [1] Or, *the lodging place of Chimham* [2] In ch. 43. 2, *Azariah.* [3] Heb. *fall.* [4] Or, *against*
A.V. * Or, *Let our supplication fall before thee.*

7 And it came to pass [a]after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah. 8 Then called he [c]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [d]all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people [c]from the least even to the greatest, 9 and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, [f]unto whom ye sent me to [1]present your supplication before him: 10 If ye will still abide in this land, [h]then will I build you, and not pull you down, [h]and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: [i]for I repent me of the evil that I have done unto you. 11 [k]Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, [k]of whom ye are afraid; [l]be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: [l]for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand. 12 [o]And I will grant you mercy, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land. 13 [q]But if ye say, We will not dwell in this land; the voice of the LORD your God; 14 saying, No; [s]but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor [t]hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have [u]hunger of bread; and there will we dwell: 15 And now therefore hear [ye] the word of the LORD, O remnant of Judah; thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; [x]If ye wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, [y]and go to sojourn there; 16 then it shall come to pass, that the sword, [z]which ye fear, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye are afraid, [2*]shall follow hard after you there in Egypt; [b]and there ye shall die. 17 [f]So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: [e]and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them. 18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; [g]As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and [j]ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more. 19 The LORD hath spoken concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; [m]Go ye not into Egypt: [n]know certainly that I have testified unto you this day. 20 For [§]ye have dealt deceitfully [3]against your own souls; [p]for ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, [p]Pray for us unto the LORD our God; [r]and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it. 21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God in any thing [v]for the which he hath sent me unto you. 22 [w]Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire ‖to go and to sojourn.

43 1 And it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, wherewith the LORD their God had sent

[a] Cp. Ezek. 3. 16.
[b] ver. 22. ch. 44. 12.
[c] ver. 1.
[d] See ver. 1.
[e] Lam. 2. 22.
[f] ver. 2, 3.
[g] See ch. 7. 20.
[h] See ch. 24. 6.
[i] ch. 18. 8. Gen. 6. 6. Cp. Deut. 32. 36.
[j] See ch. 18. 16.
[k] Cp. ch. 22. 25 & 41. 18.
[l] ch. 30. 10, 11. Cp. Rom. 8. 31.
[m] ch. 43. 2. Cp. ver. 14—16.
[n] Cp. Ezek. 2. 5.
[o] Cp. Neh. 1. 11.
[p] ver. 2.
[q] ch. 43. 4. Cp. ch. 44. 16, 17.
[r] ver. 3.
[s] Cp. ch. 41. 17.
[t] ch. 4. 19.
[u] Cp. ch. 37. 21.
[v] ver. 5.
[w] ver. 16, 17.
[x] ch. 44. 12. Cp. ver. 19 & Deut. 17. 16.
[y] ch. 44. 27. See ch. 44. 1, 12—14.
[z] Ezek. 11. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *lay* [2] Heb. *shall cleave after you.* [3] Or, *in your souls*
A.V. * Heb. *shall cleave after you.* † Heb. *so shall all the men be.* ‡ Heb. *testified against you.* § Or, *ye have used deceit against your souls.* ‖ Or, *to go to sojourn.*

him to them, even all these words, 2 then spake Azariah the son of [b]Hoshaiah, and [c]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [e]all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, [g]Ye shall not go (Go not) into Egypt to sojourn there: 3 but [i]Baruch the son of Neriah [j]setteth thee on against us, [k]for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they (may, might) put us to death, and carry us away captives (to, into) Babylon. 4 So [c]Johanan the son of Kareah, and all [p]the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah. 5 But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took [t]all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all (the nations, nations,) whither they had been (driven, driven,) to (sojourn, dwell) in the land of Judah; 6 [u](the, Even) men, and (the) women, and (the) children, [v]and the king's daughters, and every person that [y](Nebuzaradan, Nebuzar-adan) the captain of the guard had left with [a]Gedaliah the son of (Ahikam, Ahikam) the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of (Neriah; Neriah.) 7 (and, So) they came into the land of (Egypt; Egypt:) for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: (and thus, they came, came they) even to *[d]Tahpanhes. 8 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in [d]Tahpanhes, saying, 9 Take great stones in thine hand, and [1]hide them in (mortar, the clay) in the (brickwork, brickkiln,) which is at the entry of Pharaoh's house in [d]Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah; 10 and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of (Israel: Israel:) Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, [a]my servant, [d]and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his [2]royal pavilion over them. 11 And (he shall come, when he cometh,) [f](and, he) shall smite the land of (Egypt; Egypt,) [h](such as are for death, *shall be given* to death, death to death;) such as are for captivity to (captivity, captivity;) and such as are for the sword to the sword. 12 [l]And I will kindle a fire [m]in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, [n]and carry them away captives: [o]and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, [o]as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace. 13 He shall (also break, break also) [q]the [3r]pillars (†images) of [4]‡[s]Beth-shemesh, that is in the land of Egypt; [m]and the houses of the gods of (the Egyptians, Egypt) shall he burn with fire.

44 1 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which (dwelt, dwell) in the land of Egypt, which (dwelt, dwell) at [w]Migdol, and at [x]Tahpanhes, and at [z]Noph, and in the country of [b]Pathros, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of (Israel: Israel;) Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day [c]they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth (therein; therein,) 3 because of their wickedness which they have committed [e]to provoke me to anger, [f]in that they went to burn incense, [g]*and* to serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, (nor, ye,) nor your fathers. 4 [h]Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising (up) early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not

a See ch. 25. 9.
b ch. 42. 1.
c See ch. 40. 8.
d ch. 1. 15.
e Ps. 86. 14. Isai. 13. 11. Mal. 4. 1.
f ch. 44. 13 & 46. 13.
g ch. 42. 19.
h See ch. 15. 2.
i See ch. 32. 12.
j Cp. ch. 38. 22.
k Cp. ch. 37. 13.
l See ch. 17. 27.
m ch. 46. 25. Ezek. 30. 13. Cp. Ex. 12. 12 & Isai. 19. 1.
n Cp. ch. 48. 7.
o Cp. Ps. 104. 2 & Isai. 49. 18.
p ch. 40. 13.
q See Ex. 23. 24 (mg.).
r Cp. Ex. 23. 24.
s Cp. Gen. 41. 45 (for mg.) & Isai. 19. 18 (mg. for mg.).
t Cp. ch. 40. 11, 12.
u ch. 44. 20.
v See ch. 38. 23.
w ch. 46. 14. Ex. 14. 2.
x See ch. 43. 7—9.
y ch. 39. 10 & 40. 7.
z Isai. 19. 13 & mg.
a See ch. 39. 14.
b ver. 15. See Isai. 11. 11.
c ver. 6.
d ch. 2. 16 & 44. 1 & 46. 14. Cp. Isai. 30. 4.
e ver. 8. See ch. 7. 18, 19.
f See ch. 1. 16.
g ch. 19. 4. Deut. 6. 14.
h See 2 Chr. 36. 15.

R.V. 1 Or, *lay them with mortar in the pavement* (or *square*) 2 Or, *glittering* 3 Or, *obelisks* 4 Or, *The house of the sun* Probably, *Heliopolis or On.*
A.V. * ch. 2. 16 & 44. 1, called *Hanes.* † Heb. *statues*, or, *standing images.* ‡ Or, *The house of the sun.*

this abominable thing that I hate. 5 [a]But they hearkened not, [a]nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods. 6 [d]Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; [g]and they are wasted and desolate, as it is at this day. 7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; Wherefore commit ye *this* great evil [i]against your own souls, to cut off from you [k]man and woman, [k]infant child and suckling, *out of the midst of Judah, to leave you none remaining: to remain; 8 [l]in that ye provoke me unto anger wrath with the works of your hands, [n]burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to sojourn; dwell, that ye may be cut might cut yourselves off, and that ye may might be [f]a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth? 9 Have ye forgotten the †wickedness of your fathers, and [q]the wickedness of the kings of Judah, [r]and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, [t]and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem? 10 They are not ‡humbled even unto this day, [x]neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers. 11 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; [a]Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, even and to cut off all Judah. 12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have [b]set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn

[a] See ch. 34. 14.
[b] ch. 42. 16.
[c] See ch. 6. 13.
[d] See ch. 7. 20.
[e] See ch. 18. 16.
[f] ch. 42. 18. See ch. 18. 16.
[g] Baruch 2. 4. See ch. 7. 34 & 9. 11.
[h] ch. 43. 11.
[i] Hab. 2. 10. Cp. Num. 16. 38 & Prov. 20. 2.
[j] ch. 42. 17.
[k] Cp. ch. 38. 23 & Lam. 2. 11.
[l] See ver. 3.
[m] Cp. ch. 22. 27.
[n] ver. 3.
[o] Cp. ver. 28.
[p] ver. 9, 25.
[q] Cp. ch. 15. 4.
[r] 1 Kin. 11. 1, 8 & 15. 13. 2 Kin. 11. 1.
[s] See ver. 1.
[t] ver. 15, 25.
[u] ch. 6. 16 & 42. 13.
[v] Cp. Judg. 11. 36.
[w] ch. 7. 18.
[x] Cp. Prov. 28. 14.
[y] ch. 19. 13.
[z] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 33 & 2 Kin. 21. 3.
[a] See ch. 21. 10.
[b] ch. 42. 15.

there, and they shall all be consumed; [b]in the land of Egypt shall they fall. consumed, *and* fall in the land of Egypt; [b]they shall *even* be consumed by the sword and by the famine; famine: they shall die, [c]from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: [e]and they shall be an execration, *and* an astonishment, [f]and a curse, and a reproach. 13 [h]For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: 14 [j]so that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, [m]that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they [1]§have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return [o]save but such as shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that [p]their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great assembly, multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in [s]Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying, 16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, [u]we will not hearken unto thee. 17 [v]But we will certainly perform every word that do whatsoever thing is gone goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto [w]the ‖queen of heaven, [y]and to pour out drink offerings unto her, [z]as we have done, we we, and our fathers, our kings kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of [2]**victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. 18 But since we left off to burn incense to [w]the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings

R.V. [1] Heb. *lift up their soul.* [2] Heb. *bread.*
A.V. * Heb. *out of the midst of Judah.* † Heb. *wickednesses*, or, *punishments, &c.* ‡ Heb. *contrite.* § Heb. *lift up their soul.* ‖ Or, *frame of heaven.* ** Heb. *bread.*

unto her, we have wanted all things, [a]and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. 19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, [b]and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to [1]worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, [c]without our husbands? (*men) 20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, [g]to the men, and to the women, (even and) to all the people which had given him that answer, saying, 21 [i]The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, (ye, ye,) and your fathers, your (kings kings,) and your princes, and the people of the land, [l]did not the LORD remember them, and came it not into his mind? 22 [n]so that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of [p]the abominations which ye have committed; [q]therefore is your land (become) [s]a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, [t]without (an) inhabitant, as (it is at) this day. 23 Because ye have burned incense, [u]and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; [x]therefore this evil is happened unto you, as (it is at) this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, [c]all Judah that are in the land of Egypt: 25 (thus Thus) saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, (saying: saying;) [a]Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and (with fulfilled with) your (hands have fulfilled it, hand,) saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, [e]to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: (establish then ye will surely accomplish) your vows, and (surely) perform your vows. 26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, [c]all Judah that dwell in the land of (Egypt: Egypt;) [d]Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, [f]that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, [h]saying, (As the The) Lord GOD liveth. 27 [j]Behold, I (will) watch over them for evil, and not for good: [k]and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them. 28 (Yet a small number) [m](And they) that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, [o](few in number;) and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, [r]shall know whose (word words) shall stand, [†]mine, or theirs. 29 And this shall be (the a) sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that [v]my words shall surely stand against you for evil: 30 (thus Thus) saith the (LORD: LORD;) Behold, I will give [w](Pharaoh Hophra Pharaoh-hophra) king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, [y]and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave [z]Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

45 1 The word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto [b]Baruch the son of Neriah, [cc]when he (wrote had written) these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, [d]in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of (Josiah, Josiah)

a Cp. Lam. 3. 22.
b ch. 7. 18.
c ver. 15. See ch. 43. 5—7.
d See ch. 22. 5.
e Cp. Num. 30. 6, 7.
f Cp. Ezek. 20. 39.
g ch. 43. 6.
h Cp. ch. 4. 2.
i ver. 17. Cp. Ezek. 8. 10, 11.
j ch. 31. 28.
k ch. 42. 16.
l Cp. Ezek. 21. 24.
m Cp. ver. 14 & Isai. 27. 13.
n ch. 5. 9, 29.
o Ezek. 6. 8.
p Ezek. 8. 6.
q See ch. 7. 34.
r ver. 17, 25, 26.
s See ch. 18. 16.
t See ch. 4. 7.
u See ch. 40. 3.
v Prov. 19. 21.
w ch. 46. 17. See Ezek. 29. 2—5 & 30. 21—24.
x Cp. Deut. 31. 29.
y ch. 46. 26.
z Cp. ch. 39. 5.
a ver. 16.
b See ch. 32. 12.
cc See ch. 36. 4, 18.
d ch. 36. 1.
e ver. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *pourtray*
A.V. * Or, *husbands*; † Heb. *from me, or them.*

king of Judah, saying, 2 Thus
saith the LORD, the God of Israel,
[1]unto thee, O Baruch: Baruch; 3 Thou didst
say, [b]Woe is me now! for the
LORD hath added sorrow grief to my
pain sorrow; [c]I am weary with fainted in my groaning, sighing,
[d]and I find no rest. 4 Thus shalt
thou say unto him, Thus saith the LORD: The LORD saith thus;
[f]Behold, that which I have built
will I break down, and that
which I have planted I will
pluck up; and this in the up, even this whole land.
5 And [i]seekest thou great things
for thyself? seek them not: for,
behold, [l]I will bring evil upon
all flesh, saith the LORD: but
[o]thy life will I give unto thee
for a prey in all places whither
thou goest.

46 1 The word of the LORD
which came to Jeremiah
the prophet [1]concerning against the
nations. Gentiles;
2 Of Egypt: [u]concerning Against Egypt, against the army of
Pharaoh-neco Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt, which
was by the river Euphrates in
Carchemish, which Nebuchad-
rezzar king of Babylon smote in
[x]the fourth year of Jehoiakim
the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah.
3 [y]Order ye the buckler and
shield, and draw near to battle.
4 [z]Harness the horses, horses; and get up,
ye horsemen, and stand forth
with your helmets; [y]furbish the
spears, *and* put on the coats of mail. brigandines.
5 Wherefore have I seen it? they are them
dismayed and are turned backward; away back?
and their [c]mighty ones are
*beaten down, and are †fled
apace, [f]and look not back: [g]terror *for*
is on every side, fear *was* round about, saith the LORD.
6 Let not the swift flee away,
nor the mighty man escape;
[h]in the north by the river Euphrates have they they shall stumble, and fall toward the north stumbled and fallen.
by the river Euphrates. 7 [2]Who is this
[k]that riseth cometh up like the Nile, as a flood, [a]whose

[a] Cp. Ezek. 32. 2.
[b] Cp. ch. 36. 26.
[c] Ps. 6. 6.
[d] Lam. 1. 3 & 5. 5.
[e] Nah. 3. 2. Cp. Judg. 5. 22.
[f] ch. 31. 28. Cp. Isai. 5. 5.
[g] Ezek. 27. 10.
[h] Isai. 66. 19.
[i] Cp. Ps. 131. 1, 2 & Rom. 12. 16.
[j] Isai. 13. 9. Joel 1. 15.
[k] ch. 50. 15.
[l] Cp. ch. 25. 26, 29.
[m] Isai. 1. 24.
[n] Cp. ver. 14 & Isai. 34. 5.
[o] ch. 21. 9 & 39. 18.
[p] Cp. Isai. 34. 6.
[q] ver. 6.
[r] ver. 2.
[s] Cp. ch. 1. 5 & 25. 18. See ch. 25. 15—26.
[t] Cp. ch. 8. 22.
[u] 2 Kin. 23. 29. 2 Chr. 35. 20.
[v] Cp. Ezek. 30. 21.
[w] ver. 6.
[x] ch. 25. 1 & 36. 1 & 45. 1.
[y] Cp. ch. 51. 11.
[z] Cp. Nah. 3. 2.
[aa] ch. 43. 10, 11 & 44. 30. Cp. Isai. 19. 4 & Ezek. 29. 10.
[b] See ch. 44. 1.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25.
[d] Cp. ver. 3, 4.
[e] Cp. ver. 10.
[f] ver. 21. ch. 47. 3.
[g] See ch. 6. 25.
[h] ch. 8. 16 & 47. 3.
[i] Cp. Dan. 11. 19.
[j] Lev. 26. 37.
[k] Cp. ch. 47. 2 & Isai. 8. 7, 8 & Dan. 11. 22.

waters toss themselves like are moved as the rivers?
8 Egypt riseth up like the Nile, a flood,
[a]and his waters toss themselves are moved like
the rivers; rivers; and he saith, I will rise go
up, I *and* will cover the earth;
I will destroy the city and the
inhabitants thereof. 9 [1]Go Come up,
ye horses; and rage, ye chariots;
and let the mighty men go forth: come forth;
‡the Cush Ethiopians and [g]Put, §the Libyans, that
handle the shield; and the [h]Ludim, Lydians,
that handle and bend the bow.
10 [j]For that day is *a day* this *is* the day of the Lord, Lord
the LORD GOD of hosts, [k]a day of ven-
geance, [m]that he may avenge
him of his adversaries: and [n]the
sword shall devour, devour, and it shall be
satiate, satiate and shall drink its fill of made drunk with their
blood: for the Lord, the LORD of hosts, Lord GOD of hosts
hath [p]a sacrifice [q]in the north
country [r]by the river Euphrates.
11 [t]Go up into Gilead, and take
[t]balm, O virgin virgin, the daughter of
Egypt: in vain dost shalt thou use many
medicines; [v]there is no healing for thee. *for* ‖thou shalt not be cured.
12 The nations have heard of thy
shame, and the earth is full of thy cry: thy cry hath filled the land:
[w]for the mighty man hath stum-
bled against the mighty, *and* they
are fallen both of them together.
13 The word that the LORD
spake to Jeremiah the prophet,
how that [aa]Nebuchadrezzar king
of Babylon should come and
smite the land of Egypt.
14 Declare ye in Egypt, and
publish in [b]Migdol, and publish
in [b]Noph and in [b]Tahpanhes:
say ye, [d]Stand forth, fast, and prepare
thee; for [e]the sword hath devoured shall devour
round about thee. 15 [3]Why are
thy [h]strong ones valiant *men* swept away? they
stood not, because the LORD did
[4]drive them. 16 He **made many
to stumble, fall, [j]yea, they fell one one fell upon
another: and they said, Arise,
and let us go again to our own

R.V. [1] Or, *concerning* [2] Or, *Who is this like the Nile that riseth up, like the rivers whose waters toss themselves? Egypt is like the Nile that riseth up &c.* [3] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *Why is thy strong one swept away? he stood not &c.*
[4] Or, *thrust them down*
A.V. * Heb. *broken in pieces.* † Heb. *fled a flight.* ‡ Heb. *Cush.* § Heb. *Put.* ‖ Heb. *no cure shall be unto thee.* ** Heb. *multiplied the faller.*

people, and to the land of our nativity, [a]from the oppressing sword. 17 They (cried / did cry) there, [d]Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he hath (let the appointed / passed the) time (pass by. / appointed.) 18 [f]As I live, saith the King, [g]whose name is the LORD of hosts, (surely like / Surely as) [h]Tabor is among the mountains, and (like / as) [i]Carmel by the sea, so shall he come. 19 [1]O [j]thou daughter (that dwellest / dwelling) in Egypt, [2]*[k]furnish thyself to go into captivity: for [l]Noph shall (become a desolation, / be waste) and (shall be burnt up, / desolate) [m]without (an /) inhabitant. 20 Egypt is *like* a very fair (*heifer; / heifer,) *but* [3]destruction (out of the / cometh; it) (north is come, / cometh out of the north.) [4]it is come. 21 Also her hired men (in the midst of her are / *are* in the midst of her) like [g]calves of the stall; †fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, (they / *and*) are fled away (together, / together:) they did not (stand: for / stand, because) the day of their calamity (is / was) come upon them, *and* [s]the time of their visitation. 22 [5]The ([z]sound / voice) thereof shall go like (the / a) serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, [α]as hewers of wood. 23 [x]They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, [6]though it cannot be searched; because [z]they are more than the (locusts, / grasshoppers,) and are innumerable. 24 The daughter of Egypt shall be (put to shame; / confounded;) she shall be delivered into the hand of [o]the people of the north. 25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, (saith: / saith;) Behold, I will punish (the / [d]Amon) ‡multitude of [e]No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, [f]with (her / their) gods, and (her / their) kings; even Pharaoh, and *all* them that trust in him: 26 and I will [h]deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and [b](afterwards / afterward) it shall be inhabited, [c]as in the days of old, saith the LORD. 27 [e]But fear not thou, O (Jacob my / my servant Jacob, and be not) dismayed, O Israel: for, (lo, / behold,) I will save thee from (afar, / afar off,) and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and (shall /) be (quiet / in rest) and at ease, and none shall make him afraid. 28 [e]Fear (not thou, / thou not,) O Jacob my servant, saith the (LORD: / LORD:) for I am with (thee: / thee;) for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven (thee, / thee:) but I will not make a full end of (thee; / thee,) [p]but I will correct thee (with judgement, and / in measure; yet) will I (in no wise / §not) leave thee (wholly / thee) unpunished.

47 1 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet [r](concerning / against) the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote ‖[u]Gaza.

2 Thus saith the (LORD: / LORD;) [v]Behold, waters rise up [w]out of the north, and shall (become / be) an overflowing (stream, / flood,) [v]and shall overflow [y]the (land / land,) and **all that is (therein, / therein;) the (city / city,) and them that dwell therein: (and / then) the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl. 3 At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of [a]his strong (ones, / *horses,*) [b]at the rushing of his chariots, *and* at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers (look / shall) (not / not look) back to their children for feebleness of hands; 4 because of the day that cometh to spoil all [r]the Philistines, *and* to cut off from ([g]Tyre / Tyrus) and Zidon every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Philistines, [i]the remnant of ††the (isle / country) of [j]Caphtor. 5 [k]Baldness is come

a ch. 50. 16.
b Ezek. 29. 13, 14. See Isai. 19. 22—25.
c Isai. 51. 9.
d Cp. Isai. 30. 7.
e See ch. 30. 10, 11 & Isai. 43. 5.
f See ch. 4. 2.
g ch. 48. 15 & 51. 57. Isai. 47. 4 & 48. 2.
h Judg. 4. 6.
i 1 Kin. 18. 42, 44.
j Cp. ch. 48. 18.
k Cp. Ezek. 12. 3.
l ver. 14.
m See ch. 4. 7.
n Cp. Hos. 10. 11.
o ver. 6, 10, 24. See ch. 1. 13.
p ch. 10. 24.
q Amos 6. 4. Mal. 4. 2.
r ch. 25. 20. Ezek. 25. 15, 16. Zeph. 2. 5.
s ch. 50. 27.
t Cp. Isai. 29. 4.
u Amos 1. 6, 7. Zeph. 2. 4.
v Cp. ch. 46. 7, 8 & Isai. 8. 7.
w See ch. 1. 13.
x Cp. Isai. 10. 34 & 14. 8.
y Cp. ch. 8. 16.
z Cp. Judg. 6. 5 & 7. 12.
α ch. 46. 15.
b Nah. 3. 2.
c ch. 46. 5.
d Nah. 3. 8.
e Ezek. 30. 14, 15, 16.
f Wisd. 14. 11. See ch. 43. 12.
g Isai. 23. 1, 2. Joel 3. 4. See ch. 25. 22.
h ch. 44. 30. Ezek. 30. 4 & 32. 11.
i Amos 1. 8.
j Gen. 10. 14. Amos 9. 7.
k Cp. ch. 48. 37 & Isai. 3. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *O thou that dwellest with the daughter of Egypt* [2] Heb. *make thee vessels of captivity.* [3] Or, *the gadfly* [4] Or, according to many ancient authorities, *upon her* [5] Or, *Her sound is like that of the serpent as it goeth* [6] Or, *for* [7] Or, *hold thee guiltless* [8] Or, *sea coast*

A.V. * Heb. *make thee instruments of captivity.* † Heb. *bullocks of the stall.* ‡ Or, *nourisher.* Heb. *Amon.* § Or, *not utterly cut thee off.* ‖ Heb. *Azzah.* ** Heb. *the fulness thereof.* †† Heb. *the isle.*

upon Gaza; [a]Ashkelon is brought cut to nought, off with the remnant of their valley: [b]how long wilt thou cut thyself? 6 [d]O thou sword of the LORD, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? *put up thyself into thy scabbard; scabbard, rest, and be still. 7 †How canst thou can it be quiet, [f]seeing the LORD hath given [1]thee a charge? it a charge against [a]Ashkelon, and against the sea shore, shore? [h]there hath he appointed it.

48 1 [i]Of Moab. Thus Against Moab thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; Woe unto [j]Nebo! for it is laid waste; spoiled: [k]Kiriathaim is put to shame, it is confounded and taken: [2]‡Misgab is put to shame confounded [l]and [3]broken down. dismayed. 2 The praise of Moab is no more; There shall be no more praise of Moab: in [m]Heshbon they have devised evil against her, it; Come, come, and let us cut her it off [o]from being a nation. Thou also, O [q]Madmen, shalt be brought to silence. Also thou shalt § be cut down, O Madmen; the sword shall ‖pursue thee. 3 The sound of a cry A voice of crying shall be from [s]Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction! destruction. 4 Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard. 5 [s]For by in the ascent going up of Luhith with **continual weeping shall they go up; for [s]in the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard the distress of the a cry of destruction. 6 Flee, save your lives, and be like ††[w]the heath in the wilderness. 7 For, For [y]because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou also shalt shalt also be taken: and [a]Chemosh [b]shall go forth into captivity, captivity with [e]his priests and his princes together. 8 [f]And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape; escape: the valley also shall perish, and [i]the plain shall be destroyed; destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken. 9 Give wings unto Moab, [4]that she it may fly flee and get her away: and her for the cities shall become a desolation, thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein. 10 [c]Cursed be he that doeth [e]the work of the LORD [5]negligently, ‡‡deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood. 11 Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath [g]settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remaineth §§remained in him, and his scent is not changed. 12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him them that [6]pour off, and they wanderers, that shall [6]pour him off; cause him to wander, and they shall empty his vessels, and break their [7]bottles in pieces. 13 And [n]Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as [p]the house of Israel was ashamed of [r]Beth-el their confidence. 14 How say ye, We are mighty men, and valiant strong men for the war? 15 [t]Moab is laid waste, spoiled, and [8]they are gone up into out of her cities, and *his chosen young men are [u]gone down to the slaughter, saith [v]the King, [v]whose name is the LORD of hosts. 16 The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast. 17 All ye that are round about him, [x]bemoan him, him; and all ye that know his name; name, say, [z]How is the strong [9]staff broken, and the beautiful rod! 18 O thou Thou daughter that [10]dwellest in dost inhabit [c]Dibon, [d]come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab is come up against shall come upon thee, and he hath destroyed and he shall destroy thy strong holds. 19 O [11]†inhabitant of [g]Aroer, [h]stand by the way, [h]and espy: espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth; escapeth, and say, What hath been is done? 20 Moab

a ch. 25. 20. Cp. Judg. 1. 18.
b Cp. ch. 48. 37.
c Judg. 5. 23. Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 3, 9 & 1 Kin. 20. 42.
d Deut. 32. 41. See Ezek. 21. 3—5.
e Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 58.
f Cp. Ezek. 14. 17.
g Zeph. 1. 12.
h Mic. 6. 9.
i ch. 25. 21. 2 Kin. 24. 2. See Isai. ch. 15 & 16 & Ezek. 25. 8—11 & Amos 2. 1—3 & Zeph. 2. 8, 9.
j ver. 22. Num. 32. 3.
k ver. 23. Num. 32. 37. Josh. 13. 19. Ezek. 25. 9.
l ver. 20, 39.
m ver. 34, 45. ch. 49. 3. Num. 32. 37. Isai. 15. 4.
n Cp. Num. 21. 29 & Isai. 16. 14.
o Cp. ch. 31. 36.
p Cp. Hos. 10. 6.
q Cp. Isai. 10. 31.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 29.
s Isai. 15. 5. Cp. ver. 34.
t ver. 8, 18, 20. Isai. 15. 1.
u ch. 50. 27.
v See ch. 46. 18.
w ch. 17. 6.
x Cp. Isai. 15. 4, 5 & 16. 7.
y ch. 49. 4.
z Cp. Isai. 9. 4 & 14. 5.
a Num. 21. 29.
b Cp. Isai. 46. 2.
c Num. 21. 30. Isai. 15. 2.
d Cp. Isai. 47. 1.
e ch. 49. 3.
f ch. 6. 26.
g Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 9.
h Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 13, 16 & Nah. 2. 1.
i ver. 21. Josh. 13. 9, 17, 21. Cp. Deut. 3. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. it. [2] Or, the high fort [3] Or, dismayed [4] Or, for she must fly: and her cities &c. [5] Or, deceitfully [6] Heb. tilt (a vessel). [7] Or, jars [8] Or, her cities are gone up in smoke [9] Or, sceptre [10] Or, art seated [11] Heb. inhabitress.
A.V. * Heb. gather thyself. † Heb. How canst thou. ‡ Or, The high place. § Or, be brought to silence. ‖ Heb. go after thee. ** Heb. weeping with weeping. †† Or, a naked tree. ‡‡ Or, negligently. §§ Heb. stood. * Heb. the choice of. † Heb. inhabitress.

is put to shame; confounded; for it is [1]broken down: [a]howl and cry; tell ye it in [b]Arnon, that [c]Moab is laid waste. spoiled, 21 And judgement judgment is come upon [e]the plain country; upon Holon, and upon [f]Jahzah, Jahazah, and upon [g]Mephaath; Mephaath, 22 and upon [h]Dibon, and upon [i]Nebo, and upon Beth-[k]diblathaim; Beth-diblathaim, 23 and upon [l]Kiriathaim, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon [m]Beth-meon; Beth-meon, 24 and upon [n]Kerioth, and upon [o]Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near. 25 [q]The horn of Moab is cut off, and [r]his arm is broken, saith the LORD. 26 [s]Make ye him drunken; drunken: [t]for he magnified himself against the LORD: and Moab Moab also shall [s]wallow in his vomit, [w]and he also shall be in derision. 27 [y]For was not Israel a derision unto thee? [a]was he found among thieves? for as often as since thou speakest spakest of him, [c]thou waggest the head. *skippedst for joy. 28 O ye inhabitants of that dwell in Moab, [d]leave the cities, and dwell in the rock; rock, and be [f]like the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth. 29 [g]We have heard of the pride of Moab, *that* he is very (he is exceeding proud; proud) his loftiness, and his pride, arrogancy, and his arrogancy, pride, and the haughtiness of his heart. 30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD, that it is LORD; but *it shall* not nought. *be* so; †[k]his boastings have wrought nothing. lies shall not so effect *it*. 31 [m]Therefore will I howl for Moab; yea, Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab: for the men of [o]Kir-heres shall they Moab; *mine heart* shall mourn for the men of mourn. 32 With more than the weeping of Kir-heres. O vine of Sibmah, I will weep [q]Jazer will I weep for thee, [r]O vine of [s]Sibmah: for thee with the weeping of Jazer: [u]thy branches passed plants are gone over the sea, they reached reach even to the sea of [q]Jazer: upon thy summer fruits and upon the spoiler is fallen upon thy thy vintage the spoiler is fallen. 33 [w]And summer fruits and upon thy vintage. gladness and joy joy and gladness is taken away, from the fruitful field plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused

a See ver. 17.
b Isai. 16. 2.
c See ver. 15.
d See Isai. 15. 4—6.
e ver. 8.
f Num. 21. 23. Isai. 15. 4.
g Josh. 13. 18.
h See ver. 18.
i Isai. 15. 2.
j ver. 3.
k Num. 33. 46.
l See ver 1.
m Cp. Josh. 13. 17 & 1 Chr. 5. 8.
n ver. 41. Amos 2. 2.
o ch. 49. 13, 22. Isai. 63. 1. 1 Mac. 5. 26, 36 (?).
p Cp. Isai. 15. 2 & 16. 12 & Ezek. 20. 29.
q Cp. Ps. 75. 10.
r Cp. Ezek. 30. 21.
s ch. 25. 27 & 51. 39. Isai. 19. 14.
t ver. 42. Lam. 1. 9.
u See ver. 31.
v Isai. 15. 7.
w ver. 39.
x Isai. 15. 2, 3.
y Zeph. 2. 8. Cp. Ezek. 25. 8.
z Cp. ch. 47. 5.
a Cp. ch. 2. 26.
b ch. 49. 3. Lam. 2. 10. See ch 4. 8.
c Ps. 64. 8. Lam. 2. 15. Matt. 27. 39.
d ver. 9.
e Cp. ch. 22. 28.
f Ps. 55. 6, 7. S. of S. 2. 14.
g Isai. 16. 6.
h Cp. ver. 6.
i ver. 26.
j ch. 49. 22. Cp. Deut. 28. 49 & Ezek. 17. 3 & 2 Esd. 11 1.
k Cp. ch. 50. 36.
l Cp. Isai. 8. 8.
m Isai. 15. 5 & 16. 7, 11.
n ver. 24.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 25.
p Cp. Isai. 18. 7, 8.
q Num. 21. 32.
r Isai. 16. 8, 9.
s Josh. 13. 19.
t See ch. 6. 24.
u Cp. Ps. 80. 11.
v Cp. Isai. 7. 8.
w Isai. 16. 10.
x Isai. 24. 17, 18. Lam. 3. 47.

wine to cease fail from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; the *their* shouting shall be no shouting. 34 [d]From the cry of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, *and* even unto Jahaz Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto [j]Horonaim, *as* an heifer of three years old [2]to Eglath-shelishiyah: for the waters of Nimrim also also of Nimrim shall become be [3]‡desolate. 35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in [p]the high place, places, and him that burneth incense to his gods. 36 Therefore mine heart soundeth shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart soundeth shall sound like pipes for the men of [u]Kir-heres: [v]therefore because the abundance riches that he hath gotten is are perished. 37 [x]For every head is *shall be* bald, and every beard §clipped: [z]upon all the hands are *shall be* cuttings, and [b]upon the loins sackcloth. 38 On all the *There shall be* housetops of Moab and in the streets thereof lamentation generally upon all the housetops there is lamentation every where: of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like [e]a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the LORD. 39 How is it broken down! [4]*how* They shall howl, *saying*, How is do they howl it broken down! [h]how hath Moab turned the ‖back with shame! so shall Moab [i]become be a derision and a dismaying to all that are round them about him. 40 For thus saith the LORD: LORD; Behold, [j]he shall fly as an eagle, [l]and shall spread out his wings against over Moab. 41 [5]**[n]Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and [p]the heart of the mighty mighty men of men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of [t]a woman in her pangs. 42 And Moab shall be [v]destroyed from being a people, because [i]he hath magnified himself against the LORD. 43 [x]Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are *shall be* upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD.

R.V. [1] Or, *dismayed* [2] Or, as *an heifer of three years old* [3] Heb. *desolations.* [4] Or, *howl ye!* [5] Or, *The cities are taken*

A.V. * Or, *movedst thyself.* † Or, *those on whom he stayeth* (Heb. *his bars*) *do not right.* ‡ Heb. *desolations.* § Heb. *diminished.* ‖ Heb. *neck.* ** Or, *The cities.*

44 He that fleeth from the fear
shall fall into the pit; and he
that getteth up out of the pit
shall be taken in the snare: [b]for
I will bring upon her, it, even upon
Moab, the year of their visitation,
saith the LORD. 45 [1]They that
fled stand without strength stood under [c]the
shadow of Heshbon: [2]for Heshbon because of the force: but
a fire is gone shall come forth out of Hesh-
bon, and a flame from the midst
of Sihon, and hath devoured shall devour [e]the
corner of Moab, and the crown
of the head of [e]the *tumultuous
ones. 46 [i]Woe be unto thee, O
Moab! the people of [j]Chemosh
is undone perisheth: for thy sons are taken
away captive, †captives, and thy daughters
into captivity. captives. 47 [m]Yet will I [3]bring
again the captivity of Moab in
the latter days, saith the LORD.
Thus far is the judgement judgment of Moab.

49 1 [p]Of the children of Ammon. Thus ‡Concerning the Ammonites, thus
saith the LORD: LORD; Hath Israel
no sons? hath he no heir?
why then doth [4s]Malcam §their king inherit Gad,
and his people dwell in the cities his
thereof cities? 2 Therefore, behold, the
days come, saith the LORD, that
I will cause [u]an alarm of war
to be heard against in [v]Rabbah of
the children of Ammon Ammonites; and it shall
become be a desolate [y]heap, and [z]her
daughters shall be burned with
fire: then shall Israel [5]possess be heir unto
them that did [5]possess him, were his heirs, saith the
LORD. 3 Howl, O [b]Heshbon, for
[c]Ai is spoiled; spoiled: cry, ye daughters
of [v]Rabbah, [e]gird you with
sackcloth; sackcloth: lament, and run to and
fro among by the fences hedges; for [4s]Malcam §their king
shall go into captivity, *and* [f]his
priests and his princes together.
4 [6]Wherefore gloriest thou in
the valleys, ‖thy flowing valley,
O backsliding daughter? [f]that
trusted in her treasures, *saying*,

a Cp. ch. 48. 43.
b Cp. ch. 11. 23.
c Cp. Num. 14. 9 & mg.
d Cp. ver. 39 & ch. 48. 47.
e Num. 24. 17.
f ch. 25. 21. Isai. 34. 5. Amos 1. 11. Obad. 1. Cp. Mal. 1. 2. See Ezek. 25. 12—14.
g ver. 20. Obad. 9. Baruch 3. 22, 23.
h Cp. Isai. 19. 11, 12.
i See ver. 1.
j ver. 13.
k ver. 30.
l ch. 25. 23. Gen. 25. 3.
m Cp. ch. 46. 27 & 49. 39.
n ch. 50. 27, 31. Cp. ch. 46. 21 & 50. 27.
o Obad. 5, 6.
p ch. 25. 21. Cp. Ezek. 21. 28 & 25. 2.
q Cp. Judg. 8. 2.
r Mal. 1. 3.
s Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 5, 33 & 2 Kin. 23. 13.
t Cp. Amos 1. 13.
u ch. 4. 19.
v Ezek. 21, 20 & 25. 5. Amos 1. 14.
w ch. 31. 15. Isai 17. 14.
x Cp. Ps. 10. 14, 18 & 68. 5.
y ch. 30. 18.
z See 1 Mac. 5. 5—8.
a ch. 25. 28. Cp. Obad. 16.
b ch. 48. 2.
c Cp. Josh. 8. 28 (?).
d ch. 25. 29.
e ch. 48. 37. See ch. 4. 8.
f ch. 48. 7.
g See ch. 22. 5.
h ver. 22. See ch. 48. 24.
i See ch. 24. 9.
j ch. 3. 14.
k See Obad. 1—4.

Who shall come unto me? 5 Be-
hold, [a]I will bring a fear upon
thee, saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of
hosts, from all that are round those that be about
thee; and ye shall be driven
out every man right forth, forth; and
there shall be none to none shall gather up him
that wandereth. 6 But And [d]afterward
I will bring again the captivity
of the children of Ammon, saith
the LORD.

7 Of [f]Edom. Thus Concerning Edom, thus saith the
LORD of hosts: hosts; [g]Is wisdom no more
in [g]Teman? [h]is counsel perished
from the prudent? [h]is their
wisdom vanished? 8 [k]Flee ye,
**turn back, dwell deep, O in-
habitants of [l]Dedan; for I will
bring the calamity of Esau upon
him, [n]the time that I shall will visit
him. 9 [o]If grapegatherers came come
to thee, [7]would they not leave
[q]some gleaning grapes? [o]if thieves
by night, would they not they will destroy ††till
they had enough? have enough. 10 [r]But I have
made Esau bare, [o]I have un-
covered his secret places, and
he shall not be able to hide
himself: his seed is spoiled, and
his brethren, and his neighbours,
and [w]he is not. 11 [x]Leave thy
fatherless children, I will pre-
serve them alive; [x]and let thy
widows trust in me. 12 For thus
saith the LORD: LORD; [a]Behold, they
[8]to whom it pertained whose judgment was not to drink of
the cup shall have assuredly drink drunken;
[d]and art thou he that shall
altogether go unpunished? thou
shalt not go unpunished, but
thou shalt surely drink drink of it. 13 For
[g]I have sworn by myself, saith
the LORD, that [h]Bozrah shall
become [t]an astonishment, a desolation, a reproach,
a waste, and a curse; and all
the cities thereof shall be per-
petual wastes. 14 [k]I have heard

R.V. 1 Or, *Fleeing because of the force they stand under* 2 Or, *but* See Num. 21. 28, 29. 3 Or, *return to* 4 Or, *their king* 5 Or, *inherit* 6 Or, *Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys? thy valley floweth away* 7 Or, *they will leave no gleaning grapes; if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough. For &c.* See Obad. 5. 8 Or, *whose judgement was not*

A.V. * Heb. *children of noise.* † Heb. *in captivity.* ‡ Or, *Against.* § Or, *Melcom.* ‖ Or, *thy valley floweth away.* ** Or, *they are turned back.* †† Heb. *their sufficiency.*

tidings / a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among / unto the nations, / heathen, *saying*, [b]Gather yourselves / ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle. 15 For, behold, I have made / lo, I will make thee small among the nations, / heathen, and despised among men. 16 As for thy terribleness, the pride / Thy terribleness hath deceived of thine heart hath deceived thee, / thee, *and* the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of [1]the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest [i]make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD. 17 And / Also [j]Edom shall become / be an astonishment: / a desolation [l]every one that passeth / goeth by it shall be astonished, [l]and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof. 18 [n]As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah [o]and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD, [q]no man shall dwell / abide there, [q]neither shall any / a son of man sojourn therein. / dwell in it. 19 [r]Behold, [t]he shall come up like a lion from [u]the [2]pride / swelling of Jordan [3]against the strong habitation / habitation of the strong: [4]but I will suddenly make him run away from her; / her: and whoso is chosen, him / who *is* a chosen *man, that* will I / I may appoint over her: / her? [w]for who is like me? [y]and who will [*]appoint me [a]the / the time? [a]and who is the / that shepherd that will stand before me? 20 Therefore hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against [j]Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of [e]Teman: [f]Surely [5]they shall / the least of the drag them away, *even* the little ones of the flock; / flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their [6]habitation / habitations [7]desolate with them. 21 [g]The earth trembleth / is moved at the noise of their fall; there is a cry, / fall, at the cry the noise whereof is / thereof was heard in the [†]Red sea. / sea. 22 Behold, [j]he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread out his wings against / over [a]Bozrah: and at that day shall / the heart of the mighty men of Edom at that day shall be as the heart [c]of a woman in her pangs.

23 Of / Concerning [d]Damascus. [e]Hamath is ashamed, / confounded, and [f]Arpad; / Arpad: for they have heard evil tidings, / tidings: they are melted away: / [‡]fainthearted; [g]there is [§]sorrow [§]on the sea; it cannot be quiet. 24 [d]Damascus is waxed feeble, [h]she / *and* turneth herself to flee, and trembling / fear hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken hold of / her, as [c]of a woman in travail. 25 How is [k]the city of praise not forsaken, / left, the city of my joy? / joy! 26 [m]Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be brought / cut to silence / off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts. 27 And [p]I will kindle a fire in the wall of [d]Damascus, and it shall devour / consume the palaces of [s]Ben-hadad.

28 Of / Concerning [v]Kedar, and of / concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote. / shall smite, Thus / thus saith the LORD: / LORD; [x]Arise ye, go up to [v]Kedar, and spoil [z]the children / men of the east. 29 [b]Their tents and their flocks shall they take; / take away: they shall carry away for / take to themselves their [b]curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels: / camels; and they shall cry unto them, [c]Terror / Fear *is* on every side. 30 [d]Flee ye, / Flee, wander / ‖get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. 31 [x]Arise, get you up unto a nation / the [**]wealthy nation, [h]that is at ease, / [h]that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD; / LORD, [i]which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

a ver. 13.
b Cp. Isai. 13. 4.
c ver. 24. See ch. 6. 24.
d Isai. 17. 1. Amos 1. 3.
e 1 Kin. 8. 65. Zech. 9. 2.
f 2 Kin. 18. 34.
g Zech. 9. 4.
h Cp. ch. 46. 5.
i Cp. ch. 48. 28.
j Ezek. 35. 3, 7, 9.
k Cp. ch. 33. 9.
l Cp. ch. 50. 13.
m ch. 50. 30.
n See Isai. 13. 19.
o Cp. Deut. 29. 23.
p See ch. 17. 27.
q ver. 33.
r For ver. 19—21, see ch. 50. 44—46.
s 1 Kin. 15. 18 & 20. 1. 2 Kin. 6. 24 & 8. 7 & 13. 3.
t See ch. 4. 7.
u See ch. 12. 5.
v Isai. 21. 16 & 60. 7.
w See ch. 10. 6.
x ver. 14, 31.
y Job 9. 19.
z Isai. 11. 14. Ezek. 25. 4, 10. See Judg. 6. 3.
a Cp. ch. 30. 21.
b Ps. 120. 5. S. of S. 1. 5.
c See ch. 6. 25.
d ver. 8.
e See ver. 7.
f ch. 50. 45.
g ch. 8. 16 & 50. 46. Cp. Ezek. 26. 15.
h Job 16. 12.
i Ezek. 38. 8, 11.
j See ch. 48. 40.

R.V. [1] Or, *Sela* See 2 Kings 14. 7. [2] Or, *swelling* [3] Or, *unto the permanent pastures* [4] Or, *for I will suddenly drive them away* [5] Or, *the little ones of the flock shall drag them away* [6] Or, *pastures* [7] Or, *astonished at them* [8] Or, *care* A.V. [**] Or, *convent me in judgment.* † Heb. *Weedy sea.* ‡ Heb. *melted.* § Or, *as on the sea.* ‖ Heb. *flit greatly.* [**] Or, *that is at ease.*

32 [a]And their camels shall be a
booty, and the multitude of their
cattle a spoil: and [c]I will scatter
unto / into all winds [e]them that have the / are *in
corners / the utmost corners of their hair polled; and I will
bring their calamity from every / all
side of them, / sides thereof, saith the LORD. 33 And
Hazor shall be [g]a dwelling place / for
of jackals, / dragons, and a desolation for ever:
[i]no man shall dwell / there shall no man abide there, [i]neither / nor
shall any / any son of man sojourn therein. / dwell in it.

34 The word of the LORD that
came to Jeremiah the prophet
concerning / against [l]Elam in the beginning
of the reign of [n]Zedekiah king
of Judah, saying, 35 Thus saith
the LORD of hosts: / hosts; Behold, I will
break [q]the bow of [l]Elam, the
chief of their might. 36 And
upon [l]Elam will I bring the
four winds from the four quarters
of heaven, and will scatter them
toward all those winds; and
there shall be no nation whither
[1]the outcasts of [l]Elam shall not
come. 37 And / For I will cause [l]Elam
[v]to be dismayed before their
enemies, and before them that
seek their life: and I will bring
evil upon them, even [x]my fierce
anger, saith the LORD; [z]and I
will send the sword after them,
till I have consumed them:
38 and I will set my throne in
[l]Elam, and will destroy from
thence / the king and / the princes,
saith the LORD. 39 But it shall
come to pass in the latter days,
[e]that I will bring again the captivity of [l]Elam, saith the LORD.

50 1 The word that the
LORD spake concerning / against [g]Babylon,
concerning / and against the land of the
Chaldeans, / Chaldeans †[h]by Jeremiah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations / nations,
and publish, and ‡set up a
standard; publish, and conceal
not: say, [b]Babylon is taken,
[d]Bel is put to shame, / confounded, Merodach is
[2]dismayed / broken in pieces; [b]her images / idols are put to con-
shame, / founded, her idols / images are [2]dismayed. / broken in pieces.
3 For [f]out of the north there
cometh up a nation against her,
[h]which shall make her land
desolate, and none shall dwell
therein: they are fled, / shall remove, they are / shall
gone, / depart, [j]both man and beast. 4 [k]In
those days, and in that time,
saith the LORD, [k]the children of
Israel shall come, they and the
children of Judah together; [m]they shall / together, going
go on their way weeping, and [o]shall / and weeping: they shall go, and seek
the LORD their God. 5 [p]They
shall inquire concerning / ask the way to Zion with
their faces [3]thitherward, [r]*saying*,
Come ye, and / Come, and let us [4]join yourselves / ourselves to the
LORD in an ‡everlasting / a perpetual covenant that
shall not be forgotten.

6 [t]My people hath been lost
sheep: [u]their shepherds have
caused them to go astray, they
have turned them away on the
mountains: they have gone from
mountain to hill, they have forgotten [w]their resting place. / §restingplace. 7 All
that found them have devoured
them: [y]and their adversaries
said, We offend not, because
[a]they have sinned against the
LORD, [b]the habitation of justice,
even the LORD, [c]the hope of
their fathers. 8 [d]Flee / Remove out of
the midst of Babylon, [d]and go
forth out of the land of the
Chaldeans, and be as the he-goats / he goats
before the flocks. 9 For, lo, I
will stir up / raise and cause to come up
against Babylon [f]an assembly
of great nations from the north
country: and they shall set
themselves in array against her;
from thence she shall be taken:
their arrows shall be as of [5]an / a
expert / mighty mighty / ‖expert man; [6]none shall

[a] Cp. Ezek. 38. 12.
[b] Isai. 21. 9.
[c] ver. 36.
[d] See Isai. 46. 1.
[e] See ch. 9. 26.
[f] See ch. 1. 14.
[g] See ch. 9. 11.
[h] ver. 13, 23. ch. 51. 29.
[i] ver. 18.
[j] ch. 51. 62. Cp. Ps. 135. 8.
[k] See ch. 3. 18.
[l] ch. 25. 25. Gen. 14. 1. Isai. 11. 11 & 21. 2. Ezek. 32. 24. Dan. 8. 2.
[m] ch. 31. 9, 18. Ezra 8. 21. Ps. 126. 6.
[n] 2 Kin. 24. 17, 18.
[o] Hos. 3. 5.
[p] Cp. ch. 31. 21.
[q] Isai. 22. 6.
[r] Cp. Isai. 2. 3.
[s] See ch. 32. 40.
[t] ver. 17. Isai. 53. 6. Cp. Matt. 18. 12 & Luke 15. 4.
[u] Zech. 10. 2. See Ezek. 34. 1—6.
[v] Cp. ch. 1. 17.
[w] Cp. Prov. 24. 15 & mg. & Isai. 65. 10 & Ezek. 34. 14.
[x] See ch. 12. 13.
[y] Cp. ch. 40. 2, 3.
[z] See ch. 9. 16.
[a] Cp. ver. 14.
[b] ch. 31. 23.
[c] See ch. 14. 8.
[d] ch. 51. 6, 45. See Isai. 48. 20.
[e] Cp. ch. 48. 47.
[f] See ch. 25. 14.
[g] See Isai. 13. 1—14. 27 & 21. 1—10.
[h] Cp. ch. 51. 59, 60.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *the everlasting outcasts.* [2] Or, *broken down* [3] Heb. *hitherward.* [4] Or, *they shall join themselves* [5] Or, according to another reading, *a mighty man that maketh childless* [6] Or, *that returneth not*
A.V. * Heb. *cut off into corners*, or, *that have the corners* of their hair *polled.* † Heb. *by the hand of Jeremiah.* ‡ Heb. *lift up.* § Heb. *place to lie down in.* ‖ Or, *destroyer.*

return in vain. 10 [a]And Chaldea
shall be a spoil: all that spoil
her shall be satisfied, saith the
LORD. 11 [d]Because ye (are / were) glad,
because ye (rejoice, / rejoiced,) O ye (that plunder / destroyers of)
mine heritage, because ye are
wanton as an heifer [1]that treadeth out *the corn*,
(grown *fat as the heifer at grass,
and (neigh as strong horses / †bellow as bulls); 12 your
mother shall be sore (ashamed / confounded);
she that bare you shall be
(confounded / ashamed): behold, (she shall be the / the hindermost
hindermost of the nations, / of the nations *shall be*) [g]a wilderness,
a dry land, and a desert. 13 [h]Because of the wrath of the LORD
it shall not be inhabited, but
it shall be wholly desolate:
[k]every one that goeth by Babylon
shall be astonished, [k]and hiss at
all her plagues. 14 [l](Set / Put) yourselves
in array against Babylon round
(about, / about:) [n]all ye that bend the (bow; / bow,)
shoot at her, spare no arrows:
[p]for she hath sinned against the
LORD. 15 [q]Shout against her round
(about; / about:) [t]she hath [2](submitted herself; / given her hand:) her
(bulwarks / foundations) are fallen, [u]her walls are
thrown down: for [w]it is the vengeance of the (LORD; / LORD:) take vengeance
upon her; [y]as she hath done, do
unto her. 16 Cut off the sower
from Babylon, and him that handleth the ‡sickle in the time of
harvest: [z]for fear of the oppressing sword [bb]they shall turn every
one to his people, and they shall
flee every one to his own land.

17 [c]Israel is a scattered sheep;
[d]the lions have driven him away:
[e]first the king of Assyria [f]hath
devoured him; and last this
[h]Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon [j]hath broken his bones.
18 Therefore thus saith the LORD
of hosts, the God of (Israel; / Israel;) Behold,
[l]I will punish the king of Babylon
and his land, [m]as I have punished
the king of Assyria. 19 [b]And I
will bring Israel again to his
[3](pasture, / habitation,) and [b]he shall feed on
[c]Carmel and [c]Bashan, and his
soul shall be satisfied upon
(the hills of / mount) Ephraim and [in] [c]Gilead.
20 In those days, and in that
time, saith the LORD, [e]the iniquity of Israel shall be sought
for, and there shall be none;
and the sins of Judah, and
they shall not be found: for
[f]I will pardon them whom I
(leave as a remnant. / reserve.)

21 Go up against the land §of
[4]Merathaim, even against it,
and against the inhabitants [i]of
[5]‖Pekod: (slay / waste) [j]and [6]utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD,
and do according to all that I
have commanded thee. 22 [m]A
sound of battle is in the land,
and of great destruction. 23 [o]How
is the hammer of the whole
earth cut asunder and broken!
[r]how is Babylon [s]become a
desolation among the nations!
24 [v]I have laid a snare for thee,
and thou art also taken, O
Babylon, and [x]thou wast not
aware: thou art found, and also
caught, because thou hast striven
against the LORD. 25 The LORD
hath opened his armoury, and
hath brought forth [a]the weapons
of his indignation: for (the Lord, the / this *is* the / LORD of hosts, hath a work *to do* / work of the Lord GOD of hosts) in the
land of the Chaldeans. 26 Come
against her [7]**from the utmost
border, open her [8]storehouses:
††[g]cast her up as heaps, and
[9]destroy her utterly: let nothing
of her be left. 27 Slay all [i]her
bullocks; let them go down to
the slaughter: woe unto them!
for their day is come, [k]the time
of their visitation. 28 The voice
of them that [n]flee and escape
out of the land of Babylon, [o]to
declare in Zion the vengeance

a Cp. ch. 25. 12.
b Ezek. 34. 13, 14.
c Mic. 7. 14.
d Cp. Lam. 1. 21.
e Cp. Isai. 40. 2.
f Isai. 33. 24. See ch. 31. 34.
g ch. 51. 43.
h ver. 39.
i ver. 27 (for mg.).
j ver. 26. Cp. ch. 51. 3.
k See ch. 18. 16.
l ver. 9. ch. 51. 11. Isai. 21. 2.
m ch. 51. 54.
n ver. 29. Cp. ch. 51. 3.
o Isai. 14. 6.
p Cp. ver. 7.
q Cp. Josh. 6. 16.
r Cp. Rev. 18. 19, 21.
s ver. 3, 13.
t 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg. for mg.).
u ch. 51. 58.
v Cp. Ps. 141. 9.
w ch. 46. 10 & 51. 6, 11.
x Cp. ch. 51. 31 & Dan. 5. 30.
y ver. 29. ch. 51. 56.
z ch. 46. 16.
a Isai. 13. 5.
bb Cp. ch. 51. 9. See Isai. 13. 14.
c See ver. 6.
d ch. 2. 15 & 4. 7. Isai. 5. 29.
e 2 Kin. 17. 6 & 18. 13.
f ch. 51. 34.
g Cp. Neh. 4. 2.
h 2 Kin. 24. 10, 14. See 2 Kin. 25. 1—11.
i Cp. Ps. 22. 12 & Isai. 34. 7, 8.
j Cp. ch. 51. 34.
k ch. 46. 21.
l Isai. 10. 12 & 24. 21. Cp. Ps. 76. 12.
m Isai. 14. 24, 25.
n Cp. ver. 8.
o ch. 51. 10. Ps. 64. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *at grass* [2] Heb. *given her hand.* [3] Or, *fold* [4] That is, *Double rebellion.* [5] That is, *Visitation.* [6] Heb. *devote.* [7] Or, *from every quarter* [8] Or, *granaries* [9] Heb. *devote her.*
A.V. * Heb. *big*, or, *corpulent.* † Or, *neigh as steeds.* ‡ Or, *scythe.* § Or, *of the rebels.* ‖ Or, *Visitation.*
** Heb. *from the end.* †† Or, *tread her.*

of the LORD our God, the vengeance of [b]his temple. 29 [c]Call together [1]the archers against Babylon, all them ye that bend the bow; bow, [c]camp against her it round about; let none thereof escape: [f]recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been [i]proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel. 30 [j]Therefore shall her young men fall in her the streets, and all her men of war shall be brought to silence cut off in that day, saith the LORD. 31 Behold, I am against thee, [2]O [i]thou *proud one, most proud, saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of hosts: [l]for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee. 32 [i]And [3]*the proud one most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: [o]and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all that are round about him.

33 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts; [p]The children of Israel and the children of Judah are were oppressed together: and all that took them captives hold held them fast; [q]they refuse refused to let them go. 34 [r]Their redeemer Redeemer is strong; [s]the LORD of hosts is his name: [t]he shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the earth, land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon. 35 A sword is upon the Chaldeans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon [v]her princes, and upon her [w]wise men. 36 A sword is upon [x]the [4]boasters, †liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her [y]mighty men, men; and they shall be dismayed. 37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all [a]the mingled people that are in the midst of her, her; and [a]they shall become as women: [d]a sword is upon her treasures, treasures; and they shall be robbed. 38 [e]A drought is upon her waters, waters; and they shall be dried up: [g]for it is the land of graven images, and they are mad upon their [5]idols. 39 [h]Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the [6]wolves wild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the ostriches owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation. 40 [k]As when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; [m]so shall no man dwell abide there, neither shall any son of man sojourn dwell therein. 41 [n]Behold, a people cometh shall come from the north; north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be stirred raised up from the uttermost parts coasts of the earth. 42 They lay shall hold on the bow and spear; the lance: they are cruel, and have no mercy; will not shew mercy: their voice roareth shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses; horses, every one set put in array, as like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon. 43 The king of Babylon hath heard the fame report of them, and his hands wax waxed feeble: anguish hath taken took hold of him, *and* pangs as of a woman in travail. 44 [u]Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the pride swelling of Jordan against unto the strong habitation habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make make them them suddenly run away from her: her: and whoso is chosen, him will I who *is* a chosen *man, that* I may appoint over her: her: for who is like me? and who will ‡appoint me a the time? and who is the that shepherd [z]that will stand before me? 45 Therefore hear ye [b]the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken

a ch. 51. 30.
b Cp. ch. 51. 11 & 52. 13 & Dan. 5. 3, 23.
c Cp. ver. 14 & Job 16. 13.
d Cp. Isai. 45. 3.
e Isai. 44. 27. Cp. ch. 51. 36.
f ch. 25. 14.
g ver. 2. ch. 51. 47, 52.
h Isai. 13. 21, 22.
i Isai. 47. 10.
j ch. 49. 26.
k Gen. 19. 25. See Isai. 13. 19.
l ver. 27. ch. 49. 8.
m ch. 51. 43.
n For ver. 41—43, see ch. 6. 22—24.
o See ch. 17. 27.
p Cp. ver. 17.
q Cp. Isai. 14. 17.
r See Isai. 48. 14.
s See ch. 10. 16.
t ch. 51. 36. Isai. 51. 22.
u For ver. 44—46, see ch. 49. 19—21.
v ch. 51. 57. Dan. 5. 30.
w Dan. 4. 6.
x Isai. 44. 25 (mg.).
y ch. 51. 57.
z Job 41. 10.
a See ch. 25. 20.
b ch. 51. 11, 12, 29. Isai. 14. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *many* [2] Heb. *O Pride.* [3] Heb. *Pride.* [4] Heb. *boastings.* [5] Heb. *terrors.* [6] Heb. *howling creatures.*
A.V. * Heb. *pride.* † Or, *chief stays.* Heb. *bars.* ‡ Or, *convent me to plead?*

against Babylon; [a]and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: [b]Surely they shall drag them away, *even* the little ones of the flock; the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitation desolate with them. 46 [f]At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth trembleth, is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

51 1 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell [k]in the [*]midst of them that rise up against me, [1]Leb-kamai, [n]a destroying wind; wind: 2 And I will send unto Babylon and [2]strangers, fanners, [p]that shall fan her; her, and they shall empty her land: for [q]in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about. 3 [3t]Let not Against *him that* bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and let him not against *him that* lift lifteth himself up in his coat of mail: brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; [4u]destroy ye utterly all her host. 4 And they shall fall down slain Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, [w]and *they that are* thrust through in her streets. 5 [x]For Israel *is hath* not not *been* forsaken, nor Judah, Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land is full of guilt was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel. 6 [a]Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and save deliver every man his life; soul: [c]be not cut off in her iniquity; iniquity: [e]for it this is the time of the LORD'S vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence. 7 Babylon hath been [f]a golden cup in the LORD'S hand, [g]that made all the earth drunken: [h]the nations have drunk drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad. 8 [i]Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: [j]howl for her; [k]take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed. 9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: [c]forsake her, and [d]let us go every one into his own country: for [e]her judgement judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies. 10 [g]The LORD hath brought forth our righteousness: [h]come, and let us declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God. 11 [i]Make [5]sharp †bright the arrows; [6]hold firm gather the [7]shields: [j]the LORD hath stirred raised up the spirit of the kings of [l]the Medes; because Medes: for [m]his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; [o]for it; because it is the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of [o]his temple. 12 [r]Set up [a] the standard against upon the walls of Babylon, [s]make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ‡ambushes: [m]for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake concerning against the inhabitants of Babylon. 13 [v]O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, *and* the measure of thy [8]covetousness. 14 [y]The LORD of hosts hath sworn [§]by himself, *saying*, Surely I will fill thee with men, [z]as with the cankerworm; caterpillers; [b]and they shall ‖lift up a shout against thee.

15 [d]He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and by his understanding hath he stretched hath stretched out the heaven by his out the heavens: 16 when understanding. When he uttereth his voice, there is a **tumult multitude of waters in the heavens, heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; earth: he maketh lightnings for the with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasuries. treasures. 17 Every man ††is

a ch. 51, 11, 12, 29. Isai. 14. 24.
b ch. 49. 20.
c ver. 6, 45. ch. 50. 8.
d Cp. ch. 50. 16. See Isai. 13. 14.
e Rev. 18. 5.
f See ch. 49. 21.
g Ps. 37. 6. Cp. ch. 23. 6.
h ch. 50. 28.
i ch. 46. 4.
j See Isai. 13. 17.
k Cp. Lam. 3. 62 (for mg.).
l 2 Kin. 17. 6. Dan. 5. 31.
m Cp. ch. 50. 45.
n Cp. ch. 4. 11 & Isai. 21. 1.
o ch. 50. 28.
p Cp. Matt. 3. 12. See ch. 15. 7.
q Cp. ch. 2. 28.
r ver. 27. ch. 50. 2. Cp. Isai. 13. 2.
s Cp. Isai. 21. 5 & Nah. 2. 1.
t Cp. ch. 50. 14, 29.
u Cp. ch. 50. 21.
v Rev. 17. 1, 15. Cp. ver. 36.
w ch. 49. 26.
x See Isai. 54. 5—7.
y See ch. 22. 5.
z Cp. Ps. 105. 34 & Joel 1. 4 & 2. 25.
a ver. 45. ch. 50. 8.
b Isai. 16. 9.
c Cp. Gen. 19. 15.
d For ver. 15—19, see ch. 10. 12—16.
e ch. 50. 15.
f Cp. Ps. 75. 8 & Rev. 17. 4.
g Rev. 14. 8.
h See ch. 25. 15, 16.
i See Isai. 21. 9.
j Isai. 18. 6. Rev. 18. 9, 11, 19. Cp. ch. 48. 20.
k Cp. ch. 46. 11.

R.V. [1] That is, *The heart of them that rise up against me.* According to ancient tradition, a cypher for *Casdim*, that is, Chaldea. [2] Or, *fanners* [3] Or, as otherwise read, *Against* him that *bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against* him that *lifteth himself up &c.* [4] Heb. *devote ye all &c.* [5] Or, *bright* Heb. *clean.* [6] Heb. *fill.* [7] Or, *suits of armour* [8] Or, *dishonest gain*
A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Heb. *pure.* ‡ Heb. *liers in wait.* § Heb. *by his soul.* ‖ Heb. *utter.* ** Or, *noise.*
†† Or, *is more brutish than to know.*

become brutish *and is* without by *his* knowledge; every goldsmith founder is put to shame confounded by his the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.
18 They are vanity, a the work of delusion errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.
19 The portion of Jacob is not like these them; for he is the former of all things things: and *Israel* is the tribe rod of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts is his name.

20 [k]Thou art my [1]battle axe and weapons of war: and for *with thee will I [n]break in pieces the nations; nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms; 21 and with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and him that rideth therein. his rider; 22 and with thee With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces [o]the old man and the youth young; and with thee will I break in pieces [s]the young man and the maid; 23 and I with thee will I break in pieces will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke *of oxen*; and with thee will I break in pieces [2y]governors captains and deputies. rulers.
24 [z]And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I am against thee, [b]O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, [c]and will make thee a burnt mountain. 26 And they shall not take of thee [h]a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be †[a]desolate for ever, saith the LORD.
27 [b]Set ye up a standard in the land, [c]blow the trumpet among the nations, [3d]prepare [e]the nations against her, call together against her [f]the kingdoms of [g]Ararat, Minni, and [h]Ashkenaz: Ashchenaz; appoint a [i]marshal captain against her; [j]cause the horses to come up as the rough cankerworm. caterpillers. 28 [3d]Prepare against her [e]the nations, nations with the kings of [l]the Medes, [m]the governors captains thereof, [m]and all the deputies rulers thereof, and all the [o]land of his dominion. 29 [p]And the land trembleth shall tremble and is in pain: sorrow: [q]for the every purposes purpose of the LORD against Babylon shall be performed do stand, against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation, desolation without an inhabitant. 30 The mighty men of Babylon have forborne forborn to fight, they remain have remained in their strong holds; holds: their might hath failed; [r]they are become became as women: [t]her dwelling they have burned places are set on fire. her dwellingplaces; [u]her bars are broken. 31 One [v]post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken [w]on every quarter: at *one* end, 32 and that the [4]passages are [x]surprised, stopped, and the [5]reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; [a]The daughter of Babylon is like [a]a threshing-floor at the threshingfloor, ‡*it is* time when it is trodden; to thresh her: yet a little while, and [c]the time of harvest shall come for her. her harvest shall come. 34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon [d]hath devoured [6]me, he hath crushed [6]me, he hath made [6]me an empty vessel, [f]he hath swallowed [6]me up like [g]a dragon, he hath filled his maw belly with my

a ver. 62. ch. 25. 12.
b See ver. 12.
c See ch. 4. 5.
d See ch. 6. 4.
e See ch. 25. 14.
f Cp. ch. 50. 41.
g Gen. 8. 4. 2 Kin. 19. 37.
h Gen. 10. 3. 1 Chr. 1. 6.
i Nah. 3. 17.
j See ver. 14.
k Cp. ch. 50. 23 & Ezek. 9. 2 (mg.).
l See ver. 11.
m ver. 23, 57.
n Cp. Dan. 7. 7, 19, 23.
o Cp. ch. 34. 1.
p See ch. 8. 16.
q ch. 50. 45.
r ch. 50. 37. Cp. Isai. 19. 16.
s 2 Chr. 36. 17. Cp. Isai. 13. 16, 18.
t Isai. 47. 14.
u Lam. 2. 9. Nah. 3. 13.
v Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 6.
w ch. 50. 26 (mg.).
x ver. 41.
y ver. 28, 57.
z ch. 50. 15, 29. Cp. Ps. 137. 8.
a 2 Esd. 4. 30. See Isai. 21. 10.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 13 (mg.).
c Cp. Isai. 17. 5 & Joel 3. 13 & Rev. 14. 15.
d ch. 50. 17.
e Rev. 8. 8. Cp. Rev. 18. 8, 9.
f ver. 44.
g Ps. 74. 13.
h Cp. Ps. 118. 22 & Isai. 28. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *maul* [2] Or, *lieutenants* [3] Heb. *sanctify.* [4] Or, *fords* [5] Or, *marshes* Heb. *pools.* [6] Another reading is, *us.*
A.V. * Or, *in thee*, or, *by thee.* † Heb. *everlasting desolations.* ‡ Or, *in the time that he thresheth her.*

delicates; delicates, he hath cast [1]me out.
35 [2]*The violence done to me and
to my †flesh be upon Babylon,
shall the [3]‡inhabitant of Zion
say; and, My blood be and my blood upon the in-
habitants of Chaldea, shall Jeru-
salem say. 36 Therefore thus
saith the LORD: LORD; Behold, [c]I will
plead thy cause, and take ven-
geance for thee; and [e]I will dry
up her sea, and [g]make her fountain springs
dry. 37 And Babylon shall be-
come [h]heaps, [i]a dwelling place dwellingplace for
jackals, dragons, [k]an astonishment, [k]and an
hissing, without an inhabitant.
38 [l]They shall roar together [m]like
young lions; lions: they shall growl §yell as lions'
whelps. 39 [6]When they are heated, [o]I
In their heat
will make their feast, feasts, and [o]I will
[p]make them drunken, that they
may rejoice, [p]and sleep a per-
petual sleep, and not wake, saith
the LORD. 40 I will bring them
down like lambs to the slaughter,
like rams with he-goats. he goats. 41 How is
[s]Sheshach taken! and how is [t]the
praise of the whole earth [v]sur-
prised! how is Babylon become
[4]a desolation an astonishment among the nations!
42 [x]The sea is come up upon
Babylon: she is covered with
the [5]multitude of the waves
thereof. 43 Her cities are become
[4]a desolation, [y]a dry land, and a
desert, wilderness, [a]a land wherein no man
dwelleth, neither doth any son
of man pass thereby. 44 And
I will [6]do judgement upon punish [c]Bel in
Babylon, and [e]I will bring forth
out of his mouth [f]that which he
hath swallowed up; up: and [g]the
nations shall not flow together
any more unto him: yea, [i]the
wall of Babylon shall fall.
45 [j]My people, go ye out of
the midst of her, and save yourselves deliver ye
every man his soul from [k]the fierce
anger of the LORD. 46 And let not ‖lest

[a] Cp. Isai. 37. 7.
[b] Matt. 24. 6, 7.
[c] ch. 50. 34.
[d] Cp. ch. 50. 2.
[e] Isai. 44. 27. Cp. ch. 50. 38.
[f] Cp. ch. 50. 12.
[g] Cp. ver. 13.
[h] Isai. 25. 2.
[i] Isai. 13. 22.
[j] Cp. Rev. 18. 20. See Isai. 44. 23.
[k] See ch. 18. 16.
[l] Cp. Amos 3. 4.
[m] Nah. 2. 11, 12.
[n] ch. 50. 3.
[o] Cp. Isai. 21. 5.
[p] ver. 57.
[q] Cp. ver. 24.
[r] Cp. ch. 44. 28.
[s] ch. 25. 26.
[t] Cp. Isai. 13. 19.
[u] ch. 7. 19. Ps. 44. 15, 16.
[v] ver. 32.
[w] Lam. 1. 10.
[x] Cp. ver. 55 & Isai. 8. 7, 8.
[y] ch. 50. 12.
[z] Job 24. 12. Ezek. 26. 15.
[a] ch. 50. 40.
[b] Cp. ver. 25. See Isai. 14. 13.
[c] ch. 50. 2. See Isai. 46. 1.
[d] Cp. ch. 49. 16.
[e] ver. 34. Cp. Ezra 1. 7, 8.
[f] ver. 34.
[g] Cp. ch. 31. 12 & Isai. 2. 2.
[h] ch. 50. 22.
[i] ver. 58.
[j] See ver. 6.
[k] See ch. 12. 13.
[l] Cp. ver. 42. See ch. 5. 22.

your heart faint, neither fear ye and ye fear for
[a]the rumour that shall be heard
in the land; [b]for a rumour shall a rumour shall both come
one year, and after that in
another year *shall come* a ru-
mour, and violence in the land,
[b]ruler against ruler. 47 There-
fore, behold, the days come, that
[d]I will **do judgement judgment upon
graven images of Babylon, Babylon: [f]and
her whole land shall be ashamed; confounded,
and all her slain shall fall in
the midst of her. 48 [j]Then the
heaven and the earth, and all
that is therein, shall sing for
joy over Babylon; Babylon: [n]for the spoilers
shall come unto her from the
north, saith the LORD. 49 [7]††As
Babylon hath caused the slain
of Israel to fall, [q]so at Babylon
shall fall the slain of all ‡‡the
[8]land. earth. 50 [r]Ye that have escaped
the sword, go ye, away, stand not still; still:
remember the LORD from afar, afar off, and
let Jerusalem come into your
mind. 51 [u]We are ashamed, confounded, be-
cause we have heard reproach; reproach:
[u]confusion shame hath covered our faces:
[w]for strangers are come into the
sanctuaries of the LORD'S house.
52 Wherefore, behold, the days
come, saith the LORD, that [d]I
will do judgement judgment upon her graven
images; images: [z]and through all her
land the wounded shall groan.
53 Though Babylon should [b]mount
up to heaven, and though she
should [d]fortify the height of her
strength, yet from me shall
spoilers come unto her, saith
the LORD. 54 [h]The A sound of a
cry cometh from Babylon, and of
great destruction from the land
of the Chaldeans! Chaldeans: 55 for Because the LORD
spoileth hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyeth destroyed
out of her the great voice;
and their when her waves do roar like many great
waters, the a noise of their voice is

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *us.* [2] Heb. *My wrong and my flesh.* [3] Heb. *inhabitress.* [4] Or, *an astonishment*
[5] Or, *tumult* [6] Heb. *visit upon.* [7] Or, *Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and at &c.* [8] Or, *earth*
A.V. * Heb. *my violence.* † Or, *remainder.* ‡ Heb. *inhabitress.* § Or, *shake themselves.* ‖ Or, *let not.*
** Heb. *visit upon.* †† Or, *Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and with Babylon, &c.* ‡‡ Or, *the country.*

uttered: 56 for Because the spoiler is
come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are
taken, their bows are broken in pieces . every one of their bows is broken •
[b]for the LORD is a God of recompences, he recompences shall surely requite.
57 And [d]I will make drunk her princes princes, and her wise men, [e]her governors captains, and her deputies, rulers, and her mighty men; men: and they shall sleep
a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith [f]the King, whose name is
the LORD of hosts. 58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts; 1*The broad
[h]walls of Babylon shall be utterly 2overthrown, †broken, [i]and her high gates
shall be burned with fire; [j]and the peoples people shall labour for vanity, in vain,
and the nations for folk in the fire; fire, [k]and they shall be weary.

59 The word which Jeremiah
the prophet commanded Seraiah [m]the son of Neriah, the son of Mahseiah, Maaseiah, when he went ‡with
Zedekiah the king of Judah to into Babylon [n]in the fourth year of
his reign. Now And this Seraiah was 3chief chamberlain. 60 And a §quiet prince. So [o]Jeremiah
wrote in 4a book all the evil
that should come upon Babylon, even [p]all these words that are
written concerning against Babylon. 61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When
thou comest to Babylon, 5then and shalt see that thou see, and shalt read all these words, words;
62 and Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou
hast spoken concerning against this place, to cut it off, [q]that none shall dwell therein, remain in it, neither man nor beast,
but that it shall be ‖[r]desolate for ever. 63 And it shall be,
when thou hast made an end of reading this book, [s]that thou
shalt [t]bind a stone to it, [t]and cast it into the midst of Euphrates: 64 and thou shalt say,
[t]Thus shall Babylon sink, and

a ver. 58.
b ch. 50. 15. Isai. 59. 18.
c For ver. 1—27, see 2 Kin. 24. 18—25. 21.
d ver. 39.
e ver. 28, 28.
f See ch. 46. 18.
g 2 Kin. 23. 37. See ch. 22. 13—17.
h ver. 44. ch. 50. 15.
i Cp. Isai. 45. 2.
j Hab. 2. 13.
k ver. 64.
l For ver. 4—16, see ch. 39. 1—10.
m Cp. ch. 32. 12 & Baruch 1. 1.
n Cp. ch. 28. 1.
o Cp. ch. 36. 2.
p See ver. 1—58 & ch. 50. 1—46.
q ch. 50. 3.
r ver. 26.
s Cp. ch. 19. 10, 11.
t Cp. Rev. 18. 21.

shall not rise again because of from the
evil that I will bring [a]upon her:
[a]and they shall be weary.

Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

52 1 [c]Zedekiah was one and
twenty years old when he **began to reign; reign, and he
reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: Jerusalem.
and And his mother's name was
Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 2 And he did
that which was evil in the sight eyes
of the LORD, [g]according to all
that Jehoiakim had done. 3 For
through the anger of the LORD did it come it came to pass in Jerusalem
and Judah, until till he had cast
them out from his presence: presence, and that
Zedekiah rebelled against the
king of Babylon. 4 [l]And it came
to pass in the ninth year of his
reign, in the tenth month, in
the tenth day of the month, that
Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon
came, he and all his army, against
Jerusalem, and encamped pitched against
it; it, and they built forts against it
round about. 5 So the city was
besieged unto the eleventh year
of king Zedekiah. 6 In And in the
fourth month, in the ninth day
of the month, the famine was
sore in the city, so that there
was no bread for the people of
the land. 7 Then a breach the city was
made in the city, broken up, and all the men of
war fled, and went forth out of
the city by night by the way
of the gate between the two
walls, which was by the king's
garden; (now the Chaldeans
were against by the city round about:)
and they went by the way of
the Arabah. plain. 8 But the army of
the Chaldeans pursued after the
king, and overtook Zedekiah in

R.V. 1 Or, *The walls of broad Babylon shall see, and read... then shalt thou say &c.*
A.V. * Or, *The walls of broad Babylon.*
2 Or, *made bare*
3 Or, *quartermaster or, chief chamberlain.*
4 Or, *one book*
5 Or, *and*
6 Or, *upon her. And they shall be weary: thus far &c.*
‡ Or, *on the behalf of.*
§ Or, *prince of Menucha.*
† Or, *made naked.*
‖ Heb. *desolations.*
** Heb. *reigned.*

the plains of Jericho; and all
his army was scattered from
him. 9 Then they took the king,
and carried him up unto the
king of Babylon to Riblah in
the land of Hamath; and where he
[1]gave judgement judgment upon him. 10 And
the king of Babylon slew the
sons of Zedekiah before his eyes:
he slew also all the princes of
Judah in [d]Riblah. 11 [e]And Then he
*put out the eyes of Zedekiah;
and the king of Babylon bound
him in fetters, †chains, and carried him
to Babylon, and put him in
‡prison [e]till the day of his
death.

12 Now in [i]the fifth month, in
[j]the tenth day of the month,
which was[k]the nineteenth year of
king Nebuchadrezzar, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon,
came Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan, [l]the §captain of
the guard, which [m]stood before ‖served the
king of Babylon, into Jerusalem: Jerusalem,
13 and he burned the house of
the LORD, and the king's house;
and all the houses of Jerusalem,
even [2]every great house, and all the houses of the great *men*, burned
he with fire. fire: 14 And all the army
of the Chaldeans, that were with
the captain of the guard, brake
down all the walls of Jerusalem
round about. 15 Then Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan
the captain of the guard carried
away captive of the poorest sort *certain* of the poor of
the people, and the residue of
the people that were left remained in the
city, and [p]those that fell away,
that fell to the king of Babylon,
and the residue rest of the [3]multitude.
16 But Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of
the guard left of the poorest *certain* of the poor of
the land to be for vinedressers and
for husbandmen. 17 And Also the [s]pillars
of brass that were in the house
of the LORD, and the bases bases, and
the [u]brasen sea that were *was* in the

[a] See ch. 27. 22.
[b] 2 Kin. 25. 14.
[c] 1 Kin. 7. 50. 2 Kin. 25. 15.
[d] ver. 26, 27.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 12. 13.
[f] 1 Kin. 7. 49.
[g] Ex. 25. 29 & 37. 16.
[h] 1 Kin. 7. 25, 44.
[i] ch. 1. 3.
[j] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 8.
[k] Cp. ver. 29.
[l] Cp. Gen. 37. 36 & mg.
[m] ch. 40. 10.
[n] 1 Kin. 7. 15.
[o] 1 Kin. 7. 16. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 17.
[p] See ch. 37. 13.
[q] Cp. 1 Chr. 6. 14, 15.
[r] Cp. ch. 29. 25.
[s] ch. 27. 19. See 2 Chr. 4. 12—15.
[t] Cp. Esth. 1. 14.
[u] 2 Chr. 4. 2, 10.

house of the LORD, did the Chal-
deans break in pieces, brake, and [a]carried
all the brass of them to Babylon.
18 [b]The pots caldrons also, and the
**shovels, and the snuffers, and
the basons, ††bowls, and the spoons, and
all the vessels of brass where-
with they ministered, took they
away. 19 [c]And the cups, basons, and the
‡‡firepans, and the basons, bowls, and the
pots, caldrons, and [f]the candlesticks, and
[g]the spoons, [g]and the bowls cups; that
which was of gold, gold in gold, and
that which was of silver, silver in silver,
took the captain of the guard took
away. 20 The two pillars, the
one sea, and [h]the twelve brasen
bulls that were under the bases,
which king Solomon had made
for in the house of the LORD: §§the
brass of all these vessels was
without weight. 21 And as for *concerning*
the pillars, the height of the one
pillar was eighteen cubits; and
[n]a line *fillet of twelve cubits did
compass it; and the thickness
thereof was four fingers: it was
hollow. 22 And a chapiter of
brass was upon it; and the
height of the one chapiter was
[o]five cubits, with network and
pomegranates upon the chapiter chapiters
round about, all of brass: and the brass. The
second pillar also had like unto these,
and the pomegranates
were like unto these. and pomegranates. 23 And there
were ninety and six pomegran-
ates [4]on the sides; a side; *and* all the pome-
granates were an hundred upon the network
upon the network *were* an hundred
round about. 24 And the captain
of the guard took [q]Seraiah the
chief priest, and [r]Zephaniah the
second priest, and the three
keepers of the [5]†door: 25 and He took also
out of the city he took an [6]officer that
an eunuch, which had the
was set over charge of the men of war; and
[t]seven men of them that saw ‡were near
the king's face, person, which were

R.V. [1] Heb. *spake judgements with him.* [2] Or, *every great man's house* [3] Or, *artificers* [4] Or, *on the outside* Heb. *towards the four winds.* [5] Heb. *threshold.* [6] Or, *eunuch*
A.V. * Heb. *blinded.* † Or, *fetters.* ‡ Heb. *house of the wards.* § Or, *chief marshal.* Heb. *chief of the executioners*, or, *slaughtermen.* And so ver. 14, &c. ‖ Heb. *stood before.* ** Or, *instruments to remove the ashes.* †† Or, *basons.* ‡‡ Or, *censers.* §§ Heb. *their brass.* ‖ Heb. *thread.* † Heb. *threshold.* ‡ Heb. *saw the face of the king.*

found in the city; and [a] the scribe of the captain of *principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city. 26 And So Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to [c] Riblah. 27 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death at in [c] Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land. 28 This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: [e] in the seventh year three thousand Jews and three and twenty: 29 [g] in the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two †persons: 30 in the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred.

31 [b] And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon, Babylon in the *first* year of his reign, reign lifted up the head of [d] Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison; prison, 32 and he spake ‡kindly to unto him, and set his throne above the throne of [f] the kings that were with him in Babylon. Babylon, 33 And he changed his prison garments, garments: and he did eat bread before him continually continually eat bread before him all the days of his life. 34 And for [h] his allowance, diet, allowance diet there was a continual given him of the king of Babylon, §every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

[a] Cp. 1 Mac. 5. 42.
[b] For ver. 31—34, see 2 Kin. 25. 27—30.
[c] ver. 9, 10.
[d] ch. 37. 1. See ch. 22. 24—30.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14.
[f] Cp. ch. 27. 3.
[g] Cp. ver. 12.
[h] Cp. ch. 40. 5 (mg.).

THE LAMENTATIONS

OF JEREMIAH.

I 1 [a] How doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people!
How is she become as [c] a widow!
She that was great among the nations, *and* [e] princess among the provinces,
How is she become [h] tributary!
2 [i] She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks; cheeks:
[j] Among all her lovers she hath [l] none to comfort her:
[b] All her friends have dealt treacherously with her,
They are become her enemies.
3 [d] Judah is gone into [1] captivity because of affliction, and ‖because of great servitude; servitude:
[f] She dwelleth among the heathen, [g] she findeth no rest:
All her persecutors overtook her within between the straits.
4 The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to [k] the [2] solemn assembly; feasts:

[a] Cp. Jer. 7. 34.
[b] See Ezek. 23. 22—26.
[c] Cp. Jer. 15. 8.
[d] Jer. 52. 27.
[e] Cp. ch. 5. 16 & Ezra 4. 20 & Eccles. 2. 8.
[f] Cp. ch. 2. 9 & Deut. 28. 64, 65.
[g] Jer. 45. 3.
[h] Isai. 31. 8.
[i] Ps. 6. 6. Jer. 9. 1 & 13. 17.
[j] ver. 19. Jer. 22. 22 & 30. 14.
[k] See ch. 2. 6.
[l] ver. 9, 16, 17, 21. Eccles. 4. 1.

R.V. 1 Or, *exile* 2 Or, *appointed feast*
A.V. * Or, *scribe of the captain of the host.* † Heb. *souls.* ‡ Heb. *good things with him.* § Heb. *the matter of the day in his day.* ‖ Heb. *for the greatness of servitude.*

[a]All her gates are desolate, desolate: her priests do [c]sigh, sigh,
Her virgins are afflicted, and she herself is in bitterness.
5 [d]Her adversaries are become the head, chief, her [f]enemies prosper;
For [g]the LORD hath afflicted her [h]for the multitude of her transgressions:
[k]Her young children are gone into captivity before the adversary. enemy.
6 And from the daughter of Zion all her [1]majesty beauty is departed:
Her princes are become like harts [o]that find no pasture,
And they are gone without strength before the pursuer.
7 Jerusalem remembereth remembered in the days of her affliction and of her [2]miseries
[s]All her *pleasant things that were from she had in [t]the days of old: old,
When her people fell into the hand of the adversary, enemy, and none did help her, her:
The adversaries saw her, [w]they and did mock at her [3]desolations. sabbaths.
8 [x]Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she [4]†is become as an unclean thing. removed
All that honoured her despise her, [a]because they have seen her nakedness:
Yea, she [i]sigheth, and turneth backward.
9 Her filthiness was is [b]in her skirts; [c]she remembered remembereth not her latter last end;
Therefore is she come she came down wonderfully; wonderfully: [d]she hath had no comforter: comforter.
Behold, O LORD, O LORD, behold my affliction; affliction: for the enemy hath [e]magnified himself.
10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her *[l]pleasant things:

a Jer. 14. 2.
b Ps. 79. 1. Jer. 51. 51.
c ver. 8, 11, 21, 22.
d Cp. Deut. 28. 13, 44 & Jer. 13. 21.
e Cp. Deut. 23. 3 & Neh. 13. 1.
f Jer. 12. 1.
g ver. 12. ch. 3. 33.
h Jer. 30. 14, 15. Dan. 9. 16.
i ver. 4, 21, 22.
j ch. 2. 12 & 4. 4. Cp. Jer. 38. 9 & 52. 6.
k 2 Chr. 36. 17, 20. See Jer. 52. 28—30.
l ver. 7.
m ver. 19.
n Job 21. 29. Ps. 80. 12.
o Cp. Jer. 14. 6.
p Cp. Dan. 9. 12.
q ver. 5.
r See Jer. 12. 13.
s ver. 10, 11.
t ch. 2. 17. Jer. 46. 26.
u Ps. 102. 3.
v Ps. 9. 15. Ezek. 12. 13 & 17. 20.
w Obad. 12, 13. Cp. Ps. 119. 51.
x Cp. Zech. 13. 1.
y ch. 3. 11. See Jer. 8. 18.
z Deut. 28. 48.
a Cp. Ezek. 16. 37.
b Cp. Jer. 13. 22.
c Cp. Deut. 32. 29 & Isai. 47. 7 & Eccles. 7. 36.
d ver. 2.
e Jer. 48. 26.
f Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.

For she hath seen that [b]the heathen are entered into her sanctuary,
Concerning whom Whom thou didst command that [e]they should not enter into thy congregation.
11 All her people [i]sigh, [j]they seek bread;
They have given their [l]pleasant things for [m]meat ‡to refresh relieve the soul:
See, O LORD, and behold consider; for I am become vile.
12 §Is it nothing to you, all [n]ye that ‖pass by?
[p]Behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me,
[5]Wherewith [q]the LORD hath afflicted *me* in [r]the day of his fierce anger.
13 From on high above hath he [u]sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them:
[v]He hath spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back; back:
[y]He hath made me desolate and faint all the day.
14 [z]The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand; hand:
They are knit together, they are wreathed, *and* come up upon my neck; neck: he hath made my strength to [6]fail: fall,
The Lord hath delivered me into their hands, [7]against whom *from whom* I am not able to stand. rise up.
15 The Lord hath set at nought trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me; me:
He hath called a solemn an assembly against me to crush my young men:
[f]The Lord hath trodden as in **the a winepress the virgin daughter of virgin, the daughter of Judah, *as* in a Judah. winepress.

R.V. [1] Or, *beauty* [2] Or, *wanderings* [3] Heb. *ceasings.* [4] Or, *is removed* [5] Or, *Whom the* LORD *hath afflicted*
[6] Heb. *stumble.* [7] Or, *from whom I am not able to rise up*
A.V. * Or, *desirable.* † Heb. *is become a removing*, or, *wandering.* ‡ Or, *to make the soul to come again.*
§ Or, *It is nothing.* ‖ Heb. *pass by the way?* ** Or, *the winepress of the virgin, &c.*

16 For these things [a]I weep;
mine eye, mine eye runneth
down with water; water,
Because [d]the comforter that
should [*]refresh relieve my soul is far
from me:
My children are desolate, because the enemy hath prevailed.
17 [h]Zion spreadeth forth her hands; hands, *and* [d]there is none to
comfort her; her:
The LORD hath commanded
concerning Jacob, that they his
that are round about him should be his adversaries *should be* round about adversaries.
him
Jerusalem is among them as an as a menstruous woman
unclean thing.
among them.
18 [m]The LORD is righteous; [n]for
I have rebelled against his
[†]commandment:
Hear, I pray you, all ye peoples, people,
and behold my sorrow:
[r]My virgins and my young
men are gone into captivity.
19 I called for [s]my lovers, *but*
they deceived me:
My priests and mine elders
gave up the ghost in the
city,
While [x]they sought them their meat
to refresh relieve their souls.
20 Behold, O LORD; for I am in
distress; distress: [z]my bowels are troubled;
Mine heart is turned within
me; for I have grievously
rebelled:
[c]Abroad the sword bereaveth,
at home there is as death.
21 They have heard that [f]I sigh; sigh:
[d]there is none to comfort
me; me:
All mine enemies have heard
of my trouble; [ff]they are
glad that thou hast done it:
Thou wilt bring the day that
thou hast proclaimed, [‡]called, [ff]and they
shall be like unto me.

a See Jer. 13. 17.
b Ps. 109. 14, 15.
c ver. 12. ch. 2. 20.
d ver. 2, 21.
e Cp. ver. 11.
f ver. 4, 8, 11.
g See Jer. 8. 18.
h Isai. 1. 15. Jer. 4. 31.
i Cp. ch. 3. 44.
j Cp. Matt. 11. 23. See Isai. 14. 15.
k 1 Chr. 28. 2.
l ver. 16. Cp. Ps. 35. 25 & 56. 2 & Ezek. 36. 3.
m See Jer. 12. 1.
n 1 Sam. 12. 14, 15.
o ver. 17, 21. ch. 3. 43. Cp. Ezek. 9. 5, 10.
p Ps. 89. 40.
q Ps. 74. 7.
r Cp. Deut. 28. 41.
s See ver. 2.
t Isai. 43. 28.
u See Jer. 12. 13.
v 1 Sam. 2. 1.
w Ps. 74. 11.
x ver. 11.
y Ps. 79. 5 & 89. 46.
z ch. 2. 11. Job 30. 27. Isai. 16. 11.
a ch. 3. 12.
b See Jer. 30. 14.
c Deut. 32. 25. Ezek. 7. 15. See Jer. 15. 2.
d ver. 2, 16, 17.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9.
f Cp. ch. 4. 21 & Jer. 50. 11.
g Isai. 29. 2.

22 [b]Let all their wickedness come
before thee;
And do unto them, as [c]thou
hast done unto me for all
my transgressions:
For [f]my sighs are many, and
[g]my heart is faint.

2 1 How hath the Lord covered
the daughter of Zion [i]with
a cloud in his anger! anger,
[j]He hath *And* cast down from heaven
unto the earth the beauty
of Israel,
And hath not remembered remembered not [k]his footstool in the day of his anger. anger!
2 The Lord [l]hath swallowed up
all the habitations of Jacob,
[o]and hath not pitied; pitied:
[p]He hath thrown down in his
wrath the strong holds of
the daughter of Judah;
He hath [§]brought them [q]down
to the ground:
[q]He hath profaned polluted the kingdom
[t]and the princes thereof.
3 He hath cut off in *his* [u]fierce
anger [1]all [v]the horn of Israel; Israel:
[w]He hath drawn back his right
hand from before the enemy: enemy,
And [y]he hath burned up burned against Jacob like
a flaming fire, which devoureth round about.
4 [a]He hath bent his bow like an
enemy, enemy: he hath stood with his
right hand [b]as an adversary,
And hath slain slew [‖]all that were
pleasant to the eye: eye
[2]In the tent tabernacle of the daughter
of Zion Zion: he hath poured out
his fury like fire.
5 [b]The Lord is become was as an enemy, enemy:
[l]he hath swallowed up Israel; Israel,
[e]He hath swallowed up all her
palaces, palaces: he hath destroyed his
strong holds: holds,
And he hath multiplied increased in the
daughter of Judah [g]mourning and lamentation.

R.V. [1] Or, *every horn* [2] Or, *On*
A.V. * Heb. *bring back.* † Heb. *mouth.* ‡ Or, *proclaimed.* § Heb. *made to touch.* ‖ Heb. *all the desirable of the eye.*

6 And he hath violently taken
away [b]his [1*]tabernacle, as
if it were of a garden; garden:
He hath destroyed [e]his place places
of the assembly:
[e]The LORD hath caused the
[2]solemn assembly feasts and [g]sabbath sabbaths to
be forgotten in Zion,
And hath despised in the in-
dignation of his anger the
king and the priest.
7 [k]The Lord hath cast off his
altar, [l]he hath abhorred his
sanctuary,
[m]He hath †given up into the
hand of the enemy the walls
of her palaces: palaces;
[n]They have made a noise in
the house of the LORD, as
in the day of a solemn
assembly. feast.
8 [p]The LORD hath purposed to
destroy [q]the wall of the
daughter of Zion; Zion:
[r]He hath stretched out the a line,
he hath not withdrawn his
hand from [3]‡destroying:
[t]But he hath Therefore he made the rampart
and the wall to lament; [t]they
languish languished together.
9 Her gates are sunk into the
ground; [x]he hath destroyed
[x]and broken her bars:
[z]Her king and her princes are
among the nations where Gentiles: the law
is not no *more*;
[a]Yea, her prophets Her prophets also find no vision
from the LORD.
10 The elders of the daughter of
Zion [c]sit upon the ground,
[d]they *and* keep silence; silence:
[e]They have cast up dust upon
their heads; [g]they have
girded themselves with sack-
cloth:
The virgins of Jerusalem hang
down their heads to the
ground.

a Cp. ver. 18 & ch. 5. 17 & Ps. 6. 7.
b Cp. Job 27. 18 (for mg.).
c See ch. 1. 20.
d Cp. Job 16. 13.
e ch. 1. 4. Isai. 1. 13. Zeph. 3. 18.
f ch. 3. 48.
g Isai. 1. 13.
h Cp. ch. 4. 4 & Jer. 44. 7.
i ver. 19. Cp. Isai. 51. 20.
j See ch. 1. 11.
k Cp. Ps. 89. 38 & 2 Esd. 10. 21.
l Cp. Ezek. 24. 21.
m Deut. 32. 30.
n Ps. 74. 4.
o Cp. ch. 1. 12.
p Cp. Jer. 5. 10.
q ver. 18.
r See 2 Kin. 21. 13.
s 2 Sam. 5. 20. Cp. Ezek. 26. 3.
t Jer. 14. 2.
u See Jer. 5. 31.
v Cp. Isai. 58. 1.
w See Jer. 30. 3.
x Jer. 51. 30. Nah. 3. 13.
y Cp. Jer. 23. 33, 34.
z Cp. Hos. 3. 4.
a Ps. 74. 9.
b See 2 Chr. 29. 8.
c ch. 1. 1 & 3. 28. Isai. 3. 26.
d Ezek. 3. 15.
e See Josh. 7. 6.
f Ps. 48. 2. Ezek. 16. 14.
g Jer. 48. 37. Ezek. 7. 18. Amos 8. 10. See Jer. 4. 8.
h ch. 3. 46. Cp. Job 16. 9, 10.
i See ver. 2.

11 [a]Mine eyes do fail with tears,
[c]my bowels are troubled,
[d]My liver is poured upon the
earth, [f]for the [4]destruction
of the daughter of my
people;
[h]Because the young children and
the sucklings §[i]swoon in the
streets of the city.
12 They say to their mothers,
[j]Where is corn and wine?
[i]When they swoon swooned as the
wounded in the streets of
the city,
When their soul is was poured
out into their mothers'
bosom.
13 What thing shall I [5]testify unto take to witness for
thee? [o]what thing shall I liken
to thee, O daughter of Jeru-
salem?
[o]What shall I equal to thee,
that I may comfort thee, O
virgin daughter of Zion?
[s]For thy breach is great
like the sea: who can heal
thee?
14 [u]Thy prophets have seen visions vain
for thee of vanity and foolishness;
and foolish things for thee:
[v]And they have not discovered
thine iniquity, to [w]bring again turn away
thy captivity: captivity;
[u]But have seen for thee [6y]burdens false
of vanity burdens and [7]causes of banish-
ment.
15 All that pass ‖by clap their
hands at thee;
[b]They hiss and wag their head
at the daughter of Jeru-
salem, *saying*: *saying*,
Is this the city that men called call
[f]The perfection of beauty,
[f]The joy of the whole earth?
16 [h]All thine enemies have opened
their mouth wide against thee; thee:
They hiss and gnash the teeth; teeth:
they say, We [i]have swal-
lowed her up; up:

R.V. [1] Or, *booth* Or, *hedge* [2] Or, *appointed feast* [3] Heb. *swallowing up.* [4] Or, *breach* [5] Or, *take to witness for thee* [6] Or, *oracles* [7] Or, *things to draw thee aside*
A.V. * Or, *hedge.* † Heb. *shut up.* ‡ Heb. *swallowing up.* § Or, *faint.* ‖ Heb. *by the way.*

Certainly this is the day that
we looked for; we have
found, [b]we have seen it.
17 The LORD hath done that
which he [had] devised;
He hath [1]fulfilled [d]his word
that he [had] commanded [e]in
the days of [old]:
[h]He hath thrown down, and
[i]hath not pitied:
[j]And he hath caused [the, thine] enemy
to rejoice over thee,
He hath [exalted, set up] the [l]horn of
thine adversaries.
18 Their heart cried unto the [Lord, Lord]:
O [m]wall of the daughter of
Zion, [n]let tears run down
like a river [o]day and [night, night]:
[q]Give thyself no [respite, rest]; let not
[r]the apple of thine eye
cease.
19 Arise, [t]cry out in the [night, at night]: in
the beginning of the [watches, watches]
[w]Pour out thine heart like
water before the face of the
Lord:
[x]Lift up thy hands toward him
for the life of thy young
children,
[a]That faint for hunger [at, in] the
top of every street.
20 [See, Behold,] O LORD, and [behold, consider] to
whom [c]thou hast done [thus, this]:
[d]Shall the women eat their
fruit, [the, and] children [that are, *of a span long]
in the hands?
Shall [g]the priest and the pro-
phet be slain in the sanc-
tuary of the Lord?
21 [i]The [youth, young] and the old [man] lie
on the ground in the [streets, streets]:
[i]My virgins and my young
men are fallen by the [sword, sword]:
[m]Thou hast slain them in the
day of thine anger; thou
hast [slaughtered, killed], [n]*and* not pitied.
22 Thou hast [called, called] as in [the day of, a solemn] [a, day]
solemn assembly, [q]my terrors [on, round]
every side, about.

[a] Cp. Jer. 42. 17 & 44. 14.
[b] Cp. Ps. 35. 21.
[c] ver. 20.
[d] See Lev. 26. 14—45 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
[e] ch. 1. 7. Jer. 46. 26.
[f] Jer. 20. 18.
[g] Ps. 2. 9.
[h] See ver. 2.
[i] ver. 2, 21.
[j] Cp. Ps. 88. 16 & 89. 42.
[k] Isai. 5. 30.
[l] Cp. ver. 3.
[m] ver. 8.
[n] See ver. 11.
[o] Ps. 32. 4 & 42. 3.
[p] Ps. 51. 8. Isai. 38. 13. Jer. 50. 17.
[q] Ps. 77. 2.
[r] Ps. 17. 8.
[s] Cp. Job 19. 12.
[t] Ps. 119. 147, 148.
[u] ver. 19. Deut. 29. 18.
[v] Ps. 143. 3.
[w] Ps. 62. 8. Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.
[x] Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
[y] Job 19. 8.
[z] Ps. 88. 8.
[a] See ver. 11, 12.
[b] Job 19. 7 & 30. 20. Ps. 22. 2.
[c] ch. 1. 22.
[d] ch. 4. 10. See Jer. 19. 9.
[e] ver. 22.
[f] See Hos. 13. 8.
[g] Cp. ch. 4. 13.
[h] Cp. Jer. 18. 15.
[i] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 17.
[j] ch. 1. 18.
[k] ch. 2. 4.
[l] Cp. Job 16. 12.
[m] ch. 3. 43.
[n] ver. 2, 17.
[o] Cp. ver. 6.
[p] Job 6. 4. Ps. 38. 2.
[q] See Jer. 6. 25.

[a]And there was none that escaped or remained
So that in the day of the LORD's anger none
in the day of the LORD's anger:
escaped nor remained
[c]Those that I have [dandled, swaddled] and
brought up hath mine enemy
consumed.

3 1 [f]I am the man that hath
seen affliction by the [g]rod
of his wrath.
2 He hath led [me, me], and [caused me, brought]
[k]to walk in darkness, [2]and not [in, into]
me into darkness, but
light.
3 Surely against me [he turneth, is he turned]; he
his hand again and again
turneth his hand *against me* all the
day.
4 My flesh and my skin hath he
[3]made old; [p]he hath broken
my bones.
5 [s]He hath builded against me,
and compassed me with
[u]gall and travail.
6 [v]He hath [made me to dwell, set me] in dark
places, as [those that have been long, *they that be*]
dead of
old.
7 [y]He hath [fenced, hedged] me about, that
[z]I cannot [go forth, get out]: he hath
made my chain heavy.
8 [Yea, Also] [b]when I cry and [call for help, shout],
he shutteth out my prayer.
9 [y]He hath [fenced up, inclosed] my ways with
hewn stone, he hath made
my paths crooked.
10 [f]He [is, was] unto me as a bear
lying in wait, *and* as a lion
in secret places.
11 [h]He hath turned aside my
ways, and [f]pulled me in
[pieces, pieces]; [j]he hath made me
desolate.
12 [k]He hath bent his bow, [l]and
set me as a mark for the
arrow.
13 [p]He hath caused the [4shafts, †arrows] of
his quiver to enter into my
reins.

R.V. [1] Or, *finished* [2] Or, *without light* [3] Or, *worn out* [4] Heb. *sons*.
A.V. * Or, *swaddled with their hands!* † Heb. *sons*.

14 [a] I am become (was) a derision to all my people; and [c] their song all the day.

15 [d] He hath filled me with *bitterness, he hath (sated me / made me drunken) with [f] wormwood.

16 [g] He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones, he hath †[i] covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast [1] removed my soul far off from (peace; / peace:) I forgat ‡ prosperity.

18 [m] And I said, My strength (is / and) perished, and mine expectation (my hope is perished) from the (LORD. / LORD:)

19 [p] (Remember / §Remembering) mine affliction and my [2] misery, the [f] wormwood and [r] the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, [t] and is (bowed down within / ‖humbled in) me.

21 This I **recall to my mind, [u] therefore have I hope.

22 [w] *It is of* the LORD'S mercies that we are not consumed, [w] because his compassions fail not.

23 They are new [y] every (morning; / morning:) [z] great is thy faithfulness.

24 [b] The LORD is my portion, saith my soul; [u] therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is good unto them that [d] wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 [f] It is good that a man should (both) hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 [h] It is good for a man that he bear the yoke [j] in his youth.

28 [3] Let him (He sitteth) [k] sit alone and (keep / keepeth) silence, because he hath (laid / borne) it upon him.

29 [b] Let him (He putteth) put his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 [c] Let him (He giveth) give his cheek to him that smiteth (him; / him: let him be / he is) filled full with reproach.

31 [h] For the Lord will not cast off for (ever. / ever:)

32 (For / But) though he [j] cause grief, [k] yet will he have compassion [l] according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 [n] For he doth not afflict (‡willingly, / ††willingly) nor [o] grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under (foot / his feet) all [q] the prisoners of the earth,

35 [s] To turn aside the right of a man before the face of ‡‡the (Most / most) High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, [s] the Lord [5] §§approveth not.

37 [v] Who is he that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the Lord commandeth it not?

38 [x] Out of the mouth of the (Most / most) High (cometh there / proceedeth) not evil and good?

39 [a] Wherefore doth a living man *complain, [6] a man for the punishment of his sins?

40 Let us search and try our ways, [c] and turn again to the LORD.

41 [e] Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

42 [g] We have transgressed and [i] have (rebelled; / rebelled:) thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast [7] covered with (anger / anger,) and (pursued us; / persecuted us:) [l] thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

[a] See Jer. 20. 7.
[b] Job 42. 6.
[c] ver. 63. Job 30. 9. Ps. 69. 12.
[d] Cp. Isai. 51. 17, 21.
[e] Isai. 50. 6. Matt. 5. 39.
[f] Jer. 9. 15.
[g] Cp. Prov. 20. 17.
[h] Ps. 103. 9.
[i] See Jer. 6. 26.
[j] ch. 1. 5.
[k] Ps. 103. 8.
[l] Ps. 106. 45.
[m] Cp. Ps. 9. 18.
[n] Cp. Heb. 12. 6, 10.
[o] Cp. Heb. 12. 11.
[p] Cp. ch. 1. 9, 11, 20.
[q] Cp. Ps. 107. 10.
[r] ver. 5.
[s] Cp. Hab. 1. 13.
[t] Ps. 42. 6 & 44. 25.
[u] Cp. Ps. 42. 5, 11.
[v] Cp. Ps. 33. 9.
[w] Cp. Jer. 44. 12, 18 & Mal. 3. 6.
[x] Isai. 45. 7. Amos 3. 6.
[y] Job 7. 18.
[z] Ps. 36. 5.
[a] Prov. 19. 3.
[b] Ps. 16. 5 & 73. 26.
[c] Joel 2. 12, 13.
[d] Ps. 130. 6. Cp. Isai. 30. 18.
[e] Ps. 25. 1 & 119. 48.
[f] Ps. 130. 5, 7. Mic. 7. 7.
[g] See Dan. 9. 5.
[h] Cp. Matt. 11. 29.
[i] Ps. 78. 17.
[j] Ecclus. 7. 23. Cp. Eccles. 12. 1.
[k] ch. 1. 1 & 2. 10. Isai. 3. 26.
[l] ch. 2. 2, 17, 21.

R.V. his heart. [1] Or, *cast off* [2] Or, *wandering* Or, *outcast state* [3] Or, *He sitteth alone &c.* (vv. 28—30) [4] Heb. *from*
[5] Heb. *seeth not.* [6] Or, *a man that is in his sins* [7] Or, *covered* thyself
A.V. * Heb. *bitternesses.* † Or, *rolled me in the ashes.* ‡ Heb. *good.* § Or, *Remember.* ‖ Heb. *bowed.*
** Heb. *make to return to my heart.* †† Heb. *from his heart.* ‡‡ Or, *a superior.* §§ Or, *seeth not.* * Or, *murmur.*

44 [a]Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that *our* prayer should not pass through.
45 [c]Thou hast made us *as* the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the peoples. people.
46 [f]All our enemies have opened their mouth wide mouths against us.
47 [g]Fear and the pit are a snare is come upon us, [1]devastation desolation [i]and destruction.
48 [j]Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water, water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.
49 [j]Mine eye poureth trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,
50 [o]Till the LORD look down, and behold from heaven.
51 Mine eye affecteth my soul, *mine heart †because of all the daughters of my city.
52 [r]They have chased me sore [s]like a bird, that Mine enemies chased me sore, are mine enemies like a bird, [t]without cause.
53 [v]They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and [w]have cast a stone upon me.
54 [x]Waters flowed over mine head; then I said, [z]I am cut off.
55 [b]I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the lowest low dungeon.
56 [d]Thou heardest hast heard my voice; voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.
57 [e]Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst, [f]Fear not.
58 [g]O Lord, thou hast [h]pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast [h]redeemed my life.

a ver. 8. Cp. ch. 2. 1.
b Ps. 85. 22, 23.
c Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 13.
d See Jer. 11. 19.
e ch. 5. 1.
f ch. 2. 16, 17.
g Isai. 24. 17. Jer. 48. 43.
h Ps. 18. 39, 48.
i Isai. 51. 19.
j ch. 1. 16. See Jer. 13. 17.
k Cp. Ps. 139. 2.
l See ver. 14.
m See Jer. 11. 20.
n Ps. 28. 4. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 14.
o Ps. 14. 2. Isai. 63. 15.
p Cp. Deut. 25. 19 & Jer. 10. 11.
q Ps. 8. 3.
r ch. 4. 18.
s Ps. 11. 1.
t See Ps. 35. 19.
u Cp. Isai. 1. 22 & Jer. 6. 30.
v Jer. 37. 16 & 38. 6, 9, 10.
w Cp. Dan. 6. 17.
x Ps. 69. 2.
y ch. 2. 19.
z Ps. 88. 5. Cp. Ezek. 37. 11.
a Ps. 19. 10.
b Ps. 130. 1.
c See Jer. 19. 11.
d Cp. Ps. 130. 2.
e Cp. James 4. 8.
f See Josh. 1. 9.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 15.
h Ps. 119. 154.
i Ps. 22. 15.

59 [b]O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong; wrong: judge thou my cause.
60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all [d]their devices imaginations against me.
61 [e]Thou hast heard their reproach, O LORD, and all [d]their devices imaginations against me;
62 The lips of [h]those that rose up against me, and their imagination device against me all the day.
63 [k]Behold thou their sitting down, and their rising up; [l]I am their song. musick.
64 [m]Thou wilt render Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, [n]according to the work of their hands.
65 Thou wilt give Give them [2]hardness ‡sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.
66 Thou wilt pursue them in anger, and [p]destroy Persecute and destroy them in them anger from under [q]the heavens of the LORD.

4 1 [u]How is the gold become dim! *how* is the most pure fine gold changed!
The stones of the sanctuary are poured out [v]at in the top of every street.
2 The precious sons of Zion, [3]comparable to [a]fine gold, How are they esteemed as [c]earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!
3 Even the jackals §sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: The daughter of my people is become cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.
4 The tongue of the sucking child [i]cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst:

R.V. [1] Or, *tumult* [2] Or, *blindness* Heb. *covering.* [3] Heb. *that may be weighed against.*
A.V. * Heb. *my soul.* † Or, *more than all.* ‡ Or, *obstinacy of heart.* § Or, *sea calves.*

[a]The young children ask bread,
and no man breaketh it
unto them.
5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the
streets:
[c]They that were brought up
in scarlet embrace dung-
hills.
6 [e]For [1]the *punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of
my people is greater than
[2]the punishment of the sin of
Sodom,
[g]That was overthrown as in
a moment, and no hands
[3]were laid upon stayed on her.
7 Her [4]nobles Nazarites were purer than
snow, they were whiter than
milk,
They were more ruddy in body
than [5]rubies, their polishing
was [as] of sapphire:
8 [k]Their visage is [6]†blacker than
a coal; they are not known
in the streets:
Their skin cleaveth to their
bones; it is withered, it is
become like a stick.
9 They that be slain with the
sword are better than they
that be slain with hunger; hunger:
For these [7]‡pine away, stricken
through, through for want of the fruits
of the field.
10 [r]The hands of the [s]pitiful
women [t]have sodden their
own children; children:
[v]They were their meat in the
destruction of the daughter
of my people.
11 [x]The LORD hath accomplished
his fury, fury; he hath poured out
his fierce anger; anger,
And [y]he hath kindled a fire in
Zion, which and it hath devoured
the foundations thereof.

a Cp. ch. 2. 11.
b Cp. Isai. 52. 15 & 53. 1.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 24.
d Cp. ch. 2. 20. See Jer. 5. 31 & 23. 21.
e Matt. 10. 15. Luke 10. 12.
f Cp. Isai. 59. 10.
g Gen. 19. 25. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7.
h Cp. Num. 19. 16.
i Num. 6. 2 (for mg.). Amos 2. 12 (for mg.).
j Cp. Lev. 13. 45.
k ch. 5. 10. Job 30. 30. Cp. Ps. 119. 83.
l ch. 2. 17.
m Cp. Isai. 24. 2.
n ch. 5. 12.
o Ps. 119. 82, 123. Cp. Jer. 3. 23.
p Jer. 37. 7, 8.
q ch. 3. 52.
r See Jer. 19. 9.
s Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 26 & Isai. 49. 15.
t Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 29.
u Ezek. 7. 2, 3, 6. Amos 8. 2.
v Deut. 28. 57.
w Jer. 4. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 23 & Hab. 1. 8.
x Ezek. 5. 13.
y See Jer. 17. 27.
z Cp. Gen. 2. 7.
a Cp. ch. 2. 9 & 2 Kin. 25. 5, 6.
b Cp. Ezek. 12. 13 & 17. 20 & 19. 4, 8.

12 [b]The kings of the earth believed earth, and all the
not, neither all the inhabitants of the
inhabitants of the world, would not have
world, believed
That the adversary and the
enemy should enter have entered into
the gates of Jerusalem.
13 *It is* because of For [d]the sins of her
prophets, *and* [d]the iniquities
of her priests,
That have shed the blood of
the just in the midst of her. her,
14 [f]They wander have wandered as blind men
in the streets, they are have pol-
luted themselves with blood,
§[h]So that men cannot could not touch
their garments.
15 Depart ye, they cried unto them,
They cried unto them, Depart ye;
[j]Unclean!
‖*it is* unclean; depart, depart, touch
not:
[8]When they fled away and
wandered, men they said among
the nations, heathen, They shall no
more sojourn *here.* *there.*
16 [l]The [9]**anger of the LORD hath
divided them; he will no
more regard them:
[m]They respected not the per-
sons of the priests, [n]they
favoured not the elders.
17 [o]Our As for us, our eyes do as yet fail *in looking* failed
[o]for our vain help:
In our watching we have
watched for [p]a nation that
could not save. save *us.*
18 [q]They hunt our steps, that we
cannot go in our streets:
Our end is near, our days are
fulfilled; for [u]our end is
come.
19 Our pursuers were persecutors are [w]swifter than
the eagles of the heaven:
They chased pursued us upon the moun-
tains, they laid wait for us
in the wilderness.
20 [z]The breath of our nostrils,
[a]the anointed of the LORD,
was taken [b]in their pits; pits,

R.V. [1] Or, *the punishment of the iniquity* [2] Or, *the punishment of the sin* [3] Or, *fell* See 2 Sam. 3. 29.
[4] Or, *Nazirites* [5] Or, *corals* [6] Heb. *darker than blackness.* [7] Heb. *flow away.* [8] Or, *Yea*
[9] Heb. *face.*
A.V. * Or, *iniquity.* † Heb. *darker than blackness.* ‡ Heb. *flow out.* § Or, *in that they could not but touch.*
‖ Or, *ye polluted.* ** Or, *face.*

Of whom we said, [a]Under his shadow we shall live among the nations. heathen.

21 [d]Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in [f]the land of Uz: Uz;

[g]The cup shall pass through unto thee also shall pass through unto also; thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 1*[i]The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion;

[l]He will no more carry thee away into captivity:

[n]He will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom;

He will †discover thy sins.

5 1 [p]Remember, O LORD, what is come upon us:

Behold, Consider, and see behold [q]our reproach.

2 [s]Our inheritance is turned unto to strangers,

Our houses unto to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless,

Our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money;

Our wood 2‡is sold unto us.

5 §[w]Our pursuers are upon our necks. necks are under persecution.

We are weary, labour, and have no rest.

6 [y]We have given the hand to [a]the Egyptians,

And to [a]the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.

7 Our fathers have sinned, and are not;

[c]And we have borne their iniquities.

8 [e]Servants rule have ruled over us:

There is none to that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 [f]We get gat our bread with the peril of our lives

Because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 [b]Our skin is was 3black like an oven

Because of [c]the burning heat of ‖terrible famine.

11 [e]They ravished the women in Zion,

The maidens And the maids in the cities of Judah.

12 [h]Princes were are hanged up by their hand:

[j]The faces of elders were not honoured.

13 The They took the young men [k]bare the to mill, grind,

And the children stumbled fell [m]under the wood.

14 [j]The elders have ceased from the gate,

The young men [o]from their music. musick.

15 [o]The joy of our heart is ceased;

[r]Our dance is turned into mourning.

16 **[t]The crown is fallen from our head:

Woe unto us! for us, that we have sinned. sinned!

17 For this [u]our heart is faint;

For these things [v]our eyes are dim; dim.

18 For Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate; desolate,

[x]The 4foxes walk upon it.

19 [z]Thou, O LORD, 5abidest remainest for ever;

Thy throne is from generation to generation.

20 [b]Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever,

And forsake us ††so long time?

21 [d]Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned;

Renew our days as of old.

22 6‡‡[g]But thou hast utterly rejected us, us;

Thou art very wroth against us.

a Cp. Judg. 9. 15 & Ezek. 31. 6, 17.
b Seech. 4. 8.
c Cp. Deut. 32. 24.
d Cp. ch. 1. 21.
e 2 Esd. 10. 22.
f Job 1. 1. Jer. 25. 20.
g See Jer. 25. 15, 16.
h See 2 Kin. 25. 19—21.
i Cp. Isai. 40. 2.
j ch. 4. 16.
k Cp. Judg. 16. 21.
l Baruch 2. 35.
m Cp. Josh. 9. 27.
n Obad. 10.
o Cp. Isai. 24. 8.
p Ps. 89. 50.
q ch. 3. 61.
r Cp. Amos 8. 10.
s Ps. 79. 1.
t Ps. 89. 39. Jer. 13. 18. Cp. ch. 1. 1.
u Isai. 1. 5.
v See ch. 2. 11.
w Cp. Josh. 10. 24.
x Cp. Isai. 34. 13.
y 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg.).
z Ps. 9. 7 & 102. 12 & 145. 13.
a Cp. Hos. 12. 1.
b Ps. 13. 1.
c Jer. 31. 29. Ezek. 18. 2.
d Jer. 31. 18. Cp. Ps. 80. 3, 7, 19.
e Cp. Prov. 30. 21, 22.
f Cp. Jer. 6. 25.
g Jer. 14. 19.

R.V. 1 Or, *Thine iniquity hath an end* 2 Heb. *cometh for price.* 3 Or, *hot* 4 Or, *jackals* 5 Or, *sittest as king* 6 Or, *Unless thou...and art &c.*

A.V. * Or, *Thine iniquity.* † Or, *carry thee captive for thy sins.* ‡ Heb. *cometh for price.* § Heb. *On our necks are we persecuted.* ‖ Or, *terrors*, or, *storms.* ** Heb. *The crown of our head is fallen.* †† Heb. *for length of days!* ‡‡ Or, *for wilt thou utterly reject us!*

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

EZEKIEL.

1 Now it came to pass
I [b]in the thirtieth year, in the
fourth *month*, in the fifth
day of the month, as I was
among the [1]*captives by [c]the
river of Chebar, that [d]the heavens
were opened, and I saw [f]visions
of God. 2 In the fifth *day* of
the month, which was [h]the fifth
year of [i]king Jehoiachin's cap-
tivity, 3 the word of the LORD
came expressly unto †Ezekiel
[j]the priest, the son of Buzi, in
the land of the Chaldeans by
[c]the river Chebar; and [k]the
hand of the LORD was there
upon him. 4 [l]And I looked, and,
behold, [n]a stormy wind / whirlwind came [o]out of
the north, a great cloud, with / and a
fire [2]‡infolding itself, and [q]a
brightness round / was about it, and
out of the midst thereof [3][r]as
the colour of [4]amber, out of the
midst of the fire. 5 And / Also out of
the midst thereof came the like-
ness of [t]four living creatures.
[g]And this was their appearance;
they had the likeness of a man.
6 [v]And every one had four faces,
and every one of them had four
wings. 7 And their feet were
[§]straight feet; and the sole of
their feet was like the sole of a
calf's foot: and they sparkled
[z]like the colour of burnished
brass. 8 [a]And they had the
hands of a man under their
wings [a]on their four sides: / sides; and
they four had their faces and
their wings thus; / wings. 9 their / Their wings were
joined one to another; [a]they
turned not when they went;
[e]they went every one straight
forward. 10 As for the likeness
of their faces, [g]they four had the
face of a man; / man, and they four had the
face of a lion / lion, on the right side: / side:
and they four had the face of
an ox on the left side; they
four had also / also had the face of an eagle.
11 [5]And their faces / Thus *were* their faces: and their wings
were separate above / ‖stretched upward; two *wings* of
every one were joined one to
another, and [m]two covered their
bodies. 12 [e]And they went every
one straight forward: [p]whither
the spirit was to go, they went;
and they turned not when they
went. 13 [6]As for the likeness
of the living creatures, their
appearance was [s]like burning
coals of fire, *and* [s]like the ap-
pearance of torches; / lamps: it went up
and down among the living
creatures; / creatures; [u]and the fire was bright,
and out of the fire went forth
lightning. 14 And the living
creatures [w]ran and returned [x]as
the appearance of a flash of
lightning. 15 [y]Now as I beheld
the living creatures, behold one
wheel upon the earth beside / by the
living creatures, for each of the / with his four
faces thereof. / faces. 16 [y]The appearance

a ver. 17. ch. 10. 11.
b Cp. ver. 3 & Num. 4. 3.
c ch. 3. 15, 23 & 10. 15, 20, 22 & 43. 3.
d Cp. Matt. 3. 16 & Mark 1. 10 & Luke 3. 21 & John 1. 51 & Acts 7. 56 & 10. 11 & Rev. 19. 11.
e ch. 10. 22.
f ch. 8. 3 & 40. 2. Cp. ch. 11. 24 & Num. 12. 6.
g ch. 10. 14, 21.
h Cp. ch. 8. 1. See ch. 20. 1.
i 2 Kin. 24. 12, 15. Cp. ch. 17. 12 & 19. 8 & 33. 21 & 40. 1.
j Cp. ver. 1.
k ch. 3. 22 & 8. 1 & 33. 22 & 37. 1 & 40. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 46 & 2 Kin. 3. 15.
l Ecclus. 49. 8.
m ver. 23. Cp. Isai. 6. 2.
n Jer. 23. 19 & 25. 32 & 30. 23. Cp. ch. 3. 12.
o See Jer. 1. 14.
p ch. 10. 17.
q ver. 27.
r ver. 27. ch. 8. 2.
s Cp. Ps. 104. 4.
t See Rev. 4. 6—8.
u Cp. Ps. 97. 3, 4.
v ch. 10. 21.
w Cp. Zech. 4. 10.
x Cp. Matt. 24. 27 & Luke 17. 24.
y ch. 10. 9. Cp. Dan. 7. 9.
z on. 40. 3. Rev. 1. 15 & 2. 18.
a ch. 10. 8, 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *captivity.* [2] Or, *flashing continually* [3] Or, *as amber to look upon* [4] Or, *electrum* [5] Or, *And* thus were *their faces; and their wings were &c.* [6] The Sept. has, *And in the midst of the living creatures was an appearance &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *captivity.* † Heb. *Jeheskel.* ‡ Heb. *catching itself.* § Heb. *a straight foot.* ‖ Or, *divided above.*

of the wheels and their work
was like unto [a]the colour of a
beryl: [c]and they four had one
likeness: and their appearance
and their work was as it were
a wheel [1within in the middle of] a wheel.
17 [d]When they went, they went
[f]upon their four sides: [and] [g]they
turned not when they went.
18 As for their [2]rings, they
were [so] high [and that they were] dreadful;
[j]and [they four had their rings their *rings were] full of
eyes round [about. about them four.] 19 [k]And
when the living creatures went,
the wheels went [beside by] them:
[n]and when the living creatures
were lifted up from the earth,
the wheels were lifted up.
20 [p]Whithersoever the spirit was
to go, they [went; went,] thither was [the their]
spirit to [go: go;] and the wheels were
lifted up [3beside them; over against them:] [p]for the
spirit [4†]of the living creature
was in the wheels. 21 [k]When
those went, these went; and
when those stood, these stood;
[n]and when those were lifted up
from the earth, the wheels were
lifted up [3beside over against] them: [p]for
the spirit [4†]of the living creature was in the wheels. 22 And
[over the head of the living creature there was the likeness of the firmament upon the heads *the likeness of a firmament, like of the living creature was as] the colour
of the terrible [5x]crystal, stretched
forth over their heads above.
23 And under the firmament
were their wings [z]straight, the
one toward the other: [a]every
one had [two two,] which covered [6]on
this side, and every one had [two two,]
which covered [6]on that side,
their bodies. 24 And when they
went, I heard the noise of their
[wings wings,] [d]like the noise of great
waters, [like as] [f]the voice of the
[g]Almighty, [a noise of tumult the voice of speech, as] [h]like the
noise of an host: when they
stood, they let down their wings.

a Cp. Dan. 10. 6.
b Cp. ver. 22.
c ch. 10. 10.
d ch. 10. 11.
e ch. 10. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 19.
f ver. 8.
g ver. 9.
h Ex. 24. 10.
i Dan. 8. 15. Cp. Rev. 1. 13.
j ch. 10. 12. Cp. Rev. 4. 8.
k ch. 10. 16.
l See ver. 4.
m ver. 4. ch. 8. 2.
n Cp. ch. 10. 19 & 11. 22.
o ver. 4.
p ch. 10. 17.
q Gen. 9. 13. Cp. Rev. 4. 3 & 10. 1.
r ch. 3. 23 & 8. 4 & 9. 3 & 10. 4, 18, 19 & 11. 22, 23 & 43. 4, 5 & 44. 4. Cp. Ex. 24. 16.
s ch. 3. 23 & 43. 3 & 44. 4. Cp. Gen. 17. 3, 17 & Josh. 5. 14 & Dan. 8. 17 & Tobit 12. 16 & Acts 9. 4 & Rev. 1. 17.
t ch. 3. 1, 3, 4, 17, 25 & 4. 1, 16 & 5. 1. Dan. 8. 17, *al.*
u Dan. 10. 11.
v Cp. ver. 25, 26 & ch. 10. 1.
w ch. 3. 24.
x Cp. Rev. 4. 6.
y ch. 3. 24. Dan. 8. 18.
z ver. 7.
a ver. 11.
b Cp. ver. 5, 6, 8 & ch. 3. 26 & 24. 3 & 44. 6.
c ch. 20. 16, 18, 21.
d ch. 43. 2. Cp. Rev. 1. 15.
e Cp. ch. 3. 7.
f Ps. 29. 3, 4 & 68. 33.
g See Gen. 17. 1.
h Dan. 10. 6. Cp. Rev. 19. 6.
i ch. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 3. 27 & 17. 12.

25 And there was a voice [above from]
[b]the firmament that was over
their [heads: heads,] when they stood,
[they and had] let down their wings.
26 And above [b]the firmament
that was over their heads was
[e]the likeness of a throne, [e]as
the appearance of [h]a sapphire
stone: and upon the likeness of
the throne was [i a the] likeness as
the appearance of a man [upon it above above. upon it.]
27 And I saw as the colour
of [l]amber, [m]as the appearance
of fire [within it round about, round about within it,] [m]from the
appearance of his loins [and upward; even upward,]
and from the appearance of his
loins [and downward even downward,] I saw as it were
the appearance of fire, and [there it was had] brightness round about [7him].
28 As the appearance of [q]the
bow that is in the cloud in the
day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round
about. This was the appearance of the likeness of [r]the
glory of the LORD. And when
I saw it, [s]I fell upon my face,
and I heard a voice of one that
spake.

2 1 And he said unto me,
[t]Son of man, [u]stand upon
thy feet, and I will speak
[with unto] thee. 2 [w]And the spirit entered into me when he spake
unto me, and [y]set me upon my
[feet; and feet, that] I heard him that spake
unto me. 3 And he said unto
me, [t]Son of man, I send thee to
the children of Israel, to [b nations a]
[that are rebellious, which have rebellious ‡nation that hath] rebelled
against me: [c]they and their
fathers have transgressed against
me, even unto this very day.
4 And the children are [e impudent For *they are* §impudent children] and
[stiffhearted; stiffhearted.] [8]I do send thee unto
[them: them;] and thou shalt say unto
them, Thus saith the Lord GOD.
5 And they, [i]whether they will

a Cp. ver. 25, 26 & ch. 10. 1.
b ch. 3. 26 & 24. 3 & 44. 6.
c ch. 20. 16, 18, 21.
d ch. 43. 2. Cp. Rev. 1. 15.
e Cp. ch. 3. 7.
f Ps. 29. 3, 4 & 68. 33.
g See Gen. 17. 1.
h Dan. 10. 6. Cp. Rev. 19. 6.
i ch. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 3. 27 & 17. 12.

R.V. 1 Heb. *in the midst of.* 2 Or, *felloes* 3 Or, *over against* 4 Or, *of life* 5 Or, *ice* 6 Or, *for them* 7 Or, *it* 8 Or, *unto whom I send thee*
A.V. * Or, *strakes.* † Or, *of life.* ‡ Heb. *nations.* § Heb. *hard of face.*

hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are [a]a rebellious house,) [b]yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them. 6 And thou, [c]son of man, [d]be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, [f]though *briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among [h]scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be [a]a rebellious house. 7 And thou shalt speak my words unto them, [k]whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are †most rebellious. 8 But thou, [c]son of man, hear what I say unto thee; [n]be (Be) not thou rebellious like [a]that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and [o]eat that I give thee. 9 And when I looked, behold, [q]an hand was (put forth, sent) unto me; and, lo, [t]a roll of a book was therein; 10 and he spread it before me; and it was written [v]within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

3 1 (And, Moreover) he said unto me, [c]Son of man, eat that thou findest; [z]eat this roll, and (go, go) speak unto the house of Israel. 2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat (the, that) roll. 3 And he said unto me, [c]Son of man, [z]cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. [d]Then did I eat it; and it was in my mouth [e]as honey for sweetness.

4 And he said unto me, [p]Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them. 5 For thou art not sent to a people [1]‡of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel; 6 not to many (peoples, people) §of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. ‖[e]Surely, (if, had) I sent thee to them, they would (hearken, have hearkened) unto thee. 7 [g]But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are [i]of an (hard forehead, **impudent) and of a stiff heart. (hardhearted.) 8 [j]Behold, I have made thy face (hard, strong) against their faces, and thy forehead (hard, strong) against their foreheads. 9 As [l]an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: [m]fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house. 10 Moreover he said unto me, [p]Son of man, [r]all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive [s]in thine heart, and hear with thine ears. 11 And go, get thee to [u]them of the captivity, unto [w]the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, [x]Thus saith the Lord GOD; [y]whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 [a]Then the spirit (lifted, took) me up, and I heard behind me (the, a) voice of [b]a great rushing, *saying*, Blessed be the glory of the LORD from his place. 13 (And *I heard*, *I heard* also) the noise of the wings of [cc]the living creatures (as they, that) ††touched one another, and the noise of the wheels [2]beside (over against) them, (even the, and a) noise of [b]a great rushing. 14 [a]So the spirit lifted me up, and took me (away: away,) and I went ‡‡in bitterness, in the §§heat of my (spirit, [f]and spirit; but) the hand of the LORD was strong upon me. 15 [g]Then I came to [u]them of the captivity at Tel-

a See ver. 3.
b ch. 33. 33.
c See ch. 2. 1.
d ch. 3. 9. Jer. 1. 8.
e Cp. Matt. 11. 21, 23.
f Cp. ch. 28. 24 & 2 Sam. 23. 6 & Mic. 7. 4.
g Cp. John 15. 20.
h Cp. Deut. 8. 15 & Ecclus. 26. 7.
i Cp. ch. 2. 4.
j See Jer. 1. 18.
k See ver. 5.
l Cp. Isai. 50. 7.
m ch. 2. 6.
n Cp. Isai. 50. 5.
o Rev. 10. 9. Cp. ch. 3. 1, 3 & 2 Esd. 14. 38.
p See ch. 2. 1.
q ch. 8. 3. Dan. 10. 10. Rev. 10. 2.
r Jer. 26. 2.
s Cp. ver. 3.
t Jer. 36. 2.
u ch. 1. 1 & mg.
v Rev. 5. 1.
w ch. 33. 2, 12, 17, 30.
x ver. 27.
y ch. 2. 7.
z Cp. ch. 2. 8.
a ch. 8. 3 & 11. 1, 24 & 43. 5. Cp. ch. 37. 1.
b Cp. ch. 1. 24.
cc ch. 1. 5, 15.
d Jer. 15. 16. Rev. 10. 9, 10.
e Cp. Ps. 19. 10 & 119. 103.
f See ch. 1. 3.
g See ch. 1. 1.

A.V. * Or, *rebels.* † Heb. *rebellion.* ‡ Heb. *deep of lip, and heavy of tongue*; and so ver. 6. § Heb. *deep of lip, and heavy of language.* ‖ Or, *If I had sent thee, &c. would they not have hearkened unto thee?* ** Heb. *stiff of forehead, and hard of heart.* †† Heb. *kissed.* ‡‡ Heb. *bitter.* §§ Heb. *hot anger.*

R.V. 1 Heb. *deep of lip and heavy of tongue.* 2 Or, *over against*

abib, that [1]dwelt [a]by the river of Chebar, [2]and to where they dwelt; I sat where they sat, and [c]I sat remained there [d]astonied astonished among them [g]seven days.

16 [h]And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 17 [y]Son of man, [i]I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and [l]give them warning from me. 18 [m]When I say unto the wicked, [n]Thou shalt surely die; [l]and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man [r]shall die in his iniquity; [s]but his blood will I require at thine hand. 19 [u]Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; [w]but thou [x]hast delivered thy soul. 20 [z]Again, when When a righteous man doth turn from his *righteousness, and commit iniquity, [b]and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: [l]because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, [z]and his righteous deeds righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; [s]but his blood will I require at thine hand. 21 Nevertheless [l]if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he took warning is warned; and also thou [x]hast delivered thy soul.

22 [j]And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into [k]the [3]plain, and [l]I will there talk with thee. 23 Then I arose, and went forth into the [3]plain: and, behold, [e]the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I saw [b]by the river of Chebar: [e]and I fell on my face. 24 [f]Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet; feet, and [h]he spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house. 25 But thou, O son of man, behold, [k]they shall lay put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them: 26 and I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that [o]thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them †a reprover: [p]for they are a rebellious house. 27 [q]But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, [t]Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; [v]He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: [p]for they are a rebellious house.

4 1 Thou also, [y]son of man, [a]take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it a the city, even Jerusalem: 2 [c]and lay siege against it, [d]and build forts a fort against it, [e]and cast up a mount against it; set camps the camp also against it, [f]and plant set ‡battering rams against it round about. 3 And Moreover take thou unto thee §an iron [4]pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city: [g]and set thy face toward against it, and it shall be besieged, [h]and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be [i]a sign to the house of Israel.

4 Moreover lie thou Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: *according to* the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it, it [m]thou shalt bear their iniquity. 5 For I have appointed laid upon thee [n]the years of their iniquity to be unto thee a iniquity, according to the number

a See ch. 1. 1.
b See ch. 1. 1.
c Job 2. 13. Ps. 137. 1. Lam. 2. 10.
d ch. 4. 17. Isai. 52. 14. Jer. 14. 9.
e See ch. 1. 28.
f See ch. 2. 2.
g Cp. Gen. 50. 10 & 1 Sam. 31. 13 & Judith 16. 24.
h Cp. Jer. 42. 7.
i ch. 33. 7. Isai. 52. 8 & 56. 10. Jer. 6. 17. Cp. Heb. 13. 17.
k ch. 4. 8.
l 2 Chr. 19. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 10. See ver. 18—21 & ch. 33. 4—6.
m ch. 33. 8.
n Gen. 2. 17.
o Cp. Isai. 8. 16.
p Cp. ch. 2. 3.
q Cp. ch. 24. 27 & 29. 21.
r ch. 18. 18. Jer. 31. 30. Cp. John 8. 21, 24.
s ver. 20. ch. 33. 6, 8 & 34. 10. Cp. ch. 18. 13 & Acts 18. 6 & 20. 26.
t ver. 11.
u ch. 33. 9.
v Cp. Rev. 22. 11.
w Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 16.
x ch. 14. 14, 20.
y See ch. 2. 1.
z See ch. 18. 24.
a Cp. ver. 3 & Jer. 18. 1, 2.
b Jer. 6. 21.
c Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 1.
d ch. 17. 17 & 21. 22 & 26. 8.
e Luke 19. 43.
f ch. 21. 22 & 26. 9.
g See ch. 21. 2.
h Cp. Isai. 29. 3.
i ch. 12. 6, 11 & 24. 24, 27. Cp. Isai. 8. 18 & 20. 3.
j See ch. 1. 3.
k ch. 8. 4 & 37. 1 (Heb.). Gen. 11. 2.
l Cp. Acts 9. 6 & 22. 10.
m ch. 44. 10, 12. Cp. Lev. 16. 22 & Isai. 53. 11, 12.
n Cp. Num. 14. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *sat* [2] Another reading is, *and I sat where they sat.* [3] Or, *valley* [4] Or, *flat plate*
A.V. * Heb. *righteousnesses.* † Heb. *a man reproving.* ‡ Or, *chief leaders.* § Or, *a flat plate*, or, *slice.*

of days, [a]even the days, three hundred and ninety days: [b]so shalt thou bear [c]the iniquity of the house of Israel. 6 And again, when thou hast accomplished these, thou shalt lie them, lie again on thy right side, [b]and thou shalt bear [f]the iniquity of the house of Judah: [g]forty days, each day for a year, days: I have appointed Judah have I appointed it unto thee. 7 [i]And thee *each day for a year. Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, [j]with and thine arm uncovered; shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it. 8 And, behold, [l]I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee †from one side to another, till thou hast accomplished ended [o]the days of thy siege. 9 Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentils, lentiles, and millet, and spelt, ‡fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee [s]bread thereof; thereof, [u]*according to* the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, even [x]three hundred and ninety days, days shalt thou eat thereof. 10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be [h]by weight, [z]twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it. 11 And thou shalt drink Thou shalt drink also water [h]by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink. 12 And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it [d]in their sight with dung that cometh out of man, man, in their sight. 13 And the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat [f]their bread defiled unclean, bread among the nations Gentiles, whither I will drive them. 14 Then said I, [h]Ah Lord GOD! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for [j]from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of [k]that which dieth of itself, or is torn of beasts in pieces; neither came there [l]abominable flesh into my mouth.

a ver. 9.
b See ver. 4.
c Cp. ch. 23. 4, 9, 10.
d See ch. 2. 1.
e ch. 5. 16 & 14. 13. Lev. 26. 26.
f Cp. ch. 23. 11, 12.
g ver. 5.
h ch. 12. 19. Cp. Jer. 37. 21.
i ver. 3.
j Isai. 52. 10.
k See ch. 8. 15.
l ch. 3. 25.
m ch. 24. 23 & 33. 10. Lev. 26. 39.
n See ch. 2. 1.
o Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 5. 2. See 2 Kin. 25. 1—3 & Jer. 39. 1, 2 & 52. 4—6.
p Ps. 57. 4. Isai. 49. 2.
q Cp. Isai. 7. 20.
r Cp. ch. 1. 3 & 44. 20 & Lev. 21. 5.
s Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 27.
t See ver. 12.
u See ver. 8.
v Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 4. 1.
w See ch. 4. 8.
x ver. 5.
y Cp. ver. 10.
z ch. 45. 12.
a ver. 12. ch. 12. 14. Cp. Jer. 9. 16.
b Cp. Jer. 40. 6 & 52. 16.
c Cp. Jer. 42. 18 & 44. 14.
d See ch. 12. 3.
e Cp. ver. 2 & ch. 4. 1.
f Hos. 9. 3. Cp. Dan. 1. 8.
g Cp. ch. 38. 12.
h ch. 9. 8 & 11. 13 & 20. 49.
i See ch. 16. 47, 48.
j Cp. Acts 10. 14.
k ch. 44. 31. Cp. Lev. 7. 24.
l Isai. 65. 4. Cp. Lev. 7. 18.

15 Then he said unto me, See, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread thereon. therewith. 16 Moreover he said unto me, [d]Son of man, behold, [e]I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread [h]by weight, and with carefulness care; and they shall drink water [h]by measure, and with astonishment: 17 that they may want bread and water, and be [k]astonied one with another, and [m]pine consume away in for their iniquity.

5 1 And thou, [n]son of man, take thee a [p]sharp sword, as [q]a knife, take barber's razor shalt thou take it unto thee, thee a barber's rasor, and [r]shalt cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and [1]divide the hair. 2 [t]A third Thou part shalt thou burn in the fire shalt burn with fire a third part [v]in the midst of the city, [w]when the days of the siege are fulfilled; fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite with the sword round about it; about it with a knife: [y]and a third part thou shalt scatter to in the wind, wind; and [a]I will draw out a sword after them. 3 [b]And thou shalt Thou shalt also take [2]thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy [§]skirts. 4 [c]And of these again shalt thou take, Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; therefrom *for* thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [e]This is Jerusalem: I have set her it [g]in the midst of the nations, nations and countries are *that are* round about her. 6 And she hath [3]rebelled against changed my judgements in doing judgments into wickedness [i]more than the nations, and against my statutes more than [g]the countries that are round about her: for they have rejected refused my judgements, judgments and as for my statutes, they have not walked in them.

R.V. [1] Heb. *divide them.* [2] Heb. *thence.* [3] Or, *changed my judgements into wickedness*
A.V. * Heb. *a day for a year, a day for a year.* † Heb. *from thy side to thy side.* ‡ Or, *spelt.* § Heb. *wings.*

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: Because ye [are turbulent multiplied] more than the nations that are round about you, [e]and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my [judgements, judgments,] [f]neither have done [after according to] the [1ordinances judgments] of the nations that are round about you; 8 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, [i]am against [thee; thee,] [k]and [I will will] execute [judgements judgments] in the midst of thee [l]in the sight of the nations. 9 And I will do in thee [n]that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations. 10 Therefore [p]the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; [k]and I will execute [judgements judgments] in thee, [t]and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter [unto into] all the winds. 11 Wherefore, [u]as I live, saith the Lord [GOD, surely, GOD; Surely,] [v]because thou hast defiled my sanctuary [w]with all thy detestable things, and with all thine [z]abominations, [b]therefore will I also [2]diminish *thee*; [d]neither shall mine eye spare, [and I also will neither will I] have [no any] pity. 12 [f]A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of [thee; thee:] [f]and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; [f]and [a third part I will I will scatter a] [scatter unto third part into] all the winds, and [will I will] draw out a sword after them. 13 [l]Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, [m]and I will [3satisfy my fury cause my fury to rest] [4]upon them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that [n]I the LORD have spoken [it it] in my zeal, [l]when I have accomplished my fury [upon in] them. 14 Moreover I will make thee [a desolation waste,] and [b]a [reproach, reproach] among [d]the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by. 15 So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction [g]and an [astonishment, astonishment] unto [d]the nations that are round about thee, [h]when I shall execute [judgements judgments] in thee in anger and in [fury, fury] and [j]in furious [rebukes: rebukes.] I the LORD have spoken [it: it.] 16 [when When] I shall send upon them [m]the evil arrows of famine, [that which] [are shall be] for *their* destruction, *and* which I will send to destroy [you; you:] and I will increase the famine upon you, and [o]will break your staff of [bread; bread:] 17 [and I will So will I] send upon you famine and [q]evil beasts, [r]and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and [s]blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon [thee: thee.] I the LORD have spoken it.

6 1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [x]Son of man, [y]set thy face toward [a]the mountains of Israel, and [c]prophesy [5unto against] them, 3 and say, [e]Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord [GOD: GOD;] Thus saith the Lord GOD to [g]the [mountains mountains,] and [h]to the hills, to [i]the [6watercourses rivers,] and to the [valleys: valleys;] Behold, I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, [j]and I will destroy your high places. 4 [j]And your altars shall [become be] desolate, and your [k]sun-images [*images] shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain men before your idols. 5 [j]And I will [†]lay the [dead] carcases of the children of Israel before their idols; [o]and I will scatter your bones round about your altars. 6 In all your [dwelling places dwellingplaces] [p]the cities shall be laid waste,

a ch. 6. 6. See Jer. 22. 5.
b ch. 22. 4. Neh. 2. 17. Ps. 79. 4. Jer. 24. 9.
c Ps. 2. 1 & 46. 6.
d ver. 5, 6.
e ch. 16. 47.
f Cp. ch. 11. 12.
g ch. 14. 8. Deut. 28. 37.
h Cp. ch. 14. 21.
i See ch. 13. 8.
j ch. 25. 17.
k ch. 11. 9 & 16. 41 & 23. 10.
l ch. 22. 16.
m Deut. 32. 23, 24.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 12, 13 & Lam. 1. 12 & Dan. 9. 12.
o See ch. 4. 16.
p See Jer. 19. 9.
q ch. 14. 15 & 33. 27 & 34. 25. Deut. 32. 24. Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 25.
r Cp. ch. 36. 12.
s ch. 38. 22.
t ch. 12. 14 & 17. 21 & 22. 15 & 36. 19. Deut. 28. 64. Jer. 9. 16 & 15. 4. Zech. 2. 6. Cp. ver. 2 & ch. 36. 19.
u See ch. 16. 48.
v ch. 8. 3, 5, 6 & 23. 39. 2 Chr. 36. 14. Jer. 7. 30. Cp. ch. 36. 18, *al.*
w ch. 11. 18.
x See ch. 2. 1.
y ch. 13. 17 & 20. 46 & 21. 2 & 25. 2 & 28. 21 & 29. 2 & 35. 2 & 38. 2. Cp. Luke 9. 51.
z ch. 7. 20 & 11. 18, 21.
a ch. 19. 9 & 33. 28 & 34. 13, 14 & 35. 12 & 36. 1, 4, 8 & 37. 22 & 38. 8 & 39. 2, 4, 17.
b ch. 16. 27.
c ch. 37. 4, 9 & 38. 2.
d ch. 7. 4, 9 & 8. 18 & 9. 5, 10. Cp. Jer. 21. 7.
e ch. 36. 1, 4.
f Cp. ver. 2 & ch. 6. 11, 12 & Jer. 15. 2.
g ch. 36. 4, 6.
h Cp. ver. 13.
i Cp. ch. 31. 12 & Isai. 57. 5, 6.
j Lev. 26. 30.
k See 2 Chr. 14. 5.
l ch. 6. 12 & 7. 8 & 20. 8, 21 & Lam. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 39. 25.
m ch. 16. 42 & mg. for mg. & 21. 17 & mg. for mg. & 24. 13 & mg. for mg.
n ch. 36. 5, 6 & 38. 19.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 14, 16.
p ch. 12. 20. Cp. Isai. 27. 10.

R.V. 1 Heb. *judgements.* 2 Or, *withdraw mine eye that it shall not spare* Another reading is, *hew* thee *down.* 3 Heb. *bring to rest.* 4 Or, *toward* 5 Or, *against* 6 Or, *ravines*
A.V. * Or, *sun images*, and so ver. 6. † Heb. *give.*

and [a]the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and [1]made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your [e]sun-images (images) may be (hewn, cut) down, and your works may be [2]abolished. 7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, [h]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 8 [k]Yet will I leave a remnant, (in) that ye (shall, may) have [m]some that (shall) escape the sword among the nations, [n]when ye shall be scattered through the countries. 9 [m]And they that escape of you [p]shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, (how that, because) [3]r I (have been, am) broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, [u]which go a whoring after their idols: [p]and they shall (loathe, lothe) themselves (in their own sight) for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations. 10 [h]And they shall know that I am the (LORD; LORD, and that) [x]I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

11 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: GOD;) [a]Smite with thine hand, [b]and stamp with thy foot, and say, (Alas! because of, Alas for) all the evil abominations of the house of (Israel: Israel!) [d]for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence. 12 [g]He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is [4]besieged shall die by the famine: [j]thus will I accomplish my fury upon them. 13 [h](And ye shall, Then shall ye) know that I am the LORD, [k]when their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, [l]upon every high hill, [m]in all the tops of the mountains, [b]and under every green tree, and under [c]every thick [5]oak, the place where [d]they did offer sweet savour to all their idols. 14 (And [f]I will, So will I) stretch out my hand upon them, and [g]make the land (desolate and waste, [6]from desolate, yea, *more desolate than) the wilderness toward ([i]Diblah, [j]throughout Diblath, in) all their habitations: [l]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 1 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 (And thou, Also, thou) [o]son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the land of (Israel, Israel;) [q]An (end: end,) the end is come upon the four corners of the land. 3 Now is [q]the end (come) upon thee, and [s]I will send mine anger upon thee, [t]and will judge thee according to thy (ways; ways,) and (I will bring, will †recompense) upon thee all thine abominations. 4 [v]And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but [w]I will (bring, recompense) thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: [y]and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: GOD;) An evil, [z]an only (evil; evil,) behold, (it cometh, is come.) 6 [q]An end is come, the end is (come, come:) it (awaketh against, ‡watcheth for) thee; behold, it (cometh, is come.) 7 [7c](Thy doom, The morning) is come unto thee, O (inhabitant of, thou that dwellest in) the land: [e]the time is come, the day (is near; a day of) tumult, (trouble is near,) and not [f](of joyful shouting, the §sounding) (upon, again of) the mountains. 8 Now will I shortly [hh]pour out my fury upon thee, and [i]accomplish mine anger (against thee, upon thee:) [t]and (will, I will) judge thee according to thy (ways; ways,) and (I will bring, will) (upon thee, recompense thee for) all thine abominations. 9 [v]And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will (bring upon, recompense) ‖thee according to thy (ways, ways) and thine abominations (shall be, that are) in the midst of thee; [n]and

a Cp. ver. 3, 4.
b Jer. 2. 20.
c Isai. 1. 29.
d ch. 16. 19 & 20. 28. Gen. 8. 21.
e ver. 4.
f ch. 25. 7, 13, 16 & 35. 3. Isai. 5. 25.
g ch. 33. 28.
h ch. 7. 4 & 11. 10, 12 & 12. 20 & 13. 9, 14, 21, 23 & 14. 8 & 15. 7 & 16. 62 & 20. 38, 42, 44 & 22. 16 & 23. 49 & 24. 24, al.
i Cp. Num. 33. 46, 47 & Jer. 48. 22.
j Cp. ver. 6.
k ch. 12. 16 & 14. 22.
l See ver. 7.
m ch. 7. 16.
n See ch. 5. 10.
o See ch. 2. 1.
p ch. 16. 61 & 20. 43 & 36. 31. Lev. 26. 39, 40.
q Lam. 4. 18. Cp. Isai. 10. 23.
r Cp. Jer. 23. 9.
s See ver. 8.
t See ch. 18. 30.
u See Ex. 34. 15.
v See ch. 5. 11.
w ch. 9. 10 & 11. 21 & 16. 43 & 22. 31.
x Cp. Num. 23. 19.
y See ch. 6. 7.
z Cp. ch. 5. 9.
a Cp. ch. 21. 14, 17.
b Cp. ch. 25. 6.
c ver. 10.
d See ch. 5. 12.
e Zeph. 1. 14, 15. Cp. ch. 12. 23.
f Cp. Jer. 25. 30.
g Cp. ch. 7. 15.
hh ch. 9. 8 & 14. 19 & 20. 8, 13, 21, 33, 34 & 22. 22 & 36. 18.
i See ch. 5. 13.
j See ch. 5. 13.
k Cp. ver. 4, 5.
l Cp. ch. 20. 28.
m Hos. 4. 13.
n Cp. ch. 6. 7.

R.V. 1 Or, *bear their guilt* 2 Heb. *blotted out.* 3 Or, according to most of the ancient versions, *I have broken their &c.* 4 Or, *preserved* 5 Or, *terebinth* 6 Or, *more than* 7 Or, *The turn* Or, *The crowning time* 8 Or, *from*
A.V. * Or, *desolate from the wilderness.* † Heb. *give.* ‡ Heb. *awaketh against thee.* § Or, *echo.* ‖ Heb. *upon thee.*

ye shall know that I [am] the LORD [do smite.] that smiteth. 10 [b]Behold, [Behold] the day, behold, it [cometh: [c]thy doom] is come: the morning is gone forth; [d]the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded. 11 [e]Violence is risen up into [d]a rod of [wickedness; wickedness:] [1][h]none of them *shall remain*, nor of their *multitude, nor of [their] any of wealth †theirs: neither shall there be [2]eminency among [wailing for] them. 12 [k]The time is come, the day draweth near: let not [l]the buyer rejoice, nor [l]the seller mourn: [n]for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof. 13 For [o]the seller shall not return to that which is sold, [3]‡although they [be were] yet alive: [r]for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, [4]none shall [which shall not] return; neither shall any strengthen himself [5]§in ‖the iniquity of his life. 14 They have blown the trumpet, [and have made even to make] all ready; but none goeth to the battle: [u]for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof. 15 [w]The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: [y]he that is in the field shall die with the sword; [y]and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him. 16 [c]But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains [f]like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one [in for] his iniquity. 17 [i]All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall **be weak as water. 18 [k]They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and [m]horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and [n]baldness upon all their heads. 19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be [as an unclean thing; ††removed:] [a]their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the [LORD; LORD:] they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: ‡‡[f]because it [hath been is] [g]the stumbling-block of their iniquity. 20 As for [i]the beauty of his ornament, [6]he set it in majesty: but [j]they made the images of their abominations *and* [of] their detestable things [7]therein: therefore [m]have I [made it unto them as an unclean thing. §§set it far from them.] 21 And I will give it into the hands of [p]the strangers for a prey, [q]and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and [m]they shall [profane pollute] it. 22 My face will I turn also from them, and [m]they shall [profane pollute] my [8]secret *place*: [and for the] *robbers shall enter into it, [m]and [profane defile] it. 23 [s]Make [the a] chain: [t]for the land is full of [9]bloody crimes, [v]and the city is full of violence. 24 Wherefore I will bring [x]the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: [z]I will also make the [pride pomp] of the strong to cease; [a]and [10]†their holy places shall be [profaned. defiled.] 25 [11]‡[b]Destruction cometh; and [d]they shall seek peace, and there shall be none. 26 [e]Mischief shall come upon mischief, and [g]rumour shall be upon rumour; [and [h]they shall then shall they] seek a vision of the prophet; but [j]the law shall perish from the priest, and [l]counsel from the ancients. 27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: [o]I will do unto them after their way, and §according to their deserts will I judge them;

a Prov. 11. 4. Zeph. 1. 18. Ecclus. 5. 8.
b Cp. ver. 2.
c ver. 7.
d Cp. Isai. 10. 5 & 14. 5.
e Cp. ver. 23.
f Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
g ch. 14. 3, 4, 7 & 44. 12.
h Cp. ch. 17. 13.
i Cp. Isai. 64. 11.
j Cp. ch. 16. 17. See ch. 8. 5—16.
k See ver. 7.
l Cp. Isai. 24. 2 & 1 Cor. 7. 29, 30.
m Cp. ch. 9. 7 & 24. 21 & 25. 3 & 2 Esd. 10. 22.
n ver. 14.
o Lev. 25. 13, 14.
p See ch. 28. 7.
q Cp. ver. 24 & ch. 23. 46.
r See ch. 9. 8—10.
s Cp. Jer. 27. 2.
t ch. 8. 17 & 9. 9 & 11. 6 & 22. 3, 4. Jer. 6. 7.
u ver. 12.
v Cp. ver. 11.
w Cp. ch. 6. 12 & Lam. 1. 20.
x Cp. ver. 21 & Hab. 1. 6, 13.
y Jer. 14. 18.
z Cp. ver. 11.
a See ver. 20.
b Cp. ver. 2.
c ch. 6. 8.
d Cp. Jer. 6. 14 & 8. 15 & 1 Thess. 5. 3.
e Cp. Jer. 4. 20.
f Cp. Isai. 38. 14.
g See Job 1. 16—19.
h Cp. ch. 20. 1, 3 & Ps. 74. 9.
i ch. 21. 7. Isai. 13. 7. Jer. 6. 24.
j Cp. Mal. 2. 7.
k Isai. 15. 2, 3. Lam. 2. 10.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 6.
m Ps. 55. 5.
n See Isai. 3. 24.
o Cp. ver. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *not from them, nor from their multitude, nor from their wealth* [2] Or, *wailing for them* [3] Heb. *though their life be yet among the living.* [4] Or, *it shall not turn back* [5] Or, *whose life is in his iniquity* [6] Or, *they turned it to pride; and they &c.* [7] Or, *thereof* [8] Or, *secret* treasure [9] Heb. *judgement of blood.* [10] Or, *they that sanctify them* [11] Or, *Distress*

A.V. * Or, *tumult.* † Or, *their tumultuous persons.* ‡ Heb. *though their life* were *yet among the living.* § Or, *whose life is in his iniquity.* ‖ Heb. *his iniquity.* ** Heb. *go into water.* †† Heb. *for a separation,* or, *uncleanness.* ‡‡ Or, *because their iniquity is* their *stumblingblock.* §§ Or, *made it unto them an unclean thing.* * Or, *burglers.* † Or, *they shall inherit their holy places.* ‡ Heb. *Cutting off.* § Heb. *with their judgments.*

[a]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

8 [1] And it came to pass [d]in the sixth year, in the sixth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, [f]as I sat in mine house, and [g]the elders of Judah sat before me, that [i]the hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me. [2] Then I beheld, and lo, and lo [k]a likeness as the appearance of fire: fire: [k]from the appearance of his loins and even downward, fire: fire; and from his loins and even upward, as the appearance of brightness, [1]as the colour of [o]amber. [3] And [p]he put forth the form of an hand, and [r]took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up [t]between the earth and the heaven, and [u]brought me in [v]the visions of God to Jerusalem, [w]to the door of the gate of the inner court inner gate that looketh toward the north; [a]where was the seat of the [bb]image of jealousy, [c]which provoketh to jealousy. [4] And, behold, [ee]the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the [2]appearance vision that I saw [g]in the plain. [5] Then said he unto me, [b]Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward of at the gate of [h]the altar this [bb]image of jealousy in the entry. [6] And he said He said furthermore unto me, [b]Son of man, [j]seest thou what they do? even [e]the great abominations that the house of Israel do commit committeth here, [3] [n]that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but [4]thou shalt again turn thee yet again, see yet other great and thou shalt see greater abominations. [7] And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall. [8] Then said he unto me, [b]Son of man, [q]dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door. [9] And he said unto me, Go in, and see behold [e]the wicked abominations that they do here. [10] So I went in and saw; and behold [h]every form [j]of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, [l]pourtrayed upon the wall round about. [11] And there stood before them [m]seventy men of [n]the elders ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of [q]Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand; and [s]the odour of the a thick cloud of incense went up. [12] Then said he unto me, [b]Son of man, hast thou seen what [n]the elders ancients of the house of Israel do [x]in the dark, every man [y]in his chambers of the chambers of his imagery? for they say, [z]The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the [5]earth. [13] He said also unto me, [d]Thou shalt again see yet other Turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see great greater abominations which that they do. [14] Then he brought me to [f]the door of the gate of the LORD'S house which was toward the north; and and, behold, there sat the women weeping for Tammuz. [15] Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O [b]son of man? [d]thou shalt again see yet turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations than these. [16] And he brought me into [i]the inner court of the LORD'S house, and and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, [k]between [l]the porch and [m]the altar, were about five and twenty men, [o]with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped [p]the sun toward the east. [17] Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O [b]son of man?

a See ch. 6. 7.
b See ch. 2. 1.
c Cp. ch. 12. 5.
d Cp. ch. 1. 2. See ch. 20. 1.
e See ch. 5. 11.
f Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 32.
g ver. 11, 12. ch. 9. 6 (mg.) & 14. 1 & 20. 1, 3.
h See Ex. 20. 4.
i See ch. 1. 3.
j Lev. 11. 20. Rom. 1. 23.
k ch. 1. 27.
l ch. 23. 14.
m Cp. Ex. 24. 1 & Num. 11. 16.
n See ver. 1.
o ch. 1. 4, 27.
p Cp. Dan. 5. 5. See ch. 2. 9.
q 2 Chr. 34. 8.
r Bel and Dragon 36.
s Cp. ch. 6. 13.
t Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 2, 4.
u ch. 11. 1, 24 & 40. 2.
v See ch. 1. 1.
w ver. 14.
x Cp. ver. 7.
y Cp. ver. 10.
z ch. 9. 9. Ps. 10. 11. Isai. 29. 15.
a Cp. ch. 5. 11.
bb Cp. Deut. 4. 16.
c Deut. 32. 16, 21.
d ver. 6.
ee See ch. 1. 28.
f ver. 3.
g See ch. 3. 22.
h See ver. 16.
i ch. 10. 3 & 40. 28 & 43. 5 & 45. 19 & 46. 1. 1 Kin. 6. 36.
j Cp. ch. 47. 6.
k Joel 2. 17.
l 1 Kin. 6. 3.
m ver. 5. ch. 40. 47. Ex. 40. 6, 29. Cp. ch. 9. 2.
n Cp. ch. 10. 18, 19.
o Cp. Jer. 2. 27 & 32. 33.
p See Jer. 8. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *as amber to look upon* [2] Or, *vision* [3] Or, *to get them far off* [4] Or, *turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations* So also in vv. 13, 15. [5] Or, *land*

*Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit [b]the abominations which they commit here? for [d]they have filled the land with violence, and have turned again (returned) [f]to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose. 18 Therefore [h]will I also deal in fury: [j]mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: [k]and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

9 1 Then he cried (He cried also) in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, [1]Cause (ye) them that have charge over the city to draw near, (even) [p]every man with his destroying weapon in his hand. 2 And (And,) behold, six men came from the way of [r]the (upper higher) gate, †which lieth toward the north, (every man and every man) with his ‡a [2]slaughter weapon in his hand; and [t]one man (in the midst of among) them (was) clothed (in with) linen, with a writer's inkhorn [3]§by his (side. side:) And (and) they went in, and stood beside [w]the brasen altar. 3 And [x]the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon (it he) was, to [z]the threshold of the (house: house. and) And he called to [t]the man clothed (in with) linen, which had the writer's inkhorn [3]by his (side. side:) 4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and ‖[b]set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that [c]sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. 5 And to [e]the others he said in **mine hearing, Go ye (through the after him) city after him, through the city, and smite: [v]let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity: 6 [u]slay [4]††utterly (the old man, old and) the young man and the maiden, (young, both maids,) and little children (children,) and women: but [c]come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and [e]begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at [g]the [5]ancient men which were before the house. 7 And he said unto them, [i]Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and (smote slew) in the city. 8 And it came to pass, while they were (smiting, slaying them,) and I was left, [l]that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, [m]Ah Lord GOD! [n]wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel [o]in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem? 9 Then said he unto me, [q]The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, [s]and the land is ‡‡full of blood, and the city full of [6]wresting (of judgement.) §§perverseness: for [u]they say, The LORD hath forsaken the [7]earth, and the LORD seeth not. 10 And as for me also, [v]mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, [y]but I will (bring recompense) their way upon their head. 11 And (And,) behold, [t]the man clothed (in with) linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, *reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

10 1 Then I looked, (and and,) behold, [a]in the firmament that was (over above) the head of the (cherubim, cherubims) there appeared (above over) them [d]as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne. 2 And he spake unto [f]the man clothed (in with) linen, and said, Go in between [g]the (whirling wheels, wheels,) even under the cherub, and fill (both) †thine (hands hand)

a Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 17.
b See ch. 5. 11.
c Cp. Rev. 9. 4.
d Cp. ch. 7. 11, 23.
e See Jer. 25. 29.
f Jer. 7. 18, 19. Cp. ch. 20. 28.
g ch. 8. 11, 12 (for mg.).
h ch. 5. 13.
i ch. 7. 21, 22.
j See ch. 5. 11.
k Prov. 1. 28. Isai. 1. 15. Mic. 3. 4.
l ch. 11. 13. Cp. Num. 14. 5.
m See ch. 4. 14.
n ch. 11. 13.
o See ch. 7. 8.
p Cp. ch. 43. 3.
q See 2 Chr. 36. 14—16.
r 2 Kin. 15. 35. Jer. 20. 2.
s See ch. 7. 23.
t ch. 10. 2, 6, 7. Dan. 10. 5 & 12. 6, 7.
u See ch. 8. 12.
v See ch. 5. 11.
w Cp. ch. 8. 16.
x See ch. 1. 28.
y See ch. 7. 4.
z ch. 10. 4, 18 & 46. 2 & 47. 1.
a Cp. ch. 1. 22.
b Rev. 3. 12 & 7. 3 & 9. 4 & 14. 1 & 22. 4. Cp. Ex. 12. 7 & Rev. 13. 16, 17 & 14. 9 & 20. 4.
c Cp. Ps. 119. 53, 136, 158.
d See ch. 1. 26.
e Cp. ver. 2.
f See ch. 9. 2.
g ver. 6, 13.

R.V. 1 Or, *Draw ye near that &c.* 2 Or, *battle axe* 3 Heb. *upon his loins.* 4 Heb. *to destruction.* 5 Or, *elders* 6 Or, *perverseness* 7 Or, *land*

A.V. * Or, *Is there* any *thing lighter than to commit.* † Heb. *which is turned.* ‡ Heb. *a weapon of his breaking in pieces.* § Heb. *upon his loins.* ‖ Heb. *mark a mark.* ** Heb. *mine ears.* †† Heb. *to destruction.* ‡‡ Heb. *filled with.* §§ Or, *wresting of judgment.* * Heb. *returned the word.* † Heb. *the hollow of thine hand.*

with [a]coals of fire from between the cherubim, (cherubims,) and [1][c]scatter them over the city. And he went in [d]in my sight. 3 Now the cherubim (cherubims) stood [e]on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and [f]the cloud filled [g]the inner court. 4 And (Then) [h]the glory of the LORD [i]mounted (*went) up from the cherub, *and stood* over the threshold of the house; and the house [j]was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of [n]the brightness of the LORD's glory. 5 And [o]the sound of the wings of the cherubim (cherubims' wings) was heard even to the outer court, [o]as the voice of [2]God Almighty (the Almighty God) when he speaketh. 6 And it came to pass, *that* when he had commanded [t]the man clothed (in with) linen, saying, [u]Take fire from between [i]the whirling *wheels*, (wheels,) from between the cherubim, that (cherubims; then) he went in, and stood beside (a wheel. the wheels.) 7 And (the *one*) cherub [†]stretched forth his hand from between the cherubim (cherubims) unto the fire that was between the cherubim, (cherubims,) and took *thereof*, and put it into the hands of [t]him that was clothed (in linen, with linen:) who took (it *it*,) and went out. 8 And there appeared in the cherubim (cherubims) [z]the form of a man's hand under their wings. 9 [a]And (I looked, and behold, when I looked, behold the) four wheels (beside by) the cherubim, (cherubims,) one wheel (beside by) one cherub, and another wheel (beside by) another cherub: and [d]the appearance of the wheels was [e]as the colour [f]of a [3]beryl stone. 10 [d]And as for their appearance, (appearances,) they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been (within in the midst of) a wheel. 11 [i]When they went, they went [5]upon their four sides: (sides;) [k]they turned not as they went, [l]but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went. 12 [b]And their whole [‡]body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were full of eyes round about, *even* the wheels that they four had. 13 As for the wheels, (§it was cried unto them they were called) in my hearing, [‡]the whirling *wheels*. (O wheel.) 14 [k]And every one had four faces: [l]the first face was the face of (the a) cherub, and the second face was [m]the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle. 15 [p]And the cherubim (cherubim mounted up: this cherubims were lifted up. This) is [q]the living creature that I saw by [r]the river (of) Chebar. 16 [s]And when the cherubim (cherubims) went, the wheels went (beside by) them: and [s]when the cherubim (cherubims) lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the (same) wheels also turned not from beside them. 17 [v]When they stood, these stood; and when they (mounted were lifted) up, these (mounted lifted) up (with them themselves *also*): for the spirit [6]‖of the living creature was in them. 18 [w]And (Then) [x]the glory of the LORD (went forth departed) from (over off) the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubim. (cherubims.) 19 [y]And the cherubim (cherubims) lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth [b]in my (sight sight:) when they went (forth, out,) (and the wheels the wheels also *were*) [7]beside them: (them,) and (they *every one*) stood at the door of [c]the east gate of the LORD's house; and [x]the glory of the God of Israel was over them above. 20 [q]This is the living creature that I saw [g]under the God of Israel by [h]the river (of) Chebar; and I knew that they were (cherubim. the cherubims.) 21 [j]Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and [m]the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings. 22 [n]And (as for) the

a ch. 1. 13.
b Cp. ch. 1. 18.
c Cp. Rev. 8. 5.
d ver. 19.
e Cp. Luke 1. 11.
f See 1 Kin. 8. 10.
g See ch. 8. 16.
h See ch. 1. 28.
i ver. 2.
j ver. 18, 19.
k Cp. ch. 1. 6.
l Cp. ch. 1. 10.
m Cp. ch. 1. 5, 10 & 41. 19.
n Cp. ch. 43. 2.
o ch. 1. 24.
p ver. 17, 19.
q ch. 1. 5.
r See ch. 1. 1.
s ch. 1. 19.
t See ch. 9. 2.
u Cp. ver. 2.
v ch. 1. 20.
w Cp. ver. 4.
x ch. 43. 2. See ch. 1. 28.
y ch. 11. 22.
z Cp. ver. 21 & ch. 1. 8 & 8. 3.
a Cp. ch. 1. 15.
b ver. 2.
c ch. 11. 1.
d ch. 1. 16.
e Cp. ch. 1. 4.
f Cp. ch. 1. 16 & Dan. 10. 6.
g ch. 1. 22, 26.
h See ch. 1. 1.
i ch. 1. 17.
j ver. 14.
k ch. 1. 9.
l Cp. ver. 22.
m Cp. ver. 8.
n ch. 1. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *sprinkle* [2] Heb. *El Shaddai.* [3] Or, *stone of Tarshish* [4] Heb. *in the midst of.* [5] Or, *towards* [6] Or, *of life* See ch. 1. 21. [7] Or, *over against*
A.V. * Heb. *was lifted up.* † Heb. *sent forth.* ‡ Heb. *flesh.* § Or, *they were called in my hearing, wheel*, or, *galgal.* ‖ Or, *of life.*

likeness of their faces, they were the faces *was* the same faces which I saw by [a]the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves; themselves: [c]they went every one straight forward.

11 [1] [e]Moreover the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto [g]the east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and behold, behold at the door of the gate [i]five and twenty men; and I saw in the midst of them among whom I saw Jaazaniah [j]the son of Azzur, Azur, and [k]Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people. [2] And he said Then said he unto me, [o]Son of man, these are the men that devise iniquity, mischief, and that give wicked counsel in this city: [3] [q]which say, [1] [r]*The time* *It is not near; to let us build houses: [s]this *city* is the caldron, and we be the flesh. [4] Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man. [5] And [u]the spirit Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and he said unto me, Speak, Speak; Thus saith the LORD: LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: Israel: [v]for I know the things that come into your mind. mind, *every one of* them. [6] [x]Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain. [7] Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [y]Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, [s]they are the flesh, and [s]this *city* is the caldron: but [2] ye shall be brought I will bring you forth out of the midst of it. [8] [b]Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring the a sword upon you, saith the Lord GOD. [9] [c]And I will bring you forth out of the midst thereof, and [dd]deliver you into the hands of strangers, and [d]will execute judgements judgments among you. [10] [g]Ye shall fall by the sword; [d]I will judge you in the border of Israel; [f]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. [11] [b]This *city* shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; but [d]I will judge you in the border of Israel: Israel: [12] [f]and ye shall know that I am the LORD: [†]for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither have ye executed my judgements, judgments, [h]but have done after the [3]ordinances manners of the nations heathen that are round about you. [13] And it came to pass, when I prophesied, [l]that [m]Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. [n]Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, [n]Ah Lord GOD! [p]wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

[14] And Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [15] [t]Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy [4]kindred, and all the house of Israel, Israel all of them, wholly, *are they* unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, [w]Get you far from the LORD: LORD: unto us is this land given for a in possession: possession. [16] Therefore Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Whereas Although I have removed cast them far off among the nations, heathen, and whereas although I have scattered them among the countries, [5]yet [z]will I be to them a sanctuary for a as a little while sanctuary in the countries where they are shall come. [17] Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [a]I will even gather you from the peoples, people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, [a]and I will give you the land of Israel. [18] And they shall come thither, [e]and they shall take away [ff]all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence. [19] [h]And I will give them one heart, and [i]I will put a new

a ver. 20.
b Cp. ver. 3, 7.
c Cp. ver. 11.
d See ch. 5. 8.
e ver. 24. See ch. 3. 12.
f See ch. 6. 7.
g ch. 10. 19.
h Cp. ch. 8. 10, 14, 16.
i ch. 8. 16.
j Jer. 28. 1.
k ver. 13.
l Cp. Acts 5. 5.
m ver. 1.
n ch. 9. 8.
o See ch. 2. 1.
p Cp. ch. 20. 17.
q Cp. Jer. 29. 28.
r Cp. ch. 12. 22, 27.
s ch. 24. 3, 6.
t See ch. 2. 1.
u See ch. 2. 2.
v ch. 20. 32 & 38. 10. Cp. Isai. 29. 15.
w Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 19.
x Cp. ch. 7. 23.
y ch. 24. 7.
z Cp. ch. 37. 26, 28 & Isai. 8. 14 & Rev. 21. 22.
a ch. 20. 41 & 28. 25 & 34. 13 & 36. 24 & 37. 21. Cp. ch. 38. 8 & 39. 27 & Isai. 11. 12.
b Jer. 42. 16.
c ver. 7 (mg.).
dd ch. 7. 21.
e ch. 37. 23.
ff ch. 5. 11.
g Jer. 39. 6. See 2 Kin. 25. 18—21.
h Jer. 32. 39. Cp. Acts 4. 32.
i ch. 36. 26. Cp. ch. 18. 31 & Ps. 51. 10 & Jer. 31. 33.

R.V. [1] Or, *Is not* the time *near &c.?* [2] Another reading is, *I will bring you.* [3] Heb. *judgements.* [4] Heb. *redemption.* See Lev. 25. 25, &c. [5] Or, *yet have I been* Or, *and have been*
A.V. * Or, It is *not* for us *to build houses near.* † Or, *which have not walked.*

spirit within you; and [a]I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, [d]and will give them an heart of flesh: 20 [e]that they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: [g]and they shall be my people, and I will be their God. 21 [h]But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, [j]I will (bring recompense) their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord GOD. 22 [l]Then did the (cherubim cherubims) lift up their wings, and the wheels (were [1]beside them; [l]and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above. 23 And the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, [n]and stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city. 24 [p](And Afterwards) the spirit (lifted took) me up, and brought me [s]in (the a) vision by the (spirit Spirit) of God [t]into Chaldea, [u]to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me. 25 Then I spake [u]unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

12 1 The word of the LORD also came unto me, saying, 2 [z]Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of (a the) rebellious house, [b]which have eyes to see, and see (not, which not; they) have ears to hear, and hear (not: not:) for they are [a]a rebellious house. 3 Therefore, thou [z]son of man, prepare thee [e]*stuff for [2]removing, and remove by day [c]in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place [c]in their sight: [h]it may be they will [3]consider, though they be [a]a rebellious house. 4 (And thou shalt Then shalt thou) bring forth thy stuff by day [c]in their sight, as stuff for [2]removing: and thou shalt go forth (thyself) [b]at even [c]in their sight, †as (when men they that) go forth into (exile. captivity.) 5 ‡[f]Dig thou through the wall [c]in their sight, and carry out thereby. 6 [c]In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy (shoulder, shoulders,) and carry it forth in the (dark; twilight:) thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for I have set thee for [i]a sign unto the house of Israel. 7 [k]And I did so as I was commanded: [m]I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for (removing, captivity,) and in the even I §digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the (dark, and twilight, *and* I) bare it upon my shoulder in their sight. 8 And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying, 9 [o]Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, [q]the rebellious house, said unto thee, [r]What doest thou? 10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord (GOD: GOD;) This [4]burden *concerneth* [v]the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel (among whom they are. that *are* among them.) 11 Say, [w]I am your sign: [x]like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: ‖they shall (go into remove *and* exile, go) into captivity. 12 [y]And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the (dark, twilight,) and shall go forth: [cc]they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: [d]he shall cover his face, (because that) he (shall not see see not) the [6]ground with his eyes. 13 [f]My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and [g]I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans; [g]yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there. 14 [i]And I will scatter toward every wind all that are (round) about him to

[a] Cp. Zech. 7. 12.
[b] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 4 & Jer. 39. 4 & 52. 7.
[c] ch. 4. 12 & 21. 6 & 37. 20 & 43. 11.
[d] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
[e] Ps. 105. 45.
[f] Cp. ch. 8. 8.
[g] ch. 14. 11 & 36. 28. Lev. 26. 12. See Jer. 30. 22 & 31. 33.
[h] See ch. 9. 4—6.
[i] See ch. 4. 3.
[j] See ch. 7. 4.
[k] ch. 24. 18 & 37. 7.
[l] ch. 10. 19.
[m] Cp. ver. 3.
[n] Zech. 14. 4. Cp. ch. 43. 2.
[o] See ch. 2. 1.
[p] ver. 1. See ch. 3. 12.
[q] See ch. 2. 3, 5.
[r] Cp. ch. 17. 12 & 24. 19 & 37. 18.
[s] See ch. 1. 1.
[t] Cp. ch. 8. 3.
[u] ch. 1. 1 & mg.
[v] Cp. ch. 21. 25. See 2 Chr. 36. 11—13.
[w] Cp. ver. 6.
[x] Cp. ch. 24. 24.
[y] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 4.
[z] See ch. 2. 1.
[a] See ch. 2. 3, 5.
[b] Isai. 42. 18. Matt. 13. 13.
[cc] Cp. ver. 5.
[d] Cp. ver. 6.
[e] ver. 4, 7.
[f] ch. 17. 20 & 19. 8 & 32. 3. Cp. Hos. 7. 12.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 7 & Jer. 32. 4, 5 & 52. 11.
[h] See Jer. 36. 3.
[i] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 5. See ch. 5. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *over against* [2] Or, *exile* [3] Or, *perceive that they are* [4] Or, *oracle* [5] Or, *that are among them* [6] Or, *land*
A.V. * Or, *instruments.* † Heb. *as the goings forth of captivity.* ‡ Heb. *Dig for thee.* § Heb. *digged for me.* ‖ Heb. *by removing go into captivity.*

help him, and all his bands;
[b]and I will draw out the sword
after them. 15 [d]And they shall
know that I am the LORD, when
I shall disperse (scatter) them among the
nations, and scatter (disperse) them through (in)
the countries. 16 [g]But I will
leave *a few men of them from
the sword, from the famine, and
from the pestilence; that they
may declare all their abomina-
tions among the nations (heathen) whither
they come; [d]and they shall
know that I am the LORD.

17 Moreover the word of the
LORD came to me, saying, 18 [i]Son
of man, [l]eat thy bread with
quaking, and drink thy water
with trembling and with care-
fulness; 19 and say unto the
people of the land, Thus saith
the Lord GOD concerning (of) the in-
habitants of Jerusalem, and of
the land of Israel (Israel); [m]They shall
eat their bread with carefulness,
[m]and drink their water with as-
tonishment, [n]that her land may
be desolate from [1]†all that is
therein, [o]because of the violence
of all them that dwell therein.
20 [q]And the cities that are in-
habited shall be laid waste, and
the land shall be a desolation (desolate); [d]and
ye shall know that I am the
LORD.

21 And the word of the LORD
came unto me, saying, 22 [i]Son
of man, [s]what is this (that) proverb
that ye have in the land of
Israel, saying, [t]The days are
prolonged, and every vision
faileth? 23 Tell them therefore,
Thus saith the Lord GOD (GOD); [s]I will
make this proverb to cease, and
they shall no more use it as a
proverb in Israel; but say unto
them, [w]The days are at hand,
and the [2]effect of every vision.

a ch. 13. 23.
b See ch. 5. 2.
c ch. 13. 6, 7.
d See ch. 6. 7.
e Isai. 55. 11.
f Isai. 13. 22.
g ch. 6. 8, 9 & 14. 22.
h See ch. 2. 3, 5.
i See ch. 2. 1.
j Cp. ver. 22 & Amos 6. 3.
k ch. 33. 8. Dan. 8. 26 & 10. 14. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 4.
l Cp. ch. 4. 10, 11.
m ch. 4. 16.
n Cp. ch. 32. 15 & Zech. 7. 14.
o ch. 7. 11, 23.
p ver. 17. Jer. 23. 16, 26.
q ch. 6. 6.
r ch. 22. 30. Ps. 106. 23. Cp. Ps. 80. 12 & Isai. 5. 5 & 58. 12.
s Cp. ch. 16. 44 & 18. 2, 3.
t Cp. ver. 27 & ch. 11. 3 & 2 Pet. 3. 4.
u ver. 23. ch. 12. 24 & 21. 29 & 22. 28. Jer. 5. 31.
v See Jer. 14. 14.
w Cp. ch. 7. 7, 12.

24 [a]For there shall be no more
any [c]vain vision nor flattering
divination within the house of
Israel. 25 For I am the LORD (LORD):
I will speak, and [e]the word that
I shall speak shall be performed (come to pass); [f]it
shall be no more deferred (prolonged): for in
your days, [h]O rebellious house,
will I speak (say) the word, and will
perform it, saith the Lord GOD.

26 Again the word of the LORD
came to me, saying, 27 [i]Son of
man, behold, they of the house
of Israel say, [j]The vision that he
seeth is [k]for many days to come,
and he prophesieth of the times
that are far off. 28 Therefore
say unto them, Thus saith the
Lord GOD (GOD); [f]There shall none of
my words be deferred (prolonged) any more,
[e]but the word which I shall speak (have spoken)
shall be performed (done), saith the Lord
GOD.

13 1 And the word of the
LORD came unto me, say-
ing, 2 [i]Son of man, pro-
phesy against the prophets of
Israel that prophesy, and say
thou unto ‡them [p]that prophesy
out of their own heart (hearts), Hear ye
the word of the LORD; 3 Thus
saith the Lord GOD (GOD); Woe unto
the foolish prophets, that §follow
their own spirit, 3 ‖and have
seen nothing! 4 O Israel, thy
prophets have been (are) like the foxes in
the waste places (deserts). 5 [r]Ye have not
gone up into the 4**gaps, neither
††made up the fence (hedge) for the house
of Israel (Israel) to stand in the battle in
the day of the LORD. 6 [u]They
have seen vanity and lying divi-
nation, that say (saying), The LORD saith (saith):
[v]and the LORD hath not sent
them: and they [5]have made
others (men) to hope that the word should be (they would confirm)
confirmed (the word). 7 [u]Have ye not seen a
vain vision, and have ye not

R.V. [1] Heb. *the fulness thereof.* [2] Heb. *word.* [3] Or, *and* things which *they have not seen* [4] Or, *breaches*
[5] Or, *have hoped*
A.V. * Heb. *men of number.* † Heb. *the fulness thereof.* ‡ Heb. *them that are prophets out of their own hearts.*
§ Heb. *walk after.* ‖ Or, *and* things which *they have not seen.* ** Or, *breaches.* †† Heb. *hedged the hedge.*

spoken a lying divination,
[a] whereas ye say, The LORD
saith it; albeit I have not
spoken?
8 Therefore thus saith the
Lord GOD: Because ye have
spoken vanity, and seen lies,
therefore, behold, [c] I am against
you, saith the Lord GOD. 9 And
mine hand shall be against the
prophets [e] that see vanity, and
[e] that divine lies: they shall not
be in the [1] council [*] assembly of my people,
[i] neither shall they be written in
the [2] writing of the house of
Israel, [k] neither shall they enter
into the land of Israel; [l] and ye
shall know that I am the Lord
GOD. 10 Because, even because
they have seduced my people,
[d] saying, Peace; and there is no
peace; and when one buildeth up [3] [†] a
wall, behold, [b] they daub it with un-
tempered mortar: 11 say unto them
[b] which daub it with untempered
mortar, that it shall fall: [p] there
shall be an overflowing shower;
and ye, O great hailstones, shall
fall; and a stormy wind shall
rend it. 12 Lo, when the wall
is fallen, shall it not be said
unto you, Where is the daubing
wherewith ye have daubed it?
13 Therefore thus saith the Lord
GOD; [p] I will even rend it with
a stormy wind in my fury; [p] and
there shall be an overflowing
shower in mine anger, and great
hailstones in my fury to consume
it. 14 So will I break down the
wall that [b] ye have daubed with
untempered mortar, and bring it
down to the ground, so that
the foundation thereof shall be
discovered: and it shall fall, and ye
shall be consumed in the midst
thereof: [y] and ye shall know that I
am the LORD. 15 Thus will I

[a] Jer. 23. 21.
[b] ch. 22. 28.
[c] ch. 5. 8 & 21. 3 & 26. 3 & 28. 22 & 29. 3 & 30. 22 & 34. 10 & 35. 3 & 38. 3. Jer. 21. 13.
[d] ver. 10. Jer. 6. 14. Mic. 3. 5.
[e] See ver. 6.
[f] ver. 2.
[g] See ch. 6. 2.
[h] Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & Judg. 4. 4 & 2 Kin. 22. 14.
[i] Cp. Ezra 2. 59, 62 & Neh. 7. 5 & Ps. 69. 28 & 87. 6.
[j] ver. 2.
[k] ch. 20. 38.
[l] See ch. 6. 7.
[m] ver. 20.
[n] ver. 21.
[o] ver. 20.
[p] ch. 38. 22. Isai. 28. 2, 17. Cp. Isai. 30. 13.
[q] Cp. Mic. 3. 5.
[r] Cp. Prov. 28. 21.
[s] Cp. Ecclus. 21. 2.
[t] See ver. 8.
[u] ver. 18.
[v] Cp. ch. 34. 10.
[w] See ch. 6. 7.
[x] Cp. Jer. 14. 14. See Jer. 28. 15.
[y] See ch. 6. 7.
[z] Jer. 23. 14.

accomplish my fury upon the
wall, and upon them [b] that have
daubed it with untempered
mortar; and I will say unto you,
The wall is no more, neither
they that daubed it; 16 *to wit*,
the prophets of Israel which
prophesy concerning Jerusalem,
[d] and which see visions of peace
for her, and there is no peace,
saith the Lord GOD.
17 And thou, Likewise, thou [f] son of man, [g] set
thy face against [h] the daughters
of thy people, [j] which prophesy
out of their own heart; and
prophesy thou against them,
18 and say, Thus saith the Lord
GOD: Woe to the women [m] that sew
pillows upon all [4] elbows, [‡] armholes, and [n] make
kerchiefs for the head of *persons of*
every stature [o] to hunt souls!
[5] Will ye hunt the souls of my
people, and ye will save the souls
alive [6] for yourselves *that come* unto you? 19 And ye will
have profaned me among my people
ye pollute
[q] for handfuls of barley [r] and for
pieces of bread, [s] to slay the
souls that should not die, and
to save the souls alive that
should not live, by your lying
to my people that hearken unto lies.
hear *your* lies?
20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord
GOD: Behold, [t] I am against [u] your
pillows, [7] wherewith ye there
hunt the souls [8] [§] to make *them*
fly, and I will tear them from
your arms; and I will let the souls
go, even the souls that ye hunt
[8] to make *them* fly. 21 [u] Your
kerchiefs also will I tear, and
[v] deliver my people out of your
hand, and they shall be no more
in your hand to be hunted; [w] and
ye shall know that I am the
LORD. 22 [x] Because with lies ye
have grieved the heart of the righteous,
made the heart of the righteous sad,
whom I have not made sad;
and [z] strengthened the hands of

R.V. [1] Or, *secret* [2] Or, *register* [3] Or, *a slight wall* [4] Heb. *joints of the hands.* [5] Or, *Ye hunt . . . and ye save &c.* [6] Or, *that are yours* [7] Or, *where ye hunt* [8] Or, *as birds*
A.V. * Or, *secret*, or, *council.* † Or, *a slight wall.* ‡ Or, *elbows.* § Or, *into gardens.*

the wicked, that [a]he should not return from his wicked way, [1]and *by
be saved alive promising him life: 23 [c]therefore ye
no more see shall see no more vanity, nor divine
divinations: [e]and for I will deliver
my people out of your hand; hand: [g]and
ye shall know that I am the LORD.

14 [1] Then came certain of [i]the elders of Israel unto me, [i]and sat before me. [2] And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [3] [j]Son of man, these men have [2]taken set up their idols into in their heart, and put [l]the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: [m]should I be inquired of at all by them? [4] Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD God; Every man of the house of Israel that taketh setteth up his idols into in his heart, and putteth [l]the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; [p]I the LORD will answer him [3]therein that cometh according to the multitude of his idols; [5] [r]that I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because [t]they are all estranged from me through their idols. [6] Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD God: [v]Return ye, and turn [†]yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations. [7] For every one of the house of Israel, or of the strangers stranger that sojourn sojourneth in Israel, [t]which separateth himself from me, and taketh setteth up his idols into in his heart, and putteth [l]the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the a prophet to inquire [4]for himself of him of concerning me; [e]I the LORD will answer him by myself: [8] and [d]I will set my face against that man, and [b]will make him an astonishment, for a sign and a proverb, [d]and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; [f]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. [9] And if the prophet be [5]deceived and speaketh a word, when he hath spoken a thing, [h]I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel. [10] And they [k]shall bear the punishment of [6]their iniquity: the iniquity punishment of the prophet shall be even as the iniquity punishment of him that seeketh *unto him*; [11] that the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither [n]defile themselves be polluted any more with all their transgressions; [o]but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord GOD. [12] And the The word of the LORD came unto again to me, saying, [13] [j]Son of man, when a the land sinneth against me [q]by committing a trespass, trespassing grievously, and then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will [s]break the staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will [u]cut off from it man and beast; man and beast from it: [14] [v]though these three men, [w]Noah, [x]Daniel, and [z]Job, were in it, [a]they should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, saith the Lord GOD. [15] [b]If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they [7]‡spoil it, [c]so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts; beasts: [16] though these three men were [§]in it, [dd]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but [f]the land shall be desolate. [17] Or [g]if I bring a sword upon

a See ch. 18. 21.
b ch. 5. 15. Deut. 28. 37.
c See ver. 6, 7, 9.
d ch. 15. 7. Lev. 17. 10. Jer. 44. 11.
e ver. 21.
f See ch. 6. 7.
g ver. 21.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 23.
i See ch. 8. 1.
j See ch. 2. 1.
k Gen. 4. 13 & mg.
l ch. 7. 19 & 44. 12.
m ch. 20. 3, 31. 2 Kin. 3. 13. Cp. ch. 36. 37.
n ch. 37. 23.
o See ch. 11. 20.
p Cp. ver. 7.
q ch. 15. 8 & 17. 20 & 18. 24 & 20. 27. 2 Chr. 36. 14.
r Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 11, 12.
s See ch. 4. 16.
t Isai. 1. 4. Cp. Hos. 9. 10 (mg.).
u ver. 17, 19, 21.
v Cp. Jer. 15. 1.
w See Gen. 6. 9.
x ch. 28. 3. Dan. 9. 23.
y Cp. ch. 18. 30, 32.
z Job 1. 1.
a ch. 3. 19.
b See ch. 5. 17.
c ch. 6. 6 & 12. 20.
dd See ch. 5. 11.
e Cp. ver. 4.
f ch. 6. 14.
g ch. 21. 3, 4, 9. Lev. 26. 25. Cp. Jer. 47. 6, 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *by promising him life* [2] Heb. *caused to come up.* [3] Or, *according thereto* Another reading is, *he is come in the multitude &c.* [4] Or, *of him concerning me* [5] Or, *enticed* [6] Or, *the punishment of their iniquity* [7] Or, *bereave*
A.V. * Or, *that I should save his life.* Heb. *by quickening him.* † Or, others. ‡ Or, *bereave.* § Heb. *in the midst of it.*

that land, and say, [1]Sword, go through the land; [a]so that I cut off (from it man and beast; man and beast from it:) [18] [c]though these three men were in it, [e]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves. [19] Or [g]if I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, [a]to cut off from it man and beast: [20] [c]though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, [e]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness. [21] For thus saith the Lord (GOD: GOD;) *How much more [k]when I send my four sore (judgements judgments) upon Jerusalem, [m]the sword, and [n]the famine, and [o]the noisome (beasts, beast,) and [p]the pestilence, [a]to cut off from it man and beast? [22] Yet, behold, therein [s]shall be left [2]a remnant that shall be (carried brought) forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and [v]ye shall see their way and their doings: [w]and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have brought upon it. [23] And they shall comfort you, [v]when ye see their (way ways) and their doings: and ye shall know that [b]I have not done [3]without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord GOD.

[1] And the word of the
15 LORD came unto me, saying, [2] [t]Son of man, (what What) is [c]the vine tree more than any tree, (the vine or than a) branch which [4]is among the trees of the forest? [3] Shall wood be taken thereof to (make do) any work? or will men take [b]a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon? [4] [d]Behold, it is cast into the fire for (fuel: fuel;) the fire (hath devoured devoureth) both the ends of it, and the midst of it is (burned; is burned.) †Is it (profitable meet) for any work? [5] [f]Behold, when it was whole, it was [5]‡meet for no work: how much (less, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is less shall it be meet yet for *any* work, when burned, shall it yet be [5]meet for any work? the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned) [6] Therefore thus saith the Lord (GOD: GOD;) [h]As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, [d]which I have given to the fire for fuel, so [6]will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem. [7] [i]And I will set my face against them; [j]they [7]shall go (forth out) from (the one) fire, (but the and another) fire shall devour them; [l]and ye shall know that I am the LORD, [i]when I set my face against them. [8] [q]And I will make the land desolate, because [r]they have §committed a trespass, saith the Lord GOD.

[1] Again the word of the
16 LORD came unto me, saying, [2] [t]Son of man, [u]cause Jerusalem to know her abominations, [3] and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto (Jerusalem: Jerusalem;) [8]Thy ‖birth and thy nativity is of the land of [x]the Canaanite; the [y]Amorite was (Canaan; thy father *was* an Amorite,) thy father, and thy mother (was was) an [z]Hittite. [4] And as for thy nativity, [a]in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water **to (cleanse supple) thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all. [5] None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; [d]but thou wast cast out in the open field, (for that thy person was abhorred, to the lothing of thy person,) [a]in the day that thou wast born. [6] And when I passed by thee,

a ver. 13.
b Cp. Isai. 22. 23, 24.
c ver. 14.
d Cp. John 15. 6.
e ver. 16.
f Cp. ver. 3.
g ch. 38. 22. Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 15.
h Cp. ch. 17. 6 & Ps. 80. 8 & Isai. 5. 1. See ch. 19. 10—14.
i See ch. 14. 8.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9.
k ch. 5. 17. Rev. 6. 8. Cp. ch. 33. 27.
l See ch. 6. 7.
m ver. 17.
n ver. 13.
o ver. 15.
p ver. 19.
q ch. 6. 14.
r See ch. 14. 13.
s ch. 6. 8 & 12. 16.
t See ch. 2. 1.
u ch. 22. 2.
v ver. 23. ch. 20. 43.
w Cp. ch. 16. 54.
x ver. 29. Susanna 56. Cp. Hos. 12. 7 (mg.).
y ver. 45. Gen. 15. 16. Deut. 7. 1.
z ver. 45. Deut. 7. 1. Judg. 1. 26.
a Cp. Hos. 2. 3.
b Cp. ch. 6. 10 (for mg.).
c See ver. 6.
d Cp. Deut. 32. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *Let the sword go* [2] Heb. *they that escape.* [3] Or, *in vain* [4] Or, *was* [5] Heb. *made into.* [6] Or, *have I given* [7] Or, *have gone forth* [8] Or, *Thine origin*
A.V. * Or, *Also when.* † Heb. *Will it prosper?* ‡ Heb. *made* fit. § Heb. *trespassed a trespass.* ‖ Heb. *cutting out*, or, *habitation.* ** Or, *when I looked* upon thee.

and saw thee weltering *polluted [a]in thy thine own blood, I said unto thee, *Though thou art* thee *when thou wast* [a]in thy blood, live; live Live; yea, I said unto thee, *Though thou art* thee *when thou wast* [a]in thy blood, live. Live. 7 [f]I have [1]†caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou didst increase hast increased and wax waxen great, [g]and thou attainedst art come to [2]‡excellent ornament; ornaments: thy breasts were are fashioned, and thine hair was is grown; yet grown, whereas [h]thou wast naked and bare. 8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and [j]I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, [l]and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, [n]and thou becamest mine. 9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I throughly washed away thy §blood from thee, and [q]I anointed thee with oil. 10 [r]I clothed thee also with broidered work, and shod thee with [3]seal-badgers' skin, skin, and I [4]girded thee about with fine linen, and and I covered thee with silk. 11 [u]I decked thee also with ornaments, and [w]I put bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy neck. 12 And [w]I put a ring upon jewel on thy ‖nose, forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head. 13 [u]Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, [r]and broidered work; [p]thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and [z]thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper unto royal estate. into a kingdom. 14 And [d]thy renown went forth among the nations heathen for thy beauty; beauty: for it was perfect, perfect through my majesty comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord GOD.

[a] ver. 22.
[b] Cp. ver. 13.
[c] ch. 23. 3, 8, 11, 12. Lev. 17. 7. Isai. 1. 21 & 57. 8. Jer. 2. 20 & 3. 2, 6, 20. Hos. 1. 2.
[d] Lam. 2. 15. Cp. ch. 23. 10.
[e] Cp. ver. 25.
[f] Cp. Ex. 1. 7.
[g] Cp. ver. 11, 13.
[h] ver. 22, 39. ch. 23. 29.
[i] Cp. ver. 11.
[j] Ruth 3. 9. Cp. Jer. 2. 2.
[k] Cp. ch. 7. 20 & 23. 14.
[l] Cp. Ex. 24. 7, 8.
[m] ch. 23. 41.
[n] See Ex. 19. 5.
[o] Cp. Hos. 2. 8.
[p] Deut. 32. 13, 14.
[q] Ruth 3. 3. Cp. Ps. 23. 5.
[r] ver. 13, 18. Cp. ch. 26. 16 & 27. 7, 16 & Ex. 26. 36.
[s] See ch. 6. 13.
[t] Cp. ver. 21, 36.
[u] Cp. ch. 23. 40.
[v] ch. 20. 26, 31 & 23. 37.
[w] Cp. ch. 23. 42 & Gen. 24. 22, 30, 47.
[x] ver. 43, 60.
[y] ver. 6, 7.
[z] Cp. ver. 15, 25 & Ps. 48. 2.
[a] ver. 39.
[b] ver. 31. Cp. Isai. 57. 7 & Jer. 2. 20 & 3. 2.

15 [b]But thou didst trust in thy thine own beauty, [c]and playedst the harlot because of [d]thy renown, [e]and pouredst out thy whoredoms fornications on every one that passed by; his it was. 16 And thou didst of thy take of thy garments, garments thou didst take, madest for and thee high places decked deckedst thy high places with divers colours, [c]and playedst the harlot upon them thereupon: *the like things* shall not come, neither shall it be *so*. 17 Thou didst hast also take taken [i]thy [5]fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and [k]madest for thee to thyself [6]images **of men, and [c]didst play the harlot commit whoredom with them; them, 18 and thou tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them, them: [m]and didst thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them. 19 [o]My bread meat also which I gave thee, [p]fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou didst hast even set it before them for ††[s]a sweet savour, savour: and *thus* it was; was, saith the Lord GOD. 20 [t]Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and [v]these hast thou sacrificed unto them ‡‡to be devoured. Were *Is this* of thy whoredoms a small matter, 21 that [v]thou hast slain my children, and delivered them up, in [7]causing to cause them to pass through *the fire* unto for them? 22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered [x]the days of thy youth, [y]when thou wast naked and bare, and wast weltering polluted in thy blood. 23 And it is come came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord GOD, GOD;) 24 that thou hast also built unto thee [8][a]an §§eminent place, and [b]hast made thee a lofty an high place in every

R.V. [1] Heb. *made thee a myriad.* [2] Heb. *ornament of ornaments.* [3] Or, *porpoise-skin* [4] Or, *bound thee with a tire of fine linen* [5] Or, *beautiful vessels* [6] Or, *male images* [7] Or, *setting them apart* Heb. *making them pass over.* [8] Or, *a vaulted chamber*

A.V. * Or, *trodden under foot.* † Heb. *made thee a million.* ‡ Heb. *ornament of ornaments.* § Heb. *bloods.* ‖ Heb. *nose.* ** Heb. *of a male.* †† Heb. *a savour of rest.* ‡‡ Heb. *to devour.* §§ Or, *brothel house.*

street. 25 [a]Thou hast built thy lofty place at every head of the way, and hast made [c]thy beauty an abomination, to be abhorred, [d]and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredom. whoredoms. 26 [e]Thou hast also committed fornication [f]with the Egyptians, Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; [g]and hast multiplied increased thy whoredom, whoredoms, [h]to provoke me to anger. 27 Behold therefore, Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, [j]and have diminished thine [1]ordinary *food*, [k]and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, [m]the *daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way. 28 [e]Thou hast played the harlot whore also [q]with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet thou wast not couldest not be satisfied. 29 [g]Thou hast moreover multiplied thy whoredom fornication [2]v in the land of Canaan, Canaan [w]unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith. 30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord GOD, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman; 31 †[a]in that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thy lofty thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, [3][d]in that thou scornest hire. hire; 32 A But as a wife that committeth adultery! that adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband! 33 They give gifts to all harlots: whores: [b]but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and bribest ‡hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredoms. whoredom. 34 And the contrary is in thee from *other* women in thy whoredoms, in that whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredom: whoredoms: and whereas in that

a See ver. 24.
b Cp. ver. 41 & Hos. 8. 9.
c Cp. ver. 14.
d Cp. ver. 15.
e See ver. 15.
f ch. 20. 7, 8 & 23. 19—21.
g ch. 23. 14, 19.
h Jer. 7. 18, 19.
i Cp. ver. 20, 21, 38.
j Cp. ch. 5. 10, 11.
k Cp. ver. 37.
l Hos. 8. 10.
m ver. 57. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 20.
n Cp. ver. 27 & ch. 23. 28.
o ch. 23. 22.
p ch. 23. 10, 29. Hos. 2. 10. Rev. 17. 16. Cp. ver. 39.
q ch. 23. 12. Jer. 2. 18, 36. See 2 Kin. 16. 7—18 & 2 Chr. 28. 16—21.
r Lam. 1. 8.
s ch. 21. 30.
t ch. 23. 45. Lev. 20. 10. Deut. 22. 22.
u Gen. 9. 6. Cp. ch. 18. 10 & 23. 37, 45.
v See ver. 3.
w See ch. 23. 14—16.
x ver. 24 & mg.
y ver. 25.
z ch. 23. 26. Cp. Hos. 2. 3.
aa ver. 11, 12. Cp. 1 Mac. 2. 11.
bb ver. 7.
c ch. 23. 46.
d Cp. ver. 33, 34.
e ch. 23. 47. Cp. Josh. 7. 24, 25.
f 2 Kin. 25. 9. Jer. 39. 8 & 52. 13.
g See ch. 5. 8.
h ch. 23. 27, 48.
i Cp. ver. 33, 34.
j See ch. 5. 13.

[b]thou givest a hire, reward, and no hire reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD: 36 Thus saith the Lord GOD, GOD; Because thy [4]filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers; lovers, and because of with all the idols of thy abominations, [i]and for by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them; 37 therefore behold, Behold, therefore [l]I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with [n]all them that thou hast hated; [o]I will even gather them against thee on every side, round about against thee, [p]and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that [r]they may see all thy nakedness. 38 [s]And I will judge thee, §[t]as women that break wedlock and [u]shed blood are judged; and I will bring upon thee the give thee blood blood of in fury and jealousy. 39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down [x]thine eminent place, and shall break down [y]thy lofty places; [z]and high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take ‖[aa]thy fair jewels: jewels, and they shall leave thee [bb]naked and bare. 40 [c]They shall also bring up an assembly a company against thee, [e]and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords. 41 [e]And they shall [f]burn thine houses with fire, and [g]execute judgements judgments upon thee in the sight of many women; women: and [h]I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and [i]thou shalt also also shalt give no hire any more. 42 [j]So will I [5]satisfy make my fury [6]upon thee, toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no

R.V. [1] Or, *allowance* [2] Or, *unto the land of traffic* [3] Or, *that scoffeth at* her *hire* [4] Heb. *brass.* [5] Heb. *bring to rest.* [6] Or, *toward*

A.V. * Or, *cities.* † Or, *In thy daughters is thine, &c.* ‡ Heb. *bribest.* § Heb. *with judgments of.* ‖ Heb. *instruments of thine ornament.*

more angry. 43 Because thou
hast not remembered [a]the days
of thy youth, but hast fretted
me in all these things; [therefore behold,]
[behold, therefore] [c]I also will [bring recompense] thy
way upon thine head, saith the
Lord GOD: and [1]thou shalt not
[e]commit *this* lewdness above all
thine abominations.

44 Behold, every one [f]that
useth proverbs shall use *this*
proverb against thee, saying,
As is the mother, so is her
daughter. 45 Thou art thy
mother's daughter, that [loatheth lotheth]
her husband and her children;
and thou art the sister of [h]thy
sisters, which [loathed lothed] their hus-
bands and their children: [i]your
mother was an Hittite, [i]and
your father an Amorite. 46 And
[k]thine elder sister is Samaria,
[that dwelleth] [m]at thy left hand, she and her
[she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand]
[daughters]: and [*n]thy younger sister,
that dwelleth at thy right hand,
is Sodom and her daughters.
47 [o]Yet hast thou not walked
[in after] their ways, nor done after
their [abominations; abominations:] but, [†]as *if that*
were a very little *thing*, [q]thou
wast [more corrupt corrupted more] than they in all
thy ways. 48 [r]As I live, saith
the Lord GOD, [t]Sodom thy sister
hath not done, she nor her
daughters, as thou hast done,
thou and thy daughters. 49 Be-
hold, this was the iniquity of
thy sister [Sodom; Sodom,] [w]pride, [x]fulness
of bread, and [prosperous ease abundance of idleness] was
in her and in her [daughters; daughters,] neither
did she strengthen the hand of
the poor and needy. 50 And
[w]they were haughty, and [a]com-
mitted abomination before me:
therefore [c]I took them away [2]as
I saw *good*. 51 [d]Neither hath
Samaria committed half of thy
sins; but thou hast multiplied

a ver. 22, 60.
b ver. 52. Jer. 3. 11.
c See ch. 7. 4.
d See ch. 32. 24.
e ch. 22. 9.
f Cp. ch. 12. 22 & 18. 2, 3.
g Deut. 30. 3 & mg. for mg. Cp. ch. 29. 14 & 39. 25 & Zeph. 2. 7 & 3. 20.
h Cp. ver. 46.
i See ver. 3.
j ver. 61.
k ver. 51, 53, 55. Cp. ch. 23. 4, 33.
l Cp. ch. 14. 22, 23.
m Cp. Gen. 14. 15 & mg.
n ver. 48, 49, 53, 55. Cp. Isai. 1. 10.
o ch. 5. 7.
p ch. 36. 11.
q ver. 48, 51, 52. ch. 5. 6. Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 9 & 2 Chr. 33. 9 & Jer. 2. 10, 11.
r ch. 5. 11 & 14. 16, 18, 20 & 17. 16, 19 & 18. 3 & 20. 3, 33. Isai. 49. 18. Zeph. 2. 9. Cp. 2 Esd. 2. 14, *al.*
s See Isai. 2. 6—11.
t ver. 47. Cp. Matt. 10. 15 & 11. 24.
u See 2 Kin. 16. 5—7 & Isai. 7. 1, 2.
v ver. 27. Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 18.
w Ecclus. 16. 8.
x Cp. Gen. 13. 10.
y ch. 28. 24, 26.
z Cp. ch. 14. 10 & 23. 35, 49.
a See Gen. 13. 13.
b Cp. ch. 17. 15, 16, 18, 19.
c See Gen. 19. 24.
d ver. 46, 47.
e See Lev. 26. 42.
f ver. 8, 22, 43.
g Jer. 32. 40 & 50. 5.

thine abominations more than
they, and [b]hast justified thy
sisters [by in] all thine abominations
which thou hast done. 52 Thou
also, [d]bear thine own shame, in that thou hast
[which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for]
given judgement for thy [§]sisters; [through] thy
sins that thou hast committed
more abominable than [they, they:] they
are more righteous than thou:
yea, be thou [also confounded, confounded also,] and
bear thy shame, [b]in that thou
hast justified thy sisters. 53 [g]And [When]
I [will 4turn shall bring] again their captivity,
the captivity of Sodom and her
daughters, and the captivity of
Samaria and her daughters,
then *will I bring again* [and] the captivity
of thy captives in the midst of
them: 54 [d]that thou mayest bear
thine own shame, [j]and mayest
be [ashamed because of confounded in] all that thou
hast done, [l]in that thou art a
comfort unto them. 55 [And When] thy
sisters, Sodom and her daughters,
shall return to their former
estate, [g]and Samaria and her
daughters shall return [p]to their
former estate, [g and then] thou and thy
daughters shall return [p]to your
former estate. 56 For thy sister
Sodom was not [‡]mentioned by
thy mouth [s]in the day of thy
[pride; §pride,] 57 before thy wickedness
was discovered, as [u]at the time of
[the thy] reproach of the daughters of
‖Syria, and [of] all that are round
about her, [v]the daughters of the
Philistines, [y]which [do despite unto **despise]
thee round about. 58 [z]Thou hast
[††]borne thy lewdness and thine
abominations, saith the LORD.
59 For thus saith the Lord [GOD: GOD;]
I will even deal with thee as
thou hast done, [b]which hast de-
spised the oath in breaking the
covenant. 60 Nevertheless [e]I will
remember my covenant with thee
[f]in the days of thy youth, [g]and

R.V. [1] Or, *hast thou not committed &c.?* [2] Or, *when I saw it* [3] Or, *sister* [4] Or, *return to*
A.V. * Heb. *lesser than thou.* † Or, *that was lothed as a small thing.* ‡ Heb. *for a report*, or, *hearing.* § Heb. *prides*, or, *excellencies.* ‖ Heb. *Aram.* ** Or, *spoil.* †† Heb. *borne them.*

I will establish unto thee an
everlasting covenant. 61 [b]Then
shalt thou / thou shalt remember thy ways, [d]and
be ashamed, when thou shalt
receive [e]thy sisters, thine elder
sisters and thy younger: and I
will give them unto thee [f]for
daughters, but not by thy cove-
nant. 62 [h]And I will establish
my covenant with thee; [i]and
thou shalt know that I am the
LORD: 63 [b]that thou mayest
remember, and be confounded,
and [j]never open thy mouth any
more, more because of thy shame; shame, when I
have forgiven thee / am pacified toward thee for all that thou
hast done, saith the Lord GOD.

1 And the word of the
17 LORD came unto me, say-
ing, 2 [l]Son of man, [m]put
forth a riddle, and speak a
parable unto the house of Israel;
3 and say, Thus saith the Lord
GOD; / GOD; [p]A great eagle [q]with great
wings and long pinions, / wings, longwinged, [q]full of feathers,
which had *divers colours, came
[s]unto Lebanon, [t]and took the
highest / top branch of the cedar: 4 [t]he
cropped off the / topmost of the / top of his young
twigs / thereof, and carried it into
[1]a land of / traffic / traffick; he set it in a
city of merchants. 5 He took
also of the seed of the land,
[c]and †planted it in [2]a fruitful
soil / field; he placed it / beside [3]many waters; / by great waters,
[z]he / and set it as a willow tree.
6 And it grew, and became [b]a
spreading vine [d]of low stature,
whose branches turned toward
him, and the roots thereof were
under him: so it became a vine,
and brought forth branches, and
shot forth sprigs. 7 [g]There was
also another great eagle with
great wings and many feathers:
[g]and, behold, this vine did bend
its / her roots toward him, and shot
forth its / her branches toward him,

[a] Cp. ch. 31. 4.
[b] See ch. 6. 9.
[c] See Deut. 8. 7—9.
[d] ver. 54.
[e] Cp. ver. 45, 46.
[f] Cp. Isai. 54. 1.
[g] Cp. ver. 15.
[h] See ver. 60.
[i] See ch. 6. 7.
[j] Cp. Rom. 3. 19.
[k] ch. 19. 12. Cp. Hos. 13. 15.
[l] See ch. 2. 1.
[m] Cp. ch. 20. 49 & 24. 3.
[n] See ch. 2. 3—5.
[o] See ch. 12. 9—11.
[p] Jer. 48. 40. 2 Esd. 11. 1.
[q] ver. 7.
[r] 2 Kin. 24. 11, 12.
[s] Cp. Jer. 22. 23.
[t] ver. 22. ch. 31. 3, 4, 10.
[u] 2 Kin. 24. 17.
[v] ver. 15, 16, 18. 2 Chr. 36. 13.
[w] Cp. ch. 21. 23.
[x] 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15.
[y] Cp. ver. 6 & ch. 29. 14 & mg. for mg.
[z] Cp. Isai. 44. 4.
[a] Cp. ver. 7 & ch. 23. 27 & 2 Kin. 24. 20 & 2 Chr. 36. 13 & Jer. 37. 5—7.
[b] ch. 15. 6.
[c] Deut. 17. 16. Cp. Isai. 31. 1, 3 & 36. 6, 9.
[d] Cp. ver. 14.
[e] Cp. ver. 9, 10.
[f] ch. 16. 59. Cp. ver. 13.
[gg] See ch. 16. 48.
[h] Cp. ch. 12. 13.
[i] ver. 13.

from [a]the beds of its plantation, that he might
that he might water it by the furrows of her
water it. / plantation. 8 [c]It was planted in a
good [4]‡soil by [3]many / great waters, that
it might bring forth branches,
and that it might bear fruit,
that it might be a goodly vine.
9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord
GOD; / GOD; [g]Shall it prosper? shall he
not pull up the roots thereof, and
cut off the fruit thereof, that it
may wither; that all its fresh springing leaves may
wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her
wither; / spring, even without great power
or much / many [5]people to pluck it up
by the roots thereof? / thereof. 10 Yea, behold,
being planted, [g]shall it prosper?
[k]shall it not utterly wither, when
the east wind toucheth it? it shall
wither in [a]the beds / furrows where it grew.

11 Moreover the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying,
12 Say now to [n]the rebellious
house, [o]Know ye not what these
things mean? tell them, Behold,
[r]the king of Babylon came / is come to
Jerusalem, and took / hath taken the king
thereof, and the princes thereof,
and brought / led them to / with him to
Babylon; 13 [u]and he took / hath taken of the
seed royal, / king's seed, [v]and made a covenant
with him; / him, [w]he also brought him under an oath,
and hath §taken an oath of him: he
[x]and took away / hath also taken the mighty of the
land: 14 that the kingdom might
be [6][y]base, that it might not lift
itself up, ‖but that by keeping
of his covenant it might stand.
15 [a]But he rebelled against him
in sending his ambassadors [c]into
Egypt, that they might give him
horses and much people. [e]Shall
he prosper? shall he escape
that doeth such things? or shall
he [f]break the covenant, and
yet escape / be delivered? 16 [gg]As I live, saith
the Lord GOD, surely [h]in the
place where the king dwelleth
[i]that made him king, whose
oath he despised, [f]and whose
covenant he brake, even with

R.V. [1] Or, *the land of Canaan* [2] Heb. *a field of seed.* [3] Or, *great* [4] Heb. *field.* [5] Or, *people, plucking &c.* [6] Heb. *low.*
A.V. * Heb. *embroidering.* † Heb. *put it in a field of seed.* ‡ Heb. *field.* § Heb. *brought him to an oath.*
‖ Heb. *to keep his covenant, to stand to it.*

him in the midst of Babylon he shall die. 17 [a]Neither shall Pharaoh with his mighty army and great company make for him in the war, [b]when they cast up mounts (by casting up mounts,) and (build / building) forts, to cut off many (persons. / persons:) 18 For he hath (Seeing he) despised the oath [e]by breaking the (covenant; / covenant,) and behold, (when, lo,) [f]he had given his hand, and (yet) hath done all these (things; / things,) he shall not escape. 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) [i]As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, [e]and my covenant that he hath broken, (I will even bring it / even it will I recompense) upon his own head. 20 [j]And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, [m]and will plead with him there [o]for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me. 21 And all his fugitives (in / with) all his bands shall fall by the sword, [s]and they that remain shall be scattered toward (every wind: / all winds:) and ye shall know that [v]I the LORD have spoken it.

22 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) [y]I will also take of the (lofty top / highest branch) of the (high) cedar, and will set it; [a]I will crop off from the (topmost / top) of his young twigs a tender one, and [c](I will / will) plant it upon an high mountain and eminent: 23 [d]in the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: [h]and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell. 24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD [k]have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up [m]the green tree, and have made [m]the dry tree to flourish: [o]I the LORD have spoken and have done it.

a ver. 15. See Jer. 37. 5—8.
b See ch. 4. 2.
c Cp. ch. 12. 13 & 16. 44.
d Jer. 31. 29.
e See ver. 15.
f 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg.).
g See ch. 16. 48.
h Jer. 31. 29, 30.
i ver. 16.
j See ch. 12. 13.
k ver. 20.
l ver. 19, 21, 27.
m Cp. ch. 20. 35 & 38. 22.
n ver. 11, 15. ch. 22. 9. Cp. Isai. 65. 7 (mg.).
o See ch. 14. 13.
p ch. 33. 25.
q ver. 11, 15. Cp. ch. 22. 11.
r Lev. 18. 19.
s See ch. 5. 10.
t ch. 22. 10.
u ver. 12, 16. Ex. 22. 21.
v ch. 21. 17, 32 & 26. 5, 14 & 28. 10 & 30. 12 & 34. 24 & 39. 5. Cp. ver. 24.
w ver. 12. ch. 33. 15. Ex. 22. 26.
x ver. 12, 16, 18.
y ver. 3.
z ver. 16. Isai. 58. 7. Cp. Matt. 25. 35, 36.
a ver. 4.
b ver. 13, 17. ch. 22. 12. Ex. 22. 25. Ps. 15. 5.
c Cp. Ps. 2. 6.
d ch. 20. 40 & 34. 14.
e Deut. 1. 16. Zech. 8. 16.
f ver. 17.
g Cp. Hab. 2. 4 (mg.).
h ch. 31. 6. Dan. 4. 12. Matt. 13. 32.
i ver. 17, 19, 21. ch. 20. 11. Amos 5. 4.
j See ch. 16. 38.
k Cp. ch. 21. 26, 27.
l See ver. 6.
m ch. 20. 47. Cp. Luke 23. 31.
n ver. 6. Cp. Lev. 18. 20.
o ch. 22. 14 & 24. 14 & 36. 36 & 37. 14. Cp. ver. 21 & ch. 30. 12 & 34. 24, al.
p ver. 7.

18 1 The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying, 2 What mean ye, that [c]ye use this proverb [1]concerning the land of Israel, saying, [d]The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge? 3 [g]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, [h]ye shall not have *occasion* any more to use this proverb in Israel. 4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: [k]the soul that sinneth, it shall die. 5 But if a man be just, and do [2]*[l]that which is lawful and right, 6 and [n]hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither [p]hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, [q]neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, [r]neither hath come near to [t]a (woman in her separation; / menstruous woman,) 7 and [u]hath not (wronged / oppressed) any, but [w]hath restored to the debtor his pledge, [x]hath spoiled none by violence, [z]hath given his bread to the hungry, [z]and hath covered the naked with a garment; 8 he [b]that hath not given forth upon usury, [b]neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, [e]hath executed true (judgement / judgment) between man and man, 9 [f]hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my (judgements, / judgments,) to deal truly; [g]he is just, [i]he shall surely live, saith the Lord GOD. 10 If he beget a son that is a †robber, [j]a shedder of blood, and [3]‡that doeth (the like to) any one of these things, 11 and that doeth not any of those *duties*, [l]but even hath eaten upon the mountains, [n]and defiled his neighbour's wife, 12 hath (wronged / oppressed) the poor and needy, [p]hath

R.V. [1] Or, *in* [2] Heb. *judgement and righteousness.* [3] Or, *that doeth to a brother any of these*
A.V. * Heb. *judgment and justice.* † Or, *breaker up of an house.* ‡ Or, *that doeth to his brother besides any of these.*

spoiled by violence, [a]hath not
restored the pledge, [c]and hath
lifted up his eyes to the idols,
[e]hath committed abomination,
13 [f]hath given forth upon usury,
and hath taken increase: shall
he then live? he shall not live:
he hath done all these abominations: abominations;
he shall surely [1]die; [j]his *blood
shall be upon him. 14 Now, lo,
if he beget a son, that seeth all
his father's sins, sins, which he hath
done, and [2]l feareth, considereth, and doeth not
such like, 15 [m]that hath not eaten
upon the mountains, [c]neither
hath lifted up his eyes to the
idols of the house of Israel,
[o]hath not defiled his neighbour's
wife, 16 neither hath wronged oppressed any,
†[p]hath not taken aught to withholden the pledge,
[a]neither hath spoiled by violence,
[q]but hath given his bread to the
hungry, [q]and hath covered the
naked with a garment, 17 that
hath withdrawn taken off his hand from the
poor, [f]that hath not received
usury nor increase, hath executed
my judgements, judgments, [u]hath walked in my
statutes; he shall not die for the
iniquity of his father, [v]he shall
surely live. 18 As for his father,
because he cruelly oppressed,
[a]spoiled his brother by violence,
and did that which is not good
among his people, [w]behold, lo, even he shall
die [3]in his iniquity. 19 Yet say
ye, [y]Wherefore Why? doth not the son
bear the iniquity of the father?
When the son hath done [z]that
which is lawful and right, and
hath kept all my statutes, and
hath done them, [b]he shall surely
live. 20 [c]The soul that sinneth,
it shall die: die. [4]the The son shall not bear
the iniquity of the father, neither
shall the father bear the iniquity
of the son; son: [e]the righteousness of
the righteous shall be upon him,

a ver. 7.
b Cp. Rom. 2. 9.
c ver. 6.
d See ver. 27.
e ch. 8. 6, 17.
f See ver. 8.
g ver. 5, 19.
h See ver. 9.
i ch. 33. 16.
j ch. 33. 4. Lev. 20. 9, 11. See ch. 3. 18.
k ver. 32. ch. 33. 11. 1 Tim. 2. 4, 6. 2 Pet. 3. 9. Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 59 & Wisd. 1. 13 & Tit. 2. 11.
l ver. 28 (for mg.).
m ver. 11.
n ch. 3. 20 & 33. 12, 13, 18. Ecclus. 26. 28.
o See ver. 11.
p Cp. ver. 7, 12.
q See ver. 7.
r Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21.
s See ch. 14. 13.
t ch. 33. 17, 20.
u ver. 9.
v See ver. 9.
w See ch. 3. 18.
x ver. 21. ch. 33. 19. Cp. ch. 13. 22 & 33. 11, 12.
y Ex. 20. 5. Cp. ver. 2.
z ver. 5, 21, 27.
a ver. 14 (mg.).
b See ver. 9.
c ver. 4.
d See 2 Kin. 14. 6.
e Isai. 3. 10, 11.

[b]and the wickedness of the wicked
shall be upon him. 21 [d]But if the
wicked will turn from all his sins
that he hath committed, and
keep all my statutes, and do
[g]that which is lawful and right,
[h]he shall surely live, he shall not
die. 22 [i]None of All his transgressions
that he hath committed shall be committed, they shall not
remembered against be mentioned unto him: in his right-
eousness that he hath done he
shall live. 23 [k]Have I any
pleasure in the death of the wicked at all that the wicked should die?
saith the Lord GOD: and not
rather that he should return from
his way, ways, and live? 24 [n]But when
the righteous turneth away from
his righteousness, and commit-
teth iniquity, and doeth accord-
ing to all the abominations that
the wicked man doeth, shall he
live? [r]None of All his righteous deeds righteousness that
he hath done shall be remembered not be mentioned:
in [s]his trespass that he hath
trespassed, and in his sin that
he hath sinned, in them shall he
die. 25 [t]Yet ye say, The way
of the Lord is not equal. Hear
now, O house of Israel: Israel; Is not my
way equal? are not your ways
unequal? 26 [n]When the a righteous
man turneth away from his
righteousness, and committeth
iniquity, [4]and dieth [5]therein; in them; [3]for his
iniquity that he hath done shall
he die. 27 [x]Again, when the
wicked man turneth away from
his wickedness that he hath
committed, and doeth [g]that
which is lawful and right, [h]he
shall save his soul alive. 28 [a]Be-
cause he considereth, and turneth
away from all his transgressions
that he hath committed, [h]he shall
surely live, he shall not die.
29 [t]Yet saith the house of Israel,
The way of the Lord is not
equal. O house of Israel, are

R.V. [1] Heb. *be put to death.* [2] Another reading is, *seeth*, or, *considereth.* [3] Or, *for* [4] Or, *he shall die*
[5] Or, *because of it*
A.V. * Heb. *bloods.* † Heb. *hath not pledged the pledge*, or, *taken to pledge.*

not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal? 30 Therefore [d]I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. [f]Return ye, Repent, and turn *yourselves from all your transgressions; [1][h]so iniquity shall not be your [2]ruin. 31 [j]Cast away from you all your transgressions, wherein whereby ye have transgressed; and [l]make you a new heart and a new spirit: for [n]why will ye die, O house of Israel? 32 [o]For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore [f]turn *yourselves, and live. live ye.

19 1 Moreover, Moreover [p]take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel, 2 and say, What was is thy mother? [r]A lioness: she couched lay down among lions, in the midst of the young lions she nourished her she nourished her whelps among young whelps. lions. 3 And she brought up one of her whelps; the whelps: it became a young lion: lion, [v]and he it learned to catch the prey, he prey; it devoured men. 4 The nations also heard of him; [a]he was taken in their pit: pit, [x]and they brought him [c]with hooks chains unto the land of Egypt. 5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, [z]then she took another of her whelps, and made him [t]a young lion. 6 And he went up and down among the lions, [t]he became a young lion: lion, [v]and he learned to catch the prey, he and devoured men. 7 And he knew [†]their desolate [3]palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, because of by the noise of his roaring. 8 [b]Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces: provinces, [h]and they spread their net over him; him:

[a] Lam. 4. 20.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 6.
[c] Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 11 (mg.).
[d] ch. 7. 3, 8 & 33. 20 & 36. 19. Cp. ch. 39. 24.
[e] Cp. Jer. 22. 26, 27.
[f] Cp. ch. 14. 6 & Hos. 14. 1.
[g] See ch. 6. 2.
[h] Cp. Isai. 3. 8.
[i] See ch. 15. 6.
[j] Cp. ch. 20. 7.
[k] Cp. Ps. 80. 9.
[l] See ch. 11. 19.
[m] Cp. Deut. 8. 7.
[n] ch. 33. 11.
[o] See ver. 23.
[p] ch. 26. 17 & 27. 2, 32 & 28. 12 & 32. 2. Amos 5. 1. Cp. Jer. 7. 29.
[q] ch. 17. 10. Cp. Hos. 13. 15.
[r] Cp. Gen. 49. 9.
[s] Cp. ch. 1. 1 & Hos. 2. 3. See 2 Kin. 24. 12—16.
[t] Cp. ch. 22. 25 & 32. 2 & 2 Kin. 23. 30, 31.
[u] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 20. See ch. 17. 15—19.
[v] ch. 22. 25, 27.
[w] Cp. ver. 11, 12.
[x] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 33, 34 & Jer. 22. 11, 12.
[y] See ver. 1.
[z] 2 Kin. 23. 34, 36.
[aa] Cp. ch. 1. 2 & 8. 1 & 24. 1 & 26. 1 & 29. 1, 17 & 30. 20 & 31. 1 & 32. 1, 17 & 33. 21 & 40. 1.
[bb] See ch. 8. 1.
[c] ch. 14. 1.
[d] See ch. 2. 1.
[e] See ch. 16. 48.
[f] See ch. 14. 3.
[g] ch. 22. 2 & 23. 36.
[h] See ch. 12. 13.
[i] ch. 16. 2 & 22. 2.

[a]he was taken in their pit. 9 [b]And they put him in [a]cage ward [‡]in hooks, chains, [e]and brought him to the king of Babylon; Babylon: they brought him into strong holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon [g]the mountains of Israel.

10 Thy mother was is [i]like a vine, vine [4][§]in thy blood, planted by the waters: [k]she was fruitful and full of branches [m]by reason of many waters. 11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and [5]their her stature was exalted among the [6]thick boughs, branches, and [7]they were seen she appeared in [5]their her height with the multitude of [5]their her branches. 12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, [q]and the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken off and withered; the fire consumed them. 13 [s]And now she is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty land. ground. 14 [u]And fire is gone out of [8]the rods a rod of her branches, it which hath devoured her fruit, [w]so that there is in her she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This is [y]a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

20 1 And it came to pass [aa]in the seventh year, in the fifth *month*, the tenth *day* of the month, that certain of [bb]the elders of Israel came to inquire of the LORD, [c]and sat before me. 2 And the word of the LORD Then came the word of the came LORD unto me, saying, 3 [d]Son of man, speak unto [bb]the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: Are ye come to inquire of me? [e]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, [f]I will not be inquired of by you. 4 [g]Wilt thou ‖judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? [i]cause

R.V. ch. 16. 6. A.V. for them.
[1] Or, *so shall they not be a stumblingblock of iniquity unto you*
Or, *in thy likeness*
* Or, others.
[5] Heb. *his.*
† Or, *their widows.*
[6] Or, *clouds*
[7] Heb. *he was.*
[2] Heb. *stumblingblock.*
[8] Or, *a rod*
‡ Or, *in hooks.*
[3] Or, *widows*
§ Or, *in thy quietness*, or, *in thy likeness.*
[4] S
‖ Or, *ple*

them to know the abominations of their fathers; fathers: 5 and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: God; [b]In the day when I chose Israel, and *[d]lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, [f]and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when [d]I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the LORD your God; 6 in that day the day *that* [d]I lifted up mine hand unto them, [i]to bring them forth out of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, [i]flowing with milk and honey, [l]which is the glory of all lands: 7 and I said Then said I unto them, [o]Cast ye away every man the abominations [p]of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with [r]the idols of Egypt; Egypt: [s]I am the LORD your God. 8 [t]But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me; me: [u]they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake [r]the idols of Egypt: [t]then I said I would said, I will pour out my fury upon them, [y]to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt. 9 [h]But I wrought [j]for my name's sake, [b]that it should not be profaned in the sight of the nations, polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, [d]in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt. 10 [h]So Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness. 11 And [j]I gave them my statutes, and [1]†shewed them my judgements, judgments, [e]which if a man do, he shall even live [2]in them. 12 Moreover also I gave them [n]my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, [o]that they might know that [3]I am the LORD that sanctify them. 13 [a]But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: [c]they walked not in my statutes, and they rejected despised my judgements, judgments, [e]which if a man do, he shall even live [2]in them; [g]and my sabbaths they greatly profaned polluted: [a]then I said said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them. 14 [h]But I wrought [j]for my name's sake, that it should not be profaned in polluted the sight of the nations, before the heathen, [k]in whose sight I brought them out. 15 Moreover Yet also [m]I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, [n]that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, [q]flowing with milk and honey, [q]which is the glory of all lands; 16 [a]because they rejected my judgements, despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, [c]and profaned but polluted my sabbaths: [v]for their heart went after their idols. 17 Nevertheless [w]mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither [x]did I make a full an end of them in the wilderness. 18 And But I said unto [z]their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not [a]in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgements, judgments, [c]nor defile yourselves with their idols: 19 [ee]I am the LORD your God; [f]walk in my statutes, and keep my judgements, judgments, and do them: them; 20 and [g]hallow my sabbaths; and [i]they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the LORD your God. 21 [k]But Notwithstanding the children [l]rebelled against me; me: [m]they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgements judgments to do them, which if a man do, he shall even live [2]in them; they profaned polluted my sabbaths: [p]then I said said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accom-

a ver 21
b See Ex. 6. 7.
c ver. 21, 24.
d ver. 15, 23, 28, 42. ch. 36. 7 & 47. 14. Cp. Gen. 14. 22.
e Lev. 18. 5. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12. See ch. 18. 9.
f Cp. Ex. 3. 8 & 4. 31 & 6. 2.
g ver. 21, 24. ch. 22. 8 & 23. 38.
h ver. 22, 44.
i ver. 15. See Ex. 3. 8.
j Ps. 106. 8.
k ver. 9.
l ver. 15. Cp. Jer. 3. 19 & Zech. 7. 14.
m See ver. 5.
n Ps. 95. 11. See Num. 14. 28—30.
o Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 18. 31.
p Cp. ver. 24.
q ver. 6. See Ex. 3. 8.
r Cp. ver. 18 & Lev. 18. 3.
s ver. 19. See Ex. 20. 2.
t ver. 21.
u Cp. ver. 7.
v Cp. ver. 24 & Num. 15. 39 & Ps. 78. 37.
w See ch. 5. 11.
x Cp. ch. 11. 13.
y See ch. 5. 13.
z ver. 21. Cp. ch. 2. 3.
a Josh. 24. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 18.
b Cp. Isai. 48. 11.
c Cp. ver. 7.
d ver. 14.
ee ver. 5. See Ex. 20. 2.
f Deut. 5. 32, 33.
g Jer. 17. 22.
h Ex. 13. 18, 20.
i ver. 12. Cp. Gen. 9. 12 & 17. 11.
j Deut. 4. 8. Cp. Neh. 9. 13, 14 & Ps. 147. 19, 20.
k Deut. 31. 27.
l ver. 8, 13.
m ver. 13, 16.
n Cp. ver. 13, 16, 21, 24. See Ex. 20. 8—11 & Deut. 5. 12—15.
o ch. 37. 28. Cp. Lev. 21. 23.
p ver. 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *made them to know.* [2] Or, *by* [3] Or, *I the* LORD *do sanctify them*
A.V. * Or, *swore:* and so ver. 6, &c. † Heb. *made them to know.*

plish my anger against them in
the wilderness. 22 [a]Nevertheless
I withdrew mine hand, [b]and
wrought for my name's sake,
[d]that it should not be profaned / polluted
in the sight of the nations, / heathen, in
whose sight I brought them
forth. 23 [g]Moreover [h]I lifted up
mine hand unto them also in
the wilderness, [i]that I would
scatter them among the nations, / heathen,
and disperse them through the
countries; 24 [l]because they had
not executed my judgements, / judgments, but
had rejected / despised my statutes, and had
profaned / polluted my sabbaths, [n]and their
eyes were after their fathers'
idols. 25 [p]Moreover also I gave them / Wherefore I gave them also
statutes that were not good, and
judgements [1]wherein / judgments whereby they should not
live; 26 and I polluted them in
[s]their own gifts, [s]in that they
[2]caused to pass through *the fire*
all that openeth the womb, that
I might make them desolate, to
the end [v]that they might know
that I am the LORD.

27 Therefore, [w]son of man,
speak unto the house of Israel,
and say unto them, Thus saith
the Lord GOD: In this moreover have your / GOD; Yet in this your fathers
fathers have blasphemed me, in that
[z]they have [*]committed a trespass
against me. 28 For when I had
brought them into the land, *for* the
which [c]I lifted up mine hand to
give unto it to them, then they [3]saw
[d]every high hill, and every / all the thick
tree, / trees, and they offered there their
sacrifices, and there they pre-
sented [g]the provocation of their
offering, / offering: there also they made their
sweet savour, and they poured
out there their drink offerings.
29 Then [†]I said unto them, [i]What
meaneth / is the high place [4]whereunto
ye go? So / And the name thereof is
called [5]Bamah unto this day.

a ver. 14.
b ver. 9, 14, 44.
c Cp. ver. 7.
d ver. 9.
e Ps. 106. 39.
f Cp. ver. 26.
g ver. 15.
h See ver. 5.
i Deut. 28. 64.
j See ch. 14. 3.
k See ch. 16. 48.
l ver. 21.
m See ch. 11. 5.
n Cp. ver. 16.
o Cp. Jer. 44. 17.
p Ps. 81. 12. Acts 7. 42. Rom. 1. 24, 28. 2 Thess. 2. 11, 12. Cp. ver. 39.
q Deut. 4. 28. 2 Kin. 19. 18. Dan. 5. 4, 23. Rev. 9. 20.
r See Jer. 21. 5.
s Cp. ver. 31 & ch. 16. 20, 21.
t Cp. ver. 8.
u Cp. Jer. 31. 8.
v See ch. 6. 7.
w See ch. 2. 1.
x Cp. ver. 10 & Hos. 2. 14.
y Cp. ch. 17. 20.
z See ch. 14. 13.
a Cp. Deut. 5. 4.
b See Num. 14. 20—23, 28—30.
c See ver. 5.
d Cp. ch. 6. 13.
e Lev. 27. 32.
f ch. 34. 17, 20, 22. Cp. Matt. 25. 32, 33.
g Cp. ch. 8. 17.
h Cp. ver. 35.
i Cp. ver. 40.
j ch. 13. 9.
k See ch. 6. 7.

30 Wherefore say unto the house
of Israel, Thus saith the Lord
GOD: [c]Do ye pollute yourselves / GOD; Are ye polluted after the
manner of your fathers? and
go ye [e]a whoring / commit ye whoredom after their abom-
inations? 31 and / For when ye offer
your gifts, [f]when ye make your
sons to pass through the fire,
[do] ye pollute yourselves with all
your idols, even unto this day? / day: and
[j]shall I be inquired of by you,
O house of Israel? [k]As I live,
saith the Lord GOD, I will not
be inquired of by you: / you. 32 [m]and / And that
which cometh into your mind
shall not be at all, / all, in that ye
say, [o]We will be as the nations, / heathen,
as the families of the countries,
[q]to serve wood and stone. 33 [k]As
I live, saith the Lord GOD, [r]surely
with a mighty hand, and with a
stretched out arm, and [t]with
fury poured out, will I be king / rule
over you: 34 [u]and I will bring
you out from the peoples, / people, and will
gather you out of the countries
wherein ye are scattered, [r]with
a mighty hand, and with a
stretched out arm, and [t]with
fury poured out: / out. 35 [x]and / And I will
bring you into the wilderness of
the peoples, / people, [y]and there will I plead
with you [a]face to face. 36 [b]Like
as I pleaded with your fathers
in the wilderness of the land of
Egypt, so will I plead with you,
saith the Lord GOD. 37 And I
will cause you [e]to pass under the
rod, and I will bring you into
[‡]the bond of the covenant; / covenant: 38 [f]and
I will purge out from among you
the rebels, and them that trans-
gress against me; / me: [h]I will bring
them forth out of the land / country where
they sojourn, [j]but / and they shall not
enter into the land of Israel
[k]and ye shall know that I am
the LORD. 39 As for you, O

R.V. [1] Or, *whereby* [2] Or, *set apart all* See Ex. 13. 12. [3] Or, *looked out for* [4] Or, *whereunto ye go, and the name whereof... day!* [5] That is, *High place.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *trespassed a trespass.* † Or, *I told them what the high place was, or, Bamah.* ‡ Or, *a delivering.*

house of Israel, thus saith the Lord GOD; [b]Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, [1]and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: [d]but my holy name shall ye no more profane pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols. 40 [f]For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, there shall [i]all the house of Israel, all of them, serve me them in the land, serve me in the land: [k]there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the [2*]firstfruits of your [3]oblations, with all your holy things. 41 [4]As a sweet savour I will accept you with your †sweet savour, when [o]I bring you out from the peoples, people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and [q]I will be sanctified in you in the sight before the of the nations. heathen. 42 [s]And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for the which [v]I lifted up mine hand to give unto it to your fathers. 43 [w]And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have polluted yourselves been defiled; [w]and ye shall loathe loathe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed. 44 [s]And ye shall know that I am the LORD, [z]when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, [b]not according to your evil wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

45 And Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 46 [g]Son of man, [h]set thy face toward the south, and [j]drop *thy word* toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the field in the South south field; 47 and say to the forest of the South, south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [a]I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every [c]green tree in thee, and every [c]dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and [e]all faces from the south to the north shall be burnt thereby. burned therein. 48 [g]And all flesh shall see [h]that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched. 49 Then said I, [j]Ah Lord GOD! they say of me, [l]Is Doth he not a speaker of speak parables?

1 And the word of the

21 LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [m]Son of man, [n]set thy face toward Jerusalem, and [p]drop *thy word* toward the sanctuaries, holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel; Israel, 3 and say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [r]Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth [t]my sword out of its his sheath, and [u]will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked. 4 Seeing then that [u]I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall [t]my sword go forth out of its his sheath against all flesh [u]from the south to the north: 5 [x]and That all flesh shall may know that I the LORD have drawn forth [t]my sword out of its sheath; his sheath: [y]it shall not return any more. 6 [a]Sigh therefore, thou son of man; man, with the breaking of thy loins loins; and with bitterness shalt thou sigh [c]before their eyes. 7 [d]And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt say, Because of answer, For the tidings; [e]for tidings; because it cometh: and [f]every heart shall melt, and [i]all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall [5]faint, and [i]all knees ‡shall be weak as water: [k]behold, [e]it cometh, and it shall be done, shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord GOD.

8 And Again the word of the LORD

a Jer. 21. 14.
b Cp. ver. 25, 26 & Judg. 10. 14.
c ch. 17. 24. Cp. Luke 23. 31.
d ch. 39. 7 & 43. 7. Cp. Jer. 44. 25, 26.
e ch. 21. 4.
f ch. 17. 23. Cp. ch. 28. 14 & Isai. 56. 7.
g Isai. 40. 5.
h Cp. Isai. 30. 33.
i ch. 39. 25.
j See ch. 4. 14.
k ch. 43. 27. Isai. 60. 7. Cp. Mal. 3. 4 & Rom. 12. 1.
[Ch. 21. 6 in Heb.]
l Cp. ch. 17. 2 & 24. 3.
m See ch. 2. 1.
n Cp. ch. 20. 46.
o ver. 34.
p See ch. 20. 46.
q ch. 36. 23 & 39. 27. Cp. ch. 28. 22 & 38. 16, 23 & Num. 20. 12 & Isai. 8. 13 & Ecclus. 36. 4.
r See ch. 13. 8.
s See ch. 6. 7.
t ver. 19, 30. Cp. Deut. 32. 41 & Jer. 47. 6.
u Cp. ch. 20. 47 & Job 9. 22.
v See ver. 5.
w See ch. 6. 9.
x Cp. ch. 20. 48.
y Cp. ver. 30.
z ver. 9, 14, 22.
a Cp. ch. 6. 11 & 12. 18.
b Cp. Ps. 103. 10.
c See ch. 12. 3.
d Cp. ch. 12. 9.
[Ch. 21. 1 in Heb.]
e Cp. ch. 7. 5, 6.
f See Josh. 2. 11.
g See ch. 2. 1.
h Cp. ch. 21. 2.
i See ch. 7. 17.
j Amos 7. 16. Mic. 2. 6 (mg.). Cp. Isai. 55. 10, 11.
k ch. 39. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *but hereafter surely ye shall hearken unto me, and &c.* [2] Or, *chief* [3] Or, *tributs* [4] Or, *With* [5] Or, *be dim*
A.V. * Or, *chief.* † Heb. *savour of rest.* ‡ Heb. *shall go into water.*

came unto me, saying, 9 [a]Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; (LORD:) Say, [c]A sword, a sword, it is sharpened, and also furbished: 10 [e]it is sharpened (that it may make a / to make a sore) slaughter; [e]it is furbished that it may (be / as lightning: glitter:) [h]shall (should) we then make mirth? [1]the rod of my son, (*it contemneth / contemneth the rod of my son, *as*) every tree. 11 [e]And (it is given / he hath given it) to be furbished, that it may be handled: [e]the sword, it (this sword) is sharpened, (yea, / and) it is furbished, [k]to give it into the hand of the slayer. 12 [l]Cry and howl, son of man: for it (is / shall be) upon my people, it (is / *shall be*) upon all the princes of Israel: [2]they are (†terrors / delivered over to / by reason of) the sword (with / shall be upon) my people: [o]smite therefore upon thy thigh. 13 (For there / ‡Because *it*) is a (trial; / trial.) and [3]what if (even [p]the rod that / *the sword* contemn) (contemneth / even the rod? it) shall be no (more? / *more,*) saith the Lord GOD. 14 Thou therefore, [r]son of man, prophesy, and [s]smite thine §hands (together; / together,) and let the sword be doubled [u]the third time, the sword of the (deadly wounded / slain): it is the sword of the great (one that is deadly wounded, / *men that are* slain,) which [4]entereth into their (privy) chambers. 15 I have set the [5]‖point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may (melt, / faint,) and their (stumblings / ruins) be multiplied: ah! it is made (as lightning, / bright,) [w]it is **(pointed / wrapped up) for (the) slaughter. 16 [6]Gather thee together, go to the right; set (Go thee one way or other, *either* on the) thyself in array, go to the left; [7]whithersoever thy face is set. 17 I will also [s]smite mine hands together, [a]and I will (satisfy my fury / cause my fury to rest): [b]I the LORD have (spoken / said) it.

18 The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying, 19 Also, thou [r]son of man, appoint thee two ways, that [b]the sword of the king of Babylon may (come; they come: both) twain shall come forth out of one land: and (mark out / choose thou) [d]a (place, / mark it out / choose *it*) [d]at the head of the way to the city. 20 Thou shalt appoint (Appoint) a way, (for / that) the sword (to / may) come to (Rabbah / Rabbath) of the (children of Ammon, / Ammonites,) and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced. 21 For the king of Babylon stood [j]at the ‡‡parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he (shook the / made *his*) §§arrows (to and fro, / bright,) he consulted [m]the teraphim, (with / *images,) he looked in the liver. 22 (In / At) his right hand was the divination *for* Jerusalem, [n]to (set battering rams, / appoint †captains,) to open the mouth [10]in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to (set / appoint) battering rams against the gates, [q]to cast (up mounts, / a mount, *and*) to build (forts. / a fort.) 23 And it shall be unto them as a (vain / false) divination in their sight, [t]which have sworn oaths unto them (‡to them that have sworn oaths) but he (bringeth iniquity to remembrance, / will call to remembrance the iniquity) [v]that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; (because / because, *I say,*) that ye are come to remembrance, [v]ye shall be taken with the hand. 25 And thou (O deadly wounded / profane) [x]wicked (one, the) prince of Israel, [y]whose day is come, [z]in the time of the [11]iniquity (when / *shall have* an end; of the end;) 26 (Thus / Thus) saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) [12]Remove the (mitre, / diadem,) and take off the crown: this *shall* (be / not *be*) [13]no more (not *be*) the same: [c]exalt (that which is / *him that is*) low, and abase (that which is / *him that is*) high. 27 [14]§ I will overturn, overturn, (overtur / overtur

a ver. 1.
b ver. 11.
c See ver. 3.
d Cp. ver. 21.
e Cp. ver. 15, 28.
f Deut. 32. 41 (mg.).
g See ch. 25. 1—5 & Jer. 49. 1—6 & Amos 1. 13—15.
h Cp. James 5. 5.
i ver. 13 (mg.). Cp. ch. 20. 47.
j Cp. ver. 19.
k Cp. ver. 19.
l Cp. ver. 6.
m See Gen. 31. 19.
n ch. 4. 2 & 26. 9.
o Jer. 31. 19.
p Cp. ver. 10.
q See ch. 4. 2.
r See ch. 2. 1.
s ch. 22. 13. Num. 24. 10.
t Cp. ch. 17. 13.
u Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 1, 10 & 25. 1.
v Cp. ch. 17. 20.
w ver. 10.
x Cp. ch. 17. 19 & 2 Chr. 36. 13 & Jer. 52. 2.
y ver. 29. ch. 22. 3, 4.
z ch. 35. 5.
a See ch. 5. 13.
b See ch. 17. 24.
c Cp. ch. 17. 24 & Luke 1. 52.

R.V. 1 Or, *it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree* 2 Or, *terrors by reason of the sword are upon my peop* 3 Or, *what if* the sword *contemn even the rod? it shall be no more, &c.* 4 Or, *compasseth them about* 5 Or, *consternati* 6 Heb. *Make thyself one.* 7 Or, *whither is thy face set?* 8 Heb. *bring to rest.* 9 Heb. *hand.* 10 Or, *f* 11 Or, *punishment* 12 Or, *I will remove &c.* 13 Heb. *not this.* 14 Heb. *An overthrow, overthrow, overthrow, will I make*

A.V. * Or, it is *the rod of my son, it despiseth every tree.* † Or, *they are thrust down to the sword with my peop* ‡ Or, *When the trial* hath been, *what then? shall they not also belong to the despising rod?* § Heb. *hand to hand.* ‖ Or, *glittern* or, *fear.* ** Or, *sharpened.* †† Heb. *set thyself, take the left hand.* ‡‡ Heb. *mother of the way.* §§ Or, *knir* * Heb. *teraphim.* † Or, battering *rams.* Heb. *rams.* ‡ Or, *for the oaths made unto them.* ‖ Heb. *Perverted, perverte perverted, will I make it.*

it: [a]this also and it shall be no more, [c]until he come whose right it is; and I will give it *him*.

28 And thou, [e]son of man, prophesy, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD [f]concerning the children of Ammon, Ammonites, and concerning their reproach; and even say thou, [h]A The sword, a the sword [i]is drawn, drawn: for the slaughter [h]it is furbished, [1]to cause it to devour, that it may be as consume because of the lightning: glittering: 29 whiles [m]they see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine lies a lie unto thee, to lay bring thee upon the necks of the wicked that are deadly *them that are* slain, of the wounded, wicked, [p]whose day is come, in the when time of the their [2]iniquity of the *shall have* an end. 30 [t]Cause it *Shall I cause *it* to return into its his sheath. In sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of [3]thy birth, [t]will I judge thee. nativity. 31 And [v]I will pour out mine indignation upon thee; thee, [w]I will blow upon against thee with in the fire of my wrath: wrath, and I will deliver thee into the hand of †[z]brutish men, *and* skilful to destroy. 32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; [c]thou shalt be no more remembered: [e]for I the LORD have spoken it.

22 1 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 And thou, Now, thou [h]son of man, [j]wilt thou ‡judge, wilt thou judge [l]the §bloody city? [k]then cause her to know Yea, thou shalt ‖shew her all her abominations. 3 And thou shalt say, Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD: A city GOD, The city [i]that sheddeth blood in the midst of her, it, that [b]her time may come, and that maketh idols against herself to defile her! herself. 4 Thou art become guilty [l]in thy blood that thou hast shed, shed; and art hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused [b]thy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years: [d]therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the nations, heathen, and a mocking to all the countries. 5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, thou [5g]infamous one *which art* **infamous *and* [j]full of tumult. much vexed. 6 Behold, [k]the princes of Israel, every one according were in thee to his [6]power, their ††power have been in thee [l]to shed blood. 7 In thee [n]have they set light by father and mother; mother: in the midst of thee [o]have they dealt by‡‡oppression with the stranger: in thee [o]have they wronged vexed the fatherless and the widow. 8 [q]Thou hast despised mine holy things, and [r]hast profaned my sabbaths. 9 [s]Slanderous In thee are §§men have been in thee that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee [u]they have eaten eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee [x]they have committed commit lewdness. 10 In thee [y]have they discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee [a]have they humbled her that was unclean in her separation. set apart for pollution. 11 And *[b]one hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and *[d]another hath †lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and [f]another in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter. 12 In thee [g]have they taken bribes gifts to shed blood; [i]thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by oppression, extortion, and [ll]hast forgotten me, saith the Lord GOD. 13 Behold, therefore, therefore [m]I have smitten mine hand at [n]thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at [o]thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee. 14 [p]Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? [q]I the LORD have spoken

a Cp. ver. 18.
b ch. 21. 25, 29.
c Gen. 49. 10. Zech. 6. 12, 13. John 1. 49. Cp. Rev. 17. 14.
d See ch. 5. 14.
e See ch. 2. 1.
f See ver. 20.
g Cp. Isai. 1. 21.
h Cp. ver. 9, 10.
i Cp. ver. 5.
j Isai. 22. 2.
k ver. 27.
l Cp. ch. 16. 38 & 23. 37 & 24. 6 & 2 Kin. 21. 16. See ch. 7. 23.
m See ch. 13. 6.
n Deut. 27. 16. Cp. Eph. 6. 2. See Ex. 20. 12.
o Ex. 22. 21, 22.
p ver. 25.
q Cp. ver. 26.
r See ch. 20. 13.
s Lev. 19. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 9.
t ch. 16. 38.
u See ch. 18. 6.
v See ch. 7. 8.
w ch. 22. 20, 21.
x ch. 16. 43.
y Lev. 18. 7, 8 & 20. 11.
z See Ps. 49. 10.
a See Lev. 18. 19 & mg.
b Lev. 18. 20. Jer. 5. 8. Cp. ch. 18. 6.
c ch. 25. 10.
d Lev. 18. 15 & 20. 12. Cp. Amos 2. 7.
e See ch. 17. 24.
f Lev. 18. 9 & 20. 17.
g Deut. 27. 25.
h See ch. 2. 1.
i See ch. 18. 8.
j See ch. 20. 4.
k ch. 16. 2 & 20. 4.
ll ch. 23. 35. See Jer. 2. 32.
m ch. 21. 14, 17.
n ver. 27. Jer. 51. 13 (mg.).
o See ver. 2.
p Cp. ch. 21. 7.
q See ch. 17. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *to the uttermost* [2] Or, *punishment* [3] Or, *thine origin* [4] Or, *and* [5] Heb. *defiled of name.* [6] Heb. *arm.*
A.V. * Or, *Cause it to return.* † Or, *burning.* ‡ Or, *plead for.* § Heb. *city of bloods!* ‖ Heb. *make her know.*
Heb. *polluted of name, much in vexation.* †† Heb. *arm.* ‡‡ Or, *deceit.* §§ Heb. *men of slanders.* * Or, *every one.*
Or, *by lewdness.*

it, and will do it. 15 [a]And I will scatter thee among the nations, heathen, and disperse thee through in the countries; countries, and [d]I will will consume thy filthiness out of thee. 16 And [e]thou *shalt be profaned in thyself, take thine inheritance in thyself [f]in the sight of the nations; heathen, [h]and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 18 [k]Son of man, the house of Israel is become to me [n]dross unto me: become dross: all of them they are [o]brass brass, and [p]tin tin, and iron iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the †dross of silver. 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Because ye are all become [n]dross, therefore behold, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem. 20 ‡As they gather silver silver, and brass brass, and iron iron, and lead lead, and tin tin, into the midst of the furnace, [t]to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you [u]in mine anger and in my fury, and I will lay leave you there, and melt you. 21 Yea, I will gather you, and [t]blow upon you with in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof. 22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD [z]have poured out my fury upon you.

23 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 24 [k]Son of man, say unto her, Thou art a the land that is [c]not cleansed, [e]nor rained upon in the day of indignation. 25 There is [g]a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, [i]like a roaring lion [j]ravening the prey: prey; they have devoured souls; they take have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her widows many many widows in the midst thereof. 26 [l]Her priests [n]have done violence to §violated my

a See ch. 5. 10.
b Cp. ver. 8.
c See Lev. 10. 10.
d ch. 24. 11. Cp. ver. 21, 22.
e Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 7. 24.
f ch. 5. 8.
g Cp. Jer. 17. 22, 24, 27.
h See ch. 6. 7.
i See ch. 36. 20.
j ver. 6. Mic. 3. 1, 2. Zeph. 3. 3. Cp. Matt. 7. 15.
k See ch. 2. 1.
l ver. 25.
m Cp. ver. 13.
n Ps. 119. 119. Isai. 1. 22, 25.
o Jer. 6. 28.
p Isai. 1. 25.
q ch. 13. 10.
r See ch. 13. 6.
s Cp. ver. 7.
t ch. 21. 31. Cp. Mal. 3. 3.
u Jer. 33. 5.
v Isai. 59. 16. Jer. 5. 1.
w See ch. 13. 5.
x Cp. ver. 21.
y See ch. 7. 4.
z See ch. 7. 8.
a See ch. 2. 1.
b Cp. ch. 16. 45, 46.
c See ver. 2—4.
d See ch. 16. 15.
e Cp. ch. 34. 26. See 1 Kin. 8. 35, 36.
f Cp. ver. 8 (mg.), 19, 27 & ch. 20. 7.
g See Jer. 11. 9.
h Cp. ch. 16. 22.
i See ch. 19. 3.
j ver. 27.
k ch. 16. 8.
l Cp. Mal. 2. 8.
m Cp. ver. 37.
n Zeph. 3. 4.

law, [b]and have profaned mine holy things: [c]they have put no difference between the holy and the common, profane, neither have they caused shewed men to discern difference between the unclean and the clean, and [g]have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and [i]I am profaned among them. 27 [j]Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves [l]ravening the prey; prey, [m]to shed blood, *and* to destroy souls, that they may to get dishonest gain. 28 And [q]her prophets have daubed for them with untempered mortar, morter, [r]seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord GOD, when the LORD hath not spoken. 29 The people of the land [s]have used ‖oppression, and exercised robbery; yea, they robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy, and needy: yea, they [s]have oppressed the stranger **wrongfully. 30 [v]And I sought for a man among them, [w]that should make up the fence, hedge, [w]and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none. 31 Therefore [x]have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: [y]their own way have I brought recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord GOD.

23 1 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 2 [a]Son of man, there were [b]two women, the daughters of one mother: 3 and [d]they committed whoredoms [f]in Egypt; [d]they committed whoredoms [h]in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity. 4 And the names of them were Oholah Aholah the elder, and Oholibah Aholibah her sister: and [k]they became were mine, and [m]they bare sons and daughters. And as for Thus were their names names

A.V. * Or, *shall be profaned.* † Heb. *drosses.* ‡ Heb. According *to the gathering.* § Heb. *offered violence to*
‖ Or, *deceit.* ** Heb. *without right.*

[a]Samaria is [1]Oholah, *Aholah, and Jerusalem [2]Oholibah. †Aholibah. [5] And Oholah Aholah played the harlot [b]when she was mine; and [d]she doted on her lovers, on [e]the Assyrians *her* neighbours, [6] which were clothed with blue, [f]governors captains and [3]rulers, [f]all of them desirable young men, [h]horsemen riding upon horses. [7] And Thus she ‡committed bestowed her whoredoms upon with them, with all them *that were* §the choicest men of Assyria all of them: Assyria, [d]and on whomsoever with all on whom she doted, doted: with all their idols she defiled herself. [8] Neither hath she left left she [k]her whoredoms [4]‖since *the days of* Egypt; *brought* from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the teats breasts of her virginity: virginity, and they poured out their whoredom upon her. [9] Wherefore [m]I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, [d]upon whom she doted. [10] [o]These discovered her nakedness: [p]they took her sons and her daughters, and her they slew slew her with the sword: and she became [q]a [5]byword ‖famous among women; [r]for they had executed judgements judgment upon her. [11] [s]And when her sister Oholibah Aholibah saw this, **she yet was she [t]more corrupt in her doting inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms which were ††more than the whoredoms of her sister. her sister in *her* whoredoms. [12] [d]She doted [e]upon the Assyrians, [f]governors and rulers, Assyrians *her* neighbours, *her* neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, [h]horsemen riding upon horses, [f]all of them desirable young men. [13] And Then I saw that she was defiled; defiled, *that* they both took *took* both one way. [14] And way, and *that* she increased her whoredoms; whoredoms: for when she saw men [x]pourtrayed upon the wall, [y]the images of [e]the Chaldeans pourtrayed with vermilion, [15] girded with girdles upon their loins, [6]exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look upon, to, after the likeness manner of the Babylonians [7][c]in of Chaldea, the land of their nativity. nativity: [16] And [8]‡‡as soon as she saw them with her eyes, [d]she doted upon them, and [g]sent messengers unto them [c]into Chaldea. [17] And the §§Babylonians came to her [i]into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and [j]her soul mind was *alienated from them. [18] So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then my soul mind was alienated from her, like as my soul mind was alienated from her sister. [19] Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, [n]remembering in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt. [20] And For [d]she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses. [21] [n]Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in the bruising of thy teats by the Egyptians for the breasts paps of thy youth.

[22] Therefore, O Oholibah, Aholibah, thus saith the Lord God: God; Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, [j]from whom thy soul mind is alienated, [u]and I will bring them against thee on every side; [23] the Babylonians Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, [v]Pekod Pekod, and Shoa Shoa, and Koa, *and* all the Assyrians with them: all of them [w]desirable young men, [10]governors captains and rulers all of rulers, them, princes great lords and [9]men of renown, renowned, all of them riding upon horses. [24] And they shall come against thee with weapons, chariots, and [10]wagons, chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of peoples; [z]they people, *which*

a Cp. ch. 16. 46.
b Num. 5. 19, 20.
c ch. 16. 29. Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 12, 13 & 24. 1.
d Cp. Hos. 2. 5.
e 2 Kin. 15. 19 & 17. 3. Hos. 8. 9.
f ver. 23.
g Cp. ver. 40 & Isai. 57. 9.
h ch. 38. 15. Cp. Isai. 5. 28.
i Cp. ver. 41 & Isai. 57. 7, 8.
j ver. 22, 28. Cp. ch. 17. 15.
k ver. 3.
l ver. 27 & mg. for mg. Cp. ver. 3, 19.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29. See 2 Kin. 17. 4—6, 23 & 18. 9—11.
n Cp. ver. 3. See ch. 16. 15.
o ver. 29. See ch. 16. 37.
p ver. 25.
q Cp. ch. 16. 14.
r See ch. 5. 8.
s Jer. 3. 8, 9.
t Jer. 3. 11. See ch. 16. 47.
u ch. 16. 37.
v Jer. 50. 21.
w ver. 6, 12.
x ch. 8. 10.
y Cp. ch. 16. 17.
z Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 32.

R.V. [1] That is, *Her tent.* [2] That is, *My tent is in her.* [3] Or, *deputies* See Jer. 51. 23, &c. [4] Or, brought *from Egypt* [5] Heb. *name.* [6] Or, *with dyed turbans* [7] Or, *the land of whose nativity is Chaldea* [8] Heb. *at the sight of her eyes.* [9] Or, *counsellors* Heb. *called.* [10] Or, *wheels*

A.V. * That is, *His tent*, or, *tabernacle.* † That is, *My tabernacle in her.* ‡ Heb. *bestowed her whoredoms upon them.* § Heb. *the choice of the children of Asshur.* ‖ Heb. *a name.* ** Heb. *she corrupted her inordinate love more than, &c.* †† Heb. *more than the whoredoms of her sister.* ‡‡ Heb. *at the sight of her eyes.* §§ Heb. *children of Babel.* * Heb. *loosed*, or, *disjointed.*

shall set (themselves) against thee (with) buckler and shield and helmet round about: and [b]I will (commit the judgement unto / set judgment before) them, and [e]they shall judge thee according to their (judgements. / judgments.) 25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, [f]and they shall deal (with thee in / furiously with) (fury; / thee:) they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy (residue / remnant) shall fall by the sword: [h]they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire. 26 [k]They shall also strip thee (out) of thy clothes, and take away thy *fair jewels. 27 [n]Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and [o]thy whoredom [q]*brought* from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more. 28 For thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) Behold, [t]I will deliver thee into the hand of them whom thou hatest, [u]into the hand of them from whom thy (soul / mind) is alienated: 29 and [w]they shall deal with thee (in hatred, / hatefully,) and shall take away all thy labour, [z]and shall leave thee naked and bare: and [a]the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms. 30 These (things shall be done / do these *things*) unto thee, (I will / for [d]that / because) thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols. 31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; [g]therefore will I give [i]her cup into thine hand. 32 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) Thou shalt drink of thy sister's (cup, which is / cup) deep and large: [l]thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; [1]it containeth much. 33 Thou shalt be filled with

a Isai. 51. 17. Jer. 13. 13. Cp. Rev. 14. 10.
b Cp. ch. 9. 5, 6.
c Cp. ver. 4.
d Ps. 75. 8.
e 2 Kin. 25. 6.
f ver. 29.
g ch. 22. 12. See Jer. 2. 32.
h ver. 10.
i 1 Kin. 14. 9.
j Cp. ver. 49 & ch. 14. 10 & 16. 58.
k ch. 16. 39.
l See ch. 2. 1.
m Cp. ch. 20. 4 & 22. 2.
n ver. 48. ch. 16. 41.
o ver. 3, 19.
p See ch. 16. 38.
q ver. 8 (mg.).
r Cp. ch. 22. 2.
s ch. 16. 20, 21. Cp. ch. 7. 23.
t ch. 16. 37.
u ver. 17, 22.
v See ch. 5. 11.
w ver. 25.
x See ch. 20. 13.
y ver. 37. ch. 16. 20, 21, 36.
z ch. 16. 7, 22, 39.
a ver. 10. See ch. 16. 37.
b ch. 44. 7.
c Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 4. See Jer. 23. 11.
d ch. 6. 9. See Ex. 34. 15.
e Cp. ver. 16.
f Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 30 & Jer. 4. 30.
g Cp. ver. 9, 10.
h Cp. ch. 16. 11, 12.
i Cp. Jer. 25. 15.
j Cp. Esth. 1. 6.
k ch. 16. 18. Cp. Prov. 7. 17.
l Cp. ch. 5. 14, 15.
m Cp. Hos. 2. 8.
n Cp. Isai. 22. 2.

[a]drunkenness and sorrow, [a]with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of [c]thy sister Samaria. 34 [d]Thou shalt even drink it and (drain / suck) it out, and thou shalt (gnaw / break) the sherds thereof, and (shalt tear thy / pluck off thine own) breasts: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD. 35 Therefore thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) Because [g]thou hast forgotten me, and [i]cast me behind thy back, therefore [j]bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 The LORD said moreover unto (me: / me;) [l]Son of man, [m]wilt thou †judge (Oholah / Aholah) and (Oholibah? then / Aholibah? yea,) declare unto them their (abominations. / abominations;) 37 (For / That) [p]they have committed adultery, [r]and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed (adultery; / adultery,) and (they / have also [s]caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass through *the fire* unto them to be devoured. / for them through *the fire*, to devour *them*.) 38 Moreover this they have done unto me: [v]they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and [x]have profaned my sabbaths. 39 For when [y]they had slain their children to their idols, then [b]they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, [c]thus have they done in the midst of mine house. 40 And (furthermore / furthermore, that) ye have sent for men [2]that ‡to come from (far: / far,) [e]unto whom a messenger was (sent, / sent;) and, lo, they (came; / came:) for whom thou didst wash thyself, [f]paintedst (thine / thy) eyes, [h]and deckedst thyself with (ornaments; / ornaments,) 41 and satest upon [j]a §stately bed, (with / and) a table prepared before it, [k]whereupon thou (didst / hast) set mine incense and [m]mine oil. 42 And [n](the / a) voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with (the) men ‖of the

a drunkenness ... astonishment ... desolation
b ... 5, 6.
c ... 4.
d ... 75. 8.
e ... 25. 6.
f ... 29.
g ... 2. 32.
h ... 10.
i ... 9.
j ... 49 & ... 10 & ... 58.
k ... 39.
l ... 2. 1.
m ... 20. 4 & ... 2.
n ... 48. ... 41.
o ... 3, 19.
p ... 38.
q ... 8 (mg.).
r ... 22. 2.
s ... 20, 21. ... 7. 23.
t ... 37.
u ... 17, 22.
v ... 5. 11.
w ... 25.
x ... 20. 13.
y ... 37. ... 20, 21, 36.
z ... 7, 22, 39.
a ... 10. ... 37.
b ... 44. 7.
c ... 21. 4. ... 23. 11.
d ... 6. 9. ... Ex. 34. 15.
e ... 16.
f ... 9. 30 & Jer. 4. 30.
g ... 9, 10.
h ... 11, 12.
i ... Jer. 25. 15.
j ... Esth. 1. 6.
k ... 18. ... Prov. 7. 17.
l ... 5. 14, 15.
m ... Hos. 2. 8.
n ... Isai. 22. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *too much to endure* [2] Or, *to come*
A.V. * Heb. *instruments of thy decking.* † Or, *plead for.* ‡ Heb. *coming.* § Heb. *honourable.* ‖ Heb. *o* *the multitude of men.*

common sort were brought drunkards *Sabeans from the wilderness; and they wilderness, which put [a]bracelets upon the hands of their them *twain*, hands, and [b]beautiful crowns upon their heads. 43 Then said I 1of unto her that was old in adulteries, Now will they Will they now commit 2† whoredoms with her, 3and she *with* them. *them?* 44 And Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto an a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Oholah Aholah and unto Oholibah, Aholibah, the lewd women. 45 And the righteous men, [f]they shall judge them with the judgement after the manner of adulteresses, and with the judgement after the manner of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands. 46 For thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [i]I will bring up an assembly against a company upon them, and will give them ‡[j]to be tossed to and fro removed and [k]spoiled. 47 [l]And the assembly company shall stone them with stones, and despatch §dispatch them with their swords; [m]they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and [o]burn up their houses with fire. 48 [p]Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness. 49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and [q]ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and [s]ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

24 1 Again, Again [u]in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [v]Son of man, write thee the name of the day, *even* of this selfsame same day: the king of Babylon 4drew close unto set himself against Jerusalem this selfsame same day. 3 And [y]utter a parable unto [z]the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD, GOD; Set on [e]the a caldron, pot, set it on, and also pour water into it: 4 gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, [c]the thigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones. 5 Take the choice of the flock, and ‖pile burn also the bones under it: it, *and* make it boil well; yea, well, and let the bones thereof be seethed in the midst of it. them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [d]Woe to the bloody city, to [e]the caldron pot whose 5rust scum is therein, and whose 5rust scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; no lot is fallen let no lot fall upon it. 7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon [g]the bare top of a rock; [h]she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust; 8 that it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance, vengeance; I have set her blood upon the bare top of a rock, that it should not be covered. 9 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [d]Woe to the bloody city! [n]I also will will even make the pile for fire great. 10 Heap on the wood, make the fire kindle the fire, hot, boil well consume the broth, it well, and let the bones be burned. 11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that it the may be hot, and the brass thereof brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and [r]that the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the rust scum of it may be consumed. 12 [t]She hath wearied 6*herself* with toil: yet lies, and her great rust goeth scum went not forth out of her; her: her rust 7*goeth not forth* by scum *shall be* in the fire. 13 8In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee thee, and thou wast not purged, [w]thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till [x]I have 9satisfied my fury caused my fury to rest 10upon thee. 14 [a]I the LORD have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, [b]neither

[a] Cp. ch. 16. 11.
[b] Cp. ch. 16. 12.
[c] See 1 Sam. 9. 24.
[d] ch. 22. 2. Cp. Nah. 3. 1.
[e] ch. 11. 3, 7, 11. 2 Kin. 4. 38.
[f] Cp. ver. 24. See ch. 16. 38.
[g] ch. 26. 4, 14.
[h] Cp. Lev. 17. 13 & Deut. 12. 16, 24.
[i] ch. 16. 40.
[j] Deut. 28. 25.
[k] ch. 7. 21.
[l] ch. 16. 40, 41. Cp. Josh. 7. 24, 25.
[m] ch. 24. 21. See 2 Chr. 36. 17.
[n] Isai. 30. 33.
[o] 2 Chr. 36. 19.
[p] ver. 27. Cp. ch. 16. 41.
[q] Cp. ver. 35.
[r] ch. 22. 15.
[s] See ch. 6. 7.
[t] Cp. Jer. 2. 22.
[u] See ch. 20. 1.
[v] See ch. 2. 1.
[w] Isai. 22. 14.
[x] See ch. 5. 13 & mg. for mg.
[y] Cp. ch. 17. 2 & 20. 49.
[z] See ch. 2. 5.
[a] See ch. 17. 24.
[b] See ch. 5. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, *She that is old will commit adulteries* 2 Heb. *her whoredoms.* 3 Or, *even with her* 4 Heb. *leaned upon.* 5 Or, *scum* 6 Or, me 7 Or, Is *in the fire* 8 Or, *For thy filthy lewdness* 9 Heb. *brought to rest.* 10 Or, *toward*
A.V. * Or, *drunkards.* † Heb. *her whoredoms.* ‡ Heb. *for a removing and spoil.* § Or, *single them out.* ‖ Or, *heap.*

will I spare, [a]neither will I repent; [c]according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 16 [d]Son of man, behold, I take away from thee [f]the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet [i]neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears *run down. 17 [1]Sigh, but not aloud; †Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, [k]bind thy headtire / the tire of thine head upon thee, and [l]put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy ‡lips, and [n]eat not the bread of men. 18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: / morning: and [p]at even my wife died: / died; and I did in the morning [q]as I was commanded. 19 And [r]the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so? 20 Then I said unto / answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD: / GOD; Behold, [w]I will profane my sanctuary, the pride / excellency of your power, / strength, [f]the desire of your eyes, and [2]§that which your soul pitieth; and [g]your sons and your daughters whom ye have left behind shall fall by the sword. 22 And [y]ye shall do as I have done: [y]ye shall not cover your lips, [n]nor eat the bread of men. 23 [y]And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: [i]ye shall not mourn nor weep; but [b]ye shall pine away in / for your iniquities, and moan / mourn one toward another. 24 Thus shall Ezekiel / Ezekiel be is unto you [c]a sign; / sign: [y]according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, then [b]shall ye / ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

25 And thou, / Also, thou [d]son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them [e]their [3]strength, the joy of their [4]glory, [f]the desire of their eyes, and [5]‖that whereupon they set their heart, / minds, [g]their sons and their daughters, 26 [h]that in that day he that escapeth / he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ears? 27 [h]In that day [j]shall thy mouth be opened [6]to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: [m]so shalt thou / and thou shalt be a sign unto them; [o]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

25 1 And the / The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 2 [d]Son of man, [s]set thy face toward / against [t]the children of Ammon, / Ammonites, and prophesy [7]against them: / them; 3 and say unto the children of Ammon, / Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD: / GOD; Because thou saidst, [u]Aha, against [v]my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was made desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity: / captivity; 4 therefore behold, / behold, therefore I will deliver thee to [x]the children / **men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their encampments / palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: / thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk. 5 And I will make [z]Rabbah [a]a stable for camels, and the children of Ammon / Ammonites [a]a couching place / couchingplace for flocks: [o]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 6 For thus saith the Lord GOD: / GOD; Because [d]thou hast clapped thine ††hands, [e]and stamped with the ‡‡feet, and [f]rejoiced [7]with all the despite of thy soul / in §§heart with all thy despite

a Cp. Num. 23. 19 & 1 Sam. 15. 29.
b See ch. 6. 7.
c Cp. ch. 20. 43 & 23. 45.
d See ch. 2. 1.
e Cp. ver. 21.
f 1 Kin. 20. 6 (mg.).
g ch. 23. 47. See 2 Chr. 36. 17.
h See ch. 33. 21, 22.
i Cp. ch. 7. 11 (mg.).
j ch. 29. 21. Cp. ch. 3. 26, 27.
k Judith 10. 3. See Lev. 10. 6.
l Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 30 & Isai. 20. 2.
m ver. 24. See ch. 4. 3.
n Hos. 9. 4. See Jer. 16. 5—7.
o See ch. 6. 7.
p Cp. ver. 16.
q ch. 12. 7 & 37. 7.
r See ch. 12. 9.
s See ch. 6. 2.
t ch. 21. 20, 28. See Jer. 49. 1—6.
u ch. 26. 2 & 36. 2.
v See ch. 7. 22.
w Cp. Jer. 7. 14. See ch. 7. 21.
x Judg. 6. 3.
y Cp. ver. 17 & ch. 12. 11.
z 2 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 26. See ch. 21. 20.
a Cp. Zeph. 2. 15.
b See ch. 4. 17.
c ver. 27. See ch. 4. 3.
d Ps. 98. 8. Isai. 55. 12.
e Cp. ch. 6. 11.
f Cp. Zeph. 2. 8, 10.
g ver. 15. ch. 36. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *be silent.* [2] Heb. *the pity of your soul.* [3] Or, *strong hold* [4] Or, *beauty* [5] Heb. *the lifting up of their soul.* [6] Or, *together with* [7] Or, *concerning*

A.V. * Heb. *go.* † Heb. *Be silent.* ‡ Heb. *upper lip:* And so ver. 22. § Heb. *the pity of your soul.* ‖ Heb. *the lifting up of their soul.* ** Heb. *children.* †† Heb. *hand.* ‡‡ Heb. *foot.* §§ Heb. *soul.*

against the land of Israel;
7 therefore behold, (Behold, therefore) [a]I (have stretched / will stretch) out
mine hand upon thee, and [c]will
deliver thee for *a spoil to the
(nations / heathen); and I will cut thee off
from the (peoples, / people,) and I will cause
thee to perish out of the countries:
I will destroy thee; [f]and thou
shalt know that I am the LORD.

8 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;)
Because that [g]Moab and [h]Seir
do say, Behold, [k]the house of
Judah is like unto all the (nations / heathen);
9 therefore (therefore,) [g]behold, I will open
the †side of Moab from the cities,
from his cities which are [1]on his
frontiers, the glory of the country,
[m]Beth-jeshimoth, [n]Baal-meon,
and [o]Kiriathaim, 10 [2][p]unto the
(children / men) of the (east, / east) [r]to go against the
children of Ammon, and I (‡with / Ammonites, and)
will give them
(for a / in) possession, [u]that the (children / Ammonites) Am-
(of Ammon / monites) may not be remembered
among the (nations: / nations.) 11 [g](and / And) I will
execute (judgements / judgments) upon Moab; and
[v]they shall know that I am the
LORD.

12 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;)
Because that [y]Edom hath dealt
against the house of Judah §[a]by
taking vengeance, and hath
greatly offended, and revenged
himself upon them; 13 therefore
thus saith the Lord (GOD, / GOD;) [d]I will
(also / also) stretch out mine hand upon
Edom, and will cut off man and
beast from (It; / It;) and I will make it
desolate from [dd]Teman; (even unto / and ‖they of)
(‖Dedan shall they / Dedan shall) fall by the sword.
14 And I will lay my vengeance
upon Edom [g]by the hand of my
people (Israel; / Israel:) and they shall do
in Edom according to mine
anger and according to my (fury: / fury;)
and [i]they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord GOD.

15 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;)
Because [l]the Philistines [m]have
dealt by revenge, and have taken
vengeance [b]with (despite of soul / a despiteful heart,)
to destroy it (with perpetual enmity; / **for the old hatred;)
16 therefore thus saith the Lord
(GOD, / GOD;) Behold, [d]I will stretch out
mine hand upon the Philistines,
and I will cut off [e]the (Cherethites, / Cherethims,)
and destroy the remnant of the
††sea coast. 17 And I will execute
great ‡‡vengeance upon them
[i]with furious rebukes; [j]and they
shall know that I am the LORD,
when I shall lay my vengeance
upon them.

26 1 And it came to pass
[l]in the eleventh year, in
the first *day* of the month,
that the word of the LORD came
unto me, saying, 2 [q]Son of man,
because that (Tyre / Tyrus) hath said
against Jerusalem, [t]Aha, she is
broken *that was* the (gate / gates) of the
(peoples; / people:) she is turned unto me:
I shall be replenished, now (that / ‖)
she is laid waste: 3 therefore
thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) [w]Behold,
I am against thee, O (Tyre, / Tyrus,) and
will cause [x]many nations to
come up against thee, [z]as the
sea causeth his waves to come
up. 4 And they shall destroy
the walls of (Tyre, / Tyrus,) and break
down her towers: I will also
scrape her dust from her, and
[b]make her (a bare / like the top of a) rock.
5 (She / It) [c]shall be a place for the
spreading of nets in the midst
of the (sea; / sea:) [e]for I have spoken it,
saith the Lord GOD: and (she / it) shall
become a spoil to the nations.
6 And her daughters which are
in the field shall be slain (with / by) the
(sword: / sword;) and [h]they shall know that
I am the LORD. 7 For thus
saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) Behold, [j]I
will bring upon (Tyre / Tyrus) Nebuchad-
rezzar king of Babylon, ([k]king / a king) of
kings, [n]from the north, with

a See ch. 6. 14.
b ver. 6. ch. 36. 5.
c Cp. ver. 4 & ch. 7. 21.
d See ch. 6. 14.
e See 1 Sam. 30. 14.
f ver. 5.
g See Isai. 15. 1—9 & Jer. 48. 1—47.
h See ver. 12.
i ch. 5. 15.
j Cp. ver. 14.
k See Jer. 25. 17—26.
l See ch. 20. 1.
m Josh. 12. 3.
n 1 Chr. 5. 8.
o See Jer. 48. 1.
p ver. 4.
q See ch. 2. 1.
r ver. 2.
s See Isai. 23. 1—18.
t ch. 25. 3 & 36. 2.
u ch. 21. 32.
v See ch. 6. 7.
w See ch. 13. 8.
x Cp. ch. 32. 3 & Jer. 34. 1.
y ver. 8. ch. 32. 29 & 35. 2, 5. 2 Chr. 28. 17. Ps. 137. 7. Isai. 21. 11 & 34. 5. Amos 1. 11, 12. 1 Esd. 4. 45. See Jer. 49. 7—22 & Obad. 1—21.
z Cp. Lam. 2. 13.
a ver. 15.
b ch. 24. 7.
c ch. 47. 10.
dd 1 Chr. 1. 45. Amos 1. 12.
e See ch. 17. 24.
f ch. 27. 15, 20 & 38. 13. Isai. 21. 13.
g Amos 9. 12. Obad. 18. 1 Mac. 5. 3. 2 Mac. 10. 16, 17.
h See ch. 6. 7.
i Cp. ver. 17.
j Cp. ch. 29. 18.
k Ezra 7. 12. Dan. 2. 37. Cp. Hos. 8. 10.
l Jer. 25. 20 & 47. 1. Joel 3. 4. Amos 1. 6. Zeph. 2. 4. See Isai. 14. 29—31.
m ver. 12.
n See Jer. 1. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *in every quarter* [2] Or, *together with the children of Ammon, unto the children of the east*
A.V * Or, *meat.* † Heb. *shoulder of Moab.* ‡ Or, *against the children of Ammon.* § Heb. *by revenging revengement.* ‖ Or, *they shall fall by the sword unto Dedan.* ** Or, *with perpetual hatred.* †† Or, *haven of the sea.* ‡‡ Heb. *vengeances.*

horses, and with chariots, and
with horsemen, and [a company, companies,] and
much people. 8 He shall slay
with the sword [c]thy daughters
in the field: and [d]he shall make
[forts a fort] against thee, and *cast [up] a
mount against thee, and [raise lift] up
the buckler against thee. 9 And
[h]he shall set [his battering engines engines of war]
against thy walls, and with his
[1]axes he shall break down thy
towers. 10 By reason of the
abundance of his horses their
dust shall cover thee: thy walls
shall shake at the noise of the
horsemen, and of the [2wagons, wheels,] and
of the chariots, when he shall
enter into thy gates, †as men
enter into a city wherein is
made a breach. 11 With the
hoofs of his horses shall he
tread down all thy streets: he
shall slay thy people [with by] the
sword, and [n]the [3pillars of thy strength thy strong garrisons]
shall go down to the ground.
12 And they shall make a spoil
of [p]thy riches, and make a prey
of [p]thy merchandise: and they
shall break down thy walls, and
destroy ‡thy pleasant houses:
and they shall lay thy stones
and thy timber and [r]thy dust in
the midst of the [waters. water.] 13 [s]And
I will cause the noise of thy
songs to cease; and [t]the sound
of thy harps shall be no more
heard. 14 [u]And I will make thee
[a bare like the top of a] rock: [w]thou shalt be
a place [for the spreading of nets to spread nets upon]; thou
shalt be built no more: [w]for
I the LORD have spoken it, saith
the Lord GOD.

15 Thus saith the Lord GOD to
[Tyre: Tyrus;] Shall not [m]the isles shake
at the sound of thy fall, [z]when
the wounded [groan, cry,] when the
slaughter is made in the midst

a Cp. Isai. 23. 8.
b Cp. Jonah 3. 6.
c ver. 6.
d See ch. 4. 2.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 32.
f Isai. 3. 26.
g ch. 32. 10.
h ch. 4. 2 & 21. 22.
i ch. 27. 35.
j ch. 19. 1 & 27. 2, 32. Cp. Rev. 18. 9.
k Cp. Isai. 23. 4.
l See ch. 32. 23.
m ch. 27. 35.
n Deut. 12. 3 & mg. for mg.
o Cp. ver. 3 & ch. 27. 34.
p See ch. 27. 12—24.
q Cp. ch. 31. 14, 16 & 32. 18, 24.
r ver. 4.
s Cp. Isai. 24. 8 & Jer. 7. 34 & 16. 9.
t Cp. Isai. 5. 12 & 23. 16.
u ver. 4.
v ch. 32. 23, 27, 32. Ps. 27. 13.
w ver. 5.
x ch. 27. 36 & 28. 19.
y Cp. Ps. 37. 36.
z Jer. 51. 52.
a See ch. 2. 1.
b See ch. 19. 1.

of thee? 16 Then all [a]the princes
of the sea shall come down from
their thrones, and [b]lay [aside away] their
robes, and [strip put] off their broidered
garments: they shall clothe
themselves with [4§]trembling;
[f]they shall sit upon the ground,
and [g]shall tremble [at] every
moment, and [i]be astonished at
thee. 17 And they shall [j]take up
a lamentation for thee, and say
to thee, How art thou destroyed,
that wast inhabited [5‖]of sea-
faring men, the renowned city,
[k]which wast strong in the sea,
she and her inhabitants, [l]which
[caused cause] their terror to be on all
that [6]haunt it! 18 Now shall
[m]the isles tremble in the day of
thy fall; yea, the isles that are
in the sea shall be [dismayed troubled] at thy
departure. 19 For thus saith
the Lord [GOD GOD;] When I shall make
thee a desolate city, like the
cities that are not inhabited;
[o]when I shall bring up the deep
upon thee, and [the] great waters
shall cover thee; 20 [then when I shall] [will I shall]
bring thee down with them that
descend into the pit, [to with] the
people of old time, and [will make shall]
[thee to dwell set thee] in the [nether low] parts of the
earth, [7]in [the] places [that are] desolate
of old, [q]with them that go down
to the pit, that thou be not
inhabited; [8]and I [will shall] set glory
[v]in the land of the [living: living;] 21 I will
make thee [9**x]a terror, and thou
shalt be no more: [y]though thou
be sought for, yet shalt thou
never be found again, saith the
Lord GOD.

27 1 The word of the LORD
came again unto me,
saying, 2 [And thou, Now, thou] [a]son of
man, [b]take up a lamentation for
[Tyre: Tyrus;] 3 and say unto [Tyre, Tyrus,] O thou

R.V. [1] Heb. *swords.* [2] Or, *wheels* [3] Or, *obelisks* [4] Heb. *tremblings.* [5] Or, being won *from the seas* [6] Or, *inhabited her* [7] Another reading is, *like.* [8] Or, as otherwise read, *nor set* thy *glory* &c. [9] Or, *a destruction* Heb. *terrors.*
A.V. * Or, *pour out the engine of shot.* † Heb. *according to the enterings of a city broken up.* ‡ Heb. *houses of thy desire.* § Heb. *tremblings.* ‖ Heb. *of the seas.* ** Heb. *terrors.*

that dwellest (art situate) at [a]the [1]entry of the
sea, which art (the a) merchant of
the (peoples unto people for) many isles, (thus Thus)
saith the Lord (GOD: Thou, O Tyre, GOD; O Tyrus, thou) hast
said, I am (perfect in *of perfect) beauty. 4 Thy
borders are [g]in the (heart †midst) of the
seas, thy builders [e]have perfected
thy beauty. 5 They have [2]‡made
all thy (planks ship boards) of fir trees (from of)
[i]Senir: they have taken [j]cedars
from Lebanon to make (a mast masts) for
thee. 6 Of [l]the oaks of Bashan
have they made thine oars;
(they §the company of the Ashurites) have made
thy [3]benches of (ivory inlaid in boxwood, ivory, *brought* out)
(from of) [o]the isles of (Kittim. Chittim.) 7 [p]Of fine (Fine)
linen with broidered work from
Egypt was (thy sail, that it might be to thee that which thou spreadest forth)
(for an ensign; to be thy sail;) ‖blue and purple from
[o]the isles of Elishah was (thine that which)
(awning. covered thee.) 8 The inhabitants of
Zidon and [w]Arvad were thy
(rowers mariners): thy wise men, O (Tyre, were Tyrus, *that*)
(in thee, they were in thee,) were [y]thy pilots. 9 The
[4]ancients of [z]Gebal and the wise
men thereof were in thee [a]thy
**calkers: all the ships of the sea
with their mariners were in thee
to [5]occupy thy merchandise.
10 (They of) [ff]Persia and (of) [g]Lud and
(Put of Phut) were in thine army, thy
men of war: [hh]they hanged the
shield and helmet in thee; they
set forth thy comeliness. 11 The
men of [w]Arvad with thine army
were upon thy walls round about,
and [6]the (Gammadim Gammadims) were in thy
towers: [hh]they hanged their
shields upon thy walls round
about; they [e]have (perfected thy made thy beauty)
(beauty. perfect.) 12 [l]Tarshish was [m]thy
merchant by reason of the multi-
tude of all (kinds *kind*) of riches; with
silver, iron, tin, and lead, they
traded [p](for in) thy (wares. fairs.) 13 [c]Javan,
[q]Tubal, and [q]Meshech, they were

[a] Cp. Isai. 23. 1.
[b] Rev. 18. 13 & mg.
[c] Cp. Isai. 23. 3.
[d] ch. 38. 6. Gen. 10. 3.
[e] ch. 28. 12.
[f] ver. 12.
[g] ver. 25, 27.
[h] Gen. 10. 7. See ch. 25. 13.
[i] Deut. 3. 9.
[j] See Judg. 9. 15.
[k] ver. 12.
[l] See Isai. 2. 13.
[m] ch. 28. 13.
[n] ver. 7.
[o] See Gen. 10. 4.
[p] See ch. 16. 10.
[q] 1 Chr. 15. 27.
[r] Job 28. 18.
[s] Isai. 54. 12.
[t] See 1 Kin. 5. 9, 11.
[u] Judg. 11. 33.
[v] See Gen. 37. 25.
[w] Gen. 10. 18.
[x] Isai. 7. 8. Cp. ver. 16.
[y] ver. 27, 29.
[z] 1 Kin. 5. 18. Ps. 83. 7.
[a] ver. 27.
[b] Rev. 1. 14.
[c] Gen. 10. 2. Zech. 9. 13 (mg.).
[d] Ex. 30. 24.
[ee] Cp. Ex. 30. 23.
[ff] ch. 38. 5.
[g] ch. 30. 5. Judith 2. 23. Cp. Isai. 66. 19 & Jer. 46. 9.
[hh] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 7 & S. of S. 4. 4.
[i] Isai. 60. 7.
[j] ch. 38. 13. Gen. 10. 7.
[k] Ex. 30. 23.
[l] ver. 25. ch. 38. 13. See 1 Kin. 10. 22.
[m] ver. 16, 18, 21.
[n] 2 Kin. 19. 12.
[o] Gen. 10. 22.
[p] ver. 14, 16, 19, 22.
[q] ch. 32. 26 & 38. 2 & 39. 1.
[r] ver. 7.

thy (traffickers merchants): they traded [b]the
persons of men and vessels of
brass (for in) thy (merchandise. ††market.) 14 They
of [d]the house of Togarmah
traded [f](for in) thy (wares fairs) with horses
and (war-horses horsemen) and mules. 15 The
men of [h]Dedan were thy (traffickers: merchants;)
many isles were the (mart merchandise) of
thine hand: they brought thee
(7in exchange *for* a present) horns of ivory and
ebony. 16 Syria was [k]thy mer-
chant by reason of the multitude
of (thy handyworks ‡‡the wares of thy making): they (traded occupied)
[f](for in) thy (wares fairs) with [8m]emeralds,
[n]purple, and [n]broidered work,
and [q]fine linen, and [r]coral, and
[s]rubies. §§agate. 17 Judah, and the land of
Israel, they were thy (traffickers. merchants.)
they traded (for in) thy (merchandise market)
[t]wheat of [u]Minnith, and (9pannag, Pannag,)
and honey, and oil, and *[v]balm.
18 [x]Damascus was [k]thy merchant
(for in) the multitude of (thy handyworks, the wares of thy)
(by reason of making, for) the multitude of all
(kinds of) riches; (with in) the wine
of Helbon, and [b]white wool.
19 (Vedan Dan also) and [c]Javan (traded †going to and)
(10with yarn [f]for fro occupied in) thy (wares fairs): [11]bright iron,
[d]cassia, and [ee]calamus, were (among in)
thy (merchandise. market.) 20 [h]Dedan was
thy (trafficker merchant) in ‡precious (cloths clothes) for
(riding. chariots.) 21 Arabia, and all the
princes of [i]Kedar, §they (were [k]the occupied)
(merchants of thy hand; with thee) [i]in lambs, and
rams, and (goats, goats:) in these were
they thy merchants. 22 The
(traffickers merchants) of [j]Sheba and [j]Raamah,
they were thy (traffickers merchants): they (traded occupied)
[f](for in) thy (wares fairs) with [k]chief of all
spices, and with all precious
stones, and gold. 23 [n](Haran Haran,) and
(Canneh Canneh,) and [n]Eden, the (traffickers merchants) of
[j]Sheba, (°Asshur Asshur,) *and* Chilmad, were
thy (traffickers. merchants.) 24 These were thy
(traffickers in choice wares, merchants in ‖all sorts *of things*,) in (12wrappings blue
(of [r]blue **clothes,) and [r]broidered work, and

R.V. [1] Heb. *entrances.* [2] Heb. *built.* [3] Or, *deck* [4] Or, *elders* [5] Or, *exchange* [6] Or, *valorous men*
[7] Or, *for a present* [8] Or, *carbuncles* [9] Perhaps, a kind of confection. [10] According to some ancient versions, *from Ucal.*
[11] Or, *wrought* [12] Or, *bales*

A.V. * Heb. *perfect of beauty.* † Heb. *heart.* ‡ Heb. *built.* § Or, *they have made thy hatches of ivory well trodden.*
Heb. *the daughter.* ‖ Or, *purple and scarlet.* ** Or, *stoppers of chinks.* Heb. *strengtheners.* †† Or, *merchandise.*
‡‡ Heb. *thy works.* §§ Heb. *chrysoprase.* * Or, *rosin.* † Or, *Menzal.* ‡ Heb. *clothes of freedom.* § Heb. *they*
were the merchants of thy hand. ‖ Or, *excellent things.* ** Heb. *foldings.*

in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise. 25 [b]The ships of [c]Tarshish were thy caravans for did sing of thee in thy merchandise market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious [f]in the heart midst of the seas. 26 Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: [g]the east wind hath broken thee in the *heart midst of the seas. 27 Thy riches, and thy wares, fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and [k]thy pilots, [l]thy calkers, and the [1]occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, †[2]with and in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into [f]the heart *midst of the seas [q]in the day of thy ruin. 28 At the sound of the cry of thy pilots [s]the [3]suburbs shall shake. The ‡suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots. 29 [u]And all that handle the oar, the mariners, *and* [k]all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land, land; 30 [u]and shall cause their voice to be heard over against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and [z]shall cast up dust upon their heads, [b]they shall wallow themselves in the ashes: 31 and they shall [c]make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee in with bitterness of soul with heart *and* bitter mourning. wailing. 32 And in their wailing they shall [e]take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, *saying*, [g]Who is there What *city is* like Tyre, Tyrus, like her that is brought to silence the destroyed in the midst of the sea? 33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, [k]thou filledst many peoples. people; [k]thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise. 34 [4]In the time that *when* [n]thou wast shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, waters [a]thy merchandise and all thy company did fall in the in the midst midst of thee. of thee shall fall. 35 [d]All the inhabitants of the isles are shall be astonished at thee, [e]and their kings are horribly shall be sore afraid, they are shall be troubled in their countenance. 36 [h]The merchants among the peoples people shall [i]hiss at thee; [j]thou art become [5]§a terror, and thou shalt shalt be ‖never never *shalt* be any more.

28 [1]The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, [2] [m]Son of man, say unto [n]the prince of Tyre, Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [o]Because thine heart is lifted up, and [p]thou hast said, I am a god, God, I sit in the seat of God, [r]in the [6]*midst of the seas; yet [t]thou art man, a man, and not God, [v]though thou didst set thine heart as the heart of God: [3] behold, [w]thou art wiser [x]than [y]Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee: [4] [w]by with thy wisdom and by with thine understanding [a]thou hast gotten thee [7]riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures: [5] **by thy great wisdom *and* by thy traffic traffick hast thou increased thy [7]riches, and [o]thine heart is lifted up because of thy [7]riches: [6] therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; Because [d]thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God; [7] therefore behold, behold, therefore I will bring [f]strangers upon thee, [h]the terrible of the nations: [i]and they shall draw their swords against [j]the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall [8]defile [j]thy brightness. [8] [l]They shall bring thee down to the pit; pit, [m]and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain, slain in the heart midst of the seas. [9] [o]Wilt thou yet say be-

a Cp. ver. 27.
b Ps. 48. 7. Isai. 2. 16 & 23. 14.
c See ver. 12.
d ch. 26. 15, 16.
e Cp. ch. 32. 10.
f ver. 4.
g See Jer. 18. 17.
h Rev. 18. 11.
i See Jer. 18. 16.
j ch. 26. 21 & 28. 19.
k ver. 8.
l ver. 9.
m See ch. 2. 1.
n Cp. ver. 12.
o Cp. Rev. 18. 7.
p Cp. ver. 9.
q Cp. ch. 26. 18 & 32. 10.
r ch. 27. 4 (for mg.).
s Cp. ch. 45. 2 & 48. 15, 17.
t Isai. 31. 3.
u Cp. Rev. 18. 17, 18.
v ver. 6.
w Cp. ver. 12 & Zech. 9. 2.
x Dan. 1. 17.
y ch. 14. 14.
z Lam. 2. 10. Rev. 18. 19.
a Cp. Zech. 9. 3.
b See Jer. 6. 26.
c See Isai. 3. 24.
d ver. 2.
e See ch. 19. 1.
f ver. 10. ch. 7. 21 & 30. 12 & 31. 12.
g Cp. Rev. 18. 18.
h ch. 30. 11 & 31. 12 & 32. 12.
i ch. 30. 11.
j Cp. ver. 17.
k Cp. Rev. 18. 15, 19.
l Cp. ch. 32. 18, 19.
m Cp. ch. 32. 20.
n Cp. ch. 26. 19.
o Cp. ver. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *exchangers* [2] Or, *and in* [3] Or, *waves* [4] According to some ancient versions, *Now thou art broken... are fallen &c.* [5] Or, *a destruction* Heb. *terrors.* [6] Heb. *heart.* [7] Or, *power* [8] Or, *profane*
A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Or, *even with all.* ‡ Or, *waves.* § Heb. *terrors.* ‖ Heb. shalt *not* be *for ever*
** Heb. *By the greatness of thy wisdom.*

fore him that slayeth thee, I am God? but [a]thou *shalt be* art a man, and not God, in the hand of him that [1]woundeth *slayeth thee. 10 [b]Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: [c]for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

11 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 12 [f]Son of man, [g]take up a lamentation for upon [h]the king of Tyre, Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; God: Thou sealest up the [2]sum, [j]full of wisdom, and [k]perfect in beauty. 13 Thou wast hast been in [l]Eden the garden of God; [m]every precious stone was thy covering, [p]the [3]†sardius, the topaz, and the diamond, the ‡beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, [m]the [4]§emerald, and the [5]carbuncle, and gold: [s]the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee; thee [v]in the day that thou wast created they were prepared. 14 Thou wast *art* the anointed [x]cherub that covereth: covereth; and I have set thee, *so that* thee *so:* thou wast upon [z]the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire. 15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways [b]from the day that thou wast created, till unrighteousness iniquity was found in thee. 16 By the multitude of [d]thy traffic merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore have I I will cast thee as profane out of [z]the mountain of God; God: and I have destroyed will destroy thee, [x]O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. 17 [g]Thine heart was lifted up because of [h]thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I have will cast thee to the ground, I have laid will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee. 18 By the multitude of Thou hast defiled thine iniquities, in the unrighteousness of thy thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine traffic, thou hast profaned thy sanctuaries. iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick, therefore [d]have I brought will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it hath shall devoured devour thee, and I have turned will bring thee to ashes upon the earth [e]in the sight of all them that behold thee. 19 All they that know thee among the peoples people shall be astonished at thee: [i]thou art shalt become be [6]‖a terror, and thou shalt never never *shalt* thou be any more.

20 And Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 21 [f]Son of man, [n]set thy face toward against [o]Zidon, and [n]prophesy against it, 22 and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; God: Behold, [q]I am against thee, O Zidon; and [r]I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and [t]they shall know that I am the LORD, [u]when I shall have executed judgements judgments in her, and [w]shall be sanctified in her. 23 For I will send into her [y]pestilence pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall [7]fall be judged in the midst of her, her with by the sword upon her on every side; [t]and they shall know that I am the LORD. 24 [a]And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor [c]a any grieving thorn of any all that are round about them, [e]that did despite unto despised them; [t]and they shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

25 Thus saith the Lord GOD; God: [f]When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the peoples people among whom they are scattered, and [w]shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the nations, heathen, [i]then shall they dwell in their own land which I gave that I have given

a ver. 2.
b ch. 31. 18 & 32. 19, 21, 24, 25.
c See ch. 17. 24.
d Cp. ch. 30. 8, 14, 16 & Rev. 18. 8.
e Cp. ver. 17.
f See ch. 2. 1.
g See ch. 19. 1.
h Cp. ver. 2.
i ch. 26. 21 & 27. 36.
j Cp. ver. 3.
k ch. 27. 3.
l ch. 31. 8, 9. See Isai. 51. 3.
m Cp. ch. 27. 16.
n See ch. 6. 2.
o See Isai. 23. 2.
p Ex. 28. 17 & mg. for mg. Rev. 4. 3 & 21. 19, 20.
q See ch. 13. 8.
r ch. 39. 13. Cp. Ex. 14. 4, 17, 18.
s Cp. ch. 26. 13.
t See ch. 6. 7.
u ver. 26.
v ver. 15.
w See ch. 20. 41.
x Ex. 25. 20. 1 Kin. 8. 7.
y ch. 38. 22.
z Cp. ch. 20. 40.
a Num. 33. 55. Josh. 23. 13.
b ver. 13.
c Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 7.
d Cp. ver. 5.
e ch. 16. 57.
f See ch. 11. 17.
g ver. 2, 5.
h Cp. ver. 7.
i ch. 36. 28 & 37. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *profaneth* [2] Or, *measure* Or, *pattern* [3] Or, *ruby* [4] Or, *carbuncle* [5] Or, *emerald*
[6] Or, *a destruction* Heb. *terrors.* [7] Or, *be judged*
A.V. [*] Or, *woundeth.* † Or, *ruby.* ‡ Or, *chrysolite.* § Or, *chrysoprase.* ‖ Heb. *terrors.*

to my servant Jacob. 26 [a]And they shall dwell securely therein; *safely therein, yea, they and shall build houses, and plant vineyards, and vineyards; yea, they shall dwell securely; with confidence, [c]when I have executed judgements judgments upon all those [d]that do them despite †despise them round about them; [c]and they shall know that I am the LORD their God.

29 1 [f]In the tenth year, in the tenth *month*, in the twelfth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [i]Son of man, [j]set thy face against [l]Pharaoh king of Egypt, [j]and prophesy against him, and [n]against all Egypt: 3 speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [o]Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, [p]the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, [r]which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself. 4 And But I will [s]put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales; scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, with and all the fish of thy rivers which shall stick unto thy scales. 5 [u]And I will leave thee *thrown* into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall [x]upon the [1]‡open field fields; [y]thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: [u]I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the earth field and to the fowls of the heaven. 6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt [e]shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been [c]a staff of reed to the house of Israel. 7 [d]When they took hold of thee [2]by thy hand, thou didst break, and didst rend all their shoulders shoulder: and when they

[a] Jer. 23. 6 & 32. 37
[b] See ch. 14. 17.
[c] ver. 22.
[d] ver. 24.
[e] See ch. 6. 7.
[f] See ch. 20. 1.
[g] ver. 3. See ch. 13. 8.
[h] Cp. ch. 30. 12.
[i] See ch. 2. 1.
[j] See ch. 6. 2.
[k] ch. 30. 6.
[l] ch. 32. 2.
[m] ch. 32. 13. Cp. ch. 35. 7.
[n] See Isai. 19. 1.
[o] See ch. 13. 8.
[p] ch. 32. 2. Ps. 74. 13, 14. Isai. 27. 1 & 51. 9.
[q] ch. 30. 7.
[r] ver. 9.
[s] ch. 19. 9 & 38. 4. 2 Kin. 19. 28. 2 Chr. 33. 11 (mg.).
[t] ch. 30. 23, 26. Cp. Jer. 46. 19.
[u] Cp. ch. 32. 4, 5.
[v] Cp. Isai. 19. 22, 23 & Jer. 46. 26.
[w] Cp. ch. 39. 25.
[x] Jer. 9. 22.
[y] See Jer. 8. 2.
[z] ch. 30. 14. See Isai. 11. 11.
[a] Cp. ch. 17. 14 & mg. for mg.
[b] Cp. ch. 30. 13.
[c] 2 Kin. 18. 21. Isai. 36. 6.
[d] Cp. ch. 17. 17 & Isai. 20. 5 & 30. 3, 5 & Jer. 2. 36 & 37. 5, 7.
[ee] Cp. Isai. 30. 2, 3 & 36. 4, 6 & Lam. 4. 17.

leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to [3]be at a stand. 8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Behold, [b]I will bring a sword upon thee, and will cut off from thee man and beast. man and beast out of thee. 9 And the land of Egypt shall be a desolation desolate and a waste waste; [e]and they shall know that I am the LORD: [g]because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it. 10 Therefore [g]behold, Behold, therefore I am against thee, and [h]against thy rivers, and [h]I will make the land of Egypt an utter waste and desolation, 4‖[k]from the §utterly waste *and* desolate, tower of Seveneh **Syene even unto the border of Ethiopia. 11 [m]No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years. 12 [q]And I will make the land of Egypt a desolation desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be a desolation desolate forty years: [t]and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries. 13 For Yet thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; At the end of forty years [v]will I gather the Egyptians from the peoples people whither they were scattered: 14 and [w]I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into [z]the land of Pathros, into the land of their 5birth ††habitation; [a]and they shall be there a 6‡‡base kingdom. 15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; [b]neither shall it any more lift itself up exalt itself any more above the nations: and for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations. 16 And it shall be no more [ee]the confidence of the house of Israel, bringing which bringeth *their* iniquity to re-

R.V. [1] Heb. *face of the field.* [2] Or, *by the handle* Another reading is, *with the hand.* [3] Or, as some read, *shake* See Ps. 69. 23. [4] Or, *from Migdol to Syene and even &c.* [5] Or, *origin* [6] Heb. *low.*
A.V. * Or, *with confidence.* † Or, *spoil.* ‡ Heb. *face of the field.* ‖ Heb. *wastes of waste.* ¶ Or, *from Migdol to Syene.* ** Heb. *Seveneh.* †† Or, *birth.* ‡‡ Heb. *low.*

membrance, when they turn to shall look after them: [a]and but they shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

17 And it came to pass [e]in the seven and twentieth year, in the first *month*, in the first *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 18 [g]Son of man, [h]Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyre Tyrus: every head was made bald, and every shoulder [k]was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, from Tyre, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it: 19 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Behold, [n]I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; [p]and he shall carry off take her multitude, [q]and *take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army. 20 [s]I have given him the land of Egypt [1]as †for his recompence for which he served, labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord GOD.

21 In that day [v]will I cause an the horn to bud forth unto the house of Israel, of the house of Israel to bud forth, and [w]I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; [x]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

30 1 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 2 [g]Son of man, prophesy, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [c]Howl ye, Woe worth the day! 3 [c]For the day is near, even [f]the day of the LORD is near, [gg]a day of clouds; cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen. 4 And [a]a the sword shall come upon Egypt, [t]and anguish great ‡pain shall be in [2b]Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt; Egypt, and [k]they shall take away her multitude, and [l]her foundations shall be broken down. 5 [2b]Ethiopia, and [c]Put, §Libya, and Lud, Lydia, and [d]all the mingled people, and Cub, Chub, and the children ‖men of [3]the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [f]They also that uphold Egypt shall fall, fall; and [i]the pride of her power shall come down: [4]**[j]from the tower of Seveneh Syene shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord GOD. 7 [l]And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted. 8 [m]And they shall know that I am the LORD, when [o]I have set a fire in Egypt, and when [f]all her helpers are shall be [5]††destroyed. 9 In that day [r]shall messengers go forth from before me in ships to make the careless [b]Ethiopians afraid; afraid, [t]and there shall be anguish great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt; Egypt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [u]I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease, cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon. 11 He and his people with him, [y]the terrible of the nations, shall be brought in to destroy the land; land: [z]and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain. 12 And [a]I will make [bb]the rivers ‡‡dry, and will sell the land into the hand of [d]evil men; the wicked: and [e]I will make the land desolate, waste, and [6]§§all that is therein, by the hand of [h]strangers: [i]I the LORD have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [j]I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause the their [7]images to cease from out of [m]Noph; and [n]there shall be

a ver. 6. See ch. 6. 7.
b ch. 38. 5 (for mg.). Cp. Isai. 43. 3.
c See ch. 27. 10.
d See Jer. 25. 20.
e See ch. 20. 1.
f Cp. ch. 32. 21.
g See ch. 2. 1.
h Cp. ch. 26. 7.
i ver. 18. Cp. ch. 33. 28.
j ch. 29. 10.
k Cp. Isai. 18. 2 (mg.).
l ch. 29. 12.
m ch. 29. 6. See ch. 6. 7.
n ch. 30. 10, 24, 25 & 32. 11. Jer. 46. 13.
o Cp. ch. 28. 18.
p ch. 30. 4.
q ch. 32. 12.
r Cp. Isai. 18. 1, 2.
s Cp. Isai. 43. 3.
t Cp. Isai. 21. 3.
u See ch. 29. 19.
v Ps. 132. 17. Cp. Luke 1. 69.
w ch. 24. 27 & 33. 22. Cp. ch. 16. 63.
x See ch. 6. 7.
y See ch. 28. 7.
z ch. 29. 8.
a Isai. 19. 5, 6. Cp. ch. 29. 10.
bb Cp. ch. 29. 3.
c See Isai. 13. 6.
d Cp. Isai. 19. 4.
e Cp. ch. 29. 10.
f ch. 7. 7, 12 Joel 1. 15 & 2. 1. Zeph. 1. 7.
gg ch. 34. 12.
h See ch. 28. 7.
i See ch. 17. 24.
j See Jer. 43. 12.
k ch. 29. 19.
l Cp. ver. 6.
m Isai. 19. 13.
n Cp. ch. 29. 15 & Zech. 10. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, for *his labour wherewith he served* [2] Heb. *Cush.* [3] Or, *the land of the covenant* [4] Or, *from Migdol to Syene* [5] Heb. *broken.* [6] Heb. *the fulness thereof.* [7] Or, *things of nought* See Ps. 96. 5.
A.V. * Heb. *spoil her spoil, and prey her prey.* ** Or, *from Migdol to Syene.* † Or, *for his hire.* †† Heb. *broken.* ‡ Or, *fear.* ‡‡ Heb. *drought.* § Heb. *Phut.* §§ Heb. *the fulness thereof.* ‖ Heb. *children.*

no more a prince out of the land of Egypt: and [b]I will put a fear in the land of Egypt. 14 And I will make [d]Pathros desolate, [e]and will set a fire fire in *[f]Zoan, [g]and will execute judgements judgments in [h]No. 15 And I will pour my fury upon †Sin, the strong hold strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of [h]No. 16 And [e]I will set a fire fire in Egypt: Egypt: Sin shall be in have great anguish, pain, and [h]No shall be broken up: rent asunder, and [l]Noph *shall have* adversaries [1]in distresses the day-time. daily. 17 The young men of ‡Aven and of §Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these *cities* shall go into captivity. 18 At [n]Tehaphnehes also [o]the day shall [2]withdraw itself, be ‖darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt, Egypt: and [p]the pride pomp of her power strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity. 19 Thus [r]will I execute judgements judgments in Egypt: [j]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

20 And it came to pass [v]in the eleventh year, in the first *month*, in the seventh *day* of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 21 [s]Son of man, [b]I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, [d]it hath shall not been be bound up to apply *healing* medicines, be healed, to put a roller to bind it, that it be to make it strong to hold the sword. 22 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; Behold, [g]I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and [b]will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand. 23 [m]And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

[a] ver. 10.
[b] Cp. Isai. 19. 16.
[c] See ch. 21. 3.
[d] ch. 29. 14. See Isai. 11. 11.
[e] ver. 8.
[f] See Num. 13. 22.
[g] ver. 19.
[h] Jer. 46. 25.
[i] Job 24. 12.
[j] See ch. 6. 7.
[k] Cp. ver. 8.
[l] ver. 18.
[m] ch. 29. 12.
[n] See Jer. 2. 16.
[o] Cp. Jer. 15. 9 & Amos 8. 9.
[p] ver. 6.
[q] See ch. 20. 1.
[r] ver. 14.
[s] See ch. 2. 1.
[t] Cp. ch. 29. 19 & 30. 4 & 32. 12, 16, 20, 31, 32.
[u] Cp. ver. 18 & ch. 32. 19.
[v] See ch. 20. 1.
[w] Cp. Isai. 10. 34. See Dan. 4. 10, 20—22.
[x] See Judg. 9. 15.
[y] Cp. ver. 15, 16.
[z] Cp. ch. 17. 23.
[a] Cp. Isai. 10. 33.
[b] Cp. Jer. 48. 25.
[c] Cp. Dan. 4. 11 (for mg.).
[d] Cp. Jer. 30. 13 & 46. 11.
[e] Cp. ch. 17. 7.
[f] Cp. Dan. 4. 11.
[g] See ch. 13. 8.
[h] ch. 17. 5. Cp. Ps. 1. 3.
[i] ch. 17. 23 & Dan. 4. 12, 21.

24 And [a]I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put [c]my sword in his hand: but I will break the arms of Pharaoh, Pharaoh's arms, and he shall groan before him with [i]the groanings of a deadly wounded man. 25 And But [a]I will hold up strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; [j]and they shall know that I am the LORD, [k]when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt. 26 [m]And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them through among the countries; [j]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

31 1 And it came to pass [q]in the eleventh year, in the third *month*, in the first *day* of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [s]Son of man, say speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to [t]his multitude; [u]Whom art thou like in thy greatness? 3 Behold, [w]the Assyrian was [x]a cedar in [y]Lebanon **with fair branches, and [z]with a shadowing shroud, and [a]of an high stature; and his top was among [c]the [3]thick boughs. 4 The waters ††nourished made him him, the deep ‡‡made him to grow: set him up on high with great, [e]her rivers ran running round about her plantation; his plants, channels and she sent out her §§little rivers unto all the trees of the field. 5 Therefore [f]his stature height was exalted above all the trees of the field; field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long by reason because of [4]many the multitude of waters, *when he shot them forth. 6 [i]All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth

R.V. [1] Or, *all the day* [2] Another reading is, *be dark.* [3] Or, *clouds* [4] Or, *great*
A.V. * Or, *Tanis.* † Or, *Pelusium.* ‡ Or, *Heliopolis.* § Or, *Pubastum.* ‖ Or, *restrained.* ** Heb. *fair of branches.* †† Or, *nourished.* ‡‡ Or, *brought him up.* §§ Or, *conduits.* * Or, *when it sent them forth.*

their young, and under his
shadow dwelt all great nations.
7 Thus was he [c]fair in his
greatness, in the length of his
branches: [d]for his root was by
[1]many great waters. 8 [e]The cedars [f]in
the garden of God could not
hide him: the fir trees were not
like his boughs, and the plane chesnut
trees were not as like his branches;
nor was any tree [f]in the garden
of God was like unto him in his
beauty. 9 I have made him fair
by the multitude of his branches:
so that [f]all the trees of [j]Eden,
that were [f]in the garden of God,
envied him.

10 Therefore thus [2]said saith the Lord
GOD: Because [l]thou art exalted hast lifted up thyself
in stature, height, and he hath set shot up his
top among the [3]thick boughs,
and [n]his heart is lifted up in his
height; 11 I will even deliver have therefore delivered him
into the hand of the mighty one
of the nations heathen; *he shall surely
deal with him: I have driven
him out for his wickedness.
12 And [r]strangers, [r]the terrible
of the nations, have cut him off,
and have left him: [t]upon the
mountains and in all the valleys
his branches are fallen, and his
boughs are broken by all [v]the
watercourses rivers of the land; and [x]all
the peoples people of the earth are gone
down from his shadow, and have
left him. 13 [y]Upon his ruin shall
all the fowls of the heaven
shall dwell, remain, and all the beasts of
the field shall be upon his
branches: 14 [a]to the end that
none of all the trees by the
waters exalt themselves in for their
stature, height, neither set shoot up their top
among the thick boughs, nor that neither
their mighty ones trees †stand up in their
height, even all that drink water:
for they are all delivered unto

[a] Cp. ver. 16, 18 & ch. 26. 20 & 32. 18, 24.
[b] Ps. 68. 9.
[c] Cp. ver. 2.
[d] ver. 5.
[e] Cp. Amos 2. 9.
[f] ch. 28. 13. Cp. ver. 16, 18.
[g] Cp. ch. 32. 18, 21 & Isai. 14. 9, 10.
[h] Cp. ver. 3 & Isai. 33. 9.
[i] Cp. ch. 26. 15.
[j] See Isai. 51. 3.
[k] ver. 9. Cp. Isai. 14. 8.
[l] Cp. ver. 3.
[m] Cp. ch. 32. 31.
[n] Dan. 5. 20. Cp. Isai. 10. 12.
[o] ch. 32. 20, 21 & 35. 8.
[p] Cp. ch. 30. 5, 6, 8.
[q] Cp. ver. 6.
[r] See ch. 28. 7.
[s] Cp. ver. 2.
[t] Cp. ch. 32. 5.
[u] Cp. Matt. 11. 23 & Luke 10. 15.
[v] Cp. ch. 6. 3.
[w] ch. 28. 10 & 32. 19, 21, 24, 25, 28.
[x] Cp. Dan. 4. 14.
[y] ch. 32. 4.
[z] See ch. 20. 1.
[a] Cp. ver. 5.
[b] See ch. 2. 1.
[c] See ch. 19. 1.
[d] ch. 29. 2.
[e] ch. 19. 3, 5, 6 & 38. 13.
[f] ch. 29. 3.

death, [a]to the [b]nether parts of
the earth, in the midst of the
children of men, with them that
go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord GOD: In
the day when [g]he went down to
[4]hell the grave I caused a mourning: I
covered the deep for him, and I
restrained the rivers floods thereof, and
the great waters were stayed:
and I caused [h]Lebanon [5]‡to
mourn for him, and all the
trees of the field fainted for
him. 16 [i]I made the nations to
shake at the sound of his fall,
[g]when I cast him down to [4]hell
with them that descend into the
pit: [k]and all the trees of Eden,
the choice and best of [h]Lebanon,
all that drink water, [m]were shall be com-
forted in the nether parts of the
earth. 17 They also went down
into [4]hell with him [o]unto them
that be slain by with the sword; yea, and
[p]they that were his arm, [q]*that*
dwelt under his shadow in the
midst of the nations. heathen.

18 [s]To whom art thou thus
like in glory and in greatness
[k]among the trees of Eden? [u]yet
shalt thou be brought down with
[k]the trees of Eden unto the
nether parts of the earth: [w]thou
shalt lie in the midst of the
uncircumcised, uncircumcised [o]with them that be
slain by the sword. [s]This is
Pharaoh and all his multitude,
saith the Lord GOD.

32 1 And it came to pass
[z]in the twelfth year, in
the twelfth month, in the
first *day* of the month, that the
word of the LORD came unto me,
saying, 2 [b]Son of man, [c]take up
a lamentation for [d]Pharaoh king
of Egypt, and say unto him,
Thou wast likened unto art like [e]a young lion
of the nations: yet art thou nations, and thou *art* as [f]a dragon §whale

R.V. [1] Or, *great* [2] Or, *saith* [3] Or, *clouds* [4] Heb. *Sheol.* [5] Heb. *to be black.*
A.V. * Heb. *in doing he shall do unto him.* § Or, *dragon.* † Or, *stand upon themselves for their height.* ‡ Heb. *to be black.*

[a] in the seas (seas): and [b] thou brakest (camest) forth [1] with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers. 3 Thus saith the Lord GOD (GOD); [d] I will (therefore) spread out my net over thee with a company of [f] many peoples (people); and [g] they shall bring thee up in my net. 4 And (Then will I) [h] I will leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to (settle, remain) upon thee, and I will (satisfy, fill) the beasts of the whole earth with thee. 5 And I will lay thy flesh [k] upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy [2] height. 6 I will also water with thy blood * the land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains; and the (watercourses, rivers) shall be full of thee. 7 And [o] when I shall (extinguish thee, † put thee out), [p] I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof [3] dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light. 8 All the ‡ bright lights of heaven will I make [3] § dark over thee, and [u] set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD. 9 I will also ‖ vex the hearts of many (peoples, people), when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known. 10 Yea, [y] I will make many (peoples, people) amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when [a] I shall brandish my sword before them; and [c] they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall. 11 For thus saith the Lord GOD (GOD); [d] The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee. 12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause [h] thy multitude to (fall, fall), [i] the terrible of the (nations are they all, nations, all of them): and [c] they shall spoil the (pride, pomp) of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed. 13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside [4] (many, the great) waters; [e] neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them. 14 Then [i] will I [5] make their waters (clear, deep), and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord GOD. 15 When I shall make the land of Egypt (desolate and waste, a land desolate, and the country shall be) ** [j] destitute of [6] that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then [l] shall they know that I am the LORD. 16 [m] This is the lamentation wherewith they shall (lament; lament her): [n] the daughters of the nations shall lament (therewith: for Egypt, and for her: they shall lament for) [q] all her multitude, shall they lament therewith, her, *even* for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

17 It came to pass also [r] in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth *day* of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 18 [s] Son of man, [t] wail for [q] the multitude of Egypt, and [v] cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, [w] unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit. 19 [x] Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and [z] be thou laid with the uncircumcised. 20 They shall fall in the midst of them [b] that are slain by the sword: [7] †† she is delivered to the sword: draw her (away) and [q] all her multitudes. 21 The strong among the mighty [e] shall speak to him out of the midst of [8] hell [f] with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie (still, even) [g] the uncircumcised, [b] slain by the sword.

[a] Cp. Isai. 18. 2.
[b] Cp. ver. 14 & Jer. 46. 8.
[c] ch. 29. 19.
[d] See ch. 12. 13.
[e] ch. 29. 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 26. 3.
[g] Cp. ch. 29. 4.
[h] Cp. ch. 29. 5.
[i] Cp. ver. 2.
[j] Cp. ch. 12. 19.
[k] Cp. ch. 31. 12.
[l] Cp. Ex. 7. 5. See ch. 6. 7.
[m] Cp. ver. 2.
[n] ver. 18.
[o] Cp. Isai. 14. 12.
[p] Cp. Isai. 13. 10 & Joel 2. 31 & Matt. 24. 29 & Mark 13. 24, 25.
[q] See ch. 31. 2.
[r] See ch. 20. 1.
[s] See ch. 2. 1.
[t] Cp. ver. 2.
[u] Cp. Ex. 10. 21 & Isai. 5. 30.
[v] Cp. ch. 26. 20 & 31. 16.
[w] See ch. 31. 14.
[x] Cp. ch. 31. 2, 18.
[y] Cp. ch. 27. 35.
[z] ver. 32. See ver. 28—30.
[a] Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 16.
[b] ch. 31. 17, 18.
[c] ch. 26. 16. Cp. Deut. 28. 66.
[d] Cp. ch. 29. 8, 19. See Jer. 46. 26.
[e] Isai. 14. 9, 10.
[f] Cp. ch. 30. 6, 8.
[g] ch. 28. 10 & 31. 18.
[h] See ch. 31. 2.
[i] See ch. 28. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *in* [2] Or, as otherwise read, *worms* [3] Or, *to mourn* [4] Or, *great* [5] Heb. *cause their waters to settle.* [6] Heb. *the fulness thereof.* [7] Or, *the sword is appointed* [8] Heb. *Sheol.*

A.V. * Or, *the land of thy swimming.* † Or, *extinguish.* ‡ Heb. *lights of the light in heaven.* § Heb. *them dark.* ‖ Heb. *provoke to anger, or, grief.* ** Heb. *desolate from the fulness thereof.* †† Or, *the sword is laid.*

22 [a]Asshur is there and all her company; company: [c]his graves are round about him: all of them slain, [e]fallen by the sword: 23 whose graves are set in [g]the uttermost parts sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, [e]fallen by the sword, [i]which caused *terror [j]in the land of the living. 24 [l]There is [n]Elam and all her multitude round about her grave: grave, all of them [f]slain, [e]fallen by the sword, which are gone down [p]uncircumcised into [q]the nether parts of the earth, [i]which caused their terror [j]in the land of the living, living; and [s]have yet have they borne their shame [q]with them that go down to the pit. 25 [v]They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude; multitude: [w]her graves are round about her him: all of them [p]uncircumcised, [f]slain by the sword; [t]for sword: though their terror was caused [j]in the land of the living, and [s]they yet have have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain. 26 [w]There is [b]Meshech, [b]Tubal, and all her multitude; multitude: [w]her graves are round about her him: all of them [p]uncircumcised, [f]slain by the sword; [t]for sword, though they caused their terror [j]in the land of the living. 27 [1]And [ff]they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to [2]hell †[h]with their weapons of war, war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, and but their iniquities are shall be upon their bones; [t]for bones, though *they were* the terror of the mighty [j]in the land of the living. 28 But Yea, thou shalt be broken [h]in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them [f]that are slain by with the sword. 29 [b]There is [d]Edom, her kings kings, and all her princes, which [3]in with their might are ‡laid with by them that are were [f]slain by the sword: [h]they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit. 30 [b]There be the princes [k]of the north, all of them, and all the [m]Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; [4]in the with their terror which they caused by their they are ashamed of might they are ashamed their might; and they lie [h]uncircumcised with them that are be [f]slain by the sword, and [r]bear their shame with them that go down to the pit. 31 Pharaoh shall see them, and [t]shall be comforted over [u]all his multitude: multitude, [5]even Pharaoh and all his army, army [f]slain by the sword, saith the Lord GOD. 32 [x]For I have put caused [6]his my terror [z]in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of [a]the uncircumcised, uncircumcised with them [f]that are slain by with the sword, even Pharaoh and [u]all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

33 1 And Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [c]Son of man, speak to [d]the children of thy people, and say unto them, §When [e]I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man from among of their them, coasts, and set him for their [g]watchman: 3 if, if when he seeth the sword come upon the land, [ii]he blow the trumpet, and warn the people; 4 then ‖whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning, warning; if the sword come, and take him away, [jj]his blood shall be upon his own head. 5 [k]He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be

a Cp. ver. 24, 26, 29, 30.
b Cp. ver. 22.
c ver. 25, 26.
d See ch. 25. 12—14.
e ver. 20.
f ver. 20.
g Isai. 14. 15.
h ch. 28. 10 & 31. 18.
i ver. 24, 25, 26, 27. Cp. ver. 32 & mg. & ch. 26. 17.
j Ps. 27. 13.
k Cp. ch. 38. 6 & 39. 2.
l Cp. ver. 22.
m ch. 28. 21. See Isai. 23. 2.
n Isai. 11. 11. See Jer. 49. 34—39.
o ver. 23.
p ver. 21.
q ver. 18. See ch. 31. 14.
r See ver. 24.
s ver. 25, 30. ch. 16. 52, 54 & 36. 7 & 44. 13. Cp. ch. 34. 29 & 36. 6 & 39. 26.
t Cp. ch. 31. 16.
u See ch. 31. 2.
v Cp. Isai. 30. 33.
w Cp. ver. 22.
x Cp. ver. 10.
y Gen. 35. 5 (mg. for mg.).
z ver. 23.
a ver. 21, 27.
b See ch. 27. 13.
c See ch. 2. 1.
d ver. 12, 17, 30. ch. 3. 11 & 37. 18.
e See ch. 14. 17.
ff Cp. Isai. 14. 18, 19.
g Cp. Mic. 7. 4.
h Cp. 1 Mac. 13. 28, 29.
ii Cp. Amos 3. 6.
jj ch. 18. 13. See ch. 3. 18.
k Cp. ch. 3. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *And shall they not lie &c.* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *for all their might* [4] Or, *for all the terror* [5] Or, *Pharaoh and all his army are slain &c.* [6] Another reading is, *my.*
A.V. * Or, *dismaying.* † Heb. *with weapons of their war.* ‡ Heb. *given*, or, *put.* § Heb. *A land when I bring a sword upon her.* ‖ Heb. *he that hearing heareth.*

upon him: whereas if he had taken warning him. But that taketh his soul. 6 [b]But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned, and warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them; them, [b]he is taken away [1]in his iniquity, iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand. 7 [c]So thou, [d]son O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; [c]therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning warn them from me. 8 [h]When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die, [h]and die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way; way, [h]that wicked man shall die [1]in his iniquity, iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. 9 [m]Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it, and it; if he turn do not not turn from his way; way, [m]he shall die [1]in his iniquity, iniquity; [o]but thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 And thou, Therefore, O thou [d]son of man, say speak unto the house of Israel: Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, [2]Our If our transgressions and our sins are be upon us, and [r]we pine away [1]in them; them, [t]how then should we should we then live? 11 Say unto them, [u]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, [v]I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: [w]turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; [w]for why will ye die, O house of Israel? 12 And thou, Therefore, thou [d]son of man, say unto [n]the children of thy people, [a]The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression; transgression: [c]and as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; wickedness; [a]neither shall he that is the righteous be able to live for his thereby righteousness in the day that he sinneth. 13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; [a]if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, none of his righteous deeds shall all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but [1]in for his iniquity that he hath committed, [3]therein shall he die. he shall die for it. 14 Again, [e]when I say unto the wicked, [f]Thou shalt surely die; [g]if he turn from his sin, and do [4]*that which is lawful and right; 15 if the wicked [i]restore the pledge, [j]give again that he had taken by robbery, robbed, walk [k]in the statutes of life, committing no without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die. 16 [l]None of his sins that he hath committed shall be remembered against mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live. 17 Yet [n]the children of thy people say, [p]The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal. 18 [q]When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die [5]therein. thereby. 19 And [s]when But if the wicked turneth turn from his wickedness, and doeth do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby. 20 Yet ye say, [p]The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, [x]I will judge you every one after his ways.

21 And it came to pass [y]in the twelfth year [z]of our captivity, in the tenth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, that [aa]one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, [b]The city is smitten. 22 [d]Now *the hand of the LORD had been was upon me in the evening, afore he that was

[a] Cp. ver. 18. See ch. 13. 24.
[b] Cp. ch. 3. 18.
[c] See ch. 3. 17.
[d] See ch. 2. 1.
[e] ch. 3. 18.
[f] Cp. Gen. 2. 17.
[g] See ch. 18. 27.
[h] ver. 6.
[i] ch. 18. 7.
[j] Lev. 6. 2, 4, 5. Cp. Luke 19. 8.
[k] See ch. 20. 11.
[l] ch. 18. 22.
[m] Cp. ver. 4.
[n] See ver. 2.
[o] ch. 3. 19. Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 16.
[p] ch. 18. 25, 29.
[q] Cp. ver. 12, 13. See ch. 18. 26.
[r] See ch. 4. 17.
[s] ch. 18. 27. Cp. ver. 11, 12.
[t] Cp. ch. 37. 11 & Isai. 49. 14.
[u] See ch. 16. 48.
[v] See ch. 18. 23.
[w] ch. 18. 31.
[x] See ch. 18. 30.
[y] See ch. 20. 1.
[z] ch. 40. 1. See ch. 1. 2.
[aa] ch. 24. 26.
[b] ch. 40. 1. Cp. ch. 26. 2. See 2 Kin. 25. 2—11.
[c] Cp. 2 Chr. 7. 14.
[d] ch. 24. 26, 27.
[e] See ch. 1. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *for* [2] Or, *Truly our transgressions &c.* [3] Or, *for it* [4] Heb. *judgement and righteousness.* [5] Or, *for them*

A.V. * Heb. *judgment and justice.*

escaped came; and [he] had opened
my mouth, until he came to me
in the morning; and my mouth
was opened, and I was no more
dumb. 23 [And / Then] the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying,
24 [c]Son of man, they that in-
habit those [d]waste places in / wastes of the land
of Israel speak, saying, [f]Abraham
was one, and he inherited the
land: but [g]we are many; the
land is given us for inheritance.
25 Wherefore say unto them,
Thus saith the Lord [GOD: / GOD;] [j]Ye
eat with the blood, and [k]lift up
your eyes [unto / toward] your idols, and
[n]shed blood: and shall ye possess
the land? 26 [o]Ye stand upon
your sword, [p]ye work abomina-
tion, and [p]ye defile every one
his neighbour's wife: and shall
ye possess the land? 27 [Thus shalt / Say thou
thou say / thus] unto them, Thus saith the
Lord [GOD: / GOD;] [q]As I live, surely they
that are in [d]the [waste places / wastes] shall
fall by [s]the sword, and him that
is in the open field will I give to
[s]the beasts *to be devoured, and
they that be in [w]the [strong holds / forts]
and in the caves shall die of
[s]the pestilence. 28 [y]And / For I will [make / lay]
the land [a desolation and an astonishment, / †most desolate,]
and [a]the [pride / pomp] of her [power / strength] shall
cease; and [b]the mountains of
Israel shall be desolate, that none
shall pass through. 29 [c]Then
shall they know that I am the
LORD, when I have [made / laid] the land
[a desolation and an astonishment, / most desolate] because
of all their abominations which
they have committed. 30 [And as / Also,
for thee, / thou] [c]son of man, [g]the children
of thy people [still are talking / talk of] ‡against
thee by the walls and in the
doors of the houses, and speak
one to another, every one to his
brother, saying, Come, I pray
you, and hear what is the word

[a] See ch. 8. 1.
[b] Ps. 78. 36, 37. Isai. 29. 13. Jer. 12. 2. 1 John 3. 18.
[c] See ch. 2. 1.
[d] Cp. ch. 36. 4.
[e] Cp. Jer. 22. 17 (mg.).
[f] Isai. 51. 2. Cp. Acts 7. 5.
[g] Cp. Matt. 3. 9 & Luke 3. 8.
[h] Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 17.
[i] Cp. Matt. 7. 26 & Luke 6. 49.
[j] Cp. Gen. 9. 4 & Lev. 3. 17.
[k] ch. 18. 6.
[l] Cp. ver. 29.
[m] ch. 2. 5.
[n] See ch. 22. 3.
[o] Cp. Gen. 27. 40 & Wisd. 2. 11.
[p] ch. 22. 11.
[q] See ch. 16. 48.
[r] See Jer. 23. 1.
[s] Cp. ch. 14. 21.
[t] Cp. ver. 8, 10 & Jude 12.
[u] Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 14.
[v] Zech. 11. 16.
[w] Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 29.
[x] Zech. 11. 4, 5. Cp. Mic. 3. 2, 3.
[y] Cp. ch. 35. 3, 9 & Jer. 44. 2, 6, 22.
[z] Cp. ver. 16, 21.
[a] Cp. ch. 7. 24 & 30. 6.
[b] See ch. 6. 2.
[c] See ch. 6. 7.
[d] Cp. Matt. 18. 12 & Luke 15. 4.
[e] Ex. 1. 13, 14. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 3.
[f] 1 Kin. 22. 17. Matt. 9. 36.
[g] See ver. 2.
[h] Cp. Jer. 50. 7, 17.

that cometh forth from the
LORD. 31 [a]And they come unto
thee §as the people cometh, and
‖they sit before thee as my
people, and they hear thy words,
but [do them not / they will not do them]: for [b]with
their mouth **they shew much
love, but [e]their heart goeth after
their [gain. / covetousness.] 32 And, lo, thou
art unto them as [1] ††a very lovely
song of one that hath a pleasant
voice, and [h]can play well on an
instrument: for [i]they hear thy
words, but they do them not.
33 And [l]when this cometh to
pass, [(behold, it cometh,) / (lo, it will come,)] [m]then shall
they know that a prophet hath
been among them.

34 1 And the word of the
LORD came unto me,
saying, 2 [c]Son of man,
prophesy against the shepherds
of Israel, prophesy, and say unto
them, [even to the shepherds, Thus saith the / Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the
Lord GOD: / shepherds;] [r]Woe [unto / be to] the shepherds
of Israel [t]that do feed them-
selves! [u]should not the shepherds
feed the [sheep? / flocks?] 3 [v]Ye eat the
fat, and ye clothe you with the
wool, [x]ye kill [the fatlings; / them that are fed:] but ye
feed not the [sheep. / flock.] 4 [z]The diseased
have ye not strengthened, neither
have ye healed that which was
sick, [v]neither have ye bound up
that which was broken, [v]neither
have ye brought again that which
was driven away, [d]neither have
ye sought that which was lost;
but with force and [e]with [rigour / cruelty]
have ye ruled [over] them. 5 [f]And
they were scattered, ‡‡because
there [was / is] no shepherd: and [h]they
became meat to all the beasts
of the field, [and / when they] were scat-
tered. 6 My sheep wandered
through all the mountains, and
upon every high hill: yea, my
[sheep were / flock was] scattered upon all the

A V. * Heb. *to devour him.* † Heb. *desolation and desolation.* ‡ Or, *of thee.* § Heb. *according to the coming of the people.* ‖ Or, *my people sit before thee.* ** Heb. *they make loves*, or, *jests.* †† Heb. *a song of loves.* ‡‡ Or, *without a shepherd*, and so ver. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *a love song*

face of the earth; [a]and there was
none that did search or seek *after*
them. 7 Therefore, ye shepherds,
hear the word of the LORD; 8 [d]As
I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely
forasmuch as [e]my sheep became a prey,
[f]and my sheep became meat to
all the beasts of the field, because
there was no shepherd, [a]neither
did my shepherds search for my
sheep, but [h]the shepherds fed
themselves, and fed not my
sheep; 9 therefore, o ye shepherds,
hear the word of the LORD;
10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [l]Be-
hold, I am against the shepherds;
and [m]I will require my sheep at
their hand, and [n]cause them to
cease from feeding the sheep;
[p]neither shall the shepherds feed
themselves any more; [q]and I will
deliver my sheep from their mouth,
that they may not be meat for
them. 11 For thus saith the
Lord GOD; Behold, [r]I myself, even
I, [s]will search for my sheep, and
will seek them out. 12 *As a
shepherd seeketh out his flock
in the day that he is among his
sheep that are scattered; so
will I seek out my sheep; and I will
deliver them out of all places
where they have been scattered
in [1][v]the cloudy and [w]dark day.
13 And I will bring them out
from the peoples, [y]and gather them
from the countries, and will
bring them into their own land;
and I will feed them upon [a]the
mountains of Israel, by the watercourses,
and in all the inhabited places
of the country. 14 [c]I will feed
them in a good pasture, and upon
the mountains of the height of Israel shall
their fold be: [e]there shall they
lie down in a good fold, and on a
fat pasture shall they feed upon
[a]the mountains of Israel. 15 [i]I
myself will feed my sheep, [e]and I will

a Cp. ver. 11.
b Cp. ver. 4.
c Mic. 4. 6.
d See ch. 16. 48.
e Cp. ver. 22.
f ver. 5.
g Cp. ver. 20 & Isai. 10. 16 & Amos 4. 1.
h ver. 2.
i ver. 20, 22.
j Cp. ch. 20. 38 & Matt. 25. 32, 33.
k Zech. 10. 3.
l See ch. 13. 8.
m Cp. Heb. 13. 17. See ch. 3. 18.
n Cp. Zech. 11. 8.
o Cp. ch. 32. 14.
p Cp. ver. 2, 8.
q Cp. ch. 13. 21.
r Cp. Luke 19. 10 & John 10. 11.
s Cp. Mic. 4. 6, 7.
t Deut. 33. 17. Dan. 8. 4.
u Cp. ver. 4.
v ch. 30. 3.
w Joel 2. 2. Zeph. 1. 15.
x Cp. ver. 8.
y See ch. 11. 7.
z ch. 37. 22, 24. Jer. 23. 4, 5. Mic. 5. 4 & 7. 14. 2 Esd. 2. 34. Cp. ver. 15 & John 10. 11, 16.
a See ch. 6. 2.
b ch. 37. 24, 25. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 2 & Ps. 78. 71, 72.
c Ps. 23. 2. Cp. John 10. 9.
d See ch. 37. 27 & Ex. 29. 45 & Lev. 26. 12.
e Cp. Isai. 32. 18 & Jer. 33. 12.
f See ch. 17. 24.
g ch. 37. 26. See Isai. 54. 10.
h Lev. 26. 6. Hos. 2. 18. Cp. Isai. 35. 9. See Isai. 11. 6—9.
i Cp. ver. 23 & Isai. 40. 11.
j ch. 38. 8, 14 & 39. 26.

cause them to lie down, saith
the Lord GOD. 16 [b]I will seek
that which was lost, [c]and will
bring again that which was
driven away, and will bind up
that which was broken, and will
strengthen that which was sick:
and [g]the fat and the strong I will destroy;
but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will
feed them in judgment. 17 And as
for you, O my flock, thus saith
the Lord GOD; Behold, [i]I judge
[j]between [†]cattle and cattle,
as well the rams as the he-goats.
18 Seemeth it a small thing unto
you to have fed upon the good
pasture, but ye must tread down
with your feet the residue of
your pastures? and to have drunk
of [o]the clear waters, but ye must
foul the residue with your feet?
19 And as for my sheep, they eat
that which ye have trodden with
your feet, and they drink that
which ye have fouled with your
feet.

20 Therefore thus saith the
Lord GOD unto them; Behold,
[i]I, even I, will judge between
the fat cattle and between the lean
cattle. 21 Because ye have thrust
with side and with shoulder, and
[t]pushed [u]all the diseased with your
horns, till ye have scattered them
abroad; 22 therefore will I save
my flock, and [x]they shall no
more be a prey; [i]and I will
judge between cattle and cattle.
23 And [z]I will set up one shepherd
over them, and he shall feed
them, even [b]my servant David;
he shall feed them, and he shall
be their shepherd. 24 And [d]I the
LORD will be their God, and [b]my
servant David a prince among them;
[f]I the LORD have spoken it.
25 And [g]I will make with them a
covenant of peace, and [h]will
cause the evil beasts to cease out
of the land: [j]and they shall

R.V. [1] Heb. *the day of clouds and thick darkness.*
A.V. * Heb. *According to the seeking.* † Heb. *small cattle of lambs and kids.* ‡ Heb. *great he goats.*

dwell securely safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. 26 And I will make them and the places round about my hill [b]a blessing; and [c]I will cause the shower to come down in its his season; there shall be [e]showers of blessing. 27 [g]And the tree of the field shall yield its her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, [i]and they shall be secure safe in their land; land, and [j]they shall know that I am the LORD, when [l]I have broken the bars bands of their yoke, and [i]have delivered them out of the hand of those that [1]served themselves of them. 28 And [p]they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, [i]neither shall the beast of the earth land devour them; but [i]they shall dwell securely, safely, and none shall make them afraid. 29 And I will raise up unto for them [s]a [2]plantation for plant *of renown, and [t]they shall be no more [3]†consumed with famine hunger in the land, neither [u]bear the shame of the heathen any more. 30 And Thus they shall shall they know that [w]I the LORD their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord GOD. 31 And ye my sheep, flock, [z]the sheep flock of my pasture, are men, [w]and I am your God, saith the Lord GOD.

35 [1] Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [2] [c]Son of man, [d]set thy face [f]against [g]mount Seir, and prophesy against it, [3] and say unto it, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; [h]Behold, I am against thee, O mount Seir, O mount Seir, I *am* against thee, and [j]I will stretch out mine hand against thee, [m]and I will make thee a desolation and an astonishment. ‡most desolate. [4] [n]I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate; desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the LORD. [5] Because [a]thou hast had a §perpetual enmity, hatred, and hast given ‖shed over to *the blood of* the children of Israel by the power **force of the sword [d]in the time of their calamity, [f]in the time of the *that their* [4]iniquity of the *had* an end: [6] therefore, [h]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: [k]sith thou hast not hated blood, even therefore blood shall pursue thee. [7] [m]Thus will I make mount Seir an astonishment ‡most [n]and a desolation; desolate, and I will cut off from it [o]him that passeth through out and him that returneth. [8] And I will fill [q]his mountains with his slain *men*: in thy hills hills, and in thy valleys valleys, and in all [q]thy watercourses rivers, shall they fall [r]that are slain with the sword. [9] [m]I will make thee perpetual desolations, and [n]thy cities shall not [5]be inhabited. return and [j]ye shall know that I am the LORD. [10] Because thou hast said, [v]These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and [x]we will possess it; [6] ††whereas [y]the LORD was there: [11] therefore, [h]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will even do [a]according to thine anger, and [a]according to thine envy which thou hast shewed used out of thy hatred against them; and [b]I will make myself known among them, [7]when I shall have judge judged thee. [12] And thou shalt know [8]that [e]I the LORD *am* the LORD, *and that* I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, [9]They are laid desolate, [i]they are given us ‡‡to devour. consume. [13] And Thus [e]ye have magnified yourselves against me [k]with with your mouth ye have §§boasted against your mouth, me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have

a Cp. Ps. 137. 7 & Amos 1. 11.
b Gen. 12. 2. Isai. 19. 24. Zech. 8. 13.
c Lev. 26. 4. Cp. ch. 22. 24.
d Obad. 13.
e Mal. 3. 10.
f ch. 21. 25.
g ch. 36. 30. Lev. 26. 4.
h See ch. 16. 48.
i ver. 25.
j See ch. 6. 7.
k See Gen. 9. 6.
l Jer. 30. 8.
m Cp. ch. 33. 28.
n Cp. Isai. 17. 9 & 27. 10.
o ch. 29. 11.
p ver. 22.
q Cp. ch. 31. 12.
r ch. 31. 17, 18 & 32. 20, 21.
s Isai. 60. 21 & 61. 3.
t ch. 36. 29.
u See ch. 32. 24.
v Cp. ch. 37. 22.
w See ver. 24.
x Cp. ch. 36. 2, 3, 5 & Ps. 83. 6, 12.
y See ch. 48. 35.
z Ps. 74. 1 & 100. 3. John 10. 16.
a Cp. ver. 15 & Matt. 7. 2.
b Cp. ver. 9.
c See ch. 2. 1.
d See ch. 6. 2.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 4, 28.
f ch. 25. 12. Isai. 21. 11, 12. Amos 1. 11. Mal. 1. 4. See Jer. 49. 7—22 & Obad. 1—21, *al.*
g ch. 25. 8. Gen. 32. 3.
h See ch. 13. 8.
i Cp. ver. 10.
j See ch. 6. 14.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *made bondmen* [2] Or, *plant* [3] Heb. *taken away.* [4] Or, *punishment* [5] Another reading is, *return.* [6] Or, *though* [7] Or, *according as* [8] Or, *that I am the LORD; I have heard &c.* [9] Or, *It is*
A.V. * Or, *for renown.* † Heb. *taken away.* ‡ Heb. *desolation and desolation.* § Or, *hatred of old*, ch. 25. 15. ‖ Heb. *poured out the children.* ** Heb. *hands.* †† Or, *though the LORD was there.* ‡‡ Heb. *to devour.* §§ Heb. *magnified.*

heard it. them. 14 Thus saith the
Lord GOD: GOD; [a]When the whole earth
rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.
15 As [c]thou didst rejoice
over at the inheritance of the house
of Israel, because it was desolate,
so will I do unto thee: thou
shalt be desolate, O [e]mount
Seir, and all Edom, Idumea, even all of
it: and [g]they shall know that I
am the LORD.

36 1 And thou, Also, thou [i]son of man,
prophesy unto [j]the mountains of Israel, and say,
Ye mountains of Israel, hear
the word of the LORD. LORD: 2 Thus
saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Because [m]the
enemy hath said against you,
*Aha! and, The Aha, even the ancient [p]high places
are ours in possession: 3 therefore
prophesy, prophesy and say, Thus saith
the Lord GOD: Because, even because GOD; *Because
[t]they have made you desolate,
and swallowed you up on every
side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the
nations, heathen, and †[w]ye are taken up in
the lips of talkers, and the evil report are an infamy
of the people: 4 therefore, ye
mountains of Israel, hear
the word of the Lord GOD; Thus
saith the Lord GOD to [b]the
mountains mountains, and to the hills, to the
watercourses ‡rivers, and to the valleys, to
[a]the desolate wastes wastes, and to the
cities that are forsaken, which
are become became [b]a prey and derision to
the residue of the nations heathen that
are round about: about; 5 therefore thus
saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Surely in
[e]the fire of my jealousy have I
spoken against the residue of
the nations, heathen, and [ff]against all Edom, Idumea,
which [g]have appointed my land
unto themselves for a into their possession [ff]with
the joy of all their heart, [h]with
despite of soul, despiteful minds, to cast it out for a
prey: 6 therefore prophesy Prophesy therefore concerning
the land of Israel, and say unto
[b]the mountains mountains, and to the hills, to
the watercourses rivers, and to the valleys,
Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Behold,
[d]I have spoken in my jealousy
and in my fury, because ye have
borne [f]the shame of the heathen:
7 therefore thus saith the Lord
GOD: GOD; [h]I have lifted up mine hand,
saying, Surely the heathen that
are round about you, [f]they shall
bear their shame. 8 But ye, O
mountains of Israel, [k]ye shall
shoot forth your branches, and
yield your fruit to my people of
Israel; for [l]they are at hand to
come. 9 For, [n]behold, I am for
you, and I will turn unto you,
and [q]ye shall be tilled and sown:
10 and [r]I will multiply men upon
you, all the house of Israel, even
all of it: and [s]the cities shall be
inhabited, and the waste places wastes shall
be builded: 11 and I will multiply
upon you [u]man and beast; and
[v]they shall increase and be fruitful: bring fruit:
and I will cause you to be inhabited settle you after
[x]your former estate, old estates, and [y]will do
better *unto you* than at your
beginnings: and [g]ye shall know
that I am the LORD. 12 Yea, I
will cause men to walk upon
you, even my people Israel;
[z]and they shall possess thee, and
thou shalt be their inheritance,
and thou shalt no more henceforth [c]bereave them of children. men.
13 Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Because they say unto you, [d]Thou
land art a devourer of devourest up men, and hast
been [c]a bereaver of bereaved thy [1]nation. nations; 14 therefore [d]thou shalt devour men no
more, neither [2]§[c]bereave thy
[1]nation nations any more, saith the Lord
GOD; 15 neither Neither will I [3]let thee cause *men* to hear
any more [f]the shame of the heathen,
in thee the shame of the heathen any more,
neither shalt thou bear the re-

a Cp. Isai. 65. 13, 14.
b ch. 6. 3.
c ch. 36. 5. Ps. 137. 7.
d Cp. ver. 5.
e ver. 2.
f See ch. 32. 24.
g See ch. 6. 7.
h See ch. 20. 5.
i See ch. 2. 1.
j See ch. 6. 2.
k See ch. 17. 23.
l ch. 12. 23. Cp. Isai. 56. 1.
m ver. 5. ch. 35. 10, 12.
n Cp. ch. 5. 8.
o ch. 25. 3 & 26. 2.
p Deut. 32. 13.
q Cp. ver. 34.
r ver. 37. ch. 37. 26. Jer. 30. 19.
s Cp. ver. 33, 35.
t Cp. ch. 6. 3, 4.
u Jer. 31. 27. Cp. Jer. 33. 12.
v Cp. Gen. 1. 28.
w Cp. Lam. 2. 15, 16.
x ch. 16. 55.
y Cp. Job 42. 12.
z Obad. 17.
a Cp. ch. 33. 24, 27.
b Cp. ch. 7. 21.
c Cp. ch. 5. 17.
d Cp. Num. 13. 32.
e Deut. 4. 24. Heb. 10. 27 (mg.).
ff ch. 35. 15.
g Cp. ver. 3 & ch. 35. 10.
h ch. 25. 6.

R.V. 1 Another reading is, *nations*. 2 Another reading is, *cause to stumble*. 3 Or, *proclaim against thee*
A.V. * Heb. *Because for because*. † Or, *ye are made to come upon the lip of the tongue*. ‡ Or, *bottoms*, or, *dales*.
§ Or, *cause to fall*.

proach of the peoples people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy [1]nation nations to stumble fall any more, saith the Lord GOD.

16 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 17 [g]Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, [h]they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way before me was was before me [i]as the uncleanness of a woman in her separation. removed woman. 18 Wherefore [k]I poured out my fury upon them [l]for the blood which that they had poured out shed upon the land, and [m]because they had defiled it with for their idols *wherewith* they had their idols polluted it: 19 and [p]I scattered them among the nations, heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: [r]according to their way and according to their doings I judged them. 20 And when they came entered unto the nations, heathen, whither they went, [v]they profaned my holy name; in that men name, when they said of to them, These are the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land. 21 But I had pity [x]for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the nations, heathen, whither they went. 22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [2]z I do not *this* for your sake, sakes, O house of Israel, but [x]for mine holy name, name's sake, [v]which ye have profaned among the nations, heathen, whither ye went. 23 [a]And I will sanctify my great name, [v]which hath been was profaned among the nations, heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and [d]the nations heathen shall know that I am the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be sanctified in you before [3]*their eyes. 24 For [e]I will take you [f]from among the nations, heathen, and gather you out of all the countries,

a ch. 37. 12, 21.
b Cp. Isai. 52. 15 & Heb. 10. 22.
c Isai. 4. 4. Cp. ver. 17.
d ch. 37. 23.
e Jer. 33. 8.
f See ch. 11. 19, 20.
g See ch. 2. 1.
h See Lev. 18. 25.
i See Lev. 18. 19.
j ch. 37. 14.
k See ch. 7. 8.
l ch. 16. 36 & 22. 3.
m ch. 37. 24.
n See ch. 5. 11.
o ch. 28. 25.
p See ch. 5. 10.
q See ch. 11. 20.
r See ch. 18. 30.
s ch. 37. 23. Cp. Matt. 1. 21.
t Joel 2. 19. Cp. Zech. 9. 17.
u ch. 34. 29.
v Isai. 52. 5. Cp. ch. 22. 26 & Rom. 2. 24.
w ch. 34. 27.
x Cp. ch. 20. 9 & Isai. 43. 25 & 48. 11.
y See ch. 6. 9.
z ver. 32. Cp. Deut. 9. 5.
a See ch. 20. 41.
b Cp. ver. 25.
c Cp. ver. 9, 10.
d Cp. ch. 30. 19, 26 & 38. 23 & 39. 7, 21. See ch. 6. 7.
e See ch. 11. 17.
f See Ps. 44. 11.
g See Isai. 51. 3.

and [a]will bring you into your own land. 25 And [b]I will Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from [c]all your filthiness, and [d]from all your idols, [e]will I cleanse you. 26 [f]A new heart also will I give you, [f]and a new spirit will I put within you: [f]and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. 27 [j]And I will put my spirit within you, [f]and cause you to walk in my statutes, and [m]ye shall keep my judgements, judgments, and do them. 28 And [o]ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and [q]ye shall be my people, and I will be your God. 29 And [s]I will I will also save you from all your uncleannesses: and [t]I will call for the corn, and will multiply increase it, and [u]lay no famine upon you. 30 And [w]I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, [t]that ye shall receive no more the reproach of famine among the nations. heathen. 31 Then [y]shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good; good, and [y]ye shall loathe lothe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations. 32 [z]Not for your sake sakes [4]do I *this*, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel. 33 Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; In the day that [b]I cleanse shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities, iniquities [c]I will also cause the cities to be inhabited, *you* to dwell in the cities, and the waste places wastes shall be builded. 34 And [c]the land that was desolate desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it was a desolation lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by. 35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become [g]like the

R.V. *I work*

[1] Another reading is, *nations*. [2] Or, *I work not for &c.* [3] Or, according to another reading, *your* [4] Or, *do*

A.V. * Or, *your*.

garden of Eden; [a]and the waste
and desolate and ruined cities
are (fenced) (*become* fenced,) and (are) inhabited.
36 Then [c]the (nations) (heathen) that are left
round about you shall know
that I the LORD (have builded) (build) the
ruined places, and [d]planted (plant) that
(which) (that) was desolate: [f]I the LORD
have spoken it, and I will do it.
37 Thus saith the Lord (GOD:) (For GOD; I)
(this moreover) [i](will I) (will yet *for* this) be inquired of by
the house of Israel, to do it
for them; [k]I will increase them
with men like [l]a flock. 38 As
the [1]flock for sacrifice, (*holy flock,) [m]as the flock
of Jerusalem in her (appointed) (solemn)
feasts; so [k]shall the waste cities
be filled with flocks of men:
[p]and they shall know that I am
the LORD.

37 1 [q]The hand of the LORD
was upon me, and [r]he car-
ried me out in the spirit
of the LORD, and set me down
in the midst of [u]the (valley; and it) (valley which)
was full of (bones;) (bones,) 2 and (he) caused
me to pass by them round about:
(and) (and,) behold, there were very many
[2]u in the open †valley; (and) (and,) lo,
they were very dry. 3 And he
said unto me, [h]Son of man, [x]can
these bones live? And [y]I an-
swered, O Lord GOD, thou
knowest. 4 Again he said unto
me, [g]Prophesy (over) (upon) these bones,
and say unto them, [a]O ye dry
bones, hear the word of the
LORD. 5 Thus saith the Lord
GOD unto these (bones:) (bones;) Behold, [c]I
will cause [3]e breath to enter into
you, and ye shall (live.) (live:) 6 [f](And) (and) I
will lay sinews upon you, and
will bring up flesh upon you,
and [f]cover you with skin, and
put breath in you, and ye shall
live; [hh]and ye shall know that I
am the LORD. 7 So I prophesied
[n]as I was commanded: and as I

a ver. 33.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 11.
c Cp. Ps. 126. 2.
d Cp. ch. 34. 29.
e Cp. ver. 5.
f See ch. 17. 24.
g Cp. ch. 6. 2.
h See ch. 2. 1.
i Cp. ch. 14. 3.
j Dan. 7. 2 & 11. 4. Rev. 7. 1.
k See ver. 10.
l Cp. ch. 34. 31.
m Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 7.
n ch. 12. 7 & 24. 18.
o Rev. 11. 11.
p See ch. 6. 7.
q See ch. 1. 3.
r See ch. 3. 12.
s Cp. ch. 33. 10 & Isai. 49. 14.
t Lam. 3. 54.
u ch. 3. 22, 23 (mg.).
v Cp. Isai. 26. 19 & Hos. 13. 14.
w ver. 21, 25. ch. 36. 24.
x Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 35.
y Cp. Deut. 32. 39 & John 5. 21.
z See ch. 6. 7.
a Cp. John 5. 28.
b ch. 36. 27. Cp. ver. 9 (mg.).
c Cp. Ps. 104. 30 (for mg.).
d See ch. 17. 24.
e Cp. Gen. 2. 7.
f Cp. ver. 8.
g Cp. Num. 17. 2.
hh See ch. 6. 7.
i Cp. Zech. 10. 6.
j 2 Chr. 11. 12, 13, 16 & 15. 9 & 30. 11, 18.

prophesied, there was a [4]noise,
and behold [b]an earthquake, (a shaking,) and the
bones came together, bone to
his bone. 8 And (I beheld, and) (when I beheld,) lo,
(there were) (the) sinews (upon them, and flesh came) (and the flesh came up upon)
(up,) (them,) and (the) skin covered them
above: but [e]there was no breath
in them. 9 Then said he unto
me, [g]Prophesy unto the [5]‡wind,
prophesy, [h]son of man, and say
to the [5]wind, Thus saith the
Lord (GOD:) (GOD;) Come from [j]the four
winds, O [6]breath, and breathe
upon these slain, that they may
live. 10 So I prophesied [n]as he
commanded me, and [o]the breath
came into them, and they lived,
and stood up upon their feet,
an exceeding great army. 11 Then
he said unto me, [h]Son of man,
these bones are the whole house
of Israel: behold, they say, Our
bones are (dried up,) (dried,) and [s]our hope
is (lost;) (lost:) [t]we are (clean cut off.) (cut off for our parts.)
12 Therefore (prophesy,) (prophesy) and say
unto them, Thus saith the Lord
(GOD:) (GOD;) Behold, (O my people,) [v]I will
open your graves, and cause you
to come up out of your graves,
(O my people;) and [w](I will) bring you
into the land of Israel. 13 And
[z]ye shall know that I am the
LORD, when I have opened your
graves, (O my people,) and (caused you to) (brought)
(come) (you) up out of your graves, (O my)
(people.) 14 And (I will) (and shall) put my [5]spirit
in you, and ye shall live, and I
(will) (shall) place you in your own land:
(and ye shall) (then shall ye) know that [d]I the LORD
have spoken it, and performed
it, saith the LORD.
15 The word of the LORD came
again unto me, saying, 16 (And) (Moreover)
(thou,) (thou) [h]son of man, [g]take thee one
stick, and write upon it, For
[i]Judah, and for [j]the children
of Israel his companions: then
take another stick, and write

a Cp. John 5. 28.
b ch. 36. 27. Cp. ver. 9 (mg.).
c Cp. Ps. 104. 30 (for mg.).
d See ch. 17. 24.
e Cp. Gen. 2. 7.
f Cp. ver. 8.
g Cp. Num. 17. 2.
hh See ch. 6. 7.
i Cp. Zech. 10. 6.
j 2 Chr. 11. 12, 13, 16 & 15. 9 & 30. 11, 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *flock of holy things.* [2] Heb. *upon the face of the valley.* [3] Or, *spirit* [4] Or, *thundering* [5] Or, *breat.* [6] Or, *wind* Or, *spirit*

A.V. * Heb. *flock of holy things.* † Or, *champaign.* ‡ Or, *breath.*

upon it, For [a]Joseph, the stick
of [d]Ephraim, and [1]*for* all the
house of Israel his companions:
17 and [e]join them (for thee) one to
another into one (stick, that stick; and) [g]they
(may, shall) become [h]one in thine hand.
18 And when [i]the children of
thy people shall speak unto
thee, saying, [j]Wilt thou not
shew us what thou meanest by
these? 19 say unto them, Thus
saith the Lord (God: God;) Behold, I
will take [o]the stick of Joseph,
which is in the hand of Ephraim,
and the tribes of Israel his
(companions; fellows,) and (I will will) put them
[2]with (it, him,) *even* with [o]the stick
of Judah, and [s]make them one
stick, [h]and they shall be one
in mine hand. 20 And the sticks
whereon thou writest shall be
in thine hand [w]before their eyes.
21 And say unto them, Thus saith
the Lord (God: God;) Behold, [y]I will
take the children of Israel from
among the (nations, heathen,) whither they
be gone, and will gather them
on every side, and [y]bring them
into their own land: 22 and [z]I
will make them one nation in
the (land, land) upon [d]the mountains
of Israel; and [h]one king shall
be king to them all: and they
shall be no more [j]two nations,
neither shall they be divided
into two kingdoms any more
at all: 23 [m]neither shall they
[o]defile themselves any more
[p]with their idols, nor with their
detestable things, nor with any
of their transgressions: but [r]I
will save them [3]out of all their
(dwelling places, dwellingplaces,) wherein they have
sinned, and will cleanse them:
so [u]shall they be my people,
and I will be their God. 24 And
(my servant [t]David David my servant) [x]shall be king over
them; and they all shall have

a Cp. Zech. 10. 6.
b Cp. ver. 22.
c ch. 36. 27.
d Gen. 48. 13, 14, 19. Cp. Hos. 5. 3, 5.
e Cp. ver. 22, 24.
f ch. 28. 25.
g Cp. Isai. 11. 13.
h Cp. ch. 35. 10.
i See ch. 33. 2.
j See ch. 12. 9.
k Isai. 60. 21. Joel 3. 20. Amos 9. 15.
l See ch. 34. 23.
m Cp. John 12. 34.
n ch. 34. 25.
o Cp. ver. 16.
p See Isai. 55. 3.
q See ch. 36. 10.
r ver. 28. ch. 43. 7. See ch. 11. 16.
s Cp. ver. 17.
t Lev. 26. 11. Rev. 21. 3. Cp. John 1. 14 (mg.).
u ch. 34. 24, 30. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3. See Ex. 29. 45 & Lev. 26. 12.
v See ch. 36. 23.
w See ch. 12. 3.
x See ch. 20. 12.
y ver. 25. ch. 36. 24. See ch. 11. 17.
z Cp. ver. 17 & Jer. 50. 4.
a See ch. 2. 1.
b See ch. 6. 2.
c ch. 39. 1, 11. Rev. 20. 8.
d See ch. 6. 2.
e ch. 39. 6. Gen. 10. 2. Rev. 20. 8.
f ch. 39. 1 & mg. for mg.
g See ch. 27. 13.
h Cp. ver. 24, 25 & ch. 34. 24.
i Cp. ver. 4, 9.
j Cp. ch. 35. 10.
k See ch. 13. 8.
ll ch. 39. 2.
m Cp. ch. 36. 25.
n See ch. 29. 4.
o ch. 14. 11.
p ch. 36. 25.
q Cp. ver. 15.
r ch. 36. 29.
s ch. 27. 10.
t Gen. 10. 8.
uu Gen. 10. 2.
v ver. 22.
w Gen. 10. 3. See ch. 27. 14.
x See Jer. 23. 5.
y ch. 39. 2. Cp. ch. 32. 30.

[b]one shepherd: [c]they shall also
walk in my (judgements, judgments,) and observe
my statutes, and do them. 25 And
[f]they shall dwell in the land
that I have given unto Jacob
my servant, wherein your fathers
(have) dwelt; and they shall dwell
therein, *even* they, and their children, and their children's (children, children)
[k]for ever: and (David my servant my servant David) shall
be their prince [m]for ever. 26 Moreover [n]I will make a covenant of
peace with (them: them;) it shall be [p]an
everlasting covenant with them:
and I will [4]place them, and
[q]multiply them, and [r]will set my
sanctuary in the midst of them
for evermore. 27 [t]My tabernacle also shall be [5]with (them; them: and yea,) [u]
I will be their God, and they
shall be my people. 28 And [v]the
(nations heathen) shall know that [6]x I am the
LORD (that do) sanctify Israel, when
[r]my sanctuary shall be in the
midst of them for evermore.

38 1 And the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [a]Son of man, [b]set
thy face (toward against) [c]Gog, (of) the land
of [e]Magog, *the [7]prince of [f]Rosh, [g]Meshech,
(chief prince of Meshech)
and [g]Tubal, and [i]prophesy against
him, 3 and say, Thus saith the
Lord (God: God;) Behold, [k]I am against
thee, [c]O Gog, [7]prince of [f]Rosh, [g]Meshech,
(the chief prince of Meshech)
and [g]Tubal: 4 [ll]and I will turn
thee (about, back,) and [n]put hooks into
thy jaws, and I will bring thee
forth, and [q]all thine army, horses
and horsemen, all of them clothed
(in full armour, with all sorts *of armour, even*) a great company with (buckler bucklers) and (shield, shields,) all of
them handling swords: 5 [s]Persia,
[t]Cush, (Ethiopia,) and [t]Put (†Libya) with them; all
of them with shield and helmet:
6 [uu]Gomer, and all his ([v]hordes · bands;) [w]the
house of Togarmah (in [y]the uttermost parts of the north, quarters,) and all his (hordes: bands: even) *and*

R.V. [1] Or, of all their backslidings [2] Or, *together with him unto* (or *to be*) *the stick of Judah* [3] Or, according to some ancient versions, *from* [4] Or, *give it them* [5] Or, *over* [6] Or, *I the* LORD *do sanctify Israel* [7] Or, *chief prince of Meshech*
A.V. * Or, *prince of the chief.* † Or, *Phut.*

[a]many peoples people with thee. 7 [b]Be thou
prepared, yea, and prepare for thyself,
thou, and all thy companies company that
are assembled unto thee, and
be thou a [1]guard unto them.
8 [f]After many days thou shalt
be visited: [h]in the latter years
thou shalt come into [h]the land
that is [2]brought back from the
sword, that and is [k]gathered out of
many peoples, upon people, against [l]the mountains
of Israel, which have been
a continual always waste: but it is brought
forth out of the peoples, nations, and [d]they
shall dwell securely, safely all of them.
9 And thou Thou shalt ascend, thou shalt ascend and come
[o]like a storm, thou shalt be
[m]like a cloud to cover the land,
thou, and all thy [q]hordes, bands, and
many peoples people with thee. 10 Thus
saith the Lord God: God; It shall also
come to pass in that day, that [s]things pass, *that* at the same time shall
shall things come into thy mind, and
thou shalt devise *think an evil device thought:
11 and thou shalt say, I will go
up to [3][t]the land of unwalled
villages; I will go to them [u]that
are at quiet, rest, that dwell securely, †safely, all
of them dwelling without walls,
and having neither bars nor
gates: gates, 12 ‡to take the spoil a spoil, and to
take the a prey; to turn thine hand
against upon [x]the waste desolate places that are
now inhabited, and [z]against upon the
people that are gathered out of
the nations, which have gotten
cattle and goods, [a]that dwell in
the [4]middle §midst of the earth land. 13 [b]Sheba,
and [c]Dedan, and the merchants
of Tarshish, with all [d]the young
lions thereof, shall say unto
thee, [f]Art thou come to take the a
spoil? hast thou assembled gathered thy
company to take the a prey? to
carry away silver and gold, to
take away cattle and goods, to
take great a great spoil?
14 Therefore, [i]son of man,

a ver. 4.
b Cp. Isai. 8. 9, 10.
c ver. 2, 3.
d ch. 34. 25, 27, 28.
e Cp. ver. 11.
f Isai. 24. 22.
g ver. 6, ch. 39. 2.
h Cp. ver. 16.
i Cp. ver. 6, 9, 22.
j ch. 28. 6.
k See ch. 11. 17.
l See ch. 6. 2.
m Cp. Jer. 4. 13.
n Cp. ver. 8.
o Cp. Isai. 28. 2.
p ver. 23. Cp. ch. 39. 13. See ch. 20. 41.
q ver. 22.
r Cp. Jer. 6. 22, 23.
s See ch. 11. 5.
t Cp. Zech. 2. 4, 5.
u Cp. Jer. 49. 31.
v Cp. Ps. 18. 8.
w See ch. 5. 13.
x Cp. ver. 8.
y Cp. Hag. 2. 6, 7 & Rev. 16. 18.
z Cp. Hos. 4. 3.
a Cp. ch. 5. 5, 7, 14, 15.
b ch. 27. 22.
c ch. 25. 13 & 27. 15.
d Cp. ch. 32. 2 & Ps. 17. 12.
e Cp. Ps. 114. 7.
f Cp. 1 Mac. 3. 41.
g Jer. 4. 24.
h Jer. 25. 29.
i See ch. 2. 1.
j Cp. Judg. 7. 22.

prophesy, prophesy and say unto [c]Gog, Thus
saith the Lord God: God; In that
day when my people of Israel
[d]dwelleth securely, safely, [e]shalt thou not
know it? 15 And thou shalt
come from thy place out of [g]the
uttermost parts of the north, north parts, thou, and
[i]many peoples people with thee, [j]all of
them riding upon horses, a great
company company, and a mighty army:
16 and thou shalt come up
against my people of Israel, [m]as
a cloud to cover the land; it
shall come to pass be [n]in the latter
days, that and I will bring thee
against my land, that the nations heathen
may know me, when [p]I shall be
sanctified in thee, [c]O Gog, before
their eyes. 17 Thus saith the
Lord God: God; Art thou [r]he of whom
I spake have spoken in old time ‖by my
servants the prophets of Israel,
which prophesied in those days
for *many* years that I would
bring thee against them? 18 And
it shall come to pass in that day, at the same time
when [c]Gog shall come against
the land of Israel, saith the Lord
GOD, that [v]my fury shall come
up into in my nostrils. face. 19 For [w]in my
jealousy and in the fire of my
wrath have I spoken, Surely in
that day [y]there shall be a great
shaking in the land of Israel;
20 [z]so that the fishes of the sea,
and the fowls of the heaven, and
the beasts of the field, and all
creeping things that creep upon
the earth, and all the men that
are upon the face of the earth,
[e]shall shake at my presence, and
[g]the mountains shall be thrown
down, and the **steep places
shall fall, and every wall shall
fall to the ground. 21 And [h]I
will call for a sword against him
unto throughout all my mountains, saith
the Lord GOD: [j]every man's

R.V. [1] Or, *commander* [2] Or, *restored* [3] Or, *an open country* [4] Heb. *navel.* See Judg. 9. 37.
A.V. * Or, *conceive a mischievous purpose.* † Or, *confidently.* ‡ Heb. *To spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey.*
§ Heb. *navel.* ‖ Heb. *by the hands.* ** Or, *towers*, or, *stairs.*

sword shall be against his brother. 22 And [a]I will plead against him [b]with pestilence and with blood; and [d]I will rain upon him, and upon [e]his hordes, bands, and upon the many peoples people that are with him, [g]an overflowing shower, rain, and great hailstones, [h]fire, and brimstone. 23 And [j]I will Thus will I magnify myself, and [k]sanctify myself, myself; and [l]I will make be myself known in the eyes of many nations; nations, and [m]they shall know that I am the LORD.

39 1 And thou, Therefore, thou [n]son of man, [o]prophesy against [p]Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Behold, [r]I am against thee, O [p]Gog, 1prince of [s]Rosh, [p]Meshech, the chief prince of Meshech and [p]Tubal: 2 [t]and I will turn thee about, back, and *leave but the sixth part of will lead thee on, thee, and will cause thee to come up from †[u]the uttermost parts of the north; north parts, and ‡ will bring thee upon [v]the mountains of Israel: 3 and [w]I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and [w]will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand. 4 [y]Thou shalt fall upon [v]the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy [a]hordes, bands, and the peoples people that are is with thee: [c]I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every ‡sort, and to the beasts of the field §to be devoured. 5 Thou shalt fall upon ‖the open field: for [e]I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD. 6 And [f]I will send a fire on [p]Magog, and on among them [g]that dwell **carelessly securely in [h]the 2isles: and [m]they shall know that I am the LORD. 7 And [i]my So will holy name will I make I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; [k]neither and will I suffer my holy name to be profaned I will not *let them* pollute my holy name any more: and [l]the nations heathen shall know that I am [mm]the LORD, the Holy One in Israel. 8 [n]Behold, it cometh, is come, and it shall be is done, saith the Lord GOD; this is the day [c]whereof I have spoken. 9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and [f]shall make fires of the weapons and burn them, set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and [i]the ††handstaves, and the spears, and they shall make fires of them ‡‡burn them with fire seven years: 10 so that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for [f]they shall make fires of the weapons. burn the weapons with fire and [q]they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto [p]Gog a place for burial there of graves in Israel, the valley of them that pass through 3on the east of the sea: and it shall stop them that pass through the §§*noses* of the passengers: and there shall they bury [p]Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it The valley of 4*[x]Hamon-gog. 12 And [z]seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that [b]they may cleanse the land. 13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown, in renown the day that [d]I shall be glorified, saith the Lord GOD. 14 And they shall sever out †men of continual employment, that shall pass passing through the land to bury 5them 6that pass through, with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the land, earth, [b]to cleanse it: after the end of [j]seven months shall they search. 15 And they that pass through the passengers *that* the land shall pass through; and pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he 7‡set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of [o]Hamon-gog. 16 And

[a] Cp. ch. 17. 20.
[b] Cp. ch. 14. 19.
[c] ch. 38. 17.
[d] Ps. 11. 6.
[e] ver. 6, 9.
[f] Cp. Ps. 46. 9 & Isai. 9. 5.
[g] ch. 13. 11, 13.
[h] Ps. 11. 6. Cp. ch. 39. 6 & Rev. 20. 9.
[i] Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 40.
[j] Ecclus. 36. 4.
[k] See ver. 16.
[l] ch. 36. 23 & 37. 28.
[m] See ch. 6. 7.
[n] See ch. 2. 1.
[o] ch. 38. 2, 3.
[p] ch. 38. 2.
[q] Cp. Isai. 33. 1.
[r] ch. 38. 3. See ch. 13. 8.
[s] ch. 38. 2, 3 & mg. for mg.
[t] ch. 38. 4.
[u] ch. 38. 6, 15. Cp. ch. 32. 30.
[v] See ch. 6. 2.
[w] Cp. Ps. 76. 3.
[x] ver. 15.
[y] Cp. ch. 38. 21.
[z] Cp. ver. 14.
[a] ch. 38. 6, 9, 22.
[b] Cp. Deut. 21. 23.
[c] Cp. ver. 17.
[d] ch. 28. 22.
[e] See ch. 17. 24.
[f] Cp. ch. 28. 18 & 30. 8, 14, 16 & 38. 22.
[g] ch. 38. 8, 14.
[h] ch. 27. 3, 6, 7, 15.
[i] Cp. ver. 22.
[j] Cp. ver. 12.
[k] See ch. 20. 39.
[l] See ch. 36. 23.
[mm] Isai. 45. 11.
[n] ch. 21. 7.
[o] ver. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, *chief prince of Meshech* 2 Or, *coastlands* 3 Or, *in front of* 4 That is, *the multitude of Gog.* 5 Or, *with them that pass through those that remain &c.* 6 Some ancient versions omit the word rendered *that pass through.* 7 Heb. *build.*
A.V. * Or, *strike thee with six plagues*; or, *draw thee back with an hook of six teeth*, as ch. 38. 4. † Heb. *the sides of the north.* ‡ Heb. *wing.* § Heb. *to devour.* ‖ Heb. *the face of the field.* ** Or, *confidently.* †† Or, *javelins.* ‡‡ Or, *make a fire of them.* §§ Or, mouths. * That is, *The multitude of Gog.* † Heb. *men of continuance.* ‡ Heb. *build.*

[1]Hamonah shall also be the name of a city. also the name of the city *shall be* *Hamonah.
[a]Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 And thou, And, thou [d]son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [e]Speak †unto [g]the birds of every sort, every feathered fowl, and to [g]every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to [i]my ‡sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh flesh, and drink blood. 18 [m]Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of §goats, of bullocks, all of them [o]fatlings of Bashan. 19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of [i]my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you. 20 And Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD. 21 And [r]I will set my glory among the nations, heathen, and all the nations heathen shall see [u]my judgement judgment that I have executed, and [u]my hand that I have laid upon them. 22 [n]So the house of Israel shall know that I am the LORD their God, God from that day and forward. 23 And [x]the nations heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity; iniquity: because they trespassed against me, and [a]I hid therefore hid I my face from them: them, [b]so I and gave them into the hand of their adversaries, and they enemies: so fell all of them they all by the sword. 24 [c]According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions did I have I done unto them; them, and [a]I hid hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Now [h]will I bring again the captivity of Jacob and have mercy upon [b]the whole house of Israel; Israel, and [c]I will will be jealous for my holy name. name; 26 And after that they shall [f]bear have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when [h]they shall dwell securely dwelt safely in their land, and [j]none shall make made them afraid afraid. 27 [k]when When I have brought them again from the peoples, people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, [l]and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations. nations; 28 And the [n]they shall shall they know that I am the LORD their God, in that I ‖which caused them to be led go into captivity among the nations, and heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land; land, and I will leave have left none of them any more there there. 29 [p]neither Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for [q]I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

40 1 [s]In the five and twentieth year [t]of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth *day* of the month, [v]in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the selfsame day, day [w]the hand of the LORD was upon me, and [1] brought me thither. 2 In the [y]visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me down upon [z]a very high mountain, whereon was as it were ** by which *was* as the frame of a city on the south. 3 And he brought me thither, and and, behold, there was [d]a man, whose appearance was [e]like the appearance of brass, with [f]a line of flax in his hand, and [g]a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate. 4 And the man said unto me, [i]Son of man, [j]behold

a ver. 12.
b ch. 20. 40.
c Cp. ch. 20. 9. See ch. 5. 13.
d See ch. 2. 1.
e Cp. Rev. 19. 17.
f See ch. 32. 24.
g ver. 4. Cp. Jer. 12. 9.
h ch. 34. 25, 27, 28 & 38. 8.
i Cp. Isai. 34. 6 & Zeph. 1. 7.
j ch. 34. 28.
k ch. 28. 25. See ch. 11. 17.
l See ch. 20. 41.
m Cp. Rev. 19. 18.
n ver. 22. Joel 2. 27. See ch. 6. 7.
o Cp. Ps. 22. 12.
p Cp. ver. 23.
q Cp. Joel 2. 28.
r ver. 7, 13. Cp. ch. 28. 22 & 37. 28 & 38. 23. See ch. 36. 23.
s See ch. 20. 1.
t ch. 33. 21. See ch. 1. 2.
u Cp. Ex. 7. 4.
v Cp. ch. 26. 1, 2.
w See ch. 1. 3.
x See Deut. 29. 24—28.
y See ch. 1. 1.
z Cp. ch. 43. 12 & Rev. 21. 10.
a Deut. 31. 17.
b Cp. Lev. 26. 25.
c See ch. 18. 30.
d ch. 43. 6 & 47. 3. See ch. 9. 2.
e See ch. 1. 7.
f Cp. ch. 47. 3.
g Cp. Rev. 11. 1. See ch. 42. 16—19.
h See Jer. 30. 8.
i See ch. 2. 1.
j ch. 44. 5.

R.V. [1] That is, *Multitude.*

A.V. * That is, *The multitude.* † Heb. *to the fowl of every wing.* ‡ Or, *slaughter.* § Heb. *great goats.* ‖ H. *by my causing of them, &c.* ** Or, *upon which.*

with thine eyes, and [a]hear with thine ears, and [b]set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: [d]declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold, behold [f]a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand [g]a measuring reed of six cubits long, [h]of a long by the cubit and an handbreadth each. hand breadth: so he measured the thickness breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed. 6 Then came he unto [k]the gate *which looketh toward the east, and [l]went up the steps thereof; stairs thereof, and he measured the threshold of the gate, *which was* one reed broad; broad: [1]and the other threshold, threshold *of the gate, which was* one reed broad. 7 And every [2c]lodge little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and *the space* between the lodges was little chambers *were* five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate toward the house within was one reed. 8 [3]He measured also the porch of the gate toward the house, within, one reed. 9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; [r]and the [4]posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was toward the house. inward. 10 And the [c]lodges little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; [t]they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side. 11 And he measured the breadth of the opening entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits; 12 and a border cubits. The † space also before the lodges, little chambers *was* one cubit *on this side*, and a border, the space *was* one cubit on that side; side: and the [c]lodges, little chambers *were* six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side. 13 And he measured He measured then the gate from the roof of the one [c]lodge *one* little chamber to the roof of the other, a another: the breadth of *was* five and twenty cubits; cubits, door against door. 14 He made also [c]posts, posts of threescore cubits; and the court *reached* cubits, even unto the post unto the post, the gate *being* round about. of the court round about the gate. 15 And *from* the forefront face of the gate at of the entrance unto the forefront face of the [5]inner porch of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits. 16 And there were [i]closed ‡narrow windows to the [c]lodges, little chambers, and to their [j]posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the [6]§arches: and windows were round about ‖inward: and upon *each* post were [m]palm trees.

17 Then brought he me into [n]the outer outward court, and, lo, there were [c]chambers chambers, and a [p]pavement, pavement made for the court round about: [q]thirty chambers were upon the pavement. 18 And the pavement was by the [7]side of the gates, gates answerable unto over against the length of the gates, even gates *was* the lower pavement. 19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court **without, an hundred cubits, *both* on the east cubits eastward and on the north. northward. 20 And [s]the gate of [n]the outer outward court whose prospect is ††that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof thereof, and the breadth thereof. 21 And the [c]lodges little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the §arches thereof were after the measure of [s]the first gate: the length thereof was [u]fifty cubits, and the breadth [v]five and twenty

a ch. 44. 5.
b ch. 44. 5 (mg.).
c ver. 29, 33, 36. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 28 (for mg.) & 2 Chr. 12. 11 (for mg.).
d ch. 43. 10.
e ver. 9, 16.
f ch. 42. 20.
g ver. 3.
h Cp. ch. 41. 8 & 43. 13.
i ch. 41. 16, 26. Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 4.
j ver. 9, 14.
k See ch. 43. 1.
l Cp. ver. 22.
m ch. 41. 18.
n ch. 42. 1. Cp. Rev. 11. 2.
o ver. 38, 44, 45, 46. ch. 41. 10. See 2 Kin. 23. 11.
p Cp. 2 Chr. 7. 3.
q ch. 41. 6. Cp. ch. 45. 5.
r ch. 41. 1.
s Cp. ver. 6.
t Cp. ver. 7.
u Cp. ver. 15.
v Cp. ver. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *even one threshold* [2] Or, *guard chamber* [3] This verse is omitted in several ancient versions and Hebrew MSS. [4] Or, *jambs* and so throughout this chapter, and in ch. 41. 1, 3. [5] Or, *porch of the inner gate* [6] Or, *colonnade* The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain. [7] Heb. *shoulder*.
A.V. * Heb. *whose face* was *the way toward the east*. † Heb. *limit*, or, *bound*. ‡ Heb. *closed*. § Or, *galleries*, or, *porches*. ‖ Or, *within*. ** Or, *from without*. †† Heb. *whose face* was.

cubits. 22 And [a]the windows thereof, their windows, and the arches thereof, their arches, and [a]the their palm trees thereof, trees, were after the measure of the gate whose prospect is that looketh toward the east; and [c]they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them. 23 And there was a the gate to of [f]the inner court was over against the other gate, both on gate toward the north north, and on toward the east; and [h]he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits. 24 And After that he led brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and [e]he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures. 25 And [j]there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: [e]the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 26 And [j]there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had [a]palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof. 27 And there was a gate to in [d]the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 Then And he brought me to [d]the inner court by the south gate: and [m]he measured the south gate according to these measures; 29 and [g]the lodges little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and [q]there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: [q]it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. 30 And there were the arches round about, about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits *broad. 31 And the

a Cp. ver. 16.
b Cp. ver. 22.
c Cp. ver. 6.
d ver. 23. ch. 8. 16.
e Cp. ver. 21.
f ver. 28. Cp. ch. 8. 3.
g See ver. 7.
h ver. 27.
i ver. 31.
j ver. 22.
k ch. 47. 2.
l ver. 32, 33.
m Cp. ver. 24.
n Cp. ver. 17.
o Cp. ch. 46. 2 & 2 Chr. 4. 6.
p Cp. ver. 42.
q Cp. ver. 25.
r Cp. ch. 46. 2. See Lev. 1. 3, 4.
s ch. 42. 13. See Lev. 4. 2, 3.
t ch. 42. 13 & 46. 20. See Lev. 5. 1—6.

arches thereof were toward the outer utter court; and [a]palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and [b]the going up to it had eight steps. 32 And he brought me into [d]the inner court toward the east: and [e]he measured the gate according to these measures; 33 and measures. And [g]the lodges little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: [e]it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. 34 And [i]the arches thereof were toward the outer outward court; and [a]palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps. 35 And he brought me to [k]the north gate gate and [l]he measured *it* according to these measures; 36 [g]the lodges little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof thereof and there were the windows therein to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 37 And the posts thereof were toward the out utt court; and [a]palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

38 And [n]a chamber with the chambers and the doo entri thereof was were by the posts at of the gates; [o]there gates, where they washed the burn offering. 39 And [1]in the porch of the gate were two [p]tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the [r]burnt offering and the [s]sin offering and the [t]guilt trespass offering. 40 And on at the *one* side without [2]as one goeth up to the entry of the gate toward the north, north gate, were two tables; and on the other side

R.V. [1] Or, *by* [2] Or, *at the stairs of the entry*
A.V. * Hob. *breadth.* † Or, *at the step.*

which belonged to / was at the porch of the gate, were two tables. 41 [a]Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, [c]whereupon they slew the / their *sacrifices*. 42 And there were four tables for the four tables / were of hewn stone for the burnt offering, / the burnt offering, [d]of hewn stone, a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the [f]burnt offering and the sacrifice. 43 And within / the within were [1]*hooks, an handbreadth long, / hand broad, were fastened [2]within round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the oblation. / offering. 44 [3]And without the inner gate were the [i]chambers for / of [j]the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north. 45 And he said unto me, This [i]chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, [n]the keepers of the [†]charge of the house. 46 And the [i]chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, [p]the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are [r]the sons of Zadok, which from / Zadok among the sons of Levi / Levi, which come [t]near to the LORD to minister unto him. 47 And / So he measured the court, [u]an hundred cubits long, and [u]an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and [w]the altar was / that was before the house.

48 Then / And he brought me to [y]the porch of the house, and measured each [z]post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side. 49 [b]The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; [4]even / and he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it: and there were [e]pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

41 1 And / Afterward he brought me to [g]the temple, and measured the [h]posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the [5]tabernacle. 2 And the breadth of the entrance / ‡door was ten cubits; and the [6]sides of the entrance / door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, [k]forty cubits, / cubits: and the breadth, [l]twenty cubits. 3 Then went he [m]inward, and measured each / the [h]post of the entrance, / door, two cubits; / cubits; and the entrance, / door, six cubits; and the breadth of the entrance, / door, seven cubits. 4 And / So he measured [o]the length thereof, twenty cubits, / cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the [q]temple: and he said unto me, This is [s]the most holy place. 5 Then / After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side-chamber, / side chamber, four cubits, [v]round about the house on every side. 6 And [v]the side-chambers / side chambers were in three stories, / three, §one over another, and ‖[x]thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which belonged to / was of the house for the side-chambers / side chambers round about, that they might **have hold *therein*, [a]and not have / hold, but they had not

[a] Cp. ver. 39, 40.
[b] 1 Kin. 6. 3.
[c] Cp. ver. 38.
[d] Cp. Ex. 20. 25.
[e] 1 Kin. 7. 21.
[f] ver. 39.
[g] ver. 21, 23. ch. 42. 8.
[h] ver. 3. ch. 40. 9.
[i] Cp. ver. 17, 38.
[j] 1 Chr. 6. 31, 32.
[k] 1 Kin. 6. 17.
[l] 1 Kin. 6. 2.
[m] ch. 40. 16.
[n] 1 Chr. 9. 23. Cp. ch. 44. 8, 14, 15, 16 & 48. 11. See Lev. 8. 35 & Num. 1. 53.
[o] 1 Kin. 6. 20. 2 Chr. 3. 8.
[p] Cp. Num. 3. 31. See Num. 18. 5.
[q] 1 Kin. 6. 5.
[r] ch. 43. 19 & 44. 15. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 35 & 1 Chr. 24. 3, 6.
[s] ver. 21, 23. ch. 45. 3. See 1 Kin. 6. 16.
[t] ch. 42. 13 & 45. 4.
[u] See ch. 41. 13—15.
[v] 1 Kin. 6. 5, 8. See ver. 6—9.
[w] Cp. ch. 43. 13 & Ex. 40. 29 & Matt. 23. 35.
[x] ch. 40. 17.
[y] ch. 41. 25, 26.
[z] Cp. ver. 9.
[a] 1 Kin. 6. 6.

R.V. [1] According to some ancient versions, *ledges*. [2] Or, *in the building* [3] The Sept. has, *And he led me into the inner court, and, behold, two chambers in the inner court, one at the side of the gate that looketh toward the north, having its prospect toward the south, and one at the side of the gate toward the south, but looking toward the north.* [4] The Sept. has, *and by ten steps they went &c.* [5] Heb. *tent*. See Ex. 26. 22—25. [6] Heb. *shoulders*.
A.V. * Or, *andirons*, or, *the two hearthstones*. † Or, *ward*, or, *ordinances*: And so ver. 46. ‡ Or, *entrance*.
§ Heb. *side chamber over side chamber*. ‖ Or, *three and thirty times*, or, *foot*. ** Heb. *be holden*.

hold in the wall of the house.
7 And [1a]the side-chambers were broader as they
there was an enlarging, and a winding
encompassed *the house* higher and higher;
about still upward to the side chambers: for
the encompassing winding about of the house went
higher and higher still upward round about the
house: therefore the breadth of
the house *continued* upward; *was still* upward, and [e]so
one went up increased *from* the lowest *chamber*
to the highest by the middle *chamber*, midst.
8 I saw also [2]that the house had [3]a raised the height of the
basement house round about: the founda-
tions of [h]the side-chambers side chambers were a
full reed [4]of [i]six great cubits.
9 The thickness of the wall,
which was for the side-chambers, on side chamber
the outside, without, was five cubits: [5]and
[j]that which was left was the
place of the side-chambers side chambers that belonged were
to the house. within. 10 And between [l]the
chambers was a breadth the wideness of [n]twenty
cubits round about the house on
every side. 11 And the doors of
the [p]side-chambers side chambers were toward [q]*the*
place that was left, one door
toward the north, and another
door toward the south: and the
breadth of [q]the place that was
left was five cubits round about.
12 And Now the building that was
before [r]the separate place at
the side end toward the west was
seventy cubits broad; and the
wall of the building was five
cubits thick round about, and
the length thereof ninety cubits.
13 So he measured the house,
[c]an hundred cubits long; and
[r]the separate place, and the
building, with the walls thereof,
[c]an hundred cubits long; 14 also
the breadth of the face of the
house, and of [r]the separate
place toward the east, [c]an
hundred cubits.
15 And he measured the length
of [x]the building before over against [r]the

a Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 8 (for mg.).
b ch. 42. 3, 5.
c ch. 40. 47.
d Isai. 6. 4.
e 1 Kin. 6. 8.
f ver. 26. ch. 40. 16, 25. Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 4.
g ch. 42. 3 & mg.
h ver. 5.
i Cp. ch. 40. 5 & 43. 13.
j Cp. ver. 11.
k ver. 20, 25. 1 Kin. 6. 29, 32, 35 & 7. 36.
l See ch. 40. 17.
m ch. 40. 16, 22, 26, 31, 34, 37. 2 Chr. 3. 5.
n ch. 42. 3.
o Cp. ch. 1. 10 & 10. 14.
p Cp. ver. 5.
q Cp. ver. 9.
r ch. 42. 1, 10, 13. See ver. 12—15.
s ver. 1.
t See ver. 4.
u Rev. 11. 1. See Ex. 30. 1.
v ch. 44. 16. Cp. ch. 23. 41 & Mal. 1. 7, 12.
w See 1 Kin. 6. 31—33.
x ver. 12. ch. 42. 1.
y Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 34.

separate place which was at the back behind it, and [b]the [†]galleries
thereof on the one side and on
the other side, [c]an hundred cubits cubits
and with the inner temple, and the
porches of the court; 16 [d]the
thresholds, door posts, and [f]the closed narrow windows;
and [b]the galleries round about
on [g]their three stories, over
against the threshold, door, [‡]cieled with
wood round about, [§]and *from*
the ground up to the windows; no windows, and
the windows were covered; 17 to
the space that above the door, even unto
the inner house, and without,
and by all the wall round about
within and without, [6]by [‖]measure.
18 And it was made with [k]cherubim cherubim
and [m]palm trees; and trees, so that a palm tree
was between cherub a cherub and cherub a cherub,
and every cherub had two faces;
19 so that there was [°]the face of a man the face of a man *was*
toward the palm tree on the one
side, and the face of a young
lion toward the palm tree on the
other side: *thus was it it was* made through
all the house round about.
20 From the ground unto above
the door were [k]cherubim cherubims and [m]palm
trees made; [7]thus was made, and *on* the wall of the
temple. 21 As for [s]the temple, the door
posts temple were squared; squared, and [8]as for the
face of [t]the sanctuary, sanctuary; the appear-
ance *thereof* was *of the one other.* [8]as the appearance
of the temple. 22 [u]The altar was of
wood, wood *was* three cubits high, and
the length thereof two cubits
and [9]the corners thereof, and
the [10]length thereof, and the
walls thereof, were of wood:
and he said unto me, This is
[v]the table that is before the
LORD. 23 And [s]the temple and
[t]the sanctuary had [w]two doors.
24 And the doors had two leaves
apiece, [y]two turning leaves; two

R.V. [1] Or, *there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side-chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house* [2] Or, *that the house was high round about* [3] Heb. *height.* [4] Or, *of six cubits the joining* [5] The Sept. has, *and that which was left between the side-chambers that belonged to the house and between the chambers was &c.* [6] Heb. *measures.* [7] Another reading is, *And as for the wall of the temple, the door posts were squared.* [8] Or, *the former appearance* [9] Or, *it had its corners; and &c.* [10] The Sept. has, *base.*

A.V. * Heb. it was *made broader, and went round.* † Or, *several walks*, or, *walks with pillars.* ‡ Heb. *cieling of wo* § Or, *and the ground unto the windows.* ‖ Heb. *measures.* ** Heb. *post.*

leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the (other. / other *door.*) 25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, [a]cherubim (cherubims) and [a]palm trees, [c]like as were made upon the walls; and there were [f]thick (beams of wood / planks) [1]upon the face of [g]the porch without. 26 And there were [h]closed (narrow) windows and [a]palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of [g]the (porch: thus were porch, and *upon*) [j]the (side-chambers / side chambers) of the house, and the [f]thick (beams. / planks.)

42 1 Then he brought me forth into [n]the (outer / utter) court, [o]the way toward the north: and he brought me into [n]the chamber that was over against [p]the separate place, and which was (over against / before) [q]the building toward the north. 2 Before the length of [r]an hundred cubits was the north door, and [s]the breadth was fifty cubits. 3 Over against [t]the twenty *cubits* which (belonged to / *were* for) the inner court, and over against [n]the pavement which (belonged to / *was* for) the (outer / utter) court, was [u]gallery against gallery [2]in (the third story. / three *stories.*) 4 And [v]before the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, [x]a way of [3]one cubit; and [v]their doors (were) toward the north. 5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: for [u]the galleries (*took / *were away from) (higher than / than) these, (more than from the lower / †than the lower,) (and / and than) the (middlemost, in / middlemost of) the building. 6 For they were in three stories, (and they / but) had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore *the* (*uppermost building*) was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground. 7 And [c]the [4]wall that was without (by / over) (the side of / against) the chambers, toward the (outer / utter) court (before / on the forepart of) the chambers, [d]the length thereof was fifty cubits. 8 For the length of the chambers that were in the (outer / utter) court was fifty cubits: and, lo, before [b]the temple were [d]an hundred cubits. 9 And ‡from under these chambers was §[e]the entry on the east side, ‖as one goeth into them from the (outer / utter) court. 10 (The / In) chambers *were* in the thickness of [i]the [4]wall of the court toward the east, (before / over against) [k]the separate place, and (before / over against) [k]the (building, there were / building.) [l]chambers. 11 And [m]the way before them was like the appearance of *the way of* the chambers which were toward the (north; / north, as long as they, *and* as broad) [5]according to their length so was their breadth: (as they) and all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to [m]their doors. 12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before [i]the [4]wall toward the east, as one entereth into them. 13 Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before [k]the separate place, they be (the) holy chambers, [w]where the priests that (are near / approach) unto the LORD [y]shall eat [z]the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and [z]the (meal / meat) offering, and [a]the sin offering, and [a]the (guilt / trespass) offering; for the place is holy. 14 When the priests enter (in, / therein,) then shall they not go out of the holy place into the (outer / utter) court, but there [b]they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they are (holy: / holy;) and [b]they shall put on other garments, and shall approach to (that / *those things*) which (pertaineth to / *are* for) the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house,

a See ver. 18.
b ch. 41. 1, 21, 23.
c ver. 18, 20.
d Cp. ch. 41. 13, 14.
e ch. 44. 5 & 46. 19.
f 1 Kin. 7. 6.
g ch. 40. 48.
h See ver. 16.
i Cp. ver. 7.
j See ver. 5—9.
k Cp. ver. 1.
l See ch. 40. 17.
m Cp. ver. 4.
n ch. 40. 17.
o ch. 40. 20.
p ver. 10, 13. ch. 41. 12, 13.
q ch. 41. 12, 15.
r Cp. ch. 41. 13.
s Cp. ver. 8.
t ch. 41. 10.
u Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 41. 15, 16.
v Cp. ch. 46. 19.
w ch. 40. 46.
x Cp. ver. 11.
y Lev. 6. 16, 26 & 10. 13 & 24. 9.
z Num. 18. 9.
a ch. 40. 39.
b ch. 44. 19. Lev. 6. 11.
c Cp. ver. 10, 12.
d Cp. ver. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *before the porch* [2] Or, *in three stories* [3] According to some ancient versions, *a hundred cubits.*
[4] Or, *fence* [5] Or, *they were as long as they, and as broad as they*
A.V. * Or, *did eat of these.* † Or, and *the building* consisted *of the lower and the middlemost.* ‡ Or, *from the place.*
§ Or, *he that brought me.* ‖ Or, *as he came.*

he brought me forth [by the way of / toward]
[b]the gate whose prospect is
toward the east, and measured
it round about. 16 He measured
[on] the east [1*]side with [f]the
measuring reed, five hundred
reeds, with the measuring reed
round about. 17 He measured
[on] the north [1]side, five hundred
reeds, with the measuring reed
round about. 18 He measured [on]
the south [1]side, five hundred
reeds, with the measuring reed.
19 He turned about to the west
[1]side, and measured five hundred
reeds with the measuring reed.
20 He measured it [2on / by] the four
sides: it had [k]a wall round
about, [l]the length five hundred, [five hundred *reeds* long,] and [l]the five
breadth five hundred, [hundred broad,] [m]to make a separation between [that which was holy / the sanctuary]
and [that which was common. / the profane place.]

43 1 Afterward he brought
me to [n]the gate, even the
gate that looketh toward
the east: 2 [and / and,] behold, [p]the
glory of the God of Israel came
from the way of the east: and
[q]his voice was like [the sound / a noise] of
many waters: and [r]the earth
shined with his glory. 3 And
[s]it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw,
even according to the vision
that I saw †[u]when I came to
destroy the [city: / city:] and the visions
were like [v]the vision that I saw
[w]by the river [Chebar: / Chebar;] and [s]I fell
upon my face. 4 And [p]the glory
of the LORD [y]came into the house
by the way of [n]the gate whose
prospect is toward the east.
5 [And / So] [z]the spirit took me up, and
brought me into [a]the inner
court; [and / and,] behold, [d]the glory
of the LORD filled the house.
6 [e]And I heard [one / *him*] speaking
unto me out of the house; and

[a] See ch. 40. 3.
[b] See ch. 43. 1.
[c] See ch. 2. 1.
[d] Cp. Ps. 99. 1.
[e] Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 2 & Isai. 60. 13.
[f] Cp. ch. 40. 3.
[g] See ch. 37. 26, 28.
[h] Cp. ver. 8. See ch. 20. 39.
[i] Cp. ch. 42. 20.
[j] Cp. ver. 7.
[k] ch. 40. 5.
[l] Cp. ch. 45. 2 & Rev. 21. 16.
[m] Cp. ch. 22. 26 & 43. 12 & 44. 23 & 48. 15.
[n] ver. 4. ch. 10. 19 & 11. 1 & 40. 6 & 42. 15 & 44. 1.
[o] ch. 40. 4.
[p] ch. 10. 18, 19 & 11. 23. Cp. Rev. 21. 11.
[q] ch. 1. 24. Cp. Rev. 1. 15.
[r] Cp. ch. 10. 4 & Rev. 18. 1.
[s] See ch. 1. 28.
[t] Cp. ch. 44. 5.
[u] Cp. ch. 9. 1, 2, 5.
[v] See ch. 1. 4—28.
[w] See ch. 1. 1.
[x] See ch. 12. 3.
[y] Cp. ch. 44. 2.
[z] See ch. 3. 12.
[a] See ch. 8. 16.
[b] Cp. ch. 40. 2.
[c] See ch. 42. 15—20.
[d] ch. 10. 4 & 44. 4. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. Cp. Isai. 6. 1.
[e] Cp. Ex. 25. 22.

[a] [the] man stood by me. 7 And he
said unto me, [c]Son of man, [this]
[d]the place of my throne, and
[e]the place of the soles of my
feet, [g]where I will dwell in the
midst of the children of Israel
for [ever: / ever,] and [the house of Israel shall no / my holy name, shall the]
[more [h]defile my holy name, / house of Israel no more defile,] neither they
nor their kings, by their whore-
dom, [and / nor] by the carcases of their
kings [3]*in* their high [places; / places.] 8
their setting of their threshold
by my [threshold, / thresholds,] and their [door] post
[beside / by] my [door post, / posts,] ‡and [‡there was *but*]
the wall between me and [them / them]
[and they have / they have even] [j]defiled my holy name
by their abominations [which / that] they
have committed: wherefore I
have consumed them in mine
anger. 9 Now let them put
away their whoredom, and the
carcases of their kings, far from
me, [g]and I will dwell in the
midst of them for ever.
10 [Thou, / Thou] [c]son of man, [o]shew the
house to the house of Israel,
that they may be ashamed of
their iniquities: and let them
measure the [4]§pattern. 11 And
if they be ashamed of all that
they have done, [o]make known unto / shew]
them the form of the house, and
the fashion thereof, and [t]the
goings out thereof, and the
comings in thereof, and all the
forms thereof, and all the ordin-
ances thereof, and all the forms
thereof, and all the laws [there / there]
and write it [x]in their [sight: / sight,] that
they may keep the whole form
thereof, and all the ordinances
thereof, and do them. 12 This is
the law of the [house: upon / house; Upon] the top
of [b]the mountain [c]the whole
limit thereof round about shall
be most holy. Behold, this is
the law of the house.
13 And these are the measures

[a] See ch. 8. 16.
[b] Cp. ch. 40. 2.
[c] See ch. 42. 15—20.
[d] ch. 10. 4 & 44. 4. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. Cp. Isai. 6. 1.
[e] Cp. Ex. 25. 22.

R.V. [1] Heb. *wind.* [2] Heb. *toward the four winds.* [3] Or, according to another reading, *in their death* [4] Or, *sum*
A.V. * Heb. *wind.* † Or, *when I came to* prophesy *that the city should be destroyed.* ‡ Or, *for* there was but *a* s
between me and them. § Or, *sum*, or, *number.*

of [a]the altar (by after the) cubits: (the cubit is [c]a cubit and an handbreadth:) hand breadth; even the [1]*bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the [†]edge thereof round about (shall be) a span: and this shall be the (2base higher place) of the altar. 14 And from the bottom [3]upon the ground (even) to the lower [4][f]settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle (even) to the greater settle shall be four cubits, and the breadth (a one) cubit. 15 And (So) [‡]the [5]upper altar shall be four cubits; and from [§]the [6]altar (hearth) and upward (there) shall be [i]four horns. 16 And the altar (hearth) shall be twelve *cubits* (long by long,) twelve broad, [k]square in the four (sides squares) thereof. 17 And [f]the settle shall be fourteen *cubits* long (by and) fourteen broad in the four (sides squares) thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit about; and [l]the (steps thereof his stairs) shall look toward the east.

18 And he said unto me, [n]Son of man, thus saith the Lord (God: God;) These are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and [q]to sprinkle blood thereon. 19 (Thou And thou) shalt give to [s]the priests the Levites [t]that be of the seed of Zadok, which (are near approach) unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord GOD, [b]a young bullock for a sin offering. 20 And [v]thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on [i]the four horns of it, and on the four corners of [f]the settle, and upon [y]the border round about: [e]thus shalt thou cleanse (it) and (make purge) atonement for it. 21 Thou shalt (also take) take (the bullock the bullock also) of the sin offering, and [d]he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary. 22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a (he-goat kid of the goats) without blemish for a sin offering; and [e]they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock. 23 When thou hast made an end [e]of cleansing it, thou shalt offer [b]a young bullock without blemish, and [g]a ram out of the flock without blemish. 24 And thou shalt (bring them near offer them) before the LORD, and the priests [h]shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the LORD. 25 [j]Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish. 26 [j]Seven days shall they (make atonement for purge) the altar and purify it; (so shall they and they shall) [7]‖consecrate (it. themselves.) 27 And when (they have accomplished the days, these days are expired,) it shall (be be,) that [m]upon the eighth day, and (so) forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your **[o]peace offerings; and [p]I will accept you, saith the Lord GOD.

44 1 Then he brought me [r]back the way of the (outer gate gate of the sanctuary, of the outward sanctuary) [u]which looketh toward the east; and it was shut. 2 (And the LORD said Then said the LORD) unto me, (me;) This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, (neither shall any and no man) man shall enter in by (it, for it; because) [w]the LORD, the God of Israel, hath entered in by (it; it,) therefore it shall be shut. 3 (As It is) for [x]the (prince, prince; the prince,) he shall sit (therein as in prince it) [z]to eat bread before the LORD; [a]he shall enter by the

a Cp. ch. 40. 47 & 47. 1. See Ex. 27. 1—8.
b ch. 45. 18. Ex. 29. 1, 10.
c ch. 40. 5. Cp. ch. 41. 8.
d Ex. 29. 14.
e Ex. 29. 36. Cp. ch. 45. 18.
f ch. 45. 19 & mg. for mg.
g Cp. Ex. 29. 1.
h Lev. 2. 13. Cp. Mark 9. 49 (mg.).
i See Ex. 27. 2.
j Ex. 29. 35, 36. Lev. 8. 33, 35.
k Cp. ch. 40. 47 & Ex. 27. 1.
l Cp. Ex. 20. 26.
m Lev. 9. 1.
n See ch. 2. 1.
o See Lev. 3. 1.
p See ch. 20. 40.
q See Lev. 1. 5.
r Cp. ch. 43. 5.
s ch. 44. 15. Deut. 17. 9 & 18. 1 & 24. 8 & 27. 9.
t See ch. 40. 46.
u See ch. 43. 1.
v ch. 45. 19. Ex. 29. 12. Lev. 8. 15.
w Cp. ch. 43. 4.
x ch. 34. 24 & 37. 25 & 45. 7 & 46. 2.
y Cp. ver. 13, 17.
z Cp. Gen. 31. 54.
a ch. 46. 2, 12.

R.V. See Is. 29. 1. 1 Or, *hollow* Heb. *bosom.* 2 Heb. *back.* 3 Or, *at* 4 Or, *ledge* 5 Heb. *Harel.* 6 Heb. *Ariel.* 7 Heb. *fill the hands thereof.* See Ex. 29. 24.
A.V. of God. * Heb. *bosom.* † Heb. *lip.* ‡ Heb. *Harel*, that is, *the mountain of God.* § Heb. *Ariel*, that is, *the lion* ‖ Heb. *fill their hands.* ** Or, *thank offerings.*

way of the porch of the gate, that, and shall go out by the way of the same. 4 Then he brought me brought he the way of [b]the north gate before the house: house: and I looked, and, behold, [d]the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: and [e]I fell upon my face. 5 And the LORD said unto me, [g]Son of man, [1*]mark well, and [h]behold with thine eyes, [h]and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning [j]all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and [1]mark well [j]the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary. 6 And thou shalt say to [m]the rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; O ye house of Israel, [o]let it suffice you of all your abominations, 7 in that [r]ye have brought in aliens, *into my sanctuary* †strangers, [s]uncircumcised in heart, heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, [u]to profane pollute it, even my house, when ye offer [v]my bread, the fat and the blood, and [2]they have broken my covenant, [3]*to add* unto covenant because of all your abominations. 8 And [y]ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my ‡charge in my sanctuary for yourselves. 9 Thus saith the Lord GOD, GOD; [a]No alien, stranger, uncircumcised in heart and heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any alien stranger that is among the children of Israel. 10 But And [c]the Levites that went are gone away far from me, [w]when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; [k]they shall even bear their iniquity. 11 Yet they shall be [e]ministers in my sanctuary,

[a] Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 1.
[b] ch. 40. 20.
[c] Num. 16. 9.
[d] See ch. 43. 5.
[e] See ch. 1. 28.
[f] ch. 7. 19 & 14. 3, 4, 7. Cp. Mal. 2. 8.
[g] See ch. 2. 1.
[h] ch. 40. 4.
[i] Ps. 106. 26.
[j] Cp. ch. 43. 11.
[k] See ch. 4. 4.
[l] Num. 18. 3. 2 Kin. 23. 9.
[m] See ch. 2. 3.
[n] See ch. 32. 24.
[o] ch. 45. 9. Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
[p] See ch. 40. 45.
[q] 1 Chr. 23. 28, 32.
[r] Cp. ver. 9 & Neh. 7. 64, 65 & Acts 21. 28.
[s] Cp. Jer. 9. 26 & Acts 7. 51.
[t] See ch. 43. 19.
[u] ch. 23. 39.
[v] Lev. 3. 11 (mg.).
[w] ch. 48. 11.
[x] Cp. ver. 11 & Deut. 10. 8.
[y] Cp. ch. 22. 26.
[z] Cp. ver. 7.
[a] Cp. ver. 7.
[b] See ch. 41. 22.
[c] Cp. ver. 15 & ch. 48. 11.
[d] Ex. 28. 39 & 39. 27. Cp. Rev. 15. 6 (mg.).
[e] ch. 46. 24.

having oversight charge [a]at the gates of the house, and ministering in to the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and [c]they shall stand before them to minister unto them. 12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and became [f]a stumblingblock of iniquity unto the house of Israel; §caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have [i]lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD, and [k]they shall bear their iniquity. 13 And [l]they shall not come near unto me, to execute do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, unto the things that are most holy; in the most holy *place*: but [n]they shall bear their shame and their abominations which they have committed. 14 Yet will But I will make them keepers of [p]the charge of the house, [q]for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 But [t]the priests the Levites, [t]the sons of Zadok, that kept [p]the charge of my sanctuary [w]when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me [x]to minister unto me; me; and they shall stand before me to offer unto me [z]the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD: 16 they shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to [b]my table, [x]to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge. 17 And it shall be come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed [d]with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and [4]within. 18 They shall have linen tires bonnets upon their heads, and shall

R.V. [1] Heb. *set thine heart upon.* [2] Most ancient versions have, *ye.* [3] Or, *in all* [4] Or, *in the house*
A.V. * Heb. *set thine heart.* † Heb. *children of a stranger.* ‡ Or, *ward*, or, *ordinance*: And so ver. 14, & ch. 40. 45. § Heb. *were for a stumblingblock of iniquity unto, &c.*

have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves *with *any thing that causeth* sweat. 19 And when they go forth into the outer court, even into the outer court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they minister, [q]and lay them in the holy chambers, and [f]they shall put on other garments; [h]that they shall not sanctify the people with their garments. 20 [i]Neither shall they shave their heads, nor [j]suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads. 21 [m]Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court. 22 [o]Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is †put away: but they shall take virgins of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow ‡that is the widow of a priest before. 23 And [s]they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and the common, and [s]cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean. 24 And [t]in [a] controversy they shall stand to judge; in judgment; *and* they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all my appointed feasts; and [v]they shall hallow my sabbaths. 25 [w]And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves. 26 [b]And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days. 27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, [d]into the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, [e]he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord GOD. 28 [a]And they shall have no inheritance: I am their inheritance: and [b]ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession. 29 [c]They shall eat the meal offering, and the sin offering, and the guilt offering; and [e]every devoted thing in Israel shall be theirs. 30 [g]And the ‖first of all the firstfruits of every thing, and every [1]oblation of every thing, of all your oblations, shall be for the priests: [k]ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your [2]dough, [l]to cause the blessing to rest in thine house. 31 [n]The priests shall not eat of [p]any thing that dieth of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

45 1 Moreover, **when [q]ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, [r]ye shall offer an oblation unto the LORD, [3]††an holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand *reeds*, and the breadth shall be [4]ten thousand: it shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about. 2 [u]Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred *in length*, with five hundred *in breadth*, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for [x]the [5]‡‡suburbs thereof round about. 3 And [y]of this measure shalt thou measure, the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and [z]in it shall be the sanctuary, [a]which is most holy. 4 [c]The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests, the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy

a See Num. 18. 20.
b Cp. ch. 45. 4, 5.
c See Lev. 6. 14—18, 25—29 & 7. 1—6.
d ch. 42. 14.
e Lev. 27. 21, 28. Num. 18. 14.
f Lev. 6. 11.
g See Ex. 23. 19.
h Cp. ch. 46. 20 & Ex. 29. 37 & 30. 29 & Lev. 6. 27.
i Lev. 21. 5. Cp. ch. 5. 1.
j Cp. Num. 6. 5.
k See Num. 15. 20.
l Mal. 3. 10.
m Lev. 10. 9.
n Lev. 22. 8. Cp. Ex. 22. 31. See Lev. 7. 24.
o Lev. 21. 7, 13, 14.
p ch. 4. 14.
q Cp. ch. 48. 29. See ch. 47. 21, 22.
r See ch. 48. 8—10.
s Cp. ch. 22. 26. See Lev. 10. 10, 11.
t Deut. 17. 8, 9. Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 8.
u See ch. 42. 16—20.
v Cp. ch. 22. 26.
w See Lev. 21. 1—3.
x Cp. ch. 27. 28 & 48. 15, 17. See Lev. 25. 34.
y Cp. ver. 1.
z ch. 48. 10.
a See ch. 41. 4.
b Num. 19. 11, 12.
c Cp. ch. 48. 11, 12.
d ver. 17, 21.
e ch. 40. 39 & 42. 13. Lev. 4. 2, 3.

R.V. 1 Or, *heave offering* 2 Or, *coarse meal* 3 Heb. *holiness.* 4 The Sept. has, *twenty.* 5 Or, *open space*
A.V. * Or, *in sweating* places. Heb. *in*, or, *with sweat.* † Heb. *thrust forth.* ‡ Heb. *from a priest.* § Or, *devoted.*
‖ Or, *chief.* ** Heb. *when ye cause the land to fall.* †† Heb. *holiness.* ‡‡ Or, *void places.*

place for the sanctuary. 5 [a]And
the five and twenty thousand in of
length, and the ten thousand in of
breadth, shall be also unto the Levites,
the ministers of the house, for a have
possession unto themselves,
for themselves, for a possession, *for* [1]twenty
chambers. 6 [c]And ye shall ap-
point the possession of the city
five thousand broad, and five
and twenty thousand long, side by over
side with against the oblation of the holy
portion: [f]it shall be for the
whole house of Israel. 7 [g]And
whatsoever is for [h]the prince *shall be*
a portion shall be for the prince on the
one side and on the other side
of the holy oblation
oblation of the holy *portion*, and
of the possession of the city,
in front of before the holy oblation
oblation of the holy *portion*,
and in front of before the possession of
the city, on from the west side west-
ward, and on from the east side east-
ward: and in the length answerable
shall be over
unto against one of the portions, from
the west border unto the east
border. 8 [2]In the land it shall
be to him for a his possession in Israel:
and [k]my princes shall no more
oppress my people; but [l]they shall
and *the rest of*
give the land
the land shall they give to the house of
Israel according to their tribes.

9 Thus saith the Lord God: God;
[m]Let it suffice you, O princes
of Israel: remove violence and
spoil, and execute judgement judgment and
justice; justice, take away [o]your [3]*exac-
tions from my people, saith the
Lord God. 10 [p]Ye shall have
just balances, and a just ephah,
and a just bath. 11 The ephah
and the bath shall be [s]of one
measure, [u]that the bath may
contain the tenth part of an
homer, and the ephah the tenth
part of an homer: the measure
thereof shall be after the homer.
12 And [x]the shekel shall be
twenty gerahs: twenty shekels,
five and twenty shekels, fifteen

a ch. 48. 13.
b ch. 44. 30.
c ch. 48. 15.
d 1 Kin. 4. 22 (mg.). Ezra 7. 22 (mg.). Luke 16. 7 (mg.).
e ver. 11.
f Cp. ch. 48. 18, 19.
g ch. 48. 21.
h See ch. 44. 3.
i See Lev. 1. 4.
j Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 24 & 35. 7. See ch. 46. 4—7.
k Cp. ch. 22. 27 & 46. 18.
l ch. 47. 13, 21. See ch. 48. 1—7, 23—28.
m ch. 44. 6.
n Cp. ch. 46. 1, 3, 6.
o Cp. ch. 46. 18.
p See Lev. 19. 35, 36.
q Lev. 16. 16. Cp. ch. 43. 20, 22, 23.
r See ch. 43. 20.
s Cp. Deut. 25. 14, 15.
t Cp. Ex. 12. 7.
u Cp. Isai. 5. 10.
v ch. 43. 14 & mg. for mg.
w ch. 46. 1.
x See Ex. 30. 13.

shekels, shall be your maneh
13 [b]This is the oblation that ye
shall offer; the sixth part of an
ephah from of an homer of wheat:
and ye shall give the sixth part
of an ephah from of an homer of
barley: 14 and the set portion
Concerning the ordinance of
oil, of the bath of oil, shall be
ye shall offer
the tenth part of a bath out of
[d]the cor, *which is* ten baths, even a
an homer of ten
homer: baths; for [e]ten baths are an
homer: 15 and one [†]lamb out of
the flock, out of two hundred
from
out of the [4]fat pastures of Israel:
for a meal meat offering, and for a
burnt offering, and for [‡]peace
offerings, [i]to make atonement reconciliation for
them, saith the Lord God. 16 All
the people of the land [5]§shall
give unto [b]this oblation ‖for the
prince in Israel. 17 [j]And it shall
be the prince's part to give the
burnt offerings, and the meal meat offer-
ings, and the drink offerings, in
the feasts, and in the new
moons, and in the sabbaths, in
all the appointed feasts solemnities of the house
of Israel: he shall prepare the
sin offering, and the meal meat offering,
and the burnt offering, and the
[‡]peace offerings, [i]to make atone-
reco-
ment ciliation for the house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord God: God; In
the first *month*, [n]in the first *day*
of the month, thou shalt take
a young bullock without blemish blemish
and [q]thou shalt cleanse the sanctuary sanctuary
19 And [r]the priest shall take of
the blood of the sin offering,
and put it [t]upon the door posts
of the house, and upon the four
corners of [v]the [6]settle of the
altar, and [t]upon the posts of
[w]the gate of the inner court.
20 And so thou shalt do [7]on the
seventh *day* of the month for
every one that erreth, and for
him that is simple: [i]so shall ye

R.V. [1] The Sept. has, *cities to dwell in.* [2] Or, *As touching* [3] Heb. *expulsions.* [4] Heb. *well watered.* [5] He *shall be for.* [6] Or, *ledge* [7] The Sept. reads, *in the seventh month, on the first* day *of the month.*
A.V. * Heb. *expulsions.* † Or, *kid.* ‡ Or, *thank offerings.* § Heb. *shall be for.* ‖ Or, *with.*

make atonement for / reconcile the house. 21 [a]In the first *month*, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten. 22 And upon that day [d]shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bullock for a sin offering. 23 And [g]the seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and [h]a he-goat / kid of the goats daily for a sin offering. 24 And [i]he shall prepare [k]a meal offering, / meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil to / for an ephah. 25 [m]In the seventh *month*, in the fifteenth day of the month, in the feast, shall he do the like in / the feast of the seven days; / days, [n]according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meal / meat offering, and according to the oil.

46 1 Thus saith the Lord GOD; / GOD; [q]The gate of [r]the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath day it shall be opened, and [f]in the day of the new moon it shall be opened. 2 And [s]the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of the / *that* gate without, and shall stand by [u]the post of the gate, and [v]the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at [w]the threshold of the gate; / gate: then he shall go forth: / forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening. 3 And / Likewise [x]the people of the land shall worship at the door of that / this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths [f]and in the new moons. 4 And [z]the burnt offering

[a] See Lev. 23. 5.
[b] Cp. Num. 28. 9, 10.
[c] ver. 14. ch. 45. 24.
[d] Cp. ver. 17.
[e] Cp. Deut. 16. 17.
[f] Cp. ch. 45. 18.
[g] Lev. 23. 8.
[h] Num. 28. 15.
[i] ch. 46. 5, 7.
[j] ver. 5.
[k] See Lev. 2. 1.
[l] Cp. ver. 2.
[m] See Lev. 23. 34.
[n] See ver. 22—24.
[o] ver. 3.
[p] Cp. Deut. 16. 16. See Ex. 23. 14—17.
[q] ch. 45. 19.
[r] See ch. 8. 16.
[s] See ch. 44. 3.
[t] Cp. Ps. 42. 4.
[u] Cp. ch. 45. 19.
[v] Cp. ch. 40. 38, 39.
[w] Cp. ch. 9. 3.
[x] ver. 9.
[y] Lev. 7. 16 & 22. 23. Deut. 23. 23.
[z] ch. 45. 17.
[a] Cp. ver. 1.

that the prince shall offer unto the LORD shall be / in the sabbath day / in the sabbath day *shall be* six lambs without blemish, / blemish, and a ram without blemish; / blemish. 5 And / And [c]the meal offering / meat offering shall be an ephah for the / a ram, and the meal offering / meat offering for the lambs *[e]as he is / shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 6 And [f]in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish; / blemish, and six lambs, and a ram; / ram: they shall be without blemish: / blemish. 7 And / And he shall prepare [c]a meal offering / meat offering, an ephah for the / a bullock, and an ephah for the / a ram, and for the lambs [j]according as [1]he is able, / his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 8 And [l]when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of the / *that* gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof. 9 But [o]when the people of the land [p]shall come before the LORD in the appointed / solemn feasts, he that entereth in / by the way of the north gate to worship shall go forth / out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth straight before / over against him. / it. 10 And [t]the prince, / prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in / in the midst of them / in; and when they go forth, [2]they shall go forth *together*. 11 And in the feasts and in the [3]solemnities [c]the meal offering / meat offering shall be an ephah for / to a bullock, and an ephah for / to a ram, and for / to the lambs [j]as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 12 And / Now when the prince shall prepare [y]a freewill offering, / voluntary a burnt offering or peace offerings as a freewill offering / voluntarily unto the LORD, one shall open for / then open him [a]the gate that

R.V. [1] Heb. *his hand shall attain unto.* [2] Some ancient authorities have, *he shall go forth.* [3] Or, *appointed feasts*
A.V. * Heb. *the gift of his hand.*

looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, [b]as he doth did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate. 13 And [d]thou Thou shalt prepare a lamb daily prepare a of the first year without blemish for a burnt burnt offering unto the LORD *of* a lamb *of the offering unto the LORD daily: morning by morning first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it shalt thou prepare it. 14 And [e]thou shalt prepare a meal meat offering with for it morning by every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to [1]moisten temper with the fine flour; a meal meat offering unto the continually LORD continually by a perpetual ordinance. by a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD. 15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meal meat offering, and the oil, morning by morning, every morning for [f]a continual burnt offering.

16 Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, it is his inheritance, it the inheritance thereof shall belong to be his sons' sons'; it is *shall be* their possession by inheritance. 17 But if he give [j]of his inheritance a gift a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to [m]the year of liberty; then after it shall return to the prince; prince: but as for his inheritance, it inheritance shall be for his sons. his sons' for them. 18 Moreover [n]the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance, inheritance by oppression, [o]to [2]thrust them out of their possession; *but* he shall give inheritance to his sons his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not [s]scattered every man from his possession.

19 Then After he brought me through the entry, which was [t]at the side of the gate, into [v]the holy chambers for of the priests, which looked toward the north: and and, behold, there was a place on the hinder part two sides westward. 20 And he said Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests [h]shall boil the guilt trespass offering and the sin offering,

a Cp. Lev. 2. 4.
b Cp. ver. 2.
c See ch. 44. 19.
d Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 4.
e ver. 5.
f Num. 28. 10, 15.
g ch. 44. 11.
h 2 Chr. 35. 13.
i Cp. ch. 43. 1, 2.
j Cp. ch. 45. 7.
k Ps. 46. 4. Joel 3. 18. Cp. Isai. 33. 21 & mg. & Zech. 14. 8 & Rev. 22. 1.
l See ch. 9. 3.
m See Lev. 25. 10.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 14 & 1 Kin. 21. 3, 7.
o Cp. ch. 45. 8.
p See ch. 43. 13.
q ch. 40. 35.
r Cp. ch. 40. 6.
s Cp. ch. 34. 4, 5.
t Cp. ver. 1.
u Cp. ch. 40. 3.
v Cp. ch. 42. 4.

where [a]they shall bake the me me offering; that they bring bear them not forth out into the outer utter court, [c]to sanctify the people. 21 Then he brought me forth into the out utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and and, behold, [‡]in every corner of the court there was a court. 22 In the four corners of the court there were courts [3]inclosed §joined forty *cubits* long and thirty broad: these four in the ‖corners were of one measure. 23 And there was a row *of building* round about in them, round about the them four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about. 24 Then said he unto me, These are the boiling places houses, of them that boil, where [g]the ministers of the house [h]shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

47 1 And Afterward he brought me back again unto [i]the door of the house; and and, behold, [k]waters issued out from under [l]the threshold of the house eastward eastward for the forefront of the house was toward *stood toward* the east: east, and the waters came down from under, under from the right side of the house, on at the south *side* of [p]the altar. 2 Then brought he me out by of the way of [q]the gate northward, and led me round by about the way without unto [r]the outer gate, utter gate by the way of *the gate* that looketh toward the east; and eastward; and, behold, [k]there [4]ran out waters on the right side. 3 When And when [u]the man went forth eastward with the line in his hand, that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he caused me to pass brought me through the waters, waters that waters; the **waters were to the ankles. ancles. 4 Again he measured a thousand, and caused me to pass brought me through the waters, waters that waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured

R.V. [1] Or, *mix with* [2] Heb. *oppress.* [3] Or, *joined on* [4] Or, *trickled forth*
A.V. * Heb. *a son of his year.* † Heb. *morning by morning.* ‡ Heb. *a court in a corner of a court, and a court in corner of a court.* § Or, *made with chimneys.* ‖ Heb. *cornered.* ** Heb. *waters of the ancles.*

a thousand, and caused me to pass / brought me through the waters, waters that / through; the waters were to the loins. 5 Afterward he measured a thousand; *and it was* a river that I could not pass through / over: for the waters were risen, *waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed through. / over. 6 And he said unto me, [b]Son of man, [e]hast thou seen *this*? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the bank / brink of the river. 7 Now when I had returned, behold, upon / at the †bank of the river were [f]very many trees on the one side and on the other. 8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue forth / out toward the eastern region, / east country, and shall / go down into [j]the Arabah: ‡desert, and they shall / go toward / into the sea; into / sea: *which* [k]the sea *shall the waters go* which were made to *being* brought forth into issue forth; and / the sea, the waters shall be healed. 9 And it shall come to pass, that [p]every living creature / thing that liveth, which swarmeth, in every place whither / moveth, whithersoever the [1]§rivers shall / come, shall live; / live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish: for / fish, because these waters are / shall come thither, [2]and *the waters* / thither: for *of the sea* they / shall be healed, / healed; and every thing shall live whithersoever / whither the river cometh. 10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand by it; / upon it from [s]En-gedi even unto [t]En-eglaim / En-eglaim; they shall be a place for the spreading of / to spread forth nets; their fish shall be after / according to their kinds, as the fish of [l]the great sea, exceeding many. 11 But the miry places thereof, / thereof and the marishes thereof, / thereof ‖shall not be healed; they shall be [3]given up to salt. 12 And by the river upon the bank thereof, [z]on this side and on that side, **shall grow [a]every tree / all trees for meat, [b]whose leaf shall not wither, / fade, neither shall the fruit thereof fail / be consumed: [a]it shall bring forth [4]††new fruit every month, / according to his months, because the / their waters thereof issue / they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and [a]the leaf thereof ‡‡for healing. / medicine.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD: / GOD; This shall be the border, whereby [d]ye shall divide the land for inheritance / inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: [e]Joseph *shall have two* [5]portions. 14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another; / another: [6]concerning the which [g]I §§lifted up mine hand [h]to give it unto your fathers: and [i]this land shall fall unto you for inheritance. 15 And this shall be the border of the land; on / land toward the north side, from [l]the great sea, by [m]the way of Hethlon, unto the entering in of / as men go to [n]Zedad; 16 [m]Hamath, [o]Berothah, Sibraim, which is between the border of [q]Damascus and the border of [m]Hamath; [7]Hazer-hatticon, / hatticon, which is by the *Hazar- / border / coast of Hauran. 17 And the border from the sea shall be [r]Hazar-enon at / Hazar-enan, the border of [q]Damascus, and on the north northward is / northward, and the border of [m]Hamath. This is / And *this is* the north side. 18 And the east side, / side ye shall measure †from between Hauran and [q]Damascus Hauran, and from Damascus, and from [u]Gilead, and from the land of Israel, shall be Jordan; / Israel *by* Jordan, from the *north* border unto [v]the east sea / sea. shall ye measure. This is / And *this is* the east side. 19 And the south side southward / southward, shall be from [w]Tamar as far as / *even* to [x]the waters of Meriboth-kadesh, to / ‡strife *in* Kadesh, the [y]the brook *of Egypt*, unto §river to [l]the great sea. This / And *this is* the south side ‖southward. 20 And the west side / The west side also shall be [l]the great sea, / sea, from the *south* border as / border, till a man far as come over against [m]the entering in of Hamath. This is the west side.

a Cp. Rev. 22. 2.
b See ch. 2. 1.
c Cp. ch. 8. 6.
d ch. 45. 8. See ch. 48. 1—7, 23—28.
e Cp. ch. 48. 4, 5. See Josh. 17. 14—18.
f ver. 12. Cp. Rev. 22. 2.
g See ch. 20. 5.
h See Gen. 12. 7.
i Cp. ch. 48. 29.
j See Deut. 1. 1.
k Deut. 3. 17 & 4. 49. Josh. 3. 16.
l See Josh. 15. 12.
m ch. 48. 1.
n Num. 34. 8.
o 2 Sam. 8. 8.
p Cp. Gen. 1. 20 & mg.
q ch. 48. 1. Isai. 7. 8.
r Cp. ch. 48. 1.
s See 1 Sam. 23. 29.
t Isai. 15. 8.
u Josh. 13. 11.
v Joel 2. 20.
w Gen. 14. 7. 2 Chr. 20. 2.
x Num. 20. 13.
y Num. 34. 5.
z Cp. ver. 7.
a Cp. Gen. 2. 9.
b Ps. 1. 3. Cp. Jer. 17. 8.

R.V. 1 Heb. *two rivers.* 2 Or, *that all things may be healed and live* 3 Or, *given for salt* 4 Heb. *firstfruits.* 5 Some ancient versions have, *two portions.* 6 Or, *for that I lifted up* 7 Or, *the middle Hazer*

A.V. * Heb. *waters of swimming.* † Heb. *lip.* ‡ Or, *plain.* § Heb. *two rivers.* ‖ Or, *and* that which *shall not be healed.* ** Heb. *shall come up.* †† Or, *principal.* ‡‡ Or, *for bruises and sores.* §§ Or, *swore.* * Or, *the middle village.* † Heb. *from between.* ‡ Or, *Meribah.* § Or, *valley.* ‖ Or, *toward Teman.*

21 [a]So shall ye divide this land
unto you according to the tribes
of Israel. 22 And it shall come
to pass, that [d]ye shall divide it
by lot for an inheritance unto
you, you, and [e]to the strangers that
sojourn among you, which shall
beget children among you; you: and
[g]they shall be unto you as the born
homeborn in the country among the children of
Israel; they shall have inherit-
ance with you among the tribes
of Israel. 23 And it shall come
to pass, that in what tribe the
stranger sojourneth, there shall
ye give him his inheritance,
saith the Lord GOD.

48 1 Now these are the
names of the tribes: from tribes. From
the north end, beside end to the coast of
[j]the way of Hethlon to [k]the entering in of Hethlon, as one goeth to
Hamath, [l]Hazar-enan at Hazar-enan, the border
of [m]Damascus, northward beside Damascus northward, to the coast of Ha-
math; and they shall have their for these are his sides
east *and* west; [o]Dan, one *portion.* *a *portion for* Dan.
2 And by the border of Dan,
from the east side unto the
west side; [o]Asher, one *portion.* side, a *portion for* Asher. 3 And
by the border of Asher, from the
east side even unto the west
side; [o]Naphtali, one *portion.* side, a *portion for* Naphtali. 4 And by
the border of Naphtali, from
the east side unto the west
side; [q]Manasseh, one *portion.* side, a *portion for* Manasseh. 5 And by
the border of Manasseh, from
the east side unto the west
side; [q]Ephraim, one *portion.* side, a *portion for* Ephraim. 6 And by
the border of Ephraim, from the
east side even unto the west
side; Reuben, one *portion.* side, a *portion for* Reuben. 7 And by the
border of Reuben, from the
east side unto the west side; side,
Judah, one *portion.*
a *portion for* Judah.
8 And by the border of Judah,
from the east side unto the west
side, shall be [c]the oblation offering which
ye shall offer, offer of five and twenty
thousand *reeds* in breadth, and
in length as one of the portions, *other* parts,

a ver. 13.
b ver. 21.
c See ch. 45. 1—6.
d ch. 45. 1 & 48. 29.
e Isai. 14. 1. Cp. Eph. 3. 6.
f ch. 45. 4.
g Ex. 12. 19, 48, 49. Cp. Rom. 10. 12 & Gal. 3. 28 & Col. 3. 11.
h ch. 44. 15.
i See ch. 40. 46.
j ch. 47. 15.
k ch. 47. 20. See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
l Cp. ch. 47. 17.
m ch. 47. 16, 17, 18.
n ch. 44. 10.
o Num. 2. 25—31.
p ch. 45. 5.
q Cp. ch. 47. 13 & mg.
r Cp. Lev. 27. 10, 28, 33.
s Cp. ch. 44. 30.
t ch. 45. 6.
u See ch. 42. 20.
v Cp. ch. 27. 28 & 45. 2.
w Cp. ver. 20 & Rev. 21. 16.

from the east side unto the west
side: and [b]the sanctuary shall
be in the midst of it. 9 [c]The
oblation that ye shall offer unto
the LORD shall be of five and
twenty thousand *reeds* in length
and of ten thousand in breadth.
10 [f]And for these, them, even for the
priests, shall be the holy oblation
toward the north five and twenty
thousand *in length,* and toward
the west ten thousand in breadth
and toward the east ten thousand
in breadth, and toward the south
five and twenty thousand in
length: and [b]the sanctuary of
the LORD shall be in the midst
thereof. 11 [1]†[f]*It shall be* for [h]the
priests that are sanctified of [i]the
sons of Zadok, Zadok; which have kept
my charge; ‡charge, which went not astray
when the children of Israel went
astray, [n]as the Levites went
astray. 12 And it shall be unto them *this* oblation of the
an oblation from the oblation of the land, land that is offered shall be unto them a
thing most holy, holy by the border of
the Levites. 13 [p]And answerable unto over against
the border of the priests, priests, the
Levites shall have five and
twenty thousand in length, and
ten thousand in breadth: all
the length shall be five and
twenty thousand, and the breadth
[2]ten thousand. 14 And [r]they shall
not sell of it, neither exchange it, exchange,
nor shall [s]the firstfruits of the land be alienated. alienate the firstfruits of the land
for it is holy unto the LORD.
15 And [t]the five thousand thousand, that are
left in the breadth, in front of breadth over against the five
and twenty thousand, shall be
[u]for common use, a profane *place* for the city, for
dwelling dwelling, and for [v]suburbs: and
the city shall be in the midst
thereof. 16 And these shall be
the measures thereof; [w]the north
side four thousand and five
hundred, and the south side four
thousand and five hundred, and
on the east side four thousand

R.V. [1] Or, *The sanctified* portion shall be *for the priests of the sons &c.* [2] The Sept. has, *twenty.*
A.V. * Heb. *one* portion. † Or, *The sanctified* portion shall be *for the priests.* ‡ Or, *ward,* or, *ordinance.*

and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred. 17 And the city shall have suburbs of the [e]suburbs; city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty. 18 And the residue in the length, answerable length over against the unto the holy oblation, oblation of the holy *portion* shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be answerable unto over against the holy oblation oblation of the holy *portion*; and [b]the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that labour in serve the city. 19 And they that labour in the city, serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel, shall till it. Israel. 20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: [f]ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 [i]And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, oblation, and of the possession of the city, in front of over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward in front of over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, answerable unto over against the portions, it shall be portions for the prince: [l]and it shall be the holy oblation oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof. 22 Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

23 And as As for the rest of the tribes: tribes, from the east side unto the west side; Benjamin, one side, Benjamin *shall have* *a *portion.*

[a] ver. 15.
[b] Cp. ch. 45. 6.
[c] ch. 47. 19.
[d] ch. 47. 10. See Josh. 15. 12.
[e] ch. 47. 22.
[f] Cp. ch. 40. 47.
[g] Num. 34. 4, 5, 8, 9, 12. Josh. 15. 4, 7, 11.
[h] Cp. ver. 16.
[i] ch. 45. 7.
[j] Cp. Rev. 21. 12, 13.
[k] See Deut. 33. 6—8.
[l] ver. 8, 10.
[m] Isai. 60. 14. Cp. Jer. 23. 6 & 33. 16.
[n] ch. 35. 10. Jer. 3. 17. Joel 3. 21. Cp. Zech. 2. 10 & Rev. 21. 3.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side; Simeon, one side, Simeon *shall have* a *portion.* 25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side; side, Issachar, one Issachar a *portion.* 26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side; side, Zebulun, one Zebulun a *portion.* 27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side; Gad, side, Gad one a *portion.* 28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even [c]from Tamar unto the waters of [c]Meribath-kadesh, †strife *in* Kadesh, *and* to the brook *of Egypt*, unto river toward [d]the great sea. 29 This is the land which [e]ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their several portions, saith the Lord GOD.

30 And these are [g]the goings out of the city; city on the north side side, [h]four thousand and five hundred *reeds* by measure: measures. 31 and And [j]the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel; Israel: [j]three gates northward: the northward; the one gate of [k]Reuben, one; the one gate of [k]Judah, one; the one gate of [k]Levi, one: Levi. 32 and And at the east side four thousand and five hundred *reeds*; hundred: and three gates: even the gates; and one gate of Joseph, one; the one gate of Benjamin, one; the one gate of Dan, one: Dan. 33 and And at the south side [h]four thousand and five hundred *reeds* by measure; measures: and three gates: the gates; one gate of Simeon, one; the one gate of Issachar, one; the one gate of Zebulun, one: Zebulun. 34 at At the west side [h]four thousand and five hundred *reeds*, with their three gates: the gates; one gate of Gad, one; the one gate of Asher, one; the one gate of Naphtali, one. Naphtali. 35 It shall be eighteen thousand *reeds* round about: *It was* round about eighteen thousand *measures*: and [m]the name of the city from that day shall be, [1] ‡ [n]The LORD is there.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Jehovah-shammah.* See Ex. 17. 15.
A.V. * Heb. *one* portion. † Heb. *Meribah-kadesh.* ‡ Heb. *Jehovah-shammah.*

THE BOOK OF

DANIEL.

1 In the third year of [a]the
I reign of Jehoiakim king of
Judah came Nebuchadnezzar
king of Babylon unto Jerusalem,
and besieged it. 2 And the Lord
gave Jehoiakim king of Judah
into his hand, with part of [d]the
vessels of the house of God; and he
God: which
carried them into [g]the land of Shinar
he carried
to the house of his god:
god;
[i]and
he brought the vessels into the
treasure house of his god. 3 And
the king spake unto Ashpenaz
[k]the master of his eunuchs, that
he should bring in *certain* of the
children of Israel, even
and
of the seed
king's
royal seed, and of [l]the nobles princes; 4 youths Children
in whom was no [m]blemish, but
well favoured, and [n]skilful in all
wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science,
and such as had ability in them to
stand in the king's palace: palace,
and
that he should [o]teach them
whom they might teach
the learning
and the tongue of the [p]Chaldeans. 5 And the king appointed
for them a daily portion provision of [f]the
king's [1]meat, and of *[h]the wine
which he drank, and that they should be
drank: so nourishing
nourished them [r]three years; years,
that at the
end thereof they might [s]stand
before the king. 6 Now among
these were, were of the children of
Judah, [t]Daniel, [u]Hananiah,
[u]Mishael, and [u]Azariah. Azariah: 7 And Unto whom
[k]the prince of the eunuchs [v]gave

a 2 Kin. 24. 1, 2. 2 Chr. 36. 6.
b ch. 2. 26 & 4. 8, 9, 18, 19 & 5. 12 & 10. 1.
c 2 Cor. 9. 7.
d ch. 5. 2. 2 Kin. 24. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 7, 10. Cp. Jer. 27. 18 & Baruch 1. 8.
e Cp. Lev. 3. 17 & Ezek. 4. 13 & Hos. 9. 3.
f ch. 11. 26.
g Gen. 11. 2. Zech. 5. 11.
h ver. 8, 16.
i 2 Chr. 36. 7. Ezra 5. 14.
j Cp. Gen. 39. 21 & Ps. 106. 46 & Prov. 16. 7.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 18 & Isai. 39. 7.
l Esth. 1. 3.
m Cp. Lev. 24. 19, 20 & 2 Sam. 14. 25.
n Cp. ver. 17 & ch. 9. 22.
o Cp. Isai. 47. 10.
p ch. 2. 2, 4, 5, 10 & 3. 8 & 4. 7 & 5. 7, 11.
q Cp. Rev. 2. 10.
r Cp. ver. 18.
s Cp. ch. 2. 2 & 1 Kin. 10. 8. See Gen. 41. 46.
t Ezek. 14. 14, 20. Matt. 24. 15.
u ch. 2. 17. Song of Three 66.
v Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 34 & 24. 17.

names unto them: [b]unto Daniel he gave
names: for he gave unto Daniel
the
name of Belteshazzar; and to
Hananiah, *of* Shadrach; and to
Mishael, *of* Meshach; and to
Azariah, *of* Abed-nego. 8 But
Daniel [e]purposed in his heart
that he would not [e]defile himself
with the portion of [f]the king's meat,
nor with [h]the wine which he
drank: therefore he requested
of the prince of the eunuchs
that he might not [e]defile himself. 9 [j]Now God made had brought Daniel
to find into favour and compassion in the sight
of with tender love
the prince of the eunuchs.
10 And the prince of the eunuchs
said unto Daniel, I fear my lord
the king, who hath appointed
your meat and your drink: for
why should he see your faces
[t]worse liking than the youths children
which are of your own age? so should
‡sort? then shall ye
ye make *me* endanger my head with to the
king. 11 Then said Daniel to
[2]the steward, §Melzar, whom the prince of
the eunuchs had appointed set over
Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and
Azariah: Azariah, 12 Prove thy servants,
beseech thee, [q]ten days; and
let them give us [3]‖pulse **to eat
and water to drink. 13 Then let
our countenances be looked upon
before thee, and the countenance
of the youths children that eat of the portion of
[f]the king's meat: meat: and as thou seest
deal with thy servants. 14 So he

R.V. [1] Or, *dainties* [2] Heb. *Hammelzar.* [3] Or, *herbs*
A.V. * Heb. *the wine of his drink.* † Heb. *sadder.* ‡ Or, *term, or, continuance?* § Or, *The steward*
‖ Heb. *of pulse.* ** Heb. *that we may eat, &c.*

hearkened unto / consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days. 15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer, and they were / fairer and fatter in flesh, / flesh than all the youths / children which did eat the portion of [d]the king's meat. 16 [e]So [1]the steward / Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink, / drink; and gave them [f]pulse. 17 Now as / As for these four youths, / children, [g]God gave them knowledge and [i]skill in all learning and wisdom: and [*]Daniel had [k]understanding in all visions and dreams. 18 And / Now at the end of [m]the days which / that the king had [2]appointed for bringing / said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar. 19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore [o]stood they before the king. 20 And in every matter / all matters of [†]wisdom and understanding, concerning which / that the king inquired of them, he found them ten times better than all [q]the magicians and enchanters / astrologers that were in all his realm. 21 And Daniel [t]continued even unto the first year of [v]king Cyrus.

2 1 And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams; and / dreams, wherewith [a]his spirit was troubled, and [y]his sleep brake from him. 2 Then the king commanded to call [q]the magicians, and [s]the enchanters, / astrologers, and the [z]sorcerers, and [b]the Chaldeans, for to tell / shew the king his dreams. So they came [in] and [aa]stood before the king. 3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and [a]my spirit is / was troubled to know the dream. 4 Then spake [b]the Chaldeans to the king [3]in the Syrian language, / Syriack, [4]c[c]O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation. 5 The king answered and said to [b]the Chaldeans, [5]The thing is gone from me: if ye make not / will not make known unto me the dream and / dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be ‡[h]cut in pieces, [h]and your [j]houses shall be made a dunghill. 6 But if ye shew the dream / dream, and the interpretation thereof, [l]ye shall receive of me gifts and §rewards and great honour: [n]therefore shew me the dream / dream, and the interpretation thereof. 7 They answered the second time / again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation. / interpretation of it. 8 The king answered and said, I know of a / of certainty that ye would [6]‖[p]gain the time, because ye see [7]the thing is gone from me. 9 But if ye make not / will not make known unto me the dream, [r]there is but one law / decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till [u]the time be changed: [w]therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof. 10 [x]The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: forasmuch / therefore as / *there is* no king, [8]lord, nor ruler, hath / *that* asked such a thing of / things at any magician, or enchanter, / astrologer, or [x]Chaldean. 11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it

a Cp. ch. 4. 5 & 5. 9 & Gen. 41. 8.
b See ch. 1. 4.
c ch. 3. 9 & 5. 10 & 6. 6, 21. See 1 Kin. 1. 31.
d ver. 8.
e ver. 11.
f ver. 12.
g Cp. ch. 2. 20, 23 & Job 32. 8 & James 1. 5.
h ch. 3. 29.
i ver. 4.
j Ezra 6. 11. Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 27.
k ch. 5. 12. Cp. ch. 9. 23 & 10. 1, 11, 12.
l Cp. ch. 5. 7, 16.
m Cp. ver. 5.
n Cp. ver. 7, 9.
o ch. 2. 2.
p Eph. 5. 16 (mg. for mg.). Col. 4. 5 (mg. for mg.).
q Cp. ch. 2. 27 & Gen. 41. 8, 24 & Ex. 7. 11, 22 & 8. 7, 18, 19 & 9. 11.
r Esth. 4. 11.
s ch. 2. 2, 10, 27 & 4. 7 & 5. 7, 11, 15.
t Cp. ch. 6. 28 & 10. 1.
u Cp. ver. 21 & ch. 7. 25.
v See ch. 6. 28.
w ver. 6. Cp. ver. 7.
x See ch. 1. 4.
y Cp. ch. 6. 18 & Esth. 6. 1.
z Deut. 18. 10, 11. 2 Chr. 33. 6. Isai. 47. 9, 12.
aa See ch. 1. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hammelzar.* [2] Heb. *said.* [3] Or, *in Aramaic* [4] Ch. 2. 4—7. 28 is in Aramaic. [5] Or, *The word is gone forth from me* [6] Aram. *buy the time.* [7] Or, *the word is gone forth from me: that if &c.* [8] Or, be he never so *great and powerful, hath &c.*

A V. ver. 48. * Or, *he made Daniel understand.* ‖ Chald. *buy.* † Heb. *wisdom of understanding.* ‡ Chald. *made pieces.* § Or, *fee.*

before the king, except [a]the gods, [c]whose dwelling is not with flesh. 12 For this cause the king was angry and [f]very furious, and [g]commanded to destroy all [j]the wise men of Babylon. 13 So / And the decree went forth, and / forth that the wise men were to / should be slain; and they sought [l]Daniel and his companions / fellows to be slain. 14 Then Daniel returned answer / *answered with counsel and prudence / wisdom to [m]Arioch the †[o]captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon; / Babylon: 15 he answered and said to [m]Arioch the king's captain, Wherefore / Why is the decree [p]so urgent / hasty from the king? Then [m]Arioch made the thing known to Daniel. 16 And / Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would [1]appoint him a / give him time, [2]and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to [s]Hananiah, [s]Mishael, and [s]Azariah, his companions: 18 [u]that they would desire mercies ‡of the [w]God of heaven concerning this secret; §that Daniel and his companions / fellows should not [x]perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon. 19 Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in [y]a vision of the night. / night vision. Then Daniel [a]blessed the [w]God of heaven. 20 Daniel answered and said, [d]Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: [e]for wisdom and might are his: 21 and [g]he changeth the times and the seasons: [h]he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: [j]he giveth wisdom unto the wise, [j]and knowledge to them that know understanding: 22 [b]he revealeth the deep and secret things: [b]he knoweth what is in the darkness, [d]and the light dwelleth with him. 23 [e]I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou [h]God of my fathers, [i]who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast now made known unto me now what [k]we desired of thee: for thou hast now made known unto us the king's matter. 24 Therefore Daniel went in unto [n]Arioch, whom the king had appointed / ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then [n]Arioch brought in Daniel before the king [q]in haste, and said thus unto him, ‖I have found a man [r]of the children of the captivity / **captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation. 26 The king answered and said to Daniel, [t]whose name was Belteshazzar, [v]Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof? 27 Daniel answered before / in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded can neither / cannot the wise men, [z]enchanters, the astrologers, the [z]magicians, the [bb]soothsayers, shew unto the king; 28 but [c]there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and he hath made / ††maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar [f]what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and [i]the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these: / these; 29 as for thee, O king, the thoughts ‡‡came *into thy mind* upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: [k]and he that

[a] Cp. ch. 5. 11, 14.
[b] Job 12. 22. Cp. Ps. 25. 14 & 139. 12 & Amos 4. 13 & Heb. 4. 13.
[c] Cp. 2 Esd. 5. 38.
[d] 1 Tim. 6. 16. James 1. 17. 1 John 1. 5. Cp. John 1. 4, 5.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 10.
[f] Cp. ch. 3. 19.
[g] Cp. ver 24.
[h] Deut. 26. 7. 1 Chr. 12. 17 & 29. 18.
[i] Cp. ver. 20. See ch. 1. 17.
[j] ch. 4. 6.
[k] Cp. ver. 18.
[l] See ch. 1. 4—7.
[m] ver. 24, 25.
[n] ver. 14, 15.
[o] Cp. Gen. 37. 36 & mg.
[p] ch. 3. 22.
[q] ch. 3. 24.
[r] ch. 5. 13. Ezra 4. 1 & 6. 16, 19, 20 & 10. 7, 16.
[s] ch. 1. 6.
[t] See ch. 1. 7.
[u] Cp. Matt. 18. 19.
[v] Cp. ch. 5. 16.
[w] ver. 19, 28, 37, 44. Rev. 11. 13.
[x] Cp. ver. 12, 24.
[y] Cp. Num. 12. 6 & Job 33. 15, 16.
[z] See ch. 1. 20.
[a] See Josh. 22. 33.
[bb] ch. 4. 7 & 5. 7.
[c] See ver. 22.
[d] 1 Chr. 29. 10. Ps. 72. 18 & 113. 2 & 115. 18. Luke 1. 68.
[e] Cp. Isai. 28. 29.
[f] ch. 10. 14. Hos. 3. 5.
[g] Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 7. 25.
[h] Cp. ch. 4. 17 & 5. 20 & Job 12. 18 & Ps. 75. 7 & Rom. 13. 1.
[i] ch. 4. 5 & 7. 15.
[j] See ch. 1. 17.
[k] ver. 45.

R.V. [1] Or, *give him time* [2] Or, *that he might*

A.V. * Chald. *returned.* † Or, *chief marshal.* Chald. *chief of the executioners*, or, *slaughtermen.* ‡ Chald. *from before God.* § Or, *that they should not destroy Daniel, &c.* ‖ Chald. *That I have found.* ** Chald. *children of the captivity of Judah.* †† Chald. *hath made known.* ‡‡ Chald. *came up*

revealeth secrets (hath made / maketh) known
to thee what shall come to pass.
30 But [b]as for me, this secret
is not revealed to me for any
wisdom that I have more than
any living, *but (to the intent that the / for *their* sakes that
interpretation may be made known / shall make known the interpretation) to the
king, and that [g]thou (mayest / mightest) know
the thoughts of thy heart. 31 Thou,
O king, [†]sawest, and behold a
great image. This (image, which was great / mighty, and image,) whose brightness was
excellent, stood before thee; and
the (aspect / form) thereof was terrible.
32 As for this image, (This image's) [‡]his head was of
fine gold, [j]his breast and his
arms of silver, his belly and [j]his
[‡]thighs of brass, 33 [k]his legs of
iron, his feet part of (iron, / iron) and
part of clay. 34 Thou sawest
till that a stone was cut out
§ [l]without hands, which smote
the image upon his feet that
were of iron and clay, and
[m]brake them (in / to) pieces. 35 Then
was the iron, the clay, the brass,
the silver, and the gold, [m]broken
(in / to) pieces together, and became
[n]like the chaff of the summer
(threshing-floors: / threshingfloors;) and the wind carried
them away, that [q]no place was
found for them: and the stone
that smote the image became [r]a
great [1]mountain, [t]and filled the
whole earth. 36 This is the
dream; and we will tell the
interpretation thereof before
the king. 37 Thou, O king, art
[w]king of kings, unto whom (a king of kings: for) [x]the God of
heaven [y]hath given (the / thee a) king-
dom, (the) power, and (the) strength,
and (the glory; / glory.) 38 (and / And) wheresoever
the children of men dwell, [a]the
beasts of the field and the fowls
of the heaven hath he given
into thine hand, and hath made
thee (to rule / ruler) over them (all: thou / all. Thou) art
(the / this) head of gold. 39 And after

[a] Cp. ver. 32 & ch. 5. 28, 31.
[b] Cp. Gen. 41. 16 & Acts 3. 12.
[c] Cp. ver. 32.
[d] Cp. ch. 7. 6.
[e] Cp. ch. 7. 7, 23.
[f] See ver. 34.
[g] Cp. Eccles. 3. 18.
[h] Cp. ver. 33.
[i] Cp. ver. 38.
[j] Cp. ver. 39.
[k] Cp. ver. 40.
[l] Cp. ch. 8. 25 & Job 34. 20 & Lam. 4. 6 & 2 Cor. 5. 1.
[m] ver. 40, 44, 45. Isai. 8. 9. Cp. Matt. 21. 44 & Luke 20. 18.
[n] Ps 1. 4.
[o] ver. 19.
[p] ch. 4. 3, 34 & 6. 26 & 7. 14, 27. Mic. 4. 7. Cp. Matt. 3. 2 & Luke 1. 33 & John 18. 36.
[q] Cp. Rev. 20. 11.
[r] Cp. Isai. 2. 2.
[s] Cp Isai. 60. 12. See ver. 34.
[t] Cp. Ps. 80. 9.
[u] Cp. ver. 34
[v] Cp. Isai. 28. 16.
[w] Ezra 7. 12. Ezek. 26. 7.
[x] ver. 19.
[y] ch. 5. 18. Cp. Ezra 1. 2. See ver. 21.
[z] ver. 28.
[a] ch. 4. 21. Jer. 27. 6.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 22.
[cc] Cp. Matt. 8. 2 & Acts 10. 25.

thee shall arise [a]another king-
dom inferior to (thee: / thee,) and another
third kingdom [c]of brass, [d]which
shall bear rule over all the
earth. 40 And [e]the fourth king-
dom shall be strong as iron:
forasmuch as iron [f]breaketh in
pieces and subdueth all things:
and as iron that (crusheth / breaketh) all these,
shall it [f]break in pieces and (crush. / bruise.)
41 And whereas thou sawest [h]the
feet and toes, part of potters'
clay, and part of iron, (it shall be a / the kingdom
divided kingdom / shall be divided); but there shall be
in it of the [e]strength of the
iron, forasmuch as thou sawest
the iron mixed with [2]miry clay.
42 And as the toes of the feet
were part of iron, and part of
clay, so the kingdom shall be
partly strong, and partly [3]‖ broken.
43 And whereas thou sawest (the)
iron mixed with [2]miry clay, they
shall mingle themselves [4]with
the seed of (men: / men:) but they shall
not cleave ** one to another, even
as iron (doth / is) not (mingle / mixed) with clay.
44 And in †† the days of (those / these) kings
shall [o]the God of heaven set up
[p]a kingdom, which shall never
be (destroyed, nor shall / destroyed: and) the (sovereignty / ‡‡ kingdom
thereof / shall not) be left to (another people; / other people,) but
[s]it shall break in pieces and
consume all these kingdoms,
and [p]it shall stand for ever.
45 Forasmuch as [u]thou sawest
that (a / the) stone was cut out of the
mountain §§ without hands, and
that [s]it brake in pieces the iron,
the brass, the clay, the silver,
and the gold; the [z]great God
hath made known to the king
what shall come to pass *here-
after: and the dream is certain,
and the interpretation thereof
sure. 46 Then the king Nebu-
chadnezzar [b]fell upon his face,
and [cc]worshipped Daniel, and

R.V. [1] Or, *rock* [2] Or, *earthenware* [3] Or, *brittle* [4] Or, *by*

A.V. * Or, *but for the intent that the interpretation may be made known to the king.* † Chald. *wast seeing.* ‡ Or, *sides.* § Or, *which was not in hands*: as ver. 45. ‖ Or, *brittle.* ** Chald. *this with this.* †† Chald. *their days.* ‡‡ Chald. *kingdom thereof.* §§ Or, *which was not in hands.* * Chald. *after this.*

commanded that they should
[b]offer an oblation and [c]sweet
odours unto him. 47 The king
answered unto Daniel, and said,
Of a truth *it is*, that your [e]God is
the [a] God of gods, and [g]the [a] Lord of
kings, and [h]a revealer of secrets,
seeing thou hast been able to / couldest reveal
this secret. 48 Then the king
made Daniel great, / a great man, and gave
him many great [j]gifts, and made
him to rule / ruler over the whole [k]pro-
vince of Babylon, and to be [l]chief / chief of the
governor / governors over all the wise men
of Babylon. 49 And / Then Daniel re-
quested of the king, and he
[m]appointed / set [n]Shadrach, Meshach, and
Abed-nego, over the affairs of
[k]the province of Babylon: but
Daniel was / *sat* [1]in [o]the gate of the
king.

3 [1]Nebuchadnezzar the king
made an image of gold, whose
height was threescore cubits,
and the breadth thereof six cu-
bits: he set it up in [t]the plain
of Dura, in [u]the province of
Babylon. 2 Then Nebuchadnez-
zar the king sent to gather
together [w]the satraps, / princes, the deputies, / governors,
and [x]the governors, / captains, the [2]judges, the
treasurers, the counsellors, the
[3]sheriffs, and all the rulers of
the provinces, to come to the
dedication of the image which
Nebuchadnezzar the king had
set up. 3 Then [w]the satraps, / princes, the
deputies, / governors, and the governors, / captains, the [2]judges,
the treasurers, the counsellors,
the [3]sheriffs, and all the rulers
of the provinces, were gathered
together unto the dedication of
the image that Nebuchadnezzar
the king had set up; and they
stood before the image that
Nebuchadnezzar had set up.
4 Then the / an herald [c]cried *aloud,
To you †it is commanded, O

a ver. 29. ch. 4. 1 & 5. 19 & 6. 25 & 7. 14. Cp. Rev. 5. 9.
b Cp. Acts 14. 13.
c Cp. Ezra 6. 10.
d ver. 7, 10, 15.
e Deut. 10. 17.
f Cp. ch. 2. 46.
g Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 15 & Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16.
h See ver. 22.
i Cp. Jer. 29. 22 & Ezek. 23. 25.
j Cp. ver. 6.
k ch. 3. 1, 12, 30. Cp. Esth. 1. 1.
l ch. 5. 11. Cp. ch. 4. 9.
m ch. 3. 12.
n Cp. ch. 1. 7.
o Esth. 2. 19.
p See ch. 1. 4.
q ch. 6. 12.
r See ch. 2. 4.
s ver. 29. ch. 4. 6 & 6. 26.
t Cp. Gen. 11. 2.
u ver. 12, 30. ch. 2. 48, 49.
v ver. 5, 7, 15.
w ver. 27. ch. 6. 1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 7. Cp. Ezra 8. 36.
x ch. 2. 48.
y ch. 2. 49.
z Cp. ch. 1. 7.
a ch. 6. 13.
b ch. 2. 12.
c ch. 4. 14 & 5. 7. Cp. Rev. 18. 2.

[a]peoples, / people, nations, and language
5 that at what time ye hear th
[d]sound of the cornet, flute, harp
sackbut, psaltery, [4]‡dulcime
and all kinds of music, / musick, ye [f]fa
down and worship the golde
image that Nebuchadnezzar th
king hath set up: 6 and whos
falleth not down and worshippet
shall the same hour [i]be cast int
the midst of a burning fiery fur
nace. 7 Therefore at that time
when all the peoples / people heard th
sound of the cornet, flute, harp
sackbut, psaltery, and all kind
of music, / musick, all [a]the peoples, / people, the nation
and the languages, fell down an
worshipped the golden imag
that Nebuchadnezzar the kin
had set up. 8 Wherefore at tha
time certain [p]Chaldeans [q]cam
near, and brought accusation against / accused th
Jews. 9 They answered / spake and said t
Nebuchadnezzar the king, / the king Nebuchadnezzar, [r]O king, liv
for ever. 10 Thou, O king, [s]has
made a decree, that every ma
that shall [v]hear the sound o
the cornet, flute, harp, sackbu
psaltery, and dulcimer, and a
kinds of music, / musick, [v]shall fall dow
and worship the golden image
11 and whoso falleth not dow
and worshippeth, *that* shall / he should b
cast into the midst of a burnin
fiery furnace. 12 There are cer
tain Jews whom thou hast [y]appointe / set
over the affairs of [u]the provinc
of Babylon, [z]Shadrach, Meshac
and Abed-nego; these men, (
king, §[a]have not regarded thee
they serve not thy gods, no
worship the golden image whic
thou hast set up. 13 Then Nebu
chadnezzar [b]in *his* rage and fur
commanded to bring [z]Shadrac
Meshach, and Abed-nego. The
they brought these men befor
the king. 14 Nebuchadnezza

R.V. [1] Or, *at the king's court* [2] Or, *chief soothsayers* [3] Or, *lawyers* [4] Or, *bagpipe*
A.V. * Chald. *with might.* † Chald. *they command.* ‡ Or, *singing.* Chald. *symphony.* § Chald. *have set regard upon thee.*

answered spake and said unto them, Is it of purpose, *true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, that ye serve not do not ye serve my god, gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up? 15 Now if ye be ready that at what time [d]ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made, made; *well*: but if ye worship not, [g]ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and [j]who is that god God that shall deliver you out of my hands? 16 [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, [1]we have no need are not careful to answer thee in this matter. 17 [2]If it be *so*, [m]our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace; furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. 18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up. 19 Then was Nebuchadnezzar [r]full of fury, and the form of his visage [s]was changed against [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: *therefore* he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated. 20 And he commanded certain the ‡most mighty men that were in his army [e]to bind [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, *and* to cast them into the burning fiery furnace. 21 Then these men were [e]bound in their hosen, §coats, their [3]tunics, hosen, and their ‖hats, mantles, and their *other* garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. 22 Therefore because the king's **commandment was [a]urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the ††flame of the fire [b]slew those men that took up [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. 23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down [e]bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. 24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was [f]astonied, and rose up [h]in haste: he haste, *and* spake spake, and said unto his [i]‡‡counsellors, Did not we cast three men [k]bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king. 25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, [l]walking in the midst of the fire, and §§they [n]have no hurt; and the aspect form of the fourth is like [o]a son of the gods. the Son of God. 26 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the [4]*mouth of the burning fiery furnace: he spake furnace, *and* spake, and said, [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the [p]Most High most high God, come forth, and come hither. Then [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, [q]came forth out of the midst of the fire. 27 And the [t]satraps, the deputies, princes, governors, and the governors, captains, and the [i]king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, that [u]the fire had no power upon whose bodies the fire upon their bodies, had no power, nor was the an hair of their head singed, neither were their [v]hosen coats changed, nor had the the smell smell of fire had of fire had passed on them. 28 *Then* Nebuchadnezzar spake spake, and said, Blessed be the God of [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who [w]hath sent his angel, and [x]delivered his servants that [y]trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and have yielded their bodies, that they might

a ch. 2. 15.
b Cp. Song of Three 23—25.
c Cp. ch. 1. 7.
d ver. 5, 7, 10.
e Cp. ver. 24, 25.
f ch. 4. 19.
g See ver. 6.
h ch. 2. 25.
i ch. 4. 36 & 6. 7.
j Cp. ch. 6. 20 & Ex. 5. 2 & 2 Kin. 18. 35.
k ver. 20, 21, 23.
l Cp. Isai. 43. 2 & Song of Three 1.
m Cp. ver. 15.
n Cp. ch. 6. 23.
o Cp. ver. 28 & Job 1. 6 & Song of Three 26, 27.
p ch. 4. 2 & 5. 18, 21.
q Cp. 1 Mac. 2. 59.
r Cp. ver. 13 & Esth. 7. 7.
s Cp. ch. 2. 49.
t ver. 2.
u Cp. Heb. 11. 34.
v ver. 21.
w ch. 6. 22. Song of Three 26.
x Cp. ver. 15, 17 & Ps. 34. 7.
y Cp. Ps. 25. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *we are not careful us from . . . and out of thine hand, O king* [2] Or, *Behold, our God &c.* Or, *If our God whom we serve be able to deliver us, he will deliver* [3] Or, *turbans* [4] Aram. *door.*
A.V. * Or, *of purpose.* † Chald. *filled.* ‡ Chald. *mighty of strength.* § Or, *mantles.* ‖ Or, *turbans.*
** Chald. *word.* †† Or, *spark.* ‡‡ Or, *governors.* §§ Chald. *there is no hurt in them.* * Chald. *door.*

not [a]serve nor worship any god, except their own God. 29 Therefore [*c]I make a decree, that (That) every [d]people, nation, and language, which speak [†]any thing amiss against the God of [f]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, [g]shall be [‡]cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: because there is no other god (God) that is able to (can) deliver after this sort. 30 Then the king [§]promoted [f]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in [k]the province of Babylon.

4 [1]Nebuchadnezzar the king, unto all the [m]peoples, (people,) nations, and languages, [n]that dwell in all the earth; [o]peace (Peace) be multiplied unto you. 2 It hath seemed good unto me (‖ I thought it good) to shew the [q]signs and wonders that the [s]Most High (high) God hath wrought toward me. 3 How great are [q]his signs! and how mighty are his [q]wonders! [u]his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, [u]and his dominion is from generation to generation.

4 I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace: (palace:) 5 I saw a dream which made me afraid; (afraid,) and the [1]thoughts upon my bed and [i]the visions of my head troubled me. 6 Therefore [a]made I a decree to bring in [b]all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream. 7 Then came in [c]the magicians, the enchanters, (astrologers,) the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but [d]they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof. 8 But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was [f]Belteshazzar, according to the name of

a Cp. Ex. 20. 3.
b ver. 18. ch. 2. 11 & 5. 11. Gen. 41. 38. Cp. Isai. 63. 11.
c See ver. 10.
d See ver. 4.
e ch. 5. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 48.
f ver. 16.
g ch. 2. 5.
h ch. 2. 18.
i ch. 2. 28 & 7. 15.
j Cp. Ezek. 31. 3.
k ver. 1, 12. ch. 2. 48, 49.
l Cp. Ps. 37. 35.
[Ch. 3. 31 in Aram.]
m See ch. 3. 4.
n ch. 6. 25.
o 1 Pet. 1. 2. 2 Pet. 1. 2.
p Ezek. 31. 7.
q ch. 6. 27. Cp. John 4. 48.
r Ezek. 31. 6.
s ch. 3. 26.
t Cp. Baruch 1. 12.
u See ch. 2. 44.
v ver. 23.
w Cp. Deut. 33. 2 & Zech. 14. 5 & Jude 14.
[Ch. 4. 1 in Aram.]
x See ch. 3. 4.
y ver. 23. Cp. Matt. 3. 10 & Luke 3. 9.
z Cp. Ezek. 31. 12.
a See ch. 3. 10.
b ch. 2. 12.
c See ch. 2. 2.
d Cp. ver. 18 & ch. 2. 27 & 5. 8, 15.
e Cp. ver. 23, 25.
f See ch. 1. 7.
g Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 30.

my god, and in whom is [b]the spirit of the holy gods: and I told the dream before him, (before him I told the dream,) saying, 9 O Belteshazzar, [e]master of the magicians, because I know that [b]the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no [h]secret troubleth thee, tell me [i]the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof. 10 Thus were [i]the visions of my head (mine head) upon my bed (in bed): [**]I saw, and [j]behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great. 11 [l]The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth. (earth:) 12 [p]The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: [r]the beasts of the field had [t]shadow under it, and [r]the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the branches (boughs) thereof, and all flesh was fed of it. 13 I saw in [i]the visions of my head upon my bed, and behold, [v]a watcher and [w]an holy one came down from heaven. (heaven:) 14 He [x]cried [††]aloud, and said thus, [y]Hew down the tree, and [z]cut off his branches, [z]shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: [z]let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches. (branches:) 15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth: 16 let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; [e]and let seven times [g]pass over him. 17 The sentence is (This matter is) by the decree of [v]the watchers:

R.V. [1] Or, *imaginations*

A.V. [*] Chald. *a decree is made by me.* [†] Chald. *error.* [‡] Chald. *made pieces.* [§] Chald. *made to prosper.* [‖] Chald. *It was seemly before me.* [**] Chald. *I was seeing.* [††] Chald. *with might.*

and the [1]demand by the word of
[a]the holy ones: to the intent
that the living may know that
the Most most High [b]ruleth in the
kingdom of men, [c]and giveth it
to whomsoever he will, and
[e]setteth up over it the lowest basest of
men. 18 This dream I king
Nebuchadnezzar have seen: and seen. Now
thou, O [f]Belteshazzar, declare
the interpretation, interpretation thereof, forasmuch as
[h]all the wise men of my kingdom
are not able to make known
unto me the interpretation; interpretation: but thou
art able, able; for [j]the spirit of the
holy gods is in thee.

19 Then Daniel, whose name
was [f]Belteshazzar, was [l]astonied
for a while, one hour, and [m]his thoughts
troubled him. The king answered spake,
and said, Belteshazzar, let not
the dream, or the interpretation, interpretation thereof,
trouble thee. Belteshazzar an-
swered and said, My lord, [o]the
dream be to them that hate
thee, [o]and the interpretation
thereof to thine adversaries. enemies. 20 [p]The
tree that thou sawest, which
grew, and was strong, whose
height reached unto the heaven,
and the sight thereof to all the
earth; 21 [t]whose leaves were
fair, and the fruit thereof much,
and in it was meat for all; under
which the beasts of the field
dwelt, and upon whose branches
the fowls of the heaven had
their habitation: 22 [v]it is thou,
O king, that art grown and
become strong: [w]for thy great-
ness is grown, and reacheth
unto heaven, [w]and thy dominion
to the end of the earth. 23 And
whereas the king saw [z]a watcher
and an holy one coming down
from heaven, and saying, [a]Hew
down the tree, the tree down, and destroy it; never-
theless yet leave the stump of the
roots thereof in the earth, even
with a band of iron and brass,
in the tender grass of the field;
and let it be wet with the dew
of heaven, and let his portion be
with the beasts of the field, till
[d]seven times pass over him;
24 this is the interpretation, O
king, and it this is the decree of
the Most most High, which is come
upon my lord the king: 25 [g]that
thou shalt be driven they shall drive thee from men, and thy
dwelling shall be with the beasts
of the field, and thou shalt be made they shall make thee
[i]to eat grass as oxen, and shalt they
be wet shall wet thee with the dew of heaven,
and [d]seven times shall pass over
thee; thee, till [k]thou know that the Most most
High ruleth in the kingdom of
men, and giveth it to whomso-
ever he will. 26 And whereas
they commanded [n]to leave the
stump of the tree roots; thy
kingdom shall be sure unto
thee, after that thou shalt have
known that the heavens do rule.
27 Wherefore, O king, let my
counsel be acceptable unto thee,
and [2]break off thy sins by
[q]righteousness, [r]and thine in-
iquities by shewing mercy to
the poor; [s]if there it may be [3]*a
lengthening of thy tranquillity.
28 All this came upon the king
Nebuchadnezzar. 29 At the end
of twelve months he was walking walked [4]†in
the royal palace palace of the kingdom of Babylon.
30 The king spake spake, and said, [u]Is
not this great Babylon, which that
I have built for the royal dwelling house of the
place, kingdom by [x]the might of my power power,
and for [x]the glory honour of my majesty?
31 [y]While the word was in the
king's mouth, there fell a voice
from heaven, *saying*, O king
Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is
spoken: the spoken; The kingdom is departed
from thee. 32 [b]And thou shalt be they shall drive
driven thee from men, and thy dwelling
shall be with the beasts of the

[a] See ver. 13.
[b] ver. 25, 32. ch. 5. 21.
[c] Jer. 27. 5.
[d] ver. 16.
[e] See 1 Sam. 2. 8.
[f] ver. 8.
[g] ver. 32, 33. Cp. ch. 5. 21.
[h] Cp. ver. 7 & ch. 5. 8, 15 & Gen. 41. 8.
[i] Cp. Ps. 106. 20.
[j] See ver. 8.
[k] ver. 17, 32.
[l] ch. 3. 24.
[m] ch. 5. 6.
[n] ver. 15, 23.
[o] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 26 & 2 Sam. 18. 32.
[p] Cp. ver. 10, 11.
[q] Matt. 6. 1.
[r] Prov. 16. 6. Ecclus. 29. 11. Cp. Matt. 25. 35, 36 & Luke 11. 41.
[s] Cp. Jer. 18. 8 & Jonah 3. 10 & Acts 8. 22 & 2 Tim. 2. 25.
[t] Cp. ver. 12.
[u] Cp. ch. 5. 20.
[v] Cp. Ezek. 31. 3.
[w] See Jer. 27. 6—8.
[x] Cp. ver. 36 & ch. 2. 37.
[y] Cp. ch. 5. 5 & Luke 12. 20.
[z] ver. 13.
[a] ver. 14, 15.
[b] ver. 17, 25. ch. 5. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *matter* [2] Or, *redeem* [3] Or, as otherwise read, *an healing of thine error* [4] Aram. *upon.*
A.V. * Or, *an healing of thine error.* † Or, *upon.*

field; thou shalt be made field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, thee; [b]until thou know that the Most most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will. [33] The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and [b]he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hair was hairs were grown like eagles' *feathers*, and his nails like birds' *claws*. [34] And [d]at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and [g]mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the Most most High, and I praised and honoured [j]him that liveth for ever; [k]for his ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and [k]his kingdom is from generation to generation: [35] [l]and all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and [n]he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: [r]and none can [1]stay his hand, or [t]say unto him, What doest thou? [36] At the same time [v]mine understanding my reason returned unto me; and for [w]the glory of my kingdom, [w]my majesty mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and [aa]my counsellors and [b]my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent greatness majesty was [c]added unto me. [37] Now I Nebuchadnezzar [e]praise and extol and honour the [f]King of heaven; [g]for all his heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgement: judgment: and [i]those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

5 [1] [a]Belshazzar the king [j]made a great feast to a thousand of his [l]lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

a ver. 22, 29, 30. ch. 7. 1 & 8. 1. Cp. Baruch 1. 11.
b ver. 17, 25. ch. 5. 21.
c ver. 23. See ch. 1. 2.
d Cp. ver. 26.
e ver. 23. Cp. Judg. 16. 24.
f ver. 23. Cp. Rev. 9. 20. See Ps. 115. 4—7.
g ver. 36.
h Cp. ch. 4. 31.
i Cp. Ezek. 8. 3.
j ch. 6. 26 & 12. 7. Rev. 4. 10.
k Cp. Ps. 10. 16. See ch. 2. 44.
l Isai. 40. 17.
m ver. 24.
n Cp. Ps. 115. 3 & Heb. 1. 13, 14.
o Cp. ver. 10 & ch. 7. 28 & mg. for mg.
p Cp. ch. 4. 5, 19 & 7. 28.
q Cp. Ps. 69. 23 & Isai. 45. 1.
r Cp. Isai. 14. 27.
s Nah. 2. 10.
t Job 9. 12. Cp. Isai. 45. 9 & Rom. 9. 20.
u Cp. ch. 2. 2 & 4. 6.
v ver. 34.
w Cp. ver. 30 & ch. 5. 18.
x See ch. 1. 4.
y ch. 2. 27.
z ver. 16, 29. Cp. ch. 2. 6.
aa ch. 3. 24 & 6. 7.
b ch. 5. 1 & 6. 17.
c Cp. Job 42. 12 & Matt. 6. 33.
d ver. 16, 29 & mg. for mg.
e ver. 34. Cp. ch. 5. 4.
f 1 Esd. 4. 46. Cp. ch. 5. 23.
g Cp. Deut. 32. 4 & Ps. 33. 4 & Rev. 15. 3.
h ver. 15. ch. 4. 7, 18. Cp. ch. 2. 27 & Gen. 41. 8.
i Cp. ch. 5. 20 & Prov. 29. 23.
j See Esth. 1. 3.
k Cp. ch. 2. 1.
l ch. 4. 36 & 6. 17.
m ver. 1.

[2] [a]Belshazzar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring [c]the golden and silver vessels which Nebuchadnezzar his father his *father Nebuchadnezzar had [†]taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king king, and his lords, princes, his wives wives, and his concubines, might drink therein. [3] Then they brought [c]the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king king, and his lords, princes, his wives wives, and his concubines, drank in them. [4] They drank wine, and [e]praised the [f]gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone. [5] [h]In the same hour came forth [i]the finger of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw [m]the part of the hand that wrote. [6] [o]Then the king's [2‡]countenance [§]was changed in him, [p]and his thoughts troubled him; and him, so that the [‖]joints of [q]his loins were loosed, and [s]his knees smote one against another. [7] [u]The king cried [**]aloud to bring in [u]the enchanters, astrologers, the [x]Chaldeans, and [y]the soothsayers. The *And* the king spake spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, [z]Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with purple, [††]scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, and [d]shall [3]be the third ruler in the kingdom. [8] Then came in all the king's wise men: but [h]they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation. interpretation thereof. [9] Then was king Belshazzar greatly [k]troubled, [o]and his [‡]countenance was changed in him, and his [m]lords were

R.V. [1] Aram. *strike.* [2] Aram. *brightness.* [3] Or, *rule as one of three*
A.V. * Or, *grandfather.* † Chald. *brought forth.* ‡ Chald. *brightnesses.* § Chald. *changed it.* ‖ Or, *girdle*
Chald. *bindings*, or, *knots.* ** Chald. *with might.* †† Or, *purple.*

perplexed. astonied. 10 *Now* the queen queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords lords, came into the banquet house: *and* the queen spake and said, [c]O king, live for ever; ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, [d]nor let thy countenance be changed: 11 there is a man in thy kingdom, [f]in whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy *father [h]light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; and whom the king Nebuchadnezzar thy *father, [1]the king, *I say*, thy father, [i]made him master of the magicians, enchanters, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers; 12 [o]forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and [q]understanding, †[q]interpreting of dreams, and shewing of dark hard sentences, and ‡[s]dissolving of §doubts, were found in the same Daniel, [t]whom the king named Belteshazzar. Now Belteshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. The *And* the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of [z]the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my *father brought out of Judah? Jewry? 14 I have even heard of thee, that [f]the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that [h]light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee. 15 And now [y]the wise men, the enchanters, astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but [b]they could not shew the interpretation of the thing. thing: 16 [d]But And I have heard of thee, that thou canst give ‖make interpretations, and [a]dissolve doubts: [b]now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, [b]thou shalt be clothed with purple, scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, [e]and shalt [2]be the third ruler in the kingdom. 17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, [g]Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy **rewards to another; nevertheless yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation. 18 O thou king, the [j]Most High most high God [k]gave [l]Nebuchadnezzar thy father [m]the a kingdom, and greatness, majesty, and glory, and majesty: honour: 19 and because of the greatness for the majesty that he gave him, [p]all the peoples, people, nations, and languages languages, [r]trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew, slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he raised up, set up; and whom he would he put down. 20 But [u]when his heart was lifted up, and his spirit was mind hardened that he ††in dealt proudly, pride, [v]he was ‡‡deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him: 21 [w]and he was driven from the sons of men; and §§his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses; he was fed asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven: [w]until heaven; till he knew that the [j]Most High most high God ruleth ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he setteth up appointeth over it whomsoever he will. 22 And thou his son, O [z]Belshazzar, [a]hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this; 23 but hast lifted up thyself against [c]the Lord of heaven; and they have brought [e]the vessels of his house before thee,

a ver. 12.
b ver. 7, 29.
c See ch. 2. 4.
d Cp. ver. 6, 9.
e ver. 7, 29 & mg. for mg.
f See ch. 4. 8.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 16.
h Cp. ch. 1. 20.
i ch. 4. 9. Cp. ch. 2. 48.
j ch. 3. 26 & 4. 2.
k Cp. ch. 2. 37 & 4. 22.
l ver. 2.
m Cp. ch. 4. 36.
n See ver. 7.
o ch. 6. 3.
p See ch. 3. 4.
q See ch. 1. 17.
r Cp. ch. 6. 26.
s ver. 16.
t See ch. 1. 7.
u Cp. ch. 4. 30, 31 & Ezek. 31. 10, 11.
v See ch. 2. 21.
w Cp. ch. 4. 25, 32.
x See ch. 2. 25.
y ver. 7.
z See ver. 1.
a Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 23.
b See ver. 8.
c Tobit 7. 18. Cp. ch. 4. 37.
d Cp. ch. 2. 26.
e ver. 3. See ch. 1. 2.

A.V. * Or, grandfather. R.V. 1 Or, thy father, O king 2 Or, rule as one of three
** Or, fee. † Or, of an interpreter, &c. ‡ Or, of a dissolver. § Chald. knots. ‖ Chald. interpret.
†† Or, to deal proudly. ‡‡ Chald. made to come down. §§ Or, he made his heart equal, &c.

and thou (thou,) and thy lords, thy wives (wives,) and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; [d]and thou hast praised the [e]gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: [g]and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and [h]whose are all thy ways, [i]hast thou not glorified: 24 then was [j]the part of the hand sent from (before him, him;) and this writing was (inscribed. written.) 25 And this is the writing that was (inscribed, written,) [1]MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. 26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and (brought it to an end. finished it.) 27 TEKEL; [m](thou Thou) art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting. 28 [2]PERES; (thy Thy) kingdom is divided, and given to [n]the Medes and [p]Persians. 29 Then commanded [q]Belshazzar, and [r]they clothed Daniel with (purple, scarlet,) and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made (proclamation a proclamation) concerning him, [s]that he should [3]be the third ruler in the kingdom. 30 [v]In that night (the [x]Chaldean king was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans) slain. 31 And [x]Darius [n]the (Mede received Median took) the kingdom, *being †about threescore and two years old.

6 [1] It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom [z]an hundred and twenty [b](satraps, princes,) which should be (throughout over) the whole kingdom; [2] and over (them these) [a]three (presidents, presidents;) of whom Daniel was (one; first:) that (these the princes) [b](satraps) might give (account accounts) unto them, and (that) the king should have no damage. [3] Then this Daniel was [d](distinguished preferred) above [a]the presidents and [b](the satraps, princes,) because [f]an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought [g]to set him over the whole realm.

a 1 Esd. 3. 9. Cp. ch. 5. 7, 16, 29.
b See ch. 3. 2.
c Cp. Eccles. 4. 4.
d ver. 4.
e See ver. 4.
f Cp. Ezek. 14. 14, 20.
g Job 12. 10.
h Jer. 10. 23.
i Cp. Acts 12. 23 & Rev. 16. 9.
j ver. 5.
k ver. 21. See ch. 2. 4.
l ch. 3. 24 & 4. 36.
m Job 31. 6. Ps. 62. 9.
n ver. 31. Cp. ch. 9. 1 & Isai. 13. 17 & 21. 2 & Jer. 51. 28.
o ver. 12, 13, 15.
p See ch. 6. 28.
q ver. 22.
r Cp. ver. 7, 16.
s ver. 7, 16 & mg. for mg.
t ver. 12, 15. Esth. 1. 19.
u Cp. ch. 8. 20.
v Jer. 50. 24 & 51. 31, 39, 57.
w Cp. ver. 15 & Esth. 8. 8.
[Ch. 6. 1 in Aram.]
x ch. 9. 1.
y Cp. Ps. 137. 5.
z Cp. Esth. 1. 1.
aa Cp. Ps. 28. 2 & 138. 2 & Tobit 3. 11. See 1 Kin. 8. 48.
bb Ps. 55. 17.
c Cp. ch. 2. 23.
d Cp. Esth. 3. 1.
e ch. 3. 8.
f ch. 5. 12.
g Cp. Gen. 41. 40 & Esth. 10. 3.
h ver. 7, 8, 9.

4 Then [a]the presidents an[d] [b](the satraps princes) [c]sought to find occa[sion] against Daniel (as touching concerning) th[e] kingdom; [f]but they could fin[d] none occasion nor fault; fora[s]much as he was faithful, [f]neithe[r] was there any error or fau[lt] found in him. 5 Then said thes[e] men, We shall not find any oc[casion] against this Daniel, excep[t] we find it against him concernin[g] the law of his God. 6 Then thes[e] [a]presidents and [b](satraps princes) [4]‡assem[bled] together to the king, an[d] said thus unto him, [k]King Dariu[s] live for ever. 7 All the [a]pre[sidents] of the kingdom, th[e] (deputies governors,) and the (satraps, princes,) the [l](counsellors counsellors,) and the (governors, captains,) have consulte[d] together [5]to establish a roya[l] statute, and to make a (stro firm) [o](interdict, §decree,) that whosoever shall as[k] a petition of any (god God) or man fo[r] thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den o[f] lions. 8 Now, O king, establis[h] [o]the (interdict, decree,) and sign the writing, that it be not changed, accord[ing] to [t]the law of [u]the Mede[s] and Persians, [w]which [6]‖alteret[h] not. 9 Wherefore king Dariu[s] signed the writing and [o]th[e] (interdict. decree.) 10 (And Now) when Daniel kne[w] that the writing was signed, h[e] went into his house; ([y]now and) hi[s] windows (were being) open in his chambe[r] [aa]toward [z](Jerusalem;) and he kneele[d] upon his knees [bb]three times [a] day, and prayed, and [c]gav[e] thanks before his God, as h[e] did aforetime. 11 Then thes[e] men assembled (together), and foun[d] Daniel (making petition and praying and making) supplica[tion] before his God. 12 Ther[e] they [e]came near, and spake be[fore] the king concerning th[e] king's (interdict; decree;) Hast thou no[t] signed [h](an interdict, a decree,) that every man

R.V. [1] That is, *Numbered, numbered, weighed, and divisions.* [2] That is, *Divided.* [3] Or, *rule as one of thre[e]* [4] Or, *came tumultuously* (and so in vv. 11, 15) [5] Or, *that the king should establish a statute, and make &c.* [6] Aram. *passe[th] not away.*

A.V. * Chald. he as *the son of, &c.* † Or, *now.* ‡ Or, *came tumultuously.* § Or, *interdict.* ‖ Chald. *passeth not*

that shall make petition unto (ask a petition of) any god (God) or man within thirty days, save unto (of) thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of [d]the Medes and Persians, [d]which [1]altereth not. 13 Then answered they and said before the king, That [f]Daniel, which is [g]of the children of the captivity [f]of Judah, [j]regardeth not thee, O king, nor [k]the (interdict decree) that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition [m]three times a day. 14 Then [n]the king, when he heard these words, [n]was sore (displeased, displeased with himself,) and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to (rescue deliver) him. 15 Then these men assembled (together) unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that (it is a the) law of the Medes and (Persians, that Persians is, That) no [k](interdict decree) nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed. 16 [q]Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. *Now* the king spake and said unto Daniel, [b]Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee. 17 [s]And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; [v]and the king sealed it [x]with his own signet, and with the signet of his [y]lords; [2]that (nothing might the purpose might not) be changed concerning Daniel. 18 Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: [c]neither were [3]*instruments of (music musick) brought before him: and [d]his sleep (fled went) from him. 19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions. 20 And when he came near unto the den (to the den, to Daniel,) he cried with a lamentable (voice: voice unto Daniel:) *and* the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of [a]the living God, [b]is thy God, whom thou servest continually, [c]able to deliver thee from the lions? 21 Then said Daniel unto the king, [e]O king, live for ever. 22 My God [h]hath sent his angel, [i]and hath shut the lions' mouths, (and that) they have not hurt me: forasmuch as [l]before him innocency was found in me; [l]and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt. 23 Then was the king exceeding (glad, glad for him,) and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and [o]no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he (had trusted believed) in his God. 24 And the king commanded, and [p]they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in (pieces, pieces) or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 Then king Darius wrote unto all [r](the peoples, people,) nations, and languages, [t]that dwell in all the earth; [u]Peace be multiplied unto you. 26 [w]I make a decree, (that That) in (all the every) dominion of my kingdom [z]men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for [a]he is [b]the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, [b]and his dominion shall be even [e]unto the (end: end.) 27 (he He) delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh [f]signs and wonders in heaven and in (earth; earth,) who hath [g]delivered Daniel from the

a ver. 26.
b Cp. Acts 27. 23.
c Cp. ch. 3. 15.
d ver. 8.
e See ch. 2. 4.
f ch. 1. 6.
g See ch. 2. 25.
h ch. 3. 28.
i 1 Mac. 2. 60. Heb. 11. 33. Cp. Ps. 22. 21 & 2 Tim. 4. 17.
j ch. 3. 12.
k See ver. 12.
l Cp. ver. 4.
m ver. 10.
n Cp. Matt. 14. 9 & Mark 6. 26.
o Cp. ch. 3. 25.
p Bel and Dragon 42. Cp. Deut. 19. 19.
q Cp. Bel and Dragon 30, 31.
r See ch. 3. 4.
s Cp. Lam. 3. 53.
t ch. 4. 1.
u See ch. 4. 1.
v Matt. 27. 66. Rev. 20. 3.
w See ch. 3. 10.
x Cp. Esth. 3. 12 & Bel and Dragon 11, 14.
y ch. 4. 36 & 5. 1.
z Cp. ch. 5. 19 & Ps. 99. 1 & Eccles. 12. 13.
a ver. 20.
b See ch. 4. 34.
c Cp. Prov. 25. 20.
d Esth. 6. 1 & mg. Cp. ch. 2. 1.
e ch. 7. 26.
f ch. 4. 2.
g Cp. ch. 3. 28, 29.

R.V. [1] Aram. *passeth not away.* [2] Or, *that there might be no change of purpose* [3] Or, *dancing girls*
A.V. * Or, *table.*

*power of the lions. 28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in [a]the reign of [b]Cyrus the Persian.

7 1 In the first year of [d]Belshazzar king of Babylon [f]Daniel [1] †had a dream and [i]visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the ‡matters. 2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, [m]the four winds of the heaven brake forth, strove upon the great sea. 3 And four great beasts [p]came up from the sea, diverse one from another. 4 The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, §and it was lifted up from the earth, and made to stand upon two, the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. 5 And behold [u]another beast, a second, like to a bear, and [2] ‖it was raised up, itself on one side, and it had three ribs, three ribs were in his mouth, the mouth of it between his teeth, the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh. 6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a [x]leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and [z]dominion was given to it. 7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold [c]a fourth beast, [d]terrible, dreadful and [3]powerful, terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: [d]it devoured and brake in pieces, [d]and stamped the residue with his feet, the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and [f]it had ten horns. 8 I considered the horns, and, behold, [g]there came up among them another horn, a little, little one, horn, [g]before which, whom there were three of the first horns were plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of a man, man, and [c]a mouth speaking great things. 9 I beheld till [e]thrones were [4]placed, cast down, and one the, the was [g]ancient, Ancient of days did sit: [h]his raiment, sit, whose garment was white as snow, and [j]the hair of his head like the pure wool, wool: his throne was like the fiery flames, flame, and [k]the, his wheels thereof, as burning fire. 10 [l]A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: [n]thousand thousands [o]ministered unto him, [n]and ten thousand times ten thousand [q]stood before him: the [r]judgement, judgment was set, and [s]the books were opened. 11 I beheld at that time, then because of the voice of [c]the great words which the horn spake, spake: I beheld even till [t]the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, [t]and he was given [5]to be burned with fire, the burning flame. 12 And as for, As concerning the rest of the beasts, [v]their dominion was, they had their dominion taken away: yet **their lives were prolonged for a season and a time, time. 13 I saw in the night visions, and, [w]behold, the, one came with the clouds of heaven one like unto, like the Son of man came with the clouds of, son of man, heaven, and he came even to the [g]ancient, Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. 14 [y]And there was given him dominion and glory, and a kingdom, that all [a]the peoples, people, nations, and languages, languages, should serve him: [b]his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

15 As for me Daniel, my spirit was grieved, I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of [6]my ††body, and [e]the visions of my head troubled me. 16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth concerning, of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the

a Cp. ch. 1. 21.
b 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. Ezra 1. 1, 2 & 4. 3, 5 & 6. 3, 14. Isai. 44. 28 & 45. 1. Cp. ch. 1. 21 & 10. 1.
c ver. 20. Cp. Rev. 13. 5, 6.
d See ch. 5. 1.
e Rev. 20. 4. Cp. Matt. 19. 28. See 1 Kin. 22. 19.
f Cp. ch. 1. 17.
g ver. 22. Cp. Ps. 90. 2.
h Matt. 28. 3.
i ver. 15. ch. 2. 28 & 4. 5.
j Rev. 1. 14.
k Cp. Ezek. 1. 16 & 10. 2.
l Cp. Ps. 21. 9.
m ch. 8. 8 & 11. 4. Cp. Ezek. 37. 9 & Zech. 2. 6 & Rev. 7. 1.
n Ps. 68. 17. Heb. 12. 22. Rev. 5. 11.
o Ps. 103. 21.
p Cp. 2 Esd. 11. 1 & Rev. 13. 1.
q Cp. Zech. 3. 4.
r ver. 22, 26. Rev. 11. 18 & 20. 4.
s Rev. 20. 12. Cp. 2 Esd. 6. 20.
t Rev. 19. 20. Cp. Rev. 20. 10.
u Cp. ch. 2. 39.
v Cp. ver. 14, 26.
w Matt. 26. 64. Mark 14. 62. Rev. 1. 7 & 14. 14.
x Cp. Hab. 1. 8 & Rev. 13. 2.
y Ps. 110. 1, 2. Isai. 9. 6, 7. Rev. 11. 15.
z Cp. ch. 11. 5.
a See ch. 3. 4.
b See ch. 2. 44.
c Cp. 2 Esd. 11. 40.
d ver. 19, 23.
e See ver. 1.
f ver. 20. Cp. Rev. 12. 3 & 13. 1 & 17. 12.
g Cp. ver. 20, 21, 24 & ch. 8. 9.

R.V. [1] Aram. *saw.* [2] Or, as otherwise read, *it raised up one dominion* [3] Or, *dreadful* [4] Or, *cast down*
[5] Aram. *to the burning of fire.* [6] Aram. *the sheath.*
A.V. * Heb. *hand.* † Chald. *saw.* ‡ Or, *words.* § Or, *wherewith* ‖ Or, *it raised up one dominion*
** Chald. *a prolonging in life was given them.* †† Chald. *sheath.*

things. 17 [a]These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth. 18 But [d]the saints of the Most [*]most High shall receive take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever. 19 Then I desired to would know the truth concerning of [g]the fourth beast, which was diverse [†]from all of them, the others, exceeding terrible, dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet; 20 [i]and concerning of the ten horns that were on in his head, and the other horn of the other which came up, and before which whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows. 21 I beheld, and the same horn [p]made war with the saints, and prevailed against them; 22 until the [q]ancient Ancient of days came, and [s]judgement judgment was given [1]to the saints of the Most most High; and the time came that [d]the saints possessed the kingdom. 23 Thus he said, [g]The fourth beast shall be a the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all the kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall [2]tread it down, and break it in pieces. 24 And as for the ten horns, horns out of this kingdom shall ten kings are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall arise rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the former, first, and he shall put down subdue three kings. 25 [a]And he shall speak great words against the Most most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High: most High, [*]and he shall think to [f]change the times and the law; laws: and they shall be given into his hand until [g]a time and times and half a the dividing of time. 26 [b]But the judgement judgment shall sit, and [c]they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it [e]unto the end. 27 [f]And the kingdom and the dominion, and the greatness of the kingdoms kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of [f]the saints of the Most High: [h]his most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all [‡]dominions shall serve and obey him. 28 [§]Here Hitherto is the end of the matter. [j]As for me Daniel, my [k]thoughts cogitations much troubled me, [l]and my [4]countenance was changed in me: but [m]I kept the matter in my heart.

8 [1]In the third year of the reign of [n]king Belshazzar a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, [o]after that which appeared unto me [o]at the first. 2 And I saw in the a vision; now it and was so, that when I saw, came to pass, when I saw, that I was in at [r]Shushan in the [5]palace, which is in the province of [s]Elam; and [t]I saw in the a vision, [t]and I was by the river of [u]Ulai. 3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river [v]a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than [§]the other, and the higher came up last. 4 I saw [w]the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; and so that no [x]beasts [y]could might stand before him, [z]neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but [b]he did according to his will, and [c]magnified became himself great. 5 And as I was considering, behold, an [d]he-goat he goat came from the west over on the face of the whole earth, and [6]‖touched not the ground: and the goat had ** [d]a

a Cp. ver. 3.
b See ver. 10.
c Cp. ver. 12, 14.
d ver. 22, 27. Matt. 25. 34. Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 2 & Rev. 2. 26 & 20. 4.
e ch. 6. 26.
f See ver. 18.
g ver. 7.
h See ch. 2. 44.
i ver. 8.
j ver. 15. Cp. ch. 8. 27 & 10. 8, 16 & Jer. 23. 9.
k ch. 4. 5, 19 & 5. 6.
l Cp. ch. 5. 6, 10.
m Cp. Luke 2. 19, 51.
n See ch. 5. 1.
o Cp. ch. 7. 1.
p Cp. ch. 8. 24.
q ver. 9, 13.
r See Neh. 1. 1.
s See Isai. 11. 11.
t See Ezek. 1. 1.
u ver. 16.
v Cp. ver. 20.
w Cp. Deut. 33. 17 & Ezek. 34. 21.
x Cp. ch. 7. 17.
y Cp. ver. 7.
z Cp. ch. 8. 15.
a Cp. ch. 11. 36.
b Cp. ch. 11. 8, 16, 36.
c ver. 8.
d Cp. ver. 21.
e See 1 Mac. 1. 44—49.
f ch. 2. 9, 21.
g ch. 12. 7. Rev. 12. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, for touched the ground. 2 Or, thresh it 3 Aram. Hitherto. 4 Aram. brightness. 5 Or, castle 6 Heb. none
A.V. * Chald. high ones, that is, things, or, places. † Chald. from all those. ‡ Or, rulers. § Heb. the second.
‖ Or, none touched him in the earth. ** Heb. a horn of sight.

notable horn between his eyes.
6 And he came to [a]the ram that
had [the] two horns, which I [saw / had seen]
standing before the river, [b]and
ran [upon / unto] him in the fury of his
power. 7 And I saw him come
close unto the ram, [e]and he was
moved with choler against him,
and smote the ram, and brake
his two [horns; / horns:] [g]and there was no
power in the ram to stand before
[him: / him,] but he [j]cast him down to
the ground, and [trampled / stamped] upon [him; / him:]
and there was none that could
deliver the ram out of his hand.
8 And [m]the he-goat [n]magnified himself exceedingly.
Therefore the he goat waxed very great
and when he was strong, [o]the
great horn was broken; and
[instead of / for] it [there] came up four
[s]notable [horns / ones] toward [s]the four
winds of heaven. 9 And out of
one of them came forth [u]a little
horn, which waxed exceeding
great, toward [w]the south, and
toward [y]the east, and toward
[z]the [glorious / pleasant] *land.* 10 [a]And it
waxed great, [b]even *to the host
of heaven; and [it cast down] some
of the host [b]and of [d]the stars
[it cast down] to the ground, and
[g]trampled [stamped] upon them. 11 Yea, [h]it [he]
magnified [itself, / himself] even †to [j]the
prince of the [host; / host,] [l]and [1]it took away
‡by him
from him the continual *burnt offering,* [n]and
the daily *sacrifice* was taken away,
the place of his sanctuary was
cast down. 12 And [2]the
§an host was
given [over / to it] together with the continual
him against the daily *sacrifice*
burnt offering through transgression;
by reason of transgression,
and it
cast down [the] truth to the [ground, / ground;]
and [s]it [did / practised,] *its pleasure* and prospered.
13 Then I heard [t]a holy one speaking;
one saint speaking,
and another [holy one / saint] said unto
‖that certain [one / saint] which spake,
[v]How long shall be the vision
concerning the [continual / daily] *burnt offering,*
sacrifice,
and [w]the transgression [that maketh / **of deso-]
[desolate, / lation,] to give both the sanctuary

a ver. 3.
b Cp. Job 15. 26.
c Cp. ver. 26.
d Cp. 1 Mac. 4. 43. See 2 Mac. 10. 1—5.
e ch. 11. 11.
f Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.
g Cp. ver. 4.
h ch. 7. 13 & 10. 16, 18. Ezek. 1. 26. Rev. 1. 13.
i See ch. 12. 5—7.
j Cp. Ps. 7. 5.
k ver. 2.
l ch. 9. 21. Luke 1. 19, 26.
m ver. 5.
n ver. 4.
o Cp. Ecclus. 47. 7.
p Cp. Luke 1. 12.
q Ezek. 1. 28.
r See Ezek. 2. 1.
s Cp. ver. 5. See ch. 7. 2, 3.
t Cp. ver. 19 & ch. 11. 27, 35, 40 & 12. 4, 9.
u ch. 7. 8. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 16.
v ch. 10. 9. Cp. Luke 9. 32.
w Cp. ch. 11. 25 & 1 Mac. 1. 18.
x ch. 9. 21 & 10. 10, 18.
y Cp. 1 Mac. 3. 31.
z ch. 11. 16, 41. Cp. Ps. 48. 2 & Ezek. 20. 6, 15.
a Cp. ch. 11. 28.
b Isai. 14. 13.
c ch. 11. 36.
d Cp. Rev. 12. 4.
e Cp. Ps. 102. 13. See ver. 17.
f Cp. ver. 3.
g ver. 7.
h ver. 25. See ch. 11. 36.
i Cp. ch. 6. 8.
j Josh. 5. 14 (mg.).
k Cp. ver. 5.
l ch. 11. 31 & 12. 11. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 45.
m ch. 10. 20 & mg. for mg. & 11. 2 & mg. for mg.
n 1 Mac. 1. 39 & 3. 45.
o ch. 11. 3. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 1.
p ver. 8.
q Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 6.
r ver. 24.
s ver. 24. ch. 11. 28, 30.
t See ch. 4. 13.
u See 1 Mac. 1. 11—15.
v ch. 12. 6. Cp. Rev. 6. 10. See ch. 9. 24—27.
w See ch. 11. 31.
x Rev. 17. 17.

and the host to be trodden unde
foot? 14 And he said [3]unto m
Unto two thousand and thre
hundred [e]evenings *and* mornings; [d]the
[††days]
shall the sanctuary be [4]‡‡cleanse
15 And it came to pass, whe
I, even I Daniel, had seen th
vision, [that I / and] [f]sought [5]to understand
[for the meanin
and, behold, there stood befor
me as [h]the appearance of a ma
16 [i]And I heard a man's voic
[i]between *the banks of* [k]Ula
which called, and said, [l]Gabrie
make this man to understan
the vision. 17 So he came nea
where I [stood; / stood:] and when he cam
[p]I was [affrighted, / afraid,] [q]and fell upo
my face: but he said unto m
Understand, [r]O son of [man; / man:] fo
the vision belongeth [t]to the time of the en
at the time of the end *shall be* the vision
18 Now as he was speaking wit
me, [v]I [fell into / was in] a deep sleep [with / on] m
face toward the ground: bu
[x]he touched me, and §§set m
[6]upright. 19 And he said, B
hold, I will make thee kno
what shall be in the [latter time / last end]
[c]the indignation: for [it belongeth / at the tim
[e]the appointed time of the end.
appointed the end *shall be.*
20 [f]Th
ram which thou sawest [that had t / having *tu*
two horns, they are
horns *are*
the kings of [i]Med
and Persia. 21 And [k]the roug
he-goat
goat
is [m]the king of [7]Greec
Grecia
and [k]the great horn that is bo
tween his eyes is [o]the first kin
22 [p]And as for
Now
that which was
being
broke
in the place whereof four stood up,
whereas four stood up for it,
[q]fou
kingdoms shall stand up o
of the nation, [r]but not [with / in] h
power. 23 And in the latt
time of their kingdom, [u]whe
the transgressors *are come t
the full, a king of fierce cou
tenance, and understanding da
sentences, shall stand up. 24 An
his power shall be mighty, [x]bu
not [8]by his own [power; / power:] and l

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *the continual* burnt offering *was taken away from him.* [2] Or, *an host was given* to it *agai the &c.* Or, *an host was set over the &c.* [3] According to the ancient versions, *unto him.* [4] Heb. *justified.* [5] H understanding. [6] Or, *where I had stood* [7] Heb. *Javan.* [8] Or, *with his power* See ver. 22.

A.V. * Or, *against the host.* † Or, *against.* ‡ Or, *from him.* § Or, *the host was given over for the transgress against the daily* sacrifice. ‖ Or, *the numberer of secrets,* or, *the wonderful numberer.* Heb. *Palmoni.* ** Or, *making desol* †† Heb. *evening morning.* ‡‡ Heb. *justified.* §§ Heb. *made me stand upon my standing.* * Heb. *are accomplished.*

shall [1]destroy wonderfully, [a]and shall prosper (prosper,) and do his pleasure: (practise,) [b]and he shall [1]destroy the mighty ones (and) [2]the *holy people. 25 [f]And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and [h]he shall magnify himself in his heart, and (in their security) (by peace) shall he [1]destroy many: he [h]shall also stand up against the prince (Prince) of princes; [k]but he shall be broken [l]without hand. 26 And the vision of [n]the (evenings evening) and (mornings the morning) which (hath been was) told [o]is true: (but wherefore) [q]shut thou up the vision; [r]for it (belongeth to shall be for) many days (to come). 27 And [t]I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; (then afterward) I rose up, and did the king's (business: business;) and I was astonished at the vision, [3][v]but none understood it.

9 1 [y]In the first year of [z]Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the [a]Medes, ‡which was made king over the realm of the [b]Chaldeans; 2 in the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by (the) books the number of the years, whereof [dd]the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, (for the accomplishing of the desolations of) (that he would accomplish seventy years in the Jerusalem, even seventy years.) (desolations of Jerusalem.) 3 And I set my face unto the Lord God, [4]to seek by [i]prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and (ashes. ashes:) 4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and [k]made (my) confession, and said, [m]O Lord, the [m]great and dreadful God, (which [o]keepeth keeping the) covenant and mercy (with to) them that love (him him,) and (to them that) keep his commandments; 5 [w]we have sinned, and have (dealt perversely, committed iniquity,) and have done wickedly, [q]and have rebelled, even (turning aside by departing) from thy

a ver. 12. ch 11 28 30.
b Cp. ch. 7. 21.
c 2 Chr. 36. 15 16.
d Ezra 9. 11. Zech. 1. 6. Baruch 2. 20.
e ch. 12. 7. Isai. 63. 18.
f Cp. ch. 11. 23.
g Ezra 9. 7. Neh. 9. 34.
h ver. 11.
i Baruch 1. 15. Cp. ver. 14 & Lam. 1. 18.
j Cp. ch. 11. 21, 24 & 2 Mac. 5. 25, 26.
k Cp. 1 Mac. 6. 8 & 2 Mac. 9. 5.
l See ch. 2. 34.
m Cp. Esth. 9. 20.
n Cp. ver. 14.
o Cp. ch. 10. 1.
p See Jer. 8. 3.
q Cp. ch. 12. 4, 9.
r ch. 10. 14.
s Lev. 26. 40.
t Cp. ch. 7. 28.
u Baruch 1. 15 & 2. 6.
v Cp. ver. 16.
w ver. 15. Baruch 1. 17. Song of Three 6.
x Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15.
y ch. 11. 1.
z See ch. 5. 31.
a Cp. ch. 8. 20.
b ch. 5. 30.
cc See Isai. 1. 4—6.
dd Cp. Ezra 1. 1 & Jer. 25. 12.
e Cp. Jer. 40. 3 & 44. 23.
f Jer. 44. 22. Baruch 1. 20.
g See Lev. 26. 14—45 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
h 1 Chr. 6. 49. 2 Chr. 24. 9. Neh. 10. 29.
i ver. 17, 18, 23. Cp. Neh. 1. 4.
j Cp. Ps. 82. 2, 3.
k ver. 20. Cp. Ezra 10. 1 & Neh. 1. 6.
l Jer. 39. 16.
m Neh. 1. 5 & 9. 32.
n Ezek. 5. 9. Baruch 2. 2. Cp. Lam. 1. 12.
o Deut. 7. 9.
p Baruch 2. 8.
q Lam. 3. 42.
r Hos. 7. 10.

precepts and from thy (judgements judgments:) 6 [c]neither have we hearkened unto [d]thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to [g]our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land. 7 [i]O Lord, righteousness §belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of (face, faces,) as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, [m]that are near, [m]and that are far off, through [p]all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of [s]their trespass that they have trespassed against thee. 8 [u]O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, [u]to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because [w]we have sinned against thee. 9 [x]To the Lord our God belong mercies and (forgivenesses; forgivenesses,) [5](for though) we have rebelled against him; 10 [c]neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by [d]his servants the prophets. 11 Yea, [cc]all Israel have transgressed thy law, even (turning aside, by departing,) [e]that they (should might) not obey thy (voice: voice;) [f]therefore (hath the the curse) (curse been is) poured (out) upon us, and the oath [g]that is written in the law of [h]Moses the servant of (God; for God, because) [w]we have sinned against him. 12 And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against [j]our judges that judged us, by [l]bringing upon us a great evil: [n]for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. 13 [g]As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: [p]yet (‖made have) we not (intreated the favour of our prayer before) the LORD our God, [r]that we (should might) turn

R.V. [1] Or, *corrupt* [2] Heb. *people of the saints.* [3] Or, *but there was none to make it understood* [4] Or, *to seek after prayer &c.* [5] Or, *though*
A.V. * Heb. *people of the holy ones.* † Or, *prosperity.* ‡ Or, *in which he, &c.* § Or, *thou* hast, &c. ‖ Heb. *intreated we not the face of the, &c.*

from our iniquities, and [1]have understand discernment in thy truth. 14 [a]Therefore hath the LORD watched over upon the evil, and brought it upon us: [c]for the LORD our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth, and doeth: for [d]we have not obeyed obeyed not his voice. 15 And now, [f]O Lord our God, [f]that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt [i]with a mighty hand, and [j]hast *gotten thee renown, as at this day; [l]we have sinned, we have done wickedly. 16 O Lord, [n]according to all thy [2]righteousness, I beseech thee, [p]let thine anger and thy fury, I pray thee, fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, [s]thy holy mountain: [t]because for our sins, and for [u]the iniquities of our fathers, [w]Jerusalem and thy people are become [y]a reproach to all that are round about us. 17 Now therefore, O our God, hearken unto hear the prayer of thy servant, and [to] his supplications, and [c]cause thy face to shine upon [e]thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake. 18 [g]O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold [j]our desolations, and [k]the city †which is called by thy name: [m]for we do not [3]‡present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies. 19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; [q]defer not; not, [r]for thine own sake, O my God, because God: for [k]thy city and [u]thy people are called by thy name.

20 [v]And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my peop Israel, and presenting my sup plication before the LORD m God for [b]the holy mountain my God; 21 yea, whiles I wa speaking in prayer, even the ma [e]Gabriel, whom I had seen the vision at the beginnin [4]being caused to fly §swiftl 5 [g]touched me about [h]the tim of the evening oblation. 22 An [k]he [6]instructed informed me, and talked wit me, and said, O Daniel, I a now come forth ‖to make thee give thee skill an [m]skilful understanding. 23 [o]At the b ginning of thy supplications th **commandment went came forth, [q]an I am come to tell shew thee; for [r]tho art [7] ††greatly beloved: therefo consider understand the matter, [v]and understa conside the vision. 24 [x]Seventy weel are decreed determined upon thy people an upon [z]thy holy city, [8]‡‡to finish [9]a transgression, and [10]§§to mal an end of sins, [b]and to [11]mal reconciliation for iniquity, an [d]to bring in everlasting righ eousness, and to seal up the visio and [12]*prophecy, and [f]to anoi [13]the most holy. Holy. 25 [h]Know ther fore and discern, understand, that [i]from th going forth of the commandme †to restore and to [l]build Jer salem unto [14]n the anointed one, Messiah [o]th prince, Prince shall be [15]seven weeks: weeks, ar threescore and two weeks: the str weeks, it ‡shall be built again, with street a and the moat, §wall, [p]even ‖in troublous time 26 And [s]after the threescore ar two weeks shall [n]the anointed one Messiah [t] cut off, and [16]shall have nothing: **but not for himself: ††ar the people of the prince th shall come [w]shall destroy th city and the sanctuary; [x]ar

a Baruch 2. 9. Cp. Jer. 1. 12. b See ver. 16 c Neh. 9. 33. Song of Three 4. See ver. 7. d ver. 10. e See ch. 8. 16. f Baruch 2. 11. See Ex. 6. 6 & 20 2 g See ch. 8. 18. h Ex. 29. 39. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 36 & Ezra 9. 4, 5. i Ex. 32. 11. Cp. Ex. 6. 1 & Neh. 1. 10. j Ex. 14. 18. Neh. 9. 10. k Cp ch. 8. 16. l See ver. 5. m Cp. ch. 1. 4, 17. n Ps. 31. 1 & 71. 2. o Cp. ver. 20. p Baruch 2. 13. q Cp. ch. 10. 12, 14. r ch. 10. 11, 19. s ver. 20. ch. 11. 45. Jer. 31. 23. Zech. 8. 3. t Lam. 1. 5. u Cp. Ex. 20. 5. v Cp. Matt. 24. 15 & Mark 13. 14. w Lam. 2. 15, 16. x Cp. Ezek. 4. 6. y Ps. 44. 13 & 79. 4. Ezek. 36. 4. Mic. 6. 16. z Neh. 11. 1. Song of Three 5. a ch. 8. 13. b Cp. Ps. 78. 38 & Heb. 2. 17. See Jer. 31. 34. c Num. 6. 25. d Rom. 3. 25, 26. See Jer. 23. 5, 6. e Lam. 5. 18. f Cp. Ps. 45. 7 & Isai. 61. 1 & Acts 4. 26, 27. g 2 Kin. 19. 16. Isai. 37. 17. Baruch 2. 16. h Cp. ver. 23. i Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 23 & Ezra 1. 3 & 4. 24 & 6. 15 & Neh. 6. 15. j ver. 26. See ver. 27. k Jer. 25. 29. l Cp. Ps. 51. 18. m Baruch 2. 19. n John 1. 41 & mg. o Isai. 55. 4 (mg.). p See Neh. 4. 7, 8, 16—18. q Ps. 40. 17 & 70. 5.

r Ps. 25. 11 & 79. 9. Baruch 2. 14. s Cp. 2 Esd. 7. 28, 29. t Isai. 53. 8. Cp. Mark 9. 12 & Luke 24. 26. u Jer. 14. 9. Ecclus. 36 Baruch 2. 15. v Isai. 65. 24. w Cp. Matt. 24. 2 & Mark 13. 2 & Luke 19. 43, 44. x Nah. 1. 8. Wisd. 5. 22. Cp. ch. 11. 10, 22, 26

R.V. [1] Or, *deal wisely* [2] Heb. *rightcousnesses.* [3] Heb. *cause to fall.* See Jer. 36. 7. [4] Or, *being sore wea* [5] Or, *came near unto me* [6] Or, *made me to understand* [7] Or, *very precious* Heb. *precious things.* [8] Or, *to rest* [9] Or, *the transgression* [10] Another reading is, *to seal up.* [11] Or, *purge away* [12] Heb. *prophet.* [13] Or, *a n holy place* [14] Or, *Messiah, the prince* Or, *an anointed one, a prince* [15] Or, *seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks shall be &c.* [16] Or, *there shall be none belonging to him*

A.V. * Heb. *made thee a name.* † Heb. *whereupon thy name is called.* ‡ Heb. *cause to fall.* § Heb. *with wearin* or, *flight.* ‖ Heb. *to make thee skilful of understanding.* ** Heb. *word.* †† Heb. a man *of desires.* ‡‡ Or, *to rest* §§ Or, *to seal up.* * Heb. *prophet.* † Or, *to build again Jerusalem.* ‡ Heb. *shall return and be built.* § Or, *bre* or, *ditch.* ‖ Heb. *in strait of times.* ** Or, *and shall have nothing.* †† Or, *and [the Jews] they shall be no more his peo* ch. 11. 17, or, *and the prince's [Messiah's,* ver. 25] *future people.*

[1]his end / the end thereof shall be with a flood,
[a]and even unto the end shall be war; / of the war
*[c]desolations are determined.
27 And he shall make a firm / confirm †the covenant with many for one week:
and [2]for the half / in the midst of the week he
shall cause the sacrifice and the
[3]oblation to cease; / cease, ‡[e]and [4]upon / for the
wing / overspreading of abominations shall he
come one that maketh desolate; and / shall make it desolate, even
unto / until [g]the consummation, and that
determined, / determined shall wrath be poured out
§upon the [5]desolator. / desolate.

1 [i]In the third year of
10 Cyrus king of Persia a
thing was revealed unto
Daniel, [l]whose name was called
Belteshazzar; and [m]the thing
was true, even a great warfare / but the time appointed was ‖long:
and [k]he understood the thing,
and [k]had understanding of the
vision. 2 In those days I Daniel
was mourning [q]three whole / **full weeks.
3 I ate no ††pleasant bread, neither
came flesh nor wine in my mouth,
neither did I [s]anoint myself at
all, till [q]three whole weeks were
fulfilled. 4 And in the four and
twentieth day of the first month,
as I was [w]by the side of the great
river, [y]which is [6]Hiddekel, / Hiddekel; 5 Then [z]I
lifted up mine eyes, and looked,
and behold ‡‡[b]a certain man clothed
in linen, whose loins were [c]girded
with pure / fine [d]gold of Uphaz: 6 his
body also was like [e]the beryl,
and his face [f]as the appearance
of lightning, and [h]his eyes as
lamps of fire, and his arms and
[j]his feet like in colour to burnished / polished
brass, and [j]the voice of his words
like the voice of a multitude.
7 [m]And I Daniel alone saw the
vision: for the men that were
with me saw not the vision; but
a great quaking fell upon them,
and / so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 So / Therefore I was left alone, and
saw this great vision, and [b]there
remained no strength in me:
for my §§comeliness was turned
in me into corruption, [d]and I
retained no strength. 9 Yet
heard I the voice of his words:
[f]and when I heard the voice of
his words, then was I fallen into / in a
deep sleep on my face, [f]with / and my
face toward the ground. 10 And,
behold, [h]a / an hand touched me,
which 7*set me upon my knees
and upon the palms of my hands.
11 And he said unto me, O Daniel,
[f]thou / †a man greatly beloved, [k]understand the words that I speak
unto thee, and ‡[n]stand upright; / upright:
for unto thee [o]am I now sent: and / sent. And
when he had spoken this word
unto me, I stood trembling.
12 Then said he unto me, [p]Fear
not, Daniel; / Daniel: for from the first day
that thou didst [r]set thine heart
to understand, and to [r]humble / chasten
thyself before thy God, [t]thy
words were heard: / heard, [u]and I am
come for thy words' sake. / words. 13 But
[v]the prince of the kingdom of
Persia withstood me [x]one and
twenty days; / days: but, lo, [a]Michael,
§one of the chief princes, came
to help me: / me; and I 8remained
there with the kings of Persia.
14 [u]Now I am come to make thee
understand what shall befall thy
people [g]in the latter days: for
[i]the vision is yet / yet the vision is for *many* days.
15 And when he had spoken
unto me according to these words, / such words unto me, [k]I set
my face toward the ground,
[l]and I was / became dumb. 16 And, behold, [n]one like the similitude of
the sons of men [o]touched my
lips: then I opened my mouth,
and spake / spake, and said unto him that
stood before me, O my lord, by

[a] Matt. 24. 6, 14.
[b] Cp. ch. 7. 28.
[c] ver. 18. See ver. 27.
[d] ver. 16.
[e] Matt. 24. 15. Mark 13. 14. Cp. Luke 21. 20.
[f] ch. 8. 18.
[g] Isai. 10. 23.
[h] See Ezek. 2. 9.
[i] Cp. ch. 1. 21. See ch. 6. 28.
[j] ver. 19. ch. 9. 23.
[k] See ch. 1. 17.
[l] See ch. 1. 7.
[m] Cp. ch. 8. 26.
[n] Ezek. 2. 1.
[o] Cp. Heb. 1. 14.
[p] ver. 19. Cp. Judg. 6. 23 & Rev. 1. 17.
[q] Cp. ver. 13.
[r] Cp. ch. 9. 3.
[s] Cp. Amos 6. 6 & Matt. 6. 17.
[t] Cp. Acts 10. 4.
[u] Cp. ch. 9. 23.
[v] ver. 20.
[w] Cp. ch. 12. 5.
[x] Cp. ver. 2, 3.
[y] Gen. 2. 14. Cp. Tobit 6. 1 (for mg.).
[z] Cp. Josh. 5. 13.
[a] ver. 21. ch. 12. 1. Jude 9. Rev. 12. 7.
[b] Ezek. 9. 2.
[c] Cp. Rev. 1. 13 & 15. 6.
[d] Jer. 10. 9.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 1. 16 & 10. 9.
[f] Ezek. 1. 14. Matt. 28. 3.
[g] ch. 2. 28.
[h] Rev. 1. 14.
[i] ch. 8. 26. Cp. Hab. 2. 3.
[j] Rev. 1. 15.
[k] ver. 9. ch. 8. 18.
[l] Ps. 39. 2, 9.
[m] Cp. Acts 9. 7.
[n] See ch. 8. 15.
[o] Isai. 6. 7.

R.V. 1 Or, *the end thereof* 2 Or, *in the midst of* 3 Or, *meal offering* 4 Or, *upon the pinnacle of abominations* shall be &c. 5 Or, *desolate* 6 That is, *Tigris.* 7 Or, *set me tottering upon* &c. 8 Or, *was not needed*

A.V. * Or, *it shall be cut off by desolations.* † Or, *a.* ‡ Or, *and upon the battlements shall be the idols of the desolator.* § Or, *upon the desolator.* ‖ Heb. *great.* ‖ Heb. *weeks of days.* †† Heb. *bread of desires.* ‡‡ Heb. *one man.* §§ Or, *vigour.* * Heb. *moved.* † Heb. *a man of desires.* ‡ Heb. *stand upon thy standing.* § Or, *the first.*

reason of the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and [c]I (retain / have retained) no strength. 17 For how can *the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither (was / is) there breath left in me. 18 Then there (*touched me again / came again and touched me) [e]one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened (me. / me,) 19 And he said, [g]O man greatly beloved, [h]fear not: peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he (spake / had spoken) unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me. 20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I am come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the [j]prince of Persia: and when I (go / am gone) forth, lo, the [k]prince of (Greece / Grecia) shall come. 21 But I will (tell / shew) thee that which is (inscribed / noted) in [l]the (writing / scripture) of truth: and there is none that [2]†holdeth with me (against these, / in these things,) but [n]Michael your prince. (1 And / Also I) as for me, [o]in

II the first year of [o]Darius the Mede, (I / even I,) stood (up / to) confirm and strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee [q]the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and (when he is waxed strong / by his strength) through his (riches, / riches) [4]he shall stir up all against the realm of ([1]Greece. / Grecia.) 3 And [s]a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and [t]do according to his will. 4 And when he shall stand up, [a]his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided [a]toward the [b]four winds of heaven; (but / and) [d]not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion (wherewith / which) he (ruled: / ruled:) for his kingdom shall be plucked up even for others beside (these / those) 5 And the king of the south [5]shall be strong, and *one* of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, [f]and have dominion: his dominion shall be a great dominion. 6 And (at / in) the end of years [i]they ‡shall join themselves together; (and / for) the (daughter of the king / king's daughter) of the south shall come to the king of the north to make [6]§an agreement: but she shall not retain the (strength / power) of (her / the) arm; neither shall he stand, nor his (arm: / arm:) but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and ‖he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in (those / these) times. 7 But out of a (shoot from / branch of) her roots shall one stand up **in his (7place / estate) which shall come (8unto the / with an) army, and shall enter into the [m]fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail: 8and (also / shall also carry) captives into Egypt their gods, with their (9molten images, / princes,) *and* with ††their (goodly / precious) [p]vessels of silver and of (gold, / gold;) shall he carry captives into Egypt; and he shall (10refrain some / continue more) years (from / than) the king of the north. 9 And he shall come into the realm of the king of the south, but he (So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, and) shall return into his own land. 10 (And / But) his sons ‡‡shall (war, / be stirred up,) and shall assemble a multitude of great (forces, / forces:) 11 which shall (come on, / certainly come,) [r]and overflow and pass through: (and 12they shall / §§then shall he) (return, / return,) and (war, / be stirred up,) even to his [m]fortress. 11 And the king of the south shall be [u]moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the

[a] Cp. ch. 8. 8, 22.
[b] See ch. 7. 2.
[c] ver. 8.
[d] Ps. 109. 13.
[e] ver. 16.
[f] Cp. ch. 7. 6.
[g] ver. 11. ch. 9. 23.
[h] See ver. 12.
[i] Cp. ver. 23.
[j] ver. 13.
[k] ch. 8. 21 & mg. for mg.
[l] ch. 12. 1, 4. Cp. Ex. 32. 32.
[m] Cp. ver. 10, 19, 38, 39.
[n] See ver. 13.
[o] ch. 9. 1.
[p] Cp. ver. 43.
[q] ch. 10. 21.
[r] ver. 26, 40. Isai. 8. 8.
[s] Cp. ch. 7. 6 & 8. 5, 21.
[t] ver. 16, 36. Cp. ch. 8. 4.
[u] ch. 8. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Javan.* [2] Heb. *strengtheneth himself.* [3] Or, *concerning these things* [4] Or, *all this shall stir up realm* [5] Or, *shall be strong; but one of his princes shall be &c.* [6] Or, *equitable conditions* [7] Or, *office* [8] Or, *again* [9] Or, *princes* [10] Or, *continue more years than &c.* [11] Or, *and he* [12] Or, *he*

A.V. * Or, *this servant of my lord.* † Heb. *strengtheneth himself.* ‡ Heb. *shall associate themselves.* § Heb. *right* ‖ Or, *whom she brought forth.* ** Or, *in his place*, or, *office.* †† Heb. *vessels of their desire.* ‡‡ Or, *shall* §§ Or, *then shall he be stirred up again.*

king of the north: [a]and he shall set forth a great multitude, and multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand. 12 And the multitude shall when he hath taken [1]be lifted up, and away the multitude, his heart shall be exalted: lifted up; and he shall cast down tens of thousands, *many* ten thousands: but he shall not prevail. be strengthened *by it*. 13 And For the king of the north shall return, [h]and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former; former, and he shall come certainly on at the end of [j]the times, *even* [2]*of* years, come *after certain years with a great army and with much substance. riches. 14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also †the children of the violent among robbers of thy people shall lift themselves up exalt themselves to establish the vision; but [o]they shall fall. 15 So the king of the north shall come, and [p]cast up a mount, and take [3]a well ‡the most fenced city cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither §his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand. 16 But he that cometh against him shall [t]do according to his own will, and [u]none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in [w]the ‖glorious land, and in which by his hand shall be destruction. consumed. 17 And he He shall also [x]set his face to come enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, [4]and [5]**upright ones with him; and he shall do *his pleasure*: thus shall he do and he shall give him the daughter of women, [6]to corrupt her; ††corrupting her: but [7]she shall not stand, stand *on his side*, neither be for him. 18 After this shall he turn his face unto the [8]isles, and shall take many: but a [9]prince ‡‡for his own behalf shall cause §§the reproach offered by him to cease; yea, without moreover, his own reproach his reproach *it* he [c]shall cause to turn upon him.

a ver. 13.
b Cp. ver. 7, 10, 38, 39.
c Jer. 46. 6.
d Job 20. 8. Ps. 37. 36. Ezek. 26. 21.
e Cp. 2 Mac. 3. 7, 13.
f Cp. Isai. 60. 17 & Zech. 9. 8 (mg.).
g See 2 Mac. 3. 22—40.
h ver. 11.
i Cp. 2 Mac. 4. 19.
j Cp. ch. 4. 16.
k ver. 24.
l Cp. 2 Mac. 4. 7, 10.
m Cp. ver. 34.
n Cp. ver. 10 & Jer. 46. 7.
o ver. 19, 33, 34.
p See Ezek. 4. 2.
q Cp. 2 Mac. 4. 23, 24.
r ver. 21.
s Cp. Gen. 27. 28, 39.
t ver. 3, 36.
u Cp. Josh. 10. 8.
v Cp. 1 Mac. 3. 30.
w ver. 41. See ch. 8. 9.
x See Jer. 42. 15.
y Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 18 & 2 Mac. 5. 1.
z Cp. ch. 8. 9.
a ver. 10, 40.
b Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 18.
c Cp. Hos. 12. 14.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the [b]fortresses fort of his own land: but he shall [c]stumble and fall, [d]and shall not be found. 20 Then shall stand up *in his [10]place [e]one that shall cause [f]an exactor to pass estate †a raiser of taxes through *in* the glory of the kingdom: but within few days [g]he shall be [11]destroyed, neither in ‡anger, nor in battle. 21 And *in his [10]place shall stand up [i]a contemptible vile person, to whom they had shall not given give the honour of the kingdom: [k]but he shall come in time of security, peaceably, [l]and shall obtain the kingdom [m]by flatteries. 22 And with the arms of [n]a flood shall they be swept away overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of [12]the covenant. 23 And after the league made with him [q]he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong, strong with a small people. 24 [r]In time of He shall security shall he come enter §peaceably even upon [s]the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; [v]he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and substance: yea, riches: *yea*, and he shall devise ‖forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time. 25 [y]And he shall stir up his power and his courage against [z]the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall war in be stirred up to battle with an exceeding a very great and mighty army: army; but he shall not stand stand: for they shall devise forecast devices against him. 26 Yea, they that eat feed of the portion of his [13]meat shall [14]destroy him, and his army shall [a]overflow: [b]and many shall fall down slain. 27 And as for both these kings, their kings'

R.V. [1] Or, *be carried away* [2] Or, for [3] Or, *the fenced cities* [4] According to the ancient versions, *and shall make equitable conditions with him: and he shall give &c.* [5] Or, *equitable conditions* [6] Or, *to destroy it* [7] Or, *it* [8] Or, *coastlands* [9] Or, *captain* [10] Or, *office* [11] Heb. *broken.* [12] Or, *his covenant* [13] Or, *dainties* [14] Heb. *break.*
A.V. * Heb. *at the end of times, even years.* † Heb. *the children of robbers.* ‡ Heb. *the city of munitions.* § Heb. *the people of his choices.* ‖ Or, *goodly land.* Heb. *the land of ornament.* ** Or, *much uprightness*: or, *equal conditions.* †† Heb. *to corrupt.* ‡‡ Heb. *for him.* §§ Heb. *his reproach.* * Or, *in his place.* † Heb. *one that causeth an exacter to pass over.* ‡ Heb. *angers.* § Or, *into the peaceable and fat, &c.* ‖ Heb. *think his thoughts.*

*hearts shall be to do mischief,
and they shall speak lies at one
table; table; but it shall not prosper; prosper: for
yet [c]the end shall be at the
time appointed. 28 Then shall
he return into his land [e]with
great substance; riches; and [h]his heart
shall be against the holy cove-
nant; [k]and he shall do his pleasure, exploits,
and return to his own land.
29 At the time appointed he
shall return, [l]and come into toward
the south; but it shall not be
in as the latter time as it was in the former. former, or as the latter.
30 For the ships of [m]Kittim Chittim shall
come against him; him: therefore he
shall be grieved, and shall return,
and [o]have indignation against
the holy covenant, and covenant: so [o]shall do he *his*
pleasure: do; he shall even return,
and [p]have regard unto intelligence with them that
[q]forsake the holy covenant.
31 And arms shall stand on his
part, and [r]they shall profane pollute the
sanctuary, even the fortress, sanctuary of strength, and [s]shall
take away the continual *burnt offering*, daily *sacrifice*,
and [v]they shall set up place the abomi-
nation that †maketh desolate.
32 [w]And such as do wickedly
against the covenant shall he
[1]pervert ‡corrupt by flatteries: but the
people that do know their God
[y]shall be strong, and do *exploits*.
33 [z]And [2]they that be wise understand among
the people shall instruct many:
[b]yet they shall fall by the sword sword,
and by flame, by captivity captivity, and by
spoil, *many* days. 34 Now when
they shall fall, they shall be
holpen with [e]a little help: but
many shall join themselves unto cleave to them
with flatteries. 35 And some of
[3]them that be wise of understanding shall fall, [g]to
refine try §them, [h]and to purify, purge, and [i]to
make them white, even to [j]the
time of the end: [j]because it
is yet for the a time appointed.

a ver. 3, 16.
b Cp. ch. 7. 25 & 1 Mac. 1. 24 & 2 Thess. 2. 4.
c Cp. ver. 35.
d Cp. ch. 7. 25 & Rev. 13. 5, 6.
e Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 19.
f Deut. 10. 17.
g Cp. ch. 8. 12.
h Cp. ver. 30 & 2 Mac. 5. 21. See 1 Mac. 1. 15, 20—24.
i Cp. Isai. 10. 25.
j ch. 9. 27.
k See 2 Mac. 5. 11—16.
l Cp. 2 Mac. 5. 1.
m Gen. 10. 4. Num. 24. 24. 1 Mac. 1. 1.
n Cp. Joel 3. 5.
o See ver. 28.
p See 2 Mac. 4. 7—15.
q Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 15.
r Cp. ch. 12. 11 & 1 Mac. 1. 37, 46.
s Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 45.
t Cp. Lam. 5. 2, 6.
u Cp. ver. 27, 35.
v 1 Mac. 1. 54. Matt. 24. 15. Mark 13. 14. Cp. ch. 8. 13 & 12. 11.
w Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 43, 52.
x Zech. 9. 14.
y See 1 Mac. 2. 44—48, 64 & 3. 3—9.
z ch. 12. 3, 10 & mg. for mg.
a ver. 10, 26.
b Cp. 1 Mac. 2. 38 & 9. 17, 18.
c ver. 16. See ch. 8. 9.
d Cp. Isai. 11. 14.
e Cp. 1 Mac. 3. 16, 17 & 2 Mac. 2. 21.
f See 1 Mac. 1. 16—18.
g Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 12.
h Cp. Mal. 3. 3, 4.
i Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
j Cp. ver. 27, 40.
k 1 Mac. 1. 19.

36 And the king shall [a]do ac-
cording to his will; and [b]he
shall exalt himself, and magnify
himself above every god, [d]and
shall speak marvellous things
against [f]the God of gods: gods, and [g]he
shall prosper [i]till the indig-
nation be accomplished; accomplished: for [j]that
which that is determined shall be done.
37 Neither shall he regard the
gods God of his fathers, nor the desire
of women, nor regard any god
for [b]he shall magnify himself
above all. 38 ‖But **in his [4]place estate
shall he honour the god God of fortresses; ††forces
and a god whom his fathers knew
not shall he honour [n]with gold
and silver, and with precious
stones, and ‡‡pleasant things.
39 And he Thus shall deal with he do in the strongest §§most
fortresses by the help of strong holds with a strange god God
[5]whosoever acknowledgeth *him* he will whom he shall acknowledge *and* in-
crease with glory: and he shall
cause them to rule over many
and [t]shall divide the land for
a price. *gain. 40 [u]And at the time of
the end shall the king of the
south [6]contend with push at him: and the
king of the north shall come
against him [x]like a whirlwind
with chariots, and with horse-
men, and with many ships; and
he shall enter into the countries
and [a]shall overflow and pass
through. over. 41 He shall enter also
into [c]the †glorious land, and
many *countries* shall be over-
thrown: but these shall be delivered escape
out of his hand, *even* [d]Edom, and
[d]Moab, and the chief of the
children of [d]Ammon. 42 [f]He
shall ‡stretch forth his hand
also upon the countries: and
the land of Egypt shall not
escape. 43 [k]But he shall have
power over the treasures of
gold and of silver, and over all

R.V. [1] Heb. *make profane.* [2] Or, *the teachers of the people* [3] Or, *the teachers* [4] Or, *office* [5] Or, *whom shall acknowledge* and *increase with glory* or, *shall increase glory* [6] Heb. *push at.*
A.V. * Heb. *their hearts.* † Or, *astonisheth.* ‡ Or, *cause to dissemble.* § Or, *by them.* ‖ Or, *But in his stead.*
** Heb. *as for the almighty God, in his seat he shall honour, yea, he shall honour a god, whom, &c.* †† Or, *munitions.* He[illegible] *Mauzzim*, or, *Gods protectors.* ‡‡ Heb. *things desired.* §§ Heb. *fortresses of munitions.* * Heb. *a pri*[illegible]
† Or, *goodly land.* Heb. *land of delight*, or, *ornament.* ‡ Heb. *send forth.*

the precious things of Egypt: and the [a]Libyans and the [b]Ethiopians shall be at his steps.
44 [d]But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: and therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy destroy, and [1]utterly to make away many.
45 And he shall plant the tents tabernacles of his palace [2]between the sea and seas in the *glorious holy mountain; [g]yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

12 1 And at that time shall [j]Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and [l]there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, [o]every one that shall be found written in the book.
2 And many of them that [r]sleep in [s]the dust of the earth shall [s]awake, [t]some to everlasting life, and [t]some to shame and everlasting [3]contempt.
3 [v]And [4]they that be †wise [w]shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and [y]they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.
4 But thou, O Daniel, [a]shut up the words, and [b]seal the book, even to [d]the time of the end: [e]many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.
5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on the brink of the river on this side of the ‡bank of the side, river, and the other on the brink that side of the river on that side. bank of the river.
6 And one said to [c]the man clothed in linen, which was above §upon the waters of the river, [e]How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?
7 And I heard [c]the man clothed in linen, which was above upon the waters of the river, when [f]he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and [h]sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a [i]time, times, and ‖an half; and when they have made an end of breaking in pieces he shall have accomplished to scatter [k]the power of [k]the holy people, all these things shall be finished.
8 And I heard, [m]but I understood not: then said I, O my lord, Lord, what shall be the [5]issue end of these things?
9 And he said, [n]Go thy way, Daniel: [p]for the words are shut closed up and sealed till the time of the end.
10 [q]Many shall purify be themselves, purified, and make themselves made white, and be refined tried; but [u]the wicked shall do wickedly; wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand: understand; [v]but [4]they that be the wise shall understand.
11 And from the time that [x]the continual *burnt offering* daily *sacrifice* shall be taken away, and **[z]the abomination that ††maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.
12 [c]Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.
13 [f]But go thou thy way till the end be: ‡‡[g]for thou shalt rest, and shalt stand in thy lot, lot at [h]the end of the days.

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 12. 3.
[b] 2 Chr. 12. 3. Ezek. 30. 4, 5. Nah. 3. 9.
[c] ch. 10. 5. Ezek. 9. 2.
[d] See 2 Mac. 5. 11—14.
[e] ch. 8. 13.
[f] See Gen. 14. 22.
[g] Cp. 2 Mac. 9. 28.
[h] Cp. Rev. 10. 6.
[i] ch. 7. 25.
[j] See ch. 10. 13.
[k] Cp. ch. 8. 24.
[l] Jer. 30. 7. Matt. 24. 21. Mark 13. 19. Cp. Rev. 16. 18.
[m] Cp. ch. 8. 15.
[n] ver. 13.
[o] Ex. 32. 32, 33. Cp. Ezek. 13. 9 & Luke 10. 20 & Rev. 20. 12.
[p] Cp ver. 4.
[q] Cp. ch. 11. 35.
[r] Cp. Ps. 17. 15 & John 11. 11.
[s] Cp. Isai. 26. 19 & 2 Esd. 2. 16 & 7. 32. See Ezek. 37. 1—10.
[t] Matt. 25. 46. John 5. 28, 29. Acts 24. 15. Rev. 20. 12, 13.
[u] Cp. Rev. 9. 20 & 22. 11.
[v] ch. 11. 33 & mg. for mg.
[w] Matt. 13. 43.
[x] ch. 11. 31.
[y] Cp. Mal. 2. 6.
[z] See ch. 11. 31.
[a] Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 8. 26.
[b] Isai. 8. 16 & 29. 11. Rev. 5. 1 & 10. 4 & 22. 10.
[c] Cp. Matt. 10. 22.
[d] Cp. ver. 13. See ch. 8. 17.
[e] Amos 8. 12.
[f] ver. 9.
[g] Isai. 57. 2. Cp. Rev. 6. 11.
[h] Cp. Matt. 13. 39.
[i] Cp. ch. 10. 4.

R.V. [1] Heb. *to devote many.* [2] Or, *between the seas at end* [3] Or, *abhorrence* [4] Or, *the teachers* [5] Or, *latter*
A.V. * Or, *goodly.* Heb. *mountain of delight of holiness.* † Or, *teachers.* ‡ Heb. *lip.* § Or, *from above.*
‖ Or, *part.* ** Heb. *to set up the abomination &c.* †† Or, *astonisheth.* ‡‡ Or, *and thou, &c.*

HOSEA.

1 THE word of the LORD
I that came unto (Hosea) Hosea, the
son of Beeri, [a]in the days
of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and
Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in
the days of [c]Jeroboam the son
of Joash, king of Israel.

2 When the LORD spake at the first [1]by (The beginning of the word of the LORD) Hosea, by Hosea. And the LORD said (unto) to
Hosea, [f]Go, take unto thee a
wife of (whoredom) whoredoms and [h]children of
(whoredom) whoredoms: for [i]the land (doth com-) hath com-
mitted great whoredom, departing
from the LORD. 3 So he went
and took Gomer the daughter
of Diblaim; (and she) which conceived,
and bare him a son. 4 And the
LORD said unto him, Call his
name Jezreel; for yet a little
while, and [o]I will [2]*avenge the
blood of Jezreel upon the house
of Jehu, and [q]will cause (to cease)
the kingdom of the house of
Israel (to cease). 5 And it shall come
to pass at that day, that [r]I will
break the bow of Israel [s]in the
valley of Jezreel. 6 And she
conceived again, and bare a
daughter. And (the LORD God) said unto
him, [w]Call her name [3]†Lo-
ruhamah: for ‡[x]I will no more
have mercy upon the house of
Israel, that I should in any wise pardon them.
Israel; §but I will utterly take them away.
7 But [z]I will have mercy upon
the house of Judah, and will
save them by the LORD their
God, and [d]will not save them
by bow, nor by sword, nor by
battle, by horses, nor by horse-
men. 8 Now when she had
weaned Lo-ruhamah, she con-
ceived, and bare a son. 9 (And) Then
(the LORD said,) said God, [b]Call his name [4]‖Lo-
ammi: for [d]ye are not my
people, and I will not be [5]your
God.

10 Yet [e]the number of the
children of Israel shall be [g]as
the sand of the sea, which can-
not be measured nor numbered;
and [j]it shall come to (pass that) pass, that
[6]** [k]in the place where it was
said unto them, [d]Ye are not my
people, (there) it shall be said unto
them, [l]*Ye are* the sons of [m]the
living God. 11 (And) Then shall [n]the
children of Judah and the
children of Israel (shall) be gathered
together, and [p](they shall) appoint
themselves one head, and (they)
shall (go) come up (from) out of the land: for
great shall be the day of Jezreel.

2 1 Say ye unto your brethren
[7]††[t]Ammi; and to your sisters
[8]"Ruhamah.
‡‡Ru-hamah.
2 Plead with your mother
(plead;) plead: for [v]she is not my wife
neither am I her husband: (and) let
(let her) her therefore put away [y]her whore-
doms (from) out of her (face,) sight, and her
adulteries from between her
breasts; 3 lest [a]I strip her naked
and set her as [b]in the day that
she was born, and [c]make her as
a wilderness, and set her like a
dry land, and slay her with

a Isai. 1. 1. Amos 1. 1. Mic. 1. 1.
b ver. 4, 6.
c 2 Kin. 14. 23 & 15. 1.
d ch. 2. 23. Cp. Lev. 26. 12.
e Cp. Ezek. 36. 10, 37.
f Cp. ch. 3. 1.
g Gen. 22. 17. See Gen. 13. 16.
[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
h ch. 2. 4.
i Cp. ch. 2. 5. See Ezek. 16. 15.
j Cited Rom. 9. 26.
k Isai. 62. 4.
l Deut. 14. 1. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 18.
m Ps. 42. 2. See Josh. 3. 10.
n Isai. 11. 12, 13. Jer. 3. 18 & 50. 4. Ezek. 34. 23. Zech. 10. 6. See Ezek. 37. 16—24.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 11.
p Cp. ch. 3. 5.
q Cp. Amos 7. 9.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29.
s Josh. 17. 16. Judg. 6. 33.
t Cp. ch. 1. 9.
u Cp. ch. 1. 6.
v Cp. Isai. 50. 1.
w Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 2. 1, 23 & Rom. 9. 25 & 1 Pet. 2. 10.
x ch. 2. 4. 2 Kin. 17. 6, 23.
y Cp. ch. 4. 12 & Ezek. 16. 25.
z Cp. ch. 11. 12 & 2 Kin. 19. 35.
a Cp. Ezek. 16. 39.
b Cp. Ezek. 16. 4.
c Cp. ver. 9 & Ezek. 19. 13.
d Cp. ch. 2. 18 & Zech. 4. 6 & 9. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *with you.* [2] Heb. *visit.* [3] That is, *That hath not obtained mercy.* [4] That is, *Not my people.* [5] Heb. *fo* [6] Or, *instead of that which was said* [7] That is, *My people.* [8] That is, *That hath obtained mercy.*
A.V. * Heb. *visit.* † That is, *Not having obtained mercy.* ‡ Heb. *I will not add any more to.* § Or, *that I shoul altogether pardon them.* ‖ That is, *Not my people.* ** Or, *instead of that.* †† That is, *My people.* ‡‡ That is *Having obtained mercy.*

thirst; 4 yea, [e]upon her children will I have
thirst. And I will not have mercy upon her
no mercy children; [c]for they be the children
of whoredom whoredoms. 5 For [d]their mother
hath played the harlot: she
that conceived them hath done
shamefully: for [f]she said, I will
go after my lovers, that [g]give
me my bread and my water, my
wool and my flax, mine oil and
my [1]*drink. 6 Therefore, behold,
[j]I will hedge up thy way with
thorns, and [k]I will [†]make a fence
against her, wall, that she shall not find
her paths. 7 And she shall
follow after her lovers, but she
shall not overtake them; and
she shall seek them, but shall
not find them: [m]then shall she
say, I will go and return to [o]my
first husband; [m]for then was it
better with me than now. 8 For
[q]she did not know that [r]I gave
her [s]the corn, and the [‡]wine, and
the oil, and multiplied unto [t]her
silver and gold, [§u]which they
[2]used prepared for Baal. 9 Therefore
[w]will I return, and [3]take back away my
corn in the time thereof, and
my wine in the season thereof,
and [w]will pluck away ‖recover my wool and
my flax which should have covered given to cover her
nakedness. 10 And now [y]will
I discover her [4]**lewdness in the
sight of her lovers, and none
shall deliver her out of mine
hand. 11 [b]I will also cause all
her mirth to cease, her feasts, feast days,
her [d]new moons, and her [d]sab-
baths, and all her [5]*[e]solemn
assemblies. feasts. 12 And [f]I will lay waste ††destroy
her vines and her fig trees,
[h]whereof she hath said, These
are [i]my hire rewards that my lovers
have given me: and [f]I will
make them a forest, [l]and the
beasts of the field shall eat
them. 13 And [m]I will visit upon

a ch. 1. 6.
b Cp. ch. 11. 2 & 13. 1, 2.
c ch. 1. 2.
d Cp. ch. 1. 2.
e Ezek. 23. 40. Cp. Isai. 61. 10.
f Cp. ver. 12, 13.
g Cp. ver. 8, 9 & Jer. 44. 17.
h Cp. Ezek. 20. 35.
i Isai. 40. 2.
j Job 3. 23. Cp. 2 Esd. 16. 77.
k Cp. Job 19. 8 & Lam. 3. 7, 9.
l Cp. ch. 9. 10 & 11. 1 & Jer. 2. 2 & Ezek. 16. 22, 60.
m Cp. Luke 15. 17, 18.
n ver. 18, 21.
o Cp. Isai. 54. 5, 6.
p Zeph. 1. 4. Zech. 13. 2. Cp. Ex. 23. 13.
q Cp. ver. 20 & Isai. 1. 3.
r Cp. Ezek. 16. 19.
s Deut. 7. 13.
t ch. 13. 2.
u Cp. Ezek. 16. 17, 18.
v Ezek. 34. 25. Cp. Job 5. 23.
w Cp. ver. 3 & Joel 1. 10.
x Ps. 46. 9. Isai. 2. 4 & 9. 5. Ezek. 39. 9, 10.
y Lam. 1. 8. Ezek. 16. 37 & 23. 29.
z Lev. 26. 5. Jer. 23. 6.
a Cp. Ezek. 43. 7.
b Cp. Jer. 7. 34 & Amos 8. 10.
c Cp. ver. 7, 11 & Jer. 3. 14, 15 & 2 Cor. 11. 2.
d Cp. Amos 8. 5.
e Cp. ch. 9. 5 & Isai. 1. 13, 14.
f Cp. Isai. 5. 5.
g Jer. 31. 34. John 17. 3.
h Cp. ver. 5.
i Cp. Mic. 1. 7.
j ver. 16.
k Cp. Zech. 8. 12.
l Cp. ch. 13. 8.
m Cp. ch. 4. 9.

her [b]the days of the Baalim,
[6]unto which wherein she burned incense; when incense to them,
and [e]she decked herself with her
[7]earrings and her jewels, and she
went after her lovers, and forgat
me, saith the LORD. 14 Therefore, behold, I will allure her,
and [h]bring her into the wilderness, and [i]speak [8]‡‡comfortably
unto her. 15 And I will give
her her vineyards from thence,
and the valley of [9]Achor for a
door of hope: and she shall
[10]make answer sing there, [l]as in the days
of her youth, and as in the day
when she came up out of the
land of Egypt. 16 And it shall
be [n]at that day, saith the LORD,
that thou shalt call me [11]§§Ishi;
and shalt call me no more
[12]*Baali. 17 For [p]I will take
away the names of the Baalim
out of her mouth, and they
shall no more be [13]mentioned remembered by
their name. 18 And in that day
[v]will I make a covenant for
them with the beasts of the
field, and with the fowls of
heaven, and with the creeping
things of the ground: and [x]I
will break the bow and the
sword and the battle out of the
land, earth, and will make them to lie
down [z]safely. 19 And I will
betroth thee unto me [a]for ever;
yea, [c]I will betroth thee unto
me in righteousness, and in
judgement, judgment, and in lovingkindness,
and in mercies. 20 [c]I will even
betroth thee unto me in faith-
fulness: and [g]thou shalt know
the LORD. 21 And it shall come
to pass [j]in that day, [k]I will
answer, hear, saith the LORD, I will
answer hear the heavens, and they shall
answer hear the earth; 22 and the earth
shall answer hear the corn, and the

R.V. [1] Heb. *drinks.* [2] Or, *made into the* image of *Baal* [3] Or, *return, and take away* [4] Or, *shame* [5] Or, *appointed feasts* [6] Or, *wherein she burned incense to them* [7] Or, *nose-rings* [8] Heb. *to her heart.* [9] That is, *Troubling.* See Josh. 7. 26. [10] Or, *sing* [11] That is, *My husband.* [12] That is, *My master.* [13] Or, *remembered*
A.V. * Heb. *drinks.* † Heb. *wall a wall.* ‡ Heb. *new wine.* § Or, wherewith *they made Baal.* ‖ Or, *take away.*
** Heb. *folly*, or, *villany.* †† Heb. *make desolate.* ‡‡ Or, *friendly.* Heb. *to her heart.* §§ That is, *My husband.*
* That is, *My lord.*

wine, and the oil; and they
shall [answer / hear] [1] [b]Jezreel. [23] And [c]I
will sow her unto me in the
[2]earth; and [e]I [f]will have mercy
upon [3]her that had not obtained
mercy; and [h]I will say to [4]them
which were not my people,
[j]Thou art my people; and they
shall say, *Thou art* my God.

[1] And the LORD said / Then said the LORD unto me,
3 [m]Go yet, love a woman be-
loved [5]of *her* [friend and / friend, yet] an
adulteress, [even as / according to the love of] the
LORD [loveth / toward] the children of Israel,
[though they turn unto / who look to] other gods, and
[6]love [o]cakes of raisins. [flagons *of wine.] [2] So I bought
her to me for fifteen *pieces* of
silver, and [for] an [r]homer of
barley, and an [7]†half homer of
barley: [3] and I said unto her,
Thou shalt [t]abide for me many
days; thou shalt not play the
harlot, and thou shalt not be
[any man's wife: / for *another* man:] so will I also be
[toward / for] thee. [4] For the children
of Israel [t]shall abide many days
[y]without [king, / a king,] and without [prince, / a prince,]
and [z]without [sacrifice, / a sacrifice,] and [a]with-
out [8c]pillar, [‡an image,] and without [d]ephod
[or / an ephod,]
and *without* [e]teraphim: [5] afterward
[f]shall the children of Israel
return, and [g]seek the LORD their
God, and [i]David their king;
[j]and shall [come with / fear] unto the
LORD and [to] his goodness in the
[k]latter days.

[1] [l]Hear the word of the
4 LORD, ye children of Israel:
for [o]the LORD hath a con-
troversy with the inhabitants of
the land, because there is no
truth, nor mercy, [q]nor know-
ledge of God in the land. [2] [r]There
[is nought but swearing / swearing,] and [breaking faith, / lying,]
and killing, and stealing, and
committing [adultery; / adultery,] they break

a Cp. ch. 6. 9 & 12. 14 & Mic. 3. 10 & 7. 2.
b Cp. ch. 1. 4, 11.
c Cp. ch. 1. 10. See Ezek. 36. 9—11.
d Isai. 24. 4. Jer. 4. 28. Joel 1. 10.
e Cited Rom. 9. 25, 26.
f ch. 1. 6.
g Cp. Joel 1. 18 & Zeph. 1. 3.
h ch. 1. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 10.
i Cp. Ezek. 38. 20.
j ver. 1. Zech. 13. 9. See Lev. 26. 12 & Jer. 31. 33.
k Cp. ver. 17.
l Cp. Deut. 17. 12.
m Cp. ch. 1. 2, 3.
n ch. 2. 2.
o S. of S. 2. 5 & mg.
p Cp. ver. 1 & Isai. 5. 13.
q Cp. Prov. 1. 29.
r Lev. 27. 16. Cp. Ezek. 45. 11.
s Cp. Ex. 19. 6.
t Deut. 21. 13.
u Cp. Jer. 23. 39.
v Cp. ch. 13. 6.
w 1 Sam. 2. 30. Mal. 2. 9.
x Cp. Lev. 6. 25, 26 & 10. 17.
y ch. 10. 3, 7.
z Cp. ch. 9. 4.
a Cp. ch. 10. 1, 2.
b Isai. 24. 2.
c See Deut. 16. 22 & mg. for mg.
d See Judg. 8. 27.
e See Gen. 31. 19.
f Cp. ch. 14. 1.
g Jer. 29. 13 & 50. 4.
h Lev. 26. 26. Mic. 6. 14. Hag. 1. 6.
i Ezek. 34. 23. Cp. ch. 1. 11. See Jer. 23. 5.
j Cp. Mic. 7. 17.
k Isai. 2. 2. See Mic. 4. 1—3.
l See ch. 5. 1.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 4 & Prov. 20. 1.
n Cp. Judg. 18. 5.
o Isai. 3. 13, 14. Jer. 25. 31. Mic. 6. 2.
p ch. 5. 4. Cp. ch. 2. 2.
q Cp. ver. 6, 14 & Jer. 4. 22 & 5. 4.
r Cp. ch. 7. 1.
s Ezek. 6. 13.
t Cp. Isai. 1. 29.

out, and §[a]blood toucheth blood.
3 Therefore [d]shall the land
mourn, and every one that
dwelleth therein shall languish,
[g]with the beasts of the [field, / field,] and
[with] the fowls of heaven; [i]yea,
the fishes of the sea also shall
be taken away. [4] [k]Yet let no
man strive, [neither let any man reprove; / nor reprove another:]
for thy people are as [l]they that
strive with the priest. [5] And thou
[shalt stumble / shalt thou fall] in the day, and the
prophet also shall [stumble / fall] with
thee in the [night; / night,] and I will
‖destroy [n]thy mother. [6] My
people are ‖destroyed [p]for lack
of knowledge: [q]because thou
hast rejected knowledge, [9]I will
also reject thee, that [s]thou shalt
be no priest to me: seeing thou
hast forgotten the law of thy
God, [u]I [also will / will also] forget thy children.
[7] [v]As they were [multiplied, / increased,] so they
sinned against me: [w]I will
[therefore will I] change their glory into shame.
[8] [x]They [feed on / eat up] the sin of my
people, and [they] **set their heart
on their iniquity. [9] [b]And [it / there]
shall be, like people, like priest:
and I will ††punish them for their
ways, and [will] ‡‡reward them their
doings. [10] [And / For] [h]they shall eat,
and not have [enough; / enough:] they shall
commit whoredom, and shall
not increase: because they have
left off to take heed to the
LORD. [11] Whoredom and wine
and new wine [m]take away the
[10]understanding. [heart.] [12] My people [n]ask
counsel at their [stock, / stocks,] and their
staff declareth unto them: for
[p]the spirit of [whoredom / whoredoms] hath caused
them to err, and they have gone
a whoring from under their God.
[13] [s]They sacrifice upon the tops
of the mountains, and burn in-
cense upon the hills, [t]under oaks

R.V. [1] That is, *Whom God soweth.* [2] Or, *land* [3] Heb. *Lo-ruhamah.* [4] Heb. *Lo-ammi.* See ch. 1. 6, 9, 10 [5] Or, *of* her *husband, yet an &c.* [6] Or, *them that love* [7] Heb. *lethech.* [8] Or, *obelisk* [9] According to another reading, *I have rejected.* [10] Heb. *heart.*
A.V. * Heb. *of grapes.* † Heb. *lethech.* ‡ Heb. *a standing*, or, *statue*, or, *pillar.* § Heb. *bloods.* ‖ Heb. *cut off.* ** Heb. *lift up their soul to their iniquity.* †† Heb. *visit upon.* ‡‡ Heb. *cause to return.*

and poplars and [terebinths, elms,] because
the shadow thereof is good:
therefore your daughters [shall]
commit whoredom, and your
[1brides spouses shall] commit adultery. 14 *I
will not punish your daughters
when they commit whoredom,
nor your [1brides spouses] when they com-
mit [adultery; adultery:] for [d]they themselves
[go apart are separated] with whores, and they
sacrifice with [the] [f]harlots: [and therefore]
the people [g]that doth not under-
stand shall [be overthrown. †fall.] 15 Though
thou, [i]Israel, play the harlot,
yet let not [i]Judah [2]offend; and
[j]come not ye unto [k]Gilgal,
neither go ye up to [l]Beth-aven,
nor swear, [As the The] LORD liveth.
16 For Israel [hath behaved himself stub-
slideth back as a back-
bornly, like a stubborn sliding] heifer: now [will the]
[the LORD LORD will] feed them as a lamb in
a large place. 17 [q]Ephraim is
joined to [idols; idols:] [r]let him alone.
18 [3]Their drink ‡is [become] sour:
they [commit have committed] whoredom [con-
tinually; continually:] [4s]her [5§]rulers [dearly love with] shame do
[shame. love, Give ye.] 19 [u]The wind hath
[wrapped bound] her up in [its 6wings; her wings,] and
[7]they shall [v]be ashamed because
of their sacrifices.

5 [1y]Hear [this, O ye priests, ye this, O priests;] and
hearken, ye house of [Israel, Israel;]
and give [ye] ear, O house of
the [king, king;] for [8]unto you pertaineth the
[judgment judgment is] toward you,
[because judgement; for] [a]ye have been a snare
[at on] Mizpah, and a net spread upon
[c]Tabor. 2 And [d]the revolters
[f]are [gone deep 9in making slaughter; but profound to make slaughter,] ‖[though I
am have been] [10**]a rebuker of them all.
3 [i]I know Ephraim, and Israel
is not hid from me: for now,
O Ephraim, thou [hast committed committest]
whoredom, *and* Israel is defiled.
4 [11m]Their doings will not suffer them [to turn] ††[They will not frame their doings]
unto their God: for [n]the spirit

a ch. 7. 10.
b See ch. 6. 4.
c ch. 6. 6. Isai. 1. 11.
d Cp. ch. 9. 10.
e ch. 9. 12.
f Deut. 23. 17.
g Cp. ver. 1, 6.
h ch. 6. 7.
i See ch. 6. 4.
j Amos 4. 4, 5 & 5. 5.
k ch. 9. 15 & 12. 11.
l ch. 5. 8 & 10. 5. Cp. ch. 10. 8 & 1 Kin. 12. 29 & Amos 1. 5.
m ch. 8. 1. Jer. 4. 5.
n ch. 9. 9 & 10. 9.
o Josh. 18. 25.
p See ch. 4. 15.
q Cp. ver. 12 & ch. 5. 3.
r Cp. Matt. 15. 14.
s Cp. ch. 9. 10.
t Deut. 19. 14.
u ch. 13. 15. Jer. 4. 11 & 51. 1. Cp. Zech. 5. 9.
v Cp. Isai. 1. 29.
w Deut. 28. 33. Amos 4. 1.
x Cp. ch. 7. 11 (for mg.) & 12. 1 (for mg.).
y ch. 4. 1. Joel 1. 2. Amos 3. 1. Mic. 1. 2.
z Cp. Job 13. 28.
a Cp. ch. 6. 9 & 9. 8.
b Cp. Isai. 1. 5, 6.
c Judg. 4. 6.
d Cp. ch. 9. 15.
e ch. 7. 11 & 8. 9 & 12. 1. 2 Kin. 15. 19.
f Cp. ch. 9. 9 & Isai. 29. 15.
g Cp. Ps. 50. 21.
h ch. 14. 3.
i Cp. Amos 3. 2 & 5. 12.
j See ch. 6. 4.
k ch. 13. 7.
l Cp. Mic. 5. 8.
m Cp. Isai. 59. 2.
n ch. 4. 12.
o Cp. Jer. 29. 10—12 & Ezek. 6. 9. See Lev. 26. 40—42.

of [whoredom is 12within whoredoms is in the midst of] them, and
they [know not have not known] the LORD. 5 And
[a]the [13]pride of Israel doth testify
to his face: therefore [Israel and shall]
[b]Ephraim shall stumble Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity;
[b]Judah also shall [stumble fall] with
them. 6 They shall go [c]with
their flocks and with their herds
to seek the LORD; [c]but they
shall not find [him: him;] [e]he hath
withdrawn himself from them.
7 [h]They have dealt treacherously
against the [LORD; LORD:] for they have
[14borne begotten] strange children: now
shall [15the new moon a month] devour them
with their [16fields. portions.]

8 [m]Blow ye the cornet in
[n]Gibeah, and the trumpet in
[o]Ramah: [sound an alarm at cry aloud *at* Beth-aven,] [p]Beth-aven;
[17behind after] thee, O Benjamin. 9 Eph-
raim shall [become a desolation be desolate] in the
day of rebuke: among the tribes
of Israel have I made known
that which shall surely be.
10 The princes of Judah [are were] like
[t]them that remove the [land-bound:]
[mark: *therefore*] I will pour out my wrath
upon them like water. 11 Ephraim
is [v]oppressed, he is crushed in judgement; [oppressed *and* broken in judgment,]
because he [was content willingly walked] [x]to walk after
[18]the [command. commandment.] 12 [19]Therefore
[am I will I be] unto Ephraim [z]as a moth,
and to the house of Judah [z]as
‡‡rottenness. 13 When Ephraim
saw his sickness, and Judah *saw*
[b]his wound, then went Ephraim
[e]to [Assyria, the Assyrian,] and sent §§to [20]king
Jareb: [[h]but he is not able to yet could he not] heal you,
[neither shall he nor] cure you of [b]your
wound. 14 For I will be unto
[j]Ephraim [k]as a lion, and as a
young lion to the house of
[j]Judah: [l]I, even I, will tear
and go away; I will [carry off, take away,] and
there shall be none to deliver. 15 [o]I will
[none shall rescue *him*.]

R.V. [1] Or, *daughters in law* [2] Or, *become guilty* [3] Or, *Their carouse is over* [4] Or, *they are given up to love; her rulers are a shame* [5] Heb. *shields.* [6] Or, *skirts* [7] Or, as otherwise read, *their altars shall be put to shame* [8] Or, *against you is the judgement* [9] Or, *in corruption* [10] Heb. *a rebuke.* [11] Or, *They will not frame their doings* [12] Or, *in the midst of* [13] Or, *excellency* [14] Or, *begotten* [15] Or, *a month* [16] Heb. *portions.* [17] Or, *After thee, Benjamin!* See Judg. 5. 14. [18] The Sept. and Syriac have, *vanity.* [19] Or, *And I was* [20] Or, *a king that should contend*

A.V. * Or, *Shall I not, &c.* † Or, *be punished.* ‡ Heb. *is gone.* § Heb. *shields.* ‖ Or, *and, &c.* ** Heb. *a correction.* †† Heb. *They will not give.* Or, *Their doings will not suffer* them. ‡‡ Or, *a worm.* §§ Or, *to the king of Jareb*: or, *to the king* that *should plead.*

go and return to my place, *till
they [1]acknowledge their offence,
and seek my face: [b]in their
affliction they will seek me
[2]earnestly.
early.

6 [1] Come, and let us [d]return
unto the LORD: for [f]he hath
torn, and he will heal us;
he hath smitten, and [h]he will
bind us up. [2] After two days
[i]will he revive us: on in the third
day he will raise us up, and we
shall live before him. in his sight. [3] And [l]let us
Then shall we
know, [l]let us if we follow on to know
the LORD; LORD: [o]his going forth is
sure prepared as the morning; morning; and he
shall come unto us [p]as the rain,
as [r]the latter rain that watereth and former rain unto the
earth.

[4] [s]O [t]Ephraim, what shall I do
unto thee? O [t]Judah, what
shall I do unto thee? for [u]your
[3]†goodness is [w]as a morning
cloud, and [w]as the dew that goeth early early dew it goeth
away. [5] Therefore have I hewed
them by the prophets; I have
slain them [x]by the words of my
mouth: [4]‡and thy judgements judgments are
as the light that goeth forth.
[6] For [z]I desire desired [3]mercy, and not
sacrifice; and [a]the knowledge of
God more than burnt offerings.
[7] But [d]they [5]§like [6]Adam men [e]have
transgressed the covenant: [f]there
have they dealt treacherously
against me. [8] [h]Gilead is a city
of them that work iniquity,
it is [j]stained and is ‖polluted with blood. [9] [7]And
as troops of robbers [k]wait for a
man, so the company of priests
murder in the way toward [m]Shechem: **by consent
yea, for they have committed commit ††lewdness.
10 In the house of Israel I have seen an horrible
I have seen an horrible thing in the house of
thing: Israel: [p]there whoredom is *found* in
is the whoredom of
Ephraim, [q]Israel is defiled.
[11] Also, O [q]Judah, there is [r]an harvest
he hath set an

[a] Ps. 126. 1. Cp. Job 42. 10.
[b] Isai. 26. 16.
[c] Cp. ch. 6. 4.
[d] ch. 14. 1. Cp. ch. 3. 5.
[e] Cp. Jer. 23. 13.
[f] ch. 5. 14. Cp. ch. 13. 7, 8.
[g] Cp. ch. 4. 2.
[h] Cp. Isai. 30. 26.
[i] Ps. 71. 20. Cp. Luke 24. 27, 44 & John 2. 22 & 20. 9 & 1 Cor. 15. 4.
[j] Cp. ch. 5. 3.
[k] Ps. 9. 16. Prov. 5. 22.
[l] Cp. ch. 4. 6.
[m] Ps. 90. 8.
[n] ver. 5. Cp. Rom. 1. 32.
[o] Mic. 5. 2.
[p] Cp. ch. 14. 5.
[q] See ch. 6. 10.
[r] Joel 2. 23.
[s] Cp. ch. 11. 8.
[t] ver. 10, 11. ch. 4. 15 & 5. 5 & 8. 14 & 10. 11 & 11. 12 & 12. 1, 2. See ch. 5. 9—14.
[u] Cp. Jer. 2. 2 (for mg.).
[v] ver. 3.
[w] ch. 13. 3.
[x] Jer. 23. 29. Cp. Heb. 4. 12.
[y] ch. 6. 9.
[z] Cited Matt. 9. 13 & 12. 7. Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 22.
[a] Cp. ch. 2. 20.
[b] ch. 8. 4.
[c] 2 Kin. 15. 10, 14, 25, 30.
[d] Cp. Gen. 3. 11 & Job 31. 33 & Rom. 5. 14.
[e] ch. 8. 1. Deut. 17. 2.
[f] ch. 5. 7.
[g] Ps. 106. 35.
[h] Cp. ch. 12. 11.
[i] Cp. ch. 8. 7.
[j] See ch. 4. 2.
[k] Cp. ch. 5. 1 & 7. 6.
[l] Isai. 42. 25.
[m] Josh. 24. 1.
[n] ch. 5. 5.
[o] Isai. 9. 13.
[p] ch. 5. 3 & 7. 4. Cp. ch. 4. 2, 12, 14 & 9. 10.
[q] See ver. 4.
[r] See Joel 3. 13.

appointed harvest for thee, when [a]I bring again returned
the captivity of my people.

7 [1] [c]When I would heal have healed
Israel, then [13] the iniquity
of Ephraim was discovered,
and the ‡‡wickedness of [e]Samaria Samaria
for [g]they commit falsehood: falsehood; and
the thief entereth cometh in, and the troop
of robbers [8] §§spoileth without.
[2] And they *consider not in
their hearts that [j]I remember
all their wickedness: now [k]have their
their own doings own doings have beset them about;
[m]they are before my face. [3] [n]They
make [n]the king glad with their
wickedness, and the princes with
their lies. [4] [q]They are all
adulterers; they are adulterers, as an oven heated
by the baker; he baker, †who ceaseth to stir ‡from
the fire, from the kneading of the dough raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until
it be leavened. [5] On In the day of
[v]our king the princes [9]made [10]themselves have made *him* sick §with the heat bottles of wine;
he stretched out his hand with
scorners. [6] For they have [11]‖made
ready their heart like an oven,
whiles [y]they lie in wait: [12]their
baker sleepeth all the night; in
the morning it burneth as a
flaming fire. [7] They are all hot
as an oven, and devour have devoured their
judges; all [b]their kings [c]are
fallen: there is none among
them that calleth unto me.
[8] Ephraim, he [g]mixeth hath mixed himself
among the peoples people; Ephraim is a
cake not turned. [9] [i]Strangers
have devoured his strength, and
[l]he knoweth *it* not: yea, gray
hairs are [13](*) here and there upon
him, and yet [l]he knoweth it not.
[10] And [n]the [14]pride of Israel
doth testify testifieth to his face: [o]yet and they
have do not returned unto return to the LORD their
God, nor sought him, seek him for all this.
[11] And Ephraim Ephraim also is like a silly dove dove

R.V. [1] Or, *have borne their guilt* [2] Or, *earnestly*, saying, [3] Or, *kindness* [4] According to some ancient versions *and my judgement goeth forth as the light.* [5] Or, *are as men that have transgressed a covenant* [6] Or, *men* [7] Or, *And as robbers lying in wait, so &c.* [8] Or, *maketh a raid* [9] According to many ancient versions, *began to be heated with wine* [10] Or, *him* [11] Heb. *brought near.* [12] According to some ancient versions, *their anger.* [13] Heb. *sprinkled.* [14] Or, *excellency*

A.V. * Heb. *till they be guilty.* † Or, *mercy*, or, *kindness.* ‡ Or, *that thy judgments might be, &c.* § Or, *like Adam* ‖ Or, *cunning for blood.* ** Heb. *with* one *shoulder*, or, *to Shechem.* †† Or, *enormity.* ‡‡ Heb. *evils.* §§ Heb. *strippeth.* * Heb. *say not to.* † Or, *the raiser will cease.* ‡ Or, *from waking.* § Or, *with heat through wine* ‖ Or, *applied.* (*) Heb. *sprinkled.*

[a]without [1]understanding heart: they call unto to [b]Egypt, they go to [c]Assyria.
12 When they shall go, [d]I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven: heaven; [h]I will chastise them, [2][i]as their congregation hath heard. 13 [j]Woe unto them! for they have wandered fled from me; me: [*]destruction unto them! for because they have trespassed transgressed against me: [m]though I would redeem have redeemed them, yet [o]they have spoken lies against me. 14 And [p]they have not cried unto me with their heart, but when [q]they howl howled upon their beds: [3]they assemble themselves for corn and wine, *and* they rebel against me. 15 Though [t]I [†]have taught bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me. 16 They [w]return, but not to *him that is* on high; the most High: they are [y]like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for [a]the rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision [b]in the land of Egypt.

8 [1][5]*Set* [d]the trumpet to [‡]thy mouth. [ee]As an eagle *he cometh* *He shall come* as an eagle against the house of the LORD: LORD, because [h]they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law. 2 They Israel shall cry unto me, [l]My God, we Israel know thee. 3 Israel hath cast off that *the* which is *thing that is* good: the enemy shall pursue him. 4 [n]They have set up kings, [o]but not by me; me: [6][p]they have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off. 5 [6]He Thy hath cast off thy calf, O Samaria; calf, O Samaria, hath cast *thee* off; mine anger is kindled against them: [t]how long will it be ere they attain to innocency? 6 For from Israel [is] even this; *was* it also: the workman made it; it, and therefore it is no not God: yea, but [e]the calf of Samaria [f]shall be broken in pieces. 7 For [g]they sow have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: [7]he it hath no standing corn; §stalk: the blade bud shall yield no meal; meal: if so be it yield, the [k]strangers shall swallow it up. 8 [l]Israel is swallowed up: now are they shall they be among the nations Gentiles as [n]a vessel wherein is no pleasure. 9 For [q]they are gone up to Assyria, [r]*like* a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim hath hired [8]‖lovers. 10 Yea, though they hire have hired among the nations, now will I gather them; them, and [u]they [9]begin to be shall minished by reason of **sorrow ††a little for the burden of the [10][v]king of princes. 11 Because Ephraim [x]hath multiplied made many altars to sin, altars have been shall be unto him to sin. 12 [11]Though [z]I write for I have written to him my law in ten the great things thousand *precepts*, of my law, *but* they are were counted as a strange thing. 13 ‡‡They As sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, [e]they sacrifice flesh and eat it; but the LORD accepteth them not: not; [f]now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins; sins: [g]they shall return to Egypt. 14 For [i]Israel hath forgotten [j]his Maker, and [k]builded [12]palaces; buildeth temples; and [i]Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but [m]I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the [13]castles palaces thereof.

9 [1]Rejoice not, O Israel, [14]for joy, like the peoples; as *other* people: [15][q]for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, [r]thou hast loved hire a reward §§upon every cornfloor. 2 [s]The threshing-floor floor and the *wine-press shall not feed them, and [s]the new wine shall fail in her.

a ch. 4. 11.
b Cp. ch. 12. 1 & 2 Kin. 17. 4.
c See ch. 5. 13.
d See Ezek. 12. 13.
e ch. 10. 5, 6. Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 28.
f Cp. Mic. 1. 6, 7.
g Cp. ch. 10. 12, 13.
h ch. 10. 10.
i See Lev. 26. 14—39 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
j ch. 9. 12.
k Cp. ch. 7. 9.
l 2 Kin. 17. 6.
m ch. 13. 14.
n Jer. 22. 28.
o Cp. ch. 11. 12 & 12. 1 & Mic. 6. 12.
p Ps. 78. 36, 37.
q See ch. 5. 13.
r Cp. Jer. 2. 24.
s Cp. Amos 6. 4, 5.
t Cp. ch. 11. 3.
u Cp. ch. 4. 7, 10.
v See Ezek. 26. 7.
w Cp. ch. 6. 1.
x ch. 10. 1 & 12. 11.
y Ps 78. 57.
z Cp. Deut. 4. 6, 8.
a Ps. 73. 9.
b ch. 9. 3.
c Jer. 7. 21. Cp. Amos 4. 4.
d ch. 5. 8.
ee See Deut. 28. 49.
f ch 9. 9. Amos 8. 7.
g ch. 9. 3. Deut. 28. 68. Cp. ch. 11. 5.
h ch. 6. 7.
i See ch. 6. 4.
j Isai. 17. 7.
k Cp. Amos 5. 11.
l See Matt. 7. 21—23.
m Amos 2. 5.
n ch. 7. 7. 1 Kin. 12. 20.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 13. 5.
p Cp. ch. 7. 7 (for mg.).
q ch. 1. 2.
r ch. 2. 5. Jer. 44. 17.
s Cp. ch. 2. 9.
t Cp. Jer. 13. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *heart.* [2] Or, *when the report cometh to their congregation* [3] According to some ancient authorities, *they cut themselves.* [4] Or, *chastened* them [5] Or, *The trumpet to thy mouth! As an eagle against the house of the LORD!* [6] Or, *they have removed* them [7] Or, *it hath no stalk* [8] Heb. *loves.* [9] Or, as otherwise read, *shall sorrow a little* or, *for a little while* [10] See Is. 10. 8. Many ancient authorities have, *king and princes.* [11] Or, *I wrote for him the ten thousand things of my law, but they &c.* [12] Or, *temples* [13] Or, *palaces* [14] Or, *unto exultation* [15] Or, *that*
A.V. * Heb. *spoil.* † Or, *chastened.* ‡ Heb. *the roof of thy mouth.* § Or, *standing corn.* ‖ Heb. *lovers.* ** Or, *begin.* †† Or, *in a little while.* ‡‡ Or, *In the sacrifices of mine offerings they, &c.* §§ Or, *in, &c.* * Or, *winefat.*

3 They shall not dwell in [a]the LORD'S land; but [c]Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and [d]they shall eat unclean (food things) in Assyria. 4 [f]They shall not (pour out offer) wine *offerings* to the LORD, [1][h]neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as [j]the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread (shall be for) (for their appetite; their soul) [l]it shall not come into the house of the LORD. 5 [n]What will ye do in the (day of solemn assembly, solemn day,) and in the day of the feast of the LORD? 6 For, lo, they are gone (away from destruction, because of *destruction: yet) [p]Egypt shall gather them up, [r]Memphis shall bury them: (*their †the things of) pleasant (places for their) silver, nettles shall possess them: [u]thorns shall be in their (tents. tabernacles.) 7 [w]The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Israel shall know it: [y]the prophet is a fool, the (man that hath the spirit ‡spiritual man) is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and (because the enmity is great. the great hatred.) 8 Ephraim [2]was [b]a watchman (The watchman of Ephraim *was* but the prophet *is*) with my God: as for the prophet, [e]a fowler's snare is in all his ways, *and* (enmity hatred) §in the house of his God. 9 [e]They have deeply corrupted themselves, as [f]in the days of Gibeah: (*therefore*) [e]he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins. 10 [h]I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her first (season: time:) but [k]they (came went) to Baal-peor, and [3][l](consecrated separated) themselves unto (the *that*) [4](shameful thing, shame;) and [m]became abominable like (*their* abominations were) (that which according as) they loved. 11 As for Ephraim, [p]their glory shall fly away like a (bird: [r]there shall be no bird, from the) birth, and (none with child, from the womb,) and (no from the conception.) 12 [b]Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, (that there be not *that there shall* not *be*) man left: yea, [e]woe also to them when [g]I depart from them! 13 Ephraim, [5]like [i]as I (have seen Tyre saw Tyrus,) is planted in a pleasant place: but [b]Ephraim shall bring (out forth) his children to the (slayer. murderer.) 14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them [k]a ‖miscarrying womb and dry breasts. 15 All their wickedness is in ([m]Gilgal: Gilgal:) for there I hated them: (because of for) the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine (house: house,) will love them no (more: more:) all [o]their princes are [q]revolters. 16 Ephraim is smitten, [t]their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, [v]though they bring forth, [b]yet will I slay (*even*) **the beloved fruit of their womb. 17 [x]My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and [z]they shall be wanderers among the nations.

10 1 [a]Israel is (a luxuriant ††an empty) vine, (which putteth he bringeth) forth (his fruit unto himself fruit:) according to the multitude of his fruit [d]he hath (multiplied his increased the) altars; according to the [6]goodness of his land they have made goodly (7[g]pillars. ‡‡images.) 2 §§Their heart is [9]divided; now shall they be found (guilty: faulty:) [i]he shall (smite *break down) their altars, he shall spoil their (7pillars. images.) 3 Surely (For) now (shall they they shall) say, [j]We have no (king: for king, because) we (fear fearest) not the LORD; (and the king, what can he what then should a king) do (for to) us? 4 They (speak *vain have spoken) words, [10]swearing falsely in making (covenants: therefore [o]judgement covenant: thus judgment) [11]springeth up as [12]hemlock [q]in the furrows of the field. 5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall (be in terror for fear because of) [s]the

a Jer. 2. 7 & 16. 18. See Lev. 25. 23.
b ch. 13. 16.
c See ch. 8. 13.
d Ezek. 4. 13. Dan. 1. 8.
e ch. 7. 13.
f Cp. ch. 3. 4.
g ch. 5. 6. 1 Sam. 28. 15, 16. Ezek. 10. 18.
h Cp. ch. 8. 13.
i Cp. Ezek. 27. 3.
j Deut. 26. 14. Ezek. 24. 17.
k Cp. Luke 23. 29.
l Cp. Hag. 2. 13.
m ch. 4. 15 & 12. 11.
n Cp. Isai. 10. 3.
o ch. 8. 4.
p See ch. 8. 13.
q Cp. ch. 5. 2.
r Isai. 19. 13 (mg.). Judith 1. 10.
s Cp. ch. 10. 8 & Isai. 2. 20.
t Cp. ver. 11.
u Cp. ch. 10. 8.
v Cp. ver. 12, 13.
w See Isai. 10. 3.
x Cp. ch. 8. 5.
y Ezek. 13. 3.
z Deut. 28. 64, 65.
a See Ps. 80. 8—11.
b Ezek. 3. 17.
c Ps. 91. 3. Cp. ch. 5. 1.
d ch. 8. 11.
e Cp. ch. 5. 2.
f ch. 10. 9. Judg. 19. 22.
g See Deut. 16. 22 (mg.).
h Cp. Ps. 80. 8 & Isai. 5. 1.
i Cp. ch. 3. 4 & mg. for mg.
j Cp. ver. 7, 15 & 1 Sam. 12. 12.
k Num. 25. 3. Ps. 106. 28.
l Cp. ch. 4. 14.
m Cp. ch. 4. 2.
n Cp. Rom. 1. 28, 29.
o Amos 5. 7 & 6. 12.
p ch. 10. 5. Cp. ch. 4. 7.
q ch. 12. 11.
r Cp. Isai. 26. 18.
s See 1 Kin. 12. 28.

R.V. 1 Or, *neither shall their sacrifices be pleasing unto him:* their bread *shall be unto them &c.* 2 Or, *watcheth again* 3 Or, *separated* 4 Heb. *shame.* 5 Or, *as I have seen, is like Tyre, that is planted &c.* 6 Or, *prosperity* 7 Or, *obelisks* 8 Or, *He hath divided their heart* 9 Or, *smooth* 10 Or, *they swear falsely, they make covenants* 11 Or, *shall spring up* 12 Heb. *rosh.* See Deut. 29. 18.

A.V. * Heb. *spoil.* † Or, *their silver shall be desired, the nettle, &c.* Heb. *the desire.* ‡ Heb. *man of the spirit* § Or, *against.* ‖ Heb. *that casteth the fruit.* ** Heb. *the desires.* †† Or, *a vine emptying the fruit which it gives* ‡‡ Heb. *statues,* or, *standing images.* §§ Or, *He hath divided their heart.* * Heb. *behead.*

calves of [a]Beth-aven: for the
people thereof shall mourn over
it, and [1]*the priests thereof
that rejoiced over it, for [c]the
glory thereof, because it is de-
parted from it. 6 [f]It also shall be carried unto Assyria for a present to [h]king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed [i]of his own counsel. 7 [2]*As for* Samaria, [j]her king is cut off, as the [3]foam upon [†]the water. 8 The high places also of [a]Aven, [m]the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: [p]the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and [r]they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us. 9 O Israel, thou hast sinned [4]from [u]the days of Gibeah: [5]there they stood; [6]that stood: the battle against the children of iniquity in Gibeah did not overtake them in Gibeah. 10 [y]When it is My desire, [z]I will desire that I should chastise them; and the peoples people shall be gathered against them, [‡]when they are shall bind themselves in [7]bound [8]to [d]their two transgressions. furrows.
11 And Ephraim is *is as* [g]an heifer that is taught, that *and* [i]loveth to tread out *the corn*; but I have passed over upon [§]her fair neck: I will set a rider on [k]Ephraim; make Ephraim to ride; [k]Judah shall plow, *and* Jacob shall break his clods. 12 [m]Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap according to in mercy; [o]break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and [9][p]rain righteousness upon you. 13 [r]Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of [10]lies: for because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

a See ch. 4. 15.
b Cp. ch. 1. 5.
c ch. 9. 11. Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 21, 22.
d 2 Kin. 17. 3.
e Cp. ch. 13. 16.
f Cp. Isai. 46. 2.
g Cp. ver. 5.
h ch. 5. 13.
i ch. 11. 6.
j Cp. ver. 3.
k Cp. ch. 2. 15.
l Deut. 7. 8. Cp. ch. 14. 4.
m 1 Kin. 12. 30. Amos 8. 14.
n Cited Matt. 2. 15.
o Ex. 4. 22. Cp. Mal. 1. 6.
p Cp. ch. 9. 6.
q Cp. ver. 7.
r Luke 23. 30. Rev. 6. 16. Cp. Isai. 2. 19.
s Cp. ch. 2. 13 & 13. 1, 2.
t Cp. ch. 7. 15 & Deut. 1. 31.
u ch. 9. 9.
v Ex. 15. 26.
w Jer. 31. 3. Cp. John 6. 44 & 12. 32.
x Lev. 26. 13.
y Cp. Ex. 32. 34.
z ch. 7. 12.
a See Ps. 78. 24–29.
b Cp. ch. 8. 13.
c Cp. ch. 10. 3.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 28.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 13, 14.
f Cp. ch. 4. 10 & 7. 16.
g Cp. Jer. 48. 34 (mg.).
h Cp. ch. 10. 14.
i Cp. Deut. 25. 4 & 1 Cor. 9. 9 & 1 Tim. 5. 18.
j ch. 10. 6.
k See ch. 6. 4.
l ch. 14. 4.
m Cp. ch. 8. 7 & Gal. 6. 8.
n Cp. ver. 2.
o Jer. 4. 3.
p Isai. 45. 8.
q Cp. Gen. 19. 24, 25 & Jer. 49. 18 & 50. 40 & Amos 4. 11 & Jude 7.
r Cp. ch. 8. 7.
s Gen. 14. 8. Deut. 29. 23.
t Cp. Deut. 32. 36.

14 Therefore [b]shall a tumult arise
[11]among thy [12]people, and all thy
fortresses shall be spoiled, as
[d]Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in
the day of battle: [e]the mother
was dashed in pieces with upon her
children. 15 [13]So shall [g]Beth-el
do unto you because of ‖your
great wickedness: at in a daybreak morning
[j]shall the king of Israel be utterly utterly be
cut off.

11 1 [k]When Israel was a
child, then [l]I loved him,
and [n]called [o]my son out
of Egypt. 2 [q]As they called
them, so they went from them:
[s]they sacrificed unto the Baalim,
and burned incense to graven
images. 3 Yet [t]I taught Ephraim to go; [14]I
I taught Ephraim also to go,
took taking them on my by their arms; but they
knew not that [v]I healed them.
4 [w]I drew them with cords of a
man, with bands of love; love: and [x]I
was to them as they that **take
off the yoke on their jaws, and
[a]I laid meat before unto them. 5 [b]He
shall not return into the land of
Egypt; Egypt, but [c]the Assyrian shall be
his king, [e]because [f]they refused
to return. 6 [h]And the sword
shall [15]fall upon abide on his cities, and shall
consume his bars, branches, and devour
them, [j]because of their own
counsels. 7 And my people are
bent [l]to backsliding from me:
though [n]they call called them to *him that* the
is on high, most High, ††none at all will would [16]exalt
him. 8 How shall I give thee
up, Ephraim? *how* shall I deliver
thee, Israel? [q]how shall I make
thee [s]as Admah? *how* shall I
set thee [s]as Zeboim? [t]mine
heart is turned within me, my
compassions repentings are kindled together.
9 I will not execute the fierceness
of mine anger, I will not return

R.V. [1] Heb. *Chemarim.* See 2 Kings 23. 5. [2] Or, *Samaria is cut off* with *her king* [3] Or, *twigs* [4] Or, *more than in the days* [5] Or, *there have they continued* [6] Or, *shall not the battle . . . Gibeah?* [7] Or, *yoked* [8] Or, *for* [9] Or, *teach you righteousness* [10] Or, *faithlessness* [11] Or, *against* [12] Heb. *peoples.* [13] Or, *So shall it be done unto you at Beth-el* [14] Heb. *he took them on his arms.* [15] Or, *rage against* [16] Or, *lift* himself *up*

A.V. * Or, *Chemarim.* † Heb. *the face of the water.* ‡ Or, *when I shall bind them for their two transgressions, or, in their two habitations.* § Heb. *the beauty of her neck.* ‖ Heb. *the evil of your evil.* ** Heb. *lift up.* †† Heb. *together they exalted not.*

to destroy Ephraim: [a]for I am God, and not man; [c]the Holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not [1]enter into the city.
10 [f]They shall walk after the LORD, [g]who LORD: he shall roar like a lion: for when he shall roar, and then the children shall come trembling tremble [i]from the west.
11 They shall come trembling tremble as a bird [k]out of Egypt, and [l]as a dove [n]out of the land of Assyria: and I will make them to dwell place them in their houses, saith the LORD.
12 [p]Ephraim [q]compasseth me about with falsehood, lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: [2][t]but [p]Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful *with the Holy One. saints.

12 [1]Ephraim feedeth on wind, and followeth after [z]the east wind: he continually daily multiplieth increaseth [q]lies and desolation; and [c]they do make a covenant with Assyria, the Assyrians, and [d]oil is carried into Egypt. [2] [f]The LORD hath also a controversy with Judah, and will [3]†punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him. [3] [i]In the He womb he took his brother by the heel; heel in the womb, and in his [4]manhood by strength [k]he [5]‡had power with God: [4] yea, [k]he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: [n]he found him at in Beth-el, and there he spake with us; [5] [6]even the LORD, the LORD God of hosts; [p]the LORD is his memorial. [6] Therefore [q]turn thou to thy God: [s]keep mercy and judgement, judgment, and wait on thy God continually.
[7] [7]*He is* [8]§a trafficker, merchant, [v]the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth [b]to [9]‖oppress. [8] And Ephraim said, Surely Yet [d]I am become rich, I have found me wealth out substance: **in all my labours [e]they shall find in me none iniquity none iniquity in me ††that were sin.
[9] But [h]I am And I *that am* the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt; I Egypt will yet again make thee [j]to dwell in tents, tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast. [10] [m]I have also spoken unto by the prophets, and have multiplied visions; visions, and [10]by the ministry of the prophets have I used similitudes. similitudes, ‡‡by the ministry of the prophets.
[11] [r]Is Gilead iniquity? they are altogether. *Is there* iniquity *in* Gilead? surely they are vanity; [s]in Gilgal they sacrifice bullocks: vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, [u]their altars [11]are as heaps [v]in the furrows of the field. fields. [12] And [w]Jacob fled into the field of [x]Aram country of Syria, and Israel [y]served for a wife, and for a wife he kept *sheep*.
[13] And by [a]a prophet [b]the LORD brought Israel up out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he [12]preserved. [14] [e]Ephraim hath provoked provoked *him* to anger §§most bitterly: therefore shall [g]his blood be left he leave his *blood upon him, [h]and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

13 [1]When Ephraim [13]spake spake there was trembling; trembling, [j]he exalted himself in Israel; Israel: but when he [14]offended [l]in Baal, he died.
[2] And now †they sin more and more, and [m]have made them molten images of their silver, even *and* idols according to their own understanding, [o]all of them it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let [15]‡the men that sacrifice [r]kiss the calves. [3]Therefore they shall be [t]as the morning cloud, and [t]as the early dew that passeth early away, [u]as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the threshing-floor, floor, and

a See Num. 28. 19. b Mic. 2. 2. c See Isai. 12. 6. d Zech. 11. 5. Rev. 3. 17. e Cp. Deut. 29. 19. f Cp. ch. 3. 5. g Isai. 31. 4. Jer. 25. 30. Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2. h ch. 13. 4. i Isai. 11. 11. Zech. 8. 7. j See Lev. 23. 39—43 & Neh. 8. 14—18. k See ch. 3. 13. l Isai. 60. 8. m Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 13. [Ch. 12. 1 in Heb.] n Zech. 10. 6, 10. Cp. ch. 9. 3. o Cp. Joel 2. 28. p See ch. 6. 4. q Cp. ch. 7. 13. r ch. 6. 8. s ch. 4. 15 & 9. 15. t Cp. ch. 6. 4 (for mg.). u ch. 3. 11. v ch. 10. 4. w Gen. 28. 5. x Cp. Deut. 26. 5 (mg.). y Gen. 29. 20, 28. z Cp. ch. 13. 15 & Jer. 18. 17. a Cp. Deut. 18. 15. b Ex. 12. 50, 51. Ps. 77. 20. See Isai. 63. 11—14. c See ch. 5. 13. d Cp. ch. 7. 11 & 2 Kin. 17. 4. e 2 Kin. 17. 17. f See ch. 4. 1. g See ch. 4. 2. h ver. 2. i Gen. 25. 26. Cp. Gen. 27. 36. j Cp. Amos 6. 13. k Gen. 32. 28 & mg. l See ch. 11. 2. m ch. 2. 8. n Gen. 28. 12, 19 & 35. 9, 10, 15. o Cp. Ps. 115. 4 & Isai. 40. 19, 20. p Ex. 3. 15. q ch. 14. 1, 2. Joel 2. 12, 13. r Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 18 & Job 31. 26, 27. s Cp. Mic. 6. 8. t ch. 6. 4. u See Ps. 1. 4. v Amos 8. 5. Mic. 6. 11. Cp. Prov. 11. 1 & 20. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *come in wrath* [2] Or, *and Judah is yet unstedfast with God, and with the Holy One who is faithful* [3] Heb. *visit upon.* [4] Or, *strength* [5] Or, *strove* [6] Or, *for the LORD is the God of hosts* [7] Or, As for Canaan, *the* [8] Or, *a Canaanite* Heb. *Canaan.* [9] Or, *defraud* [10] Heb. *by the hand.* [11] Or, *shall be* [12] Or, *kept* [13] Or, *spak with trembling &c.* [14] Or, *became guilty* [15] Or, *the sacrificers of men*

A.V. * Or, *with the most holy.* † Heb. *visit upon.* ‡ Heb. *was a prince*, or, *behaved himself princely.* § Or, *Canaan* ‖ Or, *deceive.* ** Or, *all my labours suffice me not:* he shall have *punishment of iniquity in whom is sin.* †† Heb. *which* ‡‡ Heb. *by the hand.* §§ Heb. *with bitternesses.* * Heb. *bloods.* † Heb. *they add to sin.* ‡ Or, *the sacrificers of men.*

[a]as the smoke out of the chimney.
4 Yet [c]I am the LORD thy God
from the land of Egypt; Egypt, and [d]thou
[1]shalt know no god but me, and me: for
[f]beside me there is no saviour. there is no saviour beside me. 5 [g]I did
know thee in the wilderness,
in the land of *great drought.
6 [j]According to their pasture,
so were they filled; [l]they were
filled, and their heart was exalted: exalted;
[j]therefore have they forgotten
me. 7 Therefore [n]am I I will be unto
them as a lion: [p]as a leopard
will I watch by the way: by the way will I observe *them*. 8 I will
meet them [r]as a bear that is
bereaved of her whelps, and
will rend the caul of their heart: heart,
and there will I devour them
like a lion; lion: †[t]the wild beast shall
tear them. 9 [2]It is thy destruction, O
O Israel, thou hast
Israel, [3]that *thou art* against me, against [w]thy
destroyed thyself; but in me ‡*is* thine
help. 10 [y]Where now is thy
§I will be thy king: where *is any*
king, *other* that [he] may save thee in all
thy cities? and thy judges, judges, of
whom [b]thou saidst, Give me a
king and princes? 11 [c]I have given gave
thee a king in mine anger, and
[e]have taken took him away in my wrath.
12 The iniquity of Ephraim is
[i]bound up; his sin is [4]laid up in store. hid.
13 [k]The sorrows of a travailing
woman shall come upon him:
he is an unwise son; [4]for it is time
he should not tarry stay ‖long [m]in the
place of the breaking forth of
children. 14 [o]I will ransom them
from **the [5]power of [6]the grave;
[o]I will redeem them from death:
[q]O [r]death, [7]where are thy plagues? I will be thy plagues; [q]O
[5][r]grave, [7]where is I will be thy destruction: destruction: [s]re-
pentance shall be hid from mine
eyes. 15 Though [u]he be fruitful
among his brethren, [v]an east
wind shall come, the [8]breath wind of
the LORD coming shall come up from the

a See Ps. 68. 2.
b Op. Ezek. 17. 10.
c ch. 12. 9.
d See Ex. 20. 3.
[Ch. 14. 1 in Heb.]
e Cp. ch. 12. 8.
f Isai. 43. 11 & 45. 21.
g Deut. 2. 7. Amos 3. 2.
h Cp. Hab. 1. 11.
i 2 Kin. 18. 12.
j Cp. ch. 4. 7.
k Cp. ch. 9. 12 & 10. 14.
l Deut. 8. 12, 14. Cp. Deut. 32. 15.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 12 & 15. 16 & Amos 1. 13.
n ch. 5. 14.
o ch. 6. 1 & 12. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 5.
p Jer. 5. 6.
q Cp. ch. 13. 9.
r 2 Sam. 17. 8. Prov. 17. 12.
s Cp. ch. 5. 15.
t Cp. ch. 2. 12.
u Heb. 13. 15. Cp. Ps. 50. 13, 14 & 69. 30, 31.
v ch. 5. 13.
w Cp. Deut. 33. 26.
x Cp. Isai. 30. 16 & 31. 1.
y Cp. ch. 8. 4 & 10. 3.
z Cp. ver. 8.
a See Ps. 10. 14.
b 1 Sam. 8. 5, 19.
c Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 22.
d Jer. 3. 22. Cp. ch. 6. 1.
e ch. 11. 7.
f Cp. ch. 11. 1.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 23.
h Cp. ch. 6. 3.
i Job 14. 17.
j Isai. 27. 6.
k Isai. 13. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
l Cp. Ps. 92. 12 & Isai. 35. 2.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 3.
n Ps. 52. 8.
o Isai. 25. 8 & 26. 19. Ezek. 37. 12.
p Ps. 91. 1.
q Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 55.
r Cp. Ezek. 14. 21.
s Cp. Ezek. 9. 10.
t Cp. ver. 3 & Isai. 30. 22.
u Cp. Gen. 41. 52.
v Cp. Ezek. 19. 12 & Jonah 4. 8 & Hab. 1. 9.

wilderness, [b]and his spring shall
become dry, and his fountain
shall be dried up: [9]he shall
spoil [e]the treasure of all ††pleas-
ant vessels. 16 Samaria [h]shall
[10]bear her guilt: become desolate; for [i]she hath re-
belled against her God: they
shall fall by the sword; sword: [k]their in-
fants shall be dashed in pieces,
and [m]their women with child
shall be ripped up.

14 1 O Israel, [o]return unto
the LORD thy God; for
[q]thou hast fallen by thine
iniquity. 2 Take with you words,
and return unto turn to the LORD: say unto
him, Take away all iniquity, and
[11]accept [t]that which is good: ‡‡receive *us* graciously: so will we
render [12]*as* bullocks [u]*the offering of* the calves of our
lips. 3 [v]Asshur shall not save
us; [x]we will not ride upon
horses: [z]neither will we say any
more to the work of our hands,
Ye are our gods: for [a]in thee
the fatherless findeth mercy.
4 I [d]will heal [e]their backsliding,
[f]I will love them freely: for
mine anger is turned away from
him. 5 [h]I will be as the dew
unto Israel: [j]he shall blossom §§grow as
the lily, and *cast forth his roots
[l]as Lebanon. 6 His branches
†shall spread, and his beauty
shall be [n]as the olive tree, and
his smell as Lebanon. 7 They
that [p]dwell under his shadow
shall return; they shall revive
as the corn, and blossom §§grow as
the vine: [13]the ‡scent thereof shall
be as the wine of Lebanon.
8 [14][t]Ephraim *shall say*, What
have I to do any more with
idols? I have answered, heard *him*, and will regard observed
him: I am like a green fir tree; tree.
[w]from From me is thy fruit found.

w Cp. ch. 2. 8, 23 & John 15. 4, 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *knowest* [2] Or, *Thou art destroyed, O Israel; for* thou *&c.* [3] Or, *for in me, in thy help*— Or, *but in me is thy help* Some ancient versions have, *who shall help?* [4] Or, *when it is time, he standeth not in &c.* [5] Heb. *hand.* [6] Heb. *Sheol.* [7] Or, *I will be* [8] Or, *wind* [9] Or, *it* [10] Or, *become desolate* [11] Or, *receive us graciously* [12] The Sept. and Syriac have, *the fruit of our lips.* [13] Or, *his memorial* [14] Or, *O Ephraim, what &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *droughts.* † Heb. *the beast of the field.* ‡ Heb. *in thy help.* § Rather, *Where is thy king?* King Hoshea being then in prison, 2 Kin. 17. 4. ‖ Heb. *a time.* ** Heb. *the hand.* †† Heb. *vessels of desire.* ‡‡ Or, *give good.* §§ Or, *blossom.* * Heb. *strike.* † Heb. *shall go.* ‡ Or, *memorial.*

9 [a]Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the LORD are right, and [b]the just shall wal in them: [b]but the transgressor shall fall therein.

[a] Ps. 107. 43. Jer. 9. 12. Dan. 12. 10. John 8. 47 & 18. 37.
[b] Cp. Prov. 10. 29 & Luke 2. 34 & 2 Cor. 2. 16.

JOEL.

1 THE word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

2 [c]Hear this, [d]ye old men, and give ear, [d]all ye inhabitants of the land. [f]Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers? 3 [g]Tell ye your children of it, and *let* your children *tell* their children, and their children another generation. 4 *That which [1j]the palmerworm hath left hath [1k]the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath [1m]the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath [1o]the caterpiller eaten. 5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and [r]howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of [t]the sweet new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth. 6 For [u]a nation is come up upon my land, [u]strong, and without number; [w]his number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the jaw cheek teeth of a great lion. 7 He hath laid my vine waste, and [2]†barked my [y]fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it [3]away; the branches thereof are made white. 8 Lament like a virgin [a]girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth. 9 [c]The meal meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; [p]the priests, [p]the LORD'S ministers, mourn. 10 The field is wasted, [a]the land mourneth; for [b]the corn is wasted, wasted; [b]the new wine is [4]‡dried up, the oil languisheth. 11 [5]*[e]Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen, husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; [h]for because the harvest of the field is perished. 12 The vine is [4]withered, dried up, [i]and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field field, are withered: for because [l]joy is [4]withered away from the sons of men. 13 [n]Gird yourselves with sackcloth, and lament, [p]ye priests; priests: [q]howl, ye ministers of the altar; altar: come, [n]lie all night in sackcloth, [p]ye ministers of my God: [s]for the meal meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God. 14 [v]Sanctify ye a fast, [v]call a §solemn assembly, gather [x]the [6]old men elders *and* [x]all the inhabitants of the land unto into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD, LORD. 15 Alas for the day! [z]for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as destruction a destruction from [7]the Almighty shall it come. 16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, *yea*, [b]joy and gladness from the house of our God? 17 [d]The seeds [8]rot ‖seed is rotten under their clods; clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken

[a] See Hos. 4. 3.
[b] Cp. Hos. 2. 9.
[c] Cp. Hos. 5. 1.
[d] ver. 14.
[e] Cp. Jer. 14. 4.
[f] Cp. ch. 2. 2.
[g] Cp. Ps. 78. 4.
[h] ver. 17.
[i] Cp. ver. 7.
[j] ch. 2. 25. Amos 4. 9.
[k] Cp. Amos 7. 1. See Ex. 10. 4.
[l] Isai. 24. 11. Jer. 48. 33.
[m] ch. 2. 25. Ps. 105. 34. Nah. 3. 15.
[n] Cp. ver. 8 & Jer. 4. 8.
[o] ch. 2. 25. Ps. 78. 46.
[p] ch. 2. 17. Cp. Isai. 61. 6 & Ezek. 45. 4.
[q] Cp. ver. 8 & Mic. 1. 8.
[r] Cp. Isai. 24. 11.
[s] ver. 9. ch. 2. 14.
[t] ch. 3. 18. Isai. 49. 26. Amos 9. 13.
[u] ch. 2. 2.
[v] ch. 2. 15, 16. See 2 Chr. 20. 3.
[w] Cp. Rev. 9. 7, 8.
[x] ver. 2.
[y] Cp. ver. 12.
[z] ch. 2. 1, 11, 31; & 3. 14. Isai. 13. 6, 9. Jer. 46. 10. Ezek. 30. 2, 3. Amos 5. 18. Obad. 15. Zeph. 1. 14, 15. Zech. 14. 1. 2 Pet. 3. 10.
[a] Cp. ver. 13. See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
[b] Cp. Deut. 12. 6, 7 & 16. 14, 15.
[c] ver. 13. ch. 2. 14.
[d] Cp. Mal. 2. 3.

R.V. [1] Probably, different kinds of locusts, or locusts in different stages of growth. [2] Or, *broken* [3] Or, *dou* [4] Or, *ashamed* [5] Or, *The husbandmen are ashamed, the vinedressers howl* [6] Or, *elders* [7] Heb. *Shaddai.* [8] Or. *shri*
A.V. * Heb. *The residue of the palmerworm.* † Heb. laid *my fig tree for a barking.* ‡ Or, *ashamed.* § Or, *di of restraint.* ‖ Heb. *grains.*

down; for [a]the corn is [1]withered.
18 How do [b]the beasts groan!
the herds of cattle are perplexed,
because they have no pasture;
yea, the flocks of sheep [2]are
made desolate. 19 [d]O LORD, to
thee do will I cry: [e]for the fire hath
devoured the [3]*pastures of the
wilderness, [e]and the flame hath
burned all the trees of the field.
20 Yea, [b]the The beasts of the field [h]pant cry also
unto thee: for the water brooks rivers of waters
are dried up, [e]and the fire hath
devoured the [3]pastures of the
wilderness.

2 1 [l]Blow ye the †trumpet
in [m]Zion, and sound an alarm
in [m]my holy mountain; mountain: let all
the inhabitants of the land
tremble: for [q]the day of the
LORD cometh, for it is nigh at
hand; 2 [r]a day of darkness and
of gloominess, [r]a day of clouds
and of thick darkness, as the
dawn morning spread upon the mountains; mountains:
[v]a great people and a strong, strong;
[x]there hath not been ever the
like, neither shall be any more
after them, it, even to the years ‡of
many generations. 3 [a]A fire
devoureth before them; and
behind them a flame burneth:
the land is as [d]the garden of
Eden before them, and [e]behind
them a desolate wilderness; yea,
and none hath escaped nothing shall escape them. 4 [h]The
appearance of them is as the
appearance of horses; and as
[4]horsemen, so do shall they run.
5 [k]Like the noise of chariots on
the tops of the mountains do shall
they leap, like the noise of [m]a
flame of fire that devoureth the
stubble, [v]as a strong people
set in battle array. 6 At their Before their
presence the peoples are in anguish: [q]all
face the people shall be much pained:
faces are waxed pale. shall gather §blackness. 7 They
shall run like mighty men; they

a ver. 11.
b ch. 2. 22. Cp. Jer. 12. 4 & Hos. 4. 3.
c Prov. 30. 27.
d Ps. 50. 15.
e Jer. 9. 10.
f Isai. 33. 4.
g Cp. Jer. 9. 21.
h Cp. Job 38. 41 & Ps. 104. 21 & 145. 15.
i Cp. John 10. 1.
j ch. 3. 16. Cp. Ps. 18. 7 & Amos 8. 8.
k ch. 3. 15. Isai. 13. 10. Ezek. 32. 7. Matt. 24. 29. Cp. Rev. 9. 2.
l ver. 15. Isai. 58. 1. Hos. 5. 8. Amos 3. 6.
m See ch. 3. 17.
n ch. 3. 16. Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
o ver. 25.
p Rev. 18. 8.
q See ch. 1. 15.
r Ezek. 34. 12 (mg.). Amos 5. 18, 20. Zeph. 1. 15.
s ver. 31.
t Mal. 3. 2. Cp. Num. 24. 23.
u Deut. 4. 30. 1 Sam. 7. 3. Jer. 4. 1. Hos. 12. 6.
v ch. 1. 6. Cp. ver. 11, 25.
w Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.
x Cp. ch. 1. 2.
y Cp. Ps. 34. 18.
z See Gen. 37. 29.
a ch. 1. 19, 20.
b Ex. 34. 6. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Jonah 4. 2.
c Cp. Num. 23. 19 & Ezek. 24. 14.
d Gen. 2. 8, 9. See Isai. 51. 3.
e Zech. 7. 14.
f Jonah 3. 9.
g Hag. 2. 19. Mal. 3. 10.
h Rev. 9. 7.
i ch. 1. 9, 13.
j See ver. 1.
k Rev. 9. 9. Cp. Nah. 3. 2.
l See ch. 1. 14.
m Isai. 5. 24 & 47. 14. Obad. 18. Nah. 1. 10.
n See Josh. 3. 5.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 13 & Judith 4. 10.
p Cp. Deut. 24. 5 & Eccles. 3. 5 & Zech. 12. 12—14 & 1 Mac. 1. 27 & 1 Cor. 7. 5.
q Nah. 2. 10.
r See ch. 1. 9.

shall climb the wall like men of
war; and they shall march every
one on his ways, and they break shall
not their ranks. not break their ranks: 8 Neither doth shall
one thrust another; [c]they march shall walk
every one in his path: and [5]they when
burst through the weapons, and [6]break not off
they fall upon the ‖sword, they shall not be
their course. wounded. 9 [f]They leap upon
shall run to and fro in
the city; they shall run upon the
wall; wall, [g]they shall climb up into upon the
houses; [g]they shall enter in at
the windows [i]like a thief. 10 [j]The
earth quaketh shall quake before them; the
heavens shall tremble: [k]the sun
and the moon are darkened, shall be dark, and the
stars shall withdraw their shining:
11 and [n]the LORD uttereth shall utter his
voice before [o]his army; army: for his
camp is very great; great: [p]for he is
strong that executeth his word:
[q]for the day of the LORD is
[s]great and very terrible; [t]and
who can abide it? 12 Yet even Therefore also
now, saith the LORD, [u]turn ye
unto even to me with all your heart,
and [w]with fasting, and with
weeping, and with mourning:
13 and [y]rend your heart, and not
[z]your garments, and [u]turn unto
the LORD your God: [b]for he is
gracious and full of compassion, merciful, slow
to anger, and plenteous in mercy, of great kindness, [c]and
repenteth him of the evil.
14 [f]Who knoweth whether if he will
not turn return and repent, and [g]leave a
blessing behind him, him; even [i]a meal meat
offering and a drink offering
unto the LORD your God?

15 [j]Blow the trumpet in Zion,
[l]sanctify a fast, call a solemn
assembly: 16 gather the people,
[n]sanctify the congregation, as-
semble the [7]old men, elders, [o]gather the
children, and those that suck
the breasts: [p]let the bridegroom
go forth of his chamber, and the
bride out of her closet. 17 Let
[r]the priests, the ministers of the

R.V. [1] Or, *ashamed* [2] Or, *suffer punishment* [3] Or, *folds* [4] Or, *war-horses* [5] Or, *when they fall around the weapons, they &c.* [6] Or, *are not wounded* [7] Or, *elders*
A.V. * Or, *habitations.* † Or, *cornet.* ‡ Heb. *of generation and generation.* § Heb. *pot.* ‖ Or, *dart.*

LORD, weep [a]between the [b]porch
and the [d]altar, and let them say,
[e]Spare thy people, O LORD, and
give not thine heritage to re-
proach, that the nations heathen should
[f]*rule over them: [f]wherefore
should they say among the peoples, people, Where is their God?
18 [j]Then was the LORD will the LORD be jealous
for his land, and [m]had pity on his
people. 19 And Yea, the LORD answered will answer
and said say unto his people, Behold,
[o]I will send you corn, and wine,
and oil, [o]and ye shall be satisfied
therewith: and I will no more
make you a reproach among the nations heathen: 20 but I will remove far
off from you the northern *army*,
and will drive him into a land
barren and desolate, [2]his forepart with his face
[3]into [t]the eastern toward the east sea, and his hinder
part [3]into [u]the western sea; toward the utmost sea, and [v]his
stink shall come up, and his ill
savour shall come up, because
[t]he hath done great things.
21 Fear not, O land, land; be glad and
rejoice; rejoice; for [z]the LORD hath done will do great
things. 22 Be not afraid, [b]ye
beasts of the field; field: for [c]the
pastures of the wilderness do
spring, [e]for the tree beareth her
fruit, the fig tree and [e]the vine
do yield their strength. 23 [g]Be
glad then, ye children of Zion,
and [g]rejoice in the LORD your
God: for he giveth hath given you [‡][i]the
former rain [4]in just measure, §moderately, and he
causeth will cause to come down for you
the rain, [i]the former rain, rain, and
[k]the latter rain, rain, [5]in the first *month*.
24 And the floors shall be full of
wheat, and the fats shall over-
flow with wine and oil. 25 And
I will restore to you the years
that [o]the locust hath eaten, [o]the
cankerworm, and [o]the cater-
piller, and [o]the palmerworm,
[p]my great army which I sent

a Ezek. 8. 16.
1 Mac. 7. 36.
b 1 Kin. 6. 3.
2 Chr. 3. 4.
c Lev. 25. 19.
d 2 Chr. 4. 1.
e 2 Esd. 8. 45.
f Ps. 42. 3 & 79. 10 & 115. 2.
g Cp. Isai. 49. 23.
h ch. 3. 17.
i Hos. 11. 9. See Ezek. 37. 26.
j Zech. 1. 14 & 8. 2.
k See Ex. 20. 2.
[Ch. 3. 1 in Heb.]
l Cp. Isai. 44. 8.
m Cp. Ps. 103. 13.
n ver. 28—32, cited Acts 2. 17—21.
o Cp. ch. 1. 10 & Ps. 4. 7. See Mal. 3. 10—12.
p Isai. 32. 15. Ezek. 39. 29. Zech. 12. 10. John 7. 39. Acts 10. 45, *al.*
q Cp. Acts 2. 39.
r Cp. Acts 21. 9.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 13.
t Ezek. 47. 18. Zech. 14. 8.
u Deut. 11. 24 (mg.) & 34. 2 (mg.). Zech. 14. 8.
v Isai. 34. 3. Cp. Amos 4. 10.
w Cp. Matt. 24. 30 & Luke 21. 11.
x See ver. 10.
y Rev. 6. 12.
z Ps. 126. 2, 3.
a Mal. 4. 5.
b See ch. 1. 18.
c Cp. ch. 1. 19.
d Cited Rom. 10. 13.
e Cp. Zech. 8. 12.
f Isai. 46. 13 & 59. 20. Obad. 17.
[Ch. 4. 1 in Heb.]
g Ps. 100. 1, 2. Hab. 3. 18. Zech. 10. 7.
h Jer. 31. 7. Mic. 4. 7. Zech. 8. 12. Rom. 9. 27, *al.*
i Deut. 11. 14. Jer. 5. 24.
j Jer. 30. 3.
k Hos. 6. 3.
l Cp. Zeph. 3. 8. See Zech. 14. 2—4.
m ver. 12 & mg.
n Isai. 66. 10. Jer. 25. 31.
o ch. 1. 4.
p ver. 11.
q Obad. 11. Nah. 3. 10.

among you. 26 And [o]ye sha
eat in plenty plenty, and be satisfie
and shall praise the name of th
LORD your God, that hath dea
wondrously with you: and m
people [g]shall never be ashame
27 [h]And ye shall know that I a
[i]in the midst of Israel, and th
[k]I am the LORD your God, [l]an
there is none else: and my peop
[g]shall never be ashamed.
28 [n]And it shall come to pa
afterward, that [p]I will pour o
my spirit upon all flesh; an
[q]your sons and [r]your daughte
shall prophesy, your old me
shall dream dreams, your youn
men shall see visions: 29 an
[s]also upon the servants and upo
the handmaids in those days wi
I pour out my spirit. 30 An
I will shew [w]wonders in th
heavens [w]and in the earth, bloo
and fire, and pillars of smok
31 [x]The sun shall be turned int
darkness, [y]and the moon int
blood, [a]before the great and
terrible day of the LORD com
32 And it shall come to pas
that [d]whosoever shall call o
the name of the LORD shall b
delivered: [f]for in mount Zio
and in Jerusalem there shall b
those that escape, deliverance, as the LORD hat
said, and [6]among in [h]the remnan
those whom the LORD doth shall cal

3 [1]For, behold, [j]in those day
and in that time, when I sha
bring again the captivity
Judah and Jerusalem, 2 [l]I wi
also gather all nations, and wi
bring them down into [m]the valle
of Jehoshaphat; Jehoshaphat, and [n]I will will plead wit
them there for my people an
for my heritage Israel, whom
they have scattered among th
nations, and parted my lan
3 And [q]they have cast lots fo

R.V. [1] Or, *use a byword against them* [2] Or, *with his forepart* [3] Or, *toward* [4] Or, *in* (or *for*) *righteousne*
[5] Or, *at the first* [6] Or, *in the remnant whom &c.*
A.V. * Or, *use a byword against them.* † Heb. *he hath magnified to do.* ‡ Or, *a teacher of righteousness.* § He
according to righteousness.

my people: people; and have given a boy
for an harlot, and sold a girl for
wine, that they might drink.
4 Yea, and what are ye to have ye to do with me,
[a]O Tyre, and Zidon, and all [d]the
regions of Philistia coasts of Palestine? [1]will ye render
me a recompence? and if ye
recompense me, swiftly and
speedily [h]will I return your
[2]recompence upon your own
head. head; 5 Forasmuch as Because ye have taken
my silver and my gold, and have
carried into your temples my
goodly *pleasant things: things: 6 [l]the
children also of Judah and the
children of Jerusalem have ye
sold unto †the sons of the Grecians,
that ye might remove them far
from their border: border. 7 behold, Behold, I will
stir them up raise them out of the place whither
ye have sold them, and [h]will
return your [2]recompence upon
your own head: head; 8 and I will sell
your sons and your daughters
into the hand of the children of
Judah, and they shall sell them
to the men of Sheba, Sabeans, to a nation people far
off: for the LORD hath spoken it.
9 Proclaim ye this among the
nations; [3]prepare war: stir Gentiles; ‡Prepare war, wake up the mighty
men; let all the men of war draw
near, near; let them come up. up: 10 [w]Beat
your plowshares into swords,
and [w]your §pruninghooks into
spears: let the weak say, I am
strong. 11 [4]Haste ye, Assemble yourselves, and
come, all ye nations round about, and heathen, and gather your-
gather yourselves together: selves together round about: [c]thither
cause thy mighty ones to come
down, O LORD. 12 Let the nations heathen
bestir themselves, be wakened, and come up to [e]the
valley of [5]Jehoshaphat: [g]for
there will I sit to judge all the
nations heathen round about. 13 [h]Put ye

a Cp. Jer. 51. 33 & Hos. 6. 11 & Matt. 13. 30, 39 & Mark 4. 29 & John 4. 35 & Rev. 14. 15, 18.
b Rev. 14. 20. Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
c Isai. 23. 1, 2. Jer. 47. 4. Amos 1. 9.
d Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
e Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
f See ch. 1. 15.
g See ch. 2. 10.
h Cp. Obad. 15 & Eccles. 17. 23.
i Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 16, 17.
j ch. 2. 11. Amos 1. 2. Cp. Jer. 25. 30.
k ch. 2. 10.
l Cp. ver. 3.
m Isai. 4. 6 & 25. 4.
n ch. 2. 27. Cp. Ezek. 6. 7.
o ver. 21. Cp. Ezek. 43. 7.
p ch. 2. 1. Ps. 48. 1. Isai. 65. 11. Jer. 31. 23. Obad. 16. *al.*
q Isai. 52. 1. Nah. 1. 15. Zech. 14. 21. Cp. Rev. 21. 27 & 22. 15.
r Jer. 31. 12. Amos 9. 13.
s See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
t Isai. 30. 25.
u Ezek. 47. 1.
v Cp. Mic. 3. 5. See Jer. 6. 4 & mg. for mg.
w Cp. Isai. 2. 4.
x See Num. 25. 1.
y See Isai. 19. 1—17.
z See Isai. 34. 5.
a Obad. 10.
b Cp. Isai. 54. 15.
c Cp. Zech. 14. 5.
d Ps. 125. 1, 2. Ezek. 37. 25.
e ver. 2.
f Isai. 4. 4. Ezek. 36. 25, 29.
g Ps. 96. 13 & 98. 9 & 110. 6. Isai. 2. 4 & 3. 13. Mic. 4. 3.

in the sickle, [a]for the [6]harvest
is ripe: [b]come, [7]tread ye get you down; [b]for
the winepress press is full, the fats over-
flow; for their wickedness is
great. 14 [e]Multitudes, multitudes
in the valley of decision! **decision: for [f]the
day of the LORD is near in the
valley of decision. 15 [g]The sun
and the moon are shall be darkened,
and the stars shall withdraw their
shining. 16 [j]And the LORD The LORD also shall roar
from out of Zion, and [j]utter his voice
from Jerusalem; [k]and the
heavens and the earth shall
shake: but the LORD will be
[m]a refuge unto the ††hope of his people, and a strong the
hold to strength of the children of Israel.
17 [n]So shall ye know that I am
the LORD your God, God [o]dwelling in
Zion Zion, [p]my holy mountain: then
shall Jerusalem be ‡‡holy, and
[q]there shall no strangers pass
through her any more. 18 And
it shall come to pass in that
day, [r]that the mountains shall
drop down sweet new wine, and the
hills shall flow with milk, and
[t]all the brooks rivers of Judah shall
§§flow with waters; waters, [u]and a fountain
shall come forth of the house of
the LORD, and shall water [8]the
valley of [x]Shittim. 19 [y]Egypt
shall be a desolation, and [z]Edom
shall be a desolate wilderness,
[a]for the violence done to against the
children of Judah, because they
have shed innocent blood in
their land. 20 [d]But Judah shall
[9]abide *dwell for ever, and Jerusalem
from generation to generation.
21 And For [f]I will [10]cleanse their blood
that I have not cleansed: †[o]for
the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

h Rev. 14. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *will ye repay a deed of mine, or will ye do aught unto me? swiftly &c.* [2] Or, *deed* [3] Heb. *sanctify.* Or, *Assemble yourselves* [5] That is, *The LORD judgeth.* [6] Or, *vintage* [7] Or, *get you down* [8] That is, *the valley of acacias.* [9] Or, *be inhabited* [10] Or, *hold as innocent*

A.V. * Heb. *desirable.* † Heb. *the sons of the Grecians.* ‡ Heb. *sanctify.* § Or, *scythes.* ‖ Or, *the LORD shall bring down.* ** Or, *concision*, or, *threshing.* †† Heb. *place of repair*, or, *harbour.* ‡‡ Heb. *holiness.* §§ Heb. *go.* * Or, *abide.* † Or, *even I the LORD that dwelleth in Zion.*

AMOS.

I 1 THE words of [a] Amos, who was among the [c] herdmen of [d] Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel [e] in the days of [g] Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of [h] Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before [i] the earthquake.

2 And he said, [j] The LORD (shall will) roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and [l] the (1 pastures habitations) of the shepherds shall mourn, and the [n] top of [o] Carmel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the (LORD: LORD;) [p] For three transgressions of [q] Damascus, (yea, *and) for four, [q] I will not (2 † turn away) [3] the punishment thereof; because they have threshed [r] Gilead with threshing instruments of iron: 4 [s] but I will send a fire into the house of [u] Hazael, (and it which) shall devour the palaces of [u] Ben-hadad. 5 And (I I will [v] break will break also) the bar of [q] Damascus, and cut off [4] the inhabitant from ‡ the (valley plain) of [5] [y] Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from [6] § the house of [z] Eden: and the people of [a] Syria shall go into captivity unto [c] Kir, saith the LORD.

6 Thus saith the (LORD: LORD;) [p] For three transgressions of [b] Gaza, (yea, and) for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because [f] they ‖ carried away captive [7] the whole (people, captivity,) to deliver them up to Edom: 7 but I will send a fire on the wall of [b] Gaza, (an wi) shall devour the palaces thereo 8 and I will cut off the inhabita from [f] Ashdod, and him th holdeth the sceptre from (Ashkel Ashke) and I will turn mine hand again (Ekron, Ekron:) and the remnant of t Philistines shall perish, saith t Lord GOD.

9 Thus saith the (LORD: LORD;) [k] F three transgressions of (m Tyre, Tyrus, a) for four, I will not turn aw the punishment thereof; becau they delivered up [7] the who (people captivity) to Edom, and remember not [8] ** the brotherly covenan 10 but I will send a fire on t wall of (m Tyre, and it Tyrus, which) shall devour t palaces thereof.

11 Thus saith the (LORD: LORD;) [k] F three transgressions of [t] Edo (yea, and) for four, I will not tu away the punishment thereo [t] because he did pursue h brother with the sword, [w] a 9 †† did cast off all pity, [x] and h anger did tear perpetually, [x] a he kept his wrath for eve 12 but I will send a fire up [bb] Teman, (and it which) shall devour t palaces of [d] Bozrah.

13 Thus saith the (LORD: LORD;) [k] F three transgressions of t children of [e] Ammon, (yea, and) f four, I will not turn away t punishment thereof; becau [g] they have ‡‡ ripped up t women with child of [h] Gilea that they might enlarge the

a Tobit 2. 6.
b Jer. 47. 1, 5. Zeph. 2. 4. Zech. 9. 5.
c ch. 7. 14, 15.
d 2 Sam. 14. 2.
e See Hos. 1. 1.
f ch. 3. 9. 1 Sam. 5. 1.
g 2 Kin. 15. 1 (mg.), 13, 30. 2 Chr. 26. 1.
h ch. 7. 10. 2 Kin. 14. 23.
i Zech. 14. 5. Cp. Isai. 29. 6.
j See Joel 3. 16.
k See ver. 3.
l Cp. Ps. 65. 12.
m See Joel 3. 4.
n ch. 9. 3.
o See Josh. 19. 26.
p ver. 9, 11, 13. ch. 2. 1, 4, 6. Prov. 30. 15, 18, 21, 29.
q Cp. Isai. 8. 4.
r ver. 13. Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 33 & Isai. 21. 10.
s Jer. 49. 27.
t Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 17.
u 2 Kin. 13. 24, 25.
v Jer. 51. 30.
w Ps. 137. 7. Cp. Joel 3. 19 & Mal. 1. 4.
x Ezek. 35. 5.
y See Hos. 4. 15.
z 2 Kin. 19. 12.
a ch. 9. 7. Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 9.
bb Obad. 9. See 1 Chr. 1. 45.
c ch. 9. 7. 2 Kin. 16. 9.
d Isai. 63. 1. See 1 Chr. 1. 44.
e Jer. 49. 1, 2. Zeph. 2. 8, 9.
f 2 Chr. 28. 18. See Joel 3. 4—6.
g See Hos. 13. 16.
h ver. 3.

R.V. 1 Or, *habitations* 2 Or, *revoke my word* 3 Heb. *it* (and so in vv. 6, 9, &c.). 4 Or, *him that sitteth on* throne (and so in ver. 8) 5 That is, *Vanity*. The Sept. reads, *On*. 6 Or, *Beth-eden* 7 Heb. *an entire captiv* 8 Heb. *the covenant of brethren*. See 1 Kings 5. 1, 9. 11—14. 9 Heb. *corrupted his compassions*.

A.V. * Or, *yea, for four*. † Or, *convert it*, or, *let it be quiet*: and so ver. 6, &c. ‡ Or, *Bikath-aven*. § Or, *Beth-e* ‖ Or, *carried them away with an entire captivity*. ** Heb. *the covenant of brethren*. †† Heb. *corrupted his compassi* ‡‡ Or, *divided the mountains*.

border: 14 but I will kindle a
fire in the wall of [a] Rabbah,
and it shall devour the palaces
thereof, with shouting in the
day of battle, [b] with a tempest
in the day of the whirlwind:
15 and [d] their king shall go into
captivity, he and his princes
together, saith the LORD.

1 Thus saith the LORD: LORD;
2 [g] For three transgressions of
[i] Moab, yea, and for four, I will
not turn away the punishment
thereof; because [k] he burned
the bones of the king of Edom
into lime: 2 but I will send a
fire upon Moab, and it shall
devour the palaces of [m] Kerioth; Kirioth:
and Moab shall die with tumult,
with shouting, and with the
sound of the trumpet: 3 and
I will cut off the judge from
the midst thereof, and will slay
all the princes thereof with
him, saith the LORD.

4 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [g] For
three transgressions of Judah,
yea, and for four, I will not turn
away the punishment thereof;
because they have rejected despised the
law of the LORD, and have not
kept his statutes, commandments, and [u] their
lies have caused them to err,
after the which their fathers
did walk have walked: 5 but [w] I will send a
fire upon Judah, and it shall
devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

6 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [g] For
three transgressions of Israel,
yea, and for four, I will not turn
away the punishment thereof;
because [y] they have sold the
righteous for [a] silver, and the
needy poor for a pair of shoes: shoes; 7 that
pant after [b] the dust of the earth
on the head of the poor, and
turn aside the way of the
meek: and [f] a man and his

[a] 2 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 26. See Ezek. 21. 20.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 21. 28, 29.
[c] See Ex. 22. 26.
[d] Jer. 49. 3.
[e] Deut. 2. 31. Josh. 24. 8. See Num. 21. 21—25.
[f] Cp. Num. 13. 32, 33 & Isai. 10. 33.
[g] See ch. 1. 3.
[h] Cp. Job 18. 16.
[i] Zeph. 2. 8, 9. See Isai. ch. 15.
[j] ch. 3. 1. Ex. 12. 17, 51.
[k] Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 27.
[l] See Deut. 8. 2.
[m] Jer. 48. 24, 41.
[n] Num. 6. 2.
[o] Cp. Jer. 48. 7.
[p] Cp. Num. 6. 3.
[q] ch. 7. 13, 16. Isai. 30. 10. Mic. 2. 6.
[r] Cp. ch. 9. 1 & Eccles. 9. 11.
[s] Lev. 26. 14, 15. Neh. 1. 7. Ezek. 20. 13, 16, 24. Cp. Dan. 9. 11.
[t] Cp. Ps. 33. 16.
[u] Jer. 16. 19, 20. Rom. 1. 25.
[v] Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 18.
[w] Jer. 17. 27. Hos. 8. 14.
[x] Cp. Ps. 33. 17.
[y] Cp. Lev. 25. 39 & 2 Kin. 4. 1.
[z] ch. 7. 16.
[a] ch. 8. 6.
[b] Lam. 2. 10.
[c] Cp. ch. 2. 10.
[d] ch. 5. 12. Job 24. 4. Isai. 10. 2.
[e] Deut. 7. 6 & 10. 15. Ps. 147. 19, 20. Cp. Hos. 5. 3 & 13. 5 & Mic. 2. 3.
[f] Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 1. See Ezek. 22. 11.

father will go in unto the *same*
1 * maid, to profane my holy
name: 8 and they lay them-
selves down beside every altar upon clothes upon clothes laid to pledge
[e] taken in pledge, and in the house of their
by every altar, they drink the wine
God they drink the wine of such as have been
of † the condemned *in* the house of their
fined. god. 9 Yet [e] destroyed I the
Amorite before them, [f] whose
height was like the height of
the cedars, and he was strong
as the oaks; yet [h] I destroyed
his fruit from above, and his
roots from beneath. 10 [j] Also
I brought you up out of from the land
of Egypt, [l] and led you forty
years in through the wilderness, [e] to
possess the land of the Amorite.
11 And I raised up of your sons
for prophets, and of your young
men for [n] Nazirites. Nazarites. Is it not even
thus, O ye children of Israel?
saith the LORD. 12 But ye gave
the Nazirites Nazarites [p] wine to drink; and
commanded the prophets, saying,
[q] Prophesy not. 13 Behold, 2 ‡ I
will press *you* in your place, am pressed under you, as a cart
presseth is pressed that is full of sheaves.
14 [r] And Therefore the 3 flight shall perish
from the swift, [r] and the strong
shall not strengthen his force,
[t] neither shall the mighty deliver
4 § himself: 15 neither shall he
stand that handleth the bow;
and he that is [v] swift of foot
shall not deliver *himself*: [x] neither
shall he that rideth the horse
deliver 4 himself: himself. 16 and And he that is
‖ courageous among the mighty
shall flee away naked in that
day, saith the LORD.

1 [z] Hear this word that the
3 LORD hath spoken against
you, O children of Israel,
against [c] the whole family which
I brought up out of from the land of
Egypt, saying, 2 [e] You only have
I known of all the families of

R.V. 1 Or, *young woman* 2 Or, *I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves* 3 Or, *refuge shall and the swift* 4 Heb. *his soul*, or, *life*.
A.V. * Or, *young woman*. † Or, *such as have fined*, or, *mulcted*. ‡ Or, *I will press your place, as a cart full of sheaves presseth*. § Heb. *his soul*, or, *life*. ‖ Heb. *strong of his heart*.

the earth: [a]therefore I will
visit upon you
*punish you for all your iniquities.
3 Shall
Can two walk together, except
they have
be [1]agreed? 4 Will a lion
roar in the forest, when he hath
no prey? will a young lion †cry
out of his den, if he have taken
nothing? 5 Can a bird fall in a
snare upon the earth, where no
gin is set
is for him? shall a snare
one take
spring up
up a snare from the ground,
earth, and have
taken nothing at all? 6 [j]Shall
the
a trumpet be blown in a
the city,
and the people ‡not be afraid?
[k]shall evil befall
there be evil in a city, §and the
LORD hath not done it? 7 Surely
the Lord GOD will do nothing,
[o]but he revealeth his secret unto
his servants the prophets. 8 The
lion hath roared, who will not
fear? [p]the Lord GOD hath spoken,
who can but prophesy?

9 Publish ye [2]in the palaces
at [s]Ashdod, and [2]in the palaces
in the land of Egypt, and say,
Assemble yourselves upon [t]the
mountains of Samaria, and be-
hold what
the great tumults are
in the midst
therein,
thereof, and *what oppressions
the ‖oppressed in the
midst thereof. 10 For they
know not to do right, saith the
LORD, [x]who store up violence
and **robbery in their palaces.
11 Therefore thus saith the Lord
GOD:
GOD; [a]An adversary *there shall*
be,
be even round about the land:
land;
and he shall bring down thy
strength from thee, and [c]thy
palaces shall be spoiled. 12 Thus
saith the LORD:
LORD; [f]As the shepherd
rescueth
††taketh out of the mouth of the
lion two legs, or a piece of an
ear; [g]so shall the children of
Israel be rescued
taken out [i]that sit
dwell in
Samaria in the corner of a couch,
bed,
and [3]on the silken cushions of a bed.
‡‡in Damascus *in* a couch. 13 Hear

a Cp. Matt. 10. 15 & 11. 21, 22 & Luke 10. 12, 14 & 12. 47 & Rom. 2. 9.
b Cp. Ps. 50. 7 & 81. 8.
c ch. 4. 13. Ps. 80. 4, 7, 14.
d Cp. Hos. 10. 15 (mg.). See 1 Kin. 13. 1—3.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 15.
f Cp. ch. 6. 11.
g Jer. 36. 22.
h Judg. 3. 20.
i 1 Kin. 22. 39. Ps. 45. 8.
j Ezek. 33. 4. See Joel 2. 1.
k Cp. Isai. 45. 7 & Lam. 3. 38 & Mic. 1. 12.
l Ps. 22. 12.
m ch. 3. 9 & 6. 1.
n Hos. 5. 11.
o Gen. 18. 17. Cp. Jer. 15. 1.
p Cp. Num. 22. 38.
q Ps. 89. 35.
r Cp. Jer. 16. 16 & Hab. 1. 15. See 2 Kin. 19. 28.
s ch. 1. 8.
t ch. 4. 1 & 6. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 24.
u Cp. Ezek. 12. 5, 12.
v Ps. 94. 5, 6 & 103. 6. See 1 Kin. 21. 1—16.
w Cp. ch. 5. 5 & Ezek. 20. 39 & Matt. 23. 32.
x Cp. ch. 3. 3 & Isai. 3. 14, 15. See Mic. 6. 10—12.
y Cp. ch. 5. 5 & Hos. 4. 15 & 9. 15 & 12. 11.
z Num. 28. 3, 4. Cp. Jer. 7. 21.
a Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 5, 6. See 2 Kin. 18. 9—12.
b Lev. 7. 13.
c Cp. Isai. 39. 6.
d Ex. 35. 29. Lev. 22. 18, 21. Deut. 12. 6.
e Cp. Ps. 81. 11, 12.
f Cp. Ex. 22. 13.
g See Jer. 31. 8, 9.
h Cp. Deut. 28. 57 & Lam. 2. 12.
i Cp. ch. 6. 4.
j Jer. 15. 7. Hag. 2. 17.
k Jer. 3. 3. Cp. Joel 2. 23.

ye, [b]and testify against
in the hou
of Jacob, saith the Lord Go
[c]the God of hosts.
hosts, 14 For
That in t
day that I shall §§visit the tran
gressions of Israel upon him,
him
will also visit the altars of Bet
Beth
and [e]the horns of the altar sh
be cut off, and fall to the groun
15 [f]And I will smite [g]the wint
house with [h]the summer hous
and [i]the houses of ivory sh
perish, and [4]the great hous
shall have an end, saith t
LORD.

4 1 Hear this word, [l]ye ki
of Bashan, that are [m]in t
mountain of Samaria, [n]whi
oppress the poor, [n]which cru
the needy, which say unto
to the
lords,
masters, Bring, and let us drin
2 [q]The Lord GOD hath sworn
his holiness, that, lo, the da
shall come upon you, [r]that
shall
will take you away with hool
[r]and your residue
posterity with fish hoo
fishhoo
3 [u]And ye shall go out at t
breaches, every one straight
cow at that which
before her; [5]and *ye shall ca
yourselves
them into Harmon,
the palace, saith t
LORD.

4 [w]Come to Beth-el, and tran
gress; to [y]Gilgal, *and*
at Gilgal multiply tran
gression; [w]and bring yo
[z]sacrifices every morning, *a*
your tithes every
after †three days;
years: 5 a
[6]‡offer a sacrifice of thanksgivi
of [b]that which is leavened,
with leaven, and proclai
[d]freewill offerings and
and publish
the f
offerings: [e]for §this liketh yo
O ye children of Israel, sai
the Lord GOD. 6 And I al
have given you cleanness
teeth in all your cities, and [h]wa
of bread in all your places: [j]y
have ye not returned unto m
saith the LORD. 7 And I also
also I [k]ha

R.V. [1] Or, *made an appointment* [2] Or, *upon* [3] According to some ancient versions and MSS., *in Damascus on a b* [4] Or, *many* [5] The ancient versions vary in their rendering of this clause. The text is probably corrupt. [6] Heb. *offer burning.*

A.V. * Heb. *visit upon.* † Heb. *give forth his voice.* ‡ Or, *not run together?* § Or, *and shall not the Lord* somewhat? ‖ Or, *oppressions.* ** Or, *spoil.* †† Heb. *delivereth.* ‡‡ Or, *on the bed's feet.* §§ Or, *pun Israel for.* * Or, *ye shall cast away the things of the palace.* † Heb. *three years of days.* ‡ Heb. *offer by burni* § Heb. *so ye love.*

withholden the rain from you,
when there were yet three
months to the harvest: [b]and
I caused it to rain upon one
city, and caused it not to rain
upon another city: one piece
was rained upon, and the piece
whereupon it rained not withered.
[8] So two or three cities [d]wandered
unto one city, city, to drink water, and water; but they
were not satisfied: [e]yet have ye
not returned unto me, saith the
LORD. [9] [f]I have smitten you
with blasting and mildew: the
multitude of *when your gardens and your
vineyards and your fig trees and
your olive trees hath increased, [i]the
palmerworm devoured devoured *them*: [e]yet
have ye not returned unto me,
saith the LORD. [10] I have sent
among you the pestilence †[k]after
the manner of Egypt: your
young men have I slain with
the sword, [1]‡and [m]have carried taken
away your horses; and [n]I have
made the stink of your camp camps to
come up even into unto your nostrils:
[e]yet have ye not returned unto
me, saith the LORD. [11] I have
overthrown *some* among of you, [q]as
when God overthrew Sodom and
Gomorrah, and ye were [s]as a
brand firebrand plucked out of the burn-
ing: [e]yet have ye not returned
unto me, saith the LORD. [12] There-
fore thus will I do unto thee,
O Israel: *and* because I will do
this unto thee, prepare to meet
thy God, O Israel. [13] For, lo,
[t]he that formeth the mountains,
and createth the §wind, and [u]de-
clareth unto man what is his
thought, [c]that maketh the morn-
ing darkness, and [e]treadeth upon
the high places of the earth; [f]the earth, The
LORD, the The God of hosts, is his
name.

a Ezek. 19. 1.
b Cp. Ex. 9. 26.
c Lam. 2. 1. Cp. Isai. 47. 1.
d Cp. ch. 8. 12.
e See ver. 6.
f Deut. 28. 22. Hag. 2. 17.
g 2 Chr. 15. 2. Isai. 55. 6. Zeph. 2. 3.
h See ch. 4. 4.
i Joel 1. 4.
j ch. 8. 14.
k Deut. 28. 27, 60. Cp. Ex. 12. 29 & Ps. 78. 50 & Isai. 10. 24, 26.
l Cp. Isai. 9. 18, 19.
m 2 Kin. 13. 7.
n Cp. Joel 2. 20.
o Cp. ch. 6. 12.
p Job 9. 9 & 38. 31.
q Cp. Isai. 13. 19.
r Ps. 104. 20. Cp. ch. 4. 13 & 8. 9.
s Zech. 3. 2. Cp. Jude 23.
t ch. 9. 6. Cp. Gen. 6. 17 & Ps. 104. 6, 7.
u See ch. 4. 13.
v Cp. Jer. 50. 32.
w Isai. 29. 21. Cp. Prov. 15. 5, 10.
x See Ruth 4. 1.
y Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 8.
z Cp. Ps. 102. 25.
a Cp. Ps. 139. 2.
b Cp. James 2. 6.
c Cp. ch. 5. 8 & 8. 9.
d Deut. 28. 30, 39. Mic. 6. 15. Zeph. 1. 13.
e Isai. 58. 14. Mic. 1. 3.
f ch. 3. 13 & 5. 8 & 9. 6. See Jer. 10. 16.

5 [1] Hear ye this word which
I [a]take up for a lamentation over against you, *even* a lamenta-
you, tion, O house of Israel. [2] [o]The
virgin of Israel is fallen; she
shall no more rise: she [2]is cast for-
down saken upon her land; there is
none to raise her up. [3] For thus
saith the Lord GOD GOD; The city that
went forth out *by* a thousand shall have leave
an hundred left, an hundred, and that which went
forth *by* an hundred shall have ten leave
left, ten, to the house of Israel. [4] For
thus saith the LORD unto the
house of Israel, [g]Seek ye me,
and ye shall live: [5] but seek
not [h]Beth-el, nor enter into
[h]Gilgal, and pass not to [j]Beer-
sheba: for [h]Gilgal shall surely
go into captivity, and [h]Beth-el
shall [3]come to nought. [6] [g]Seek
the LORD, and ye shall live;
[l]lest he break out like fire in
the house of Joseph, and it devour devour *it*,
and there be none to quench it
in [h]Beth-el: Beth-el. [7] [o]ye Ye who turn judgement judgment to
wormwood, and cast down leave off righteous-
ness to in the earth; earth, [8] *seek him* that
maketh the [p]Pleiades seven stars and Orion,
and turneth [4]the shadow of
death into the morning, and
[r]maketh the day dark with night; night;
that [t]calleth for the waters of
the sea, [t]and poureth them out
upon the face of the earth; [u]the earth: The LORD
is his name; name: [9] [v]that [5]bringeth sudden de-
struction upon That strengtheneth the
‖spoiled against the strong, so that
destruction cometh upon the spoiled shall come against the fortress.
[10] [w]They hate him that reproveth rebuketh
[x]in the gate, and they [y]abhor
him that speaketh uprightly.
[11] Forasmuch therefore as ye your
[b]trample treading *is* upon the poor, and ye
take exactions from him from him burdens of wheat: [d]ye
have built houses of hewn stone,
but ye shall not dwell in them;
[d]ye have planted **pleasant vine-
yards, but ye shall not drink the

R.V. [1] Heb. *with the captivity of your horses.* [2] Or, *lieth forsaken* [3] Or, *become vanity* (Heb. *Aven*) [4] Or, *deep darkness* [5] Or, *causeth destruction to flash forth*
A.V. * Or, *the multitude of your gardens, &c. did the palmerworm, &c.* † Or, *in the way.* ‡ Heb. *with the captivity of your horses.* § Or, *spirit.* ‖ Heb. *spoil.* ** Heb. *vineyards of desire.*

wine thereof. of them. 12 For I know how your manifold are your manifold transgressions and how mighty are your sins; ye that your mighty sins: they afflict the just, that they [b]take *a bribe, and that they [c]turn aside the needy poor [d]in the gate *from their right.* 13 Therefore he that is the prudent shall [e]keep silence in such a that time; [g]for it is an evil time. 14 [h]Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, [k]the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye say. have spoken. 15 [l]Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgement judgment [d]in the gate: [n]it may be that the LORD, the LORD God of hosts, hosts, will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph. 16 Therefore thus saith the LORD, [k]the God of hosts, the Lord: Lord, saith thus; [q]Wailing shall be in all the broad ways streets; and they shall say in all the streets, highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, [1]and [q]such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing. 17 And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for [w]I will pass through the midst of thee, saith the LORD. 18 Woe unto you that desire [z]the day of the LORD! wherefore would ye have the day of the LORD? [b]it to what end *is* it for you? the day of the LORD is darkness, and not light. 19 [d]As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; [2]or went into the house house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him. 20 [b]Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it? 21 [i]I hate, I despise your feasts, feast days, and I [3]will take no delight not †smell in your solemn assemblies. 22 [k]Yea, though Though ye offer me [4]your burnt offerings and meal burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the [5]‡peace offerings

a Cp. ch. 6. 5 & 8. 3 & Isai. 5. 12.
b 1 Sam. 8. 3 & 12. 3 (mg.). Cp. Ps. 26. 10.
c ch. 2. 7. Isai. 29. 21.
d ver. 10.
e Cp. Eccles. 3. 7.
f Cited Acts 7. 42, 43.
g Mic. 2. 3.
h Cp. Deut. 30. 15, 19 & Zeph. 2. 3.
i Cp. Deut. 32. 17 & Ezek. 20. 16, 24.
j Cp. Isai. 46. 7.
k ch. 3. 13.
l Ps. 97. 10. Rom. 12. 9.
m 2 Kin. 17. 6.
n Joel 2. 14. Cp. Ex. 32. 30.
o ch. 3. 12 (mg.).
p Isai. 32. 9. Zeph. 1. 12. Luke 6. 24. James 5. 1.
q Cp. Jer. 9. 17, 18.
r ch. 3. 9 & 4. 1.
s Cp. Ezek. 22. 6.
t See Ex. 19. 5.
u Gen. 10. 10. Isai. 10. 9.
v 1 Kin. 8. 65. 2 Kin. 18. 34. Isai. 10. 9.
w Ex. 12. 12.
x See 1 Sam. 17. 4.
y Cp. Nah. 3. 8.
z See Joel 1. 15.
a Cp. ch. 9. 10 & Ezek. 12. 27.
b See Joel 2. 1, 2.
c See ch. 3. 10.
d Cp. Isai. 24. 18 & Jer. 48. 44.
e Cp. ch. 3. 12.
f Cp. Esth. 1. 6.
g Cp. James 5. 5.
h See ch. 5. 23.
i Isai. 1. 14. Cp. Jer. 6. 20.
j Cp. Isai. 5. 12.
k Ps. 51. 16, 17. Isai. 1. 11.
l Cp. Dan. 10. 3.
m ch. 7. 11, 17.

of your fat beasts. 23 Take th away from me the noise of t songs; for I will not hear [a]t melody of thy viols. 24 But judgement roll judgment §run down as waters, a righteousness as a [6]mighty strea 25 [f]Did ye bring Have ye offered unto me sacrifi and [7]offerings in the wildern forty years, O house of Isra 26 Yea, But [j]ye [8]have borne [9]Siccut ‖the taberr your king of your Moloch and [10]Chiun y images, the star of your g which ye made to yourselv 27 [m]Therefore will I cause y to go into captivity beyo [o]Damascus, saith the Lo whose name is [k]the The God of hos

6 1 [p]Woe to them t **are at ease in Zion, a to them that are secure trust in [r]t mountain of Samaria, [t]the not which men of [t]the named ††chief of the natio to whom the house of Isr come came! 2 Pass ye unto [u]Caln and see; and from thence go to [v]Hamath the great: then down to [x]Gath of the Philistin [y]be they better than these ki doms? or [is] their border grea than your border? 3 [a]Ye t put far away the evil day, [c]a cause the [11]‡‡seat of violence come near; 4 [e]that lie up [f]beds of ivory, [e]and §§stret themselves upon their couch and eat the lambs out of t flock, [g]and the calves out of t midst of the stall; 5 [h]th sing idle songs *chant to the sound of t viol; [h]that devise for viol, *and* invent to themselves struments of music, musick, [12]like Davi 6 [j]that drink [13]†wine in bow and [l]anoint themselves with t chief ointments; ointments: but they are n grieved for the ‡affliction Joseph. 7 [m]Therefore now sh

a Cp. ch. 9. 10.
b See Joel 2. 1, 2.
c See ch. 3. 10.
d Cp. Isai. 24. 18 & Jer. 48. 44.
e Cp. ch. 3. 12.
f Cp. Esth. 1. 6.
g Cp. James 5. 5.
h See ch. 5. 23.
i Isai. 1. 14. Cp. Jer. 6. 20.
j Cp. Isai. 5. 12.
k Ps. 51. 16, 17. Isai. 1. 11.
l Cp. Dan. 10. 3.
m ch. 7. 11, 17.

R.V. 1 Heb. *and* proclaim *wailing to such as are skilful of lamentation.* 2 Or, *and* 3 Heb. *will not smell* a sav 4 Or, *burnt offerings with your meal offerings* 5 Or, *thank offerings* 6 Or, *everflowing* 7 Or, *meal offer* 8 Or, *shall take up... And I will cause &c.* 9 Or, *the tabernacle of your king* Some ancient versions have, *the tabernac Moloch.* 10 Or, *the shrine of your images* 11 Or, *sitting* 12 Or, *like David's* 13 Heb. *in bowls of wine.*

A.V. * Or, *a ransom.* † Or, *smell your holy days.* ‡ Or, *thank offerings.* § Heb. *roll.* ‖ Or, *Siccuth* king. ** Or, *are secure.* †† Or, *firstfruits.* ‡‡ Or, *habitation.* §§ Or, *abound with superfluities.* * Or, *gu* † Or, *in bowls of wine.* ‡ Heb. *breach.*

they go captive with the first
that go captive, and the revelry, banquet
of them that stretched them-
selves shall pass away, be removed. 8 [a]The
Lord GOD hath sworn by himself,
saith the LORD, LORD the God of hosts, hosts,
I abhor [c]the [1]excellency of Jacob,
and hate his palaces: [e]therefore
will I deliver up the city with
all *that is therein. 9 And it
shall come to pass, [g]if there
remain ten men in one house,
that they shall die. 10 And when
a man's [2]uncle shall take him
up, [i]even and he that burneth him, to
bring out the bones out of the
house, and shall say unto him
that is in by the innermost sides parts of the
house, Is there yet any with
thee? and he shall say, No; No. Then
shall he say, [j]Hold thy peace; tongue:
for †we may not make mention
of the name of the LORD. 11 For,
behold, the LORD commandeth,
and [3l]the great house shall be smitten he will smite the great house with
breaches, and the little house
with clefts. 12 Shall horses run
upon the rock? will one plow
there with oxen? [n]that for ye have
turned judgement judgment into [o]gall, [n]and
the fruit of righteousness into
wormwood hemlock: 13 ye which rejoice in
a thing of nought, which say,
Have we not taken to us horns
by our own strength? 14 For, But,
behold, [s]I will raise up against
you a nation, O house of Israel,
saith the LORD, LORD the God of hosts;
and they shall afflict you from
the [v]entering in of Hamath Hemath unto
the brook §river of [x]the Arabah. wilderness.

7 1 [f]Thus hath the Lord GOD
shewed me: unto me; and, behold,
[y]he formed ‖grasshoppers locusts in the
beginning of the shooting up of
the latter growth; and, lo, it
was the latter growth after the
king's mowings. 2 And it came
to pass pass, that when they had made
an end of eating the grass of
the land, then I said, O Lord
GOD, forgive, I beseech thee:
**by how whom shall Jacob stand arise? for he
is small. 3 [d]The LORD repented
concerning for this: It shall not be,
saith the LORD.
4 [f]Thus hath the Lord GOD
shewed unto me: and, behold,
the Lord GOD called [h]to contend
by fire; fire, and it devoured the great
deep, and would have eaten up the [4]land. did eat up a part.
5 Then said I, O Lord GOD, cease,
I beseech thee: [5]how by whom shall
Jacob stand arise? for he is small.
6 [d]The LORD repented concerning for
this: This also shall not be,
saith the Lord GOD.
7 [f]Thus he shewed me: and,
behold, the Lord stood [5]beside upon a
wall made by [k]a plumbline, with
a plumbline in his hand. 8 And
the LORD said unto me, [m]Amos,
what seest thou? And I said,
A plumbline. Then said the
Lord, Behold, I will set [k]a
plumbline in the midst of my
people Israel; Israel: [m]I will not again
pass by them any more: 9 and
[p]the high places of Isaac shall
be desolate, and the sanctuaries
of Israel shall be laid waste; and
I will rise against [r]the house
of Jeroboam with the sword.
10 Then Amaziah [t]the priest
of Beth-el sent to [u]Jeroboam
king of Israel, saying, Amos
hath [w]conspired against thee in
the midst of the house of Israel:
the land is not able to bear all
his words. 11 For thus Amos
saith, Jeroboam shall die by the
sword, and [z]Israel shall surely
be led away captive out of
his their own land. 12 Also Amaziah
said unto Amos, [a]O thou seer,

[a] Jer. 22. 5 & 51. 14.
[b] Cp. Ps. 130. 3.
[c] ch. 8. 7. Cp. Ps. 47. 4.
[d] Cp. Deut. 32. 36 & Joel 2. 13.
[e] Cp. Jer. 17. 3.
[f] ch. 8. 1.
[g] Cp. ch. 8. 3.
[h] Cp. Rev. 8. 7, 8.
[i] See 1 Sam. 31. 12.
[j] Cp. ch. 5. 13 & 8. 3.
[k] Cp. ver. 17. See 2 Kin. 21. 13.
[l] Cp. ch. 3. 15.
[m] ch. 8. 2.
[n] Cp. ch. 5. 7.
[o] Deut. 29. 18.
[p] Gen. 26. 23, 25.
[q] Cp. Mic. 4. 13 & 1 Kin. 22. 11.
[r] See 2 Kin. 15. 8—12.
[s] Cp. Jer. 5. 15.
[t] 1 Kin. 12. 32.
[u] ch. 1. 1.
[v] 2 Kin. 14. 25.
[w] Cp. Jer. 38. 4.
[x] See Deut. 1. 1.
[y] Cp. Joel 1. 4. See Ex. 10. 4.
[z] ch. 6. 7.
[a] See 1 Sam. 9. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *pride* [2] Or, *kinsman* [3] Or, *he will smite the great house* [4] Heb. *portion.* [5] Or, *upon.*
A.V. * Heb. *the fulness thereof.* † Or, *they will not*, or, *have not.* ‡ Or, *droppings.* § Or, *valley.* ‖ Or, *green*
ornis. ** Or, *who of* (or, *for*,) *Jacob shall stand?*

go, flee thee away [a]into the land of Judah, and there [b]eat bread, and prophesy there: 13 but [d]prophesy not again any more at Beth-el: for [f]it is the king's sanctuary, *chapel, and it is a royal house. the †king's court. 14 Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, [h]I [1]was no prophet, neither [1]was I [2]a prophet's son; but [j]I [1]was an herdman, and a dresser gatherer of ‡sycomore trees fruit: 15 [l]and the LORD took me from following §as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, [n]prophesy unto my people Israel. 16 [p]Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, [d]Prophesy not against Israel, and [r]drop not *thy word* against the house of [t]Isaac; 17 [u]therefore Isaac. Therefore thus saith the LORD: LORD; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land [w]shall be divided by line; and thou thyself shalt die in a land that is unclean, polluted land: and [y]Israel shall surely be led away captive go into captivity out forth of his land.

8 [1] [a]Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and behold, behold a basket of summer fruit. 2 And he said, [b]Amos, what seest thou? And I said, [d]A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, [f]The end is come upon my people of Israel; [b]I will not again pass by them any more. 3 [h]And the songs of the [3]temple ‖[i]shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: [j]the dead bodies shall be many; in every place *there shall be* many dead bodies in every place; [4]shall they they shall cast them forth **[l]with silence. 4 Hear this, [n]O ye that would swallow up the needy, and even cause to make the poor of the land to fail, 5 saying, When will [p]the ††new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and [s]the sabbath, that we may [5] ‡‡set forth wh wh making [c]the ephah small, a the shekel great, and dealing fal §§falsifyi with the [e]balances of deceit; by deceit? 6 that may buy the poor for [g]silv and the needy for a pair shoes, shoes; *yea,* and sell the refuse the wheat. wheat? 7 The LORD ha sworn by [i]the excellency Jacob, Surely [k]I will never f get any of their works. 8 [m]Sh not the land tremble for th and every one mourn that dwe eth therein? [o]yea, and it shall rise wholly like the River as a flood; and it sh be troubled cast out [q]and sink again, like the R drowned, as *by* the flo of Egypt. 9 And it shall come pass in that day, saith the Lo GOD, that [s]I will cause the s to go down at noon, and I w darken the earth in the cle day. day: 10 [v]And I will turn yo feasts into mourning, and your songs into lamentatio [x]and I will bring up sackclo upon all loins, [x]and baldne upon every head; [z]and I w make it as the mourning for of only son, and the end thereof a bitter day. 11 Behold, the da come, saith the Lord GOD, th [c]I will send a famine in t land, not a famine of bread, n a thirst for water, [e]but of hea ing the words of the LORD. LORD: 12 [g]A they shall wander from sea sea, and from the north even the east; east, they shall run to a fro to seek the word of t LORD, [e]and shall not find 13 [k]In that day shall the f virgins and the young men [m]fai for thirst. 14 They that swe by [o]the sin of Samaria, and sa As thy God, Thy god, O Dan, liveth; a As [q]the [6]way The *manner of [r]Beer-sheba livet even they shall fall, and nev rise up again.

a Cp. ch. 1. 1.
b Cp. Mic. 3. 5, 11.
c Ezek. 45. 10. Mic. 6. 10, 11.
d See ch. 2. 12.
e See Hos. 12. 7.
f See 1 Kin. 12. 29—13. 1.
g ch. 2. 6.
h ch. 1. 1. Cp. Zech. 13. 5.
i ch. 6. 8.
j ch. 1. 1.
k Hos. 8. 13 & 9. 9.
l Cp. Ps. 78. 71.
m Cp. Hos. 4. 3.
n Cp. Ezek. 6. 2.
o ch. 9. 5.
p ch. 3. 1.
q Cp. Zech. 10. 11.
r Ezek. 20. 46 & 21. 2. Mic. 2. 6 (mg.).
s Jer. 15. 9. Mic. 3. 6. Matt. 24. 29. Cp. ch. 4. 13 & 5. 8.
t Cp. ver. 9.
u Cp. Jer. 28. 16 & 29. 21, 31, 32.
v Cited Tobit 2. 6. Cp. Jer. 7. 34 & 16. 9 & Hos. 2. 11.
w Cp. ver. 7, 8.
x Isai. 3. 24.
y ver. 11.
z Jer. 6. 26. Zech. 12. 10.
a ch. 7. 1.
b ch. 7. 8.
c Cp. Isai. 8. 20, 21.
d Cp. Jer. 24. 1 & Mic. 7. 1.
e Cp. Ps. 74. 9 & Prov. 29. 18 & Mic. 3. 7.
f Lam. 4. 18.
g Cp. ch. 4. 8.
h Cp. ch. 5. 23.
i Cp. Jer. 47. 2.
j Cp. ch. 6. 9.
k Isai. 51. 20.
l Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Jer. 16. 4, 6.
m Cp. Jonah 4. 8.
n Cp. Ps. 14. 4.
o Deut. 9. 21. 1 Kin. 12. 29, 30. Hos. 10. 8.
p See Num. 28. 11.
q Cp. Acts 9. 2.
r ch. 5. 5.
s Cp. Neh. 13. 15, 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *am* [2] Or, *one of the sons of the prophets* See 1 Kings 20. 35. [3] Or, *palace* [4] Or, *have they cast t forth: be silent!* [5] Heb. *open.* [6] Or, *manner*

A.V. * Or, *sanctuary.* † Heb. *house of the kingdom.* ‡ Or, *wild figs.* § Heb. *from behind.* ‖ Heb. *howl.* ** Heb. *be silent.* †† Or, *month.* ‡‡ Heb. *open.* §§ Heb. *perverting the balances of deceit.* * Heb. *wo*

9 [1] I saw the Lord standing [1beside upon] the altar: and he said, [c]Smite the [*lintel chapiters, of the door,] that [c]the [thresholds posts] may [d]shake: [e]and [break them in pieces on the head of †cut them in the head,] all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: [2g there he that] [shall not one of them fleeth of them shall not there shall not one of them escape. he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.] flee away, and
[2] [i]Though they dig into [8]hell, thence shall mine hand take them; [i and] though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them [down. down:] [3] And though they hide themselves in [k]the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and [m]though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite [them. them:]
[4] [n]And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: [q]and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.
[5] [For And] the [Lord, the Lord] GOD of [hosts, hosts] *is* he that toucheth the [land land,] and [s]it [melteth, shall melt,] and all that dwell therein shall [mourn; mourn:] [t]and it shall rise up wholly like [the River a flood;] [t]and shall [sink again, like the River of Egypt; be drowned, as *by* the flood of Egypt.]
[6] [w it It] *is* he that buildeth his [chambers ‡stories] in the heaven, and hath founded his [vault upon §troop in] the earth; [y]he that calleth for the waters of the [sea sea,] and poureth them out upon the face of the [earth; earth: a the] LORD is his name. [7] Are ye not as [the] children of [b]the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. [e]Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of [Egypt, Egypt?] and [g]the Philistines from [h]Caphtor, and the Syrians from [a]Kir? [8] Behold, [b]the eyes of the LORD GOD are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; [f]saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD. [9] For, lo, I will command, [h]and I will [4]‖sift the house of Israel among all [the] nations, like as *corn* is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least **grain fall upon the earth. [10] All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, [j]The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

[11] In that day [l]will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and ††close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of [old; old:] [12] [o]that they may possess the remnant of Edom, [p]and [of] all the [nations, heathen,] ‡‡which [5]are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this. [13] Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, [r]that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that §§soweth seed; [u]and the mountains shall drop *sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt. [14] And [v]I will bring again the captivity of my people [of] Israel, and [x]they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; [z]and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them. [15] [c]And I will plant them upon their land, [d]and they shall no more be [plucked pulled] up out of their land [f]which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

a ch. 1. 5.
b Cp ver. 4.
c Zeph. 2. 14.
d Cp. Isai. 6. 4.
e See Judg. 16. 26—30.
f Jer. 30. 11. Cp. Obad. 17.
g Cp. ch. 2. 14.
h Cp. Jer. 15. 7 & Matt. 3. 12 & Luke 3. 17.
i Cp. Ps. 139. 8—10.
j Cp. ch. 6. 3.
k ch. 1. 2.
l Cited Acts 15. 16.
m Cp. Job 26. 5.
n Cp. Deut. 28. 65.
o Cp. Obad. 19.
p Cited Acts 15. 17, 18.
q See Jer. 21. 10.
r Lev. 26. 5.
s Ps. 46. 6.
t ch. 8. 8.
u Joel 3. 18.
v Jer. 30. 3.
w Cp. Ps. 104. 3, 5.
x Isai. 61. 4.
y See ch. 5. 8.
z Jer. 31. 5.
a See ch. 4. 13.
b Cp. Zeph. 3. 10.
c Jer. 24. 6. Ezek. 34. 29 & mg.
d Cp. Joel 3. 20.
e Ex. 20. 2.
f Cp. Jer. 3. 18.
g Jer. 47. 4.
h Gen. 10. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *upon* [2] Or, *he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered* [3] Heb. *Sheol.* [4] Heb. *cause to move to and fro.* [5] Or, *were*
A.V. * Or, *chapiter*, or, *knop.* † Or, *wound them.* ‡ Or, *spheres.* Heb. *ascensions.* § Or, *bundle.* ‖ Heb. *cause to move.* ** Heb. *stone.* †† Heb. *hedge*, or, *wall.* ‡‡ Heb. *upon whom my name is called.* §§ Heb. *draweth forth.* * Or, *new wine.*

OBADIAH.

1 THE vision of Obadiah.
Thus saith the Lord GOD [a]concerning Edom: Edom; [b]We have heard tidings a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the nations, heathen, *saying,* Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle. 2 Behold, I have made thee small among the nations heathen: thou art greatly despised. 3 [f]The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, O thou thou that dwellest in the clefts of [1]the rock, whose habitation is high; [j]that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground? 4 Though thou mount on high exalt *thyself* as the eagle, and though thy nest be set thou set thy nest among the stars, I will thence will I bring thee down from thence, down, saith the LORD. 5 If [n]thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not steal have stolen till they had enough? if the [n]grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave *some gleaning grapes? 6 [q]How are [2]*the things of* Esau searched out! how are his hidden treasures things sought up! 7 All the men of thy confederacy have [3]brought thee on thy way, even to the border: [†]the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; [4‡†]*they that eat* thy bread lay have laid a [5]snare wound under thee: [u]there is none understanding [6§]in him. 8 [w]Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of [c]the mount of Esau? 9 And thy mighty men, [d]O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one may be cut off from the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter. 10 [e]For the violence done to against *thy* thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, [g]and thou shalt be cut off for ever. 11 [h]In the day that thou stoodest [7]on the other side, [i]in the day that the strangers [‖]carried away his [8]substance, captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, [k]and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them. 12 [l]But look not thou **thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother in [9]the day of his disaster, [m]and that he became a stranger; neither shouldest rejoice not thou have rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; [o]neither speak shouldest thou have ††spoken proudly in the day of distress. 13 [p]Enter not Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; [p]yea, look not thou thou shouldest not have looked on the affliction in the day of their calamity, [r]neither lay ye nor have laid *hands* on their ‡‡substance in the day of their calamity. 14 [s]And stand Neither shouldest thou not have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape, and deliver not neither shouldest thou have §§delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress. 15 For [v]the day of the LORD is near upon all the nations heathen: [x]as thou hast done, it

a Sec Jer. 49. 7—22 & Ezek. 25. 12—14.
b For ver. 1—4, see Jer. 49 14—16
c Cp. Ezek. 35 2.
d Amos 1. 12. See 1 Chr. 1. 45.
e Num. 20. 20, 21.
f Cp. Num. 24. 21, 22.
g Cp. Ezek. 35. 9.
h Ps. 137. 7. Cp Jer. 12. 14.
i See 2 Kin. 25. 10—20.
j Cp. Isai. 14. 13—15.
k Joel 3. 3.
l Cp. Ps. 22. 17.
m Cp. Mic. 4. 11 & 7. 8 & Baruch 4. 12
n Jer. 49. 9
o Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 3.
p Cp. Prov. 17. 5.
q Cp. Jer. 49. 10.
r Cp. Ezek. 35. 10.
s Cp. Ezek. 21. 21.
t Cp. Ps. 41. 9.
u Cp. Jer. 49. 7.
v See Joel 1. 15.
w Cp. Isai. 29. 14
x Jer. 50. 29. Ezek. 35. 15. Hab. 2. 8.

R.V. 1 Or, *Sela* See 2 Kings 14. 7. 2 Or, the men 3 Or, *driven thee out* 4 Or, *thy bread they make d* 5 Or, *wound* 6 Or, *of it* 7 Or, *aloof* 8 Or, *forces* 9 Or, *the day that he was made a stranger*
A.V. * Or, *gleanings!* † Heb. *the men of thy peace.* ‡ Heb. the men *of thy bread.* § Or, *of it.* ‖ Or, *carri away his substance.* ** Or, *do not behold, &c.* †† Heb. *magnified thy mouth.* ‡‡ Or, *forces.* §§ Or, *shut up.*

shall be done unto thee: thy [1]dealing reward shall return upon thine own head. 16 [b]For as ye have drunk upon [e]my holy mountain, so shall all the nations heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall [2]*swallow down, [g]and they shall be as though they had not been. 17 [i]But in upon mount Zion there shall be those that escape, †deliverance, and it ‡there shall be holy holiness; [c]and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions. 18 [k]And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for [l]stubble, and they shall burn among kindle in them, and devour them: them; [n]and there shall not be any remaining to of the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken it. 19 And they of [a]the South south [c]shall possess [d]the mount of Esau; and they of [f]the lowland plain the Philistines: and they shall possess the field fields of Ephraim, and the field fields of [h]Samaria: and Benjamin *shall possess* Gilead. 20 And the captivity of this [3]host of the children of Israel, Israel [4]which are among *shall possess* that of *shall possess* the Canaanites, even unto [j]Zarephath; and the captivity of Jerusalem, §which is in Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the South. south. 21 [m]And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge [d]the mount of Esau; and [o]the kingdom shall be the LORD'S.

a Cp. Josh. 10. 40 & Judg. 1. 9.
b See Jer. 25. 27, 28.
c Cp. Amos 9. 12.
d ver. 8.
e See Joel 3. 17.
f Jer. 17. 26.
g Wisd. 2. 2.
h See Jer. 23. 13.
i Cp. Amos 9. 8. See Joel 2. 32.
j 1 Kin. 17. 9. Cp. Luke 4. 26.
k Zech. 12. 6. Cp. Isai. 10. 17 & Jer. 5. 14.
l See Joel 2. 5.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 13. 5 & Isai. 19. 20 & 1 Tim. 4. 16 & James 5. 20.
n Ezek. 25. 14.
o Ps. 22. 28. Dan. 2. 44 & 7. 14, 27. Zech. 14. 9. Luke 1. 33. 1 Cor. 15. 24. Rev. 11. 15 & 19. 6.

JONAH.

1 Now the word of the LORD came unto ‖[a]Jonah the son of Amittai, saying, 2 Arise, go to [b]Nineveh, that [c]great city, and cry against it; [d]for their wickedness is come up before me. 3 But Jonah [e]rose up to flee unto [f]Tarshish from the presence of the LORD; LORD, and he went down to [i]Joppa, Joppa; and he found a ship going to [f]Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto [f]Tarshish [k]from the presence of the LORD. 4 But [l]the LORD 5 **sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was ††like [m]to be broken. 5 Then the mariners were afraid, and [g]cried every man unto his god; god, and [n]they cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it unto of them. But Jonah was gone down into the innermost parts sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep. 6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, [g]call upon thy God, [h]if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not. 7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us [j]cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah. 8 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; what What is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou? 9 And he said unto them, I am an

a 2 Kin. 14. 25.
b Gen. 10. 11, 12. 2 Kin. 19. 36. Nah. 1. 1. Zeph. 2. 13. Matt. 12. 41. Luke 11. 30, 32.
c ch. 3. 3 & 4. 11. Judith 1. 1.
d Rev. 18. 5.
e ch. 4. 2.
f See 1 Kin. 10. 22.
g Cp. Ps. 107. 28.
h Cp. ch. 3. 9.
i See Josh. 19. 46.
j Cp. Judg. 20. 9.
k Gen. 4. 16. Cp. Ps. 139. 9, 10.
l Cp. Ps. 107. 25.
m 1 Kin. 22. 48. Ps. 48. 7.
n Cp. Acts 27. 18, 19, 38.

R.V. [1] Or, *recompence* [2] Or, *talk foolishly* [3] Or, *fortress* [4] Or, shall possess *that which* belongeth to *the Canaanites, even &c.* Or, *which are* among *the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath, and &c.* [5] Or, *hurled*
A.V. * Or, *sup up.* † Or, *they that escape.* ‡ Or, *it shall be holy.* § Or, shall possess *that which* is *in Sepharad.*
‖ Called, Matt. 12. 39, *Jonas.* ** Heb. *cast forth.* †† Heb. *thought to be broken.*

Hebrew; and I fear *[a]the LORD,
the God of heaven, [c]which hath
made the sea and the dry land.
10 Then were the men †exceed-
ingly afraid, and said unto him,
What is this that (Why hast) thou (hast done / done this)? For
the men knew that [f]he fled from
the presence of the LORD, because
he had told them. 11 Then said
they unto him, What shall we
do unto thee, that the sea ‡may
be calm unto us? for the sea
(grew more and more / §wrought, and was) tempestuous. 12 And
he said unto them, Take me up,
and cast me forth into the sea;
so shall the sea be calm unto
you: [k]for I know that for my
sake this great tempest is upon
you. 13 Nevertheless the men
‖rowed hard to (get them back / bring it) to the
land; but they could not: for
the sea (grew more and more / wrought, and was) tempestu-
ous against them. 14 Wherefore
they cried unto the LORD, and
said, We beseech thee, O LORD,
we beseech thee, let us not perish
for this man's life, and [o]lay not
upon us innocent blood: [p]for
thou, O LORD, hast done as it
pleased thee. 15 So they took
up Jonah, and cast him forth
into the sea: [t]and the sea
**ceased from her raging. 16 Then
the men feared the LORD (exceedingly; / exceedingly,)
[u]and (they / ††)offered a sacrifice unto
the LORD, [v]and made vows. 17 And (Now)
the LORD (had) prepared a great
fish to swallow up (Jonah; / Jonah.) [x]and (And) Jonah
was in the ‡‡belly of the fish three
days and three nights. 1 Then
2 Jonah prayed unto the LORD
his God out of the fish's (belly, / belly,)
2 And (he) said,
[z]I (called / cried) [1] §§by reason of mine
affliction unto the LORD,
And he (answered / heard) me;
[a]Out of the belly of [2]*hell
cried I,

a Rev. 11. 13.
b Lam. 3. 56.
c Ps. 146. 6.
d Ps. 88. 6, 7.
e Ps. 42. 7.
f See ver. 3.
g Ps. 31. 22.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 35, 38.
i Cp. Lam. 3. 54.
j Ps. 69. 1.
k Cp. Josh. 7. 20.
l Ps. 16. 10 & mg. & 103. 4 (mg.).
m Ps. 107. 5 & 142. 3 (mg.).
n Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 27.
o Deut. 21. 8.
p Cp. Ps. 115. 3.
q Ps. 31. 6. Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 15 & Jer. 2. 5.
r Cp. Jer. 2. 13.
s Ps. 50. 14. Cp. Hos. 14. 2 & Heb. 13. 15.
t Ps. 65. 7. Luke 8. 24.
u Cp. Gen. 8. 20 & 31. 54.
v See ch. 2. 9.
[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
w Ps. 3. 8.
x Matt. 12. 40 & 16. 4. Cp. Luke 11. 30.
y See ch. 1. 2.
z Ps. 3. 4 & 120. 1. Lam. 3. 55.
a Ps. 118. 5.

[b]And thou heardest my voice
3 [d]For thou (didst / hadst) cast me into
the (depth, / deep,) in the (heart / †midst) of the
(seas, / seas;)
And the (flood was round about me; / floods compassed me about:)
[e]All thy (waves / billows) and thy (billows / waves)
passed over me.
4 [g]And (Then) I said, I am cast out
(from before thine eyes. / of thy sight;)
[h]Yet I will look again toward
thy holy temple.
5 [i]The waters compassed me
about, [j]even to the (soul: / soul:)
The (deep was round about me; / depth closed me round about,)
The weeds were wrapped
about my head.
6 I went down to the ‡bottoms
of the mountains;
The earth with her bars
(closed / was) (upon / about) me for ever:
Yet hast thou brought up
my life [l]from ([3]the pit, / §corruption,)
LORD my God.
7 [m]When my soul fainted within
(me, / me) I remembered the LORD:
[n]And my prayer came in
unto thee, into thine holy
temple.
8 [q]They that (regard / observe) lying vanities
[r]Forsake their own mercy.
9 [s]But I will sacrifice unto thee
with the voice of thanks-
giving;
I will pay that (which / that) I have
vowed.
[w]Salvation is of the LORD.
10 And the LORD spake unto the
fish, and it vomited out Jonah
upon the dry land.
1 And the word of the
3 LORD came unto Jonah the
second time, saying, 2 Arise,
go unto [y]Nineveh, that great
city, and [4]preach unto it the
preaching that I bid thee. 3 So
Jonah arose, and went unto
Nineveh, according to the word
of the LORD. Now [y]Nineveh

R.V. 1 Or, *out of mine affliction* 2 Heb. *Sheol.* 3 Or, *corruption* 4 Or, *cry* See ch. 1. 2.
A.V. * Or, *JEHOVAH.* † Heb. *with great fear.* ‡ Heb. *may be silent from us.* § Or, *grew more and more tempestuous.* Heb. *went.* ‖ Heb. *digged.* ** Heb. *stood.* †† Heb. *sacrificed a sacrifice unto the LORD, and vowed vows.* ‡‡ Heb. *bowels.* §§ Or, *out of mine affliction.* * Or, *the grave.* † Heb. *heart.* ‡ Heb. *cuttings off.* § Or, *the pit.*

was [1] [a]an *exceeding great city, city of three days' journey. 4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and [e]Nineveh shall be overthrown. 5 [f]And So the people of Nineveh believed God; God, [h]and they proclaimed a fast, and [i]put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. 6 [2]And the tidings reached For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and [k]he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, [l]and sat in ashes. 7 And he made proclamation caused it to be proclaimed and [3] †published through Nineveh [m]by the decree of the king and his ‡nobles, saying, Let neither man nor [n]beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water: 8 but let them man be covered with sackcloth, both man and [n]beast, and beast be covered with sackcloth, and let them cry mightily unto God: yea, [p]let them turn every one from his evil way, and from [r]the violence that is in their hands. 9 [t]Who knoweth whether God can tell if will not God will turn and repent, [u]and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? 10 And God saw their works, [w]that they turned from their evil way; [w]and God repented of the evil, which he said that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. 4 1 But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and [x]he was very angry. 2 And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? [z]Therefore I [4]hasted to flee fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew that [b]thou art a gracious God, and full of compassion, merciful, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy, of great kindness, [b]and repentest thee of the evil. 3 [c]Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; [d]for it is better for me to die than to live. 4 And the LORD said, Then said the LORD, 5 §[g]Doest thou well to be angry? 5 Then So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there [j]made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city. 6 And the LORD God prepared a [6]‖gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his evil case. grief. So Jonah **was exceeding glad because of the gourd. 7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd, gourd that it withered. 8 And it came to pass, when the sun arose, did arise, that God prepared a ††vehement sultry [o]east wind; [q]and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he [s]fainted, and requested for wished in himself that he might to die, and said, [d]It is better for me to die than to live. 9 And God said to Jonah, §[v]Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, ‡‡I do well to be angry angry, even unto death. 10 And the LORD said, Then said the LORD, Thou hast §§had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which *came up in a night, and perished in a night: 11 and should not I have pity on spare [y]Nineveh, that great city; city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much [a]cattle?

a Cp. Gen. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.).
b See Joel 2. 13.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 4.
d Cp. Eccles. 7. 1 & Tobit 3. 6.
e Tobit 14. 4.
f Cp. Matt. 12. 41 & Luke 11. 32.
g Cp. ver. 1, 9.
h See 2 Chr. 20. 3.
i See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
j Cp. Neh. 8. 15.
k Cp. Job 1. 20 & Ezek. 26. 16.
l Job 2. 8.
m Cp. Dan. 6. 26.
n Cp. ch. 4. 11 & Ps. 36. 6 & Joel 1. 18, 20.
o Jer. 18. 17.
p Jer. 18. 11 & 36. 3.
q Cp. Ps. 121. 6.
r Isai. 59. 6.
s Cp. Amos 8. 13.
t 2 Sam. 12. 22. Joel 2. 14. Tobit 13. 6.
u Ps. 85. 3.
v Cp. ver. 1, 4.
w Cp. Jer. 18. 8.
x Cp. ver. 4, 9.
y See ch. 1. 2.
z ch. 1. 3.
a Cp. ch. 3. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *a city great unto God.* [2] Or, *For word came unto the king &c.* [3] Heb. *said.* [4] Or, *was beforehand in fleeing* [5] Or, *Art thou greatly angry?* [6] Or, *Palma Christi* Heb. *kikayon.*
A.V. * Heb. *of God.* † Heb. *said.* ‡ Heb. *great men.* § Or, *Art thou greatly angry?* ‖ Or, *palmerist.* Heb. *Kikajon.* ** Heb. *rejoiced with great joy.* †† Or, *silent.* ‡‡ Or, *I am greatly angry.* §§ Or, *spared.* Heb. *was the son of the night.*

MICAH.

1 THE word of the LORD
I that came to [a]Micah [b]the
Morashtite Morasthite [d]in the days of Jo-
tham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings
of Judah, which he saw [f]con-
cerning [h]Samaria and Jerusalem.
2 *[i]Hear, ye peoples, all of you;
all ye people
[k]hearken, O earth, and [1]†all
that therein is: and [n]let the
Lord GOD be witness [2]against
you, [o]the Lord from his holy
temple. 3 For, behold, [p]the
LORD cometh forth out of [s]his
place, and will come down, and
[u]tread upon the high places of
the earth. 4 And [v]the mountains
shall be molten under him, and
the valleys shall be cleft, as wax
before the fire, *and* as the waters
that are poured down ‡a steep
place. 5 For [x]the transgression
of Jacob is all this, and for the
sins of the house of Israel.
[z]What is the transgression of
Jacob? is it not [h]Samaria? and
what are [b]the high places of
Judah? are they not Jerusalem?
6 Therefore I will make [h]Samaria
[d]as an heap of the field, *and* as
the plantings of a vineyard: and
I will pour down the stones
thereof [g]into the valley, and I
will [h]discover the foundations
thereof. 7 And [i]all her graven
the graven images
images thereof shall be beaten to pieces,
and [c]all her hires
the hires thereof shall be
burned with the fire, and all

a Cp. Jer. 26. 18 & mg.
b Cp. ver. 14.
c Cp. Hos. 2. 12 & 9. 1.
d Isai. 1. 1. Hos. 1. 1.
e Cp. Isai. 22. 4.
f Amos 1. 1.
g See Isai. 20. 2—4.
h Isai. 7. 9. Jer. 23. 13. Hos. 7. 1, *al.*
i ch. 3. 1, 9 & 6. 1, 2. See Hos. 5. 1.
j Job 30. 29. Ps. 44. 19.
k See Isai. 1. 2.
l Isai. 13. 21.
m Cp. Hos. 5. 13.
n Ps. 50. 7 & mg. & 81. 8. Mal. 3. 5.
o Ps. 11. 4. Jonah 2. 7. Hab. 2. 20.
p Isai. 26. 21.
q 2 Sam. 1. 20.
r See 1 Sam. 17. 4.
s Ps. 115. 3.
t Cp. Jer. 6. 26.
u Amos 4. 13. Cp. Deut. 32. 13.
v Ps. 97. 5. Cp. Judg. 5. 5 & Amos 9. 5, 13 & Nah. 1. 5.
w Cp. Isai. 20. 4 & 47. 3.
x See ch. 3. 8.
y See Amos 3. 6.
z Cp. ver. 13.
a Josh. 10. 3. 2 Kin. 18. 14, 17. 2 Chr. 32. 9.
b Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 4.
cc Cp. ver. 5 & Hos. 13. 1.
d Cp. ch. 3. 12.
e Cp. ver. 1.
f Josh. 15. 44.
g Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 24.
h Ezek. 13. 14.
i Cp. Hos. 8. 6.
j Cp. ch. 2. 4 & Jer 6. 12.
k See 1 Sam. 22. 1, 2.
l See Isai. 22. 12.

her idols
the idols thereof will I lay desolate
for of [e]the hire of an harlot hath she gather
she gathered *it* of the hire of an
them, and unto the hire of an harlot sh
harlot, they shall return to the hire
they return. 8 [e]For this will I wail an
of an harlot. Therefore I will
howl, I will go [g]stripped an
naked: I will make a wailin
[j]like the jackals, and a mournin
dragons, and
[l]like the ostriches. 9 [m]For ‖her woun
as the §owls. wou
are incurable: for it is come even un
is incurable; it reacheth
Judah; he is come unto the ga
of my people, even to Jerusalem.
10 [q]Tell it not in Declare ye *it* not at [r]Gath, weep
not at all: at [3]Beth-le-Aphrah [4]†have
in the house of **Aphra
rolled myself roll thyself in the dust. 11 Pass y
away, O †thou [5]‡‡inhabitant of Shaph
Saph:
[w]in nakedness and shame: the [5]inhabi
having thy shame naked
ant of §§Zaanan is not come forth; t
came not forth in
wailing of Beth-ezel tak
the mourning of *Beth-ezel; he shall rece
from you the [6]stay thereof. 12 For th
of his standing.
[5]inhabitant of Maroth [7]waite
†wait
anxiously carefully for good: because but ev
is come down [y]from the LORD un
came
the gate of Jerusalem. 13 Bind t
O tho
chariot to the swift steed, O [5]inhabitant o
inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to t
[a]Lachish swift beast: she was *is* the beginnin
of the sin to the daughter of Zio
Zio
for [cc]the transgressions of Isra
were found in thee. 14 Ther
fore shalt thou give a parting g
presents
‡to [e]Moresheth-gath: the hous
of §[f]Achzib shall be [8]a deceit
lie
thing unto
to the kings of Isra
15 I will yet bring unto thee,
Yet will I bring an heir
[5]inhabitant of [f]Mareshah, [f]him that sh
Mareshah: ‖he shall
possess thee: the glory of Israel shall come ev
come unto Adullam the glory of
unto [k]Adullam. Israel. 16 [l]Make thee bal
and poll thee for the children of t
thy delicate

R.V. 1 Heb. *the fulness thereof.* 2 Or, *among* 3 That is, *A house of dust.* 4 Another reading is, *roll thyse*
5 Heb. *inhabitress.* 6 Or, *standing place* 7 Or, *is in travail* 8 Heb. *achsab.*
A.V. * Heb. *Hear, ye people, all of them.* † Heb. *the fulness thereof.* ‡ Heb. *a descent.* § Heb. *daughter*
the owl. ‖ Or, she is *grievously sick of her wounds.* ** That is, *Dust.* †† Or, *thou that dwellest fairly.* ‡‡ H
inhabitress. §§ Or, *The country of flocks.* * Or, *A place near.* † Or, *was grieved.* ‡ Or, *for.* § Tha
A lie. ‖ Or, *the glory of Israel shall come, &c.*

delight: children; [a]enlarge thy baldness as the [1]eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

2 [1] [e]Woe to them that devise iniquity iniquity, and work evil [f]upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of their hand. [2] And they covet fields, and seize them take *them* by violence; and houses, and take them away: and so they *oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage. [3] Therefore thus saith the LORD LORD; Behold, against [l]this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks, necks; [o]neither shall ye walk haughtily; go haughtily: [q]for it is an evil time this time *is* evil. [4] In that day [r]shall they one take up a parable against you, and lament [2]†with a doleful lamentation, *and* say, We be utterly spoiled: [t]he changeth hath changed the portion of my people: [t]how doth he [3]remove hath he removed *it* from me! [w]to the rebellious ‡turning away he divideth hath divided our fields. [5] Therefore thou shalt have none [x]that shall cast the line a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD. [6] [4] § [a]Prophesy ye not, *thus* they prophesy. [c]They *say they to them that* prophesy: they shall not prophesy [5]to these: them, *that* they shall not depart. take shame. [7] [6]Shall it be said, O *thou that art* named the house of Jacob, [c]Is is the spirit of the LORD [7]‖straitened? are these his doings? Do do not my words do good to him that walketh **uprightly? [8] But Even [8]††of late [g]my people is risen up as an enemy: ye strip pull off the robe from off ‡‡with the garment from them that pass by securely *as men* averse from war. [9] The §§women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their young children ye take have ye taken away my glory for ever. [10] [b]Arise ye, and depart; for this is not [c]your rest: because of [d]uncleanness it is polluted, [9]that destroyeth, it shall destroy *you*, even with a grievous sore destruction. [11] If a man *walking [10]in [g]wind the spirit and falsehood do lie, *saying*, I will prophesy unto thee [h]of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

[12] I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; [j]I will surely gather [k]the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of [m]Bozrah: Bozrah, [n]as a the flock in the midst of their pasture, fold: they shall make great noise by reason of *the multitude of* men. [13] [p]The breaker is gone come up before them: they have broken forth and up, and have passed on to through the gate, [s]and are gone out thereat by it: and their king is passed shall pass on before them, and [u]the LORD at on the head of them.

3 [1] And I said, [v]Hear, I pray you, ye O heads of Jacob, and rulers ye princes of the house of Israel: Israel; [v]is it *Is it* not for you to know judgement? judgment? [2] [z]who hate the good, and love the evil; [b]who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones; [3] [e]who also eat the flesh of my people; people, and they flay their skin from off them, them; and they break their bones: yea, bones, they and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron. [4] [f]Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not answer hear them: yea, [h]he will he will even hide his face from them at that time, according as they have wrought behaved themselves evil ill in their doings. [5] Thus saith the LORD concerning [i]the prophets that make my people to err; err, that bite with their teeth teeth, [j]and

a See Isai. 22. 12.
b Cp. ch. 1. 11, 16.
c Deut. 12. 9. Cp. Heb. 13. 14.
d Lev. 18. 25.
e Cp. Isai. 10. 1, 2.
f Cp. Ps. 36. 4.
g Jer. 5. 13.
h Cp. Amos 2. 12.
i Cp. Isai. 5. 8.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 11.
k See ch. 4. 7.
l Cp. Amos 3. 1, 2 & Jer. 8. 3.
m See 1 Chr. 1. 44.
n Cp. Jer. 31. 10.
o Cp. Isai. 2. 11, 17.
p Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 10.
q Amos 5. 13.
r Hab. 2. 6. See Num. 23. 7.
s Cp. ch. 4. 10.
t Cp. ch. 1. 15.
u Cp. Isai. 52. 12.
v See ch. 1. 2.
w Cp. Ps. 68. 6.
x Deut. 32. 8, 9. Cp. Josh. 14. 1, 2.
y Jer. 5. 5. Cp. Ezek. 22. 6, 27.
z Cp. ver. 9.
a See Amos 2. 12.
b Cp. Ezek. 34. 3.
c Cp. Amos 8. 11, 12.
d Cp. Amos 8. 10.
e Cp. Ps. 14. 4 & Isai. 3. 15.
f See Prov. 1. 28.
g Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 8.
h Isai. 1. 15. See Deut. 31. 17.
i Jer. 23. 13, 32. Ezek. 13. 10.
j Cp. Jer. 6. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *vulture* [2] Or, *with the lamentation, It is done*; and *say &c.* [3] Or, *depart from* [4] Or, *Prophesy ye not, they are* ever *prophesying*, say they. Heb. *Drop &c.* See Amos 7. 16. [5] Or, *of these things: their reproaches never cease* Or, *O* thou that art *named the house of Jacob* [7] Or, *impatient* Heb. *shortened.* [8] Heb. *yesterday.* [9] The Sept. *as, ye shall be destroyed with &c.* [10] Or, *in a spirit of falsehood*

A.V. * Or, *defraud.* † Heb. *with a lamentation of lamentations.* ‡ Or, *instead of restoring.* § Or, *Prophesy not as they prophesy.* Heb. *Drop, &c.* ‖ Or, *shortened!* ** Heb. *upright!* †† Heb. *yesterday.* ‡‡ Heb. *over against a garment.* §§ Or, *wives.* * Or, *walk with the wind, and lie falsely.*

cry, Peace; and [whoso / he that] putteth
not into their mouths, they
even [1] [a]prepare war against [him: / him.]
6 Therefore [b]it shall be night / night *shall be* unto
you, *that ye shall [have no / not have a] vision;
and it shall be dark unto you,
†that ye shall not divine; and
[c]the sun shall go down [upon / over] the
prophets, and the day shall be
[black / dark] over them. 7 [e]And the seers shall / Then shall the seers
be ashamed, and the diviners
[confounded; / confounded:] [f]yea, they shall all
cover their [lips; / ‡lips;] for [g]there is
no answer of God. 8 But [h]I truly / truly I
am full of power [2]by the spirit
of the LORD, and of [judgement, / judgment,] and
of might, to declare unto Jacob
[l]his transgression, and to Israel
his sin. 9 [m]Hear this, I pray
you, ye heads of the house of
Jacob, and [rulers / princes] of the house of
Israel, [p]that abhor [judgement, / judgment,] and
pervert all equity. 10 [q]They
build up Zion with §blood, and
Jerusalem with iniquity. 11 [s]The
heads thereof judge for reward,
and [v]the priests thereof teach
for hire, and [w]the prophets
thereof divine for money: [x]yet
will they lean upon the LORD,
‖and [z]say, Is not the LORD
[in the midst of / among] us? [b]no / none evil [shall / can]
come upon us. 12 Therefore
[d]shall Zion for your sake be
plowed as a field, and Jeru-
salem [e]shall become heaps, and
[f]the mountain of the house [g]as
the high places of [a / the] forest.

1 [h]But in the [latter / last] days it
4 shall come to pass, that the
mountain of the [LORD'S house / house of the LORD]
shall be established [3]in the top
of the mountains, and it shall
be exalted above the hills; and
[peoples / people] shall flow unto it. 2 And
many nations shall [go / come,] and say,
Come [ye], and let us go up to the
mountain of the LORD, and to

a Joel 3. 9 & mg. for mg.
b Ezek. 12. 24 & 13. 23.
c See Amos 8. 9.
d Cp. Joel 3. 10.
e Zech. 13. 4. Cp. Jer. 37. 19.
f Cp. Lev. 13. 45.
g See Amos 8. 11.
h Cp. Jer. 6. 11.
i 1 Mac. 14. 12. See 1 Kin. 4. 25.
j Isai. 17. 2.
k See Isai. 1. 20.
l ch. 1. 5. Isai. 58. 1. Cp. Ezek. 23. 36.
m See ch. 1. 2.
n Cp. Jer. 2. 11.
o Cp. Zech. 10. 12.
p Cp. ver. 2.
q Jer. 22. 13. Ezek. 22. 27. Hab. 2. 12.
r Cp. ver. 1.
s ch. 7. 3. Isai. 1. 23.
t See Ezek. 11. 17.
u Ezek. 34. 16. Zeph. 3. 19.
v See Jer. 6. 13.
w Cp. ver. 5 & Ezek. 22. 25.
x Isai. 48. 2.
y ch. 2. 12 & 5. 7, 8. Joel 2. 32. Zeph. 2. 7.
z Jer. 7. 4. Cp. Amos 5. 14.
a Isai. 24. 23. Cp. Dan. 7. 14 & Luke 1. 33.
b Cp. Jer. 23. 17 & Amos 9. 10.
c Ps. 2. 6. Heb. 12. 22.
d Cited Jer. 26. 18.
e Cp. ch. 1. 6.
f ch. 4. 2.
g Cp. Luke 13. 35.
h For ver. 1—3, see Isai. 2. 2—4.
i Jer. 8. 19.
j Cp. Isai. 3. 3.
k Jer. 6. 24.
l Cp. John 16. 20, 21.
m Cp. ch. 2. 13.
n Isai. 39. 6, 7.

the house of the God of Jacob;
and he will teach us of his ways,
and we will walk in his paths:
for [out of Zion shall go forth / the law shall go forth of Zion,] [4]the law, and
the word of the LORD from
Jerusalem. 3 And he shall judge
[5]between / among [6]many [peoples, / people,] and [shall / 7]reprove
strong nations afar off; and they
shall [d]beat their swords into
plowshares, and their spears
into **pruninghooks: nation shall
not lift up [sword / a sword] against nation,
neither shall they learn war any
more. 4 [i]But they shall sit every
man under his vine and under
his fig tree; [j]and none shall
make them afraid: [k]for the
mouth of the LORD of hosts hath
spoken it. 5 For [n]all [the people / people]
[8]will walk every one in the name
of his god, and [o]we will walk in
the name of the LORD our God
for ever and ever.

6 [r]In that day, saith the LORD,
[t]will I assemble her [u]that halteth,
and I will gather her that is
driven [away, / out,] and her that I have
afflicted; 7 and I will make her
that halted [y]a remnant, and her
that was cast far off a strong
nation: and [a]the LORD shall reign
over them [c]in mount Zion from
[henceforth / henceforth,] even for ever. 8 And thou,
O tower of [9]††the flock, [10]the
[hill / strong hold] of the daughter of Zion,
unto thee shall it [come; yea, the form / come, even the first
dominion shall come, the kingdom of / dominion; the kingdom shall come to] the
daughter of Jerusalem. 9 Now
why dost thou cry out aloud?
[Is / is] there no king in [thee, / thee?] [j]is the
counsellor [perished, that / perished? for] [k]pangs have
taken [hold of / of] thee as a woman
in [travail? / travail.] 10 [l]Be in pain, and
labour to bring forth, O daughter
of Zion, like a woman in travail:
for [m]now shalt thou go forth out
of the city, and [thou] shalt dwell
in the field, and [thou] [n]shalt come

R.V. [1] Heb. *sanctify.* [2] Or, *even the spirit* [3] Or, *at the head* [4] Or, *instruction* [5] Or, *among* [6] Or, *of*
[7] Or, *decide concerning* [8] Or, *walk* [9] Or, *Eder* See Gen. 35. 21. [10] Heb. *Ophel.*
A.V. * Heb. *from a vision.* † Heb. *from divining.* ‡ Heb. *upper lip.* § Heb. *bloods.* ‖ Heb. *say*
** Or, *scythes.* †† Or, *Edar.*

even (unto / to) Babylon; there shalt
thou be (rescued / delivered); [a]there (shall the LORD / the LORD shall)
redeem thee from the hand of
thine enemies. 11 (And now / Now also) [c]many
nations are (assembled / gathered) against thee,
that say, Let her be defiled,
and [d]let our eye [1](see / its desire / look) upon
Zion. 12 But [f]they know not the
thoughts of the LORD, neither
understand they his counsel:
for [h]he (hath gathered / shall gather) them as the
sheaves (to the threshing-floor. / into the floor.) 13 Arise
and thresh, O daughter of Zion:
for I will make thine horn iron,
and I will make thy hoofs brass:
and thou shalt beat in pieces
many (peoples: / people:) and [2][j](thou shalt devote / I will consecrate)
[k]their gain unto the LORD, and
their substance unto [l]the Lord
of the whole earth. 1 Now
5 (shalt thou / gather) thyself in
troops, O daughter of troops:
he hath laid siege against us:
[p]they shall smite the judge of
Israel with a rod upon the
cheek.

2 [q]But thou, Beth-lehem (Ephrathah, / Ephratah,)
(which art little to be / though thou be little) among the [3]thou-
sands of [r]Judah, (yet / out of thee)
shall (one / he) come forth unto me that
is to be [t]ruler in Israel; [u]whose
goings forth (are / have been) [w]from of old,
[x]from [*]everlasting. 3 Therefore
will he give them up, [y]until the
time that she which travaileth
hath brought forth: then [z]the
(residue / remnant) of his brethren shall return
[5]unto the children of Israel.
4 And he shall (stand, / stand) [b]and (shall / shall)
[4]feed (his flock / [d]in the strength of
the LORD, in the majesty of the
name of the LORD his (God: / God;) and
they shall (abide; / abide:) for now [gg]shall
he be great unto the ends of
the earth. 5 And this *man* shall
be ([u]our peace: / the peace,) [g]when the Assyrian
shall come into our (land, / land:) and

[a] See Isai. 44. 22, 23.
[b] Cp. Isai. 3. 2, 3.
[c] Zech. 12. 3.
[d] ch. 7. 10. Obad. 12.
[e] Gen. 10. 8, 10, 11.
[f] Cp. Isai. 10. 7.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 13.
[h] Cp. Joel 3. 13 & Hab. 3. 12 & Matt. 3. 12 & Luke 3. 17.
[i] Cp. ch. 4. 7.
[j] Lev. 27. 28.
[k] Isai. 23. 18.
[l] Ps. 97. 5.
[m] 1 Mac. 3. 4.
[n] Cp. Hos. 5. 14.
[o] See 1 Kin. 22. 24.
[p] Isai. 26. 11.
[q] Cited Matt. 2. 6. Cp. John 7. 42.
[Ch. 4. 14 in Heb.]
[r] Cp. Heb. 7. 14.
[s] Cp. ch. 4. 1, 6.
[t] Cp. Gen. 49. 10 & Isai. 9. 6, 7 & Jer. 30. 21 & Zech. 9. 9.
[u] Hos. 6. 3.
[v] Zech. 9. 10. Cp. Isai. 2. 7 & Hag. 2. 22.
[Ch. 5. 1 in Heb.]
[w] Ps. 90. 2. Cp. Prov. 8. 22, 23 & John 1. 1.
[x] ver. 14. Isai. 17. 9 & 27. 10. Cp. Hos. 8. 14 & Zech. 2. 4.
[y] Cp. ch. 4. 9, 10.
[z] Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 22.
[a] Deut. 18. 10. Cp. Isai. 2. 6.
[b] Isai. 40. 11. Cp. ch. 7. 14 & Zeph. 3. 13.
[c] Zech. 13. 2.
[d] See Isai. 11. 3—5.
[e] Hos. 3. 4. See Deut. 16. 22 & mg. for mg.
[f] Cp. Isai. 17. 8 & Tobit 14. 6.
[gg] Ps. 72. 8. Isai. 52. 13. Luke 1. 32.
[h] Ex. 34. 13. See Deut. 16. 21.
[ii] Cp. Isai. 9. 6 & Zech. 9. 10 & Eph. 2. 14.
[j] Cp. ver. 8 & Ps. 149. 7 & 2 Thess. 1. 8.

when he shall tread in our
palaces, then shall we raise
against him seven [b]shepherds,
and eight [6][‡]principal men. 6 And
they shall [7][§]waste the land of
Assyria with the sword, and the
land of [e]Nimrod[‖] in the entrances
thereof: (and he shall / thus shall he) deliver us from
the Assyrian, [g]when he cometh
into our land, and when he
treadeth within our (border. / borders.) 7 And
[i]the remnant of Jacob shall be
in the midst of many (peoples / people) as
(dew / a dew) from the LORD, as (the / showers)
upon the (grass; / grass,) that tarrieth not
for man, nor waiteth for the sons
of men. 8 And [i]the remnant of
Jacob shall be among the (nations, / Gentiles)
in the midst of many (peoples, / people) [m]as
a lion among the beasts of the
forest, as a young lion among
the flocks of [**]sheep: [n]who, if
he go through, (both / down) treadeth (down, / down,)
and teareth in pieces, and (there is / none)
(none to / can) deliver. 9 (Let thine hand / Thine hand shall) [p]be
lifted up (above / upon) thine adversaries,
and (let all thine enemies / all thine enemies shall) be cut
off.

10 And it shall come to pass
[s]in that day, saith the LORD,
that [v]I will cut off thy horses
out of the midst of thee, and
(will / I will) destroy thy chariots: 11 [x]and
I will cut off the cities of thy
land, and (will /) throw down all thy
strong holds: 12 and I will cut
off [z]witchcrafts out of thine hand;
and [a]thou shalt have no *more*
soothsayers: 13 (and [c]I will cut off thy / Thy graven images also)
(graven images / will I cut off,) and [e]thy (pillars / [8]standing images)
out of the midst of thee; [f]and
thou shalt no more worship the
work of thine hands. 14 And I
will pluck up (thine [h]Asherim / thy groves) out
of the midst of thee: (and I will / so will I)
destroy thy [9][‡‡]cities. 15 And [j]I
will execute vengeance in anger

R.V. [1] Or, *gaze upon* [2] So the ancient versions. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, *I will devote.* [3] Or, *families* See Judg. 6. 15. [4] Or, *from ancient days* [5] Or, *with* [6] Or, *princes among men* [7] Or, *eat up* Or, *be shepherds over* [8] Or, *obelisks* [9] Or, *enemies*

A.V. [*] Heb. *the days of eternity.* [†] Or, *rule.* [‡] Heb. *princes of men.* [§] Heb. *eat up.* [‖] Or, *with her own naked swords.* [**] Or, *goats.* [††] Or, *statues.* [‡‡] Or, *enemies.*

and fury upon the nations [1]which heathen, such as hearkened not. they have not heard.

6 [1] [a]Hear ye now what the LORD saith; saith: Arise, contend thou *before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice. [2] [b]Hear, O ye Hear ye, O mountains, [d]the LORD'S controversy, and ye enduring strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel. [3] O my people, [h]what have I done unto thee? and [i]wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me. [4] For [l]I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and [m]redeemed thee out of the house of bondage servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and [n]Miriam. [5] O my people, remember now [o]what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him; remember him from [q]Shittim unto [r]Gilgal, Gilgal; that ye may know [s]the righteous acts righteousness of the LORD. [6] [t]Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before [v]the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves †of a year old? [7] [y]Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, *or* with ten thousands of rivers of oil? [a]shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my ‡body for the sin of my soul? [8] He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and [c]what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to §[f]walk humbly with thy God?

[9] The voice of the LORD LORD'S voice crieth unto the city, and ‖*the man of* wisdom will shall [2]see [j]thy name: hear ye [k]the rod, and who hath appointed it. [10] **Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the ††scant [3]measure that is abominable? [11] ‡‡Shall I be count them pure [b]with the wicked balances, and with a the bag of deceitful weights? [12] For the rich men thereof are [e]full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof [f]have spoken lies, and [g]their tongue is deceitful in their mouth. [13] Therefore I also have smitten thee with a grievous wound; also will I make *thee* sick in smiting thee, in [j]I have made making thee desolate because of thy sins. [14] [k]Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy [4]humiliation casting down shall be in the midst of thee: thee; and thou shalt remove, take hold, but shalt not carry away safe deliver; and that which thou carriest away deliverest will I give up to the sword. [15] [p]Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap: reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and the vintage, sweet wine, but shalt not drink the wine. [16] For §§the statutes of [u]Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of [w]Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels: counsels; that I should make thee [5] [x]a *desolation, and the inhabitants thereof [x]an hissing; and hissing: therefore ye shall bear [z]the reproach of my people.

7 [1] Woe is me! for I am [b]as †when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grape gleanings grapegleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat: eat: [6]my soul desireth desired [d]the firstripe fig. fruit. [2] [e]The godly ‡good man is perished out of the earth, earth: and [g]there is none upright among men: [h]they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt [i]every man his brother with a net. [3] [7]‡Their hands are upon that which is evil to do That they may do evil with both hands

[a] See ch. 1. 2.
[b] See Hos. 12. 7.
[c] Ps. 50. 1, 4. Ezek. 36. 4.
[d] Isai. 1. 18. See Hos. 4. 1.
[e] Amos 3. 10. Hab. 1. 2, 3.
[f] Hos. 7. 13.
[g] Jer. 9. 8.
[h] Isai. 5. 4. Cp. Jer. 2. 5, 31.
[i] Isai. 43. 22, 23. Cp. Mal. 1. 13.
[j] ch. 7. 13.
[k] Hos. 4. 10.
[l] Ex. 12. 51. Hos. 12. 13. Amos 2. 10.
[m] 2 Sam. 7. 23.
[n] Ex. 15. 20. Num. 12. 1, 2.
[o] See Num. 22. 5.
[p] Cp. Zeph. 1. 13 & Hag. 1. 6. See Deut. 28. 38—40.
[q] Num. 25. 1.
[r] Josh. 4. 19.
[s] Cp. Judg. 5. 11.
[t] Cp. Hos. 5. 6 & Heb. 10. 4.
[u] 1 Kin. 16. 25, 26. Cp. ch. 1. 13.
[v] Isai. 57. 15.
[w] See 1 Kin. 16. 30—33 & 21. 25, 26.
[x] See 2 Chr. 29. 8.
[y] See 1 Sam. 15. 22.
[z] Isai. 25. 8.
[a] 2 Kin. 3. 27 & 16. 3 & 21. 6 & 23. 10. Cp. Lev. 18. 21.
[b] Isai. 24. 13. Cp. Isai. 17. 6.
[c] Cp. Deut. 10. 12.
[d] Hos. 9. 10.
[e] Cp. Ps. 12. 1 & Isai. 57. 1.
[f] Cp. Gen. 5. 22.
[g] Ps. 14. 1, 3.
[h] Cp. Ps. 10. 9 & Hos. 6. 8, 9.
[i] Isai. 9. 19.
[j] Isai. 30. 27.
[k] Isai. 10. 5 & 30. 32.
[l] Cp. Zeph. 3. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *such as they have not heard* [2] Some ancient versions read, *fear.* [3] Heb. *ephah.* [4] Or, *emptiness* [5] Or, *an astonishment* [6] Or, *nor firstripe fig which my soul desired* [7] Or, *Both hands* are put forth *for evil to do it &c.*

A.V. * Or, *with.* † Heb. *sons of a year!* ‡ Heb. *belly.* § Heb. *humble* thyself *to walk.* ‖ Or, *thy name shall see that which is.* ** Or, Is there *yet unto every man an house of the wicked, &c.* †† Heb *measure of leanness* ‡‡ Or, *Shall I be pure with, &c.* §§ Or, *he doth much keep the, &c.* * Or, *astonishment.* † Heb. *the gatherings of summer.* ‡ Or, *godly*, or, *merciful.*

it diligently; earnestly, [a]the prince asketh, and [b]the judge is ready asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth the mischief of his soul: thus they *his mischievous desire: so they weave it together. wrap it up. 4 The best of them is [f]as a brier: [1]the most upright is worse sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of [h]thy watchmen, even thy visitation, watchmen *and* thy visitation is come. cometh; [i]now shall be their perplexity. 5 [j]Trust ye not in a friend, [m]put ye not confidence in a [2]guide: keep [n]the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. 6 For [q]the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; [s]a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 But as for me, Therefore [3]I will look unto the LORD; [v]I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me. 8 [x]Rejoice not against me, O [y]mine enemy: [a]when I fall, I shall arise; [b]when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be a light unto me. 9 [d]I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him; him, until [g]he plead my cause, and execute judgement judgment for me: [h]he will bring me forth to the light, *and* I shall behold his righteousness. 10 †Then she that is [j]mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her; her which [m]said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? *Mine mine eyes shall behold her; her: now ‡shall she be trodden down [q]as the mire of the streets. 11 [4r]A day for building thy walls! In the day that thy walls are to be built, in that day shall [t]the [5]decree be far removed. 12 In

a Cp. Ps. 82. 1, 2.
b ch. 3. 11.
c Cp. Isai. 11. 11, 16 & 19. 23, 24 & 27. 13 & Hos. 11. 11 & Zech. 10. 10.
d See Gen. 31. 21.
e Zech. 9. 10.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 6, 7 & Nah. 1. 10. See Ezek. 2. 6.
g ch. 6. 13.
h See Ezek. 33. 2.
i Cp. ch. 3. 6, 7 & Isai. 22. 5.
j Jer. 9. 4.
k Ps. 28. 9. Cp. ch. 5. 4.
l Ps. 23. 4.
m Cp. Ps. 55. 13 (for mg.).
n Cp. Ps. 141. 3.
o Jer. 50. 19. Cp. Zech. 10. 10.
p See Josh. 19. 26.
q Ezek. 22. 7. Cp. Matt. 10. 21, 35 & Luke 12. 53.
r Ps. 78. 12. See Isai. 11. 16.
s Cited Matt. 10. 36.
t Cp. Isai. 26. 11 & 52. 15.
u See Judg. 18. 19.
v Cp. Lam. 3. 26.
w Ps. 72. 9. Isai. 49. 23.
x Cp. Jer. 50. 11 & Lam. 4. 21.
y ver. 10.
z Ps. 18. 45.
a Ps. 37. 24.
b Ps. 112. 4.
c Cp. ch. 4. 1.
d Cp. Jer. 10. 19.
e See Ex. 15. 11.
f Jer. 50. 20. See Ex. 34. 7.
g See 1 Sam. 24. 15.
h Ps. 37. 6.
i Ps. 103. 9.
j ver. 8.
k Ps. 80. 14.
l Cp. Rom. 6. 14.
m See Joel 2. 17.
n Cp. Isai. 38. 17.
o ch. 4. 11.
p Cp. Luke 1. 72, 73.
q Ps. 18. 42. See 2 Sam. 22. 43.
r Amos 9. 11, 14 (for mg.). Cp. Ps. 102. 13.
s Ps. 105. 9, 10.
t Zeph. 2. 2.

that day shall they also he shall come unto thee, even to thee [c]from Assyria Assyria, §and the cities of [6]Egypt, *from* the fortified cities, and from [6]Egypt the fortress even to [d]the River, river, and [e]from sea to sea, and *from* mountain to mountain. 13 Yet [g]shall the land ‖Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 [7]** [k]Feed thy people [l]with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily, solitarily in the forest wood, [o]in the midst of [p]Carmel: [o]let them feed in Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old. 15 [r]As in According to the days of thy coming forth out of the land of Egypt will I shew unto him marvellous things. 16 [t]The nations shall see and be ashamed of confounded at all their might: [u]they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf. 17 [w]They shall lick the dust like a serpent; serpent, like crawling things of the earth *they shall come they shall move out of their holes like trembling out of their close places: ††worms of the earth [c]they shall come with fear unto be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall be afraid fear because of thee. 18 [e]Who is a God like unto thee, [f]that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression [f]of the remnant of his heritage? [i]he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. 19 He will [k]turn again and again, he will have compassion upon us; [l]he will [8]tread subdue our iniquities under foot: iniquities; and [n]thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. 20 [9p]Thou wilt [10]perform the truth to Jacob, *and* the mercy to Abraham, [s]which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

R.V. [1] Or, *the straightest is* as it were taken *from &c.* [2] Or, *familiar friend* [3] Or, *in the LORD will I keep watch* [4] Or, *In the day that thy walls are to be built* [5] Or, *boundary* [6] Heb. *Mazor.* [7] Or, *Rule* [8] Or, *subdue our iniquities* [9] Or, *Thou wilt shew* thy *faithfulness &c.* [10] Heb. *give.*

A.V. * Heb. *the mischief of his soul.* † Or, *And thou wilt see her that is mine enemy, and cover her with shame.* ‡ Heb. *she shall be for a treading down.* § Or, *even to.* ‖ Or, *After that it hath been.* ** Or, *Rule.* †† Or, *creeping things.*

NAHUM.

1 [a]THE [1]burden of [b]Nineveh.
I The book of the vision of
Nahum the Elkoshite.
2 [d]The LORD is a jealous God and avengeth;
*God is jealous, and the LORD revengeth;
the LORD avengeth revengeth, and †is full of wrath furious;
[f]the LORD taketh will take vengeance on
his adversaries, and [g]he reserveth
wrath for his enemies. 3 [i]The
LORD is slow to anger, and
[j]great in power, and [k]will by no not
means clear *the guilty*:
at all acquit *the wicked*: the LORD [l]hath
his way in the whirlwind and in
the storm, and the clouds are
the dust of his feet. 4 [o]He
rebuketh the sea, and maketh
it dry, and drieth up all the
rivers: [q]Bashan languisheth,
and [r]Carmel, and the flower of
[q]Lebanon languisheth. 5 [s]The
mountains quake at him, and
[v]the hills melt; melt, and the earth is
upheaved burned at his presence, yea, [w]the
world, and all that dwell therein.
6 [y]Who can stand before his
indignation? and who can ‡abide
in the fierceness of his anger?
his fury [c]is poured out like fire,
and [e]the rocks are broken asunder thrown down
by him. 7 [g]The LORD is good,
[i]a §strong hold in the day of
trouble; and [j]he knoweth them
that put their trust in him. 8 But
[l]with an overrunning flood he
will make a full an utter end of the place
thereof, and [n]will pursue his enemies into darkness shall pursue his
darkness. enemies. 9 What [o]do ye imagine
against the LORD? [p]he will make
a full an utter end: affliction shall not
rise up the second time. 10 For
though while they be [c]like tangled folden together *as* thorns,
and be drenched as it were in their drink,
while they are drunken *as* drunkards,
[e]they shall be devoured [2]utterly as as stubble
dry stubble. fully dry. 11 There is one gone forth come
out of thee, [h]that imagineth evil
against the LORD, [3]that counselleth ‖a wicked
[4]wickedness. counsellor. 12 Thus saith the LORD LORD
**Though they be in full strength, quiet, and
likewise many, [m]even so yet thus shall they
be ††cut down, and when he shall pass
away. through. [5]n[n]Though I have afflicted
thee, I will afflict thee no more.
13 And For now [p]will I break his yoke
from off thee, and will burst thy
bonds in sunder. 14 And the
LORD hath given commandment a commandment con-
cerning thee, [t]that no more of
thy name be sown: out of [u]the
house of thy gods will I cut off
the graven image and the molten
image; image: [x]I will make thy grave
[z]for thou art vile. 15 [a]Behold Behold
upon the mountains [b]the feet of
him that bringeth good tidings,
that publisheth peace! [d]Keep O Judah
thy feasts, O Judah, ‡‡keep thy solemn feasts, [f]perform thy
vows: [h]for [6]§§the wicked one shall
no more pass through thee; he
is utterly cut off.
1 *[k]He that dasheth in
2 pieces is come up before
thy face: [m]keep the muni-
tion, watch the way, make thy
loins strong, fortify thy power
mightily. 2 For [q]the LORD

a Hab. 1. 1 & mg. for mg. Zech. 9. 1 & mg. for mg. & 12. 1 & mg. for mg. Mal. 1. 1 & mg. for mg. See Isai. 13. 1.
b ch. 2. 8 & 3. 7. See Jonah 1. 2.
c See Mic. 7. 4.
d See Ex. 20. 5.
e See Joel 2. 5.
f Cp. Ps. 92. 9.
g Cp. Ps. 103. 9.
h Cp. ver. 9 & 2 Kin. 19. 22, 23.
i See Ex. 34. 6.
j Job 9. 4. Ps. 147. 5.
k See Ex. 34. 7.
l Cp. Ps. 97. 2. See Ps. 18. 9—13.
m Isai. 10. 33, 34. Cp. Isai. 37. 36.
n ver. 9. Cp. Isai. 9. 1.
o Ps. 106. 9. Cp. Isai. 50. 2.
p Cp. Isai. 9. 4 & 10. 27 & 14. 25.
q Isai. 33. 9.
r See Josh. 19. 26.
s Cp. Jer. 4. 24 & Hab. 3. 6.
[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
t Cp. Ps. 109. 13.
u Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 37.
v Amos 9. 13.
w Ps. 98. 7.
x Cp. Isai. 30. 33. See Ezek. 32. 21—23.
y Cp. Mal. 3. 2.
z Cp. ch. 3. 6.
a See Isai. 52. 7.
b Cp. Rom. 10. 15.
c 2 Chr. 34. 21. Cp. Ps. 79. 6.
d Cp. Isai. 30. 29.
e Ezek. 38. 20.
f See Num. 30. 2.

g Jer. 33. 11. See Ps. 100. 5. *h* Cp. ver. 12. See Joel 3. 17. *i* Ps. 46. 1. Isai. 25. 4. *j* Ps. 1. 6. John 10. 14, 27. 1 Cor. 8. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 19. *k* Cp. Jer. 51. 20. *l* Cp. Isai. 30. 28. *m* Cp. Jer. 51. 12. *n* Isai. 3. 22. *o* Cp. Isai. 10. 7. *p* Cp. Jer. 4. 2[illegible] *q* Cp. Isai. 37. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *oracle concerning* [2] Or, *as stubble fully dry* [3] Or, *a wicked counsellor* [4] Or, *worthlessness* Heb. *Belial.* [5] Or, *So will I afflict thee, that I shall afflict &c.* [6] Or, the man of *worthlessness* Heb. *Belial.*

A.V. * Or, *The LORD is a jealous God, and a revenger, &c.* † Heb. *that hath fury.* ‡ Heb. *stand up.* § Or, *strength* ‖ Heb. *a counsellor of Belial.* ** Or, *If* they would have been *at peace, so* should they have been *many, and so should they have been shorn, and he should have passed away.* †† Heb. *shorn.* ‡‡ Heb. *feast.* §§ Heb. *Belial.* * Or, *The disperser* or, *hammer.*

bringeth again hath turned away *the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and [b]marred their vine branches. 3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, [c]the valiant men are †in scarlet: the chariots [1]flash with steel shall be with ‡flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the [2]spears are shaken terribly. fir trees shall be terribly shaken. 4 [f]The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: the appearance of them is §they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings. 5 He remembereth shall recount [j]his ‖worthies: [k]they shall stumble in their march walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the mantelet is **defence shall be prepared. 6 [o]The gates of the rivers are shall be opened, and the palace is shall be ††[q]dissolved. 7 [3]And ‡‡Huzzab is shall be §§led away covered, captive, she is carried away, shall be brought up, and her handmaids ¶¶mourn maids shall lead her as with the voice of doves, [v]tabering upon their [5]breasts. 8 But [v]Nineveh hath been is [6]from *of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away; away. Stand, stand, shall *they cry*; but [y]none shall †look [7]looketh back. 9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: ‡for there is none end of the store, the store *and* [8]glory out of all the §pleasant furniture. 10 [a]She is empty, and void, and waste: and [c]the heart melteth, and [d]the knees smite together, and [e]anguish much pain is in all loins, and [f]the faces of them all are waxed pale. gather blackness. 11 Where is the den dwelling of the lions, and the feeding place feedingplace of [i]the young lions, where the lion [9]*and* the lion, *even* the lioness old lion, walked, *and* the lion's whelp, and [l]none made them afraid? 12 [m]The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his caves holes [a]with prey, and his dens with ravin. 13 [c]Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and [d]I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and [g]the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

3 1 Woe to [h]the (*)bloody city! it is all full of lies and rapine robbery; [i]the prey departeth not. not; 2 The noise of the a whip, and the noise of [l]the rattling of wheels; the wheels, and of the [m]pransing horses, and of the [n]jumping chariots; chariots. 3 The horseman [10]mounting, lifteth up and both (†) the flashing sword, bright sword and [p]the glittering spear; spear: [r]and *there is* a multitude of slain, and a great heap number of carcases: of carcases; and there is none end of the *their* corpses; they stumble upon their corpses: 4 because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well favoured wellfavoured [w]harlot, [x]the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts. 5 [cc]Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, hosts; and [z]I will discover thy skirts ‖upon thy face; face, and I will shew the nations [b]thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame. 6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and [g]make thee vile, and will set thee as [h]a gazingstock. 7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee [j]shall flee from thee, and say, [k]Nineveh is laid waste: [m]who will bemoan her? [o]whence shall I seek comforters

a Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 3. 1.
b See Ps. 80. 8—13 & Isai. 5. 1—7.
c ch. 3. 5. Cp. Zeph. 2. 5. See Ezek. 13. 8.
d Cp. Ps. 46. 9.
e Cp. Ezek. 23. 14, 15.
f Cp. ch. 3. 2.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 9, 23.
h Ezek. 24. 9. Cp. Hab. 2. 12.
i Cp. ch. 2. 12.
j ch. 3. 18.
k Jer. 46. 12.
l Cp. ch. 2. 4.
m Cp. Judg. 5. 22.
n Cp. Joel 2. 5.
o Cp. Isai. 45. 1.
p Hab. 3. 11.
q Cp. Isai. 14. 31.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 35.
s Cp. Isai. 22. 8.
t Isai. 38. 14.
u Cp. Ps. 68. 25.
v See ch. 1. 1.
w Cp. Rev. 17. 2 & 18. 3.
x Cp. Isai. 47. 9, 12.
y Jer. 46. 5.
z Jer. 13. 22, 26. Cp. Isai. 3. 17 & 47. 3.
a See Zeph. 2. 13—15.
b Hab. 2. 16.
cc Ps. 22. 14. Isai. 13. 7.
d Dan. 5. 6.
e Isai. 21. 3.
f Joel 2. 6.
g Mal. 2. 9. Cp. ch. 1. 14.
h Heb. 10. 33. Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 9.
i Isai. 5. 29. Jer. 2. 15.
j Jer. 51. 9. Rev. 18. 10.
k Cp. Zeph. 2. 13. See ch. 1. 1.
l See Isai. 17. 2.
m Isai. 51. 19. Jer. 15. 5.
n Cp. Ezek. 19. 4.
o Lam. 1. 2, 9, 16, 17, 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *are with fire of steel.* [2] Heb. *fir trees.* [3] Or, *And it is decreed; she is uncovered &c.* [4] Or, *lead her* [5] Heb. *hearts.* [6] Or, *from the days that she* hath been [7] Or, *causeth* them *to turn* [8] Or, *wealth* [9] Or, even *the* old lion [10] Or, *charging* [11] Or, *before*

A.V. * Or, *the pride of Jacob as the pride of Israel.* † Or, *dyed scarlet.* ‡ Or, *fiery torches.* § Heb. *their show.* ‖ Or, *gallants.* ** Heb. *covering*, or, *coverer.* †† Or, *molten.* ‡‡ Or, *that which was established*, or, *there was a stand made.* §§ Or, *discovered.* ¶¶ Or, *from the days that she* hath been. † Or, *cause* them *to turn.* ‡ Or, *and* their infinite store, &c. § Heb. *vessels of desire.* (*) Heb. *city of bloods.* (†) Heb. *the flame of the sword, and the lightning of the spear.*

for thee? 8 [a]Art thou better than *[b]No-amon, populous No, that was situate [c]among the [1]rivers, that had the waters round about her it, whose rampart was [2]the sea, *and* her wall [3]was of from the sea? 9 [e]Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; [g]Put and [h]Lubim were † thy helpers. 10 [i]Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: [k]her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and [o]they cast lots for her honourable men, [p]and all her great men were bound in chains. 11 [q]Thou also shalt be drunken, drunken: thou shalt be hid; hid, [r]thou also shalt seek [4]a strong hold strength because of the enemy. 12 All thy fortresses strong holds shall be [u]*like* fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater. 13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee [x]are women; women: the gates of thy land are shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire hath devoured shall devour thy bars. 14 [a]Draw thee water waters for the siege, [r]strengthen fortify thy fortresses strong holds:

a Cp. Amos 6. 2.
b Jer. 46. 25.
c Cp. Ezek. 29. 3.
d Cp. Joel 2. 3.
e See Dan. 11. 43.
f Cp. Joel 1. 4, 6.
g Gen. 10. 6.
h See 2 Chr. 12. 3.
i Isai. 20. 4.
j Cp. Ezek. 27. 23, 24.
k Isai. 13. 16.
l Cp. ch. 2. 9.
m Cp. Isai. 10. 8.
n Jer. 51. 27. o Joel 3. 3. Obad. 11.
p Cp. Ps. 149. 8.
q Jer. 25. 17, 27. Cp. Ps. 75. 8 & Isai. 51. 17 & Obad. 16.
r Cp. Jer. 4. 5, 6.
s Cp. Ps. 76. 5.
t ch. 2. 5.
u Cp. Rev. 6. 13.
v Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 17.
w Jer. 10. 19. Mic. 1. 9.
x Isai. 19. 16. Jer. 51. 30.
y Lam. 2. 15. Cp. Zeph. 2. 15.
z Cp. Isai. 37. 18.
a Cp. Isai. 22. 11.

go into the clay, and tread the mortar, mortar, [b]make strong the brick-kiln. 15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall devour thee eat thee up: [f]like the cankerworm: make thyself many [f]as the canker-worm, make thyself many [f]as the locust. locusts. 16 Thou hast multiplied [j]thy merchants above the stars of heaven: [f]the canker-worm [6]‡[l]spoileth, and flieth fleeth away. 17 Thy [m]crowned are [f]as the locusts, [n]and thy [7]marshals captains as the swarms of great grasshoppers, which camp in the [8]hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are. 18 Thy shepherds [s]slumber, O king of Assyria: [t]thy worthies are at §nobles shall dwell *in the dust*: thy people [v]are is scattered upon the mountains, and there is no man none to gather gathereth them. 19 There is no ‖assuaging healing of thy hurt bruise; [w]thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall [y]clap the hands over thee; thee: for [z]upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

HABAKKUK.

1 [a]THE [9]burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, [d]how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear? I hear! *even* cry out unto thee [f]of violence, and thou wilt not save. save! 3 [g]Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and [10]look upon perverseness cause *me* to behold grievance? for spoiling [f]and violence are before me: and there is strife, and contention riseth up. are *that* raise up strife and contention.

a See Nah. 1. 1.
b Cp. Mic. 7. 3.
c Cp. Job 21. 7 & Jer. 12. 1.
d Ps. 13. 1 & 89. 46.
e Cited Acts 13. 41.
f Mic. 6. 12.
g See Jer. 9. 2—6.
h Cp. Isai. 28. 21 & 29. 14.
i See Jer. 5. 15.

4 [b]Therefore the law is slacked and judgement judgment [11]doth never go forth: [c]for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore judgement goeth forth perverted. **wrong judgment proceedeth. 5 [e]Behold ye among the nations, heathen, and regard and wonder marvellously: [h]for [12]I will work a work in your days which ye will not believe believe, though it be told you. 6 For, lo, [i]I raise up the Chaldeans, that

R.V. [1] Or, *canals* See Ex. 7. 19. [2] That is, the Nile. [3] Some ancient versions have, *was the waters.* [4] Or, *defence against* [5] Or, *lay hold of the brickmould* [6] Or, *spreadeth himself* [7] Or, *scribes* [8] Or, *walls* [9] Or, *oracle* [10] Or, *cause me to look* [11] Or, *goeth not forth unto victory* [12] Or, *one worketh*
A.V. * Or, *nourishing.* Heb. *No Amon.* † Heb. *in thy help.* ‡ Or, *spreadeth himself.* § Or, *valiant ones.* ‖ Heb. *wrinkling.* ** Or, *wrested.*

bitter and hasty (nation; nation,) [a]which shall march through the *breadth of the (earth, land,) [c]to possess (dwelling the dwelling-places places) that are not theirs. 7 [1]They are terrible and dreadful: †[d]their (judgement judgment) and their dignity shall proceed (from of) themselves. 8 [f]Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more ‡fierce than [h]the evening (wolves; wolves:) and their horsemen shall [2]spread (them-selves: yea, selves, and) their horsemen shall come from far; [k]they shall fly as (an the) eagle that hasteth to (devour. eat.) 9 They (come all of them shall come all) [m]for (violence; violence:) [3]§their faces (are set eagerly shall sup up) [4]*as* [n]the east (wind; wind,) and they shall gather (captives the captivity) [p]as the sand. 10 [5](Yea, he And they) (scoffeth shall scoff) at the kings, and the princes (are a derision shall be a scorn) unto (him: [q]he derideth them: they shall deride) every strong hold; for ([r]he heapeth up they shall heap) dust, and (taketh take) it. 11 [6]Then shall (he sweep by *as* a wind, *his* mind change,) and (he shall) [7]pass over, and (‖be guilty: *even* he [v]whose might offend, *imputing* this his power) (is unto) his god. 12 Art (not thou thou not) [x]from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? [8][z]we shall not die. O LORD, [a]thou hast ordained (him them) for (judgement; and thou, O [c]Rock, judgment; and, O ‖mighty God, thou) hast **established (him them) for correction. 13 Thou (that) art [f]of purer eyes than to behold evil, and (that) canst not look on (perverseness, ††iniquity:) [h]wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and [i]holdest thy (peace tongue) when the wicked (swalloweth up devoureth) the man that is more righteous than (he; he?) 14 and makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the ‡‡creeping things, that have no ruler over them? 15 [9](He They) (taketh take) up all of them [p]with the angle, (he catcheth they catch) them in (his their) net, and (gathereth gather) them in (his their) §§drag: therefore (he rejoiceth they rejoice) and (is are) glad.

a Cp. ch. 2. 5.
b Cp. ver. 11.
c Cp. ch. 2. 6.
d Cp. ver. 10, 11.
e Cp. ch. 2. 10.
f Jer. 4. 13.
g Isai. 21. 8.
h Jer. 5. 6. Zeph. 3. 3.
i Jer. 6. 17. Ezek. 33. 2.
j Ps. 85. 8.
k See Deut. 28. 49.
l Isai. 8. 1 & 30. 8. Cp. Rev. 1. 19.
m Cp. ch. 2. 17.
n Cp. Hos. 13. 15, 16.
o Cp. Dan. 10. 14. See Ezek. 7. 5—7.
p See Josh. 11. 4.
q Cp. Nah. 3. 12.
r Cp. Ezek. 4. 2.
s Zeph. 3. 8. See Isai. 8. 17.
t Cited Heb. 10. 37. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 9.
u Cp. Hos. 13. 16.
v Cp. ver. 7.
w Cited Rom. 1. 17 & Gal. 3. 11 & Heb. 10. 38. Cp. John 3. 36.
x Deut. 33. 27. Ps. 90. 2 & 93. 2.
y ch. 1. 13. Isai. 21. 2.
z Cp. Mal. 3. 6.
a See Isai. 10. 5—7.
b Cp. Isai. 5. 14 & mg. for mg.
c See Deut. 32. 4.
d Cp. Prov. 27. 20.
e Jer. 27. 7. Cp. ch. 1. 6 & Dan. 2. 37, 38.
f Cp. Ps. 5. 5.
g Mic. 2. 4. See Num. 23. 7.
h Jer. 12. 1.
i Ps. 35. 22.
j ver. 19. Isai. 5. 8.
k Cp. ch. 1. 6.
l See Zech. 1. 12.
m Cp. Ezek. 18. 7.
n See Isai. 21. 5—9.
o Jer. 16. 16. Amos 4. 2.
p Cp. Isai. 19. 8.
q Cp. Isai. 33. 1.

16 [b]Therefore (he sacrificeth they sacrifice) unto (his their) net, and (burneth burn) incense unto (his their) drag; because by them (his their) portion is fat, and (his their) meat [9]*plenteous. 17 Shall (he they) therefore empty (his their) net, [e]and not spare (to slay the nations continually? continually to slay the nations?)

2 1 I will [g]stand upon my watch, and set me upon the [10]†tower, and will [i](look forth watch) to see [j]what he will (speak [11]with say ‡unto) me, and what I shall answer (concerning §when I) (my complaint. am reproved.) 2 And the LORD answered me, and said, [l]Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. 3 For [o]the vision is yet for (the an) appointed time, (and it [12]hasteth toward the end, but at the end it shall speak,) and (shall) not lie: though it tarry, [s]wait for it; because [t]it will surely come, it will not (delay. tarry.) 4 Behold, his soul (is puffed up, it *which* is lifted up) is not [13]upright in him: but [w]the just shall live [14]by his faith. 5 [15](*) Yea, moreover, wine is [y]a treacherous dealer, (Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, *he is* a haughty a proud) man, (and [16]that keepeth not at home; neither keepeth at home,) who enlargeth his desire [b]as [17]hell, and (he) is as death, [d]and cannot be satisfied, but [e]gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all (peoples. people:) 6 Shall not all these [g]take up a parable against him, and a taunting [18]proverb against him, and say, (†) [j]Woe to him [k]that increaseth that which is not his! [l]how long? and (to him) [m]that ladeth himself with (pledges thick clay)! 7 [n]Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall [19]bite thee, and awake that shall [20]vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them? 8 [q]Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the

R.V. [1] Heb. *He*, and so in vv. 8, 9. [2] Or, *bear themselves proudly* [3] Heb. *the eagerness* (or *assembling*) *of their faces is &c.* § Or, *towards the east* Or, *forwards* [5] Or, *And they scoff &c.* [6] Or, *Then shall the wind sweep by, and he shall pass away* [7] Or, *transgress* [8] According to an ancient Jewish tradition, *thou diest not.* [9] Heb. *fat.* [10] Or, *fortress* [11] Or, *by* [12] Heb. *panteth.* [13] Or, *straight* [14] Or, *in his faithfulness* [15] Or, *And also because his wine . . . he is a haughty man* [16] Or, *he shall not abide* [17] Heb. *Sheol.* [18] Or, *riddle* [19] Or, *exact usury of thee* [20] Or, *toss thee to and fro*

A.V. * Heb. *breadths.* † Or, *from them shall proceed the judgment of these, and the captivity of these.* ‡ Heb. *sharp.* § Or, *the supping up of their faces, &c.*, or, *their faces shall look toward the east.* Heb. *the opposition of their faces toward the east.* ‖ Heb. *rock.* ** Heb. *founded.* †† Or, *grievance.* ‡‡ Or, *moving.* §§ Or, *flue net.* * Or, *dainty.* Heb. *fat.* † Heb. *fenced place.* ‡ Or, *in me.* § Or, *when I am argued with.* Heb. *upon my reproof*, or, *arguing.* (*) Or, *How much more.* (†) Or, *Ho, he.*

peoples (people) shall spoil thee; [a]because of men's *blood, and [a]for the violence (done to / of) the land, (to the city / of the city,) and (to / of) all that dwell therein.

9 [d]Woe to [e]him that (†getteth / †coveteth) an evil (gain for / covetousness to) his house, [h]that he may [i]set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the (‡hand / ‡power) of evil! 10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy (house, / house) [k]by cutting off many (peoples, / people,) and [l]hast sinned against thy soul. 11 For [o]the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the §beam out of the timber shall ‖answer it.

12 [d]Woe to him [p]that buildeth a town with *blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity! 13 Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts that [t]the (peoples / people shall) labour (for / in) the (very) fire, and the (nations / people shall) weary themselves**(for / very) vanity? 14 [u]For the earth shall be filled ††with the knowledge of [w]the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

15 [d]Woe unto him [z]that giveth his neighbour drink, that (1addest / puttest) thy (2venom *thereto,* / bottle to *him,*) and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look [b]on their nakedness! 16 Thou art filled ‡‡[c]with shame for glory: [d]drink thou also, and (3be as one unlet thy foreskin circumcised / be uncovered): [d]the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and ([e]foul shame shall be upon / shameful spewing *shall be* on) thy glory. 17 For [g]the violence (done to / of) Lebanon shall cover thee, and the (destruction / spoil) of the beasts, (4which made them (afraid; / afraid,) [g]because of men's blood, and for the violence (done to / of) the land, (to the city / of the city,) and (to / of) all that dwell therein.

18 [l]What profiteth the graven (image, / image) that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and [b](the / a) teacher of lies, that §§the maker of [5]his work trusteth therein, to make [c]dumb idols? 19 [f]Woe unto him [g]that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, (Arise! Shall this teach? / Arise, it shall teach!) Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and [j]there is no breath at all in the midst of it. 20 But [m]the LORD is in his holy temple: (6*[n]let all the earth keep silence before him.

3 1 A prayer of Habakkuk the (prophet, set to / prophet †upon) Shigionoth.

2 O LORD, [q]I have heard (7the / ‡thy) (report of thee, and 8am / speech, *and* was) afraid:
O LORD, §[r]revive [s]thy work in the midst of the years,
In the midst of the years make (it) known;
[v]In wrath remember mercy.
3 God [9]came from (*) [x]Teman,
[y]And the Holy One from mount Paran. (Selah. / [Selah)
His glory covered the heavens,
And the earth was full of his praise.
4 [a]And *his* brightness was as the light;
He had (10rays / (†)horns) *coming* (*forth* / 11from out of) his hand:
And there was the hiding of his power.
5 [f]Before him went the pestilence,
[i]And (12fiery bolts / (‡)burning coals) went forth
[j]at his feet.
6 He stood, [k]and (13measured the earth; / earth:)
He beheld, and drove asunder the (nations: / nations;)
And the ([m]eternal / everlasting) mountains
[n]were scattered,

a ver. 17.
b Jer. 10. 8, 14. Zech. 10. 2.
c Ps. 115. 5. 1 Cor. 12. 2.
d See ver. 6.
e Cp. Isai. 14. 4 (mg.) & Jer. 22. 13.
f ver. 6, 9, 12, 15.
g See 1 Kin. 18. 26, 27.
h Cp. Isai. 14. 13.
i Jer. 49. 16. Cp. Num. 24. 21.
j Ps. 135. 17. Jer. 10. 14.
k Cp. ch. 1. 17.
l Cp. Num. 16. 38 (mg.).
m Ps. 11. 4. Mic. 1. 2.
n Cp. Zeph. 1. 7 & Zech. 2. 13.
o Cp. Luke 19. 40.
p See Mic. 3. 10.
q ver. 16. Cp. Ps. 44. 1.
r Ps. 85. 6.
s Ps. 90. 16.
t Jer. 51. 58.
u Isai. 11. 9.
v Cp. Ps. 77. 9.
w Ps. 72. 19.
x See 1 Chr. 1. 45.
y See Deut. 33. 2.
z Cp. ver. 5 & Jer. 51. 7.
a See Ezek. 1. 27.
b Lam. 4. 21. Cp. Gen. 9. 22.
c Nah. 3. 5.
d Jer. 25. 15, 26.
e Cp. Nah. 3. 6.
f Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 35. See Ex. 12. 29, 30 & 1 Chr. 21. 11—15.
g ver. 8.
h Cp. Isai. 14. 8 & Jer. 22. 23.
i Ps. 18. 8 (for mg.).
j Cp. Job 18. 11.
k Cp. Ps. 60. 6.
l Isai. 44. 10.
m Gen. 49. 26. Deut. 33. 15.
n Mic. 1. 4. Nah. 1. 5.

R.V. 1 Or, *pourest.* 2 Or, *fury* 3 Or, *let thy foreskin be uncovered* 4 According to many ancient versions, *shall make thee afraid.* 5 Or, *its* 6 Heb. *be silent before him, all the earth.* 7 Or, *thy fame* 8 Or, *was* 9 Or, *cometh* (and similarly to the end of ver. 15) 10 Heb. *horns.* 11 Or, *at his side* 12 Or, *burning coals* 13 Or, *shook*

A.V. * Heb. *bloods.* † Or, *gaineth an evil gain.* ‡ Heb. *palm of the hand.* § Or, *piece*, or, *fastening.* ‖ Or, *witness against it.* ** Or, *in vain?* †† Or, *by knowing the glory of the LORD.* ‡‡ Or, *more with shame than with glory.* §§ Heb. *the fashioner of his fashion.* * Heb. *be silent all the earth before him.* † Or, *according to variable songs*, or, *tunes, called in Hebrew, Shigionoth.* ‡ Heb. *thy report*, or, *thy hearing.* § Or, *preserve alive.* (*) Or, *the south.* (†) Or, *bright beams out of his side.* (‡) Or, *burning diseases.*

The everlasting / perpetual hills did bow; / bow:
[1]His goings were [a]as of old. / ways are everlasting.
7 I saw the tents of *[b]Cushan
†in affliction:
[c]The / And the curtains of the land of
Midian did tremble.
8 [d]Was the LORD displeased
against the rivers?
Was thine anger against the
rivers, / rivers?
[d]Or / Was thy wrath against the sea,
[f]That thou didst ride upon
thine horses, / horses,
[f]Upon / and ‡thy chariots of salva-
tion?
9 Thy bow was made quite
bare; / naked,
[2]The / According to the oaths to the tribes
were a sure / even thy word. Selah. [Selah
§[l]Thou didst cleave the earth
with rivers.
10 [m]The mountains saw thee, and
[3]were afraid; / they trembled:
The tempest of waters / overflowing of the water passed
by:
[n]The deep uttered his voice,
[o]And lifted up his hands on
high.
11 [p]The sun and moon stood
still in their habitation; / habitation:
‖[q]At the light of thine arrows
as they went,
At / And at the shining of thy glit-
tering spear.
12 [r]Thou didst march through
the land in indignation,
[t]Thou didst thresh the nations / heathen
in anger.
13 [r]Thou [4]wentest forth for the
salvation of thy people,
[5]For the / Even for salvation of / with [w]thine
anointed;
[6][y]Thou [7]woundedst the head
out of the house of the
wicked,

[a] Cp. Isai. 51. 9.
[b] Judg. 3. 8.
[c] See Judg. 8. 19—21.
[d] Cp. Ps. 114. 5.
[e] Cp. Ps. 77. 19.
[f] Deut. 33. 26, 27. Ps. 18. 10 & 68. 4, 17 & 104. 3. Isai. 19. 1 & 66. 15.
[g] ver. 2.
[h] Jer. 4. 19.
[i] Cp. Prov. 12. 4.
[j] See Ps. 105. 8—11.
[k] Cp. Ps. 94. 13 & Isai. 14. 3, 4.
[l] Ps. 78. 15, 16.
[m] Ex. 19. 18. See Judg. 5. 5.
[n] Ps. 93. 3.
[o] Cp. Ex. 14. 22 & 15. 8.
[p] See Josh. 10. 12, 13.
[q] Cp. ver. 5. See 2 Sam. 22. 15.
[r] Cp. Josh. 10. 42.
[s] Cp. Job 18. 15.
[t] Cp. Mic. 4. 12, 13.
[u] Ps. 9. 14 & 13. 5 & 21. 1 & 35. 9. Luke 1. 47. See Joel 2. 23.
[v] See 2 Sam. 2. 18.
[w] 1 Chr. 16. 22. Ps. 105. 15.
[x] Amos 4. 13. Mic. 1. 3.
[y] Ps. 68. 21 & 110. 6.
[z] Deut. 32. 13 & 33. 29.
[a] See Ps. 4.
[b] Isai. 38. 20.

Laying bare / **By discovering the foundation even
unto the neck. Selah. [Selah
14 Thou [8]didst pierce / strike through with
his own staves the head of
his [9]warriors: / villages:
They ††came out as a whirlwind
to scatter me:
Their rejoicing was as to de-
vour the poor secretly.
15 [e]Thou [10]didst tread / walk through the
sea with thine horses,
The / Through the [11]‡‡heap of mighty / great waters.
16 [g]I heard, and / When I heard, [h]my belly trembled, / trembled;
My lips quivered at the voice; / voice:
[i]Rottenness entered into my
bones, and I trembled in
my place: / myself,
That [k]I should / might rest [12]in the day
of trouble, / trouble:
[13]When it / he cometh up against / unto the
people [14]which invadeth him in
people, he will §§invade them with his
troops.
17 For though / Although the fig tree shall not
blossom,
Neither shall fruit be in the
vines;
The labour of the olive shall
*fail,
And the fields shall yield no
meat;
The flock shall be cut off from
the fold,
And there shall be no herd
in the stalls:
18 [s]Yet I will rejoice in the LORD,
[u]I will joy in the God of my
salvation.
19 Jehovah, the Lord, / The LORD God is my strength,
And [v]he maketh / will make my feet like
hinds' *feet*,
And he will make me to [x]walk
upon mine [z]high places.
[a]For / To the Chief Musician, / chief singer on [b]my †stringed
instruments.

R.V. [1] Or, *His ways are everlasting* [2] Or, *Sworn were the chastisements* (Heb. *rods*) *of* thy *word* [3] Or, *were in pain* [4] Or, *art come* [5] Or, *For salvation* (or *victory*) *with thine anointed* [6] Or, *Thou didst smite off the head from the house &c.* [7] Or, *hast wounded* [8] Or, *hast pierced* [9] Or, *hordes* Or, *villages* [10] Or, *hast trodden* [11] Or, *surge* [12] Or, waiting *for* [13] Or, *When he that shall invade them in troops cometh up against the people* [14] Or, *to invade them*

A.V. * Or, *Ethiopia.* † Or, *under affliction*, or, *vanity.* ‡ Or, *thy chariots were salvation!* § Or, *Thou didst cleave the rivers of the earth.* ‖ Or, *thine arrows walked in the light, &c.* ** Heb. *making naked.* †† Heb. *were tempestuous.* ‡‡ Or, *mud.* §§ Or, *cut them in pieces.* * Heb. *lie.* † Heb. *Neginoth.*

ZEPHANIAH.

1 THE word of the LORD
I which came unto Zephaniah
the son of Cushi, the son of
Gedaliah, the son of Amariah,
the son of Hezekiah, Hizkiah, [c]in the days
of [d]Josiah the son of Amon, king
of Judah.

2 *[e]I will utterly consume all
things from off †the face of the ground, land,
saith the LORD. 3 I will con-
sume [h]man and beast; I will
consume the fowls of the heaven,
and [h]the fishes of the sea, and
[k]the ‡stumblingblocks with the
wicked; and I will [m]cut off man
from off the face of the ground, land, saith
the LORD. 4 And I will I will also stretch out
mine hand upon Judah, and upon
all the inhabitants of Jerusalem;
[p]and I will cut off the remnant
of Baal from this place, *and* the
name of the §Chemarim Chemarims with the
priests; 5 and [t]them that wor-
ship the host of heaven upon
the housetops; and [u]them that
worship, which worship *and* that swear to §by the LORD LORD,
and that swear by [1x]Malcam Malcham; 6 and
[y]them that are turned back from
following the LORD; and [a]those that
have not sought the LORD, nor
inquired after for him.

7 [c]Hold thy peace at the pre-
sence of the Lord GOD: for [d]the
day of the LORD is at hand: for
[f]the LORD hath prepared a sacri-
fice, he hath [h]sanctified ‖bid his guests.
8 And it shall come to pass in
the day of the LORD'S sacrifice,
that [k]I will [2]**punish the princes,
and the king's sons, children, and [a]all
such as are clothed with foreign strange
apparel. 9 And in that day I will In the same day also will
[2]punish all those [b]that leap over on
the threshold, which fill their
master's house masters' houses with violence and
deceit. 10 And it shall come to pass
in that day, saith the LORD,
that there shall be the noise of a
cry from [f]the fish gate, and [g]an
howling from [i]the [3]second quarter,
and a great crashing from the
hills. 11 [j]Howl, ye inhabitants
of [4]Maktesh, for all [5][l]the people merchant
of Canaan people are undone: cut down; all they that
were laden with bear silver are cut off.
12 And it shall come to pass at
that time, that [n]I will search
Jerusalem [o]with [6]candles; candles, and I will
[2]punish the men [q]that are
[7]††settled on their lees, lees: [r]that say
in their heart, The LORD will not
do good, neither will he do evil.
13 And Therefore their wealth goods shall become
[v]a spoil, booty, and their houses a deso-
lation: yea, [w]they shall they shall also build houses,
but shall not inhabit them; and
[z]they shall plant vineyards, but
shall not drink the wine thereof.
14 [b]The great day of the LORD is
near, it is near near, and hasteth greatly,
even the voice of the day of the
LORD; LORD: [e]the mighty man crieth shall cry
there bitterly. 15 That day is
[g]a day of wrath, a day of trouble
and distress, a day of [i]wasteness
and desolation, [j]a day of dark-
ness and gloominess, [j]a day of
clouds and thick darkness, 16 [l]

a Cp. Matt. 22. 11.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 5. 5.
c Jer. 1. 2.
d 2 Kin. 22. 1.
e Jer. 8. 13. Cp. ver. 18 & 2 Kin. 22. 16, 17.
f See 2 Chr. 33. 14.
g Zech. 11. 3.
h Hos. 4. 3.
i 2 Kin. 22. 14.
j Zech. 11. 2. James 5. 1.
k See Ezek. 7. 19.
l Hos. 12. 7 & mg. Zech. 14. 21 & mg. for mg.
m Ezek. 14. 17.
n Amos 9. 3.
o Cp. Prov. 20. 27 (for mg.) & Luke 15. 8 (for mg.).
p See 2 Kin. 23. 4.
q Jer. 48. 11. Cp. Amos 6. 1.
r Ps. 94. 7. Ezek. 8. 12. Mal. 2. 17 & 3. 14, 15.
s 2 Kin. 23. 5 (mg.). Hos. 10. 5 (mg.).
t Jer. 19. 13.
u Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 21 & 2 Kin. 17. 33, 41.
v Isai. 42. 22.
w See Amos 5. 11.
x 1 Kin. 11. 5, 33. Jer. 49. 1 & mg. for mg.
y Jer. 2. 13, 17 & 15. 6.
z See Mic. 6. 15.
a Cp. Jer. 5. 24 & Heb. 11. 6.
b Cp. ver. 7 & Ezek. 7. 7, 12.
c Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
d Cp. ver. 14. See Joel 1. 15.
e Cp. Isai. 33. 7.
f Isai. 34. 6. Jer. 46. 10. Ezek. 39. 17, 19.
g See Joel 1. 15.
h 1 Sam. 16. 5.
i Job 30. 3.
j See Joel 2. 2.
k 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14 & 25. 7.
l Cp. Jer. 4. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *their king* [2] Heb. *visit upon.* [3] Heb. *Mishneh.* [4] Or, *The mortar* [5] Or, *the merchant peop*
[6] Heb. *lamps.* [7] Or, *thickened*
A.V. * Heb. *By taking away I will make an end.* † Heb. *the face of the land.* ‡ Or, *idols.* § Or, *to the Lor*
‖ Heb. *sanctified*, or, *prepared.* ** Heb. *visit upon.* †† Heb. *curdled*, or, *thickened.*

day of the trumpet and alarm, alarm
[a]against the fenced cities, and against the high [1][b]battlements. towers. 17 And
[d]I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk [f]like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and [i]their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh [j]as the dung.
18 [l]Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in [n]the day of the LORD'S wrath; but [o]the whole land shall be devoured by [q]the fire of his jealousy: [r]for he shall make an end, yea, a [2]terrible end, even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

2 1 Gather yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation [t]that hath no [3]shame. *not desired ;
2 [u]before the decree bring forth, [4]*before* the day pass [v]as the chaff, [w]before the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD'S anger come upon you. 3 [y]Seek ye the LORD, [a]all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgement. judgment ; [c]seek righteousness, seek meekness: [c]it may be [e]ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD'S anger. 4 [f]For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod at the noonday, noon day, and Ekron shall be rooted up. 5 Woe unto [j]the inhabitants of [5]the sea coast, the nation of [k]the Cherethites! [m]The the word of the LORD is against you, you; [n]O Canaan, the land of the Philistines; Philistines, I will even destroy thee, [o]that there shall be no inhabitant. 6 [p]And the sea coast [q]shall be pastures, with dwellings *and* [6]cottages for shepherds shepherds, and folds for flocks. 7 [t]And the coast shall be for [u]the remnant of the house of Judah; [q]they shall feed *their flocks* thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they lie down in the evening; evening: [†]for the LORD their God [c]shall visit them, and [e]bring again turn away their captivity. 8 I have heard [g]the reproach of Moab, and [h]the revilings of the children of Ammon, wherewith whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified themselves [k]against their border. 9 Therefore [m]as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall be [p]as Sodom, and the children of Ammon [p]as Gomorrah, a even possession the breeding of [7]nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my nation people shall inherit possess them. 10 This shall they have [t]for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts.
11 The LORD will be terrible unto them: [x]for he will [‡]famish all the gods of the earth; and [z]men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all [b]the [8]isles of the nations. heathen. 12 [d]Ye Ethiopians also, ye shall be slain by my sword. 13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, [g]and destroy Assyria; and [h]will make Nineveh a desolation, and dry like the a wilderness. 14 [i]And herds flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, [9]all the beasts of the nations: [l]both the pelican §cormorant and the porcupine bittern shall lodge in the chapiters thereof: ‖upper lintels of it; *their* voice shall sing in the windows; [10]desolation shall be in the thresholds: **for he hath laid bare shall uncover [r]the cedar work.
15 This is the joyous rejoicing city [s]that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I am, and there is none else beside me: how is she become a desolation, [v]a place

a Cp. Isai. 2. 15.
b Cp. ch. 3. 6 & mg. for mg.
c Zech. 10. 3. Luke 1. 68.
d Jer. 10. 18.
e ch. 3. 20.
f Deut. 28. 29. Isai. 59. 10.
g Cp. Jer. 48. 27.
h Ezek. 25. 3, 6.
i Ps. 79. 3.
j Cp. Ps. 83. 10.
k Cp. Jer. 49. 1.
l Ezek. 7. 19. Cp. Prov. 11. 4.
m Isai. 49. 18. See Ezek. 16. 48.
n ver. 15.
o Cp. ch. 3. 8.
p Deut. 29. 23. See Isai. 13. 19.
q Ezek. 36. 5.
r Cp. ver. 2, 3.
s Jer. 6. 15.
t Isai. 16. 6.
u Cp. ch. 3. 8.
v Ps. 1. 4.
w Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 26.
x Cp. Isai. 17. 4.
y See Amos 5. 6.
z Ps. 22. 27. Mal. 1. 11 & mg.
a Ps. 76. 9. Isai. 11. 4.
b See Gen. 10. 5.
c Cp. Amos 5. 14, 15.
d Cp. ch. 3. 10.
e Cp. Isai. 2. 10 & 26. 20, 21.
f Zech. 9. 5, 6. Cp. Jer. 47. 5. See Amos 1. 6—8.
g Cp. Isai. 10. 12.
h Nah. 3. 7.
i Isai. 13. 21, 22 & 34. 14.
j Jer. 47. 7. Ezek. 25. 16.
k See 1 Sam. 30. 14.
l Isai. 34. 11.
m Cp. Nah. 2. 13.
n Cp. Josh. 13. 3.
o ch. 3. 6.
p ver. 7.
q Isai. 65. 10.
r Cp. Jer. 22. 14, 15.
s Isai. 47. 8.
t Cp. Josh. 19. 29.
u Cp. ch. 3. 13 & Obad. 19.
v Cp. Ezek. 25. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *corner towers of the sea* [2] Or, *speedy* [3] Or, *longing* [4] Or, *(the day passeth as the chaff,)* [5] Or, *the region*
[6] Or, *caves* [7] Or, *wild vetches* [8] Or, *coastlands* [9] Or, *all beasts of* every *kind* [10] Or, *drought*
A.V. * Or, *not desirous.* † Or, *when, &c.* ‡ Heb. *make lean.* § Or, *pelican.* ‖ Or, *knops*, or, *chapiters.*
** Or, *when he hath uncovered.*

for beasts to lie down in! [a]every one that passeth by her shall hiss, and [c]wag his hand.

3 [1] Woe to [*]her that is rebellious / filthy and polluted, to [f]the oppressing city! [2] She obeyed not the voice; [g]she received not [1]†correction; [h]she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God. [3] [k]Her princes in the midst of / within her are roaring lions; her judges are [m]evening wolves; they [2]leave / gnaw nothing / not the bones till the morrow. [4] [n]Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: [n]her priests [p]have profaned / polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law. [5] The LORD in the midst of her [s]is righteous; just LORD *is* in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity; / iniquity: [3]‡[u]every morning doth he bring his judgement / judgment to light, he faileth not; but [x]the unjust knoweth no shame. [6] [y]I have cut off nations, / the nations: their [4]battlements / §towers are desolate; I have made their streets waste, [b]that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant. [7] [c]I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, [d]thou wilt receive [1]correction. / instruction; so her / their dwelling should not be cut off, [5]*according to* all that I / howsoever I punished have appointed them concerning her: but [g]they rose early, / early, and corrupted all their doings. [8] Therefore [h]wait ye for / upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my [6]determination is [k]to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger; / anger: for [m]all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy. [9] For then will I turn to the peoples / people [b]a pure [7]‖language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one [8]**consent. [10] [d]From beyond the rivers [e]of Ethiopia [9]my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering. [11] [i]In that day [j]shall thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then [l]I will take away out of the midst of thee [10]thy proudly exulting ones, / them that rejoice in thy pride, and [o]thou shalt no more be haughty in / ††because of my holy mountain. [12] But I will / will also leave in the midst of thee [q]an afflicted and poor people, and [r]they shall trust in the name of the LORD. [13] [t]The remnant of Israel [v]shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; [w]neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: [z]for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid. [14] [a]Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem. [15] The LORD hath taken away thy judgements, / judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: [e]the king of Israel, even [f]the LORD, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not [11]fear / see evil any more. [16] [i]In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: [12]O / *and to* Zion, [ii]let / Let not thine hands be ‡‡slack. [17] [f]The LORD thy God [is] in the midst of thee, [j]a mighty one who will save: / thee *is* mighty; he will save, [l]he will rejoice over thee with joy, / joy; §§he will [13]rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing. [18] [14]I will gather them that [15]sorrow / *are* sorrowful for [n]the solemn assembly, who were / are of thee: / thee, [16]*to whom* [*]the burden upon / [17]her / reproach of it was a reproach. / burden.

a Jer. 19. 8.
b Isai. 19. 18. Cp. Isai. 6. 5 (for mg.).
c Cp. Nah. 3. 19.
d Ps. 68. 31. Isai. 11. 11 & 60. 4.
e Cp. ch. 2. 12.
f Jer. 6. 6.
g Jer. 5. 3.
h Cp. ver. 12.
i Isai. 2. 11.
j Cp. Isai. 54. 4.
k Ezek. 22. 27. Cp. Mic. 3. 9, 10.
l Cp. Mal. 4. 1.
m Hab. 1. 8.
n Jer. 23. 11. Hos. 9. 7.
o Jer. 7. 4. Cp. Matt. 3. 9.
p Ezek. 22. 26.
q Isai. 14. 32. Zech. 11. 7, 11. Cp. Matt. 5. 3.
r Cp. ver. 2.
s Cp. Jer. 12. 1.
t Cp. ch. 2. 7.
u Cp. Hos. 6. 5 & mg.
v Isai. 60. 21.
w Cp. Rev. 14. 5.
x Cp. ch. 2. 1.
y See ch. 2. 4—15.
z See Mic. 5. 4.
a Isai. 12. 6 & 54. 1. Zech. 2. 10 & 9. 9.
b Cp. Zech. 7. 14 & 9. 8.
c Cp. Jer. 36. 3.
d Cp. ver. 2.
e Matt. 27. 42. John 1. 49.
f Ps. 46. 5. Zech. 2. 10. Cp. Rev. 21. 3.
g Cp. Mic. 7. 3.
h Hab. 2. 3. See Isai. 8. 17.
ii Cp. Isai. 35. 3 & Heb. 12. 12.
j Cp. Isai. 63. 1.
k Joel 3. 2.
l Isai. 62. 5. Jer. 32. 41.
m Cp. ch. 1. 18.
n Lam. 1. 4 & 2. 6.

R.V. 1 Or, *instruction* 2 Or, *gnaw not the bones on the morrow* 3 Heb. *morning by morning.* 4 Or, *corner towers* 5 Or, *howsoever I punished her* 6 Heb. *judgement.* 7 Heb. *lip.* 8 Heb. *shoulder.* 9 Or, *shall they bring my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, for an offering unto me* 10 Or, *them that exult in thy majesty* 11 Another reading is, *see.* 12 Or, and to *Zion* 13 Heb. *be silent.* 14 Or, *They have been sorrowful for the solemn assembly which I took away from thee, for the lifting up of reproach against her* 15 Or, *are removed from* 16 Or, *which hast borne the burden of reproach* 17 According to some ancient authorities, *thee.*

A.V. * Or, *gluttonous.* Heb. *craw.* † Or, *instruction.* ‡ Heb. *morning by morning.* § Or, *corners.* ‖ Heb. *lip.* ** Heb. *shoulder.* †† Heb. *in my holy.* ‡‡ Or, *faint.* §§ Heb. *he will be silent.* * Heb. *the burden upon it was reproach.*

19 Behold, at that time [a]I will (deal with / undo) all (them) that afflict thee: and [b]I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven (away / out); and *I will (make them / get them) [c]a praise and (a name, / fame in every land) [e]whose shame hath been in all the earth. (†where they have been put to shame.) 20 [f]At that time will I bring you (in, / again,) and at that time will I gather you: for I will make you [c]a name and a praise among all (the peoples / people) of the earth, [d]when I (bring again / turn back) your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

a Cp. Isai. 60. 14.
b Mic. 4. 6, 7.
c Cp. Jer. 13. 11 & 33. 9.
d ch. 2. 7.
e Isai. 61. 7.
f Isai. 11. 12. Jer. 32. 37. Ezek. 11. 17.

HAGGAI.

1 [a]IN the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD ‡by Haggai the prophet unto [d]Zerubbabel the son of [f]Shealtiel, §governor of Judah, and to [g]Joshua the son of [h](Jehozadak, / Josedech,) the high priest, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, [1](It is not / The time for us to / time is not) come, the time (for / that) the LORD's house (to / should) be built. 3 Then came the word of the LORD [l]by Haggai the prophet, saying, 4 [m]Is it (a time for you yourselves / time for you, O ye,) to dwell in your cieled houses, (while / and) [e]this house (lieth / lie) waste? 5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD of (hosts: / hosts;) [2]‖[q]Consider your ways. 6 [b]Ye have sown much, and bring in little; [r]ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that [t]earneth wages earneth wages *to put it* into a bag **with holes. 7 Thus saith the LORD of (hosts: / hosts;) [2][q]Consider your ways. 8 Go up to the [3]mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and [w]I will take pleasure in it, and [y]I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

a ver. 15. ch. 2. 10. Ezra 4. 24 & 5. 1. Zech. 1. 1, 7.
b See Mic. 6. 15.
c Cp. ch. 2. 17.
d See 1 Chr. 3. 19.
e Neh. 2. 3, 17. Isai. 64. 11. Jer. 33. 10, 12.
f See 1 Chr. 3. 17.
g See Ezra 3. 2.
h 1 Chr. 6. 15.
i Cp. Jer. 5. 24, 25 & Zech. 8. 12. See 1 Kin. 8. 35.
j 2 Kin. 8. 1. Cp. Ps. 105. 16.
k Hos. 2. 9.
l Ezra 5. 1.
m Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 2. See Ps. 132. 3—5.
n ch. 2. 17. Ps. 128. 2.
o Ezra 5. 2.
p ver. 1.
q Cp. ch. 2. 15, 18.
r Hos. 4. 10.
s ch. 2. 2.
t Cp. Zech. 8. 10.
u Cp. Isai. 44. 26 & Mal. 1. 1 (mg.) & 2. 7 & 3. 1.
v ch. 2. 4. Cp. Isai. 43. 5.
w Cp. Ps. 132. 18, 14.
x Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 22 & Ezra 1. 1.
y Cp. ch. 2. 9.

9 [b]Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, [c]I did [4]††blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house [e]that (lieth / is) waste, (while / and) ye run every man (to / unto) his own house. 10 Therefore [5](for your sake the heaven / the heaven over you) is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed *from* her fruit. 11 And [j]I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon [k]the corn, and upon the (new) wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and [n]upon all the labour of the hands.

12 [o]Then [p]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and [p]Joshua the son of (Jehozadak, / Josedech,) the high priest, with all [s]the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent (him; / him,) and the people did fear before the LORD. 13 Then spake Haggai [u]the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, [v]I am with you, saith the LORD. 14 And [x]the LORD stirred up the spirit of [p]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the

R.V. [1] According to many ancient versions, *The time is not come for the LORD's house &c.* [2] Heb. *Set your heart on your ways.* [3] Or, *hill country* [4] Or, *blow it away* [5] Or, *over you*
A.V. * Heb. *I will set them for a praise.* † Heb. *of their shame.* ‡ Heb. *by the hand of Haggai.* § Or, *captain.*
‖ Heb. *Set your heart on your ways.* ** Heb. *pierced through.* †† Or, *blow it away.*

spirit of [a]Joshua the son of Jehozadak, Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all [a]the remnant of the people; and they came and [c]did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God, 15 [f]in the four and twentieth day of the month, in the sixth month, the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king.

2 1 [h]In the seventh *month*, in the one and twentieth *day* of the month, came the word of the LORD *by Haggai the prophet, the prophet, Haggai, saying, 2 Speak now to [j]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to [j]Joshua the son of Jehozadak, Josedech, the high priest, and to the remnant, residue of the people, saying, 3 [n]Who is left among you that saw this house [o]in its former, her first glory? and how do ye see it now? [p]is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing? 4 Yet now [r]be strong, O [j]Zerubbabel, saith the LORD; and [r]be strong, O [j]Joshua, son of Jehozadak, Josedech, the high priest; and [r]be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and [t]work: for [u]I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts, hosts: 5 [1][v]*according to* the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, and so [x]my spirit [2]abode, remaineth among you: [y]fear ye not. 6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, hosts: [z]Yet once, it is a little while, and [a]I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land; 7 [c]and I will shake all nations, and [3][e]the desirable things, desire of all nations shall come, come: and [f]I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. 8 [h]The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts. 9 [j]The latter glory of this, glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith

a ver. 12.
b Cp. Zech. 6. 13 & Eph. 2. 14.
c Cp. ch. 2. 4 & Ezra 5. 8.
d ver. 18, 20.
e ch. 1. 1.
f Cp. ver. 1.
g See Lev. 10. 10, 11.
h Cp. Lev. 23. 34, 36.
i Jer. 11. 15.
j ch. 1. 1.
k Cp. ver. 14.
l Lev. 22. 4, 6.
m Cp. Num. 19. 22.
n Cp. Ezra 3. 12 & Tobit 14. 5.
o Cp. ver. 9.
p Cp. Zech. 4. 10.
q Cp. Isai. 64. 6.
r Zech. 8. 9. Cp. Zech. 4. 6, 7.
s Cp. ch. 1. 5.
t Cp. ch. 1. 14.
u ch. 1. 13.
v See Ex. 29. 45.
w Cp. ch. 1. 6.
x Neh. 9. 20.
y Zech. 8. 13, 15.
z Cited Heb. 12. 26.
a ver. 21.
b Amos 4. 9. Cp. ch. 1. 9 & Deut. 28. 22.
c Cp. Isai. 52. 15 (mg.) & Ezek. 31. 16.
d Jer. 5. 3. Amos 4. 6.
e Cp. Isai. 60. 9, 17 (for mg.).
f Cp. Isai. 60. 1.
g ver. 10.
h Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14, 16.
i Ezra 3. 10. Zech. 8. 9.
j Cp. ch. 1. 8.
k Cp. Zech. 8. 12.

the LORD of hosts: and [b]in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 [d]In the four and twentieth *day* of the ninth *month*, [e]in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying, 11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts: [g]Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying, 12 If one bear [i]holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it become be holy? And the priests answered and said, [k]No. 13 Then said Haggai, [l]If one that is unclean by a dead body [m]touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean. 14 Then answered Haggai, Haggai, and said, [q]So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean. 15 And now, I pray you, [s]consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD: 16 [4]through all that time, Since those *days* were, [w]when one came to an heap of twenty *measures*, there were but ten: ten: when one came to the winefat, pressfat for to draw out fifty *vessels* out of the press, vessels, there were but twenty. 17 [b]I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the work, labours of your hands; [d]yet ye *turned* not to me, saith the LORD. 18 [t]Consider, Consider, I pray you, now from this day and upward, [g]from the four and twentieth day of the ninth *month*, since, even from [i]the day that the foundation of the LORD'S temple was laid, [s]consider it. 19 [k]Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as

R.V. [1] Or, Remember *the word* &c. [2] Or, *abideth* [3] Or, *the things desired* (Heb. *desire*) *of all nations shall come* [4] Heb. *since those* days *were*.

A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of*.

the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, tree, hath not brought forth: forth: from this day [b] will I bless *you.*

20 And again the word of the LORD came the second time unto Haggai [d] in the four and twentieth *day* of the month, saying, 21 Speak to [e] Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, [h] I will shake the heavens and the earth: earth; 22 and [j] I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the nations: heathen; [a] and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, [c] every one by the sword of his brother. 23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O [e] Zerubbabel, [f] my servant, the son of [g] Shealtiel, saith the LORD, and will make thee [i] as a signet: [f] for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

[a] Cp. Mic. 5. 10.
[b] Joel 2. 14.
[c] Cp. Zech. 14. 13.
[d] ver. 18.
[e] ch. 1. 1. Cp. Zech. 4. 6.
[f] Cp. Isai. 43. 10.
[g] ch. 1. 1.
[h] ver. 6.
[i] Jer. 22. 24. Ecclus. 49. 11.
[j] Dan. 2. 44. Zech. 12. 9. Cp. Matt. 24. 7.

ZECHARIAH.

1 IN the eighth month, I [a] in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto [c] Zechariah Zechariah, the son of [d] Berechiah, the son of [c] Iddo, Iddo the prophet, saying, 2 [f] The LORD hath been *sore displeased with your fathers. 3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts; [h] Return Turn ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and [i] I will return turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. 4 [k] Be ye not as your fathers, [l] unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, hosts; [h] Return Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but [o] they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD. 5 [p] Your fathers, where are they? and [q] the prophets, do they live for ever? 6 [r] But my words and my statutes, which I commanded [t] my servants the prophets, did they not [v] overtake † take hold of your fathers? and they turned returned and said, [w] Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to [b] our ways, and according to [b] our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month [g] Shebat, Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto [c] Zechariah Zechariah, the son of [d] Berechiah, the son of [c] Iddo, Iddo the prophet, saying, 8 I saw in the by night, and behold [j] a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the [1] bottom; and behind him there were [m] horses, red, sorrel, were there red horses, ‡ speckled, and white. 9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And [n] the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be. 10 And [j] the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, [s] These are they whom the LORD hath sent to [u] walk to and fro through the earth. 11 And they answered [n] the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees,

[a] See Hag. 1. 1.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 36. 31.
[c] Ezra 6. 14. Matt. 23. 35.
[d] 1 Chr. 6. 39.
[e] Neh. 12. 4, 16.
[f] Cp. Jer. 2. 5.
[g] 1 Mac. 16. 14.
[h] Isai. 31. 6. Jer. 3. 1, 22. Ezek. 18. 30. Mal. 3. 7.
[i] Jer. 12. 15. Mic. 7. 19.
[j] Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
[k] Cp. Ps. 78. 8.
[l] See 2 Chr. 36. 15.
[m] Cp. Rev. 6. 4, 5, 8. See ch. 6. 2—7.
[n] Cp. Rev. 22. 6.
[o] ch. 7. 11. 2 Chr. 36. 16. See Jer. 35. 15.
[p] Job 14. 10. Lam. 5. 7.
[q] Cp. John 8. 52.
[r] Cp. Isai. 40. 8 & Matt. 24. 35.
[s] Cp. Heb. 1. 14.
[t] See Dan. 9. 6.
[u] ch. 6. 7. Cp. Job 1. 7.
[v] Deut. 28. 2, 15.
[w] Lam. 2. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *shady place*
A.V. * Heb. *with displeasure.* † Or, *overtake.* ‡ Or, *bay.*

and said, [a]We have walked to
and fro through the earth, and,
behold, all the earth sitteth
still, and [d]is at rest. 12 Then
[e]the angel of the LORD answered
and said, [f]O LORD of hosts, [f]how
long wilt thou not [h]have mercy
on Jerusalem and on the cities
of Judah, against which thou
hast had indignation these [i]three-
score and ten years? 13 And the
LORD answered [e]the angel that
talked with me with [k]good words, words
even and comfortable words. 14 So [e]the
angel that talked communed with me said
unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus
saith the LORD of hosts: hosts; [m]I am
jealous for Jerusalem and for
Zion with a great jealousy.
15 [p]And I am very sore dis-
pleased with the nations heathen that are
[r]at ease: [s]for I was but a little
displeased, [u]and they [1]helped
forward the affliction. 16 There-
fore thus saith the LORD: LORD; [v]I am
returned to Jerusalem with mercies; mercies:
[x]my house shall be built in it,
saith the LORD of hosts, and [z]a
line shall be stretched forth over upon
Jerusalem. 17 Cry yet again, say-
ing, Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts;
[b]My cities [2]through *prosperity
shall yet be spread abroad; [c]and
the LORD shall yet comfort Zion,
and shall yet [ee]choose Jerusalem.
18 And I lifted Then lifted I up mine eyes, and
saw, and behold [h]four horns.
19 And I said unto [e]the angel
that talked with me, What be
these? And he answered me,
[h]These are the horns which
have scattered Judah, Israel,
and Jerusalem. 20 And the
LORD shewed me four smiths. carpenters.
21 Then said I, What come these
to do? And he spake, saying,
[h]These are the horns which have
scattered Judah, so that no man
did lift up his head: but these

a ch. 6. 7. Cp. Job 1. 7.
b Deut. 28. 26. Jer. 7. 33. Ecclus. 22. 20.
c Cp. Ps. 75. 4, 5. [Ch. 2. 5 in Heb.]
d Cp. ver. 15.
e ver. 9.
f Ps. 80. 4 & 89. 46. Hab. 2. 6. Rev. 6. 10.
g Ezek. 40. 3. Rev. 11. 1.
h Ps. 102. 13.
i ch. 7. 5. Jer. 25. 11 & 29. 10.
j Cp. ch. 1. 16.
k See Jer. 29. 10, 11.
l ch. 1. 9, 19.
m ch. 8. 2. Joel 2. 18.
n Cp. ch. 12. 6 & 14. 10, 11.
o See Esth. 9. 19.
p Cp. Joel 3. 2.
q Isai. 49. 19. Jer. 31. 27.
r Cp. ver. 11.
s Cp. Isai. 54. 7, 8.
t Isai. 4. 5. Cp. ch. 9. 8 & Ps. 125. 2.
u Cp. Isai. 47. 6.
v ch. 8. 3.
w Isai. 48. 20.
x Cp. ch. 4. 9 & Ezra 6. 14.
y Cp. ch. 7. 14 & Ezek. 5. 10 & 17. 21.
z Jer. 31. 39. Ezek. 40. 3 & 47. 3.
a Cp. Isai. 52. 11.
b ch. 2. 4.
c Isai. 40. 1 & 51. 3.
[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
d Jer. 12. 14.
ee ch. 2. 12.
f See Deut. 32. 10.
g Isai. 11. 15 & 19. 16.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 11.
i Ezek. 39. 10.
j ch. 4. 9 & 6. 15. Ezek. 38. 33.
k See Zeph. 3. 14.
l Ps. 40. 7.
m ch. 8. 3. Isai. 12. 6. Ezek. 37. 27. Zeph. 3. 15. 2 Cor. 6. 16. See Lev. 26. 12.
n ch. 8. 22. See Isai. 2. 2.

are come [b]to fray them, to cast
down out the horns of the nations, Gentiles,
[c]which lifted up their horn against over
the land of Judah to scatter it.
1 And I lifted up mine eyes, I lifted up mine eyes again, and
2 saw, looked, and behold [g]a man
with a measuring line in his
hand. 2 Then said I, Whither
goest thou? And he said unto
me, [j]To measure Jerusalem, to
see what is the breadth thereof,
and what is the length thereof.
3 And, behold, [l]the angel that
talked with me went forth, and
another angel went out to meet
him, 4 and said unto him, Run,
speak to this young man, saying,
[n]Jerusalem shall [3]be inhabited
[o]as villages towns without walls, by reason of walls for
[q]the multitude of men and cattle
therein. therein:
5 For I, saith the LORD,
will be unto her [t]a wall of fire
round about, and [1] will be the
glory in the midst of her. 6 Ho,
ho, come forth, and [w]flee from the land
of the north, saith the LORD:
for I have [y]spread you abroad
as the four winds of the heaven,
saith the LORD. 7 [a]Ho Zion, escape, thou Deliver thyself, O Zion
that dwellest with the daughter
of Babylon. 8 For thus saith
the LORD of hosts: hosts; [4]After the glory
hath he sent me unto the nations
which spoiled you: [d]for he that
toucheth you toucheth [f]the apple
of his eye. 9 For, behold, [g]I will
shake mine hand over upon them, [i]and
they shall be a spoil to those that their
served them servants: and [j]ye shall know
that the LORD of hosts hath sent
me. 10 [k]Sing and rejoice, O
daughter of Zion: for, [l]lo, I
come, [m]and I will dwell in the
midst of thee, saith the LORD.
11 [n]And many nations shall join be
themselves joined to the LORD in that day,
and shall be my people: [m]and I
will dwell in the midst of thee,
and [j]thou shalt know that the

R.V. [1] Or, *helped for evil.* [2] Or, *shall yet overflow with prosperity* [3] Or, *dwell* [4] Or, *After the glory, he hath &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *good.*

LORD of hosts hath sent me unto
thee. 12 [a]And the LORD shall
inherit Judah [as] his portion in
the holy land, and shall [yet] [e]choose
Jerusalem [again]. 13 [f]Be silent, O
all flesh, before the LORD: for
he is [waked, raised] up out of *his holy
habitation.

3 1 And he shewed me
[j]Joshua the high priest
standing before the angel
of the LORD, [k]and [1] †Satan stand-
ing at his right hand ‡to [be his adversary, resist] him. 2 And the LORD said
unto Satan, [n]The LORD rebuke
thee, O Satan; [yea, even] the LORD
that hath [p]chosen Jerusalem
rebuke thee: is not this [q]a
brand plucked out of the fire?
3 Now [j]Joshua was [r]clothed
with filthy garments, and stood
before the angel. 4 And he an-
swered and spake unto [u]those
that stood before him, saying,
[w]Take [away] the filthy garments
from [off] him. And unto him he
said, Behold, [x]I have caused
thine iniquity to pass from thee,
and [y]I will clothe thee with
[rich apparel, change of raiment]. 5 And [2]I said, [z]Let
them set a fair [3]mitre upon his
head. So they set a fair [3]mitre
upon his head, and clothed him
with [garments; and garments. And] the angel of the
LORD stood by. 6 And the angel
of the LORD protested unto
[j]Joshua, saying, 7 Thus saith
the LORD of [hosts; hosts;] If thou wilt
walk in my ways, and if thou
wilt [d]keep my §charge, then
thou [also shalt, shalt also] [e]judge my house,
and shalt also keep my courts,
and I will give thee [4]a place of access ‖places to walk
among [g]these that stand by.
8 Hear now, O Joshua the high
priest, [thou, thou,] and thy fellows that
sit before [thee; thee;] for [j]they are
**men [which are a wondered at] [6]sign: for, behold,
I will bring forth [b]my servant
[c]the [6]Branch. BRANCH. 9 For [behold, behold] [d]the
stone that I have [set, laid] before
Joshua; upon one stone [are, shall be]
[g]seven eyes: behold, I will [h]en-
grave the graving thereof, saith
the LORD of hosts, and [i]I will
remove the iniquity of that land
in one day. 10 In that day, saith
the LORD of hosts, shall ye call
every man his neighbour [l]under
the vine and under the fig tree.

4 1 And [m]the angel that
talked with me came again,
[o]and waked me, as a man
that is wakened out of his [sleep, sleep,]
2 And [he] said unto me, What
seest thou? And I said, I have
[seen, looked,] and [behold, behold] [s]a candlestick all
of gold, ††with [its a] bowl upon the
top of it, and [its his] [t]seven lamps
[thereon; 7there are thereon, and] ‡‡seven pipes to
[each of the the seven] lamps, which are upon
the top thereof: 3 and [w]two
olive trees by it, one upon the
right side of the bowl, and the
other upon the left side thereof.
4 [And So] I answered and spake to
[m]the angel that talked with me,
saying, What are these, my lord?
5 Then the angel that talked
with me answered and said unto
me, [a]Knowest thou not what
these be? And I said, No, my
lord. 6 Then he answered and
spake unto me, saying, This is
the word of the LORD unto
[b]Zerubbabel, saying, [c]Not by
[8] §§might, nor by power, but by
my spirit, saith the LORD of
hosts. 7 Who art thou, [f]O great
mountain? before [b]Zerubbabel
[h]*thou shalt become* a plain: and
he shall bring forth [i]the [head headstone]
[stone thereof] with [shoutings of shoutings, crying,] Grace, [grace, grace]
unto it. 8 Moreover the word

a See Deut. 32. 9.
b See Isai. 42. 1.
c ch. 6. 12. Isai. 11. 1. See Jer. 23. 5.
d Ps. 118. 22. Isai. 28. 16. Cp. ch. 4. 7. See Ezra 3. 9—11.
e ch. 1. 17.
f Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
g ch. 4. 10. Rev. 5. 6.
h Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
i Cp. ver. 4.
j ch. 6. 11. See Ezra 3. 2.
k Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 1 & mg. for mg. & Ps. 109. 6 & mg.
l See 1 Kin. 4. 25.
m ch. 1. 9, 19.
n Jude 9.
o Dan. 8. 18 & 10. 9, 10.
p ch. 1. 17. Cp. Rom. 8. 33.
q Amos 4. 11.
r Cp. Isai. 64. 6 & Jude 23.
s See Ex. 25. 31.
t Ex. 25. 37. Cp. Rev. 1. 12 & 4. 5.
u Cp. ver. 7 & Luke 1. 19.
v Rev. 7. 14.
w Cp. ver. 11 & Rev. 11. 4.
x Cp. ver. 9 & Isai. 6. 7.
y Isai. 61. 10. Luke 15. 22. Rev. 19. 8.
z Job 29. 14. Cp. ch. 6. 11.

a ver. 13.

b See 1 Chr. 3. 19.
c Cp. Hos. 1. 7.
d Gen. 26. 5. Mal. 3. 14. See Lev. 8. 35.
e Cp. Deut. 17. 9 & Mal. 2. 7.
f Cp. Jer. 51. 25.
g Cp. ver. 4.
h Isai. 40. 4.
i See ch. 3. 9.
j Cp. Ezek. 12. 11.

R.V. 1 That is, *the Adversary.* 2 According to some ancient authorities, *he said.* 3 Or, *turban* Or, *diadem* 4 Or, *places to walk* 5 Or, *wonder* 6 Or, *Shoot* Or, *Sprout* 7 The Sept. and Vulgate have, *and seven pipes to the lamps.* 8 Or, *an army*

A.V. * Heb. *the habitation of his holiness.* † That is, *an adversary.* ‡ Heb. *to be his adversary.* § Or, *ordinances.* ‖ Heb. *walks.* ** Heb. *men of wonder*, or, *sign.* †† Heb. *with her bowl.* ‡‡ Or, *seven several pipes to the lamps, &c.* ‖‖ Or, *army.*

of the LORD came unto me,
saying, 9 [a]The hands of [b]Zerub-
babel have laid the foundation
of this house; his hands shall
also [e]finish it; [f]and thou shalt
know that the LORD of hosts
hath sent me unto you. 10 [h]For
who hath despised the day of
small things? [*]for they shall re-
joice, and shall see [j]the [†]plummet
in the hand of [b]Zerubbabel, even [k]these
Zerubbabel *with* those
seven, [k]*which* seven; they
are the eyes of the
LORD; [m]they LORD, which
run to and fro through
the whole earth. 11 Then an-
swered I, and said unto him,
What are these [o]two olive trees
upon the right side of the
candlestick and upon the left
side thereof? 12 And I answered
the second time, again,
and said unto him,
What be these [o]two olive branches, branches
[1]which are beside ‡through the two golden
spouts, that pipes
[§]empty [2]‖the golden *oil*
out of themselves? 13 And he
answered me and said, [p]Knowest
thou not what these be? And I
said, No, my lord. 14 Then said
he, [q]These are the two sons of ** anointed
oil, ones,
that stand by [s]the Lord of
the whole earth.

5 1 Then again I I turned, and lifted up
mine eyes, and saw, looked, and
behold, behold, a flying [t]roll. 2 And
he said unto me, What seest
thou? And I answered, I see
a flying [t]roll; the length thereof
is twenty cubits, and the breadth
thereof ten cubits. 3 Then said
he unto me, This is [v]the curse
that goeth forth over the face
of the whole land earth: for [††]every
one that [w]stealeth shall be purged cut off
out *as* [3]on the one this side according to
it; and every one that [x]sweareth
shall be purged cut off out *as* [3]on the other that side
according to it. 4 I will cause it bring
to go it forth, saith the LORD of

[a] Cp. Ezra 3. 10.
[b] ver. 6.
[c] ch. 8. 17. Lev. 19. 12. Mal. 3. 5.
[d] Prov. 3. 33.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 16.
[f] See ch. 2. 9.
[g] Cp. Lev. 14. 45.
[h] Cp. Hag. 2. 3.
[i] ch. 1. 9.
[j] Cp. ch. 1. 16.
[k] ch. 3. 9.
[l] Cp. ver. 1, 9 & ch. 6. 1.
[m] 2 Chr. 16. 9. Cp. Prov. 15. 3.
[n] Cp. Ezek. 45. 11.
[o] See ver. 3.
[p] ver. 5.
[q] Rev. 11. 4.
[r] Cp. Hos. 4. 19.
[s] ch. 6. 5.
[t] Jer. 36. 2, 28.
[u] See Gen. 11. 2.
[v] Cp. Jer. 29. 18 & Ezek. 2. 9, 10. See Deut. 29. 27.
[w] See Ex. 20. 15.
[x] Ex. 20. 7. Cp. Eccles. 5. 2.
[y] Dan. 2. 39.
[z] ch. 1. 8. Rev. 6. 4.

hosts, and it shall enter into
the house of the thief, and into
the house of [c]him that sweareth
falsely by my name: and [d]it shall
abide remain in the midst of his house,
and [g]shall consume it with the
timber thereof and the stones
thereof.

5 [i]Then the angel that talked
with me went forth, and said
unto me, [l]Lift up now thine
eyes, and see what is this that
goeth forth. 6 And I said, What
is it? And he said, This is [m]the
ephah that goeth forth. He
said moreover, This is their [4]re-
semblance in through all the land earth.
7 (and And, behold, there was lifted up
a [5]‡‡talent of lead: lead:) and this is a
woman sitting that sitteth in the midst of
the ephah. 8 And he said, This
is Wickedness; and wickedness. And he cast her down it
into the midst of the ephah: ephah; and
he cast [n]the weight of lead upon
the mouth thereof. 9 Then lifted
I up mine eyes, and saw, and looked, and
behold, there came forth out two
women, and [r]the wind was in
their wings; now for they had wings
like the wings of a stork: and
they lifted up the ephah between
the earth and the heaven. 10 Then
said I to the angel that talked
with me, Whither do these bear
the ephah? 11 And he said unto
me, To build her it an house in the
[u]land of Shinar: and when it it shall
[6]prepared, she shall be established, and set there [7]it up
her own place. base.

6 1 And again I I turned, and lifted up
mine eyes, and saw, and looked, and
behold, there came four
chariots out from between [8]two
mountains; and the mountains
were mountains of [y]brass. 2 In
the first chariot were [z]red
horses; and in the second

R.V. [1] Or, *which by means of the two golden spouts empty* [2] Heb. *the gold.* [3] Or, *from hence* [4] Heb. [illegible] According to some ancient authorities, *iniquity.* [5] Or, *round piece* [6] Or, *established* [7] Or, *upon her own b* [8] Or, *the two*

A.V. * Or, *since the seven eyes of the LORD shall rejoice.* † Heb. *stone of tin.* ‡ Heb. *by the hand.* § Or, *em* *out of themselves* oil into *the gold.* ‖ Heb. *the gold.* ** Heb. *sons of oil.* †† Or, *every one of this* people *that stea* *holdeth* himself *guiltless, as it* doth. ‡‡ Or, *weighty piece.*

chariot [a]black horses; [3] and in the third chariot [b]white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and [1*]bay horses. [4] Then I answered and said unto [e]the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord? [5] And the angel answered and said unto me, [i]These are the four [2]winds of †spirits of heaven, which go forth from the heavens, [k]standing before [l]the Lord of all the earth. [6] *The chariot* wherein are The black horses which the black horses goeth *are* therein go forth toward into [o]the north country; and the white went go forth after them; and the grisled went go forth toward [r]the south country. [7] And the [4]bay went forth, and sought to go that they might [t]walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, [t]walk to and fro through the earth. [t]So they walked to and fro through the earth. [8] Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, they these that go toward [o]the north country have quieted my spirit in [o]the north country.

[9] And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [10] Take of them of the captivity, even of [z]Heldai, of Tobijah, and of [b]Jedaiah; Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of [d]Zephaniah, whither they are come from Zephaniah; [11] yea, Then take *of them* silver and gold, and make [5]crowns, and set them upon the head of [e]Joshua the son of Jehozadak, Josedech, the high priest; [12] and speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold, Behold the man [6]whose name is [k]the [7]Branch: The BRANCH; and he shall [8]‡grow up out of his place, and [l]he shall build the temple of the LORD: [13] [l]even he shall build the temple of the LORD; [c]and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; [d]and [9]he shall be a priest upon his throne: [f]and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. [14] And the [10][g]crowns shall be to [h]Helem, and to [j]Tobijah, and to [j]Jedaiah, and [11]to Hen [j]the son of Zephaniah, for [m]a memorial in the temple of the LORD. [15] [n]And they that are far off shall come and [p]build in the temple of the LORD, [q]and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. [s]And *this* shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

7 [1] And it came to pass in [u]the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in the fourth *day* of the ninth month, even in [v]Chislev. Chisleu; [2] [12]Now *they* When they *of* Beth-el had sent Sharezer had sent unto the house of God Sherezer and Regem-melech, and their men, § [w]to intreat the favour of pray before the LORD, [3] *and* [x]to speak unto the priests which *were* of in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to [y]the prophets, saying, Should I weep in [a]the fifth month, [c]separating myself, as I have done these so many years? [4] Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying, [5] Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in [a]the fifth and in [g]the seventh *month*, even these those [h]seventy years, [i]did ye at all fast [i]unto me, even to me? [6] [j]And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, [13]do ‖did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves? [7] ** [m]*Should ye* not *hear* the

a Rev. 6. 5.
b ch. 1. 8. Rev. 6. 2.
c Ps. 21. 5. Ezek. 21. 27.
d Ps. 110. 4. Heb. 3. 1.
e ch. 1. 9.
f Cp. Hag. 2. 9.
g Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 22.
h Cp. ver. 10.
i Ps. 104. 4. Heb. 1. 7.
j ver. 10.
k ch. 3. 4.
l ch. 4. 14.
m Ex. 12. 14. Cp. Matt. 26. 13 & Mark 14. 9.
n Isai. 57. 19. Cp. Eph. 2. 13, 19.
o ver. 8. ch. 2. 6. Jer. 1. 13.
p Isai. 60. 10.
q See ch. 2. 9.
r Cp. ch. 9. 14.
s See Deut. 30. 1—3.
t Cp. ch. 1. 10.
u Cp. ch. 1. 1, 7.
v Neh. 1. 1. 1 Mac. 1. 54.
w ch. 8. 21, 22. 1 Sam. 13. 12. Mal. 1. 9.
x Mal. 2. 7.
y ch. 8. 9. Cp. Ezra 5. 1 & 6. 14.
z Cp. ver. 14.
a ch. 8. 19. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 8.
b Neh. 7. 39.
c Cp. ch. 12. 12.
d 2 Kin. 25. 18.
e Cp. ch. 3. 5.
f ch. 3. 1.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 25.
h See ch. 1. 12.
i Cp. Isai. 58. 4, 5.
j Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 20, 21.
k See ch. 3. 8.
l Cp. Matt. 16. 18 & Heb. 3. 3. See Eph. 2. 20—22.
m Cp. ch. 1. 5, 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *strong* The word is omitted in the Syriac. [2] Or, *spirits* [3] Or, *presenting themselves* [4] Or, *strong* The Syriac and Aquila have, *red.* [5] Or, *a crown, and set it* [6] Or, *whose name is the Bud; and it* (or *they*) *shall bud forth under him* [7] Or, *Shoot* Or, *Sprout* [8] Or, *shoot* [9] Or, *there shall be* [10] Or, *crown* [11] Or, *for the kindness of the son &c.* [12] Or, *Now* they of *Beth-el, even Sharezer . . . had sent* [13] Or, *are not ye they that eat &c.*

A.V. * Or, *strong.* † Or, *winds.* ‡ Or, *branch up from under him.* § Heb. *to intreat the face of the* LORD. ‖ Or, be *not ye they that, &c.* ** Or, Are *not* these *the words.*

words which the LORD hath
cried * [a]by the former prophets,
when Jerusalem was inhabited
and in prosperity, [d]and the cities
thereof round about her, and the when
[d]South and the [d]lowland were inhabited ?
men inhabited the south and the plain ?
8 And the word of the LORD
came unto Zechariah, saying,
9 Thus hath the LORD of hosts spoken, speaketh the LORD of hosts,
saying, †[f]Execute true judgement, judgment,
and shew mercy and compassion compassions
every man to his brother: 10 and
[g]oppress not the widow, nor the
fatherless, the stranger, [h]nor the
poor; and [j]let none of you
imagine evil against his brother
in your heart. 11 But [l]they re-
fused to hearken, [m]and [1]‡pulled
away the shoulder, and [2]§stopped
their ears, that they should not
hear. 12 Yea, [o]they made their
hearts as an adamant stone,
[q]lest they should hear the law,
and the words which the LORD
of hosts had hath sent by in his spirit
‖by the hand of the former prophets:
[t]therefore came there a great wrath
from the LORD of hosts. 13 [v]And There-
it came to pass that, fore it is come to pass, that
as he cried,
and they would not hear; [v]so
they shall cry, cried, and I will would not hear,
said saith the LORD of hosts; hosts: 14 [y]but I
will scatter scattered them with a whirlwind
among all [a]the nations whom
they have not known, knew not. [b]Thus the land
was desolate after them, [c]that
no man passed through nor
returned: [e]for they laid the
[3]**pleasant land desolate.

8 1 And Again the word of the
LORD of hosts came *to me*,
saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD
of hosts: hosts; [f]I am was jealous for Zion
with great jealousy, and I am was
jealous for her with great fury.
3 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [g]I am
returned unto Zion, and [i]will

a ver. 12.
b Cp. Isai. 1. 26.
c See Isai. 2. 3.
d Jer. 17. 26.
e Cp. Ps. 128. 6 & Prov. 10. 27.
f Isai. 1. 17, Jer. 21. 12. Mic. 6. 8. Cp. Matt. 23. 23.
g Isai. 1. 23. Jer. 5. 28. See Ex. 22. 21, 22.
h Prov. 22. 22.
i Cp. Ps. 118. 23.
j ch. 8. 17.
k See Gen. 18. 14 & mg.
l ch. 1. 4.
m Neh. 9. 29.
n ch. 10. 6.
o Cp. Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26.
p Ps. 107. 3. Isai. 43. 5. Cp. Isai. 49. 12 & Ezek. 37. 21.
q Cp. Neh. 9. 30.
r ch. 13. 9. See Jer. 31. 33.
s ver. 7.
t Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 16 & 1 Thess. 2. 16.
u Jer. 4. 2.
v Cp. Isai. 1. 15 & Jer. 11. 11. See Prov. 1. 24—28.
w 2 Sam. 16. 21. Cp. Hag. 2. 4.
x ch. 7. 3. Ezra 5. 1, 2.
y Cp. ch. 2. 6.
z Hag. 2. 18.
a See Deut. 28. 33.
b Ezek. 12. 19.
c ch. 9. 8. Cp. Zeph. 3. 6.
d Cp. Hag. 1. 6.
e Cp. Jer. 7. 34.
f ch. 1. 14.
g ch. 1. 16.
h Hos. 2. 21, 22. Hag. 2. 19.
i See ch. 2. 10.

dwell in the midst of Jerusalem:
[b]and Jerusalem shall be called
The a city of truth; [c]and the
mountain of the LORD of hosts
The the holy mountain. 4 Thus saith
the LORD of hosts: hosts; There shall
yet [e]old men and old women
[4]dwell in the streets of Jerusalem,
and every man with his staff in
his hand 5 ††for very age. 5 And
the streets of the city shall be
full of boys and girls playing in
the streets thereof. 6 Thus saith
the LORD of hosts: hosts; [i]If it be ‡‡marvel-
lous in the eyes of the remnant
of this people in those these days, [k]should
it also be marvellous in mine
eyes? saith the LORD of hosts?
7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts;
Behold, [n]I will save my people
[p]from the east country, and
from §§the west country: country; 8 and
I will bring them, and they
shall dwell in the midst of
Jerusalem; Jerusalem: [r]and they shall be my
people, and I will be their God,
[u]in truth and in righteousness.
9 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts:
[w]Let your hands be strong, ye
that hear in these days these
words from by the mouth of [x]the
prophets, which were in [z]the
day that the foundation of the
house of the LORD of hosts was
laid, even the temple, that it that the temple might be
built. 10 For before those these days
* [d]there was no hire for man,
nor any hire for beast; neither
was there any peace to him that
went out or came in because of
the adversary affliction: for I set all men
every one against his neighbour.
11 But now I will not be unto
the remnant residue of this people as in
the former days, saith the LORD
of hosts. 12 [h]For there shall be the seed the seed shall be
of peace †prosperous; the vine shall give her

R.V. [1] Or, *turned a stubborn shoulder* [2] Or, *made their ears heavy* See Is. 6. 10. [3] Heb. *land of desire.* [4] Or, *
* Heb. *for multitude of days.*
A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of, &c.* † Heb. *Judge judgment of truth.* ‡ Heb. *they gave a backsliding shoulder.* § He
made heavy. ‖ Heb. *by the hand of.* ** Heb. *land of desire.* †† Heb. *for multitude of days.* ‡‡ Or, *ha*
or, *difficult.* §§ Heb. *the country of the going down of the sun.* * Or, *the hire of man became nothing, &c.* † Heb. *of peac*

fruit, and the ground shall give
her increase, [a]and the heavens
shall give their dew; [b]and I will
cause the remnant of this people
to inherit possess all these things. 13 And
it shall come to pass that, pass, *that* as [d]ye
were a curse among the nations, heathen,
O house of Judah Judah, and house of
Israel, Israel; [f]so will I save you, and
ye shall be a blessing: [i]fear
not, *but* [k]let your hands be
strong. 14 For thus saith the
LORD of hosts: hosts; [l]As I thought to
do evil unto punish you, when your fathers
[m]provoked me to wrath, saith
the LORD of hosts, and I [o]re-
pented not; not; 15 so again have
I thought in these days to do
good well unto Jerusalem and to the
house of Judah: [i]fear ye not.
16 These are the things that ye
shall do; [q]Speak ye every man
the truth with to his neighbour;
*[s]execute the judgement judgment of [t]truth
and peace in your gates: 17 and
[v]let none of you imagine evil in
your hearts against his neigh-
bour; and [z]love no false oath:
for all these are things that
I hate, saith the LORD.
18 And the word of the LORD
of hosts came unto me, saying,
19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts;
The fast of the [d]fourth *month*,
and the fast of the [ee]fifth, and
the fast of the [f]seventh, and the
fast of the [g]tenth, shall be to
the house of Judah [h]joy and
gladness, and cheerful [†]feasts;
therefore love the [j]truth and
peace. 20 Thus saith the LORD
of hosts: hosts; *It shall* yet *come to pass*,
that there shall come peoples, people, and
the inhabitants of [2]many cities:
21 and the inhabitants of one
city shall go to another, saying,
[‡]Let us go [‡]speedily §[e]to intreat pray
the favour of before the LORD, and to seek
the LORD of hosts: I will go
also. 22 Yea, [e]many peoples people and
strong nations shall come to
seek the LORD of hosts in
Jerusalem, and [e]to intreat the favour of pray before
the LORD. 23 Thus saith the
LORD of hosts: hosts; In those days *it
shall come to pass*, that [g]ten
men shall take hold, hold [j]out of all
the languages of the nations,
shall even even shall take hold of the skirt of
him that is a Jew, saying, We
will go with you, you: for [m]we have
heard that God is with you.

9 1 The [3]burden of the word
of the LORD upon in the land of
Hadrach, and [p]Damascus
shall be its resting place: for [4]the eye of the rest thereof: when the eyes of
man and man, as of all the tribes of Israel Israel,
is *shall be* toward the LORD: LORD. 2 And
[r]Hamath also which bordereth thereon: shall border thereby;
[u]Tyre Tyrus, and [u]Zidon, [5]because though it be
very wise. 3 And Tyre Tyrus did build
herself [x]a strong hold, and
[y]heaped up silver as the dust,
and fine gold as the mire of the
streets. 4 Behold, the Lord will
dispossess her, cast her out, and he will smite [6a]her
power in the sea; and [b]she
shall be devoured with fire.
5 [cc]Ashkelon shall see it, and
fear; Gaza also *shall see it*, also, and shall be
be sore pained; very sorrowful, and Ekron, Ekron; for her
expectation shall be ashamed; ashamed; and
the king shall perish from Gaza,
and Ashkelon shall not be in-
habited. 6 And [7i]a bastard shall
[8]dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut
off the pride of the Philistines.
7 And I will take away [k]his
‖blood out of his mouth, and
[l]his abominations from between
his teeth; and teeth: but [m]he that remaineth, also shall be a even
remnant he, *shall be* for our God: God, and he shall
be as [n]a chieftain governor in Judah, and

a Cp. Hag. 1. 10.
b See Jer. 3. 18.
c Cp. ch. 2. 11 & 14. 16 & Isai. 2. 3.
d Cp. Isai. 43. 28 & 65. 15.
e See ch. 7. 2.
f ver. 7.
g See Gen. 31. 7.
h See Gen. 12. 2, 3.
i Hag. 2. 5.
j Cp. Isai. 66. 18 & Rev. 5. 9.
k See ver. 9.
l Cp. Jer. 31. 28 & 32. 42.
m Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 25.
n See Deut. 9. 7, 8, 22.
o Jer. 20. 16.
p See Isai. 17. 1.
q Cited Eph. 4. 25. See Ps. 15. 2.
r Jer. 49. 23. See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
s See ch. 7. 9.
t ver. 19.
u Josh. 19. 28, 29. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
v See Ezek. 28. 3—5.
w ch. 7. 10.
x Cp. Josh. 19. 29.
y Ezek. 28. 4, 5.
z See ch. 5. 4.
a Ezek. 26. 17.
b Ezek. 28. 18.
cc See Zeph. 2. 4.
d Cp. Jer. 39. 2.
ee ch. 7. 3.
f ch. 7. 5.
g 2 Kin. 25. 1.
h Isai. 35. 10.
i Cp. Deut. 23. 2.
j ver. 16.
k See Lev. 3. 17.
l Cp. Isai. 66. 17.
m Cp. Isai. 14. 1.
n ch. 12. 5, 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *judge truth and the judgement of peace.* [2] Or, *great* [3] Or, *oracle* [4] Or, *the LORD hath an eye upon men and upon all the tribes of Israel* [5] Or, *though* [6] Or, *the sea which is her rampart* Or, *her rampart into the sea* [7] Or, *a bastard race* [8] Or, *sit as king*

A.V. * Heb. *judge truth, and the judgment of peace.* † Or, *solemn*, or, *set times.* ‡ Or, *continually.* Heb. *going.* § Heb. *to intreat the face of the LORD.* ‖ Heb. *bloods.*

[a]Ekron as a Jebusite. 8 And
[b]I will encamp about mine house
[1]against because of the army, [d]that none because of him that pass through or return:
passeth by, and because of him that returneth:
and [e]no [2]oppressor shall pass
through them any more: [g]for
now have I seen with mine
eyes.

9 [j]Rejoice greatly, O daughter
of Zion; shout, O daughter of
Jerusalem: [k]behold, [l]thy king King
cometh unto thee: he is just,
and [3]*having [4]salvation; [n]lowly,
and riding upon an ass, even and upon
a colt the foal of an ass. 10 And
[q]I will cut off the chariot from
Ephraim, and [r]the horse from
Jerusalem, and the battle bow
shall be cut off off: and [u]he shall
speak peace unto the nations heathen:
and [x]his dominion shall be from
sea *even* to sea, and from [y]the
River river *even* to the ends of the earth.
11 As for thee also, because of †by [a]the
blood of thy covenant [c]I have
sent forth thy prisoners out of
[e]the pit wherein is no water.
12 [5]Turn you to the strong hold,
ye [g]prisoners of hope: even
to-day to day do I declare that [i]I will
render double unto thee. thee; 13 For When
[j]I have bent Judah for me, I have
filled the bow with Ephraim; Ephraim, and
I will stir raised up thy sons, O Zion,
against thy sons, [m]O [6]Greece,
and will make made thee as the sword of
a mighty man. 14 And the LORD
shall be seen over them, and
[p]his arrow shall go forth as the
lightning: and [q]the Lord GOD
shall blow the trumpet, and
shall go with [s]whirlwinds [t]of
the south. 15 The LORD of hosts
[v]shall defend them; and [w]they
shall devour, [x]and shall tread down the ‡subdue with
sling stones; and [z]they shall
drink, and make a noise as

a Cp. 1 Mac. 10. 89.
b Cp. ch. 2. 5.
c Cp. Lev. 4. 18, 25.
d ch. 7. 14.
e ch. 10. 4 (for mg.). Cp. Isai. 60. 17.
f Ps. 100. 3.
g Cp. ch. 12. 4.
h Isai. 62. 3. Cp. Mal. 3. 17.
i Cp. Isai. 62. 3, 4 (for mg.).
j See Zeph. 3. 14.
k Cited Matt. 21. 5. Cp. John 12. 15.
l See Jer. 23. 5.
m Cp. Isai. 62. 8, 9 & Jer. 31. 12.
n Cp. Matt. 11. 29.
o Jer. 14. 22.
p See Deut. 11. 14.
q See Hos. 1. 7.
r See Mic. 5. 10.
s Ps. 135. 7.
t Ezek. 34. 26.
u See Mic. 5. 5.
v See Gen. 31. 19.
w Hab. 2. 18.
x Ps. 72. 8.
y See Ex. 23. 31.
z Jer. 23. 25.
a Ex. 24. 8.
b Ezek. 34. 5, 6.
c Isai. 42. 7 & 51. 14 & 61. 1.
d Cp. Ezek. 34. 10.
e Cp. Gen. 37. 24 & Jer. 38. 6.
f Cp. Ezek. 34. 17.
g Cp. Jer. 31. 17.
h Zeph. 2. 7.
i Isai. 61. 7.
j Cp. ch. 10. 3, 4.
k Cp. Ps. 118. 22.
l Isai. 22. 23.
m Gen. 10. 2 (for mg.). Ezek. 27. 13 (for mg.).
n Cp. ch. 9. 8 (mg.).
o Cp. ch. 9. 15.
p See 2 Sam. 22. 15.
q Cp. Isai. 27. 13.
r Cp. Ps. 20. 7.
s Isai. 21. 1.
t Cp. ch. 6. 6.
u Cp. ver. 12.
v ch. 12. 8. Cp. ch. 10. 5.
w ch. 12. 6.
x Cp. ch. 10. 5.
y ch. 8. 7, 13.
z ch. 10. 7.
aa Cp. Jer. 3. 18.
bb Isai. 14. 1.

through wine: wine; and they [§]shall
be filled like bowls, [7]like *and* as the
corners of the altar. 16 And the
LORD their God shall save them
in that day as [f]the flock of his
people: for *they shall be* [h]as
the stones of a crown, [7]lifted
on high over up as an ensign upon his land. 17 [i]For
how great is [8]his [9]goodness,
and how great is [8]his beauty!
[m]corn shall make the young
men flourish, ‖cheerful, and new wine the
maids.

1 Ask ye [o]of the LORD
10 rain in the time of [p]the
latter rain, *even of* rain; *so* the LORD
[t]that maketh lightnings; shall make **bright clouds, and [t]he shall
give them showers of rain, to
every one grass in the field.
2 For [v]the teraphim ††idols [w]have spoken
vanity, and the diviners have
seen a lie; lie, and [10]*they have told
false dreams, dreams; they comfort in vain:
therefore [b]they go went their way
like sheep, as a flock, they are afflicted, ‡‡were troubled, because
there is *there was* no shepherd. 3 [d]Mine
anger is was kindled against the
shepherds, and [f]I will punish §§punished the
he-goats goats: for [h]the LORD of hosts
hath visited his flock the house
of Judah, and shall make hath made them as
his goodly horse in the battle.
4 From Out of him shall come came forth [k]the
corner stone, from corner, out of him [l]the nail, from out
him the battle bow, from out of him
every [11]*exactor oppressor together. 5 And
they shall be as mighty men,
[c]treading which tread down *their enemies* in
the mire of the streets in the
battle; battle: and they shall fight, be-
cause the LORD is with them: them, [r]and
*the riders on horses shall be
confounded. 6 And [u]I will
strengthen the house of Judah,
and [y]I will save the house of
Joseph, and [aa]I will [12]bring them
again, again to place them; [bb]for I have mercy

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *as a garrison* [2] Or, *exactor* [3] Heb. *saved.* [4] Or, *victory* [5] Or, *Return* [6] Heb. *Javan.* [7] Or, *glittering upon &c.* [8] Or, *their* [9] Or, *prosperity* [10] Or, *the dreamers speak falsely* [11] Or, *ruler* [12] Or, *cause them to dwell*

A.V. * Or, *saving himself.* † Or, *whose covenant is by blood.* ‡ Or, *subdue the stones of the sling.* § Or, *shall fill both the bowls, &c.* ‖ Or, *grow*, or, *speak.* ** Or, *lightnings.* †† Heb. *teraphims.* ‡‡ Or, *answered that, &c.* §§ Heb. *visited upon.* * Or, *they shall make the riders on horses ashamed.*

upon them; and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for [b]I am the LORD their God, and I will hear them. 7 And *they of* Ephraim shall be like a mighty man, and [e]their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see it, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD. 8 [g]I will hiss for them, and [i]gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased. 9 [1][k]And I will sow them among the peoples: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and shall return. 10 [n]I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon; and *place* shall not be found for them. 11 And [u]he shall pass through the sea of affliction, and shall smite [2]the waves in the sea, [w]and all the depths of the Nile shall dry up: and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and [x]the sceptre of Egypt shall depart away. 12 And [y]I will strengthen them in the LORD; and [a]they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

a Cp. Jer. 12. 5.
b ch. 13. 9.
c Cp. ver. 7.
d Ezek. 34. 3.
e ch. 9. 15.
f Hos. 12. 8.
g Isai. 5. 26.
h Jer. 13. 14.
i Jer. 31. 10, 11. See Hos. 1. 11.
j Ezek. 36. 10, 11, 37.
k Cp. Hos. 2. 23.
l Ezek. 6. 9. See Deut. 30. 1—3.
m Cp. ver. 4.
n Isai. 11. 11 & 27. 13. Hos. 11. 11.
o Cp. Zeph. 3. 12.
p ver. 10.
q Cp. Mic. 7. 14.
r ver. 14.
s Cp. ver. 3, 16 & ch. 10. 3 & Jer. 22. 11, 18, 24.
t Isai. 49. 20.
u Isai. 11. 15.
v Jer. 15. 2.
w Cp. Amos 8. 8.
x Ezek. 30. 13.
y Cp. ver. 6.
z ver. 7.
a Mic. 4. 5.

II 1 Open thy doors, [b]O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars. 2 Howl, O fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the [3]goodly ones are spoiled: howl, [b]O ye oaks of Bashan; for [†]the [4]strong forest is come down. 3 There is a voice of the howling of [d]the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of [e]young lions; [a]for the pride of Jordan is spoiled. 4 Thus said the LORD my God; [c]Feed the flock of the slaughter; 5 [d]whose [5]possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed be the LORD; for [f]I am rich: and [6]their own shepherds pity them not. 6 For [h]I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will [‡]deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them. 7 [m]So I fed the flock of slaughter, verily [7]the poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called [8][p]Beauty, and the other I called [9][‖][r]Bands; [m]and I fed the flock. 8 And [s]I cut off the three shepherds in one month; and my soul was weary of them, and their soul also loathed me. 9 Then said I, I will not feed you: [v]that that dieth, let it die; and [10]that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let them which are left eat every one the flesh [††]of another. 10 And I took [z]my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the peoples. 11 And it was broken in that day: and [11]thus [7][o]the poor of the flock that gave heed unto me knew that it was the word of the LORD. 12 And I said unto them, [§§]If ye think good, give me my hire; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my hire [c]thirty *pieces* of silver. 13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it [12]unto the potter: [f]the goodly price that I was prised

b Cp. Isai. 2. 12, 13.
c Cp. Ex. 21. 32 & Matt. 26. 15.
d Jer. 25. 34.
e See Ezek. 19. 1—3.
f Cp. Matt. 27. 9, 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *And though I sow them . . . they shall remember &c.* [2] Or, *the sea of waves* [3] Or, *glorious* [4] Or, *defenced* [5] Or, *buyers* [6] Or, *their shepherd pitieth* [7] Or, *the most miserable of sheep* [8] Or, *Graciousness* [9] Or, *Binders* Or, *Union* [10] Or, *that that is lost, let it be lost* [11] Or, *the poor of the flock . . . knew of a truth* [12] The Syriac reads, *into the treasury.*
A.V. * Or, *gallants.* † Or, *the defenced forest.* ‡ Heb. *make to be found.* § Or, *verily the poor.* ‖ Or, *Binders.*
[‖] Heb. *was straitened for them.* †† Heb. *of his fellow*, or, *neighbour.* ‡‡ Or, *the poor of the flock, &c. certainly knew.*
[§§] Heb. *If* it be *good in your eyes.*

at of them. And I took the
[b]thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast
them [1]unto the potter, to the potter in the house
of the LORD. 14 Then I cut
asunder [e]mine other staff, even
*Bands, that I might break the
brotherhood between Judah and
Israel.

15 And the LORD said unto me,
Take unto thee yet again the in-
struments of [f]a foolish shepherd.
16 For, lo, I will raise up a
shepherd in the land, [h]which
shall not [2]visit those that be
[3]†cut off, neither shall seek [4]those the
that be scattered, young one, nor heal that that is
broken; neither shall he broken, nor ‡feed that which that
[5]is sound, standeth still: but [k]he shall eat the
flesh of the fat, and shall tear
their hoofs claws in pieces. 17 [m]Woe to
the worthless idol shepherd [n]that leaveth
the flock! the sword shall be
upon his arm, and [o]upon his
right eye: his arm shall be
clean dried up, and his right
eye shall be utterly darkened.

12 1 [q]The [6]burden of the
word of the LORD concerning for
Israel. Israel,
Thus saith the LORD, [s]which
stretcheth forth the heavens,
and [u]layeth the foundation of
the earth, and [s]formeth the
spirit of man within him: him. 2 Be-
hold, I will make Jerusalem [w]a
cup of reeling §trembling unto [y]all the
peoples people round about, and [7]z upon Judah ‖when
also they [8]shall it be in the siege both
against Judah *and* against Jerusalem.
3 And it shall come to pass [g]in that
day, that I will day will I make Jerusalem [b]a
burdensome stone for all the peoples: people:
[e]all that burden themselves with
it shall be sore wounded; and cut in pieces, though [y]all the
nations people of the earth shall be gathered
together against it. 4 [g]In that

[a] Cp. Ps. 76. 6.
[b] See ver. 12.
[c] Cp. Deut. 28. 28.
[d] Cp. ch. 9. 8.
[e] ver. 7.
[f] See 2 Kin. 24. 18—20.
[g] ch. 13. 1, 2, 4 & 14. 4, 6, 8. Isai. 2. 11, *al.*
[h] Cp. Ezek. 34. 4 & John 10. 13.
[i] Cp. Jer. 5. 14 & Obad. 18.
[j] ch. 9. 15.
[k] Ezek. 34. 3.
[l] ch. 2. 4 & 14. 10, 11.
[m] Jer. 23. 1.
[n] John 10. 12.
[o] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 7.
[p] ch. 9. 15.
[q] See Nah. 1. 1 & mg. for mg.
[r] Cp. Isai. 60. 22.
[s] See Isai. 42. 5.
[t] Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 9 & 2 Sam. 14. 17, 20 & 19. 27.
[u] Isai. 48. 13.
[v] Cp. ch. 14. 3.
[w] Isai. 51. 17, 22, 23.
[x] Cp. Jer. 31. 9.
[y] Cp. ch. 14. 2.
[z] Cp. ch. 14. 14.
[a] Cited John 19. 37. Cp. Rev. 1. 7.
[b] Cp. Ecclus. 6. 21.
[c] Jer. 50. 4.
[d] Jer. 6. 26. Amos 8. 10.
[e] Cp. Matt. 21. 44 & Luke 20. 18.
[f] Cp. Acts 2. 37.

day, saith the LORD, [a]I will smite
every horse [c]with astonishment
and his rider [c]with madness:
and [d]I will open mine eyes upon
the house of Judah, and will
smite every horse of the people people
[e]with blindness. 5 And the
chieftains governors of Judah shall say in
their heart, **The inhabitants of
Jerusalem are shall be my strength in
the LORD of hosts their God.
6 [g]In that day will I make the
chieftains governors of Judah [i]like a pan an hearth among
fire among the wood, and like a
torch of fire among sheaves in a sheaf; and
[j]they shall devour all the people people
round about, on the right hand
and on the left: and [l]Jerusalem
shall yet again dwell be inhabited again in her own
place, even in Jerusalem. 7 The
LORD also shall save the tents of
Judah first, that the glory of the
house of David and the glory of
the inhabitants of Jerusalem
not magnified above not magnify *themselves* against Judah. 8 [g]In
that day [p]shall the LORD defend
the inhabitants of Jerusalem;
and [r]he [9]that is ††feeble among
them at that day shall be as
David; and the house of David
shall be as God, [t]as the angel of
the LORD before them. 9 And
it shall come to pass [g]in that
day, that [v]I will seek to destroy
all the nations that come against
Jerusalem. 10 And [x]I will pour
upon the house of David, and
upon the inhabitants of Jeru-
salem, the spirit of grace and
[x]of supplication; supplications: and [a]they shall
look unto upon [10]me whom they have
pierced: pierced, and [c]they shall mourn for
him, [d]as one mourneth for his
only son, and shall be in bitter-
ness for him, as one that is in
bitterness for his firstborn. 11 [g]In
that day [f]shall there be a great

R.V. [1] The Syriac reads, *into the treasury.* [2] Or, *miss* [3] Or, *lost* [4] Or, *the young* [5] Heb. *stande* [6] Or, *oracle* [7] Or, *against* [8] Or, *shall it fall* to be [9] Or, *that stumbleth* [10] According to some MSS., *him.*
A.V. * Or, *Binders.* † Or, *hidden.* ‡ Or, *bear.* § Or, *slumber*, or, *poison.* ‖ Or, *and also against Jud* shall he be *which shall be in siege against Jerusalem.* ** Or, There is *strength to me* and *to the inhabitants, &c.* †† Or, *abje* Heb. *fallen.*

mourning in Jerusalem, [a]as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of [b]Megiddon. 12 And the land shall mourn, [*][c]every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of [e]Nathan apart, and their wives apart; 13 the family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family [†]of [‖]the Shimeites Shimei apart, and their wives apart; 14 all the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

13 1 [i]In that day there shall be [k]a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Jerusalem for sin and for [‡]uncleanness. 2 And it shall come to pass [i]in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that [o]I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and [p]they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause [q]the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land. 3 And it shall come to pass that, pass, *that* when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, [w]Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth. 4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that [z]the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he prophesieth prophesied; neither shall they wear [§][d]a hairy mantle rough garment [‖]to deceive: 5 but he shall say, [e]I am no prophet, I am a tiller of the ground an husbandman; for I have been man taught made a bondman me to keep cattle from my youth. 6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds between in thine 1arms hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my 2friends.

7 Awake, O sword, against [d]my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: [f]smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered; scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. 8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; [h]but the third shall be left therein. 9 And [j]I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: [l]they shall call on my name, and [m]I will hear them: [n]I will say, It is my people; people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

14 1 Behold, [q]a the day of the LORD cometh, when and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee. 2 For [s]I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and [t]the city shall be taken, [u]and the houses rifled, [v]and the women ravished; ravished; and [x]half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. 3 [y]Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle. 4 And his feet shall stand [a]in that day [b]upon [c]the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and [c]the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, [f]*and there shall be* a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall

a Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 24.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 29.
c Cp. ch. 7. 3.
d Cp. Isai. 40. 11 & Heb. 13. 20.
e 2 Sam. 5. 14. Luke 3. 31.
f Cp. Matt. 26. 31 & Mark 14. 27.
g Num. 3. 18.
h Cp. ch. 14. 2.
i See ch. 12. 3.
j Ps. 66. 10, 12. Isai. 48. 10. Mal. 3. 2, 3. 1 Pet. 1. 7.
k Cp. Ezek. 36. 25.
l Cp. Ps. 50. 15.
m ch. 10. 6.
n ch. 8. 8. See Ezek. 11. 20.
o Mic. 5. 13. Cp. Jer. 10. 11 & Ezek. 30. 13.
p Ex. 23. 13.
q See Joel 1. 15.
r Cp. ch. 10. 2.
s Joel 3. 2.
t Cp. Luke 21. 24.
u Isai. 13. 16.
v Lam. 5. 11.
w See Deut. 13. 1—11.
x ch. 13. 8. Cp. Matt. 24. 40, 41.
y Cp. ch. 12. 9.
z Cp. Mic. 3. 7.
a Cp. ver. 1. See ch. 12. 3.
b Cp. Ezek. 11. 23.
c 2 Sam. 15. 30.
d Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 8 (mg.).
e Amos 7. 14.
f Cp. ver. 10.

A.V. * Heb. *families, families.* † Or, *of Simeon*, as LXX. ‡ Heb. *separation for uncleanness.* § Heb. *a garment of hair.* ‖ Heb. *to lie.*

R.V. 1 Heb. *hands.* 2 Or, *lovers*

remove toward the north, and
half of it toward the south.
5 And [1]ye shall flee [2]by (to) the valley
of [3]my (*the) mountains; †for the valley
of the mountains shall reach
unto Azel (Azal): yea, ye shall flee, like
as ye fled from before [b]the
earthquake in the days of
Uzziah king of Judah: and
[d]the LORD my God shall come,
and all the holy ones (saints) with thee.
6 And it shall come to pass [e]in
that day, ‡[g]that [4]the light shall
not be [5]with brightness and [g]with gloom.
(§clear, *nor* ‖dark)
7 [i]but **it shall be one day [j]which
is (shall be) known unto the LORD; (to the LORD,) not day,
(and not / nor) night: but it shall come
to pass, [k]that [i]at evening time
(there / it) shall be light. 8 And it
shall (come to pass / be) [e]in that day, that
[m]living waters shall go out from
Jerusalem; half of them to-
ward [n]the (eastern / ††former) sea, and half of
them toward [n]the (western / hinder) sea: [o]in
summer and in winter shall it
be. 9 And [q]the LORD shall be
king over all the earth: [r]in that
day shall (the LORD be / there be one LORD,) [t]one, and [u]his
name one. 10 [x]All the land shall
be ‡‡turned as [y](the Arabah, / a plain) from
[a]Geba to [b]Rimmon south of
(Jerusalem; / Jerusalem:) and [c](she / it) shall be lifted
up, and [d](shall dwell / §§inhabited) in her place,
from [e]Benjamin's gate unto the
place of the first gate, unto [g]the
corner gate, and from [h]the tower
of (Hananel / Hananeel) unto the king's wine-
presses. 11 And men shall dwell
(therein, / in it,) and [i]there shall be no
more [6](curse / utter destruction); but [j]Jerusa-
lem §§shall (dwell safely. / be safely inhabited.) 12 And
this shall be [k]the plague where-
with the LORD will smite all
the (peoples / people) that have (warred / fought) against
(Jerusalem: their / Jerusalem; Their) flesh shall consume
away while they stand upon

[a] See ch. 12. 3.
[b] Amos 1. 1.
[c] Hag. 2. 22. Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 20.
[d] Matt. 16. 27. 1 Thess. 3. 13. Cp. Dan. 7. 10. See Deut. 33. 2.
[e] See ver. 4.
[f] Cp. ch. 12. 2.
[g] Cp. Isai. 60. 19 & Rev. 21. 23.
[h] Cp. Ezek. 39. 10.
[i] Rev. 21. 25.
[j] Matt. 24. 36.
[k] Cp. Isai. 30. 26.
[l] Cp. ver. 12.
[m] John 4. 10. Rev. 22. 1. Cp. Isai. 33. 21 & Ezek. 47. 1 & Joel 3. 18.
[n] Joel 2. 20.
[o] Cp. Isai. 33. 16.
[p] See ch. 8. 21.
[q] Ps. 47. 7. Cp. ver. 16, 17 & Mal. 1. 14.
[r] Cp. ver. 1. See ch. 12. 3.
[s] Cp. ver. 9.
[t] Eph. 4. 5, 6.
[u] Cp. ch. 13. 2.
[v] Cp. Nah. 1. 15. See Lev. 23. 34.
[w] See Lev. 23. 39—43.
[x] Cp. ver. 4 & Isai. 40. 4.
[y] See Deut. 1. 1 & mg.
[z] Isai. 60. 12.
[a] Josh. 18. 24.
[b] Josh. 15. 32.
[c] Isai. 2. 2.
[d] ch. 12. 6. Cp. ch. 2. 4.
[e] See Jer. 37. 13.
[f] See 1 Kin. 17. 1.
[g] Jer. 31. 38.
[h] Neh. 3. 1. Jer. 31. 38.
[i] Rev. 22. 3.
[j] Cp. Jer. 23. 6.
[k] Cp. ver. 15, 18.
[l] See ch. 12. 3.

their feet, and their eyes shall
consume away in their (sockets / holes,)
and their tongue shall consume
away in their mouth. 13 And it
shall come to pass [a]in that day,
that a great [7]tumult from the
LORD shall be among them; and
[c]they shall lay hold every one
on the hand of his neighbour,
and his hand shall rise up against
the hand of his neighbour. 14 And
*[f]Judah also shall fight (against / †at)
Jerusalem; and [h]the wealth of
all the (nations / heathen) round about shall
be gathered together, gold, and
silver, and apparel, in great
abundance. 15 And so shall be
[l]the plague of the horse, of the
mule, of the camel, and of the
ass, and of all the beasts that
shall be in (those camps, / these tents,) as this
plague. 16 And it shall come
to pass, that every one that is
left of all the nations which
came against Jerusalem [p]shall
even go up from year to year to
worship [s]the King, the LORD of
hosts, and [v]to keep [w]the feast of
tabernacles. 17 And it shall be
that [z]whoso (will not come up / goeth
not up) of all
the families of the earth
unto Jerusalem to worship
[s]the King, the LORD of hosts,
(upon them / even upon them) [f](there / there)
shall be no rain.
18 And if the family of Egypt
go not up, and come not, [9](neither / ‡that
shall it be upon them; / have no rain)
there shall be
[l]the plague, wherewith the LORD
will smite the (nations / heathen) that (go / come) not
up [v]to keep the feast of taber-
nacles. 19 This shall be the
10 §punishment of Egypt, and the
10 punishment of all (the / the) nations
that (go / come) not up [v]to keep the
feast of tabernacles. 20 [ll]In that
day shall there be upon the

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *the valley of my mountains shall be stopped* [2] Or, *to* [3] Or, *the* [4] Another readi is, *there shall not be light, the bright ones shall contract themselves.* [5] According to some ancient versions, *but cold and fro* [6] Or, *ban* [7] Or, *discomfiture* [8] Or, *at* [9] Or, *shall there not be upon them the plague &c.?* The text is probab corrupt. The Sept. and Syr. have, *upon them shall be the plague &c.* [10] Or, *sin*

A.V. * Or, *my mountains.* † Or, *when he shall touch the valley of the mountains to the place he separated.* ‡ *i.e.* shall not be clear in some places, and dark in other places of the world. § Heb. *precious.* ‖ Heb. *thickness.* ** Or, *i day shall be one.* †† Or, *eastern.* ‡‡ Or, *compassed.* §§ Or, *shall abide.* * Or, *thou also, O Judah, sha* † Or, *against.* ‡ Heb. *upon whom* there is *not.* § Or, *sin.*

*bells of the horses, *HOLY HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD'S house shall be like the bowls before the altar. 21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be *holy holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and [b]in that day [c]there shall be no more [d]a the [1]Canaanite in the house of the LORD of hosts.

a Ex. 28. 36. Isai. 23. 18. Mic. 4. 13.
b ver. 20.
c Ezek. 44. 9. See Joel 3. 17.
d Cp. Deut. 7. 1, 2.

MALACHI.

1 [a]THE [2]burden of the word of the LORD to Israel [†]by [3][c]Malachi.

2 [e]I have loved you, saith the LORD. [f]Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? [4]Was not Esau [g]Jacob's brother? saith the LORD: yet [h]I loved Jacob; Jacob, 3 but Esau I hated, And I hated Esau, and [i]made laid his mountains a desolation, and *gave* his heritage to and his heritage waste for the jackals dragons of the wilderness. 4 [5]Whereas Edom saith, We are [6]beaten down, impoverished, but we will return and build the waste desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; down: and men they shall call them them, The border of wickedness, and and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever. 5 And [n]your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The LORD will [7]be magnified [8]beyond ‡from the border of Israel.

6 [q]A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be [r]a father, where is mine honour? and if I be [s]a master, where is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, [t]O priests, that despise my name. [f]And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name? 7 § [v]Ye offer polluted [w]bread upon mine altar. altar; [f]And and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, [b]The table of the LORD is contemptible. 8 [d]And when if ye offer the blind ‖for sacrifice, it is no evil! it is no evil! *is it* not evil? and when if ye offer the lame and sick, it is no evil! Present *is it* not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee? thee, or will he accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts. 9 And now, I pray you, [j]intreat the beseech favour of God, **God that he may will be gracious unto us: this hath been [9]†† by your means: [k]will he [10]accept any of regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts. 10 [l]Oh that there were one Who *is there* even among you that would shut the doors, doors *for* that ye might not *nought?* neither do ye kindle *fire on* mine altar in vain! for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, [m]neither will I accept an offering at your hand. 11 For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same [o]my name [11p]is *shall be* great among the Gentiles; and in every place [12]incense is *shall be* offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for [o]my name [11p]is *shall be* great among the Gentiles, heathen, saith the LORD of hosts. 12 But ye profane have profaned it, in that ye say, [u]The table of the LORD is polluted, polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible. 13 Ye say said also, Behold, [x]what a weariness is it! ‡‡and ye have

a See Nah. 1. 1 & mg. for mg.
b Cp. ver. 12.
c Cp. ch. 2. 7 (for mg.).
d Cp. ver. 13. See Lev. 22. 22.
e Deut. 7. 8. Jer. 31. 3.
f Cp. ch. 2. 14, 17 & 3. 7, 8, 13.
g Cp. Amos 1. 11 & Obad. 10.
h Cited Rom. 9. 13.
i Isai. 34. 13. Jer. 49. 10, 18. Ezek. 35. 3, 4. Joel 3. 19.
j See Zech. 7. 2.
k See Deut. 10. 17.
l Cp. Isai. 1. 13.
m Cp. Isai. 1. 11 & Jer. 6. 20 & Amos 5. 21.
n Ps. 91. 8.
o Cp. Isai. 65. 1 & mg.
p Cp. Isai. 2. 2 & 56. 7 & 60. 3 & 66. 19.
q See Ex. 20. 12.
r Ex. 4. 22. Hos. 11. 1.
s Cp. Luke 6. 46.
t ch. 2. 1.
u Cp. ver. 7.
v Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 2. 12 & 3. 3.
w Lev. 3. 11 (mg.).
x Isai. 43. 22. Cp. ch. 3. 14 & Mic. 6. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *trafficker* [2] Or, *oracle* [3] Or, *my messenger* [4] Or, *Is not Esau... I yet I have loved &c.* [5] Or, *Though Edom say* [6] Or, as otherwise read, *impoverished* [7] Or, *is great* [8] Or, *over* [9] Heb. *from your hand.* [10] Or, *accept any because of you* [11] Or, *shall be* [12] Or, *incense and a pure oblation are offered*

A.V. * Or, *bridles.* † Heb. *by the hand of Malachi.* ‡ Or, *upon.* Heb. *from upon.* § Or, *Bring unto, &c.* ‖ Heb. *to sacrifice.* ** Heb. *the face of God.* †† Heb. *from your hand.* ‡‡ Or, *whereas ye might have blown it away.*

snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and [b]ye have brought that which was taken by violence, torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye bring the brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD. 14 But cursed be the deceiver, *which hath in his flock [f]a male, and [g]voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a blemished corrupt thing: for [i]I am a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is [i]terrible dreadful among the Gentiles heathen.

2 1 And now, [m]O ye priests, [n]this commandment is for you. 2 [o]If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, then will I I will even send [q]the a curse upon you, and I will curse [r]your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart. 3 Behold, [s]I will rebuke 1the seed for †corrupt your your sake, seed, and [t]will ‡spread dung upon your faces, even [v]the dung of your 2sacrifices solemn feasts; and ye §one shall be taken take you away 3with it. 4 And ye shall know that I have sent [x]this commandment unto you, that [y]my covenant might be with Levi, saith the LORD of hosts. 5 My covenant was with him of life and [z]peace; and I gave them to him [b]that he might fear, and for the fear wherewith he feared me, and stood in awe of was afraid before my name. 6 [d]The law of truth was in his mouth, and unrighteousness iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and uprightness, equity, and did [f]turn many away from iniquity. 7 For [h]the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is [j]the messenger of the LORD of hosts. 8 But ye are turned aside departed out of the way; [a]ye have caused many to ‖stumble in at the law; ye have corrupted [e]the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts. 9 Therefore [d]have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but ** [e]have had respect of persons been partial in the law.

10 Have we not all [h]one father? hath not [j]one God created us? why do we [k]deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers? 11 Judah [k]hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for [p]Judah hath profaned the [4]holiness of the LORD which he loveth, ††loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god. 12 The LORD will cut off [l] the man that doeth this him the this, ‡‡the waketh master and him that answereth, the scholar, out of the tents tabernacles of Jacob, [u]and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts. 13 And this 5again ye do: [w]ye cover have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with sighing, crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, neither or receiveth it with good will at your hand. 14 [a]Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD [c]hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, [e]against whom [k]thou hast dealt treacherously, thou treacherously: yet she is is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant. 15 [6]And [g]did he not not he make one, although he had one? Yet had he the §§residue of the spirit? spirit. And wherefore one? He sought That he might seek *[i]a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none [k]deal †treacherously against the wife of his youth. 16 For [7kk]I hate the

a Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 17 & Jer. 18. 15 & Ezek. 22. 26.
b Cp. ver. 8 & Lev. 22. 20.
c See ver. 4.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 30.
e Deut. 1. 17 & 16. 19.
f See Ex. 12. 5.
g Cp. Lev. 22. 21.
h 1 Cor. 8. 6. Eph. 4. 6.
i See Zech. 14. 9.
j Acts 17. 26.
k Cp. Isai. 21. 2 & 24. 16 & 33. 1.
l Ps. 47. 2 & 76. 12.
m ch. 1. 6.
n ver. 4.
o Lev. 26. 14. See Deut. 28. 15.
p See Ezra 9. 2.
q Cp. ch. 3. 9.
r Cp. Ps. 69. 22.
s Cp. Joel 1. 17 & Hag. 2. 17.
t Nah. 3. 6.
u Cp. ch. 1. 7.
v Cp. Ex. 29. 14.
w Cp. Zech. 7. 3.
x ver. 1.
y ver. 8. Num. 25. 12, 13. Neh. 13. 29. Cp. Num. 3. 45.
z See Isai. 54. 10.
a Cp. ch. 1. 2.
b Cp. Lev. 16. 2.
c ch. 3. 5.
d Cp. Deut. 33. 10.
e Cp. ver. 11 & Isai. 54. 6.
f Cp. Dan. 12. 3 & James 5. 20.
g Matt. 19. 4, 5. See Gen. 2. 24.
h Deut. 17. 9. See Lev. 10. 11.
i Cp. Ezra 9. 2.
j Cp. ch. 1. 1 (mg.) & 3. 1 & Hag. 1. 13.
kk Matt. 5. 32. Mark 10. 9, 11. Luke 16. 18. 1 Cor. 7. 10.

R.V. 1 According to some ancient versions, *your arm.* 2 Or, *feasts* 3 Or, *unto* 4 Or, *sanctuary* 5 Or, *Or what? is there one that seeketh a godly seed* 6 Or, *And not one hath done so who had a residue of the spirit.* 7 Heb. *he hateth.*

A.V. * Or, *in whose flock is.* † Or, *reprove.* ‡ Heb. *scatter.* § Or, *it shall take you away to it.* ‖ Or, *in the law.* ** Or, *lifted up the face against.* Heb. *accepted faces.* †† Or, *ought to love.* ‡‡ Or, *him that waketh, and him that answereth.* §§ Or, *excellency.* * Heb. *a seed of God.* † Or, *unfaithfully.*

putting away, saith the LORD, the God of Israel,
LORD, the God of Israel, saith *that he hateth
and him that
†putting away: for *one* covereth his garment
violence
with violence, his garment, saith the LORD of
hosts: therefore take heed to
your spirit, that ye [c]deal not
treacherously.

17 [e]Ye have wearied the LORD
with your words. [f]Yet ye say,
Wherein have we wearied him?
In that When [h]ye say, Every one that
doeth evil is good in the sight
of the LORD, and he delighteth
in them; or [i]where or, Where is the God of
judgement? judgment? 1 [l]Behold, I will
3 send [m]my messenger, and
[o]he shall prepare the way
before me: and the Lord, [p]whom
ye seek, shall suddenly come to
his temple; [1]and temple, even [r]the [2]messenger of
the covenant, whom ye delight
in: behold, he cometh, shall come, saith the
LORD of hosts. 2 But [t]who may
abide the day of his coming?
and who shall stand when he
appeareth? for [u]he is like a
refiner's fire, and like fullers'
soap: 3 and he shall sit [w]as a
refiner and purifier of silver, silver: and
he shall purify the sons of Levi,
and purge them as gold and
silver; and silver, that they shall may offer unto the
LORD [y]offerings an offering in righteousness.
[a]Then shall the offering of
Judah and Jerusalem be plea-
sant unto the LORD, as in the
days of old, and as in ancient ‡former
years. 5 And I will come near
to you to judgement; judgment; and I will
be [e]a swift witness against the
sorcerers, and against the adul-
terers, and against false swearers; swearers,
and against those [g]that §oppress
the hireling in his wages, [h]the
widow, and the fatherless, and
that turn aside the stranger
from his right, and fear not
me, saith the LORD of hosts.
6 For [l]I the LORD *am* the LORD, I change not;

a Lam. 3. 22.
b Acts 7. 51.
c See ver. 10.
d See Zech. 1. 3.
e Isai. 43. 24.
f ver. 14.
g Cp. ch. 1. 2.
h Cp. ch. 3. 15 & Isai. 5. 20.
i Cp. Neh. 13. 10.
j Cp. ch. 3. 1 & 2 Pet. 3. 4.
k Cp. ch. 2. 2.
l Cited Matt. 11. 10 & Mark 1. 2 & Luke 7. 27. Cp. ch. 4. 5 & Luke 1. 76.
m See ch. 2. 7.
n Cp. Prov. 3. 9, 10.
o See Isai. 40. 3.
p Cp. ch. 2. 17.
q See 2 Cor. 9. 6—8.
r Cp. ch. 4. 5.
s See Gen. 7. 11.
t Joel 2. 11.
u Isai. 4. 4.
v Cp. Joel 1. 4.
w Isai. 1. 25. Zech. 13. 9.
x Zeph. 3. 19.
y Cp. ch. 1. 7.
z Cp. Isai. 62. 4.
a Ezek. 20. 40.
b Cp. ch. 2. 17.
c Cp. ch. 1. 2.
d Cp. Zeph. 1. 12.
e ch. 2. 14. Jer. 29. 23.
f Cp. Job 21. 15.
g See Lev. 19. 13.
h See Deut. 24. 17.
i Cp. ch. 4. 1.
j Cp. Ps. 95. 9.
k Cp. Deut. 6. 6, 7.
l Ps. 102. 27. See Num. 23. 19.

[a]therefore ye, O ye sons of Jacob, Jacob are
not consumed.
7 [b]From Even from the days of your
fathers ye have turned aside are gone away from mine
ordinances, and have not kept
them. [d]Return unto me, and I
will return unto you, saith the
LORD of hosts. [g]But ye say, said,
Wherein shall we return? 8 Will
a man rob God? yet Yet ye rob have robbed
me. [g]But ye say, Wherein have
we robbed thee? [i]In tithes and
[3]offerings. 9 [k]Ye are cursed with
the curse; a curse: for ye rob have robbed me, even
this whole nation. 10 [n]Bring ye
all the whole tithe tithes into the store-
house, that there may be meat
in mine house, and [q]prove me
now herewith, saith the LORD of
hosts, if I will not open you [s]the
windows of heaven, and ‖pour
you out a blessing, that there
shall not be room enough *to
receive it.* 11 And I will rebuke
[v]the devourer for your sakes,
and he shall not **destroy the
fruits of your ground; neither
shall your vine cast her fruit
before the time in the field,
saith the LORD of hosts. 12 And
[x]all nations shall call you happy blessed:
for ye shall be [z]a delightsome
land, saith the LORD of hosts.
13 [b]Your words have been stout
against me, saith the LORD. [c]Yet
ye say, Wherein What have we spoken *so much*
against thee? 14 Ye have
said, [d]It is vain to serve God:
and [f]what profit is it that we
have kept ††his charge, ordinance, and that
we have walked [4]‡‡mournfully
before the LORD of hosts? 15 And
now we call [i]the proud happy;
yea, [i]they that work wickedness
§§are built set up; yea, [j]they *they that* tempt
God, and are God are even delivered. 16 Then they
that feared the LORD [k]spake
one with often one to another: and the LORD

R.V. [1] Or, *even* [2] Or, *angel* [3] Heb. *heave offerings.* [4] Or, *in mourning apparel*
* Or, *if he hate* her, *put* her *away.* † Heb. *to put away.* ‡ Or, *ancient.* § Or, *defraud.* ‖ Heb. *empty out.*
† Heb. *corrupt.* †† Heb. *his observation.* ‡‡ Heb. *in black.* §§ Heb. *are built.*

hearkened, and heard, heard it, and [a]a book of remembrance was written before him, him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. 17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, [g]in the that day [1]that I [2]do make, when I make [h]even a peculiar treasure: up my *jewels; and [i]I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. 18 Then shall ye return, return, and [k]discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

4 1 For, behold, [o]the day cometh, [q]it burneth as a that shall burn as an furnace: oven; and [t]all the proud, yea, and [t]all that work wickedness, do wickedly, [u]shall be stubble: and the day that cometh [u]shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that [w]it shall leave them neither root nor branch. 2 But unto you [b]that fear my name shall [c]th sun Sun [d]of righteousness arise [e]wit healing in his wings; and y shall go forth, and [f]gambol grow up a calves of the stall. 3 And y shall tread down the wicked for they shall be ashes unde the soles of your feet [j]in th day that I [2]do make, shall do *this*, saith th LORD of hosts.

4 [l]Remember ye [m]the law Moses my servant, which I com manded unto him [n]in Horeb fo all Israel, even *with* the statutes an judgements. judgments. 5 [p]Behold, I will sen you [r]Elijah the prophet [s]befo the coming of the great and terrib dread day of the LORD come. LORD: 6 And h shall [v]turn the heart of th fathers [3]to the children, and th heart of the children [3]to the fathers; fathers, lest I come and [x]smite th [4]earth with a [5]curse.

a See Ex. 32. 32.
b ch. 3.16.
c Ps. 84. 11. Luke 1. 78. John 1. 4 & 8. 12 & 9. 5 & 12. 46.
d Cp. Jer. 23. 6.
e Isai. 53. 5.
f Cp. Jer. 50. 11.
g Cp. ch. 4. 3 & Acts 17. 31.
h Ex. 19. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
i Cp. 2 Esd. 9. 21, 22.
j See ch. 3. 17.
k Cp. ch. 4. 1.
l Cp. Deut. 4. 9, 10.
m See Ex. 20. 3—17.
n Deut. 4. 10.
o Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 3. 2. [Ch. 3. 19 in Heb.]
p Cp. ch. 3. 1.
q Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 7, 8.
r Cp. Matt. 11. 14 & Mark 9. 11 & Luke 1. 17.
s Joel 2. 31.
t ch. 3. 15.
u Isai. 47. 14. Cp. Matt. 3. 12 & Luke 3. 17.
v Cp. Ecclus. 48. 10 & Luke 1. 17.
w 1 Esd. 8. 88.
x Isai. 11. 4. Cp. Zech. 5. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *wherein I do make a peculiar treasure* [2] Or, *do* this [3] Or, *with* [4] Or, *land* [5] Or, *ban*
A.V. * Or, *special treasure.*

APPENDIX.

The American Old Testament Revision Company, while recognizing the cordial acceptance given to many of their suggestions, present the following instances in which they differ from the English Company, as of sufficient importance to be appended to the Revision in accordance with the original agreement.

CLASSES OF PASSAGES.

I. Substitute the Divine name "Jehovah" wherever it occurs in the Hebrew text, for "the LORD" and "GOD" and omit the marg.* to "the LORD" at Gen. ii. 4, and "Heb. *Jehovah*" from the marg. at Ex. iii. 15; also substitute "Jehovah" for "the LORD" or "Jah" wherever the latter occurs in the Hebrew text, and retain or insert "Heb. *Jah*" in the marg.; where "Jehovah" immediately follows, viz. in Is. xii. 2, xxvi. 4, read "Jehovah, *even* Jehovah" and omit "*Jehovah*" from the marg.

II. Substitute "Sheol" wherever it occurs in the Hebrew text, for the renderings "the grave" "the pit" and "hell" and omit these renderings from the marg.

III. Substitute "a" for "an", "my" for "mine" and "thy" for "thine" wherever followed by "h" *aspirated.*

IV. Substitute "who" or "that" for "which" when used of persons.

V. Substitute "are" for "be" in the present indicative, and omit "for" before infinitives.

VI. Omit from the margin all renderings from the LXX., Vulgate, and other ancient Versions or "authorities"

VII. The following substitutions are preferred, with the necessary inflectional variations:

"adder" for "basilisk"

"annul" for "disannul"

"ascent" for "going up" when used as a noun.

"astonished" for "astonied"

"a year old" for "of the first year"

"base man" for "man of Belial" or "son of B."; "base woman" for "daughter of Belial"; "base men" for "men of Belial" "sons of B." or "children of B."

"before" for "afore"; also for "or ever" except in Ps. xc. 2; Eccl. xii. 1, 2, 6.

"blow the trumpet" for "blow with (or, "blow up") the trumpet"

"boil" "boiled" for "seethe" "sod" "sodden"

"bonds" for "bands" in Job xxxix. 5, and elsewhere uniformly for the same Hebrew word.

"capital" for "chapiter"

"chiefs" for "dukes"

"contend" for "plead" in Judg. vi. 31 (three times) and so wherever the latter rendering represents the same Hebrew verb unless followed by "cause", except in Is. i. 17. But substitute "enter into judgment" for "plead" in Jer. xxv. 31; Ezek. xvii. 20; xx. 35, 36 (twice).

"courses" for "rows" of timber or stone.

"devise" for "imagine" in Ps. x. 2; xxi. 11; cxl. 2; Hos. vii. 15; Nah. i. 9, 11; Zech. vii. 10; viii. 17.

"diminish" for "minish"

"encamp" for "camp"; also, for "pitch" when used intransitively.

"far be it from me" ("thee" etc.) for "God forbid", except in 1 Sam. xiv. 45; xx. 2, where substitute "Far from it"

"find favour" for "find grace"

---

* In the present edition these marginal notes are transferred to the foot of each page. (See Preface to the edition with marginal references.)

"food" for "meat"

"fortified" for "fenced" and "defenced"

"frighten" for "fray"

"grain" for "corn"

"harlot" for "whore" and "whorish woman"; "play the harlot" for "go a whoring" and "commit whoredom"

"helped" for "holpen"

"know" and "knew" for "wot" and "wist"

"knoweth how" for "can skill" in 1 Kings v. 6; 2 Chron. ii. 7, 8.

"lain" for "lien"

"lamp" for "candle"

"lovingkindness" for "mercy" in Gen. xix. 19; for "favour" in Job x. 12; for "goodness" in Ps. cvii. 8; "lovingkindnesses" for "mercies" in 2 Chron. vi. 42. So substitute "lovingkindness" for either of these renderings wherever it stands for the same Hebrew word (*hhésed*) when used of God; but substitute "kindness" for "mercy" in Ps. cix. 12, 16; for "favour" in Esth. ii. 17, and wherever either of these renderings stands for the same Hebrew word, when used of men in relation to each other. In Hos. vi. 4 retain "goodness" and make ver. 6 conform.

"merciful" for "full of compassion"

"mound" for "mount" (cast up by invaders)

"new wine" for "wine" in Gen. xxvii. 28, and elsewhere uniformly for the same Hebrew word.

"number" for "tell" in Gen. xv. 5 (twice); Ps. xlviii. 12; lvi. 8; Jer. xxxiii. 13; and "count" for "tell" in 1 Kings viii. 5; 2 Kings xii. 10; 2 Chron. v. 6; Ps. cxlvii. 4.

"oil" for "ointment"

"olive oil" for "oil olive"

"perfumer" for "apothecary" and "confectionary"

"perverse" ("perverseness") for "froward" ("frowardness") except in 2 Sam. xxii. 27; Job v. 13; Ps. xviii. 26; "wayward" for "perverse" in Prov. ii. 15; for "froward" in iv. 24; xvii. 20, and "cunning" for "froward" in Job v. 13.

"put to shame" for "ashamed"

"refine" for "fine" (metal). So "refiner" for "finer"

"scoffer" for "scorner" and "scoffing" for "scornful" and "scorning"

"settings" for "ouches"

"since" for "sith"

"sitteth *above*" (the cherubim) for "sitteth upon" with marg. Or, *is enthroned*

"skill" for "cunning" (noun) and "skilful" for "cunning" (adj.) when either relates to workman or work.

"stench" for "stink", when used as a noun.

"stronghold" for "hold", when used as a noun.

"take refuge" for "trust" (Deut. xxxii. 37) for "put . . . trust" (Ps. ii. 12), and so uniformly as the rendering of the same Hebrew verb.

"therewith" for "withal" in Ex. xxv. 29; xxx. 4; xxxvii. 16; Lev. xi. 21.

"trespass offering" for "guilt offering"

"uncover" for "discover" except in 1 Sam. xiv. 8, 11, and xxii. 6.

"wail" for "howl" where it is used of persons.

"wait for" for "wait on" in Ps. xxv. 3, and so uniformly as the rendering of the same Hebrew verb, except in Ps. lii. 9.

"which" for "the which"

"winnow" for "fan" (the verb)

"wrath" for "fury" when it is attributed to God, except in Is. xlii. 25; lxvi. 15, and "wrathful" for "furious"

VIII. The modern spelling is preferred for the following words:

"basin" for "bason"

"brazen" for "brasen"

"caterpillar" for "caterpiller"

"ceiled" and "ceiling" for "cieled" and "cieling"

"chapped" for "chapt"

"crookbacked" for "crookbackt"

"drove" for "drave"

"establish" for "stablish"

"forego" for "forgo"

"jubilee" for "jubile"

"judgment" for "judgement"

"plaster" for "plaister"
"prancing" for "pransing"
"prized" for "prised"
"show" for "shew"
"streaks" for "strakes" and "ring-streaked" for "ringstraked"
"subtile" for "subtil"
"thoroughly" for "throughly"
"while" for "whiles"
"winevat" for "winefat"

GENESIS.

XII. 16 For "entreated Abram well" read "dealt well with Abram"
XV. 2 For "Dammesek Eliezer" read "Eliezer of Damascus"
XVIII. 19 For "justice and judgement" read "righteousness and justice" So in Prov. xxi. 3.
XXIII. 6 Substitute the marg. ("*a prince of God*") for the text.
XXVII. 15 For "raiment" read "garments"
XXXII. 31 For "halted" read "went halting"
XXXIII. 13 For "give suck" read "have their young"
XXXIV. 30 For "to stink among" read "odious to"
XXXV. 5 Substitute the marg. ("*a terror of God*") for the text.
16 For "way" read "distance" So in xlviii. 7, and in marg. of 2 Kings v. 19.
XLIX. 3 For "excellency" read "pre-eminence" (twice) So in ver. 4.
4 For "Unstable" read "Boiling over" and omit the marg.

EXODUS.

I. 21 For "houses" read "households"
V. 22, 23 For "evil entreated" read "dealt ill with" So in Deut. xxvi. 6.
XV. 9 For "lust" read "desire"
15 For "amazed" read "dismayed" So in Judg. xx. 41.
XVII. 14 Add marg. to "a book" Or, *the book*
XIX. 5 For "a peculiar treasure unto me" read "mine own possession" So for "a peculiar treasure" in Mal. iii. 17.
XXI. 29 For "but that" read "but"
XXIII. 5 Read "thou shalt forbear to leave him, thou shalt surely release *it* with him."
21 For "of him" read "before him"
XXV. 38 For "tongs" read "snuffers" So in Num. iv. 9; 2 Chron. iv. 21.
XXVII. 21 For "order it" read "keep it in order" So in Lev. xxiv. 3, 4.
XXXIV. 6 For "plenteous" read "abundant" So in Num. xiv. 18; Neh. ix. 17; Ps. lxxxvi. 5, 15; ciii. 8; Joel ii. 13; Jon. iv. 2.
XXXVIII. 8 For "serving . . . served" read "ministering . . . ministered"

LEVITICUS.

IX. 2 For "bull calf" read "calf of the herd"
XVI. 8 Marg. [2] For "*dismissal*" read "*removal*"
XVIII. 18 For "woman" read "wife"

NUMBERS.

V. 21, 22 For "belly" read "body" So in xxv. 8; Judg. iii. 21, 22; Prov. xviii. 8.
VII. 13 For "charger" read "platter" So throughout the Chap. and in Ezra i. 9 (twice).
XIX. 9, 13, 20, 21 For "of separation" read "for impurity" So in xxxi. 23.
XXIII. 21 To "perverseness" add marg. Or, *trouble*

DEUTERONOMY.

III. 25 To "mountain" add marg. Or, *hill country*
IV. 29 Read "But from thence ye shall seek . . . and thou shalt find him when thou searchest" etc.
34 Substitute the marg. ("*trials*") for the text. So in vii. 19; xxix. 3.
VII. 6 For "a peculiar people unto himself" read "a people for his own possession" So in xiv. 2; xxvi. 18.
IX. 1 For "possess" read "dispossess" So in xi. 23; xii. 2, 29; xviii. 14; xxxi. 3.
XVII. 15 For "in any wise" read "surely" So in xxii. 7.
XXIII. 16 For "liketh" read "pleaseth" So in Esth. viii. 8; Am. iv. 5.
XXVI. 17 For "shouldest" read "wouldest"
XXVIII. 53 For "straitness . . . straiten" read "distress . . . distress" So in verses 55, 57 and in Jer. xix. 9.
67 For "Would God" read "Would"
XXXI. 21 For "go about, even now" read "frame this day"
XXXII. 27 For "misdeem" read "judge amiss"
39 For "have wounded" read "wound"
XXXIII. 3 For "peoples" read "people"
6 For "Yet" read "Nor" and add marg. Or, *But*
14 Add marg. to "moons" Or, *months*

JOSHUA.

II. 9 For "your terror" read "the fear of you"
IV. 24 For "they" read "ye" omitting marg. [1]
V. 11 Substitute marg. [3] ("*produce*") for the text. So in ver. 12.
14, 15 Substitute marg. [4] ("*prince*") for the text.
VIII. 33 Let the marg. ("*commanded*" etc.) and the text exchange places.
IX. 5 For "clouted" read "patched"
XVI. 1 Read "And the lot came out for the children of Joseph"
XVII. 2 For "And" read "So"
XXII. 10 For "see to" read "look upon"
22 Read "The Mighty One, God, Jehovah" and omit marg. [2] So in Ps. l. 1.

JUDGES.

III. 1 For "as many" read "as many *of Israel*"
20 For "his summer parlour" read "the cool upper room" Omit marg. [4]
23 For "parlour" read "upper room" So in verses 24, 25.
24 For "his summer" read "the upper"
V. 13 Prefix to marg. upon "Then came down" etc. Or, *Then go down, O remnant, for the nobles . . . O Jehovah, go down for me against the mighty*
26 Substitute marg. [3] ("*tent-pin*") for the text.
IX. 15 For "shadow" read "shade" So in Job xl. 22; Is. iv. 6; xvi. 3; xxv. 4, 5; xxxii. 2; xxxiv. 15; Ezek. xvii. 23; Jon. iv. 5, 6.
33 For "set upon" read "rush upon"
52 For "went hard" read "drew near"
XI. 39 For "had known" read "knew"
XIII. 12 Substitute the marg. ("*ordering*") for the text.
Substitute the marg. ("how *shall we do unto him*") for text.
XV. 15 For "new" read "fresh"
XIX. 3 Omit marg. [5] "Another reading is" etc.

RUTH.

II. 10 For "stranger" read "foreigner" So in 2 Sam. xv. 19.
III. 11 For "virtuous" read "worthy" So in Prov. xii. 4; xxxi. 10.

1 SAMUEL.

II. 20 For "loan . . . lent to" read "petition . . . asked of"
26 For "was in" read "increased in"
III. 1 Substitute marg. [4] ("*frequent*") for the text.
IX. 5 For "take thought" read "be anxious"
14 For "against" read "toward"
X. 2 For "the care of" read "off caring for"
For "taketh thought" read "is anxious"
24 For "God save" read "*Long* live"
XIV. 24 For "but Saul" read "for Saul had"
47 Substitute marg. [2] ("*put* them *to the worse*") for the text.
XV. 32 Substitute marg. [2] ("*cheerfully*") for the text.
XXIII. 7 Omit marg. [1] to "delivered"
XXIV. 11 For "soul" read "life"
XXV. 13 For "stuff" read "baggage" So in xxx. 24.
22 Omit margins.
XXX. 13 For "agone" read "ago"

2 SAMUEL.

V. 2 For "feed" read "be shepherd of" So in vii. 7; 1 Chron. xi. 2 and xvii. 6.
X. 12 For "men" read "man"
XIV. 5 For "widow woman" read "widow" So in 1 Kings xvii. 9, 10.
26 Read "And when he cut the hair of . . . he cut it; because it was . . . he cut it:"

1 KINGS.

V. 4 For "occurrent" read "occurrence"
VI. 6 For "rebatements" read "offsets"
VII. 28, 29 Substitute marg. [2] ("*panels*") for the text.
X. 15 For "chapmen" read "traders" So in 2 Chron. ix. 14.
16 For "targets . . . target" read "bucklers . . . buckler" So in 2 Chron. ix. 15.
17 For "pound" read "pounds"
XIV. 3 For "cracknels" read "cakes"
XVII. 12, 14, 16 For "barrel" read "jar" So read "jars" in xviii. 33.
XVIII. 21 For "halt ye" read "go ye halting"
XXII. 34 For "harness" read "armour" So in 2 Chron. xviii. 33.

2 KINGS.

II. 23 Put marg. [3] ("*young lads*") in the text.
24 For "children" read "lads"
IX. 30 For "tired" read "attired"
32 For "cunuchs" read "officers" putting the present text in the marg. and similarly for the same word in all other instances.
XII. 9 Substitute marg. [1] ("*threshold*") for the text, and so uniformly elsewhere with similar text and marg.
XV. 5 For "several" read "separate" with marg. [3] Or, *infirmary* So in 2 Chron. xxvi. 21.
XVII. 6 For "in Habor, *on* the" read "on the Habor, the" So in xviii. 11.
34 For "manners" read "manner"
XIX. 4 For "reproach" read "defy" with corresponding change in verses 22, 23. So in Is. xxxvii. 4, 17, 23, 24.
7 For "a rumour" read "tidings" So in Is. xxxvii. 7; Jer. x. 22; li. 46 (8 times).
35 For "they . . . corpses" read "these . . . bodies" So in Is. xxxvii. 36.

1 CHRONICLES.

IV. 43 For "dwelt" read "have dwelt"
IX. 19 Substitute marg.[6] ("*Tent*") for the text. So in ver. 23.
28 For "tale were they" read "count were these" (twice)
XII. 15 For "overflown" read "overflowed"
XX. 4, 6 Omit margins.
XXI. 12 For "coasts" read "borders"
13 For "now" read "I pray"
XXVIII. 12 For "spirit" read "Spirit"

2 CHRONICLES.

II. 9 For "wonderful great" read "great and wonderful"
III. 17 Marg.[3] Omit "perhaps"
XIII. 7 For "vain" read "worthless"
XIV. 14 For "spoiled" read "made spoil of"
XXII. 6 Omit marg.[6] except "So in 2 Kings viii. 29"
XXX. 22 For "were well skilled" read "had good understanding"
XXXIV. 12 For "could skill of" read "were skilful with"
XXXVI. 3 For "amerced" read "fined"
17 For "ancient" read "hoary headed"

EZRA.

IV. 13 For "endamage" read "be hurtful unto"
IX. 3 For "mantle" read "robe" So in ver. 5; also in Job i. 20; ii. 12; Ps. cix. 29; and "mantle" for "cloke" in Is. lix. 17.

NEHEMIAH.

IV. 4 For "to spoiling" read "for a spoil"

ESTHER.

II. 17 For "grace and favour" read "favour and kindness"

JOB.

I. 1 For "eschewed" read "turned away from"
6 For "there was a day . . . and Satan" read "it came to pass on the day when . . . that Satan" So in ii. 1.
8 For "escheweth" read "turneth away from" So in ii. 3.
22 For "with foolishness" read "foolishly", and add marg. Or, *attributed folly to God*
III. 4 For "regard it from above" read "from above seek for it"
11 For "when I" etc., read "when my mother bare me?"
19 For "great" read "the great"
24 For "roarings" read "groanings" and add marg. "Heb. *roarings*" and make corresponding change in Ps. xxii. 1; xxxii. 3.
IV. 4 For "confirmed" read "made firm"
6 Read "*And* the integrity of thy ways thy hope?"
VI. 2 Read in the 2d line "And all my calamity laid in the balances!"
10 Read "And be it still my consolation,
Yea, let me exult in pain that spareth not," etc.
3d line. Substitute the marg. ("*That*") for the text.
13 For "effectual working" read "wisdom" and omit marg. [11] So in xii. 16.
25 Read "But your reproof, what doth it reprove?"
26 For "imagine" read "think"

VII. 4 Substitute marg. [7] ("*When shall I arise, and the night be gone?*") for the text.
7 For "wind" read "a breath"
17 For "thine heart" read "thy mind"
VIII. 17 For "heap" read "*stone*-heap"
IX. 19 Substitute marg. [3] ("*If* we speak *of strength, lo,* he is *mighty!*") for the text.
For "who will appoint me a time?" read "who, *saith he,* will summon me?"
X. 22 1st line; read "The land dark as midnight;"
2d line; for "*A land*" read "*The land*"
3d line; for "darkness" read "midnight" and add marg. Heb. *thick darkness*
XI. 6 For "That it" read "For he"
For "effectual working" read "understanding" and omit marg.
XII. 4 2d line; read "I who called upon God and he answered:"
23 For "destroyeth" read "he destroyeth"
2d line; read "He enlargeth the nations, and he leadeth them *captive*" and omit marg. [5]
24 For "the heart of" read "understanding from"
XIII. 8 For "respect his person" read "show partiality to him" and omit marg. [3]
10 For "respect persons" read "show partiality" and omit marg. [3]
11 For "excellency" read "majesty" So in xxxi. 23.
15 Read "Behold, he will slay me; I have no hope" and substitute the present text for marg. [5]
16 Substitute marg. [8] ("*That*") for the text, substituting a comma for the preceding semicolon.
18 For "ordered my cause" read "set my cause in order" So in xxiii. 4.
27 For "drawest thee a line about" read "settest a bound to"
XIV. 10 For "wasteth away" read "is laid low"
11 For "decayeth" read "wasteth"
19 For "And" read "So"
XV. 8 For "restrain" read "limit"
11 2d line; read "Even the word that is gentle toward thee"
12 For "wink" read "flash"
27 For "made collops of fat on his flanks" read "gathered fat upon his loins"
29 Let marg. [9] ("*their possessions*" etc.) and the text exchange places.
XVII. 2 For "abideth in" read "dwelleth upon"
6 For "He hath made me also" read "But he hath made me"
For "And I am become an open abhorring" read "And they spit in my face" and omit marg. [7]
XVIII. 12 Let marg. [8] ("*at his side*") and the text exchange places.
13 Read "The members of his body shall be devoured"
XIX. 17 For "children of my *mother's* womb" read "children of mine own mother"
25, 26 Read
(25) "But as for me, I know that my redeemer liveth,
And at last he shall stand up upon the earth:
(26) And after my skin, *even* this *body,* is destroyed,
Then without my flesh shall I see God:"
and put the present text of ver. 26 in the marg.
27 For "Whom I" read "Whom I, even I,"
Let marg. [11] ("*on my side*") and the text exchange places.
Substitute marg. [12] ("as *a stranger*") for the text.
28 Substitute marg. [13] ("*And that*") for the text.
XXI. 14 For "Yet they said" read "And they say"
21 Omit "in the midst"
32 For "And shall keep" read "And men shall keep"
XXII. 14 Substitute marg. [6] ("*on the vault*") for the text.
XXIV. 4 For "hide themselves together" read "all hide themselves"
10 For "an-hungred" read "hungry"
12 For "imputeth it not for folly" read "regardeth not the folly"
XXVIII. 4 Omit "*that passeth by*"
17 For "the exchange thereof be" read "it be exchanged for"
XXIX. 6 For "rivers" read "streams" So in Ps. cxix. 136; Prov. v. 16; Is. xxxii. 2; Lam. iii. 48.
XXXI. 2 For "of God from above" read "from God above"
For "of the Almighty from on high" read "from the Almighty on high"

XXXI. 18 For "I have been her guide" read "her have I guided"
31 For "satisfied" read "filled" So in Ps. civ. 13.
For "flesh" read "meat" Omit marg. [5]
XXXII. 19 For "belly" read "breast" and omit marg. [4]
XXXIV. 29 Transpose "alike" to the beginning of the line.
XXXV. 6 1st line; for "doest" read "effectest"
XXXVI. 18 Read "For let not wrath stir thee up against chastisements" and put the present text in the marg.
XXXVII. 1 For "At this also" read "Yea, at this"
2 For "Hearken ye unto" read "Hear, oh, hear"
21 For "cleanseth" read "cleareth"
XXXVIII. 10 For "prescribed for it my decree" read "marked out for it my bound" and omit marg. [6]
18 For "the breadth of the earth" read "the earth in its breadth"
30 Read "hide themselves *and become* like stone"
41 For "food" read "prey"
XXXIX. 5 2d line; For "wild ass" read "swift ass"
13 For "wing . . . rejoiceth" read "wings . . . wave proudly"
2d line, read "*But* are they the pinions and plumage of love?" with marg. to "love" Or, *a stork*
16 Let marg. [2] ("*dealeth hardly with*") and the text exchange places.
28 Read "On the cliff she dwelleth and maketh her home,
Upon the point of the cliff," etc.
XL. 15 For "with" read "as well as" and add marg. Heb. *with*
19 For "can make his sword to approach *unto him*" read "giveth him his sword" and omit marg. [3]
XLI. 12 For "comely proportion" read "goodly frame"
18 For "neesings" read "sneezings"

THE PSALMS.

II. 1 For "imagine" read "meditate" and omit marg. [4] So in xxxviii. 12.
V. 7 For "multitude" read "abundance" So in lxix. 13; Ezek. xxviii. 16; Hos. ix. 7; x. 1.
8 For "plain" read "straight" and add marg. Or, *level*
IX. 17 For "return to" read "be turned back unto"
X. 14 Read "to requite it *with* thy hand" and put the present text in the marg.
XII. 2 For "vanity" read "falsehood"
5 For "for" read "because of" (twice)
XVI. 2 For "I have said" read "*O my soul*, thou hast said"
4 Substitute the marg. ("*give gifts for*") for the text.
10 Add to marg. [7] "Another reading is, *holy ones*"
XVII. 7 Restore the rendering of the Auth. Vers.
9 For "spoil" read "oppress"
15 For "with thy likeness" read "with *beholding* thy form" and omit "Heb. *form*" from marg. [6]
XVIII. 7 For "moved" read "quaked"
XXI. 3 For "preventest" read "meetest"
XXII. 8 2d line; for "deliver" read "rescue"
10 Read "Thou art my God since my mother bare me."
16 For marg. [1] substitute "Or, *Like a lion*"
20 Add in marg. "Or, *dear* life" So in xxxv. 17.
XXIV. 6 Substitute marg. [3] ("even *Jacob*") for the text.
XXVI. 4 For "vain persons" read "men of falsehood"
XXVIII. 9 For "Feed them" read "Be their shepherd"
XXX. 4 Read "to his holy memorial *name*" and omit marg. [2] except "See Ex. iii. 15." So and with the same margin in xcvii. 12, and in Hos. xii. 5.
5 Let marg. [3] ("*His favour is for a life time*") and the text exchange places.
XXXIII. 5 For "judgement" read "justice" So in lxxxix. 14; xcvii. 2; xcix. 4 (twice); Prov. i. 3; ii. 8, 9; xxi. 7, 15; Is. i. 27; v. 7; x. 2; xxviii. 17; xxxii. 1, 16; xxxiii. 5; lix. 8, 9, 11, 14, 15; lxi. 8; Jer. iv. 2; ix. 24.

XXXV. 15 For "when I halted" read "in mine adversity" and add marg. Heb. *my limping*
XXXVII. 3 Read "feed on *his* faithfulness" and put in marg. "Or, *verily thou shalt be fed*"
20 Let the marg. ("*the fat of lambs*") and the text exchange places.
37 Read "there is a *happy* end to the man of peace" and omit marg. [6]
38 For "The latter end" read "The end"
XXXVIII. 8 For "roared" read "groaned" and add marg. Heb. *roared*
17 For "halt" read "fall" So for "halting" in Jer. xx. 10.
XLI. 6 Substitute marg. [13] ("*falsehood*") for the text.
XLII. 5 For "health" read "help" So in ver. 11 and in xliii. 5.
XLIV. 2 Read "but them thou didst plant;"
"but them thou didst spread abroad." Omit marg. [5]
XLVII. 4 For "excellency" read "glory"
XLIX. 8 For "soul" read "life"
For "And must be let alone" read "And it faileth"
10 For "together" read "alike"
12 Substitute the marg. ("being *in honour abideth not*") for the text.
L. 23 For "conversation" read "way"
LI. 11 For "spirit" read "Spirit"
12 Substitute marg. [6] ("*willing*") for the text.
LII. 9 For "wait on" read "hope in"
LVI. 4 Read "In God, (I will praise his word)," So in ver. 10.
10 2d line; read "In Jehovah, (I will praise his word),"
LVIII. 2 For "Yea" read "Nay"
9 For marg. on "He shall take" substitute Or, *Wrath shall take them away while living as with a whirlwind*
LIX. 9 Read "*Because of* his strength"
10 Read "My God with his lovingkindness shall meet me"
LXII. 1 For "only upon God" read "in silence for God only" So in ver. 5.
3 For "bowing" read "leaning"
4 For "excellency" read "dignity"
LXIII. 1 For "early" read "earnestly" and omit marg. [6] So in Is. xxvi. 9.
LXV. 3 For "purge them away" read "forgive them" and add marg. "Or, *expiate*" So in lxxix. 9 read "forgive our sins" with the same marg.
4 For "The holy place of thy temple" read "Thy holy temple"
LXVII. 2 For "saving health" read "salvation"
LXVIII. 1 Add marg. to "Let God arise" "Or, *God ariseth:* and so throughout verses 1, 2, 3."
8 For "*Even* yon Sinai" read "That Sinai"
13 Read "When ye lie among the sheepfolds, *It is as* the wings" etc., and substitute the present text for marg. [8]
18 For "led *thy* captivity captive" read "led away captives"
20 Read "belongeth escape from death"
23 Read "That thou mayest crush *them, dipping*"
33 For "heavens of heavens" read "heaven of heavens"
LXXIII. 10 For "wrung out" read "drained" and omit marg. [6]
27 For "from thee" read "*departing* from thee"
LXXIV. 6 Omit "together"
LXXV. 8 For "wring them out" read "drain them" and omit marg. [11]
LXXVI. 5 For "spoiled" read "become a spoil"
LXXVII. 10 Marg. [2] For "*That the*" read "*This is my grief that the*"
LXXIX. 8 For "prevent" read "meet"
LXXXIX. 37 Omit all after "*for ever*" in marg. [8]
XC. 9 Substitute "sigh" from marg. [4] for "tale *that is told*"
17 For "beauty" read "favour" and put the present text in the margin.
XCII. 13 Read "They are . . . Jehovah;" and for "Shall" read "They shall"
XCIII. 1 For "apparelled" read "clothed" (twice) and read in the second line, "Jehovah is clothed with strength; he hath girded himself therewith"
XCVII. 5 For "hills" read "mountains"
CII. 12 For "memorial" read "memorial *name*" and add marg. "See Ex. iii. 15." So in cxxxv. 13.
CIII. 5 For "mouth" read "desire"
CIV. 4 2d line; read "Flames of fire his ministers:"

CIV. 8 Read "(The mountains rose, the valleys sank;)" substituting the present text for marg. [2]
16 For "satisfied" read "filled *with moisture*" and omit marg.[7]
25 For "Yonder" read "There"
CV. 34 For "cankerworm" read "grasshopper"
CVII. 30 Read "their desired haven." and omit marg.[4]
CX. 2 Add marg. to "rod" Or, *sceptre*
3 Read "in the day of thy power, in holy attire; out of the womb" etc. and omit marg. [3] and marg.[5]
CXI. 10 For "thereafter" read "*his commandments*"
CXVI. 1 For "hath heard" read "heareth"
CXIX. 38 For "thy word unto thy servant" read "unto thy servant thy word"
For "*belongeth*" read "*is in order*"
121 For "judgement and justice" read "justice and righteousness"
147, 148 For "prevented" read "anticipated"
158 Omit "dealers"
CXXII. 4 For "a testimony unto Israel" read "an ordinance for Israel" and add marg. Heb. *testimony*
CXXVI. 1 Substitute marg. [1] ("*brought back*" etc.) for the text.
CXXX. 6 For "*looketh*" read "*waiteth*"
2d line; for "watchmen *look*" read "watchmen *wait*"
CXXXV. 4 For "his peculiar treasure" read "his own possession"
CXXXIX. 13 For "hast possessed" read "didst form" and omit marg. [4]
For "hast covered" read "didst cover"
16 For "unperfect" read "unformed"
22 For "I count them" read "They are become"
CXLIII. 2 Read "no man living is righteous."
CXLIV. 7 For "strangers" read "aliens" So in ver. 11.
8 For "vanity" read "deceit" So in ver. 11.

THE PROVERBS.

IV. 7 For "thou hast gotten" read "thy getting" and put the present text in the marg.
18 For "shining" read "dawning" and omit marg. [9]
VII. 9 For "blackness of night and the" read "middle of the night and in the"
22 For "as fetters" read "as *one in* fetters" Omit marg. [9]
IX. 7 For "shame" read "reviling"
X. 7 For "just" read "righteous" So in xx. 7.
XI. 16 For "retaineth . . . retain" read "obtaineth . . . obtain"
XIX. 22 Substitute marg. [5] ("*That which maketh a man to be desired is his kindness*") for the text.
26 For "spoileth" read "despoileth"
XX. 20 For "the blackest darkness" read "blackness of darkness"
XXI. 28 Substitute marg. [3] ("*so as to endure*") for the text.
XXII. 13 Substitute the marg. ("*slain*") for the text.
XXIII. 7 For "reckoneth" read "thinketh"
32 Omit marg. [2] "Or, *a basilisk*"
XXIV. 15 For "Spoil" read "Despoil" So Jer. xlvii. 4.
XXV. 11 For "baskets" read "network" and omit marg.
XXVI. 8 Read "As one that bindeth a stone in a sling"
XXVII. 4 For "outrageous" read "overwhelming"
XXIX. 21 Omit marg. to "a son"
XXXI. 29 For "virtuously" read "worthily"
30 For "Favour" read "Grace"

ECCLESIASTES.

I. 1 Omit "Or, *the great orator*" from marg. [1]
II. 8 Let the former part of marg. [3] and the text exchange places, and omit the remainder of the marg.

[9] I.e. "See ver. 13."

III. 11 Let marg. [5] ("*eternity*") and the text exchange places.
19 Omit marg. "Or, *the sons of men are*" etc.
V. 7 Read "For in the multitude of dreams there are vanities, and in many words:" from margin.
VI. 10 For "that it is man" read "what man is"
VII. 15 For "the days of my vanity" read "my days of vanity"
X. 1 For "a stinking savour" read "an evil odour"
XI. 10 For "prime" read "dawn"
XII. 1 For "or ever" read "while" So in verses 2 and 6.
For "come, and" read "come not, nor"
2 Read "the sun is not darkened, nor the light, nor the moon, nor the stars, and . . . return not"
5 Let marg. [13] ("*desire*") and the text exchange places.
6 Read "is not loosed, nor . . . nor . . . nor" etc. and for "be broken" read "broken" (twice)

THE SONG OF SONGS.

II. 7 For "love" read "*my* love" and for "it" read "he" with marg. Or, *it* Or, *she* So in iii. 5, and viii. 4.
V. 3 For "coat" read "garment"
VI. 4 For "Terrible" read "Overpowering" and put the present text in the margin. So in ver. 10.
VII. 1 For "The joints of thy" read "Thy rounded" from margin.
2 For "navel" read "body"
For "belly" read "waist"
7 For "clusters *of grapes*." read "its clusters."

ISAIAH.

I. 14 For "to bear" read "of bearing"
II. 4 Substitute marg. [11] ("*decide concerning*") for the text. So in Mic. iv. 3.
III. 2 For "ancient" read "elder" from margin. So in ix. 15.
3 For "cunning" read "expert"
5 For "ancient" read "old man"
18 For "bravery" read "beauty"
24 For "stomacher" read "robe"
VI. 7 For "purged" read "forgiven" with marg. Or, *expiated* So in xxvii. 9 and so for "purged from" in xxii. 14.
VII. 15 Add marg. to "when he knoweth" Or, *till he know*
21 For "nourish" read "keep alive"
22 Read "that because of the abundance of milk which they"
VIII. 6 In marg. [6] for "*them*" read "*they*"
21 For "hardly bestead" read "sore distressed"
IX. 5 Omit "even"
10 For "change" etc. read "put cedars in their place"
18 For "thick clouds" read "a column"
X. 13 For "am prudent" read "have understanding"
15 For "shaketh . . . shake" read "wieldeth . . . wield"
20 For "stay" read "lean" (twice) So in xxx. 12.
22 Substitute marg. [8] ("*thy people, O Israel*") for the text.
27 Substitute marg. [8] ("*by reason of fatness*") for the text.
30 Omit marg. "Or, as otherwise read" etc.
31 For "gather themselves to flee" read "flee for safety"
33 Omit "ones"
XI. 3 Substitute the marg. ("*decide*") for the text. So in ver. 4.
15 For "shake" read "wave"
XIII. 21 For "satyrs" read "wild goats" and omit margin. So in xxxiv. 14.
XIV. 23 Omit the space after this verse.

XVI. 1 Substitute marg. ("*to*") for the text.
3 For "bewray" read "betray"
XVII. 10 Omit marg. "Or, *plantings of Adonis*"
XIX. 6 For "stink" read "become foul"
XXI. 4 For "panteth" read "fluttereth"
13 For "travelling companies" read "caravans"
XXIII. 8 Read "Tyre that bestoweth crowns"
10 For "girdle *about thee*" read "restraint" and add marg. Heb. *girdle*
13 Read "this people was not; the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness" and put the present text in the marg.
XXIV. 20 To "hut" add marg. Or, *hammock*
XXVI. 2 For "truth" read "faith"
8 Read "name, even to thy memorial *name*" and add marg. "See Ex. iii. 15."
XXVII. 1 For "dragon" read "monster" So in li. 9; Jer. li. 34.
XXVIII. 7 Read "And even these reel with wine and stagger with strong drink; the priest and the prophet reel with . . . they stagger with strong drink;" and omit margins [5] and [6]
24 Read "Doth he that ploweth to sow plow continually?"
For "break the clods of" read "harrow"
25 For "made plain" read "levelled"
XXIX. 16 For "framed" read "formed" (twice)
21 Add marg. to "in a cause" Or, *for a word*
24 For "learn doctrine" read "receive instruction"
XXX. 1 For "cover with a covering" read "make a league" from margin.
Substitute for marg. [14] "Or, *pour out a drink-offering*"
2 For "walk" read "set out"
4 For "his" read "their" (twice)
5 For "of" read "because of"
6 For "bunches" read "humps"
14 Omit "withal"
17 Marg. [6] For "*mast*" read "*pole*"
20 Substitute for marg. [8] "*And then will the Lord give you bread in adversity and water in affliction, and thy teachers shall not*"
23 For "rain of thy seed, that . . . withal" read "rain for thy seed wherewith thou shalt sow the ground;"
25 For "rivers" read "brooks"
XXXI. 1 For "stay" read "rely" So in l. 10.
5 For "flying" read "hovering"
XXXII. 5 Substitute the renderings of the marg. "*fool . . . noble*" for the text.
6 Substitute the renderings of the marg. "*fool . . . folly*" for the text.
XXXIII. 4 For "they leap" read "men leap"
14 For "surprised" read "seized"
For "shall" read "can" (twice)
19 For "perceive" read "comprehend"
XXXIV. 8 Read "For Jehovah hath a day of vengeance, a year of recompence for the cause of Zion."
XXXV. 8 Omit the second alternative rendering from marg.
XXXVII. 33 For "cast" read "cast up"
XXXVIII. 12 For "Mine age" read "My dwelling" and omit marg.[8]
14 For "mourn" read "moan" So in lix. 11.
XL. 19 Omit "graven" So in xliv. 10 read "an image"
For "melted" read "hath cast"
XLI. 27 Read "*I am* the first *that saith*"
XLII. 15 For "make waste" read "lay waste"
17 For "greatly ashamed" read "utterly put to shame" So in Jer. xx. 11.
25 For "fury" read "fierceness" So in lxvi. 15.
XLIII. 13 For "let" read "hinder" and omit marg.[7]
23 For "made . . . to serve" read "burdened . . ." So in 24.
XLIV. 7 For "appointed" read "established"
28 For "and to" read "and of"
XLV. 3 Read in last clause "that it is I Jehovah who call thee"
24 For "unto me, is" read ", have I"
In marg. [6] for "*of*" read "*say of me, is*"

XLVI. 3 For "the belly" read "their birth"

XLVII. 3 For "accept" read "spare"

Omit "*make truce with*" from marg.

5 For "lady" read "mistress" So for "a lady" in ver. 7.

LI. 4 For "make my judgement to rest" read "establish my judgment"

LII. 2 For "sit thee down" read "sit *on thy throne*"

10 For "shall see" read "have seen"

LIII. 1 For "report" read "message"

7 For "yet he humbled himself and" read "yet when he was afflicted he"

For "; yea," read ", so"

8 Substitute the rendering of marg. [1] carrying forward the interrogation: ("*cut off out of the land of the living for the transgression of my people to whom the stroke* was due?")

9 For "the rich" read "a rich man" Omit marg. [2]

11 For "by his knowledge" read "by the knowledge of himself" and put the present text in the marg.

Omit marg. [7] "Or, *He shall see*" etc.

LIV. 12 For "pleasant" read "precious" So in Joel iii. 5.

LVII. 4 For "draw out" read "put out"

8 To "where thou sawest it." add marg. Or, *thou providest room for it.*

17 For "frowardly" read "backsliding"

LX. 6 Read "all they from Sheba shall come"

LXI. 2 For "acceptable year of the LORD" read "year of Jehovah's favour" and omit marg.

7 For "For" read "Instead of" (twice)

For "confusion" read "dishonour"

LXIV. 5 Omit textual remark from marg. [4]

11 For "things" read "places"

LXVI. 5 Last clause, read "but it is they that shall be put to shame"

16 For "plead, . . . , with" read "execute judgment, . . . , upon" So in Joel iii. 2.

20 For "offering" read "oblation" (twice)

JEREMIAH.

I. 6 For "cannot" read "know not how to"

II. 25 For "There is no hope" read "It is in vain"

34 For "I have not found" etc., read "thou didst not find them breaking in: but it is because of all these *things*:" Substitute for marg. [6] "Or, *I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.*"

37 For "From him" read "From thence"

III. 21 For "for that" read "because"

IV. 1 For "unto me shalt thou return:" read "if thou wilt return unto me;"

10 For "soul" read "life"

13 For "spoiled" read "despoiled;" So in ver. 30; ix. 19; x. 20.

20 For "spoiled" read "laid waste" (twice) So in xlix. 3; Zech. xi. 2, 3 (twice)

29 For "The whole city" read "Every city"

V. 6 For "over" read "against"

VI. 14 For "lightly" read "slightly" So in viii. 11.

27 Let marg. [6] ("*trier*") and the text exchange places.

VII. 24 Add marg. to "went backward" Or, *turned their back and not their face*

VIII. 14 Add marg. to "gall" Or, *poison* So in ix. 15; xxiii. 15.

IX. 26 For "polled" read "cut off" So in xxv. 23; xlix. 32.

X. 5 Omit marg. [4] except "Or, *pillar*"

8 Marg. [7] For "it is" read "*the stock is*"

24 For "with judgement" read "in measure" Add marg. Heb. *judgment* So in xxx. 11; xlvi. 28.

XI. 20 For "let me see" read "I shall see"

XIII. 12 For "know" read "certainly know"

21 Read "when he shall set over thee as head those whom thou hast thyself taught to be friends to thee"

XIV. 3 For "pits" read "cisterns"

12 For "oblation" read "meal offering" from margin. So read "meal offerings" in xvii. 26; xxxiii. 18; xli. 5.

XVI. 4 For "die of" read "die"
XVII. 11 Substitute marg. [6] ("*sitteth on* eggs *which she hath not laid*") for the text.
XVIII. 15 For "caused them" read "been made"
17 Substitute the marg. ("*show them the back and not the face*") for the text.
XX. 5 For "which shall spoil them" read "and they shall make them a prey"
7 For "deceived" read "persuaded" (twice)
10 For "enticed" read "persuaded"
XXI. 5 For "wrath" read "indignation" So in xxxii. 37.
XXII. 17 For "to shed" read "shedding"
XXIII. 15 For "profaneness" read "ungodliness"
XXVI. 2 For "keep not back" read "diminish not"
18 For "Micaiah" read "Micah" Add marg. Heb. *Micaiah*
19 Omit "at all"
XXVIII. 13 For "shalt make" read "hast made"
XXXI. 20 For "pleasant" read "darling"
For "are troubled" read "yearn"
XXXIII. 6 For marg. "Or, *healing*" read "Heb. *a bandage*"
XXXVIII. 11 For "cast" read "cast off" So in ver. 12.
XLI. 5 For "certain" read "men"
14 For "cast about and returned" read "turned about and came back"
XLVI. 3 For "Order" read "Prepare"
8 For "the city" read "cities"
17 Add margin to "but" etc., Or, *destroyed*
XLVIII. 3 For "spoiling" read "laying waste"
28 For "in the sides of the hole's mouth" read "over the mouth of the abyss"
39 For "dismaying" read "terror"
XLIX. 5 For "wandereth" read "fleeth"
10 For "spoiled" read "made a prey"
39 Add marg. to "bring again" Or, *return to* So in Ezek. xxix. 14; Hos. vi. 11; Joel iii. 1; Am. ix. 14; Zeph. iii. 20.
L. 7 For "offend not" read "are not guilty"
10 For "spoil . . . spoil" read "prey . . . prey upon"
LI. 5 Add margin to "forsaken" Or, *widowed*
14 Add margin to "Surely" Or, *Though I have filled*
Add margin to "and" Or, *yet*
34 For "delicates" read "delicacies"
55 For "spoileth Babylon" read "layeth Babylon waste"
LII. 23 Marg. [4] for "*four*" read "four"

LAMENTATIONS.

I. 12 For "done unto" read "brought upon"
II. 19 For "top" read "head" So in iv. 1; Nah. iii. 10.

EZEKIEL.

I. 4 For "colour" read "look" So in verses 7, 16, 22, 27; viii. 2; x. 9.
For "amber" read "glowing metal" So in 27; viii. 2. Substitute "Or, *amber*" for marg. [4]
18 For "rings" read "rims" (twice)
V. 13 For "satisfy my fury" read "cause my wrath to rest" and omit the marg. So in xvi. 42; xxi. 17; xxiv. 13.
VI. 9 For "whorish" read "lewd"
VII. 26 For "ancients" read "elders"
IX. 6 For "ancient" read "old"
X. 21 Omit "apiece"
XIII. 5 For "made up the fence" read "built up the wall" So alter "make up the fence" in xxii. 30.

XIII. 6 For "and the LORD" read "but Jehovah"
10 Add margin to "untempered *mortar*" Or, *whitewash* So in xxii. 28.
XIV. 15 For "noisome" read "evil"
XVI. 7 For "the bud of" read "that which groweth in"
43 For "fretted" read "raged against"
XVII. 9 For "even without" etc., read "and not by a strong arm or much people can it be raised from the roots thereof"
XX. 3 For "Are ye come" etc. read "Is it to enquire of me that ye are come?"
XXIII. 3 For "bruised" read "handled" So in ver. 8, and "handling" in ver. 21.
For "teats" read "bosom" So in verses 8, 21.
XXIV. 13 For "purged" read "cleansed" (3 times)
XXVII. 9 For "ancients" read "old men"
For "occupy" read "deal in"
27 For "occupiers of" read "dealers in"
XXVIII. 3 For "they can hide" read "is hidden"
XXIX. 5 For "leave thee *thrown*" read "cast thee forth"
18 For "peeled" read "worn"
XXX. 3 For "near, a day" etc. read "near; it shall be a day of clouds, a time" etc.
XXXVIII. 22 Read ": and with pestilence and with blood will I enter into judgment with him"
XLII. 12 For "in the head" read "at the head"
XLIII. 14 Substitute marg. [4] ("*ledge*") for the text. So in ver. 20 and xlv. 19.
XLV. 15 Put marg. [4] ("*well watered*") in the text.

DANIEL.

IX. 25, 26 Substitute for marg. to "the anointed one" Heb. *Messiah*
25 Read "seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: it shall be" etc. from marg. [15], and put text in margin.
26 Substitute marg. [1] ("*the end thereof*") for the text.
27 Substitute marg. [2] ("*in the midst of*") and marg. [5] ("*desolate*") for the text.

HOSEA.

VIII. 11 For "to sin" read "for sinning" (twice)
12 Substitute marg. [11] ("*I wrote for him the ten thousand things of my law, but they*" etc.) for the text.

OBADIAH.

20 For "captivity" read "captives" (twice)

MICAH.

I. 4 For "molten" read "melted"
16 For "poll thee" read "cut off thy hair"
II. 11 Transpose text and margin [10]
IV. 6 For "halteth" read "is lame" So in Zeph. iii. 19.
7 For "halted" read "was lame"
13 For "thou shalt" read "I shall" and omit marg.

NAHUM.

I. 10 Read "For entangled like thorns and drunken as with their drink they are consumed"
II. 1 For "munition" read "fortress"
4 For "justle one against another" read "rush to and fro"

II. 7 Let marg.[8] ("*And it is decreed; she is*" etc.) and the text exchange places.
For "tabering" read "beating"
9 For "pleasant" read "goodly"
III. 2 For "jumping" read "bounding"
19 For "bruit" read "report"

ZECHARIAH.

II. 8 For "spoiled you" read "made you a spoil"
III. 5 For "fair" read "clean" (twice)
IV. 7 For "head" read "top"
14 For "sons of oil" read "anointed ones"
V. 3 For "purged out" read "cut off" (twice)
XIV. 10 For "Arabah" read "plain"
21 Omit marg. "Or, *trafficker*"

MALACHI.

II. 3 For "sacrifices" read "solemn feasts" and omit margin.
III. 3 For "purge" read "refine"
15 For "are delivered" read "escape"

THE

NEW TESTAMENT

OF

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST

[*A.V.* TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK: AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED, BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND.]

R.V.] TRANSLATED OUT OF THE GREEK:

BEING THE VERSION SET FORTH A.D. 1611

COMPARED WITH THE MOST ANCIENT AUTHORITIES AND REVISED

A.D. 1881.

PREFACE OF THE REVISERS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

THE English Version of the New Testament here presented to the reader is a Revision of the Translation published in the year of Our Lord 1611, and commonly known by the name of the Authorised Version.

That Translation was the work of many hands and of several generations. The foundation was laid by William Tyndale. His translation of the New Testament was the true primary Version. The Versions that followed were either substantially reproductions of Tyndale's translation in its final shape, or revisions of Versions that had been themselves almost entirely based on it. Three successive stages may be recognised in this continuous work of authoritative revision: first, the publication of the Great Bible of 1539–41 in the reign of Henry VIII; next, the publication of the Bishops' Bible of 1568 and 1572 in the reign of Elizabeth; and lastly, the publication of the King's Bible of 1611 in the reign of James I. Besides these, the Genevan Version of 1560, itself founded on Tyndale's translation, must here be named; which, though not put forth by authority, was widely circulated in this country, and largely used by King James' Translators. Thus the form in which the English New Testament has now been read for 270 years was the result of various revisions made between 1525 and 1611; and the present Revision is an attempt, after a long interval, to follow the example set by a succession of honoured predecessors.

I. Of the many points of interest connected with the Translation of 1611, two require special notice; first, the Greek Text which it appears to have represented; and secondly, the character of the Translation itself.

1. With regard to the Greek Text, it would appear that, if to some extent the Translators exercised an independent judgement, it was mainly in choosing amongst readings contained in the principal editions of the Greek Text that had appeared in the sixteenth century. Wherever they seem to have followed a reading which is not found in any of those editions, their rendering may probably be traced to the Latin Vulgate. Their chief guides appear to have been the later editions of Stephanus and of Beza, and also, to a certain extent, the Complutensian Polyglott. All these were founded for the most part on manuscripts of late date, few in number, and used with little critical skill. But in those days it could hardly have been otherwise. Nearly all the more ancient of the documentary authorities have

become known only within the last two centuries; some of the most important of them, indeed, within the last few years. Their publication has called forth not only improved editions of the Greek Text, but a succession of instructive discussions on the variations which have been brought to light, and on the best modes of distinguishing original readings from changes introduced in the course of transcription. While therefore it has long been the opinion of all scholars that the commonly received text needed thorough revision, it is but recently that materials have been acquired for executing such a work with even approximate completeness.

2. The character of the Translation itself will be best estimated by considering the leading rules under which it was made, and the extent to which these rules appear to have been observed.

The primary and fundamental rule was expressed in the following terms:—'The ordinary Bible read in the Church, commonly called the Bishops' Bible, to be followed, and as little altered as the truth of the Original will permit.' There was, however, this subsequent provision:—'These translations to be used, when they agree better with the text than the Bishops' Bible: Tindale's, Matthew's, Coverdale's, Whitchurch's, Geneva.' The first of these rules, which was substantially the same as that laid down at the revision of the Great Bible in the reign of Elizabeth, was strictly observed. The other rule was but partially followed. The Translators made much use of the Genevan Version. They do not however appear to have frequently returned to the renderings of the other Versions named in the rule, where those Versions differed from the Bishops' Bible. On the other hand, their work shews evident traces of the influence of a Version not specified in the rules, the Rhemish, made from the Latin Vulgate, but by scholars conversant with the Greek Original.

Another rule, on which it is stated that those in authority laid great stress, related to the rendering of words that admitted of different interpretations. It was as follows:—'When a word hath divers significations, that to be kept which hath been most commonly used by the most of the ancient fathers, being agreeable to the propriety of the place and the analogy of the faith.' With this rule was associated the following, on which equal stress appears to have been laid:—'The old ecclesiastical words to be kept, viz. the word *Church* not to be translated *Congregation*, &c.' This latter rule was for the most part carefully observed; but it may be doubted whether, in the case of words that admitted of different meanings, the instructions were at all closely followed. In dealing with the more difficult words of this class, the Translators appear to have paid much regard to traditional interpretations, and especially to the authority of the Vulgate; but, as to the large residue of words which might properly fall under the rule, they used considerable freedom. Moreover they profess in their Preface to have studiously adopted a variety of expression which would now be deemed hardly consistent with the requirements of faithful translation. They seem to have been guided by the feeling that their Version would secure for the words they used a lasting place in the language; and they express a fear lest they should 'be charged (by scoffers) with some unequal dealing towards a great number of good English words,' which, without this liberty on their part, would not have a place in the pages of the English Bible. Still it cannot be doubted that they carried this liberty too far, and that the studied avoidance of uniformity in the rendering of the same words, even when occurring in the same context, is one of the blemishes in their work.

A third leading rule was of a negative character, but was rendered necessary by the experience derived from former Versions. The words of the rule are as follows:—'No marginal notes at all to be affixed, but only for the explanation of the Hebrew or Greek words which cannot without some circumlocution so briefly and fitly be expressed in the text.' Here again the Translators used some liberty in their application of the rule. Out of more than 760 marginal notes originally appended to the Authorised Version of the New Testament, only a seventh part

consists of explanations or literal renderings; the great majority of the notes being devoted to the useful and indeed necessary purpose of placing before the reader alternative renderings which it was judged that the passage or the words would fairly admit. The notes referring to variations in the Greek Text amount to about thirty-five.

Of the remaining rules it may be sufficient to notice one, which was for the most part consistently followed:—'The names of the prophets and the holy writers, with the other names of the text, to be retained, as nigh as may be, accordingly as they were vulgarly used.' The Translators had also the liberty, in 'any place of special obscurity,' to consult those who might be qualified to give an opinion.

Passing from these fundamental rules, which should be borne in mind by any one who would rightly understand the nature and character of the Authorised Version, we must call attention to the manner in which the actual work of the translation was carried on. The New Testament was assigned to two separate Companies, the one consisting of eight members, sitting at Oxford, the other consisting of seven members, sitting at Westminster. There is no reason to believe that these Companies ever sat together. They communicated to each other, and likewise to the four Companies to which the Old Testament and the Apocrypha had been committed, the results of their labours; and perhaps afterwards reconsidered them: but the fact that the New Testament was divided between two separate bodies of men involved a grave inconvenience, and was beyond all doubt the cause of many inconsistencies. These probably would have been much more serious, had it not been provided that there should be a final supervision of the whole Bible, by selected members from Oxford, Cambridge, and Westminster, the three centres at which the work had been carried on. These supervisors are said by one authority to have been six in number, and by another twelve. When it is remembered that this supervision was completed in nine months, we may wonder that the incongruities which remain are not more numerous.

The Companies appear to have been occupied in the actual business of revision about two years and three quarters.

Such, so far as can be gathered from the rules and modes of procedure, is the character of the time-honoured Version which we have been called upon to revise. We have had to study this great Version carefully and minutely, line by line; and the longer we have been engaged upon it the more we have learned to admire its simplicity, its dignity, its power, its happy turns of expression, its general accuracy, and, we must not fail to add, the music of its cadences, and the felicities of its rhythm. To render a work that had reached this high standard of excellence still more excellent, to increase its fidelity without destroying its charm, was the task committed to us. Of that task, and of the conditions under which we have attempted its fulfilment, it will now be necessary for us to speak.

II. The present Revision had its origin in action taken by the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury in February 1870, and it has been conducted throughout on the plan laid down in Resolutions of both Houses of the Province, and, more particularly, in accordance with Principles and Rules drawn up by a special Committee of Convocation in the following May. Two Companies, the one for the revision of the Authorised Version of the Old Testament, and the other for the revision of the same Version of the New Testament, were formed in the manner specified in the Resolutions, and the work was commenced on the twenty-second day of June 1870. Shortly afterwards, steps were taken, under a resolution passed by both Houses of Convocation, for inviting the co-operation of American scholars; and eventually two Committees were formed in America, for the purpose of acting with the two English Companies, on the basis of the Principles and Rules drawn up by the Committee of Convocation.

The fundamental Resolutions adopted by the Convocation of Canterbury on the third and fifth days of May 1870 were as follows:—

'1. That it is desirable that a revision of the Authorised Version of the Holy Scriptures be undertaken.

'2. That the revision be so conducted as to comprise both marginal renderings and such emendations as it may be found necessary to insert in the text of the Authorised Version.

'3. That in the above resolutions we do not contemplate any new translation of the Bible, or any alteration of the language, except where in the judgement of the most competent scholars such change is necessary.

'4. That in such necessary changes, the style of the language employed in the existing Version be closely followed.

'5. That it is desirable that Convocation should nominate a body of its own members to undertake the work of revision, who shall be at liberty to invite the co-operation of any eminent for scholarship, to whatever nation or religious body they may belong.'

The Principles and Rules agreed to by the Committee of Convocation on the twenty-fifth day of May 1870 were as follows:—

'1. To introduce as few alterations as possible into the Text of the Authorised Version consistently with faithfulness.

'2. To limit, as far as possible, the expression of such alterations to the language of the Authorised and earlier English Versions.

'3. Each Company to go twice over the portion to be revised, once provisionally, the second time finally, and on principles of voting as hereinafter is provided.

'4. That the Text to be adopted be that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating; and that when the Text so adopted differs from that from which the Authorised Version was made, the alteration be indicated in the margin.

'5. To make or retain no change in the Text on the second final revision by each Company, except *two thirds* of those present approve of the same, but on the first revision to decide by simple majorities.

'6. In every case of proposed alteration that may have given rise to discussion, to defer the voting thereupon till the next Meeting, whensoever the same shall be required by one third of those present at the Meeting, such intended vote to be announced in the notice for the next Meeting.

'7. To revise the headings of chapters and pages, paragraphs, italics, and punctuation.

'8. To refer, on the part of each Company, when considered desirable, to Divines, Scholars, and Literary Men, whether at home or abroad, for their opinions.'

These rules it has been our endeavour faithfully and consistently to follow. One only of them we found ourselves unable to observe in all particulars. In accordance with the seventh rule, we have carefully revised the paragraphs, italics, and punctuation. But the revision of the headings of chapters and pages would have involved so much of indirect, and indeed frequently of direct interpretation, that we judged it best to omit them altogether.

Our communications with the American Committee have been of the following nature. We transmitted to them from time to time each several portion of our First Revision, and received from them in return their criticisms and suggestions. These we considered with much care and attention during the time we were engaged on our Second Revision. We then sent over to them the various portions of the Second Revision as they were completed, and received further suggestions, which, like the former, were closely and carefully considered. Last of all, we forwarded to them the Revised Version in its final form; and a list of those passages in which they desire to place on record their preference of other readings and renderings will be found at the end of the volume. We gratefully acknowledge their care, vigilance, and accuracy; and we humbly pray that their labours and our own, thus happily united, may be permitted to bear a blessing to both countries, and to all English-speaking people throughout the world.

The whole time devoted to the work has been ten years and a half. The First Revision occupied about six years; the Second, about two years and a half. The remaining time has been spent in the consideration of the suggestions from America on the Second Revision, and of many details and reserved questions arising out of our own labours. As a rule, a session of four days has been held every month (with the exception of August and September) in each year from the commencement of the work in June 1870. The average attendance for the whole time has been sixteen each day; the whole Company consisting at first of twenty-seven, but for the greater part of the time of twenty-four members, many of them residing at great distances from London. Of the original number four have been removed from us by death.

At an early stage in our labours, we entered into an agreement with the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge for the conveyance to them of our copyright in the work. This arrangement provided for the necessary expenses of the undertaking; and procured for the Revised Version the advantage of being published by Bodies long connected with the publication of the Authorised Version.

III. We now pass onward to give a brief account of the particulars of the present work. This we propose to do under the four heads of Text, Translation, Language, and Marginal Notes.

1. A revision of the Greek text was the necessary foundation of our work; but it did not fall within our province to construct a continuous and complete Greek text. In many cases the English rendering was considered to represent correctly either of two competing readings in the Greek, and then the question of the text was usually not raised. A sufficiently laborious task remained in deciding between the rival claims of various readings which might properly affect the translation. When these were adjusted, our deviations from the text presumed to underlie the Authorised Version had next to be indicated, in accordance with the fourth rule; but it proved inconvenient to record them in the margin. A better mode however of giving them publicity has been found, as the University Presses have undertaken to print them in connexion with complete Greek texts of the New Testament.

In regard of the readings thus approved, it may be observed that the fourth rule, by requiring that 'the text to be adopted' should be 'that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating,' was in effect an instruction to follow the authority of documentary evidence without deference to any printed text of modern times, and therefore to employ the best resources of criticism for estimating the value of evidence. Textual criticism, as applied to the Greek New Testament, forms a special study of much intricacy and difficulty, and even now leaves room for considerable variety of opinion among competent critics. Different schools of criticism have been represented among us, and have together contributed to the final result. In the early part of the work every various reading requiring consideration was discussed and voted on by the Company. After a time the precedents thus established enabled the process to be safely shortened; but it was still at the option of every one to raise a full discussion on any particular reading, and the option was freely used. On the first revision, in accordance with the fifth rule, the decisions were arrived at by simple majorities. On the second revision, at which a majority of two thirds was required to retain or introduce a reading at variance with the reading presumed to underlie the Authorised Version, many readings previously adopted were brought again into debate, and either re-affirmed or set aside.

Many places still remain in which, for the present, it would not be safe to accept one reading to the absolute exclusion of others. In these cases we have given alternative readings in the margin, wherever they seem to be of sufficient importance or interest to deserve notice. In the introductory formula, the phrases 'many ancient authorities,' 'some ancient authorities,' are used with some latitude to denote a greater or lesser proportion of those authorities which have a distinctive right to be called ancient. These ancient authorities comprise not only Greek

manuscripts, some of which were written in the fourth and fifth centuries, but versions of a still earlier date in different languages, and also quotations by Christian writers of the second and following centuries.

2. We pass now from the Text to the Translation. The character of the Revision was determined for us from the outset by the first rule, 'to introduce as few alterations as possible, consistently with faithfulness.' Our task was revision, not re-translation.

In the application however of this principle to the many and intricate details of our work, we have found ourselves constrained by faithfulness to introduce changes which might not at first sight appear to be included under the rule.

The alterations which we have made in the Authorised Version may be roughly grouped in five principal classes. First, alterations positively required by change of reading in the Greek Text. Secondly, alterations made where the Authorised Version appeared either to be incorrect, or to have chosen the less probable of two possible renderings. Thirdly, alterations of obscure or ambiguous renderings into such as are clear and express in their import. For it has been our principle not to leave any translation, or any arrangement of words, which could adapt itself to one or other of two interpretations, but rather to express as plainly as was possible that interpretation which seemed best to deserve a place in the text, and to put the other in the margin.

There remain yet two other classes of alterations which we have felt to be required by the same principle of faithfulness. These are,—Fourthly, alterations of the Authorised Version in cases where it was inconsistent with itself in the rendering of two or more passages confessedly alike or parallel. Fifthly, alterations rendered necessary *by consequence*, that is, arising out of changes already made, though not in themselves required by the general rule of faithfulness. Both these classes of alterations call for some further explanation.

The frequent inconsistencies in the Authorised Version have caused us much embarrassment from the fact already referred to, namely, that a studied variety of rendering, even in the same chapter and context, was a kind of principle with our predecessors, and was defended by them on grounds that have been mentioned above. The problem we had to solve was to discriminate between varieties of rendering which were compatible with fidelity to the true meaning of the text, and varieties which involved inconsistency, and were suggestive of differences that had no existence in the Greek. This problem we have solved to the best of our power, and for the most part in the following way.

Where there was a doubt as to the exact shade of meaning, we have looked to the context for guidance. If the meaning was fairly expressed by the word or phrase that was before us in the Authorised Version, we made no change, even where rigid adherence to the rule of translating, as far as possible, the same Greek word by the same English word might have prescribed some modification.

There are however numerous passages in the Authorised Version in which, whether regard be had to the recurrence (as in the first three Gospels) of identical clauses and sentences, to the repetition of the same word in the same passage, or to the characteristic use of particular words by the same writer, the studied variety adopted by the Translators of 1611 has produced a degree of inconsistency that cannot be reconciled with the principle of faithfulness. In such cases we have not hesitated to introduce alterations, even though the sense might not seem to the general reader to be materially affected.

The last class of alterations is that which we have described as rendered necessary *by consequence*; that is, by reason of some foregoing alteration. The cases in which these consequential changes have been found necessary are numerous and of very different kinds. Sometimes the change has been made to avoid tautology; sometimes to obviate an unpleasing alliteration or some other infelicity of sound; sometimes, in the case of smaller words, to preserve the familiar rhythm; sometimes for a convergence of reasons which, when explained, would at once be accepted, but until so explained might never be surmised even by intelligent readers.

This may be made plain by an example. When a particular word is found to recur with characteristic frequency in any one of the Sacred Writers, it is obviously desirable to adopt for it some uniform rendering. Again, where, as in the case of the first three Evangelists, precisely the same clauses or sentences are found in more than one of the Gospels, it is no less necessary to translate them in every place in the same way. These two principles may be illustrated by reference to a word that perpetually recurs in St. Mark's Gospel, and that may be translated either 'straightway,' 'forthwith,' or 'immediately.' Let it be supposed that the first rendering is chosen, and that the word, in accordance with the first of the above principles, is in that Gospel uniformly translated 'straightway.' Let it be further supposed that one of the passages of St. Mark in which it is so translated is found, word for word, in one of the other Gospels, but that there the rendering of the Authorised Version happens to be 'forthwith' or 'immediately.' That rendering must be changed on the second of the above principles; and yet such a change would not have been made but for this concurrence of two sound principles, and the consequent necessity of making a change on grounds extraneous to the passage itself.

This is but one of many instances of consequential alterations which might at first sight appear unnecessary, but which nevertheless have been deliberately made, and are not at variance with the rule of introducing as few changes in the Authorised Version as faithfulness would allow.

There are some other points of detail which it may be here convenient to notice. One of these, and perhaps the most important, is the rendering of the Greek aorist. There are numerous cases, especially in connexion with particles ordinarily expressive of present time, in which the use of the indefinite past tense in Greek and English is altogether different; and in such instances we have not attempted to violate the idiom of our language by forms of expression which it could not bear. But we have often ventured to represent the Greek aorist by the English preterite, even where the reader may find some passing difficulty in such a rendering, because we have felt convinced that the true meaning of the original was obscured by the presence of the familiar auxiliary. A remarkable illustration may be found in the seventeenth chapter of St. John's Gospel, where the combination of the aorist and the perfect shews, beyond all reasonable doubt, that different relations of time were intended to be expressed.

Changes of translation will also be found in connexion with the aorist participle, arising from the fact that the usual periphrasis of this participle in the Vulgate, which was rendered necessary by Latin idiom, has been largely reproduced in the Authorised Version by 'when' with the past tense (as for example in the second chapter of St. Matthew's Gospel), even where the ordinary participial rendering would have been easier and more natural in English.

In reference to the perfect and the imperfect tenses but little needs to be said. The correct translation of the former has been for the most part, though with some striking exceptions, maintained in the Authorised Version: while with regard to the imperfect, clear as its meaning may be in the Greek, the power of expressing it is so limited in English, that we have been frequently compelled to leave the force of the tense to be inferred from the context. In a few instances, where faithfulness imperatively required it, and especially where, in the Greek, the significance of the imperfect tense seemed to be additionally marked by the use of the participle with the auxiliary verb, we have introduced the corresponding form in English. Still, in the great majority of cases we have been obliged to retain the English preterite, and to rely either on slight changes in the order of the words, or on prominence given to the accompanying temporal particles, for the indication of the meaning which, in the Greek, the imperfect tense was designed to convey.

On other points of grammar it may be sufficient to speak more briefly.

Many changes, as might be anticipated, have been made in the case of the definite article. Here again it was necessary to consider the peculiarities of English idiom, as well as the general tenor of each passage. Sometimes we have felt it enough to prefix the article to the first of a series of words to all of which it is

prefixed in the Greek, and thus, as it were, to impart the idea of definiteness to the whole series, without running the risk of overloading the sentence. Sometimes, conversely, we have had to tolerate the presence of the definite article in our Version, when it is absent from the Greek, and perhaps not even grammatically latent; simply because English idiom would not allow the noun to stand alone, and because the introduction of the indefinite article might have introduced an idea of oneness or individuality, which was not in any degree traceable in the original. In a word, we have been careful to observe the use of the article wherever it seemed to be idiomatically possible: where it did not seem to be possible, we have yielded to necessity.

As to the pronouns and the place they occupy in the sentence, a subject often overlooked by our predecessors, we have been particularly careful; but here again we have frequently been baffled by structural or idiomatical peculiarities of the English language which precluded changes otherwise desirable.

In the case of the particles we have met with less difficulty, and have been able to maintain a reasonable amount of consistency. The particles in the Greek Testament are, as is well known, comparatively few, and they are commonly used with precision. It has therefore been the more necessary here to preserve a general uniformity of rendering, especially in the case of the particles of causality and inference, so far as English idiom would allow.

Lastly, many changes have been introduced in the rendering of the prepositions, especially where ideas of instrumentality or of mediate agency, distinctly marked in the original, had been confused or obscured in the translation. We have however borne in mind the comprehensive character of such prepositions as 'of' and 'by,' the one in reference to agency and the other in reference to means, especially in the English of the seventeenth century; and have rarely made any change where the true meaning of the original as expressed in the Authorised Version would be apparent to a reader of ordinary intelligence.

3. We now come to the subject of Language.

The second of the rules, by which the work has been governed, prescribed that the alterations to be introduced should be expressed, as far as possible, in the language of the Authorised Version or of the Versions that preceded it.

To this rule we have faithfully adhered. We have habitually consulted the earlier Versions; and in our sparing introduction of words not found in them or in the Authorised Version we have usually satisfied ourselves that such words were employed by standard writers of nearly the same date, and had also that general hue which justified their introduction into a Version which has held the highest place in the classical literature of our language. We have never removed any archaisms, whether in structure or in words, except where we were persuaded either that the meaning of the words was not generally understood, or that the nature of the expression led to some misconception of the true sense of the passage. The frequent inversions of the strict order of the words, which add much to the strength and variety of the Authorised Version, and give an archaic colour to many felicities of diction, have been seldom modified. Indeed, we have often adopted the same arrangement in our own alterations; and in this, as in other particulars, we have sought to assimilate the new work to the old.

In a few exceptional cases we have failed to find any word in the older stratum of our language that appeared to convey the precise meaning of the original. There, and there only, we have used words of a later date; but not without having first assured ourselves that they are to be found in the writings of the best authors of the period to which they belong.

In regard of Proper Names no rule was prescribed to us. In the case of names of frequent occurrence we have deemed it best to follow generally the rule laid down for our predecessors. That rule, it may be remembered, was to this effect, 'The names of the prophets and the holy writers, with the other names of the text, to be retained, as nigh as may be, accordingly as they were vulgarly used.' Some difficulty has been felt in dealing with names less familiarly known. Here our general

practice has been to follow the Greek form of names, except in the case of persons and places mentioned in the Old Testament: in this case we have followed the Hebrew.

4. The subject of the Marginal Notes deserves special attention. They represent the results of a large amount of careful and elaborate discussion, and will, perhaps, by their very presence, indicate to some extent the intricacy of many of the questions that have almost daily come before us for decision. These Notes fall into four main groups: first, notes specifying such differences of reading as were judged to be of sufficient importance to require a particular notice; secondly, notes indicating the exact rendering of words to which, for the sake of English idiom, we were obliged to give a less exact rendering in the text; thirdly, notes, very few in number, affording some explanation which the original appeared to require; fourthly, alternative renderings in difficult or debateable passages. The notes of this last group are numerous, and largely in excess of those which were admitted by our predecessors. In the 270 years that have passed away since their labours were concluded, the Sacred Text has been minutely examined, discussed in every detail, and analysed with a grammatical precision unknown in the days of the last Revision. There has thus been accumulated a large amount of materials that have prepared the way for different renderings, which necessarily came under discussion. We have therefore placed before the reader in the margin other renderings than those which were adopted in the text, wherever such renderings seemed to deserve consideration. The rendering in the text, where it agrees with the Authorised Version, was supported by at least one third, and, where it differs from the Authorised Version, by at least two thirds of those who were present at the second revision of the passage in question.

A few supplementary matters have yet to be mentioned. These may be thus enumerated,—the use of Italics, the arrangement in Paragraphs, the mode of printing Quotations from the Poetical Books of the Old Testament, the Punctuation, and, last of all, the Titles of the different Books that make up the New Testament,—all of them particulars on which it seems desirable to add a few explanatory remarks.

(*a*) The determination, in each place, of the words to be printed in italics has not been by any means easy; nor can we hope to be found in all cases perfectly consistent. In the earliest editions of the Authorised Version the use of a different type to indicate supplementary words not contained in the original was not very frequent, and cannot easily be reconciled with any settled principle. A review of the words so printed was made, after a lapse of some years, for the editions of the Authorised Version published at Cambridge in 1629 and 1638. Further, though slight, modifications were introduced at intervals between 1638 and the more systematic revisions undertaken respectively by Dr. Paris in the Cambridge Edition of 1762, and by Dr. Blayney in the Oxford Edition of 1769. None of them however rest on any higher authority than that of the persons who from time to time superintended the publication. The last attempt to bring the use of italics into uniformity and consistency was made by Dr. Scrivener in the Paragraph Bible published at Cambridge in 1870–73. In succeeding to these labours, we have acted on the general principle of printing in italics words which did not appear to be necessarily involved in the Greek. Our tendency has been to diminish rather than to increase the amount of italic printing; though, in the case of difference of readings, we have usually marked the absence of any words in the original which the sense might nevertheless require to be present in the Version; and again, in the case of inserted pronouns, where the reference did not appear to be perfectly certain, we have similarly had recourse to italics. Some of these cases, especially when there are slight differences of reading, are of singular intricacy, and make it impossible to maintain rigid uniformity.

(*b*) We have arranged the Sacred Text in paragraphs, after the precedent of the earliest English Versions, so as to assist the general reader in following the current

of narrative or argument. The present arrangement will be found, we trust, to have preserved the due mean between a system of long portions which must often include several separate topics, and a system of frequent breaks which, though they may correctly indicate the separate movements of thought in the writer, often seriously impede a just perception of the true continuity of the passage. The traditional division into chapters, which the Authorised Version inherited from Latin Bibles of the later middle ages, is an illustration of the former method. These paragraphs, for such in fact they are, frequently include several distinct subjects. Moreover they sometimes, though rarely, end where there is no sufficient break in the sense. The division of chapters into verses, which was introduced into the New Testament for the first time in 1551, is an exaggeration of the latter method, with its accompanying inconveniences. The serious obstacles to the right understanding of Holy Scripture, which are interposed by minute subdivision, are often overlooked; but if any one will consider for a moment the injurious effect that would be produced by breaking up a portion of some great standard work into separate verses, he will at once perceive how necessary has been an alteration in this particular. The arrangement by chapters and verses undoubtedly affords facilities for reference: but this advantage we have been able to retain by placing the numerals on the inside margin of each page.

(*c*) A few words will suffice as to the mode of printing quotations from the Poetical Books of the Old Testament. Wherever the quotation extends to two or more lines, our practice has been to recognise the parallelism of their structure by arranging the lines in a manner that appears to agree with the metrical divisions of the Hebrew original. Such an arrangement will be found helpful to the reader; not only as directing his attention to the poetical character of the quotation, but as also tending to make its force and pertinence more fully felt. We have treated in the same way the hymns in the first two chapters of the Gospel according to St. Luke.

(*d*) Great care has been bestowed on the punctuation. Our practice has been to maintain what is sometimes called the heavier system of stopping, or, in other words, that system which, especially for convenience in reading aloud, suggests such pauses as will best ensure a clear and intelligent setting forth of the true meaning of the words. This course has rendered necessary, especially in the Epistles, a larger use of colons and semicolons than is customary in modern English printing.

(*e*) We may in the last place notice one particular to which we were not expressly directed to extend our revision, namely, the titles of the Books of the New Testament. These titles are no part of the original text; and the titles found in the most ancient manuscripts are of too short a form to be convenient for use. Under these circumstances, we have deemed it best to leave unchanged the titles which are given in the Authorised Version as printed in 1611.

We now conclude, humbly commending our labours to Almighty God, and praying that his favour and blessing may be vouchsafed to that which has been done in his name. We recognised from the first the responsibility of the undertaking; and through our manifold experience of its abounding difficulties we have felt more and more, as we went onward, that such a work can never be accomplished by organised efforts of scholarship and criticism, unless assisted by Divine help.

We know full well that defects must have their place in a work so long and so arduous as this which has now come to an end. Blemishes and imperfections there are in the noble Translation which we have been called upon to revise; blemishes and imperfections will assuredly be found in our own Revision. All endeavours to translate the Holy Scriptures into another tongue must fall short of their aim, when the obligation is imposed of producing a Version that shall be alike literal and idiomatic, faithful to each thought of the original, and yet, in the expression of it, harmonious and free. While we dare to hope that in places not a few of the New

Testament the introduction of slight changes has cast a new light upon much that was difficult and obscure, we cannot forget how often we have failed in expressing some finer shade of meaning which we recognised in the original, how often idiom has stood in the way of a perfect rendering, and how often the attempt to preserve a familiar form of words, or even a familiar cadence, has only added another perplexity to those which already beset us.

Thus, in the review of the work which we have been permitted to complete, our closing words must be words of mingled thanksgiving, humility, and prayer. Of thanksgiving, for the many blessings vouchsafed to us throughout the unbroken progress of our corporate labours; of humility, for our failings and imperfections in the fulfilment of our task; and of prayer to Almighty God, that the Gospel of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ may be more clearly and more freshly shewn forth to all who shall be readers of this Book.

JERUSALEM CHAMBER,
WESTMINSTER ABBEY.
11*th* *November* 1880.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

S. MATTHEW.

1 [1] [a] THE book of the [2] generation of Jesus Christ, [b] the
I son of David, [c] the son of
Abraham.

2 [d] Abraham begat Isaac; and
[e] Isaac begat Jacob; and [f] Jacob
begat Judah (Judas) and his brethren;
3 and [g] Judah (Judas) begat Perez (Phares) and Zerah (Zara)
of Tamar (Thamar); and Perez (Phares) begat Hezron (Esrom);
and Hezron (Esrom) begat [3] Ram (Aram); 4 and [3] Ram (Aram)
begat Amminadab (Aminadab); and Amminadab (Aminadab)
begat Nahshon (Naasson); and Nahshon (Naasson) begat
Salmon; 5 and Salmon begat
Boaz (Booz) of [i] Rahab (Rachab); and Boaz (Booz) begat
Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat
Jesse; 6 and [j] Jesse begat David
the king (king);
(And and) [l] David (the king) begat Solo-
mon of [m] her *that had been the*
wife of Uriah (Urias); 7 and [o] Solomon
begat Rehoboam (Roboam); and Rehoboam (Roboam) begat
Abijah (Abia); and Abijah (Abia) begat [4] Asa;
8 and [4] Asa begat Jehoshaphat (Josaphat); and
Jehoshaphat (Josaphat) begat Joram; [q] and
Joram begat Uzziah (Ozias); 9 and Uzziah (Ozias)
begat Jotham (Joatham); and Jotham (Joatham) begat
Ahaz (Achaz); and Ahaz (Achaz) begat Hezekiah (Ezekias);
10 and Hezekiah (Ezekias) begat Manasseh (Manasses); and
Manasseh (Manasses) begat [5] Amon; and [5] Amon
begat Josiah (Josias); 11 and [t] Josiah (*Josias) begat
[u] Jechoniah (Jechonias) and his brethren, (at about)
the time (of the [6] carrying they were carried) away to
Babylon.
(Babylon:)

12 And after (the [6] carrying away they were brought) to
Babylon, [w] Jechoniah (Jechonias) begat [7] [x] Shealtiel (Salathiel);
and [7] [y] Shealtiel (Salathiel) begat Zerubbabel (Zorobabel); 13 and
Zerubbabel (Zorobabel) begat Abiud; and Abiud
begat Eliakim; and Eliakim be-
gat Azor; 14 and Azor begat
Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim;
and Achim begat Eliud; 15 and
Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar
begat Matthan; and Matthan
begat Jacob; 16 and Jacob begat
[h] Joseph the husband of Mary,
of whom was born Jesus, who
is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from
Abraham (unto to) David are fourteen
generations; and from David (unto until)
the [6] carrying away (to into) Babylon
(*are*) fourteen generations; and
from the [6] carrying away (to into)
Babylon unto [k] (the) Christ (*are*) four-
teen generations.

18 Now the [8] birth [9] of [n] Jesus
Christ was on this wise: [p] When
(as) his mother Mary (had been betrothed was espoused)
to Joseph, before they came
(together together,) she was found with child
[r] of the [10] Holy Ghost. 19 (And Then)
Joseph her husband, being a
(righteous just) man, and not willing [s] to
make her a (public publick) example, was
minded to put her away privily.
20 But (when while) he thought on these
things, behold, [u] (an the) angel of the
Lord appeared unto him in a
dream, saying, Joseph, thou son
of David, fear not to take unto
thee Mary thy wife: for that
which is [11] † conceived in her is
of the Holy Ghost. 21 And she
shall bring forth a (son; son,) and [z] thou

a Cp. Luke 3. 23—38.
b 2 Sam. 7. 12—16. Ps. 132. 11. Isai. 11. 1. Jer. 23. 5. Luke 1. 32, 69. John 7. 42. Acts 2. 30 & 13. 23. Rom. 1. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 8. Rev. 22. 16.
c Gen. 22. 18. Gal. 3. 16. Cp. Rom. 9. 5.
d Gen. 21. 3.
e Gen. 25. 26.
f Gen. 29. 35.
g Cp. Ruth 4. 18—22 & 1 Chr. 2. 1—15.
h Luke 3. 23.
i Josh. 6. 25.
j 1 Sam. 16. 1 & 17. 12.
k ch. 2. 4 & 11. 2 & 16. 16 & 22. 42 & 23. 10. Mark 8. 29. Luke 3. 15. John 1. 20, *al.* Cp. John 1. 41 & 4. 25.
l 2 Sam. 12. 24.
m 2 Sam. 12. 10.
n ver. 1. ch. 16. 21 (mg.). Mark 1. 1. John 1. 17 & 17. 3. Cp. ver. 16.
o For ver. 7—10, see 1 Chr. 3. 10—14.
p Luke 1. 27.
q Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 1 & 1 Chr. 3. 11, 12.
r Luke 1. 35.
s Cp. Deut. 24. 1.
t 1 Chr. 3. 15, 16.
u ch. 2. 13, 19. Cp. ch. 2. 12, 22.
v Esth. 2. 6. Jer. 24. 1 & 27. 20.
w 1 Chr. 3. 17—19.
x Luke 3. 27.
y Ezra 3. 2.
z ver. 25. Luke 1. 31 & 2. 21.

[1] R.V. [1] Or, *The genealogy of Jesus Christ* [2] Or, *birth*: as in ver. 18. [3] Gr. *Aram.* [4] Gr. *Asaph.* [5] Gr. *Amos.* [6] Or, *removal to Babylon* [7] Gr. *Salathiel.* [8] Or, *generation*: as in ver. 1. [9] Some ancient authorities read *of the Christ.* [10] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [11] Gr. *begotten.*

A.V. * Some read, *Josias begat Jakim, and Jakim begat Jechonias.* † Gr. *begotten.*

shalt call his name JESUS; *JESUS: [a]for it is he that shall save his people from their sins. 22 [b]Now all this is come to pass, was done, [c]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by of the Lord through by the prophet, saying,

23 [d]Behold, the a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son,
And †they shall call his name
1[e]Immanuel; Emmanuel,
which is, being interpreted, being interpreted is, God [f]with us. 24 And Then Joseph arose being raised from his sleep, and sleep did as the angel of the Lord commanded had bidden him, and took unto him his wife; wife: 25 and knew her not till she had brought forth a her firstborn son: and [g]he called his name JESUS.

2 1 Now [i]when Jesus was born in [k]Bethlehem of Judæa [n]in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came 2[q]wise men from [r]the east came to Jerusalem, 2 saying, 3[s]Where is he that is born [s]King of the Jews? for we saw have seen [t]his star in the east, and are come to [v]worship him. 3 And when When Herod the king heard it, had heard *these things*, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. 4 And gathering together when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people, people together, he inquired demanded of them where [w]the Christ should be born. 5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judæa: for thus it is written 4by the prophet,

6 [y]And thou Bethlehem, *in* the land of Judah, Juda,
Art in no wise not the least among the princes of Judah. Juda:
For out of thee shall come forth a governor, a Governor,
Which That shall be [a]shepherd of ‡rule my people Israel.

7 Then Herod, Herod when he had privily called the 2wise men, and learned inquired of them carefully diligently 5what time the star appeared. 8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search out carefully concerning diligently for the young child; and when ye have found *him*, bring me word, word again, that I also may come and worship him. him also 9 And they, having When they had went their way; and they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. 10 And when When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. 11 And they came when they were come into the house and house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother; mother, and they fell down down, and worshipped him: him: and opening when they had opened their treasures treasures, [h]the offered §presented unto him gifts, [j]gold gifts; gold, and [l]frankincense frankincense, and [m]myrrh. 12 And [o]being warned *of God* [p]in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

13 Now And when they were departed, behold, "an the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I tell thee bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. 14 And When he arose and arose, took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt; Egypt: 15 and was there until the death of Herod: [x]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by of the Lord through by the prophet, saying, [z]Out of Egypt did I call have I called my son. 16 Then Herod when he saw that he was mocked of the 2wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the male children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the borders coasts thereof, from two years old and

[a] Luke 2. 11. Acts 4. 12 & 5. 31 & 13. 23, 38. Cp. Acts 3. 26.
[b] ch. 21. 4 & 26. 56. John 19. 36.
[c] ch. 2. 15, 23 & 4. 14. Mark 14. 49. John 13. 18, *al.*
[d] Cited from Isai. 7. 14.
[e] Isai. 8. 8, 10.
[f] See ch. 28. 20.
[g] ver. 21.
[h] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7 & Ps. 72. 10.
[i] Luke 2. 4—7.
[j] Isai. 60. 6.
[k] Luke 2. 15. John 7. 42.
[l] Rev. 18. 13.
[m] Ex. 30. 23. Ps. 45. 8. John 19. 39.
[n] Luke 1. 5.
[o] ver. 22. Cp. ver. 13, 19.
[p] Cp. ch. 27. 19 & Gen. 20. 6 & 31. 11 & Num. 12. 6 & Job 33. 15.
[q] Cp. Jer. 39. 3 (for mg.).
[r] Cp. Gen. 25. 6 & 1 Kin. 4. 30.
[s] ch. 27. 11, 37. Jer. 23. 5 & 30. 9. Zech. 9. 9. John 1. 49, *al.*
[t] Cp. Num. 24. 17 & Rev. 22. 16.
[u] ver. 19. ch. 1. 20. Cp. ver. 12, 22.
[v] See ch. 8. 2.
[w] See ch. 1. 17.
[x] See ch. 1. 22.
[y] Cited from Mic. 5. 2.
[z] Cited from Hos. 11. 1.
[a] Ezek. 34. John 21. 15—17. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 2 & Rev. 7. 17

R.V. 1 Gr. *Emmanuel.* 2 Gr. *Magi.* Compare Esth. 1. 13; Dan. 2. 12. 3 Or, *Where is the King of the Jews that is bo*
4 Or, *through* 5 Or, *the time of the star that appeared*
A.V. * That is, *Saviour*, Heb. † Or, *his name shall be called.* ‡ Or, *feed.* § Or, *offered.*

under, according to the time
which he had carefully learned / diligently inquired of
the [1]wise men. 17 [c]Then was ful-
filled that which was spoken [2]by
Jeremiah / Jeremy the prophet, saying,
18 [d]A voice was heard in Ramah,
In Rama was there a voice heard.
Weeping
Lamentation, and weeping, and great
mourning,
Rachel weeping for her children; / children,
And she would not be comforted,
because they [h]are not.

19 But when Herod was dead,
behold, an angel of the Lord
appeareth in a dream to Joseph
in Egypt, 20 saying, Arise / Arise, and
take the young child and his
mother, and go into the land of
Israel: for [n]they are dead that / which
sought the young child's life.
21 And he arose / arose, and took the
young child and his mother, and
came into the land of Israel.
22 But when he heard that Ar-
chelaus was reigning over / did reign in Judæa in
the room of his father Herod, he
was afraid to go thither; and / thither: notwithstanding,
[t]being warned *of God* in a dream,
he withdrew / turned aside into the parts of
Galilee, / Galilee: 23 and he came and dwelt
in a city called [u]Nazareth: [v]that
it might be fulfilled which was
spoken [2]by the prophets, that he should / He shall
be called a Nazarene.

1 And / In [z]in those days cometh / came
3 [b]John the Baptist, preaching
in [e]the wilderness of Judæa,
2 And saying, [f]Repent ye; / ye: for [g]the
kingdom of heaven is at hand.
3 For this is he that was spoken
of [2]by Isaiah the prophet, / the prophet Esaias, saying,
[k]The voice of one crying in
the wilderness,
[l]Make ye ready / Prepare ye the way of the
Lord,
Make his paths straight.
4 Now John himself / And the same John had [n]his raiment
of camel's hair, and a leathern
girdle about his loins; and his

a Lev. 11. 22.
b 1 Sam. 14. 26.
c ch. 27. 9. Cp. ch. 1. 22.
d Cited from Jer. 31. 15.
e Acts 19. 18.
f ch. 23. 13, 15.
g ch. 22. 23.
h Gen. 37. 30 & 42. 13, 36. Lam. 5. 7.
i ch. 12. 34 & 23. 33.
j Ps. 140. 3.
k Rom. 5. 9. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 3. 6. 1 Thess. 1. 10.
l Acts 26. 20.
m John 8. 39.
n Cp. Ex. 4. 19.
o Cp. ch. 4. 3.
p ch. 7. 19. Luke 13. 7, 9. John 15. 2, 6.
q John 1. 26. Acts 1. 5.
r Acts 13. 24 & 19. 4.
s John 1. 15, 27 & 3. 30, 31. Acts 13. 25.
t See ver. 12.
u ch. 4. 13. Mark 1. 9. Luke 1. 26 & 2. 39 & 4. 16. John 1. 45. Acts 10. 38, *al.*
v See ch. 1. 22.
w John 1. 33. Acts 11. 16.
x Cp. Isai. 4. 4 & Mal. 3. 2, 3 & Acts 2. 3.
y Isai. 30. 24.
z For ver. 1—12, see Mark 1. 2—8 & Luke 3. 2—17.
a ch. 13. 30.
b John 1. 6, 7.
c Mal. 4. 1.
d Mark 9. 43, 48.
e Josh. 15. 61. Cp. Judg. 1. 16.
f ch. 4. 17. Mark 1. 15.
g ch. 10. 7. Dan. 2. 44. Cp. ch. 6. 10.
h For ver. 13—17, see Mark 1. 9—11 & Luke 3. 21, 22. Cp. John 1. 32—34.
i ch. 2. 22.
j Cp. John 13. 6.
k John 1. 23. Cited from Isai. 40. 3.
l Luke 1. 76.
m John 9. 4.
n 2 Kin. 1. 8. Zech. 13. 4. Cp. Heb. 11. 37.

food / meat was [a]locusts and [b]wild
honey. 5 Then went out unto / to
him Jerusalem, and all Judæa,
and all the region round about
Jordan; / Jordan, 6 and they were baptized
of him in the river Jordan, [e]con-
fessing their sins. 7 But when
he saw many of [f]the Pharisees
and [g]Sadducees coming / come to his
baptism, he said unto them,
[i]Ye offspring / O generation of [j]vipers, who hath
warned you to flee from [k]the
wrath to come? 8 Bring forth
therefore fruit [t]worthy of / fruits *meet for [3]repentance:
9 and think not to say within
yourselves, [m]We have Abraham
to our father: for I say unto
you, that God is able of [o]these
stones to raise up children unto
Abraham. 10 And even now is the axe / now also the axe is
laid unto the root of the trees:
[p]every tree therefore that / therefore every tree which bringeth not
forth good fruit is hewn down,
and cast into the fire. 11 [q]I
indeed baptize you [4]with water
[r]unto repentance: but [s]he that
cometh after me is mightier
than I, whose shoes I am not
[5]worthy to bear: he shall bap-
tize you [4][w]with the Holy Ghost / Ghost,
and *with* [x]fire: 12 whose [y]fan is
in his hand, and he will throughly
cleanse / purge his threshing-floor; / floor, and he will
[a]gather his wheat into the garner, / garner;
[c]but the chaff he will burn up / he will burn up the chaff with [d]un-
quenchable fire.

13 [h]Then cometh Jesus [i]from
Galilee to the Jordan unto John,
to be baptized of him. 14 But
[j]John would have hindered / forbad him, saying,
I have need to be baptized of
thee, and comest thou to me?
15 But / And Jesus answering said unto
him, Suffer [6]*it to be so* now: for
thus it becometh [m]us to fulfil all
righteousness. Then he suffereth / suffered
him. 16 And Jesus, when he was
baptized, went up straightway

R.V. [1] Gr. *Magi.* [2] Or, *through* [3] Or, *your repentance* [4] Or, *in* [5] Gr. *sufficient.*
[6] Or, me
A.V. * Or, *answerable to amendment of life.*

from out of the water: and and, lo, [a]the heavens were opened [1]unto him, and he [c]saw the Spirit of God descending as like a dove, and coming lighting upon him: him: 17 and lo, lo [e]a voice out of the heavens, from heaven, saying, [2][f]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

4 1 [j]Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness [m]to be tempted of the devil. 2 And when he had fasted [p]forty days and forty nights, he was afterward [q]hungered. an hungred. 3 And when [r]the tempter came and said unto him, to him, he said, If thou art be [t]the Son of God, command that [u]these stones become be made [3]bread. 4 But he answered and said, [v]It is written, [x]Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. 5 [z]Then the devil taketh him up into [a]the holy city; city, and he set setteth him on the a [4]pinnacle of the temple, 6 and saith unto him, If thou art be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written,

[f]He shall give his angels charge concerning thee:
And on in their hands they shall bear thee up,
Lest haply at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jesus said unto him, Again it is It is written written, again, [j]Thou shalt not [k]tempt the Lord thy God. 8 [l]Again, the devil taketh him unto up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; 9 and he said saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, [n]Satan: for [o]it is written, [p]Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and [b]him only shalt thou serve. 11 Then the devil leaveth him; him, and and, behold, [d]angels came and ministered unto him.

12 Now when he Jesus had heard that [g]John was *cast into prison, delivered up, [h]he withdrew departed into Galilee; 13 and leaving [i]Nazareth, he came and dwelt in [k]Capernaum, which is upon by the sea, the sea coast, in the borders of [n]Zebulun Zabulon and Naphtali Nephthalim: 14 [o]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [5]by Isaiah Esaias the prophet, saying,

15 [s]The land of Zebulun Zabulon, and the land of Naphtali, Nephthalim,
By [6]Toward the way of the sea, beyond Jordan,
[w]Galilee of the [7]Gentiles, Gentiles;
16 [y]The people which sat in darkness
Saw a great light, great light;
And to them which sat in the region and [b]shadow of death death
To them did light spring Light is sprung up.

17 [c]From that time [d]began Jesus Jesus began to preach, and to say, [e]Repent ye Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 [g]And Jesus, walking by [h]the sea of Galilee, he saw two brethren, Simon who is called Peter and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea; sea: for they were fishers. 19 And he saith unto them, Come ye after Follow me, and I will make you [m]fishers of men. 20 And they straightway left the their nets, and followed him. 21 And going on from thence thence, he saw other two brethren, [8]James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets: and he called them. 22 And they straightway immediately left the boat ship and their father, and followed him.

23 [q]And [9]Jesus went about [1]

a Acts 7. 56.
b 1 Sam. 7. 3.
c John 1. 32, 33. Cp. Luke 4. 18, 21 & Acts 10. 38.
d ch. 26. 53. Luke 22. 43.
e John 12. 28.
f ch. 17. 5. 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ps. 2. 7 & Isai. 42. 1 & Eph. 1. 6 & Col. 1. 13 & 1 John 5. 9.
g ch. 14. 3. Mark 1. 14. Luke 3. 19, 20. Cp. John 3. 24.
h Luke 4. 14.
i See ch. 2. 23.
j For ver. 1—11, see Mark 1. 12, 13 & Luke 4. 1—13.
k ch. 8. 5, *al.* Cp. ch. 9. 1.
l John 6. 1.
m Cp. Heb. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
n Josh. 19. 32—34.
o See ch. 1. 22.
p Cp. Deut. 9. 9, 18 & 1 Kin. 19. 8.
q Cp. John 4. 6, 7.
r 1 Thess. 3. 5.
s Cited from Isai. 9. 1, 2.
t See ch. 14. 33.
u Cp. ch. 3. 9.
v ver. 7, 10. Eph. 6. 17
w 1 Mac. 5. 15.
x Cited from Deut. 8. 3. Cp. John 4. 34.
y Isai. 42. 7. Luke 1. 79.
z Luke 4. 9.
a ch. 27. 53. Neh. 11. 18. Isai. 48. 2 & 52. 1. Rev. 11. 2. Cp. Ps. 46. 4 & 48. 1 & Rev. 21. 2 & 22. 19.
b Job 3. 5. Ps. 23. 4. Amos 5. 8.
c Mark 1. 14.
d Acts 1. 22 & 10. 37.
e ch. 3. 2.
f Cited from Ps. 91. 11, 12.
g For ver. 18—22, see Mark 1. 16—20. Cp. Luke 5. 2—11 & John 1. 40—42.
h ver. 13.
i ver. 4, 10.
j Cited from Deut. 6. 16.
k Cp. Isai. 7. 12.
l Luke 4. 5.
m ch. 13. 47.
n See 1 Chr. 21. 1.
o ver. 4, 7.
p Cited from Deut. 6. 13.
q Mark 1. 39. Luke 4. 15.

R.V. 1 Some ancient authorities omit *unto him.* 2 Or, *This is my Son; my beloved in whom I am well pleased.* See ch. 12. 1
3 Gr. *loaves.* 4 Gr. *wing.* 5 Or, *through* 6 Gr. *The way of the sea.* 7 Gr. *nations*: and so elsewhere
8 Or, *Jacob*: and so elsewhere. 9 Some ancient authorities read *he.*
A.V. * Or, *delivered up.*

all Galilee, [a]teaching in their synagogues, and [b]preaching the [1]gospel of the kingdom, and [c]healing all manner of (disease / sickness) and all manner of (sickness / disease) among the people. 24 And (the report of him / his fame) went (forth into / throughout) all [g]Syria: and [e]they brought unto him all (that were sick, / sick people that) (holden / were taken) with divers diseases and [i]torments, (and those which were) [2][j]possessed with devils, and (epileptic, and / those which were lunatick, and those that had the palsy); and he healed them. 25 [n]And there followed him great multitudes (of people / from Galilee / Galilee,) and (Decapolis / from Decapolis,) and (Jerusalem / from Jerusalem,) and (Judæa / from Judæa,) and *from* beyond Jordan.

5 1 And seeing the multitudes, [q]he went up into (the / a) mountain: and when he (had sat down, / was set,) his disciples came unto him: 2 and [u]he opened his (mouth / mouth,) and taught them, saying,

3 [x]Blessed are [y]the poor [z]in spirit: for [b]theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

4 [3]Blessed are [d]they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed are [e]the [z]meek: for they [e]shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed are they (that / which) do hunger and [h]thirst [i]after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

7 Blessed are [k]the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are [l]the pure in heart: for [m]they shall see God.

9 Blessed are [n]the peacemakers: for [o]they shall be called (sons / the children) of God.

10 [r]Blessed are they (that have been / which are) persecuted for righteousness' sake: for [b]theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 11 [u]Blessed are (ye / ye,) when *men* shall (reproach / revile) you, and persecute you, and (shall) say all manner of evil against you *falsely, [c]for my sake. 12 [d]Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for [f]so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 Ye are the salt of the earth: [h]but if the salt have lost (its / his) savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast (out / out,) and (to / be) trodden under foot of men. 14 [m]Ye are the light of the world. A city (that is) set on (a / an) hill cannot be hid. 15 [o]Neither do *men* light a (lamp, / candle,) and put it under (the / †a) bushel, but on (a / the) (stand / candlestick;) and it (shineth / giveth light) unto all that are in the house. 16 (Even so let your light / Let your light so) shine before men, [r]that they may see your good works, and [s]glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 [v]Think not that I (came / am come) to destroy [w]the (law / law,) or the prophets: I (came not / am not come) to destroy, but [a]to fulfil. 18 For verily I say unto you, [c]Till heaven and earth pass (away,) one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass (away) from the law, till all (things be accomplished. / be fulfilled.) 19 [f]Whosoever therefore shall break [g]one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, (he) shall be called (the) least [j]in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, (the / he / same) shall be called great [j]in the kingdom of heaven. 20 For I say unto you, (that / That) except your righteousness shall exceed [p]*the righteousness* of the scribes and Pharisees, ye [s]shall in no (wise / case) enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 [t]Ye have heard that it was said (to / ‡by) them of old time, [v]Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of

a ch. 9. 35 & 13. 54. Mark 1. 21. John 18. 20.
b ch. 24. 14. Luke 4. 43. Cp. ch. 13. 19.
c John 15. 21.
d Acts 5. 41. Rom. 5. 3. 2 Cor. 12. 10. Col. 1. 11, 24. Heb. 10. 34. James 1. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 13.
e ch. 8. 16 & 14. 35, 36. Mark 1. 34 & 6. 55, 56.
f See ch. 21. 35.
g Luke 2. 2.
h Mark 9. 50. Luke 14. 34.
i ch. 8. 6.
j ch. 8. 16 & 9. 32, *al.* Cp. John 10. 21.
k ch. 17. 15.
l ch. 9. 2, 6.
m Eph. 5. 8. Phil. 2. 15. Cp. John 8. 12.
n Mark 3. 7, 8. Luke 6. 17.
o Mark 4. 21. Luke 8. 16 & 11. 33.
p Mark 5. 20.
q ch. 15. 29.
r Philem. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 12.
s John 15. 8. 2 Cor. 9. 13. Phil. 1. 11. Cp. ch. 9. 8.
t Luke 4. 20.
u Ps. 78. 2. Acts 8. 35 & 10. 34, *al.*
v Rom. 3. 31.
w ch. 7. 12.
x For ver. 3—12, cp. Luke 6. 20—23.
y Cp. Isai. 61. 1 & 66. 2.
z Cp. ch. 11. 29.
a Cp. Rom. 10. 4 & 13. 8 & Gal. 3. 24.
b Cp. Luke 12. 32.
c Luke 16. 17. Cp. ch. 24. 35.
d Isai. 61. 2, 3. John 16. 20. 2 Cor. 1. 7 & 7. 10. Rev. 21. 4. Cp. James 4. 9, 10.
e Ps. 37. 11.
f Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 12—15.
g Cp. Gal. 3. 10 & James 2. 10.
h Ps. 42. 2. Isai. 55. 1, 2. John 7. 37.
i 2 Tim. 2. 22. Cp. ch. 6. 33.
j ch. 11. 11 & 18. 1—4.
k ch. 18. 33 & 25. 34—36. Prov. 19. 17. Luke 6. 36. 2 Tim. 1. 16. Heb. 6. 10.
l Ps. 24. 4. 2 Tim. 2. 22. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 22.
m Heb. 12. 14. 1 John 3. 2, 3. Rev. 22. 4. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 12.
n James 3. 18.
o 1 John 3. 1.
p Cp. Rom. 10. 3 & Phil. 3. 9.
q Rom. 8. 14.
r 2 Tim. 2. 12. James 5. 11. 1 Pet. 3. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 14.
s John 3. 5.
t ver. 33. Cp. ver. 27, 31, 38, 43.
u Heb. 11. 28.
v Cited from Ex. 20. 13 & Deut. 5. 17. Cp. ch. 19. 18 & Mark 10. 19 & Luke 18. 20 & Rom. 13. 9 & James 2. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *good tidings*: and so elsewhere. [2] Or, *demoniacs* [3] Some ancient authorities transpose ver. 4 and 5.

A.V. * Gr. *lying.* † The word in the original signifieth *a measure containing about a pint less than a peck.* ‡ Or, *to them.*

[a]the judgement (judgment): 22 but I say unto
you, that [c]every one who (That whosoever) is angry with
his brother[1] (without a cause) shall be
in danger of [a]the judgement (judgment): and
whosoever shall say to his
brother, [2]*Raca, shall be in
danger of [e]the council (council): and whoso-
ever shall say, [3][g]Thou fool, shall
be in danger [4]of [h]the [5]hell of fire.
23 [i]If therefore (Therefore if) [j]thou art offering (bring) thy
gift at (to) the altar, and there re-
memberest that thy brother hath
aught (ought) against thee, (thee;) 24 leave there
thy gift before the altar, and
go thy way, (way;) first be reconciled
to thy brother, and then come
and offer thy gift. 25 [o]Agree
with thine adversary quickly,
whiles thou art (with him in the way: in the way with him;)
lest (haply: at any time) the adversary deliver
thee to the judge, and the judge
[6]deliver thee to the officer,
and thou be cast into prison.
26 Verily I say unto thee, [q]Thou
shalt by no means come out
thence, till thou (have: hast) paid the
(last: uttermost) farthing.

27 [t]Ye have heard that it was
(said,) said by them of old time, [v]Thou shalt
not commit adultery: 28 but I
say unto you, that [x]every one that (That whosoever)
looketh on a woman to lust after
her hath committed adultery
with her already in his heart.
29 [a]And if thy right eye [b]causeth (†offend)
thee to stumble, (thee,) pluck it out, and
cast it from thee: for it is
profitable for thee that one of
thy members should perish, and
not *that* thy whole body (should) be
cast into [7][f]hell. 30 [a]And if thy
right hand [b]causeth thee to stumble, (offend thee,) cut
it off, and cast it from thee: for
it is profitable for thee that one
of thy members should perish,
and not *that* thy whole body
should (go) be cast into [7][f]hell. 31 [t]It

a Cp. Deut. 16. 18.
b ch. 19. 7. Jer. 3. 1. Cited from Deut. 24. 1.
c 1 John 3. 15.
d ch. 19. 9. Mark 10. 11, 12. Luke 16. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 10, 11.
e ch. 10. 17 & 26. 59, *al.*
f Rom. 7. 3.
g Num. 20. 10 (for mg.), *al.*
h ch. 18. 9. Mark 9. 43. James 3. 6. Cp. ver. 29.
i Cp. ch. 6. 15 & Mark 11. 25.
j ch. 8. 4 & 23. 18.
k Lev. 19. 12. 1 Tim. 1. 10.
l Num. 30. 2. Deut. 23. 21. Eccles. 5. 4. Ecclus. 18. 22.
m James 5. 12.
n ch. 23. 22. Isai. 66. 1. Acts 7. 49. See Rev. 4. 2.
o Luke 12. 58, 59.
p Ps. 48. 2.
q Cp. ch. 18. 34, 35.
r Cp. Prov. 10. 19.
s See ch. 13. 19.
t See ver. 21.
u Cited from Ex. 21. 24 & Lev. 24. 20 & Deut. 19. 21.
v Cited from Ex. 20. 14 & Deut. 5. 18.
w 1 Cor. 6. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
x Job 31. 1. Prov. 6. 25. Ecclus. 9. 8. Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 2.
y For vèr. 39—42, see Luke 6. 29, 30. Cp. Rom. 12. 17.
z ch. 26. 67. Isai. 50. 6. Lam. 3. 30.
a ch. 18. 8, 9. Mark 9. 43—48.
b ch. 15. 12 (mg.) & 17. 27, *al.* Cp. ch. 13. 41 & Luke 17. 1.
c ch. 27. 32. Mark 15. 21 (& mg. for mg.).
d Ps. 37. 21. Prov. 21. 26.
e Deut. 15. 8. Ps. 37. 26 & 112. 5. Luke 6. 34, 35.
f ch. 10. 28 & 23. 15, 33. Luke 12. 5. Cp. ver. 22.
g See ver. 21.
h Cited from Lev. 19. 18. See ch. 19. 19.
i Cp. Deut. 23. 6.
j Luke 6. 27, 28. Rom. 12. 20. Cp. Ex. 23. 4 & Job 31. 29, 30 & Ps. 7. 4.
k Luke 23. 34. Acts 7. 60. 2 Tim. 4. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 9.

was said also, hath been said, [b]Whosoever shall put
away his wife, let him give her
a writing of divorcement: 32 [d]but
I say unto you, that every one that putteth (That whosoever shall put)
away his wife, saving for the
cause of fornication, maketh her (causeth her to)
an adulteress (commit adultery): and [f]whosoever
shall marry her when she is put away (that is divorced)
committeth adultery.

33 Again, [t]ye have heard that
it was (hath been) said to (by) them of old
time, [k]Thou shalt not forswear
thyself, but [l]shalt perform unto
the Lord thine oaths: 34 but I
say unto you, [m]Swear not at all;
neither by the heaven, (heaven;) for [n]it is
the throne of God; (God's throne:) 35 nor by the earth (earth;)
for it is the footstool of his feet; (his footstool:) nor [8]by
Jerusalem, (Jerusalem;) for it is [p]the city of the
great King. 36 Neither shalt
thou swear by thy head, for (because)
thou canst not make one hair
white or black. 37 [9]But let your
speech (communication) be, Yea, yea; Nay,
nay: and (for) [r]whatsoever is more
than these is of [10*]the evil *one.* (cometh of evil.)

38 [t]Ye have heard that
it was (hath been) said, [u]An eye for an eye,
and a tooth for a tooth: 39 but
I say unto you, [w]Resist not [11]him that (That ye resist not)
evil: but [y]whosoever [*]smiteth (shall smite)
thee on thy right cheek, turn to
him the other also. 40 And [w]if
any man would go to law with thee, (will sue thee at the law,) and
take away thy coat, let him have
thy cloke also. 41 And whoso-
ever shall [12][c]compel thee to go
one (a) mile, go with him twain.
42 [d]Give to him that asketh
thee, and [e]from him that would
borrow of thee turn not thou
away.

43 [g]Ye have heard that
it was (hath been) said, [h]Thou shalt love
thy neighbour, and [i]hate thine
enemy: 44 but (But) I say unto you,
[j]Love your enemies, and [k]pray (bless)

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities insert *without cause.* [2] An expression of contempt. [3] Or, *Moreh*, a Heb expression of condemnation. [4] Gr. *unto* or *into.* [5] Gr. *Gehenna of fire.* [6] Some ancient authorities omit *deliver t* [7] Gr. *Gehenna.* [8] Or, *toward* [9] Some ancient authorities read *But your speech shall be.* [10] Or, *evil*: as in ver. 39; 6 [11] Or, *evil* [12] Gr. *impress.*

A.V. * That is, *Vain fellow*, 2 Sam. 6. 20. † Or, *do cause thee to offend.*

them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;
45 [b]that ye may be the sons children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and [f]sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. 46 [g]For if ye love them that which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the [1]publicans the same?
47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more *than others*? do not even [p]the Gentiles publicans the same? so 48 [r]Ye therefore shall be [s]perfect, Be ye therefore even [t]as your heavenly Father Father which is in heaven is perfect.

6 1 Take heed that ye [v]do not your righteousness *alms before men, [z]to be seen of them: else otherwise ye have no reward with †of your Father which is in heaven.
2 [b]When therefore Therefore when thou doest *thine* alms, ‡do not sound sound not a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may [d]have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have [f]received their reward.
3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 that thine alms may be in secret: [h]and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall recompense thee. reward thee openly.
5 And when ye pray, ye shall thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites *are*: for they love [j]to stand and pray pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. [m]Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, [p]enter into thine inner chamber, thy closet, and having when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret, secret; [q]and thy Father which seeth in secret shall recompense thee. reward thee openly.
7 And in praying But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as [a]the Gentiles heathen do: for [c]they think that they shall be heard [d]for their much speaking.
8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: [e]for [2]your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him. 9 [h]After this manner therefore pray ye: [i]Our Father which art in heaven, [j]Hallowed be [k]thy name. 10 [l]Thy kingdom come. [m]Thy will be done, [n]as in heaven, so on earth. done in earth, as *it is* in heaven. 11 [o]Give us [q]this day [3]our daily bread.
12 And forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven forgive our debtors.
13 And [u]bring lead us not into temptation, but [w]deliver us from [4][x]the evil *one.*[5][y] evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. 14 [a]For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you. you: 15 [c]But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.
16 Moreover [e]when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may be seen of appear unto men to fast. [g]Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. 17 But thou, when thou fastest, [i]anoint thy thine head, and wash thy face; 18 that thou be not seen of appear not unto men to fast, but of unto thy Father which is in secret: [k]and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall recompense thee. reward thee openly.
19 [l]Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon the earth, where [n]moth and rust doth consume, corrupt, and where thieves [6][o]break through and steal: 20 [l]but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth consume, corrupt, and where thieves

a ver. 32. ch. 5. 47.
b Luke 6. 35. Cp. Eph. 5. 1 & Phil. 2. 15.
c 1 Kin. 18. 26.
d Prov. 10. 19. Eccles. 5. 2.
e ver. 32.
f Acts 14. 17.
g Luke 6. 32.
h For ver. 9—13, cp. Luke 11. 2—4.
i ver. 1.
j Isai. 29. 23. Cp. Ecclus. 36. 4 & Luke 1. 49 & 1 Pet. 3. 15.
k John 17. 6.
l Cp. ch. 3. 2 & 4. 17.
m ch. 26. 42. Luke 22. 42. Acts 21. 14. Cp. ch. 12. 50 & Heb. 13. 21.
n Ps. 103. 20, 21. Dan. 4. 35.
o Prov. 30. 8.
p ch. 6. 7, 32.
q Cp. ver. 34.
r Cp. Luke 6. 36.
s ch. 19. 21. 1 Cor. 2. 6. Phil. 3. 15. Col. 1. 28 & 4. 12. James 1. 4 & 3. 2. See Gen. 17. 1.
t Cp. Lev. 19. 2 & 1 Pet. 1. 15.
u ch. 26. 41. Mark 14. 38. Luke 22. 40, 46. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 13.
v 1 John 2. 29. Cp. Tobit 12. 8, 9 & 14. 11.
w John 17. 15. 2 Thess. 3. 3. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 18.
x See ch. 13. 19.
y 1 Chr. 29. 11, 12 (for mg.).
z ver. 16. ch. 23. 5.
a Mark 11. 25. Luke 6. 37. Eph. 4. 32. Col. 3. 13.
b Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 3.
c ch. 18. 35 See James 2. 13.
d John 5. 44.
e Isai. 58. 5.
f Luke 6. 24.
g ver. 2, 5.
h ver. 6, 18.
i Ruth 3. 3. 2 Sam. 12. 20. Dan. 10. 3, *al.*
j Mark 11. 25. Luke 18. 11.
k ver. 4, 6.
l ch. 19. 21. Luke 12. 21, 33, 34 & 18. 22. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10, 17—19. Heb. 13. 5.
m ver. 2, 16.
n James 5. 2, 3.
o ch. 24. 43. Luke 12. 39 (& mg. for mg.).
p 2 Kin. 4. 33. Isai. 26. 20.
q ver. 4, 18.

R.V. [1] That is, *collectors or renters of Roman taxes*: and so elsewhere. [2] Some ancient authorities read *God your Father*. [3] Gr. *our bread for the coming day*. [4] Or, *evil* [5] Many authorities, some ancient, but with variations, add *For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.* [6] Gr. *dig through*.
A.V. * Or, *righteousness*. † Or, *with*. ‡ Or, *cause not a trumpet to be sounded*.

do not [1]break through nor steal:
21 for where thy / your treasure is, there
will thy / your heart be also. 22 [a]The
lamp / light of the body is the eye: if
therefore thine eye be single,
thy whole body shall be full of
light. 23 [a]But if [f]thine eye be
evil, thy whole body shall be full
of darkness. If therefore the
light that is in thee be dark-
ness, how great is the / that darkness!
24 [h]No man can serve two
masters: for either he will hate
the one, and love the other;
or else he will hold to the one,
and despise the other. Ye can-
not serve God and [k]mammon.
25 [l]Therefore I say unto you,
[n]Be not anxious / Take no thought for your life, what
ye shall eat, or what ye shall
drink; nor yet for your body,
what ye shall put on. Is not the
life more than the food, / meat, and the
body than the raiment? 26 [o]Be-
hold the birds / fowls of the heaven, that / air: for they
sow not, neither do they reap,
nor gather into barns; and / yet your
heavenly Father feedeth them.
[p]Are not ye of much more value / ye not much better than
they? 27 And which / Which of you by
being anxious / taking thought can add one cubit
unto his [2][t]stature? 28 And why
are ye anxious concerning / take ye thought for raiment? Con-
sider the lilies of the field, how
they grow; they toil not, neither
do they spin: 29 And yet I say
unto you, that / That [x]even Solomon in
all his glory was not arrayed
like one of these. 30 But / Wherefore, if
God doth so clothe the grass of
the field, which to-day / to day is, and
to-morrow / to morrow is cast into the oven,
shall he not much more *clothe*
you, [a]O ye of little faith?
31 Be not therefore anxious, / Therefore take no thought, saying, What
shall we eat? or, What shall we
drink? or, Wherewithal shall we
be clothed? 32 For / (For after all these
things do [c]the Gentiles seek; / seek:) [d]for

a Luke 11. 34, 35.
b Cp. ch. 5. 6, 20.
c ver. 10.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 11—14 & Mark 10. 29, 30 & 1 Tim. 4. 8 & 1 Pet. 3. 9.
e Cp. James 4. 13, 14.
f ch. 20. 15. Deut. 15. 9. Prov. 28. 22. Mark 7. 22, *al.*
g For ver. 1—5, see Luke 6. 37, 38, 41, 42. Cp. Rom 14. 13 & 1 Cor. 4. 5 & James 5. 9.
h Luke 16. 13. Cp. Rom. 6. 16 & James 4. 4.
i Rom. 2. 1, 3 & 14. 10. James 2. 13 & 4. 11, 12.
j Mark 4. 24. Cp. Judg. 1. 7.
k Luke 16. 9, 11, 13.
l For ver. 25—33, see Luke 12. 22—31.
m Cp. John 8. 7—9.
n ver. 27, 28, 31, 34. ch. 10. 19 & 13. 22 (Gk.). 1 Cor. 7. 32 (Gk.). Phil. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
o Cp. Job 38. 41 & Ps. 147. 9.
p ch. 10. 31.
q ch. 15. 26. Cp. Prov. 9. 7, 8 & 23. 9.
r Cp. Phil. 3. 2 & Rev. 22. 15.
s ch. 13. 46.
t Luke 2. 52. Cp. Ps. 39. 5 (for mg.).
u For ver. 7—11, see Luke 11. 9—13.
v ch. 18. 19 & 21. 22. Mark 11. 24. John 14. 13 & 15. 7, 16 & 16. 23, 24. James 1. 5, 6, 17. 1 John 3. 22 & 5. 14, 15.
w 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Prov. 8. 17. Jer. 29. 13. Cp. Isai. 55. 6.
x 1 Kin. 10. 4—7.
y Cp. Rev. 3. 20.
z ch. 4. 3.
a ch. 8. 26 & 14. 31 & 16. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 20.
b ch. 12. 34. Gen. 6. 5 & 8. 21.
c ver. 7.
d ver. 8.

your heavenly Father knoweth
that ye have need of all these
things. 33 But [b]seek ye first
[e]his kingdom, / the kingdom of God, and his righteous-
ness; [d]and all these things shall
be added unto you. 34 [e]Be no / Take
therefore anxious / no thought for the morrow:
for the morrow will be anxious / shall take thought for
the things of itself. Sufficient unto
the day is the evil thereof.

7 [1][g]Judge not, that ye be
not judged. 2 [i]For with
what judgement / judgment ye judge, ye
shall be judged: and [j]with what
measure ye mete, it shall be
measured unto you. / to you again. 3 And why
beholdest thou the mote that is
in thy brother's eye, but [m]con-
siderest not the beam that is in
thine own eye? 4 Or how wilt
thou say to thy brother, Let me
cast / pull out the mote out of thine
eye; and lo, the / and, behold, a beam is in thine
own eye? 5 Thou hypocrite,
cast out first / first cast out the beam out of thine
own eye; and then shalt thou
see clearly to cast out the mote
out of thy brother's eye.

6 [q]Give not that which is holy
unto [r]the dogs, neither cast ye
your [s]pearls before the swine,
lest haply they trample them under
their feet, and turn again and rend
you.

7 [u]Ask, [v]and it shall be given
you; [w]seek, and ye shall find;
[y]knock, and it shall be opened
unto you: 8 for every one that
asketh receiveth; and he that
seeketh findeth; and to him that
knocketh it shall be opened.
9 Or what man is there of you,
who, / whom if his son shall ask him for a loaf, will
ask bread, will he
give him [z]a stone; / stone? 10 or if he shall
ask for a fish, will he give him a
serpent? 11 If ye then, [b]being
evil, know how to give good
gifts unto your children, how
much more shall [v]your Father

R.V. [1] Gr. *dig through.* [2] Or, *age*

which is in heaven give good
things to them that ask him?
12 [a] All things therefore / Therefore all things whatsoever ye
would that men should do unto / to
you, even so do ye also unto / do ye even so to them: for
this is [b] the law and the prophets.
13 [c] Enter ye in by / at the narrow / strait
gate: for wide [1] is the gate, and
broad is the way, that leadeth to
destruction, and many be they that / there be which
enter in thereby. go in thereat: 14 [2] For narrow / * Because strait is the
gate, and straitened / narrow is [e] the way, that / which
leadeth unto life, and [f] few be they / there be
that find it.
15 [g] Beware of false prophets,
which come to you in sheep's
clothing, but inwardly they are
[h] ravening wolves. 16 [i] By their fruits / Ye shall know
ye shall know them. them by their fruits. Do *men* gather
grapes of thorns, or figs of
thistles? 17 Even so [l] every good
tree bringeth forth good fruit;
but the / a corrupt tree bringeth
forth evil fruit. 18 A good tree
cannot bring forth evil fruit,
neither can a corrupt tree bring
forth good fruit. 19 [p] Every tree
that bringeth not forth good
fruit is hewn down, and cast
into the fire. 20 Therefore / Wherefore [j] by
their fruits ye shall know them.
21 [q] Not every one that [r] saith
unto me, Lord, Lord, shall [t] enter
into the kingdom of heaven;
but he that [v] doeth the will of
my Father which is in heaven.
22 [y] Many will say to me [z] in that
day, Lord, Lord, did / have we not
prophesy by / prophesied in thy name, name? and [c] by / in thy
name have cast out [3] devils, / devils? and by / in
thy name do / done many [4] mighty / wonderful works?
23 [y] And then will I profess unto
them, I [d] never knew you: [e] depart
from me, [f] ye that work iniquity.
24 [g] Every one therefore which / Therefore whosoever heareth
these words / sayings of mine, and doeth
them, shall be likened / I will liken him unto [h] a wise
man, which built his house upon

[a] Luke 6. 31. Cp. Tobit 4. 15.
[b] See ch. 22. 40.
[c] Luke 13. 24.
[d] ch. 25. 2. Cp. Ezek. 13. 10—14.
[e] Ps. 16. 11. Cp. ch. 18. 8 & John 14. 6.
[f] Cp. Luke 13. 23.
[g] ch. 24. 11, 24. Deut. 13. 1—3. Jer. 14. 14 & 23. 16. Mark 13. 22. Luke 6. 26. Acts 13. 6. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 4. 1. Rev. 19. 20, *al.*
[h] ch. 13. 54 & 22. 33. Mark 1. 22 & 6. 2 & 11. 18. Luke 4. 32. Cp. Acts 13. 12.
[i] Ezek. 22. 27. Acts 20. 29. Cp. Mic. 3. 5 & John 10. 12.
[j] Luke 6. 43, 44. James 2. 18.
[k] John 7. 46.
[l] ch. 12. 33—35.
[m] ch. 4. 25.
[n] For ver. 2—4, see Mark 1. 40—44 & Luke 5. 12—14.
[o] ch. 2. 2 & 9. 18 & 15. 25 & 20. 20, *al.* Cp. ch. 18. 26 & Acts 10. 25.
[p] See ch. 3. 10.
[q] Luke 6. 46. Rom. 2. 13. James 1. 22.
[r] Cp. Hos. 8. 2.
[s] ch. 9. 30 & 17. 9. Mark 1. 34 & 5. 43 & 7. 36 & 8. 26. See ch. 12. 16.
[t] Cp. John 3. 3, 5.
[u] Luke 17. 14.
[v] ch. 12. 50.
[w] Lev. 14. 2—32.
[x] ch. 10. 18 & 24. 14. Mark 6. 11. Luke 9. 5. James 5. 3.
[y] ch. 25. 11, 12. Luke 13. 25—27.
[z] Mal. 3. 17, 18.
[a] For ver. 5—13, see Luke 7. 1—10.
[b] Cp. Num. 24. 4 & John 11. 51 & 1 Cor. 13. 2.
[c] See Mark 9. 38.
[d] ch. 10. 33. Cp. Ps. 101. 4.
[e] ch. 25. 41. Ps. 6. 8.
[f] ch. 13. 41. Ps. 5. 5.
[g] For ver. 24—27, see Luke 6. 47—49.
[h] ch. 25. 2. Cp. Ezek. 13. 10—14.

the / a rock: 25 and the rain de-
scended, and the floods came,
and the winds blew, and beat
upon that house; and it fell not:
for it was founded upon the / a rock.
26 And every one that heareth
these words / sayings of mine, and doeth
them not, shall be likened unto
[d] a foolish man, which built his
house upon the sand: 27 and the
rain descended, and the floods
came, and the winds blew, and
smote / beat upon that house; and it
fell: and great was the fall thereof. / of it.
28 And it came to pass, when
Jesus had ended these words, / sayings, [h] the
multitudes / people were astonished at his
teaching / doctrine: 29 [k] for he taught them
as *one* having authority, and not
as their / the scribes.

8 1 And when / When he was come
down from the mountain,
[m] great multitudes followed
him. 2 [n] And / And, behold, there came
to him a leper and [o] worshipped
him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt,
thou canst make me clean. 3 And
he stretched / Jesus put forth his hand, and
touched him, saying, I will; be
thou made clean. And straightway / immediately
his leprosy was cleansed. 4 And
Jesus saith unto him, [s] See thou
tell no man; but go thy way,
[u] shew thyself to the priest, and
[w] offer the gift that Moses com-
manded, [x] for a testimony unto
them.
5 And [a] when he / Jesus was entered
into Capernaum, there came un-
to him a centurion, beseeching
him, 6 and saying, Lord, my
[5] servant lieth in the house / at home sick of
the palsy, grievously tormented.
7 And he / Jesus saith unto him, I will
come and heal him. 8 And the / The
centurion answered and said,
Lord, I am not [6] worthy that
thou shouldest come under my

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *is the gate.* [2] Many ancient authorities read *How narrow is the gate, &c.* [3] Gr. *demons.* [4] Gr. *powers.* [5] Or, *boy* [6] Gr. *sufficient.*
A.V. * Or, *How.*

roof: but [a]only say [1]the word, (speak the word only,) and my
[2]servant shall be healed. 9 For
I [also] am a man [3]under authority,
having (under myself soldiers: soldiers under me) and I say
to this (one, man,) Go, and he goeth;
and to another, Come, and he
cometh; and to my [4]servant, Do
this, and he doeth it. 10 And (when) When
Jesus heard it, [c]he marvelled,
and said to them that followed,
Verily I say unto you, [5]I have
not found so great [e]faith, no,
not in Israel. 11 And I say unto
you, (that) That [g]many shall come from
the east and [the] west, and shall
[6]sit down with Abraham, and
Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom
of (heaven:) heaven. 12 [i](but) But the (sons) children of the
kingdom [j]shall be cast (forth) out into
[the] outer darkness: [k]there shall
be [the] weeping and gnashing of
teeth. 13 And Jesus said unto
the centurion, Go thy way; (and)
[p]as thou hast believed, *so* be it
done unto thee. [r]And (the) his [2]servant
was healed in (that) the selfsame hour.

14 [t]And when Jesus was come
into Peter's house, he saw [u]his
wife's mother (lying) laid, and sick of a
fever. 15 And he [x]touched her
hand, and the fever left (her:) her: and
she arose, and ministered unto
(him.) them. 16 And (when) When the even was come,
they brought unto him many
(that were) [7z]possessed with devils:
and he cast out the spirits [a]with
(a) *his* word, and healed all that were
sick: 17 [e]that it might be fulfilled
which was spoken [8]by (Isaiah) Esaias the
prophet, saying, [g]Himself took
our infirmities, and bare our
(diseases.) sicknesses.

18 Now [h]when Jesus saw great
multitudes about him, [i]he gave
commandment to depart unto the
other side. 19 [j]And (there came [9]a scribe,) a certain scribe came,
and said unto him, [10]Master, I
will follow thee whithersoever
thou goest. 20 And Jesus saith
unto him, The foxes have holes,
and the birds of the (heaven) air *have*
[11b]nests; but the Son of man
hath not where to lay his head.
21 And another of (the) his disciples
said unto him, Lord, suffer me
first to go and bury my father.
22 But Jesus (saith) said unto him, Follow
me; and (leave) let [d]the dead [to] bury
their [own] dead.

23 [f]And when he was entered
into a (boat,) ship, his disciples followed
him. 24 (And) And, behold, there arose
a great tempest in the sea, insomuch
much that the (boat) ship was covered
with the waves: but [h]he was
asleep. 25 And (his) they disciples came
to him, and awoke him, saying,
[l](Save, Lord;) Lord, save us: we perish. 26 And he
saith unto them, Why are ye
[m]fearful, [n]O ye of little faith.
Then he arose, and [o]rebuked the
winds and the sea; and [q]there
was a great calm. 27 (And) But the
men [s]marvelled, saying, What
manner of man is this, that even
[v]the winds and the sea obey (him:) him.

28 [w]And when he was come to
the other side into the country
of the (Gadarenes,) Gergesenes, there met him two
[7y]possessed with devils, coming
(forth) out of the tombs, exceeding
fierce, so that no man (could) might pass
by that way. 29 (And) And, behold, the
[b]cried out, saying, [c]What have
we to do with thee, (Jesus,) [d]thou
Son of God? art thou come
hither to torment us [f]before the
time? 30 (Now) And there was (afar) a good way
off from them (a) an herd of many
swine feeding. 31 (And) So the [12]devils
besought him, saying, If thou
cast us out, (send us) suffer us to go away into
to the herd of swine. 32 And
he said unto them, Go. And
(they came) when they were come out, (and) they went into
the (herd of) swine: (and) and, behold, the

a Ps. 107. 20. Cp. ver. 16.
b ch. 13. 32 (for mg.).
c Cp. Mark 6. 6.
d Cp. John 5. 25.
e See ch. 9. 2.
f For ver. 23—27, see Mark 4. 36—41 & Luke 8. 22—25. Cp. John 6. 16—21.
g Luke 13. 29. Eph. 3. 6. Cp. Isai. 59. 19 & Mal. 1. 11.
h Cp. John 4. 6, 7.
i Luke 13. 28. Cp. ch. 19. 30 & 21. 41, 43.
j ch. 22. 13 & 25. 30.
k ch. 13. 42, 50 & 22. 13 & 24. 51 & 25. 30. Luke 13. 28.
l Cp. ch. 14. 30.
m John 14. 27.
n See ch. 6. 30.
o Ps. 104. 6, 7. Cp. Luke 4. 39.
p ch. 9. 29.
q Job 38. 11. Ps. 65. 7. Cp. ch. 14. 32.
r John 4. 53. Cp. ch. 9. 22.
s Cp. Mark 1. 27.
t For ver. 14—16, see Mark 1. 29—34 & Luke 4. 38—41.
u 1 Cor. 9. 5.
v Cp. Luke 5. 9.
w For ver. 28—ch. 9. 1, see Mark 5. 1—21 & Luke 8. 26—40.
x Cp. ch. 9. 25.
y ver. 16. Cp. Rev. 18. 2.
z ver. 28, 33. See ch. 4. 24.
a Cp. ver. 8.
b Mark 1. 23, 24, 26. Luke 4. 34. Acts 8. 7.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 10 & 19. 22 & John 2. 4, *al.*
d Cp. ch. 4. 3, 6. See ch. 14. 33.
e See ch. 1. 22.
f Cp. Rev. 12. 12.
g Cited from Isai. 53. 4.
h Cp. ch. 14. 22 & John 6. 15—17.
i Mark 4. 35. Luke 8. 22.
j For ver. 19—22, see Luke 9. 57—60.

R.V. 1 Gr. *with a word.* 2 Or, *boy* 3 Some ancient authorities insert *set*: as in Luke 7. 8. 4 Gr. *bondservant.*
5 Many ancient authorities read *With no man in Israel have I found so great faith.* 6 Gr. *recline.* 7 Or, *demoniac.*
8 Or, *through* 9 Gr. *one scribe.* 10 Or, *Teacher* 11 Gr. *lodging-places.* 12 Gr. *demons.*

whole herd (rushed / of swine ran violently) down (the steep / a steep place) into the sea, and perished in the waters. 33 And they that (fed / kept) them fled, and went (away / their ways) into the city, and told (everything, / every thing,) and what was befallen to (them that were / the) [1]c possessed (with / of the) devils. 34 And (And, / And,) behold, (all the / the whole) city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, [d]they besought *him* that he would depart (from / out of) their (borders. / coasts.)

9 1 And he entered into a (boat, / ship,) and (crossed / passed) over, and came into [i]his own city. 2 [j](And / And,) behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus [n]seeing their faith said unto the sick of the (palsy, / palsy;) [2]Son, [o]be of good cheer; [p]thy sins (are / be) (forgiven. / forgiven) thee. 3 (And / And,) behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, [s]This man blasphemeth. 4 And Jesus [3t]knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? 5 For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins (are / be) forgiven (thee / thee); or to say, Arise, and walk? 6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath [4]power on earth to forgive sins (then saith he to the sick of the palsy), Arise, (and / and) take up thy bed, and go unto (thy / thine) house. 7 And he arose, and departed to his house. 8 But when the multitudes saw it, [w]they (were afraid, / marvelled,) and [w]glorified God, which had [y]given such [4]power unto men.

9 [a]And as Jesus passed (by / forth) from thence, he saw a man, (called / named) [b]Matthew, sitting at the (place of / receipt of) (toll / custom): and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 And it came to pass, as (he / Jesus) [5]sat at meat in the house, behold, many [a]publicans and sinners came and sat down with (Jesus / him) and his disciples. 11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, [b]Why eateth your [6]Master with [a]the publicans and sinners? 12 But when (he / Jesus) heard (it, / that,) he (said, / said unto them,) They that (are / be) [7]whole (have no need of / need not) a physician, but they that are sick. 13 But go ye and learn [e]what (this / that) meaneth, [f]I (desire / will have) mercy, and not sacrifice: for [g]I (came not / am not come) to call the righteous, [h]but (sinners. / sinners to repentance.)

14 Then (come / came) to him [k]the disciples of John, saying, [l]Why do we and [m]the Pharisees fast [8]oft, but thy disciples fast not? 15 And Jesus said unto them, [q]Can the (sons / children) of the (bride-chamber / bridechamber) mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but [r]the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken (away / away) from them, and [u]then (will / shall) they fast. 16 (And / No) no man putteth a piece of (undressed / *new) cloth (upon / unto) an old (garment; / garment,) for that which (should / is put in to) fill it up taketh from the garment, and (a worse rent / the rent is) (is made. / made worse.) 17 Neither do *men* put new wine into old [9v]wine-skins (bottles): else the (skins / bottles) (burst, / break,) and the wine (is spilled, / runneth out,) and the (skins / bottles) perish: but they put new wine into (fresh wine-skins, / new bottles,) and both are preserved.

18 [x]While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came [10]a (certain / ruler,) and [z]worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. 19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and *so did* his disciples. 20 (And / And,) behold, a woman, (who had / which was diseased with) an issue of blood twelve years, came

a ch. 11. 19. Mark 2. 15, 16, *al.* See ch. 5. 46.
b Cp. Luke 15. 2.
c ver. 16.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 18 & Luke 5. 8 & Acts 16. 39.
e ch. 12. 7.
f Cited from Hos. 6. 6. Cp. ch. 23. 23 & Mark 12. 33.
g Cp. Luke 15. 7 & John 9. 39.
h 1 Tim. 1. 15.
i ch. 4. 13. Cp. Mark 2. 1.
j For ver. 2—8, see Mark 2. 3—12 & Luke 5. 18—26.
k ch. 11. 2 & 14. 12. Luke 11. 1. John 1. 35 & 3. 25 & 4. 1. Cp. Acts 18. 25 & 19. 3.
l Cp. ch. 15. 2.
m Luke 18. 12.
n ver. 22, 29. ch. 8. 10, 13 & 15. 28. Mark 10. 52. Luke 7. 9, 50 & 17. 19 & 18. 42. Acts 3. 16 & 14. 9. James 5. 15.
o ver. 22.
p Luke 7. 48. Cp. John 5. 14.
q John 3. 29.
r See Luke 17. 22.
s ch. 26. 65. John 10. 36.
t ch. 12. 25. Luke 6. 8 & 9. 47 (for mg.). John 2. 24, 25.
u Cp. John 16. 20.
v Josh. 9. 4. Job 32. 19 (mg.). Ps. 119. 83 (mg.).
w See Luke 7. 16.
x For ver. 18—26, see Mark 5. 22—43 & Luke 8. 41—56.
y ch. 28. 18.
z See ch. 8. 2.
a For ver. 9—17, see Mark 2. 14—22 & Luke 5. 27—38.
b ch. 10. 3. Mark 3. 18. Luke 6. 15. Acts 1. 13.
c Lev. 15. 25.

R.V. 1 Or, *demoniacs* 2 Gr. *Child.* 3 Many ancient authorities read *seeing.* 4 Or, *authority* 5 Gr. *reclined:* and so always. 6 Or, *Teacher* 7 Gr. *strong.* 8 Some ancient authorities omit *oft.* 9 That is, *skins used as bottles.* 10 Gr. *one ruler.*

A.V. * Or, *raw*, or, *unwrought cloth.*

behind him, and touched [a]the (border, hem) of his garment: 21 for she said within herself, If I (do, may) but touch his garment, I shall be [1]made (made, whole). 22 But Jesus (turning, turned him about,) and (seeing her, when he saw her,) he said, Daughter, [c]be of good (cheer, comfort); thy faith hath [2]made thee whole. [f]And the woman was [1]made whole from that hour. 23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw [i]the (flute-players, minstrels) and the (crowd, people) making a (tumult, noise,) 24 he (said, said unto them,) Give place: for [k]the (damsel, maid) is not dead, but [l]sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. 25 But [n]when the (crowd, people) was (were) put forth, he (entered, went) in, and [p]took her by the (hand; hand,) and the (damsel, maid) arose. 26 And [3]*the fame hereof went (forth, abroad) into all that land.

27 [q]And (as, when) Jesus (passed by from, departed) thence, two blind men followed him, crying (out), and saying, Have mercy on us, (thou, *Thou*) son of David. 28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They (say, said) unto him, Yea, Lord. 29 [v]Then touched he their eyes, saying, [x]According to your faith be it (done) unto you. 30 And their eyes were (opened, opened;) and Jesus [4](strictly, straitly) charged them, saying, [y]See that no man know it. 31 [z]But (they, when they, went forth, and, were departed,) spread abroad his fame in all that (land, country).

32 (And as, As) they went (forth, out,) behold, [a](there was, they) brought to him a dumb man [d]possessed with a [5]devil. 33 And when the [5]devil was cast out, the dumb (man) spake: and the multitudes [h]marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. 34 But the Pharisees said, [6](By, He) prince of the [7]devils casteth he out [7]devils. (casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.)

a ch. 14. 36 & 23. 5. Cp. Num. 15. 38, 39 & Deut. 22. 12.
b See ch. 4. 23, 24.
c ver. 2. See Luke 7. 50.
d Cp. ch. 14. 14.
e Mark 6. 34.
f ch. 15. 28 & 17. 18. Cp. ch. 8. 13.
g Num. 27. 17. 1 Kin. 22. 17. Ezek. 34. 5.
h Luke 10. 2. John 4. 35.
i Rev. 18. 22. Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 25 & Jer. 9. 17, *al.*
j Cp. 2 Thess. 3. 1.
k Cp. Acts 20. 10.
l John 11. 4, 11.
m ch. 20. 2. Cp. Mark 1. 12.
n Acts 9. 40.
o Mark 3. 13—15 & 6. 7—13. Luke 6. 13 & 9. 1, 2.
p Mark 9. 27. Acts 3. 7 & 9. 41.
q Cp. ch. 20. 30—34.
r For ver. 2—4, see Mark 3. 16—19 & Luke 6. 14—16 & Acts 1. 13.
s ch. 12. 23 & 15. 22 & 20. 30, 31 & 22. 42. See ch. 1. 1.
t ch. 16. 18. John 1. 42.
u ch. 4. 18, 21.
v Mark 8. 25. John 9. 6.
w ch. 9. 9.
x See ver. 2.
y See ch. 8. 4.
z Mark 1. 45 & 7. 36.
a Cp. ch. 12. 22—24 & Luke 11. 14, 15.
b 2 Kin. 17. 24. Ezra 4. 10. Luke 9. 52 & 10. 33 & 17. 16. John 4. 9, 39, 40 & 8. 48. Acts 8. 25. Cp. Acts 1. 8.
c ch. 15. 24. Cp. Acts 3. 25, 26 & 13. 46.
d See ch. 4. 24.
e Ps. 119. 176. Isai. 53. 6. Jer. 50. 6. Cp. ch. 9. 36 & 18. 12.
f Acts 2. 36 & 7. 42. Heb. 8. 8, 10.
g ch. 3. 2 & 4. 17. Luke 10. 9.
h Cp. Mark 1. 27.
i Cp. ch. 11. 5.
j Cp. Isai. 55. 1 & Acts 3. 6 & 20. 33, 35.
k For ver. 9—15, see Mark 6. 8—11 & Luke 9. 3—5. Cp. Luke 10. 4—12 & 22. 35.

35 [b]And Jesus went about all the cities and (the) villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing (all manner of, every sickness) disease and all manner of sickness. 36 But and every disease among the people. [d]when he saw the multitudes, [e]he was moved with compassion (for, on) them, because they (were distressed, †fainted,) and (scattered, were scattered abroad,) [g]as sheep (not having a, having no) shepherd. 37 [h]Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are (few, few;) 38 [j]Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he (will) [m]send forth labourers into his harvest.

1 [o]And (when) he (had) called unto him his twelve disciples, (and, he) gave them (authority over, power) ‡*against* unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of (disease, sickness) and all manner of (sickness, disease).

2 [r]Now the names of the twelve apostles are (these: these;) The first, Simon, [t]who is called Peter, and [u]Andrew his brother; [u]James the *son* of Zebedee, and John his brother; 3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and [w]Matthew the publican; James the *son* of Alphæus, and (Lebbæus, whose surname was) Thaddæus; 4 Simon the [8](Cananæan, Canaanite,) and Judas Iscariot, who also [9]betrayed him. 5 [o]These twelve Jesus sent forth, and (charged, commanded) them, saying,

Go not into (*any*, the) way of the Gentiles, and (enter not into any city, into *any* city of the) [b](the Samaritans, Samaritans) enter ye not: 6 [c]but go rather to [e]the lost sheep of [f]the house of Israel. 7 And as ye go, preach, saying, [g]The kingdom of heaven is at hand. 8 [i]Heal the sick, (raise the dead, cleanse the lepers, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead) cast out [7]devils: [j]freely ye have received, freely give. 9 [k](Get, §Provide)

a ch. 14. 36 & 23. 5. Cp. Num. 15. 38, 39 & Deut. 22. 12.
b See ch. 4. 23, 24.
c ver. 2. See Luke 7. 50.
d Cp. ch. 14. 14.
e Mark 6. 34.
f ch. 15. 28 & 17. 18. Cp. ch. 8. 13.
g Num. 27. 17. 1 Kin. 22. 17. Ezek. 34. 5.
h Luke 10. 2. John 4. 35.
i Rev. 18. 22. Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 25 & Jer. 9. 17, *al.*
j Cp. 2 Thess. 3. 1.
k Cp. Acts 20. 10.
l John 11. 4, 11.
m ch. 20. 2. Cp. Mark 1. 12.
n Acts 9. 40.
o Mark 3. 13—15 & 6. 7—13. Luke 6. 13 & 9. 1, 2.
p Mark 9. 27. Acts 3. 7 & 9. 41.
q Cp. ch. 20. 30—34.
r For ver. 2—4, see Mark 3. 16—19 & Luke 6. 14—16 & Acts 1. 13.
s ch. 12. 23 & 15. 22 & 20. 30, 31 & 22. 42. See ch. 1. 1.
t ch. 16. 18. John 1. 42.
u ch. 4. 18, 21.
v Mark 8. 25. John 9. 6.
w ch. 9. 9.
x See ver. 2.
y See ch. 8. 4.
z Mark 1. 45 & 7. 36.
a Cp. ch. 12. 22—24 & Luke 11. 14, 15.
b 2 Kin. 17. 24. Ezra 4. 10. Luke 9. 52 & 10. 33 & 17. 16. John 4. 9, 39, 40 & 8. 48. Acts 8. 25. Cp. Acts 1. 8.
c ch. 15. 24. Cp. Acts 3. 25, 26 & 13. 46.
d See ch. 4. 24.
e Ps. 119. 176. Isai. 53. 6. Jer. 50. 6. Cp. ch. 9. 36 & 18. 12.
f Acts 2. 36 & 7. 42. Heb. 8. 8, 10.
g ch. 3. 2 & 4. 17. Luke 10. 9.
h Cp. Mark 1. 27.
i Cp. ch. 11. 5.
j Cp. Isai. 55. 1 & Acts 3. 6 & 20. 33, 35.
k For ver. 9—15, see Mark 6. 8—11 & Luke 9. 3—5. Cp. Luke 10. 4—12 & 22. 35.

R.V. 1 Or, *saved* 2 Or, *saved thee* 3 Gr. *this fame.* 4 Or, *sternly* 5 Gr. *demon.* 6 Or, 7 Gr. *demons.* 8 Or, *Zealot.* See Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13. 9 Or, *delivered him up*: and so always.
A.V. * Or, *this fame.* † Or, *were tired and lay down.* ‡ Or, over. § Or, *Get.*

you no neither gold, nor silver, nor brass
in your [1]purses; 10 no wallet Nor scrip for *your*
journey, neither two coats, nor neither
shoes, nor yet staff *staves: for [b]the
labourer workman is worthy of his food. meat.
11 And into whatsoever city or
village town ye shall enter, search out inquire who
in it is worthy; and there abide
till ye go forth. thence. 12 And as when ye
enter come into the an house, [g]salute it.
13 And if the house be [h]worthy,
let [g]your peace come upon it:
but if it be not worthy, let [g]your
peace [j]return to you. 14 And
whosoever shall not receive you,
nor hear your words, as when ye
go forth depart out of that house or that
city, [l]shake off the dust of your
feet. 15 Verily I say unto you,
[n]It shall be more tolerable for
[o]the land of Sodom and Gomorrah Gomorrha
in the day of judgement, judgment, than for
that city.

16 [p]Behold, I send you forth
as sheep in the midst of wolves:
be ye therefore [s]wise as serpents,
and [2]†[t]harmless as doves. 17 But
beware of men: for [u]they will
deliver you up to the [w]councils,
and [x]in their synagogues they will scourge you. they will scourge you in their synagogues;
18 [v]yea and before governors and kings shall And ye shall be brought before governors
ye be brought and kings for my sake, [z]for a
testimony to against them and to the
Gentiles. 19 [a]But [u]when they
deliver you up, [c]be not anxious take no thought how
or what ye shall speak: for [d]it
shall be given you in that same
hour what ye shall speak. 20 [g]For
it is not ye that speak, but
[h]the Spirit of your Father that which
speaketh in you. 21 [i]And the
brother shall deliver up the
brother to death, and the father
his the child: and the children shall
rise up against *their* parents, and
[3]cause them to be put to death.
22 [n]And ye shall be hated of all

a ch. 24. 13. Mark 13. 13. Cp. Dan. 12. 12, 13 & James 5. 11 & Rev. 2. 10. See Heb. 3. 6.
b 1 Tim. 5. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 4, 7—14.
c ch. 23. 34.
d Cp. ch. 12. 15 & Acts 8. 1 & 9. 25, 30 & 14. 6 & 17. 10, 14.
e ch. 16. 28.
f Luke 6. 40. John 13. 16 & 15. 20. Cp. Heb. 12. 3.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 6 & 1 Chr. 12. 18.
h Cp. ch. 8. 8 & Acts 16. 15.
i ch. 9. 34 & 12. 24. Mark 3. 22. Luke 11. 15. See John 7. 20.
j Cp. Ps. 35. 13.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 2.
l Acts 13. 51. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Acts 18. 6.
m Mark 4. 22. Luke 8. 17. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 25. For ver. 26—33, see Luke 12. 2—9.
n ch. 11. 24.
o Gen. 18. 20 & 19. 28. 2 Pet. 2. 6.
p Luke 10. 3. Cp. John 17. 18.
q See Luke 5. 19.
r Isai. 8. 12, 13 & 51. 12, 13. Jer. 1. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 14. Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 26 & 7. 29.
s Gen. 3. 1.
t Rom. 16. 19 (Gk.). Phil. 2. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 20.
u See Mark 13. 9, 11 & Luke 12. 11, 12.
v James 4. 12.
w ch. 5. 22 & 26. 59, *al.*
x See ch. 23. 34.
y See ch. 5. 29 (& mg. for mg.).
z See ch. 8. 4.
a For ver. 19—22, cp. Mark 13. 11—13 & Luke 21. 12—19 & 2 Tim. 4. 16, 17.
b See 1 Sam. 14. 45.
c See ch. 6. 25.
d Deut. 18. 18. Cp. Num. 23. 5. See Ex. 4. 12.
e ch. 6. 26 & 12. 12.
f Cp. Rom. 10. 9, 10 & Heb. 10. 35 & Rev. 3. 5.
g Luke 12. 12. Acts 4. 8 & 6. 10 & 13. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 10. 2 Cor. 13. 3. Cp. ver. 40 & 1 Thess. 2. 13

men for my name's sake: [a]but
he that endureth to the end, the same end
shall be saved. 23 But when they
[c]persecute you in this city, [d]flee
ye into the next another: for verily I say
unto you, Ye shall not ‡have
gone through over the cities of Israel,
[e]till the Son of man be come.

24 [f]A The disciple is not above his
[4]master, nor a the [5]servant above
his lord. 25 It is enough for the
disciple that he be as his [4]master,
and the [5]servant as his lord. [i]If
they have called the master of
the house [6]§[k]Beelzebub, how
much more *shall they call* them
of his household! household? 26 Fear them not
therefore: [m]for there is nothing
covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not
be known. 27 What I tell you
in the darkness, *that* speak ye in
the light: and what ye hear in
the ear, *that* proclaim preach ye upon [q]the
housetops. 28 And [r]be not afraid of fear not
them which kill the body, but
are not able to kill the soul:
but rather fear him [v]which is
able to destroy both soul and
body in [7]y[l]hell. 29 Are not two
sparrows sold for a ‖farthing?
and not one of them shall one of them shall not fall on the
ground without your Father: Father. 30 But But
[b]the very hairs of your head are
all numbered. 31 Fear ye not
therefore; therefore, [e]ye are of more value than
many sparrows. 32 [f]Every one there- Whosoever there-
fore who fore shall confess [8]me before
men, [9]him will I also confess confess also before
my Father which is in heaven.
33 But [j]whosoever shall deny me
before men, [k]him will I also deny
before my Father which is in
heaven.

34 [l]Think not that I came am come to
[10]send peace on the earth: [m]I
came not to [10]send peace, but

& Heb. 1. 1. *h* Cp. John 15. 26. *i* ver. 35, 36. *j* 2 Tim. 2. 12. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 23. Cp. Mark 8. 38. *k* ch. 7. 23 & 25. 12. Luke 13. 25. *l* See Luke 12. 51—53. *m* Cp. Rev. 6. 4. *n* ch. 24. 9. John 15. 18—21. Cp. Luke 6. 22 & Acts 5. 41, *al.*

R.V. [1] Gr. *girdles.* [2] Or, *simple* [3] Or, *put them to death* [4] Or, *teacher* [5] Gr. *bondservant.*
[6] Gr. *Beelzebul*: and so elsewhere. [7] Gr. *Gehenna.* [8] Gr. *in me.* [9] Gr. *in him.* [10] Gr. *cast.*
A.V. * Gr. *a staff.* † Or, *simple.* ‡ Or, *end*, or, *finish.* § Gr. *Beelzebul.* ‖ *It is in value halfpenny farthing in the original, as being the tenth part of the Roman penny*: See on ch. 18. 28.

a sword. 35 [a]For I (came / am come) [b]to
set a man at variance against his
father, and the daughter against
her mother, and the daughter in
law against her mother in (law: / law.)
36 [c](and / And) a man's foes *shall be* they
of his own household. 37 [f]He
that loveth father or mother
more than me is not [h]worthy of
(me; / me:) and he that loveth son or
daughter more than me is not
worthy of me. 38 And [j]he that
(doth not take / taketh not) his (cross / cross,) and [l](follow / followeth)
after me, is not worthy of me.
39 [m]He that [1]findeth his [2]life
shall lose (it; / it:) and he that [3]loseth
his [2]life for my sake shall find it.
40 [n]He that receiveth you
receiveth me, and [p]he that re-
ceiveth me receiveth him that
sent me. 41 [q]He that receiveth
a prophet in the name of a
prophet shall receive a prophet's
reward; and he that receiveth
a righteous man in the name of
a righteous man shall receive a
righteous man's reward. 42 And
[s]whosoever shall give to drink
unto one of [t]these little ones a
cup of cold water (only, / only,) in the
name of a disciple, verily I say
unto you, he shall in no wise
lose his reward.

II 1 And it came to pass,
when Jesus had made an
end of commanding his
twelve disciples, he departed
thence to teach and (to /) preach
in their cities.
2 [w]Now when John (had /) heard
[v]in the prison the works of [x]the
Christ, he sent (by / two of) [a]his disciples,
3 and said unto him, Art thou
[b]he that (cometh, / should come,) or [c](look we / do we look) for
another? 4 And Jesus answered
and said unto them, Go (your way /)
and (tell / shew) John (the / again) (those /) things
which ye do hear and see:

a See ver. 34.
b ver. 21. Cp. Mic. 7. 6.
c See Luke 7. 22.
d Isai. 61. 1 (mg.). Luke 4. 18. Cp. ch. 5. 3 & James 2. 5.
e Cited from Mic. 7. 6. Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 12, 13. John 13. 18.
f Luke 14. 26.
g ch. 13. 57 (mg.) & 24. 10 & 26. 31 (mg.). Isai. 8. 14, 15. Mark 6. 3 (mg.). John 6. 61 & 16. 1.
h Cp. Wisd. 3. 5.
i ch. 3. 1. Luke 1. 80.
j ch. 16. 24. Mark 8. 34. Luke 9. 23 & 14. 27.
k Cp. Eph. 4. 14 & James 1. 6.
l ch. 9. 9. John 8. 12 & 12. 26 & 21. 19.
m ch. 16. 25. Mark 8. 35. Luke 9. 24 & 17. 33. John 12. 25.
n Luke 10. 16. John 13. 20. Gal. 4. 14. Cp. ver. 20 & ch. 18. 5 & 25. 40.
o ch. 14. 5 & 21. 26. Luke 1. 76.
p Mark 9. 37. Luke 9. 48. Cp. John 12. 44, 45.
q 1 Kin. 17. 10—15 & 18. 4. 2 Kin. 4. 8. Cp. 3 John 5—8.
r Mark 1. 2. Cited from Mal. 3. 1.
s ch. 25. 35, 40. Mark 9. 41. Heb. 6. 10.
t ch. 18. 10.
u Luke 16. 16.
v ch. 17. 10—13. Mal. 4. 5. Mark 9. 11—13. Luke 1. 17. Cp. John 1. 21.
w For ver. 2—19, see Luke 7. 18—35.
x ch. 13. 9, 43. Luke 8. 8 & 14. 35. Rev. 2. 7, *al.*
y ch. 14. 3. Cp. ch. 4. 12.
z See ch. 1. 17.
a See ch. 9. 14.
b John 4. 25 & 6. 14 & 11. 27. Cp. ch. 3. 11 & Gen. 49. 10? & Deut. 18. 15, 18 & Ps. 118. 26 & Dan. 7. 13 & Rom. 5. 14, *al.*
c Cp. Luke 3. 15.

5 [c]the blind receive their sight,
and the lame walk, the lepers
are cleansed, and the deaf hear,
(and /) the dead are raised up, and
[d]the poor have [4](good tidings / the gospel) preached
to them. 6 And blessed is he, who-
soever shall [g](find / none occasion of stumbling / not be offended)
in me. 7 And as (these / they) (went their way, / departed,)
Jesus began to say unto the
multitudes concerning John,
What went ye out [i]into the
wilderness to (behold? / see) [k](a / A) reed shaken
with the wind? 8 But what went
ye out for to see? (a / A) man clothed
in soft *raiment*? (Behold, / behold,) they that
wear soft (*raiment* / *clothing*) are in kings'
houses. 9 [5]But (wherefore / what) went ye
(out? to see [e]a / out for to see? A) prophet? (Yea, / yea,) I say
unto you, and (much /) more than a
prophet. 10 (This / For this) is he, of whom
it is written,

[r]Behold, I send my messenger
before thy face,
(Who / Which) shall prepare thy way
before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among
them that are born of women
there hath not (arisen / risen) a greater than
John the Baptist: (yet / notwithstanding) he
that is [6](but little / least) in the kingdom of
heaven is greater than he. 12 And
[u]from the days of John the
Baptist until now the kingdom
of heaven *suffereth violence
and (men of violence / the violent) take it by force.
13 [u]For all the prophets and
the law prophesied until John.
14 And if ye (are willing to / will) receive [7]*it*,
this is [v](Elijah, / Elias,) which (is / was for) to come.
15 [x]He that hath ears [8]to hear,
let him hear. 16 But whereunto
shall I liken this generation?
It is like unto children sitting
in the (marketplaces, which call / markets, and calling)
fellows, 17 and (say, / saying,) We (have /) pipe
unto you, and ye (did / have) not (dance / danced);
we (wailed, / have mourned) unto you, and ye (did / have)
not [9](mourn. / lamented.) 18 For John came

R.V. [1] Or, *found* [2] Or, *soul* [3] Or, *lost* [4] Or, *the gospel* [5] Many ancient authorities read *But what went ye out to see? a prophet?* [6] Gr. *lesser.* [7] Or, him [8] Some ancient authorities omit *to hear.* [9] Gr. *beat the breast.*
A.V. * Or, *is gotten by force, and they that thrust men.*

[a]neither eating [b]nor drinking, and they say, He hath a [1]devil.
19 The Son of man came [e]eating and drinking, and they say, Behold, a gluttonous man, and a wine-bibber, [h]a friend of [i]publicans and sinners! But [k]wisdom [2]is justified by her [3]children.
20 [m]Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his [4]mighty works were done, because they repented not:
21 [n]Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the [4]mighty works had been done in [p]Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.
22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for [p]Tyre and Sidon at [u]the day of judgment, than for you.
23 And thou, Capernaum, [s]shalt be exalted unto heaven, shalt [5]be brought down unto [z]Hades: for if the [4]mighty works had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.
24 But I say unto you, That [z]it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in [u]the day of judgment, than for thee.
25 [b]At that season Jesus answered and said, I [6]thank thee, O Father, [d]Lord of heaven and earth, because [f]thou hast hid these things from the wise and understanding, and [g]hast revealed them unto babes:
26 Even so, Father: for so [i]it seemed good in thy sight.
27 [j]All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither doth any man know the Father, save the Son, and he [n]to whomsoever the Son willeth to reveal *him*.
28 [p]Come unto [q]me, all ye that labour and are [r]heavy laden, and I will give you rest.
29 Take my [c]yoke upon you, and [d]learn of me; for I am [f]meek and lowly in heart: and [g]ye shall find rest unto your souls.
30 For [j]my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

12 1 At that season [l]Jesus went on the sabbath day through the cornfields; and his disciples were an hungred, and [o]began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.
2 But when the Pharisees saw it, said unto him, [q]Behold, thy disciples do [r]that which [7]is not lawful to do upon the sabbath.
3 But he said unto them, [t]Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;
4 how he entered into the house of God, and [8]did eat [w]the shewbread, which [7]was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them that were with him, but only for the priests?
5 Or have ye not read [y]in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?
6 But I say unto you, That in this place is [9]one greater than the temple.
7 But if ye had known [c]what this meaneth, [e]I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.
8 For [h]the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath.
9 And when he was departed thence, he [k]went into their synagogue:
10 And, behold, there was a man which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, [m]Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? [o]that they might accuse him.
11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among

a ch. 3. 4. Mark 1. 6.
b Luke 1. 15.
c Ecclus. 51. 26.
d John 13. 15. Eph. 4. 20. Phil. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 21. 1 John 2. 6.
e ch. 9. 10. Luke 7. 36 & 14. 1. John 2. 1 & 12. 2.
f Zech. 9. 9. 2 Cor. 10. 1. Phil. 2. 7, 8. Cp. ch. 5. 5.
g Jer. 6. 16.
h ch. 9. 11. Luke 15. 2 & 19. 7.
i ch. 18. 17. Luke 5. 30, *al.*
j 1 John 5. 3.
k Cp. Prov. 8. 1—36 & Wisd. 7. 22—8. 1 & 11. 1, *al.* & Ecclus. 1. 1—20, *al.* & Luke 11. 49.
l For ver. 1—8, see Mark 2. 23—28 & Luke 6. 1—5.
m Cp. Ps. 81. 11—13 & Isai. 1. 2—5.
n For ver. 21—24, see Luke 10. 12—15.
o Deut. 23. 25.
p ch. 15. 21. Mark 3. 8. Cp. Isai. 23 & Ezek. 28. 2—24 & Amos 1. 9, 10.
q Cp. ver. 10 & Luke 18. 14 & 14. 3 & John 5. 10 & 7. 23 & 9. 16.
r Cp. Ex. 20. 9—11.
s Cp. Luke 12. 47, 48.
t 1 Sam. 21. 1—6. See ch. 21. 16.
u See Acts 17. 31.
v Cited from Isai. 14. 13—15. Cp. Lam. 2. 1 & Ezek. 26. 20, *al.*
w Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5—9.
x ch. 16. 18. Luke 16. 23. Acts 2. 27. Rev. 1. 18, *al.*
y Num. 28. 9, 10. Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 32 & John 7. 22, 23.
z ch. 10. 15.
a ver. 41, 42. Cp. ver. 8 & Hag. 2. 9 & Mal. 3. 1.
b For ver. 25—27, see Luke 10. 21, 22.
c ch. 9. 13.
d See Acts 17. 24.
e Cited from Hos. 6. 6. Cp. Mic. 6. 6—8.
f Job 37. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 19—27. 2 Cor. 8. 14.
g ch. 21. 16. Ps. 8. 2. Cp. ch. 13. 11 & 16. 17.
h Cp. ch. 9. 6.
i Luke 12. 32. Gal. 1. 15.
j See ch. 28. 18.
k For ver. 9—14, see Mark 3. 1—6 & Luke 6. 6—11.
l Cp. John 1. 18 & 6. 46 & 7. 29 & 8. 19 & 10. 15 & 17. 25.
m Cp. Luke 14. 3. See ver. 2.
n Cp. John 17. 26.
o Cp. Luke 11. 54 & 20. 20 & John 8. 6.
p John 7. 37. Cp. John 6. 37.
q Cp. ver. 3.
r Cp. ch. 23. 4 & Luke 11. 46.

R.V. [1] Gr. *demon.* [2] Or, *was* [3] Many ancient authorities read *children*: as in Luke 7. 35. [4] Gr. *powers.* [5] Many ancient authorities read *be brought down.* [6] Or, *praise* [7] Or, *that* [8] Some ancient authorities read *they did eat.* [9] Gr. *a greater thing.*

you, that shall have one sheep,
and [a]if this it fall into a pit on the
sabbath day, will he not lay hold
on it, and lift it out? 12 [c]How
much then is a man of more value better
than a sheep! sheep? Wherefore [f]it is
lawful to do good well on the sabbath
day. days. 13 Then saith he to the
man, Stretch forth thy thine hand.
And [g]he stretched it forth; and
it was restored whole, like as the
other. 14 But Then the Pharisees went
out, and [h]took counsel *held a council against him,
how they might destroy him.
15 And But when Jesus perceiving it knew it, he [j]with-
drew himself from thence: and
[i]many great multitudes followed him; him, and he
healed them all, all; 16 and [n]charged
them that they should not make
him known: 17 [p]that it might
be fulfilled which was spoken
[1]by Isaiah Esaias the prophet, saying,
18 [r]Behold, Behold my [s]servant servant, whom I have
chosen;
[v]My beloved beloved, in whom my soul is
well pleased:
[w]I will put my Spirit spirit upon him,
And he shall declare judgement shew judgment to
the Gentiles.
19 He shall not strive, nor
cry aloud;
Neither shall any one man hear his
voice in the streets.
20 A bruised reed shall he not
break,
And smoking flax shall he not
quench,
Till he send forth judgement judgment unto
victory.
21 [d]And in his name shall the
Gentiles hope. trust.
22 [e]Then was brought unto
him [2]one possessed with a devil,
blind blind, and dumb: and he healed him,
insomuch that the dumb man blind and dumb both
spake and saw. 23 [j]And all the
multitudes people were amazed, and said,
[j]Is not this the son of David?

[a] Cp. Ex. 23. 4, 5 & Deut. 22. 4.
[b] Mark 3. 22. See ch. 10. 25.
[c] ch. 6. 26 & 10. 31.
[d] See ch. 9. 4.
[e] For ver. 25—29, see Mark 3. 23—27 & Luke 11. 17—22.
[f] Cp. John 5. 16, 17.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 4.
[h] ch. 22. 15 & 27. 1 & 28. 12, *al.*
[i] Cp. Acts 19. 13.
[j] Mark 3. 7. John 10. 39. See ch. 10. 23.
[k] Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 7.
[l] ch. 19. 2.
[m] Cp. ver. 18.
[n] Mark 1. 25 (Gk.) & 3. 12 & 8. 30. Luke 4. 41 (Gk.) & 9. 21. See ch. 8. 4.
[o] ch. 19. 24 & 21. 31, 43. Luke 17. 21. Cp. ch. 3. 2 & Mark 1. 15, *al.*
[p] See ch. 1. 22.
[q] Isai. 49. 24.
[r] Cited from Isai. 42. 1—3.
[s] Acts 4. 27, 30.
[t] Cp. Isai. 53. 12.
[u] Luke 11. 23. Cp. Mark 9. 40 & Luke 9. 50.
[v] ch. 3. 17 (mg.).
[w] Cp. Isai. 61. 1 & Luke 4. 18 & John 3. 34 & Acts 10. 38.
[x] For ver. 31, 32, see Mark 3. 28—30. Cp. Luke 12. 10 & Heb. 6. 4—6 & 10. 26 & 1 John 5. 16.
[y] Cp. Acts 7. 51 & Heb. 10. 29.
[z] ch. 11. 19. John 7. 12 & 9. 24.
[a] 1 Tim. 1. 12, 13.
[b] Cp. Eph. 1. 21.
[c] ch. 7. 16—20.
[d] Isai. 42. 4 (Gk.). Cp. Isai. 11. 10 & Rom. 15. 12.
[e] For ver. 22—24, see Luke 11. 14, 15. Cp. ch. 9. 32—34.
[f] Luke 6. 43, 44.
[g] ch. 3. 7 & 23. 33.
[h] ch. 7. 11.
[i] ch. 15. 18, 19. Luke 6. 45. Cp. ch. 13. 52 & Eph. 4. 29.
[j] John 4. 29 & 7. 26, 31. See ch. 9. 27.

24 But when the Pharisees heard
it, they said, This man fellow doth not
cast out [3]devils, [b]but [4]by †Beel-
zebub the prince of the [3]devils.
25 And [d]knowing Jesus knew their thoughts [e]he thoughts, and
said unto them, Every kingdom
divided against itself is brought
to desolation; and every city or
house divided against itself shall
not stand: 26 and if Satan casteth cast
out Satan, he is divided against
himself; how then shall shall then his kingdom
stand? 27 And if I [4]by Beel-
zebub cast out [3]devils, [4][i]by
whom do [k]your sons children cast them
out? therefore shall they they shall be your
judges. 28 But if I [4][m]by the Spirit of cast out devils by
God cast out [3]devils, the Spirit of God, then is [o]the king-
dom of God is come upon unto you.
29 Or else [q]how can one enter
into the house of the strong *man*, a strong man's house, and spoil
his goods, except he first bind
the strong *man*? and then [t]he
will spoil his house. 30 [u]He
that is not with me is against
me; and he that gathereth not
with me scattereth. scattereth abroad. 31 [x]Therefore Wherefore
I say unto you, All Every manner of sin
and blasphemy shall be forgiven
[5]unto men; men: but [y]the blasphemy
against the Spirit *Holy* Ghost shall not be
forgiven. forgiven unto men. 32 And whosoever
shall speak speaketh a word [z]against the Son
of man, [a]it shall be forgiven him him:
but [y]whosoever shall speak speaketh against
the Holy Spirit, Ghost, it shall not be
forgiven him, neither in [b]this
[6]world, nor neither in that which is the *world* to come.
33 [c]Either make the tree good,
and its his fruit good; or else make
the tree corrupt, and its his fruit
corrupt: [f]for the tree is known
by its *his* fruit. 34 [g]Ye offspring O generation of vipers,
how can ye, [h]being evil, speak
good things? [i]for out of the
abundance of the heart the
mouth speaketh. 35 [i]The A good
man out of his the good treasure

[1] Or, *through* [2] Or, *a demoniac* [3] Gr. *demons.* [4] Or, *in* [5] Some ancient authorities read *unto you men* [6] Or, *age*

A.V. * Or, *took counsel.* † Gr. *Beelzebul*: and so ver. 27.

of the heart bringeth forth good
things: and the an evil man out of
his the evil treasure bringeth forth
evil things. 36 And But I say unto
you, that That [c]every idle word that
men shall speak, [d]they shall give
account thereof [f]in the day of
judgement. judgment. 37 For [h]by thy words
thou shalt be justified, and by
thy words thou shalt be con-
demned.

38 Then certain of the scribes
and of the Pharisees answered him,
saying, [1]Master, [i]we would see
a sign from thee. 39 But he
answered and said unto them,
[j]An evil and [k]adulterous genera-
tion seeketh after a sign; and
there shall no sign be given to
it, it, but the sign of Jonah the prophet. the prophet Jonas:
40 for [n]as Jonah Jonas was three days and
three nights in the belly of the [2]whale. whale's belly;
[o]so shall the Son of man be
three days and three nights in
the heart of the earth. 41 [q]The
men of Nineveh shall stand up rise in
the judgement judgment with this generation,
and [s]shall condemn it: for because
[t]they repented at the preaching
of Jonah; and Jonas; and, behold, [3][u]a greater
than Jonah Jonas is here. 42 [w]The queen
of the south shall rise up in the
judgement judgment with this generation, and
shall condemn it: for she came
from the ends uttermost parts of the earth
to hear the wisdom of Solomon;
and and, behold, [3][u]a greater than
Solomon is here. 43 But When [y]the
unclean spirit, when [4]he spirit is gone out
of the a man, passeth he walketh through [z]waterless dry
places, seeking rest, and findeth
it not. none. 44 Then [4]he saith, I will
return into my house from whence
I came out; and when [4]he is
come, [4]he findeth it empty, swept,
and garnished. 45 Then goeth
[4]he, and taketh with [5]himself
seven other spirits more evil wicked
than [5]himself, and they enter in

a 2 Pet. 2. 20—22. Cp. Ecclus. 34. 26 & John 5. 14.
b ver. 39.
c Cp. Eph. 5. 4, 11 & 2 Pet. 1. 8.
d Eccles. 12. 14. Rom. 14. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 5.
e For ver. 46—50, see Mark 3. 31—35 & Luke 8. 19—21.
f See Acts 17. 31.
g ch. 13. 55. Mark 6. 3. John 2. 12 & 7. 3, 5, 10. Acts 1. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 5. Gal. 1. 19.
h Cp. ch. 5. 22 & James 3. 2—12.
i ch. 16. 1. Mark 8. 11, 12. Luke 11. 16 & 23. 8. John 2. 18 & 4. 48 & 6. 30. 1 Cor. 1. 22.
j ch. 16. 4. For ver. 39—42, see Luke 11. 29—32. Cp. Mark 8. 11, 12.
k Isai. 57. 3. Mark 8. 38. James 4. 4.
l Cp. John 15. 14 & Heb. 2. 11.
m ch. 7. 21. Cp. Luke 11. 28.
n Jonah 1. 17.
o Cp. ch. 17. 22, 23.
p For ver. 1—15, see Mark 4. 1—12 & Luke 8. 4—10.
q Jonah 1. 2.
r Cp. Mark 3. 9 & Luke 5. 1—3.
s Heb. 11. 7. Cp. Jer. 3. 11 & Ezek. 16. 51, 52 & Wisdom 4. 16 & Rom. 2. 27.
t Jonah 3. 5.
u ver. 6.
v ver. 34.
w 1 Kin. 10. 1. 2 Chr. 9. 1.
x Cp. Isai. 55. 10 & Amos 9. 13.
y For ver. 43—45, see Luke 11. 24—26.
z Cp. Ps. 63. 1 & Jer. 2. 6.
a James 1. 11.
b John 15. 6.
c Jer. 4. 3.
d ver. 23. Gen. 26. 12.
e See ch. 11. 15.

and dwell there: and [a]the last
state of that man becometh is worse
than the first. Even so shall it
be also unto this [b]evil wicked generation.

46 While he was yet speaking yet talked to the
multitudes, people, behold, [e]his mother and
his [g]brethren stood without,
seeking desiring to speak to with him. 47 [6]And Then
one said unto him, Behold, thy
mother and thy brethren stand
without, seeking desiring to speak to with thee.
48 But he answered and said
unto him that told him, Who is
my mother? and who are my
brethren? 49 And he stretched
forth his hand towards toward his disciples,
and said, Behold, Behold my mother and
my brethren! 50 For [l]whoso-
ever shall [m]do the will of my
Father which is in heaven, he the same
is my brother, and sister, and
mother.

13 1 On that The same day went Jesus
out of the house, [p]and sat
by the sea side. 2 And
there were gathered unto him great
great multitudes were gathered together unto
multitudes, him, [r]so that he entered went into a
boat, ship, and sat; and all the the whole multi-
tude stood on the beach. shore. 3 And
[v]he spake to them many things many things unto them in
parables, saying, Behold, [x]the a
sower went forth to sow; 4 and
as when he sowed, some *seeds* fell by
the way side, and the birds fowls came
and devoured them up: 5 and others Some
fell upon the rocky stony places, where
they had not much earth: and
straightway forthwith they sprang sprung up, because
they had no deepness of earth:
6 and [a]when the sun was risen, up,
they were scorched; and because
they had no root, [b]they withered
away. 7 And others some fell upon among [c]the
thorns; and the thorns grew sprung up,
and choked them: 8 and others But other fell
upon the into good ground, and yielded brought forth
fruit, some [d]a an hundredfold, some
sixty, sixtyfold, some thirty, thirtyfold. 9 [e]He that Who
hath ears[7] ears to hear, let him hear.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Gr. *sea-monster.* [3] Gr. *more than.* [4] Or, *it* [5] Or, *itself* [6] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 47. [7] Some ancient authorities add here, and in ver. 43, *to hear*: as in Mark 4. 9; Luke 8. 8.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? 11 And (He) answered and said unto them, [a] (Unto you it is given / Because it is given unto you) [b] to know [c] the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. 12 [e] For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have (more) abundance: but whosoever hath not, [g] from him shall be taken away even that (which) he hath. 13 Therefore speak I to them in (parables; / parables:) because [j] (seeing they see not, / they seeing see not;) and hearing they hear not, [m] neither do they understand. 14 And (unto / in) them is fulfilled the prophecy of (Isaiah, / Esaias,) which saith,

> [n] By hearing ye shall hear, and shall (in no wise / not) understand;
> And seeing ye shall see, and shall (in no wise / not) perceive:
> 15 For this people's heart is waxed gross,
> And their ears are [r] dull of hearing,
> And [s] their eyes they have closed;
> Lest (at / haply / any time) they should (perceive / see) with their eyes,
> And hear with their ears,
> And (should) [t] understand with their heart,
> And [u] should (turn again, / be converted,)
> And I should heal them.

16 But [v] blessed are your eyes, for they (see; / see:) and your ears, for they hear. 17 [v] For verily I say unto you, (that / That) many prophets and righteous men (have) desired to see (the things / those things) which ye see, and (saw them not / have not seen them); and to hear (the things / those things) which ye hear, and (heard / have) them not. (not heard them.) 18 [y] Hear (then ye / ye therefore) the parable of the sower. 19 When any one heareth the word of [z] the kingdom, and [m] understandeth it not, *then* cometh [a] the (evil / wicked) *one*, and (snatcheth / catcheth) away that which (hath been / was) sown in his heart. This is he (that was sown / which received seed) by the way side. 20 And (He / But) he that (was sown upon / received the seed) into (the rocky / stony) places, (this / the same) is he that heareth the word, and (straightway / anon) [d] with joy receiveth it; 21 yet hath he not root in himself, but [f] (endureth / dureth) for a (while; / while:) and (for) when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, (straightway / by and by) [h] he (stumbleth. / is offended.) 22 And he that (was sown / He also that received seed) among the (thorns, / thorns) this is he that heareth the word; and [i] the care of [k] (the / this) [1] world, and [l] the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word and he becometh unfruitful. 23 And (But) he that (was sown upon / received seed into) the good (ground, / ground) this is he that heareth the word, and [m] understandeth it; (who / which) (verily / also) [o] beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some (a / an) hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 Another parable (set he / put he forth) (before / unto) them, saying, [q] The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man (that / which) sowed good seed in his field: 25 but while men slept, his enemy came and sowed [2] tares (also) among the wheat, and went (away. / his way.) 26 But when the blade (sprang / was sprung) up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. 27 (An / So) the [3] servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst (thou not / not thou) sow good seed in thy field? (from) whence then hath it tares? 28 And (He) he said unto them, [4] An enemy hath done this. (And the / The) [3] servants (say / said) unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? 29 But he (said / saith) [x] Nay; lest (haply) while ye gather up the tares, ye root up (also) the wheat with them. 30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of (the) harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather

[a] ch. 19. 11. Col. 1. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 6—10 & 1 John 2. 20, 27. See ch. 11. 25.
[b] Wisd. 2. 22.
[c] See Rom. 16. 25.
[d] Cp. Isai. 58. 2 & Ezek. 33. 31, 32 & Mark 6. 20 & John 5. 35.
[e] ch. 25. 29. Mark 4. 25. Luke 8. 18 & 19. 26. Cp. John 15. 2 & James 4. 6.
[f] Gal. 1. 6. Cp. Hos. 6. 4 & Gal. 5. 7.
[g] Cp. Rev. 2. 5.
[h] See ch. 11. 6.
[i] See ch. 6. 25.
[j] Deut. 29. 4. Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Rom. 11. 8. 2 Cor. 3. 14 & 4. 4. Cp. Isai. 42. 19, 20.
[k] 2 Tim. 4. 10.
[l] 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10, 17. Cp. ch. 19. 23 & Mark 10. 23 & Acts 5. 1—11 & Heb. 3. 13.
[m] ver. 19, 51. ch. 15. 10 & 16. 12. Mark 8. 21.
[n] John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26, 27. Cited from Isai. 6. 9, 10.
[o] Hos. 14. 8. John 15. 5, 16. Phil. 1. 11. Col. 1. 6.
[p] ver. 8.
[q] ver. 37—42. Cp. Mark 4. 26—29.
[r] Cp. Heb. 5. 11.
[s] Cp. John 9. 39, 41.
[t] Cp. Rom. 10. 10.
[u] See Luke 22. 32.
[v] Luke 10. 23, 24. Cp. ch. 16. 17.
[w] Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 1. 10—12. Cp. John 8. 56.
[x] Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
[y] For ver. 18—23, see Mark 4. 13—20 & Luke 8. 11—15.
[z] ver. 38. ch. 4. 23 & 8. 12.
[a] ch. 5. 37 & 6. 13. John 17. 15. Eph. 6. 16. 2 Thess. 3. 3. 1 John 2. 13, 14 & 3. 12 & 5. 18, 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *ages* [2] Or, *darnel* [3] Gr. *bondservants.* [4] Gr. *A man that is an enemy.*

up together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but [b]gather the wheat into my barn.

31 Another parable set he forth before them, saying, [e]The kingdom of heaven is like unto [g]a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field: 32 which indeed is less than the least of all seeds; but when it is grown, it is greater than the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the heaven air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 Another parable spake he unto them; [n]The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in [p]three [1]*measures of meal, till it was all the whole was leavened.

34 [t]All these things spake Jesus in parables unto the multitudes, and without a parable spake he nothing not unto them: 35 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [2]by the prophet, saying,

[v]I will open my mouth in parables;
[x]I will utter things which have been hidden kept secret [y]from the foundation [3]of the world.

36 Then he left the multitudes, Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into [b]the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, [e]Explain Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field. 37 And he He answered and said, said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; 38 and the The field is the world; and the good seed, these seed are [g]the sons children of the kingdom; but the tares are [h]the sons children of the evil wicked *one*; 39 and the The enemy that sowed them is the devil: and devil; [j]the harvest is [4]*k*the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. 40 As therefore the tares

a John 15. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 12.
b ch. 3. 12.
c See ver. 39.
d ch. 24. 31.
e For ver. 31, 32, see Mark 4. 30—32 & Luke 13. 18, 19.
f ch. 16. 23 & 18. 7. Cp. Zeph. 1. 3.
g ch. 17. 20. Luke 17. 6.
h ch. 7. 23.
i ver. 50. Rev. 9. 2. Cp. Rev. 19. 20 & 20. 10.
j See ch. 8. 12.
k Prov. 4. 18. Dan. 12. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 41, 42.
l Cp. ver. 38 & ch. 25. 34 & 26. 29 & Luke 12. 32.
m See ch. 11. 15.
n Luke 13. 20, 21.
o Prov. 2. 4.
p Gen. 18. 6.
q Cp. ch. 25. 9 & Prov. 23. 23 & Phil. 3, 7, 8.
r 1 Cor. 5. 6. Gal. 5. 9.
s Cp. Isai. 55. 1 & Rev. 3. 18.
t ver. 3. Mark 4. 33, 34. Cp. John 16. 25, 29.
u ch. 7. 6. Job 28. 18 (mg.). Cp. Prov. 3. 14, 15 & 8. 11, *al.*
v Cited from Ps. 78. 2.
w ch. 4. 19.
x Cp. ver. 11 & Rom. 16. 25, 26 & 1 Cor. 2. 7.
y ch. 25. 34. Luke 11. 50. Heb. 4. 3, *al.* Cp. John 17. 24 & Eph. 1. 4 & 1 Pet. 1. 20.
z Cp. ver. 38 & ch. 22. 10 & 25. 2.
a John 21. 11.
b ver. 1.
c ver. 24—30. Cp. ch. 15. 15.
d See ver. 39.
e ch. 25. 32. Cp. ver. 41.
f See ver. 42.
g ch. 8. 12. Cp. ver. 43.
h John 8. 44. Acts 13. 10. 1 John 3. 10. Cp. ch. 23. 15. See ver. 19.
i ver. 10—16. Cp. John 10. 6 & 16. 29.
j Joel 3. 13. Rev. 14. 15.
k ver. 49. ch. 24. 3 & 28. 20. Cp. Dan. 12. 13 & Heb. 9. 26.
l ch. 23. 34.
m ch. 28. 19.

[a]are gathered up and burned with in the fire; so shall it be in [4]c the end of the this world. 41 [d]The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all [t]f things that cause stumbling, offend, and [h]them that which do iniquity, iniquity; 42 [i]and shall cast them into the a furnace of fire: [j]there shall be the weeping wailing and gnashing of teeth. 43 Then shall [k]the righteous shine forth as the sun [l]in the kingdom of their Father. [m]He that Who hath ears, ears to hear, let him hear.

44 The Again, the kingdom of heaven [o]is like unto a treasure hidden treasure hid in the a field; which a man found, the which when a man hath found, and hid; he hideth, and [5]in his joy [q]he for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and [s]buyeth that field.

45 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is merchant a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: 46 and having Who, when he had found [u]one pearl of great price, [q]he went and sold all that he had, and [s]bought it.

47 Again, the kingdom of heaven is [w]like unto a [6]net, that was cast into the sea, and [z]gathered of every kind: 48 which, when it was filled, full, [a]they drew up on the beach; to shore, and they sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but the bad they cast cast the bad away. 49 So shall it be in at [4]d the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and [e]sever the wicked from among the righteous, just, 50 [f]and shall cast them into the furnace of fire: [f]there shall be the weeping wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, [i]Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Yea, Lord. 52 And he said Then said he unto them, Therefore every [l]scribe [m]who hath been made a disciple which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven

R.V. [1] The word in the Greek denotes the Hebrew seah, a measure containing nearly a peck and a half. [2] Or, *through*
[3] Many ancient authorities omit *of the world.* [4] Or, *the consummation of the age* [5] Or, *for joy thereof* [6] Gr. *drag-net.*
A.V. * The word in the Greek is *a measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.* † Or, *scandals.*

is like unto a man that is an householder, which [a]bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.

53 And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence. 54 [b]And coming when he was come into [c]his own country, country, [d]he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that [e]they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these [1]mighty works? 55 [f]Is not this [g]the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and [i]his brethren, James, and Joseph, Joses, and Simon, and Judas? 56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things? 57 And [k]they were [2]offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, [l]A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. 58 And he did not many [1]mighty works there [n]because of their unbelief.

14 [1] [o]At that season time [p]Herod the tetrarch heard the report of the concerning fame of Jesus, 2 and said unto his servants, [r]This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore do mighty works [t]these powers work •do shew forth themselves in him. 3 For [u]Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and [v]put him in prison for the sake of Herodias, Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife. 4 For John said unto him, [w]It is not lawful for thee to have her. 5 And when he would have put him to death, he [z]feared the multitude, because they counted him as [a]a prophet. 6 But when Herod's [b]birthday came, was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced in the midst, †before them, and pleased Herod. 7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she should would ask. 8 And she, being put forward by before instructed of her mother, saith, said, Give me here in a charger the head of John the Baptist. John Baptist's head in a charger. 9 And the king was grieved; but for the sake of his oaths, sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and of them which sat at meat with him with him at meat he commanded it to be given; given her 10 and And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison. 11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother. 12 And [h]his disciples came, and took up the corpse, body, and buried him it, and they went and told Jesus.

13 Now when When Jesus heard of it, [j]he withdrew from departed thence in a boat, by ship into a desert place apart: and when the multitudes people had heard *thereof*, they followed him [3]on foot from out of the cities. 14 And he came Jesus went forth, and [m]saw a great multitude, and [m]he had was moved with compassion on toward them, and he healed their sick. 15 And when even was come, it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, The place is desert, This is a desert place, and the time is already now past; [q]send the multitude multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves food. victuals. 16 But Jesus said unto them, They have no need to go away; need not depart [s]give ye them to eat. 17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. 18 And he He said, Bring them hither to me. 19 And he commanded the multitudes multitude to [4]sit down on the grass; grass, and he took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and [x]looking up to heaven, [y]he blessed, and brake brake, and gave the loaves to the his disciples, and the disciples to the multitudes. multitude. 20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up that which remained of the fragments over of the broken pieces, that remained twelve baskets full. 21 And they that did eat had eat

[a] Cp. ch. 12. 35.
[b] For ver. 54—58, see Mark 6. 1—6. Cp. Luke 4. 16—30.
[c] ch. 2. 23. Luke 4. 23.
[d] See ch. 4. 23.
[e] See ch. 7. 28.
[f] Cp. Luke 4. 22 & John 6. 42.
[g] Cp. Mark 6. 3.
[h] See ch. 9. 14.
[i] See ch. 12. 46.
[j] For ver. 13—21, see Mark 6. 32—44 & Luke 9. 10—17 & John 6. 1—13. Cp. ch. 15. 32—38 & 16. 9 & Mark 8. 2—9.
[k] See ch. 11. 6.
[l] Luke 4. 24. John 4. 44. Cp. Jer. 11. 21 & 12. 6 & John 7. 5.
[m] Cp. ch. 9. 36.
[n] Cp. ch. 17. 20.
[o] For ver. 1—12, see Mark 6. 14—29 & Luke 9. 7—9.
[p] Luke 3. 1. Acts 13. 1.
[q] ver. 22. Cp. ch. 15. 23.
[r] ch. 16. 14.
[s] Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44.
[t] ch. 13. 54 (mg.).
[u] Luke 3. 19, 20.
[v] ch. 11. 2. John 3. 24.
[w] Lev. 18. 16 & 20. 21.
[x] Mark 7. 34. John 11. 41 & 17. 1.
[y] ch. 26. 26. 1 Sam. 9. 13. Mark 8. 7 & 14. 22. Luke 24. 30. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 16.
[z] ch. 21. 26. Cp. ch. 21. 46.
[a] See ch. 11. 9.
[b] Gen. 40. 20.

R.V. [1] Gr. *powers.* [2] Gr. *caused to stumble.* [3] Or, *by land* [4] Gr. *recline.*
A.V. • Or, *are wrought by him.* † Gr. *in the midst.*

were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 [b]And straightway he Jesus [c]constrained the his disciples to enter get into the boat, a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, till while he should send sent the multitudes away. 23 And after when he had sent the multitudes away, [g]he went up into the a mountain apart to pray: and when the even evening was come, he was there alone. 24 But the boat ship [1]was now in the midst of the sea, distressed by the waves; tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary. 25 And [j]in the fourth watch of the night he came Jesus went unto them, walking upon on the sea. 26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, [o]they were troubled, saying, It is [p]an apparition a spirit; and they cried out for fear. 27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, [r]Be of good cheer; it is I; [r]be not afraid. 28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee upon on the waters. water. 29 And he said, Come. And Peter went when Peter was come down from the boat, and out of the ship, he [t]walked upon the waters, on the water, [2]to come go to Jesus. 30 But when he saw the wind[3] wind *boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried out, saying, [w]Lord, save me. 31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and took hold of caught him, and saith said unto him, [x]O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou [y]doubt? 32 And when they were gone up come into the boat, ship, [w]the wind ceased. 33 And Then [a]they that were in the boat ship came and [c]worshipped him, saying, [d]Of a truth thou art [f]the Son of God.

34 [g]And when they had crossed were gone over, they came to the land, unto into the land of [h]Gennesaret. 35 And when the men of that place knew had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that region country round about, and [a]brought unto him all that were sick diseased; 36 and they besought him that they might only touch [d]the border hem of his garment: and [e]as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

15 1 [f]Then there come came to Jesus [h]from Jerusalem Pharisees and scribes and Pharisees, which were of [h]scribes, Jerusalem, saying, 2 [i]Why do thy disciples transgress [k]the tradition of [l]the elders? [m]for they wash not their hands when they eat bread. 3 And But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God because of by your tradition? 4 For God said, commanded, saying, [n]Honour thy father and thy mother: and, [q]He that speaketh evil of curseth father or mother, let him [4]die the death. 5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, That wherewith *It is* a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest have been profited by me is given *to God*; 6 he shall be honour his father[5]. And honour not his father or his mother, *he shall be free.* Thus have ye And ye have [s]made void the [6]word the commandment of God because of none effect by your tradition. 7 [u]Ye hypocrites, well did Isaiah Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

8 [v]This people draweth nigh unto me
with their mouth, and honoureth
me with their lips;
But their heart is far from
me.
9 But in vain do they they do worship me,
Teaching *as their for* [z]doctrines the
precepts commandments of men.

10 And he called to him the multitude, and said unto them, [b]Hear, and understand: 11 [e]Not that which enterethgoeth into the mouth defileth the a man; but that which proceedethcometh out of the mouth, this defileth the a man. 12 Then came the his disciples, and said unto him,

a ch. 4. 24.
b For ver. 22—33, see Mark 6. 45—51 & John 6. 15—21.
c Cp. ch. 8. 18.
d See ch. 9. 20.
e Mark 3. 10. Luke 6. 19. Cp. Acts 5. 15.
f For ver. 1—20, see Mark 7. 1—23.
g Luke 6. 12 & 9. 28. Cp. Mark 1. 35 & Luke 5. 16.
h Mark 8. 22.
i Cp. ch. 9. 11.
j Cp. Mark 13. 35.
k Gal. 1. 14. Col. 2. 8.
l Heb. 11. 2.
m Luke 11. 38.
n Cited from Ex. 20. 12, which see.
o Cp. Luke 24. 37.
p Wisd. 17. 15.
q Cited from Ex. 21. 17, which see.
r ch. 17. 7. Cp. Deut. 31. 6 & Isai. 41. 13 & 43. 1, 2 & John 16. 33.
s Gal. 3. 17 (Gk.). Cp. Rom. 2. 23.
t Cp. John 21. 7.
u ch. 23. 13.
v Cited from Isai. 29. 13. Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
w Cp. ch. 8. 25, 26.
x See ch. 6. 30.
y Cp. James 1. 6.
z Col. 2. 22. Tit. 1. 14.
a ver. 22.
b ch. 13. 51.
c See ch. 8. 2.
d Cp. John 6. 14.
e See Acts 10. 14, 15.
f ch. 16. 16 & 26. 63. Ps. 2. 7. Mark 1. 1. Luke 1. 35 & 4. 41. John 1. 49 & 9. 35 & 10. 36 & 11. 27 & 20. 31. Acts 9. 20, *al.* Cp. ch. 3. 17.
g For ver. 34—36, see Mark 6. 53—56. Cp. John 6. 24, 25.
h Luke 5. 1.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *was many furlongs distant from the land.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *and came.* [3] Many ancient authorities add *strong.* [4] Or, *surely die* [5] Some ancient authorities add *or his mother.* [6] Some ancient authorities read *law.*

A.V. * Or, *strong.*

Knowest thou that the Pharisees
were [1]b offended, when after they heard
this saying? 13 But he answered
and said, c Every [2]plant plant, which my
heavenly Father planted not, hath not planted,
f shall be rooted up. 14 Let
them alone: g they are be blind
guides. leaders of the blind. And i if the blind
guide lead the blind, both shall fall
into a pit. the ditch. 15 And Peter answered Then answered Peter
and said unto him, l Declare
unto us the this parable. 16 And he Jesus
said, n Are ye also even yet with-
out understanding? 17 Perceive Do not ye yet
ye not, understand, that o whatsoever goeth entereth
into in at the mouth passeth goeth into the
belly, and is cast out into the
draught? 18 But q the those things
which proceed out of the mouth
come forth out of from the heart; and
they defile the man. 19 For
out of the heart come forth proceed t evil
thoughts, u murders, adulteries,
fornications, thefts, false witness,
x railings blasphemies: 20 y these are the
things which defile the a man: but
b to eat with unwashen hands
defileth not the a man.

21 c And Then Jesus went out thence,
and withdrew departed into the parts coasts of Tyre
and Sidon. 22 And And, behold, d a
Canaanitish woman woman of Canaan came out from those of the same
borders, coasts, and cried, cried unto him, saying,
e Have mercy on me, O Lord,
thou son of David; my daughter
is grievously vexed with a [3]devil.
23 But he answered her not a
word. And his disciples came
and besought him, saying, g Send
her away; for she crieth after
us. 24 But he answered and
said, h I was am not sent but unto the
lost sheep of the house of Israel.
25 But she came Then came she and j worshipped
him, saying, Lord, help me.
26 And But he answered and said, It
is not meet to take the children's
[4]bread bread, and to l cast it to the dogs.
27 But And she said, Yea, Truth, Lord: for even yet

a Cp. Luke 16. 21.
b See ch. 5. 29.
c Cp. Isai. 60. 21 & 61. 3 & John 15. 1, 2 & 1 Cor. 3. 9.
d See ch. 9. 2.
e Cp. ch. 8. 13.
f Jude 12.
g ch. 23. 16, 24. Cp. Isai. 56. 10 & Mal. 2. 8.
h ch. 9. 22 & 17. 18. Cp. John 4. 52, 53.
i Luke 6. 39.
j For ver. 29—31, cp. Mark 7. 31—37.
k ch. 4. 18. John 6. 1.
l Cp. ch. 13. 36.
m ch. 5. 1.
n ch. 16. 9.
o Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 13.
p See ch. 11. 5.
q ch. 12. 34. James 3. 6.
r See ch. 9. 33.
s ch. 18. 8. Mark 9. 43.
t James 2. 4. Cp. ch. 9. 4 & Gen. 6. 5 & Ps. 56. 5, al.
u ch. 5. 22, 28. See Ex. 20. 13—16.
v ch. 9. 8.
w Isai. 29. 23. Luke 1. 68. Acts 13. 17.
x Eph. 4. 31. Col. 3. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 4.
y 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10.
z For ver. 32—39, see Mark 8. 1—10. Cp. ch. 14. 14—21.
a Cp. ch. 9. 36.
b Mark 7. 2, 5.
c For ver. 21—28, see Mark 7. 24—30.
d Gen. 10. 15, 19. Judg. 1. 30—33. Cp. Mark 7. 26 (& mg.).
e See ch. 9. 27.
f ch. 16. 10.
g Cp. ch. 14. 15.
h Rom. 15. 8. See ch. 10. 5, 6.
i ch. 26. 27. Mark 14. 23. Luke 22. 17, 19. John 6. 11, 23. Acts 27. 35. Rom. 14. 6. 1 Cor. 10. 30 & 11. 24 & 14. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
j See ch. 8. 2.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44.
l ch. 7. 6.

the dogs eat of a the crumbs
which fall from their masters'
table. 28 Then Jesus answered
and said unto her, O woman,
d great is thy faith: e be it done
unto thee even as thou wilt.
h And her daughter was e healed made whole
from that very hour.

29 j And Jesus departed from
thence, and came k nigh unto
the sea of Galilee; and he m went
up into the a mountain, and sat
down there. 30 And there came unto great multitudes
him great multitudes, came unto him, having with them
p the those that were lame, blind, dumb,
maimed, and many others, and
they cast them down at his Jesus'
feet; and he healed them:
31 r insomuch that the multitude
wondered, when they saw the
dumb speaking, to speak, s the maimed to be
whole, and the lame walking, to walk, and
the blind seeing to see: and v they glori-
fied w the God of Israel.

32 z And Then Jesus called unto him his disciples
disciples, unto him, and said, a I have com-
passion on the multitude, because
they continue with me now three
days days, and have nothing to eat:
and I would will not send them away
fasting, lest haply they faint in
the way. 33 And the his disciples
say unto him, Whence should
we have so many loaves in a desert place much bread in the wilderness
as to fill so great a multitude?
34 And Jesus saith unto them,
How many loaves have ye? And
they said, f Seven, and a few small little
fishes. 35 And he commanded
the multitude to sit down on
the ground; ground. 36 and And he took the
seven loaves and the fishes; fishes, and
he i gave thanks thanks, and brake, brake them, and
gave to the his disciples, and the
disciples to the multitudes. multitude. 37 And
k they did all eat, and were
filled: and they took up that which of the
remained over of the broken pieces, broken meat that was left seven
baskets full. 38 And they that

R.V. [1] Gr. caused to stumble. [2] Gr. planting. [3] Gr. demon. [4] Or, loaf

did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.
39 And he sent away the (multitudes, multitude,) and (entered into the boat, took ship,) and came into the (borders of coasts of) [c]Magadan.

16 1 [d]And the (The) Pharisees (also and) Sadducees came, and [f]tempting (him desired) him (to that he would) shew them [h]a sign from heaven. 2 But he (He) answered and said unto them, [1][i]When it is evening, ye say, *It will be* fair weather: for the (heaven sky) is red.
3 And in the morning, *It will be* foul weather (to-day to day): for the (heaven sky) is red and lowring. (O ye hypocrites, ye can) [l]Ye know how to discern the face of the (heaven sky); but (ye cannot can ye not) *discern* [p]the signs of the (times. times?) 4 [r]An evil (A wicked) and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of (Jonah. the prophet Jonas.) And [w]he left them, and departed.
5 And (the when his) disciples (came were come) to the other (side and forgot side, they had forgotten) to take [2]bread. 6 (And Then) Jesus said unto them, Take heed and [b]beware of [c]the leaven of the Pharisees and (of the) Sadducees.
7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, ([3]We took *It is* because we have taken) no [2]bread. 8 (And *Which* when) [f]Jesus (perceiving it said, perceived, he said unto them,) [g]O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have (brought) no [2]bread? 9 [i]Do ye not yet (perceive, understand,) neither remember [j]the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many [4]baskets ye took up? 10 Neither [m]the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many [4]baskets ye took up?
11 How is it that ye do not (perceive understand) that I spake (it) not to you concerning ([2]bread? But bread, that ye should) [q]beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and (of the Sadducees.) 12 [a]Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of [2]bread, but of [b]the (teaching doctrine) of the Pharisees and (of the) Sadducees.
13 [e](Now when When) Jesus came into the (parts coasts) of Cæsarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, (Who Whom) do men say [5]that (I) the Son of man (is am)? 14 And they said, Some (*say* that thou art) [j]John the (Baptist; Baptist:) some, (*k*Elijah: Elias;) and others, (Jeremiah, Jeremias,) or one of the prophets. 15 He saith unto them, But (who whom) say ye that I am? 16 And Simon Peter answered and said, [m]Thou art [n]the Christ, [o]the Son of [q]the living God. 17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, [s]Blessed art thou, [t]Simon (Bar-Jonah. Bar-jona:) for [u]flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, [v]but my Father which is in heaven. 18 And I (also say say also) unto thee, (that That) [x]thou art [6]Peter, and [y]upon this [7]rock I will build my church; and [z]the gates of [a](Hades hell) shall not prevail against it. 19 (And) I will give unto thee [d]the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and [e]whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.
20 [h]Then charged he (the his) disciples that they should tell no man that he was (Jesus) the Christ.
21 [k]From that time (forth) began [8][l]Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that [n]he must go unto Jerusalem, and [o]suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and (*p*the third day be raised up. be raised again the third day.) 22 (And Then) Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, [9]*[r]Be it far

a ch. 17. 13.
b Cp. ch. 5. 20 & 23. 3.
c Josh. 19. 38(?). 1 Mac. 5. 26, 36 (?). Cp. Mark 8. 10.
d For ver. 1—12, see Mark 8. 11—21.
e For ver. 13—16, see Mark 8. 27—29 & Luke 9. 18—20.
f See [John 8. 6].
g 1 Cor. 1. 22. See ch. 12. 38.
h Luke 11. 16 & 21. 11.
i Cp. Luke 12. 54, 55.
j ch. 14. 2. Mark 6. 14. Luke 9. 7.
k Mark 6. 15. Luke 9. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 10 & Mark 9. 11 & John 1. 21.
l Luke 12. 56.
m John 11. 27.
n See ch. 1. 17.
o See ch. 14. 33.
p Cp. ch. 12. 28 & Luke 19. 44.
q Deut. 5. 26. Josh. 3. 10. Ps. 42. 2. Jer. 10. 10. Dan. 6. 20. Hos. 1. 10. Acts 14. 15. 2 Cor. 3. 3. 1 Tim. 4. 10. Heb. 3. 12, *al.*
r See ch. 12. 39.
s Cp. ch. 13. 16.
t Cp. John 1. 42 & 21. 15—17.
u 1 Cor. 15. 50. Gal. 1. 16. Eph. 6. 12. Heb. 2. 14.
v 1 Cor. 2. 10 & 12. 3. Cp. ch. 11. 25 & John 6. 45.
w ch. 4. 13 & 21. 17.
x Cp. ch. 10. 2 & John 1. 42.
y Eph. 2. 20. Rev. 21. 14. Cp. ch. 7. 24.
z Job 38. 17. Isai. 38. 10.
a See ch. 11. 23.
b Luke 12. 1.
c 1 Cor. 5. 6—8. Gal. 5. 9.
d Cp. Isai. 22. 22 & Wisd. 16. 13 & Rev. 1. 18 & 3. 7.
e Cp. ch. 18. 18 & John 20. 23.
f ch. 26. 10.
g See ch. 6. 30.
h Mark 8. 30. Luke 9. 21. Cp. ch. 17. 9. See ch. 12. 16.
i ch. 15. 16.
j ch. 14. 17—21.
k For ver. 21—28, see Mark 8. 31—9. 1 & Luke 9. 22—27. Cp. ch. 17. 12, 22, 23 & 20. 17—19.
l See ch. 1. 18 (for mg.). 13. 33.
m ch. 15. 34—38.
n ch. 20. 18. Cp. Luke 18. 33.
o ch. 17. 12, 22, 23. Luke 24. 7.
p See ch. 27. 63 & John 2. 19.
q See ver. 6.
r 1 Mac. 2. 21 (Gk.).

R.V. [1] The following words, to the end of ver. 3, are omitted by some of the most ancient and other important authorities. [2] Gr. *loaves.* [3] Or, It is *because we took no bread.* [4] *Basket* in ver. 9 and 10 represents different Greek words. [5] Many ancient authorities read *that I the Son of man am.* See Mark 8. 27; Luke 9. 18. [6] Gr. *Petros.* [7] Gr. *petra.* [8] Some ancient authorities read *Jesus Christ.* [9] Or, God *have mercy on thee*

A.V. * Gr. *Pity thyself.*

from thee, Lord: this shall never be unto thee. 23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, [b]Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art [f]a stumblingblock unto me: for thou [g]mindest not the things of God, but the things of men. 24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man would come after me, let him [j]deny himself, and [k]take up his cross, and follow me. 25 For [k]whosoever would save his [1]life shall lose it: and whosoever shall lose his [1]life for my sake shall find it. 26 For [n]what shall a man be profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and forfeit his [1]life? or [p]what shall a man give in exchange for his [1]life? 27 [q]For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with [s]his angels; and [t]then shall he render unto every man according to his [2]deeds. 28 Verily I say unto you, There be some of them that stand here, which shall in no wise [x]taste of death, [y]till they see the Son of man [z]coming in his kingdom.

17 1 [b]And after six days Jesus taketh with him [c]Peter, and James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart: 2 and he was [e]transfigured before them: and [f]his face did shine as the sun, and [g]his garments became white as the light. 3 And behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elijah talking with him. 4 Then Peter answered, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, I will make here three [3][k]tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah. 5 While he yet spake, behold, [n]a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold, [n]a voice out of the cloud, saying, which said, [a]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; [c]hear ye him. 6 And when [d]the disciples heard it, [e]they fell on their face, and were sore afraid. 7 And Jesus came and [h]touched them, and said, Arise, and [i]be not afraid. 8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only.

9 [l]And as they were coming down from the mountain, Jesus commanded them, saying, [m]Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead. 10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes [o]that Elijah must first come? 11 And he answered and said, Elijah indeed cometh, and [r]shall restore all things: 12 But I say unto you, That Elijah is come already, and they knew him not, but [u]have done unto him whatsoever they listed. [v]Even so shall also the Son of man also suffer of them. 13 [w]Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14 [a]And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying, 15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is [d]epileptic, and suffereth grievously: for oft-times he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water. 16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and [h]they could not cure him. 17 Then Jesus answered and said, O [i]faithless and [i]perverse generation, [j]how long shall I be with you? how long shall I bear with you? bring him hither to me. 18 And Jesus [l]rebuked the devil: and the [4]devil went out of him: and [m]the child was cured from that very hour. 19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast it out

a See ch. 3. 17.
b Cp. ch. 4. 10.
c Acts 3. 22.
d 2 Pet. 1. 18.
e Cp. Gen. 17. 3 & Ezek. 1. 28 & Rev. 1. 17.
f See ch. 13. 41.
g Rom. 8. 5. Phil. 3. 19. Col. 3. 2. Cp. Phil. 2. 5.
h Dan. 8. 18 & 9. 21 & 10. 10, 18.
i ch. 14. 27.
j Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13.
k See ch. 10. 38, 39.
l For ver. 9—13, see Mark 9. 9—13.
m See ch. 8. 4 & 12. 16.
n Cp. Luke 12. 20.
o See ch. 11. 14.
p Cp. Ps. 49. 7, 8.
q ch. 24. 30 & 25. 31 & 26. 64. Dan. 7. 10, 13. Zech. 14. 5. John 1. 51. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 4. 16. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7. Cp. Deut. 33. 2.
r Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Cp. Acts 1. 6 & 3. 21.
s ch. 13. 41.
t Rom. 2. 6 & 14. 12. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Heb. 9. 27. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Rev. 2. 23 & 20. 12 & 22. 12. See Acts 10. 42 & 1 Cor. 3. 8.
u ch. 14. 3, 10.
v ch. 16. 21.
w ch. 16. 12.
x John 8. 52. Heb. 2. 9.
y Cp. ch. 10. 23 & 23. 36 & 24. 34.
z Luke 23. 42.
a For ver. 14—19, see Mark 9. 14—28 & Luke 9. 37—42.
b For ver. 1—8, see Mark 9. 2—8 & Luke 9. 28—36.
c ch. 26. 37. Mark 5. 37.
d ch. 4. 24.
e Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 18 (Gk.).
f Rev. 1. 16 & 10. 1.
g Dan. 7. 9. Cp. ch. 28. 3 & Ps. 104. 2.
h Cp. ch. 10. 1 & Mark 6. 7 & Luke 10. 17.
i Phil. 2. 15. Cp. John 20. 27.
j Cp. John 14. 9.
k Cp. Neh. 8. 15.
l ch. 8. 26. Zech. 3. 2. Mark 1. 25. Luke 4. 35, 39. Jude 9.
m See ch. 9. 22.
n 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *soul* [2] Gr. *doing.* [3] Or, *booths* [4] Gr. *demon.*

out? 20 And he saith / Jesus said unto them,
[b]Because of your little faith / unbelief: for
[c]verily I say unto you, [d]If ye
have faith as a grain of mustard
seed, [f]ye shall say unto this
mountain, Remove hence to
yonder place; and it shall re-
move; and [h]nothing shall be
impossible unto you.[1] 21 Howbeit
this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.
22 [j]And while they [2]abode in
Galilee, Jesus said unto them,
The Son of man shall be delivered up / betrayed
into the hands of men; / men: 23 and
they shall kill him, and [k]the
third day he shall be raised up. / again.
And they were exceeding sorry.
24 And [o]when they were come
to Capernaum, they that received
[q]the [3]half-shekel / *tribute *money* came to Peter, and
said, Doth not your [4]master pay
the [3]half-shekel / tribute? 25 He saith, Yea. / Yes.
And when he came / was come into the
house, Jesus spake first to / prevented him, saying,
[r]What thinkest thou, Simon? the / of
kings of the earth, from whom do they receive [t]toll / whom do the kings of the earth take custom
or [t]tribute? from / of their sons, / own children, or
from / of strangers? 26 And when he said, / Peter saith unto him,
From strangers, / Of strangers. Jesus said / saith unto him,
Therefore the sons are / Then are the children free. 27 But, / Notwithstanding,
lest we [u]cause them to stumble, / should offend them, go thou
to the sea, and cast a / an hook, and
take up the fish that first cometh
up; and when thou hast opened
his mouth, thou shalt find [†]a
[5]shekel / piece of money: that take, and give
unto them for me and thee.

18 1 [z]In that hour / At the same time came the
disciples unto Jesus, sayinging, Who then is / is the [6]greatest in
the kingdom of heaven? 2 And
he / Jesus called to him a little child, / a little child unto him, and
set him in the midst of them,
3 and said, Verily I say unto
you, Except ye [b]turn, / be converted, and
[c]become as little children, ye
[d]shall in no wise / not enter into the
kingdom of heaven. 4 [a]Whosoever therefore shall humble
himself as this little child, the
same is the [6]greatest in the king-
dom of heaven. 5 And [g]whoso
shall receive one such little
child in my name receiveth me: / me.
6 but / But [i]whoso shall cause / offend one of
these little ones which believe
on me to stumble, / in me, it is profitable / were better for him
that [7]a great millstone should be / were
hanged about his neck, and *that*
he should be sunk / were drowned in the depth of
the sea. 7 Woe unto the world
because of [l]occasions of stumbling / offences! [m]for
it must needs be that the occasions / offences
come; [n]but woe to that man
through / by whom the occasion / offence cometh!
8 [p]And / Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot
causeth thee to stumble, / offend thee, cut it / them off, and
cast it / *them* from thee: it is good / better for
thee to enter into life maimed / halt or
halt, / maimed, rather than having two
hands or two feet to be cast
into [s]the eternal / everlasting fire. 9 [p]And if
thine eye causeth thee to stumble, / offend thee, pluck
it out, and cast it from thee: it
is good / better for thee to enter into life
with one eye, rather than having
two eyes to be cast into the [8]s hell
of fire. 10 See / Take heed that ye despise
not [v]one of these little ones;
for I say unto you, that / That in heaven
[w]their angels do always [x]behold
the face of my Father which is
in heaven.[9] 11 For the Son of man is come
to save that which was lost. 12 [y]How think
ye? [a]if any / a man have a / an hundred
sheep, and one of them be gone
astray, doth he not leave the
ninety and nine, and go unto / goeth into the
mountains, and seek / seeketh that which
goeth / is gone astray? 13 And if so be
that he find it, verily I say unto
you, he rejoiceth over it more / more of that *sheep*,
than over / of the ninety and nine
which have not gone / went not astray. 14 Even

a ch. 20. 27 & 23. 11, 12.
b Cp. John 11. 40. See ch. 6. 30.
c ch. 21. 21, 22. Mark 11. 23.
d Luke 17. 6. Cp. ch. 13. 31.
e Cp. ch. 5. 19, 20.
f ver. 9. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 2.
g Cp. ch. 10. 40, 42.
h Mark 9. 23.
i Mark 9. 42. Luke 17. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 12.
j For ver. 22, 23, see Mark 9. 30—32 & Luke 9. 43—45. Cp. ch. 16. 21—28 & 20. 17—19.
k See Mark 8. 31.
l See ch. 13. 41.
m Luke 17. 1. See 1 Cor. 11. 19.
n ch. 26. 24.
o Mark 9. 33.
p ch. 5. 29, 30. Mark 9. 43—48.
q Ex. 30. 13 & 38. 26.
r ch. 18. 12 & 21. 28.
s See ch. 25. 41.
t ch. 22. 17, 19. Mark 12. 14. Rom. 13. 7.
u See ch. 5. 29.
v Cp. ch. 6. 29 & 25. 40, 45 & Luke 15. 7, 10.
w Acts 12. 15. Cp. Ps. 34. 7 & 91. 11 & Heb. 1. 14.
x Luke 1. 19. Rev. 8. 2. Cp. Esth. 1. 14.
y ch. 17. 25 & 21. 28.
z ch. 17. 24. For ver. 1—5, see Mark 9. 33—37 & Luke 9. 46—48. Cp. ch. 20. 20—28.
a For ver. 12—14, cp. Luke 15. 4—7.
b See Luke 22. 32.
c ch. 19. 14. Mark 10. 15. Luke 18. 17. Cp. Ps. 131. 2 & 1 Cor. 14. 20 & 1 Pet. 2. 2.
d Cp. ch. 5. 19, 20.

R.V. [1] Many authorities, some ancient, insert ver. 21 *But this kind goeth not out save by prayer and fasting.* See Mark 9. 29. [2] Some ancient authorities read *were gathering themselves together.* [3] Gr. *didrachma.* [4] Or, *teacher* [5] Gr. *stater.* [6] Gr. *greater.* [7] Gr. *a millstone turned by an ass.* [8] Gr. *Gehenna of fire.* [9] Many authorities, some ancient, insert ver. 11 *For the Son of man came to save that which was lost.* See Luke 19. 10.

A.V. * Called in the original, *didrachma*, being in value fifteen pence. † Or, *a stater.* It is half an ounce of silver, in value 2*s.* 6*d.* after 5*s.* the ounce.

so [a]it is not [1]the will of [2]your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 [d]And (Moreover) if thy brother (sin shall trespass) [3]against thee, (go, shew [e]go and tell) him his fault between thee and him alone: if he (shall) hear thee, thou hast [g]gained thy brother. 16 But if he (hear *thee* not, will not hear *thee, then*) take with thee one or two more, that [h]at (in) the mouth of two (witnesses or three / or three witnesses) every word may be established. 17 And if he (refuse / shall neglect) to hear them, [k]tell it unto the [4]church: (and / but) if he (refuse / neglect) to hear the [4]church (also), [l]let him be unto thee as (the Gentile / an heathen man) and (the / a) publican. 18 Verily I say unto you, [n](What things soever / Whatsoever) ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and (what things soever / whatsoever) ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 19 Again I say unto you, (that / That) if two of you shall [o]agree on earth as touching (anything / any thing) that they shall ask, [p]it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. 20 For where two or three are [q]gathered together in my name, [r]there am I in the midst of them.

21 Then came (Peter, and said to him, / Peter to him, and said,) Lord, how oft [t]shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? [v](until / till) seven times? 22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven (times; / times:) but, Until [5]*y*seventy times seven. 23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would [x](make a reckoning with / take account of) his [6]servants. 24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him [b]ten thousand [7]*[c]talents. 25 [d]But forasmuch as he had not (*wherewith*) to pay, his lord commanded him [b]to be sold, and his wife, and [c]children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. 26 The [8]servant therefore fell (down / down,) and [†f]worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 27 (And / Then) the lord of that (servant, being / servant was) moved with compassion, (released / and loosed) him, and [i]forgave him the [9]debt. 28 But (that / the same) [8]servant went out, and found one of his (fellow-servants, / fellowservants,) which owed him (a / an) hundred [10]‡[j]pence: and he laid (hold / hands) on him, and took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay (what / me that) thou owest. 29 (So / And) his (fellow-servant / fellowservant) fell down (at his feet) and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay (thee. / thee all.) 30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay (that which was due / the debt.) 31 So when his (fellow-servants / fellowservants) saw what was done, they were (exceeding / very) sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. 32 Then his (lord / lord, after that he had) called him unto him, and saith to (him, said unto) him, (Thou / O thou) wicked [8]servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou (besoughtest / desiredst) me: 33 [s]shouldest not thou also have had (mercy / compassion) on thy (fellow-servant, / fellowservant,) even as I had (mercy / pity) on thee? 34 [u]And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, [w]till he should pay all that was (due. / due unto him.) 35 [x]So (likewise) shall (also) my heavenly Father do (also) unto you, if ye (from your hearts) forgive not every one his brother (from your hearts. / their trespasses.)

19 [1]And it came to (pass / pass, *that*) when Jesus had finished (these words, / sayings,) he departed from [e]Galilee, and [f]came [g]into the (borders / coasts) of Judæa beyond

a John 6. 39 & 10. 28. Cp. John 17. 12.
b Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 39.
c 2 Kin. 4. 1. Neh. 5. 5.
d Luke 17. 3.
e 2 Thess. 3. 15. Cp. Tit. 3. 10 & James 5. 19. See Lev. 19. 17.
f Acts 10. 25. See ch. 8. 2.
g 1 Cor. 9. 19—22. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
h Deut. 19. 15. 2 Cor. 13. 1. Cp. Num. 35. 30 & John 8. 17 & 1 Tim. 5. 19 & Heb. 10. 28.
i Cp. Luke 7. 42.
j ch. 20. 2 & 22. 19. Mark 6. 37 & 14. 5. Luke 7. 41 & 10. 35. John 6. 7. Rev. 6. 6, *al.*
k Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5 & 6. 1—6.
l Cp. Rom. 16. 17 & 1 Cor. 5. 9—13 & 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14 & 2 John 10.
m ch. 5. 46, 47.
n Cp. ch. 16. 19 & John 20. 23.
o Cp. Acts 12. 5, 12 & Philem. 22.
p See ch. 7. 7.
q Cp. Acts 4. 30, 31 & 1 Cor. 5. 4.
r Cp. ch. 28. 20 & John 12. 26 & 20. 20, 26.
s Cp. ch. 6. 12 & Eph. 4. 32 & Col. 3. 13 & 1 John 4. 11.
t ver. 15.
u See James 2. 13.
v Luke 17. 3, 4. Cp. Col. 3. 13.
w ver. 30. Cp. ch. 5. 25, 26.
x ch. 6. 15. Cp. Prov. 21. 13.
y Gen. 4. 24 (Gk.) (for mg.).
z ch. 25. 19.
a 1 Pet. 1. 22. Cp. Rom. 6. 17.
b Esth. 3. 9.
c ch. 25. 15.
d Cp. Luke 7. 42.
e ch. 17. 24.
f For ver. 1—9, see Mark 10. 1—12.
g Luke 9. 51 & 17. 11. John 10. 40. Cp. ch. 4. 25.

R.V. [1] Gr. *a thing willed before your Father.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *my.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *against thee.* [4] Or, *congregation* [5] Or, *seventy times and seven* [6] Gr. *bondservants.* [7] This talent was probably worth about £240. [8] Gr. *bondservant.* [9] Gr. *loan.* [10] The word in the Greek denotes a coin worth about eight pence halfpenny.

A.V. * *A talent is 750 ounces of silver, which after five shillings the ounce is 187l. 10s.* † Or, *besought him.* ‡ *The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny.*

Jordan; 2 and [a]great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 And there came unto him [1]Pharisees, The Pharisees also came unto him, saying, [c]tempting him, and saying unto him, [d]Is it lawful *for a man* to put away his wife for every cause? 4 And he answered and said, said unto them, [g]Have ye not read, that he which [2]made *them* from at the beginning made them male and female, 5 and said, [i]For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: wife; and [k]the they twain shall become be one flesh? 6 So that Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. [n]What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. 7 They say unto him, [o]Why then did did Moses Moses then command to give a bill writing of divorcement, and to put *her* away? 8 He saith unto them, Moses for your because of the [q]hardness of heart your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it hath not been was not so. 9 [s]And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, [3]except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: [4]and he that whoso marrieth her when she which is put away committeth doth commit adultery. 10 The His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man is be so with his wife, it is not expedient good to marry. 11 But he said unto them, [y]All men cannot receive this saying, but save [a]they to [b]whom it is given. 12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs by of men: and there are be eunuchs, [d]which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake.

a ch. 12. 15.
b For ver. 13—15, see Mark 10. 13—16 & Luke 18. 15—17.
c See [John 8. 6].
d ch. 5. 31.
e Mark 10. 48.
f ch. 18. 3.
g Gen. 1. 27 & 2. 18, 21—23 & 5. 2. Cp. ch. 21. 16.
h Cp. Mark 9. 39.
i Eph. 5. 31. Cited from Gen. 2. 24.
j For ver. 16—29, see Mark 10. 17—30 & Luke 18. 18—30. Cp. Luke 10. 25—28.
k 1 Cor. 6. 16. Cp. Mal. 2. 15.
l Cp. ver. 29.
m ch. 25. 46. John 3. 15, *al.* Cp. ch. 18. 8.
n 1 Cor. 7. 10.
o Deut. 24. 1—4.
p Lev. 18. 5. Neh. 9. 29. Ezek. 20. 11, 13, 21. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 6. 12.
q Mark 16. 14. Cp. Mark 3. 5 & 6. 52 & Heb. 3. 8.
r Rom. 13. 9. Cited from Ex. 20. 12—16 & Deut. 5. 16—20. Cp. ch. 5. 21, 27.
s See ch. 5. 32.
t ch. 5. 43 & 22. 39. Mark 12. 31. Luke 10. 27. Gal. 5. 14. James 2. 8. Cited from Lev. 19. 18.
u Cp. Phil. 3. 6.
v See ch. 5. 48.
w Luke 12. 33. Cp. Luke 16. 9 & 19. 8 & Acts 2. 45 & 4. 34, 35 & 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.
x ch. 6. 19, 20.
y 1 Cor. 7. 2, 7—9, 17.
z Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
a Cp. ch. 20. 23.
b ch. 13. 11.
c Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 26. See ch. 13. 22.
d Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 32.
e Cp. Mark 10. 24.

He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

13 [b]Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should lay put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples [e]rebuked them. 14 But Jesus said, [f]Suffer the little children, and [h]forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven. 15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 [j]And And, behold, one came to him and and said, said unto him, Good [5][6]Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may [l]have [m]eternal life? 17 And he said unto him, [7]Why askest thou callest me concerning that which is good? One there is thou me there is who is good none good but one, *that is,* God: but [p]if thou wouldest wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. 18 He saith unto him, Which? And Jesus said, [r]Thou shalt not kill, do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, 19 Honour thy father and thy mother: and, [t]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 20 The young man saith unto him, [u]All these things have I observed kept from my youth up: what lack I yet? 21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wouldest wilt be [v]perfect, go, go *and* [w]sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have [x]treasure in heaven: and come, come *and* follow me. 22 [z]But when the young man heard the that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he was one that had great possessions.

23 And Jesus said Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, [c]It is hard for a rich man to That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. 24 [e]And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through

R.V. [1] Many authorities, some ancient, insert *the.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *created.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *saving for the cause of fornication, maketh her an adulteress*: as in ch. 5. 32. [4] The following words, to the end of the verse, are omitted by some ancient authorities. [5] Or, *Teacher* [6] Some ancient authorities read *Good Master.* See Mark 10. 17; Luke 18. 18. [7] Some ancient authorities read *Why callest thou me good? None is good save one, even God.* See Mark 10. 18; Luke 18. 19.

a needle's eye, the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into [a]the kingdom of God. 25 And when the When his disciples heard it, they were astonished exceedingly, amazed, saying, Who then can be saved? 26 And But Jesus [b]looking beheld upon them, and said to unto them, [c]With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible. 27 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Lo, Behold, [f]we have left forsaken all, and followed thee; what then shall we have shall we have therefore? 28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, that That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration [g]when the Son of man shall sit on in the throne of his glory, [h]ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, [i]judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 29 [j]And every one that hath left forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother,[1] or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive [2]a an hundredfold, and shall [l]inherit eternal everlasting life. 30 But [m]many shall be last that are first; and that are first shall be last; [o]first that are last. the last shall be first.

20 For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is a an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. 2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for [s]a [3*]penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. 3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing in the marketplace idle; 4 and to them he said, said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. 5 Again he went out about the sixth and the ninth hour, and did likewise. 6 And [x]about the eleventh *hour* he went out, and found others standing; standing idle, and he saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? 7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard. vineyard; and whatsoever is right, *that* shall ye receive. 8 And So [d]when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his [e]steward, Call the labourers, and pay give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. 9 And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every man a [3]penny. 10 And But when the first came, they supposed that they would receive should have received more; and they likewise received every man a [3]penny. 11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the house-goodman holder, of the house, 12 saying, These last [†]have spent wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden of the day and [k]the [4]scorching heat. and heat of the day. 13 But he answered and said to one of them one of them, and said, [n]Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a [3]penny? 14 Take up [p]that which is thine, thine is, and go thy way; it is my way: will to I will give unto this last, even as unto thee. 15 [q]Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? or Is [r]is thine eye evil because I am good? 16 So [t]the last shall be first, and the first last. last: for many be called, but few chosen.

17 [u]And as Jesus was going up to Jerusalem, he Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart, and in the way he said apart in the way, and said unto them, 18 Behold, [v]we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered betrayed unto the chief priests and scribes; unto the scribes, and they shall [w]condemn him to death, 19 and shall [y]deliver him unto to the Gentiles [z]to mock, and

[a] See ch. 12. 28.
[b] Mark 10. 21. Luke 22. 61.
[c] Gen. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17, 27. Zech. 8. 6. Mark 14. 36. Luke 1. 37.
[d] Lev. 19. 13. Deut. 24. 15. Tobit 4. 14.
[e] Luke 8. 3. Cp. ch. 24. 45.
[f] ch. 4. 20, 22. Mark 1. 18, 20.
[g] See ch. 16. 27.
[h] Luke 22. 30. Rev. 3. 21.
[i] Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 2.
[j] Cp. Luke 14. 26.
[k] Luke 12. 55. James 1. 11 (Gk.). Cp. Gen. 31. 40 & Jonah 4. 8 (Gk.), *al.*
[l] Cp. ver. 16. See ch. 25. 34.
[m] ch. 20. 16. Mark 10. 31. Luke 13. 30.
[n] ch. 22. 12 & 26. 50.
[o] Cp. ch. 21. 31, 32.
[p] ch. 25. 25.
[q] Cp. Rom. 9. 15—24.
[r] ch. 6. 23. Deut. 15. 9. Prov. 23. 6. Ecclus. 14. 10. Mark 7. 22, *al.*
[s] Tobit 5. 14.
[t] See ch. 19. 30.
[u] For ver. 17—19, see Mark 10. 32—34 & Luke 18. 31—33. Cp. ch. 16. 21—28 & 17. 12, 22, 23.
[v] See ch. 16. 21.
[w] ch. 26. 66. John 19. 7.
[x] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 8.
[y] ch. 27. 2. John 18. 30, 31. Acts 3. 13. Cp. Acts 2. 23 & 4. 27 & 21. 11.
[z] ch. 27. 26—31.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities add *or wife*: as in Luke 18. 29. [2] Some ancient authorities read *manifold*. [3] See marginal note on ch. 18. 28. [4] Or, *hot wind*

A.V. * *The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny.* † Or, *have continued one hour only.*

to scourge, and [a]to crucify *him*: and [c]the third day he shall
be raised up.
rise again.
20 [e]Then came to him [f]the mother of the sons of Zebedee / Zebedee's children with her sons, [g]worshipping *him*, and asking / desiring a certain thing of him. 21 And he said unto her, What wouldest / wilt thou? She saith unto him, Command / Grant that these my two sons [h]may sit, the one on thy right hand, and one / the other on thy / the left, [i]in thy kingdom. 22 But Jesus answered and said, [j]Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able [k]to drink of the cup that I am about to drink?
shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. 23 He / And he saith unto them, [n]My cup indeed [o]ye shall drink: / Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on *my* left hand, is not mine to give, [q]but *it* is for / shall be given to *them* for whom it hath been / is [r]prepared of my Father. 24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation concerning / against the two brethren. 25 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, [t]Ye know that the rulers / princes of the Gentiles lord it / exercise dominion over them, and their great ones / they that are great exercise authority over / upon them. 26 [w]Not so / But it shall shall it be / not be so among you: but whosoever would / will become great among you shall / you, let him be your [1][y]minister; 27 and whosoever would / will be first / chief among you shall / you, let him be your [2][z]servant: 28 even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but [a]to minister, and [b]to give his life a ransom for [c]many.

29 [d]And as they went out / departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. 30 And / And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus was passing / passed by, cried out, saying, Lord, have mercy on us, / Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou [b]son of David. 31 And the multitude [d]rebuked them, that / because they should hold their peace: but they cried out the more, saying, Lord, have / Have mercy on mercy on us, / us, O Lord, thou son of David. 32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I should / shall do unto you? 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. 34 And Jesus, being moved with compassion, / So Jesus had compassion *on them*, and touched their eyes: and straightway / immediately they received their / their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

21 1 [l]And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and came unto / were come to Bethphage, unto [m]the mount of Olives, then Jesus / sent [p]sent Jesus two disciples, 2 saying unto them, Go into the village that is over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me. 3 And if any one / *man* say aught / ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. 4 Now this is come to pass, / All this was done, [s]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [3]by the prophet, saying,

5 [v]Tell ye the daughter of Zion, / Sion,
Behold, thy King cometh unto thee,
[x]Meek, and riding / sitting upon an ass,
And upon a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did even as Jesus appointed / commanded them, 7 and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their garments: / clothes, and they / he set *him* thereon. 8 And the most part of the / a very great multitude [e]spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches from the trees, and spread / strawed them in the way. 9 And the multitudes that went before him, and that

a ch. 26. 2. Luke 24. 7. John 12. 32, 33 & 18. 32.
b ch. 21. 9 & 22. 42. See ch. 1. 1.
c ch. 16. 21 & 27. 63.
d ch. 19. 13.
e For ver. 20—28, see Mark 10. 35—45.
f ch. 4. 21 & 27. 56.
g See ch. 8. 2.
h Cp. ch. 19. 28.
i ch. 16. 28 & 25. 31, 34. Luke 23. 42.
j Cp. Luke 9. 33 & 23. 34.
k ch. 26. 29, 42. Mark 14. 36. Luke 22. 42. John 18. 11. Cp. Isai. 51. 22.
l For ver. 1—9, see Mark 11. 1—10 & Luke 19. 29—38 & John 12. 12—15.
m ch. 24. 3 & 26. 30. Zech. 14. 4. [John 8. 1.] Cp. Acts 1. 12.
n Cp. Rom. 8. 17 & Phil. 3. 10.
o Acts 12. 2. Rev. 1. 9.
p Cp. Mark 14. 13.
q Cp. ch. 19. 11.
r ch. 25. 34.
s See ch. 1. 22.
t For ver. 25—28, cp. ch. 18. 1—4 & Luke 22. 25—27.
u 1 Pet. 5. 3.
v Cited from Zech. 9. 9. Cp. Isai. 62. 11.
w ch. 23. 11. Cp. Luke 9. 48.
x ch. 11. 29.
y ch. 22. 13 (mg.).
z 2 Cor. 4. 5 (& mg. for mg.).
a John 13. 4, 13—15. Phil. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 9.
b Isai. 53. 10. Dan. 9. 26. John 10. 15 & 11. 51, 52. Rom. 4. 25. Gal. 1. 4 & 2. 20. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
c ch. 26. 28. Isai. 53. 11, 12. Heb. 2. 10 & 9. 28. Cp. Rom. 5. 15 & Rev. 5. 9.
d For ver. 29—34, see Mark 10. 46—52 & Luke 18. 35—43. Cp. ch. 9. 27—31.
e 2 Kin. 9. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *servant* [2] Gr. *bondservant*. [3] Or, *through*

followed, cried, saying, [a]Hosanna
to [b]the son of David: [c]Blessed
is he that cometh in the name
of the Lord; Hosanna [e]in the
highest. 10 And [g]when he was
come into Jerusalem, all the city
was stirred, moved, saying, Who is this?
11 And the multitudes multitude said, This is
[i]the prophet, Jesus, [k]from Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of
Galilee.

12 [m]And Jesus entered went into the
temple [1]of God, and cast out all
them that sold and bought in
the temple, and overthrew the
tables of [o]the money-changers, moneychangers, and
the seats of them that sold
[p]the doves; doves, 13 and he saith said unto them,
It is written, [r]My house shall be
called a the house of prayer: prayer; but [t]ye
make have made it a den of robbers. thieves. 14 [u]And
the blind and the lame came to
him in the temple: temple; and he healed
them. 15 [v]But And when the chief
priests and the scribes saw the
wonderful things that he did,
and the children that were crying
in the temple temple, and saying, [x]Hosanna
to the son of David; they were
moved with indignation, sore displeased, 16 and said unto
him, Hearest thou what these
are saying say? And Jesus saith unto
them, Yea: Yea; [a]did have ye never read,
[b]Out of the mouth of [c]babes and
sucklings thou hast perfected
praise? 17 And [f]he left them,
and [g]went forth out of the city
to [h]Bethany, into Bethany; and he lodged there.

18 [i]Now in the morning as
he returned to into the city, [j]he
hungered. 19 [l]And seeing when he saw [2*]a
fig tree by in the way side, way, he came to
it, and found nothing thereon,
but leaves only; only, and he saith said unto
it, Let there be no fruit from no fruit grow on thee
henceforward for ever. And
immediately presently the fig tree withered
away. 20 And when the disciples
saw it, they marvelled, saying,
How did the fig tree immediately wither away! soon is the fig tree withered away!
21 And Jesus answered and said
unto them, [d]Verily I say unto
you, [f]If ye have faith, and
[h]doubt not, ye shall not only
do this what is done *which is done* to the fig tree,
but even also if ye shall say unto this
mountain, [i]Be thou taken up removed, and
be thou cast into the sea, sea; it shall
be done. 22 And [l]all things
whatsoever ye shall ask in
prayer, [f]believing, ye shall
receive.

23 [n]And when he was come
into the temple, the chief priests
and the elders of the people came
unto him [q]as he was teaching,
and said, [s]By what authority
doest thou these things? and
who gave thee this authority?
24 And Jesus answered and said
unto them, I also will ask you
one question, thing, which if ye tell me,
I likewise in like wise will tell you by what
authority I do these things.
25 The baptism of John, [w]whence
was it? [y]from heaven heaven, or from of men?
And they reasoned with them-
selves, saying, If we shall say,
From heaven; he will say unto
us, [z]Why then did ye not believe
him? 26 But if we shall say,
From Of men; [d]we fear the multitude people;
for all hold John as [e]a prophet.
27 And they answered Jesus,
and said, We know not. cannot tell. He also And he said
unto them, Neither tell I you by
what authority I do these things.
28 [k]But what think ye? A *certain*
man had two sons; and he came
to the first, and said, [4]Son, go
work to-day to day in [m]the my vineyard. 29 And He
answered and said, I will not:
but afterward he [n]repented himself,
and went. 30 And he came to
the second, and said likewise.
And he answered and said, I go,
sir: and went not. 31 Whether

a Cp. Rev. 7. 10. See Ps. 118. 25 (Heb.).
b ch. 20. 30.
c ch. 23. 39. Cited from Ps. 118. 26.
d ch. 17. 20.
e Luke 2. 14. Cp. Ps. 148. 1.
f Cp. John 14. 12.
g Mark 11. 11.
h Acts 10. 20. Rom. 4. 20 & 14. 23. James 1. 6.
i Cp. Ps. 46. 2 & 1 Cor. 13. 2 & Rev. 8. 8.
j ver. 46. Luke 7. 16 & 13. 33 & 24. 19. John 4. 19 & 6. 14 & 7. 40 & 9. 17. Cp. Mark 6. 15 & Luke 9. 8, 19 & John 1. 21.
k See ch. 2. 23.
l See ch. 7. 7.
m For ver. 12—16, see Mark 11. 15—18 & Luke 19. 45—47. Cp. John 2. 14—16.
n For ver. 23—27, see Mark 11. 27—33 & Luke 20. 1—8.
o Cp. Ex. 30. 13.
p Lev. 1. 14 & 5. 7 & 12. 8. Luke 2. 24.
q See ch. 26. 55.
r Cited from Isai. 56. 7.
s Cp. Ex. 2. 14 & John 1. 25 & Acts 4. 7.
t Jer. 7. 11.
u ch. 11. 5 & 15. 31.
v Cp. Luke 19. 39, 40.
w Cp. ch. 13. 54.
x See ver. 9.
y Luke 15. 18, 21. John 3. 27.
z ver. 32. Luke 7. 30.
a ver. 42. ch. 12. 3, 5 & 19. 4 & 22. 31.
b Cited from Ps. 8. 2 (Gk.).
c ch. 11. 25.
d ver. 46. ch. 14. 5.
e Cp. John 5. 35. See ch. 11. 9.
f ch. 16. 4.
g Mark 11. 19. Cp. Luke 21. 37.
h Mark 11. 1. Luke 19. 29 & 24. 50. John 11. 18.
i For ver. 18—22, see Mark 11. 12—14, 20—24.
j ch. 4. 2.
k ch. 17. 25 & 18. 12.
l Cp. Luke 18. 6—9.
m ver. 33. ch. 20. 1.
n ver. 32. ch. 27. 3. Heb. 7. 21.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities omit *of God*. [2] Or, *a single* [3] Gr. *word*. [4] Gr. *Child*.
A.V. * Gr. *one fig tree*.

of the twain (them) did the will of his father? They say, (say unto him,) The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, that (That) [b]the publicans and [d]the harlots go into [e]the kingdom of God before you. 32 For John came unto you [f]in the way of righteousness, and [g]ye believed him not: but [h]the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye saw it, (had seen it,) did not even (repent yourselves) afterward, (repented not) that ye might believe him.

33 [l]Hear another parable: There was a (certain) man (that was a) householder, which planted [n]a vineyard, [p]and (set a hedge about it,) (hedged it round about,) and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and [r]let it out to husbandmen, and [s]went into another country. (a far country:) 34 And when the (season) (time) of the (fruits) (fruit) drew near, he sent his [1]servants to the husbandmen, (to) (that they might) receive (his fruits.) (the fruits of it.) 35 [v]And the husbandmen took his [1]servants, and beat one, and killed another, and [y]stoned another. 36 [z]Again, he sent other [1]servants more than the first: and they did unto them (in like manner.) (likewise.) 37 But (afterward) (last of all) he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. 38 But (the husbandmen, when) (when the husbandmen) (they saw the son,) (saw the son, they) said among themselves, [e]This is the heir; come, [f]let us kill him, and (take) (let us seize on) his inheritance. 39 And they (took) (caught) him, and [i]cast him (forth) out of the vineyard, and (killed) (slew) him. 40 [j]When (therefore the lord) (the lord therefore) of the vineyard (shall come.) (cometh,) what will he do unto those husbandmen? 41 They say unto him, [l]He will miserably destroy those (miserable) (wicked) men, and [m]will let out (the) (his) vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons. 42 Jesus saith unto them, [a]Did ye never read in the scriptures,

[c]The stone which the builders rejected,
The same (was made) (is become) the head of the corner:
This (was from the Lord,) (is the Lord's doing,)
And it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God [j]shall be taken (away) from you, and (shall be) given to a nation [k]bringing forth the fruits thereof. 44 [3]And [m]he that falleth (whosoever shall fall) on this stone shall be broken (to pieces): but [o]on whomsoever it shall fall, [q]it will (scatter) (grind) him (as dust.) (to powder.) 45 And when the chief priests and (the) Pharisees (had) heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them. 46 (And) (But) [t]when they sought to lay (hold) (hands) on him, [u]they feared the (multitudes,) (multitude,) because they took him for [w]a prophet.

22 1 And Jesus answered and [x]spake (again in parables) (unto them again) (unto them, saying,) (by parables, and said,) 2 [a]The kingdom of heaven is (likened) (like) unto a certain king, which made [b]a marriage (feast) for his son, 3 and [c]sent forth his [1]servants to call them that were bidden to the (marriage feast) (wedding): and they would not come. 4 [d](Again) (Again,) he sent forth other [1]servants, saying, Tell them (that) (which) are bidden, Behold, I have (made ready) (prepared) my [g]dinner: [h]my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come (to) (unto) the marriage (feast). 5 But [k]they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his (own) farm, another to his merchandise: 6 and the (rest) (laid hold on) (remnant) (took) his [1]servants, and [n]entreated them (shamefully,) (spitefully,) and [o](killed) (slew) them. 7 But when the king (heard *thereof*,) he was

a ver. 16.
b Luke 7. 29.
c Acts 4. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 7. Cited from Ps. 118. 22, 23, which see.
d Luke 7. 37—50.
e See ch. 12. 28.
f Cp. ch. 3. 8—12, 15 & Prov. 8. 20 & 2 Pet. 2. 21.
g ver. 25. ch. 11. 18.
h Luke 3. 12, 13.
i See ver. 29.
j Cp. Luke 14. 24.
k Cp. ch. 3. 10 & Isai. 5. 4, 7.
l For ver. 33—46, see Mark 12. 1—12 & Luke 20. 9—19.
m Isai. 8. 14, 15. Rom. 9. 32, 33. 1 Pet. 2. 8.
n ver. 28. Ps. 80. 8. Isai. 5. 1.
o Dan. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45.
p Isai. 5. 2.
q Amos 9. 9. Wisd. 11. 20.
r S. of S. 8. 11, 12.
s ch. 25. 14, 15. Cp. Mark 13. 34.
t Mark 11. 18. Luke 19. 47, 48. John 7. 25, 30, 44. Cp. ch. 26. 4.
u ver. 26.
v ch. 5. 12 & 22. 6 & 23. 34, 37. Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 19 & 36. 15, 16 & Neh. 9. 26 & Jer. 37. 15 & 38. 6 & Acts 7. 52 & 2 Cor. 11. 24—26 & 1 Thess. 2. 15 & Heb. 11. 36, 37.
w Cp. ver. 11.
x ch. 13. 34.
y Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 21 & John 10. 31—33 & Acts 7. 59.
z ch. 22. 4.
a For ver. 2—14, cp. Luke 14. 16—24.
b See Rev. 19. 7.
c Cp. Esth. 6. 14 & Prov. 9. 3, 5.
d ch. 21. 36.
e Heb. 1. 2. Cp. John 1. 11 & Rom. 8. 17.
f Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19.
g Luke 11. 38. John 21. 12, 15 (Gk.).
h Prov. 9. 2.
i Heb. 13. 12.
j Cp. ch. 24. 50 & 25. 19.
k Cp. Heb. 2. 3.
l Luke 19. 27.
m ver. 43. Acts 13. 46 & 18. 6 & 28. 28. Cp. ch. 8. 11, 12.
n Luke 18. 32. Acts 14. 5. 1 Thess. 2. 2.
o See ch. 21. 35.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *the fruits of it* [3] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 44.

wroth; and he sent forth his armies, and [a]destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. 8 Then saith he to his [1]servants, The wedding is ready, but they that which were bidden were not [c]worthy. 9 Go ye therefore unto [d]the partings of into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage feast. 10 And So those [1]servants went out into the highways, and [f]gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was filled furnished with guests. 11 But And when the king came in to behold see the guests, he saw there [j]a man which had not on a wedding-garment: wedding garment: 12 and he saith unto him, [k]Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding-garment? wedding garment? And he was speechless. 13 Then the king said the said king to the [2]servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and [l]cast him out into the outer darkness; [l]there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth. 14 For many are [m]called, but few are [m]chosen.

15 [o]Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how [q]they might ensnare entangle him in *his* talk. 16 And they send to sent out unto him [s]their disciples, disciples with [t]the Herodians, saying, [3]Master, [u]we know that thou art true, and teachest [v]the way of God in truth, and neither carest not thou for any one man: for [x]thou regardest not the person of men. 17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give [z]tribute unto [a]Cæsar, or not? 18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why [c]tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? 19 Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a [4*]penny. 20 And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and [†]superscription? 21 They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then saith he unto them, [b]Render therefore unto Cæsar the things that which are Cæsar's; and unto God the things that are God's. 22 And when they heard it, When they had heard *these words*, they marvelled, and [e]left him, and went their way.

23 On that The same day there came to him the [g]Sadducees, [5]h which say that there is no resurrection: resurrection, and they asked him, 24 saying, [3]Master, Moses said, [i]If a man die, having no children, his brother [6]shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, first, when he had married and a wife, deceased, and and, having no seed issue, left his wife unto his brother; brother: 26 in like manner Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the [7‡]seventh. 27 And after them last of all the woman died. died also. 28 In the resurrection therefore Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her. 29 But Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, [n]not knowing the scriptures, nor [p]the power of God. 30 For in the resurrection they neither [r]marry, nor [r]are given in marriage, but are as the angels[8] of God in heaven. 31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, [w]have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, 32 [y]I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not *the God* of the dead, but of the living. 33 And when the multitudes multitude heard it, this, [b]they were astonished at his teaching. doctrine.

34 [d]But the Pharisees, when they when the Pharisees had heard that he had put [e]the Sadducees to silence, gathered themselves together

a ch. 21. 41. Luke 19. 27.
b Rom. 13. 7.
c ch. 10. 11. Acts 13. 46. Rev. 3. 4. Cp. Luke 20. 35.
d Ezek. 21. 21. Obad. 14.
e Mark 12. 12.
f See ch. 13. 47.
g ver. 34. ch. 3. 7 & 16. 1. Acts 4. 1 & 5. 17 & 23. 6.
h Acts 23. 8. Cp. Acts 4. 2.
i Cp. Deut. 25. 5.
j Cp. Rev. 19. 8 & 22. 14.
k ch. 20. 13 & 26. 50.
l See ch. 8. 12.
m Rev. 17. 14.
n John 20. 9.
o For ver. 15—32, see Mark 12. 13—27 & Luke 20. 20—38.
p 1 Cor. 6. 14.
q Cp. Ecclus. 27. 23 & Luke 11. 54.
r ch. 24. 38. Luke 17. 27.
s Mark 2. 18.
t Mark 3. 6. Cp. Mark 8. 15.
u Cp. John 3. 2.
v Acts 18. 26. Cp. Acts 13. 10.
w See ch. 21. 16.
x See Acts 10. 34.
y Acts 7. 32. Cited from Ex. 3. 6.
z ch. 17. 25.
a Luke 2. 1 & 3. 1.
b See ch. 7. 28.
c See [John 8. 6].
d For ver. 34—40, see Mark 12. 28—33.
e ver. 23.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *ministers* [3] Or, *Teacher* [4] See marginal note on ch. 18. 28. [5] Gr. *saying* [6] Gr. *shall perform the duty of a husband's brother to his wife.* Compare Deut. 25. 5. [7] Gr. *seven.* [8] Many ancient authorities add *of God.*

A.V. * In value seven pence halfpenny. † Or, *inscription?* ‡ Gr. *seven.*

35 [a]And (Then) one of them, which was [b]a lawyer, asked him a question, [c]tempting him, and saying, 36 [1]Master, which is the great commandment in the law? 37 And he (Jesus) said unto him, [g]Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. 38 This is the (great first) and (first great) commandment. 39 [2]And [h]a (the) second (like unto it is this, is like unto it,) [l]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 40 [o]On these two commandments (hangeth [q]the whole law, hang all the law) and the prophets.

41 [t]Now (While) the Pharisees [u]were gathered together, Jesus asked them (a question), 42 saying, What think ye of [w]the Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, [w]*The son* of David. 43 He saith unto them, How then doth David [a]in (the Spirit, spirit) call him Lord, saying, 44 [b]The (Lord, LORD) said unto my Lord,

Sit thou on my right hand,
Till I (put, make) thine enemies (underneath thy footstool) thy feet?

45 If David then (calleth, call) him Lord, [f]how is he his son? 46 [g]And no (one man) was able to answer him a word, [h]neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

23 [1]Then [ii]spake Jesus to the (multitudes, multitude,) and to his disciples, 2 saying, [j]The scribes and the Pharisees [k]sit (on, in) Moses' seat: 3 all (things) therefore whatsoever they bid (you, these, you observe, that) do and observe: (observe and do;) [o]but do not ye after their (works; works:) [p]for they say, and do not. 4 (Yea, For) [s]they bind heavy burdens [3]and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with (their, one of their fingers.) fingers. 5 [ii]But all their works they do [d]for to be seen of men: (for) they make broad [e]their phylacteries, and enlarge [f]the borders *of their garments*, 6 and [h]love the (chief place, uppermost rooms) at feasts, and [i]the chief seats in the synagogues, 7 and [i]the (salutations, greetings) in [j]the (marketplaces, markets,) and to be called of men, (Rabbi,) [m]Rabbi. 8 [n]But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your (Master, [2]teacher, even) Christ; and all ye are [r]brethren. 9 [s]And call no man your father (on, upon) the earth: for [v]one is your Father, [4]which is in heaven. 10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your (master, Master,) *even* [x]the Christ. 11 [y]But he that is [5]greatest among you shall be your [6]servant. 12 And [z]whosoever shall exalt himself shall be (humbled, abased;) and (whosoever, he that) shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 But woe [c]unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! (because, for) ye [d]shut (up) the kingdom of heaven [7]against men: for ye (enter not, neither go) in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering (in to enter.[8], to go in.)

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one [l]proselyte; (proselyte,) and when he is (become so, made,) ye make him twofold more (a son, the child) of [9]hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, [q]ye [r]blind guides, which say, [t]Whosoever shall swear by the [10]temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the [10]temple,

a Cp. Luke 10. 25—28.
b See Luke 7. 30.
c ver. 18.
d ch. 6. 1, 16. Cp. John 5. 44.
e Ex. 13. 9. Deut. 6. 8 & 11. 18.
f See ch. 9. 20.
g Luke 10. 27. Cited from Deut. 6. 5.
h Luke 14. 7, 8.
i Luke 11. 43.
j ch. 11. 16 & 20. 3.
k Cp. 1 John 4. 21.
l Cited from Lev. 19. 18. See ch. 19. 19.
m See John 1. 38.
n James 3. 1.
o Cp. Rom. 13. 8, 10.
p John 13. 13 (mg.).
q ch. 7. 12. Cp. Gal. 5. 14.
r Luke 22. 32. John 21. 23. See Philem. 16.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 12 & 3. 4.
t For ver. 41—45, see Mark 12. 35—37 & Luke 20. 41—44.
u ver. 34.
v ch. 6. 9. Mal. 1. 6. See ch. 7. 11.
w See ch. 1. 1, 17.
x See ch. 1. 17.
y ch. 20. 26.
z Luke 14. 11 & 18. 14. Cp. ch. 18. 4 & Prov. 29. 23 & Ezek. 21. 26 & James 4. 6, 10 & 1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.
a Rev. 1. 10 & 4. 2. Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 2.
b Acts 2. 34, 35. Heb. 1. 13. Cited from Ps. 110. 1. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25 & Heb. 10. 13.
c Luke 11. 52.
d Cp. ch. 16. 19.
e Cp. ch. 5. 20 & 21. 31 & Luke 7. 30.
f Cp. Rom. 1. 3, 4.
g Cp. Luke 14. 6.
h Mark 12. 34. Luke 20. 40.
ii For ver. 1, 2, 5—7, see Mark 12. 38, 39 & Luke 20. 45, 46. Cp. Luke 11. 43.
j Cp. Ezra 7. 6, 10, 25 & Neh. 8. 4.
k Cp. Deut. 17. 10, 11 & John 9. 28, 29.
l Acts 2. 10 & 6. 5 & 13. 43.
m Cp. John 17. 12 & 2 Thess. 2. 3.
n See ch. 5. 29, 15. 14.
o Cp. ch. 5. 20 & 15. 3—13.
p Rom. 2. 17—23.
q See ch. 7. 15.
r ver. 17, 19, 26. John 9. 39—41. Rom. 2. 19. 2 Pet. 1. 9. Rev. 3. 17.
s Luke 11. 46. Cp. ch. 11. 28—30 & Acts 15. 10.
t Cp. ch. 5. 33—35.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Or, *And a second is like unto it, Thou shalt love &c.* [3] Many ancient authorities omit *and grievous to be borne.* [4] Gr. *the heavenly.* [5] Gr. *greater.* [6] Or, *minister* [7] Gr. *before.* [8] Some authorities insert here, or after ver. 12, ver. 14 *Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, even while for a pretence ye make long prayers: therefore ye shall receive greater condemnation.* See Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47. [9] Gr. *Gehenna.* [10] Or, *sanctuary*: as in ver. 35.

he is [1]a debtor. debtor! 17 Ye fools and
blind: for whether is greater,
the gold, or [b]the [2]temple that
hath sanctified sanctifieth the gold? 18 And,
Whosoever shall swear by the
altar, it is nothing; but whoso-
ever shall swear swereth by [d]the gift that is
upon it, he is [1]a debtor. *guilty. 19 Ye
fools and blind: for whether is
greater, the gift, or [e]the altar
that sanctifieth the gift? 20 He Whoso
therefore that swereth shall swear by the altar,
swereth by it, and by all things
thereon. 21 And he that swereth whoso shall swear by
the [2]temple, swereth by it, and
by [h]him that dwelleth therein.
22 And he that swereth shall swear by [i]the
heaven, swereth by [k]the throne
of God, and by [l]him that sitteth
thereon.

23 [q]Woe unto you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! for [s]ye
pay tithe of mint and [3]†anise and
[u]cummin, and have left undone omitted the
weightier matters of the law,
[x]judgement, and judgment, mercy, and faith:
[y]but these ye ought ought ye to have done,
and not to have left leave the other
undone. 24 Ye blind guides,
which strain out at the a gnat, and
swallow [z]the a camel.

25 [f]Woe unto you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! for [h]ye
cleanse make clean the outside of [j]the cup
and of the platter, but within
they are full from of [l]extortion and
excess. 26 Thou blind Pharisee,
cleanse first the inside of that which is within [j]the
cup and of the platter, that the
outside thereof of them may become be clean also.

27 [r]Woe unto you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are
like unto [v]whited sepulchres,
which outwardly appear beautiful, indeed appear beautiful outward, but
inwardly are are within full of dead men's bones,
and of [w]all uncleanness. 28 Even
so ye also [y]outwardly appear
righteous unto men, but inwardly within
ye are full of [a]hypocrisy and
iniquity.

29 [c]Woe unto you, scribes and
Pharisees, hypocrites! for because ye
build the sepulchres tombs of the prophets,
and garnish the tombs sepulchres of the
righteous, 30 and say, If we had
been in the days of our fathers,
we should would not have been partakers
with them in the blood of
the prophets. 31 Wherefore ye
witness to be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye
are sons the children of them that slew which killed the
prophets. 32 [g]Fill ye up then
the measure of your fathers.
33 Ye serpents, [j]ye offspring generation of
vipers, how shall can ye escape the
judgement damnation of [4]m hell? 34 [n]Therefore Wherefore,
behold, [o]I send unto you [p]proc
phets, and wise men, and [r]scribes
and [t]some of them shall ye shall kill and
crucify; and [t]some of them shall
ye [v]scourge in your synagogues
and [w]persecute them from city to
city: 35 that upon you may come
all [z]the righteous blood shed
on upon the earth, from the blood of
[a]Abel the righteous righteous Abel unto the blood of
[b]Zachariah Zacharias son of Barachiah, Barachias, [c]whom ye
slew between [e]the sanctuary temple and
[g]the altar. 36 Verily I say unto
you, [i]All these things shall come
upon this generation.

37 [k]O Jerusalem, Jerusalem,
[m]which killeth thou that killest the prophets, and
stoneth stonest them that which are sent unto
her! [n]how often would I have
thee, [o]gathered [p]thy children together,
[q]even as a hen gathereth her
chickens [s]under her wings, and
[t]ye would not! 38 Behold, [u]your
house is left unto you [5]desolate.
39 For I say unto you, Ye shall
not see me henceforth, till ye
shall say, [x]Blessed *is* he that
cometh in the name of the Lord.

a Luke 12. 1.
b Ex. 30. 29.
c Luke 11. 47, 48.
d ch. 5. 23.
e Ex. 29. 37.
f Acts 7. 51, 52.
g Gen. 15. 16. Dan. 8. 23. 1 Thess. 2. 15, 16.
h 1 Kin. 8. 13. 2 Chr. 6. 2. Ps. 26. 8 & 132. 14.
i Cp. ch. 21. 25.
j ch. 3. 7 & 12. 34.
k See ch. 5. 34.
l See Rev. 4. 2.
m ver. 15.
n For ver. 34—36, cp. Luke 11. 49—51.
o ch. 10. 16.
p See Acts 13. 1 & 1 Cor. 12. 28.
q Luke 11. 42.
r ch. 13. 52.
s Deut. 14. 22. Cp. Luke 18. 12.
t See ch. 21. 35.
u Isai. 28. 25, 27.
v ch. 10. 17. Mark 13. 9. Luke 21. 12. Acts 22. 19 & 26. 11. Cp. Luke 12. 11.
w ch. 10. 23.
x Ps. 33. 5. Jer. 5. 1. Mic. 6. 8. Zech. 7. 9.
y Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 22.
z ch. 27. 4 (mg.). Rev. 18. 24.
a Gen. 4. 4, 8. Heb. 11. 4. 1 John 3. 12.
b Cp. Zech. 1. 1.
c 2 Chr. 24. 21 (?).
d ch. 19. 24.
e ver. 16 (mg.). See Luke 1. 9.
f For ver. 25—28, cp. ch. 15. 11—20.
g Ex. 40. 6. 2 Kin. 16. 14. Ezek. 40. 47.
h Luke 11. 39, 40.
i Cp. ch. 10. 23 & 16. 28 & 24. 34.
j Mark 7. 4.
k For ver. 37—39, see Luke 13. 34, 35. Cp. Luke 19. 41—44.
l Luke 16. 14 & 20. 47.
m See ch. 21. 35.
n Cp. ch. 26. 55 & Luke 4. 44 (mg.).
o Cp. Ps. 147. 2 & Prov. 1. 24.
p Luke 23. 28.
q 2 Esd. 1. 30.
t John 5. 40.
u Cp. Isai. 64. 11 & Jer. 12. 7 & 22. 5.
v Cp. Acts 23.

Cp. Deut. 32. 11, 12. *r* Luke 11. 44. *s* Ruth 2. 12.
w Eph. 5. 3. Cp. Num. 19. 16 & 2 Kin. 23. 16. *x* ch. 21. 9. Cited from Ps. 118. 26. *y* ver. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *bound* by his oath [2] Or, *sanctuary*: as in ver. 35. [3] Or, *dill* [4] Gr. *Gehenna*. [5] Some ancie authorities omit *desolate*.

A.V. * Or, *debtor*, or, *bound*. † Gr. ἄνηθον, *dill*.

24 [1] [a]And Jesus went out from out, the temple, and was going on his way; and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple. [2] But he answered and And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, [h]There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

[3] And as he sat on upon [k]the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him [l]privately, saying, Tell us, [m]when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign of thy [1][o]coming, and of [2][p]the end of the world? [4] And Jesus answered and said unto them, [q]Take heed that no man lead you astray. deceive you. [5] For [r]many shall come in my name, saying, I am [t]the Christ; and shall lead many astray. deceive many. [6] And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye [v]be not troubled: for all *these things* [w]must needs come to pass; pass, but the end is not yet. [7] For [y]nation shall rise against nation, and [a]kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be [b]famines famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes earthquakes, in divers places. [8] But all these things All these are the beginning of [c]travail. sorrows. [9] Then [d]shall they deliver you up [h]unto to be [e]tribulation, afflicted, and [i]shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all the nations for my name's sake. [10] And then shall many stumble, be offended, and shall [f]deliver up betray one another, and shall hate one another. [11] And many [n]false prophets shall [g]rise, rise, [p]and shall lead many astray. deceive many. [12] And because iniquity shall be multiplied, abound, [h]the love of the many shall wax cold. [13] [r]But he that endureth to shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. [14] And [3]this gospel of the kingdom [s]shall be preached in the whole all the [4]world [b]for a testimony witness [c]unto all the nations; and [d]then shall the end come.

[15] When therefore ye ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, [e]which was spoken of [5]by Daniel the prophet, standing stand in [6][f]the holy place ([g]let him place, (whoso that readeth understand), readeth, let him understand:) [16] then let them that are which be in Judæa flee unto into the mountains: [17] [i]let him that which is on [j]the housetop not go come down to take out the things that are in any thing out of his house: [18] and Neither let him that which is in the field not return back to take his cloke. clothes. [19] But And [n]woe unto them that are with child child, and to them that give suck in those days! [20] And But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on a the sabbath day: [21] for then shall be [s]great tribulation, [u]such as hath was not been from since the beginning of the world until now, to this time, no, nor ever shall be. [22] And except those days had been should be shortened, no flesh would have been there should no flesh be saved: but for [x]the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. [23] [z]Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is the Christ, or, Here or there; believe [7]*it* not. [24] For there shall arise [c]false Christs, and [d]false prophets, and [f]shall shew great signs and wonders; [d]so as to insomuch that, lead astray, if possible, even the if *it were* possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25] Behold, [k]I have told you beforehand. before. [26] If therefore Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, [m]he is in the wilderness desert; go not forth: Behold, behold, he is in the inner secret chambers; believe [8]*it* not. [27] [o]For as the lightning cometh forth from out of the east, and is seen shineth even unto the west; so shall be also the [1][s]coming of the Son of man. man be. [28] [t]Wheresoever For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the [9]eagles be gathered together.

a Cp. ch. 21. 23. For ver. 1—51, see Mark 13. 1—37 & Luke 21. 5—36.
b ch. 10. 18.
c ch. 28. 19.
d Cp. ver. 6.
e Dan. 9. 27 & 11. 31 & 12. 11. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 54.
f Cp. John 11. 48 & Acts 6. 13 & 21. 28.
g Cp. Dan. 9. 22, 23, 25 & Rev. 1. 3.
h Luke 19. 44.
i Luke 17. 31.
j See Luke 5. 19.
k See ch. 21. 1.
l Cp. Mark 4. 34.
m Cp. Acts 1. 6, 7.
n Luke 23. 29.
o ver. 27, 37, 39. See 1 Thess. 2. 19.
p See ch. 13. 39.
q Jer. 29. 8. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8. 2 Thess. 2. 3. 1 John 3. 7.
r ver. 11, 24. Jer. 14. 14. 1 John 2. 18.
s ver. 29. Dan. 12. 1. Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
t See ch. 1. 17.
u Rev. 16. 18.
v 2 Thess. 2. 2.
w Rev. 1. 1.
x ver. 24, 31. Isai. 65. 8, 9. Luke 18. 7. Cp. ch. 22. 14.
y 2 Chr. 15. 6. Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
z Luke 17. 23. Cp. ver. 5, 26.
a Isai. 19. 2.
b Acts 11. 28. Rev. 6. 8, 12.
c Cp. 1 John 2. 18.
d ver. 11.
e John 16. 21. Acts 2. 24 (Gk.). Rom. 8. 22.
f Deut. 13. 1—3. 2 Thess. 2. 9—11. Rev. 13. 13, 14 & 16. 14 & 19. 20. Cp. Acts 8. 9.
g ch. 10. 17, 21.
h ver. 21, 29. Rev. 2. 10.
i ch. 23. 34. John 16. 2.
j See ch. 10. 22.
k John 13. 19 & 14. 29. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 17.
l ch. 10. 21.
m Acts 21. 38.
n See ch. 7. 15.
o Luke 17. 24.
p ver. 5, 24. Col. 1. 6, 23. Cp. Mark 14. 9.
q Cp. Luke 18. 7 & Rev. 2. 4.
r See ch. 10. 22.
s ver. 3, 37, 39.
t Luke 17. 37. Cp. Job 39. 30.
u Rom. 10. 18.

R.V. [1] Gr. *presence.* [2] Or, *the consummation of the age* [3] Or, *these good tidings* [4] Gr. *inhabited earth.*
Or, *through* [5] Or, *a holy place* [7] Or, him [8] Or, them [9] Or, *vultures*

29 But immediately, Immediately after [a]the tribu-
lation of those days, [b]the sun shall days shall the sun be
darkened, and the moon shall
not give her light, and [e]the stars
shall fall from heaven, and the
powers of the heavens shall be
shaken: 30 and then [i]shall appear
[j]the sign of the Son of man in
heaven: and then [k]shall all the
tribes of the earth mourn, and
[m]they shall see the Son of man
coming on in the clouds of heaven
[o]with power and great glory.
31 And [q]he shall send forth his
angels [1*]with [2]a great sound of
[s]a trumpet, and they shall [t]gather
together [w]his elect from [x]the
four winds, [y]from one end of
heaven to the other.

32 Now from the fig tree learn her parable: learn a parable of the fig tree;
when her When his branch is now become yet tender,
and putteth forth its leaves, ye
know that the summer is nigh; nigh:
33 even so ye also, So likewise ye, when ye shall see
all these things, know ye that
[3]he [†]it is nigh, near, *even* [b]at the doors.
34 [d]Verily I say unto you, This
generation shall not pass away, pass, till
all these things be accomplished. fulfilled.
35 [f]Heaven and earth shall pass
away, but [h]my words shall not
pass away. 36 But of that day
and hour [i]knoweth no one, not even *man*, no, not
the angels of heaven, [4]neither the Son,
[k]but the my Father only. 37 [l]And But as
were the days of Noah, the days of Noe *were*, [n]so shall be also the
[5]coming of the Son of man. man be.
38 [l]For as in those the days which that were
before the flood they were eating
and drinking, [o]marrying and
giving in marriage, until [q]the
day that Noah Noe entered into the
ark, 39 and they knew not until
the flood came, and took them
all away; [n]so shall be also the [5]coming
of the Son of man. man be. 40 [s]Then
shall two men be in the field;

[a] ver. 21.
[b] Isai. 13. 10 & 24. 23. Ezek. 32. 7. Joel 2. 10, 31 & 3. 15. Acts 2. 20. Cp. Amos 5. 20 & 8. 9 & Zeph. 1. 15 & Rev. 6. 12 & 8. 12.
[c] Luke 17. 35.
[d] Ex. 11. 5. Isai. 47. 2.
[e] Rev. 6. 13. Cp. Isai. 14. 12 & 34. 4.
[f] ch. 25. 13 & 26. 41. Mark 14. 34—38. Luke 12. 37 & 21. 36. Acts 20. 31. 1 Cor. 16. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15, *al.*
[g] John 13. 13.
[h] For ver. 43—51, cp. Luke 12. 39—46.
[i] Dan. 7. 13.
[j] Cp. ver. 3.
[k] Rev. 1. 7. Cp. Zech. 12. 12.
[l] Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2 & 2 Pet. 3. 10 & Rev. 3. 3.
[m] See ch. 16. 27.
[n] ch. 6. 19 (& mg. for mg.).
[o] ch. 26. 64. Mark 9. 1. Cp. ch. 25. 31.
[p] ch. 25. 10.
[q] ch. 13. 41.
[r] ver. 27.
[s] 1 Cor. 15. 52. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
[t] Cp. ch. 23. 37 & 2 Thess. 2. 1.
[u] ch. 25. 21. 1 Cor. 4. 2. Heb. 3. 5.
[v] ch. 7. 24 & 10. 16 & 25. 2. Luke 16. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 15.
[w] ver. 22, 24.
[x] Dan. 7. 2. Zech. 2. 6. Rev. 7. 1.
[y] Deut. 4. 32 & 30. 4.
[z] John 13. 17. Rev. 16. 15.
[a] ch. 25. 21, 23.
[b] James 5. 9. Rev. 3. 20.
[c] ch. 25. 5.
[d] See ch. 16. 28.
[e] 1 Thess. 5. 7.
[f] Ps. 102. 26. Isai. 51. 6. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Cp. ch. 5. 18 & Heb. 12. 27.
[g] 2 Pet. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 25. 13.
[h] Ps. 119. 89. Isai. 40. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 23, 25.
[i] ch. 25. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 1, 2.
[j] Cp. Phil. 2. 6, 7.
[k] Cp. Zech. 14. 7 & Acts 1. 7. John 3. 29. Rev. 19. 7 & 21. 2, 9.
[l] Luke 17. 26, 27.
[m] See ch. 8. 12.
[n] ver. 27.
[o] ch. 22. 30.
[p] Luke 19. 13.
[q] Gen. 7. 7—16.
[r] ch. 8.
[s] Luke 17. 36 (mg.).

one is the one shall be taken, and one is left: the other left.
41 [c]Two women Two *women* *shall be* grinding
[d]at the mill; one is the one shall be taken,
and one is the other left. 42 [f]Watch there-
fore: for ye know not on what
day hour [g]your Lord cometh. doth come. 43 [6h]But
know this, that if the master goodman of
the house had known in what
watch [l]the thief was coming, would come, he
would have watched, and would
not have suffered his house to
be [7n]broken through. up. 44 There-
fore be ye also [p]ready: for in
an hour that such an hour as ye think not [r]the
Son of man cometh. 45 Who
then is [u]the a faithful and [v]wise
[8]servant, whom his lord hath
set made ruler over his household, to
give them their food meat in due season?
46 [z]Blessed is that [8]servant, whom
his lord when he cometh shall
find so doing. 47 Verily I say
unto you, that That [a]he will set him shall make him ruler
over all that he hath. his goods. 48 But and if
that evil [8]servant shall say in
his heart, My lord [c]tarrieth delayeth his coming
49 and shall begin to beat smite his
fellow-servants, fellowservants, and shall to eat and drink
with [e]the drunken; 50 the lord
of that [8]servant shall come [g]in a
day when he expecteth not, looketh not for *him*, and
in an hour when that he knoweth not, is not aware of
51 and shall [9‡]cut him asunder
and appoint *him* his portion with
the hypocrites: [m]there shall be
the weeping and gnashing of
teeth.

25 [1]Then shall the kingdom
of heaven be likened unto
[p]ten virgins, which took
their [10]lamps, and went forth to
meet [r]the bridegroom. 2 And
five of them were foolish, wise, and five
were *wise. foolish. 3 For the foolish, when they
took their [10]lamps, They that *were* foolish and took no
oil with them: 4 but the wise
took oil in their vessels with

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *with a great trumpet, and they shall gather &c.* [2] Or, *a trumpet of great sound*
[3] Or, *it* [4] Many authorities, some ancient, omit *neither the Son.* [5] Gr. *presence.* [6] Or, *But this ye know*
[7] Gr. *digged through.* [8] Gr. *bondservant.* [9] Or, *severely scourge him* [10] Or, *torches*
A.V. * Or, *with a trumpet, and a great voice.* † Or, *he.* ‡ Or, *cut him off.*

their [1]lamps. 5 Now while the
While
bridegroom [a]tarried, they all
slumbered and slept. 6 But [b]at
And
midnight there is a cry, was a cry made, Be-
hold, the bridegroom! Come ye forth bridegroom cometh; go ye out to
meet him. 7 Then all those
virgins arose, and [f]trimmed their
lamps. 8 And the foolish said
unto the wise, Give us of your
oil; for our [1]lamps are going gone out.
9 But the wise answered, saying,
Peradventure Not so; lest there will not be be not enough
for us and you: but go ye rather
to them that sell, and buy for
yourselves. 10 And while they
went away to buy, the bride-
groom came; and [h]they that were
ready went in with him to [i]the
marriage feast: and [j]the door was
shut. 11 Afterward come came also the
other virgins, saying, [k]Lord, Lord,
open to us. 12 [k]But he answered
and said, Verily I say unto you, [n]I
know you not. 13 [o]Watch there-
fore, for ye [p]know not neither the day
nor the hour. hour wherein the Son of man cometh.
14 [q]For it is as when a man, the kingdom of heaven is as a man
going travelling into another a far country, who
called his own [2]servants, and
delivered unto them his goods.
15 And unto one he gave five
[v]talents, to another two, and to
another one; [w]to each every man according
to his several ability; and he went straightway
on his journey. 16 Straightway Then he
that had received the five talents
went and traded with them, the same,
and made them other five talents.
17 In like manner And likewise he also that that had received
the two, he also gained other two. 18 But
he that received the had received one went away
and [y]digged in the earth, and hid
his lord's money. 19 Now after After a long
time the lord of those [2]servants
cometh, and [a]maketh a reckoning reckoneth with
them. 20 And so he that received the had received
five talents came and brought
other five talents, saying, Lord,
thou deliveredst unto me five

[a] ch. 24. 48. Cp. ver. 19 & Heb. 10. 37 & 2 Pet. 3. 4, 9.
[b] Mark 13. 35.
[c] ver. 23. ch. 24. 45.
[d] Luke 16. 10. 1 Cor. 4. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 13.
[e] ch. 24. 47.
[f] Cp. Luke 12. 35.
[g] Heb. 12. 2. Cp. Isai. 53. 11 & John 15. 11.
[h] ch. 24. 44.
[i] ch. 22. 2.
[j] For ver. 10, 12, cp. Luke 13. 25—27.
[k] Cp. ch. 7. 22, 23.
[l] 1 Sam. 25. 3.
[m] Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 12.
[n] ch. 10. 33. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[o] ch. 24. 42.
[p] Cp. ch. 24. 50.
[q] For ver. 14—30, cp. Luke 19. 12—27.
[r] Cp. Mark 13. 34.
[s] ch. 20. 14.
[t] ch. 21. 33.
[u] ch. 18. 32. Prov. 20. 4. Rom. 12. 11.
[v] ch. 18. 24.
[w] Cp. Rom. 12. 6 & 1 Cor. 12. 11 & Eph. 4. 7 & 1 Pet. 4. 10.
[x] Cp. Luke 12. 48. See ch. 13. 12.
[y] Cp. ch. 13. 44.
[z] Cp. ver. 5.
[a] ch. 18. 23. Rom. 14. 12. Cp. Luke 16. 2.
[b] See ch. 8. 12.
[c] Cp. Luke 17. 10.

talents: lo, behold, I have gained
other beside them five talents. talents more. 21 His
lord said unto him, Well done,
thou good and [c]faithful [3]servant:
[d]thou hast been faithful over a
few things, [e]I will set thee make thee ruler
over many things: enter thou
into [g]the joy of thy lord. 22 And he He
also that received the had received two talents
came and said, Lord, thou de-
liveredst unto me two talents:
lo, behold, I have gained other two two other talents
talents. beside them. 23 His lord said unto
him, Well done, good and faithful
[3]servant; thou hast been faithful
over a few things, I will set make thee
thee ruler over many things: enter
thou into the joy of thy lord.
24 And Then he also that which had received
the one talent came and said,
Lord, I knew thee that thou art
[t]a an hard man, reaping [m]where thou
didst hast not sow, sown, and gathering where
thou didst hast not scatter strawed: 25 and I was
afraid, and went away and hid thy
talent in the earth: lo, there
[s]thou hast thine own. that is thine. 26 But his His
lord answered and said unto
him, Thou [u]wicked and [u]slothful
[3]servant, thou knewest that I
reap where I sowed not, and
gather where I did have not scatter; strawed:
27 thou oughtest therefore to
have put my money to the
bankers, exchangers, and then at my coming I
should have received back mine
own with interest. usury. 28 Take ye away
therefore the talent from him,
and give it unto him that which hath
the ten talents. 29 [x]For unto
every one that hath shall be
given, and he shall have abund-
ance: but from him that hath
not, even that which he hath shall be taken
not shall be taken away even that which he
away. hath. 30 And [b]cast ye out [c]the
unprofitable [3]servant into the
outer darkness: [b]there shall be
the weeping and gnashing of
teeth.

R.V. [1] Or, *torches* [2] Gr. *bondservants.* [3] Gr. *bondservant.*
A.V. [*] Or, *going out.* [†] A talent is 187*l.* 10*s.* ch. 18. 24.

31 [a]But when the Son of man
shall come in his glory, and all
the holy angels with him, [b]then
shall he sit on the throne of his
glory: 32 and before him [c]shall
be gathered [d]all the nations:
and [e]he shall separate them one
from another, as the shepherd
separateth the sheep from the [1]goats:
33 and he shall set the sheep
on his right hand, but the [1]goats
on the left. 34 Then shall [g]the
King say unto [h]them on his right
hand, Come, ye [j]blessed of my
Father, [l]inherit [m]the kingdom
[n]prepared for you [o]from the
foundation of the world: 35 for
[q]I was an hungred, and ye
gave me meat: I was thirsty,
and ye [r]gave me drink: [s]I was
a stranger, and ye took me in:
36 [q]naked, and ye clothed me:
[x]I was sick, and ye [y]visited me:
[a]I was in prison, and ye came
unto me. 37 Then shall the
righteous answer him, saying,
Lord, when saw we thee an
hungred, and fed thee? or
athirst, and gave thee drink?
38 And when saw we thee a stranger,
and took thee in? or naked, and
clothed thee? 39 And when saw
we thee sick, or in prison, and
came unto thee? 40 And [g]the
King shall answer and say unto
them, [i]Verily I say unto you,
Inasmuch as ye did it unto
one of the least of these [j]my brethren,
ye did it unto me.
41 Then shall he say also unto
them on the left hand, [2][k]Depart
from me, ye [l]cursed, into the eternal fire which is prepared for [n]the devil
and his angels: 42 for [o]I was
an hungred, and ye gave me no
meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave
me no drink: 43 I was a stranger,
and ye took me not in: naked,
and ye clothed me not: sick, and
in prison, and ye visited me not.
44 Then shall they also answer,
saying, Lord, when saw we thee
an hungred, or athirst, or a
stranger, or naked, or sick, or
in prison, and did not minister
unto thee? 45 Then shall he
answer them, saying, Verily I
say unto you, Inasmuch as ye
did it not unto one of these least,
[i]ye did it not unto me. 46 And
these shall go away [k]into eternal
punishment: but the righteous
[k]into life eternal.

26 1 And it came to pass
when Jesus had finished
all these words, he said
unto his disciples, 2 [t]Ye know
that after two days is the passover,
and [v]the Son of man [w]is
delivered up to be crucified. 3 [z]Then
were gathered together the chief
priests, and the scribes, and the
elders of the people, unto [b]the
palace of the high priest, who was
called Caiaphas; 4 [d]and they took counsel
together that they might take Jesus
by subtilty, and kill him. 5 But
they said, Not during the feast, [e]lest
there be an uproar among the people.
6 [f]Now when Jesus was
[h]Bethany, in the house of Simon
the leper, 7 there came unto him
a woman having [3]an alabaster
box of very precious ointment,
and poured it upon his head
as he sat at meat. 8 But when
the disciples saw it, they had
indignation, saying, To what
purpose is this waste? 9 For
this *ointment* might have been
sold for much, and [p]given to the
poor. 10 But [q]Jesus perceiving it
said unto them, Why trouble
ye the woman? for she hath

a See ch. 16. 27, 28.
b ch. 19. 28.
c Cp. ch. 24. 31.
d Joel 3. 12. Cp. ch. 24. 14 & 28. 19.
e ch. 13. 49.
f Ezek. 34. 17.
g ver. 40. Luke 19. 38. Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16. Cp. Isai. 6. 5.
h 1 Kin. 2. 19. Ps. 45. 9 & 110. 1.
i Cp. Luke 10. 16 & Acts 9. 5 & 1 Cor. 8. 12.
j Cp. Ps. 37. 22 & Isai. 65. 23 & Eph. 1. 3.
k Dan. 12. 2. John 5. 29. Cp. Acts 24. 15.
l ch. 19. 29. 1 Pet. 3. 9. Rev. 21. 7. Cp. Rom. 8. 17 & Tit. 3. 7 & Heb. 1. 14 & James 2. 5, *al.*
m Luke 12. 32 & 22. 29.
n ch. 20. 23. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 9 & Heb. 11. 16.
o See ch. 13. 35.
p Rom. 2. 7 & 5. 21 & 6. 23. Cp. John 10. 28 & 1 John 2. 25, *al.*
q Isai. 58. 7. Ezek. 18. 7, 16. Cp. James 2. 15, 16.
r ch. 10. 42.
s Job 31. 32. Rom. 12. 13. Heb. 13. 1, 2. 3 John 5.
t For ver. 2—5, see Mark 14. 1, 2 & Luke 22. 1, 2.
u See John 6. 4.
v ver. 24.
w See ch. 20. 18, 19.
x Cp. Ecclus. 7. 35 & Luke 10. 33, 34.
y James 1. 27.
z Cp. Ps. 2. 2 & John 11. 47 & Acts 4. 27.
a 2 Tim. 1. 16. Cp. Heb. 10. 34 & 13. 3.
b ver. 58, 69. Luke 11. 21. John 18. 15. Cp. Rev. 11. 2.
c ver. 57. Luke 3. 2. John 11. 49 & 18. 13. Acts 4. 6.
d John 11. 53. See ch. 21. 46.
e ch. 27. 24. Cp. Luke 22. 6 (mg.).
f For ver. 6—13, see Mark 14. 3—9 & John 12. 1—8. Cp. Luke 7. 37—39. 40, 42. *g* ver. 34. *h* ch. 21. 17. John 11. 18. *i* See ch. 42 & 18. 8. *j* ch. 28. 10. John 20. 17. Rom. 8. 29. Heb. 2. 11. Cp. ch. 12. 50. *k* ch. 7. 23. *l* Cp. Heb. 6. 8. *m* ch. 18 Mark 9. 43, 48. Jude 7. Cp. Luke 16. 24. See 2 Thess. 1. 8. *n* 2 Pet. 2. 4. Jude 6. Rev. 12. 7. *o* Job 2: *p* Cp. John 13. 29. *q* ch. 16. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *kids.* [2] Or, *Depart from me under a curse* [3] Or, *a flask*

wrought a good work upon me.
11 For [b]ye have the poor always
with you; but [d]me ye have not
always. 12 For in that she hath
poured this ointment upon my
body, she did it [f]to prepare me for my
burial. 13 Verily I say unto
you, Wheresoever [2g]this gospel
shall be preached in the whole
world, there that also shall also which this, that this
woman hath done shall done, be spoken of told
for a memorial of her.
14 [m]Then one of the twelve,
who was called [o]Judas Iscariot,
went unto the chief priests,
15 and said, said unto them, What are ye will
willing to ye give me, and I will
deliver him unto you? And
they [r]weighed unto him covenanted with him for [s]thirty
pieces of silver. 16 And from
that time he sought opportunity
to deliver him unto them. betray him.
17 [w]Now on [x]the first *day* of the
feast of unleavened bread the dis-
ciples came to Jesus, saying, saying unto him,
Where wilt thou that we make ready prepare
for thee to eat the passover?
18 And he said, Go into the city
to such a man, and say unto him,
The [3]Master saith, [e]My time is
at hand; I will keep the passover
at thy house with my disciples.
19 And the disciples did as Jesus
had appointed them; and they
made ready the passover. 20 [h]Now
when the even was come, he was sat
sitting down at meat with the twelve [4]disciples; twelve.
and as they were eating, did eat, [j]he said,
Verily I say unto you, that one
of you shall betray me. 22 And
they were exceeding sorrowful,
and began to say unto him every one, Is every one of them to say unto
it I, Lord? 23 And he an-
him, Lord, is it I?
swered and said, [n]He that dipped dippeth
his hand with me in the dish,
the same shall betray me. 24 The

[a] ver. 54, 56. Mark 9. 12. Luke 18. 31 & 24. 25—27, 46. Acts 17. 2, 3 & 26. 22, 23. 1 Cor. 15. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.
[b] Deut. 15. 11.
[c] ch. 18. 7.
[d] ch. 9. 15. See John 7. 33.
[e] John 17. 12.
[f] John 19. 40.
[g] Cp. ch. 24. 14.
[h] ver. 49. See John 1. 38.
[i] ver. 64. See Luke 22. 70.
[j] For ver. 26—29, see Mark 14. 22—25 & Luke 22. 18—20 & 1 Cor. 11. 23—25.
[k] See ch. 14. 19.
[l] Acts 10. 4.
[m] For ver. 14—16, see Mark 14. 10, 11 & Luke 22. 3—6. Cp. John 13. 2, 27, 30.
[n] 1 Cor. 10. 16. Cp. John 6. 53.
[o] ch. 10. 4 & 27. 3. Acts 1. 16. Cp. John 6. 71 & 12. 4.
[p] See ch. 15. 36.
[q] Ex. 24. 8. Cp. Zech. 9. 11 & Heb. 13. 20.
[r] Zech. 11. 12. Cp. Gen. 23. 16 & Jer. 32. 9.
[s] ch. 27. 3, 9. Ex. 21. 32.
[t] See ch. 20. 28.
[u] Mark 1. 4. Cp. Luke 1. 77.
[v] See ch. 20. 18, 19.
[w] For ver. 17—19, see Mark 14. 12—16 & Luke 22. 7—13.
[x] Ex. 12. 18.
[y] Cp. ch. 13. 43.
[z] For ver. 30—35, see Mark 14. 26—31.
[a] Luke 22. 39. John 18. 1.
[b] See ch. 21. 1.
[c] See ch. 5. 29 (for mg.).
[d] Cp. ch. 23. 8 (for mg.). See John 11. 28.
[e] Cp. ver. 45 & John 7. 6, 8, 30 & 8. 20 & 13. 1 & 17. 1.

Son of man goeth, [a]even goeth as it is
written of him: but [c]woe unto
that man through by whom the Son
of man is betrayed! [c]good were it it had been good
[5]for that man if he had not been
born. 25 And Then Judas, which be-
trayed him, answered and said,
Is it I, [k]Rabbi? Master, is it I? He saith said unto him,
[i]Thou hast said. 26 [j]And as
they were eating, Jesus took
[6]bread, and [k]blessed, *blessed it,* and brake
it; *it,* and he gave gave *it* to the disciples,
and said, Take, eat; [n]this is my
body. 27 And he took [7]a the cup,
and [p]gave thanks, and gave *it* to
them, saying, Drink ye all of it;
28 for [n]this is my [q]blood of [8]the
[9]covenant, new testament, which is shed for
[t]many [u]unto for the remission of sins.
29 But I say unto you, I will not
drink henceforth of this fruit of
the vine, until that day when I
drink it new with you [y]in my
Father's kingdom.
30 [z]And when they had sung
a an [†]hymn, [a]they went out unto into
[b]the mount of Olives.
31 Then saith Jesus unto them,
All ye shall be [10c]offended in because of
me this night: for it is written,
I will [f]smite the shepherd, and
the sheep of the flock shall be
scattered abroad. 32 But after
I am raised up, risen again, [g]I will go before
you into Galilee. 33 But [i]Peter
answered and said unto him,
If all Though all *men* shall be [10c]offended
in because of thee, I will *yet* will I never be
[10]offended. 34 [k]Jesus said unto
him, Verily I say unto thee, that That
this night, [l]before the cock
crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.
35 [m]Peter saith said unto him, Even if Though
I must I should die with thee, *yet* will I
not deny thee. Likewise also
said all the disciples.

[1]ted from Zech. 13. 7. Cp. John 16. 32. [g] ch. 28. 7, 10, 16. Mark 16. 7. [h] For ver. 20—24, see Mark 14. 17—21. Cp. Luke 14, 21—23 & John 13. 21—26. [i] Cp. Luke 22. 31, 33. [j] Cp. John 6. 70, 71. [k] Luke 22. 34. John 13. 38. [l] ver. 75. Luke 22. 33. John 13. 37. [n] Cp. John 13. 18.

R.V. [1] Gr. *cast.* [2] Or, *these good tidings* [3] Or, *Teacher* [4] Many authorities, some ancient, omit *disciples.* [5] Gr. *for him if that man.* [6] Or, *a loaf* [7] Some ancient authorities read *the cup.* [8] Or, *the testament* [9] Many ancient authorities insert *new.* [10] Gr. *caused to stumble.*

A.V. * Many Greek copies have, *gave thanks.* See Mark 6. 41. † Or, *psalm.*

36 [a]Then cometh Jesus with them [b]unto [1]a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto his the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go yonder and pray. and pray yonder. 37 And he took with him [e]Peter and [f]the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and sore troubled. very heavy. 38 Then saith he unto them, [i]My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: abide tarry ye here, and [k]watch with me. 39 And he went forward a little, a little farther, and fell on his face, [l]and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let [m]this cup pass away from me: [e]nevertheless, nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt. 40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them sleeping, asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? 41 [2][k]Watch and [t]pray, that ye [u]enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. 42 Again a second time he went away, He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away, cannot pass away, except I drink it, [x]thy will be done. 43 And he came again and found them and found them sleeping, asleep again: for [y]their eyes were heavy. 44 And he left them again, them, and and went away, went away again, and prayed [a]a the third time, saying again the same words. 45 Then cometh he to the his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, [e]the hour is at hand, and [g]the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. 46 Arise, Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that betrayeth doth betray me.

47 [i]And while he yet spake, lo, [k]Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. 48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: take him. hold him fast. 49 And straightway forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, [c]Rabbi master; and [3][d]kissed him. 50 And Jesus said unto him, [g]Friend, [h]do that for which thou art come. wherefore art thou come? Then they came came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. 51 And And, behold, one of them that which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his [j]sword, and smote the struck a [4]servant of the high priest, priest's, and struck smote off his ear. 52 Then said said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into its his place: for [n]all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. 53 Or [p]thinkest Thinkest thou that I cannot beseech now pray to my Father, and he shall even now send presently give me [q]more than twelve [r]legions of angels? 54 [s]How But how then should shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? 55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a robber thief with swords and staves to seize for to take me? [v]I sat daily in the with you temple [w]teaching, took me teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold not. on me. 56 But [s]all this is come to pass was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. [z]Then all the disciples left forsook him, and fled.

57 [b]And [c]they that had taken laid hold Jesus led him away to the house [d]Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were gathered together. assembled. 58 But [f]Peter followed him afar off, off unto [d]the court of the high priest, high priest's palace, and entered went in and sat with [h]the officers, servants, to see the end. 59 Now the chief priests priests, and elders, and the whole all the council [j]sought false witness against Jesus, that they might to put him to death; 60 and they found it not, But found none: yea, [m]though many false witnesses came. But came, yet for afterward two, they none. At the last came two false witnesses, 61 and said, This man fellow said, [o]I am

a For ver. 36—46, see Mark 14. 32—42 & Luke 22. 40—46.
b See ver. 30.
c ver. 25.
d Luke 7. 38, 45 & 15. 20. Acts 20. 37 (Gk.).
e ch. 17. 1.
f ch. 4. 21.
g ch. 20. 18 & 22. 12.
h Cp. John 13. 27.
i Cp. Ps. 42. 5, 6 & John 12. 27.
j Cp. Luke 22. 38.
k See ch. 24. 42.
l Heb. 5. 7.
m See ch. 20. 22.
n Rev. 13. 10. Cp. Gen. 9. 6 & Ezek. 35. 6.
o ver. 42. John 5. 30 & 6. 38. Phil. 2. 8.
p Cp. John 10. 18.
q Cp. ch. 4. 11 & 2 Kin. 6. 17 & Dan. 7. 10 & Luke 22. 43 & John 18. 36.
r Luke 8. 30.
s See ver. 24 & ch. 1. 22.
t 1 Pet. 4. 7.
u ch. 6. 13.
v [John 8. 2]. Cp. Luke 2. 46 & John 18. 20.
w ch. 21. 23. Cp. ch. 4. 23.
x ver. 39. See ch. 6. 10.
y Luke 9. 32.
z ver. 31. Cp. Ps. 88. 8, 18 & John 16. 32.
a Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 8.
b Luke 22. 54.
c For ver. 57—68, see Mark 14. 53—65. Cp. John 18. 12, 13, 19—24.
d ver. 3.
e John 12. 23, 27 & 13. 1 & 17. 1. Cp. ver. 18 & Luke 22. 53.
f Cp. John 18. 15.
g ch. 17. 22 & 20. 18.
h John 7. 32 & 18. 3. Acts 5. 22, 26, *al.*
i For ver. 47—56, see Mark 14. 43—50 & Luke 22. 47—53 & John 18. 3—11.
j ch. 5. 22 & 10. 17, *al.*
k ver. 14. Acts 1. 16.
l See Acts 6. 11.
m Ps. 27. 12 & 35. 11.
n Deut. 19. 15.
o Cp. Acts 6. 14. See John 2. 19.

R.V. [1] Gr. *an enclosed piece of ground.* [2] Or, *Watch ye, and pray that ye enter not* [3] Gr. *kissed him m*
[4] Gr. *bondservant.*

able to [a]destroy the [1]temple of God, and to build it in three days. 62 And the high priest stood up, arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? 63 [c]But Jesus held his peace. [e]And the high priest answered and said unto him, [f]I adjure thee by [h]the living God, that thou [i]tell us whether thou be [j]the Christ, [k]the Son of God. 64 Jesus saith unto him, [m]Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Henceforth [o]ye shall Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man [q]sitting at on the right hand of power, and [o]coming on in the clouds of heaven. 65 Then the high priest [t]rent his garments, clothes, saying, [v]He hath spoken blasphemy: blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard the blasphemy: his blasphemy. 66 what What think ye? They answered and said, He is [2]worthy guilty of death. 67 Then did they spit in his face face, and buffet him: buffeted him; [b]and some others [c]smote him with [*]the palms of their hands, 68 saying, Prophesy unto us, thou [f]Christ: who Christ, Who is he that struck smote thee?

69 [g]Now Peter was sitting sat without in the court palace: and a maid damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus the Galilæan. of Galilee. 70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. 71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and saith said unto them that were there, This man also was *fellow* was also with Jesus [m]the Nazarene. of Nazareth. 72 And again he denied with an oath, know not do not know the man. 73 And after a little while they that stood by while came unto *him* they that stood came by, and said to Peter, Of a truth Surely thou also art *one* of them; for [o]thy speech bewrayeth thee.

a ch. 27. 40.
b ver. 34.
c ch. 27. 12, 14.
Isai. 53. 7.
John 19. 9.
d Cp. Acts 3. 13, 14.
e For ver. 63—66, cp. Luke 22. 67—71.
f Cp. Lev. 5. 1 & 1 Sam. 14. 24, 26 & Mark 5. 7.
g Mark 15. 1.
Luke 22. 66.
h See ch. 16. 16.
i John 10. 24.
j Cp. ch. 22. 42—45.
See ch. 1. 17.
k See ch. 14. 33.
l See ch. 26. 4.
m ver. 25.
n Luke 23. 1.
John 18. 28.
o See ch. 16. 27 & 24. 30.
p See ch. 20. 19.
q Ps. 110. 1.
Heb. 1. 3.
Cp. Mark 16. 19.
r Luke 3. 1 & 13. 1.
Acts 3. 13 & 4. 27.
1 Tim. 6. 13.
s See ch. 26. 14.
t Num. 14. 6.
Acts 14. 14.
u ch. 21. 29.
v ch. 9. 3.
John 10. 36.
w ch. 26. 15.
x ch. 23. 35 (for mg.).
y See Lev. 24. 16.
z ch. 27. 30.
Isai. 50. 6.
Mark 10. 34.
a ver. 24.
b Cp. Luke 22. 63—65 & John 18. 22.
c ch. 5. 39.
Acts 23. 2.
d See Luke 1. 9 (mg.).
e Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 23 & Acts 1. 18.
f ver. 63.
g For ver. 69—75, see Mark 14. 66—72 & Luke 22. 55—62 & John 18. 16—18, 25—27.
h ver. 3.
i Mark 12. 41, 43.
Luke 21. 1.
John 8. 20.
j Acts 1. 19.
k ch. 28. 15.
Cp. Gen. 26. 33, *al.*
l See ch. 1. 22.
m ch. 2. 23.
n Cited from Zech. 11. 13.
o Cp. Judg. 12. 6.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, *saying,* I know not the man. And straightway immediately the cock crew. 75 And Peter remembered the word which Jesus had said, of Jesus, which said unto him, [b]Before the cock crow, thou shalt [d]deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

27 1 [g]Now when When the morning was come, all the chief priests and the elders of the people [l]took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: 2 and they when they bound him, and had bound him, they [n]led him away, and [p]delivered him up to Pontius [r]Pilate the governor.

3 Then [s]Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, [u]repented himself, and brought back again [w]the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, 4 saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the [4x]innocent blood. But And they said, What is that to us? [a]see thou *to it. that.* 5 And he cast down the pieces of silver into [d]the sanctuary, in the temple, and departed; departed, and [e]he went away and hanged himself. 6 And the chief priests took the pieces of silver, silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into [i]the [5]treasury, since because it is the price of blood. 7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. 8 Wherefore [j]that field was called, The field of blood, [k]unto this day. 9 [l]Then was fulfilled that which was spoken [6]by Jeremiah Jeremy the prophet, saying, [n]And [7]they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was priced, valued, 8† whom *certain* they of the children of Israel did price value; 10 and [9]they gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

R.V. [1] Or, *sanctuary*: as in ch. 23. 35; 27. 5. [2] Or, *liable to.* [3] Or, *with rods* [4] Many ancient authorities read *righteous.* [5] Or, *corbanas*, that is, *sacred treasury.* Compare Mark 7. 11. [6] Or, *through* [7] Or, *I took* [8] Or, *whom they priced on the part of the sons of Israel* [9] Some ancient authorities read *I gave.*

A.V. * Or, *rods.* † Or, *whom they bought of the children of Israel.*

2 5

11 [a]Now (And) Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou [d]the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, [e]Thou sayest. 12 [f]And when he was accused (by, of) the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. 13 Then (saith, said) Pilate unto him, [k]Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? 14 And he (gave him no answer, answered him) not even to one word: (to never a word;) insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. 15 [n]Now at (1the, that) feast the governor was wont to release unto the (multitude, one people) a prisoner, whom they would. 16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. 17 (When therefore, Therefore when) they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or [t]Jesus which is called Christ? 18 For he knew that [v]for envy they had delivered him (up). 19 (And while, When) he was (sitting, set down) on [w]the (judgement-seat, judgment seat,) his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with [y]that (righteous, just) man: for I have suffered many things this day [b]in a dream because of him. 20 (Now, But) the chief priests and (the) elders persuaded the (multitudes, multitude) that they should [d]ask (for) Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. 21 (But, The) governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? (And they, They) said, Barabbas. 22 Pilate saith unto them, What (then shall, shall I do) I do (unto, then with) Jesus which is called Christ? [i]They all (say, say unto him,) Let him be crucified. 23 And (he, the governor) said, Why, [j]what evil hath he done? But they cried out (exceedingly, the more,) saying, Let him be crucified. 24 So (when, When) Pilate saw that he (prevailed, could prevail) nothing, but (rather that, that rather) [b]a tumult was (arising, made,) he took water, and [c]washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent (2of the blood) of [g]this (righteous man, just person): [h]see ye *to it*. 25 And all the people answered (Then answered all the people,) and said, [i]His blood *be* on us, and [j]on our children. 26 Then released he (unto them Barabbas: but Jesus he, Barabbas unto them: and when he had) [l]scourged and delivered (scourged Jesus, he delivered *him*) to be crucified.

27 [m]Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the (3[o]palace, *common hall,) and gathered unto him the whole (band, 4[p]band. *of soldiers.*) 28 And they [5]stripped him, and put on him [q]a scarlet robe. 29 And (when they had platted, when they plaited) a crown of thorns and (put it upon his head, thorns, they) and a reed in his right (hand, hand:) and they (kneeled down, bowed the knee) before him, and [r]mocked him, saying, Hail, [s]King of the Jews! 30 And [u]they (spit, spit) upon him, and took the (reed, reed,) and smote him on the head. 31 And (when, after that) they had mocked him, they took (off from him the robe, the robe off from him,) and put (on him his garments, his own raiment on him,) and [x]led him away to crucify him.

32 [z]And [a]as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they [6c]compelled to (go *with them*, that he might) [z]bear his cross. 33 [e]And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, (The, a) place of a skull, 34 [f]they gave him (wine, vinegar) to drink mingled with [g]gall: and when he had tasted (it, *thereof*,) he would not drink. 35 And (when they had crucified him, they crucified him, and) [h]they parted his garments (among them,) casting lots: (that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.) 36 (and they sat and) [k]watched him (there.) 37 And (there;) they set up over his head his accusation written

a For ver. 11—14, see Mark 15. 2—5 & Luke 23. 2, 3 & John 18. 29—38.
b ch. 26. 5.
c Cp. Deut. 21. 6—8 & Ps. 26. 6 & 73. 13.
d ver. 29, 37. ch. 2. 2. John 18. 39 & 19. 3. Cp. ver. 42.
e Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 13. See Luke 22. 70.
f See ch. 26. 63.
g ver. 19.
h ver. 4.
i Cp. ch. 23. 35, 36 & Josh. 2. 19 & Acts 5. 28.
j Cp. Ex. 20. 5 & Lam. 5. 7.
k John 19. 10.
l ch. 20. 19. Isai. 50. 6 & 53. 5. Cp. Luke 23. 16 & John 19. 1.
m For ver. 27—31, see Mark 15. 16—20 & John 19. 2, 3.
n For ver. 15—26, see Mark 15. 6—15 & Luke 23. 18—25 & John 18. 39, 40 & 19. 16.
o John 18. 28, 33 & 19. 9. Acts 23. 35. Phil. 1. 13 (Gk.).
p See Acts 10. 1.
q Rev. 18. 12, 16. Cp. Luke 23. 11.
r ch. 20. 19.
s See ver. 11.
t ver. 22.
u See ch. 26. 67.
v Cp. John 12. 19.
w John 19. 13. Acts 12. 21 (mg.) & 18. 12 & 25. 6.
x Isai. 53. 7.
y ver. 24. Cp. Luke 23. 47.
z Mark 15. 21. Luke 23. 26. Cp. John 19. 17.
a Heb. 13. 12. Cp. ch. 21. 39 & Num. 15. 35.
b See ch. 2. 12.
c ch. 5. 41 (& mg. for mg.).
d Acts 3. 14.
e For ver. 33—51, see Mark 15. 22—38 & Luke 23. 32—38, 44—46 & John 19. 17—19, 23, 24, 28—30.
f Cp. Ps. 69. 21.
g Acts 8. 23.
h Ps. 22. 18.
i Acts 13. 28.
j Cp. Luke 23. 41 & John 8. 46.
k ver. 54. Cp. Ps. 22. 17.

R.V. 1 Or, *a feast* 2 Some ancient authorities read *of this blood: see ye &c.* 3 Gr. *Prætorium.* See Mark 15. 4 Or, *cohort* 5 Some ancient authorities read *clothed.* 6 Gr. *impressed.*
A.V. * Or, *governor's house.*

THIS IS JESUS [a]THE KING OF
THE JEWS. 38 Then (are, were) there
crucified with him two [d]robbers, (two thieves crucified with him,) [e]one on
the right hand, and (one, another) on the
left. 39 And [f]they that passed
by ([k]railed on, reviled) him, [i]wagging their
heads, 40 and saying, [k]Thou that
destroyest the [1]temple, and
buildest it in three days, save
(thyself: [m]if, thyself. If) thou (art, be) [n]the Son of
God, come down from the cross.
41 In (like manner, Likewise) also the chief priests
mocking *him*, with the scribes
and elders, said, 42 [r]He saved
others; [2][t]himself he cannot
save. ([v]He is, If he be) the King of (Israel; Israel,)
let him now come down from
the cross, and we will believe
(on, upon) him. 43 [x]He (trusteth on, trusted in) God;
let him deliver him now, if he
(desireth, will have) him: for he said, I am
the Son of God. 44 [z]And the robbers (The thieves)
(also that, also, which) were crucified with (him, him,)
cast (upon him the same reproach, the same in his teeth.)
45 Now from the sixth hour
there was darkness over all the
[3]land (until, unto) the ninth hour. 46 And
about the ninth hour Jesus
[a]cried with a loud voice, saying,
[c]Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that
(is, is to say,) My God, my God, [4]why
hast thou forsaken me? 47 And (some, Some)
of them that stood there, when
they heard (it, that,) said, This man
calleth (Elijah, for Elias.) 48 And straight-
way one of them ran, and took
a (sponge, spunge,) and filled it with [g]vinegar,
and put it on a reed, and [h]gave
him to drink. 49 And (the, The) rest said,
Let (be; be,) let us see whether (Elijah, Elias)
(cometh, will come) to save him.[5] 50 And (Jesus, when
Jesus, he had) [k]cried again with a loud
voice, and [l]yielded up (his spirit, the ghost.)
51 And (And,) behold, [n]the veil of the
[1]temple was rent in twain from
the top to the bottom; and [o]the
earth did (quake; quake,) and the rocks
(were) rent; 52 and the (tombs, graves) were

a ver. 11, 29.
b Cp. Dan. 7. 18, 22.
c John 11. 11—13. Acts 7. 60 & 13. 36. 1 Cor. 15. 6, 18, 20. 1 Thess. 4. 13—15. 2 Pet. 3. 4.
d Cp. John 18. 40.
e Cp. ch. 20. 21.
f Ps. 22. 7 & 109. 25. Cp. Lam. 1. 12.
g See ch. 4. 5.
h Luke 22. 65 & 23. 39. Cp. James 2. 7.
i Job 16. 4. Isai. 37. 22. Jer. 18. 16. Lam. 2. 15. Ecclus. 12. 18.
j For ver. 54—56, see Mark 15. 39—41 & Luke 23. 47, 49.
k ch. 26. 61.
l ver. 36.
m ch. 4. 3, 6.
n ver. 43. ch. 26. 63. See ch. 14. 33.
o ver. 43.
p Cp. Dan. 3. 25 (for mg.).
q John 19. 25.
r Cp. Luke 4. 23.
s Ps. 38. 11.
t Cp. ch. 26. 53, 54 & John 10. 18.
u See Luke 8. 2, 3.
v John 1. 49 & 12. 13. Cp. ver. 37.
w ch. 20. 20. Cp. Mark 15. 40.
x Cited from Ps. 22. 8. Cp. Wisd. 2. 16—18.
y For ver. 57—61, see Mark 15. 42—47 & Luke 23. 50—56 & John 19. 38—42.
z Cp. Luke 23. 39—43.
a Cp. Heb. 5. 7.
b Cp. Isai. 53. 9.
c Cited from Ps. 22. 1.
d Isai. 22. 16.
e Mark 16. 4. Cp. John 11. 38.
f ver. 56. ch. 28. 1.
g Ruth 2. 14.
h Ps. 69. 21.
i Mark 15. 42. Luke 23. 54. John 19. 14, 31, 42.
j Cp. ver. 64 & John 7. 12.
k ver. 46.
l Cp. John 10. 18.
m ch. 16. 21 & 17. 23 & 20. 19 & 28. 6. Mark 8. 31 & 10. 34. Luke 9. 22 & 18. 33 & 24. 6, 7. Cp. ch. 26. 61 & John 2. 19.
n Ex. 26. 31—33. 2 Chr. 3. 14.
o ver. 54.
p Cp. ch. 28. 13.

opened; and many bodies of
[b]the saints (that had fallen asleep, which slept) were
raised; 53 and (coming forth, came) out of the
(tombs, graves) after his (resurrection, resurrection, they entered) and went
into [g]the holy (city, city,) and appeared
unto many. 54 [j]Now (when) the
centurion, and they that were
with (him, him,) [l]watching Jesus, (when they)
saw the earthquake, and (the, those)
things that were done, (they) feared
(exceedingly, greatly,) saying, [o]Truly this was
[6][p]the Son of God. 55 And [q]many
women were there beholding
([s]from afar, afar off,) which (had) followed Jesus
from Galilee, [u]ministering unto
him: 56 among (whom, which) was [u]Mary
Magdalene, and Mary the mother
of James and Joses, and [w]the
mother of (the sons of Zebedee, Zebedee's children.)
57 [y](And when, When the) even was come,
there came a rich man (from, of)
Arimathæa, named Joseph, who
also himself was Jesus' disciple:
58 (this man, He) went to Pilate, and
(asked for, begged) the body of Jesus. Then
Pilate commanded (it, the body) to be
(given up, delivered.) 59 And (Joseph took, when Joseph had taken)
the body, (and, he) wrapped it in a
clean linen cloth, 60 and [b]laid it
in his own new tomb, [d]which he
had hewn out in the rock: and
he rolled [e]a great stone to the
door of the (tomb, sepulchre,) and departed.
61 And (Mary Magdalene was there, there was Mary Magdalene,) and
[f]the other Mary, sitting over
against the sepulchre.
62 Now (on the morrow, which is the day, the next day, that followed the
after [i]the Preparation, day of the preparation,) the chief priests
and (the) Pharisees (were gathered, came) to-
gether unto Pilate, 63 saying,
Sir, we remember that [j]that
deceiver said, while he was yet
alive, [m]After three days I (will) rise
again. 64 Command therefore
that the sepulchre be made sure
until the third day, [p]lest (haply) his
disciples come (by night,) and steal
him away, and say unto the

R.V. [1] Or, *sanctuary* [2] Or, *can he not save himself?* [3] Or, *earth* [4] Or, *why didst thou forsake me?*
[5] Many ancient authorities add *And another took a spear and pierced his side, and there came out water and blood.* See John 19. 34.
[6] Or, *a son of God*

people, He is risen from the dead: (and so) the last error (will shall) be worse than the first. 65 Pilate said unto them, [1]Ye have [c]a (guard watch): go your way, [2]make (it as it as) sure as ye can. 66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, [e]sealing the stone, (the guard being with them. and setting a watch.)

28 [1f](Now late on In the end of) the sabbath (day), as it began to dawn toward the first *day* of the week, came Mary Magdalene and [g]the other Mary to see the sepulchre. 2 (And And,) behold, there *was a great (earthquake; earthquake:) for [i]an the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled (away the stone, back the stone from the door,) and sat upon it. 3 [l]His (appearance countenance) was (as like) lightning, and [m]his raiment white as snow: 4 and for fear of him the (watchers keepers) did (quake, shake,) and [o]became as dead men. 5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which (hath been was) crucified. 6 He is not (here; here:) for he is risen, [q](even) as he said. Come, see the place [3]where the Lord lay. 7 And go quickly, and tell his (disciples, He disciples that he) is risen from the dead; (and lo, and, behold,) [t]he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. 8 And they departed quickly from the (tomb sepulchre) [a]with fear and great (joy, joy;) and (ran did run) to bring his disciples word. 9 And (as they went to tell his disciples,) behold, Jesus [d]met them, saying, All hail. And they came and [g](took hold of his held him by the) feet, and [h]worshipped him. 10 Then (saith said) Jesus unto them, (Fear not Be not afraid:) [a]go tell [b]my brethren that they (depart go) into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 Now (while when) they were going, behold, some of [d]the (guard watch) came into the city, and (told shewed) unto the chief priests all the things that were (come to pass done.) 12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, 13 saying, Say ye, [h]His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. 14 And if this [4]come to [j]the governor's ears, we will [k]persuade him, and (rid you of care. secure you.) 15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying (was spread abroad is commonly reported) among the Jews, *and continueth* [n]until this (Jews) day.

16 (But Then) the eleven disciples [p]went (away) into Galilee, (unto the into a) mountain where Jesus had appointed them. 17 And when they saw him, they [r]worshipped *him*: but some doubted. 18 And Jesus came (to them) and spake unto them, saying, [s]All (authority hath been power is) given unto me [u]in heaven and [v]in earth. 19 [v]Go ye therefore, and [w]make (disciples of † teach) [x]all the nations, [v]baptizing them [y](into in) [z]the name of the (Father Father,) and of the (Son Son,) and of the Holy Ghost: 20 teaching them [b]to observe all things whatsoever [c]I (have) commanded you: (and and,) lo, [e]I am with you [5]alway, even unto [6f]the end of the world. Amen.

a See John 20. 18.
b John 20. 17. Cp. Ps. 22. 22 & Rom. 8. 29 & Heb. 2. 11, 12, 17.
c ch. 28. 11.
d ch. 27. 65, 66.
e Dan. 6. 17.
f For ver. 1—8, see Mark 16. 1—8 & Luke 24. 1—10 & John 20. 1.
g ch. 27. 56, 61.
h Cp. ch. 27. 64.
i Cp. John 20. 12.
j ch. 27. 2.
k See Acts 12. 20 (Gk.).
l Dan. 10. 6.
m Cp. Dan. 7. 9 & Mark 9. 3 & John 20. 12 & Acts 1. 10.
n ch. 27. 8.
o Cp. Rev. 1. 17.
p ver. 7.
q ch. 27. 63.
r ver. 9.
s ch. 11. 27. Dan. 7. 13, 14. John 3. 35 & 13. 3 & 17. 2. Acts 2. 36. Rom. 14. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 27. Eph. 1. 10, 20—22. Phil. 2. 9, 10. Col. 2. 10. Heb. 1. 2 & 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 22. Rev. 17. 14, *al.* Cp. ch. 9. 6 & John 5. 27.
t ver. 10, 16. ch. 26. 32.
u Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Luke 2. 14.
v Mark 16. 15, 16.
w ch. 13. 52.
x Luke 24. 47. Cp. ch. 24. 14 & Mark 11. 17 & Rom. 1. 5.
y See Acts 8. 16.
z Cp. 2 Cor. 13. 14.
a Cp. Ps. 2. 11.
b John 14. 15.
c Cp. Acts 1. 2.
d Cp. Mark 16. 9 & John 20. 14.
e Cp. ch. 1. 23 & 18. 20 & John 12. 26 & 14. 3 & 17. 24 & Acts 18. 10.
f See ch. 13. 39.
g 2 Kin. 4. 27.
h ver. 17. Luke 24. 52. See ch. 8. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *Take a guard* [2] Gr. *make it sure, as ye know.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *where he lay*
[4] Or, *come to a hearing before the governor* [5] Gr. *all the days.* [6] Or, *the consummation of the age*
A.V. * Or, *had been.* † Or, *make disciples*, or, *Christians of all nations.*

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

S. MARK.

---

1 THE beginning of the
I gospel of Jesus Christ, [1] [a] the
Son of God.
2 [b] Even as it is written [2] in
As
Isaiah the prophet,
the prophets,
[f] Behold, I send my messenger
before thy face,
Who shall prepare thy way;
Which way before thee.
3 [i] The voice of one crying in
the wilderness,
[k] Make ye ready the way of the Lord,
Prepare ye
Make his paths straight;
straight.
4 [l] John came, who baptized in [m] the
did baptize
wilderness
wilderness, and preached [o] the baptism
preach
of [q] repentance [r] unto remission
*for the
of sins. 5 And there went out
unto him all the country of Judæa,
land
and all they of Jerusalem; and they were
Jerusalem,
baptized of him in the river of
Jordan, [w] confessing their sins.
6 And John was [x] clothed with
camel's hair, and [z] had a leathern girdle
with a girdle of a skin
about his loins, and he did eat
loins;
[b] locusts and [c] wild honey.
honey;
7 And
he preached, saying, [d] There
cometh after me he that is mightier than I,
one mightier than I after me,
the latchet of whose shoes I am
not [3] worthy to stoop down and
unloose. 8 [f] I indeed have baptized
you [4] with water: but [g] he shall
water;
baptize you [4] with the [5] Holy
Ghost.
9 [i] And it came to pass in
those days, that Jesus [j] came
from Nazareth of Galilee, and
was baptized of John [6] in
the Jordan. 10 And straightway
coming up out of the water, he
[c] saw [d] the heavens rent asunder, [e] and
rent asunder,
†opened,
the Spirit as a dove descending
like
upon him: 11 and there came [g] a voice
And
came out of the heavens,
from heaven, *saying*,
[h] Thou art my
beloved Son, in thee I am well
whom
pleased.
12 [j] And straightway the Spirit
immediately
driveth him forth into the wilder-
ness. 13 [j] And he was there in the
wilderness forty days, [n] tempted of
days,
[p] Satan; and he was with the
wild beasts; and [s] the angels
ministered unto him.
14 [t] Now after that John was
delivered up,
put in prison, Jesus [u] came into
Galilee, preaching [v] the gospel of
the kingdom of God, 15 and saying,
[y] The time is fulfilled, and [z] the
kingdom of God is at hand:
[a] repent ye, and believe [in] the
gospel.
16 [e] And passing along by the sea of
Now as he walked
Galilee, he saw Simon and
Andrew the brother of Simon casting a
his brother
net in the sea: for they were
into
fishers. 17 And Jesus said unto
them, Come ye after me, and I
will make you to become [h] fishers
of men. 18 And straightway they
left the
forsook their nets, and followed him.
19 And going on a little
when he had gone
further,
further thence, he saw James the

a See Matt. 14. 33.
b For ver. 2—8, see Matt. 3. 1—11 & Luke 3. 2—16.
c Acts 7. 56.
d Isai. 64. 1.
e John 1. 32, 33. Cp. Luke 4. 18, 21 & Acts 10. 38.
f Matt. 11. 10. Luke 1. 17, 76 & 7. 27. Cited from Mal. 3. 1.
g John 12. 28.
h Cp. ch. 9. 7 & Ps. 2. 7 & Isai. 42. 1 & Eph. 1. 6 & Col. 1. 13 & 2 Pet. 1. 17 & 1 John 5. 9.
i John 1. 23. Cited from Isai. 40. 3.
j See Matt. 4. 1—11 & Luke 4. 1—13.
k Luke 1. 76.
l John 1. 6, 7.
m Josh. 15. 61. Cp. Judg. 1. 16.
n Cp. Heb. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
o Acts 2. 38.
p See 1 Chr. 21. 1.
q ver. 15.
r Matt. 26. 28. Cp. Luke 1. 77.
s Matt. 26. 53. Luke 22. 43.
t Matt. 4. 12 & 14. 3. Luke 3. 20. Cp. John 3. 24.
u Matt. 4. 17, 23.
v Rom. 1. 1 & 15. 16, *al.*
w Acts 19. 18.
x Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 8 & Zech. 13. 4 & Heb. 11. 37.
y Dan. 9. 25. Gal. 4. 4. Eph. 1. 10. Cp. Luke 21. 8 & John 7. 8.
z See Matt. 3. 2.
a Acts 19. 4 & 20. 21. Heb. 6. 1.
b Lev. 11. 22. *c* 1 Sam. 14. 26. *d* John 1. 15, 27 & 3. 30, 31. Acts 13. 25. *e* For ver. 16—20, see Matt. 4. 18—22. Cp. Luke 5. 2—11 & John 1. 40—42. *f* John 1. 26. Acts 1. 5 & 11. 16. *g* See John 1. 33. *h* Matt. 13. 47. *i* For ver. 9—11, see Matt. 3. 13—17 & Luke 3. 21, 22. Cp. John 1. 32—34. *j* Matt. 2. 23.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *the Son of God.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *in the prophets.* [3] Gr. *sufficient.*
[4] Or, *in* [5] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [6] Gr. *into.*
A.V. [*] Or, *unto.* † Or, *cloven*, or, *rent.*

son of Zebedee, and John his
brother, who also were in the
boat ship mending the their nets. 20 And
straightway he called them: and
they left their father Zebedee in
the boat ship with the hired servants,
and went after him.

21 [c]And they go went into Caper-
naum; and straightway [d]on the
sabbath day [f]he entered into
the synagogue synagogue, and taught. 22 And
[g]they were astonished at his
teaching doctrine: [g]for he taught them as
having one that had authority, and not as
the scribes. 23 And straightway there
was in their synagogue a man
with an unclean spirit; and he
cried out, 24 saying, [i]What Let us alone; what
have we to do with thee, thou
Jesus of Nazareth? art thou
come to destroy us? [l]I know
thee who thou art, [m]the Holy
One of God. 25 And Jesus [n]re-
buked [1]him, saying, Hold thy
peace, and come out of him.
26 And the unclean spirit, [2r]tearing him and when the unclean spirit had torn him,
[s]crying and cried with a loud voice, he came
out of him. 27 And they were
all [v]amazed, insomuch that they
questioned among themselves,
saying, What thing is this? [x]a what
new teaching! doctrine *is* this? for with authority
he commandeth commandeth he even the unclean
spirits, and they do obey him.
28 And the report of him went out straightway immediately his fame spread abroad
everywhere into throughout round about. about Galilee all the region of Galilee round

29 [y]And straightway, forthwith, [3]when they
were come [a]out of the synagogue,
they came entered into the house of
Simon and Andrew, with James
and John. 30 Now But [c]Simon's wife's
mother lay sick of a fever; fever, and
straightway anon they tell him of her: her.
31 and And he came and [f]took her by
the hand, and raised lifted her up; and
immediately the fever left her, and
she ministered unto them.

a See Matt. 4. 24.
b See Matt. 4. 23.
c Matt. 4. 13. For ver. 21—28, see Luke 4. 31—37.
d See ch. 6. 2.
e ch. 3. 11, 12. Cp. Acts 16. 17, 18.
f ver. 39. See Matt. 4. 23.
g See Matt. 7. 28, 29.
h For ver. 35—38, see Luke 4. 42, 43.
i Luke 5. 16. See Matt. 14. 23.
j See Matt. 8. 29.
k Cp. John 12. 19.
l Cp. ver. 34 & Acts 19. 15 & James 2. 19.
m John 6. 69. Acts 3. 14. Rev. 3. 7. Cp. Luke 1. 35 & Heb. 7. 26 & 1 John 2. 20.
n See Matt. 12. 16.
o Isai. 61. 1.
p Cp. Luke 4. 44.
q ver. 21.
r ch. 9. 26.
s ch. 5. 7. Acts 8. 7.
t For ver. 40—44, see Matt. 8. 2—4 & Luke 5. 12—14.
u ch. 10. 17. Matt. 17. 14 & 27. 29.
v Cp. Matt. 8. 27.
w Cp. ch. 9. 22, 23 & Matt. 9. 28.
x Acts 17. 19.
y For ver. 29—34, see Matt. 8. 14—16 & Luke 4. 38—41.
z Matt. 9. 30.
a ver. 21, 23.
b ch. 1. 34 & 5. 43 & 7. 36 & 8. 26. Matt. 9. 30 & 17. 9. See Matt. 12. 16.
c 1 Cor. 9. 5.
d Luke 17. 14.
e Lev. 14. 2—32.
f ch. 9. 27. Acts 3. 7 & 9. 41.
g ch. 6. 11. Matt. 10. 18 & 24. 14. Luke 9. 5. James 5. 3.
h ch. 7. 36. Matt. 9. 31. Cp. Luke 5. 15, 16.

32 And at even, when the sun
did set, they brought unto him
all that were sick, diseased, and them
that were [4a]possessed with devils.
33 And all the city was gathered
together at the door. 34 [b]And
he healed many that were sick
with of divers diseases, and cast out
many [5]devils; and [6]he suffered
not the [5]devils [*]to speak, because
they knew him[6].

35 [h]And in the morning, rising up
a great while before day, he
rose up and went out, and departed
into a desert solitary place, and [i]there
prayed. 36 And Simon and they
that were with him followed
after him: 37 and they found him, And when they had found him
and say they said unto him, [k]All are seeking men seek fo
thee. 38 And he saith said unto them
Let us go elsewhere into the next
towns, that I may preach there
also; also: for [e]to this end therefore came I forth
39 [p]And [q]he went into preached in their syna-
gogues throughout all Galilee
preaching and casting and cast out [5]devils.

40 [t]And there cometh to him a lepe came a leper to him,
beseeching him, [7]and [u]kneeling
down to him, and saying unto
him, [w]If thou wilt, thou canst
make me clean. 41 And being Jesus
moved with compassion, he stretched put
forth his hand, and touched
him, and saith unto him,
will; be thou made clean. 42 And
straightway
as soon as he had spoken, immediately the
leprosy departed from him, and
he was made clean. cleansed. 43 And [z]he
[8]strictly straitly charged him, and straightwa forthwith
sent him out, away: 44 and saith unto
him, [b]See thou say nothing to
any man: but go thy way
[d]shew thyself to the priest, and
[e]offer for thy cleansing the those
things which Moses commanded
[g]for a testimony unto them
45 [h]But he went out, and began
to publish it much, and to sprea blaz

R.V. [1] Or, *it* [2] Or, *convulsing* [3] Some ancient authorities read *when he was come out of the synagogue, he came d*
[4] Or, *demoniacs* [5] Gr. *demons.* [6] Many ancient authorities add *to be Christ.* See Luke 4. 41. [7] Some ancien
authorities omit *and kneeling down to him.* [8] Or, *sternly*
A.V. [*] Or, *to say that they knew him.*

abroad the [1]matter, insomuch
that [2]Jesus could no more openly
enter into [3]a the city, but was with-
out in [b]desert places: and [c]they
came to him from every quarter.
[1] And when he entered again again he entered
2 into [4]Capernaum Capernaum, after some
days, days; and it was noised that
he was [4]in the house. [2] And
straightway many were gathered
together, so insomuch that there was
no longer room for room to receive *them*, no, not
even so much as about the door: and
he spake preached the word unto them.
[3] [h]And they come, bringing unto him a man come unto him, bringing one
sick of the palsy, which was borne
of four. [4] And when they could
not [5]come nigh unto him for the
crowd, press, [j]they uncovered the roof
where he was: and when they
had broken it up, they let down
the bed whereon wherein the sick of the
palsy lay. [5] And When Jesus [l]seeing saw
their faith, he said faith saith unto the sick of
the palsy, [6]Son, [m]thy sins are be forgiven
forgiven. thee. [6] But there were certain
of the scribes sitting there, and
reasoning in their hearts, [7] Why
doth this man thus speak? [o]he speak
blasphemeth: blasphemies? [q]who can forgive sins
but one, *even* God God only? [8] And straightway immediately
Jesus, [s]perceiving when Jesus perceived in his spirit that
they so reasoned within them-
selves, saith he said unto them, Why
reason ye these things in your
hearts? [9] Whether is easier, it easier to
say to the sick of the palsy, Thy
sins are forgiven be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise,
and take up thy bed, and walk?
[10] But that ye may know that
[w]the Son of man hath [7]power on
earth to forgive sins (he saith to
the sick of the palsy), [11] I say
unto thee, Arise, and take up thy
bed, and go unto thy thy way into thine house.
[12] And he arose, and straightway immediately he arose, took up
the bed, and went forth before
them all; insomuch that they
were all amazed, and [a]glorified
God, saying, We never saw it on
this fashion.
[13] And he went forth again
by the sea side; and [d]all the
multitude resorted unto him,
and he taught them. [14] [f]And
as he passed by, he saw [g]Levi
the *son* of Alphæus sitting [*]at
the place of toll, receipt of custom, and he saith said unto
him, Follow me. And he arose
and followed him. [15] And it
came to pass, that he was sitting that, as Jesus sat at
meat in his house, and many
[8] [i]publicans and sinners sat
down also together with Jesus and his
disciples: for there were many,
and they followed him. [16] And when
[k]the scribes [9]of the Pharisees, when they and Pharisees
saw that he was eating him eat with the sinners publicans and
publicans, sinners, they said unto his disciples,
[10] [i]He How is it that he eateth [11]and drinketh
with publicans and sinners. sinners? [17] And when When
Jesus heard it, he saith unto
them, They that are [12]whole have
no need of a the physician, but
they that are sick: [n]I came
not to call the righteous, [p]but
sinners. sinners to repentance.
[18] And [r]John's disciples and the disciples of John and of the
Pharisees were fasting used to fast: and they
come and say unto him, [t]Why
do John's disciples the disciples of John and [u]the disciples
of the Pharisees fast, but thy
disciples fast not? [19] And Jesus
said unto them, [v]Can the sons children
of the bride-chamber bridechamber fast, while the
bridegroom is with them? as
long as they have the bride-
groom with them, they cannot
fast. [20] But [x]the days will come,
when the bridegroom shall be
taken away from them, and
[y]then will shall they fast in that day. those days.
[21] No man also seweth a piece of
undressed †new cloth on an old garment:

[a] See Luke 7. 16.
[b] 2 Cor. 11. 26.
[c] ch. 2. 2, 13 & 3. 7. Cp. John 6. 2.
[d] See ch. 1. 45.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 45 (mg.) & Matt. 9. 1.
[f] For ver. 14—22, see Matt. 9. 9—17 & Luke 5. 27—38.
[g] Cp. Matt. 9. 9.
[h] For ver. 3—12, see Matt. 9. 2—8 & Luke 5. 18—26.
[i] Matt. 11. 19. Luke 15. 2.
[j] Cp. Luke 5. 19.
[k] Acts 4. 5 & 23. 9.
[l] ch. 10. 52. Matt. 8. 10, 13 & 9. 22, 29 & 15. 28. Luke 7. 9, 50 & 17. 19 & 18. 42. Acts 3. 16 & 14. 9. James 5. 15.
[m] Luke 7. 48. Cp. John 5. 14.
[n] Cp. Luke 15. 7 & John 9. 39.
[o] ch. 14. 64. John 10. 36.
[p] 1 Tim. 1. 15.
[q] Ps. 32. 5. Isai. 43. 25.
[r] Matt. 11. 2 & 14. 12. Luke 11. 1. John 1. 35 & 3. 25 & 4. 1. Cp. Acts 18. 25 & 19. 3.
[s] See John 2. 25.
[t] Cp. ch. 7. 5.
[u] Luke 18. 12.
[v] John 3. 29.
[w] Cp. ver. 28.
[x] See Luke 17. 22.
[y] Cp. John 16. 20.

R.V. [1] Gr. *word.* [2] Gr. *he.* [3] Or, *the city* [4] Or, *at home* [5] Many ancient authorities read *bring him unto him.* [6] Gr. *Child.* [7] Or, *authority* [8] See marginal note on Matt. 5. 46. [9] Some ancient authorities read *and the Pharisees.* [10] Or, How is it *that he eateth . . . sinners?* [11] Some ancient authorities omit *and drinketh.* [12] Gr. *strong.*

A.V. * Or, *at the place where the custom was received.* † Or, *raw*, or, *unwrought.*

else that which should fill the new piece that filled it up taketh from it, the new from the old, and a worse rent away from the old, and the rent is made is made. worse. 22 And no man putteth new wine into old [1b] wine-skins bottles: else the new wine will doth burst the skins, bottles, and the wine perisheth, is spilled, and the skins bottles will be marred: but *they put* new wine must be put into fresh wine-skins. new bottles.

23 [e] And it came to pass, that he was going on the sabbath day through the went through the corn fields on the sabbath cornfields day; and his disciples [2h] began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn. 24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, [j] why do they on the sabbath day [k] that which is not lawful? 25 And he said unto them, [m] Did Have ye never read [n] what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him? 26 How he entered went into the house of God, [3] when in the days of [q] Abiathar was the high priest, and did eat [s] the shewbread, which it is not lawful to eat save but for the priests, and gave also to them that which were with him? 27 And he said unto them, [x] The sabbath was made for man, and [z] not man for the sabbath: 28 so that Therefore [b] the Son of man is lord even Lord also of the sabbath.

1 [d] And [e] he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had his hand withered. a withered hand. 2 And [g] they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. 3 And he saith unto the man that which had his hand withered, the withered hand, 4* Stand forth. 4 And he saith unto them, [k] Is it lawful on the sabbath day to do good, to do good on the sabbath days, or to do harm evil? to save [a] life, life, or to kill? But they held their peace. 5 And when he had [m] looked round about on them with anger, being grieved at [o] the hardening for the † hardness of their heart, hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thy thine hand. And [a] he stretched it forth out: and his hand was restored. restored whole as the other. 6 [c] And the Pharisees went out, forth, and straightway with [4] the Herodians took counsel with the took counsel Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 [f] And But Jesus with his disciples withdrew himself with his withdrew disciples to the sea: and [g] a great multitude from Galilee followed followed him, and from Judæa, 8 and from Jerusalem, and from [i] Idumæa, and *from* beyond Jordan, Jordan; and they about [l] Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, hearing when they had heard [5] what great things he did, came unto him. 9 And he spake to his disciples, that [o] a little boat small ship should wait on him because of the crowd, multitude, lest they should [p] throng him: 10 for him. For [r] he had healed many; insomuch that as many as had [6t] plagues they ‡pressed upon him: [7] pressed upon him [u] that they might touch him for to touch him, as many as had plagues. 11 [v] And the unclean spirits, whensoever when they beheld saw him, [w] fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art [y] the Son of God. 12 And [a] he charged them much straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 [c] And he goeth up into the as mountain, and calleth unto him [f] whom he himself would: and they went came unto him. 14 [c] And he appointed ordained twelve,* that they might should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, 15 [c] and to have authority power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out [9] devils: 16 [10h] and Simon [i] he surnamed Peter; 17 and [j] James the *son* of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and them he surnamed he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, [z] Sons The sons of thunder: 18 and Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and [n] Matthew, and Thomas, and James the *son* of

a Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 4.
b Josh. 9. 4. Job 32. 19 (mg.). Ps. 119. 83 (mg.).
c See Matt. 12. 14.
d ch. 12. 13. Matt. 22. 16. Cp. ch. 8. 15.
e For ver. 23—28, see Matt. 12. 1—8 & Luke 6. 1—5.
f Matt. 12. 15.
g Matt. 4. 25. Luke 6. 17.
h Deut. 23. 25.
i Isai. 34. 5. Ezek. 35. 15. 1 Mac. 5. 3.
j Cp. Matt. 9. 11.
k Cp. Ex. 20. 9—11.
l See Matt. 11. 21.
m See Matt. 21. 16.
n 1 Sam. 21. 1—6.
o ch. 6. 32, 45 (Gk.) & 8. 10 (Gk.).
p ch. 5. 24, 31.
q 1 Chr. 24. 6. Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 1 & 2 Sam. 8. 17.
r See Matt. 4. 23.
s Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5—9.
t ch. 5. 29, 34. Luke 7. 21 (& mg. for mg.).
u ch. 6. 56. Matt. 9. 20, 21 & 14. 36. Luke 6. 19.
v ch. 1. 26, 34. Luke 4. 41.
w Luke 8. 28.
x Ex. 23. 12. Deut. 5. 14.
y See Matt. 14. 33.
z Col. 2. 16.
a See Matt. 12. 16.
b Cp. ver. 10.
c Matt. 10. 1. Luke 6. 12, 13. Cp. ch. 6. 7—13 & Luke 9. 1, 2.
d For ver. 1—6, see Matt. 12. 9—14 & Luke 6. 6—11.
e ch. 1. 29.
f John 13. 18 & 15. 16, 19.
g Luke 14. 1 & 20. 20. Cp. Luke 11. 54 & John 8. 6.
h For ver. 16—19, see Matt. 10. 2—4 & Luke 6. 14—16 & Acts 1. 13.
i Matt. 16. 18. John 1. 42.
j Matt. 4. 21.
k Cp. Luke 14. 3.
l Cp. Matt. 23. 15 & Luke 10. 6 & Acts 4. 36, *al.*
m ver. 34. ch. 5. 32 & 10. 23. Cp. ch. 10. 21.
n Matt. 9. 9.
o ch. 6. 52. Rom. 11. 25. Eph. 4. 18. Cp. ch. 10. 5 & Heb. 3. 8, *al.*

R.V. [1] That is, *skins used as bottles.* [2] Gr. *began to make* their *way plucking.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *in the days of Abiathar the high priest.* [4] Gr. *Arise into the midst.* [5] Or, *all the things that he did* [6] Gr. *scourges* [7] Gr. *fell.* * Some ancient authorities add *whom also he named apostles.* See Luke 6. 13. [9] Gr. *demons.* [10] Some ancient authorities insert *and he appointed twelve.*

A.V. * Gr. *Arise*, stand forth *in the midst.* † Or, *blindness.* ‡ Or, *rushed.*

Alphæus, and Thaddæus, and
Simon the [1]Cananæan, Cananite, 19 and Judas
Iscariot, which also betrayed
him.
him:
And he cometh and they went [2]*[b]into [a] an house.
20 And the multitude cometh
together again, [e]so that they
could not so much as eat bread.
21 [f]And when [g]his [†]friends heard
it, [f] it, they went out to lay hold
on him: for they said, He [i]is
beside himself. 22 And [j]the
scribes which came down from
Jerusalem said, [l]He hath Beel-
zebub, and, [3]By and by the prince of the
[4]devils casteth he out the [4]devils.
23 [n]And he called them unto him,
and said unto them in parables,
How can Satan cast out Satan?
24 And if a kingdom be divided
against itself, that kingdom
cannot stand. 25 And if a house
be divided against itself, that
house will not be able to cannot stand. 26 And
if Satan hath risen rise up against him-
self, and is be divided, he cannot
stand, but hath an end. 27 But No
no one man can enter into the house of the a strong man's
strong *man*, house, and spoil his goods,
except he will first bind the
strong *man*; and [s]then he will
spoil his house. 28 [u]Verily I say
unto you, All their sins shall be
forgiven unto the sons of men,
and their blasphemies wherewith
soever they shall blaspheme:
29 but whosoever But he that shall [v]blaspheme
against the Holy Spirit Ghost hath
never forgiveness, but is guilty of an in danger of
eternal sin damnation: 30 because they
said, He hath an unclean spirit.
31 [x]And there come his mother There came then his brethren and his
brethren; mother, and, standing without,
they sent unto him, calling him.
32 And [a] the multitude was sitting sat
about him; him; and they say said unto him,
Behold, thy mother and thy
brethren without seek for thee.
33 And he answereth answered them, and saith, saying,

a ver. 5.
b ch. 7. 17 & 9. 28.
c Cp. John 15. 14 & Heb. 2. 11.
d Matt. 7. 21. Cp. Luke 11. 28.
e ch. 6. 31.
f Cp. John 7. 5.
g Cp. ver. 31.
h For ver. 1—12, see Matt. 13. 1—15 & Luke 8. 4—10.
i 2 Cor. 5. 13. Cp. John 10. 20 & Acts 26. 24.
j ch. 7. 1. Matt. 15. 1.
k Cp. ch. 3. 9 & Luke 5. 1—3.
l Matt. 9. 34 & 12. 24. Luke 11. 15. Cp. Matt. 10. 25. See John 7. 20.
m ver. 33.
n For ver. 23—27, see Matt. 12. 25—29 & Luke 11. 17—22.
o Cp. Isai. 55. 10 & Amos 9. 13.
p Isai. 49. 24.
q James 1. 11.
r John 15. 6.
s Cp. Isai. 53. 12.
t Jer. 4. 3.
u For ver. 28—30, see Matt. 12. 31, 32. Cp. Luke 12. 10 & Heb. 6. 4—6 & 10. 26 & 1 John 5. 16.
v Cp. Acts 7. 51 & Heb. 10. 29.
w ver. 20. Gen. 26. 12.
x See Matt. 11. 15.
y ver. 34.
z For ver. 31—35, see Matt. 12. 46—50 & Luke 8. 19—21.
a ch. 6. 3. Matt. 13. 55. John 2. 12 & 7. 3, 5, 10. Acts 1. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 5. Gal. 1. 19.
b Matt. 19. 11. Col. 1. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 6—10 & 1 John 2. 20, 27. See Matt. 11. 25.
c See Rom. 16. 25.
d 1 Cor. 5. 12, 13. Col. 4. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 12. 1 Tim. 3. 7.
e Isai. 6. 9, 10.
f Deut. 29. 4. Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Rom. 11. 8. 2 Cor. 3. 14 & 4. 4. Cp. Isai. 42. 19, 20.

Who is my mother and mother, or my brethren?
34 And looking he looked round about on
them which sat round about him,
he saith, Behold, and said, Behold my mother and my
brethren! 35 For [c]whosoever
shall [d]do the will of God, the
same is my brother, and my
sister, and mother.

4 1 And again [h]he began he began again to teach
by the sea side. And side: and there is was
gathered unto him a very
great multitude, [k]so that he
entered into a boat, ship, and sat in
the sea; and all the the whole multitude
were was by the sea on the land.
2 And [m]he taught them many
things in by parables, and said unto
them in his teaching, doctrine, 3 Hearken: Hearken; Be-
hold, [o]the sower went forth there went out a sower to sow:
4 and it came to pass, as he
sowed, some *seed* fell by the
way side, and the birds fowls of the air
came and devoured it. it up. 5 And
other some fell on the rocky stony *ground*, where
it had not much earth; and
straightway immediately it sprang up, because it
had no deepness depth of earth: 6 and But
[q]when the sun was risen, up, it was
scorched; and because it had
no root, [r]it withered away.
7 And other some fell among [t]the thorns,
and the thorns grew up, and
choked it, and it yielded no
fruit. 8 And others other fell into the on good
ground, and [t]yielded fruit, growing did yield fruit that sprang
up and increasing increased; and brought
forth, thirtyfold, some thirty, and sixtyfold, some sixty,
and [u]a hundredfold. some an hundred. 9 And he
said, [x]Who said unto them, He that hath ears to
hear, let him hear.
10 And [y]when he was alone,
they that were about him with
the twelve asked of him the
parables. parable. 11 And he said unto them,
[b]Unto you it is given to know [c]the
mystery of the kingdom of God:
but unto [d]them that are without,
all *these* things are done in parables:
12 [e]that [f]seeing they may see, and

R.V. [1] Or, *Zealot*. See Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13. [2] Or, *home* [3] Or, *In* [4] Gr. *demons*.
A.V. * Or, *home*. † Or, *kinsmen*.

not perceive; and hearing they
may hear, and not understand;
lest (haply, at any time) they [b]should (turn, be
converted, again,) and (it, their sins) should be
forgiven them. 13 [c]And he (said, saith)
unto them, Know ye not this
parable? and how (shall, then will) ye
know all (the) parables? 14 [e]The
sower soweth [f]the word. 15 And
these are they by the way side,
where the word is sown; (and, but)
when they have heard, (straightway, Satan
cometh Satan, cometh immediately,) and taketh away
the word (which hath been, that was) sown in
them. their hearts. 16 And these (in like, are they
manner are they that likewise which) are sown (upon, on)
rocky places, stony ground; who, when they have
heard the word, (straightway, immediately) receive
it [i]with (joy, gladness); 17 and (they) have
no root in themselves, (but, and so)
[k]endure (but) for a (while; then, time: afterward,) when
(tribulation, affliction) or persecution ariseth
because of the word, (straightway, for the word's sake, immediately)
[l]they (stumble, are offended.) 18 And (others, these) are they
(that, which) are sown among (the) thorns;
these are they that have heard (such as hear) the word,
19 and [n]the cares of (the, this) [1]world,
and [p]the deceitfulness of riches,
and the lusts of other things
entering in, choke the word, and
it becometh unfruitful. 20 And
(those, these) are they (that were, which are) sown (upon, on)
good ground; such as hear the
word, and (accept, receive) it, and [q](bear, bring forth)
fruit, (some) [s]thirtyfold, (and sixtyfold, some sixty,)
and (a hundredfold, some an hundred.)

21 [v]And he said unto them,
[x]Is (the lamp, a candle) brought to be put
under (the, a) *bushel, or under (the bed, a bed?)
and not to be (put, set) on (the stand, a candlestick?)
22 [a]For there is nothing hid,
(save that it should, which shall not) be manifested;
neither was (anything made, any thing kept) secret,
but that it should come (to light, abroad.)
23 [c]If any man (hath, have) ears to hear,
let him hear. 24 And he said
unto them, Take heed what ye
hear: [e]with what measure ye
(mete, mete,) it shall be measured (unto, to) you:

[a] See Matt. 13. 12.
[b] See Luke 22. 32.
[c] For ver. 13—20, see Matt. 13. 18—23 & Luke 8. 11—15.
[d] Cp. Matt. 13. 24—30.
[e] Cp. Matt. 13. 37 & John 4. 36, 37.
[f] ver. 33. ch. 2. 2 & 16. 20. Luke 1. 2. Acts 8. 4. James 1. 21.
[g] Cp. Eccles. 11. 5, 6.
[h] Joel 3. 13. Rev. 14. 15.
[i] Cp. ch. 6. 20 & Isai. 58. 2 & Ezek. 33. 31, 32 & John 5. 35.
[j] For ver. 30—32, see Matt. 13. 31, 32 & Luke 13. 18, 19.
[k] Gal. 1. 6. Cp. Hos. 6. 4 & Gal. 5. 7.
[l] See Matt. 11. 6.
[m] Matt. 17. 20. Luke 17. 6.
[n] See Matt. 6. 25.
[o] 2 Tim. 4. 10.
[p] 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10, 17. Cp. ch. 10. 23 & Matt. 19. 23 & Acts 5. 1—11 & Heb. 3. 13.
[q] Hos. 14. 8. John 15. 5, 16. Phil. 1. 11. Col. 1. 6.
[r] Matt. 13. 34.
[s] ver. 8.
[t] See ver. 14.
[u] John 16. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12.
[v] For ver. 21—25, see Luke 8. 16—18.
[w] Cp. John 16. 25.
[x] Matt. 5. 15. Luke 11. 33.
[y] ver. 10. Cp. ch. 13. 3.
[z] Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 20.
[a] Matt. 10. 26. Luke 12. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 25.
[b] For ver. 35—41, see Matt. 8. 18, 23—27 & Luke 8. 22—25. Cp. John 6. 16—21.
[c] ver. 9.
[d] John 4. 6 (mg.) & 13. 25.
[e] Matt. 7. 2. Luke 6. 38.

and (more shall be given unto you. unto you that hear shall more be given.)
25 [a]For he that hath, to him
shall be given: and he that
hath not, from him shall be
taken (away) even that which he
hath.

26 And he said, [d]So is the
kingdom of God, as if a man
should cast seed (upon the earth, into the ground;)
27 and should (sleep, sleep,) and rise night
and day, and the seed should
spring (up and grow, and grow up,) [g]he knoweth
not how. 28 (The, For the) earth ([2]beareth, bringeth forth)
fruit of herself; first the blade,
then the ear, (then, after that) the full
corn in the ear. 29 But when
the fruit [3]is (ripe, straightway †brought forth, immediately)
[h]he [4]putteth (forth, in) the sickle, be-
cause the harvest is come.

30 [j]And he said, (How, Whereunto) shall
we liken the kingdom of God?
or (in, with) what (parable, comparison) shall we
(set it forth, compare it?) 31 [5]It is like [m]a grain
of mustard seed, which, when it
is sown (upon, in) the earth, (though it be, is)
less than all the seeds that
(are upon the earth, be in the earth:) 32 (yet, But) when it is
sown, (it) groweth up, and be-
cometh greater than all (the) herbs
and (putteth, shooteth) out great branches;
so that the (birds, fowls) of the (heaven, air:
can, may) lodge under the shadow
(thereof, of it.)

33 And [r]with many such para-
bles spake he [t]the word unto
them, [u]as they were able to
hear (it: it.) 34 (and, But) [w]without a para-
ble spake he not unto them:
but [y](privately to his own disciples, and when they were alone,) he [z]ex-
pounded all (things, things to his disciples.)

35 [b]And (on that, the same) day, when
(the) even was come, he saith
unto them, Let us (go, pass) over
unto the other side. 36 And
(leaving, when they had sent away) the multi-
tude, they (take, took) him (with them)
[d](even as he was, was) in the (boat, ship.)
And (other boats were with him, there were also with him other little ships.)
37 And there (arise, arose) a great storm

R.V. [1] Or, *age* [2] Or, *yieldeth* [3] Or, *alloweth* [4] Or, *sendeth forth* [5] Gr. *As unto.*
A.V. * The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as Matt. 5. 15. † Or, *ripe.*

of wind, and the waves [a]beat into the boat, insomuch ship, so that the boat it was now filling. full. 38 And he himself was in the stern, hinder part of the ship, asleep on the cushion: a pillow and they awake him, and say unto him, [1]Master, carest thou not that we perish? 39 And he awoke, arose, and [b]rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and [c]there was a great calm. 40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so [d]fearful? have ye not yet how is it that ye have no faith? 41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, [e]Who then What manner of man is this, that even [f]the wind and the sea obey him?

5 1 [g]And they came to over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gerasenes. Gadarenes. 2 And when he was come out of the boat, straightway ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, 3 [j]who had his dwelling in among the tombs: tombs; and no man could any more bind him, no, not with a chain; chains: 4 because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been rent plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: and no man had strength to neither could any *man* tame him. 5 And always, night and day, in the tombs and in the mountains, he was he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying out, and cutting himself with stones. 6 And But when he saw Jesus from afar, afar off, he ran and [m]worshipped him; him, 7 and [n]crying out cried with a loud voice, he saith, and said, [o]What have I to do with thee, Jesus, [p]thou Son of [r]the Most High most high God? [s]I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not. 8 For he said unto him, Come forth, thou unclean out of the spirit, out of the man. man, *thou* unclean spirit. 9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he saith unto him, answered, saying, My name is [t]Legion; Legion: for we are many. 10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. 11 Now there was there on the mountain side nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding. 12 And they all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. 13 And he forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits came went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed ran violently down the steep a steep place into the sea, *in number* (they were about two thousand; thousand;) and they were choked in the sea. 14 And they that fed them the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they came went out to see what it was that had come to pass. was done. 15 And they come to Jesus, and behold see [2]him that was possessed with devils the devil, and had the legion, sitting, [h]clothed and clothed, and in his right mind, mind: *even* him that had [i]the legion: and they were afraid. 16 And they that saw it declared unto told them how it befell to [2]him that was possessed with devils, the devil, and *also* concerning the swine. 17 And [k]they began to beseech pray him to depart from out of their borders. coasts. 18 And as when he was entering come into the boat, ship, he that had been possessed with [3]devils besought the devil prayed him that he might be with him. 19 And he Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go to thy house unto home to thy friends, and [l]tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and *how* he hath had mercy compassion on thee. 20 And he went his way, departed, and began to publish in [q]Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel.

21 And when Jesus had crossed was passed over again in the boat by ship unto the other side, a great multitude was much people gathered unto him: and he was by nigh unto the sea. 22 [u]And And, behold, there cometh

a Cp. Acts 27. 14.
b Ps. 104. 7. Cp. Luke 4. 39.
c Job 38. 11. Ps. 65. 7. Cp. ch. 6. 51 & Matt. 14. 32.
d John 14. 27.
e Cp. ch. 1. 27.
f Cp. Luke 5. 9.
g For ver. 1—21, see Matt. 8. 28—9. 1 & Luke 8. 26—40.
h Cp. Luke 8. 27.
i ver. 9.
j Cp. Rev. 18. 2.
k Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 18 & Luke 5. 8 & Acts 16. 39.
l Ps. 66. 16. Cp. ch. 1. 44.
m See Matt. 8. 2.
n ch. 1. 26. Acts 8. 7.
o Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 10 & 19. 22 & John 2. 4, *al.*
p Cp. Matt. 4. 3, 6. See Matt. 14. 33.
q ch. 7. 31. Matt. 4. 25.
r Gen. 14. 18. Num. 24. 16. Ps. 57. 2. Dan. 3. 26. 1 Esd. 6. 31. Luke 1. 32 & 6. 35. Acts 16. 17. Heb. 7. 1, *al.*
s Matt. 26. 63. Acts 19. 13. Cp. James 2. 19.
t Matt. 26. 53.
u For ver. 22—43, see Matt. 9. 18—26 & Luke 8. 41—56.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Or, *the demoniac* [3] Gr. *demons.*

one of [a]the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus (Jairus) by name; and (seeing when he saw) him, he (falleth fell) at his feet, 23 and (beseecheth besought) him (much, greatly,) saying, My little daughter (is lieth) at the point of death: *I pray thee,* (that thou) come and [d]lay thy hands on her, that she may be [1]made whole, (healed;) and (she shall) live. 24 And (he *Jesus*) went with him; and (a great multitude much people) followed him, and (they [g]) thronged him.

25 And a (certain) woman, [h]which had an issue of blood twelve years, 26 and had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, 27 (having heard the things When she had heard) (concerning of) Jesus, came in the (crowd press) behind, and touched his garment. 28 For she said, If I (may) touch but his (garments, clothes,) I shall be [1]made whole. 29 [m]And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of (her that) [2]o plague. 30 And (straightway Jesus, Jesus immediately knowing) in himself that [p]the power *proceeding* (from him virtue) had gone (forth, out of him,) turned him about in the (crowd, press,) and said, Who touched my (garments clothes?) 31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me? 32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. 33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what (had been was) done (to in) her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. 34 And he said unto her, Daughter, [v]thy faith hath [3]made thee whole; [v]go in peace, and be whole of thy [2]o plague.

35 While he yet spake, (they come there came) from [w]the ruler of the synagogue's (house, saying, house certain which said,) Thy daughter is dead: why [b]troublest thou [c]the [4]Master any further? 36 (But As soon as) Jesus, [5]not heeding (Jesus heard) the word (that was) spoken, (he) saith unto [w]the ruler of the synagogue, (Fear not, Be not afraid,) only believe. 37 And he suffered no man to follow (with) him, save [e]Peter, and James, and [f]John the brother of James. 38 And (they come he cometh) to the house of the ruler of the (synagogue; synagogue,) and (he beholdeth a seeth the) tumult, and (*many* weeping them that wept) and (wailing wailed) greatly. 39 And when he was (entered come) in, he saith unto them, [i]Why make ye (a tumult, this ado,) and weep? (the child damsel) is not dead, but [j]sleepeth. 40 And they laughed him to scorn. But (he, [k]having when he had) put them all (forth, out, he) taketh the father (of the child and her mother and the mother of the damsel,) and them that were with him, and (goeth entereth) in where the (child was. damsel was lying.) 41 And [l](taking he took) the (child damsel) by the hand, (he saith and said) unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, [n](Arise arise.) 42 And straightway the damsel (rose up, arose,) and walked; for she was (twelve years old. *of the age* of twelve years.) And they were (amazed straightway astonished) with a great (amazement. astonishment.) 43 And [q]he charged them (much straitly) that no man should know (this: it;) and (he) commanded that *something* should be given her to eat.

6 [1][r]And he went out from (thence; thence,) and (he cometh came) into [s]his own country; and his disciples follow him. 2 And [t]when the sabbath (day) was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and [6][u]many hearing him were astonished, saying, (Whence From whence) hath this man these things? (and, What and what) (is the wisdom that wisdom *is* this which this man, and *what mean* him, that even) is given unto such [7]mighty works (are) wrought by his hands? 3 [x]Is not this [y]the carpenter, the son of Mary, (and the) [z]brother of

a Luke 13. 14. Acts 13. 15 & 18. 8, 17.
b Luke 7. 6.
c See John 11. 28.
d ch. 6. 5 & 7. 32 & 8. 23, 25 & 16. 18. Matt. 9. 18. Luke 4. 40 & 13. 13. Acts 9. 12, 17 & 28. 8.
e ch. 9. 2 & 14. 33.
f ch. 3. 17.
g ver. 31. ch. 3. 9.
h Lev. 15. 25.
i Cp. Acts 20. 10.
j John 11. 4, 11.
k Acts 9. 40.
l See ch. 1. 31.
m Matt. 15. 28 & 17. 18.
n Luke 7. 14, 22. Cp. Matt. 11. 5 & John 11. 43.
o See ch. 3. 10.
p Luke 5. 17 & 6. 19 & 8. 46. Cp. Acts 10. 38.
q ch. 9. 9. See Matt. 8. 4.
r For ver. 1—6, see Matt. 13. 54—58. Cp. Luke 4. 16—30.
s Matt. 2. 23. Luke 4. 23.
t ch. 1. 21. Luke 4. 31 & 6. 6 & 13. 10. Cp. Acts 13. 14. See Matt. 4. 23.
u See Matt. 7. 28.
v See Luke 7. 50.
w ver. 22.
x Cp. Luke 4. 22 & John 6. 42.
y Cp. Matt. 13. 55.
z See ch. 3. 31.

R.V. 1 Or, *saved* 2 Gr. *scourge.* 3 Or, *saved thee* 4 Or, *Teacher* 5 Or, *overhearing* 6 Some ancient authorities insert *the.* 7 Gr. *powers.*

James, and Joses, and (Judas, of Juda,) and
Simon? and are not his sisters
here with us? And [b]they were
[1]offended (in, at) him. 4 (And, But) Jesus
said unto them, [c]A prophet is
not without honour, (save, but) in his
own country, and among his own
kin, and in his own house. 5 And
[f]he could there do no [2]mighty
work, save that [g]he laid his
hands upon a few sick folk, and
healed them. 6 And [h]he mar-
velled because of their unbelief.
[j]And he went round about the
(villages, villages,) teaching.
7 [l]And he called unto him the
twelve, and began to send them
forth by two and two; and (he,
gave them (authority, power) over (the) unclean
spirits; 8 and (he charged, commanded) them that
they should take nothing for
their journey, save a staff only;
no (bread, scrip,) no (wallet, bread,) no [3]*[o]money in
their (purse, [4]purse:) 9 but (to go, be) [p]shod with
(sandals: and, said he, put not, sandals; and not put) on two coats.
10 And he said unto them,
(Wheresoever, In what place soever) ye enter into (a, an)
house, there abide till ye depart
(thence, from that place.) 11 And (whatsoever place, whosoever)
shall not receive you, (and they, nor) hear
(you not, as you, when) ye (go forth, depart) thence, [s]shake
off the dust (that is) under your feet
[t]for a testimony (unto, against) them.
Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable
for Sodom †and Gomorrha in the day of judgment,
(than for that city.) 12 [u]And they went
out, and [w]preached [x]that *men*
should repent. 13 [w]And they cast
out many [5]devils, and [y]anointed
with oil many that were sick,
and healed them.
14 [z]And king Herod heard
(thereof, of him; for, (for) his name (had become known:, was spread abroad:)
and [6]he said, (That, [a]John [7]the
Baptist (is, was) risen from the dead,
and therefore (do these powers, mighty works do shew forth
(work, themselves) in him. 15 [a](But others, Others) said,

a See Matt. 21. 11.
b See Matt. 11. 6.
c Luke 4. 24. John 4. 44. Cp. Jer. 11. 21 & 12. 6 & John 7. 5.
d Luke 3. 19, 20.
e Matt. 11. 2. John 3. 24.
f Cp. ch. 9. 23 & Gen. 19. 22.
g See ch. 5. 23.
h Isai. 59. 16. Cp. Matt. 8. 10.
i Lev. 18. 16 & 20. 21.
j Matt. 9. 35 & 11. 1. Luke 8. 1 & 13. 22.
k Luke 11. 53 (mg.).
l ch. 3. 13—15. For ver. 7—11, see Matt. 10. 1, 5, 9—14 & Luke 9. 1, 3—5. Cp. Luke 10. 4—11 & 22. 35.
m Cp. Matt. 14. 5 & 21. 26.
n ch. 12. 37. Cp. ch. 4. 16.
o ch. 12. 41 (& mg. for mg.). Matt. 10. 9 (for mg.).
p Acts 12. 8.
q Gen. 40. 20.
r 1 Kin. 3. 15. Esth. 1. 3 & 2. 18.
s Acts 13. 51. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Acts 18. 6.
t See ch. 1. 44.
u Luke 9. 6.
v Esth. 5. 3 & 7. 2.
w Matt. 10. 7, 8.
x Matt. 3. 2 & 4. 17.
y James 5. 14.
z For ver. 14—29, see Matt. 14. 1—12 & Luke 9. 7—9.
a ch. 8. 28. Matt. 16. 14.

(It is Elijah. That it is Elias.) And others said,
(It is, That it is) [a]a prophet, (even, or) as one of
the prophets. 16 But (Herod, when, he, Herod) heard *thereof*, (he, he) said, (It is
John, whom I (beheaded, beheaded:) he is
(risen, risen from the dead.) 17 [d]For Herod
himself had sent forth and laid
hold upon John, and [e]bound him
in prison for (the sake of Herodias, Herodias' sake,) his
brother Philip's wife: for he
had married her. 18 [d]For John
(had) said unto Herod, [i]It is not
lawful for thee to have thy
brother's wife. 19 (And, Therefore) Herodias
[k](set herself, had ‡a quarrel) against him, and
(desired to kill, would have killed) him; (and, but) she could
(not; not:) 20 for Herod [m]feared John,
knowing that he was a (righteous, just)
man and (a, an) holy, and (kept him safe., §observed him;)
(And, and) when he heard him, he ([8]was, did)
(much perplexed; many things,) and (he) [n]heard him
gladly. 21 And when a con-
venient day was come, that
Herod [q]on his birthday [r]made
a supper to his lords, (and the)
[9]high captains, and (the) chief (men, estates)
of Galilee; 22 and when [10]the
daughter of (Herodias herself, the said Herodias) came (in, in,)
and danced, (11she, and) pleased Herod
and them that sat (at meat) with
him; (and, him,) the king said unto the
damsel, Ask of me whatsoever
thou wilt, and I will give it
thee. 23 And he sware unto her,
Whatsoever thou shalt ask of
me, I will give it thee, [v]unto
the half of my kingdom. 24 And
she went (out, forth,) and said unto her
mother, What shall I ask? And
she said, The head of John [7]the
Baptist. 25 And she came in
straightway with haste unto the
king, and asked, saying, I will
that thou (forthwith give me, give me by and by) in a
charger the head of John the
Baptist. 26 And the king was
exceeding sorry; (but, yet) for the sake of his oath's

R.V. [1] Gr. *caused to stumble.* [2] Gr. *power.* [3] Gr. *brass.* [4] Gr. *girdle.* [5] Gr. *demons.* [6] Some ancient authorities read *they.* [7] Gr. *the Baptizer.* [8] Many ancient authorities read *did many things.* [9] Or, *military tribunes* Gr. *chiliarchs.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *his daughter Herodias.* [11] Or, *it*

A.V. * The word signifieth *a piece of brass money, in value somewhat less than a farthing,* Matt. 10. 9, but here it is taken in general for *money,* Luke 9. 3. † Gr. *or.* ‡ Or, *an inward grudge.* § Or, *kept him,* or, *saved him.*

his oaths, sake, and of them that for their sakes which sat at meat, with him, he would not reject her.
27 And straightway immediately the king sent forth a soldier of his guard, *an executioner, and commanded to bring his head his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, 28 and brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel; damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother. 29 And when [b]his disciples heard thereof, of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 [e]And [f]the apostles gather gathered themselves together unto Jesus; Jesus, and they told him all things, whatsoever both what they had done, and whatsoever what they had taught. 31 And he saith said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while. For while: for there were many coming and going, and [g]they had no leisure so much as to eat. 32 [j]And they went away in [k]the boat to departed into a desert place apart. by ship privately. 33 And *the people* saw them going, departing, and many [n]knew *them*, him, and they ran there together afoot thither [l]on foot from out of all the cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him. 34 And Jesus, when he came forth and out, [q]saw a great multitude, much people, and he had was moved with compassion on toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things. 35 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, The place is desert, This is a desert place, and the day is now now the time *is* far spent: passed: 36 [s]send them away, that they may go into the country and villages round about, and round about, into the villages, and buy themselves somewhat bread: for they have nothing to eat. 37 But he He answered and said unto them, [w]Give ye them to eat. And [x]they say unto him, [y]Shall we go and buy two hundred [2]†pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat? 38 And he He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go *and* see. And when they knew, they say, [a]Five, and two fishes. 39 And he commanded them that all should to make all [3]sit down by companies upon the green grass. 40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties. 41 And when he took had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking he looked up to heaven, [d]he and blessed, and brake the loaves; loaves, and he gave gave *them* to the his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all. 42 And they did all eat, and were filled. 43 And they took up broken pieces, twelve basketfuls, twelve baskets full of the fragments, and also of the fishes. 44 And they that ate did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 [h]And straightway he [i]constrained his disciples to enter get into [l]the boat, ship, and to go before *him* unto the to the other side other side [m]to before ‡unto Bethsaida, while he himself sendeth the multitude away. sent away the people. 46 And after when he had taken leave of them, sent them away, [o]he departed into the a mountain to pray. 47 And when [p]even was come, the boat ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land. 48 And seeing he saw them distressed toiling in rowing, rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them, them: and about [p]the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking on upon the sea; sea, and [r]he would have passed by them: 49 but they, But when they saw him walking on upon the sea, they supposed that it was [t]an apparition, it had been a spirit, and cried out: 50 for they all saw him, and [u]were troubled. But he straightway spake And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, [v]Be of good cheer: it is I; [v]be not afraid. 51 And he went up unto them into the boat ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore

a ch. 8. 19.
b See Matt. 9. 14.
c ch. 7. 34. John 11. 41 & 17. 1.
d ch. 8. 7 & 14. 22. 1 Sam. 9. 13. Matt. 26. 26. Luke 24. 30. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 16.
e Luke 9. 10.
f Matt. 10. 2. Luke 6. 13 & 17. 5 & 22. 14 & 24. 10.
g ch. 3. 20.
h For ver. 45—51, see Matt. 14. 22—32 & John 6. 15—21.
i Cp. Matt. 8. 18.
j For ver. 32—44, see Matt. 14. 13—21 & Luke 9. 10—17 & John 6. 1—13. Cp. ch. 8. 2—9.
k See ch. 3. 9.
l ver. 32.
m ch. 8. 22. Cp. Luke 9. 10 & John 6. 17.
n ver. 54.
o Luke 6. 12 & 9. 28. Cp. ch. 1. 35 & Luke 5. 16.
p Cp. ch. 13. 35.
q Cp. Matt. 9. 36.
r Cp. Gen. 32. 26 & Luke 24. 28.
s ver. 45. Cp. Matt. 15. 23.
t Wisd. 17. 15.
u Cp. Luke 24. 37.
v Matt. 17. 7. Cp. Deut. 31. 6 & Isai. 41. 13 & 43. 1, 2 & John 16. 33.
w Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44.
x Cp. John 6. 7.
y Cp. Num. 11. 13, 21, 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *by land* [2] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. [3] Gr. *recline*.
A.V. * Or, *one of his guard*. † The Roman penny is sevenpence halfpenny; as Matt. 18. 28. ‡ Or, *over against Bethsaida*.

amazed in themselves;
52 for [b]they understood
and wondered. For considered
not concerning the loaves, but their
the miracle of the loaves: for
heart [d]was hardened.

53 [e]And when they had [1]crossed passed
over, they came to into the land unto of
[f]Gennesaret, and moored drew to the
shore. 54 And when they were
come out of the boat, ship, straightway
the people they [h]knew him, 55 and ran
round about that whole region,
through that whole region round about, and
began to carry about [i]on their in
beds [j]those that were sick, where
they heard he was. 56 And
wheresoever whithersoever he entered, into vil-
lages, or into cities, or into the
country, [l]they laid the sick in
the marketplaces, streets, and besought him
that they might touch if it were
but [n]the border of his garment:
and [p]as many as touched [2*]him
were made whole.

1 [q]And there are gathered Then came together
7 unto him the Pharisees, and
certain of the scribes, [r]which
had come came from Jerusalem, 2 and had
Jerusalem. And when
seen that they saw some of his disciples
ate their eat bread with [3†t]defiled,
that is, is to say, with unwashen, hands.
hands, they found fault. 3 For the Phari-
sees, and all the Jews, except
they wash their hands [4]diligently,
‡oft,
eat not, holding [v]the tradition
of [x]the elders: 4 and
elders. And *when they*
come from the marketplace,
market, ex-
cept they [5]wash themselves, they
eat not: and
not. And many other things
there be, which they have re-
ceived to hold, [6*]washings
as the washing of
[a]cups, and [§]pots, and brasen
vessels 7.
vessels, and of ‖tables. 5 And
Then the
Pharisees and the scribes ask
asked
him, Why walk not thy disciples
according to [v]the tradition of
[x]the elders, [e]but eat their bread
with [3t]defiled
unwashen hands? 6 And
He answered
he and said unto them, Well did
hath

a Matt. 23. 13.
b ch. 8. 17—21.
c Cited from Isai. 29. 13. Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
d John 12. 40. Rom. 11. 7. 2 Cor. 3. 14. See ch. 3. 5.
e For ver. 53—56, see Matt. 14. 34—36. Cp. John 6. 24, 25.
f Luke 5. 1.
g Col. 2. 22. Tit. 1. 14.
h ver. 33.
i Luke 5. 18.
j Matt. 4. 24.
k Luke 7. 30. Gal. 2. 21 (Gk.). Heb. 10. 28 (Gk.).
l Acts 5. 15.
m Cited from Ex. 20. 12, which see.
n See Matt. 9. 20.
o Cited from Ex. 21. 17, which see.
p ch. 3. 10. Luke 6. 19.
q For ver. 1—30, see Matt. 15. 1—28.
r ch. 3. 22.
s Lev. 1. 2, *al.* (Heb.). Cp. Matt. 27. 6 (mg.).
t Cp. Acts 10. 14 & Rom. 14. 14 (Gk.).
u Gal. 3. 17 (Gk.). Cp. Rom. 2. 23.
v Gal. 1. 14. Col. 2. 8.
w Matt. 13. 51.
x Heb. 11. 2.
y See Acts 10. 14, 15.
z Heb. 9. 10. Cp. John 2. 6.
a Matt. 23. 25. Luke 11. 39.
b ch. 3. 19 & 9. 28.
c Cp. Matt. 13. 36 & 15. 15.
d ch. 8. 17, 18.
e Luke 11. 38.

Isaiah prophesy
Esaias prophesied of you [a]hypocrites,
as it is written,

[c]This people honoureth me
with their lips,
But their heart is far from
me.

7 But
Howbeit in vain do they worship
me,
Teaching *as their* *for* [g]doctrines the
precepts
commandments of men.

8 Ye leave
For laying aside the commandment
of God, and ye hold fast the tradition
of men, *as* the washing of pots and cups:
men.
and many other such like things ye do. 9 And
he said unto them, Full well do
ye **[k]reject the commandment of
God, that ye may keep your own
tradition. 10 For Moses said,
[m]Honour thy father and thy
mother; and, [o]He that speaketh evil of
Whoso curseth
father or mother, let him [8]die
the death: 11 but ye say, If a
man shall say to his father or his
mother, That wherewith thou mightest have
It is Corban, that is to say, a gift,
been profited by me is [4]Corban, that is to say,
by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;
Given *to God*; 12 ye no longer suffer him
he shall be free. And ye suffer him no more
to do aught
ought for his father or his
mother; 13 [u]making void the word of
the word of God
God by
of none effect through your tradition,
which ye have delivered: and
many such like things ye do.
do ye. 14 And
when he had called to him the multitude,
all the people *unto*
again, and
him, he said unto them, [w]Hear
Hearken unto
me all of you,
every one *of you*, and understand:
15 [y]there
There is nothing from without
the man, that going
entering into him can
defile him: but the things which
proceed
come out of the man
him, those are those they that
defile the man.[9] 16
If any man have ears
to hear, let him hear. 17 And when he
was entered [b]into the house from
the multitude,
people, [c]his disciples asked
of him
him concerning the parable. 18 And
he saith unto them, [d]Are ye
so without understanding also?
Perceive ye not,
Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever
thing from without goeth
entereth into the

R.V. [1] Or, *crossed over to the land, they came unto Gennesaret* [2] Or, *it* [3] Or, *common* [4] Or, *up to the elbow* Gr. *with the fist.* [5] Gr. *baptize.* Some ancient authorities read *sprinkle themselves.* [6] Gr. *baptizings.* [7] Many ancient authorities add *and couches.* [8] Or, *surely die* [9] Many ancient authorities insert ver. 16 *If any man hath ears to hear, let him hear.*

A.V. * Or, *it.* † Or, *common.* ‡ Or, *diligently*: in the original, *with the fist*: Theophylact, *up to the elbow.* § Sextarius is about a pint and an half. ‖ Or, *beds.* ** Or, *frustrate.*

man, *it* cannot defile him;
19 because it goeth entereth not into his
heart, [b]but into his the belly, and
goeth out into the draught? [c]*This he*
said, making all meats clean. 20 And he
all meats?
said, [e]That which proceedeth cometh out
of the man, that defileth the
man. 21 For from within, out
of the heart of men, [1g]evil thoughts proceed evil
proceed, fornications, thefts, [h]murders, adulteries,
thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,
22 covetings, wickednesses,
Thefts, *covetousness, wickedness, deceit,
[k]lasciviousness, [l]an evil eye,
[m]railing, blasphemy, [n]pride, [o]foolishness:
23 [p]all these evil things proceed come
from within, and defile the
man.

24 And from thence he arose,
and went away into the borders
of Tyre [2]and Sidon. And he Sidon, and entered
into a an house, and would have
no man know it: and but he could
not be hid. 25 But straightway a
For a *certain*
woman, whose little young daughter
had an unclean spirit, having heard heard of him,
of him, and came and fell down at his
feet. 26 "Now the feet: The woman was a
[3]†[v]Greek, [w]a Syrophœnician Syrophenician by race. nation;
And and she besought him that he
would cast forth the [4]devil out
of her daughter. 27 And he But Jesus said
unto her, Let the children [v]first
be filled: for it is not meet to
take the children's [5]bread bread, and to
[z]cast it to unto the dogs. 28 But And
she answered and said unto him,
Yea, Yes, Lord: even yet the dogs under
the table eat of the children's
[a]crumbs. 29 And he said unto
her, For this saying [b]go thy
way; the [4]devil is gone out of
thy daughter. 30 And she went away when she was
unto come to her house, and she found the
child laid upon the bed, and the [4]devil gone
devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon
out. the bed.

31 [d]And again he went out again, departing from the
borders coasts of Tyre, Tyre and came through Sidon Sidon, he came
unto [f]the sea of Galilee, through
the midst of the borders coasts of [g]Deca-
polis. 32 And they bring unto
him [a]one that was deaf, and
[a]had an impediment in his
speech; and they beseech him
to [d]lay put his hand upon him. 33 And
[f]he took him aside from the
multitude privately, and put his
fingers into his ears, and [f]he
spat, spit, and touched his tongue;
34 and [i]looking up to heaven,
[j]he sighed, and saith unto him,
Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.
35 [a]And straightway his ears were
opened, and the bond string of his
tongue was loosed, and he spake
plain. 36 And [q]he charged them
that they should tell no man:
but [r]the more he charged them,
so much the more a great deal
they published it. it; 37 And they were
[s]beyond measure astonished,
saying, He hath done all things
well: he maketh even both the deaf to
hear, and the dumb to speak.

8 1 [t]In those days, when there was days the multitude
again a great multitude, and they had being very great, and having
nothing to eat, he Jesus called
unto him his disciples, his disciples *unto him*, and saith unto
them, 2 [x]I have compassion on
the multitude, because they
continue with me now have now been with me three days,
and have nothing to eat: 3 and
if I send them away fasting to
their home, own houses, they will faint in by
the way; way: and some of them are come came
from far. 4 And his disciples
answered him, Whence shall one be able From whence can a man
to fill satisfy these men with [6]bread here
in a desert place the wilderness? 5 And he asked
them, How many loaves have
ye? And they said, [c]Seven.
6 And he commandeth commanded the multitude people to
sit down on the ground: and
he took the seven loaves, and
[e]having given gave thanks, he and brake, and
gave to his disciples, disciples to set before
them; and they did set them
before the multitude. people. 7 And they

a Isai. 35. 5, 6.
b Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 13.
c Cp. Luke 11. 41 & Acts 10. 15 & 11. 9.
d See ch. 5. 23.
e Matt. 12. 34. James 3. 6.
f ch. 8. 23.
g James 2. 4. Cp. Gen. 6. 5 & Ps. 56. 5 & Matt. 9. 4, *al.*
h Matt. 5. 22, 28. See Ex. 20. 13, 14, 17.
i See ch. 6. 41.
j ch. 8. 12. Cp. John 11. 33.
k 2 Cor. 12. 21. Gal. 5. 19. Eph. 4. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 7. Jude 4.
l See Matt. 6. 23.
m Eph. 4. 31. Col. 3. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 4.
n See Luke 1. 51.
o Cp. Eph. 5. 17.
p 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10.
q ch. 9. 9. See Matt. 8. 4.
r ch. 1. 45. Matt. 9. 31.
s ch. 10. 26.
t For ver. 1—10, see Matt. 15. 32—39. Cp. ch. 6. 32—44.
u Cp. John 12. 20, 21.
v Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 13.
w Cp. Acts 21. 2, 3.
x Cp. Matt. 9. 36.
y Cp. Acts 3. 26 & Rom. 1. 16.
z Matt. 7. 6.
a Cp. Luke 16. 21.
b John 4. 50.
c Matt. 16. 10.
d For ver. 31—37, cp. Matt. 15. 29—31.
e ch. 14. 23. Matt. 26. 27. Luke 22. 17, 19. John 6. 11, 23. Acts 27. 35. Rom. 14. 6. 1 Cor. 10. 30 & 11. 24 & 14. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
f Matt. 4. 18. John 6. 1.
g ch. 5. 20. Matt. 4. 25.

R.V. [1] Gr. *thoughts that are evil.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *and Sidon.* [3] Or, *Gentile* [4] Gr. *demon.* [5] Or. *loaf* [6] Gr. *loaves.*
A.V. * Gr. *covetousnesses, wickednesses.* † Or, *Gentile.*

had a few small fishes: and
[a]having blessed them, he (he blessed, and) commanded to
set (these, them) also before them. 8 And (So)
[b]they did eat, and were filled:
and they took (up, up) of (the) broken
(pieces, meat) that (remained, was over, left) [d]seven
baskets. 9 And they (that had eaten)
were about four thousand: and
he sent them away. 10 And
straightway he entered into
[f](the boat, a ship) with his disciples, and
came into the parts of [i]Dalmanutha.

11 [j]And the Pharisees came
forth, and began to question
with him, [k]seeking of him [l]a
sign from heaven, [m]tempting
him. 12 And [n]he sighed deeply
[o]in his spirit, and saith, Why
doth this generation seek (after) a
sign? verily I say unto you,
There shall no sign be given
unto this generation. 13 And
[r]he left them, and (again) entering
into (the ship, the boat) again departed to the
other side.

14 (And they forgot, Now *the disciples* had forgotten) to take
(bread; and they had not bread, neither had they) in the (boat, ship) with
them more than one loaf. 15 And
he charged them, saying, Take
heed, [u]beware of [v]the leaven of
the (Pharisees, Pharisees,) and (of) the leaven of
[w]Herod. 16 And they reasoned
(one with another, among themselves,) [1]saying, (*It is*, [2]We) because we
have no bread. 17 And (Jesus, when)
(perceiving it, Jesus knew *it*,) he saith unto them,
Why reason ye, because ye have
no bread? [d](do ye not yet perceive, perceive ye not yet,)
[f]neither understand? [f]have ye
your heart (yet) hardened? 18 [h]Hav-
ing eyes, see ye not? and having
ears, hear ye not? and do ye
not remember? 19 When I brake
[k]the five loaves among (the) five
thousand, how many [3]baskets full
of (broken pieces, fragments) took ye up? They
say unto him, Twelve. 20 And
when [m]the seven among (the) four
thousand, how many [3](basketfuls, baskets full) of
broken (pieces, fragments) took ye up? And they
(say unto him, said,) Seven. 21 And he said
unto them, (Do ye not yet, How is it that ye do not)
understand?

22 And (they come, [c]unto Bethsaida. And he cometh to Bethsaida; and)
they bring (to him a blind man, a blind man unto him,) and
(beseech, besought) him to touch him. 23 And
[e]he took (hold of) the blind man by
the hand, and (brought, led) him out of
the (village, town); and when [e]he had
[g]spit on his eyes, and (laid, put) his
hands upon him, he asked (him, him)
(Seest thou aught? if he saw ought.) 24 And he looked up,
and said, I see (men; for I behold *them*, men)
as trees, walking. 25 (Then again, After that) he
(laid, put) his hands (again) upon his (eyes; eyes,)
and (he looked stedfastly, made him look up;) and (he) was
restored, and saw (all things, every man) clearly.
26 And he sent him away to his
(home, house,) saying, [p](Do not even enter into, Neither go into the town, nor
the village.)
tell *it* to any in the town.

27 [q]And Jesus went (forth, out,) and
his disciples, into the (villages, towns) of
Cæsarea Philippi: and (in, by) the
way he asked his disciples, saying
unto them, (Who, Whom) do men say that
I am? 28 And they (told him, saying, answered,)
[s]John the Baptist: (and others, but some *say*,)
[t](Elijah; but, Elias; and) others, One of the
prophets. 29 And he (asked, saith unto)
them, But (who, whom) say ye that I
am? (And) Peter answereth and
saith unto him, [x]Thou art [y]the
Christ. 30 [z]And he charged
them that they should tell no
man of him. 31 [b]And he began
to teach them, that [c]the Son of
man must [e]suffer many things,
and [g]be rejected (by, of) the elders,
and (of) the chief priests, and (the)
scribes, and be killed, and [i]after
three days rise again. 32 And
he spake (the, that) saying [j]openly. And
Peter took him, and began to
rebuke him. 33 But (he turning, when he had
about, turned about) and (seeing, looked on) his disciples,
he rebuked Peter, (and saith, saying,) [l]Get
thee behind me, Satan: for thou
[m](mindest, savourest) not the things (that be) of

a See Matt. 14. 19.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44.
c See ch. 6. 45.
d ver. 5.
e ch. 7. 33.
f See ch. 3. 9.
g John 9. 6.
h See ch. 5. 23.
i Cp. Matt. 15. 39.
j For ver. 11—21, see Matt. 16. 1—12.
k 1 Cor. 1. 22. See Matt. 12. 38.
l Luke 11. 16 & 21. 11.
m See [John 3. 6].
n ch. 7. 34.
o John 11. 33.
p ver. 23. Cp. Matt. 8. 4.
q For ver. 27—29, see Matt. 16. 13—16 & Luke 9. 18—20.
r Matt. 4. 13 & 21. 17.
s ch. 6. 14. Matt. 14. 2. Luke 9. 7.
t ch. 9. 5. Luke 9. 8. Cp. ch. 9. 11 & Matt. 17. 10 & John 1. 21.
u Luke 12. 1.
v 1 Cor. 5. 6—8. Gal. 5. 9.
w Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 12. 13.
x John 11. 27.
y ch. 14. 61, 62. See Matt. 1. 17.
z Matt. 16. 20. Luke 9. 21. See Matt. 12. 16.
a Matt. 26. 10.
b For ver. 31—ch. 9. 1, see Matt. 16. 21—28 & Luke 9. 22—27.
c ch. 10. 33. Cp. Luke 18. 33.
d ch. 7. 18.
e ch. 9. 30, 31. Matt. 17. 12, 22, 23. Luke 24. 7.
f ch. 6. 52.
g Luke 17. 25. 1 Pet. 2. 4. Cp. ch. 12. 10.
h Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Cp. Isai. 42. 18, 19 & 43. 8 & Matt. 13. 13.
i ch. 10. 34. Matt. 27. 63. Cp. Matt. 12. 40. See John 2. 19.
j John 16. 25.
k ch. 6. 41, 44.
l Cp. Matt. 4. 10.
m ver. 6, 9.
n Rom. 8. 5. Phil. 3. 19. Col. 3. 2. Cp. Phil. 2. 5.

R.V. : [1] Some ancient authorities read *because they had no bread.* [2] Or, It is *because we have no bread.* [3] *Basket* in ver. 19 and 20 represents different Greek words.

God, but the things that be of
men. 34 And when he had called
unto him the multitude the people *unto him* with his disciples,
and also, he said unto them, If any man would Whosoever will
come after me, let him [d]deny
himself, and [e]take up his cross,
and follow me. 35 For [e]who-
soever would will save his [1]life shall
lose it; and but whosoever shall lose
his [1]life for my sake [h]and the
gospel's gospel's, the same shall save it. 36 [i]For
what doth shall it profit a man, to if he shall
gain the whole world, and forfeit lose
his [1]life own soul? 37 For Or [l]what should shall a
man give in exchange for his
[1]life soul? 38 For [m]whosoever Whosoever therefore shall be
ashamed of me and of my words
in this [p]adulterous and sinful
generation, the Son of man also shall be ashamed generation; of him also shall the Son of man be
of him, ashamed, [q]when he cometh in the
glory of his Father with [s]the
holy angels. 1 And he said
9 unto them, Verily I say unto
you, There That there be some here of
them that stand by, here, which shall
in no wise not [x]taste of death, [y]till they
see have seen the kingdom of God come
[z]with power.

2 [a]And after six days Jesus
taketh with him [c]Peter, and
James, and John, and bringeth leadeth
them up into a an high mountain
apart by themselves: and he
was [d]transfigured before them: them.
3 and And [f]his garments raiment became glistering, shining,
exceeding white as snow; so as no
fuller on earth can whiten white them.
4 And there appeared unto them
Elijah Elias with Moses: and they were
talking with Jesus. 5 And Peter
answereth answered and saith said to Jesus, [g]Rabbi, Master, it
is good for us to be here: and
let us make three [2]tabernacles;
one for thee, and one for Moses,
and one for Elijah. Elias. 6 For [j]he
wist not what to answer say; for they
became were sore afraid. 7 And there
came was [l]a cloud overshadowing that overshadowed them:

a 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.
b ch. 12. 6. See Matt. 3. 17.
c Acts 3. 22.
d Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13.
e See Matt. 10. 38, 39.
f For ver. 9—13, see Matt. 17. 9—13.
g ch. 5. 43. See Matt. 8. 4.
h ch. 10. 29. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 23 & 2 Tim. 1. 8 & Philem. 13.
i Cp. Luke 12. 20.
j ch. 8. 31.
k Luke 9. 36.
l Cp. Ps. 49. 7, 8.
m Cp. John 16. 17.
n Rom. 1. 16. 2 Tim. 1. 8, 12, 16. Heb. 11. 16. 1 John 2. 28. Cp. Matt. 10. 33.
o See Matt. 11. 14.
p Isai. 57. 3. Matt. 12. 39. James 4. 4.
q Dan. 7. 10, 13. Zech. 14. 5. Matt. 24. 30 & 25. 31 & 26. 64. John 1. 51. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 4. 16. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7. Cp. Deut. 33. 2.
r Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Cp. Acts 1. 6 & 3. 21.
s Acts 10. 22. Rev. 14. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 41 & 16. 27.
t Ps. 22. 6, 7. Isai. 53. 2, 3. Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7. Cp. Phil. 2. 7. See Matt. 26. 24.
u See ch. 8. 31.
v Luke 23. 11. Acts 4. 11.
w ch. 6. 17, 27.
x John 8. 52. Heb. 2. 9.
y Cp. ch. 13. 30 & Matt. 10. 23 & 23. 36 & 24. 34.
z ch. 13. 26 & 14. 62. Cp. Matt. 25. 31.
a For ver. 2—8, see Matt. 17. 1—8 & Luke 9. 28—36.
b For ver. 14—28, see Matt. 17. 14—19 & Luke 9. 37—42.
c ch. 5. 37 & 14. 33.
d Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 18 (Gk.).
e Cp. ch. 10. 32.
f Dan. 7. 9. Cp. Ps. 104. 2 & Matt. 28. 3.
g See John 1. 38.
h ver. 25. Luke 11. 14.

and there came [a]a voice a voice came out of the
cloud, saying, [b]This is my beloved
Son: [c]hear ye him. 8 And suddenly suddenly,
when they had looked looking round about, they
saw no one man any more, save Jesus
only with themselves.

9 [f]And as they were coming came down
from the mountain, [g]he charged
them that they should tell no
man what things they had seen,
[j]save when till the Son of man should have were
risen again risen from the dead. 10 [k]And
they kept the saying, that saying with themselves,
[m]questioning among themselves one with another what
the rising again from the dead
should mean. 11 And they asked
him, saying, [3]The scribes say Why say the scribes [o]that
Elijah Elias must first come. come? 12 And he
said unto answered and told them, Elijah indeed Elias verily
cometh first, and [r]restoreth all
things: things; and [t]how is it it is written of
the Son of man, that he should must
[u]suffer many things things, and [v]be set at
nought? nought. 13 But I say unto you,
that Elijah That Elias is indeed come, and [w]they
have also done unto him whatso-
ever they listed, even as it is
written of him.

14 [b]And when they he came to the his
disciples, they he saw a great multi-
tude about them, and the scribes
questioning with them. 15 And
straightway all the multitude, people, when
they saw beheld him, [e]were greatly
amazed, and running to him
saluted him. 16 And he asked
them, the scribes, What question ye *with
them? 17 And one of the multi-
tude answered him, and said, [4]Master, I
have brought unto thee my son,
which hath [h]a dumb spirit;
18 and wheresoever it he taketh
him, it [5]dasheth him down he †teareth him: and he
foameth, and grindeth gnasheth with his teeth,
and pineth away: and I spake
to thy disciples that they should
cast it him out; and [k]they were not able. could not.
19 And he He answereth them him, and saith,

i Cp. Neh. 8. 15. j Cp. ch. 14. 40 & Luke 9. 33. k Cp. ch. 6. 7 & Matt. 10. 1 & Luke 10. 17. l 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.

R.V. 1 Or, *soul* 2 Or, *booths* 3 Or, How is it *that the scribes say . . . come?* 4 Or, *Teacher* 5 Or, *rendeth him*
A.V. * Or, *among yourselves?* † Or, *dasheth him*

O [a]faithless generation, [a]how long shall I be with you? how long shall I bear with you? bear with suffer bring him unto me. 20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit [1d]tare him grievously; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming. 21 And he asked his father, How long time is it is it ago since this hath come came unto him? And he said, From Of a child. 22 And oft-times ofttimes it hath cast him both into the fire fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but [h]if thou canst do anything, any thing, have compassion on us, and help us. 23 And Jesus said unto him, [h]If thou canst! canst [j]All believe, all things are possible to him that believeth. 24 Straightway And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, said[2], Lord, I believe; [l]help thou mine unbelief. 25 And when When Jesus saw that [n]a the multitude people came running together, he rebuked the unclean foul spirit, saying unto him, [o]Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I command charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. 26 And having the spirit cried out, and [1d]torn rent him much, he sore, and came out of him: and the child became he was as one dead; insomuch that the more part many said, He is dead. 27 But Jesus [s]took him by the hand, and raised lifted him up; and he arose. 28 And when he was come [u]into the house, his disciples asked him privately, [3]saying, Why We could not could not we cast it out. him out? 29 And he said unto them, This kind can come out forth by nothing, save but by prayer[4]. prayer and fasting.

30 [x]And they went forth from departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it. 31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered up into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and when after that he is killed, [b]after three days he shall rise again, he shall rise the third day. 32 [c]But they understood not the that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 And [e]they he came to Capernaum: and when he was being in the house [f]he asked them, What were was it that ye reasoning in disputed among yourselves by the way? 34 But they held their peace: for [g]they had disputed one with by the way they had disputed another in the way, among themselves, who was should be the [5]greatest. 35 And he sat down, and called the twelve; twelve, and he saith unto them, [i]If any man would desire to be first, he the same shall be last of all, and minister servant of all. 36 And he took a little child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken [k]taking him in his arms, he said unto them, 37 [m]Whosoever shall receive one of such little children in my name, receiveth me: and [m]whosoever receiveth shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 And [p]John said unto him, answered him, saying, [6]Master, we saw one [q]casting out [7]devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: name: and [r]we forbade forbad him, because he followed followeth not us. 39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a [8]mighty work miracle in my name, and be able that can quickly to lightly speak evil of me. 40 [t]For he that is not against us is for us. on our part. 41 For [v]whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink, drink in my name, [9]w because ye are Christ's, belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise not lose his reward. 42 And [y]whosoever shall cause offend one of [z]these little ones that believe [10]on me to stumble, in me, [a]it were is better for him if [11]a great that a millstone were hanged about his neck,

a Cp. John 14. 9 & 20. 27.
b See ch. 8. 31.
c ch. 6. 52. Luke 2. 50 & 18. 34 & 24. 25. John 10. 6 & 12. 16 & 16. 17—19. Cp. ver. 10.
d ch. 1. 26.
e Matt. 17. 24.
f For ver. 33—37, see Matt. 18. 1—5 & Luke 9. 46—48. Cp. ch. 10. 35—45.
g Luke 22. 24. Cp. ver. 50.
h Cp. ch. 1. 40 & Matt. 9. 28.
i ch. 10. 43, 44. Matt. 20. 26, 27 & 23. 11, 12. Luke 22. 26.
j Cp. ch. 6. 5, 6 & Matt. 17. 20.
k ch. 10. 16.
l Cp. Luke 17. 5.
m Cp. Matt. 10. 40, 42.
n ver. 15.
o ver. 17.
p For ver. 38—40, see Luke 9. 49, 50.
q ch. 16. 17. Matt. 7. 22. Luke 10. 17. Acts 19. 13. Cp. Matt. 12. 27.
r Cp. Num. 11. 28.
s See ch. 1. 31.
t Cp. Matt. 12. 30 & Luke 11. 23.
u ch. 3. 19 & 7. 17.
v See Matt. 10. 42.
w 1 Pet. 4. 14 (& for mg.).
x For ver. 30—32, see Matt. 17. 22, 23 & Luke 9. 43—45. Cp. ch. 8. 31 & 10. 32—34.
y Matt. 18. 6. Luke 17. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 12.
z Cp. Zech. 13. 7.
a Cp. ch. 14. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *convulsed* [2] Many ancient authorities add *with tears.* [3] Or, How is it *that we could not cast it out?* [4] Many ancient authorities add *and fasting.* [5] Gr. *greater.* [6] Or, *Teacher* [7] Gr. *demons.* [8] Gr. *power.* [9] Gr. *in name that ye are.* [10] Many ancient authorities omit *on me.* [11] Gr. *a millstone turned by an ass.*

and he were cast into the sea.
43 [b]And if thy hand (cause thee to *offend) stumble, thee, cut it off: it is (good better) for
thee to enter into life maimed, (rather) than having (thy) two hands
to go into [1e]hell, into [f]the
(unquenchable fire.[2]) 44 Where
fire that never shall be quenched:
their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.
45 [h]And if thy foot (cause thee to stumble, offend thee,)
cut it off: it is (good better) for thee to
enter (into life halt, rather halt into life,) than having
(thy) two feet to be cast into
(1e hell.)
hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:
46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is
not quenched. 47 [j]And if thine eye
(cause thee to stumble, cast *offend thee, pluck) it out: it is
(good better) for thee to enter into the
kingdom of God with one eye,
(rather) than having two eyes to be
cast into (1e hell; hell fire:) 48 where [m]their
worm dieth not, and [n]the
fire is not quenched. 49 For
every one shall be salted with
(fire[3].)
fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.
50 [p]Salt is good: [q]but if the salt
have lost (its his) saltness, wherewith
will ye season it? [t]Have salt
in yourselves, and (u be at have) peace
one with another.

10 1 [x]And he arose from
thence, and cometh [y]into
the (borders coasts) of Judæa (and by the)
(beyond farther side of) Jordan: and (multitudes the people)
(come together resort) unto him again; and,
[b]as he was wont, he taught them
again. 2 And (there came unto him Pharisees, the Pharisees came to him,)
and asked him, [d]Is it lawful
for a man to put away *his*
wife? [f]tempting him. 3 And he
answered and said unto them,
What did Moses command you?
4 And they said, [h]Moses suffered
to write a bill of divorcement,
and to put her away. 5 But (And)
Jesus (answered and) said unto them,
For (your [j]hardness of the hardness of your) heart he
wrote you this (commandment. precept.) 6 But
[k]from the beginning of the

a Cited from Gen. 1. 27 & 5. 2, which see.
b Matt. 5. 30 & 18. 8.
c Eph. 5. 31. Cited from Gen. 2. 24.
d 1 Cor. 6. 16. Cp. Mal. 2. 15.
e See Matt. 5. 22, 29.
f ver. 48. Matt. 3. 12. See Matt. 25. 41.
g 1 Cor. 7. 10.
h Matt. 18. 8.
i See Matt. 5. 32.
j Matt. 5. 29 & 18. 9.
k 1 Cor. 7. 11, 13.
l For ver. 13—16, see Matt. 19. 13—15 & Luke 18. 15—17.
m Isai. 66. 24.
n ver. 44.
o ver. 48.
p Luke 14. 34.
q Matt. 5. 13.
r Matt. 18. 3.
s Cp. ch. 9. 39.
t Ezek. 43. 24. Col. 4. 6. Cp. Eph. 4. 29.
u Rom. 12. 18. 2 Cor. 13. 11. 1 Thess. 5. 13. Cp. ver. 34. See Rom. 14. 19.
v Cp. John 3. 3, 5.
w Cp. Luke 8. 13 & James 1. 21.
x For ver. 1—12, see Matt. 19. 1—9.
y Luke 9. 51 & 17. 11. John 10. 40. Cp. Matt. 4. 25.
z ch. 9. 36.
a Rev. 1. 17.
b ch. 1. 21 & 2. 13 & 4. 2, *al.*
c For ver. 17—30, see Matt. 19. 16—29 & Luke 18. 18—30. Cp. Luke 10. 25—28.
d Matt. 5. 31.
e See ch. 1. 40.
f See [John 8. 6].
g Cp. Matt. 19. 16. See Matt. 25. 34.
h Deut. 24. 1—4.
i Rom. 13. 9. Cited from Ex. 20. 12—16 & Deut. 5. 16—20. Cp. Matt. 5. 21, 27.
j ch. 16. 14. Cp. ch. 3. 5 & 6. 52 & Heb. 3. 8.
k ch. 13. 19. 2 Pet. 3. 4. Cp. Rom. 1. 20.

creation, [a]Male and female made he them.
(creation God made them male and female.)
7 [c]For this cause shall a man
leave his father and mother,
[4]and (shall) cleave to his wife;
8 and ([d]the they) twain shall (become be) one
flesh: so (that then) they are no more
twain, but one flesh. 9 [g]What
therefore God hath joined to-
gether, let not man put asunder.
10 And in the house (the his) disciples
asked him again of (this the same) matter.
11 And he saith unto them, [i]Who-
soever shall put away his wife,
and marry another, committeth
adultery against (her: her.) 12 (And) [k]if
(she herself a woman) shall put away her hus-
band, and (marry be married to) another, she
committeth adultery.

13 [l]And they brought (unto him young)
(little children, children to him,) that he should touch
them: and (the his) disciples [o]rebuked
(them.)
(those that brought *them.*) 14 But when
Jesus saw it, he was (moved with much)
(indignation, displeased,) and said unto them,
[r]Suffer the little children to
come unto (me; me, and) [s]forbid them
not: for of such is the kingdom
of God. 15 [v]Verily I say unto you,
Whosoever shall not [w]receive
the kingdom of God as a little
child, he shall (in no not wise) enter
therein. 16 And [z]he took them
in his arms, (and blessed them, [a]laying
his hands upon) put *his* hands upon them,
(and blessed) them.
17 [c]And (as when) he was (going gone) forth
[5]into the way, there (ran one to him, came one running,)
and [e]kneeled to him, and asked
him, Good [6]Master, what shall
I do that I may [g]inherit eternal
life? 18 And Jesus said unto
him, Why callest thou me good?
(none is good save *there is* none good but) one, (*even that is,*) God.
19 Thou knowest the command-
ments, [i]Do not (kill, commit adultery,) Do
not (commit adultery, kill,) Do not steal, Do
not bear false witness, (Do not defraud, Defraud not,)
Honour thy father and mother.
20 And he (answered and) said unto

R.V. [1] Gr. *Gehenna.* [2] Ver. 44 and 46 (which are identical with ver. 48) are omitted by the best ancient authorities. [3] Many ancient authorities add *and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *and shall cleave to his wife.* [5] Or, *on his way* [6] Or, *Teacher*
A.V. * Or, *cause thee to offend.* See Lev. 2. 13.

him, [1]Master, [a]all these things have I observed from my youth. 21 And Then Jesus [b]looking upon beholding him [c]loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go, go thy way, [e]sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. 22 [f]But And his countenance fell at the he was sad at that saying, and he went away sorrowful grieved: for he was one that had great possessions.

23 And Jesus [k]looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, [l]How hardly shall they that have riches enter into [n]the kingdom of God! 24 And the disciples [q]were amazed astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, [u]how hard is it [2]for them [v]that trust in riches to enter into [n]the kingdom of God! 25 It is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into [n]the kingdom of God. 26 And they were astonished exceedingly, out of measure, saying [3]unto him, Then who among themselves, Who then can be saved? 27 And Jesus [a]looking upon them saith, [b]With men it is impossible, but not with God: for all things with God are possible with God. all things are possible. 28 Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, [e]we have left all, and have followed thee. 29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, [i]There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or mother, father, or father, mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and [j]for the gospel's sake, 30 but he shall receive a an hundredfold [m]now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, [o]with persecutions; and in [q]the [4]world to come eternal life. 31 But [r]many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

32 [d]And they were in the way, way going up to Jerusalem; and [f]Jesus was going went before them: and [g]they were amazed; [5]and as they that followed followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them the what things that were to should happen unto him, 33 *saying*, Behold, [j]we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall [m]condemn him to death, and shall [o]deliver him unto to the Gentiles: 34 and they shall [p]mock him, and shall [r]spit upon scourge him, and shall scourge spit upon him, and shall kill him; him: and [s]after three days the third day he shall rise again.

35 [w]And there come near unto him James and John, [x]the sons of Zebedee, saying unto him, come unto him, saying, [1]Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us [y]whatsoever we shall ask of thee. desire. 36 And he said unto them, [z]What would ye that I should do for you? 37 And they They said unto him, Grant unto us that we [c]may sit, one on thy right hand, and one the other on *thy* left hand, [d]in thy glory. 38 But Jesus said unto them, [f]Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able [g]to ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? or [h]to and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? 39 And they said unto him, We are able. can. And Jesus said unto them, [h]The cup that I drink [i]ye shall drink Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal [n]shall ye be baptized: 40 but to sit on my right hand or and on *my* left hand is not mine to give: give; [p]but *it is for shall be given to* *them* for whom it hath been is [s]prepared. 41 And when

a Cp. Phil. 3. 6.
b ver. 27. Luke 22. 61. John 1. 42. Cp. ch. 3. 5.
c Cp. John 11. 5 & 13. 23.
d For ver. 32—34, see Matt. 20. 17—19 & Luke 18. 31—33.
e Luke 12. 33. Cp. Luke 16. 9 & 19. 8 & Acts 2. 45 & 4. 34, 35 & 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.
f Luke 9. 51 & 19. 28.
g ver. 24.
h Matt. 6. 19, 20.
i Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
j See Matt. 16. 21.
k See ch. 3. 5.
l Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 26. See Matt. 13. 22.
m Matt. 26. 66. John 19. 7.
n See Matt. 12. 28.
o Matt. 27. 2. John 18. 30, 31. Acts 3. 13. Cp. Acts 2. 23 & 4. 27 & 21. 11.
p Matt. 27. 26—31.
q ver. 32.
r ch. 14. 65 & 15. 19. See Matt. 26. 67.
s See ch. 8. 31.
t ch. 2. 5 (Gk.). Cp. John 18. 33 & 21. 5.
u Cp. Matt. 7. 14 & Luke 13. 24 (for mg.).
v Job 31. 24. Ps. 49. 6 & 52. 7. Prov. 11. 28. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
w For ver. 35—45, see Matt. 20. 20—28.
x ch. 1. 19.
y Cp. Matt. 18. 19.
z ver. 51.
a ver. 23.
b ch. 14. 36. Gen. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17, 27. Zech. 8. 6. Luke 1. 37.
c Cp. Matt. 19. 28.
d Cp. Luke 9. 26.
e ch. 1. 18, 20. Matt. 4. 20, 22.
f Cp. Luke 9. 33 & 23. 34.
g ch. 14. 36. Matt. 26. 29, 42. Luke 22. 42. John 18. 11. Cp. Isai. 51. 22.
h Luke 12. 50.
i Cp. Luke 14. 26.
j See ch. 8. 35.
k Cp. Rom. 8. 17 & Phil. 3. 10.
l Acts 12. 2. Rev. 1. 9.
m Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
n Cp. Rom. 6. 3.
o 2 Cor. 12. 10. 2 Thess. 1. 4. 2 Tim. 3. 11, 12. Cp. John 15. 20 & Acts 14. 22.
p Cp. Matt. 19. 11.
q Matt. 12. 32. Eph. 1. 21. Heb. 6. 5 (for mg.). Cp. Luke 20. 35.
r See Matt. 19. 30.
s Matt. 25. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *for them that trust in riches.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *among themselves.* [4] Or, *age* [5] Or, *but some as they followed were afraid*

the ten heard it, they began to
be moved with indignation concerning / much displeased with James
and John. 42 [b]And But Jesus called
them to him, and saith unto
them, Ye know that they which
*are accounted to rule over the
Gentiles [f]lord it / exercise lordship over them;
and their great ones exercise
authority over / upon them. 43 But
[g]it is not so / so shall it not be among you: but
whosoever would become / will be great among
you, shall be your [1i]minister:
44 and whosoever would / of you will be
first among you, / the chiefest, shall be [2j]servant of
all. 45 For verily / even the Son of man
came not to be ministered unto,
but [k]to minister, and [l]to give
his life a ransom for [m]many.

46 [n]And they come / came to Jericho:
and [o]as he went out from Jericho, / of Jericho
with his disciples and a great
multitude, / number of people, blind Bartimæus, the son
of Timæus, Bartimæus, [p]a blind beggar, was / sat by the highway side
sitting by the way side. / begging. 47 And when
he heard that it was [q]Jesus of
Nazareth, he began to cry out,
and say, Jesus, thou son of David,
have mercy on me. 48 And many
[r]rebuked him, / charged him that he should hold
his peace: but he cried out the
more a great deal, Thou son of
David, have mercy on me. 49 And
Jesus stood still, and said, / commanded
Call ye him. / him to be called. And they call the
blind man, saying unto him, [v]Be
of good cheer: rise, / comfort, rise; he calleth
thee. 50 And he, casting away
his [a]garment, sprang up, / rose, and came
to Jesus. 51 And Jesus answered
him, and said, / and said unto him, [c]What wilt thou
that I should do unto thee?
And the / The blind man said unto him,
[w]Rabboni, / Lord, that I may / might receive my
sight. 52 And Jesus said unto
him, Go thy way; [g]thy faith
hath [3]†[h]made thee whole. And
straightway / immediately he received his sight,
and followed him / Jesus in the way.

a For ver. 1—10, see Matt. 21. 1—9 & Luke 19. 29—38 & John 12. 12—15. Cp. Zech. 9. 9.
b For ver. 42—45, cp. ch. 9. 33—36 & Luke 22. 25—27.
c Matt. 21. 17. Luke 24. 50. John 11. 18.
d Zech. 14. 4. Matt. 24. 3 & 26. 30. [John 8. 1]. Cp. Acts 1. 12.
e Cp. ch. 14. 13.
f 1 Pet. 5. 3.
g Matt. 23. 11. Cp. Luke 9. 48.
h Cp. Luke 23. 53.
i Matt. 22. 13 (mg.).
j 2 Cor. 4. 5.
k John 13. 4, 13—15. Phil. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 9.
l Isai. 53. 10. Dan. 9. 26. John 10. 15 & 11. 51, 52. Rom. 4. 25. Gal. 1. 4 & 2. 20. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
m ch. 14. 24. Isai. 53. 11, 12. Heb. 2. 10 & 9. 28. Cp. Rom. 5. 15 & Rev. 5. 9.
n For ver. 46—52, see Matt. 20. 29—34 & Luke 18. 35—43.
o Cp. Luke 18. 35 & 19. 1.
p John 9. 1, 8.
q ch. 1. 24. Matt. 2. 23, *al.*
r 2 Kin. 9. 13.
s Matt. 19. 13.
t See Ps. 118. 25 (Heb.).
u Matt. 23. 39. Cited from Ps. 118. 26.
v John 16. 33.
w See Luke 1. 32.
x Cp. Ezek. 37. 24, 25.
y Cp. Acts 2. 29.
z Luke 2. 14. Cp. Ps. 148. 1.
a ch. 13. 16 (Gk.).
b Matt. 21. 10.
c ver. 36.
d ver. 19. Matt. 21. 17.
e John 20. 16.
f For ver. 12—14, see Matt. 21. 18, 19.
g ch. 5. 34. Matt. 9. 22. Luke 7. 50 & 8. 48 & 17. 19.
h ch. 5. 23, 28 & 6. 56. John 11. 12 (mg. for mg.). Acts 4. 9 & 14. 9 (& mg. for mg.).

11 1 [a]And when they draw / came
nigh unto / to Jerusalem, unto
Bethphage and [c]Bethany,
at [d]the mount of Olives, he
sendeth forth [e]two of his disciples,
2 and saith unto them, Go your
way into the village that is over
against you: and straightway / as soon as ye
enter / be entered into it, ye shall find a
colt tied, [h]whereon no man ever yet / never man
sat; loose him, and bring him
3 And if any man / one say unto you,
Why do ye this? say ye, / ye The that the
Lord hath need of him; and
straightway he [4]will send him
[5]back hither. 4 And they went
away, / their way, and found a / the colt tied at
the door without in the open / a place where two
street / ways met; and they loose him.
5 And certain of them that stood
there said unto them, What do
ye, loosing the colt? 6 And they
said unto them even as Jesus
had said / commanded: and they let them
go. 7 And they bring / brought the colt unto
Jesus, and cast on him their garments / their garments on him
and he sat upon him. 8 And
many [r]spread their garments upon / in
the way; / way: and others [6]branches, which / cut down branches
they had cut from the fields.
[q]of the trees, and strawed *them* in the way.
9 And they that went before
and they that followed, cried
saying, [t]Hosanna; [u]Blessed *is* he
that cometh in the name of the
Lord: 10 Blessed is / be [w]the kingdom
that cometh, [x]*the kingdom* of [y]our father / of our father David, that cometh in the name of
[w]David: [t]Hosanna [z]in the highest.
11 [b]And he / Jesus entered into Jeru-
salem, and into the temple; / temple: and
when he had looked round about
upon all things, it being now / and now the eventide
eventide, / was come, [d]he went out unto Bethany
with the twelve.

12 [f]And on the morrow, when
they were come out from Bethany,
[i]he hungered. / was hungry: 13 [j]And seeing a fig
tree afar off having leaves, he
came, if haply he might find

i Matt. 4. 2. j Cp. Luke 13. 6—9.

R.V. 1 Or, *servant* 2 Gr. *bondservant.* 3 Or, *saved thee* 4 Gr. *sendeth.* 5 Or, *again* 6 Gr. *layers of leaves*
A.V. * Or, *think good.* † Or, *saved thee.*

anything (any thing) thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for (it was not the season of figs. / the time of figs was not *yet*.)
14 And (he / Jesus) answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit (from / of) thee (henceforward / hereafter) for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 [f]And they come to Jerusalem: and (he entered / Jesus went) into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and (them that) bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of [h]the (money-changers, / moneychangers,) and the seats of them that sold (the) doves; 16 and (he) would not suffer that any man should carry (a / any) vessel through the temple.
17 And he taught, (and said / saying) unto them, Is it not written, [k]My house shall be called (a house of prayer / *of all nations) (for all the nations? / the house of prayer?) but [l]ye have made it a den of (robbers. / thieves.) 18 And the (chief priests / scribes) and (the scribes / chief priests) heard it, and [n]sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, (for / because) [o]all the (multitude / people) was astonished at his (teaching. / doctrine.)
19 [q]And ([1]every evening / when even was come,) [2]he went (forth) out of the city.
20 [s]And (as they passed by in the morning, / in the morning, as they passed by,) they saw the fig tree (withered away / dried up) from the roots. 21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, ([u]Rabbi, / Master,) behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away. 22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, (†[v]Have / faith in God. 23 [y](Verily / For verily) I say unto you, (Whosoever / That whosoever) shall say unto this mountain, [a]Be thou (taken up and / removed, and be thou) cast into the sea; and shall not [d]doubt in his heart, but shall [f]believe that (what / those things which) he saith (cometh / shall come) to pass; he shall have (it. / whatsoever he saith.)
24 Therefore I say unto you, (‡[h]All / What) things (whatsoever / soever) ye (pray and ask for, / desire, when ye pray,) believe that ye (‡have received / receive) them, and ye shall have them. 25 And (whensoever / when) [a]ye stand praying, [b]forgive, [d]if ye have (aught / ought) against (any one; / any:) that [e]your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.[3] 26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.
27 [g]And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the (elders; / elders,) 28 and (they said / say) unto him, [i]By what authority doest thou these things? (or / and) who gave thee this authority to do these things? 29 And Jesus (answered and / also) said unto them, I will ask of you one [4]‡question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things. 30 The baptism of John, was it [m]from heaven, or (from / of) men? answer me. 31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, [p]Why then did ye not believe him? 32 [5]But (should we / if we shall) say, (From men— / Of men:) [r]they feared the people: [6]for all (verily held John / *men* counted John, / to be [t]a prophet.) 33 And (that he was a prophet indeed.) they answered (Jesus and say, / and said unto Jesus,) We (know not. / cannot tell.) And Jesus (answering) saith unto them, Neither (tell I / do I tell) you by what authority I do these things.

12 [1]*w*And he began to speak unto them (in / by) parables. A (*certain*) man planted [z]a vineyard, [b]and set (a / an) hedge about it, and digged ([c]a pit for / *a place for*) the (winepress, / winefat,) and built a tower, and [e]let it out to husbandmen, and [g]went into (another / a far) country. 2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a [7]servant, that he might [e]receive from the husbandmen of the (fruits / fruit) of the vineyard.

[a] Matt. 6. 5. Luke 18. 11.
[b] See Matt. 6. 14.
[c] ch. 13. 28.
[d] Col. 3. 13. Cp. Matt. 5. 23 & 6. 15.
[e] Matt. 7. 11.
[f] For ver. 15—18, see Matt. 21. 12—16 & Luke 19. 45—47. Cp. John 2. 14—16.
[g] For ver. 27—33, see Matt. 21. 23—27 & Luke 20. 1—8.
[h] Cp. Ex. 30. 13.
[i] Cp. Ex. 2. 14 & John 1. 25 & Acts 4. 7.
[j] Lev. 1. 14 & 5. 7 & 12. 8. Luke 2. 24.
[k] Cited from Isai. 56. 7.
[l] Jer. 7. 11.
[m] Luke 15. 18, 21. John 3. 27.
[n] See Matt. 21. 46.
[o] See Matt. 7. 28.
[p] Matt. 21. 32. Luke 7. 30.
[q] Luke 21. 37. Cp. ver. 11.
[r] Matt. 14. 5 & 21. 46.
[s] For ver. 20—24, see Matt. 21. 19—22.
[t] Cp. John 5. 35. See Matt. 11. 9.
[u] See John 1. 38.
[v] John 14. 1 (mg.).
[w] For ver. 1—12, see Matt. 21. 33—46 & Luke 20. 9—19.
[x] Eph. 3. 12. Phil. 3. 9.
[y] Matt. 17. 20.
[z] Ps. 80. 8. Isai. 5. 1. Matt. 21. 28.
[a] Cp. Ps. 46. 2 & 1 Cor. 13. 2 & Rev. 8. 8.
[b] Isai. 5. 2.
[c] Cp. Joel 3. 13 (mg.).
[d] Acts 10. 20. Rom. 4. 20 & 14. 23. James 1. 6.
[e] S. of S. 8. 11, 12.
[f] Cp. ch. 16. 17 & John 14. 12.
[g] ch. 13. 34. Matt. 25. 14, 15.
[h] See Matt. 7. 7.
[i] Cp. Isai. 65. 24 & Matt. 6. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *whenever evening came.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *they.* [3] Many ancient authorities add ver. 26 *But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.* [4] Gr. *word.* [5] Or, *But shall we say, from men?* [6] Or, *for all held John to be a prophet indeed.* [7] Gr. *bondservant.*
A.V. * Or, *an house of prayer for all nations?* † Or, *Have the faith of God.* ‡ Or, *thing.*

3 [a]And they took caught him, and beat
him, and sent him away empty.
4 [a]And again [c]he sent unto them
another [1]servant; and at him they cast
stones, and him [f]they wounded wounded *him* in the
head, and [g]handled shamefully.
sent *him* away shamefully handled.
5 [a]And again he sent another;
and him they killed: killed, and many
others; beating some, and killing
some. 6 He had yet one, [h]a
Having yet therefore one son, his
beloved son: wellbeloved, he sent him also [j]last
unto them, saying, They will
reverence my son. 7 But those
husbandmen said among them-
selves, [k]This is the heir; come,
[l]let us kill him, and the inherit-
ance shall be ours. 8 And they
took him, and killed him, and
[o]cast him forth out of the vine-
yard. 9 What therefore will shall therefore the lord
of the vineyard do? [q]he will
[r]come and destroy the husband-
men, and [s]will give the vineyard
unto others. 10 [t]Have And have ye not
read even [u]this scripture;

[v]The stone which the builders
rejected, rejected
The same was made Is become the head of the
corner:

11 This was from the Lord, the Lord's doing,
And it is marvellous in our
eyes?

12 And [w]they sought to lay hold
on him; and him, but [z]they feared the multitude; people:
for they perceived knew that he spake had spoken
the parable against them: and
they [y]left him, and went away. their way.
13 [a]And they send unto him
certain of [c]the Pharisees and of
[c]the Herodians, that they might to [d]catch
him in talk. *his* words. 14 And when they
were come, they say unto him,
[2]Master, [f]we know that thou art
true, and carest not for any one for no man: for
[h]thou regardest not the person
of men, but of a truth teachest [l]the way of teachest the way of God in
God truth: Is it lawful to give [m]tribute
unto to [o]Cæsar, or not? 15 Shall we
give, or shall we not give? But
he, knowing [b]their hypocrisy,
said unto them, Why [d]tempt ye
me? bring me [e]a [3*]penny, that I
may see it. 16 And they brought
it. And he saith unto them,
Whose is this image and super-
scription? And they said unto
him, Cæsar's. 17 And Jesus
answering said unto them, [i]Render
unto to Cæsar the things that are
Cæsar's, and unto to God the things
that are God's. And they mar-
velled greatly at him.
18 And there Then come unto him th
[m]Sadducees, [n]which say that there
is no resurrection; and they
asked him, saying, 19 [2]Master,
Moses wrote unto us, [p]If a man's
brother die, and leave a his wife
behind him, and leave no child, children
that his brother should take his
wife, and raise up seed unto his
brother. 20 There Now there were seven
brethren: and the first took a
wife, and dying left no seed seed
21 And And the second took her, and
died, leaving no seed behind him; neither left he any seed: and
the third likewise: likewise. 22 And the seven
had her, and left no seed. seed: Last last of all
the woman also died. died also. 23 In the
resurrection therefore, when they shall rise,
whose wife shall she be of them
for the seven had her to wife.
24 And Jesus answering said unto
them, Is it not for this cause that ye err, that
Do ye not therefore err, because
[z]ye know not the scriptures
nor neither [b]the power of God? 25 For
when they shall rise from the
dead, they neither [e]marry, nor
[e]are given in marriage; but are
as the angels which are in heaven.
26 But And as touching the dead, that
they are raised; rise: [g]have ye not read
in [i]the book of Moses, [j]in how in [k]the place
concerning the Bush, how the bush God spake unto
him, saying, [n]I *am* the God of
Abraham, and the God of Isaac

a Matt. 5. 12 & 22. 6 & 23. 34, 37. Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 19 & 36. 15, 16 & Neh. 9. 26 & Jer. 37. 15 & 38. 6 & Acts 7. 52 & 2 Cor. 11. 24—26 & 1 Thess. 2. 15 & Heb. 11. 36, 37.
b Matt. 23. 28. Luke 12. 1.
c Matt. 22. 4.
d See [John 8. 6].
e See Matt. 18. 28.
f Cp. Acts 14. 19.
g Acts 5. 41 (Gk.).
h See Matt. 3. 17.
i Rom. 13. 7.
j Cp. Heb. 1. 1.
k Heb. 1. 2. Cp. John 1. 11 & Rom. 8. 17.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19.
m Matt. 3. 7 & 16. 1 & 22. 34. Acts 4. 1 & 5. 17 & 23. 6.
n Acts 23. 8. Cp. Acts 4. 2.
o Heb. 13. 12.
p Cp. Deut. 25. 5.
q Cp. Luke 19. 27.
r Cp. Matt. 24. 50 & 25. 19.
s Matt. 21. 43. Acts 13. 46 & 18. 6 & 28. 23. Cp. Matt. 8. 11, 12.
t See Matt. 21. 16.
u Luke 4. 21. Acts 8. 35. Cp. John 19. 37 & Acts 1. 16, *al.*
v Acts 4. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 7. Cited from Ps. 118. 22, 23, which see.
w ch. 11. 18. Luke 19. 47, 48. John 7. 25, 30, 44. Cp. Matt. 26. 4.
x ch. 11. 32.
y Matt. 22. 22.
z John 20. 9.
a For ver. 13—27, see Matt. 22. 15—32 & Luke 20. 20—38.
b 1 Cor. 6. 14.
c ch. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 15.
d Luke 11. 54. Cp. Ecclus. 27. 23.
e Matt. 24. 38. Luke 17. 27.
f Cp. John 3. 2.
g See Matt. 21. 16.
h See Acts 10. 34.
i Cp. Luke 3. 4 & 20. 42 & Acts 1. 20 & 7. 42.
j Cp. Rom. 11. 2 (mg.).
k Ex. 3. 1—4. 17.
l Acts 18. 25, 26. Cp. Acts 13. 10.
m Matt. 17. 25.
n Acts 7. 32. Cited from Ex. 3. 6.
o Luke 2. 1 & 3. 1.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.
A.V. * Valuing of our money seven pence halfpenny, as Matt. 18. 28.

and the God of Jacob? 27 He
is not the God of the dead, but
the God of the living: ye therefore do
greatly err.

28 [c]And one of the scribes
came, and having heard them
questioning together, and knowing
reasoning perceiving
that he had answered them well,
asked him, What commandment is the first
Which is the first commandment
of all? 29 And Jesus answered,
answered him,
The first of all the commandments is,
[f]Hear, O Israel; [1]The Lord our
God, [h]the Lord is one:
God is one Lord 30 and thou
shalt love the Lord thy God
[2]with all thy heart, and [2]with
all thy soul, and [2]with all thy
mind, and [2]with all thy strength.
strength:
31 [m]The
this is the first commandment. And the
second is like, *namely* this, [o]Thou
shalt love thy neighbour as
thyself. There is none other
commandment [r]greater than
these. 32 And the scribe said un-
to him, Of a truth, Well, [3]Master, thou hast
well said that he is one
the truth: for there is one God;
and [t]there is none other but
he: 33 and to love him with all
the heart, and with all [v]the
understanding, and with all the soul,
and with all the strength, and
to love his neighbour as himself,
[w]is much more than all [x]whole
burnt offerings and sacrifices.
34 And when Jesus saw that he
answered discreetly, he said unto
him, Thou art not far from the
kingdom of God. [b]And no man
after that durst ask him any
question.

35 [c]And Jesus answered and
said, as while [d]he taught in the
temple, How say the scribes
that [f]the Christ is the son of
David? 36 For David himself
said [g]in by the Holy Spirit, Ghost,
[i]The Lord said unto my Lord,
Sit thou on my right hand,
Till I make thine enemies [4]the thy
footstool of thy feet.

37 David therefore himself calleth
him Lord; and [b]whence is he
then his son? And [5]the common
people [d]heard him gladly.

38 [e]And in his teaching he said,
he said unto them in his doctrine,
Beware of the scribes, which
desire to walk love to go in long robes, clothing, and
to have love salutations in the market-
places, 39 and the chief seats in
the synagogues, and [g]chief the uppermost
places rooms at feasts: 40 they [i]which Which devour
widows' houses, [6]and [j]for a pre-
tence make long prayers; prayers: these
shall receive [k]greater condemnation. damnation.

41 [l]And he Jesus sat down over
against [n]the treasury, and beheld
how the multitude people [p]cast [7*][q]money
into the treasury: and many
that were rich cast in much.
42 And there came [8]a certain poor
widow, and she cast threw in two
†[s]mites, which make a farthing.
43 And he called unto him his
disciples, and said saith unto them,
Verily I say unto you, [u]This That this
poor widow hath cast in more more in, than
all they which are casting have cast into the
treasury: 44 for they all all *they* did cast
in of their superfluity abundance; but she of
her [y]want did cast in all that
she had, *even* all her [z]living.

13 1 [a]And as he went forth
out of the temple, one of
his disciples saith unto
him, [3]Master, behold, see what manner
of stones and what manner of build-
ings *are here*! 2 And Jesus answering
said unto him, Seest thou these
great buildings? [e]there shall not
be left here one stone upon
another, which that shall not be thrown
down.

3 And as he sat on upon [h]the
mount of Olives over against
the temple, [j]Peter and James

a Cp. Acts 7. 49.
b Cp. Rom. 1. 3, 4.
c For ver. 28—34, see Matt. 22. 34—40, 46. Cp. Luke 10. 25—28.
d ch. 6. 20.
e For ver. 38, 39, see Matt. 23. 1, 2, 5—7 & Luke 20. 45, 46. Cp. Luke 11. 43.
f Luke 10. 27. Cited from Deut. 6. 4, 5.
g Luke 14. 7, 8.
h Rom. 3. 30. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6. Gal. 3. 20. Eph. 4. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 17 & 2. 5. James 2. 19 & 4. 12. Jude 25. Cp. Matt. 19. 17 & 23. 9 & John 5. 44 (& mg.) & 17. 3.
i Cp. Luke 11. 39 & 16. 14.
j Cp. Matt. 6. 5, 7.
k James 3. 1 (mg.).
l For ver. 41—44, see Luke 21. 1—4.
m Cp. 1 John 4. 21.
n Matt. 27. 6. John 8. 20.
o Cited from Lev. 19. 18. See Matt. 19. 19.
p 2 Kin. 12. 9.
q ch. 6. 8 (& mg. for mg.). Matt. 10. 9 (for mg.).
r Cp. Matt. 23. 23.
s Luke 12. 59.
t Cited from Deut. 4. 35 (Gk.).
u Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 2, 12.
v Deut. 4. 6. Luke 2. 47. Col. 1. 9 & 2. 2.
w 1 Sam. 15. 22. Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 6—8. Matt. 9. 13 & 12. 7.
x Ps. 40. 6. Heb. 10. 6, 8.
y Phil. 4. 11.
z Luke 8. 43.
a For ver. 1—37, see Matt. 24. 1—51 & Luke 21. 5—36.
b Luke 20. 40.
c For ver. 35—37, see Matt. 22. 41—45 & Luke 20. 41—44.
d See Matt. 28. 55.
e Luke 19. 44.
f See Matt. 1. 1, 17.
g Cp. Luke 10. 21 & 1 Cor. 12. 3.
h See Matt. 21. 1.
i Acts 2. 34, 35. Heb. 1. 13. Cited from Ps. 110. 1. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25 & Heb. 10. 13.
j Matt. 17. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *The Lord is our God; the Lord is one* [2] Gr. *from.* [3] Or, *Teacher* [4] Some ancient authorities read *underneath thy feet.* [5] Or, *the great multitude* [6] Or, *even while for a pretence they make* [7] Gr. *brass.* Gr. *one.*

A.V. * *A piece of brass money:* See Matt. 10. 9. † It is the seventh part of one piece of that brass money.

and John and [a]Andrew asked
him [b]privately, 4 Tell us, [c]when
shall these things be? and what
shall be the sign when all these
things are all about to be accomplished? shall be fulfilled
5 And Jesus began to say unto them, answering them began to say,
[g]Take heed that no lest any man lead you astray. deceive you:
6 [h]Many For many shall come in my name,
saying, [i]I am he Christ; and shall
lead many astray. deceive many. 7 And when ye
shall hear of wars and rumours
of wars, [k]be ye not troubled:
for such these things [l]must needs come to pass. be,
but the end is not shall not be yet. 8 For
[m]nation shall rise against nation,
and [n]kingdom against kingdom:
and there shall be [q]earthquakes
in divers places; places, and there shall be
famines famines and troubles: these things are
the beginning beginnings of travail. *sorrows.

9 [u]But [v]take ye heed to your-
selves: for they shall deliver
you up to [w]councils; and [x]in the
synagogues shall ye ye shall be beaten; beaten: and
before [a]governors and [b]kings shall ye stand ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for
my sake, [d]for a testimony unto against
them. 10 And the gospel must
first be preached unto all the published among all nations.
11 And But when they lead you *to judgement*, shall lead *you*,
and deliver you up, be not anxious take no thought
beforehand what ye shall speak: speak,
neither do ye premeditate: but [k]whatso-
ever shall be given you in that
hour, that speak ye: [n]for it is
not ye that speak, but the Holy
Ghost. 12 And Now the brother shall
deliver up betray the brother to death, and
the father his child the son; and children
shall rise up against *their* parents,
and shall [1]cause them to be put
to death. 13 [s]And ye shall be
hated of all men for my name's
sake: [u]but he that endureth to shall endure unto
the end, the same shall be
saved.

14 But when ye shall see [x]the
abomination of desolation desolation, spoken of by
Daniel the prophet, standing where he it
ought not [d](let him that readeth
understand), then let them that
are be in Judæa flee unto to the moun-
tains: 15 and [e]let him that is on
[f]the housetop not go down, down into the
house, neither nor enter in, *therein*, to take
anything any thing out of his house: 16 and
let him that is in the field not
turn back again for return back to take up his
cloke. garment. 17 But [j]woe unto to them
that are with child child, and to them
that give suck in those days.
18 And pray ye that it your flight be not
in the winter. 19 For *in* those
days shall be [o]tribulation, affliction, [p]such as
there hath was been the like [r]from the
beginning of the creation which
[t]God created until now, and never unto this time, neither
shall be. 20 And except that the
Lord had shortened the those days,
no flesh would have been should be saved: but
for [y]the elect's sake, whom [z]he
chose, hath chosen, he hath shortened the
days. 21 And [c]then if any man
shall say unto to you, Lo, here is the
Christ; or, lo, Lo, *he is* there; believe
[2]it him not: 22 for there shall arise false Christs and false
Christs and false prophets, prophets shall rise, and [g]shall
shew signs and wonders, that to seduce
may lead astray, if if *it were* possible, even [j]the
elect. 23 But [l]take ye heed:
behold, [m]I have told foretold you all
things beforehand.

24 But in those days, after
[p]that tribulation, [q]the sun shall
be darkened, and the moon shall
not give her light, 25 and [r]the
stars shall be falling from heaven, of heaven shall fall, and the
powers that are in the heavens heaven shall
be shaken. 26 And then shall
they see [t]the Son of man coming
in the clouds [v]with great power
and glory. 27 And then [w]shall
he send forth his the angels, and shall
[y]gather together [z]his elect from
[a]the four winds, from [b]the utter

a ch. 1. 16, 29. John 1. 40, *al.* b Cp. ch. 4. 34. c Cp. Acts 1. 6, 7. d Cp. Dan. 9. 23, 25 & Rev. 1. 3. e Luke 17. 31. f See Luke 5. 19. g ver. 9, 23, 33. Jer. 29. 8. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8. 1 Thess. 2. 3. 1 John 3. 7. h ver. 22. Jer. 14. 14. 1 John 2. 18. i See John 8. 24. j Luke 23. 29. k 2 Thess. 2. 2. l Rev. 1. 1. m 2 Chr. 15. 6. Cp. Rev. 6. 4. n Isai. 19. 2. o ver. 24. Dan. 12. 1. Cp. Rev. 7. 14. p Rev. 16. 18. q Rev. 6. 12. r See ch. 10. 6. Cp. Deut. 4. 32. s Acts 11. 28. Rev. 6. 8. t Gen. 1. 1. u For ver. 9, 11—13, cp. Matt. 10. 17—22 & Luke 12. 11, 12. v ver. 5. 2 John 8. w Matt. 5. 22 & 26. 59, *al.* x See Matt. 23. 34. y ver. 22, 27. Isai. 65. 8, 9. Luke 18. 7. Cp. Matt. 22. 14. z John 13. 18 & 15. 19. Eph. 1. 4. James 2. 5, *al.* a Acts 17. 6 & 18. 12 & 24. 1 & 25. 6. b Cp. Acts 27. 24 & 2 Tim. 4. 16. c Luke 17. 23. Cp. ver. 6. d See Matt. 8. 4. e Matt. 28. 19. Rom. 10. 18. Col. 1. 6, 23. Cp. ch. 14. 9. f Cp. 1 John 2. 18. g Deut. 13. 1—3. 2 Thess. 2. 9—11. Rev. 13. 13, 14 & 16. 14 & 19. 20. Cp. Acts 8. 9. h See Matt. 6. 25. i ver. 6. j ver. 20, 27. k Deut. 18. 18. Cp. Num. 23. 5. See Ex. 4. 12. l ver. 5. m John 13. 19 & 14. 29. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 17. n Acts 4. 8 & 6. 10 & 13. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 10. 2 Cor. 13. 3. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 13 & Heb. 1. 1.

o Matt. 10. 35, 36. p ver. 19. q Isai. 13. 10 & 24. 23. Ezek. 32. 7. Joel 2. 10, 31 & 3. 15. Acts 2. 20. Cp. Amos 5. 20 & 8. 9 & Zeph. 1. 15 & Rev. 6. 12 & 8. 12. r Rev. 6. 13. Cp. Isai. 14. 12 & 34. 4. s John 15. 18—21. Cp. Luke 6. 22. t See Dan. 7. 13. u Cp. 10. 12, 13 & James 5. 11 & Rev. 2. 10. See Heb. 3. 6. v ch. 9. 1. Matt. 26. 64. Cp. Matt. 25. 31. w Matt. 13. 41. x Dan. 9. 27 & 11. 31 & 12. 11. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 54. y Cp. Matt. 23. 37 & 2 Thess. 2. 1. z ver. 20, 22. a Dan. 7. 2. Zech. 2. 6. Rev. 7. 1. b Cp. Acts 1.

R.V. 1 Or, *put them to death* 2 Or, him
A.V. * The word in the original importeth *the pains of a woman in travail.*

most part of the earth [a]to the
uttermost part of heaven.
28 Now (from the fig tree learn her parable: / learn a parable of the fig tree;)
when (When) her branch is (now become / yet) tender,
and putteth forth (its) leaves, ye
know that (the) summer is (nigh; / near:)
29 even so ye also, (So ye in like manner,) when ye shall
see these things (coming / come) to pass,
know (ye) that (1he / it) is nigh, *even* [b]at
the doors. 30 [c]Verily I say unto
you, (This / that this) generation shall not
pass away, (until / pass, till) all these things be
accomplished. (done.) 31 [f]Heaven and earth
shall pass away: but [g]my words
shall not pass away. 32 But of
that day (or / and) that hour [i]knoweth
no (one, not even / man, no, not) the angels (which are)
in heaven, [k]neither the Son, [l]but
the Father. 33 [o]Take ye heed,
[p]watch (2and) pray: for ye know
not when the time is. 34 (r*It is* / *For the*)
as *when* / *Son of man is* as) a (man, [s]sojourning in another / man taking a far journey,)
country, having who) left his house, and
given (gave) authority to his (3servants,)
and [u]to (each one / every man) his work, (and) com-
manded (also) [v]the porter to watch.
35 [x]Watch (ye) therefore: for ye
know not when the (lord / master) of the
house cometh, (whether [a]at even, or
[a]at midnight, or [b]at (the) cock-
crowing, or [c]in the (morning; / morning:) 36 lest
[d]coming suddenly he [e]find you
sleeping. 37 And what I say
unto you I say unto all, [x]Watch.

14 1 [g]Now (after / After) two days was
the feast of [j]the (passover / passover,)
and (the / of) unleavened bread:
and the chief priests and the
scribes [l]sought how they might
take him (with subtilty, / by craft,) and (kill / put *him* to
him: / death.) 2 (for / But) they said, Not (during the / on the
feast, / *feast day,*) [n]lest (haply) there (shall) be
(a tumult / an uproar) of the people.
3 [o]And (while he was / being) in [p]Bethany
in the house of Simon the leper,
as he sat at meat, there came a
woman having [4]an alabaster (cruse / box)
of ointment of [5*]spikenard very
(costly / precious;) *and* she brake the (cruse, / box,)
and poured it (over / on) his head.
4 (But / And) there were some that
had indignation (among / within) themselves,
saying, (To what purpose hath / and said, Why was) this waste
of the ointment (been) made? 5 For
(this ointment / it) might have been sold
for (above / more than) three hundred [6†]pence,
and (have been) [d]given to the poor.
And they [e]murmured against
her. 6 (But / And) Jesus said, Let her
alone; why trouble ye her? she
hath wrought a good work on
me. 7 For [h]ye have the poor
(always with you, / with you always,) and whensoever [j]ye
will ye (can / may) do them good: but
[m]me ye have not always. 8 [n]She
hath done what she could: she
(hath anointed my body aforehand for / is come aforehand to anoint my body to) [q]the
burying. 9 (And verily / Verily) I say unto
you, Wheresoever (the / this) gospel
shall be preached throughout
the whole world, (that / *this*) also (which this / that)
(woman / she) hath done shall be spoken
of [w]for a memorial of her.
10 [y]And [z]Judas Iscariot, (7he that
was) one of the twelve, [z]went (away)
unto the chief priests, (that he / to)
(might deliver / betray) him unto them. 11 And
they, when they heard it, / when they heard *it,* they) were glad, and
promised to give him money.
And he sought how he might
conveniently (f deliver him *unto them.* / betray him.)
12 [h]And (on) [i]the first day of
unleavened bread, when they
(k sacrificed / ‡killed) the passover, his disciples
(say / said) unto him, Where wilt thou
that we go and (make ready / prepare) that
thou mayest eat the passover?
13 And he sendeth (forth) [m]two of
his disciples, and saith unto
them, Go (ye) into the city, and
there shall meet you a man
bearing a pitcher of water:
follow (him; / him.) 14 (and / And) wheresoever he
shall (enter / go) in, say (ye) to the good-

a Deut. 4. 32 & 30. 4.
b James 5. 9. Rev. 3. 20.
c See ch. 9. 1.
d Cp. John 13. 29.
e John 11. 33, 38 (Gk.).
f Ps. 102. 26. Isai. 51. 6. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Cp. Matt. 5. 18 & Heb. 12. 27.
g Ps. 119. 89. Isai. 40. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 23, 25.
h Deut. 15. 11.
i Matt. 25. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 1, 2.
j Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 7.
k Cp. Phil. 2. 6, 7.
l Cp. Zech. 14. 7 & Acts 1. 7.
m ch. 2. 20. See John 7. 33.
n Cp. ch. 12. 43 & Luke 21. 3 & 2 Cor. 8. 12.
o ver. 5.
p Eph. 6. 18. Heb. 13. 17. Cp. ch. 14. 38.
q John 19. 40.
r Cp. Matt. 25. 14.
s Cp. ch. 12. 1 & Matt. 21. 33.
t Cp. Matt. 24. 14.
u Cp. Rom. 12. 6—8.
v Ezek. 44. 11. John 10. 3. Cp. Luke 12. 36.
w Acts 10. 4.
x ch. 14. 34—38. Matt. 25. 13 & 26. 41. Luke 12. 37 & 21. 36. Acts 20. 31. 1 Cor. 16. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15, *al.*
y For ver. 10, 11, see Matt. 26. 14—16 & Luke 22. 3—6. Cp. John 13. 2, 27, 30.
z ch. 3. 19. Matt. 27. 3. Acts 1. 16. Cp. John 6. 71 & 12. 4.
a ch. 1. 32. Luke 12. 38.
b ch. 14. 30, 68, 72. Cp. Judg. 7. 19.
c Cp. ch. 6. 48 & Ex. 14. 24.
d Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 1—6.
e ch. 14. 40.
f See Matt. 20. 18, 19.
g For ver. 1, 2, see Matt. 26. 2—5 & Luke 22. 1, 2.
h For ver. 12—16, see Matt. 26. 17—19 & Luke 22. 7—13.
i Ex. 12. 18.
j See John 6. 4.
k 1 Cor. 5. 7.
l John 11. 53.

See Matt. 21. 46. 2. 1—8. Cp. Luke 7. 37—39.
m Cp. ch. 11. 1. p Matt. 21. 17. John 11. 18.
n Matt. 27. 24. Cp. Luke 22. 6 (mg.).
o For ver. 3—9, see Matt. 26. 6—13 & John

R.V. 1 Or, *it* 2 Some ancient authorities omit *and pray.* 3 Gr. *bondservants.* 4 Or, *a flask* 5 Gr. *pistic nard,* pistic being perhaps a local name. Others take it to mean *genuine;* others, *liquid.* 6 See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. 7 Gr. *the one of the twelve.*

A.V. * Or, *pure nard,* or, *liquid nard.* † See Matt. 18. 28. ‡ Or, *sacrificed.*

man of the house, [a]The [1]Master saith, Where is my [b]guest-chamber, the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? [15]And he will himself shew you [e]a large upper room furnished *and* ready: and prepared: there make ready for us. [16] And the his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

[17] [i]And when it was in the evening he cometh with the twelve. [18] And as they [2]sat and were eating, did eat, [k]Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you shall betray me, *even* [m]he that eateth which eateth with me shall with betray me. [19] They And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another *said*, *Is* it I? [20] And he answered and said unto them, *It is* [p]one of the twelve, [m]he that dippeth with me in the dish. [21] For the The Son of man indeed goeth, [q]even as it is written of him: but [s]woe unto to that man through by whom the Son of man is betrayed! [u]good were it [3]for that man if he had not never been born.

[22] [x]And as they were eating, he did eat, Jesus took [4]bread, and when he had [y]blessed, he and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take ye Take, eat: [b]this is my body. [23] And he took a the cup, and when he had [d]given thanks, he gave *it* to them: and they all drank of it. [24] And he said unto them, [b]This is my [h]blood of [5]the [6]covenant, new testament, which is shed for [i]many. [25] Verily I say unto you, I will no more drink drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day when that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

[26] [l]And when they had sung a an *hymn, [m]they went out unto into [n]the mount of Olives.

a Cp. Matt. 23. 8 (for mg.). See John 11. 28.
b Luke 2. 7 (Gk.).
c See Matt. 5. 29 (for mg.).
d Cited from Zech. 13. 7. Cp. John 16. 32.
e Cp. Acts 1. 13.
f ch. 16. 7. Matt. 28. 7, 10, 16.
g Cp. Luke 22. 31, 33.
h Luke 22. 34. John 13. 38.
i For ver. 17—21, see Matt. 26. 20—24. Cp. Luke 22. 14, 21—23 & John 13. 21—26.
j ver. 68, 72.
k Cp. John 6. 70, 71.
l Luke 22. 33. John 13. 37.
m Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & John 13. 18.
n For ver. 32—42, see Matt. 26. 36—46 & Luke 22. 40—46.
o See ver. 26.
p ver. 10.
q ver. 49. ch. 9. 12. Luke 18. 31 & 24. 25—27, 46. Acts 17. 2, 3 & 26. 22, 23. 1 Cor. 15. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.
r ch. 5. 37 & 9. 2.
s Matt. 18. 7.
t ch. 9. 15 & 10. 32.
u John 17. 12.
v Cp. Ps. 42. 5, 6 & John 12. 27.
w See Matt. 24. 42.
x For ver. 22—25, see Matt. 26. 26—29 & Luke 22. 18—20 & 1 Cor. 11. 23—25.
y See Matt. 14. 19.
z Heb. 5. 7.
a ver. 41. John 12. 23, 27 & 13. 1 & 17. 1. Cp. Luke 22. 53 & John 16. 4.
b 1 Cor. 10. 16. Cp. John 6. 53.
c Rom. 8. 15. Gal. 4. 6.
d See Matt. 15. 36.
e See Matt. 19. 26.
f See ch. 10. 38.
g John 5. 30 & 6. 38. Phil. 2. 8.
h Ex. 24. 8. Cp. Zech. 9. 11 & Heb. 13. 20.
i See Matt. 20. 28.
j 1 Pet. 4. 7.
k Matt. 6. 13.

[27] And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be [7]offended: offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will [d]smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered abroad. [28] Howbeit, after But after that I am raised up, risen, [f]I will go before you into Galilee. [29] But [g]Peter said unto him, Although all shall be [7]offended, yet will not I. [30] And [h]Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that thou to-day, That this day, *even* in this night, before [j]the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. [31] But [l]he spake exceeding the more vehemently, If I must should die with thee, I will not deny thee. And in thee in any like manner wise. Likewise also said they all.

[32] [n]And they come unto came to [8]a place which was named Gethsemane and he saith unto to his disciples Sit ye here, while I shall pray. [33] And he taketh with him [r]Peter and James and John and began [t]to be greatly sore amazed and sore troubled. to be very heavy; [34] And he saith unto them, [v]My soul is exceeding sorrowful even unto death: abide tarry ye here, and [w]watch. [35] And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, [z]and prayed that, if it were possible, [a]the hour might pass away from him. [36] And he said, [c]Abba, Father [e]all things are possible unto thee; remove take away [f]this cup from me: howbeit nevertheless not what I will but what thou wilt. [37] And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon sleepest thou? couldest thou not not the watch one hour? [38] [9]w Watch, and [j]pray, that ye [k]enter not lest ye enter into temptation: the temptation. The spirit indeed truly is willing ready but the flesh is weak. [39] And again he went away, and prayed [o]saying and spake the same words. [40] And

l For ver. 26—31, see Matt. 26. 30—35. m Luke 22. 39. John 18. 1. n See Matt. 21. 1. o ver. 36.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Gr. *reclined.* [3] Gr. *for him if that man.* [4] Or, *a loaf* [5] Or, *the testament* [6] Some ancient authorities insert *new.* [7] Gr. *caused to stumble.* [8] Gr. *an enclosed piece of ground.* [9] Or, *Watch ye and pray that ye enter not*

A.V. * Or, *psalm.*

again he came, and when he returned, he found them sleeping, asleep
for again, (for [a]their eyes were very heavy; heavy,)
and [b]they wist not neither wist they what to answer
him. 41 And he cometh the
third time, and saith unto them,
Sleep on now, and take your
rest: [h]it is enough; enough, [i]the hour is
come; behold, [k]the Son of man
is betrayed into the hands of
sinners. 42 Arise, Rise up, let us be going: go;
behold, lo, he that betrayeth me is at
hand.

43 [n]And straightway, immediately, while he yet
spake, cometh [p]Judas, one of the
twelve, and with him a great mul-
titude with swords and staves,
from the chief priests and the
scribes and the elders. 44 Now And
he that betrayed him had given
them a token, saying, Whomso-
ever I shall kiss, that same is he;
take him, and lead him away
safely. 45 And when as soon as he was
come, straightway he came he goeth straightway to him, and
saith, "Rabbi Master, master; and [1][v]kissed
him. 46 And they laid their hands
on him, and took him. 47 But a certain And
one of them that stood by drew
his a [y]sword, and smote the a [2]servant
of the high priest, and struck cut off
his ear. 48 And Jesus answered
and said unto them, Are ye come
out, as against a robber, thief, with
swords and *with* staves to seize take
me? 49 [d]I was daily with you
in the temple [e]teaching, and ye
took me not: but *[g]this is done* that
the scriptures might must be fulfilled.
50 [h]And they all left forsook him, and
fled.

51 And a certain young man followed with there followed him a certain young
him, man, having [l]a linen cloth cast
about him, over *his* naked *body: body;* and
the young men laid they lay hold on him; him: 52 but And
he left the linen cloth, and fled
from them naked.

53 [q]And [r]they led Jesus away
to the high priest: and there come with him

G. 57—68. Cp. John 18. 12, 13, 19—24.
B. 16—18, 25—27.

a Luke 9. 32.
b Cp. ch. 9. 6 & Luke 9. 33.
c Luke 22. 54, 55.
d Cp. John 18. 15.
e Cp. ver. 68.
f See Matt. 26. 3.
g John 7. 32 & 18. 3. Acts 5. 22, 26, *al.*
h Cp. Luke 22. 38.
i See ver. 35.
j ver. 67. John 18. 18.
k ch. 9. 31 & 10. 33.
l Matt. 5. 22 & 10. 17, *al.*
m Ps. 27. 12 & 35. 11.
n For ver. 43—50, see Matt. 26. 47—56 & Luke 22. 47—53 & John 18. 3—11.
o Cp. Deut. 17. 6 & 19. 15.
p ver. 10. Acts 1. 16.
q Cp. Acts 6. 14.
r ch. 15. 29. See John 2. 19.
s Acts 7. 48 & 17. 24. Heb. 9. 11, 24.
t 2 Cor. 5. 1.
u See John 1. 38.
v Luke 7. 38, 45 & 15. 20. Acts 20. 37 (Gk.).
w ch. 15. 4, 5. Isai. 53. 7. John 19. 9.
x For ver. 61—63, cp. Luke 22. 67—71.
y Cp. Luke 22. 38.
z ch. 8. 29. See Matt. 1. 17.
a Cp. Rom. 1. 25.
b See Matt. 16. 27 & 24. 30.
c Ps. 110. 1. Heb. 1. 3. Cp. ch. 16. 19.
d [John 8. 2]. Cp. Luke 2. 46 & John 18. 20.
e Matt. 21. 23. Cp. Matt. 4. 23.
f Num. 14. 6. Acts 14. 14.
g See ver. 21 & Matt. 1. 22.
h ver. 27. Cp. Ps. 88. 8, 18 & John 16. 32.
i Matt. 9. 3. John 10. 36.
j Cp. Luke 23. 50, 51.
k See Lev. 24. 16.
l ch. 15. 46. Judg. 14. 12. Prov. 31. 24.
m Luke 22. 63, 64.
n ch. 10. 34 & 15. 19. Isai. 50. 6.
o Cp. Esth. 7. 8.
p Matt. 5. 39. John 18. 22 (& mg.) & 19. 3 (& mg.). Cp. Acts 23. 2.
q For ver. 53—65, see Matt.
r Luke 22. 54, 55.

together with him were assembled all the chief priests
and the elders and the scribes.
54 [c]And [d]Peter had followed him
afar off, [e]even within, into [f]the
court palace of the high priest; priest: and he
was sitting sat with [g]the officers, servants, and
[j]warming warmed himself in the light *of the fire.* at the fire.
55 Now And the chief priests and
the whole all the [l]council sought for wit-
ness against Jesus to put him to
death; and found it not. none. 56 [m]For
many bare false witness against
him, and but their witness [o]agreed
not together. 57 And there stood up arose
certain, and bare false witness
against him, saying, 58 [q]We heard
him say, [r]I will destroy this
[3]temple [s]that is made with hands,
and in within three days I will build
another [t]made without hands.
59 And not even But neither so did their witness
agree together. 60 And the high
priest stood up in the midst, and
asked Jesus, saying, Answerest
thou nothing? what is it which
these witness against thee?
61 But [w]he held his peace, and
answered nothing. [x]Again the
high priest asked him, and saith said
unto him, Art thou [z]the Christ,
the Son of [a]the Blessed? 62 And
Jesus said, I am: and [b]ye shall
see the Son of man [c]sitting at on
the right hand of power, and
[b]coming with in the clouds of heaven.
63 And Then the high priest [f]rent his
clothes, and saith, What further need we
need have we of any further witnesses? 64 Ye
have heard [i]the blasphemy:
what think ye? And they [j]all
condemned him to be [4]worthy guilty of
death. 65 [m]And some began [n]to
spit on him, and [o]to cover his
face, and to buffet him, and to
say unto him, Prophesy: and
the officers received servants did strike him [p]with
[5]blows the palms of their hands.
66 [s]And as Peter was beneath

s For ver. 66—72, see Matt. 26. 69—75 & Luke 22. 55—62 & John

R.V. [1] Gr. *kissed him much.* [2] Gr. *bondservant.* [3] Or, *sanctuary* [4] Gr. *liable to.* [5] Or, *strokes of rods*

in [a]the court, palace, there cometh one
of the maids of the high priest; priest:
67 and seeing when she saw Peter [a]warming
himself, she looked upon him,
and saith, Thou said, And thou also wast with
[a]the Nazarene, *even* Jesus. Jesus of Nazareth. 68 But he
denied, saying, [1]I neither know, nor know not, neither
understand I what thou sayest: sayest.
and And he went out into the [2]porch;
[3]and [e]the cock crew. 69 And the a
maid saw him, and began again him again, and began to say
to them that stood by, This is
one of them. 70 But he again denied it. And he denied it again.
And after a little while again a little after, they that
stood by said again to Peter,
Of a truth Surely thou art *one* of them: them:
for thou art a Galilæan. Galilæan, and thy speech
agreeth *thereto*. 71 But he began to
curse, curse and to swear, *saying*, I know
not this man of whom ye speak.
72 And straightway [h]the second time
the cock crew. And Peter called
to mind the word, how word that Jesus
said unto him, [j]Before the cock
crow twice, thou shalt [k]deny me
thrice. 4 And *when he thought
thereon, he wept.

1 [l]And straightway in
15 the morning the chief
priests held a consultation with
the elders and scribes, scribes and the
whole council, [q]held a consultation, and
[r]bound Jesus, and [s]carried him
away, and [u]delivered him up to
[w]Pilate. 2 [x]And Pilate asked
him, [y]Art thou the King of the
Jews? And he answering saith said
unto him, [a]Thou sayest. sayest *it*. 3 And
the chief priests accused him
of many things: but he answered nothing. things.
4 And Pilate again asked him, asked him again, saying,
[d]Answerest thou nothing? behold
how many things they accuse witness
thee of. against thee. 5 But Jesus [d]no more yet
answered anything; insomuch nothing; so that Pi-
late marvelled.

6 [i]Now at [5]the *that* feast he used to release released
unto them one prisoner, whomsoever whom

a ver. 54.
b Cp. Acts 5. 36, 37.
c Acts 8. 14.
d ch. 1. 24 & 16. 6, *al.*
e ver. 30, 72.
f Cp. John 12. 19.
g Cp. John 19. 15.
h ver. 68.
i Cp. Luke 23. 41 & John 8. 46.
j ver. 30.
k Cp. Acts 3. 13, 14
l Matt. 27. 1. Luke 22. 66.
m ch. 10. 34. Isai. 50. 6 & 53. 5. Cp. Luke 23. 16 & John 19. 1.
n For ver. 16—20, see Matt. 27. 27—31 & John 19. 2, 3.
o See Matt. 26. 3.
p John 18. 28, 33 & 19. 9. Acts 23. 35. Phil. 1. 13 (Gk.).
q ch. 3. 6.
r Matt. 27. 2.
s Luke 23. 1. John 18. 28.
t See Acts 10. 1.
u See ch. 10. 33.
v Rev. 18. 12, 16. Cp. Luke 23. 11.
w Luke 3. 1 & 13. 1. Acts 3. 13 & 4. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 13.
x For ver. 2—5, see Matt. 27. 11—14 & Luke 23. 2, 3 & John 18. 29—38.
y ver. 9, 12, 18, 26. Matt. 2. 2. John 18. 39 & 19. 3. Cp. ver. 32.
z See ver. 2.
a Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 13. See Luke 22. 70.
b See ch. 14. 65.
c See Matt. 8. 2.
d Cp. John 19. 10. See Matt. 26. 63.
e ch. 10. 34.
f Isai. 53. 7.
g Matt. 27. 22. Luke 23. 26. Cp. John 19. 17.
h Matt. 5. 41 (& mg. for mg.).
i For ver. 6—15, see Matt. 27. 15—26 & Luke 23. 18—25 & John 18. 39, 40 & 19. 16.

they asked of him, desired. 7 And there was
one called named Barabbas, lying which lay bound
with them that had [b]made
insurrection, [c]men insurrection with him, who in the insurrection had committed
had committed murder. murder in the insurrection. 8 And the
multitude went up and crying aloud began to ask desire
him *to do* as he was wont to do had ever done unto
them. 9 And But Pilate answered
them, saying, Will ye that I
release unto you the King of the
Jews? 10 For he perceived that [f]for envy knew that
the chief priests had delivered
him up. for envy. 11 But the chief
priests stirred up the multitude, moved the people, that he
should rather release Barabbas
unto them. 12 And Pilate again
answered and said again unto them
What will ye then shall I that I shall do unto
him [g]whom ye call the King of
the Jews? 13 And they cried
out again, Crucify him. 14 And The
Pilate said unto them, Why
[i]what evil hath he done? But And
they cried out the more exceedingly
Crucify him. 15 And so Pilate
wishing willing to content the multitude people,
released unto them Barabbas, Barabbas unto them, and de-
livered Jesus, when he had
[m]scourged him, to be crucified.

16 [n]And the soldiers led him
away within [6]the court, which is into the hall, called [p]the [6]Prae-
torium; and they call together
the whole [7]band. 17 And the
clothe clothed him with [v]purple, and
plaiting platted a crown of thorns, they and put
it on him; about his *head*, 18 and they began to
salute him, Hail, [z]King of the
Jews! 19 And they smote him his on the
head with a reed, and [b]did spit
upon him, and bowing their
knees [c]worshipped him. 20 And
when they had [e]mocked him
they took off from him [g]the purple, the purple from him, and
put on him his garments. And they [f]led
his own clothes on him, and led
him out to crucify him.

21 [g]And they [8][h]compel one
passing by, Simon of Cyrene, Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming
from out of the country, the father of

R.V. omit *and the cock crew*. [1] Or, *I neither know, nor understand: thou, what sayest thou?* [2] Gr. *forecourt*. [3] Many ancient authorit [4] Or, *And he began to weep*. [5] Or, *a feast* [6] Or, *palace* [7] Or, *cohort* [8] Gr. *impre*
A.V. * Or, *he wept abundantly*, or, *he began to weep*.

Alexander and [a]Rufus, to go with them, that he might [b]bear his cross.
22 [d]And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.
23 And they offered him gave him to drink wine mingled with [g]myrrh: but he received it not. 24 And when they had crucified crucify him, and [j]part they parted his garments among them, casting lots upon them, what each every man should take.
25 And [l]it was the third hour, and they crucified him. 26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, [o]THE KING OF THE JEWS. 27 And with him they crucify two robbers; thieves; the [t]one on his right hand, and the one other on his left.[1] 28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors. 29 And [w]they that passed by railed on him, [x]wagging their heads, and saying, Ha! Ah, [a]thou that destroyest the [2]temple, and buildest it in three days, 30 save thyself, and come down from the cross.
31 In like manner Likewise also the chief priests mocking him said among themselves with the scribes said, [e]He saved others; [3][g]himself he cannot save.
32 Let the Christ, Christ [h]the King of Israel, now come down Israel descend now from the cross, that we may [j]see and believe. [k]And they that were crucified with him reproached reviled him.
33 And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole [4]land until the ninth hour. 34 And at the ninth hour Jesus [n]cried with a loud voice, saying, [o]Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, [5]why hast thou forsaken me?
35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elijah. Elias. 36 And one ran, ran and filling a sponge filled a spunge full of [c]vinegar, and put it on a reed, [e]and gave him to drink, saying, Let be alone; let us see whether Elijah cometh Elias will come to take him down.
37 And Jesus [f]uttered cried with a loud voice, and [h]gave up the ghost. 38 And [i]the veil of the [2]temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. 39 [k]And when the centurion, which stood by over against him, saw that he [6]so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, [m]Truly this man was [7][n]the Son of God. 40 And there There were also [p]women beholding [q]from afar looking on afar off: among whom were both was [s]Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James [u]the [8]less and of Joses, and [v]Salome; 41 who, (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and [s]ministered unto him; him;) and many other women which [y]came up with him unto Jerusalem.
42 [b]And when even was now now when the even was come, because it was [c]the Preparation, preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath, 43 there came Joseph of Arimathæa, a councillor of [d]honourable estate, who an honourable counseller, which himself [f]was looking waited for the kingdom of God; and he boldly went in God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and asked for craved the body of Jesus. 44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him [l]the centurion, he asked him whether he [9]had been any while dead. 45 And when he learned knew it of [l]the centurion, he granted the corpse gave the body to Joseph. 46 And he bought [m]a linen cloth, fine linen, and taking took him down, wound and wrapped him in the linen cloth, and [p]laid him in a tomb sepulchre [q]which had been was hewn out of a rock; rock, and he rolled [r]a stone against unto the door of the tomb. sepulchre.
47 And [s]Mary Magdalene and Mary the *mother* of Joses beheld where he was laid.

a Rom. 16. 13(?).
b Matt. 27. 32. Luke 23. 26. Cp. John 19. 17.
c Ruth 2. 14.
d For ver. 22—38, see Matt. 27. 33—51 & Luke 23. 32—38, 44—46 & John 19. 17—19, 23, 24, 28—30.
e Ps. 69. 21.
f ver. 34.
g Matt. 2. 11. See John 19. 39.
h Cp. John 10. 18.
i Ex. 26. 31—33. 2 Chr. 3. 14.
j Ps. 22. 18.
k For ver. 39—41, see Matt. 27. 54—56 & Luke 23. 47, 49.
l Cp. John 19. 14.
m Matt. 27. 43.
n Cp. Dan. 3. 25 (for mg.).
o ver. 2.
p John 19. 25.
q Ps. 38. 11.
r Cp. John 18. 40.
s See Luke 8. 2, 3.
t Cp. ch. 10. 37.
u Luke 19. 3.
v ch. 16. 1. Cp. Matt. 27. 56.
w Ps. 22. 7 & 109. 25. Cp. Lam. 1. 12.
x Job 16. 4. Jer. 18. 16. Lam. 2. 15. Ecclus. 12. 18.
y Luke 2. 4.
z Ps. 35. 25 & 40. 15.
a ch. 14. 58.
b For ver. 42—47, see Matt. 27. 57—61 & Luke 23. 50—56 & John 19. 38—42.
c See Matt. 27. 62.
d Acts 13. 50 & 17. 12.
e Cp. Luke 4. 23.
f Luke 2. 25, 38.
g Cp. Matt. 26. 53, 54 & John 10. 18.
h See Matt. 1. 17.
i John 1. 49 & 12. 13. Cp. ver. 26.
j John 20. 29.
k Cp. Luke 23. 39—43.
l ver. 39.
m See ch. 14. 51.
n Cp. Heb. 5. 7.
o Cited from Ps. 22. 1.
p Cp. Isai. 53. 9.
q Isai. 22. 16.
r ch. 16. 4. Cp. John 11. 38.
s ver. 40.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities insert ver. 28 *And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was reckoned with transgressors.* See Luke 22. 37. [2] Or, *sanctuary* [3] Or, *can he not save himself?* [4] Or, *earth* [5] Or, *why didst thou forsake me?* [6] Many ancient authorities read *so cried out, and gave up the ghost.* [7] Or, *a son of God* [8] Gr. *little.* [9] Many ancient authorities read *were already dead.*

16 [1] [a]And [b]when the sabbath was past, [c]Mary Magdalene, and [c]Mary the *mother* of James, and [d]Salome, had [f]bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him. [2] And very early on the morning the first day of the week, they come to came unto the tomb sepulchre when the sun was risen. [3] And they were saying said among themselves, Who shall roll us away [k]the stone from the door of the tomb sepulchre? [4] and looking up, when they looked, they see saw that the stone is was rolled back away: for [m]it was exceeding very great. [5] And [o]entering into the tomb, sepulchre, they saw [r]a young man sitting on the right side, [s]arrayed clothed in [t]a long white robe garment; and [u]they were amazed. affrighted. [6] And he saith unto them, [u]Be not amazed: ye affrighted: Ye seek Jesus, [x]the Nazarene, Jesus of Nazareth, which hath been was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold, behold the place where they laid him! him. [7] But go, go your way, tell his disciples and Peter, [e]He Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, [e]as he said unto you. [8] And they went out, out quickly, and fled from the tomb sepulchre; for trembling and astonishment they trembled and were had come upon them: and they said nothing amazed: neither said they any thing to any one man; for they were afraid.

[9] [1]Now when he Jesus was risen early on the first day of the week, [n]he appeared first to [o]Mary Magdalene, [o]from out of whom he had cast out seven [2]devils. [10] [q]She And she went and told them that had been with him, [t]as they [u]mourned and wept. [11] And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, [e]disbelieved. believed not. [12] [v]And after these things After that [h]he was manifested appeared in [i]another form unto two of them, as they walked, on their way and went into the country. [13] [j]And they went away and told it unto the rest residue: neither believed they them.

[14] And afterward Afterward [h]he was manifested appeared [l]unto the eleven themselves as they sat *at meat; meat, and he upbraided them with their [n]unbelief and [p]hardness of heart, because [q]they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. [15] And he said unto them, [v]Go ye into all the world, and [w]preach the gospel to [y]the whole creation. every creature. [16] [z]He that believeth and [a]is baptized [b]shall be saved; but [z]he that [e]disbelieveth believeth not shall be condemned. damned. [17] And [d]these signs shall follow them that believe: [f]in believe; In my name shall they cast out [2]devils; [g]they shall speak with [3]new tongues; [18] [h]they shall take up serpents, serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall in no wise not hurt them; [i]they shall lay hands [j]on the sick, and they shall recover.

[19] So then the Lord Jesus, [k]after he had spoken unto them, he [l]was received up into heaven, and [m]sat down at on the right hand of God. [20] And they went forth, and preached everywhere, every where, [p]the Lord working with them, and confirming [r]the word [s]by the with signs that followed. following. Amen.

a For ver. 1—8, see Matt. 28. 1—8 & Luke 24. 1—10 & John 20. 1.
b Cp. ch. 1. 32.
c ch. 15. 40.
d See ch. 15. 40.
e Luke 24. 11. Cp. ver. 16.
f Luke 23. 56. Cp. John 19. 39, 40.
g Luke 24. 13—31.
h ver. 14. Cp. John 21. 1, 14.
i Luke 9. 29 (Gk.).
j Luke 24. 33—35.
k ch. 15. 46.
l Luke 24. 36. John 20. 19 (?). 1 Cor. 15. 5.
m Matt. 27. 60.
n Cp. Luke 24. 41.
o Cp. John 20. 11, 12.
p See ch. 10. 5.
q ver. 11, 13.
r 2 Mac. 3. 26.
s Cp. ch. 9. 3 & Dan. 7. 9 & John 20. 12 & Acts 1. 10.
t Rev. 6. 11 & 7. 9.
u ch. 9. 15.
v Matt. 28. 19.
w Col. 1. 23. Cp. ch. 13. 10 & Acts 1. 8 & Rom. 10. 18.
x ch. 1. 24 & 14. 67, *al.*
y Rom. 8. 22.
z John 3. 36 (mg.). Cp. John 3. 18.
a John 3. 5. Acts 2. 38 & 8. 12, *al.*
b Acts 16. 31. Rom. 10. 9. 1 Pet. 3. 21.
c ver. 11. Luke 24. 11, 41. Acts 28. 24. 1 Pet. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 12.
d Cp. ch. 11. 23.
e ch. 14. 28.
f Acts 5. 16 & 8. 7 & 16. 18 & 19. 12. See ch. 9. 38.
g Acts 2. 4 & 10. 46 & 19. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28, 30 & 13. 1 & 14. 2, 4.
h Luke 10. 19. Acts 28. 3—5.
i See ch. 5. 23.
j Acts 5. 15, 16 & 8. 7 & 9. 12, 17 & 28. 8. James 5. 14, 15. Cp. John 14. 12.
k Acts 1. 3.
l Luke 9. 51. & 24. 51. John 6. 62. Acts 1. 2. 1 Tim. 3. 16. Cp. John 20. 17 & Eph. 4. 8—10 & Heb. 4. 14.
m Acts 7. 55, 56. Rom. 8. 34. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3 & 8. 1 & 10. 12 & 12. 2. 1 Pet. 3. 22. Rev. 3. 21. See Matt. 22. 44 & Acts 2. 33.
n John 20. 14. Cp. Mark 28. 9.
o Luke 8. 2.
p Heb. 2. 3, 4. See 1 Cor. 3. 9.
q John 20. 18. Cp. Matt. 28. 10 & Luke 24. 10.
r See ch. 4. 1.
s See Acts 5. 12.
t John 16. 20.
u Luke 6. 25.

R.V. [1] The two oldest Greek manuscripts, and some other authorities, omit from ver. 9 to the end. Some other authorities have a different ending to the Gospel. [2] Gr. *demons.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *new.*

A.V. * Or, *together*

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

S. LUKE.

1 FORASMUCH as many have
I taken in hand to [draw up a / set forth in] [narrative concerning / order a declaration of] those [matters / things]
which [have been [1]fulfilled / are most surely believed] among
us, 2 [d]even as they [e]delivered
them unto us, which [g]from the
beginning were [eyewitnesses / eyewitnesses,] and
[j]ministers of [k]the [word, / word;] 3 it seemed
good to me also, having [traced / had perfect]
[the course / understanding] of all things [accurately]
from the [very] first, to write unto
thee [o]in order, [p]most excellent
[q]Theophilus; [Theophilus,] 4 that thou mightest
know [r]the certainty [concerning the / of those]
[3]things [things,] 3 wherein [t]thou [wast / hast been] in-
structed.

5 THERE was [v]in the days of
Herod, [the] king of Judæa, a
certain priest named Zacharias,
[y]of [z]the course of [Abijah / Abia]: and
[he had a wife / his wife *was*] of the daughters of
Aaron, and her name was Elisa-
beth. 6 And they were both
[a]righteous before God, [f]walking
in all the commandments and
ordinances of the Lord [g]blame-
less. 7 And they had no child,
because that [i]Elisabeth was
barren, and [k]they both were
now [4]well stricken in years.

8 [Now / And] it came to pass, [that] [n]while
he executed the priest's office
before God in the order of [p]his
course, 9 according to the custom
of the priest's office, his lot was
[a]to [enter into / burn incense when he went into the temple] [b]the [5]temple of the Lord and burn
incense. 10 And the whole multi-
[of the Lord.]
tude of the people [f]were praying
[h]without at the [hour / time] of incense.
11 And there appeared unto him
an angel of the Lord standing
on the right side of [l]the altar
of incense. 12 And [m]Zacharias was
[when Zacharias / saw *him*,] [troubled when he saw *him*,] he was troubled, and [n]fear fell
upon him. 13 But the angel said
unto him, Fear not, Zacharias:
[because / for] [s]thy [supplication is heard, / prayer is heard;] and
thy wife Elisabeth shall bear
thee a son, and [u]thou shalt call
his name John. 14 And thou
shalt have joy and gladness;
and many shall [w]rejoice at his
birth. 15 For he shall be [x]great
in the sight of the Lord, and [*]he
shall drink [no / neither] wine nor [6]strong
[b]drink; and [b]he shall be [c]filled
with the [7]Holy Ghost, [d]even
from his mother's womb. 16 And
many of the children of Israel
shall he turn [unto / to] the Lord their
God. 17 And [h]he shall [8]go before
[his face / him] [j]in the spirit and power of
[Elijah, / Elias,] [l]to turn the hearts of the
fathers to the children, and [m]the
disobedient [*to walk* in / *to] the wisdom
of the just; [o]to make ready
[for the Lord a people prepared *for him*. / a people prepared for the Lord.] 18 And

a Ex. 30. 7, 8. 1 Sam. 2. 28. 1 Chr. 23. 13. 2 Chr. 29. 11.
b ver. 21, 22. Matt. 23. 16, 35 (for mg.) & 27. 5 (for mg.), 40, 51. Rev. 11. 2, 19. Cp. Heb. 9. 2, 3.
c 2 Tim. 4. 5, 17 (Gk.). Cp. Acts 3. 18.
d Cp. Heb. 2. 3.
e 1 Cor. 11. 2, 23.
f Ps. 141. 2. Cp. Rev. 5. 8 & 8. 3, 4.
g John 15. 27 & 16. 4. Cp. Mark 1. 1 & Acts 11. 15.
h Cp. Lev. 16. 17.
i 2 Pet. 1. 16. 1 John 1. 1, 3. Cp. Acts 4. 20 & 1 Pet. 5. 1.
j Acts 26. 16. 1 Cor. 4. 1.
k See Mark 4. 14.
l Ex. 30. 1—10 & 40. 26, 27.
m Cp. ver. 29 & ch. 2. 9 & Judg. 6. 22 & 13. 22 & 2 Sam. 6. 9 & Rev. 1. 17, *al.*
n Judith 15. 2. Acts 19. 17.
o Acts 11. 4.
p Acts 23. 26 & 24. 3 & 26. 25.
q Acts 1. 1.
r Acts 2. 36 (Gk.). Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 16, 19.
s Cp. Acts 10. 4, 31.
t Acts 18. 25. Rom. 2. 18. 1 Cor. 14. 19. Gal. 6. 6 (Gk.).
u ver. 60, 63.
v Matt. 2. 1.
w Cp. ver. 58.
x ch. 7. 28. Matt. 11. 11.
y 1 Chr. 24. 10.
z ver. 8. 1 Esd. 1. 2, 15.
a ch. 7. 23. Num. 6. 3. Judg. 13. 4, 7, 14. Matt. 11. 18.
b Cp. Acts 2. 15, 17 & Eph. 5. 18.
c ver. 41, 67. See Acts 2. 4.
d Isai. 49. 1, 5. Jer. 1. 5. Gal. 1. 15.
e ch. 2. 25. Gen. 7. 1, *al.*
f Cp. Gen. 17. 1 & 1 Kin. 9. 4 & Ps. 119. 1 & Acts 9. 31, *al.*
g Phil. 2. 15 & 3. 6. 1 Thess. 2. 10 & 3. 13 & 5. 23. Cp. Acts 23. 1 & 24. 16.
h ver. 76. John 3. 28.
i ver. 36. Cp. Judg. 13. 2
j 1 Sam. 1. 2. *j* See Matt. 11. 14. *k* Cp. Gen. 18. 11 & Heb. 11. 11, 12.
l Ecclus. 48. 10. Cited from Mal. 4. 6.
m Rom. 10. 21.
n 1 Chr. 24. 19. 2 Chr. 8. 14 & 31. 2. Cp. ver. 23.
o ch. 7. 27. Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 11. 10. Mark 1. 2.
p ver. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *fully established* [2] Gr. *words.* [3] Or, *which thou wast taught by word of mouth* [4] Gr. *advanced in their days.* [5] Or, *sanctuary* [6] Gr. *sikera.* [7] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [8] Some ancient authorities read *come nigh before his face.*

A.V. * Or, *by.*

Zacharias said unto the angel,
[a]Whereby shall I know this?
for I am an old man, and my
wife [1]well stricken in years.
19 And the angel answering said
unto him, I am [d]Gabriel, [e]that
stand in the presence of God;
and [I was am] sent to speak unto thee,
and to [bring shew] thee these [good glad] tidings.
20 [And And,] behold, [h]thou shalt be
[silent dumb,] and not able to speak, until
the day that these things shall
[come to pass, be performed,] because thou [believedst believest]
not my words, which shall be
fulfilled in their season. 21 And
the people [were waiting waited] for Zacharias,
and [they] marvelled [2][while that] he tarried
[so long] in [m]the [3]temple. 22 And
when he came out, he could not
speak unto them: and they
perceived that he had seen a
vision in [m]the [3]temple: [and for] [o]he
[continued making signs beckoned] unto them, and
remained [dumb, speechless.] 23 And it came
to pass, [p][when that, as soon as] the days of
his [s]ministration were [fulfilled, accomplished,]
he departed [unto his to his own] house.

24 And after [these those] days [Elisabeth his wife]
[his wife conceived; Elisabeth conceived,] and [she] hid herself
five months, saying, 25 Thus hath
the Lord [done unto dealt with] me in the days
wherein he looked [upon on] *me*, [v]to
take away my reproach among
men.

26 [Now And] in the sixth month the
angel [x]Gabriel was sent from
God unto a city of Galilee,
named [y]Nazareth, 27 [z]to a virgin
[betrothed espoused] to a man whose name
was Joseph, [b]of the house of
David; and the virgin's name was
Mary. 28 And [he the angel] came in unto
her, and said, Hail, thou [c]that
art [4*]highly favoured, [d]the Lord
is with [thee5.] thee: blessed *art* thou among women.
29 [But And when she saw *him*, she was] [f]she was greatly troubled
at [the his] saying, and cast in her

a Gen. 15. 8. Cp. Gen. 17. 17.
b Acts 7. 46. Heb. 4. 16 (for mg.).
c Isai. 7. 14.
d ver. 26. Dan. 8. 16 & 9. 21.
e Tobit 12. 15. Rev. 8. 2. Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1 & Job 1. 6 & Isai. 63. 9 & Matt. 18. 10.
f ch. 2. 21. Matt. 1. 21, 25.
g Cp. Matt. 16. 16 & 27. 54 & John 1. 34, al.
h Cp. Ezek. 3. 26 & 24. 27.
i ver. 76. ch. 6. 35. Acts 7. 48. See Mark 5. 7.
j ver. 69. 2 Sam. 7. 11—13, 16. Ps. 89. 4 & 132. 11. Isai. 9. 6, 7 & 16. 5. Acts 2. 30. Cp. Rev. 3. 7.
k See Matt. 1. 1.
l Dan. 2. 44 & 7. 14, 18, 27. Heb. 1. 8. Rev. 11. 15. Cp. John 12. 34.
m See ver. 9.
n Matt. 1. 18, 20.
o ver. 62.
p 2 Chr. 23. 8. Cp. ver. 8 & 2 Kin. 11. 5 & 1 Chr. 9. 25.
q John 6. 69.
r See Matt. 14. 33.
s Heb. 10. 11.
t ver. 7.
u Cited from Gen. 18. 14 (Gk.). See Matt. 19. 26.
v Cp. Gen. 30. 23 & 1 Sam. 1. 6 & Ps. 113. 9 & Isai. 4. 1.
w Cp. Judg. 6. 21 & Acts 12. 10.
x ver. 19.
y See Matt. 2. 23.
z Matt. 1. 16, 18.
a ver. 65. Josh. 20. 7 & 21. 11.
b ch. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 20.
c Cp. Ps. 45. 2 & Dan. 9. 23 & Ecclus. 18. 17 (Gk.).
d Judg. 6. 12
e ver. 15, 67.
f See ver. 12.

mind what manner of salutation
this [might should] be. 30 And the angel
said unto her, Fear not, Mary:
for [b]thou hast found [6]favour
with God. 31 [And And,] behold, [c]thou
shalt conceive in thy womb, and
bring forth a son, and [f]shalt
call his name JESUS. 32 He
shall be great, and [g]shall be
called the Son of [i]the [Most High Highest]
and the Lord God [j]shall give
unto him the throne of [k]his
father David: 33 and he shall
reign over the house of Jacob
[7][l]for ever; and of his kingdom
there shall be no end. 34 [And The Mary said said Mary]
unto the angel, How shall
this be, seeing I know not a
man? 35 And the angel answered
and said unto her, [n]The Holy
Ghost shall come upon thee, and
the power of [i]the [Most High Highest] shall
overshadow thee: [wherefore therefore] also
[8]that [which 9is to be born10] holy thing which shall be born of thee
[g]shall be called [q][holy,] [r]the Son
of God. 36 [And And,] behold, [Elisabet thy cousin thy kinswoman, Elisabeth,]
[she also hath hath also] conceived
a son in her old age: and this
is the sixth month with [her 't her, wh]
[11]was called barren. 37 For
[no word from God with God nothing] shall be [void of power impossible.]
38 And Mary said, [Behold, Behold] the
[12]handmaid of the Lord; be it
unto me according to thy word.
And [w]the angel departed from
her.

39 And Mary arose in [these days those days]
and went into [a]the hill country
with haste, into a city of [Judah Juda]
40 and entered into the house of
[Zacharias Zacharias,] and saluted Elisabeth.
41 And it came to pass, [that,] when
Elisabeth heard the salutation
of Mary, the babe leaped in her
womb; and Elisabeth [e]was filled
with the Holy [Ghost; Ghost:] 42 and she
[lifted up her voice spake out] with a loud [cry, voice,] and

R.V. 1 Gr. *advanced in her days.* 2 Or, *at his tarrying* 3 Or, *sanctuary* 4 Or, *endued with gr*
5 Many ancient authorities add *blessed* art *thou among women.* See ver. 42. 6 Or, *grace* 7 Gr. *unto the a*
8 Or, *the holy thing which is to be born shall be called the Son of God.* 9 Or, *is begotten* 10 Some ancient authorities ins
of thee. 11 Or, *is* 12 Gr. *bondmaid.*
A.V. * Or, *graciously accepted*, or, *much graced*: See ver. 30.

said, [a]Blessed *art* thou among
women, and [b]blessed *is* [c]the
fruit of thy womb. 43 And
whence is this to me, that the
mother of [d]my Lord should come
unto me? 44 For behold, when the
voice of thy salutation came into mine ears, the babe leaped in my
womb for joy. 45 And [f]blessed
is she [1]that believed: for there
shall be a fulfilment of those things
which have been spoken to her from
the Lord. 46 And Mary said,

[i]My [j]soul doth [k]magnify the
Lord,
47 [l]And my [j]spirit hath rejoiced
in [n]God my Saviour.
48 For [o]he hath looked upon the
low estate of his [2]handmaiden:
For behold, from henceforth
all generations [q]shall call
me blessed.
49 For [s]he that is mighty [t]hath
done to me great things;
And [u]holy is his name.
50 And [w]his mercy is unto generations on them that
and generations fear him
On them that fear him.
From generation to generation.
51 [a]He hath shewed strength with
his arm;
[b]He hath scattered the proud
[3]in the imagination of their
heart.
hearts.
52 [d]He hath put down princes the mighty
from *their* thrones, seats,
[b]And hath exalted them of low
degree.
53 [e]The hungry he hath filled He hath filled the hungry with good
things;
And the rich [t]he hath sent
empty away.
54 He hath [m]holpen [n]Israel his servant, his servant Israel,
[o]That he might remember mercy
In remembrance of *his* mercy;
55 [q](As As he spake unto to our fathers) fathers,
[o]Toward Abraham To Abraham, and to his seed
for ever.

56 And Mary abode with her
about three months, and returned unto to her own house.
57 Now Elisabeth's time was fulfilled full time came
that she should be delivered;
and she brought forth a son.
58 And her neighbours and her
kinsfolk cousins heard that how the Lord [e]had
magnified his shewed great mercy towards upon her; and
they rejoiced with her. 59 And
it came to pass pass, that [h]on the eighth
day, that day they came to circumcise
the child; and they would have called
him Zacharias, after the name of
his father. 60 And his mother
answered and said, Not so; [m]but
he shall be called John. 61 And
they said unto her, There is
none of thy kindred that is
called by this name. 62 And
[p]they made signs to his father,
what how he would have him called.
63 And he asked for [r]a writing
tablet, table, and wrote, saying, [m]His
name is John. And they marvelled all. 64 [v]And his mouth
was opened immediately, and his
tongue [x]*loosed*, and he spake,
[y]blessing and praised God. 65 And [z]fear came
on all that dwelt round about
them: and all these [4]sayings
were noised abroad throughout
all [c]the hill country of Judæa.
66 And all they that heard them
[e]laid them up in their heart, hearts,
saying, What then shall this child be?
manner of child shall this be!
For And [f]the hand of the Lord was
with him.

67 And his father Zacharias
[h]was filled with the Holy Ghost,
and [j]prophesied, saying,
68 [k]Blessed *be* the Lord, [l]the Lord God
of Israel;
For he hath [p]visited and
wrought [r]redemption for redeemed his people,
69 And [s]hath raised up [a]a horn
of salvation for us

a Cp. Judg. 5. 24.
b Cp. Deut. 28. 4.
c Ps. 127. 3.
d ch. 20. 42. John 20. 28. Cp. ch. 2. 11.
e Gen. 19. 19.
f John 20. 29. Cp. ver. 20.
g Acts 27. 25 (for mg.).
h ch. 2. 21. Gen. 17. 12. Lev. 12. 3. Phil. 3. 5.
i For ver. 46—53, cp. 1 Sam. 2. 1—10.
j 1 Thess. 5. 23.
k Ps. 34. 2, 3 & 69. 30. Acts 10. 46 & 19. 17
l Ps. 35. 9. Isai. 61. 10. Hab. 3. 18. Cp. Acts 16. 34.
m ver. 13.
n Ps. 106. 21. 1 Tim. 1. 1 & 2. 3. Tit. 1. 3 & 2. 10 & 3. 4. Jude 25. Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 9.
o 1 Sam. 1. 11. Ps. 138. 6. Cp. ch. 9. 38.
p ver. 22.
q ch. 11. 27. Ps. 72. 17. Cp. Mal. 3. 12.
r Isai. 8. 1 & 30. 8.
s Ps. 89. 8. Zeph. 3. 17.
t Ps. 71. 19 & 126. 2, 3.
u Ps. 99. 3 & 111. 9. Isai. 57. 15.
v ver. 20.
w Ex. 20. 6 (mg.). Deut. 5. 10 & 7. 9. Ps. 89. 1, 2 & 103. 17.
x Mark 7. 35.
y ch. 2. 28 & 24. 53.
z ch. 5. 26 & 7. 16. Acts 2. 43, *al.*
a Ps. 89. 10 & 98. 1 & 118. 16. Isai. 51. 9.
b Dan. 4. 37. See James 4. 6.
c See ver. 39.
d Job 5. 11. Ps. 75. 7 & 107. 40, 41 & 113. 7, 8 & 147. 6. Ezek. 21. 26. Ecclus. 10. 14. Cp. James 4. 10.
e Cp. ch. 2. 19, 51.
f Acts 11. 21 & 13. 11.
g Ps. 34. 10 & 107. 9. Cp. ch. 6. 21, 24, 25.
h ver. 15, 41.
i Job 22. 9.
j Joel 2. 28.
k 1 Kin. 1. 48. 1 Chr. 29. 10. Ezra 7. 27. Ps. 41. 13 & 72. 18 & 106. 48.
l Isai. 29. 23. Matt. 15. 31. Acts 13. 17.

m Isai. 41. 8, 9. Heb. 2. 16.
n Isai. 44. 21 & 49. 3.
o Ps. 98. 3. Mic. 7. 20. Cp. ver. 72, 73.
p ch. 7. 16. Ex. 4. 31. Cp. ver. 78 & Acts 15. 14 & Heb. 2. 6.
q Gen. 17. 19. Ps. 132. 11. Gal. 3. 16.
r ch. 2. 38. Ps. 111. 9 & 130. 7, 8. Cp. ch. 24. 21 & Isai. 43. 1 & 59. 20.
s 1 Sam. 2. 1, 10. Ps. 132. 17. Ezek. 29. 21.
t 2 Sam. 22. 3. Ps. 18. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *believed that there shall be* [2] Gr. *bondmaiden.* [3] Or, *by*
A.V. [4] Or, *which believed that there.* [4] Or, *things.*

[a]In the house of his servant
David
David;
70 (As [c]he spake by the mouth of
As [d]
his holy prophets which have
prophets,
been since the world began),
began:
71 That we should be saved [f]from our
Salvation
enemies, and from the hand
of all that hate us;
72 [j]To shew mercy towards
perform the promised to
our fathers,
And [m]to remember his holy
[n]covenant;
73 [o]The oath which he sware
unto Abraham our father,
to our father Abraham,
74 That he would grant unto us that
To us
we being delivered out of
the hand of our enemies
Should serve him [p]without fear,
Might
75 [r]In holiness and righteousness
before him, [t]all our days.
him, the days of our life.
76 Yea and thou, child, shalt be
And
called [v]the prophet of [w]the
Most High.
Highest
For [x]thou shalt go before the
face of the Lord to make ready
prepare
his ways;
77 To give knowledge of salvation
unto his people
*In
*By the remission of their sins,
78 Because of the [1]†[b]tender mercy of
Through God,
our God;
[2]Whereby [c]the ‡dayspring [d]from
on high [3]shall visit us,
hath visited
79 To shine upon [h]them that sit in
give light to
darkness and in the shadow
of death;
death,
To guide our feet into [o]the
way of [p]peace.
80 [r]And the child grew, and
waxed strong in spirit, and was
[s]in the deserts till the day of
his shewing unto Israel.

2 1 Now it came to pass in
And
those days, that there went
out [w]a decree from [x]Cæsar
Augustus, that all [4]the world
should be enrolled. 2 This was the
§taxed. {And this
first enrolment taxing was first made when Quirinius
Cyrenius
[e]was governor of Syria. 3 And all
Syria.)
went to enrol themselves, every one
be taxed,
into his own city. 4 And Joseph
also went up [g]from Galilee, out
of the city of [h]Nazareth, into
Judæa, to [i]the city of David
unto
which is called [k]Bethlehem, [l]because
Bethlehem; (because
he was of the house and family of
lineage
David; 5 to enrol himself
David:) be taxed with Mary, who
Mary his
was betrothed to him, being great with
espoused wife,
child. 6 And it came to pass, while
so it was, that,
they were there, the days were
fulfilled
accomplished that she should be
delivered. 7 And she brought
forth her firstborn son; and she
son,
[q]wrapped him in swaddling
clothes, and [s]laid him in a
manger,
manger; because there was no
room for them in [u]the inn.

8 And there were shepherds in the
same country
country shepherds abiding in the fields
and keeping [5]‖watch by night over their flocks
over their flock by
flock.
night. 9 And an angel of the
And, lo, the
Lord [v]stood by them, and [z]the
came upon
glory of the Lord shone round
about them: and they were sore
afraid. 10 And the angel said
unto them, Be not afraid; for behold
Fear not: for,
I bring you good tidings of great
joy
joy, which shall be to all [e]the people
people.
11 for [g]there is born to you this day in
For unto you is born
[j]the city of David [k]a Saviour
which is [6][l]Christ [m]the Lord
12 And [n]this is the a sign unto
shall be
you; Ye shall find the babe
[q]wrapped in swaddling clothes
and lying in a manger. 13 And
suddenly there was with the
angel [t]a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and
saying,
14 [u]Glory to God [v]in the highest,
[v]And on earth [7]peace [8]among men
peace, good will
in whom he is well pleased.
toward men.

a ver. 32. b Cp. Acts 5. 37. c Rom. 1. 2. Cp. Jer. 23. 5, 6. d Acts 3. 21. e ch. 3. 1. f Ps. 106. 10. g ch. 1. 26. h See Matt. 2. 23. i ver. 11. John 7. 42. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 1. j Mic. 7. 20. k Matt. 2. 1. l ch. 1. 27. m Lev. 26. 42. Ps. 105. 8, 9. Cp. ver. 54, 55. n See Rom. 9. 4. o Gen. 22. 16—18 & 26. 3. Ecclus. 44. 21. Heb. 6. 13, 14. p Zeph. 3. 15. q ver. 12. Wisd. 7. 4. r Wisd. 9. 3. Eph. 4. 24. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 10 & Tit. 2. 12. s ver. 16. t Cp. Jer. 32. 39 & Matt. 28. 20 (Gk.). u ch. 22. 11 (Gk.). v ch. 7. 26 & 20. 6. Matt. 11. 9 & 14. 5. w See ver. 32. x ver. 17. ch. 3. 4 & 7. 27. Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 3. 3. Mark 1. 2, 3. y ch. 24. 4. Acts 12. 7. z ch. 9. 31. Acts 7. 55. 2 Cor. 3. 18. Cp. Ex. 40. 34 & Isai. 6. 1, *al.* a Cp. Matt. 26. 28 & Mark 1. 4. b Col. 3. 12 (Gk.). c Mal. 4. 2. Eph. 5. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 19. d ch. 24. 49. e ver. 32. John 11. 50. Cp. Zech. 9. 9. f See ver. 68. g Isai. 9. 6. h Isai. 9. 2. Matt. 4. 16. Cp. Acts 26. 18. See John 8. 12. i Ps. 107. 10. Isai. 42. 7. j ver. 4. k Matt. 1. 21. John 4. 42. Acts 4. 12 & 5. 31 & 13. 23 & Phil. 3. 20, *al.* l Acts 2. 36 & 10. 36. Cp. ch. 23. 2. See Matt. 1. 17. m Cp. ch. 1. 43. n 1 Sam. 2. 34. 2 Kin. 19. 29 & 20. 8, 9. Isai. 7. 11, 14. o Rom. 3. 17. p See ch. 2. 14. q ver. 7. r ch. 2. 40. s Matt. 3. 1 & 11. 7. t Gen. 28. 12 & 32. 1, 2. 1 Kin. 22. 19. 2 Chr. 18. 18. Ps. 103. 21 & 148. Dan. 7. 10. Rev. 5. 11. u ch. 19. 38. Cp. Ps. 148. 1 & Matt. 21. 9. v Cp. ch. 10. 21 & Matt. 6. 10 & 28. 18 & John 17. 4 & Ac 7. 49 & Eph. 3. 15 & Col. 1. 16, 20 & Rev. 5. 13. w Acts 17. 7. x Cp. ch. 3. 1. y ch. 1. 79. Ps. 85. 10. Isai. 9. 6, 7. Hag. 2. Acts 10. 36. Rom. 5. 1. Eph. 2. 14, 17. Col. 1. 20. z Cp. ch. 3. 22 & 12. 32 & Eph. 1. 5, 9 & Phil. 2. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *heart of mercy* [2] Or, *Wherein* [3] Many ancient authorities read *hath visited us.* [4] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [5] Or, *night-watches* [6] Or, *Anointed Lord* [7] Many ancient authorities read *peace, good pleasure among men.* [8] Gr. *men of good pleasure.*

A.V. * Or, *for.* † Or, *bowels of the mercy.* ‡ Or, *sunrising*, or, *branch.* § Or, *inrolled.* ‖ Or, *the night-watch.*

15 And it came to pass, when the angels went away from them into heaven, *the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this [1]thing is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. 16 And they came with haste, and found both Mary and Joseph, and the babe [e]lying in a manger. 17 And when they had seen it, they made known concerning the saying which was spoken to them about this child. 18 And all that heard it wondered at those things which were spoken unto them by the shepherds. 19 But [l]Mary kept all these [2]sayings, pondering them in her heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, [p]glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was spoken unto them.

21 And [t]when eight days were fulfilled for the circumcising of the child, [u]his name was called JESUS, which was so called by the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And [w]when the days of their purification according to the law of Moses were fulfilled, they brought him up to Jerusalem, [y]to present him to the Lord; 23 (As it is written in [z]the law of the Lord, [b]Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;) 24 and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in [z]the law of the Lord, [c]A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. 25 And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and this man was righteous and [g]devout, looking for [i]the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Spirit was upon him. 26 And it had been revealed unto him by the Holy Spirit, that he should not [a]see death, before he had seen [b]the Lord's Christ. 27 And he came in the Spirit into the temple: and when [d]the parents brought in the child Jesus, that they might do concerning him after the custom of the law, 28 then he received him into his arms, and [f]blessed God, and said,

29 Now, Lord, now [g]lettest thou thy [3]servant depart, O [4]Lord, according to thy word, in peace:
30 For [j]mine eyes have seen thy [k]salvation,
31 [m]Which thou hast prepared before the face of all peoples:
32 [n]A light for [5]revelation to the Gentiles,
And [q]the glory of [r]thy people Israel.

33 And [s]his father and his mother were marvelling at those things which were spoken concerning him; 34 and Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this *child* is set [v]for the falling and rising up of many in Israel; and for a sign [x]which is spoken against; 35 (Yea, and a sword shall pierce through thine own soul;) that thoughts out of many hearts may be revealed. 36 And there was one Anna, [a]a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher: she was [6]of a great age, and had lived with a husband seven years from her virginity; 37 and she was a widow even for about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served *God* with [e]fastings and supplications night and day. 38 And coming in that very hour she gave thanks likewise unto God, and spake of him to all them

a Ps. 89. 48. John 8. 51. Heb. 11. 5. Cp. Acts 2. 27.
b Cp. ch. 9. 20 & 23. 35 & 1 Sam. 24. 6.
c Cp. ch. 4. 1 (mg.).
d ver. 33, 41, 43, 48—51.
e ver. 7, 12.
f ch. 1. 64.
g Cp. Tobit 3. 6.
h ver. 26.
i Gen. 15. 15.
j Isai. 52. 10.
k See ch. 3. 6.
l ver. 51. Cp. ch. 1. 66 & Gen. 37. 11.
m Ps. 98. 2. See ch. 24. 47.
n Isai. 42. 6 & 49. 6 & 52. 10 & 60. 3. John 8. 12. Acts 13. 47 & 26. 23.
o Isai. 25. 7 (for mg.).
p See ch. 7. 16.
q Cp. Isai. 45. 25 & 46. 13.
r ver. 10.
s ver. 27.
t See ch. 1. 59.
u ch. 1. 31. Matt. 1. 21, 25.
v Cp. Isai. 8. 14 & Matt. 21. 44 & John 9. 39 & 1 Cor. 1. 23, 24 & 2 Cor. 2. 16 & 1 Pet. 2. 8, 9.
w Lev. 12. Cp. ver. 21, 27 & Gal. 4. 4.
x Acts 28. 22.
y Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 22, 24.
z ver. 39. Ex. 13. 9. 2 Chr. 31. 3.
a See Ex. 15. 20.
b Cp. Ex. 13. 2, 12.
c Cited from Lev. 12. 8.
d 1 Tim. 5. 5.
e ch. 5. 33. Matt. 6. 16—18. Acts 13. 2 & 14. 23. 2 Cor. 6. 5 & 11. 27.
f ch. 1. 6.
g Acts 2. 5 & 8. 2 & 22. 12.
h ver. 38. ch. 23. 51. Isai. 25. 9. Mark 15. 43. Cp. Gen. 49. 18.
i Isai. 40. 1 & 57. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *saying* [2] Or, *things* [3] Gr. *bondservant.* [4] Gr. *Master.* [5] Or, *the unveiling of the Gentiles*
[6] Gr. *advanced in many days.*

A.V. * Gr. *the men the shepherds.*

that were [a]looking for the redemption
(looked for)
of in *Jerusalem. 39 And when they
had accomplished (performed) all things that were
according to [d]the law of the
Lord, they returned into Galilee,
to their own city [f]Nazareth.

40 [g]And the child grew, and
waxed strong, (strong in spirit,) [1]filled with
wisdom: and [j]the grace of God
was upon him.

41 And (Now) [m]his parents went [n]every (to)
year to Jerusalem (Jerusalem every year) at [o]the feast of
the passover. 42 And when he
was twelve years old, [p]they went
up to Jerusalem after the custom
of the feast; (feast.) 43 and (And) when they
had fulfilled [u]the days, as they
were returning, (returned,) the boy (child) Jesus tarried
behind in Jerusalem; and [m]his (Joseph)
parents (and his mother) knew it not; (not of it.) 44 but
supposing him to be (have been) in
the company, they went a day's
journey; and they sought for
him among their kinsfolk and
acquaintance: (acquaintance.) 45 and (And) when they found
him not, they returned (turned back again) to Je-
rusalem, seeking for him. 46 And
it came to pass, that after three
days they found him in the
temple, [b]sitting in the midst of
[d]the [2]doctors, both hearing them,
and asking them questions: (questions.) 47 and (And)
all that heard him were amazed (astonished)
at his understanding and his
answers. 48 And when they saw
him, they were astonished (amazed): and his
mother said unto him, [3]Son, why
hast thou thus dealt with us?
behold, [i]thy father and I have
sought thee sorrowing. 49 And
he said unto them, How is it
that ye sought me? wist ye not
that [m]I must be [4]in (about) [o]my Father's
house (business)? 50 And [p]they understood
not the saying which he spake
unto them. 51 And he went
down with them, and came to
Nazareth; (Nazareth,) and he was subject unto

a ver. 25. See ch. 1. 68.
b See ver. 19.
c ver. 40 (for mg.). Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 26.
d ver. 23.
e Matt. 6. 27 (& mg. for mg.).
f ver. 4.
g ch. 1. 80.
h Cp. ch. 2. 1.
i See Matt. 27. 2.
j ver. 52 (mg.).
k ch. 2. 2.
l ver. 19. ch. 8. 3 & 9. 7, 9 & 13. 31 & 23. 7. Matt. 14. 1. Acts 4. 27 & 13. 1. Cp. Mark 6. 14.
m ver. 27.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
o Ex. 23. 15. Deut. 16. 1. John 2. 13.
p John 11. 55.
q John 18. 13, 24. Acts 4. 6.
r See Matt. 26. 3.
s For ver. 2—17, see Matt. 3. 1—12 & Mark 1. 2—8.
t John 1. 6, 7.
u Ex. 12. 15. Lev. 23. 8. Deut. 16. 3.
v ch. 1. 80. Josh. 15. 61. Cp. Judg. 1. 16.
w Acts 2. 38.
x Matt. 26. 28. Cp. ch. 1. 77.
y ch. 4. 17. Cp. Acts 8. 28.
z John 1. 23. Cited from Isai. 40. 3—5.
a ch. 1. 76.
b See Matt. 26. 55.
c Cp. Isai. 57. 14.
d ch. 5. 17. John 3. 10 (for mg.).
e Isai. 49. 11. Zech. 4. 7.
f Isai. 42. 16 & 45. 2.
g Isai. 52. 10. Cp. Ps. 98. 2, 3.
h ch. 2. 30. Acts 28. 28. Cp. ch. 1. 69, 71, 77 & Tit. 2. 11.
i ver. 27. Cp. ver. 49.
j Matt. 12. 34 & 23. 33.
k Ps. 140. 3.
l Rom. 5. 9. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 3. 6. 1 Thess. 1. 10.
m See ch. 13. 33.
n John 4. 34 (for mg.).
o John 2. 16 & 14. 2.
p Cp. ch. 18. 34. See Mark 9. 32.
q Acts 26. 20.
r John 8. 39.

them: (and but) [b]his mother kept all
these [5]sayings in her heart.

52 And Jesus [c]advanced (increased) in wisdom
and [6]†[e]stature, and in [7]c[c]favour
with God and men. (man.)

3 1 Now in the fifteenth
year of the reign of [h]Ti-
berius Cæsar, [i]Pontius Pilate
[k]being governor of Judæa, and
[l]Herod being tetrarch of Gali-
lee, and his brother Philip
tetrarch of the region of Iturræa and (Iturræa and of the region of)
Trachonitis, and Lysanias the
tetrarch of Abilene, 2 in [q]the high-(Annas and)
priesthood of Annas and [r]Caiaphas, (Caiaphas being the high priests,) [s]the
word of God came unto [t]John
the son of Zacharias in [v]the
wilderness. 3 And he came into
all the region round (country) about Jordan,
preaching [w]the baptism of re-
pentance [x]unto (for the) remission of sins;
4 as it is written in [y]the book
of the words of Isaiah (Esaias) the pro-
phet, (saying,)

[z]The voice of one crying in
the wilderness,
[a]Make ye ready (Prepare ye) the way of the
Lord,
Make his paths straight.
5 [c]Every valley shall be filled,
[e]And every mountain and hill
shall be brought low;
[f]And the crooked shall become (be made)
straight,
And the rough ways (shall be made)
smooth;
6 [g]And all flesh shall see [h]the
salvation of God.

7 He said therefore (Then said he) to the multitudes (multitude)
that went out (came forth) to be baptized of
him, [j]Ye offspring (O generation) of [k]vipers, who hath
warned you to flee from [l]the
wrath to come? 8 Bring forth
therefore fruits ‡[q]worthy of
[8]repentance, and begin not to
say within yourselves, [r]We have
Abraham to our father: for I
say unto you, that (That) God is able of

R.V. [1] Gr. *becoming full of wisdom.* [2] Or, *teachers* [3] Gr. *Child.* [4] Or, *about my Father's business* Gr. *in the things of my Father.* [5] Or, *things* [6] Or, *age* [7] Or, *grace* [8] Or, *your repentance*
A.V. * Or, *Israel.* † Or, *age.* ‡ Or, *meet for.*

[a]these stones to raise up children
unto Abraham. 9 And even now is also now also
the axe also is laid unto the root of
the trees: [c]every tree therefore
that which bringeth not forth good
fruit is hewn down, and cast
into the fire. 10 And the multitudes people
asked him, saying, [f]What then shall we
must we do then? 11 And he answered He answereth and
said saith unto them, [h]He that hath
two coats, let him impart to him
that hath none; and he that
hath food, meat, let him do likewise.
12 And there Then came also [1]publicans
to be baptized, and they said
unto him, [2]Master, [f]what must shall we
do? 13 And he said unto them,
*Extort Exact no more than that which
is appointed you. 14 And the
[3][p]soldiers also asked likewise demanded of him,
saying, And we, [f]what must shall we
do? And he said unto them,
*Do violence to no man, neither
[4]*exact anything wrongfully accuse any falsely; and be con-
tent with your †[q]wages.

15 And as the people were ‡in
expectation, and all men reasoned §mused
in their hearts concerning of John,
[r]whether haply he were [s]the Christ.
he were the Christ, or not;
16 [t]John answered, saying unto
them all, I indeed baptize you
with water; but "there cometh he that one mightier than I
is mightier than I, cometh, [w]the latchet of
whose shoes I am not [5]worthy
to unloose: he shall baptize
you [6][y]with the Holy Ghost and
with [z]fire: 17 whose [a]fan is in
his hand, throughly to cleanse his and he will throughly purge his
threshing-floor, floor, and to will [b]gather the
wheat into his garner; [c]but
the chaff he will burn up with
[d]unquenchable fire. fire unquenchable.
18 'With And many other exhortations things in his
therefore exhortation preached he [7]good tidings
unto the people; 19 but But [f]Herod the
tetrarch, being reproved by him
for Herodias his brother's brother Philip's wife,
and for all the evil things evils which

a Cp. ch. 4. 3.
b Cp. John 3. 24.
c ch. 13. 7, 9. Matt. 7. 19. John 15. 2, 6.
d For ver. 21, 22, see Matt. 3. 13—17 & Mark 1. 9—11. Cp. John 1. 32—34.
e Acts 7. 56.
f Acts 2. 37 & 16. 30 & 22. 10.
g Cp. ch. 4. 18, 21 & Acts 10. 38.
h Isai. 58. 7. Dan. 4. 27. Eph. 4. 28. James 2. 15, 16. 1 John 3. 17. Cp. ch. 18. 22.
i John 12. 28.
j Cp. ch. 9. 35 & Ps. 2. 7 & Isai. 42. 1 & Eph. 1. 6 & Col. 1. 13 & 2 Pet. 1. 17 & 1 John 5. 9.
k ch. 7. 29. Matt. 21. 32.
l Matt. 4. 17. Acts 1. 1, 22.
m Cp. Num. 4. 3.
n ch. 4. 22. Matt. 13. 55. John 1. 45 & 6. 42. For ver. 23—38, cp. Matt. 1. 1—16.
o ch. 19. 8.
p 2 Tim. 2. 4 (for mg.).
q 1 Cor. 9. 7 (Gk.).
r John 1. 19, 20.
s See Matt. 1. 17.
t John 1. 26. Acts 1. 5.
u John 1. 15, 27 & 3. 30, 31. Acts 13. 25.
v Matt. 1. 12.
w Isai. 5. 27.
x Ezra 3. 2.
y John 1. 33. Acts 11. 16.
z Cp. Isai. 4. 4 & Mal. 3. 2, 3 & Acts 2. 3.
a Isai. 30. 24.
b Matt. 13. 30.
c Mal. 4. 1.
d Mark 9. 43, 48.
e Cp. John 20. 30 & 21. 25.
f Matt. 14. 3. Mark 6. 17, 18. See ver. 1.

Herod had done, 20 added yet
this above all, that [b]he shut up
John in prison.

21 Now it came to pass, when all the
people were baptized, it came to pass,
that, [d]Jesus also having been being baptized,
and praying, [e]the heaven was
opened, 22 and [g]the Holy Ghost
descended in a bodily form, as shape like
a dove, dove upon him, and [i]a voice
came out of from heaven, which said, [j]Thou
art my beloved Son; in thee I
am well pleased.

23 And Jesus himself, [l]when he began himself began
to teach, was to be about [m]thirty years of
age, being "the son (as was supposed) (as was supposed) the son of
Joseph, which was the *son* of Heli,
24 Which was the *son* of Matthat,
which was the *son* of Levi, which was
the *son* of Melchi, which was the
son of Janna, Jannai, which was the *son* of
Joseph, 25 Which was the *son* of
Mattathias, which was the *son* of
Amos, which was the *son* of Naum, Nahum,
which was the *son* of Esli, which was
the *son* of Naggai, Nagge, 26 Which was the
son of Maath, which was the *son*
of Mattathias, which was the *son*
of Semei, Semein, which was the *son* of Joseph, Josech,
which was the *son* of Juda, Joda, 27 Which was
the *son* of Joanna, Joanan, which was the *son*
of Rhesa, which was [v]the *son* of
Zorobabel, Zerubbabel, which was the *son* [x]of [8]Salathiel, Shealtiel,
which was the *son* of Neri, 28 Which was
the *son* of Melchi, which was the
son of Addi, which was the *son* of
Cosam, which was the *son* of Elmodam, Elmadam,
which was the *son* of Er, 29 Which was
the *son* of Jose, Jesus, which was the *son* of
Eliezer, which was the *son* of Jorim,
which was the *son* of Matthat,
which was the *son* of Levi, 30 Which was
the *son* of Simeon, Symeon, which was the *son*
of Juda, Judas, which was the *son* of Joseph,
which was the *son* of Jonan, Jonam, which was
the *son* of Eliakim, 31 Which was
the *son* of Melea, which was the
son of Menan, Menna, which was the *son* of

R.V. [1] See marginal note on Matt. 5. 46. [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] Gr. *soldiers on service.* [4] Or, *accuse* any one
[5] Gr. *sufficient.* [6] Or, *in* [7] Or, *the gospel* [8] Gr. *Salathiel.*
A.V. * Or, *Put no man in fear.* † Or, *allowance.* ‡ Or, *in suspense.* § Or, *reasoned*, or, *debated.*

Mattatha, which was the *son* of
[a]Nathan, which was the *son* of
David, 32 Which was [c]the *son* of
Jesse, which was the *son* of Obed,
which was the *son* of Boaz, Booz, which was the
son of [1]Salmon, which was the *son*
of Nahshon, Naasson, 33 Which was the *son* of
Amminadab, Aminadab, which was the *son* of [3]Arni, Aram,
which was the *son* of Hezron, Esrom, which was
the *son* of Perez, Phares, which was the *son*
of Judah, Juda, 34 Which was [f]the *son* of
Jacob, which was [h]the *son* of Isaac,
which was [j]the *son* of Abraham,
which was [k]the *son* of Terah, Thara, which was
the *son* of Nahor, Nachor, 35 Which was the
son of Serug, Saruch, which was the *son* of
Reu, Ragau, which was the *son* of Peleg, Phalec,
which was the *son* of Eber, Heber, which was
the *son* of Shelah, Sala, 36 Which was [m]the
son of Cainan, which was [m]the *son*
of Arphaxad, which was the *son* of
Shem, Sem, which was the *son* of Noah, Noe, which was
the *son* of Lamech, 37 Which was
the *son* of Methuselah, Mathusala, which was the *son*
of Enoch, which was the *son* of
Jared, which was the *son* of Mahalaleel, Maleleel,
which was the *son* of Cainan,
38 Which was the *son* of Enos,
which was the *son* of Seth, which was
the *son* of Adam, which was the *son*
of God.

4 1 [r]And Jesus, Jesus being [s]full of
the Holy Spirit, Ghost [v]returned
from the Jordan, and was
led [4][x]by the Spirit in the wilderness, into the wilderness,
2 during [y]forty days, [z]being Being forty days tempted of
the devil. [y]And he did eat nothing in those days he did
eat nothing: and when they were
completed, [b]he ended, he afterward hungered. 3 And
the devil said unto him, If thou
art be [e]the Son of God, command
[h]this stone that it become be made [5]bread.
4 And Jesus answered unto him, him, saying,
[j]It is written, [k]Man That man shall not live
by bread alone, alone, but by every word of God.
5 [m]And he led the devil, taking him up, up into an
and high mountain, shewed unto him all
the kingdoms of [6]the world in
a moment of time. 6 And the
devil said unto him, To thee [b]will I All this power
give all this authority, will I give thee, and the glory of
them: [b]for it hath been that is delivered
unto me; and to whomsoever I
will I give it. 7 If thou therefore
wilt *worship before me, it shall all all shall be
thine. 8 And Jesus answered and
said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan:
[d]It for it is written, [e]Thou shalt wor-
ship the Lord thy God, and [g]him
only shalt thou serve. 9 [i]And
he led brought him to Jerusalem, and
set him on the a [7]pinnacle of the
temple, and said unto him, If
thou art be [l]the Son of God, cast
thyself down from hence: 10 for
it is written,

[n]He shall give his angels charge
concerning over thee, to guard keep thee:
11 and, And
[n]On In their hands they shall bear
thee up,
Lest haply at any time thou dash thy
foot against a stone.

12 And Jesus answering said unto
him, It is said, [o]Thou shalt not
[p]tempt the Lord thy God.
13 And when the devil had
completed every ended all the temptation, he de-
parted from him [8][q]for a season.
14 [t]And Jesus returned [u]in the
power of the Spirit into Galilee:
and [w]a fame went out concerning there went out a fame of him
through all the region round
about. 15 And [a]he taught in
their synagogues, being glorified
of all.
16 [c]And he came to [d]Nazareth,
where he had been brought up:
and [f]he entered, [g]as his custom was, and, as his custom was, he went into
the synagogue on the sabbath
day, and stood up for [i]to read.
17 And there was delivered unto
him [9][l]the book of the prophet
Isaiah. Esaias. And when he had opened
the [10]book, and he found the place
where it was written,

a 2 Sam. 5. 14. 1 Chr. 3. 5 & 14. 4. Zech. 12. 12.
b Rev. 13. 2. Cp. ch. 22. 53 & John 12. 31 & 1 John 5. 19, *al.*
c 1 Sam. 16. 1 & 17. 12. Cp. Ruth 4. 18—22 & 1 Chr. 2. 1—15.
d ver. 4. Cp. ver. 12.
e Cited from Deut. 6. 13.
f Gen. 29. 35.
g 1 Sam. 7. 3.
h Gen. 25. 26.
i Matt. 4. 5.
j Gen. 21. 3.
k For ver. 34—38, see Gen. 5. 3—32 & 11. 10—26 & 1 Chr. 1. 1—4, 24—27.
l ver. 3.
m Gen. 10. 24 (mg.).
n Cited from Ps. 91. 11, 12.
o Cited from Deut. 6. 16.
p Cp. Isai. 7. 12.
q Acts 13. 11 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. ch. 22. 53 & John 14. 30.
r For ver. 1—13, see Matt. 4. 1—11 & Mark 1. 12, 13.
s ver. 18. ch. 3. 22. John 1. 33 & 3. 34. Acts 10. 38. Cp. ch. 1. 15 & Acts 6. 5.
t Matt. 4. 12.
u ver. 1. Cp. Acts 1. 8.
v ch. 3. 3, 21.
w ver. 37.
x ver. 14. Cp. ch. 2. 27 (for mg.).
y Cp. Deut. 9. 9, 18 & 1 Kin. 19. 8.
z Cp. Heb. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
a See Matt. 4. 23.
b Cp. John 4. 6, 7.
c For ver. 16—30, cp. Matt. 13. 54—58 & Mark 6. 1—6.
d ch. 2. 39, 51.
e See Matt. 14. 33.
f ver. 31. See Mark 6. 2.
g Cp. Acts 17. 2.
h Cp. ch. 3. 8.
i Acts 13. 15, 27 & 15. 21.
j ver. 8, 10. Eph. 6. 17.
k Cited from Deut. 8. 3. Cp. John 4. 34.
l ch. 3. 4. Cp. Acts 8. 28.
m Matt. 4. 8.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities write *Sala*. [2] Many ancient authorities insert *the* son *of Admin*; and one writes *Admin* for *Amminadab*. [3] Some ancient authorities write *Aram*. [4] Or, *in* [5] Or, *a loaf* [6] Gr. *the inhabited earth*. [7] Gr. *wing*. [8] Or, *until* [9] Or, *a roll* [10] Or, *roll*

A.V. * Or, *fall* down *before me*.

18 [a]The Spirit of the Lord [b]is
upon me,
[1]Because he hath anointed me
to [c]preach [2]good tidings the gospel to the
poor: poor;
[e]He hath sent me to heal the
brokenhearted, to proclaim release preach deliverance to
the captives,
And [f]recovering of sight to
the blind,
[h]To set at liberty them that
are bruised,
19 [k]To proclaim preach the acceptable year
of the Lord.
20 And he closed the [3]book, and
he gave it back again to the attendant, minister, and
[p]sat down: down. And the eyes of all
them that were in the synagogue
were [p]fastened on him. 21 And
he began to say unto them,
To-day [r]hath [s]this scripture been ful-
This day is
filled in your ears. 22 And all
bare him witness, and wondered
at [u]the words of grace gracious words which pro-
ceeded out of his mouth: and mouth. And they
said, [x]Is not this [y]Joseph's
son? 23 And he said unto them,
Doubtless ye will Ye will surely say unto me this
parable, [z]Physician, heal thyself:
proverb,
whatsoever we have heard done
at in Capernaum, do also here in
thine own thy country. 24 And he said,
Verily I say unto you, [c]No
prophet is acceptable accepted in his own
country. 25 But of a truth I say unto you, I tell you of a truth,
There were many widows many widows were in Israel in the
days of Elijah, Elias, when [e]the heaven
was shut up three years and
six months, when there came a great great famine was
famine over throughout all the land; 26 and But
unto none of them was Elijah Elias
sent, [h]but only to [4]Zarephath, in the land save unto Sarepta, *a city*
of Sidon, unto a woman that
was a widow. 27 And [i]there were many
many lepers lepers were in Israel in the time of
Elisha Eliseus the prophet; and none
of them was cleansed, [k]but only saving
Naaman the Syrian. 28 And
they were all filled with wrath all they
in the
synagogue, as when they heard these
things; things, were filled with wrath, 29 and they
rose up, and [d]cast him forth thrust him out of
the city, and led him unto the
*brow of the hill whereon their
city was built, that they might
throw cast him down headlong. 30 But
he [g]passing through the midst
of them went his way. way,
31 [i]And he [j]came down to
Capernaum, a city of Galilee. And Galilee, and
[l]he was teaching taught them [m]on the sabbath
day: 32 and days. And [n]they were astonished
at his teaching; doctrine: [n]for his word was
with authority. power. 33 And [l]in the
synagogue there was a man,
which had a spirit of an unclean
[5]devil; devil, and he cried out with a loud
voice, 34 [6]Ah! Saying, †Let *us* alone; [q]what
have we to do with thee, thou
Jesus of Nazareth? art thou
come to destroy us? [t]I know
thee who thou art, art; [v]the Holy One
of God. 35 And Jesus [w]rebuked
him, saying, Hold thy peace, and
come out of him. And when
the [5]devil had thrown him down
in the midst, he came out of
him, having done him no hurt. and hurt him not. 36 And
[b]amazement came upon all, they were all amazed, and they spake
together, one with another, among themselves, saying, What
is [7]this word? a word *is* this! [b]for with authority
and power he commandeth the
unclean spirits, and they come
out. 37 And [d]there went forth a rumour the fame of him
concerning him went out into every place of
the region country round about.
38 [f]And he rose up from arose out of the syna-
gogue, and entered into the house Simon's
of Simon. house. And [g]Simon's wife's
mother was holden taken with a great
fever; and they besought him
for her. 39 And he stood over
her, and [j]rebuked the fever;
and it left her: and immediately
she rose up arose and ministered unto
them.

a Cited from Isai. 61. 1, 2.
b ver. 1. Cp. Acts 1. 2.
c Matt. 11. 5. Cp. ch. 6. 20.
d Cp. Num. 15. 35 & Acts 7. 58.
e Ps. 146. 7, 8.
f Cp. Isai. 42. 7 & John 9. 39 & Acts 26. 18.
g John 8. 59 & 10. 39.
h Isai. 58. 6.
i For ver. 31—37, see Mark 1. 21—28.
j Matt. 4. 13.
k Lev. 25. 10. Cp. Isai. 49. 8 & 2 Cor. 6. 2.
l ver. 15, 16. See Matt. 4. 23.
m See Mark 6. 2.
n ver. 36. See Matt. 7. 28, 29.
o Matt. 26. 55. [John 8. 2.] Cp. Matt. 5. 1 & 13. 2.
p Acts 3. 4. Cp. ch. 19. 48.
q See Matt. 8. 29.
r See Matt. 1. 22.
s Mark 12. 10. Acts 8. 35.
t Cp. Acts 19. 15 & James 2. 19.
u Ps. 45. 2.
v John 6. 69. Acts 3. 14. Rev. 3. 7. Cp. ch. 1. 35 & Heb. 7. 26 & 1 John 2. 20.
w ver. 41. See Matt. 12. 16.
x Cp. Matt. 13. 55 & John 6. 42.
y ch. 2. 27 & 3. 23.
z Cp. ch. 23. 35 & Matt. 27. 42.
a Matt. 11. 23. Mark 2. 1—12. John 4. 46—53.
b ver. 32. Cp. Matt. 8. 27.
c See Matt. 13. 57.
d ver. 14.
e 1 Kin. 17. 1 & 18. 1. James 5. 17. Cp. Rev. 11. 6.
f For ver. 38—41, see Matt. 8. 14—16 & Mark 1. 29—34.
g 1 Cor. 9. 5.
h 1 Kin. 17. 9.
i Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 3.
j ch. 8. 24 & 9. 42. Matt. 8. 26 & 17. 18. Mark 4. 39 & 9. 25.
k 2 Kin. 5. 1—14.

R.V. [1] Or, *Wherefore* [2] Or, *the gospel* [3] Or, *roll* [4] Gr. *Sarepta.* [5] Gr. *demon.* [6] Or, *Let alone*
Or, *this word, that with authority . . . come out!*
A.V. * Or, *edge.* † Or, *Away.*

40 And (Now) when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and [b]he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 [c]And [1]devils also came out (from of) many, [d]crying out, and saying, Thou art (Christ) [f]the Son of God. And (rebuking he rebuking) them, [e]he (them) suffered them not *to (speak, because speak: for) they knew that he was [h]the Christ.

42 [i]And when it was day, he (came out departed) and went [j]into a desert place: and [k]the (multitudes people) sought (after) him, and came unto him, and (would have) stayed him, that he should not (go depart) from them. 43 (But And) he said unto them, [m]I must [n]preach the [2]good tidings of the kingdom of God to (the) other cities also: for therefore (was am) I sent.

44 And he (was preaching preached) [q]in the synagogues of [3][r]Galilee.

5 (1 Now And) it came to pass, (while that, as) the (multitude people) pressed upon him (and heard to hear) the word of God, (that) he (was standing stood) by [u]the lake of (Gennesaret; Gennesaret,) 2 [v]and (he) saw two (boats ships) standing by the lake: but the fishermen (had were) gone out of them, and were [x]washing their nets. 3 And he entered into one of the (boats, ships,) which was Simon's, and (asked prayed) him (to put that he would thrust) out a little from the land. And [b]he sat (down down,) and taught the (multitudes people) out of the (boat. ship.) 4 (And Now) when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, ([4]Put Launch) out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. 5 And Simon (answered answering) (and said, said unto him,) Master, [f]we (have) toiled all (the) night, and (took have taken) nothing: (but nevertheless) at thy word I will let down the (nets. net.) 6 And when they had this done, [h]they inclosed a great multitude of (fishes; fishes:) and [h]their nets were breaking; (net brake.) 7 (and And) they beckoned unto [a]their (partners partners, which were) in the other (boat, ship,) that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the (boats, ships,) so that they began to sink. 8 [e](But Simon When Simon) Peter, when he (Peter) saw it, (he) fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, [e]Depart from me; for [g]I am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was (amazed, astonished,) and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had (taken; taken:) 10 and so (were was) also (James James,) and John, (the) sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt [4][l]catch men. 11 And when they had brought their (boats ships) to land, [o]they (left forsook) all, and followed him.

12 And it came to pass, (while when) he was in (one of the cities, a certain city, behold) [p]behold, a man full of leprosy: (and when he saw Jesus, he who seeing Jesus) [s]fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, [t]if thou wilt (will: will:) thou canst make me clean. 13 And he (stretched put) forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I (will; will:) be (made) thou clean. And (straightway immediately) the leprosy departed from him. 14 And he charged him [w]to tell no man: but go (thy way), and shew [y]thyself to the priest, and [z]offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, [a]for a testimony unto them. 15 [c]But so much the more (abroad there a) report concerning (fame abroad of) him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed (by him) of their infirmities. 16 (But And) [e]he withdrew himself (in the deserts, into the wilderness,) and [e]prayed.

17 And it came to pass on (one of those days, that a certain day, as) he was (teaching; teaching, an) there were Pharisees and [g]doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every (village town) of (Galilee Galilee)

a Job 41. 6.
b See Mark 5. 23.
c Mark 8. 11, 12. Cp. Acts 16. 17, 18.
d ver. 33.
e See Matt. 8. 34.
f See Matt. 14. 33.
g Isai. 6. 5.
h See Matt. 1. 17.
i For ver. 42, 43, see Mark 1. 35—38.
j ch. 5. 16.
k Cp. Mark 1. 36.
l 2 Tim. 2. 26 (mg. for mg.).
m See ch. 13. 33.
n ch. 8. 1 & 16. 16. Matt. 4. 23 & 24. 14. Acts 8. 12.
o ch. 18. 28. Matt. 19. 27. Cp. ver. 28.
p For ver. 12—14, see Matt. 8. 2—4 & Mark 1. 40—44.
q Cp. Mark 1. 39.
r Cp. John 3. 22 (for mg.) & 5. 1 (for mg.).
s See ch. 17. 16.
t Cp. Matt. 9. 28 & Mark 9. 22, 23.
u Num. 34. 11. Deut. 3. 17. Josh. 12. 3. 1 Mac. 11. 67. John 6. 1. Cp. Matt. 14. 34.
v For ver. 2—11, cp. Matt. 4. 18—22 & Mark 1. 16—20 & John 1. 40—42.
w Matt. 9. 30 & 17. 9. Mark 1. 34 & 5. 43 & 7. 36 & 8. 26. See Matt. 12. 16.
x Cp. Mark 1. 19.
y ch. 17. 14.
z Lev. 14. 2—32.
a ch. 9. 5. Matt. 10. 18 & 24. 14. Mark 6. 11. James 5. 3.
b Cp. Matt. 5. 1.
c Cp. Mark 1. 45.
d Cp. John 21. 6.
e Mark 1. 35. See Matt. 14. 23.
f Cp. John 21. 3.
g ch. 2. 46. Acts 5. 34. 1 Tim. 1. 7 (Gk.). Cp. Matt. 22. 35.
h Cp. John 21. 11.

R.V. 1 Gr. *demons.* 2 Or, *gospel* 3 Very many ancient authorities read *Judæa.* 4 Gr. *take alive.*
A.V. * Or, *to say that they knew him to be Christ.*

and Judæa, and Judæa, and Jerusalem: and
the power of the Lord was
with him [1]to heal. present to heal them.
18 [c]And And, behold,
men bring [d]on brought in a bed a man that which
was palsied taken with a palsy: and they sought
means to bring him in, and to
lay him before him. 19 And
when they could not find not finding by what *way*
they might bring him in because
of the multitude, they went up to upon
the housetop, and let him down
through the tiles tiling with his couch
into the midst before Jesus.
20 And [l]seeing when he saw their faith, he
said, said unto him, Man, [n]thy sins are
forgiven thee. 21 And the scribes
and the Pharisees began to
reason, saying, Who is this that which
speaketh [q]blasphemies? [r]Who
can forgive sins, but God alone?
22 But Jesus [t]perceiving when Jesus perceived their
reasonings, answered and thoughts, he answering said unto them,
What reason ye in your hearts?
23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy
sins are be forgiven thee; or to say,
Arise rise up and walk? 24 But that ye
may know that [w]the Son of man
hath [3]power on upon earth to forgive
sins (he said unto him that was palsied the sick of the palsy),
I say unto thee, Arise, and take
up thy couch, and go unto thy into thine
house. 25 And immediately he
rose up before them, and took
up that whereon he lay, and
departed to his own house, [y]glori-
fying God. 26 And amazement took they were
hold on all, all amazed, and they [y]glorified God; God,
and they were filled [y]with fear,
saying, We have seen strange
things to-day. to day.
27 [z]And after these things he
went forth, and beheld saw [b]a publican,
named [c]Levi, sitting at the
place of toll, receipt of custom: and he said unto
him, Follow me. 28 And [e]he
forsook left all, and rose up up, and followed
him. 29 And Levi made him a
great feast in his own house: and

[a] Cp. ch. 15. 1, 2.
[b] See ch. 8. 46.
[c] For ver. 18—26, see Matt. 9. 2—8 & Mark 2. 3—12.
[d] Mark 6. 55.
[e] Acts 4. 5 & 23. 9.
[f] ch. 15. 2. Matt. 11. 19.
[g] Deut. 22. 8. 1 Sam. 9. 25. Neh. 8. 16. Matt. 10. 27 & 24. 17. Acts 10. 9.
[h] Cp. ch. 15. 7 & John 9. 39.
[i] Cp. Mark 2. 4.
[j] 1 Tim. 1. 15.
[k] ch. 13. 3, 5 & 15. 10 & 24. 47. Matt. 4. 17 & 11. 20. Mark 1. 15. Acts 5. 31.
[l] ch. 7. 9, 50 & 17. 19 & 18. 42. Matt. 8. 10, 13 & 9. 22, 29 & 15. 28. Mark 10. 52. Acts 3. 16 & 14. 9. James 5. 15.
[m] ch. 11. 1. Matt. 11. 2 & 14. 12. John 1. 35 & 3. 25 & 4. 1. Cp. Acts 18. 25 & 19. 3.
[n] ch. 7. 48. Cp. John 5. 14.
[o] ch. 2. 37.
[p] ch. 18. 12.
[q] Matt. 26. 65. John 10. 36.
[r] Ps. 32. 5. Isai. 43. 25.
[s] John 3. 29.
[t] See John 2. 25.
[u] See ch. 17. 22.
[v] Cp. John 16. 20.
[w] Cp. ch. 6. 5.
[x] Josh. 9. 4. Job 32. 19 (mg.). Ps. 119. 83 (mg.).
[y] See ch. 7. 16.
[z] For ver. 27—38, see Matt. 9. 9—17 & Mark 2. 14—22.
[a] For ver. 1—5, see Matt. 12. 1—8 & Mark 2. 23—28.
[b] Matt. 11. 19. Mark 2. 15, 16, *al.* See Matt. 5. 46.
[c] Cp. Matt. 9. 9.
[d] Deut. 23. 25.
[e] Cp. ver. 11.
[f] Cp. Matt. 9. 11.
[g] Cp. Ex. 20. 9—11.

there was a great multitude company [a]of
publicans and of others that
were sitting at meat sat down with them. 30 And But
[4]the Pharisees and their scribes murmured
their scribes and Pharisees
against his disciples, saying,
[f]Why do ye eat and drink with
the publicans and sinners? 31 And
Jesus answering said unto them,
They that are whole have no need of need not
a physician; but they that are
sick. 32 [h]I am not come came not to call the
righteous, righteous, [j]but sinners [k]to repent-
ance. 33 And they said unto
him, [m]The Why do the disciples of John
[o]fast often, and [o]make supplications; prayers, and
[p]likewise also the *the disciples* of the
Pharisees; but thine eat and
drink. drink? 34 And Jesus he said unto
them, [s]Can ye make the sons children
of the bride-chamber bridechamber fast, while the
bridegroom is with them? 35 But
[u]the days will come; and come, when the
bridegroom shall be taken away
from them, and [v]then will shall they
fast in those days. 36 And he
spake also a parable unto them;
No man rendeth putteth a piece from of a
new garment and putteth it upon an
old garment; else he will rend the new, and
old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent,
also and the piece from that was *taken* out of the
new will not agree agreeth not with the old.
37 And no man putteth new wine
into old [5x]wine-skins bottles; else the new
wine will burst the skins, bottles, and
itself will be spilled, and the skins will bottles shall
perish. 38 But new wine must be
put into fresh wine-skins. new bottles; and both are preserved.
39 And no man No man also having drunk old
wine straightway desireth new: for
he saith, The old is [6]good. better.

6 1 [a]Now And it came to pass on
a [7]sabbath, the second sabbath after the first, that
he was going went through the cornfields. corn fields,
and his disciples [d]plucked the
ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing
them in their hands. 2 But And certain
of the Pharisees said, said unto them, [f]Why
do ye [g]that which [it] is not lawful

R.V. [1] Gr. *that he should heal.* Many ancient authorities read *that* he *should heal them.* [2] Or, *Why* [3] Or, *authority* [4] Or, *the Pharisees and the scribes among them* [5] That is, *skins used as bottles.* [6] Many ancient authorities read *better.* [7] Many ancient authorities insert *second-first.*

to do on the sabbath (day / days)? 3 And
Jesus answering them said, [b] Have
ye not read (even / so much as) this, [c] what
David did, when (he / himself) was an
hungred, (he,) and they (that / which) were
with him; 4 how he (entered / went) into
the house of God, and did take
and eat [g] the shewbread, and
gave also to them that were
with him; [g] which it is not lawful
to eat (save / but) for the priests alone?
5 And he said unto them, (The / That the)
Son of man is (lord / Lord also) of the
sabbath.

6 And it came to pass (also) on
another sabbath, that [l] he entered
into the synagogue [n] and taught:
and there was a man (there, and his / whose)
right hand was withered. 7 And
the scribes and (the) Pharisees
[q] watched him, whether he would
heal on the sabbath (day); [r] that
they might find (how to accuse / an accusation against)
him. 8 But [u] he knew their
(thoughts; / thoughts,) and (he) said to the man
(that / which) had (his hand withered, / the withered hand,) Rise up,
and stand forth in the midst.
And he arose and stood forth.
9 (And Jesus said / Then said Jesus) unto them, I (will) ask
(you, / you one thing;) [a] Is it lawful on the
sabbath (days) to do good, or to do
(harm / evil)? to save (a life, / life,) or to destroy
it? 10 And [d] (he looked / looking) round about
(on / upon) them all, (and) he said unto (him, / the man,)
Stretch forth thy hand. And
[g] he did *so*: and his hand was
(restored. / restored whole as the other.) 11 (But / And) they
were filled with [1] madness; and
communed one with another
what they might do to Jesus.

12 And it came to pass in (these / those)
days, that [m] he went out into (the / a)
mountain to (pray; / pray,) and (he) continued
all night in prayer to God. 13 And
when it was day, [p] he called
(*unto him* / from them) his disciples: [q] and (r he chose / of them)
twelve, whom also he
named [u] apostles; 14 Simon, (v whom / whom)
he also named (Peter, / Peter,) and [x] Andrew

[a] Matt. 4. 18, 21.
[b] See Matt. 21. 16.
[c] 1 Sam. 21. 1—6.
[d] Matt. 9. 9.
[e] Cp. Acts 21. 20.
[f] John 14. 22.
[g] Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5—9.
[h] Cp. ver. 12 & Matt. 5. 1.
[i] Matt. 4. 25. Mark 3. 7, 8.
[j] Cp. ch. 5. 24.
[k] See Matt. 11. 21.
[l] For ver. 6—11, see Matt. 12. 9—14 & Mark 3. 1—6.
[m] Matt. 4. 24.
[n] See Mark 6. 2.
[o] Matt. 14. 36. Mark 3. 10. Cp. Acts 5. 15.
[p] See ch. 8. 46.
[q] ch. 14. 1 & 20. 20. Cp. ch. 11. 54.
[r] Cp. John 8. 6.
[s] John 6. 5.
[t] For ver. 20—23, cp. Matt. 5. 3—12.
[u] See Matt. 9. 4.
[v] Cp. Isai. 61. 1 (mg.) & 66. 2.
[w] Cp. ch. 12. 32.
[x] Cp. ch. 1. 53.
[y] Isai. 25. 8 & 57. 18. See Matt. 5. 4.
[z] See Matt. 10. 22.
[a] ch. 14. 3.
[b] Cp. John 9. 22 & 12. 42 & 16. 2.
[c] Heb. 11. 26. 1 Pet. 4. 14.
[d] Mark 3. 34 & 5. 32 & 10. 23. Cp. Mark 10. 21.
[e] John 15. 21.
[f] See Matt. 5. 12.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4.
[h] See Matt. 21. 35.
[i] 2 Tim. 3. 9 (Gk.).
[j] Amos 6. 1. James 5. 1. Cp. ch. 12. 21.
[k] Cp. ch. 16. 25.
[l] Matt. 6. 2.
[m] See Matt. 14. 23.
[n] Isai. 65. 13.
[o] Isai. 65. 14. Cp. Prov. 14. 13 & James 4. 9.
[p] ch. 9. 1. Matt. 10. 1. Mark 3. 13 & 6. 7.
[q] For ver. 13—16, see Matt. 10. 2—4 & Mark 3. 16—19 & Acts 1. 13.
[r] See John 13. 18.
[s] Cp. John 15. 19 & 17. 14 & James 4. 4 & 1 John 4. 5.

his brother, (and) [a] James and John,
(and) Philip and Bartholomew,
15 (and) [d] Matthew and Thomas, (and)
James *the son* of Alphæus, and
Simon (which was) called [e] (the Zealots / Zelotes,)
16 and [f] Judas *the* ([2] son / brother) of James,
and Judas Iscariot, which (also)
was the (traitor; / traitor.) 17 (and / And) [h] he came
down with them, and stood
(on a level place, / in the plain,) and [i] (a great multitude / the company) of
his disciples, and a great (number / multitude)
of (the) people (from / out of) all Judæa and
Jerusalem, and (from) the sea coast
of [k] Tyre and Sidon, which came
to hear him, and to be healed
of their diseases; 18 and [m] (they /
that were (troubled / vexed) with unclean
(spirits / spirits: and they) were healed. 19 And
(all the / the whole) multitude [o] sought to
touch him: for [p] (power came forth from / there went virtue out of)
him, and healed *them* all.

20 And [s] he lifted up his eyes
on his disciples, [t] and said, Blessed
(*are* / *be ye*) [v] (ye / ye) poor: for [w] yours is the
kingdom of God. 21 [x] Blessed *are*
ye that hunger now: for ye shall
be filled. [y] Blessed *are* ye that
weep now: for ye shall laugh.
22 Blessed are ye, when [z] men shall
hate you, and when they shall
[b] separate you *from their com-*
pany, and (shall) [c] reproach you, and
cast out your name as evil, [e] for the
Son of man's sake. 23 [f] Rejoice ye
in that day, and leap *for joy*: (for /
for) behold, your reward is great in
heaven: for [h] in the (same / like) manner
did their fathers unto the proph-
ets. 24 [j] But woe unto you
that are rich! [k] for ye [l] have
received your consolation. 25 Woe
unto (you, / you) ye that are full (now)! for
[n] ye shall hunger. Woe (*unto you,* / unto you)
that laugh now! [o] for ye shall
mourn and weep. 26 Woe *unto*
you, [s] when all men shall speak
well of you! for [t] (in the same manner / so)
did their fathers to [w] the false
prophets.

[t] Jer. 5. 31. Cp. Isai. 30. 10 & Mic. 2. 11. [u] See Mark 6. 30. [v] Matt. 16. 18. John 1. 42. [w] See Matt. 7. 15. [x] Matt. 4. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *foolishness* [2] Or, brother. See Jude 1.

27 But I say unto you which
hear, [b]Love your enemies, [c]do
good to them (that which) hate you,
28 [e]bless them that curse you, and
[b]pray for them (that which) despitefully
use you. 29 (And / [f]To unto) him that
[h]smiteth thee on the *one* cheek
offer also the other; and (from)
him that taketh away thy cloke
(withhold not thy / forbid not *to take thy*) coat also. 30 [i]Give
to every (one man) that asketh (of) thee;
and of him that taketh away
thy goods ask them not again.
31 And [j]as ye would that men
should do to you, do ye also to
them likewise. 32 (And / For) [k]if ye love
them (that which) love you, what thank
have ye? for (even sinners / sinners also) love those
that love them. 33 And if ye do
good to them (that which) do good to
you, what thank have ye? for
(even sinners do / sinners also do even) the same. 34 And
[n]if ye [o]lend to them of whom ye
hope to receive, what thank have
ye? (even sinners / for sinners also) lend to sinners,
to receive (again as much. / as much again.) 35 But
[q]love (ye) your enemies, and do *them*
good, and lend, (1never [r]despairing / hoping for nothing again);
and your reward shall be great,
and [s]ye shall be (sons / the children) of [t]the
(Most High / Highest): for [v]he is kind (toward / unto) the
unthankful and (to the) evil. 36 [x]Be
ye (merciful, even / therefore merciful,) as [y]your Father
(also) is merciful. 37 [bb](And / [c]judge / Judge) not,
and ye shall not be judged: (and)
condemn not, and ye shall not
be condemned: ([c]release, / forgive,) and ye
shall be (released / forgiven): 38 [e]give, and it
shall be given unto you; good
measure, pressed down, (and) shaken
together, (and) running over, shall
(they / men) give [f]into your bosom. For
[g]with (what / the same) measure (that) ye mete
(withal) it shall be measured to you
again.

39 And he spake (also) a parable
unto them, [i]Can the blind (guide / lead)
the blind? shall they not both
fall into (a pit / the ditch)? 40 [a]The disciple
is not above his [2]master: but
every one (when he / *that) is ([d]perfected / perfect) shall
be as his [2]master. 41 [bb]And why
beholdest thou the mote that is
in thy brother's eye, but ([g]considerest / perceivest)
not the beam that is in thine
own eye? 42 (Or / Either) how canst
thou say to thy brother, Brother,
let me (cast / pull) out the mote that is
in thine eye, when thou thyself
beholdest not the beam that is
in thine own eye? Thou hypo-
crite, cast out first the beam
out of thine own eye, and then
shalt thou see clearly to (cast / pull) out
the mote that is in thy brother's
eye. 43 For ([l]there is no / a) good tree
(that bringeth / bringeth not) forth corrupt fruit;
(nor again / neither doth) a corrupt tree (that bringeth / bring)
forth good fruit. 44 For ([m]each / every)
tree is known by (its / his) own fruit.
For of thorns men do not gather
figs, nor of a bramble bush
gather they †grapes. 45 [p](The / A) good
man out of the good treasure of
his heart bringeth forth that
which is good; and (the / an) evil *man*
out of the evil *treasure* (of his heart)
bringeth forth [u]that which is
evil: [w]for (out) of the abundance
of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 And [z]why [a]call ye me, Lord,
Lord, and do not the things
which I say? 47 ([d]Every one that / Whosoever)
cometh (unto / to) me, and heareth my
(words, / sayings,) and doeth them, I will
shew you to whom he is like:
48 he is like a man (building a / which built an)
house, (who / and) digged (and went) deep,
and laid (a / the) foundation (upon the / on a)
rock: and when (a / the) flood arose,
the stream (brake against / beat vehemently upon) that
house, and could not shake it:
[3]because it had been well builded. / for it was founded upon a rock. 49 [h]But
he that heareth, and doeth not,
is like a man that (built a house upon / without a foundation)
(the earth without a foundation: / built an house upon the earth;) against

[a] See Matt. 10. 24.
[b] See Matt. 5. 44.
[c] Prov. 25. 21, 22. Rom. 12. 20, 21.
[d] 2 Cor. 13. 11. Heb. 13. 21. 1 Pet. 5. 10. Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 10 & 2 Tim. 3. 17.
[e] 1 Pet. 3. 9.
[f] For ver. 29, 30, see Matt. 5. 39—42. Cp. Rom. 12. 17.
[g] Cp. John 8. 7—9.
[h] Isai. 50. 6. Lam. 3. 30. Matt. 26. 67.
[i] Ps. 37. 21. Prov. 21. 26.
[j] Matt. 7. 12. Cp. Tobit 4. 15.
[k] Matt. 5. 46.
[l] For ver. 43, 44, see Matt. 7. 16, 20.
[m] Matt. 12. 33.
[n] Cp. ch. 14. 12—14 & Prov. 19. 17 & Matt. 5. 42.
[o] Ps. 37. 26.
[p] Matt. 12. 35 & 15. 18, 19. Cp. Matt. 13. 52 & Eph. 4. 29.
[q] ver. 27.
[r] Ecclus. 22. 21 & 27. 21.
[s] Matt. 5. 45.
[t] ch. 1. 32. See Mark 5. 7.
[u] Cp. Matt. 5. 37.
[v] Cp. James 1. 5.
[w] Matt. 12. 34.
[x] Cp. Matt. 5. 7, 48 & Eph. 5. 1, 2 & James 3. 17.
[y] James 5. 11.
[z] Cp. Mal. 1. 6. See Matt. 7. 21.
[a] John 13. 13.
[bb] For ver. 37, 38, 41, 42, see Matt. 7. 1—5. Cp. Rom. 14. 13 & 1 Cor. 4. 5 & James 5. 9.
[c] Cp. Matt. 6. 14 & 18. 23—25.
[d] For ver. 47—49, see Matt. 7. 24—27.
[e] 2 Cor. 9. 6—8.
[f] Ps. 79. 12. Isai. 65. 6, 7. Jer. 32. 18.
[g] Mark 4. 24. Cp. Judg. 1. 7.
[h] Cp. Ezek. 13. 10—16.
[i] Matt. 15. 14.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *despairing of no man.* [2] Or, *teacher* [3] Many ancient authorities read *for it had been founded upon the rock*: as in Matt. 7. 25.

A.V. * Or, *shall be perfected as his master.* † Gr. *a grape.*

which the stream did beat (brake, vehemently,) and (straightway / immediately) it fell (in); and [a]the ruin of that house was great.

7 [1] (After / Now when) he had ended all his sayings in the (ears / audience) of the people, [b]he entered into Capernaum.

[2] And a certain centurion's [1]servant, who was [2]dear unto him, was (sick / sick,) and (at the point of death. / ready to die.) [3] And when he heard (concerning / of) Jesus, [e]he sent unto him (the) elders of the Jews, (asking / beseeching) him that he would come and (save / heal) his [1]servant. [4] And (they, / when they) came to Jesus, (they) besought him (earnestly, / instantly,) saying, (That he was / [h]He is) worthy (for whom he should do this / that thou shouldest do this for him): [5] for he loveth our nation, and (himself / he hath) built us (a / [k]our) synagogue. [6] (Then / And) Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, [l]trouble not thyself: for I am not [3]worthy that thou shouldest (enter / come) under my roof: [7] wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but [4][r]say (in a / the) word, and my [5]servant shall be healed. [8] For I also am a man set under authority, having under (me soldiers, / myself soldiers:) and I say (unto / to this) *one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my [1]servant, Do this, and he doeth it. [9] (When / And when) Jesus heard these things, [u]he marvelled at him, and turned (him about,) and said unto the (people / multitude) that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great [y]faith, no, not in Israel. [10] And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the [1]servant (whole.) whole that had been sick.

[11] And it came to pass [6](soon / the) afterwards, (day after,) that he went (into / to) a city called Nain; and (many of) his disciples went with him, and (much people. / a great multitude.) [12] Now when he (came nigh / drew near) to the gate of the city, behold, there was (carried out / a dead man carried) out, (was dead,) [c]the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. [13] And when the Lord saw her, [d]he had compassion on her, and [f]said unto her, Weep not. [14] And he came (nigh / and) touched [g]the (the bearers / they that bare *him*) †bier: and stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, [i]Arise. [15] And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And [j]he (delivered / gave) him to his mother. [16] And (there came a fear / fear took hold) on all: and [l]they glorified God, saying, (That a / [m]A) great prophet is (risen up / arisen) among (us / us); and, (That / [n]God hath visited his people. [17] And this (rumour of him / report went forth) concerning him in the whole of (went forth throughout all / throughout) Judæa, and all the region round about.

[18] [p]And [q]the disciples of John (shewed / told) him of all these things. [19] And John calling unto him [7]two of his disciples sent them to (Jesus, / the Lord,) saying, Art thou [s]he that (should come? / cometh,) or [t]look we for another? [20] (When / And when) the men were come unto him, they said, John (the) Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou [s]he that (should come? / cometh,) or [t]look we for another? [21] (And in / In) that (same / hour) [v]he cured many of (their / diseases) infirmities and [8][w]plagues (plagues, / and) of evil spirits; and (unto / on) many that were blind he (gave / bestowed) sight. [22] (Then Jesus answering / And he answered and) said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; (how that / [x]the blind) (the blind see, / receive their sight,) the lame walk, [a]the lepers are cleansed, (and / [b]the) deaf

a Amos 6. 11.
b For ver. 1—10, see Matt. 8. 5—13.
c Cp. ch. 8. 42 & 9. 38 & Judg. 11. 34 & Tobit 3. 15 & 8. 17 & Heb. 11. 17.
d Matt. 20. 34. Mark 1. 41, *al.*
e Cp. Matt. 8. 5.
f ch. 8. 52.
g 2 Sam. 3. 31.
h Cp. Acts 10. 22.
i ch. 8. 54. Mark 5. 41. Cp. ver. 22 & Matt. 11. 5 & John 11. 43 & Acts 9. 40.
j Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 23 & 2 Kin. 4. 36 & Heb. 11. 35.
k ch. 4. 31, 33.
l ch. 2. 20 & 23. 47. Matt. 9. 8 & 15. 31. Acts 4. 21 & 11. 18 & 21. 20. Cp. Matt. 5. 16. See ch. 13. 13.
m ver. 39. See Deut. 18. 15 & Matt. 21. 11.
n See ch. 1. 68.
o ch. 8. 49. Mark 5. 35. Cp. Matt. 9. 36 (Gk.).
p For ver. 18—35, see Matt. 11. 2—19.
q See Matt. 9. 14.
r Ps. 107. 20. Cp. Matt. 8. 16.
s John 4. 25 & 6. 14 & 11. 27. Cp. ch. 3. 16 & Gen. 49. 10 (?) & Deut. 18. 15, 18 & Ps. 118. 26 & Dan. 7. 13 & Rom. 5. 14, *al.*
t Cp. ch. 3. 15.
u Cp. Mark 6. 6.
v Mark 1. 34.
w See Mark 3. 10 (& mg. for mg.).
x ch. 18. 42. Matt. 9. 30 & 12. 22 & 15. 31 & 20. 34 & 21. 14. Mark 8. 25. John 9. 7.
y See Matt. 9. 2.
z Isai. 29. 18 & 35. 5, 6. Matt. 15. 30. Cp. John 3. 2, *al.*
a ch. 17. 14. Matt. 8. 3, *al.*
b Mark 7. 35.

R.V. 1 Gr. *bondservant.* 2 Or, *precious to him* Or, *honourable with him* 3 Gr. *sufficient.* 4 Gr. *say with a word* 5 Or, *boy* 6 Many ancient authorities read *on the next day.* 7 Gr. *certain two.* 8 Gr. *scourges.*
A.V. * Gr. *this man:* † Or, *coffin.*

hear, [a]the dead are raised up, [b]the raised, to the poor have [1]good tidings preached to them. the gospel is preached.
23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall [d]find none occasion of stumbling not be offended in me.

24 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to say speak unto the multitudes people concerning John, What went ye out [h]into the wilderness to behold? for to see? [i]a A reed shaken with the wind?
25 But what went ye out for to see? a A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts. 26 But what went ye out for to see? [k]a A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. 27 This is he he, of whom it is written,

> [m]Behold, I send my messenger before thy face,
> Who Which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For them those I say unto you, Among that are born of women there is none greater than John: not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but yet he that is [2]but little least in the kingdom of God is greater than he. 29 [r]And all the people when they heard, that heard *him*, and [s]the publicans, justified God, [3][s]being baptized with [t]the baptism of John.
30 [u]But the Pharisees and [v]the lawyers [*w]rejected for themselves [x]the the counsel of God counsel of God, [†]against themselves, [4]being not baptized of him. 31 And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation, generation? and to what are they like? 32 They are like unto children that sit sitting in the marketplace, and call calling one to another; which say, another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye did have not dance dancing; we wailed, have mourned to you, and ye did have not weep. wept. 33 For John the Baptist is come [b]eating no came neither eating bread [c]nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a [5]devil. 34 The Son of man is come [e]eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, [e]a friend of publicans and sinners!
35 And But [f]wisdom [6]is justified of all her children.

36 And [g]one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he entered went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat. 37 [j]And And, behold, a woman which was in the city, a sinner; and in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that he was sitting *Jesus* sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, she brought [7]an alabaster cruse box of ointment, 38 and standing behind at stood at his feet his feet, behind *him* weeping, she and began to wet wash his feet with her tears, and [l]wiped did wipe them with the hair hairs of her head, and [8][n]kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment. 39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, [o]This man, if he were [9][p]a prophet, [q]would have perceived known who and what manner of woman this is which that toucheth him, that him: for she is a sinner. 40 And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, [10]Master, say on.
41 A There was a certain lender creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred [11]‡[y]pence, and the other fifty. 42 [z]When And when they had not *wherewith* nothing to pay, he frankly [a]forgave them both. Which of them therefore Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most? 43 Simon answered and said, He, I suppose, I suppose that *he*, to whom he forgave the most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged. 44 And turning he turned to the woman, he and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, [d]thou

a See ver. 14.
b ch. 4. 18. Isai. 61. 1 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 5. 3 & James 2. 5.
c ver. 36. ch. 14. 1. Matt. 9. 10. John 2. 1 & 12. 2.
d Isai. 8. 14, 15. Matt. 13. 57 (mg.) & 24. 10 & 26. 31 (mg.). Mark 6. 3 (mg.). John 6. 61.
e ch. 15. 2 & 19. 7. Matt. 9. 11.
f Cp. ch. 11. 49 & Prov. 8. 1—36 & Wisd. 7. 22—8. 1 & 11. 1, *al.* & Ecclus. 1. 1—20, *al.*
g ch. 11. 37 & 14. 1.
h ch. 1. 80 & 3. 2.
i Cp. Eph. 4. 14 & James 1. 6.
j For ver. 37—39, cp. Matt. 26. 6—13 & Mark 14. 3—9 & John 12. 1—8.
k ch. 1. 76 & 20. 6. Matt. 14. 5.
l ver. 44. John 11. 2.
m Mark 1. 2. Cited from Mal. 3. 1. Cp. ch. 1. 17, 76.
n See Matt. 26. 49 (& mg. for mg.).
o Cp. ch. 15. 2.
p ver. 16. John 4. 19.
q Cp. ch. 22. 64.
r Cp. ch. 20. 6.
s ch. 3. 12. Matt. 21. 32.
t Acts 18. 25 & 19. 3.
u Cp. Matt. 21. 25, 32 & 23. 13.
v ch. 10. 25 & 11. 45, 46, 52 & 14. 3. Matt. 22. 35.
w See Mark 7. 9.
x Wisd. 6. 4. Acts 2. 23 & 13. 36 & 20. 27. Cp. Prov. 1. 25 & Eph. 1. 11 & Heb. 6. 17, *al.*
y See Matt. 18. 28.
z Matt. 18. 25.
a Eph. 4. 32. Col. 2. 13 & 3. 13. Cp. Rom. 8. 32 (Gk.).
b Matt. 3. 4. Mark 1. 6.
c ch. 1. 15.
d 1 Tim. 5. 10. See Gen. 18. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *the gospel* [2] Gr. *lesser.* [3] Or, *having been* [4] Or, *not having been* [5] Gr. *demon.* [6] Or, *was*
[7] Or, *a flask* [8] Gr. *kissed much.* [9] Some ancient authorities read *the prophet.* See John 1. 21, 25. [10] Or, *Teacher*
[11] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.

A.V. * Or, *frustrated.* † Or, *within themselves.* ‡ See Matt. 18. 28.

gavest me no water for my feet: but [a]she hath (wetted / washed) my feet with (her / her tears), and wiped them with (her hair. / the hairs of her head.) 45 [b]Thou gavest me no kiss: but (she, / this woman) since the time I came (in, / in) hath not ceased to [1][c]kiss my feet. 46 [f]My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but (she / this woman) hath anointed my feet with ointment. 47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, [j]which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little. 48 And he said unto her, [m]Thy sins are forgiven. 49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say [2]within themselves, [o]Who is this that (even forgiveth sins? / forgiveth sins also?) 50 And he said (unto / to) the woman, [p]Thy faith hath saved thee; [r]go in peace.

8 [1] And it came to pass (soon afterwards, / afterward,) that he went (about / through cities / throughout every city) and (villages, / village,) preaching and (bringing / shewing) the [3]good tidings of the kingdom of (God, / God:) and (with him the twelve, / the twelve *were* with him,) 2 and [x]certain (women / women,) which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, [z]Mary (that was / called) Magdalene, [4][b](from / out of) whom (seven [4]devils / went seven) (had gone out, / devils,) 3 and [c]Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto [5](them / him) of their substance.

4 [e]And when (a great multitude came / much people were gathered / they of every city resorted / were come to him out of) (unto him, / every city,) he spake by a parable: 5 [i](The / A) sower went (forth / out) to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden (under foot, / down,) and the (birds / fowls) of the (heaven / air) devoured it. 6 And (other / some) fell (on the / upon a) rock; and as soon as it (grew, / was sprung up,) [k]it withered away, because it (had no / lacked) moisture. 7 And (other / some) fell (amidst / among) [m]the thorns; and the thorns (grew / sprang up) with it, and choked it. 8 And other fell (into the / on) good ground, and (grew, / sprang up,) and (brought forth / bare) fruit [c](a / an) hundredfold. (As he / And when he had) said these things, he cried, [d]He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And his disciples asked (him / him,) (what this parable might be. / saying, What might this parable be?) 10 And he said, [g]Unto you it is given [h]to know [i]the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to (the rest / others) in parables; [k]that seeing they (may / might) not see, and hearing they (may / might) not understand. 11 [l]Now the parable is this: The seed is [n]the word of God. 12 (And those / Those) by the way side are they that (have heard / hear); then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word (from / out of) their (heart, that they may not / hearts, lest they should) [q]believe and be saved. 13 (And those / They) on the rock *are* (they / *they*,) which, when they (have heard, / hear,) receive the word [s]with joy; and these have no root, which [v]for a while believe, and in time of temptation [w]fall away. 14 And that which fell among (the thorns, these are they that / thorns are they, which, when they) have heard, (and [y]as they go on their way they / go forth, and) are choked with [a]cares and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit to perfection. 15 (And / But) that (in / on) the good (ground, these / ground are) (are such as / they, which) in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, (hold it fast, / keep *it*,) and [d]bring forth fruit [f]with patience.

16 [g](And / No) [h]no man, when he hath lighted a (lamp, / candle,) covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but (putteth / setteth) it on a (stand, / candlestick,) that they which enter in may see the light. 17 [j]For nothing is (hid, / secret,) that shall not be made manifest; (nor *anything* secret, / neither *any thing* hid,) that shall not be known and come (to light. / abroad.) 18 [l]Take heed therefore how ye hear: [n]for whosoever

a ver. 38.
b 2 Sam. 15. 5 & 19. 39 & 20. 9.
c Gen. 26. 12.
d See Matt. 11. 15.
e ver. 38.
f Ps. 23. 5 & 141. 5. Eccles. 9. 8. Matt. 6. 17.
g Matt. 19. 11. Col. 1. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 6—10 & 1 John 2. 20, 27. See Matt. 11. 25.
h Wisd. 2. 22.
i See Rom. 16. 25.
j Cp. ver. 39.
k Isai. 6. 9, 10. See Matt. 13. 13.
l For ver. 11—15, see Matt. 13. 18—23 & Mark 4. 13—20.
m ch. 5. 20. Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 5. James 5. 15. 1 John 2. 12. Cp. John 20. 23.
n ch. 1. 2. Mark 2. 2 & 4. 33 & 16. 20. Acts 8. 4. James 1. 21.
o ch. 5. 21.
p ver. 9. Cp. ver. 47 & 1 Tim. 1. 14. See Mark 10. 52 & Eph. 2. 8.
q See Mark 16. 16.
r ch. 8. 48. 1 Sam. 1. 17. Mark 5. 34.
s Cp. Isai. 58. 2 & Ezek. 33. 31, 32 & Mark 6. 20 & John 5. 35.
t See Mark 6. 6.
u See ch. 4. 43.
v Gal. 1. 6. Cp. Hos. 6. 4 & Gal. 5. 7.
w 1 Tim. 4. 1. Heb. 3. 12. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 3.
x ch. 23. 49, 55. Matt. 27. 55. Mark 15. 40, 41. Acts 1. 14.
y Cp. James 1. 11.
z ch. 24. 10. Matt. 27. 56, 61 & 28. 1. John 19. 25 & 20. 1, 18.
a See Matt. 6. 25.
b Mark 16. 9.
c ch. 24. 10.
d Hos. 14. 8. John 15. 5, 16. Phil. 1. 11. Col. 1. 6.
e For ver. 4—10, see Matt. 13. 1—15 & Mark 4. 1—12.
f James 5. 7. See Heb. 10. 36.
g For ver. 16—18, see Mark 4. 21—25.
h ch. 11. 33. Matt. 5. 15.
i Cp. Isai. 55. 10 & Amos 9. 13.
j ch. 12. 2. Matt. 10. 26. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 25.
k John 15. 6.
l Cp. ver. 11—15.
m Jer. 4. 3.
n See Matt. 13. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *kiss much.* [2] Or, *among* [3] Or, *gospel* [4] Gr. *demons.* [5] Many ancient authorities read *him.*

hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he [1]thinketh he hath.
*seemeth to have.
19 [d]And there Then came to him his mother and his [e]brethren, and they could not come at him for the crowd. press. 20 And it was told him, him *by certain* which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. 21 But And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these [g]which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 [i]Now it came to pass on one of those days, a certain day, that he entered went into a boat, himself and ship with his disciples; disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of [k]the lake: and lake. And they launched forth. 23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on [k]the lake; and they were filling filled *with water*, and were in jeopardy. 24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. And Then he awoke, arose, and [m]rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, [n]and there was a calm. 25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being [o]afraid they [p]marvelled, wondered, saying one to another, Who then is this, that What manner of man is this! for [r]he commandeth even the winds and the water, and they obey him? him.

26 [t]And they arrived at the country of the [2]Gerasenes, Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee. 27 And when he was come went forth upon the to land, there met him a certain man out of the out of the city a certain city, who man, which had [3]devils; and for a devils long time he had worn time, and ware no clothes, and abode not neither abode in *any* house, [w]but in the tombs. 28 And when When he saw Jesus, he [x]cried out, and fell down before him, and [x]with a loud voice said, [a]What have I to do with thee, Jesus, [b]thou Son of [c]the Most God most High God high? I beseech thee, torment me not. 29 For he (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out from of the man. For [4]oftentimes it had seized caught him: and he was kept under guard, and bound with chains and in fetters; and breaking the bands he brake the bands, asunder, he and was driven of the [5]devil [f]into the deserts. wilderness.) 30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, [h]Legion; for Legion: because many [3]devils were entered into him. 31 And they intreated besought him that he would not command them to depart go out into [j]the abyss. deep. 32 Now And there was there a an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they intreated besought him that he would give them leave suffer them to enter into them. And he gave suffered them leave. them. 33 And the [3]devils came Then went the devils out from of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed ran violently down the steep a steep place into [l]the lake, and were choked. 34 And when When they that fed them saw what had come to pass, was done, they fled, and went and told it in the [7]city and in the country. 35 And Then they went out to see what had come to pass was done; and they came to Jesus, and found the man, from out of whom the [3]devils were gone out, sitting, [q]clothed and in his right mind, departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, [s]at the feet of Jesus and in his right mind: and they were afraid. 36 And they that They also which saw it told them how by what means he that was possessed with of the [3]devils [u]was [6]made whole. healed. 37 And all the people Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gerasenes Gadarenes round about [v]asked besought him to depart from them; for they were holden taken with great fear: and he entered went up into a boat, the ship, and returned. returned back again. 38 But Now the man from out of whom the [3]devils were gone out prayed departed besought him that he might

a Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 10 & 19. 22 & John 2. 4, *al.*
b Cp. ch. 4. 3, 9. See Matt. 14. 33.
c ch. 1. 32 & 6. 35. Gen. 14. 18. Num. 24. 16. Ps. 57. 2. Isai. 14. 14. Dan. 3. 26. 1 Esd. 6. 31. Acts 16. 17. Heb. 7. 1, *al.*
d For ver. 19—21, see Matt. 12. 46—50 & Mark 3. 31—35.
e Matt. 13. 55. Mark 6. 3. John 2. 12 & 7. 3, 5, 10. Acts 1. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 5. Gal. 1. 19.
f Cp. ch. 11. 24 & Matt. 12. 43.
g ch. 11. 28. See James 1. 22.
h Matt. 26. 53.
i For ver. 22—25, see Matt. 8. 23—27 & Mark 4. 36—41. Cp. John 6. 16—21.
j See Rev. 9. 1.
k ver. 33. See ch. 5. 1.
l ver. 22, 23.
m ch. 4. 39. Ps. 104. 7.
n Job 38. 11. Ps. 65. 7. Cp. Matt. 14. 32 & Mark 6. 51.
o John 14. 27.
p Cp. Mark 1. 27.
q Cp. ver. 27.
r Cp. ch. 5. 9.
s ch. 10. 39.
t For ver. 26—40, see Matt. 8. 28—9. 1 & Mark 5. 1—21.
u See Mark 10. 52 (& mg. for mg.).
v Cp. ch. 5. 8 & 1 Kin. 17. 18 & Acts 16. 39.
w Cp. Rev. 18. 2.
x ch. 4. 33, 34. Mark 1. 23, 24, 26. Acts 8. 7.

R V. [1] Or, *seemeth to have* [2] Many ancient authorities read *Gergesenes*; others, *Gadarenes*: and so in ver. 37.
[3] Gr. *demons.* [4] Or, *of a long time* [5] Gr. *demon.* [6] Or, *saved*
A.V. [7] Or, *thinketh that he hath.*

be with him: but (he Jesus) sent him
away, saying, 39 Return to (thy thine own)
house, and [b] (declare shew) how great things
God hath done (for unto) thee. And he
went his way, (publishing and published) throughout the whole city how great
things Jesus had done (for unto) him.

40 And (it came to pass, that, as when) Jesus
was returned, the (multitude people) [d] welcomed
him; (him:) for they were all waiting for
him. 41 [g] (And And,) behold, there came
a man named (Jairus, Jairus,) and he was
[j] a ruler of the synagogue: and
he fell down at Jesus' feet, and
besought him (to that he would) come
into his (house; house:) 42 for he had [m] (an one)
only daughter, about twelve
years of age, and she lay a
dying. But as he went the
(multitudes people) [q] thronged him.

43 And a woman [r] having an
issue of blood twelve years,
which [1] had spent all her [s] living
upon physicians, (and could not neither could) be
healed of any, 44 came behind
him, and touched [v] the border of
his garment: and [w] immediately
(the issue of her her issue of) blood stanched. 45 And
Jesus said, Who (is it that) touched
me? (And when When) all denied, Peter
said, [2] and they that were with
(him, him said,) Master, the (multitudes press multitude throng
crush thee.) thee and (press thee, and sayest thou,
Who touched me?) 46 But (And) Jesus said,
(Some one did touch Somebody hath touched) me: for I (perceived perceive)
that [b] (power had virtue is) gone (forth from out of) me.
47 And when the woman saw
that she was not hid, she came
trembling, and falling down
before (him him, she) declared (in the unto him)
(presence of before) all the people for what
cause she (had) touched him, and
how she was healed immediately.
48 And he said unto her, Daughter,
(be of good comfort:) [g] thy faith hath
[3] made thee whole; [g] go in peace.

49 While he yet spake, there
cometh one from [j] the ruler of

a ch. 7. 6.
b Ps. 66. 16. Cp. ch. 5. 14.
c See John 11. 28.
d ch. 9. 11.
e ch. 9. 28. Mark 14. 33.
f Mark 3. 17.
g For ver. 41—56, see Matt. 9. 18—26 & Mark 5. 22—43.
h ch. 23. 27. Matt. 11. 17.
i ch. 7. 13.
j ch. 13. 14. Acts 13. 15 & 18. 8, 17.
k Cp. Acts 20. 10.
l John 11. 4, 11.
m See ch. 7. 12.
n See Mark 1. 31.
o ch. 7. 14, 22. Cp. Matt. 11. 5 & John 11. 43.
p Cp. Judg. 15. 19 & 1 Sam. 30. 12.
q ver. 45. Mark 3. 9.
r Lev. 15. 25.
s ch. 21. 4. Mark 12. 44.
t See Matt. 8. 4.
u Matt. 10. 1. Mark 3. 13—15 & 6. 7.
v Matt. 14. 36 & 23. 5. Cp. Num. 15. 38, 39 & Deut. 22. 12.
w Matt. 15. 28 & 17. 18.
x Matt. 10. 5, 7, 8. Cp. ver. 11 & ch. 10. 1, 9.
y ver. 11, 60. See ch. 4. 43.
z For ver. 3—5, see Matt. 10. 9—14 & Mark 6. 8—11. Cp. ch. 10. 4—11 & 22. 35.
a Cp. Mark 6. 8.
b ch. 5. 17 & 6. 19. Cp. Acts 10. 38.
c Acts 13. 51. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Acts 18. 6.
d See Mark 1. 44.
e James 5. 3.
f Mark 6. 12.
g See ch. 7. 50.
h For ver. 7—9, see Matt. 14. 1—12 & Mark 6. 14—29.
i ch. 3. 1, 19. Acts 13. 1.
j ver. 41.

the synagogue's *house*, (saying, saying to him,)
Thy daughter is dead; [a] trouble
not [c] the [4] Master. 50 But (Jesus when
hearing Jesus heard) it, he answered him,
saying, Fear not: (only believe, believe only,) and she
shall be [5] made whole. 51 And
when he came (to into) the house, he
suffered (not any no) man to (enter in with him, go in,)
save [e] Peter, and [f] (John, James,) and (James, John,)
and the father (of the maiden and her and the mother of the
mother. maiden.) 52 And all (were weeping, wept,) and
[h] (bewailing bewailed) her: but he [i] said, Weep
not; (for) [k] she is not dead, but
[l] sleepeth. 53 And they laughed
him to scorn, knowing that she
was dead. 54 (But he, And he put them all out)
[n] (taking and took) her by the hand, (and) called
saying, (Maiden, Maid,) [o] arise. 55 And [p] her
spirit (returned, came again,) and she (rose up arose)
(immediately straightway): and he commanded
(that *something* be given her to eat. to give her meat.) 56 And
her parents were (amazed astonished): but
[t] he charged them (to that they should)
tell no man what (had been was) done.

1 [u] (And Then) he called (the twelve his twelve disciples)
together, and gave them
power and authority over
all [6] devils, and to cure diseases.
2 [x] And he sent them (forth) to
[y] preach the kingdom of God
and to heal [7] the sick. 3 [z] And
he said unto them, Take nothing
for your journey, [a] neither (staff, staves)
nor (wallet, nor scrip, neither) bread, (nor neither) money;
neither have two (coats. coats apiece.) 4 And
(into whatsoever house ye enter, whatsoever house ye enter into,) there a
bide, and thence depart. 5 And
(as many as receive you not, whosoever will not receive you,) when ye
(depart from go out of) that city, [c] shake off the
(very) dust from your feet [d] for a
testimony [e] against them. 6 [f] And
they departed, and went (throughout through)
the (villages, towns,) preaching the gospel
and healing (everywhere. every where.)

7 [h] Now [i] Herod the tetrarch
heard of all that was done (by him)
and he was (much) perplexed, be-
cause that it was said (by of) some

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *had spent all her living upon physicians, and.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *and they that were with him.* [3] Or, *saved thee* [4] Or, *Teacher* [5] Or, *saved* [6] Gr. *demons.* [7] Some ancient authorities omit *the sick.*

that [a]John was risen from the
dead; 8 and [a]by of some, that Elijah Elias
had appeared; and [a]by of others,
that one of the old prophets
was risen again. 9 And Herod
said, John have I beheaded: but
who is this, about of whom I hear
such things? And [e]he sought desired to
see him.

10 [f]And the apostles, when
they were returned, declared unto told
him what things all that they had done.
[g]And he took them, and withdrew went aside
privately into a desert place belonging to the
city called Bethsaida. 11 But And the
multitudes perceiving it people, when they knew *it*, followed him:
and he [m]welcomed received them, and [o]spake
to unto them of the kingdom of God,
and healed [o]them that had need
of healing he healed. 12 And when
[q]the day began to wear away; and away, then
the twelve came, came the twelve, and said unto him,
[r]Send the multitude away, that
they may go into the villages towns and
country round about, and lodge,
and get victuals: for we are
here in a desert place. 13 But
he said unto them, [w]Give ye
them to eat. And they said,
We have no more than but [x]five loaves
and two fishes; except we should
go and buy food meat for all this people.
14 For they were about five
thousand men. And he said
unto to his disciples, Make them
sit down in companies, about fifty each. by fifties in a company.
15 And they did so, and made
them all [1]sit down. 16 And Then he
took the five loaves and the two
fishes, and [e]looking up to heaven,
he blessed them, and brake; brake, and
gave to the disciples to set before
the multitude. 17 And they did
eat, and were all filled: and there
was taken up that which of fragments that re-
mained over to them of broken pieces,
twelve baskets.

18 [b]And it came to pass, as he
was praying alone, the alone praying, his disciples were
with him: and he asked them,
saying, Who do the multitudes say Whom say the people that I
am? 19 And they They answering said,
[c]John the Baptist; but others some *say*,
[d]Elijah Elias; and others, others *say*, that one of
the old prophets is risen again.
20 And he He said unto them, But who whom
say ye that I am? And Peter
answering said, [g]The Christ of
God. 21 [h]But And he straitly charged
them, and commanded *them* to
tell this to no man no man that thing; 22 [j]saying,
[k]The Son of man must [l]suffer
many things, and [m]be rejected
of the elders and chief priests
and scribes, and be killed, slain, and
[p]the third day be raised up. be raised the third day. 23 And he
said unto to *them* all, If any man would will
come after me, let him [r]deny
himself, and [s]take up his cross
[u]daily, and follow me. 24 For
[s]whosoever would will save his [2]life
shall lose it; it: but whosoever shall will
lose his [2]life for my sake, the
same shall save it. 25 [v]For what
is a man profited, advantaged, if he gain the
whole world, and lose or forfeit his himself, or
own self be cast away? 26 For [y]whosoever
shall be ashamed of me and of
my words, of him shall the Son
of man be ashamed, [z]when he
cometh shall come in [a]his own glory, and
the glory of the Father, *in his* Father's, and of [b]the holy
angels. 27 But I tell you of a
truth, There there be some of them that stand standing
here, which shall in no wise not [c]taste
of death, [d]till they see the king-
dom of God.

28 [g]And it came to pass about
an eight days after these *sayings,
he took with him [h]Peter and John
and James, and [i]went up into
the a mountain to pray. 29 And as
he was praying, prayed, the fashion of his
countenance was [j]altered, and

a ver. 19.
b For ver. 18—20, see Matt. 16. 13—16 & Mark 8. 27—29.
c ver. 7. Matt. 14. 2. Mark 6. 14.
d ver. 8. Mark 6. 15. Cp. Matt. 17. 10 & Mark 9. 11 & John 1. 21.
e ch. 23. 8.
f Mark 6. 30. Acts 3. 18. Rev. 12. 10. Cp. ch. 2. 26 & Acts 4. 26 (mg.) & Rev. 11. 15. See Matt. 1. 17.
h Matt. 16. 20. Mark 8. 30. See Matt. 12. 16.
i For ver. 10—17, see Matt. 14. 13—21 & Mark 6. 32—44 & John 6. 1—13. Cp. Matt. 15. 32—38 & Mark 8. 2—9.
j For ver. 22—27, see Matt. 16. 21—28 & Mark 8. 31—9. 1.
k ch. 18. 31. Cp. ch. 18. 33.
l ch. 24. 7. Matt. 17. 12, 22, 23. Mark 9. 30, 31.
m ch. 17. 25. 1 Pet. 2. 4. Cp. ch. 20. 17.
n ch. 8. 40.
o ver. 2.
p ch. 18. 33 & 24. 7, 46. See Matt. 27. 63 & John 2. 19.
q ch. 24. 29 (Gk.). Jer. 6. 4.
r Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13.
s See Matt. 10. 38, 39.
t Cp. Matt. 15. 23.
u 1 Cor. 15. 31.
v Cp. ch. 12. 20.
w Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44.
x Matt. 16. 9. Mark 8. 19.
y Rom. 1. 16. 2 Tim. 1. 8, 12, 16. Heb. 11. 16. 1 John 2. 28. Cp. Matt. 10. 33.
z Dan. 7. 10, 13. Zech. 14. 5. Matt. 24. 30 & 25. 31 & 26. 64. John 1. 51. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 4. 16. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7. Cp. Deut. 33. 2.
a Matt. 19. 28 & 25. 31. Mark 10. 37. John 17. 24.
b Acts 10. 22. Rev. 14. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 41 & 16. 27.

f John 8. 52. Heb. 2. 9.
g ch. 24. 30. 1 Sam. 9. 13.
h ch. 8. 51. Mark 14. 33.
d Cp. ch. 21. 31, 32 & Matt. 10. 23 & 23. 36 & 24. 34 & Mark 13. 30. Matt. 26. 26. Mark 8. 7 & 14. 22. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 16.
i See Matt. 14. 23.
j Mark 16. 12 (Gk.).
e Mark 7. 34. John 11. 41 & 17. 1.
g For ver. 28—36, see Matt. 17. 1—8 & Mark 9. 2—8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *recline.* [2] Or, *soul*
A.V. * Or, *things.*

[a]his raiment became was white *and* dazzling. glistering. 30 And And, behold, there
talked with him two men, which
were Moses and Elijah; Elias: 31 who
appeared in glory, and spake of
his [1c]decease which he was about to should
accomplish at Jerusalem. 32 Now But
Peter and they that were with
him [e]were heavy with sleep:
but and [2]when they were fully awake,
[h]they saw his glory, and the two
men that stood with him. 33 And
it came to pass, as they were parting departed
from him, Peter said unto Jesus,
Master, it is good for us to be
here: and let us make three
[3k]tabernacles; one for thee, and
one for Moses, and one for Elijah. Elias:
[m]not knowing what he said.
34 And while While he said these things, thus spake, there
came [n]a cloud, and overshadowed
them: and they feared as they
entered into the cloud. 35 And
[n]a voice came there came a voice out of the cloud,
saying, [q]This is [4]my Son, [r]my chosen. beloved Son:
[s]hear [ye] him. 36 And when the
voice [5]came, was past, Jesus was found
alone. [u]And they held their peace, kept *it* close,
and told no man in those days
any of the those things which they
had seen.

37 [w]And it came to pass, that
on the next day, when they were
come down from the mountain, a great hill, much
multitude people met him. 38 And And, behold,
a man from of the multitude cried, company cried out,
saying, [6]Master, I beseech thee to thee,
look upon my son; son: for [a]he is
mine only child: child. 39 and behold, And, lo, a
spirit taketh him, and he sud-
denly crieth out; and it [7cc]teareth
him that he foameth, foameth again, and
it hardly departeth from him, bruising him sorely. bruising him hardly departeth from him.
40 And I besought thy disciples
to cast it him out; and [g]they could
not. 41 And Jesus answered and answering said,
O [i]faithless and perverse genera-
tion, [j]how long shall I be with
you, and bear with suffer you? bring hither Bring thy
thy son. son hither. 42 And as he was yet
a coming, the [8]devil [9]dashed threw him
down, and [10cc]tare *him* grievously. *him.* But And
Jesus [b]rebuked the unclean
spirit, and healed the boy, child, and
[2]gave delivered him back again to his father.
43 And they were all astonished amazed at
[f]the majesty mighty power of God.

[g]But while all were marvelling they wondered every one at
all the things which he Jesus did, he
said [i]unto his disciples, 44 Let
these words sayings sink down into your
ears: [i]for the Son of man shall
be delivered up into the hands of
men. 45 [j]But they understood
not this saying, and [l]it was
concealed hid from them, that they
should not perceive it: perceived it not: and they were afraid feared
to ask him about this of that saying.

46 [o]And Then there arose a reasoning
among them, which of them
should be [11]greatest. 47 But when And
Jesus [p]saw the reasoning Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart,
he took a little child, and set him
by his side, him, 48 and said unto them,
[t]Whosoever shall receive this
little child in my name receiveth
me: and [t]whosoever shall receive
me receiveth him that sent me:
for [v]he that is [12]least among you
all, the same is shall be great.

49 [x]And John answered and
said, Master, we saw one [y]casting
out [13]devils in thy name; and
[z]we forbade forbad him, because he fol-
loweth not with us. 50 But And Jesus
said unto him, Forbid *him* not:
[b]for he that is not against you us is
for you. us.

51 And it came to pass, when
the days [14]were well-nigh time was come that
[d]he should be received up,
[e]he stedfastly set his face [f]to
go to Jerusalem, 52 and [h]sent
messengers before his face: and
they went, and entered into a
village of [k]the Samaritans, to

a Dan. 7. 9. Cp. Ps. 104. 2 & Matt. 28. 3.
b ch. 4. 35, 39. Zech. 3. 2. Matt. 8. 26. Mark 1. 25. Jude 9.
c 2 Pet. 1. 15 (& mg. for mg.). Wisd. 3. 2 (for mg.) & 7. 6 (for mg.).
d See ch. 7. 15.
e Dan. 8. 18. Matt. 26. 43.
f 2 Pet. 1. 16.
g For ver. 43—45, see Matt. 17. 22, 23 & Mark 9. 30—32.
h See John 1. 14.
i ver. 22.
j ch. 2. 50 & 18. 34 & 24. 25. Mark 6. 52. John 10. 6 & 12. 16 & 16. 17—19. Cp. Matt. 17. 13 & Mark 9. 10.
k Cp. Neh. 8. 15.
l ch. 18. 34. Cp. ch. 24. 16.
m Cp. Mark 9. 6 & 14. 40.
n 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.
o For ver. 46—48, see Matt. 18. 1—5 & Mark 9. 33—37. Cp. Matt. 20. 20—28 & Mark 10. 35—45.
p See Matt. 9. 4 (& mg.).
q See Matt. 3. 17 (for mg.).
r ch. 23. 35. Isai. 42. 1. Cp. Ps. 89. 3 & Isai. 49. 7.
s Acts 3. 22.
t Cp. Matt. 10. 40, 42.
u Matt. 17. 9. Mark 9. 9, 10.
v ch. 22. 26.
w For ver. 37—42, see Matt. 17. 14—19 & Mark 9. 14—28.
x For ver. 49, 50, see Mark 9. 38—40.
y ch. 10. 17. Matt. 7. 22. Mark 16. 17. Acts 19. 13. Cp. Matt. 12. 27.
z Cp. Num. 11. 28.
a See ch. 7. 12.
b Cp. ch. 11. 23 & Matt. 12. 30.
cc Mark 1. 26 (& mg. for mg.).
d See Mark 16. 19.
e 2 Kin. 12. 17. Isai. 50. 7. Jer. 42. 15. Ezek. 6. 2, *al.*
f ch. 13. 22 & 17. 11 & 18. 31 & 19. 11, 28.
g Cp. ch. 9. 1 & 10. 17 & Matt. 10. 1 & Mark 6. 7.
h Cp. ch. 10. 1.
i Phil. 2. 15. Cp. John 20. 27.
j Cp. John 14. 9.
k See Matt. 10. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *departure* [2] Or, *having remained awake* [3] Or, *booths* [4] Many ancient authorities read *beloved Son.* See Matt. 17. 5; Mark 9. 7. [5] Or, *was past* [6] Or, *Teacher* [7] Or, *convulseth* [8] Gr. *demon* [9] Or, *rent him* [10] Or, *convulsed* [11] Gr. *greater.* [12] Gr. *lesser.* [13] Gr. *demons.* [14] Gr. *were being fulfilled*

make ready for him. 53 And
they did not receive him, because
his face was (as though he would go) *as though he were* going to
Jerusalem. 54 And when his
disciples James and John saw
this, they said, Lord, wilt thou
that we (bid command) [f]fire to come
down from heaven, and consume
them, even as Elias did? [1] 55 But he
turned, and rebuked them, and said,
Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.
56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy
men's lives, but to save *them*. And they
went to another village.

57 And (it came to pass, that,) as they
went [m]in the way, [n]a certain man
said unto him, (Lord,) I will follow
thee whithersoever thou goest.
58 And Jesus said unto him,
(The foxes / Foxes) have holes, and (the) birds
of the (heaven / air) *have* [3o]nests; but
the Son of man hath not where
to lay his head. 59 And he said
unto another, Follow me. But
he said, Lord, suffer me first to
go and bury my father. 60 (But he / Jesus)
said unto him, (Leave / Let) [q]the dead (to)
bury their (own dead: / dead:) but go thou
and [r](publish abroad / preach) the kingdom of
God. 61 And another also said,
I will follow thee, Lord; [t]but (first suffer me to / let me first go)
bid (farewell to them that are / them farewell, which are at home) at my
house. 62 (But / And) Jesus said unto
him, [x]No man, having put his
hand to the plough, and looking
back, is fit for the kingdom of
God.

10 (1 Now / After) these things
the Lord appointed [a](seventy[4] / other
others, / seventy also,) and [b]sent them
two and two before his face
into every city and place,
whither he himself (was about to / would)
come. 2 [d](And he said / Therefore said he) unto them,
The harvest (is plenteous, / truly *is* great,) but the
labourers are few: [f]pray ye
therefore the Lord of the
harvest, that he (would) send forth

a John 4. 9. Cp. ch. 10. 33.
b Matt. 10. 16. Cp. John 17. 18.
c John 4. 20.
d For ver. 4—12, cp. ch. 9. 1—5 & 22. 35 & Matt. 10. 9—15 & Mark 6. 8—11.
e 2 Kin. 4. 29.
f See Rev. 13. 13.
g 1 Sam. 25. 6.
h 2 Kin. 1. 10, 12 (for mg.).
i Cp. ch. 7. 35 & 16. 8 & 1 Sam. 20. 31 (Heb.) & John 12. 36 & Acts 4. 36 & 1 Pet. 1. 14, *al.*
j Cp. ch. 19. 10 (for mg.) & John 3. 17 (for mg.) & 12. 47 (for mg.).
k Cp. Ps. 35. 13.
l See 1 Tim. 5. 18.
m ver. 51.
n For ver. 57—60, see Matt. 8. 19—22.
o Matt. 13. 32 (for mg.).
p ver. 11. See Matt. 3. 2.
q Cp. John 5. 25.
r Acts 13. 51. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Acts 18. 6.
s ver. 2.
t Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 20.
u ver. 9.
v For ver. 13—15, see Matt. 11. 21—23.
w See Matt. 10. 15.
x Cp. Phil. 3. 13.
y Matt. 7. 22. 2 Tim. 1. 3, *al.*
z Cp. Isai. 23 & Ezek. 28. 2—24 & Amos 1. 9, 10.
a Ex. 24. 1, 9. Num. 11. 16.
b Cp. ch. 9. 2, 52.
c Cp. ch. 12. 47, 48.
d Matt. 9. 37, 38. John 4. 35.
e Cited from Isai. 14. 13—15. Cp. Lam. 2. 1 & Ezek. 26. 20, *al.*
f Cp. 2 Thess. 3. 1.
g ch. 16. 23. Matt. 16. 18. Acts 2. 27. Rev. 1. 18, *al.*
h See Matt. 10. 40.

labourers into his harvest. 3 Go
your ways: [b]behold, I send you
forth as lambs (in the midst of / among) wolves.
4 [d]Carry (no / neither) purse, (no wallet, no / nor scrip, nor)
shoes: and [e]salute no man (on / by)
the way. 5 And into whatsoever
house ye (shall) [5]enter, first say,
[g]Peace *be* to this house. 6 And
if (a / the) son of peace be there, your
peace shall rest upon [6](him: / it:) but if
not, [k]it shall turn to you again.
7 And in (that / the) same house remain,
eating and drinking such things
as they give: for [l]the labourer
is worthy of his hire. Go not
from house to house. 8 And
into whatsoever city ye enter,
and they receive you, eat such
things as are set before you:
9 and heal the sick that are
therein, and say unto them,
[p]The kingdom of God is come
nigh unto you. 10 But into
whatsoever city ye (shall) enter,
and they receive you not, go (your / ways) out into the streets (thereof / of the same,)
and say, 11 [r]Even the (very) dust
(from / of) your city, (that / which) cleaveth
(to our feet, / on us,) we do wipe off against
you: (howbeit know / notwithstanding be ye sure of) this,
that [u]the kingdom of God is
come (nigh. / nigh unto you.) 12 (But) [v]I say
unto you, ([w]It / that it) shall be more
tolerable in [y]that day for Sodom,
than for that city. 13 Woe unto
thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee,
Bethsaida! for if the [7]mighty
works had been done in [z]Tyre
and Sidon, which (were / have been) done
in you, they (would have repented long ago, / had a great while ago repented,)
sitting in sackcloth and ashes.
14 [c](Howbeit / But) it shall be more toler-
able for [z]Tyre and Sidon (in / at) the
(judgement, / judgment,) than for you. 15 And
thou, Capernaum, [e](shalt thou be / which art)
exalted (unto heaven? thou / to heaven,) shalt be
(brought / thrust) down (unto [y]Hades. / to hell.) 16 [h]He
that heareth you heareth me;

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities add *even as Elijah did.* [2] Some ancient authorities add *and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.* Some, but fewer, add also *For the Son of man came not to destroy men's lives, but to save* them. [3] Gr. *lodging-places.* [4] Many ancient authorities add *and two*: and so in ver. 17. [5] Or, *enter first, say* [6] Or, *it* [7] Gr. *powers.*

and [a]he that (rejecteth despiseth) you (rejecteth despiseth) me; and [c]he that (rejecteth despiseth) me (rejecteth despiseth) him that sent me.

17 And [d]the seventy returned (again) with joy, saying, Lord, [e]even the [1]devils are subject unto us (in through) thy name. 18 And he said unto them, [g]I beheld Satan ('fallen as lightning as lightning fall) from heaven. 19 Behold, I (have given give unto) you (authority power) [k]to tread (upon on) serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of [l]the enemy: and [m]nothing shall (in by) any (wise means) hurt you. 20 (*Howbeit Notwithstanding) in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but (rejoice that rather rejoice, because) [p]your names are written in heaven.

21 [r]In that (same hour *he hour Jesus) rejoiced [2]t(in the Holy Spirit, spirit,) and said, I [3]thank thee, O Father, [u]Lord of heaven and earth, that [v]thou (didst hide hast hid) these things from the wise and (understanding, prudent,) and (didst [w]reveal hast revealed) them unto babes: (yea, even so,) Father; [4]for so [y]it (was well-pleasing seemed good) in thy sight. 22 *[z]All things (have been are) delivered (unto to) me of my Father: and no (one man) knoweth who the Son is, (save but) the Father; and who the Father is, (save but) the Son, and he [b]to (whomsoever whom) the Son (willeth to will) reveal *him*. 23 And (turning to the he turned him unto *his*) disciples, (he and) said privately, [d]Blessed *are* the eyes which see the things that ye see: 24 for I (say unto tell) you, [e]that many prophets and kings (have) desired to see (the those) things which ye see, and (saw them have not) (not seen *them*); and to hear (the those) things which ye hear, and (heard them have not heard) (not. *them.*)

25 [f](And And,) behold, a certain [g]lawyer stood (up up,) and [h]tempted him, saying, [5]Master, what shall I do to [i]inherit eternal life? 26 (And he He) said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

a John 12. 48. 1 Thess. 4. 8. Cp. Matt. 25. 45.
b Matt. 22. 37. Mark 12. 30. Cited from Deut. 6. 5.
c John 5. 23.
d ver. 1.
e See Mark 16. 17.
f Cited from Lev. 19. 18. See Matt. 19. 19.
g Cp. John 12. 31 & 16. 11 & Col. 2. 15 & Rev. 12. 8, 9.
h Lev. 18. 5. Neh. 9. 29. Ezek. 20. 11. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12.
i Cp. Isai. 14. 12 & Rev. 9. 1.
j ch. 16. 15.
k Ps. 91. 13. Mark 16. 18. Acts 28. 5.
l Matt. 13. 39.
m ch. 21. 18. Cp. Rom. 8. 28, 39.
n Cp. ch. 18. 31 & 19. 28.
o Cp. Matt. 7. 22, 23.
p Ex. 32. 32, 33. Ps. 69. 28. Isai. 4. 3. Ezek. 13. 9. Dan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3. Heb. 12. 23. Rev. 3. 5, *al.*
q John 1. 19. Cp. Num. 8. 19.
r For ver. 21, 22, see Matt. 11. 25—27.
s Cp. Isai. 53. 11.
t Cp. Mark 12. 36.
u See Acts 17. 24.
v Job 37. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 19—27. 2 Cor. 3. 14.
w Ps. 8. 2. Matt. 21. 16. Cp. ch. 8. 10 & Matt. 16. 17.
x See Matt. 10. 5.
y Cp. ch. 12. 32.
z John 1. 18 & 6. 46 & 7. 29 & 8. 19 & 10. 15 & 17. 25. See Matt. 28. 18.
a Isai. 1. 6.
b Cp. John 17. 26.
c See Matt. 18. 28.
d Matt. 13. 16, 17. Cp. Matt. 16. 17.
e Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 1. 10—12. Cp. John 8. 56.
f For ver. 25—28, cp. ch. 18. 18—20 & Matt. 19. 16—19 & 22. 34—39 & Mark 10. 17—19.
g See ch. 7. 30.
h See [John 8. 6].
i Matt. 19. 29 & 25. 34, 46. Cp. John 3. 15, *al.*

27 And he answering said, [b]Thou shalt love the Lord thy God [6]with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and [f]thy neighbour as thyself. 28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: [h]this do and thou shalt live. 29 But he [f](desiring willing) to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? 30 (Jesus made answer and And Jesus answering) said, A certain man (*was going went) down from Jerusalem to (Jericho; Jericho,) and [k]fell among (robbers, thieves, him and beat) (both stripped stripped him) of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. 31 And by chance (a certain [7]priest there came down) (going down certain priest) that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. 32 And (in like manner likewise a) (Levite also, Levite,) when he (came to the place, was at the place, came) and (saw him, looked *on him*, and) passed by on the other side. 33 But a certain [x]Samaritan, as he journeyed came where he was: and when he saw him, he (was moved with compassion had compassion *on him*,) 34 and (came went) to him, and [a]bound up his wounds, pouring (on *the* in) [a]oil and (wine; wine,) and (he set him on) his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. 35 And on the morrow (when departed,) he took out two [7]†[c]pence and gave them to the host, and (said, said unto him,) Take care of him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, (I, when when) I come (back again, again, I) will repay thee. 36 Which (now) of these three, thinkest thou, (proved was) neighbour unto him that fell among the (robbers? thieves?) 37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. (And Jesus said Then said Jesus) unto him, Go and do thou likewise.

38 Now (it came to pass, went on their way, went, that) as they he entered into a certain village: and a certain

R.V. [1] Gr. *demons.* [2] Or, *by* [3] Or, *praise* [4] Or, *that* [5] Or, *Teacher* [6] Gr. *fro*
[7] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.
A.V. * Many ancient copies add these words, *And turning to his disciples, he said.* † See Matt. 20. 2.

woman named [a]Martha [b]received
him into her house. 39 And she
had a sister called [a]Mary, which
also [c]sat at the Lord's Jesus' feet, and heard
his word. 40 But Martha was
[1][d]cumbered about much serving; serving,
and she came up to him, and said,
Lord, dost thou not care that
my sister did leave hath left me to serve
alone? bid her therefore that she
help me. 41 But the Lord And Jesus answered
and said unto her, [2]Martha,
Martha, thou art [3]anxious careful and
troubled about many things:
42 [3][k]but one thing is needful:
for and Mary hath chosen [l]the that good
part, which shall not be taken
away from her.

1 And it came to pass,
that, as he was praying in
a certain place, that when
he ceased, one of his disciples
said unto him, Lord, teach us to
pray, [e]even as John also taught
his disciples. 2 And he said
unto them, [q]When ye pray, say,
[4][r]Father, Our Father which art in heaven, [s]Hallowed
be [u]thy name. [v]Thy kingdom
come.[5] Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.
3 [w]Give us [*][x]day by day
our daily bread. 4 And [y]forgive
us our sins; for we ourselves also
forgive every one that is indebted
to us. And [6][z]bring lead us not into
temptation[7]. temptation; but deliver us from evil.
5 And he said unto them,
Which of you shall have a
friend, and shall go unto him
at midnight, and say to unto him,
Friend, lend me three loaves;
6 for a friend of mine is come to me †in his journey
from a journey, is come to me, and I have nothing
to set before him; him? 7 and he from
within shall answer and say,
Trouble me not: the door is
now shut, and my children are

a John 11. 1, 19, 20 & 12. 2, 3.
b ch. 19. 6.
c ch. 8. 35. Cp. Acts 22. 3.
d Cp. ch. 18. 1—6.
e Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 35 (for mg.).
f For ver. 9—13, see Matt. 7. 7—11.
g Matt. 18. 19 & 21. 22. Mark 11. 24. John 14. 13 & 15. 7, 16 & 16. 23, 24. James 1. 5, 6, 17. 1 John 3. 22 & 5. 14, 15.
h 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Prov. 8. 17. Jer. 29. 13. Cp. Isai. 55. 6.
i Cp. Rev. 3. 20.
j Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 32—34. See ch. 12. 22.
k Cp. Ps. 27. 4 (?) & John 6. 27 (?).
l Ps. 16. 5.
m ch. 4. 3.
n Gen. 6. 5 & 8. 21. Matt. 12. 34.
o See ch. 5. 33.
p Cp. John 4. 10 & Acts 2. 38.
q For ver. 2—4, cp. Matt. 6. 9—13.
r John 20. 17. 1 Pet. 1. 17.
s Isai. 29. 23. Cp. ch. 1. 49 & Ecclus. 36. 4 & 1 Pet. 3. 15.
t For ver. 14, 15, see Matt. 12. 22—24. Cp. Matt. 9. 32—34.
u John 17. 6.
v Cp. Matt. 3. 2 & 4. 17.
w Prov. 30. 8.
x Cp. Matt. 6. 34.
y See ch. 7. 48.
z See Matt. 10. 25.
a ch. 22. 40, 46. Matt. 26. 41. Mark 14. 38. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 13.
b See [John 8. 6].
c ch. 21. 11.
d For ver. 17—22, see Matt. 12. 25—29 & Mark 3. 23—27.
e See Matt. 9. 4.

with me in bed; I cannot rise
and give thee? thee. 8 I say unto you,
Though he will not rise and give
him, [d]because he is his friend,
yet because of his importunity
he will arise rise and give him [8]as
many as he needeth. 9 And I
say unto you, [f]Ask, and [g]it shall
be given you; [h]seek, and ye
shall find; [i]knock, and it shall
be opened unto you. 10 For every
one that asketh receiveth; and
he that seeketh findeth; and to
him that knocketh it shall be
opened. 11 And of which of you that is a
If a son shall ask bread of
father shall his son ask [9][m]a loaf, and
any of you that is a father, will
he give
him [m]a stone? or if he ask a fish,
and will he for a fish give him a
serpent? 12 Or *if* he shall ask
an egg, will he give ‡offer him a
scorpion? 13 If ye then, [n]being
evil, know how to give good
gifts unto your children, children: how much
more shall *your* heavenly Father
[p]give the Holy Spirit to them
that ask him?

14 [t]And he was casting out a
[10]devil *which was* devil, and it was dumb. And it came
to pass, when the [10]devil was
gone out, the dumb man spake;
and the multitudes marvelled. people wondered. 15 But
some of them said, [11][s]By Beelzebub He casteth
the prince of the [12]devils casteth he out
out devils through §Beelzebub the chief of the
[12]devils. 16 And others, [b]tempting
him, sought of him [c]a sign from
heaven. 17 [d]But he, [e]knowing
their thoughts, said unto them,
Every kingdom divided against
itself is brought to desolation;
[13]and a house *divided* against a
house falleth. 18 And if If Satan also
is be divided against himself, how
shall his kingdom stand? because
ye say that I cast out [12]devils
[11]by through Beelzebub. 19 And if I
[11]by Beelzebub cast out [12]devils,

R.V. [1] Gr. *distracted.* [2] A few ancient authorities read *Martha, Martha, thou art troubled: Mary hath chosen &c.*
[3] Many ancient authorities read *but few things are needful, or one.* [4] Many ancient authorities read *Our Father, which art in heaven.* See Matt. 6. 9. [5] Many ancient authorities add *Thy will be done, as in heaven, so on earth.* See Matt. 6. 10.
[6] Gr. *our bread for the coming day.* [7] Many ancient authorities add *but deliver us from the evil* one (or, *from evil*). See Matt. 6. 13. [8] Or, *whatsoever things* [9] Some ancient authorities omit *a loaf, and he give him a stone? or.* [10] Gr. *demon.*
[11] Or, *In.* [12] Gr. *demons.* [13] Or, *and house falleth upon house.*

A.V. * Or, *for the day.* † Or, *out of his way.* ‡ Gr. *give.* § Gr. *Beelzebul*, and so ver. 18, 19.

[a]by whom do [b]your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. 20 But if I (by / with) [d]the finger of God cast out[1] devils, (then is / no doubt) [e]the kingdom of God (is / is) come upon you. 21 When (the / a) strong *man* (fully /) armed (guardeth / keepeth) his (own court, / palace,) his goods are in peace: 22 [h]but when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and [j]overcome him, he taketh from him (his / [k]whole / all his) armour wherein he trusted, and [l]divideth his spoils. 23 [m]He that is not with me is against (me; / me:) and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. 24 [o](The / When) (unclean spirit when [2]he / the unclean spirit) is gone out of (the / a) man, (passeth / he walketh) through [p](waterless / dry) places, seeking rest; and finding none, [2]he saith, I will (turn back / return) unto my house whence I came out. 25 And when [2]he (is come, / cometh,) [2]he findeth it swept and garnished. 26 Then goeth [2]he, and taketh *to him* seven other spirits more (evil / wicked) than [3]himself; and they enter (in / in,) and dwell there: and [s]the last state of that man (becometh / is) worse than the first.

27 And it came to pass, as he (said / spake) these things, [u]a certain woman (out /) of the (multitude / company) lifted up her voice, and said unto him, [x]Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the (breasts / paps) which thou (didst suck. / hast sucked.) 28 But he said, Yea rather, [z]blessed are they [a]that hear the word of God, and [c]keep it.

29 And [d]when the (multitudes / people) were (gathering together unto him, / gathered thick together,) he began to say, [e]This (generation /) is an evil generation: [h](it / they) (seeketh after / seek) a sign; and there shall no sign be given (to it / it,) but the sign of (Jonas / Jonah.) the prophet. 30 For (even as / as Jonas was) [j]Jonah became a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation. 31 [l]The queen of the south shall rise up in the (judgement / judgment) with the men of this generation, and [c](shall /) condemn them: for she came from the (ends / utmost parts) of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; (and / and,) behold, [4][f]a greater than Solomon is here. 32 [g]The men of (Nineveh / Nineve) shall (stand / rise) up in the (judgement / judgment) with this generation, and [c](shall /) condemn it: for [i]they repented at the preaching of Jonah; (and / Jonas; and,) behold, [4][f]a greater than (Jonah / Jonas) is here.

33 [n]No man, when he hath lighted a (lamp, / candle,) putteth it in a (cellar, / secret place,) neither under (the / a) [*]bushel, but on (the stand, / a candlestick,) that they which (enter / come) in may see the light. 34 [q]The (lamp / light) of (thy / the) body is (thine / the) eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light: but when (it / *thine eye*) is [r]evil, thy body also is full of darkness. 35 [q](Look / Take heed) therefore (whether / that) the light (that / which) is in thee be not darkness. 36 If (therefore thy whole body / thy whole body therefore) be full of light, having no part dark, (it shall be wholly / the whole shall be) full of light, [t]as when [†](the /) (lamp / bright) (with its bright shining / shining of a candle) doth give thee light.

37 (Now / And) as he spake, [v]a (certain /) Pharisee (asketh / besought) him to [5][w]dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat. 38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled [y]that he had not first washed before [5][w]dinner. 39 And the Lord said unto him, [b]Now do ye Pharisees (cleanse / make clean) the outside of the cup and (of /) the platter; but your inward part is full of [f](extortion / ravening) and wickedness. 40 [g]Ye (foolish ones, / fools,) [b]did not he that made (the outside / that which is without) (inside / within) also? 41 (Howbeit / But rather) [i]give (alms those / alms) (of such / ‡) things (which [6]are within / as ye have); and, behold, [k]all things are clean unto you.

42 [m]But woe unto (you / you,) Pharisees

a Cp. Acts 19. 13.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 7.
c Heb. 11. 7. Cp. Jer. 3. 11 & Ezek. 16. 51, 52 & Wisd. 4. 16 & Rom. 2. 27.
d Ex. 8. 19 & 31. 18. Deut. 9. 10. Ps. 8. 3.
e ch. 17. 21. Matt. 19. 24 & 21. 31, 43. Cp. Matt. 3. 2 & Mark 1. 15, *al.*
f Cp. Matt. 12. 6.
g Jonah 1. 2.
h Isai. 49. 24—26.
i Jonah 3. 5.
j Cp. John 16. 33.
k Eph. 6. 11.
l Cp. Isai. 53. 12.
m Matt. 12. 30. Cp. ch. 9. 50 & Mark 9. 40.
n ch. 8. 16. Matt. 5. 15. Mark 4. 21.
o For ver. 24—26, see Matt. 12. 43—45.
p Cp. Ps. 63. 1 & Jer. 2. 6.
q Matt. 6. 22, 23.
r Deut. 15. 9. Prov. 28. 22. Matt. 20. 15. Mark 7. 22, *al.*
s 2 Pet. 2. 20—22. Cp. Ecclus. 34. 26 & John 5. 14.
t Cp. Matt. 5. 16.
u ch. 12. 13.
v ch. 7. 36 & 14. 1.
w John 21. 12, 15 (for mg.).
x Cp. 2 Chr. 9. 7. See ch. 1. 48.
y Matt. 15. 2. Mark 7. 3, 4.
z Cp. Rev. 1. 3 & 22. 7.
a ch. 8. 21. See James 1. 22.
b Matt. 23. 25, 26. Cp. ch. 20. 47.
c Lev. 22. 31.
d ch. 12. 1.
e For ver. 29—32, see Matt. 12. 39—42. Cp. Mark 8. 11, 12.
f Cp. ch. 16. 14.
g ch. 12. 20.
h ver. 16. See Matt. 12. 38.
i ch. 12. 33. Cp. ch. 16. 9 & Dan. 4. 27.
j Jonah 1. 17.
k Cp. Tit. 1. 15.
l 1 Kin. 10. 1. 2 Chr. 9. 1.
m Matt. 23. 23.

R.V. [1] Gr. *demons.* [2] Or, *it* [3] Or, *itself* [4] Gr. *more than.* [5] Gr. *breakfast.* [6] Or, *ye can*
A.V. * See Matt. 5. 15. † Gr. *a candle by its bright shining.* ‡ Or, *as you are able.*

for [a]ye tithe mint and rue and
every herb, all manner of herbs, and pass over
judgement judgment and [c]the love of God:
but these ought ye to have done,
and not to leave the other un-
done. 43 Woe unto you you, Pharisees!
for [h]ye love the chief uppermost seats in
the synagogues, and the salutations greetings
in [i]the marketplaces. markets. 44 Woe unto
you! you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! [j]for
ye are as the tombs graves which appear
not, and the men that walk over
them know it not. are not aware of them.
45 And Then answered one of [m]the lawyers lawyers,
answering saith and said unto him, [1]Master,
in saying this thus saying thou reproachest us
also. 46 And he said, Woe unto
you [r]lawyers also also, ye lawyers! for [s]ye lade
men with burdens grievous to
be borne, and ye yourselves
touch not the burdens with one
of your fingers. 47 [t]Woe unto
you! for ye build the tombs sepulchres of
the prophets, and your fathers
killed them. 48 [v]So Truly ye are witnesses bear witness
and [z]consent unto the works that ye allow the deeds of [y]your
fathers: for they indeed killed
them, and ye build their tombs. their sepulchres.
49 Therefore also said [b]the wisdom
of God, [c]I will send unto them
[d]prophets and apostles; apostles, [e]and *some*
of them they shall [g]kill slay and persecute; persecute:
50 that [h]the blood of all the
prophets, which was shed [j]from
the foundation of the world, may
be [l]required of this generation;
51 from the blood of [m]Abel unto
the blood of [o]Zachariah, who Zacharias, which perished
between [p]the altar and [q]the
sanctuary: yea, temple: verily I say unto you, It It
shall be [l]required of this genera-
tion. 52 Woe unto you you, [t]lawyers!
[u]for ye took have taken away the key of
knowledge: ye [w]entered not in
yourselves, and them that were
entering in ye *hindered.

a ch. 18. 12. Deut. 14. 22.
b Ps. 33. 5. Jer. 5. 1. Mic. 6. 8. Zech. 7. 9.
c Cp. 1 John 3. 17.
d Mark 6. 19 (for mg.).
e Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 22.
f ch. 20. 20. Mark 3. 2. [John 8. 6.] Cp. Isai. 29. 21.
g Matt. 22. 15. Mark 12. 13. Cp. Ecclus. 27. 23.
h ch. 20. 46. Matt. 23. 6, 7. Mark 12. 38, 39. Cp. ch. 14. 7.
i ch. 7. 32, *al.*
j Matt. 23. 27.
k ch. 11. 29.
l Acts 21. 20 (& mg. for mg.).
m ver. 46, 52. See ch. 7. 30.
n Matt. 16. 6, 11, 12. Mark 8. 15.
o 1 Cor. 5. 6—8. Gal. 5. 9.
p Matt. 23. 23. Mark 12. 15.
q ch. 8. 17. Mark 4. 22. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 25. For ver. 2—9, see Matt. 10. 26—33.
r ver. 45, 52.
s Matt. 23. 4. Cp. Matt. 11. 28—30 & Acts 15. 10.
t Matt. 23. 29, 30.
u Matt. 6. 6.
v Matt. 23. 31.
w See ch. 5. 19.
x See Rom. 1. 32.
y Acts 7. 51, 52.
z John 15. 14.
a Isai. 8. 12, 13 & 51. 12, 13. Jer. 1. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 14. Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 26 & 7. 29.
b Cp. ch. 7. 35 & Prov. 8. 12, 22, 23, 30 & Matt. 11. 19 & 1 Cor. 1. 24, 30 & Col. 2. 3.
c For ver. 49—51, cp. Matt. 23. 34—36.
d See Acts 13. 1 & 1 Cor. 12. 28.
e See Matt. 21. 35.
f James 4. 12.
g 1 Thess. 2. 15 (Gk.).
h Rev. 18. 24.
i See Matt. 5. 29 (& mg. for mg.).
j See Matt. 13. 35.
k Cp. Ps. 50. 11.

53 And when he was come out from thence, as he said these things unto them,
the scribes and the Pharisees
began to [3d]press upon urge *him* vehe-
mently, and to provoke him to
speak of [4]many things; things: 54 [f]lay-
ing wait for him, and seeking [g]to
catch something out of his
mouth.
mouth, that they might accuse him.

12 1 In the mean time,
[k]when [5l]the many thousands of there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people,
insomuch that they trode one
upon another, he began to [6]say
unto his disciples first of all,
[n]Beware ye of [o]the leaven of the
Pharisees, [p]which is hypocrisy.
2 [q]But For there is nothing covered up,
that shall not be revealed: and revealed; neither
hid, that shall not be known.
3 Wherefore Therefore whatsoever ye have
said in the spoken in darkness shall be heard
in the light; and what that which ye
have spoken in the ear in
[u]the inner chambers closets shall be proclaimed
upon [w]the housetops. 4 And I
say unto you [z]my friends, [a]Be
not afraid of them which that kill the
body, and after that have no
more that they can do. 5 But
I will warn forewarn you whom ye shall
fear: Fear him, [f]which after he
hath killed hath [7]power to cast
into [8i]hell; yea, I say unto you,
Fear him. 6 Are not five sparrows
sold for two farthings? †farthings, and [k]not
one of them is forgotten in the sight of before
God. God? 7 But even [n]the very hairs
of your head are all numbered.
Fear not therefore: [r]ye are of
more value than many sparrows.
8 And Also I say unto you, [s]Every one who Whosoever
shall confess [9]me before men,
[10]him shall the Son of man also
confess [x]before the angels of
God: 9 but [y]he that denieth me
in the presence of before men [z]shall be denied

1 Gen. 42. 22. 2 Chr. 24. 22. Ezek. 3. 18. m Gen. 4. 4, 8. Heb. 11. 4. 1 John 3. 12. n See 1 Sam. 14. 45. o 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21. p Ex. 40. 6. 2 Kin. 16. 14. Ezek. 40. 47. q See ch. 1. 9 (mg.). r Matt. 6. 26 & 12. 12. s Cp. Rom. 10. 9, 10 & Heb. 10. 35 & Rev. 3. 5. t ver. 45, 46. u Matt. 23. 13. Cp. Mal. 2. 7, 8. v Rom. 2. 20. w Cp. ch. 7. 30 & Matt. 5. 20 & 21. 31. x Cp. ch. 15. 10 & Matt. 25. 41 & 1 Tim. 5. 21 & Rev. 3. 5. y 2 Tim. 2. 12. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 23. Cp. Mark 8. 38. z ch. 13. 25. Matt. 7. 23 & 25. 12.

R.V. 1 Or, *Teacher* 2 Gr. *house.* 3 Or, *set themselves vehemently against* him 4 Or, *more* 5 Gr. *the myriads of.* 6 Or, *say unto his disciples, First of all beware ye* 7 Or, *authority* 8 Gr. *Gehenna.* 9 Gr. *in me.* 10 Gr. *in him.*

A.V. * Or, *forbad.* † See Matt. 10. 29.

[a]in the presence of (before) the angels of God.
10 And [b]every one who (whosoever) shall speak a
word [d]against the Son of man,
[f]it shall be forgiven him: but
unto him that [g]blasphemeth
against the Holy (Spirit Ghost) it shall
not be forgiven. 11 [h]And when
they [i]bring you (before unto) the syna-
gogues, and [k]the rulers, (unto magistrates,) and
[k]the authorities, (powers,) [l]be not anxious (take ye no thought)
how or
what (thing) ye shall answer, or
what ye shall say: 12 [n]for the
Holy (Spirit Ghost) shall teach you in (that the very same)
hour what ye ought to say.
13 And [p]one (out) of the (multitude company)
said unto him, [1]Master, (bid speak to)
my (brother brother, that he) divide the in-
heritance with me. 14 (But And) he
said unto him, [q]Man, [r]who made
me a judge or a divider over
you? 15 And he said unto them,
[t]Take heed, and (keep yourselves from all beware of)
covetousness: [2]for a man's life
consisteth not in the abundance
of the things which he possesseth.
16 And he spake a parable unto
them, saying, [v]The ground of a
certain rich man brought forth
plentifully: 17 and he (reasoned thought)
within himself, saying, [x]What
shall I do, because I have (not no room)
where to bestow my fruits?
18 And he said, This will I do:
I will pull down my [z]barns, and
build greater; and there will I
bestow all my (corn fruits) and my goods.
19 And I will say to my [3]soul,
[3]Soul, thou hast much goods laid
up [h]for many years; take thine
ease, [j]eat, drink, (and) be merry.
20 But God said unto him, [m]Thou
(foolish one, fool,) [h]this night (4[c]is thy 3soul *thy soul shall be)
required of (thee; and the things which thou thee: then whose shall those)
hast prepared, [p]whose shall they be? 21 So
(things be, which thou hast provided?)
is he [q]that layeth up treasure
for himself, and is not rich
toward God.

a See ver. 8.
b Cp. Matt. 12. 31, 32 & Mark 3. 28—30 & Heb. 6. 4—6 & 10. 26 & 1 John 5. 16.
c For ver. 22—31, see Matt. 6. 25—33.
d Matt. 11. 19. John 7. 12 & 9. 24.
e ver. 11. ch. 10. 41. Matt. 10. 19 & 13. 22 (Gk.). 1 Cor. 7. 32 (Gk.). Phil. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
f 1 Tim. 1. 12, 13.
g Cp. Acts 7. 51 & Heb. 10. 29.
h Matt. 10. 17, 19. Cp. ch. 21. 12, 14 & Mark 13. 11.
i See Matt. 23. 34.
j Cp. Job 38. 41 & Ps. 147. 9.
k Tit. 3. 1.
l See ver. 22.
m See ver. 7.
n See Matt. 10. 19, 20.
o ch. 2. 52. Cp. Ps. 39. 5 (for mg.).
p ch. 11. 27.
q Mic. 6. 8. Rom. 2. 1, 3 & 9. 20.
r Cp. Ex. 2. 14 & Acts 7. 27.
s 1 Kin. 10. 4—7.
t 1 Tim. 6. 6—11. Cp. Heb. 13. 5.
u Matt. 8. 26 & 14. 31 & 16. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 6.
v Cp. Ps. 49. 16—20 & Ecclus. 11. 18, 19.
w Cp. James 1. 6.
x Cp. Eccles. 5. 10.
y Matt. 6. 8.
z ver. 24.
a Cp. Matt. 5. 6, 20.
b ch. 11. 2.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 11—14 & Mark 10. 29, 30 & 1 Tim. 4. 8 & 1 Pet. 3. 9.
d Isai. 41. 14 & 44. 2.
e Isai. 40. 11. Matt. 26. 31. John 10. 16 & 21. 15—17. Acts 20. 28, 29. 1 Pet. 5. 2, 3.
f Cp. ch. 10. 21 & Matt. 11. 26 & Eph. 1. 5, 9 & Phil. 2. 13.
g ch. 22. 29. See Matt. 13. 19.
h Cp. Prov. 27. 1 & James 4. 13—15.
i See Matt. 19. 21.
j Eccles. 2. 24 & 11. 9. Tobit 7. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 32. Cp. ch. 15. 23.

22 And he said unto his dis
ciples, [c]Therefore I say unt
you, [e](Be not anxious Take no thought) for *your* [5]life
what ye shall eat; (nor yet neither) for (you the)
body, what ye shall put on
23 For (The) [5]life is more than (the food meat,)
and the body (than the *is more* than) raiment
24 [j]Consider the (ravens, that ravens: for) the
(sow not, neither neither sow nor) reap; which (have no neither have)
(store-chamber storehouse) nor barn; and Go
feedeth them: [m](of) how muc
more (value are ye are ye better) than the (birds fowl)
25 And which of you (by being anxious with taking thoug)
can add (a cubit unto his [6c]stature? to his stature one cubit?) 26 I
(then ye are ye then be) not able to do (even tha that thi)
which is least, why (are ye anxiou take ye thoug)
(concerning for) the rest? 27 Conside
the (lilies, lilies) how they grow: the
toil not, (neither do they spin; they spin not; and) yet I sa
unto you, [7](Even that) Solomon in a
his glory was not arrayed lik
one of these. 28 (But if If then) God (doth s
clothe the (grass in the field, which to-day grass, which is to day in the fiel)
and (to-morrow to morrow) is cast into the oven
how much more (shall will) *he clothe*
you, [u]O ye of little faith? 29 An
seek not ye what ye shall ea
(and or) what ye shall drink, [†]neithe
[w]be ye of doubtful mind. 30 Fo
all these things [y]do the nation
of the world seek after: (but and) [y]you
Father knoweth that ye hav
need of these things. 31 (Howbei But rath)
[a]seek ye (7[b]his kingdom, the kingdom of God;) [c]and
these things shall be added unt
you. 32 [d]Fear not, little [e]flock
for [f]it is your Father's goo
pleasure to give you [g]the king
dom. 33 [i]Sell that ye have, an
[k]give alms; (make for provide) yourselv
(purses bags) which wax not old, [n]
treasure in the heavens tha
faileth not, where no thi
(draweth near, approacheth,) neither moth (destroyet corruptet)
34 [r]For where your treasure i
there will your heart be also.
35 [s]Let your loins be girde

k ch. 11. 41. l Cp. ch. 16. 9. m Jer. 17. 11. Cp. Matt. 16. 26. n Matt. 6. 20. Cp. ver. 21 & 1 Pet. 1. 4. o Job 27. 8. Wisd. 15
p Ps. 39. 6. Cp. Job 27. 17—22 & Eccles. 2. 18, 21. q Matt. 6. 19, 20. Cp. ver. 33 & ch. 6. 24 & Ps. 52. 7 & James 5. 3, *al.* r Ma
6. 21. s Eph. 6. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 13. Cp. Ex. 12. 11 & Job 38. 3 & Jer. 1. 17 & John 21. 18, *al.*

R.V. 1 Or, *Teacher* 2 Gr. *for not in a man's abundance consisteth his life, from the things which he possesseth.* 3 Or, *l*
4 Gr. *they require thy soul.* 5 Or, *soul* 6 Or, *age* 7 Many ancient authorities read *the kingdom of God.*
A.V. * Or, *do they require thy soul.* † Or, *live not in careful suspense.*

about, and [a]your lamps burning;
36 and [b]be ye yourselves like
unto men [c]looking that wait for their lord,
when he shall will return from the
marriage feast; wedding; that that, when he cometh
and [g]knocketh, they may straightway open unto
open unto him. him immediately. 37 [i]Blessed are those
[1]servants, whom the lord when
he cometh shall find [i]watching:
verily I say unto you, that [l]he
shall gird himself, and [m]make
them to sit down to meat, and
shall will come forth and serve them.
38 And if he shall come in the
second watch, and if or come in the third, third watch,
and find *them* so, blessed are
those *servants.* 39 [2p]But know this, And this know,
that if the master goodman of the house
had known in what hour [r]the
thief was coming, would come, he would have
watched, and not have left suffered his
house to be [3t]broken through.
40 Be ye also [v]ready therefore ready also: for in the
an hour that ye think not [w]the Son of man cometh.
Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.
41 And Then Peter said, said unto him, Lord,
[x]speakest thou this parable unto
us, or even unto to all? 42 And the
Lord said, Who then is [4s]the that
faithful and [z]wise [a]steward, whom
his lord shall set make ruler over his
household, to give them their
portion of food meat in due season?
43 [b]Blessed is that [5]servant,
whom his lord when he cometh
shall find so doing. 44 Of a
truth I say unto you, that [e]he
will set him make him ruler over all that he
hath. 45 But and if that [5]servant
shall say in his heart, My lord
delayeth his coming; and shall
begin to beat the menservants
and the maidservants, maidens, and to eat and
drink, and [i]to be drunken;
46 the lord of that [5]servant
shall will come [j]in a day when he
expecteth not, looketh not for *him,* and [j]in at an hour
when he knoweth not, is not aware, and shall will [6*]cut
him asunder, in sunder, and will appoint him

a Cp. Matt. 25. 7.
b Cp. Matt. 11. 24 & John 15. 22, 24.
c See 2 Pet. 3. 12.
d Cp. James 4. 17 & 2 Pet. 2. 21.
e ver. 40.
f Cp. Deut. 25. 2, 3.
g Rev. 3. 20.
h Lev. 5. 17. Cp. Num. 15. 29, 30.
i See Matt. 24. 42, 46.
j Rom. 1. 19, 20 & 2. 14, 15. Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
k Cp. Matt. 25. 29. See Matt. 13. 12.
l John 13. 4. Cp. ver. 35 & ch. 17. 8.
m Cp. ch. 22. 27.
n Cp. Matt. 3. 11.
o Mark 10. 38.
p For ver. 39—46, cp. Matt. 24. 43—51.
q 2 Cor. 5. 14 (Gk.). Phil. 1. 23.
r Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2 & 2 Pet. 3. 10 & Rev. 3. 3.
s For ver. 51—53, see Matt. 10. 34, 35.
t Matt. 6. 19 (& mg. for mg.).
u Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
v ver. 47. Matt. 25. 10.
w ch. 21. 27.
x Cp. Mark 13. 37.
y Matt. 10. 21. Cp. Mic. 7. 6.
z See Matt. 24. 45.
a ch. 16. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 10.
b John 13. 17. Rev. 16. 15.
c Cp. Matt. 16. 2, 3.
d 1 Kin. 18. 43, 44.
e Matt. 25. 21, 23.
f Matt. 25. 5. Cp. Heb. 10. 37 & 2 Pet. 3. 4, 9.
g See Matt. 20. 12.
h Matt. 16. 3.
i 1 Thess. 5. 7.
j 2 Pet. 3. 12. Cp. ver. 40.
k ch. 21. 30.
l John 7. 24. 1 Cor. 11. 13.
m Matt. 5. 25, 26. Cp. Prov. 25. 8.

his portion with the unfaithful. unbelievers.
47 [b]And that [5]servant, which
[d]knew his lord's will, and [e]made prepared
not ready, [d]nor himself, neither did according to
his will, [f]shall be beaten with
many stripes; stripes. 48 [h]but But he that knew
not, and did commit things worthy
of stripes, [j]shall be beaten with
few *stripes.* [k]And to For unto whomsoever
much is given, of him shall
much be be much required: and to whom
they commit men have committed much, of him
will they they will ask the more.
49 [n]I came to cast am come to send fire upon on the
earth; and what will I, if it is be
already kindled? 50 But [o]I have
a baptism to be baptized with;
and how [q]am I [†]straitened till
it be accomplished! 51 [s]Think Suppose
ye that I am come to give
peace in the on earth? I tell you,
[u]Nay; but rather division: 52 for
there shall be from henceforth from henceforth there shall be five in one
house divided, three against
two, and two against three.
53 They shall be divided, [v]father The father shall be divided against
the son, and the son against the
father; the mother against the
daughter, and the daughter against
her the mother; the mother in law
against her daughter in law, and
the daughter in law against her
mother in law.
54 And he said to the multitudes also, also to the people,
[c]When ye see [d]a cloud rising in rise out of
the west, straightway ye say,
There cometh a shower; and so
it cometh to pass. is. 55 And [c]when *ye*
see a the south wind blowing, blow, ye say,
There will be [g]a [7]scorching heat;
and it cometh to pass. 56 Ye
hypocrites, [h]ye know how to can discern [8]interpret
the face of the earth and the heaven. sky and of the earth;
but how is it that ye know do not
how to discern [8]interpret this time? 57 And Yea, and
why even [k]of yourselves [l]judge
ye not what is right? 58 For [m]as When
thou art going goest with thine adversary

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *But this ye know* [3] Gr. *digged through.* [4] Or, *the faithful steward, the wise*
[5] Gr. *man whom &c.* [6] Gr. *bondservant.* [6] Or, *severely scourge him* [7] Or, *hot wind* [8] Gr. *prove.*
A.V. * Or, *cut him off,* Matt. 24. 51. † Or, *pained.*

4—2

before the magistrate, (on) as thou art in the way (way,) give diligence (to) that thou mayest be (quit of) delivered from him; lest (haply) he hale thee (unto) to the judge, and the judge (shall) deliver thee to the [1]officer, and the [1]officer (shall) cast thee into prison. 59 I (say unto) tell thee, [b]Thou (thou) shalt (by no means) come out (not depart) thence, till thou (have) hast paid the very last *[e]mite.

13 1 Now there (There) were (some) present at that (very) season (which) some that told him of the Galilæans, whose blood [h]Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. 2 And (he answered and) Jesus answering said unto them, ([i]Think) Suppose ye that these Galilæans were sinners above all the Galilæans, because they (have) suffered (these) such things? 3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye [k]repent, ye shall all (in like manner) likewise perish. 4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in [m]Siloam fell, and (killed) slew them, think ye that they were [2]°(offenders) †sinners above all (the) men that (dwell) dwelt in Jerusalem? 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye [k]repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 And he spake (He spake also) this parable; A certain man had [r]a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came (seeking) and sought fruit thereon, and found none. 7 And he said (Then said he) unto the (vinedresser,) dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: [u]cut it down; why (doth it also cumber) cumbereth it the ground? 8 And he answering (saith) said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it: 9 and if it bear (fruit thenceforth, *well*; but) fruit, *well*: and if not, (*then* after that) thou shalt cut it down.

10 And [w]he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath (day). 11 (And) And, behold, (there was) a woman which had [z]a spirit of infirmity eighteen (years;) years, and (she) was bowed together, and could in no wise lift (herself up,) up *herself*. 12 And when Jesus saw her, he called (her,) *her to him*, and said (to) unto her, Woman thou art loosed from thine infirmity. 13 And he [a]laid his hands (upon) on her: and immediately she was made straight, and [c]glorified God. 14 And [d]the ruler of the (synagogue, being moved) synagogue answered with (indignation) indignation, because (that) Jesus [f]had healed on the (sabbath, answered) sabbath day, and said (to) unto the (multitude,) people, [g]There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the (day of the sabbath. 15 But the Lord) sabbath day. (The Lord then) answered him, and said, (Ye hypocrites,) *Thou* hypocrite, [j]doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the [3]stall, and lead him away to watering? 16 And ought not this woman, [l]being a daughter of Abraham, whom [n]Satan hath bound, lo, *these* (eighteen years) (to have been) be loosed from this bond on the (day of the sabbath?) sabbath day? 17 And (as he) when he had said these things, [p]all his adversaries were (put to shame) ashamed and [q]all the (multitude) people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 [s](He said therefore,) Then said he, Unto what the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I (liken) resemble it? 19 It is like (unto) [t]a grain of mustard seed, which a man took and cast into his (own) garden and it grew, and (became a) waxed a great tree and the (birds) fowls of the (heaven) air lodged in the branches (thereof.) of it. 20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God? 21 [v]It is like (unto) leaven, which a woman took and hid in [x]three [4]‡measures of meal, till (it was [y]all) the whole was leavened.

22 [a]And he went (on his way) through the cities and villages, teaching

a See Mark 5. 23.
b Cp. Matt. 18. 34, 35.
c ch. 5. 25 & 17. 15 & 18. 43. See ch. 7. 16.
d See ch. 8. 41.
e ch. 21. 2. Mark 12. 42.
f See Matt. 12. 2.
g Ex. 20. 9. Ezek. 46. 1.
h ch. 3. 1.
i Cp. Job 4. 7 & John 9. 2 & Acts 28. 4.
j ch. 14. 5. Cp. Matt. 12. 11.
k See ch. 5. 32.
l ch. 19. 9.
m Neh. 3. 15 (& mg.). Isai. 8. 6. John 9. 7, 11.
n Cp. ver. 11 & Acts 10. 38 & 1 Cor. 5. 5 & 2 Cor. 12. 7. See 1 Chr. 21. 1.
o ch. 11. 4 (for mg.). Matt. 6. 12 (for mg.).
p Ps. 132. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 16.
q ch. 18. 43.
r Matt. 21. 19. Mark 11. 13. Cp. Isai. 5. 2.
s For ver. 18, 19, see Matt. 13. 31, 32 & Mark 4. 30—32.
t ch. 17. 6. Matt. 17. 20.
u ch. 3. 9. Matt. 7. 19.
v Matt. 13. 33.
w See Matt. 4. 23 & Mark 6. 2.
x Gen. 18. 6.
y 1 Cor. 5. 6. Gal. 5. 9.
z Acts 16. 16. Cp. ver. 16.
a See Mark 6. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *exactor*. [2] Gr. *debtors*. [3] Gr. *manger*. [4] See marginal note on Matt. 13. 33.
A.V. * See Mark 12. 42. † Or, *debtors*. ‡ See Matt. 13. 33.

and [a]journeying (on unto / toward) Jerusalem.
23 (And one said / Then said one) unto him, Lord, are (they / there) few [c]that be saved? And
he said unto them, 24 [e]Strive [f]to
enter in (by / at) the (narrow door / strait gate): for
many, I say unto you, (shall / will) seek
to enter in, and shall not be
[1]able. 25 [l]When once the master
of the house is risen up, and
hath shut to the door, and ye
begin to stand without, and to
knock at the door, saying, [n]Lord,
(Lord, / open (to / unto) us; and he shall
answer and say (to / unto) you, [o]I know
you not whence ye (are; / are:) 26 then
shall ye begin to say, [q]We (did eat / have eaten)
and (drink / drunk) in thy presence, and
thou (didst teach / hast taught) in our (streets; / streets.) 27 (and / But)
he shall say, I tell you, [o]I know
(you / you) not whence ye are; [s]depart
from me, all ye workers of
iniquity. 28 [u]There shall be (the)
weeping and gnashing of teeth,
when ye shall see [u]Abraham,
and Isaac, and Jacob, and all
the prophets, in the kingdom of
God, and ("yourselves cast forth without. / you *yourselves* thrust out.)
29 And [u]they shall come from
(the east / east), and *from* the west, and
from the (north / north), and *from* the south,
and [y]shall [2]sit down in the
kingdom of God. 30 (And / And), behold,
there are last which shall be
first, and there are first which
shall be last.

31 (In that very hour / The same day) there came
certain (of the) Pharisees, saying
(to / unto) him, Get thee out, and (go / depart)
hence: for [c]Herod (would fain / will) kill
thee. 32 And he said unto them,
Go (and say to / ye, and tell) that fox, Behold, I
cast out (3devils / devils), and (perform / I do) cures
(to-day / to day) and (to-morrow, / to morrow,) and the third
day[d] I (am / shall be) perfected. 33 (Howbeit / Nevertheless)
I [f]must (go on my way to-day / walk to day,) and
(to-morrow / to morrow,) and the *day* following:
for it cannot be that [g]a prophet
perish out of Jerusalem. 34 [h]O
Jerusalem, Jerusalem, [j]which

a Cp. ver. 33. See ch. 9. 51.
b Cp. ch. 4. 44 (mg.) & Matt. 26. 55.
c Acts 2. 47. 1 Cor. 1. 18. 2 Cor. 2. 15.
d Cp. Ps. 147. 2 & Prov. 1. 24.
e 1 Tim. 4. 10. Heb. 12. 4. Cp. Ecclus. 4. 28 & 1 Tim. 6. 12 (Gk.). See 1 Cor. 9. 25.
f Matt. 7. 13.
g ch. 23. 28.
h 2 Esd. 1. 30. Cp. Deut. 32. 11, 12.
i Ruth 2. 12.
j John 5. 40.
k Cp. Isai. 64. 11 & Jer. 12. 7 & 22. 5.
l For ver. 25—27, cp. Matt. 25. 10—12.
m ch. 19. 38. Cited from Ps. 118. 26.
n Matt. 7. 22, 23.
o Matt. 10. 33 & 25. 12. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
p ch. 7. 36 & 11. 37.
q Cp. Ex. 24. 11.
r ch. 20. 20. Mark 3. 2.
s See Ps. 6. 8.
t See ch. 7. 30.
u See Matt. 8. 11, 12.
v ch. 13. 14. Matt. 12. 10.
w ch. 13. 15. Cp. Deut. 22. 4 & Matt. 12. 11.
x Cp. Matt. 22. 46.
y Cp. ch. 14. 15 & 22. 30.
z See Matt. 19. 30.
a See ch. 11. 43.
b Cp. Matt. 19. 1 & Mark 10. 1.
c See ch. 3. 1.
d Heb. 2. 10 & 5. 9 & 7. 28.
e Cp. John 11. 9.
f ch. 2. 49 & 4. 43 & 9. 22 & 17. 25 & 22. 37 & 24. 7, *al.* Acts 3. 21 & 17. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 25, *al.*
g See Matt. 21. 11.
h For ver. 34, 35, see Matt. 23. 37—39. Cp. ch. 19. 41—44.
i Prov. 25. 6, 7.
j See Matt. 21. 35.

killeth / killest) the prophets, and (stoneth / stonest)
them that are sent unto (her! / thee!) [b]how
often would I have [d]gathered
[g]thy children together, [h]even as a
hen (*gathereth* / *doth gather*) her (own) brood [i]under
her wings, and [j]ye would not!
35 Behold, [k]your house is left
unto you *desolate*: and (verily) I
say unto you, Ye shall not see
me, until (*the time* / come when) ye shall
say, [m]Blessed *is* he that cometh
in the name of the Lord.

14 1 And it came to pass,
[p](when / as) he went into the
house of one of the (rulers of the / chief)
Pharisees (on a sabbath to eat bread, / to eat bread on the sabbath day,)
that they (were [r]watching / watched) him. 2 (And / And),
behold, there was (before him a certain / a certain man before
man / him) which had the dropsy. 3 And
Jesus answering spake unto [t]the
lawyers and Pharisees, saying,
[v]Is it lawful to heal on the
(sabbath, or not? / sabbath day?) 4 (But / And) they held their
peace. And he took him, and
healed him, and let him (go. / go;)
5 And (he said unto them, / answered them, saying,) [w]Which of
you shall have [4]an ass or an ox
fallen into a (well, / pit,) and will not
straightway (draw / pull) him (up / out) on (a / the)
sabbath day? 6 [x]And they could
not answer (him) again (unto / to) these
things.

7 And he (spake / put forth) a parable (unto / to)
those which were bidden, when
he marked [a]how they chose out
the chief (seats / rooms); saying unto them,
8 When thou art bidden of any
man to a (marriage feast, / wedding,) [5]sit not down
in the (chief seat / highest room); lest (haply) a more
honourable man than thou be
bidden of (him; / him;) 9 and he that
bade thee and him (shall) come
and say to thee, Give this man
place; and (then) thou (shalt) begin
with shame to take the lowest
(place. / room.) 10 But when thou art bidden,
go and sit down in the lowest
(place; / room;) [i]that when he that (hath bidden / bade)
thee cometh, he may say (to / unto)

R.V. [1] Or, *able, when once* [2] Gr. *recline.* [3] Gr. *demons.* [4] Many ancient authorities read *a son.* See ch. 13. 15. Gr. *recline not.*

thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have glory / worship in the presence of all / them that sit at meat with thee. 11 For [b]every one that / whosoever exalteth himself shall be humbled / abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 And he said to him also / Then said he also to him that had bidden / bade him, When thou makest [d]a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, nor / neither thy kinsmen, nor thy / rich neighbours; [f]lest haply / they also bid thee again, and a recompense / recompence be made thee. 13 But when thou makest a feast, [h]bid / call [i]the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: 14 and thou shalt be blessed; because / for they have not / cannot *wherewith* to recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed [l]in / at [m]the resurrection of the just.

15 And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, [p]Blessed is he that shall [q]eat bread in the kingdom of God. 16 But he said / Then said he unto him, [s]A certain man [t]made a great supper; / supper, and he bade many: 17 and he [u]sent forth his [1]servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for *all* things are now ready. 18 And they all with one *consent* began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a field, / piece of ground, and I must needs go out / and see it: I pray thee have me excused. 19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused. 20 And another said, [x]I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. 21 And the / So that [1]servant came, and told / shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his [1]servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city,

a ver. 13.
b ch. 18. 14. Cp. Prov. 29. 23 & Ezek. 21. 26 & Matt. 18. 4 & James 4. 6, 10 & 1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.
c Matt. 14. 22. Mark 6. 45.
d John 21. 12 (Gk.).
e Matt. 21. 43. Acts 13. 46.
f Cp. ch. 6. 34.
g ver. 33. Matt. 10. 37. Cp. Deut. 33. 9.
h Cp. Neh. 8. 10, 12 & Esther 9. 22.
i ver. 21.
j ch. 16. 13.
k John 12. 25. Acts 20. 24. Rev. 12. 11.
l 1 Cor. 15. 23. 1 Thess. 4. 16. Cp. John 11. 24 & Rev. 20. 4, 5.
m Acts 24. 15.
n ch. 9. 23. Matt. 10. 38 & 16. 24. Mark 8. 34.
o John 19. 17.
p Rev. 19. 9. Cp. 2 Esd. 2. 38.
q Cp. ch. 13. 29 & 22. 16, 30.
r Cp. Prov. 24. 27.
s For ver. 16—24, cp. Matt. 22. 2—14.
t Cp. Isai. 25. 6.
u Cp. Esth. 6. 14 & Prov. 9. 3, 5.
v ver. 28.
w Cp. 1 Mac. 4. 29.
x Deut. 24. 5.
y Cp. Phil. 3. 7.
z Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 18. 28.
a Mark 9. 50.
b Matt. 5. 13.

and bring in hither [a]the poor, and / poor, maimed, and / the maimed, and blind, and / the halt, and lame, and / the blind. 22 And the [1]servant said, Lord, what thou didst command is done, / it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. 23 And the lord said unto the [1]servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and [e]constrain / compel *them* to come in, that my house may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, that / That [e]none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 Now / And there went with him great / great multitude multitudes / with him: and he turned, and said unto them, 26 [g]If any man / cometh unto / come to me, and [j]hateth / hate not his own father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, [k]yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. 27 [n]Whosoever / And whosoever doth not [o]bear his own cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28 For which of you, desiring / intending to build a tower, doth not / sitteth not down first, and count / counteth the cost, whether he have *wherewith* / *sufficient* to complete / finish it? 29 Lest haply, when / after he hath laid a / the foundation, and is not able to finish, / finish *it*, all that behold *it* begin to mock him, 30 saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish. 31 Or what king, as he goeth to / going to make war / encounter against another king in war, will not / king, sitteth not down first / first, and take counsel / consulteth whether he is / be able [w]with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand? 32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and asketh / desireth conditions of peace. 33 [y]So therefore / likewise, whosoever he be of you that [z]renounceth / forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. 34 [a]Salt therefore is good: [b]but if even the salt have lost its / his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned? 35 It is fit neither / neither fit for the land / land, nor yet for the dunghill; / dunghill; *but men* cast it out.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.*

[a]He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

15 1 Now all [b]the publicans and sinners were drawing near unto him to hear him. 2 And the Pharisees and scribes [d]murmured, saying, [e]This man receiveth sinners, and [f]eateth with them.

3 And he spake this parable, saying, 4 [g]What man of you, having a hundred sheep, [h]lost one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine [j]in the wilderness, and [k]go after that which is lost, until he find it? 5 And when he hath found it, [n]he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. 6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and his neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me, for [o]I have found my sheep which was lost. 7 I say unto you, that in heaven over one sinner that [s]repenteth, *more* than over ninety and nine [t]righteous persons, which need no repentance.

8 Or what woman having ten [1]*pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a lamp, and sweep the house, and seek diligently until she find it? 9 And when she hath found it, she calleth together her friends and neighbours, saying, Rejoice with me, for I have found the piece which I had lost. 10 Even so, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of [v]the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 And he said, A certain man had two sons: 12 and the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me [d]the portion of [2]*thy* substance that falleth to me. And [f]he divided unto them [g]his living.

[a] See Matt. 11. 15.
[b] See Matt. 11. 19.
[c] Cp. Eph. 5. 18 & Tit. 1. 6 & 1 Pet. 4. 4.
[d] ch. 19. 7. Cp. Ex. 16. 2, 7, 8 & Num. 14. 2 & Josh. 9. 18.
[e] Cp. ch. 7. 39.
[f] ch. 5. 30. Matt. 9. 11 & 11. 19. Mark 2. 16. Cp. Acts 11. 3 & 1 Cor. 5. 11 & Gal. 2. 12.
[g] For ver. 4—7, cp. Matt. 18. 12—14.
[h] Ezek. 34. 6. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
[i] Cp. ch. 16. 21.
[j] Ex. 3. 1. 1 Sam. 17. 28.
[k] Ezek. 34. 4, 11, 12, 16. Cp. ch. 19. 10.
[l] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 47.
[m] Cp. Acts 12. 11.
[n] Cp. Isai. 40. 11 & 49. 22 & 60. 4 & 66. 12.
[o] 1 Pet. 2. 25.
[p] Cp. Ex. 10. 16.
[q] Matt. 21. 25. John 3. 27.
[r] Cp. ch. 7. 6, 7.
[s] ver. 10. See ch. 5. 32.
[t] Cp. ch. 5. 32 & Matt. 9. 13.
[u] Cp. James 4. 8.
[v] Gen. 33. 4 & 45. 14 & 46. 29. Acts 20. 37.
[w] 2 Sam. 14. 33. Tobit 7. 6 (Gk.). See Matt. 26. 49 (& mg. for mg.).
[x] Zech. 3. 3—5.
[y] See ch. 12. 8.
[z] Gen. 41. 42. Esth. 3. 10 & 8. 2.
[a] Ezek. 16. 10.
[b] Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 24.
[c] ch. 12. 19.
[d] Deut. 21. 17.
[e] ver. 32. Cp. Rom. 11. 15 & Eph. 2. 1 & Col. 2. 13 & Rev. 3. 1.
[f] Cp. Ecclus. 33. 19—23.
[g] ver. 30. Mark 12. 44.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there he wasted his substance with [c]riotous living. 14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want. 15 And he went and joined himself to one of the citizens of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. 16 And he [i]would fain have been filled with [3]the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him. 17 But when he [m]came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish here with hunger! 18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, [p]I have sinned against [q]heaven, and in thy sight: 19 I am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. 20 And he arose, and came to his father. But while he was yet afar off, his father saw him, and was moved with compassion, and [u]ran, and [v]fell on his neck, and [4w]kissed him. 21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight: I am no more worthy to be called thy son[5]. 22 But the father said to his [6]servants, Bring forth quickly [x]the best robe, and put it on him; and put [z]a ring on his hand, and [a]shoes on his feet: 23 and bring hither [b]the fatted calf, *and* kill it, and let us eat, and make merry: 24 for this my son [e]was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry. 25 Now

R.V. [1] Gr. *drachma*, a coin worth about eight pence. [2] Gr. *the*. [3] Gr. *the pods of the carob tree*. [4] Gr. *kissed him much*. [5] Some ancient authorities add *make me as one of thy hired servants*. See ver. 19. [6] Gr. *bondservants*.
A.V. * *Drachma*, here translated *a piece of silver*, is the eighth part of an ounce, which cometh to seven pence halfpenny, and is equal to the Roman penny, Matt. 18. 28.

his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard (music / musick) and dancing. 26 And he called (to him) one of the servants, and (inquired / asked) what these things (might be. / meant.) 27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound. 28 (But / And) he was angry, and would not go in: (and his father / therefore came his) (came / father) out, and intreated him. 29 (But / And) he (answered and / answering) said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, (and I never / neither) transgressed (a commandment of thine / I at any time thy commandment): and *yet* thou never gavest me a kid, that I might [d]make merry with my friends: 30 but (when / as soon as) this thy son (came, / was come,) [g]which hath devoured [i]thy living with harlots, thou (killedst / hast killed) for him the fatted calf. 31 And he said unto him, [1]Son, [k]thou art ever with me, and all that (is mine / I have) is thine. 32 (But it / It) was meet (to / that we should) make (merry / merry,) and be glad: for this thy brother [m]was dead, and is alive *again*; and *was* lost, and is found.

16 1 And he said also unto (the / his) disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had [o]a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he (was wasting / had wasted) his goods. 2 And he called him, and said unto him, (What is this that I hear / How is it that I hear this) of thee? (render the / give an) account of thy [p]stewardship; for thou (canst / mayest) be no longer steward. 3 (And / Then) the steward said within himself, What shall I (do, / seeing that do? for) my lord taketh away (the stewardship / from me the) from me? I have not strength to (stewardship: I cannot) dig; to beg I am ashamed. 4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. 5 (And calling to him each / So he called every) one of his lord's (debtors, he / debtors *unto him*,) and said (to / unto) the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? 6 And he said, (A / An) hundred [2*]measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy [3]bond, (bill, / quickly / quickly,) and sit down (quickly / quickly,) and write fifty. 7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, (A / An) hundred [4†]measures of wheat. (He saith. / And he said) unto him, Take thy [3]bond, (bill, / and) write fourscore. 8 And (his / the) lord commended [5a]the (unrighteous steward / unjust steward,) because he had done [b]wisely: for [c]the (sons / children) of this [6]world are (for their own / in their) generation [b]wiser than [e]the (sons of the / children of) light. 9 And I say unto you, [f]Make to yourselves friends [7]by means of [h]the [‡]mammon of unrighteousness; that, when (it shall / ye) fail, they may receive you into (the eternal tabernacles. / everlasting habitations.) 10 [j]He that is [l]faithful in (a very little / that which is least) is faithful also in much: and he that is (unrighteous / unjust) in (a very little / the least) is (unrighteous / unjust) also in much. 11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous [‡]mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches*? 12 And if ye have not been faithful in [n]that which is (another's, / another man's,) who (will / shall) give you that which is [8]your own? 13 [h]No [9]servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to (the / one,) and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And [q]the (Pharisees, / Pharisees also,) who were [7]lovers of money, (covetous,) heard all these (things; / things:) and they [8]scoffed at (derided) him. 15 And he said unto them, Ye are they (that / which) [t]justify yourselves (in the sight of / before) men; but [u]God knows

a Cp. ch. 18. 6 (& mg. for mg.).
b See Matt. 25. 2.
c ch. 20. 34. See ch. 10. 6.
d ver. 23.
e John 12. 36. 1 Thess. 5. 5. Cp. Eph. 5. 8.
f Cp. ch. 12. 33 & Ecclus. 5. 8 & Matt. 6. 20 & 19. 21 & 1 Tim. 6. 10, 17—19.
g Prov. 29. 3.
h ver. 11, 13. Matt. 6. 24.
i ver. 12.
j Matt. 25. 21, 23.
k John 8. 35.
l ch. 19. 17.
m ver. 24.
n Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14, 16.
o ch. 12. 42.
p 1 Tim. 1. 4 (mg.). See 1 Cor. 9. 17.
q Cp. ch. 11. 39 & 20. 47.
r 2 Tim. 3. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
s ch. 23. 35.
t ch. 10. 29.
u 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Prov. 21. 2. Rom. 8. 27, *al.*

R.V. [1] Gr. *Child.* [2] Gr. *baths*, the bath being a Hebrew measure. See Ezek. 45. 10, 11, 14. [3] Gr. *writing.* [4] Gr. *cors*, the cor being a Hebrew measure. See Ezek. 45. 14. [5] Gr. *the steward of unrighteousness.* [6] Or, *a* [7] Gr. *out of.* [8] Some ancient authorities read *our own.* [9] Gr. *household-servant.*

A.V. * The word *Batus* in the original containeth nine gallons three quarts. † The word here interpreted *a measure* the original containeth about fourteen bushels a pottle. ‡ Or, *riches.*

eth your hearts: for that which
is (exalted / highly esteemed) among men [a]is an
abomination in the sight of God.
16 [b]The law and the prophets
were until John: (from / since) that time
[c]the (gospel of the) kingdom of God
is preached, and [d]every man
(entereth violently / presseth) into it. 17 (But / And) [e]it is
easier for heaven and earth to
pass (away), than (for) one tittle of
the law to (fall. / fail.) 18 [f](Every one that / Whosoever)
putteth away his wife, and
marrieth another, committeth
adultery: and (he that / whosoever) marrieth
(one / her) that is put away from (a / *her*)
husband committeth adultery.

19 (Now there / There) was a certain rich
man, (and he / which) was clothed in [k]purple
and fine linen, [1][l](faring / and fared) sumptuously
every day: 20 and (there was) a certain beggar named (Lazarus / Lazarus, which)
[n]was laid at his gate, full of
sores, 21 and desiring to be fed
with [q]the *crumbs* (that / which) fell from
the rich man's (table; yea, even / table: moreover) the
dogs came and licked his sores.
22 And it came to pass, that
the beggar died, and (that he) was
carried (away) by [s]the angels [t]into
Abraham's bosom: (and) the rich
man also died, and was (buried. / buried;)
23 And in [w](Hades / hell) he (lifted / lift) up his
eyes, [y]being in torments, and
[a]seeth Abraham afar off, and
Lazarus [t]in his bosom. 24 And
he cried and said, [b]Father
Abraham, have mercy on me,
and send Lazarus, that he may
dip the tip of his finger in water,
and [e]cool my tongue; for [f]I am
(in anguish / tormented) in this flame. 25 But
Abraham said, [2]Son, remember
that [j]thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and
(Lazarus in like manner / likewise Lazarus) evil things: but
now (here) he is comforted, and
thou art (in anguish. / tormented.) 26 And [3]beside
all this, between us and you
there is a great gulf (fixed, / fixed: so) that

a Prov. 16. 5
b Matt. 11. 12, 13.
c See ch. 4. 43.
d Cp. ch. 15. 1.
e Matt. 5. 18.
f See Matt. 5. 32.
g ver. 31. ch. 24. 27. Acts 26. 22 & 28. 23.
h Cp. John 5. 45—47.
i ver. 24.
j Cp. Matt. 23. 11—15 & John 12. 10, 11.
k Esth. 8. 15. Rev. 18. 16.
l Cp. James 5. 5.
m Matt. 18. 7. See 1 Cor. 11. 19.
n Cp. Acts 3. 2.
o See Matt. 13. 41.
p ch. 22. 22.
q Cp. Matt. 15. 27.
r Matt. 18. 6. Mark 9. 42.
s ch. 15. 10. Matt. 18. 10. Acts 12. 15. Heb. 1. 13, 14. See ch. 12. 8.
t Cp. John 13. 23.
u Matt. 18. 15, 21, 22.
v Lev. 19. 17.
w See Matt. 11. 23.
x See Matt. 6. 14.
y Cp. Wisd. 3. 1.
z Cp. Matt. 18. 21.
a Matt. 8. 11, 12.
b ver. 30. John 8. 33, 39, 53.
c See Mark 6. 30.
d Cp. Mark 9. 24.
e Cp. Zech. 14. 12.
f Cp. Isai. 66. 24. See Matt. 25. 41.
g Matt. 17. 20.
h Matt. 13. 31.
i Cp. ch. 19. 4.
j Cp. ch. 6. 24 & Job 21. 13 & Ps. 17. 14.

they which would pass from
hence to you (may not be able, and that / cannot; neither can they
none may cross over from thence to us.) 27 And
pass to us, that *would come* from thence. Then
he said, I pray thee therefore,
father, that thou wouldest send
him to my father's (house; / house:) 28 for I
have five brethren; that he may
testify unto them, lest they also
come into this place of torment.
29 (But Abraham saith, / Abraham saith unto him,) They have
[g]Moses and the prophets; [h]let
them hear them. 30 And he said,
Nay, [i]father Abraham: but if
one (go to / went unto) them from the dead,
they will repent. 31 And he said
unto him, If they hear not [g]Moses
and the prophets, [j]neither will
they be persuaded, (if / though) one (rise / rose)
from the dead.

17 1 (And he said / Then said he) unto (his / the) disciples, [m]It is impossible
but that (occasions of stumbling / offences)
(should / will) come: but [p]woe unto him,
through whom they come! 2 [r]It
were (well / better) for him (if / that) a millstone
were hanged about his neck, and
he (were thrown / cast) into the sea, (rather)
than that he should (cause one of these / offend one of)
little ones to stumble. (these little ones.) 3 Take heed
to yourselves: [u](if / If) thy brother
(sin, / trespass against thee,) [v]rebuke him; and
if he repent, [x]forgive him. 4 And
if he (sin / trespass) against thee [z]seven
times in (the / a) day, and seven times
(in a day) turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive
him.

5 And [c]the apostles said unto
the Lord, [d]Increase our faith.
6 And the Lord said, [g]If ye (have / had)
faith as [h]a grain of mustard seed,
ye (would / might) say unto this [i]sycamine
tree, Be thou (rooted up, / plucked up by the root,)
and be thou planted in the sea;
and it (would have obeyed / should obey) you. 7 But
(who is there / which) of you, having a [4]servant plowing or (keeping sheep, that / feeding cattle,)
will say unto (him, / him by and by,) when
he is come (in) from the field,

R.V. [1] Or, *living in mirth and splendour every day* [2] Gr. *Child.* [3] Or, *in all these things* [4] Gr. *bondservant.*

Come straightway / Go / meat; / meat? 8 and will not rather say
unto him, Make ready wherewith
I may sup, and [c]gird thyself, and
serve me, till I have eaten and
drunken; and afterward thou
shalt eat and drink? 9 Doth he
thank the / that [1]servant because he did
the things that were commanded / commanded him?
I trow not. 10 Even so ye also, / So likewise ye, when ye
shall have done all the / those things
that / which are commanded you, say,
We are [i]unprofitable [2]servants; / servants: we
have done that which [it] was our
duty to do.

11 And it came to pass, [3][j]as
they were on the way / he went to Jerusalem,
that [m]he was passing / passed [4]through the
midst of Samaria and Galilee.
12 And as he entered into a
certain village, there met him
ten men that were lepers, [p]which
stood afar off: 13 and they lifted
up their voices, saying, / and said, Jesus,
Master, have mercy on us.
14 And when he saw them, he
said unto them, Go / and [r]shew
yourselves unto the priests. And
it came to pass, that, as they went,
they were cleansed. 15 And one
of them, when he saw that he
was healed, turned back, and
with a loud voice [u]glorifying God; / glorified God,
16 and [v]he fell upon / down on his face at
his feet, giving him thanks: and
he was [x]a Samaritan. 17 And
Jesus answering said, Were not / there
[z]the / not ten cleansed? but where are
the nine? 18 [5]Were there none / There are not found
that returned [b]to give glory to
God, save this [6][c]stranger? / stranger. 19 And
he said unto him, Arise, and go
thy way: [e]thy faith hath [7][e]made
thee whole.

20 And being asked by / when he was demanded of the
Pharisees, [h]when the kingdom of
God cometh, / should come, he answered them
and said, The kingdom of God

a Cp. ch. 12. 39.
b Cp. ver. 23.
c John 13. 4. Cp. ch. 12. 35, 37.
d Cp. ch. 10. 9 (for mg.) & 11. 20 (for mg.) & John 1. 26 (for mg.) & Rom. 14. 17.
e ch. 5. 35 & 21. 6. Matt. 9. 15. Mark 2. 20. Cp. ch. 19. 43 & 23. 29 & John 4. 21.
f John 8. 56. Cp. Amos 5. 18.
g ch. 21. 8. Matt. 24. 23. Mark 13. 21. Cp. ver. 21.
h Matt. 24. 27.
i Matt. 25. 30. Cp. Job 22. 2, 3 & 35. 7 & Rom. 11. 35.
j See ch. 9. 51.
k See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
l See ch. 13. 33 & Matt. 16. 21 & 17. 22 & Mark 8. 31.
m Cp. John 4. 3, 4. See Matt. 19. 1.
n Gen. 6. 5 & 7. 7. Matt. 24. 37. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
o Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
p See Lev. 13. 45, 46.
q Matt. 24. 38, 39.
r ch. 5. 14. Lev. 13. 2—14. 32. Matt. 8. 4.
s 2 Pet. 2. 7.
t Gen. 19. 16, 24. 2 Pet. 2. 6.
u See ch. 7. 16 & 13. 13.
v ch. 5. 12. Num. 16. 22. 1 Cor. 14. 25, al. Cp. Matt. 26. 39.
w 1 Cor. 1. 7. 2 Thess. 1. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 7, 13 & 4. 13. Cp. Matt. 16. 27 & 24. 44.
x See Matt. 10. 5.
y ch. 21. 21. Matt. 24. 17, 18. Mark 13. 15, 16.
z ver. 12.
a See ch. 5. 19.
b See John 9. 24.
c Isai. 66. 5.
d Gen. 19. 26. Wisd. 10. 7.
e See Mark 10. 52.
f See Matt. 10. 39.
g Heb. 10. 39 (mg.).
h ch. 19. 11. Acts 1. 6.
i Acts 7. 19 (Gk.).
j 1 Tim. 6. 13 (mg.).

[a]cometh not [*]with observation:
21 neither [b]shall they say, Lo, / Lo
here! or, There! / lo there! for, behold, the
kingdom of God is [8][†][d]within you.
22 And he said unto the disci-
ples, [e]The days will come, when
ye shall desire [f]to see one of the
days of the Son of man, and ye
shall not see it. 23 [g]And they
shall say to you, Lo, there! / See here; or, see there
go not away, / after them, nor follow after them.
24 [h]for / For as the lightning, when / that
lighteneth out of the one part
under the heaven, shineth unto the
other part under heaven; so shall
also the Son of man be [9][k]in his day.
25 But first [l]must he suffer many
things / things, and [l]be rejected of this
generation. 26 [n]And as it came to pass / was
in the days of [9]Noah, even / Noe, so shall
it be also in the days of the Son
of man. 27 [q]They ate, / did eat, they
drank, they married, / married wives, they were
given in marriage, until the day
that Noah / Noe entered into the ark, and
the flood came, and destroyed
them all. 28 Likewise even / also as it
came to pass / was in the days of [s]Lot;
they ate, / did eat, they drank, they
bought, they sold, they planted,
they builded; 29 [t]but in the / the same day
that Lot went out from / of Sodom it
rained fire and brimstone from
heaven, and destroyed them all.
30 after the same manner / Even thus shall it be [w]in
the day that / when the Son of man is
revealed. 31 In that day, [y]he
which shall be on / upon [a]the housetop,
and his goods / stuff in the house, let him
not go / come down to take them / it away:
and let him that is in the field / he that is in the field, let him likewise
not return back. 32 [d]Remember
Lot's wife. 33 [f]Whosoever shall
seek to [8][g]gain / save his [10]life shall lose
it; but / and whosoever shall lose *his*
[10]*life* shall [11][i]preserve it. 34
say unto / tell you, In / in that night there
shall be two men on / in one bed

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] Gr. *bondservants.* [3] Or, *as he was* [4] Or, *between* [5] Or, *There were no found . . . save this stranger.* [6] Or, *alien* [7] Or, *saved thee* [8] Or, *in the midst of you* [9] Some ancient authorities omit *in his day.* [10] Or, *soul* [11] Gr. *save it alive.*
A.V. * Or, *with outward shew.* † Or, *among you.*

the one shall be taken, and the
other shall be left. 35 [a]There shall Two *women*
be two women shall be [c]grinding together;
the one shall be taken, and the
other shall be left.[1] 36 *Two *men* shall
be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the
other left. 37 And they answering say answered and said
unto him, Where, Lord? And he
said unto them, [i]Where Wheresoever the
body *is*, thither will the [2]eagles
also be gathered together.

18 [1] And he spake a parable
unto them to the end *to this end*, that they men
ought [k]always to pray, and
not [l]to faint; [2] saying, There was
[t]in a city a judge, which [m]feared
not God, and regarded not neither regarded man: [3] and
there was a widow in that city;
and she came oft unto him, saying,
[3]Avenge me of mine adversary.
[4] And he would not for a while:
but afterward he said within
himself, [q]Though I fear not God,
nor regard man; [5] yet because
this widow troubleth me, I will
avenge her, lest she [4][t]wear me out by by her continual
her continual coming. coming she weary me. [6] And the Lord
said, Hear what [5][v]the unrighteous unjust
judge saith. [7] And [w]shall not
God avenge [y]his own elect, [z]which
cry to him day and night, and day and night unto him, though
[a]he is longsuffering over bear long with them? [8] I say unto tell
you, you that he will avenge them
[c]speedily. Howbeit Nevertheless when the
Son of man cometh, [d]shall he
find [6]faith on the earth?

[9] And he spake also this parable
unto certain [f]which trusted [g]in
themselves ‡that they were right-
eous, [h]and set [7]all others at nought despised others:
[10] Two men [j]went up into the
temple to pray; the one a
Pharisee, and the other a pub-
lican. [11] The Pharisee [k]stood
and prayed [m]thus with himself,
God, I thank thee, that I am
not as the rest of men, other men *are*, extortioners,
unjust, adulterers, or even as
this publican. [12] [b]I fast twice
in the week; week, [d]I give tithes of all
that I get. possess. [13] But And the publican,
[e]standing afar off, [f]would not
lift up so much as his eyes unto
heaven, but [g]smote upon his breast,
saying, God, God [8][h]be merciful to me
[9]a sinner. [14] I say unto tell you, This this
man went down to his house
justified rather than the other:
for [j]every one that exalteth
himself shall be humbled; but abased; and he
that humbleth himself shall be
exalted.

[15] [n]And they brought unto
him also their babes, infants, that he should would
touch them: but when the *his* dis-
ciples saw it, they [o]rebuked
them. [16] But Jesus called them
unto him, saying, and said, [p]Suffer the little
children to come unto me, and
[r]forbid them not: [p]for of such is
the kingdom of God. [17] [s]Verily
I say unto you, Whosoever shall
not [u]receive the kingdom of God
as a little child, he child shall in no wise
enter therein.

[18] [x]And a certain ruler asked
him, saying, Good [10]Master, what
shall I do to [b]inherit eternal
life? [19] And Jesus said unto
him, Why callest thou me good?
none is good, save one, even that is, God.
[20] Thou knowest the command-
ments, [e]Do not commit adultery,
Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not
bear false witness, Honour thy
father and thy mother. [21] And
he said, [i]All these things have I
observed kept from my youth up. [22] And Now
when Jesus heard it these things, he
said unto him, One thing thou lackest yet. Yet lackest thou one thing:
[l]sell all that thou hast, and dis-
tribute unto the poor, and thou
shalt have [n]treasure in heaven:
and come, follow me. [23] *But And

a Matt. 24. 41.
b Matt. 9. 14.
c Ex. 11. 5. Isai. 47. 2.
d ch. 11. 42.
e Matt. 6. 5. Mark 11. 25.
f Ezra 9. 6.
g ch. 23. 48. Matt. 11. 17 (mg.).
h Ps. 79. 9. Ezek. 16. 63. Dan. 9. 19. Cp. Heb. 2. 17 (for mg.) & 1 John 2. 2 & 4. 10 (for mg.).
i Matt. 24. 28. Cp. Job 39. 30.
j See ch. 14. 11.
k ch. 21. 36. Rom. 12. 12. Eph. 6. 18. Col. 4. 2. 1 Thess. 5. 17. Cp. ch. 11. 5—9.
l 2 Cor. 4. 1, 16. 2 Thess. 3. 13 (Gk.).
m Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 21.
n For ver. 15—17, see Matt. 19. 13—15 & Mark 10. 13—16.
o ver. 39.
p Matt. 18. 3.
q Cp. ch. 11. 8.
r Cp. Mark 9. 39.
s Cp. John 3. 3, 5.
t 1 Cor. 9. 27 (mg. for mg.).
u Cp. ch. 8. 13 & James 1. 21.
v Cp. ch. 16. 8, 9 (& mg. for mg.).
w Rev. 6. 10. Cp. Isai. 63. 4 & Ecclus. 35. 13—18.
x For ver. 18—30, see Matt. 19. 16—29 & Mark 10. 17—30. Cp. ch. 10. 25—28.
y Rom. 8. 33. Col. 3. 12. Tit. 1. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 9, *al.* See Mark 13. 20.
z Ps. 88. 1.
a Ecclus. 18. 11. James 5. 7 (Gk.). 2 Pet. 3. 9.
b Cp. Matt. 19. 16. See Matt. 25. 34.
c Heb. 10. 37.
d ch. 17. 26—30. Cp. Matt. 24. 12.
e Rom. 13. 9. Cited from Ex. 20. 12—16 & Deut. 5. 16—20. Cp. Matt. 5. 21, 27.
f ch. 16. 15. Cp. Matt. 5. 20.
g 2 Cor. 1. 9.
h Prov. 30. 12. Isai. 65. 5. John 7. 48, 49.

‡ Cp. Phil. 3. 6. *j* 1 Kin. 10. 5. 2 Kin. 20. 5, 8. Acts 3. 1. Cp. ver. 14. & 19. 8 & Acts 2. 45 & 4. 34, 35 & 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19. *m* Cp. Rev. 3. 17. *k* Matt. 6. 5. Mark 11. 25 *l* ch. 12. 33. Cp. ch. 16. 9 *n* Matt. 6. 19, 20. *o* Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities add ver. 36 *There shall be two men in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.*
[2] Or, *vultures* [3] Or, *Do me justice of*: and so in ver. 5, 7, 8. [4] Gr. *bruise.* [5] Gr. *the judge of unrighteousness.*
[6] Or, *the faith* [7] Gr. *the rest.* [8] Or, *be propitiated* [9] Or, *the sinner* [10] Or, *Teacher*
A.V. * This 36th verse is wanting in most of the Greek copies. † Gr. *in a certain city.* ‡ Or, *as being righteous.*

when he heard these things, he became exceeding sorrowful; very sorrowful: for he was very rich. 24 And when Jesus saw that he seeing him was very sorrowful, he said, [b] How hardly shall they that have riches enter into [d] the kingdom of God! 25 For it is easier for a camel to enter in go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into [d] the kingdom of God. 26 And they that heard it said, Then who Who then can be saved? 27 But And he said, [e] The things which are impossible with men are possible with God. 28 And Then Peter said, Lo, [g] we have left [1] our own, all, and followed thee. 29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, [i] There is no man that hath left house, or wife, parents, or brethren, or parents, wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, 30 who shall not receive [m] manifold more [n] in this present time, and in [o] the [2] world to come eternal life. life everlasting.

31 [q] And Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, [r] we go up to Jerusalem, and [s] all the things that are written [3] by the prophets shall be accomplished unto the Son of man. concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. 32 For he shall be [u] delivered up unto the Gentiles, and shall be [v] mocked, and shamefully spitefully entreated, and [x] spit upon spitted on: 33 and they shall scourge him, and kill him put him to death: and [y] the third day he shall rise again. 34 [z] And they understood none of these things; things: and [a] this saying was hid from them, and neither they perceived not knew they the things that which were said. spoken.

35 [d] And it came to pass, that as he drew was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain [f] blind man sat by the way side begging: 36 and hearing a the multitude going pass by, he inquired asked what this it meant. 37 And they told him, that [g] Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. 38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, [a] thou son of David, have mercy on me. 39 And they that which went before [c] rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried out the more a great deal, so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. 40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, 41 Saying, [f] What wilt thou that I should shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. 42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: [h] thy faith hath [4] made thee whole. saved thee. 43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, [k] glorifying God: and [l] all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

19 1 And [p] he Jesus entered and was passing passed through Jericho. 2 And And, behold, there was a man called by name Zacchæus; and he named Zacchæus, which was the chief publican, among the publicans, and he was rich. 3 And [t] he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the crowd, press, because he was little of stature. 4 And he ran on before, and climbed up into [w] a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way. 5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchæus, make haste, and come down; for to-day to day [b] I must abide at thy house. 6 And he made haste, and came down, and [c] received him joyfully. 7 And when they saw it, they all [e] murmured, saying, He is That he was gone in to lodge to be guest with a man that is a sinner. 8 And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord, Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods [h] I give to the

a See Matt. 1. 1 & 9. 27.
b Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 26. See Matt. 13. 22.
c ver. 15.
d See Matt. 12. 28.
e ch. 1. 37. Gen. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17, 27. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 14. 36.
f Mark 10. 36.
g Matt. 4. 20, 22. Mark 1. 18, 20.
h ch. 7. 50 & 8. 48 & 17. 19. Matt. 9. 22. Mark 5. 34.
i Cp. ch. 14. 26.
j ch. 7. 3 & 8. 36, 50. John 11. 12 (mg. for mg.). Acts 4. 9 & 14. 9 (& mg. for mg.).
k See ch. 7. 16 & 13. 13.
l Cp. ch. 19. 37.
m Cp. Job 42. 10.
n Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
o Matt. 12. 32. Eph. 1. 21. Heb. 6. 5 (for mg.). Cp. ch. 20. 35.
p ch. 18. 35. Cp. Matt. 20. 29 & Mark 10. 46.
q For ver. 31—33, see Matt. 20. 17—19 & Mark 10. 32—34.
r See ch. 9. 51.
s Ps. 22. Isai. 52. 13—53. 12, al. See Matt. 1. 22 & 26. 24.
t Cp. John 12. 21.
u Matt. 27. 2. John 18. 30, 31. Acts 3. 13. Cp. Acts 2. 23 & 4. 27 & 21. 11.
v Matt. 27. 26—31.
w 1 Kin. 10. 27. 1 Chr. 27. 28. Ps. 78. 47. Isai. 9. 10. Cp. ch. 17. 6.
x Mark 14. 65 & 15. 19. See Matt. 26. 67.
y See ch. 9. 22.
z See Mark 9. 32.
a ch. 9. 45. Cp. ch. 24. 16.
b Cp. ch. 13. 33.
c ch. 10. 38.
d For ver. 35—43, see Matt. 20. 29—34 & Mark 10. 46—52.
e See ch. 15. 2.
f John 9. 1, 8.
g Matt. 2. 23. Mark 1. 24, al.
h Cp. ch. 18. 22.

R.V. 1 Or, *our own* homes 2 Or, *ages* 3 Or, *through* 4 Or, *saved thee*

poor; and if I have [a]wrongfully taken any (exacted aught of any man, thing from any man by false accusation,) I restore (him) [c]fourfold. 9 And Jesus said unto him, (To-day This day) is salvation come to this house, (forasmuch forsomuch) as [f]he also is a son of Abraham. 10 For [g]the Son of man (came is come) to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and *because* [h]they (supposed thought) that the kingdom of God (was immediately to should immediately) appear. 12 He said therefore, [i]A certain nobleman went into a far (country, country) to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. 13 And he called [j](ten his) [1]servants of his, (ten servants,) and (gave delivered) them ten [2*]pounds, and said unto them, (Trade ye *herewith* Occupy) [l]till I come. 14 But [m]his citizens hated him, and sent (an ambassage a message) after him, saying, We will not (that this man have this *man* to) reign over us. 15 And it came to pass, (that when he was come back again, returned,) having received the kingdom, (that then) he commanded these [1]servants, (unto whom servants to be called he had given the money, to be called to him, unto him, to whom he had given the †money,) that he might know (what how much every man they) had gained by trading. 16 And the first (came before him, Then came the first,) saying, Lord, thy pound hath (made gained) ten pounds (more). 17 And he said unto him, Well (done), thou good [3]servant: because thou (wast found hast been) [u]faithful in a very little, [v]have thou authority over ten cities. 18 And the second came, saying, (Thy pound, Lord, Lord, thy pound) hath (made gained) five pounds. 19 And he said (unto him also, likewise to him,) Be thou also over five cities. 20 And [4]another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which I (have) kept laid up in [y]a napkin: 21 for I feared thee, because thou art [z]an austere man: thou takest up [b]that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow. 22 (He And he) saith unto him, [d]Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, [e]thou wicked [3]servant. Thou knewest that I (am was) [z]an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not (sow; sow:) 23 (then wherefore Wherefore then) gavest (thou not not thou) my money into the bank, (and that [5]I) at my coming (should I might) have required (it mine own) with (interest usury?) 24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take (away) from him the pound, and give it (unto to) him that hath (the) ten pounds. 25 (And (And) they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.) 26 (For) I say unto you, (that That) [k]unto every one (that which) hath shall be given; (but and) from him that hath not, even that (which) he hath shall be taken away from him. 27 (Howbeit But those) [m]these mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and [n]slay them before me.

28 And when he had thus spoken, [o]he went (on) before, (going ascending) [p]up to Jerusalem.

29 [q]And it came to pass, when he (drew was come) nigh (unto to) Bethphage and [r]Bethany, at the mount (that is) called [s]*the mount* of Olives, he sent [t]two of (the his) disciples, 30 saying, Go (your way ye) into the village over against *you*; in the which (as ye enter at your entering) ye shall find a colt tied, [w]whereon (no man ever yet yet never man) sat: loose him, and bring (him *him hither*). 31 And if any (one man) ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye (say, The say unto him, Because the) Lord hath need of him. 32 And they that were sent went (away, their way,) and found [x]even as he had said unto them. 33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the

a ch. 3. 14.
b Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 12.
c Ex. 22. 1. 2 Sam. 12. 6.
d 2 Sam. 1. 16. Job 9. 20 & 15. 6.
e Matt. 18. 32.
f ch. 3. 8 & 13. 16 & 16. 24, *al.* John 8. 33. Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16. Gal. 3. 7.
g Ezek. 34. 11, 16. Cp. ch. 15. 4 & Matt. 9. 13 & 10. 6 & 15. 24 & 18. 12.
h Cp. ch. 17. 20 & Acts 1. 6.
i For ver. 12—27, cp. Matt. 25. 14—30 & Mark 13. 34.
j Matt. 25. 1.
k Cp. ch. 12. 48. See Matt. 13. 12.
l Cp. John 21. 22, 23.
m Cp. John 1. 14.
n ch. 20. 16. Matt. 22. 7. Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 33.
o Mark 10. 32.
p See ch. 9. 51 & 10. 30.
q For ver. 29—38, see Matt. 21. 1—9 & Mark 11. 1—10 & John 12. 12—15. Cp. Zech. 9. 9.
r ch. 24. 50. Matt. 21. 17. John 11. 18.
s Zech. 14. 4. Matt. 24. 3 & 26. 30. [John 8. 1.] Cp. Acts 1. 12.
t Cp. Mark 14. 13.
u ch. 16. 10. 1 Cor. 4. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 13.
v Cp. Matt. 24. 47.
w Cp. ch. 23. 53.
x ch. 22. 13.
y John 11. 44 & 20. 7. Acts 19. 12 (Gk.).
z 2 Mac. 14. 30 (Gk.). Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 3.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] *Mina*, here translated a pound, is equal to one hundred drachmas. See ch. 15. 8. [3] Gr. *bondservant.* [4] Gr. *the other.* [5] Or, *I should have gone and required*

A.V. * *Mina*, here translated a pound, is twelve ounces and an half: which according to five shillings the ounce is three pounds two shillings and sixpence. † Gr. *silver*, and so ver. 23.

colt? 34 And they said, The
Lord hath need of him. 35 And
they brought him to Jesus: and
they (threw / cast) their garments upon the
colt, and (they) set Jesus thereon.
36 And as he went, they [d]spread
their (garments / clothes) in the way. 37 And
(as / when) he was (now drawing / come) nigh, *even*
(now) at the descent of the mount
of Olives, [e]the whole multitude
of the disciples began to rejoice
and praise God with a loud voice
[h]for all the [1]mighty works (which / that)
they had seen; 38 saying, [i]Blessed
(is / be) [k]the King that cometh in the
name of the Lord: peace in
heaven, and [m]glory in the highest.
39 [n]And some of the Pharisees
from (among) the multitude said
unto him, [2]Master, rebuke thy
disciples. 40 And he answered
and (said / said unto them), I tell you that,
if these (shall / should) hold their peace,
[p]the stones (will / would) (immediately) cry
out.

41 [q]And when he (drew nigh, / was come near,)
he (saw / beheld) the (city / city,) and [s]wept over
it, 42 saying, [3][t]If thou hadst
(known in this day, even thou, / known, even thou, at least in this thy day,)
the things which belong unto
(thy) peace! but now [v]they are
hid from thine eyes. 43 For [w]the
days shall come upon thee, (when / that)
thine enemies [x]shall cast (up) a
[4](bank / trench) about thee, and [y]compass
thee round, and keep thee in
on every side, 44 [a]and shall (dash / lay)
thee (to / even with) the ground, and thy
children within thee; and [d]they
shall not leave in thee one stone
upon another; because thou
knewest not [f]the time of thy
[g]visitation.

45 [h]And he (entered / went) into the
temple, and began to cast out
them that (sold, / sold therein, and them that bought;)
46 saying unto them, It is written,
[k]And my (My) house (shall be a / is the) house of

a Jer. 7. 11.
b ch. 20. 1. See Matt. 26. 55.
c See Matt. 21. 46.
d 2 Kin. 9. 13.
e Cp. ch. 18. 43.
f For ver. 1—8, see Matt. 21. 23—27 & Mark 11. 27—33.
g ch. 19. 47.
h Cp. John 12. 17, 18.
i ch. 13. 35. Cited from Ps. 118. 26.
j Acts 4. 1 & 6. 12.
k See Matt. 25. 34 & John 1. 49.
l Cp. Ex. 2. 14 & John 1. 25 & Acts 4. 7.
m ch. 2. 14. Cp. Ps. 148. 1.
n Cp. Matt. 21. 15, 16.
o ch. 15. 18, 21. John 3. 27.
p Hab. 2. 11.
q For ver. 41—44, cp. ch. 13. 34, 35 & 23. 28—31.
r ch. 7. 30. Matt. 21. 32.
s Cp. John 11. 35 & Heb. 5. 7.
t Cp. Deut. 32. 29.
u Cp. John 5. 35. See Matt. 11. 9.
v Cp. John 12. 40.
w See ch. 17. 22.
x Isai. 29. 3 & 37. 33. Jer. 6. 6. Ezek. 4. 2 & 26. 8.
y ch. 21. 20.
z For ver. 9—19, see Matt. 21. 33—46 & Mark 12. 1—12.
a Ps. 137. 9. Hos. 13. 16. Nah. 3. 10.
b Ps. 80. 8. Isai. 5. 1. Matt. 21. 28.
c S. of S. 8. 11, 12.
d ch. 21. 6.
e Matt. 25. 14, 15. Cp. Mark 13. 34.
f Cp. Dan. 9. 24.
g 1 Pet. 2. 12.
h For ver. 45—47, see Matt. 21. 12—16 & Mark 11. 15—18. Cp. John 2. 14—16.
i Matt. 5. 12 & 22. 6 & 23. 34, 37. Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 19 & 36. 15, 16 & Neh. 9. 26 & Jer. 37. 15 & 38. 6 & Acts 7. 52 & 2 Cor. 11. 24—26 & 1 Thess. 2. 15 & Heb. 11. 36, 37.
j Matt. 22. 4.
k Cited from Isai. 56. 7.
l Acts 5. 41 (Gk.).

prayer: but [a]ye have made it a
den of (robbers. / thieves.)

47 [b]And he (was teaching / taught) daily in
the temple. [c]But the chief
priests and the scribes and the
(principal men / chief) of the people sought
to destroy (him: / him,) 48 and (they) could
not find what they might (do: / do:) for
(the people all hung upon him, listening. / all the people *were very attentive to hear him.)

20 [1][f]And it came to pass,
(that) on one of (the / those) days,
[g]as he (was teaching / taught) the people
in the temple, and (preaching / preached) the
gospel, [j]there came upon him the chief priests
(the chief priests and the scribes came / and the scribes / upon *him*) with the (elders; / elders,) 2 and
(they spake, saying unto him, / spake unto him, saying,) Tell (us: / us, by) [1]By
what authority doest thou these
things? or who is he that gave
thee this authority? 3 And he
answered and said unto them,
I (also will / will also) ask you (a / [5]question. / one thing;) and
(tell / answer) me: 4 The baptism of John,
was it [o]from heaven, or (from / of) men?
5 And they reasoned with them-
selves, saying, If we shall say,
From heaven; he will say, [r]Why
(did ye not believe him / then believed ye him not?) 6 But (if we shall / and if we)
say, (From / Of) men; all the people
will stone us: for they be per-
suaded that John was [u]a prophet.
7 And they answered, that they
(knew not / could not tell) whence *it was.* 8 And
Jesus said unto them, Neither
tell I you by what authority I
do these things.

9 [1]And he began (Then began he) to speak (unto / to) the
people this (parable: / parable;) A (certain) man
planted [b]a vineyard, and [c]let it
(out / forth) to husbandmen, and [e]went
into (another / a far) country for a long
time. 10 And at the season he
sent (unto the husbandmen a [6]servant, / a servant to the husbandmen,) that
[c]they should give him of the
fruit of the vineyard: [s]but the
husbandmen beat him, and sent
him away empty. 11 [t]And (again)
[j]he sent (yet) another [6]servant:
and (him also they beat, / they beat him also,) and [l](handled / entreated) him

R.V. [1] Gr. *powers.* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] Or, *O that thou hadst known* [4] Gr. *palisade.* [5] Gr. *word.* [6] Gr. *bondservant.*

A.V. * Or, *hanged on him.*

hamefully, and sent him away
mpty. 12 [b]And he sent yet again he sent a third:
nd him also they wounded, they wounded him also, and cast
im forth. out. 13 And Then said the lord of
he vineyard said, What shall I
o? I will send my [f]beloved
on: it may be they will rever-
ence him. him when they see him. 14 But
when the husbandmen saw him,
hey reasoned one with another, among themselves, say-
ng, [i]This is the heir: come, [j]let
s kill him, that the inheritance
nay be ours. 15 And So they [k]cast
im forth out of the vineyard,
nd killed him. What therefore
will shall the lord of the vineyard do
nto them? 16 [m]He will shall [n]come
nd destroy these husbandmen,
nd [q]will shall give the vineyard unto to
thers. And when they heard
t, they said, [1]God forbid. 17 But And
e [r]looked upon beheld them, and said,
What then is this is this then that is written,
[t]The stone which the builders
rejected,
The same was made is become the head of
the corner?
18 [u]Every one that falleth on Whosoever shall fall upon that stone
hall be broken to pieces; but [v]on
whomsoever it shall fall, [w]it will
catter grind him as dust. to powder.
19 [x]And the scribes chief priests and the
chief priests scribes the same hour sought to lay
ands on him in that very hour; and
hey feared the people: for they
perceived that he spake had spoken this
parable against them. 20 [y]And
hey [a]watched him, and sent
orth spies, which [c]feigned should feign them-
elves to be righteous, just men, that they might
take hold of his speech, words, that so
as to hey might deliver him up to the rule unto the power
nd to the authority of [g]the
governor. 21 And they asked
im, saying, [2]Master, [j]we know
hat thou sayest and teachest
ightly, and neither [m]acceptest not thou the
person *of any*, but [*]of a truth teachest
[a]the way of God *truly: 22 Is it
lawful for us to give [c]tribute
unto [d]Cæsar, or not no? 23 But he
perceived their [e]craftiness, and
said unto them, Why tempt ye me?
24 Shew me [g]a [3†]penny. Whose
image and superscription hath
it? And they They answered and said, Cæsar's.
25 And he said unto them, Then Render
[h]render therefore unto Cæsar the things
that are which be Cæsar's, and unto God
the things that are which be God's. 26 And
they were not able could not [i]to take hold of
the saying his words before the people: and
they marvelled at his answer,
and held their peace.
27 And there Then came to him certain
of [o]the Sadducees, [p]they which
say deny that there is no any resurrection;
and they asked him, 28 saying,
[2]Master, Moses wrote unto us,
[s]that if a If any man's brother die, having
a wife, and he be childless, die without children, that
his brother should take the his wife,
and raise up seed unto his
brother. 29 There were therefore
seven brethren: and the first
took a wife, and died childless; without children.
30 and the second;
And the second took her to wife, and he died
childless. 31 and And the third took her;
and likewise in like manner the seven also also:
and they left no children, and died.
32 Afterward Last of all the woman also died. also died.
33 In the resurrection therefore Therefore in the resurrection whose wife
of them shall she be is she? for the seven
had her to wife. 34 And Jesus
answering said unto them, [z]The
sons children of this [4]world [b]marry, and
[b]are given in marriage: 35 but
they that are which shall be [d]accounted worthy
to attain to obtain [f]that [4]world, and the
resurrection from the dead,
[h]neither marry, [h]nor are given
in marriage: 36 for [i]neither Neither can
they die any more: for they are
[k]equal unto the angels; and [l]are
[n]sons the children of God, being [o]sons the children
of the resurrection. 37 But Now that

[a] Acts 18. 25, 26. Cp. Acts 13. 10.
[b] See ver. 11.
[c] Matt. 17. 25.
[d] ch. 2. 1 & 3. 1.
[e] 1 Cor. 3. 19. 2 Cor. 4. 2 & 11. 3. Eph. 4. 14. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 16.
[f] See Matt. 3. 17.
[g] See Matt. 18. 28.
[h] Rom. 13. 7.
[i] Heb. 1. 2. Cp. John 1. 11 & Rom. 8. 17.
[j] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19.
[k] Heb. 13. 12.
[l] ver. 20.
[m] Cp. ch. 19. 27.
[n] Cp. Matt. 24. 50 & 25. 19.
[o] Matt. 3. 7 & 16. 1 & 22. 34. Acts 4. 1 & 5. 17 & 23. 6.
[p] Acts 23. 8. Cp. Acts 4. 2.
[q] Matt. 21. 43. Acts 13. 46 & 18. 6 & 28. 28. Cp. Matt. 8. 11, 12.
[r] See Mark 10. 21.
[s] Cp. Deut. 25. 5.
[t] Acts 4. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 7. Cited from Ps. 118. 22, which see.
[u] Isai. 8. 14, 15. Rom. 9. 32, 33. 1 Pet. 2. 8.
[v] Dan. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45.
[w] Amos 9. 9. Wisd. 11. 20.
[x] ch. 19. 47, 48.
[y] For ver. 20—38, see Matt. 22. 15—32 & Mark 12. 13—27.
[z] ch. 16. 8. See ch. 10. 6.
[a] ch. 14. 1. Mark 3. 2.
[b] ch. 17. 27. Matt. 24. 38. Cp. ver. 35.
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 6.
[d] Acts 5. 41. 2 Thess. 1. 5, 11. Cp. ch. 21. 36. See Matt. 22. 8.
[e] ver. 26. ch. 11. 54. Cp. Ecclus. 27. 23.
[f] Cp. ch. 18. 30. See Mark 10. 30.
[g] Matt. 27. 2, 11 & 28. 14. See Acts 23. 24.
[h] Cp. ver. 34.
[i] 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55. Rev. 21. 4.
[j] Cp. John 3. 2.
[k] Cp. Heb. 2. 7, 9.
[l] Cp. Gen. 1. 26 & Ps. 82. 6.
[m] See Acts 10. 34.
[n] Cp. Rom. 8. 19, 23 & 1 Cor. 15. 52.
[o] See ch. 10. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Be it not so.* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. [4] Or, *age*
A.V. [*] Or, *of a truth.* [†] See Matt. 18. 28.

the dead are raised, [a]even Moses
shewed, [c]in [d]*the place concerning* the Bush,
shewed at the bush,
when he calleth [e]the Lord the
God of Abraham, and the God
of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.
38 Now For he is not the a God of the
dead, but of the living: for all
[h]live unto him. 39 And Then certain
of the scribes answering [i]said,
[1]Master, thou hast well said.
40 For And after that [k]they durst not
any more ask him any question.
ask him any *question at all.*
41 [l]And he said unto them,
How say they that [n]the Christ is
[n]David's son? 42 For And David him-
self saith in the book of Psalms,
[r]The Lord LORD said unto my Lord,
Sit thou on my right hand,
43 Till I make thine enemies [s]the thy
footstool of thy feet.
footstool.
44 David therefore calleth him
Lord, and [v]how is he then his son?
45 [w]And Then in the hearing audience of all the
people he said unto his disciples,
46 Beware of the scribes, which
desire to walk in long robes,
and love salutations greetings in the marketplaces, markets,
and the chief highest seats in the syna-
gogues, and the [c]chief places rooms at
feasts; 47 [e]which devour widows'
houses, and [f]for a pretence shew make
long prayers: these the same shall receive
[h]greater condemnation.
damnation.

21 1 [j]And he looked up,
[2]and saw the rich men
that were [o]casting their gifts
into [q]the treasury. 2 And he
saw also a certain poor widow
casting in thither two *[s]mites.
3 And he said, Of a truth I say
unto you, [u]This that this poor widow hath
cast in more than they all: 4 for
all these did have of their superfluity
cast in unto the gifts offerings of God: but
she of her [y]want did penury hath cast in all
[z]the living that she had.

a ver. 28.
b For ver. 5—36, see Matt. 24. 1—51 & Mark 13. 1—37.
c Cp. Rom. 11. 2 (mg.).
d Ex. 3. 1—4. 17.
e Acts 7. 32. Cited from Ex. 3. 15. Cp. Ex. 3. 6.
f 2 Mac. 3. 2—7 & 9. 16.
g ch. 19. 43, 44. See ch. 17. 22.
h Rom. 6. 11 & 14. 7, 8. 2 Cor. 5. 15. Gal. 2. 19. 1 Thess. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 4. 2. Cp. Heb. 9. 14.
i Mark 12. 28. Cp. Matt. 22. 34.
j Cp. Acts 1. 6, 7.
k Matt. 22. 46. Mark 12. 34.
l For ver. 41—44, see Matt. 22. 41—45 & Mark 12. 35—37.
m Jer. 29. 8. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8. 2 Thess. 2. 3. 1 John 3. 7.
n See Matt. 1. 1, 17.
o Jer. 14. 14. 1 John 2. 18.
p See John 8. 24.
q Cp. Matt. 3. 2 & 4. 17 & Mark 1. 15.
r Acts 2. 34, 35. Heb. 1. 13. Cited from Ps. 110. 1. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25 & Heb. 10. 13.
s Cp. Acts 7. 49.
t ch. 24. 37.
u Rev. 1. 1.
v Cp. Rom. 1. 3, 4.
w For ver. 45, 46, see Matt. 23. 1, 2, 5—7 & Mark 12. 38, 39. Cp. ch. 11. 43.
x 2 Chr. 15. 6. Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
y Isai. 19. 2.
z Rev. 6. 12.
a Acts 11. 28. Rev. 6. 8.
b Isai. 19. 17.
c ch. 14. 7, 8.
d ch. 11. 16. Matt. 16. 1. Mark 8. 11. Cp. ver. 25 & Rev. 12. 1, 3 & 13. 13 & 15. 1.
e Cp. ch. 11. 39 & 16. 14.
f Cp. Matt. 6. 5, 7.
g For ver. 12—17, cp. Matt. 10. 17—22.
h James 3. 1 (mg.).

5 [b]And as some spake of the
temple, how it was adorned with
goodly stones and [f]offerings, gifts, he said,
6 As for these things which ye
behold, [g]the days will come, in the
which there shall not be left
here one stone upon another, that
shall not be thrown down. 7 And
they asked him, saying, [1]Master,
[i]when therefore but when shall these things be?
and what *shall be* the sign sign *will there be*
when these
things are about to shall come to pass?
8 And he said, [m]Take heed that
ye be not led astray deceived: for [o]many
shall come in my name, saying,
[p]I am *he*; and, [q]The *Christ*; †and the time is at hand draweth near:
go ye not therefore after them.
9 And But when ye shall hear of wars
and tumults, commotions, be not [t]terrified:
for these things [u]must needs first come
to pass first; but the end is not
immediately.
by and by.
10 Then said he unto them,
[x]Nation shall rise against nation
and [y]kingdom against kingdom:
11 and there shall be great [z]earthquakes, and
great earthquakes shall be
in divers places [a]famines and
pestilences places, and famines, and
pestilences; and there shall be [b]terror
and great [d]signs fearful sights and
great signs shall there be from heaven.
12 But before all these things
[g]they shall lay their hands on
you, and shall persecute you, de-
livering you up to [i]the synagogues synagogues
and into [k]prisons, [3l]bringing you being brought be-
fore [m]kings and governors rulers for my
name's sake. 13 It And it shall turn
unto to you for a testimony. 14 Settle
it therefore in your hearts, [r]not
to meditate beforehand how to before what ye shall answer:
15 for [t]I will give you a mouth
and [v]wisdom, which all your
adversaries shall not be able to
withstand or [w]to gainsay, gainsay nor resist. 16 But And ye shall
be delivered up [z]even betrayed both by parents, and
brethren, and kinsfolk, kinsfolks, and friends
and *some* of you [4]shall they cause

i Acts 22. 19 & 26. 11. *j* For ver. 1—4, see Mark 12. 41—44. *k* Acts 4. 3 & 5. 18 & 8. 3 & 12. 4 & 16. 24 & 24. 27. 2 Cor. 11. 2
l See Acts 16. 19. *m* Cp. Acts 27. 24 & 2 Tim. 4. 16, 17. *n* Acts 17. 6 & 18. 12 & 24. 1 & 25. 6. *o* 2 Kin. 12. 9. *p* Cp. Phil.
13, 14, 19. *q* Matt. 27. 6. John 8. 20. *r* ch. 12. 11. *s* ch. 12. 59. *t* Cp. Ex. 4. 12 & Jer. 1. 9. *u* Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 2, 1
v Acts 6. 10. *w* Cp. Acts 4. 14. *x* Cp. ch. 12. 53 & Matt. 10. 35. *y* Phil. 4. 11. *z* ch. 8. 43.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Or, *and saw them that . . . treasury, and they were rich.* [3] Gr. you *being brought.* [4] Or, *sha*
they put to death

A.V. * See Mark 12. 42. † Or, *and, The time.*

o be put to death. 17 [a]And ye
hall be hated of all men for my
ame's sake. 18 And [c]not a hair of
your head shall
air of your head perish. 19 In your
patience ye shall win
possess ye your [1]souls.
20 But
And [f]when ye shall see Jeru-
alem compassed with armies,
hen know that [h]her desolation
the desolation thereof
s at hand, 21 Then let them
nigh. that which
re in Judæa flee unto the moun-
to
ains; and let them that are in
that which
he midst of her depart out; and
it
et not the country
country
ountries enter therein.
thereinto. 22 For these
are
e the [m]days of [n]vengeance, [o]that
ll things which are written may
e fulfilled. 23 [r]Woe
But woe unto them
child
that are with child, and to them
suck
hat give suck, in those days! for
here shall be great distress upon
in
he [2]land, and [v]wrath unto
upon this
upon
eople. 24 And they shall fall
y the edge of the sword, and
shall be led away captive into all
he nations: and [z]Jerusalem shall
e trodden down of the Gentiles,
until the times of the Gentiles
e fulfilled. 25 And [d]there shall
e signs in sun
the sun, and moon
in the moon,
and in the stars; and upon the
arth [g]distress of nations, in
with
erplexity for the roaring of the sea and the billows.
perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring
26 men [3]fainting
Men's hearts failing them for fear, and
or expectation of the
looking after those things which are
oming on [4]the world
earth: for [i]the
powers of the heavens
heaven shall be shaken.
27 And then shall they see [k]the
Son of man coming in a cloud
with power and great glory.
28 But
And when these things begin
o come to pass, then look up, and
lift up your heads; because
for [r]your
edemption draweth nigh.
29 And he spake to them a
arable:
arable; Behold the fig tree, and
ll the trees:
trees; 30 when they now
hoot forth, ye see it and know

a John 15. 18—21. Cp. ch. 6. 22.
b ch. 12. 57. Cp. Matt. 16. 3.
c Cp. ver. 16 & John 10. 28. See 1 Sam. 14. 45.
d Rom. 5. 3. James 1. 3. Cp. Matt. 10. 22 & 24. 13. See Heb. 10. 36.
e Cp. ch. 9. 24 & Heb. 10. 34 (& mg.).
f See ch. 19. 43.
g See ch. 9. 27.
h Dan. 9. 27.
i Ps. 102. 26. Isai. 51. 6. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Cp. Matt. 5. 18 & Heb. 12. 27.
j Ps. 119. 89. Isai. 40. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 23, 25.
k Cp. Rom. 13. 13 & 1 Thess. 5. 6, 7 & 1 Pet. 4. 7.
l James 5. 5.
m Isai. 34. 8 & 63. 4. Hos. 9. 7.
n Cp. ch. 18. 7, 8.
o See Matt. 1. 22.
p Cp. Matt. 13. 22.
q 1 Thess. 5. 3, 4. Cp. ch. 12. 40.
r ch. 23. 29.
s Eccles. 9. 12. Isai. 24. 17.
t ch. 12. 37. Matt. 25. 13 & 26. 41. Mark 14. 34—38. Acts 20. 31. 1 Cor. 16. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15, al.
u See ch. 18. 1.
v 1 Thess. 2. 16. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 64 & 2. 49 & 2 Mac. 5. 20.
w Cp. Hos. 12. 4 & James 5. 16.
x Cp. Wisd. 5. 1. See Rev. 6. 17.
y Cp. Deut. 28. 64.
z Rev. 11. 2. Cp. Ps. 79. 1 & Isai. 63. 3, 18 & Dan. 8. 13 & Zech. 12. 3.
a See Matt. 26. 55.
b Cp. Dan. 12. 7 & Tobit 14. 5 & Rom. 11. 25.
c ch. 22. 39. Matt. 21. 17. Mark 11. 19. Cp. [John 8. 1] & 18. 2.
d Isai. 13. 10 & 24. 23. Ezek. 32. 7. Joel 2. 10, 31 & 3. 15. Acts 2. 20. Cp. Amos 5. 20

[b]of your own selves that the
summer is now nigh.
nigh at hand. 31 Even
So
so ye also,
likewise ye, when ye see these
things coming
come to pass, know ye
that the kingdom of God is
nigh.
nigh at hand. 32 [g]Verily I say unto
you, This generation shall not
pass away, till all things be accomplished.
be fulfilled.
33 [i]Heaven and earth shall pass
away: but [j]my words shall not
pass away.
34 But
And take heed to yourselves,
[k]lest haply
at any time [l]your hearts be
overcharged with surfeiting, and
drunkenness, and [p]cares of this
life, and so [q]that day come on
upon
you suddenly [s]as a snare:
unawares. 35 for so
For as a snare
shall it come [s]upon
on all them that
dwell on the face of all the earth.
the whole
36 But [t]watch ye at every season, [u]making
Watch
therefore, and pray
supplication,
always, [w]prevail that ye may be accounted worthy
to escape all these things that
shall come to pass, and [x]to stand
before the Son of man.
37 And [a]every day
in the day time he was
teaching in the temple; and
[c]every night he went out, and
at
lodged
abode in the mount that is called
[e]*the mount* of Olives. 38 And
[a]all the people came early in
the morning to him in the
temple, for to hear him.

22 1 [h]Now the feast of un-
leavened bread drew nigh,
which is called [j]the Pass-
over. 2 And the chief priests
and the scribes [l]sought how they
put him to death;
might kill him for they
feared the people.
3 [n]And [o]Satan entered
Then entered Satan into [p]Judas
who was called
surnamed Iscariot, being of the
number of the twelve. 4 And he
away,
went his way, and communed with
the chief priests and [s]captains,
how he might deliver
betray him unto
them. 5 And they were glad, and
covenanted to give him money.

8. 9 & Zeph. 1. 15 & Rev. 6. 12 & 8. 12. c See Matt. 21. 1. f Rev. 6. 13. Cp. Isai. 14. 12 & 34. 4. g Cp. Ps. 65. 7. h For ver. 2, see Matt. 26. 2—5 & Mark 14. 1, 2. i Cp. Isai. 34. 4. j See John 6. 4. k See Dan. 7. 13. l John 11. 53. See Matt. 21. 46. Matt. 26. 64. Mark 9. 1. Cp. Matt. 25. 31. n For ver. 3—6, see Matt. 26. 14—16 & Mark 14. 10, 11. Cp. John 13. 2, 27, 30. Cp. Acts 5. 3. p ch. 6. 16. Matt. 27. 3. Acts 1. 16. Cp. John 6. 71 & 12. 4. q Job 10. 15. r Rom. 8. 23. Eph. 4. 30. Rom. 13. 11. See ch. 1. 68. s Acts 4. 1 & 5. 24, 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *lives* [2] Or, *earth* [3] Or, *expiring* [4] Gr. *the inhabited earth.*

6 And he consented, promised, and sought
opportunity to [a]deliver betray him unto
them [1]*[b]in the absence of the
multitude.
7 [f]And Then came [g]the day of un-
leavened bread came, on which bread, when the pass-
over must be sacrificed. killed. 8 And he
sent Peter and John, saying, Go
and make ready for prepare us the passover,
that we may eat. 9 And they
said unto him, Where wilt thou
that we make ready prepare? 10 And he said
unto them, Behold, when ye are
entered into the city, there shall
meet you a man a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of
water; follow him into the house
whereinto he goeth. where he entereth in. 11 And ye shall
say unto the goodman of the
house, [m]The [2]Master saith unto
thee, Where is [n]the guest-chamber, guestchamber,
where I shall eat the passover
with my disciples? 12 And he
will shall shew you [r]a large upper
room furnished: there make
ready. 13 And they went, and
found [s]as he had said unto
them: and they made ready
the passover.
14 [u]And when the hour was
come, he sat down, and the
twelve apostles with him. 15 And
he said unto them, [t]With desire
I have desired to eat this pass-
over with you before I suffer:
16 for I say unto you, I will not
any more eat it, thereof, [y]until it be
fulfilled in the kingdom of
God. 17 And he received a took the cup, and
[b]when he had given gave thanks, he and said,
Take this, and divide it among
yourselves: 18 [d]for I say unto
you, I will not drink from henceforth
of the fruit of the vine, [y]until
the kingdom of God shall come.
19 [h]And he took [3]bread, and
[b]when he had given gave thanks, he and brake
it, and gave to unto them, saying,
[j]This is my body [4]which is given

a See Matt. 20. 18, 19.
b Cp. Matt. 26. 5 (for mg.) & Mark 14. 2 (for mg.).
c See ver. 19.
d See 2 Cor. 3. 6.
e Ex. 24. 8. Cp. Zech. 9. 11 & Heb. 13. 20.
f For ver. 7—14, see Matt. 26. 17—19 & Mark 14. 12—16.
g Ex. 12. 18. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
h For ver. 21—23, see Matt. 26. 21—24 & Mark 14. 18—21. Cp. John 13. 21—26.
i Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & John 13. 18.
j Acts 2. 23.
k ch. 9. 46. Mark 9. 34.
l For ver. 25—27, cp. Matt. 18. 1—4 & 20. 25—28 & Mark 10. 42—45.
m Cp. Matt. 23. 8 (for mg.). See John 11. 28.
n ch. 2. 7 (Gk.).
o 1 Pet. 5. 3.
p 2 Mac. 4. 2.
q ch. 9. 48. Cp. Matt. 23. 11.
r Cp. Acts 1. 13.
s ch. 19. 32.
t Cp. ch. 12. 37.
u Matt. 26. 20. Mark 14. 17.
v See Matt. 20. 28.
w Heb. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
x 2 Tim. 2. 12. Cp. John 17. 18. See Matt. 25. 34 & 28. 18 & Acts 14. 22 & Rev. 1. 6.
y Cp. ver. 30 & ch. 14. 15 & Rev. 19. 9.
z Cp. ver. 16 & ch. 13. 29 & 14. 15 & Matt. 8. 11.
a See Matt. 19. 28.
b See Matt. 15. 36.
c Acts 26. 7. James 1. 1. Rev. 21. 12.
d Matt. 26. 29. Mark 14. 25.
e Job 1. 6—12 & 2. 1—6. Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 11 & 1 Pet. 5. 8. See 1 Cor. 5. 5.
f Amos 9. 9. Cp. John 16. 32.
g John 17. 9, 11, 15.
h For ver. 19, 20, see Matt. 26. 26—28 & Mark 14. 22—24 & 1 Cor. 11. 23—25.
i Cp. Ps. 51. 13 & John 21. 15—17.
j 1 Cor. 10. 16. Cp. John 6. 53.
k Cp. Acts 12. 4.

for you: this do in remembrance
of me. 20 And the cup in like manner Likewise also the cup
after supper, saying, [c]This cup
is [d]the new [5]covenant testament in my blood,
even that which is poured out shed for you.
21 [h]But But, behold, the hand of him
that betrayeth me is [i]with me
on the table. 22 For the Son of man indeed And truly the Son of man
goeth, [j]as it hath been was determined:
but woe unto that man through by
whom he is betrayed! 23 And
they began to question inquire among
themselves, which of them it
was that should do this thing.
24 And [k]there arose was also a
contention strife among them, which of
them is should be accounted to be the
[6]greatest. 25 [l]And he said unto
them, The kings of the Gentiles
[o]have exercise lordship over them; and
they that have exercise authority over upon
them are called [p]Benefactors. benefactors. 26 [q]But
ye *shall* not *be* so: but [o]he that
is the greater greatest among you, let him
become be as the younger; and he
that is chief, as he that doth
serve. 27 For whether is greater,
[t]he that [7]sitteth at meat, or he
that serveth? is not he that
[7]sitteth at meat? but [v]I am
in the midst of among you as he that serveth.
28 But ye Ye are they which have con-
tinued with me [w]in my temptations; temptations.
29 and And [8][x]I appoint unto you a
kingdom, even as my Father as my Father hath appointed
unto me, me; 30 [z]that ye may eat and
drink at my table in my kingdom; kingdom,
and [a]ye shall sit on thrones judging
[c]the twelve tribes of Israel.
31 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon,
behold, [e]Satan [9]asked hath desired to have
you, [f]that he might may sift you as
wheat: 32 but [g]I made supplication have prayed
for thee, that thy faith fail not:
and do thou, when once thou hast art
turned again, converted, stablish strengthen thy brethren.
33 And he said unto him, Lord,
with thee I am ready to go I am ready to go with thee, both to prison into prison,

R.V. [1] Or, *without tumult* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] Or, *a loaf* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *which is given for you . . . which is poured out for you.* [5] Or, *testament* [6] Gr. *greater.* [7] Gr. *reclineth.* [8] Or, *I appoint unto you even as my Father appointed unto me a kingdom, that ye may eat and drink &c.* [9] Or, *obtained you by asking*
A.V. * Or, *without tumult.* † Or, *I have heartily desired.*

and [a]to death. 34 [b]And he said,
I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall
not crow this day, until before that thou
shalt thrice deny that thou
knowest me.
35 And he said unto them,
When I sent you forth without
purse, and wallet, scrip, and shoes, lacked
ye anything any thing? And they said,
Nothing. 36 And he said Then said he unto them,
But now, he that hath a purse,
let him take it, and likewise
a wallet: his scrip: [1]and he that hath none, no sword,
let him sell his cloke, garment, and buy
sword. one. 37 For I say unto you,
that [h]this which that is written must
yet be fulfilled accomplished in me, [i]And
he was reckoned with among the trans-
gressors: for [j]that which concerneth the things concerning me
hath [2]fulfilment. have an end. 38 And they said,
Lord, behold, here are two
swords. And he said unto them,
[k]It is enough.
39 [n]And he came out, and
went, [o]as his custom was, he was wont, unto to [p]the
mount of Olives; and the his disci-
ples also followed him. 40 [r]And
when he was at [s]the place, he
said unto them, [u]Pray that
ye [w]enter not into temptation.
41 And he was parted withdrawn from
them about a stone's cast; cast, and
he kneeled down down, and prayed,
42 saying, [b]Father, if thou be
willing, remove [c]this cup from
me: [e]nevertheless not my will,
but thine, be done. 43 [3]And
there appeared unto him [f]an angel an angel unto him
from heaven, strengthening him.
44 And [b]being in an agony he
prayed more earnestly: and his
sweat became was as it were great drops
of blood falling down upon to the
ground. 45 And when he rose
up from his prayer, he came unto the and was come to his
disciples, and he found them sleeping
for sorrow, 46 and said unto
them, Why sleep ye? rise and
[c]pray, that ye enter not lest ye enter into tempta-
tion.
47 [d]While And while he yet spake, behold, behold
a multitude, and he that was
called [e]Judas, one of the twelve,
went before them; them, and he drew
near unto Jesus to kiss him.
48 But Jesus said unto him,
Judas, betrayest thou the Son
of man with a kiss? 49 And when When
they that which were about him saw
what would follow, they said, said unto him,
Lord, shall we smite [g]with the
sword? 50 And a certain one of
them smote the [4]servant of the
high priest, and struck cut off his right
ear. 51 But And Jesus answered and
said, Suffer ye thus far. And he
touched his ear, and healed him.
52 And Then Jesus said unto the chief
priests, and [k]captains of the
temple, and the elders, which
were come against to him, Are Be ye come
out, as against a robber, thief, with swords
and staves? 53 When [q]I was
daily with you in the temple, ye
stretched not forth your forth no hands against
me: but this is [t]your hour, and
[v]the power of darkness.
54 [x]And they seized Then took they him, and led
him away, and brought him into
the high priest's house. [y]But And
Peter followed afar off. 55 [a]And
when they had kindled a fire in
the midst of [d]the court, hall, and had sat were set
down together, Peter sat in the down
midst of among them. 56 And But a certain
maid seeing beheld him as he sat in the light by
of the fire, the fire, and looking stedfastly earnestly looked upon
him, and said, This man also was was also
with him. 57 But And he denied, denied him,
saying, Woman, I know him not.
58 And after a little while another
saw him, and said, Thou also art one art also
of them. But And Peter said, Man, I
am not. 59 And after about the space of
about one hour one hour after another [g]confidently
affirmed, saying, Of a truth this

a Cp. John 21. 19.
b Cp. Matt. 26. 33–35 & Mark 14. 29–31 & John 13. 37, 38.
c ver. 40.
d For ver. 47–53, see Matt. 26. 47–56 & Mark 14. 43–50 & John 18. 3–11.
e ver. 3.
f ch. 9. 3 & 10. 4. Matt. 10. 9, 10. Mark 6. 8.
g ver. 38.
h Cp. Acts 1. 16. See ch. 13. 33 & Matt. 1. 22.
i Cited from Isai. 53. 12.
j Cp. John 17. 4 & 19. 30.
k See ver. 4.
l Cp. ver. 49.
m Cp. Deut. 3. 26 & 1 Mac. 2. 33 & Mark 14. 41.
n Matt. 26. 30. Mark 14. 26. Cp. John 18. 1.
o ch. 21. 37. John 18. 2.
p See Matt. 21. 1.
q [John 8. 2.] Cp. ch. 2. 46 & John 18. 20.
r For ver. 40–46, see Matt. 26. 36–46 & Mark 14. 32–42.
s John 18. 2.
t Cp. Mark 14. 35, 41 & John 12. 27 & 16. 4.
u 1 Pet. 4. 7.
v Eph. 6. 12. Col. 1. 13. Cp. Acts 26. 18.
w Matt. 6. 13.
x Matt. 26. 57. Mark 14. 53.
y Matt. 26. 58. Mark 14. 54. John 18. 15.
z See Acts 7. 60.
a For ver. 55–62, see Matt. 26. 69–75 & Mark 14. 66–72 & John 18. 16–18, 25–27.
b Heb. 5. 7.
c See Matt. 20. 22.
d See Matt. 26. 3.
e See Matt. 6. 10.
f Matt. 4. 11. Cp. Heb. 1. 14.
g Acts 12. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *and he that hath no sword, let him sell his cloke, and buy one.* [2] Gr. *end.* [3] Many ancient authorities omit ver. 43, 44. [4] Gr. *bondservant.*

A.V. [4] Gr. *willing to remove.*

man *fellow* also was with him: for
he is a Galilæan. 60 But And Peter
said, Man, I know not what thou
sayest. And immediately, while
he yet spake, the cock crew.
61 And the Lord turned, and
[c]looked upon Peter. And Peter
remembered the word of the
Lord, how that he he had said unto him,
[e]Before the cock crow this day,
thou shalt [f]deny me thrice.
62 And he Peter went out, and wept
bitterly.

63 [h]And the men that held
[1]*Jesus* mocked him, and beat smote
him. 64 [h]And when they had blind-
folded him, they struck him on the face,
and asked him, saying, [i]Prophesy:
[i]who is he it that struck smote thee? 65 And
many other things spake they against blasphemously
him, [i]reviling him.
spake they against him.
66 [n]And as soon as it was day,
[o]the assembly of the elders of the people was
elders of the people and the chief
gathered together, both chief priests and scribes;
priests and the scribes came together,
and they led him away into their
[p]council, [q]saying, 67 [r]If thou art [s]the
Art thou the
Christ, tell us. But And he said unto
them, If I tell you, ye will not
believe: 68 and if I also ask *you*,
answer.
ye will not answer me, nor let *me* go.
69 But from henceforth Hereafter shall the Son
of man be seated sit on [w]at the right hand
of the power of God. 70 And they Then
all said,
said they all, Art thou then [y]the Son
of God? And he said unto them,
[2][z]Ye say that I am. 71 And they
said, What further need have we of need we any further witness? for we ourselves have
heard from of his own mouth.

23 [1][b]And the whole company multitude
of them rose up, arose, and brought led
him before unto Pilate. 2 And
they began to accuse him, saying,
We found this man *fellow* [f]perverting
our the nation, and [g]forbidding to
give tribute to [h]Cæsar, and saying
that he himself is [3]Christ [j]a
king. King. 3 [k]And Pilate asked him,
saying, [l]Art thou the King of

a See ch. 22. 70.
b ver. 14, 22. John 18. 38 & 19. 4, 6. Cp. Matt. 27. 24 & 1 Pet. 2. 22.
c See Mark 10. 21.
d ch. 4. 14. Matt. 4. 12, 23. Mark 1. 14. John 1. 43 & 2. 11.
e ver. 34.
f Cp. Acts 8. 13, 14.
g See ch. 3. 1.
h Cp. Matt. 26. 67, 68 & Mark 14. 65 & John 18. 22, 23.
i Cp. ch. 7. 39.
j ch. 9. 9.
k Matt. 14. 1. Mark 6. 14.
l See Matt. 27. 39.
m See Matt. 12. 38.
n Matt. 27. 1. Mark 15. 1. John 18. 28.
o Acts 22. 5 (Gk.).
p See Matt. 5. 22.
q For ver. 67—71, cp. Matt. 26. 63—66 & Mark 14. 61—64 & John 18. 19—21.
r John 10. 24, 25.
s See Matt. 1. 17.
t Mark 9. 12. Acts 4. 11.
u ch. 18. 32.
v Cp. Matt. 27. 28 & Mark 15. 17.
w Mark 16. 19. Acts 7. 56. Heb. 1. 3.
x Acts 4. 27. Cp. Ps. 2. 2.
y See Matt. 14. 33.
z ch. 23. 3. Matt. 27. 11. Mark 15. 2. John 18. 37 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. Matt. 26. 25.
a See ch. 24. 20.
b Matt. 27. 2. Mark 15. 1. John 18. 28.
c ver. 2.
d Acts 3. 13.
e ver. 4.
f ver. 14. Cp. Acts 17. 6, 7 & 24. 5.
g Cp. ch. 20. 25.
h ch. 2. 1 & 3. 1.
i ver. 11.
j John 18. 33, 36, 37 & 19. 12. Cp. Acts 17. 7.
k Matt. 27. 11. Mark 15. 2.
l ver. 37, 38. Matt. 2. 2. John 18. 39 & 19. 3.
m ver. 22. John 19. 1. Cp. Acts 5. 40.

the Jews? And he answered him
and said, [a]Thou sayest. sayest *it*. 4 And Then
Pilate said unto said Pilate to
the multitudes, *to* the people, [b]I find no fault in this
man. 5 But And they were the more
urgent, fierce, saying, He stirreth up the
people, teaching throughout all
Judæa, and Jewry, [d]beginning from Galilee
even unto to this place. 6 But when When
Pilate heard it, of Galilee, he asked
whether the man were a Galilæan.
7 And when as soon as he knew that he
was of belonged unto [g]Herod's jurisdiction,
he sent him unto to Herod, who
himself also was at Jerusalem
in these days.
at that time.
8 Now And when Herod saw Jesus,
he was exceeding glad: [j]for he
was of a long time desirous to see him,
desirous to see him of a long *season*
[k]because he had heard concerning many things of
him; and he hoped [m]to see have seen
some [4]miracle done by him.
9 And Then he questioned with him in
many words; but he answered
him nothing. 10 And the chief
priests and the scribes stood, stood and
vehemently accusing accused him. 11 And
Herod with his soldiers men of war [t]set him
at nought, and [u]mocked him,
and [v]arraying arrayed him in gorgeous apparel a gorgeous robe, and
sent him back again to Pilate. 12 And
[x]Herod and Pilate became friends with each
the same day Pilate and Herod were made
other that very day: friends together: for before they
were at enmity between them-
selves.

13 And Pilate, Pilate when he had called
together the chief priests and
[a]the rulers and the people,
14 and said Said unto them, Ye have
brought unto me this man, this man unto me, [c]as one
that perverteth the people: and and
behold, I, [d]having examined him
before you, have [e]found no fault
in this man touching those things
whereof ye accuse him: 15 no,
nor yet Herod: for [4]the I sent
him back unto us; and behold, you to him; and, lo, nothing
worthy of death hath been done by is done unto
him. 16 [m]I will therefore chastise

R.V. [1] Gr. *him*. [2] Or, *Ye say it, because I am*. [3] Or, *an anointed king*. [4] Gr. *sign*.

him, and release him.[1] 17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.) 18 [c]But And they cried out all together, at once, saying, [d]Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas: 19 one who (Who) for a certain insurrection sedition made in the city, and [e]for murder, was cast into prison. prison.)
20 And Pilate spake unto them again, desiring Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, to release Jesus; 21 but But they shouted, spake again to them. Crucify, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.
22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, [h]what evil hath this man he done? [k]I have found no cause of death in him: [m]I will therefore chastise him, and release let him him. go. 23 But And they were instant with loud voices, asking requiring that he might be crucified. And their voices the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed. 24 And Pilate *[w]gave sentence that what they asked for should it should be as they be done. required. 25 And he released unto them him that [y]for insurrection sedition and murder had been was cast into prison, whom they asked for had desired; [c]but Jesus he delivered up he delivered Jesus to their will.

26 [d]And when as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon Simon, of Cyrene, Cyrenian, coming from out of the country, and laid on him on him they laid the cross, to that he might bear it after Jesus.

27 And there followed him a great multitude of the company of people, and of women who women, which also [h]bewailed and lamented him. 28 But Jesus turning unto them said, [i]Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. 29 For For, behold, [j]the days are coming, in the which they shall say, [l]Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the breasts that paps which never gave suck. 30 [n]Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

a Cp. Prov. 11. 31 & 1 Pet. 4. 17.
b Ezek. 20. 47.
c For ver. 18—25, see Matt. 27. 15—26 & Mark 15. 6—15 & John 18. 39, 40 & 19. 16.
d Cp. Acts 21. 36 & 22. 22.
e Matt. 27. 38. Mark 15. 27. John 19. 18. Cp. Matt. 20. 21.
f Matt. 27. 33. Mark 15. 22. John 19. 17.
g Acts 3. 14.
h Cp. ver. 41 & John 8. 46.
i Isai. 53. 12. See Matt. 5. 44.
j Cp. Mark 10. 38. See Acts 3. 17.
k ver. 14, 15. l Ps. 22. 18. Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. John 19. 23.
m ver. 16.
n Ps. 22. 7, 17.
o Matt. 27. 41, 42. Mark 15. 31, 32.
p See ch. 24. 20.
q ch. 16. 14.
r Cp. ch. 4. 23.
s Cp. Matt. 26. 53, 54 & John 10. 18.
t Cp. ch. 4. 3, 9.
u See ch. 9. 20 & Matt. 1. 17.
v ch. 9. 35. Isai. 42. 1. Cp. Matt. 12. 18 & 1 Pet. 2. 4.
w 2 Mac. 4. 47 (Gk.).
x Cp. Ps. 69. 21 & Matt. 27. 48 & Mark 15. 36 & John 19. 29.
y ver. 19.
z ver. 35.
a See ver. 3.
b Matt. 27. 37. Mark 15. 26. John 19. 19. Cp. John 19. 21, 22.
c John 19. 16.
d Matt. 27. 32. Mark 15. 21. Cp. John 19. 17.
e Cp. Matt. 27. 44 & Mark 15. 32.
f See Matt. 27. 39.
g ver. 35, 37.
h ch. 8. 52. Matt. 11. 17.
i S. of S. 1. 5 & 2. 7, al.
j Cp. Matt. 16. 28.
k See ch. 17. 22.
l ch. 21. 23. Matt. 24. 19. Mark 13. 17.
m 2 Cor. 12. 4. Rev. 2. 7.

31 For [a]if they do these things in the a green tree, what shall be done in [b]the dry?

32 [e]And there were also two others, other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 [f]And when they came unto were come to the place place, which is called [2]The skull, †Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, [e]one on the right hand hand, and the other on the left. 34 [3]And Jesus said, Then said Jesus, Father, [i]forgive them; [j]for they know not what they do. [l]And parting they parted his garments among them, they raiment, and cast lots. 35 And [n]the people stood beholding. [o]And [p]the rulers also [q]scoffed at with them derided him, saying, [r]He saved others; [s]let him save himself, [t]if this is "the Christ of God, [v]his he be Christ, the chosen of chosen. God. 36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and [x]offering him vinegar, 37 and saying, [z]If thou art be [a]the King king of the Jews, save thyself. 38 [b]And there was also a superscription a superscription also was written over him, him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS [a]THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 And [e]one of the malefactors which were hanged [f]railed on him, saying, Art not If thou [g]the Christ? be Christ, save thyself and us. 40 But the other answered, and rebuking him said, answering rebuked him, saying, Dost thou not even not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? 41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. 42 And he said, said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me [j]when thou comest [4]in into thy kingdom. 43 And he Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day To day shalt thou be with me in [m]Paradise. paradise.

44 [o]And it was now about the sixth hour, and a darkness came there was a darkness over the whole [5]land all the ‡earth until the ninth

Cp. Gen. 2. 8 (Gk.), al. n Hos. 10. 8. Rev. 6. 16. Cp. Isai. 2. 19. o Matt. 27. 45. Mark 15. 33. Cp. John 19. 14.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities insert ver. 17 *Now he must needs release unto them at the feast one* prisoner. Others add the same words after ver. 19. [2] According to the Latin, *Calvary*, which has the same meaning. [3] Some ancient authorities omit *And Jesus said, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.* [4] Some ancient authorities read *into thy kingdom.* [5] Or, *earth*

A.V. * Or, *assented.* † Or, *The place of a skull.* ‡ Or, *land.*

hour. hour. 45 And [1a]the sun's light failing: sun was darkened, and
[c]the veil of the [2]temple was rent
in the midst. 46 [3]And [d]when
Jesus had cried with a loud
voice, he said, Father, [e]into thy
hands I [f]commend my spirit:
and having said this, thus, [g]he gave up
the ghost. 47 And Now [j]when the
centurion saw what was done,
[l]he glorified God, saying, Cer-
tainly this was a righteous man.
48 And all the multitudes people that came
together to this that sight, when they beheld beholding
the things that which were done, returned smote
[n]smiting their breasts. their breasts, and returned. 49 And all
[p]his acquaintance, and [q]the
women that followed with him
from Galilee, [s]stood afar off,
seeing beholding these things.
50 [v]And And, behold, *there was* a man
named Joseph, who was a councillor, a counseller; *and he was*
a good man man, and a righteous just: 51 (he (The same
had not consented to their the counsel
and deed), *a man* deed of them;) *he was* of Arimathæa,
a city of the Jews, Jews: who [*]was looking also himself waited
for the kingdom of God: God. 52 this This
man went to unto Pilate, and asked for begged
the body of Jesus. 53 And he
took it down, and wrapped it in
a linen cloth, linen, and [b]laid him it in a tomb sepulchre
that was hewn in stone, [a]where wherein
never man had yet lain. before was laid. 54 And
it was the day of that day was [f]the Preparation, preparation, and the
sabbath [4]drew on. 55 And [h]the
women, women also, [i]which had come came with him
out of from Galilee, followed after, and
beheld the tomb, sepulchre, and how his
body was laid. 56 And they
returned, and [k]prepared spices
and ointments. ointments;
And on and rested the sabbath they rested day
[l]according to the commandment.

24 1 [m]But on Now upon the first day of the
week, at very early in the dawn, morning,
they came unto the tomb, sepulchre,
[n]bringing the spices which they
had prepared. prepared, and certain *others* with them.

2 And they found [b]the stone
rolled away from the tomb. sepulchre.
3 And they entered in, and found
not the body [5]of the Lord Jesus.
4 And it came to pass, while as they
were much perplexed thereabout,
behold, [h]two [i]men stood by
them in dazzling apparel shining garments: 5 and as
they were [k]affrighted, afraid, and bowed
down their faces to the earth,
they said unto them, Why seek
ye [6*][m]the living among the dead?
6 [7]He is not here, but is risen:
remember how he spake unto
you [o]when he was yet in Galilee,
7 [q]saying that the Saying, The Son of man [r]must
be delivered up into the hands
of sinful men, and [t]be crucified,
and [u]the third day rise again.
8 And [w]they remembered his
words, 9 and returned [8]from the
tomb, sepulchre, and [x]told all these things
to unto the eleven, and to all the
rest. 10 Now they were It was [y]Mary Mag-
dalene, and [a]Joanna, and Mary
the *mother* of James: James, and the other
women *that were* with them them, which told
these things unto the apostles.
11 And these their words appeared in their sight seemed to them
as idle talk; tales, and [c]they disbelieved them. believed them not.
12 [9]But [e]Peter arose, Then arose Peter, and ran unto the
tomb sepulchre; and stooping and looking in down,
he seeth beheld [g]the linen cloths clothes laid by
themselves; themselves, and he [10]departed to his home. departed,
wondering in himself at that which
was come to pass.
13 And And, behold, [j]two of them
were going went that very same day to a village
named called Emmaus, which was threescore from
furlongs from Jerusalem. Jerusalem *about* threescore furlongs. 14 And
they communed with each other talked together of all
these things which had happened.
15 And it came to pass, that, while
they communed and questioned together *together* and
that reasoned, Jesus himself drew near
and went with them. 16 [o]But
their eyes were holden that they

[a] Ecclus. 17. 31. [b] Matt. 27. 60. Mark 15. 46. Cp. John 11. 38. [c] Ex. 26. 31—33. 2 Chr. 3. 14. [d] Cp. Matt. 27. 50 & Mark 15. 37 & John 19. 30. [e] Cited from Ps. 31. 5. Cp. Acts 7. 59. [f] 1 Pet. 4. 19. [g] Cp. John 10. 18. [h] John 20. 12. [i] Cp. Acts 1. 10 & 10. 30. [j] Matt. 27. 54. Mark 15. 39. [k] ver. 37. [l] See ch. 7. 16. [m] Cp. John 6. 57 (for mg.) & Heb. 7. 8 (for mg.) & Rev. 1. 18 (for mg.). [n] ch. 18. 13. Matt. 11. 17 (mg.). [o] ch. 9. 22, 44. Matt. 17. 22, 23. Mark 9. 30, 31. Cp. ver. 44. [p] Ps. 88. 8. [q] ver. 55. John 19. 25. See ch. 8. 2. [r] See ch. 13. 33. [s] Ps. 38. 11. [t] See Matt. 20. 19. [u] See ch. 9. 22. [v] For ver. 50—56, see Matt. 27. 57—61 & Mark 15. 42—47 & John 19. 38—42. [w] John 2. 22 & 12. 16. [x] Cp. John 20. 18. [y] Matt. 27. 56. Mark 15. 40, 41. [z] ch. 2. 25, 38. [a] ch. 8. 3. [b] Cp. Isai. 53. 9. [c] Mark 16. 11. See Mark 16. 16. [d] Cp. Mark 11. 2. [e] John 20. 3—6. [f] See Matt. 27. 62. [g] John 19. 40. [h] Matt. 28. 1. [i] ver. 49. [j] Mark 16. 12. [k] ch. 24. 1. Mark 16. 1. Cp. John 19. 39. [l] Ex. 20. 10. Deut. 5. 14. [m] For ver. 1—10, see Matt. 28. 1—8 & Mark 16. 1—8 & John 20. 1. [n] ch. 23. 56. [o] John 20. 14 & 21. 4. Cp. ver. 31 & ch. 9. 45 & 18. 34.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the sun failing.* [2] Or, *sanctuary* [3] Or, *And Jesus, crying with a loud voice, said* [4] Gr. *began to dawn.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *of the Lord Jesus.* [6] Gr. *him that liveth.* [7] Some ancient authorities omit *He is not here, but is risen.* [8] Some ancient authorities omit *from the tomb.* [9] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 12. [10] Or, *departed, wondering with himself*

A.V. * Or, *him that liveth.*

should not know him. 17 And he
said unto them, [1]What manner of
communications are these that
ye have one with another, as ye
walk? And they stood still, looking sad.
walk, and are sad?
18 And the one of them, named whose name was
Cleopas, answering said unto him,
[2]Dost thou alone sojourn only a stranger in Jerusalem.
Art Jerusalem.
and not know hast not known the things which
are come to pass there in these
days? 19 And he said unto them,
What things? And they said
unto him, The things concerning Concerning [e]Jesus
of Nazareth, which was [g]a prophet [h]mighty in deed and word
before God and all the people:
20 and [j]how the chief priests and
[k]our rulers delivered him up to
be condemned to death, and have
crucified him. 21 But we hoped trusted
that it was had been he [n]which should
redeem Israel. Yea have redeemed Israel: and beside all
this, it is now to day is [p]the third day since
these things came to pass. were done. 22 Moreover Yea, and
certain women also of our company
amazed us, [r]having been made us astonished, which were early
at the tomb sepulchre; 23 and [t]when they
found not his body, they came,
saying, that [v]they had also seen
a vision of angels, which said
that he was alive. 24 [w]And certain of them that which were with us
went to the tomb, sepulchre, and found it
even so as the women had said:
but him they saw not. 25 And Then
he said unto them, O foolish men, fools,
and slow of heart to believe [3]in
all that the prophets have spoken! spoken:
26 [b]Behoved it Ought not [c]the Christ to
suffer have suffered these things, and to
enter into [d]his glory? 27 And
[e]beginning from at [f]Moses and from
[h]all the prophets, he interpreted to expounded unto
them in all the scriptures the
things concerning himself. 28 And
they drew nigh unto the village,
whither they were going went: and [k]he
made as though he would go have gone
further. 29 And But they constrained
him, saying, Abide with us: for
it is toward evening, and [a]the
day is now far spent. And he
went in to abide tarry with them. 30 And
it came to pass, when he had as he sat
down with them to meat, at meat with them, he took the
[4]bread, and [b]blessed it, and
brake, and gave to them. 31 [c]And
their eyes were opened, and they
knew him; and [d]he *vanished
out of their sight. 32 And they
said one to another, [f]Was Did not our
heart burning burn within us, while he
spake to talked with us in by the way, and while
he [i]opened to us the scriptures?
33 And they rose up that very the same hour,
and returned to Jerusalem, and
[l]found the eleven gathered together, and [m]them that were
with them, 34 saying, The Lord
is risen indeed, and [o]hath appeared to Simon. 35 And they
rehearsed the told what things *that happened were done* in the
way, and [q]how he was known
of them in [s]the breaking of the
bread.

36 And as they spake these things, [u]he thus spake, Jesus
himself stood in the midst of
them, [5]and saith unto them,
Peace *be* unto you. 37 But they
were [x]terrified and [y]affrighted,
and [z]supposed that they beheld had seen
a spirit. 38 And he said unto
them, Why are ye troubled? and
wherefore why do reasonings thoughts arise in your
heart hearts? 39 See Behold my hands and my
feet, that it is I myself: [a]handle
me, and see; for a spirit hath
not flesh and bones, as ye behold see
me having. have. 40 [6]And when he had
said this, thus spoken, [g]he shewed them his
hands and his feet. 41 And while
they still disbelieved yet believed not [i]for joy, and
wondered, [j]he said unto them,
Have ye here anything to eat? any meat? 42 And
they gave him a piece of a broiled
fish[7]. 43 And he
fish, and of an honeycomb.

a ch. 9. 12 (Gk.).
b See Matt. 14. 19.
c Cp. ver. 16.
d Cp. ch. 4. 30.
e Mark 1. 24, *al.*
f Ps. 39. 3.
g See Matt. 21. 11.
h Acts 2. 22. Cp. Acts 7. 22.
i ver. 45.
j Acts 2. 23 & 5. 30 & 13. 27, 28. 1 Thess. 2. 15.
k ch. 23. 13, 35. John 3. 1 & 7. 26, 48 & 12. 42. Acts 3. 17 & 4. 5, 8 & 13. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8.
l Acts 17. 3. Mark 16. 13.
m Cp. Acts 1. 14.
n See ch. 1. 68 & 1 Pet. 1. 18.
o 1 Cor. 15. 5.
p ver. 7.
q ver. 30, 31.
r ver. 1.
s See Acts 2. 42.
t ver. 3.
u Mark 16. 14. John 20. 19.
v ver. 4, 5, 9.
w ver. 12. John 20. 3.
x ch. 21. 9.
y ver. 5.
z Cp. Matt. 14. 26 & Mark 6. 49.
a 1 John 1. 1. Cp. John 20. 27.
b ver. 7, 44, 46. Heb. 2. 10 & 12. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 11. See Acts 3. 18.
c See Matt. 1. 17.
d See ch. 9. 26.
e Acts 8. 35.
f Gen. 3. 15 & 12. 3 & 22. 18. Num. 21. 9 & 24. 17. Deut. 18. 15, *al.* Cp. John 1. 45 & 5. 46.
g John 20. 20.
h 2 Sam. 7. 12—16. Isai. 7. 14 & 9. 6 & 50. 6 & 52. 13—53. 12 & 61. 1. Jer. 23. 5, 6. Dan. 7. 13, 14 & 9. 24—27. Mic. 5. 2. Zech. 6. 12 & 9. 9 & 12. 10 & 13. 7. Mal. 3. 1 & 4. 2, *al.* Cp. Acts 13. 27.
i Acts 12. 14. Cp. Gen. 45. 26.
j John 21. 5.
k Cp. Mark 6. 48.

R.V. [1] Gr. *What words are these that ye exchange one with another.* [2] Or, *Dost thou sojourn alone in Jerusalem, and knowest thou not the things* [3] Or, *after* [4] Or, *loaf* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.* [6] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 40. [7] Many ancient authorities add *and a honeycomb.*

A.V. * Or, *ceased to be seen of them.*

took it, and [a]did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, [d]These are (my, the) words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, (how, that) all things must (needs, be) fulfilled, which (are, were) written in the law of Moses, and (in) the prophets, and (in) [k]the psalms, concerning me. 45 Then [m]opened he their (mind, understanding,) that they might understand the (scriptures; scriptures,) 46 and (he) said unto them, Thus [o]it is written, (that the, and thus it behoved) Christ (should, to) suffer, and [q](rise again, to rise) from the dead the third (day; day:) 47 and that [t]repentance [1]and remission of sins should be preached [w]in his name (unto, among) all the [2]nations, [b](beginning, from, at) Jerusalem. 48 [c](Ye, And ye) are witnesses of these things. 49 (And, And,) behold, I send (forth) [e]the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the (city, city of Jerusalem,) until ye [g](be clothed, endued) with [h]power [i]from on high.

50 And [j]he led them out (until, as far as they were over against) [l]Bethany: (as to Bethany,) and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. 51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, [n]he (was) parted from them, [3]and (was) carried up into heaven. 52 And they [4][r]worshipped him, and [j]returned to Jerusalem [s]with great joy: 53 and [u]were continually in the temple, (praising and) [v](blessing) God. Amen.

a Acts 1. 4 (mg.) & 10. 41. b Gal. 3. 8 Acts 10. 37. c Acts 1. 8, 22 & 2. 32 & 3. 15 & 4. 33 & 5. 32 & 10. 39, 41 & 13. 31. 1 Pet. 5. 1. Cp. John 15. 27 & 1 Cor. 15. 15. d See ver. 6. e John 14. 26. Acts 1. 4. Cp. Acts 2. 33 & Eph. 1. 13. See Acts 2. 16, 17. f See ver. 27. g Job 29. 14. Ps. 132. 9. Col. 3. 12, *al.* h Acts 1. 8. i ch. 1. 78. Isai. 32. 15. j Acts 1. 12. k Ps. 2 & 16. 8—10 & 22 & 69 & 72. 1—19 & 110. 1 & 118. 22—26, *al.* l Matt. 21. 17. John 11. 18. m ver. 32. Cp. Job 33. 16 & Ps. 119. 18 & 2 Mac. 1. 4 & Acts 16. 14 & 1 John 5. 20. n See Mark 16. 19. o See Matt. 26. 24. p See ver. 7, 26. q John 20. r Matt. 28. 9. s See John 16. 22. t Acts 5. 31. See Acts 2. 38. u Acts 2. 46 & 3. 1 & 5. 21, 42. v ch. 1. 64 & 2. 2 w See Acts 4. 12. x ch. 2. 32. Gen. 12. 3. Ps. 22. 27. Isai. 2. 2 & 49. 6. Hos. 2. 23. Mal. 1. 11. Matt. 28. 19.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

S. JOHN.

1 [a]In the beginning was [b]the Word, and [c]the Word was with God, and [e]the Word was God. 2 The same was in the beginning with God. 3 [g]All things were made [5]by him; and without him [6]was not (anything, any thing) made that (hath been, was) made. 4 [j]In him was life; and [k]the life was the light of men. 5 And [m]the light shineth in (the) darkness; and the darkness [7](apprehended, comprehended) it not. 6 There (came a man, was a man) [q]sent from God, whose name was [t]John. 7 The same came [u]for witness, that he might (a witness, to) bear witness of the (light, Light,) [d]that all (men, might believe through him) through him. 8 [f]He was not (the light, that Light) but (was sent, came) [u]that he might bear witness of (the light, that Light.) 9 [8]There (That) was [h]the true light, (even the light, Light,) which lighteth [9]every man, (coming, man that cometh) into the world. 10 He was in the world, and [g]the world was made [5]by him, and [l]the world knew him not. 11 He came unto [10][n]his own, and [o](they, the sons) that were his own [p]received him not. 12 But as many as received him, [r]to them gave he (the right, *power) [s]to become [v](children, the sons) of God, *even* to them [w]that

a Gen. 1. 1. Cp. Col. 1. 17 & 1 John 1. 1 & Rev. 1. 4, 8, 17 & 3. 14 & 21. 6 & 22. 13. b Rev. 19. 13. Cp. Heb. 4. 12 & 1 John 1. 1. c 1 John 1. 2. Cp. ch. 17. 5. d Acts 19. 4. e Phil. 2. 6. Cp. ver. 18 (mg.) & Rom. 9. 5. f ver. 20. g ver. 10. Ps. 33. 6. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Col. 1. 16. Heb. 1. 2. h Isai. 49. 6. 1 John 2. 8. i ch. 3. 19 & 11. 27 & 12. 46, *al.* j ch. 5. 26 & 11. 25. 1 John 1. 2 & 5. 11. k ch. 8. 12 & 9. 5 & 12. 46. l Cp. ch. 16. 3 & 1 John 3. 1. m Cp. ch. 3. 19. n Matt. 21. 38. o ch. 13. 1. p ch. 5. 4 Cp. ch. 3. 11, 32. q ver. 33. ch. 3. 28. Mal. 3. 1. r 1 John 5. 1. s 1 John 3. 1. Cp. Matt. 5. 45. t Matt. 3. 1. Mark 1. Luke 3. 2. u ch. 3. 26 & 5. 33 & 10. 41. v Cp. Gal. 3. 26. See ch. 11. 52. w See 1 John 5. 13.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *unto.* [2] Or, *nations. Beginning from Jerusalem, ye are witnesses* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *and was carried up into heaven.* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *worshipped him, and.* [5] Or, *through* [6] Or, *was not anything made. That which hath been made was life in him; and the life &c.* [7] Or, *overcame* Sc ch. 12. 35 (Gr.). [8] Or, *The true light, which lighteth every man, was coming* [9] Or, *every man as he cometh* [10] Gr. *his own things.*

A.V. * Or, *the right*, or, *privilege.*

believe on his name: 13 which
[a]were [1]born, [b]not of [2]blood, [c]nor
of the will of the flesh, nor of
the will of man, but of God.
14 And [e]the Word [f]became was made flesh,
and [3][h]dwelt among us (and [i]we
beheld his glory, the glory as
of [4]the only begotten from of the
Father), full of [k]grace and [l]truth.
15 [m]John beareth bare witness of him,
and crieth, cried, saying, [5]This was he of
whom I said, spake, [n]He that cometh
after me is become preferred before me:
for he was [6]before me. 16 For And of
[r]his fulness we all have all we received,
and [s]grace for grace. 17 For
[u]the law was given [7]by Moses; Moses, but
[v]grace and truth came [7]by Jesus
Christ. 18 [w]No man hath seen
God at any time; [8][x]the only
begotten Son, which is in the
bosom of the Father, [z]he hath
declared *him*.

19 And this is the witness record of
John, when the Jews sent unto him priests
from Jerusalem priests and Levites
and Levites from Jerusalem to ask
him, [e]Who art thou? 20 And
[g]he confessed, and denied not;
and he but confessed, I am not the
Christ. 21 And they asked him,
What then? [i]Art thou Elijah Elias?
And he saith, I am not. Art
thou [j]the *that prophet? And he
answered, No. 22 They said therefore Then said they
unto him, Who art thou? that
we may give an answer to them
that sent us. What sayest thou
of thyself? 23 He said, I am
[l]the voice of one crying in the
wilderness, Make straight the
way of the Lord, as said Isaiah the prophet
prophet. Esaias. 24 [9]And they had been which were sent
from were of the Pharisees. 25 And
they asked him, and said unto
him, [n]Why then baptizest thou, baptizest thou then, if thou
art be not the that Christ, neither Elijah, nor Elias,
neither the that prophet? 26 John
answered them, saying, [d]I baptize
[10]with water: in the midst of you but there standeth one
standeth one among you, whom ye know not, not;
27 even [o]he that cometh after me, the
He it is, who coming after me is preferred
latchet of whose shoe
before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not
worthy to unloose. 28 These
things were done in [11][p]Bethany Bethabara be-
yond Jordan, where John was
baptizing.

29 On the morrow he The next day John seeth Jesus
coming unto him, and saith,
Behold, Behold [o]the Lamb of God, which
[12]†[p]taketh away the sin [q]of the
world! world. 30 This is he of whom I
said, [t]After me cometh a man
which is become preferred before me: for
he was [6]before me. 31 And I
knew him not; not: but that he should
be made manifest to Israel,
[v]for this cause came I therefore am I come baptizing [10]with
water. 32 And John [a]bare witness, record,
saying, [b]I have beheld saw the Spirit
descending as a dove out of heaven; from heaven like a dove, and
[c]it abode upon him. 33 And I
knew him not: but [d]he that
sent me to baptize [10][f]with water,
he the same said unto me, Upon whomsoever whom
thou shalt see the Spirit de-
scending, and abiding upon remaining on him, [h]the
same is he that which baptizeth [10][f]with
the Holy Spirit. Ghost. 34 And I have seen, saw,
and have borne witness bare record that this is the
Son of God.

35 Again on the morrow the next day after John
was standing, stood, and two of his disciples;
36 and he looked looking upon Jesus as he
walked, and saith, Behold, Behold [k]the Lamb
of God! 37 And the two disci-
ples heard him speak, and they
followed Jesus. 38 And Then Jesus
turned, and beheld saw them following,
and saith unto them, [m]What seek
ye? And they They said unto him,
[o]Rabbi (which is to say, being
interpreted, [13]Master), where

a James 1. 18. Cp. ch. 3. 3 & 1 Pet. 1. 3.
b 1 Pet. 1. 23.
c ch. 3. 6.
d Matt. 3. 11. Mark 1. 7, 8. Luke 3. 16. Acts 1. 5 & 13. 25.
e ver. 1.
f Rom. 1. 3 & 8. 3. Gal. 4. 4. Phil. 2. 7, 8. Col. 1. 22. 1 Tim. 3. 16. Heb. 2. 14. 1 John 4. 2. 2 John 7. Cp. ch. 6. 51.
g ver. 15, 30.
h Rev. 7. 15 & 21. 3.
i ch. 2. 11. Luke 9. 32. 2 Pet. 1. 16, 17. 1 John 1. 1 & 4. 14.
j Judg. 7. 24? (for mg. 1). Josh. 15. 6, 61 & 18. 22? (for mg. 2).
k ver. 17.
l Cp. ch. 14. 6.
m See ver. 7.
n ver. 27, 30. See Matt. 3. 11.
o ver. 36. Ex. 12. 3. Isai. 53. 7. Acts 8. 32. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Cp. Gen. 22. 8 & Rev. 5. 6, &c.
p 1 John 3. 5. Cp. Heb. 10. 4, 11.
q Cp. ch. 8. 16, 17 & 4. 42 & 12. 47 & 1 John 2. 2 & 4. 14.
r Eph. 1. 23 & 3. 19 & 4. 13. Col. 1. 19 & 2. 9.
s Cp. Matt. 25. 29.
t ver. 15, 27.
u ch. 7. 19. Ex. 20. 1. Acts 7. 38, *al.*
v ver. 14. Cp. Rom. 5. 21.
w ch. 5. 37 & 6. 46. Ex. 33. 20. Col. 1. 15. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12, 20. Cp. ch. 12. 45.
x ver. 14. See ch. 3. 16.
y Luke 1. 17, 76, 77.
z Cp. Matt. 11. 27. See ch. 3. 32.
a See ver. 7.
b Matt. 3. 16. Mark 1. 10. Luke 3. 22.
c Cp. Isai. 11. 2 & Acts 10. 38.
d ver. 6. Luke 3. 2.
e Cp. ch. 8. 25.
f Cp. ch. 3. 5.
g ver. 8. ch. 3. 28. Acts 13. 25. Acts 1. 5.
h Matt. 3. 11. Mark 1. 8. Luke 3. 16. Cp. Luke 3. 15.
i Cp. Matt. 11. 14 & 16. 14.
j See Deut. 18. 15, 18.
k See ver. 29.
l Cited from Isai. 40. 3. See Matt. 3. 3.
m ch. 18. 4, 7 & 20. 15.
n Matt. 3. 6. Mark 1. 4. Luke 3. 3, 7.
o ver. 49. ch. 3. 2, 26 & 6. 25. Cp. ch. 20. 16 & Mark 10. 51.

R.V. [1] Or, *begotten* [2] Gr. *bloods.* [3] Gr. *tabernacled.* [4] Or, *an only begotten from a father* [5] Some ancient authorities read *(this was he that said).* [6] Gr. *first in regard of me.* [7] Or, *through* [8] Many very ancient authorities read *God only begotten.* [9] Or, *And certain had been sent from among the Pharisees.* [10] Or, *in* [11] Many ancient authorities read *Bethabarah*, some, *Betharabah.* [12] Or, *beareth the sin* [13] Or, *Teacher*

A.V. * Or, *a prophet?* † Or, *beareth.*

abidest
*dwellest thou? 39 He saith unto
them, Come,
Come and ye shall see. They
came therefore and saw where he
abode;
dwelt, and they abode with him
that day: for it was †about the
tenth hour. 40 [c]One of the
two that
which heard John *speak*, and
followed him, was Andrew, Simon
Peter's brother. 41 He findeth first
first findeth
his own brother Simon, and saith
unto him, We have found [g]the
Messiah (which
Messias, which is, being interpreted,
1‡Christ).
the Christ. 42 He
And he brought him
unto
to Jesus. And when Jesus looked upon
beheld
him, and
he said, Thou art Simon the
son of 2§John
Jona: thou shalt be called
[k]Cephas (which
Cephas, which is by interpretation,
3§Peter).
A stone.
43 On [p]the morrow he was minded [q]to
The day following Jesus would go
forth into Galilee, and he findeth
Philip:
Philip, and Jesus saith unto him,
Follow me. 44 Now [r]Philip was
from
of Bethsaida, of the city of
Andrew and Peter. 45 Philip
findeth [t]Nathanael, and saith
unto him, We have found him,
of whom [v]Moses in the law, and
the prophets, did write, Jesus
[w]of Nazareth, [x]the son of Joseph.
46 And Nathanael said unto him,
[y]Can there any good thing come
out of Nazareth? Philip saith
unto him, Come and see. 47 Jesus
saw Nathanael coming to him,
and saith of him, Behold,
Behold [a]an
Israelite indeed, [b]in whom is no
guile! 48 Nathanael saith unto
him, Whence [c]knowest thou me?
Jesus answered and said unto
him, Before that Philip called
thee, when thou wast under the
fig tree, I saw thee. 49 Nathanael
answered and saith unto him, [d]Rabbi,
[e]thou art the Son of God; thou
art the [f]King of Israel. 50 Jesus
answered and said unto him,
Because I said unto thee, I saw
thee underneath
under the fig tree, be-

a Ezek. 1. 1. Matt. 3. 16. Luke 3. 21. Acts 7. 56 & 10. 11, *al.*
b Cp. Gen. 28. 12.
c For ver. 40—42, cp. Matt. 4. 18—22 & Mark 1. 16—20 & Luke 5. 2—11.
d See Dan. 7. 13.
e Cp. ch. 1. 29, 35, 43.
f ch. 4. 46 & 21. 2.
g ch. 4. 25. Cp. Dan. 9. 25, 26 (mg.) & 1 Cor. 1. 23 (mg.).
h ch. 1. 40—49.
i Cp. Ps. 2. 2 (for mg.).
j ch. 21. 15—17.
k 1 Cor. 1. 12 & 3. 22. Gal. 1. 18, *al.*
l ch. 19. 26.
m See 2 Sam. 16. 10.
n Matt. 16. 18.
o ch. 7. 30 & 8. 20 & 13. 1. Cp. ch. 7. 6, 8 & 12. 23, *al.*
p Cp. ver. 35 & ch. 2. 1.
q Cp. ver. 28.
r ch. 12. 21.
s ch. 3. 25. Cp. Mark 7. 3, 4.
t ch. 21. 2.
u 2 Chr. 4. 5 (Gk.).
v See Luke 16. 16 & 24. 27.
w See Matt. 2. 23.
x ch. 6. 42. Luke 3. 23.
y Cp. ch. 7. 41, 52.
z ch. 4. 46.
a Ps. 73. 1. Rom. 9. 4, 6.
b Ps. 32. 2. Zeph. 3. 13. Cp. Rev. 14. 5.
c ch. 2. 24, 25.
d See ver. 38.
e Cp. ch. 6. 69 & 11. 27 & 20. 28.
f ch. 12. 13. Zeph. 3. 15. Matt. 27. 11, 42. Cp. Zech. 9. 9.
g See ch. 1. 14.
h ver. 2.

lievest thou? thou shalt see
greater things than these. 51 And
he saith unto him, Verily, verily,
I say unto you, Hereafter ye
Ye shall
see [a]the heaven opened,
open, and [b]the
angels of God ascending and de-
scending upon [d]the Son of man.

2 1 And [e]the third day there
was a marriage in [f]Cana of
Galilee; and the mother of
Jesus was there: 2 and Jesus also
both Jesus
was bidden,
called, and [h]his disciples, to
the marriage. 3 And when the
the
wine failed,
wanted wine, the mother of Jesus
saith unto him, They have no
wine. 4 And Jesus saith unto
her, [l]Woman, [m]what have I to
do with thee? [o]mine hour is not
yet come. 5 His mother saith
unto the servants, Whatsoever
he saith unto you, do it. 6 Now
An
there were six waterpots of stone set there
set there six waterpots of stone
[s]after the Jews' manner of
manner of the purifying of the
purifying,
Jews, containing two or three
[u]firkins apiece. 7 Jesus saith
unto them, Fill the waterpots
with water. And they filled
them up to the brim. 8 And he
saith unto them, Draw out now,
and bear unto the 4ruler
governor of the
feast. And they bare it. 9 And when
When
the ruler of the feast had tasted
[z]the water 5now become
that was made wine, and
knew not whence it was (but
was: (but
servants which had drawn the water
drew
knew),
knew;) the ruler
governor of the feast called
callet
the bridegroom, 10 and saith unto
him, Every man setteth on first
at the beginning doth
the
set forth good wine; and when *men*
have drunk freely,
well drunk, *then* that which
is worse: *but* thou hast kept the
good wine until now. 11 This
beginning of his signs
miracles did Jesus in
Cana of Galilee, and manifested
forth [g]his glory; and [h]his disciples
believed on him.

12 After this he went down to
Capernaum, he, and his mother

R.V. 1 That is, *Anointed.* 2 Gr. *Joanes*: called in Matt. 16. 17, *Jonah.* 3 That is, *Rock* or *Stone.* 4 Or, *steward*
5 Or, *that it had become*
A.V. * Or, *abidest.* † *That was two hours before night.* ‡ Or, *the Anointed.* § Or, *Peter*

and [a]*his* brethren, and his disciples: and there they abode / they continued there not many days.

13 And [d]the passover of the Jews / Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus [e]went up to Jerusalem. / Jerusalem, 14 [g]And he found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting: 15 and when he had made a scourge of small cords, and cast / he drove them all out of the temple, both the sheep / and the sheep, and the oxen; and he poured out the changers' money, and overthrew their / the tables; 16 and to them that sold the doves he said, / said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not [n]my Father's house a / an house of merchandise. 17 His / And his disciples remembered that it was written, [o]The zeal of thine house shall eat / hath eaten me up. 18 The Jews therefore answered / Then answered the Jews and said unto him, [q]What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things? 19 Jesus answered and said unto them, [t]Destroy this [1]temple, and in three days [w]I will raise it up. 20 The Jews therefore said, / Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this [1]temple in building, and wilt thou raise / rear it up in three days? 21 But he spake of [a]the [1]temple of his body. 22 When therefore he was raised / risen from the dead, [b]his disciples remembered that he spake this / had said this unto them; and they believed [d]the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, during the / in the feast / day, many believed on / in his name, [i]beholding his signs / when they saw the miracles which he did. 24 But Jesus [h]did not trust / commit himself unto them, for that / because [i]he knew all men, 25 and because he needed not that any one should bear witness concerning [2]man; / testify of man: for [i]he himself knew what was in man.

a See Matt 12. 46.
b ch. 7. 50 & 19. 39.
c See Luke 24. 20.
d ch. 11. 55. See ch. 6. 4.
e ver. 23. Deut. 16. 1—6 Luke 2. 41.
f Cp. ch. 12. 42.
g For ver. 14—17, cp. Matt. 21. 12, 13 & Mark 11. 15—17, & Luke 19. 45, 46, with Mal. 3. 1—3.
h See ch. 1. 38.
i Cp. ch. 9. 29 & Matt. 22. 16.
j Acts 10. 38. Cp. ch. 5. 36 & 9. 33 & Acts 2. 22.
k See ch. 1. 13.
l Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 17 & Gal. 6. 15 & 1 Pet. 1. 3, 23. James 1. 17 & 3. 15, 17 (for mg.).
m ver. 36.
n Cp. ch. 14. 2 & Luke 2. 49.
o Cited from Ps. 69. 9.
p Cp. Ezek. 36. 25—27 & [Mark 16. 16] & Acts 2. 38 & Eph. 5. 26 & Tit. 3. 5 & Heb. 10. 22.
q ch. 4. 48 & 6. 30. Cp. Ex. 4. 1, 8 & 7. 9. See Matt. 12. 38.
r 1 Cor. 15. 50.
s ch. 6. 63.
t Cp. Matt. 26. 61 & 27. 40 & Mark 14. 58 & 15. 29.
u Cp. ch. 4. 24 (mg.).
v ch. 5. 28.
w ch. 10. 18.
x See ver. 3.
y Cp. Eccles. 11. 5 & Ezek. 37. 9.
z 1 Cor. 12. 11.
a Cp. ch. 1. 14 & 1 Cor. 6. 19 & Col. 2. 9.
b ch. 12. 16. Luke 24. 8.
c ch. 6. 52, 60.
d ch. 20. 9. Ps. 16. 10.
e Cp. ch. 9. 30.
f See ver. 32.
g ch. 11. 45.
h Cp. ch. 6. 14, 15.
i ch. 1. 48 & 5. 42 & 16. 30. Cp. ch. 6. 61, 64. See Matt. 9. 4.
j Prov. 30. 4. Cp. Acts 2. 34 & Eph. 4. 9.
k ver. 31. ch. 6. 38, 42, 62. 1 Cor. 15. 47. Cp. Rom. 10. 6.

1 Now there / There was a man of
3 the Pharisees, named [b]Nicodemus, [c]a ruler of the Jews: 2 the same came unto him / to Jesus [f]by night, and said to / unto him, [h]Rabbi, [i]we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these signs / miracles that thou doest, [j]except God be with him. 3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be [k]born [3l]anew, / *again, he cannot [m]see the kingdom of God. 4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter a / the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? 5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born [p]of water and / of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. 6 [r]That which is born of the flesh is [s]flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit [u]is spirit. 7 [v]Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born [3x]anew. / *again. 8 [4y]The wind bloweth [z]where it listeth, and thou hearest the voice / sound thereof, but knowest not / canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. 9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, [c]How can these things be? 10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou the teacher / a master of Israel, [e]and understandest / knowest not these things? 11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, [f]We speak that we do know, and bear witness of / testify that we have seen; and [f]ye receive not our witness. 12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things? 13 And [j]no man hath ascended into / up to heaven, but [k]he that descended out of / came down from

R.V. [1] Or, *sanctuary* [2] Or, *a man; for . . . the man* [3] Or, *from above* [4] Or, *The Spirit breatheth*
A.V. * Or, *from above.*

heaven, *even* the Son of man, man
[1]b which is in heaven. 14 And
c as Moses lifted up the serpent
in the wilderness, even so must
the Son of man f be lifted up:
15 that whosoever [2]believeth may
h in him should not perish, but i have
eternal life.

16 For k God so loved l the
world, n that he gave his only
begotten Son, that whosoever
believeth on in him should not
q perish, but have eternal everlasting life.
17 For t God sent not the his Son into
the world u to judge condemn the world;
but that the world should be saved through him might
through him. be saved. 18 w He that believeth
on him is not judged; condemned: but he
that believeth not hath been judged is condemned
already, because he hath not
z believed on in the name of the only
begotten Son of God. 19 a And
this is the judgement, that c the condemnation, that light is
come into the world, and e men
loved the darkness rather than
the light; for light, because h their works deeds were evil.
20 j For every one that [3]doeth
ill evil hateth the light, and cometh not neither cometh
to the light, l lest his works deeds should
be [4]*reproved. 21 But he that
n doeth the truth o cometh to the
light, that his works deeds may be made
manifest, [5]that they have been are
wrought in God.

22 After these things came
Jesus and his disciples into the
land of Judæa; and there he
tarried with them, and v baptized.
23 And John also was baptizing
in Ænon near to y Salim, because
there [6]was much water there:
and they came, and were bap-
tized. 24 For a John was not
yet cast into prison. 25 There Then there
arose therefore a questioning on the part a question between *some* of
John's disciples with a Jew and the Jews about

a ch. 2. 6.
b Cp. ch. 7. 34.
c Num. 21. 9. Wisd. 16. 5–7.
d ver. 2.
e See ch. 1. 7.
f ch. 8. 28 & 12. 32, 34.
g ch. 12. 19.
h Cp. ch. 15. 4 & 16. 33 & 1 John 5. 12, 20.
i ver. 36.
j 1 Cor. 4. 7. Heb. 5. 4.
k Rom. 5. 8. Eph. 2. 4. 2 Thess. 2. 16. 1 John 3. 1 & 4. 9, 10.
l See ch. 1. 29.
m ch. 6. 65. Cp. James 1. 17.
n Rom. 8. 32.
o See Matt. 21. 25.
p See ch. 1. 20.
q ch. 10. 28.
r Mal. 3. 1. Mark 1. 2. Luke 1. 17. Acts 19. 4.
s See Matt. 25. 1.
t ch. 5. 36, 38 & 6. 29, 57 & 7. 29 & 8. 42 & 10. 36 & 11. 42 & 17. 3 & 20. 21. Rom. 8. 3. 1 John 4. 9, 10, 14.
u ch. 5. 45 & 8. 15 & 12. 47. Cp. ch. 5. 22 & [8. 11] & Luke 9. 55 (mg.).
v Judg. 14. 20. S. of S. 5. 1.
w ch. 5. 24. Cp. Mark 16. 16.
x Matt. 9. 15.
y Matt. 3. 11.
z See 1 John 5. 13.
a Cp. ch. 9. 39.
b ch. 8. 23.
c See ch. 1. 4, 5, 9.
d Rom. 9. 5. Eph. 1. 21.
e Cp. Isai. 30. 10 & Jer. 5. 31.
f Cp. 1 John 4. 5.
g See ver. 13.
h ch. 7. 7.
i ver. 11. ch. 1. 18 & 7. 16 & 8. 26 & 15. 15, *al.*
j Cp. Job 24. 13 & Rom. 13. 12 & Eph. 5. 13.
k Cp. ver. 19 & ch. 1. 11 & 5. 43 & 12. 37.
l Eph. 5. 11, 13.
m Cp. ch. 6. 27 & Rom. 15. 28 & 2 Cor. 1. 22 & Eph. 1. 13 & Rev. 7. 3–8.

a purifying. 26 And they came
unto John, and said to unto him
d Rabbi, he that was with thee
beyond Jordan, e to whom thou
hast borne barest witness, behold, the same
baptizeth, and g all men come to
him. 27 John answered and said,
j A man can † receive nothing
m except it have been be given him
o from heaven. 28 Ye yourselves
bear me witness, that I said,
p I am not the Christ, but but that
r I am sent before him. 29 s He
that hath the bride is the bride-
groom: but v the friend of the
bridegroom, which standeth and
heareth him, x rejoiceth greatly
because of the bridegroom's
voice: this my joy therefore is
fulfilled. 30 y He must increase,
but I must decrease.

31 b He that cometh from above
d is above all: he that is of the
earth is of the earth, earthly, and of the earth speaketh of the
speaketh earth: [7]g he that cometh from
heaven d is above all. 32 i What And what
he hath seen and heard, of that
he beareth witness testifieth; k and no man
receiveth his witness. testimony. 33 He that
hath received his witness testimony m hath
set his seal to *this*, to his seal p that God is true.
34 For he whom q God hath sent
speaketh the words of God: for
he God giveth not the Spirit r by
measure. measure *unto him.* 35 s The Father
loveth the Son, and t hath given
all things into his hand. 36 u He
that believeth on the Son hath
eternal life; but everlasting life: and w he that s obeyeth believeth
not the Son shall not z see life life,
but the wrath of God abideth
on him.

4 1 When therefore the Lord
knew how that the Pharisees
had heard that Jesus was making made
and b baptizing baptized more disciples than

n 1 John 1. 6. Matt. 28. 18. o Ps. 139. 23, 24. p Cp. 1 John 5. 10. q See ver. 17. r Cp. Ezek. 4. 11, 16. s See ch. 5. 20. t S
u ver. 15, 16. ch. 5. 24 & 6. 40, 47, 54. 1 John 5. 12, 13. Cp. ch. 11. 25, 26 & 20. 31. See Matt. 19. 16. v ver.
ch. 4. 1, 2. w Cp. Rom. 2. 8 & Eph. 5. 6 & Col. 3. 6. x Cp. ch. 6. 53 & Mark 16. 16 & 1 John 5. 12 (for mg.). y Gen. 33. 18 (mg.
z ver. 3. a Cp. ch. 5. 35. See Matt. 4. 12. b ch. 3. 22, 26.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities omit *which is in heaven.* [2] Or, *believeth in him may have* [3] Or, *practise*
[4] Or, *convicted* [5] Or, *because* [6] Gr. *were many waters.* [7] Some ancient authorities read *he that cometh from heav*
beareth witness of what he hath seen and heard. [8] Or, *believeth not*
A.V. * Or, *discovered.* † Or, *take unto himself.*

John [2] (although Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples), [3] he
left Judæa, and departed [b]again
into Galilee. [4] And [c]he must
needs pass go through Samaria. [5] So Then
he cometh cometh he to a city of Samaria,
which is called Sychar, near to the
parcel of ground [d]that Jacob
gave to his son Joseph: Joseph. [6] and Now
Jacob's [1]well was there. Jesus
therefore, [e]being wearied with
his journey, sat [2][f]thus by on the
well: It well: *and* it was about the sixth
hour. [7] There cometh a woman
of Samaria to draw water: Jesus
saith unto her, [e]Give me to drink.
[8] For (For his disciples were gone away
into unto the city to buy food. meat.) [9] The Then
Samaritan woman therefore saith saith the woman of Samaria unto him,
How is it that thou, being a
Jew, askest drink of me, which
am a Samaritan woman ? woman of Samaria ? ([3][p]For for the Jews
have no dealings with Samaritans.) the Samaritans.
[10] Jesus answered and said unto
her, If thou knewest the gift of
God, and who it is that saith to
thee, Give me to drink; thou
wouldest have asked of him, and
he would have given thee [w]living
water. [11] The woman saith unto
him, [4]Sir, thou hast nothing to
draw with, and the well is deep:
from whence then hast thou
that living water? [12] [z]Art thou
greater than our father Jacob,
[b]which gave us the well, and
drank thereof himself, and his
sons, children, and his cattle? [13] Jesus
answered and said unto her,
Every one that Whosoever drinketh of this water
shall thirst again: [14] but [e]who-
soever drinketh of the water
that I shall give him [f]shall never
thirst; but the water that I shall
give him shall become be [g]in him a
well of water springing up unto into
eternal everlasting life. [15] The woman saith
unto him, [4]Sir, [i]give me this
water, that I thirst not, neither

a ch. 16. 8.
b ch. 2. 11, 12.
c Cp. Luke 13. 33.
d ver. 12. Gen. 33. 19 & 48. 22. Josh. 24 32.
e ch. 19. 28. Cp. Matt. 4. 2 & 8. 24 & 21. 18.
f ch. 13. 25 (for mg.).
g ch. 9. 17. Cp. ch. 6. 14.
h Luke 7. 16, 39. See Matt. 21. 11.
i Gen. 12. 6, 7 & 33. 18, 20. Deut. 11. 29 & 27. 12. Josh. 8. 33.
j Judg. 9. 7.
k See Deut. 12. 5.
l Cp. ch. 11. 48.
m ch. 2. 4.
n ver. 23. ch. 5. 25, 28 & 16. 2, 25, 32.
o Zeph. 2. 11. Mal. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
p Ecclus. 50. 25, 26. Luke 9. 53. Cp. ch. 8. 48 & Ezra 4. 3, 10. See Matt. 10. 5.
q Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 28—34 & Acts 17. 23.
r Ps. 147. 19, 20. Isai. 2. 3. Rom. 3. 1, 2 & 9. 4, 5.
s Matt. 2. 4, 5. Acts 13. 23. Rom. 11. 26.
t ver. 21.
u Cp. Rom. 8. 15 & Eph. 2. 18 & 6. 18 & Phil. 3. 3.
v Ps. 145. 18. Cp. ch. 1. 17.
w ch. 7. 38. Jer. 2. 13 & 17. 13. Cp. Gen. 26. 19 (mg.) & Isai. 55. 1 & Ezek. 47. 1, &c. & Zech. 14. 8 & Rev. 21. 6 & 22. 2, 17.
x Cp. ch. 6. 44.
y See ch. 1. 41.
z Cp. ch. 8. 53.
a Deut. 18. 18. Cp. ver. 29.
b ver. 5.
c ch. 9. 35—37.
d ver. 8.
e Cp. ch. 6. 35, 51, 58 & 7. 37.
f Cp. Isai. 49. 10 & Rev. 7. 16.
g ch. 7. 38.
h ver. 17, 18. Cp. ver. 25.
i Cp. ch. 6. 34.

come all the way hither to draw.
[16] Jesus saith unto her, Go, [a]call
thy husband, and come hither.
[17] The woman answered and
said unto him, I have no husband.
Jesus saith said unto her, Thou saidst hast well
well, said, I have no husband: [18] for
thou hast had five husbands; and
he whom thou now hast is not
thy husband: this hast thou said in that saidst thou truly.
[19] The woman saith unto him,
[4]Sir, I perceive that [g]thou art
[h]a prophet. [20] [i]Our fathers
worshipped in [j]this mountain;
and ye say, that [k]in Jerusalem
is [l]the place where men ought
to worship. [21] Jesus saith unto
her, [m]Woman, believe me, [n]the
hour cometh, when ye shall [o]neither
in this mountain, nor in yet at Jeru-
salem, shall ye worship the Father.
[22] [q]Ye worship that which ye know not:
[r]we ye know not what worship that which we know: for
know what we worship
[r]salvation is [s]from of the Jews. [23] But
[t]the hour cometh, and now is,
when the true worshippers shall
worship the Father [u]in spirit and
in [v]truth: [5]for such doth the Father
[x]seek to be his worshippers.
seeketh such to worship him. [24] [6]God is
a Spirit: and they that worship
him must worship *him* in spirit
and in truth. [25] The woman saith
unto him, I know that [y]Messiah Messias
cometh (which cometh, which is called Christ): when
he is come, [a]he will declare unto tell us
all things. [26] Jesus saith unto
her, [c]I that speak unto thee am
he.

[27] And upon this [d]came his
disciples; disciples, and they marvelled that
he was speaking talked with a woman; the woman: yet no
man said, What seekest thou?
or, Why speakest talkest thou with her?
[28] So the woman The woman then left her waterpot,
and went away her way into the city,
and saith to the men, [29] Come,
see a man, [h]which told me all
things that *ever* I did: can this be is not this
the Christ? [30] They Then they went out

R.V. [1] Gr. *spring*: and so in ver. 14; but not in ver. 11, 12. [2] Or, *as he was* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *For Jews have no dealings with Samaritans.* [4] Or, *Lord* [5] Or, *for such the Father also seeketh* [6] Or, *God is spirit*

of the city, and were coming to came unto him.
31 In the mean while the his disciples
prayed him, saying, [b]Rabbi, Master, eat.
32 But he said unto them, I have
meat to eat that ye know not. not of.
33 The disciples therefore said Therefore said the disciples one to an-
other, [e]Hath any man brought
him aught ought to eat? 34 Jesus saith
unto them, [g]My meat is [h]to do
the will of him that sent me, and
[i]to accomplish finish his work. 35 Say not
ye, There are yet four months,
and *then* cometh the harvest?
behold, I say unto you, Lift up
your eyes, and look on the fields, fields;
[k]that for they are [1]white already unto to
harvest. 36 He And he that reapeth
receiveth wages, and gathereth
fruit unto life eternal; eternal: that both [m]he
that soweth and [n]he that reapeth
[p]may rejoice together. 37 For And
herein is the that saying true, [q]One
soweth, and another reapeth.
38 I sent you to reap [r]that
whereon ye have not laboured: others have bestowed no labour: other men
laboured, [s]and ye are entered
into their labour. labours.
39 And [t]from that city many of the
Samaritans of that city believed on
him [u]because of the word for the saying of the woman,
[v]who which testified, He told me all
things that *ever* I did. 40 So when
the Samaritans came were come unto him,
they besought him to abide that he would tarry
with them: and he abode there
two days. 41 And many more
believed [w]because of his own word;
42 and they said to said unto the woman, Now
we believe, not because of thy
speaking saying: for we have heard for him
ourselves, [z]and know that this
is indeed [a]the Christ, the Saviour
[c]of the world.
43 And Now after [d]the two days he
went forth from thence departed thence, and went into Galilee.
44 For Jesus himself testified,
[f]that a prophet hath no honour
in his own country. 45 So Then when

[a] ch. 2. 23 & 3. 2.
[b] See ch. 1. 38.
[c] ver. 20.
[d] ch. 2. 1.
[e] Cp. ver. 11, 15 & ch. 2. 20 & 3. 4 & 6. 34, 52.
[f] ch. 2. 9.
[g] Cp. Job 23. 12.
[h] ch. 5. 30 & 6. 38 & 14. 31.
[i] ch. 5. 36 & 17. 4. Cp. ch. 9. 4 & Luke 2. 49 (mg.).
[j] ver. 3, 54.
[k] Matt. 9. 37. Luke 10. 2. Cp. ver. 25, 30.
[l] ch. 2. 18 & 6. 30. Cp. ch. 20. 29.
[m] Cp. Matt. 13. 37 & Mark 4. 14.
[n] ver. 38.
[o] Cp. ch. 11. 21, 32 & Mark 5. 35 & Luke 8. 49.
[p] Isai. 9. 3. Cp. Amos 9. 13.
[q] Cp. Job 31. 8.
[r] Josh. 24. 13.
[s] Cp. Acts 8. 5—17, 25.
[t] ver. 5, 8.
[u] Cp. ch. 17. 20.
[v] ver. 29.
[w] ch. 8. 30.
[x] Acts 16. 34 & 18. 8. See Acts 11. 14.
[y] Cp. ch. 2. 11 with ver. 45, 46.
[z] Cp. 1 John 5. 20.
[a] 1 John 4. 14. Cp. ch. 3. 17 & 12. 47 & 1 Tim. 4. 10.
[b] See ch. 6. 4.
[c] See ch. 1. 29.
[d] ver. 40.
[e] Neh. 3. 1, 32 & 12. 39.
[f] See Matt. 13. 57.

he came was come into Galilee, the Gali-
læans received him, [a]having seen
all the things that he did in at
Jerusalem at the feast: for [c]they
also went unto the feast.
46 He came therefore So Jesus came again unto into [d]Cana
of Galilee, [f]where he made the
water wine. And there was a
certain [2*]nobleman, whose son
was sick at Capernaum. 47 When
he heard that Jesus [j]was come
out of Judæa into Galilee, he
went unto him, and besought
him that he would come down
and heal his son; son: for he was at
the point of death. 48 Jesus therefore Then said
said Jesus unto him, [l]Except ye see
signs and wonders, ye will in no wise not
believe. 49 The [2]nobleman saith
unto him, [3]Sir, come down [o]ere
my child die. 50 Jesus saith
unto him, Go thy way; thy son
liveth. The And the man believed the
word that Jesus spake had spoken unto
him, and he went his way. 51 And
as he was now going down, his
[4]servants met him, and told him
saying, that his Thy son lived. liveth. 52 So
he inquired inquired he of them the hour when
he began to amend. They And they said
therefore unto him, Yesterday at
the seventh hour the fever left
him. 53 So the father knew that
it was at that hour in the same hour, in the which
Jesus said unto him, Thy son
liveth: and himself believed
[x]and his whole house. 54 [y]This
is again the second sign miracle that
Jesus did, when he was having come out
of Judæa into Galilee.

5 1 After these things this there was
[5]a [b]feast of the Jews; and
Jesus went up to Jerusalem.
2 Now there is in at Jerusalem
by [e]the sheep †gate market a pool, which
is called in the Hebrew tongue
[6]Bethesda, having five porches.
3 In these lay a great multitude

R.V. [1] Or, *white unto harvest. Already he that reapeth &c.* [2] Or, *king's officer* [3] Or, *Lord* [4] Gr. *bondservant.*
[5] Many ancient authorities read *the feast.* [6] Some ancient authorities read *Bethsaida*, others, *Bethzatha.*

A.V. * Or, *courtier*, or, *ruler.* † Or, gate.

of them that were sick, impotent folk, of *withered[1], blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water. 4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had. 5 And a certain man was there, which had been an infirmity thirty and eight years in his infirmity. years. 6 When Jesus saw him lying, lie, and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, Wouldest Wilt thou be made whole? 7 The sick impotent man answered him, [2]Sir, I have no man, [i]when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. 8 Jesus saith unto him, [l]Arise, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. 9 [l]And straightway immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, bed, and walked. walked:

[q]Now it was the sabbath on that day. and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 So the Jews The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath, and sabbath day: [u]it is not lawful for thee to take up carry thy bed. 11 But he He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk. 12 They asked Then asked they him, Who is the man that What man is that which said unto thee, Take up *thy bed*, and walk? 13 But And he that was healed wist not who it was: for [z]Jesus had conveyed himself away, *a multitude being in the that place. 14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: [e]sin no more, [f]lest a worse thing befall come unto thee. 15 The man went away, departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus Jesus, which had made him whole. 16 And for this cause therefore did the Jews [k]persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, did [l]because he had done these things on the sabbath. sabbath day.

a Matt. 12. 10.
b See ch. 7. 1.
c See ch. 10. 33.
d ver. 16.
e Cp. Rom. 8. 32.
f Phil. 2. 6.
g See ver. 30.
h Cp. ch. 16. 13.
i ver. 4 (mg.).
j ch. 3. 35 & 10. 17 & 15. 9, 10 & 17. 23—26. Cp. Matt. 3. 17.
k Cp. ch. 14. 12.
l Matt. 9. 6, 7. Mark 2. 9, 11, 12. Luke 5. 24, 25.
m ch. 7. 21.
n Cp. Deut. 32. 39 & 2 Cor. 1. 9.
o Rom. 4. 17 & 8. 11.
p Cp. ch. 6. 33 & 11. 25. See 1 Cor. 15. 45.
q ch. 9. 14.
r Cp. Rom. 9. 18.
s Cp. Acts 17. 31.
t ver. 27. ch. 9. 39. Acts 10. 42. Cp. ch. 3. 17. See ch. 17. 2.
u Ex. 20. 10. Neh. 13. 19. Jer. 17. 21, 22. Cp. ch. 7. 23 & 9. 16 & Matt. 12. 2 & Mark 2. 24 & 3. 4 & Luke 6. 2 & 13. 14.
v ch. 8. 49.
w Luke 10. 16. Cp. ch. 15. 23 & 1 John 2. 23.
x Cp. ch. 8. 51.
y ch. 20. 31. 1 John 5. 9—13. Cp. ch. 3. 15, 36 & 12. 44.
z Cp. ch. 6. 15.
a ch. 3. 18. Cp. ver. 29.
b 1 John 3. 14.
c See ch. 4. 21, 23.
d See Eph. 2. 1, 5.
e [ch. 8. 11].
f Cp. Ezra 9. 14.
g Cp. ch. 11. 43.
h Cp. ch. 6. 57.
i See ch. 1. 4 & 17. 2.
j ver. 22.
k ch. 15. 20. Cp. Acts 9. 4, 5.
l ch. 7. 23 & 9. 16.
m See Dan. 7. 13 (& for mg.).

17 But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh even until now, hitherto, and I work. 18 For this cause therefore Therefore the Jews [b]sought the more to kill him, [c]because he not only [d]brake had broken the sabbath, but also called God said also that God [e]his own was his Father, [f]making himself equal with God.

19 Jesus therefore answered Then answered Jesus and said unto them,

Verily, verily, I say unto you, [g]The Son [h]can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father doing do: for what things soever he doeth, these the Son also also doeth doeth in like manner. the Son likewise. 20 For [j]the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and [k]greater works he will shew than these will he shew him, him greater works than these, that [m]ye may marvel. 21 For as the Father [n]raiseth the dead up the dead, and [o]quickeneth them, *them*; even so [p]the Son also quickeneth [r]whom he will. 22 For neither [s]doth the Father the Father judgeth judge any no man, but he [t]hath given hath committed all judgement judgment unto the Son; Son: 23 that all *men* may should honour the Son, even as they [v]honour the Father. [w]He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [x]He that heareth my word, and [y]believeth on him that sent me, hath eternal everlasting life, and [a]cometh not shall not come into judgement, condemnation; but [b]hath is passed out of from death into unto life. 25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [c]The hour cometh, is coming, and now is, when [d]the dead shall hear [g]the voice of the Son of God; God: and they that hear [d]shall live. 26 [h]For as the Father hath life in himself, himself; [i]even so gave he so hath he given to the Son also to have life in himself: himself; 27 and he [j]gave hath given him authority to execute judgement, judgment also, because he is [3] [m]the Son of man. 28 Marvel not at this: for [c]the

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities insert, wholly or in part, *waiting for the moving of the water: 4 for an angel of the Lord went down at certain seasons into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole, with whatsoever disease he was holden.* [2] Or, *Lord* [3] Or, *a son of man*

A.V. * Or, *from the multitude that was.*

hour (cometh, is coming,) in (the) which [a]all
that are in the (tombs graves) shall hear
his voice, 29 and shall come
forth; [e]they that have done
good, unto the resurrection of
life; and they that have [1]done
(ill, evil,) unto the resurrection of
(judgement. damnation.)
30 [h]I can of (myself mine own self) do
nothing: as I hear, I judge:
and [i]my (judgement judgment) is (righteous just); be-
cause [k]I seek not mine own will,
[l]but the will of (him that the Father which hath)
sent me. 31 [n]If I bear witness of
myself, my witness is not true.
32 (It There) is [p]another that beareth
witness of me; and [q]I know that
the witness which he witnesseth
of me is true. 33 [t]Ye (have) sent
unto John, and he (hath borne bare) witness
unto the truth. 34 But [v](the witness
which I receive is not not testimony) from man: (howbeit but)
I say these things, these things I say, that ye (may might) be
saved. 35 [w]He was (the lamp that a burning and
burneth and shineth a shining light): and [z]ye were
willing (to rejoice for a season for a season to rejoice) in his
light. 36 But [v](the witness which I have I have greater
is greater witness) than *that of* John: for
[d]the works which the Father
hath given me [e]to (accomplish, finish,) the
(very same) works that I do, [g]bear wit-
ness of me, that [h]the Father
hath sent me. 37 And the Father
(which sent me, [i]he himself, which hath sent me,) hath borne
witness of me. Ye have neither
heard his voice at any time,
[k]nor seen his (form. shape.) 38 And [l]ye
have not his word abiding in
you: for whom he (hath) sent, him
ye believe not. 39 [2m]Ye search the (Search the scriptures, because ye think that in them scriptures; for in them ye think) ye
have eternal (life; life:) and [o](these they) are
they which (bear witness of me; testify of me.) 40 And (and)
[q]ye will not come to me, that ye
(may might) have life. 41 [r]I receive not
(glory honour) from men. 42 But [s]I know
you, that ye have not [u]the love
of God in (yourselves. you.) 43 I am come

a ch. 11. 24. 1 Cor. 15. 52. Cp. ch. 11. 44, 45.
b ch. 10. 25 & 12. 13 & 17. 12.
c ch. 1. 11 & 3. 11, 32.
d Cp. Matt. 24. 5.
e See Dan. 12. 2.
f Rom. 2. 29.
g ch. 17. 3.
h ver. 19. ch. 8. 28 & 14. 10. Cp. ch. 10. 18, *al.*
i ch. 8. 16.
j Cp. ch. 9. 28, 29 & Rom. 2. 17.
k ch. 4. 34 & 6. 38. Cp. ch. 7. 18 & Rom. 15. 3.
l See Matt. 26. 39.
m ver. 47. Num. 21. 9. Deut. 18. 15. Luke 24. 27. Cp. ch. 12. 41.
n Cp. ch. 8. 13, 14, 18, 54 & 18. 21.
o Cp. Luke 16. 31.
p ver. 37.
q ch. 7. 28, 29.
r For ver. 1—13, see Matt. 14. 13—21. Mark 6. 32—44. Luke 9. 10—17.
s See Matt. 4. 18.
t See ch. 1. 7, 19.
u ch. 21. 1.
v 1 John 5. 9.
w Cp. Ecclus. 48. 1.
x ver. 15.
y 2 Pet. 1. 19.
z Cp. Matt. 13. 20 & 21. 26.
a ch. 2. 13 & 11. 55. See Ex. 12.
b ch. 5. 1 & 7. 2.
c Luke 6. 20.
d ch. 10. 25, 38 & 14. 11 & 15. 24. Cp. ch. 2. 23 & Matt. 11. 4.
e See ch. 4. 34.
f ch. 1. 44.
g Cp. ch. 3. 2.
h See ch. 3. 17.
i ch. 8. 18. Cp. Matt. 8. 17 & 17. 5.
j Cp. Mark 6. 37.
k See ch. 1. 18.
l Cp. 1 John 2. 14 & 4. 13, 14 & 5. 10.
m Cp. Acts 17. 11 & 2 Tim. 3. 15.
n ch. 1. 40, 44.
o See Luke 24. 27.
p 2 Kin. 4. 42, 43.
q ver. 43. ch. 3. 19 & 7. 17. Cp. Matt. 23. 37 & Luke 13. 34.

[b]in my Father's name, and [c]ye
receive me not: [d]if another shall
come in his own name, him ye
will receive. 44 How can ye
believe, which receive (glory honour) one
of another, and (the glory seek not the honour)
that *cometh* from (the only God) ye seek not (only)? 45 (Think not Do not think) that I will
accuse you to the Father: there
is one that accuseth you, *even*
Moses, [j](on in) whom ye (have set your hope trust.)
46 For (if had) ye believed Moses, ye
would (believe me; have believed me:) for [m]he wrote
of me. 47 But [o]if ye believe not
his writings, how shall ye believe
my words?

6 1 After these things [r]Jesus
went (away to the other side of over) [s]the
sea of Galilee, which is [u]*the*
sea of Tiberias. 2 And a great
multitude followed him, because
they (beheld the signs saw his miracles) which he did
on them that were (sick. diseased.) 3 And
Jesus went up into [z](the a) mountain,
and there he sat with his dis-
ciples. 4 (Now And) [a]the passover, (the a)
[b]feast of the Jews, was (at hand nigh.)
5 (Jesus therefore [c]lifting When Jesus then lifted) up his eyes
and (seeing that saw) a great (multitude company) come
unto him, (he) saith unto [j]Philip,
Whence (are we to shall we) buy [4]bread, that
these may eat? 6 And this he
said to prove him: for he him-
self knew what he would do.
7 [j]Philip answered him, Two
hundred [5]pennyworth of [4]bread
is not sufficient for them, that
every one (of them) may take a
little. 8 One of his disciples,
[n]Andrew, Simon Peter's brother,
saith unto him, 9 There is a lad
here, which hath five [p]barley
loaves, and two (small) fishes: but
[p]what are (these they) among so many?
10 (And) Jesus said, Make the (people men)
sit down. [t]Now there was much
grass in the place. So the men
sat down, in number about five

r ver. 34. Cp. Matt. 8. 1, 2 & 1 Thess. 2. 6. s See ch. 2. 24, 25. t Cp. Mark 6. 39. u Luke 11. 42. See Jude 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *practised* [2] Or, *Search the scriptures* [3] Some ancient authorities read *the only* one. [4] Gr. *loaves* [5] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.

thousand. 11 Jesus therefore / And Jesus took the
loaves; and [a]having / when he had given
thanks, he distributed / to the disciples, / and the disciples to them that were
set down; likewise also / and likewise of the fishes
as much as they would. 12 And when / When
they were filled, he saith / said unto his
disciples, Gather up the broken pieces / fragments
which / that remain over, that nothing be
lost. 13 So / Therefore they gathered
them up, / together, and filled twelve
baskets with broken pieces from / the fragments of the
five barley loaves, which re-
mained over / and above unto them
that had eaten. 14 When therefore / Then those men,
the people saw the [1]sign which he did, they / when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did,
said, [f]This is of a truth [g]the / that
prophet [i]that cometh / should come into the
world.

15 [k]Jesus therefore perceiving / When Jesus therefore perceived that
they were about to / would come and take
him by force, to make him
king, [n]withdrew / a king, he departed again into [o]the / a
mountain himself alone.

16 And when evening came, / even was *now* come, his
disciples went down unto the
sea; 17 and they / entered into a boat, / ship,
and were going / went over the sea unto / toward
Capernaum. And it was now
dark, and Jesus had not yet / was not come
to them. 18 And the sea was rising / arose
by reason of a great wind that
blew. 19 When therefore / So when they had
rowed about five and twenty or
thirty furlongs, they behold / see Jesus
walking on the sea, and drawing
nigh unto the boat / ship: and they
were afraid. 20 [x]But he saith
unto them, It is I; be not afraid.
21 They were willing therefore to receive / Then they willingly received him
into the boat / ship: and straightway the boat / immediately the ship
was at the land whither they
were going. / went.

22 On the morrow the multitude / The day following, when the people
which stood on the other side
of the sea saw that there was
none other [2a]boat there, save
one, / that one whereinto his disciples were entered,
and that Jesus entered / went not with

a ver. 23. See Matt. 15. 36.
b ver. 11.
c For ver. 24, 25, cp. Matt. 14. 34—36 & Mark 6. 53—56.
d ver. 17, 59.
e See ch. 1. 38.
f See ch. 4. 19.
g ch. 1. 21 & 7. 40. See Matt. 21. 11.
h ver. 24.
i ch. 11. 27. See Matt. 11. 3.
j ver. 2.
k Cp. ch. 12. 12—15.
l Isai. 55. 2.
m Cp. ver. 35, 50, 51, 54, 58.
n For ver. 15—21, see Matt. 14. 22—33. Mark 6. 45—51. Cp. Matt. 8. 18.
o ver. 3.
p See Dan. 7. 13.
q Cp. ch. 5. 36, 37 & 10. 36.
r Cp. Ezek. 9. 4 & Rom. 4. 11 & 1 Cor. 9. 2 & 2 Tim. 2. 19. See ch. 3. 33.
s 1 Cor. 15. 58. Rev. 2. 26.
t 1 John 3. 23.
u See ch. 3. 17.
v See Matt. 12. 38.
w ver. 49, 58. Ex. 16. 15. Num. 11. 7—9.
x Cp. Luke 24. 38, 39.
y Cited from Neh. 9. 15. Cp. Ps. 78. 24, 25 & 105. 40 & 1 Cor. 10. 3.
z ver. 50.
a ch. 21. 8. Mark 3. 9 (for mg.).
b See ch. 4. 15, 33.

his disciples into the boat, but
that his disciples went / were gone away
alone; / alone; 23 (howbeit there came other
[3]boats from Tiberias nigh unto
the place where they ate the bread / did eat bread,
after that the Lord [b]had given
thanks): / thanks:) 24 [c]when the multitude / people there-
fore saw that Jesus was not
there, neither his disciples, they
themselves got into the [3]boats, / also took shipping, and [d]came
to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus.
25 And when they had found him
on the other side of the sea,
they said unto him, [e]Rabbi, when
camest thou hither? 26 Jesus
answered them and said, Verily,
verily, I say unto you, [h]Ye seek
me, not because ye saw signs, / the miracles,
but because ye ate / did eat of the loaves,
and were filled. 27 [i]Work / *Labour not
for the meat which perisheth,
but for the meat / that which abideth / endureth
unto eternal / everlasting life, which [p]the Son
of man shall give unto you: for
[q]him the Father, *even* God, hath / hath God the Father [r]sealed.
28 They / Then said therefore / they unto him,
What must / shall we do, that we may / might
work [s]the works of God? 29 Jesus
answered and said unto them,
This is the work of God, [t]that
ye believe on him whom [4u]he
hath sent. 30 They said there-
fore unto him, [v]What then doest thou / sign shewest
for a sign, / thou then, that we may see, and
believe thee? what workest thou? / dost thou work?
31 [w]Our fathers ate the / did eat manna in
the wilderness / desert; as it is written,
[y]He gave them bread out of / from
heaven to eat. 32 Jesus therefore / Then Jesus
said unto them, Verily, verily, I
say unto you, It was not Moses that gave / Moses gave you not
you the / that bread out of / from heaven; but
my Father giveth you the true
bread out of / from heaven. 33 For the
bread of God is [z]that / he which cometh
down out of / from heaven, and giveth
life unto the world. 34 They said / Then said
therefore / they unto him, [b]Lord, evermore
give us this bread. 35 And Jesus

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *signs*. [2] Gr. *little boat*. [3] Gr. *little boats*. [4] Or, *he sent*
A.V. * Or, *Work not*.

said unto them, [a]I am the bread
of life: [c]he that cometh to me
shall (not hunger, never hunger;) and he that be-
lieveth on me shall never thirst.
36 But [f]I said unto you, (that, That) ye
(also) have seen me, and (yet) believe
not. 37 [h]All that (which) [i]the
Father giveth me shall come
(unto, to) me; and [k]him that cometh
to me I will in no wise cast
out. 38 For [l]I (am come, came) down from
heaven, not to do [n]mine own will,
but [n]the will of him [p]that sent
me. 39 And [r]this is the (will of him, Father's will)
(that, which hath) sent me, that of [t]all (that)
which he hath given me [u]I should
lose nothing, but [v]should raise
it up (again) at the last day. 40 (For, And)
this is the will of (my Father, him that sent me,)
that every one (that, which) [x]beholdeth (seeth) the
Son, and [z]believeth on him,
[a](should, may) have (eternal life; everlasting life:) and [1]I
will raise him up at the last
day.

41 The Jews (therefore, then) murmured
(concerning, at) him, because he said, [d]I
am the bread which came down
(out of, from) heaven. 42 And they said,
[f]Is not this Jesus, [g]the son of
Joseph, whose father and mother
[k]we know? how (doth he now say, is it then that he saith,)
I (am come, came) down (out of, from) heaven?
43 Jesus (therefore) answered and
said unto them, Murmur not
among yourselves. 44 No man
can come to me, except the
Father which (hath) sent me [m]draw
him: and [n]I will raise him up (in, at)
the last day. 45 It is written in
the prophets, [p]And they shall
(all be, be all) [r]taught of God. [s]Every
(one, man therefore) that hath (heard, from the Father, and heard, and hath learned, hath learned of the Father,) cometh unto
me. 46 [u]Not that any man hath
seen the Father, save [w]he which
is (from, of) God, he [x]hath seen the
Father. 47 Verily, verily, I say
unto you, [z]He that believeth
(on me) hath (eternal, everlasting) life. 48 [c]I

[a] ver. 41, 48, 51. Cp. ver. 58.
[b] See ver. 31.
[c] ch. 4. 14 & 7. 37. Cp. ch. 5. 40 & Matt. 11. 28 & Rev. 7. 16.
[d] ver. 58.
[e] ver. 33.
[f] ver. 26(?).
[g] ver. 51, 58.
[h] ver. 39. ch. 17. 2.
[i] ch. 10. 29 & 17. 6, 9, 24.
[j] ch. 3. 13.
[k] ch. 10. 28 & 17. 12.
[l] See ch. 3. 13.
[m] ver. 53—56. Cp. ch. 1. 14.
[n] See ch. 5. 30.
[o] ver. 57. Luke 22. 19.
[p] See ch. 4. 34.
[q] ch. 9. 16 & 10. 19.
[r] ch. 10. 28, 29. Matt. 18. 14.
[s] ver. 60. ch. 3. 9.
[t] ver. 37.
[u] ch. 17. 12 & 18. 9.
[v] ver. 40, 44, 54. Cp. ch. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 6. 14.
[w] ver. 27.
[x] ch. 12. 45 & 14. 17, 19.
[y] See ch. 20. 31.
[z] ver. 47. ch. 3. 15, 16.
[a] ver. 27, 54. ch. 4. 14.
[b] See ver. 40.
[c] ver. 39.
[d] ver. 33, 35, 38.
[e] ch. 15. 4, 5. 1 John 3. 24 & 4. 13, 15, 16.
[f] See Matt. 18. 55.
[g] See ch. 1. 45.
[h] Cp. ch. 5. 26. See Matt. 16. 16.
[i] See ch. 3. 17.
[j] ch. 11. 25. Rev. 1. 18.
[k] ch. 7. 27, 28.
[l] ver. 31, 33, 49—51.
[m] ch. 12. 32. Jer. 31. 3. Hos. 11. 4. Cp. ver. 65 & ch. 4. 23.
[n] ver. 39.
[o] ver. 24.
[p] Cited from Isai. 54. 13. Cp. Jer. 31. 33, 34 & Heb. 8. 10, 11.
[q] ver. 66. Cp. ver. 64.
[r] 1 Cor. 2. 13. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 John 2. 20.
[s] Cp. ver. 37.
[t] Jude 15.
[u] See ch. 1. 18.
[v] Cp. ch. 2. 24, 25.
[w] See ch. 7. 29.
[x] Cp. ch. 3. 32 & 8. 38.
[y] ver. 27.

am (the, that) bread of life. 49 [b]You
fathers did eat (the) manna in th
wilderness, and (they died, are dead.) 50 [e]Thi
is the bread which cometh dow
(out of, from) heaven, that a man ma
eat thereof, [g]and not die. 51
am the living bread [j]which cam
down (out of, from) heaven: if any ma
eat of this bread, he shall liv
for ever: (yea) and the bread (which, tha
I will give is [m]my flesh, (which I will gi
[o]for the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore [q]strov
(one with another, among themselves,) saying, [s]How ca
this man give us his flesh t
eat? 53 (Jesus therefore, Then Jesus) said unt
them, Verily, verily, I say unt
you, Except ye eat the flesh
[w]the Son of (man, man,) and drink h
blood, ye [y]have (not, no) life in (yourselv, you.)
54 (He that, Whoso) eateth my (flesh, flesh,) an
drinketh my (blood, blood,) [b]hath eterna
life; and [c]I will raise him up
the last day. 55 For my flesh
[2]meat indeed, and my blood
[3]drink indeed. 56 He that eatet
my (flesh, flesh,) and drinketh my (blo, blo
[e](abideth, dwelleth) in me, and I in hi
57 As [h]the living Father (ha
[i]sent me, and [j]I live (because of, by) th
(Father; Father:) so he that eateth me, (he al, even
shall live (because of, by) me. 58 [l]Th
is (the, that) bread which came dow
(out of, from) heaven: not as (the, your) fathe
did (eat, eat manna,) and (died, are dead): he th
eateth (of) this bread shall live f
ever. 59 These things said he
[4]the synagogue, as he taught [o]
Capernaum.

60 [q]Many therefore of his di
ciples, when they (had) heard *th*
said, This is ([t]a, an) hard saying
who can hear [5]it? 61 (But, When) Jes
[v](knowing, knew) in himself that his disc
ples murmured at (this, it, he) said un
them, Doth this (cause you to stumb, offend you)
62 *What* (then, and) if ye (should behold, shall see) [y]th
Son of man [a](ascending, ascend up) [b]where
was before? 63 [d]It is the spi

[a] See ch. 3. 36. [a] See Mark 16. 19. [b] Cp. ch. 17. 5. See ch. 3 13. [c] See ver. 35. [d] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 45 & 2 Cor. 3. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *that I should raise him up* [2] Gr. *true meat.* [3] Gr. *true drink.* [4] Or, *a synagogue* [5] Or, *hi*

that quickeneth; [a]the flesh profiteth nothing: [b]the words that I (have spoken / speak) unto (you / you, *they*) are spirit, and (*they*) are life. 64 But [d]there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus [f]knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and [h]who (it was that) should betray him. 65 And he said, (For this cause have I said / Therefore said I) unto you, [j]that no man can come unto me, except it (be / were) given unto him of (the / my) Father.

66 [l](Upon this / From that *time*) many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him. 67 (Jesus said therefore / Then said Jesus) unto [o]the twelve, (Would / Will) ye also go away? 68 (Then /) Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou [1]hast [q]the words of eternal life. 69 And [s]we (have believed / believe) and (know / are sure) that [u]thou art (the Holy One of / that Christ, the Son of the living) God. 70 Jesus answered them, [x](Did / Have) not I (choose / chosen) you [o]the twelve, and one of you is [y]a devil? 71 (Now he / He) spake of Judas [a](the son of / Iscariot / the son of Simon Iscariot, / the son of Simon:) for [b]he it was that should betray him, *being* one of the twelve.

7 1 (And after / After) these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in (Judæa, / Jewry,) because [g]the Jews sought to kill him. 2 Now the [i](feast of the Jews, / the Jews') feast of (tabernacles, / tabernacles) was at hand. 3 [l]His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judæa, that [m]thy disciples also may (behold thy / see the) works (which / that) thou doest. 4 For (*there is*) no man (*that*) doeth (anything / any thing) in secret, [2]and (he) himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou (doest / do) these things, (manifest / shew) thyself to the world. 5 [r]For (even / his brethren did not / neither did his brethren) believe (on / in) him. 6 (Jesus therefore saith / Then Jesus said) unto them, [t]My time is not yet (come; / come;) but your time is alway ready. 7 The world cannot hate you; but [c]me it hateth, because I testify of it, that ([3]its works / the works thereof) are evil. 8 Go ye up unto (the / this) feast: I go not up [3]yet unto this feast; (because / for) [g]my time is not yet (fulfilled. / full come.) 9 (And / When) (having / he had) said these (things / words) unto them, he abode *still* in Galilee.

10 But when [i]his brethren were gone (up unto the feast, / up, / up, / up unto the feast,) not (publicly, / openly,) but as it were in secret. 11 [k](The Jews / Then the) (therefore / Jews) [m]sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? 12 And there was much [n]murmuring among the (multitudes / people) concerning him: (for /) [p]some said, He is a good (man; / man;) others said, (Not so, / Nay;) but he [r](leadeth the multitude astray. / deceiveth the people.) 13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him [t]for fear of the Jews.

14 (But when it was now / Now about) the midst of the feast Jesus went up [w]into the temple, and taught. 15 (The / And) (Jews / the Jews) (therefore /) [z]marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man *letters, having never learned? 16 Jesus (therefore /) answered them, and said, [c](My / teaching / doctrine) is not mine, but his [d]that sent me. 17 [e]If any man (willeth to / will) do his will, [f]he shall know of the (teaching, / doctrine,) whether it be of God, or *whether* I [h]speak (from / of) myself. 18 He that speaketh (from / of) himself [k]seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh (the / his) (glory of him / glory) that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him. 19 [n]Did not Moses give you the law, and *yet* none of you (doeth / keepeth) the law? [o]Why (seek ye / go ye about) to kill me? 20 The (multitude answered, / people answered and said,) [p]Thou hast a [4]devil: who (seeketh / goeth about) to kill thee? 21 Jesus answered and said unto them, I (did / have done) [u]one work, and ye all [5]marvel. 22 (For this cause hath / Moses therefore)

a ch. 3. 6.
b ver. 68.
c ch. 15. 18, 24.
d ver. 66.
e ch. 3. 19. Cp. Col. 1. 21 & 1 John 3. 12.
f ver. 61.
g See ch. 2. 4.
h ver. 71. ch. 13. 11.
i ver. 3, 5.
j ver. 44, 45. ch. 3. 27.
k ver. 1.
l ver. 60, 64.
m ch. 11. 56.
n ver. 32.
o ver. 70, 71.
p Cp. ver. 40—43.
q Acts 5. 20. Cp. ch. 12. 50 & 17. 8.
r ver. 47.
s Cp. ch. 11. 27 & 1 John 4. 16.
t ch. 19. 38 & 20. 19. Cp. ch. 9. 22 & 12. 42.
u See ch. 1. 49.
v See Mark 1. 24.
w ver. 28.
x See ch. 13. 18.
y ch. 13. 2, 27 & 17. 12.
z Cp. ver. 46 & Luke 2. 47 & 4. 22 & Acts 4. 13.
a ch. 13. 26.
b ver. 64, 67.
c ch. 8. 28 & 12. 49 & 14. 10, 24. Cp. ch. 3. 34.
d See ch. 3. 17.
e Cp. ch. 8. 31, 32 & 14. 21, 23.
f Cp. ch. 8. 43 & Ps. 25. 9 & Dan. 12. 10 & Phil. 3. 15.
g ch. 5. 18 & 8. 37, 40 & 11. 53.
h See ch. 5. 30.
i ch. 5. 1 & 6. 4.
j See Lev. 23. 34.
k ch. 5. 41 & 8. 50.
l ver. 5, 10. See Matt. 12. 46.
m Cp. ch. 6. 66(?).
n ver. 23. See ch. 1. 17.
o ver. 1.
p ch. 8. 48, 52 & 10. 20. Cp. Matt. 11. 18 & Mark 3. 22 & Luke 7. 33.
q Cp. ch. 14. 22 & 18. 20.
r Cp. Matt. 13. 57 & Mark 3. 21.
s ver. 3, 10.
t Cp. ver. 8, 30. See ch. 2. 4.
u ver. 23. ch. 5. 2—9.

R.V. omit *yet*. [1] Or, *hast words* [2] Some ancient authorities read *and seeketh it to be known openly*. [3] Many ancient authorities omit *yet*. [4] Gr. *demon*. [5] Or, *marvel because of this. Moses hath given you circumcision*

A.V. * Or, *learning*.

[a]Moses given gave unto you circumcision (not that because it is of Moses, but [b]of the fathers); and on the sabbath ye ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man. 23 If a man receiveth circumcision on the sabbath, on the sabbath day receive circumcision, *that the law of Moses may should not be broken; [f]are ye wroth with angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day? 24 [h]Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgement. judgment.

25 Some therefore Then said some of them of Jerusalem said, Is not this he he, whom [l]they seek to kill? 26 And But, lo, [m]he speaketh openly, boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Can it be that Do [p]the rulers indeed know know indeed that this is the very Christ? 27 Howbeit [r]we know this man [t]whence he is: but when the Christ cometh, [v]no one man knoweth whence he is. 28 Jesus Then therefore cried cried Jesus [z]in the temple, teaching and temple as he taught, saying, [r]Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am; am: and [c]I am not come of myself, but [d]he that sent me is true, [f]whom ye know not. 29 But [h]I know him; because him: for I am [j]from him, and [k]he hath sent me. 30 [l]They sought therefore Then they sought to take him: and but [m]no man laid his hand hands on him, [p]because his hour was not yet come. 31 But [r]of the multitude many And many of the people believed on him; him, and they said, [t]When the Christ shall come, cometh, will he do more signs miracles than those these which this man hath done? 32 The Pharisees heard the multitude that the [w]murmuring these people murmured such things concerning him; and the chief priests Pharisees and the Pharisees chief priests sent [x]officers to take him. 33 Jesus therefore said, Then said Jesus unto them [y]Yet a little while am I with you, and then [a]I go unto him that sent me. 34 [c]Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come. 35 The Then Jews therefore said said the Jews among themselves Whither will this man go he go, that we shall not find him? [c]will he go unto [d]the Dispersion dispersed [1]among [e]the Greeks, †Gentiles, and teach the Greeks Gentiles 36 What is this word manner of saying is this that he said, [g]Ye shall seek me and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37 Now In the last day, the that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, [j]If any man thirst, let him [k]come unto me and drink. 38 He that believeth on me, [n]as the scripture hath said, [o]out of his belly shall flow rivers of [q]living water. 39 But (But [s]this spake he of the Spirit [u]which they that believed believe on him were to should receive: [2][w]for the Spirit Holy Ghost was not yet [x]*given*; [y]because the Jesus was not yet [a]glorified. glorified.) 40 [b]Many of the multitude people therefore, when they heard these words, this saying, said, This is Of a truth a truth this is [e]the prophet. Prophet. 41 Others said This is [g]the Christ. But some said, What, Shall [i]doth the Christ come out of Galilee? 42 Hath not the scripture said that the said, That Christ cometh [n]of the seed of David, and [o]from out Bethlehem, the village the town of Bethlehem, [q]where David was? 43 So there arose was [s]a division in the multitude among the people because of him. 44 [u]And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 [v]The officers therefore came Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why [d]have ye not bring brought him? 46 The officers answered, [z]Never man so spake if spake. this man. 47 The Pharisees therefore answered them, Then answered them the Pharisees, [b]Are ye also led astray deceived 48 [d]Hath Have any of the rulers believe or of the on him, or of the Pharisees? 49 But this Pharisees believed on him? multitude which people who knoweth not the law

[a] Lev. 12. 3.
[b] Gen. 17. 10.
[c] Cp. ch. 8. 22.
[d] 2 Mac. 1. 27. James 1. 1. 1 Pet. 1. 1. Cp. Isai. 11. 12 (Gk.) & Zeph. 3. 10 (Gk.).
[e] ch. 12. 20. Acts 11. 20 & 14. 1, *al.*
[f] ch. 5. 16. See Matt. 12. 2.
[g] ver. 34.
[h] ch. 8. 15. Cp. Isai. 11. 3 & 2 Cor. 10. 7. See Deut. 1. 16, 17.
[i] Lev. 23. 36. Num. 29. 35. Neh. 8. 18.
[j] Isai. 55. 1. See ch. 4. 14.
[k] See ch. 6. 35.
[l] ver. 1.
[m] ch. 18. 20.
[n] Cp. Isai. 12. 3 & Ezek. 47. 1.
[o] ch. 4. 14. Cp. Prov. 18. 4.
[p] ver. 48.
[q] See ch. 4. 10.
[r] Cp. ch. 6. 42 & 8. 14, 19 & 9. 29.
[s] Isai. 44. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 13 & Gal. 3. 14.
[t] ch. 19. 9.
[u] Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 16—18. Cp. ch. 1. 33 & 20. 22 & Luke 24. 49.
[v] Cp. ver. 42.
[w] Acts 2. 4, 33.
[x] ch. 3. 34. Luke 11. 13. 1 John 3. 24 & 4. 13, *al.*
[y] ch. 14. 16, 17 & 16. 7.
[z] ver. 14.
[a] ch. 12. 16, 23 & 13. 31, 32 & 17. 1, *al.*
[b] See ver. 31.
[c] ch. 8. 42. Cp. ch. 5. 43.
[d] See ch. 8. 26.
[e] ch. 1. 21 & 6. 14. See Matt. 21. 11.
[f] ch. 8. 19 & 15. 21. Cp. ch. 4. 22 & 8. 55.
[g] ver. 26.
[h] ch. 8. 55. See Matt. 11. 27.
[i] Cp. ver. 52 & ch. 1. 46.
[j] ch. 6. 46 & 9. 16, 33. Cp. ch. 1. 14.
[k] See ch. 8. 17.
[l] ver. 44. ch. 10. 39. Cp. Matt. 21. 46.
[m] ch. 8. 20.
[n] Cp. Ps. 89. 3, 4. See Matt. 1. 1.
[o] Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 1, 5. Luke 2. 4.
[p] ver. 6.
[q] 1 Sam. 16. 1.
[r] ch. 8. 30 & 10. 42 & 11. 45 & 12. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 23 & 12. 42 & Matt. 21. 11.
[s] ch. 9. 16 & 10. 19. Cp. ver. 12.
[t] Matt. 12.
[u] ver. 30.
[v] ver. 32.
[w] ver. 12.
[x] ver. 45, 46.
[y] ch. 12. 35 & 13. 33 & 14. 19 & 16. 16—19.
[z] See Matt. 7. 29.
[a] ch. 16
[b] ver. 12.
[c] ch. 8. 21 & 13. 33.
[d] 1 Cor. 1. 20, 26 & 2. 8. Cp. ch. 12. 42.

R.V. [1] Gr. *of.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *for the Holy Spirit was not yet given.*
A.V. * Or, *without breaking the law of Moses.* † Or, *Greeks.*

are (accursed. cursed.) 50 [a]Nicodemus saith unto them (he that came *to (him before, Jesus by night,) being one of them), 51 [b]Doth our law judge (a any) man, (except it first before it) [c]hear (from himself him,) and know what he doeth? 52 They answered and said unto him, [f]Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and (1 see that look: for) [g]out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 [2][And they went every man (And every man went) unto his own (house: house.) 1 but Jesus went

8 unto the mount of Olives. 2 And [l]early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and [n]he sat down, and taught them. 3 And the scribes and (the) Pharisees (bring brought unto him) a woman taken in adultery; and (having when they had) set her in the midst, 4 they say unto him, (3 Master, this woman (hath been was) taken in adultery, in the very act. 5 Now [w](in the law Moses Moses in the law) commanded (us [x]to us, that) such should be stoned: but what (stone such: what then of her?) sayest thou (6 And this This) they said, [4][z]tempting him, [a]that they might have *whereof* to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the (ground. ground, *as though he heard them not.*) 7 But (So) when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, [e]He that is without sin among you, let him [f]first cast a stone at her. 8 And again he stooped down, and (with his finger) wrote on the ground. 9 And (they, when they they which) heard it, (being convicted by *their own* conscience,) went out one by one, beginning (from at) the eldest, *even* unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the (woman, where woman) (she was, standing) in the midst. 10 (And Jesus When Jesus had lifted up himself, and (saw none but the woman, he) said unto her, Woman, where are (they? did those thine accusers? hath) no man (condemn condemned) thee? 11 And (She) said, No man, Lord. And Jesus (said, said unto her,) [d]Neither do I condemn thee: (go thy way; from henceforth [e]sin no more.] go, and sin no more.)

12 [h](Again therefore Jesus spake Then spake Jesus again) unto them, saying, [i]I am the light of the world: he that [j]followeth me shall not [k]walk in (the) darkness, but shall have the light of life. 13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, [m]Thou bearest (witness record) of thyself; thy (witness record) is not true. 14 Jesus answered and said unto them, (Even if Though) I bear (witness record) of myself, (*yet*) [o]my (witness record) is (true; true:) for I know [p]whence I came, and [q]whither I go; but [r]ye (know not cannot tell) whence I come, (or and) whither I go. 15 [s]Ye judge after the flesh; [t]I judge no man. 16 (Yea and And yet) if I judge, [u]my (judgement judgment) is (true; true:) for [v]I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me. 17 (Yea and It is also) [y](in your law it is written, written in your law,) that the (witness testimony) of two men is true. 18 I am (he one) that (beareth bear) witness of myself, and [b]the Father that sent me beareth witness of me. 19 (They said therefore Then said they) unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, [c]Ye (know neither neither know) me, nor my Father: [d]if ye (knew had known) me, ye (would know should have known) my Father also. 20 These words spake (he Jesus) in [g]the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and [h]no man (took laid hands on) him; (because for) [i]his hour was not yet come.

21 (He said therefore Then said Jesus) again unto them, [j]I go (away, my way,) and [k]ye shall seek me, and [l]shall die in your (sin sins:) whither I go, ye cannot come. 22 (The Jews therefore said, Then said the Jews,) [m]Will

[a] ch. 3. 1 & 19. 39.
[b] Deut. 17. 6 & 19. 15. Cp. Acts 23. 3.
[c] Deut. 1. 16. Prov. 18. 13.
[d] ver. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 17 & Luke 12. 14.
[e] ch. 5. 14.
[f] ver. 41.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 25 with Josh. 19. 13.
[h] ch. 7. 37, 38.
[i] Cp. Ps. 36. 9 & Isai. 42. 6 & 49. 6 & Mal. 4. 2. See ch. 1. 4, 9
[j] ch. 12. 26 & 21. 19.
[k] See ch. 12. 35.
[l] Cp. Luke 21. 38.
[m] ch. 5. 31.
[n] Matt. 5. 1. Luke 4. 20.
[o] Cp. Rev. 3. 14.
[p] ch. 13. 3 & 16. 28.
[q] ver. 21. ch. 7. 33.
[r] Cp. ch. 7. 28 & 9. 29.
[s] ch. 7. 24. 1 Sam. 16. 7. Cp. Job 10. 4.
[t] ch. 12. 47. Cp. ver. [11].
[u] ch. 5. 30.
[v] ver. 29. ch. 16. 32.
[w] Lev. 20. 10. Deut. 22. 22.
[x] Deut. 22. 24. Ezek. 16. 38, 40.
[y] See Num. 35. 30.
[z] Matt. 16. 1 & 19. 3 & 22. 18, 35. Mark 8. 11 & 10. 2 & 12. 15. Luke 10. 25 & 11. 16.
[a] See Luke 11. 54.
[b] ch. 5. 37.
[c] ver. 55. ch. 16. 3.
[d] ch. 14. 7.
[e] Rom. 2. 1, 22.
[f] Deut. 17. 7.
[g] See Matt. 27. 6.
[h] ch. 7. 30.
[i] ch. 7. 8.
[j] ch. 14. 28. Cp. ch. 14. 2, 3 & 16. 7.
[k] See ch. 7. 34.
[l] ver. 24. Ezek. 3. 18 & 33. 8.
[m] Cp. ch. 7. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *see: for out of Galilee &c.* [2] Most of the ancient authorities omit John 7. 53–8. 11. Those which contain it vary much from each other. [3] Or, *Teacher* [4] Or, *trying*

A.V. * Gr. *to him.*

he kill himself, that himself? because he saith,
Whither I go, ye cannot come? come.
23 And he said unto them, [b]Ye
are from beneath; I am from
above: [d]ye are of this world;
[e]I am not of this world. 24 I
said therefore unto you, that
ye [g]shall die in your sins: for
[i]except ye believe if ye believe not that [1][j]I am *he*, ye
shall die in your sins. 25 They Then
said therefore they unto him, [l]Who art
thou? And Jesus said saith unto them,
[2][n]Even that which I have also spoken *the same* that I said unto
you from the beginning. 26 I
have many things to speak say and to
judge concerning of you: howbeit but [p]he
that sent me is true; and
[r]the things which I heard from him, these I speak to the world those things which I speak I [3][t]unto the world. have heard of him. 27 They perceived understood
not that [u]he spake to them of
the Father. 28 Jesus therefore said, Then said Jesus unto them,
When ye have [w]lifted up the Son
of man, [x]then shall ye know that
[4][z]I am *he*, and *that* [a]I do nothing
of myself, myself; but [c]as the my Father hath
taught me, I speak these things.
29 And [f]he that sent me is
with me; [f]he me: the Father hath not left
me alone; for [i]I do always
the those things that are pleasing to please him.
30 As he spake these things, words, [l]many
believed on him.

31 Jesus therefore said Then said Jesus to those Jews
which had believed believed on him, [n]If ye abide continue
in my word, *then* are ye truly my
my disciples disciples indeed; 32 and ye shall [p]know
the truth, and the truth [r]shall
make you free. 33 They answered
unto him, [t]We be Abraham's seed,
and have never yet been were never in bondage to
any man: how sayest thou, Ye
shall be made free? 34 Jesus
answered them, Verily, verily, I
say unto you, [u]Every one that Whosoever committeth sin is the bondservant servant of sin.
35 And [w]the bondservant servant abideth not

[a] Luke 15. 31.
[b] Cp. ver. 44 & ch. 3. 31.
[c] Gal. 5. 1. Cp. Heb. 3. 6.
[d] 1 John 4. 5.
[e] ch. 17. 14, 16.
[f] ver. 40. See ch. 7. 1.
[g] ver. 21.
[h] ch. 3. 32 & 5. 19 & 6. 46.
[i] ch. 16. 9.
[j] ver. 28 (& mg.). ch. 4. 26 & 13. 19 (& mg.). Mark 13. 6. Luke 21. 8. Cp. ver. 58 (for mg.).
[k] ver. 41, 44.
[l] Cp. ch. 1. 19.
[m] ver. 33, 56.
[n] Cp. Matt. 17. 17 (for mg.).
[o] Cp. Gal. 3. 7, 9.
[p] ch. 3. 33 & 7. 28. Rom. 3. 4.
[q] ver. 37.
[r] ver. 40. ch. 15. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 32 & Rev. 1. 1.
[s] ver. 26.
[t] Cp. ch. 18. 20.
[u] ver. 18, 26.
[v] Cp. Hos. 2. 4.
[w] ch. 3. 14 & 12. 32, 34.
[x] Cp. ch. 16. 8—11.
[y] Deut. 32. 6. Isai. 63. 16 & 64. 8. Cp. ver. 47.
[z] See ver. 24.
[a] See ch. 5. 30.
[b] Cp. 1 John 5. 1.
[c] See ch. 7. 16.
[d] ch. 16. 28 & 17. 8.
[e] 1 John 5. 20. Cp. Heb. 10. 9.
[f] ver. 16. ch. 16. 32. Acts 10. 38. See ch. 10. 38.
[g] ch. 7. 28.
[h] See ch. 3. 17.
[i] ch. 4. 34 & 5. 30 & 6. 38. Cp. 1 John 3. 22.
[j] ch. 7. 17.
[k] Jer. 6. 10. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 14.
[l] See ch. 7. 31.
[m] 1 John 3. 8, 12. Cp. ver. 23. See Matt. 13. 38.
[n] ch. 15. 7, 8. 2 John 9.
[o] Gen. 4. 8, 9. 1 John 3. 12, 15. Cp. Wisd. 2. 24 & Rom. 5. 12.
[p] 2 John 1.
[q] Cp. 1 John 2. 4.

in the house for ever: but [a]the
son Son abideth for ever. 36 If therefore the Son
[c]the Son therefore shall make you free, ye
shall be free indeed. 37 I know
that ye are Abraham's seed;
yet but [f]ye seek to kill me, because
my word [5]hath not free course no place in you.
38 [h]I speak the things that which I have
seen with [6]*my* Father: and ye
also do the things that which ye heard [k]from have seen with
your father. 39 They answered
and said unto him, [m]Our father is Abraham is our
Abraham. father. Jesus saith unto them,
[o]If ye [7]were Abraham's children,
[8]ye would do the works of
Abraham. 40 But now [q]ye seek
to kill me, a man that hath told
you the truth, [s]which I have heard
from of God: this did not Abraham.
41 Ye do the works deeds of your father.
They said unto Then said they to him, [v]We were be not
born of fornication; we have
[y]one Father, *even* God. 42 Jesus
said unto them, [b]If God were
your Father, ye would love me:
for [d]I came proceeded forth and [e]am come came
from God; for [g]neither have I come came I
of myself, but [h]he sent me.
43 [j]Why do ye not [9]understand
my speech? Even even because [k]ye
cannot hear my word. 44 [m]Ye
are of *your* father the devil,
and the lusts of your father
it is your will to ye will do. [o]He was a
murderer from the beginning,
and [10][q]stood abode not in the truth, be-
cause there is no truth in him.
[11][s]When he speaketh a lie, he
speaketh of his own: for he is
a liar, and the father there of it.
45 But And because I say tell *you* the truth,
ye believe me not. 46 Which
of you convicteth convinceth me of sin? If And
I say the truth, why do ye not
believe me? 47 [v]He that is of
God heareth the words of God: God's words: [x]for this ye

[r] ver. 36. Rom. 6. 18, 22 & 8. 2. 1 Cor. 7. 22. 2 Cor. 3. 17. Gal. 5. 1, 13. James 1. 25 & 2. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 16. [s] Gen. 3. 4. 2 Cor. 11. 3. Rev. 12. 9. [t] ver. 37, 39. Matt. 3. 9. Cp. Luke 19. 9 & Rom. 9. 7. [u] Rom. 6. 16—20. Tit. 3. 3. 2 Pet. 2. 19. [v] Cp. ch. 18. 37 & 1 John 4. 6. [w] Gen. 21. 10. Gal. 4. 30. [x] Cp. ch. 10. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *I am* [2] Or, How is it *that I even speak to you at all?* [3] Gr. *into.* [4] Or, *I am* Or, *I am he*: *and* [5] Or, *hath no place in you* [6] Or, *the Father: do ye also therefore the things which ye heard from the Father.* [7] Gr. [8] Some ancient authorities read *ye do the works of Abraham.* [9] Or, *know* [10] Some ancient authorities read *stand* [11] Or, *When one speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for his father also is a liar.*

cause ye therefore hear *them* not, because
[d]ye are not of God. 48 The Jews Then
answered answered the Jews, and said unto him,
Say we not well that thou art a
Samaritan, and [e]hast a [1]devil?
49 Jesus answered, I have not a
[1]devil; but [g]I honour my Father,
and ye do dishonour me. 50 But And
[j]I seek not mine own glory:
there is one that seeketh and
judgeth. 51 Verily, verily, I say
unto you, [l]If a man keep my
word, saying, he shall never [m]see death.
52 The Jews said Then said the Jews unto him, Now
we know that thou hast a [1]devil.
[p]Abraham is dead, and the pro-
phets; and [q]thou sayest, If a
man keep my word, saying, he shall
never [s]taste of death. 53 [t]Art
thou greater than our father
Abraham, which is dead? and
the prophets are dead: whom
makest thou thyself? 54 Jesus
answered, [v]If I glorify honour myself, my
glory honour is nothing: [x]it is my Father
that glorifieth honoureth me; [y]of whom ye
say, that he is your God; God: 55 and Yet
[z]ye have not known him: him; [a]but I
know him: him; and if I should say, I
know him not, I shall be like unto a liar
you, [d]a liar like unto you: but I know him, and
keep his word, saying. 56 [e]Your father
Abraham [f]rejoiced [2][g]to see my
day; day: and [h]he saw it, and was
glad. 57 The Jews therefore said Then said the Jews unto
him, Thou art not yet fifty years
old, and hast thou seen Abraham?
58 Jesus said unto them, Verily,
verily, I say unto you, Before
Abraham [3]was, [i]I am. 59 [4]They Then
took up stones therefore took they up stones to cast at
him: but [l]Jesus [4]hid himself,
and went out of the temple [5][n]. temple, going
through the midst of them, and so passed by.

1 And as he Jesus passed by,
9 he saw a man which was blind
from his birth. 2 And his
disciples asked him, saying, [o]Rabbi, Master,

a Cp. Luke 13. 2, 4 & Wisd. 8. 20.
b Cp. ver. 34.
c Ex. 20. 5.
d Cp. ver. 41.
e See ch. 7. 20.
f Cp. ch. 11. 4.
g ch. 5. 23. Cp. ch. 7. 18.
h See ch. 4. 34.
i ch. 11. 9 & 12. 35. Cp. Rom. 13. 12 & Gal. 6. 10.
j ver. 54. ch. 5. 41.
k See ch. 1. 4, 5, 9 & 8. 12.
l ch. 5. 24 & 11. 26.
m See Luke 2. 26.
n Mark 7. 33 & 8. 23.
o See Matt. 9. 29.
p Cp. Zech. 1. 5.
q ver. 51.
r Neh. 3. 15 (& mg.). Isai. 8. 6. Luke 13. 4.
s Matt. 16. 28. Heb. 2. 9.
t Cp. ch. 4. 12.
u ch. 11. 37.
v ver. 50.
w Cp. Acts 3. 2, 10.
x ch. 13. 32 & 17. 1. Acts 3. 13. Heb. 5. 5. 2 Pet. 1. 17.
y ver. 41.
z ver. 19. ch. 7. 28.
a ch. 7. 29. See Matt. 11. 27.
b ver. 44.
c ver. 6, 7.
d 1 John 1. 6.
e ver. 39.
f See Matt. 13. 17.
g Luke 17. 22.
h Cp. Heb. 11. 13.
i Cp. ver. 24 (mg.) & ch. 17. 5, 24 & Col. 1. 17 & Heb. 13. 8 & Rev. 1. 8. See Ex. 3. 14.
j ch. 10. 31.
k ch. 5. 9.
l ch. 12. 36 (mg. for mg.).
m ver. 10.
n Luke 4. 30 (for mg.).
o See ch. 1. 38.

[a]who did sin, [b]this man, or [c]his
parents, that he should be was born
blind? 3 Jesus answered, Neither
did hath this man sin, sinned, nor his parents:
but [f]that the works of God should
be made manifest in him. 4 We I
must [h]work the works of him
that sent me, [i]while it is day:
the night cometh, when no man
can work. 5 When As long as I am in
the world, [k]I am the light of
the world. 6 When he had thus
spoken, [n]he spat on the ground,
and made clay of the spittle,
6 [o]and he *anointed his the eyes of the
eyes blind man with the clay, 7 and said
unto him, Go, wash in [r]the pool
of Siloam (which is by inter-
pretation, Sent). He went away his way
therefore, and washed, and [u]came
seeing. 8 The neighbours there-
fore, and they which saw him before had seen
aforetime, him that he was a beggar, blind, said,
[w]Is not this he that sat and
begged? 9 Others Some said, It This is
he: others said, No, but he He is like
him. He him: *but* he said, I am *he*. 10 They said Therefore
therefore said they unto him, How then were
thine eyes opened? 11 He answered, answered
[c]The and said, A man that is called Jesus
made clay, and anointed mine
eyes, and said unto me, Go to
the pool of Siloam, and wash: so and I
went away and washed, and I re-
ceived sight. 12 And they said Then said they unto
him, Where is he? He saith, said, I
know not.

13 They bring brought to the Pharisees
him that aforetime was blind.
14 [k]Now And it was the sabbath on the
day when Jesus made the clay,
and opened his eyes. 15 [m]Again Then
therefore again the Pharisees also asked
him how he had received his
sight. And he He said unto them, He
put clay upon mine eyes, and I
washed, and do see. 16 Some Therefore
therefore of the Pharisees said, said some of the Pharisees, This man

R.V. [1] Gr. *demon.* [2] Or, *that he should see* [3] Gr. *was born.* [4] Or, *was hidden, and went &c.* [5] Many ancient authorities add *and going through the midst of them went his way, and so passed by.* [6] Or, *and with the clay thereof anointed his eyes*

A.V. * Or, *spread the clay upon the eyes of the blind man.*

is not [a]from (of) God, [b]because he
keepeth not the sabbath. (But others sabbath day. Others)
said, [c]How can a man that is
a sinner do such signs (miracles)? And
[e]there was a division among
them. 17 They say therefore unto
the blind man again, What
sayest thou of him, in that he (that he hath)
opened thine eyes? And he said, (He)
[i]He is a prophet. 18 [j]The Jews (But the)
therefore (Jews) did not believe concerning
him, that he had been blind, and
had received his sight, until they
called the parents of him that
had received his sight, (sight.) 19 and (And they)
asked them, saying, Is this your
son, who ye say was born blind?
how then doth he now see?
20 His parents answered them and
said, We know that this is our
son, and that he was born blind:
21 but how (by what means) he now seeth,
we know not; or who hath opened
his eyes, we know not: ask him; he (he is of age;)
(is of age; ask him:) he shall speak for himself.
22 These things said (words spake) his parents,
[q]because they feared the Jews:
for [r]the Jews had agreed already,
that if any man should (did) [s]confess
him to be (that he was) Christ, [t]he should be
put out of the synagogue.
23 Therefore said his parents,
[v]He is of age; ask him. 24 So (Then)
they (again) called a second time (they) the man
that was blind, and said unto
him, [z]Give glory to God (God the praise): we know
that [a]this man is a sinner. 25 He
therefore answered, (answered and said,)
Whether he be a
sinner, (sinner or no,) I know not: one thing
I know, that, whereas I [c]was
blind, now I see. 26 They (Then) said
therefore unto him, (they to him again,)
What did he to
thee? how opened he thine eyes?
27 He answered them, [e]I have told
you even now, (already,) and ye did not hear:
wherefore would ye hear it again?
would (will) ye also become (be) his disciples?
28 And (Then) they reviled him, and said,
Thou art his disciple; but [f]we

[a] See ch. 7. 29.
[b] See Matt. 12. 2.
[c] ver. 33.
[d] See ch. 8. 14.
[e] ch. 7. 43 & 10. 19.
[f] Cp. ch. 12. 37 & Mark 6. 6.
[g] Cp. ch. 3. 10.
[h] Job 27. 9. Ps. 66. 18. Prov. 28. 9. Isai. 1. 15, *al.*
[i] See ch. 4. 19 & 6. 14.
[j] ver. 22. Cp. ver. 13.
[k] Ps. 34. 15, 16 & 145. 19. Prov. 15. 29. Cp. James 5. 16.
[l] ver. 16. Cp. ch. 3. 2 & 10. 21.
[m] Cp. ver. 2.
[n] Cp. ver. 22.
[o] ch. 10. 36. See Matt. 14. 33 & Dan. 7. 13 (for mg.).
[p] Cp. Rom. 10. 14.
[q] See ch. 7. 13.
[r] Cp. ch. 7. 45—52.
[s] Cp. Rom. 10. 9.
[t] ch. 12. 42 & 16. 2.
[u] ch. 4. 26.
[v] ver. 21.
[w] See ch. 5. 22.
[x] Cp. Matt. 11. 25 & Luke 4. 18.
[y] Cp. Matt. 9. 13 & 13. 13 & Mark 4. 12 & 2 Cor. 2. 16.
[z] Josh. 7. 19. Jer. 13. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 5 & Isai. 42. 12 & Luke 17. 18 & Acts 12. 23.
[a] ver. 16.
[b] Rom. 2. 19.
[c] ver. 18, 24.
[d] ch. 15. 22, 24. Cp. ch. 19. 11 & James 4. 17 & 1 John 1. 8.
[e] ver. 15.
[f] Cp. ch. 5. 45.

are disciples of Moses. (Moses' disciples.) 29 We know
that God hath spoken (spake) unto Moses:
but as for this man, (fellow,) [d]we know not
from whence he is. 30 The man
answered and said unto them,
Why, (Why) herein is [f]the marvel, (a marvellous thing,) that
[g]ye know not from whence he is,
and *yet* he hath opened mine eyes.
31 We (Now we) know that [h]God heareth
not sinners: but [k]if any man be
a worshipper of God, and do (doeth)
his will, him he heareth. 32 Since
the world began it was never (was it not) heard
that any man (one man) opened the eyes of
a man (one that was) born blind. 33 [l]If this
man were not from (of) God, he could
do nothing. 34 They answered
and said unto him, [m]Thou wast
altogether born in sins, and dost
thou teach us? And they *[n]cast
him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had
cast him out; and finding (when he had found)
him, he said, (said unto him,) Dost thou
believe on [1]the Son of God?
36 He answered and said, [p]And who (Who)
is he, Lord, that I may (might) believe
on him? 37 And Jesus said unto
him, Thou hast both seen him,
and [u]he it is (it is he) that speaketh (talketh) with thee.
38 And he said, Lord, I believe.
And he worshipped him. 39 And
Jesus said, [w]For judgement (judgment) I am come
into this world, [x]that they which
see not may (might) see; and [y]that
they which see may become (might be made) blind.
40 Those (And *some*) of the Pharisees which
were with him heard these things (words),
and said unto him, [b]Are we also
blind? 41 Jesus said unto them,
If ye were blind, [d]ye would (should) have
no sin: but now ye say, We
see; (see: therefore) your sin remaineth.

10 [1] Verily, verily, I say
unto you, He that entereth not by the door
into the fold of the sheep, (sheepfold,) but climbeth
up some other way, the same is
a thief and a robber. 2 But he

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *the Son of man.*
A.V. * Or, *excommunicated him.*

that entereth in by the door is
[1]the shepherd of the sheep. 3 To
him the porter openeth; and the
sheep hear his voice: and he
calleth his own sheep by name,
and leadeth them out. 4 When / And when
he hath put / putteth forth all his own, / his own sheep, he
goeth before them, and the sheep
follow him: for they know his
voice. 5 And [k]a stranger will
they not follow, but will flee
from him: for they know not
the voice of strangers. 6 This
[2][n]parable spake Jesus [o]unto
them: but they [q]understood not
what things they were which he
spake unto them.

7 Jesus therefore said / Then said Jesus unto them
again, Verily, verily, I say unto
you, [t]I am the door of the sheep.
8 All that ever came before me
are thieves and robbers: but
the sheep did not hear them.
9 I am the door: by me if any
man enter in, [x]he shall be saved,
and shall [y]go in and go out, and
[a]shall find pasture. 10 The thief
cometh not, but that he may / for to steal,
and to [b]kill, and to destroy: I
came / am come that they may / might have life,
and may / that they might [3][d]have *it* more
abundantly. 11 [e]I am the good
shepherd: the good shepherd
[b]layeth down / giveth his life for the sheep.
12 He / But he that is [1]a / an hireling, and
not a / the shepherd, whose own the
sheep are not, beholdeth / seeth the wolf
coming, and [l]leaveth the sheep,
and fleeth, / fleeth: and the wolf snatcheth / catcheth
them, and [n]scattereth *them*: / the sheep.
13 *he fleeth* / The hireling fleeth, because [p]he is
a / an hireling, and [q]careth not for
the sheep. 14 [s]I am the good
shepherd; / shepherd, and [t]I know mine own, / my *sheep*, and
[w]mine own know me, 15 [x]even as
am known of mine. As
the
Father knoweth me, and I know / even so know I

a See ver. 11.
b Isai. 56. 8.
c Cp. Ezek. 34. 11—13 & Matt. 8. 11, 12 & Eph. 2. 13—18 & 1 Pet. 2. 25.
d ver. 3 (for mg.).
e ch. 5. 25 & 18. 37. Cp. Acts 28. 28.
f Cp. ch. 11. 52 & 12. 32 & 17. 11, 21, 22.
g Ezek. 34. 23 & 37. 24.
h Phil. 2. 9. See ch. 5. 20.
i Isai. 53. 7, 8, 12. Heb. 2. 9.
j ver. 11.
k Cp. ver. 12, 13.
l Cp. ch. 18. 6 & Matt. 26. 53.
m Cp. ch. 5. 30.
n ch. 16. 25, 29 (mg.). 2 Pet. 2. 22 (for mg.).
o ch. 9. 40.
p ch. 2. 19. Cp. Phil. 2. 7.
q See Mark 9. 32.
r ch. 12. 49 & 14. 31 & 15. 10.
s ch. 7. 43 & 9. 16.
t ver. 9. Cp. ch. 14. 6 & Eph. 2. 18.
u See ch. 7. 20.
v Cp. Mark 3. 21.
w Cp. Ex. 4. 11 & Ps. 146. 8. See ch. 9. 33.
x Cp. ch. 5. 34.
y Acts 1. 21 & 9. 28, *al.*
z 1 Mac. 4. 59.
a Ps. 23. 2. Ezek. 34. 14.
b Cp. Jer. 23. 1 & Ezek. 34. 3.
c Acts 3. 11 & 5. 12.
d Cp. ch. 1. 16 (for mg.).
e Isai. 40. 11. Ezek. 34. 12, 23 & 37. 24. Zech. 13. 7. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25 & 5. 4. Cp. ch. 21. 15—17 & Ps. 23 & Rev. 7. 17.
f ch. 1. 41.
g Matt. 26. 63. Luke 22. 67.
h ver. 15, 17. ch. 15. 13. 1 John 3. 16. Cp. Matt. 20. 28 & Mark 10. 45.
i Cp. Ezek. 34. 2—6.
j ver. 38. See ch. 5. 36.
k See ch. 5. 43.
l Zech. 11. 17 & 13. 7.

the Father; / Father: and [a]I lay down my
life for the sheep. 16 And [b]other
sheep I have, which are not of
this fold: [c]them also I must
[4][d]bring, and [e]they shall hear my
voice; and [5]they shall become / there shall be [f]one
flock, / fold, *and* [g]one shepherd. 17 [h]There-
fore doth the / my Father love me,
[i]because [j]I lay down my life,
that I may / might take it again. 18 [l]No
one / man [6]taketh it away from me, but
[j]I lay it down [m]of myself. I
have [7]power to lay it down, and
[p]I have [7]power to take it again.
[r]This commandment received I from / have I received of
my Father.

19 [s]There arose / was a division therefore / because of / for
again among the Jews
these words. / sayings. 20 And many of
them said, [u]He hath a [8]devil,
and [v]is mad; why hear ye him?
21 Others said, These are not the
sayings / words of one possessed with / him that hath a [8]devil.
[w]Can a [8]devil open the eyes of
the blind?

22 [9]And it was the feast of [z]the / at Jerusalem
dedication at Jerusalem: / the feast of the dedication, and it was winter; / winter.
23 and / And Jesus was walking / walked in the
temple [c]in Solomon's porch.
24 The Jews therefore came / Then came the Jews round about
him, and said unto him, How
long dost thou hold us in suspense? / *make us to doubt?
If thou art / be [f]the Christ, [g]tell us
plainly. 25 Jesus answered them,
I told you, and ye believe / believed not:
[j]the works that I do [k]in my
Father's name, these / they bear witness
of me. 26 But [m]ye believe not,
because ye are not of my
sheep. / sheep, as I said unto you. 27 [o]My sheep
hear my voice, and I know them,
and they follow me: 28 and [r]I
give unto them eternal life; and
[u]they shall never perish, and / [v]no / neither
one shall snatch / shall any *man* pluck them out of my
hand. 29 [10][y]My Father, [z]which

m Cp. ch. 8. 47. & 5. 11. *n* Cp. Jer. 23. 1—3. *o* ver. 14, 16. *p* Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 2. *q* Zech. 11. 16. *r* Cp. 1 John 2. 25
s See ver. 11. *t* ver. 27. Nah. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 19. *u* ch. 17. 12 & 18. 9. *v* ch. 6. 37. *w* ver. 4.
x See Matt. 11. 27. *y* Cp. ch. 17. 2 (for mg.). *z* ch. 6. 37 & 17. 2, &c.

R.V. [1] Or, *a shepherd* [2] Or, *proverb* [3] Or, *have abundance* [4] Or, *leal* [5] Or, *there shall be one flock*
[6] Some ancient authorities read *took it away.* [7] Or, *right* [8] Gr. *demon.* [9] Some ancient authorities read *At that time was the feast.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *That which my Father hath given unto me.*
A.V. * Or, *hold us in suspense!*

hath given (gave) *them* unto me, [a]is greater than all; and no (one) *man* is able to snatch (pluck) [1]*them* out of [b]the (my) Father's hand. 30 [c]I and the (*my*) Father are one. 31 [d]The (Then the) Jews took up stones again to stone him. 32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from the (my) Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? 33 The Jews answered him, (saying,) For a good work we stone thee not, (not;) but [i]for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, [k]makest thyself God. 34 Jesus answered them, Is it not written in [l]your law, [m]I said, Ye are gods? 35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came (and came, and [q]broken), the scripture cannot be broken; 36 say ye of him, whom [r]the Father [2]hath sanctified (sanctified), and [t]sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because [v]I said, I am *the* Son of God? 37 [x]If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not. 38 But if I do them, [z]though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know (know,) and understand (believe,) that [a]the Father is in me, and I in the (him.) Father. 39 [b]They (Therefore they) sought again to take him: and (but) [d]he went forth (escaped) out of their hand. (hand,)

40 And he went away again beyond Jordan into the place [f]where John was at the first baptizing (baptized); and there he abode. 41 And many came (resorted) unto him (him;) and they said, John indeed did no sign (miracle:) but [g]all things whatsoever (that) John spake of this man were true. 42 And [h]many believed on him there.

11 1 Now a certain man was sick, Lazarus (*named* Lazarus,) of Bethany, of the village (of the town) of [k]Mary and her sister Martha. 2 And (It [l]it) was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick. 3 The sisters therefore (Therefore his sisters) sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, [e]he whom thou lovest is sick. 4 But when (When) Jesus heard it, (*that*,) he said, [f]This sickness is not unto death, but for [g]the glory of God, that the Son of God may (might) be glorified thereby. 5 Now [h]Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. 6 When therefore he heard (he had heard therefore) that he was sick, [j]he abode at that time two days (two days still) in the same place where he was. 7 Then after this he saith (that saith he) to the (*his*) disciples, [n]Let us go into Judæa again. 8 The disciples say unto him, [o]Rabbi (Master,) [p]the Jews were but now seeking (of late sought) to stone thee; and goest thou thither again? 9 Jesus answered, [u]Are there not twelve hours in the day? [w]If a (any) man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world. 10 But [y]if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because the light is not (there is no light) [y]in him. 11 These things spake (said) he: and after this (that) he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus [e]is fallen asleep (sleepeth); but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep. 12 The disciples therefore said unto him, (Then said his disciples,) Lord, if he is fallen asleep, (sleep,) he will [3e]recover. (do well.) 13 Now (Howbeit) Jesus had spoken (spake) of his death: but they thought that he spake (had spoken) of taking of rest in sleep. 14 Then Jesus therefore said (said Jesus) unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead. 15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him. 16 [4]Thomas therefore, (who is called [4]Didymus,) said (Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus,) unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, [j]that we may die with him.

17 So (Then) when Jesus came, he

a Cp. ch. 14. 28.
b Cp. Deut. 32. 39 & Isai. 49. 2 & 51. 16 & Wisd. 3. 1.
c ch. 17. 11, 22. Cp. ch. 5. 19 & 14. 9.
d ch. 8. 59.
e ver. 5, 11, 36.
f Cp. ver. 11 & Matt. 9. 24.
g ver. 40. Cp. ch. 9. 3 & 13. 31.
h ver. 3.
i See Lev. 24. 16 & Matt. 9. 3.
j Cp. ch. 2. 4 & 7. 6, 8.
k ch. 5. 18.
l Cp. ch. 12. 34 & 15. 25 & 1 Cor. 14. 21.
m Cited from Ps. 82. 6.
n ch. 10. 40.
o See ch. 1. 38.
p ch. 8. 59 & 10. 31.
q Cp. Matt. 5. 17, 19.
r Cp. ch. 6. 27.
s ch. 17. 19 (& mg. for mg.).
t See ch. 3. 17.
u Cp. Luke 13. 33.
v ch. 5. 17, 18. Cp. ver. 30.
w See ch. 9. 4 & 1 John 2. 10.
x ch. 15. 24.
y Jer. 13. 16. Cp. ch. 12. 35 (& mg.).
z ver. 25. Cp. ch. 14. 11.
a ch. 14. 10, 11, 20 & 17. 21, 23. Cp. ch. 8. 29.
b ch. 7. 30, 44.
c See Matt. 27. 52.
d ch. 8. 59 (mg.).
e See Mark 10. 52 (mg. for mg.).
f ch. 1. 28.
g ch. 1. 7, 29—34 & 3. 27—30 & 5. 33.
h See ch. 7. 31.
i ch. 14. 5 & 20. 24, 26—28 & 21. 2. Matt. 10. 3. Mark 3. 18. Luke 6. 15. Acts 1. 13.
j Cp. ch. 13. 37.
k See Luke 10. 38, 39.
l ch. 12. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, aught [2] Or, *consecrated* [3] Gr. *be saved.* [4] That is, *Twin.*

found that he had been lain in the tomb grave [b]four days already. 18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, *about fifteen furlongs off off: 19 and many of the Jews had come came to Martha and Mary, [c]to console comfort them concerning their brother. 20 [f]Martha therefore, when Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary still sat sat still in the house. 21 Martha therefore said Then said Martha unto [1]Jesus, Lord, [j]if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 22 And even now I know that, But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou shalt wilt ask of God, [l]God will give it thee. 23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again. 24 [o]Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in [r]the resurrection at the last day. 25 Jesus said unto her, [s]I am the resurrection, and [t]the life: he that believeth on in me, [u]though he die, were dead, [v]yet shall he live: 26 and whosoever liveth and believeth on in me [x]shall never die. Believest thou this? 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: [z]I have believed believe that [b]thou art the Christ, the Son of God, even [c]he that cometh which should come into the world. 28 And when she had said this, so said, she went away, her way, and called Mary [1]her sister secretly, saying, [f]The [2]Master is here, come, and calleth for thee. 29 And she, when As soon as she heard it, that, she arose quickly, and went came unto him. 30 (Now Now Jesus was not yet come into the village, town, but was still in the in that place where Martha met him. him.) 31 The Jews then [i]which were with her in the house, and were comforting comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up quickly hastily and went out, followed her, supposing that she was going saying, She goeth unto the tomb grave to [3]weep there. 32 Mary therefore, when Then when Mary she came was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet,

a ver. 21.
b ver. 39.
c ver. 31. Job 2. 11.
d ver. 38. Mark 14. 5 (Gk.).
e ch. 12. 27 & 13. 21.
f Cp. Luke 10. 38, 39.
g Cp. Luke 19. 41.
h ver. 3.
i ver. 32.
j Cp. ver. 37.
k ch. 9. 6, 7.
l Cp. ver. 42 & ch. 9. 31.
m Cp. ver. 21, 32.
n ver. 33.
o Cp. ver. 39.
p Isai. 22. 16.
q ch. 20. 1. Matt. 27. 60. Mark 15. 46. Luke 24. 2.
r ch. 5. 29. Luke 14. 14. See ch. 6. 39.
s Cp. ch. 5. 21 & 6. 40, 44 & 1 Cor. 15. 21.
t ch. 14. 6. Cp. ch. 6. 57 & Col. 3. 4. See ch. 1. 4.
u Cp. ch. 12. 25.
v See ch. 3. 36.
w ver. 17.
x ch. 6. 50, 51 & 8. 51.
y ver. 25, 26.
z ch. 6. 69 & 20. 31. 1 John 5. 1, 5. Cp. ch. 8. 24 & 13. 19 & 1 John 4. 16.
a ver. 4. Cp. Rom. 6. 4.
b Matt. 16. 16.
c ch. 6. 14. See Matt. 11. 3.
d ch. 17. 1.
e Cp. ver. 22 & Matt. 26. 53.
f Matt. 26. 18. Mark 14. 14. Luke 22. 11. See ch. 13. 13.
g ch. 12. 29, 30.
h ch. 17. 8, 21. See ch. 3. 17.
i ver. 19.
j ch. 5. 28, 29.
k ch. 19. 40.
l Cp. ch. 20. 7.
m ch. 12. 11. Cp. Acts 9. 42.
n ver. 19.
o ch. 2. 23.

saying unto him, [a]Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 33 When Jesus therefore saw her [4]weeping, and the Jews *also* [4]weeping which came with her, he [5]d groaned in the spirit, and [6]† was [e]troubled, 34 and said, Where have ye laid him? They say said unto him, Lord, come and see. 35 [g]Jesus wept. 36 The Then Jews therefore said, said the Jews, Behold [h]how he loved him! 37 But And some of them said, Could not this man, [k]which opened the eyes of him that was the blind, [m]have caused that this man even this also man should not die have died? 38 Jesus therefore again [7]n groaning in himself cometh to the tomb. Now it grave. It was [p]a cave, and [q]a stone lay [8]against upon it. 39 Jesus saith, said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for [w]he hath been *dead* four days. 40 Jesus saith unto her, [y]Said I not unto thee, that, if thou believedst, wouldest believe, thou shouldest see [a]the glory of God? 41 So Then they took away the stone. stone *from the place* where the dead was laid. And Jesus [d]lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou heardest hast heard me. 42 And [e]I knew that thou hearest me always: but [g]because of the multitude people which standeth around stand by I said it, [h]that they may believe that thou didst send hast sent me. 43 And when he had thus thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. 44 [j]He And he that was dead came forth, [k]bound hand and foot with [9]grave-clothes; graveclothes: and [l]his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go. 45 [m]Many therefore Then many of the Jews, Jews, [n]which came to Mary Mary, and [o]beheld had seen the things which he Jesus did, [10]that believed on him.

R.V. [1] Or, *her sister, saying secretly* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] Gr. *wail.* [4] Gr. *wailing.* [5] Or, *was moved with indignation in the spirit* [6] Gr. *troubled himself.* [7] Or, *being moved with indignation in himself* [8] Or, *upon* [9] Or, *grave-bands* [10] Many ancient authorities read *the things which he did.*

A.V. * That is, *about two miles.* † Gr. *he troubled himself.*

46 But some of them went away their ways
to the Pharisees, and told them
the things which what things Jesus had done.
47 The chief priests therefore Then gathered the chief priests and the
Pharisees [d]gathered [e]Pharisees a council, and said,
[f]What do we? for this man doeth
many signs. miracles. 48 If we let him
thus alone, all men will believe
on him: and [h]the Romans will shall
come and take away both our
[j]place and our nation. 49 But a certain And
one of them, named [k]Caiaphas,
[l]being the high priest that same
year, said unto them, Ye know
nothing at all, 50 nor do ye take account consider
that [m]it is expedient for you us,
that one man should die for
the people, and that the whole
nation perish not. 51 Now And this
he said spake he not of himself: but [o]being high priest that year, [p]he
prophesied that Jesus should
die for the that nation; 52 and [q]not
for the that nation only, but [r]that
he might also also he should gather together into in
one the children of God that are were
scattered abroad. 53 So Then from
that day forth they [s]took counsel
that they might together for to put him to death.
54 Jesus therefore [u]walked no
more openly among the Jews, Jews; but
departed went thence into the unto a country near
to the wilderness, into a city
called [w]Ephraim; Ephraim, and there he tarried continued
with the his disciples. 55 Now [y]the passover And the Jews'
of the Jews was passover was nigh at hand: and [z]many
went up to Jerusalem out of the country out of the country up to Jerusalem
before the passover, [b]to purify
themselves. 56 [c]They sought therefore Then sought they
for Jesus, and spake one with another, among themselves,
as they stood in the temple,
What think ye? That ye, that he will not
come to the feast? 57 Now both
the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment,
that, if any man knew where he
was, were, he should shew it, that they
might take him.

a For ver. 1—8, see Matt. 26. 6—11 & Mark 14 3—8.
b ver. 12, 20. ch. 11. 55.
c ch. 11. 1.
d See Matt. 26. 3.
e See Matt. 5. 22.
f ch. 12. 19. Cp. Acts 4. 16.
g Luke 10. 38, 40.
h Cp. ch. 6. 15 & 18. 36, 37.
i Cp. Luke 7. 37, 38.
j 2 Mac. 5. 19, 20. Acts 21. 28.
k See Matt. 26. 3.
l ver. 51. ch. 18. 13.
m ch. 18. 14.
n ch. 13. 29.
o ver. 49.
p Cp. Ex. 28. 30 & Num. 27. 21 & 1 Sam. 23. 9 & 30. 7 & Ezra 2. 63 & Neh. 7. 65.
q Isai. 49. 6. 1 John 2. 2.
r See ch. 10. 16.
s See ch. 7. 1.
t ver. 12 (mg.).
u ch. 7. 1, 4.
v ch. 11. 44.
w 2 Chr. 13. 19(?).
x Cp. Luke 16. 31.
y See ch. 6. 4.
z Luke 2. 42.
a ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.
b 2 Chr. 30. 17, 18. Cp. ch. 18. 28 & Acts 21. 24.
c See ch. 7. 11.
d For ver. 12—15, see Matt. 21. 4—9 & Mark 11. 7—10 & Luke 19. 35—38. Cp. ver. 9 (for mg.).
e Cp. 1 Mac. 13. 51 & Rev. 7. 9.
f Ps. 118. 25, 26.
g Cp. ch. 5. 43.

1 [a]Jesus therefore Then Jesus six days be
12 fore [b]the passover came to
Bethany, [c]where Lazarus
was, was which had been dead, whom Jesus he
raised from the dead. 2 So Ther
they made him a supper there: supper; and
[g]Martha served; served: but Lazarus was
one of them that sat at meat the table
with him. 3 [i]Mary therefore took Then took Mary a
pound of ointment of [1]spikenard
very precious, costly, and anointed the
feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet
with her hair: and the house
was filled with the odour of the
ointment. 4 But Judas Iscariot, Then saith one of his disciples
one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should
betray him, saith, 5 Why was
not this ointment sold for three
hundred [2]pence, and [n]given to
the poor? 6 Now this This he said
not because that he cared for the poor
but because he was a thief, and
[n]having had the [3]bag [4]took away bag, and bare what was
put therein. 7 Jesus therefore said, [5]Suffer Then said Jesus, Let
her to keep it alone: against the day of
my burying. burying hath she kept this. 8 For
the poor ye have always always ye have with you
but me ye have not always.
9 The [t]common Much people therefore of the of the Jews
Jews learned therefore knew that he was there
and they came, came not for Jesus' sake
only, but that they might see
Lazarus also, [v]whom he had
raised from the dead. 10 [x]But
the chief priests took counsel consulted that
they might put Lazarus also to
death; 11 because that [a]by
reason of him many of the Jews
went away, and believed on
Jesus.
12 On the morrow [6][d]a great multitude next day much people
that had were come to the feast, when
they heard that Jesus was coming
to Jerusalem, 13 took the branches
of [e]the palm trees, and went forth
to meet him, and cried out, [f]Hosanna: Blessed *is* the King of Israel
that cometh in the name of the

R.V. [1] See marginal note on Mark 14. 3. [2] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. [3] Or, *box* [4] Or, *carried whatever was put therein* [5] Or, *Let her alone*: it was *that she might keep it* [6] Some ancient authorities read *the common people*.

Lord, even [a]the King of Israel. 14 And
Lord.
Jesus, having found a young
when he had
ass, sat thereon; as it is written,
15 [e]Fear not, daughter of Zion:
Sion:
behold, thy King cometh, sitting
on an ass's colt. 16 [g]These things
understood not his disciples at
the first: but [i]when Jesus was
glorified, then [j]remembered they
that these things were written
of him, and that they had done
these things unto him. 17 [k]The
multitude therefore that was with
people
him when he called Lazarus out
of the tomb, and raised him from
his grave,
the dead, bare witness.
record.
18 For this
cause also the multitude went and met
the people also
him, [p]for that they heard that
he had done this sign.
miracle.
19 The
Pharisees therefore said among
themselves, [1]Behold
Perceive ye
how ye prevail
nothing: lo,
nothing? behold,
[v]the world is
gone after him.

20 Now there were certain
And
[x]Greeks [y]among those that went
them came
up to worship at the feast:
21 these therefore came
The same came therefore
to [a]Philip,
which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and asked him, saying, Sir,
desired
we would see Jesus. 22 Philip
cometh and telleth [d]Andrew:
Andrew cometh, and Philip, and they
and again Andrew and Philip
tell
Jesus. 23 And Jesus answereth them,
answered
saying, [i]The hour is come, [j]that
the Son of man should be glorified. 24 Verily, verily, I say
unto you, [k]Except a grain of
corn
wheat fall into the earth and
ground
die, it abideth by itself alone;
alone:
but
if it die, it beareth much fruit.
bringeth forth
25 [n]He that loveth his [2]life loseth
shall lose
it; and [o]he that [p]hateth his
[2]life in this world shall keep it
unto life eternal. 26 If any man
serve me, let him [r]follow me;
and [s]where I am, there shall
also my servant be: [t]if any man
serve me, [v]him will the Father
my

a See ch. 1. 49.
b ch. 11. 33 & 13. 21. Cp. Luke 22. 44.
c Mark 14. 35. Cp. Heb. 5. 7.
d ver. 23.
e Cited from Zech. 9. 9.
f Cp. ch. 18. 37.
g Cp. ch. 13. 7. See Mark 9. 32.
h Matt. 3. 17 & 17. 5. Mark 1. 11 & 9. 7. Luke 3. 22 & 9. 35. 2 Pet. 1. 17.
i ver. 23. See ch. 7. 39.
j ch. 2. 22.
k Cp. Luke 19. 37.
l Acts 23. 9.
m ch. 11. 42.
n ch. 16. 11. Cp. ch. 16. 33.
o ch. 14. 30. 2 Cor. 4. 4. Eph. 2. 2 & 6. 12. Cp. Matt. 13. 19 & Luke 4. 6 & 1 John 4. 4 & 5. 19.
p ver. 9—11.
q Cp. Luke 10. 18 & Col. 2. 15 & 1 John 3. 8.
r ch. 3. 14 & 8. 28.
s See ch. 6. 44.
t ch. 11. 47.
u Rom. 5. 18 & 8. 32. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Heb. 2. 9. 1 John 2. 2.
v Cp. ch. 3. 26.
w ch. 18. 32.
x Acts 17. 4. Cp. Mark 7. 26. See ch. 7. 35.
y Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 41—43 & Acts 8. 27.
z Ps. 89. 4 & 110. 4. Isai. 9. 7. Ezek. 37. 25. Luke 1. 33.
a ch. 1. 44.
b ver. 32.
c See ch. 7. 33.
d See Mark 13. 3.
e ver. 46. See ch. 1. 4, 9 & 8. 12.
f Jer. 13. 16. Eph. 5. 8.
g 1 Thess. 5. 4.
h Isai. 9. 2. 1 John 1. 6 & 2. 11. Cp. ch. 11. 10.
i ch. 17. 1. Cp. ver. 27 & ch. 13. 31, 32 & Mark 14. 41. See ch. 2. 4.
j ver. 16.
k 1 Cor. 15. 36.
l See Luke 10. 6.
m ch. 8. 59 (mg. for mg.).
n See Matt. 10. 39.
o Cp. ch. 11. 25.
p See Luke 14. 26.

q Cp. Matt. 1. 22. *r* ch. 8. 12 & 21. 19. *s* ch. 14. 3 & 17. 24. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 8 & 1 Thess. 4. 17. *t* Cp. ch. 14. 21, 23 & 16. 27. *u* Rom. 10. 16. Cited from Isai. 53. 1. *v* 1 Sam. 2. 30. Ps. 91. 15.

honour. 27 [b]Now is my soul
troubled; and what shall I say?
Father, [c]save me from [d]this
[3]hour. But
hour: but
[f]for this cause came
I unto [d]this hour. 28 Father,
glorify thy name. There came therefore
Then came there
[h]a voice out of heaven, *saying*, I
from
have both glorified it, and will
glorify it again. 29 The multitude
people
therefore, that stood by, and
heard it, said that it had thun-
dered: others said, [l]An angel
hath spoken
spake
to him. 30 Jesus an-
swered and said, [m]This voice
hath not come for my sake,
came not because of me,
but for your
sakes. 31 [n]Now is [4]the judgement
judgment
of this world: now shall [o]the
prince of this world [q]be cast
out. 32 And I, [r]if I be lifted
up [5]from the earth, [s]will draw
[u]all men unto myself.
me.
33 But this he
This
said, [w]signifying by what manner of
death he should die. 34 The
multitude therefore answered him, We
people
have heard out of the law that
[x]the Christ abideth for ever: and
how sayest thou, [b]The Son of
man must be lifted up? who is
this Son of man? 35 Jesus therefore
Then Jesus
said unto them, [c]Yet a little
while is [e]the light [6]among you.
with
[f]Walk while ye have the light,
that darkness [g]overtake you not: and [h]he
lest come upon you: for
that walketh in the darkness
knoweth not whither he goeth.
36 While ye have the light, believe
on
in the light, that ye may become
be the
[l]sons
children of light.

These things spake Jesus, and
he departed
departed, and [7m]hid himself from
did hide
them. 37 But though he had
done so many signs before them,
miracles
yet they believed not on him:
38 [q]that the word of Isaiah the
saying
Esaias
prophet might be fulfilled, which
he spake,

[u]Lord, who hath believed our
report?

R.V. [1] Or, *Ye behold* [2] Or, *soul* [3] Or, *hour!* [4] Or, *a judgement* [5] Or, *out of* [6] Or, *in*
[7] Or, *was hidden from them*

And to whom hath the arm of
the Lord been revealed?
39 For this cause (Therefore) they [c]could not be-
lieve, (for, because) that (Isaiah, Esaias) said again,
40 [f]He hath blinded their eyes,
and (he) [g]hardened their
heart;
(Lest they should, That they should not) see with their
eyes, (and perceive, nor understand) with their
heart,
And (should turn, be converted,)
And I should heal them.
41 These things said (Isaiah, because Esaias, when)
[l]he saw his (glory;, glory,) and [m]he spake
of him. 42 Nevertheless (even of, among)
(the, the chief) rulers (also) many believed
on him; but [q]because of the
Pharisees they did not [r]confess
(1it, him,) lest they should be [r]put out
of the synagogue: 43 [v]for they
loved the (glory, praise) of men more than
the (glory, praise) of God.
44 (And) Jesus cried and said,
[w]He that believeth on me, be-
lieveth not on me, but [x]on him
that sent me. 45 And [z]he that
[a](beholdeth, seeth) me (beholdeth, seeth) him that sent
me. 46 [c]I am come a light into
the world, that whosoever be-
lieveth on me (may, should) not abide in
(the) darkness. 47 And if any man
[f]hear my (sayings, words,) and (keep them, believe) not,
[g]I judge him not: for [h]I came
not to judge the world, but to
save the world. 48 [i]He that
rejecteth me, and receiveth not
my (sayings, words,) hath one that judgeth
him: [k]the word that I (spake, have spoken,)
the same shall judge him [l]in
the last day. 49 For [n]I (spake, have) not
(from, spoken of) myself; but the Father
[q]which sent me, he (hath given, gave) me
a [r]commandment, what I should
say, and what I should speak.
50 And I know that his com-
mandment is life (eternal: the things, everlasting:)
(therefore which I speak, whatsoever I speak therefore,) even as the
Father (hath) said unto me, so I
speak.

a ch. 12. 1.
b See ch. 6. 4.
c Cp. ch. 5. 44.
d See ch. 12. 23.
e ver. 3. ch. 16. 28.
f Cp. Isai. 6. 10. See Matt. 13. 14, 15.
g See Mark 6. 52.
h ver. 34.
i ch. 1. 11 & 17. 6, 9—11.
j ver. 11, 27. Cp. Acts 5. 3. See ch. 6. 70, 71.
k See ch. 17. 2 & Matt. 11. 27 & Rev. 2. 27.
l Isai. 6. 1.
m Cp. ch. 5. 46.
n ch. 8. 42 & 16. 28.
o ch. 3. 1. Cp. ch. 7. 48.
p See ch. 14. 12.
q See ch. 7. 13.
r See ch. 9. 22.
s Cp. ch. 21. 7 & Luke 22. 27.
t Cp. Matt. 10. 32 & Rom. 10. 9, 10 (for mg.).
u Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 11.
v ch. 5. 44.
w Cp. ch. 13. 20. See Matt. 10. 40.
x ch. 14. 1. Cp. ch. 5. 24 & 1 Pet. 1. 21.
y Cp. ver. 36.
z ch. 14. 9.
a ch. 6. 40.
b ver. 12. Cp. ch. 12. 16 & 15. 15.
c ver. 35, 36. See ch. 1. 4, 5, 9 & 8. 12.
d Cp. Matt. 16. 22.
e Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 11 & Eph. 5. 26 & Tit. 3. 5 & Heb. 10. 22.
f Cp. ch. 3. 36.
g ch. 8. 15.
h See ch. 3. 17 & 4. 42.
i Luke 10. 16.
j See Gen. 18. 4.
k Deut. 18. 18, 19.
l Cp. Rom. 2. 16.
m ch. 15. 3.
n See ch. 5. 19, 30.
o ver. 18.
p ver. 2. ch. 6. 64. See ch. 2. 24, 25.
q See ch. 3. 17.
r ch. 10. 18 & 15. 10.
s ver. 4.
t ver. 7.
u Luke 6. 46.
v Matt. 23. 8, 10. 1 Cor. 8. 6 & 12. 3. Phil. 2. 11. Cp. Eph. 6. 9.

13 1 Now [a]before [b]the feast
of the passover, (Jesus, when Jesus)
(knowing, knew) that [d]his hour was
come that he [e]should depart out
of this world unto the Father,
[h]having loved [i]his own which
were in the world, he loved them
2unto the end. 2 And (during, supper being)
(supper, ended,) [j]the devil having (already, now) put
into the heart of Judas Iscariot,
Simon's *son*, to betray (him, him;) 3 (*Jesus*, Jesus)
knowing [k]that the Father had
given all things into his hands,
and that [n]he (came forth, was come) from God,
and [p](goeth unto God, went to God;) 4 (He) riseth from
supper, and (layeth, laid) aside his gar-
ments; and (he) took a towel, and
[s]girded himself. 5 (Then, After that) he
[u]poureth water into (the, a) bason,
and began to wash the disciples'
feet, and to wipe them with the
towel wherewith he was girded.
6 (So he cometh, Then cometh he) to Simon (Peter.
Peter:) (He, and *Peter) saith unto him, Lord,
dost thou wash my feet? 7 [y]Jesus
answered and said unto him,
What I do [b]thou knowest not
now; but thou shalt (understand, know)
hereafter. 8 [d]Peter saith unto
him, Thou shalt never wash my
feet. Jesus answered him, [e]If I
wash thee not, thou hast no part
with me. 9 Simon Peter saith
unto him, Lord, not my feet
only, but also my hands and my
head. 10 Jesus saith to him, He
that is (bathed, washed) needeth not 3[j]save
to wash his feet, but is clean
every whit: and [m]ye are clean,
[o]but not all. 11 [p]For he knew
(him that, who) should betray him; there-
fore said he, Ye are not all clean.
12 So (when, after) he had washed their
feet, and (had) [s]taken his garments,
and (4sat, was set) down again, he said
unto them, [t]Know ye what I
have done to you? 13 [u]Ye call
me, 5[v]Master, and, (me Master and) Lord: and ye say
well; for so I am. 14 If I then,

R.V. 1 Or, him. 2 Or, *to the uttermost* 3 Some ancient authorities omit *save*, and *his feet*. 4 Gr. *reclined*. 5 Or, *Teacher*
A.V. * Gr. *he*.

the Lord and the [1] Master, have washed
your Lord and
your feet, [b] ye also ought to wash
feet;
one another's feet. 15 For I have
given you an example, [c] that ye
also
should do as I have done to
you. 16 Verily, verily, I say unto
you, [e] A servant is not greater
The [2]
than his lord; neither [3] one that
he
is sent greater than he that sent
him. 17 If ye know these things,
[h] blessed are ye if ye do them. 18 [i] I
happy
speak not of you all: I know
[k] whom I [4] have chosen: but [l] that
the scripture may be fulfilled,
[n] He that eateth [5] my bread
bread with me hath
lifted up his heel against me.
19 From henceforth [p] I tell you before
*Now
it come to pass, that, when it
is come to pass, [s] ye may be-
lieve that [6] I am *he*. 20 Verily,
verily, I say unto you, [u] He that
receiveth whomsoever I send
receiveth me; and he that re-
ceiveth me receiveth him that
sent me.

21 When Jesus had thus said,
[a] he was troubled in the spirit,
and testified, and said, [b] Verily,
verily, I say unto you, that
[d] one of you shall betray me.
22 [e] The disciples looked one
Then the
on another, doubting of whom
he spake. 23 There was at the table
Now there was
reclining [h] in Jesus' bosom [i] one of
leaning on
his disciples, whom Jesus loved.
24 Simon Peter therefore beckoneth
beckoned
to him, and saith unto him, Tell *us* who it is
that he should ask who it should be
of whom he speaketh. 25 [l] He leaning
spake. then
back, [m] as he was, on Jesus' breast
lying
saith unto him, Lord, who is it?
26 Jesus therefore answereth, [n] He it
answered,
is, for whom I shall [p] dip the [†] sop,
to give a
and give it him. So
when I have dipped *it*. And when he had
dipped the sop, he taketh and [q] giveth
gave *it* to Judas
it to Judas, [s] *the son* of Simon Iscariot.
Iscariot, Simon.
27 And after the sop, then [u] entered Satan
sop Satan entered
into him. Jesus therefore saith unto
Then said Jesus

a Cp. Luke 12. 50.
b 1 Tim. 5. 10. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 5.
c See Matt. 11. 29.
d ch. 12. 6.
e ch. 15. 20. Matt. 10. 24.
f ver. 1.
g ch. 12. 5.
h See Luke 11. 28 & James 1. 22.
i ver. 10, 11.
j Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 8.
k ch. 6. 70 & 15. 16, 19. Cp. Mark 3. 13 & Luke 6. 13 & Acts 1. 2.
l Cp. ch. 17. 12. See Matt. 1. 22.
m See ch. 7. 39.
n Cited from Ps. 41. 9. Cp. ver. 26 & Matt. 26. 23.
o ch. 14. 13 & 15. 8 & 17. 1, 4. 1 Pet. 4. 11.
p ch. 14. 29 & 16. 4.
q ch. 17. 1, 5.
r See ch. 12. 23.
s See ch. 8. 24 (& mg. for mg.).
t See ch. 7. 33.
u See Matt. 10. 40.
v ch. 7. 34 & 8. 21.
w 1 John 2. 7, 8 & 3. 11. 2 John 5.
x ch. 15. 12, 17. 1 John 3. 23 & 4. 21.
y Lev. 19. 18. Rom. 13. 8. Col. 3. 14. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 22. 1 John 3. 11 & 4. 21, *al.*
z ch. 15. 12. Eph. 5. 2. 1 John 4. 10, 11.
a ch. 12. 27.
b Matt. 26. 21. Mark 14. 18. Luke 22. 21.
c Cp. 1 John 3. 14 & 4. 20.
d Acts 1. 17.
e Luke 22. 23.
f Cp. ver. 7.
g Cp. ch. 7. 34 & 14. 2.
h Cp. Luke 16. 22.
i ch. 19. 26 & 20. 2 & 21. 7, 20.
j ch. 21. 18, 19. 2 Pet. 1. 14.
k Matt. 26. 33—35. Mark 14. 29—31. Luke 22. 33, 34.
l ch. 21. 20.
m ch. 4. 6 (mg.). Mark 4. 36.
n Matt. 26. 23. Mark 14. 20.
o ch. 18. 27.
p Ruth 2. 14.
q Cp. Matt. 26. 25.
r ver. 27. Cp. ch. 16. 22, 23 & 1 Pet 3. 14.
s ch. 6. 71.
t Cp. ch. 17. 3 & Mark 11. 22 (for mg.). See ch. 12. 44.
u Luke 22. 3. Cp. ver. 2 & 1 Cor. 11. 27.
v Cp. ch. 2. 16.

him, [a] That thou doest, do quickly.
28 Now no man at the table knew
for what intent he spake this
unto him. 29 For some of them
thought, [d] because Judas had the
[7] bag, that Jesus had said unto
him, Buy what things those things that we have
need of for against the feast; or, that
he should [g] give something to
the poor. 30 He then having re-
ceived the sop went out straightway: immediately out:
[j] and it was night.

31 When therefore Therefore, when he was gone out,
Jesus saith, said, [m] Now [8] is the Son of
man glorified, and [o] God [8] is glori-
fied in him; him. 32 and If God be glorified in him,
[q] God shall also glorify him in him-
self, and [r] straightway shall he shall straightway glorify
him. 33 Little children, [t] yet a
little while I am with you. Ye
shall seek me: and [v] as I said
unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye
cannot come; so now I say unto to
you. 34 [w] A new commandment
[x] I give unto you, [y] that That ye love
one another; [9] even as I have
loved you, that ye also love one
another. 35 [c] By this shall all men
know that ye are my disciples,
if ye have love one to another.

36 Simon Peter saith said unto him,
Lord, whither goest thou? [f] Jesus
answered, answered him, Whither I go, [g] thou
canst not follow me now; [j] but
thou shalt follow me afterwards.
37 [k] Peter saith said unto him, Lord, why
cannot I follow thee even now? I
will lay down my life for thee. thy sake.
38 Jesus answereth, answered him, Wilt thou lay
down thy life for me my sake? Verily,
verily, I say unto thee, [o] The
cock shall not crow, till thou
hast denied me thrice.

14 1 [r] Let not your heart
be troubled: [10] [t] ye believe
in God, believe also in
me. 2 In [v] my Father's house

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Gr. *bondservant.* [3] Gr. *an apostle.* [4] Or, *chose* [5] Many ancient authorities read *his bread with me.* [6] Or, *I am* [7] Or, *box* [8] Or, *was* [9] Or, *even as I loved you, that ye also may love one another* [10] Or, *believe in God*

A.V. * Or, *From henceforth.* † Or, *morsel.*

are many [1]mansions; if it were not
so, I would have told you; for [b]I
go to prepare a place for you.
[3] And if I go and prepare a
place for you, I will come again,
and will receive you [f]unto myself;
that [h]where I am, *there* ye may
be also. [4] [2]And whither I go, ye
know, and the way ye know. [5] [k]Thomas
saith unto him, Lord, [l]we know
not whither thou goest; and how
can we know the way? [6] Jesus saith
unto him, I am [n]the way, and
[o]the truth, and [p]the life: no man
cometh unto the Father, but
[3][s]by me. [7] [t]If ye had known
me, ye would have [v]known my
Father also: and from henceforth
ye know him, and [y]have seen
him. [8] [a]Philip saith unto him,
Lord, [d]shew us the Father, and
it sufficeth us. [9] Jesus saith
unto him, Have I been so long
time with you, and dost thou
not know me, Philip? [i]he that
hath seen me hath seen the
Father; and how sayest thou,
Shew us the Father? [10] Be-
lievest thou not that [m]I am in
the Father, and the Father in
me? the words that I say unto
you [n]I speak not from myself:
but the Father abiding in me, he
doeth his works. [11] Believe me
that [m]I am in the Father, and
the Father in me: or else [r]be-
lieve me for the very works'
sake. [12] Verily, verily, I say
unto you, [t]He that believeth on
me, the works that I do shall he
do also; and greater *works* than
these shall he do; because I [u]go
unto the Father. [13] And [v]what-
soever ye shall ask in my name,
that will I do, that [y]the Father
may be glorified in the Son.

[a] See ver. 13.
[b] ch. 16. 7 Cp. ch. 8. 21, 22 & 13. 33, 36.
[c] ver. 21, 23. ch. 15. 10. 1 John 5. 3. 2 John 6.
[d] See 1 John 2. 3.
[e] ch. 16. 26 & 17. 9, 15, 20 (& mg. for mg.).
[f] ver. 18, 28. Cp. ch. 21. 22, 23.
[g] ver. 26. ch. 15. 26 & 16. 7. 1 John 2. 1 (mg.). Cp. Rom. 8. 26 (for mg.).
[h] See ch. 12. 26.
[i] ch. 15. 26 & 16. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 12—14 & 1 John 2. 27 & 4. 6 & 5. 7.
[j] 1 Cor. 2. 14.
[k] See ch. 11. 16.
[l] ch. 13. 36.
[m] Acts 2. 4. Cp. 1 John 2. 27 & 2 John 2. See Rom. 8. 9.
[n] Heb. 9. 8 & 10. 20. Cp. Eph. 2. 18.
[o] ch. 1. 14, 17. Cp. 1 John 5. 20.
[p] See ch. 11. 25.
[q] ver. 3, 28.
[r] See ch. 7. 33.
[s] Heb. 7. 25 (for mg.).
[t] ch. 8. 19.
[u] Cp. ch. 12. 45 & 16. 16.
[v] 1 John 2. 13, 14.
[w] Cp. Rom. 5. 10 & Eph. 2. 5 & Rev. 20. 4.
[x] ch. 16. 23, 26.
[y] Cp. ch. 6. 46.
[z] ver. 10.
[a] ch. 1. 43, 44 & 12. 21.
[b] Cp. ch. 15. 4—7. See 1 John 2. 28.
[c] ch. 17. 21, 23, 26.
[d] Cp. Ex. 33. 18.
[e] Cp. ch. 7. 17 & 8. 31, 32.
[f] ver. 15. 1 John 2. 5.
[g] ch. 16. 27.
[h] Cp. ch. 12. 26.
[i] ch. 12. 45. Cp. ch. 10. 30 & 15. 24 & Col. 1. 15 & Heb. 1. 3.
[j] See ch. 7. 4.
[k] Luke 6. 16. Acts 1. 13.
[l] Cp. Acts 10. 40, 41.
[m] See ch. 10. 38.
[n] See ch. 5. 19, 20.
[o] See ver. 15, 21.

14 [a]If ye shall ask [4]me anything in
my name, that will I do. 15 [c]If ye
love me, ye will [d]keep my com-
mandments. [16] And I will [5][e]pray
the Father, and he shall give
you another [6][g]Comfort er, that
he may be abide with you for ever;
[17] *even* [i]the Spirit of truth; [j]whom
the world cannot receive; for it
beholdeth seeth him not, neither knoweth
him: but ye know him; for he
abideth dwelleth with you, and [m]shall be in
you. [18] I will not leave you
[7]desolate: *comfortless: [q]I come unto will come to you. 19 [r]Yet
a little while, and the world
beholdeth seeth me no more; but [u]ye
behold see me: [w]because I live, [8]ye
shall live also. 20 [x]In At that day
ye shall know that [z]I am in my
Father, and [b]ye in me, and [c]I in
you. [21] [e]He that hath my com-
mandments, and [f]keepeth them,
he it is that loveth me: and [g]he
that loveth me [h]shall be loved
of my Father, and I will love
him, and will [j]manifest myself
unto to him. [22] [k]Judas (not Iscariot) saith
unto him, Iscariot, Lord, what is come to pass how is it [l]that
thou wilt manifest thyself unto
us, and not unto the world?
[23] Jesus answered and said unto
him, [o]If a man love me, he will
keep my word words: and my Father
will love him, and [p]we will come
unto him, and [q]make our abode
with him. [24] He that loveth me
not keepeth not my words sayings: and
[s]the word which ye hear is not
mine, but the Father's who which sent
me.

[25] These things have I spoken
unto you, while being *yet* abiding present with you.
[26] But the [6][w]Comforter, *which is* even
the Holy Spirit, Ghost, [x]whom the Father
will send in my name, [z]he shall
teach you all things, and [a]bring

[p] Rev. 3. 20. [q] Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 16 & 1 John 2. 24. [r] See ch. 5. 36. [s] Cp. ver. 10. See ch. 7. 16. [t] Cp. Matt. 17. 20 & 21. 21 & Mark 11. 23 & 16. 17. [u] ver. 28. ch. 16. 28. Cp. ch. 7. 33 & 13. 1, 3 & 16. 5, 10, 17 & 17. 11, 13 & 20. 17. [v] ch. 15. 16 & 16. 23, 24. See Matt. 7. 7. [w] See ver. 16. [x] Cp. Luke 24. 49 & Acts 2. 33, with ch. 15. 26 & 16. 7. [y] See ch. 13. 31. [z] ch. 16. 13. 1 Cor. 2. 10. 1 John 2. 20, 27. [a] See ch. 2. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *abiding-places* [2] Many ancient authorities read *And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.* [3] Or, *through* [4] Many ancient authorities omit *me.* [5] Gr. *make request of.* [6] Or, *Advocate* Or, *Helper* Gr. *Paraclete.* [7] Or, *orphans* [8] Or, *and ye shall live*

A.V. * Or, *orphans.*

to your remembrance all that I
all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have
said unto you. 27 [b]Peace I leave
with you; you, [c]my peace I give unto
you: not as the world giveth,
give I unto you. [e]Let not your
heart be troubled, neither [g]let it
be fearful. afraid. 28 [j]Ye have heard how
I said to unto you, [k]I go away, and
I come come *again* unto you. If ye loved
me, ye would have rejoiced, because rejoice, because I said,
I [n]go unto the Father: for [o]the my
Father is greater than I. 29 And
[r]now I have told you before it
come to pass, that, when it is
come to pass, ye may might believe.
30 I will no more speak Hereafter I will not talk much with
you, you: for [u]the prince of the this world
cometh: cometh, and [w]he hath nothing in
me; me. 31 but But [x]that the world may
know that I love the Father, Father; and
[z]as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

15 [1]I am the [d]true vine, and
my Father is [f]the husbandman. 2 [h]Every branch
in me that beareth not fruit, fruit [j]he
taketh [it] away: and every *branch*
that beareth fruit, he cleanseth purgeth it,
[m]that it may bear bring forth more fruit.
3 Already Now [n]ye are clean [o]because of through
the word which I have spoken
unto you. 4 [q]Abide [r]in me, and
I in you. As the branch cannot
bear fruit of itself, except it
abide in the vine; so neither no more can
ye, except ye abide in me. 5 I
am the vine, [u]ye are the branches:
He that abideth in me, and I in
him, the same [z]beareth bringeth forth much
fruit: for apart from *without me ye can do
nothing. 6 If a man abide not
in me, [z]he is cast forth as a
branch, and is withered; [a]and
they men gather them, and cast them
into the fire, and they are burned.
If [c]ye abide in me, and my

a See ch. 14. 13.
b ch. 20. 19, 21, 26. Luke 24. 36.
c ch. 16. 33. Col. 3. 15. Cp. Eph. 2. 17 & Phil. 4. 7.
d Isai. 61. 3. Matt. 5. 16. 2 Cor. 9. 13. Phil. 1. 11.
e ver. 1.
f ver. 5.
g 2 Tim. 1. 7.
h See ch. 8. 31.
i See ch. 5. 20.
j ver. 2—4.
k See ch. 8. 21.
l See ch. 13. 34.
m Cp. ch. 14. 15, 23.
n See ver. 12.
o Cp. ch. 10. 29 & Phil. 2. 6.
p ch. 8. 55 & 17. 4. Phil. 2. 8.
q See ch. 10. 18.
r ch. 13. 19 & 16. 4.
s Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 3.
t ch. 3. 29 & 16. 24 & 17. 13. 1 John 1. 4. 2 John 12.
u See ch. 12. 31.
v See ch. 13. 34.
w Cp. ch. 17. 14 & 18. 36 & Heb. 4. 15.
x ch. 17. 21, 23.
y Rom. 5. 7, 8. Eph. 5. 2.
z ch. 12. 49, 50. Phil. 2. 8. Heb. 5. 8.
a See ch. 10. 11.
b Luke 12. 4.
c Cp. ver. 10 & Matt. 12. 50.
d Cp. Jer. 2. 21.
e Cp. ver. 20.
f Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 9.
g Cp. Rom. 7. 15.
h ver. 6. Matt. 3. 10 & 7. 19. Cp. Rom. 11. 17 & 2 Pet. 1. 8.
i Cp. ch. 13. 7, 12.
j Cp. Matt. 15. 13 & Rom. 11. 22.
k ch. 3. 32 & 8. 26, 40. Cp. ch. 16. 13.
l ch. 17. 26. Cp. Gen. 18. 17 & 1 Cor. 2. 16 & 13. 9, 10.
m Cp. Matt. 13. 12.
n ch. 13. 10.
o ch. 17. 17. Cp. ver. 7 & Eph. 5. 26.
p See ch. 13. 18.
q ver. 5—7. 1 John 2. 6. Cp. Phil. 1. 11 & Col. 1. 23. See ch. 6. 56.

words abide in you, ask ye shall ask
whatsoever what ye will, and it shall be
done unto you. 8 [d]Herein [1]is
my Father glorified, [2]that ye
[f]bear much fruit; and *so* shall
ye [h]be my disciples. 9 Even As
the Father hath loved me,
[i]I also have so have I loved you: abide continue ye
in my love. 10 [m]If ye keep my
commandments, ye shall abide in
my love; even as [p]I have kept
[q]my Father's commandments,
and abide in his love. 11 These
things have I spoken unto you,
[s]that my joy may be might remain in you,
and *that* [t]your joy may might be fulfilled. full.
12 [v]This is my commandment,
that That ye love one another, even as
I have loved you. 13 [y]Greater
love hath no man than this,
[a]that a man lay down his life
for his friends. 14 Ye are [b]my
friends, [c]if ye do the things which whatsoever I
command you. 15 [e]No longer do I call Henceforth I call you
you not [3]servants; for [g]the [4]servant
[i]knoweth not what his lord
doeth: but I have called you
friends; for [k]all things that I
heard from have heard of my Father [l]I have
made known unto you. 16 Ye
did have not choose chosen me, but [p]I chose have chosen
you, and appointed ordained you, that ye
should go and [z]bear bring forth fruit, and
that your fruit should abide remain:
that [t]whatsoever ye shall ask of
the Father in my name, he may
give it you. 17 These things I
command you, [v]that ye may love
one another. 18 [w]If the world
hateth hate you, [5]ye know that it hath
hated me before *it hated* you.
19 [y]If ye were of the world, the
world would love its his own: but
because [b]ye are not of the world,
but I chose have chosen you out of the
world, therefore the world hateth
you. 20 Remember the word

See ch. 8. 15. s Cp. 2 John 8. t Cp. ver. 7. See ch. 14. 13. u Rom. 6. 5. v ver. 12. w ch. 7. 7. 1 John 3. 13. Cp. ver. 23, x ver. 16. Col. 1. 6, 10. y Cp. 1 John 4. 5. z See ver. 2. a Matt. 13. 40—42. Cp. Ezek. 15. 4. b ch. 17. 14, 16. Cp. Luke 26 & Gal. 1. 4 & James 4. 4. c See ch. 8. 31.

R.V. 1 Or, *was* 2 Many ancient authorities read *that ye bear much fruit, and be my disciples.* 3 Gr. *bondservants.*
Gr. *bondservant.* 5 Or, *know ye*

A.V. * Or, *severed from me*, Acts 4. 12.

that I said unto you, [a]A The [1]servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, [d]they will also persecute you; [e]if they have kept my word, saying, they will keep yours also. 21 But [g]all these things will they do unto you [i]for my name's sake, [j]because they know not him that sent me. 22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, [l]they had not had sin: but now they have no excuse *cloke for their sin. 23 [q]He that hateth me hateth my Father also. 24 [s]If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, [t]they had not had sin: but now have they both [w]seen and hated both me and my Father. 25 But *this cometh to pass*, [y]that the word may might be fulfilled that is written in their law, [b]They hated me without a cause. 26 But [c]when the [2]Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, which [3]proceedeth from the Father, [g]he shall bear witness testify of me: 27 [4]and [i]ye also shall bear witness, [j]because ye have been with me [k]from the beginning.

16 1 These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be made to stumble. offended. 2 [n]They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, [p]the hour time cometh, that [q]whosoever killeth you shall will think that he offereth service unto God. doeth God service. 3 And these things will they do, do unto you, [t]because they have not known the Father, nor me. 4 But [v]these things have I spoken unto told you, that when [w]their the hour is time shall come, ye may remember them, how that I told you. that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you from at the beginning, [b]because I was with you. 5 But now [c]I go unto my way to him that sent me; and [f]none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? 6 But because I have spoken said these things unto you, [h]sorrow hath filled your hearts. 7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for [k]if I go not away, [m]the [2]Comforter will not come unto you; but [n]if [o]I go depart, [p]I will send him unto you. 8 [r]And he, when he is come, will †convict †reprove the world in respect of sin, and of righteousness, and judgement judgment: 9 of sin, [u]because they believe not on me; 10 [v]of righteousness, [x]because I go to my Father, and ye behold see me no more; 11 [z]of judgement judgment, because the prince of this world [a]hath been is judged. 12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. 13 Howbeit when he, [d]the Spirit of truth, is come, [e] shall will [f]guide you into all the truth: for he shall not speak from of him self; but [h]what things soever whatsoever he shall hear, these that shall he speak: and shall declare unto will shew you the things that to come. 14 He shall [l]glorify me: for he shall take receive of mine, and shall declare shew *it* unto you. 15 [m]All things whatsoever that the Father hath are mine: [o]therefore said I, that he taketh shall take of mine, and shall declare shew *it* unto you. 16 A little while, and ye behold me no more; shall not see me: and [s]again again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. 17 [u]Some Then said *some* of his disciples therefore said among themselves, one to another, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye behold me no more; shall not see me: and again again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, [y]Because

a ch. 13. 16. Matt. 10. 24. Cp. ver. 15.
b Cp. Matt. 9. 15.
c See ch. 14. 12.
d ch. 16. 33. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 2 Cor. 4. 9. 1 Thess. 2. 15. 2 Tim. 3. 12.
e Cp. Ezek. 3. 7. See ch. 8. 51.
f Cp. ch. 13. 36 & 14. 5.
g ch. 16. 3.
h ver. 22. ch. 14. 1.
i Matt. 10. 22 & 24. 9. Rev. 2. 3. Cp. Acts 5. 41 & 1 Pet. 4. 14, 16.
j See Acts 3. 17.
k ch. 7. 39.
l Cp. Matt. 11. 22, 24 & Luke 12. 47, 48. See ch. 9. 41.
m ch. 15. 26. Cp. ch. 14. 16.
n Cp. Acts 2. 33.
o ch. 14. 2.
p See ch. 14. 26.
q See ch. 5. 23.
r Cp. ch. 8. 28.
s ch. 3. 2 & 7. 31 & 9. 32. Matt. 9. 33. Cp. ch. 10. 32, 37.
t Cp. ch. 8. 46.
u ch. 8. 24. Cp. Acts 2. 26, 37 & 1 Cor. 12. 3.
v Cp. Acts 17. 31.
w See ch. 14. 9.
x ver. 16, 17, 19.
y See ch. 12. 38 & 10. 34.
z See ch. 12. 31.
a Cp. Col. 2. 15 & Heb. 2. 14.
b Cited from Ps. 35. 19, or 69. 4.
c See ch. 14. 16, 17, 26.
d See ch. 14. 17.
e See ch. 14. 26.
f Acts 8. 31. Cp. ch. 1. 17 & 14. 6 & Ps. 25. 5.
g 1 Cor. 12. 3. 1 John 5. 7.
h Cp. ch. 15. 15.
i ch. 19. 35 & 21. 24. 1 John 1. 2 & 4. 14. Cp. 3 John 12. See Luke 24. 48.
j See Acts 4. 20.
k Cp. Luke 1. 2 & Acts 1. 21, 22 & 1 John 2. 7.
l See ch. 7. 39.
m ch. 17. 10. & 24. 9, *al.* & 14. 29.
n ch. 9. 22 & 12. 42.
o ver. 14.
p See ch. 4. 21.
q Acts 8. 1 & 9. 1 & 26. 9—11. Cp. Isai. 66. 5 & Matt. 5.
r See ch. 7. 33.
s Cp. ver. 22 & 1 John 2. 8.
t ch. 8. 19, 55 & 15. 21 & 17. 25.
u Cp. Mark 9. 10, 32.
v ch.
w See Luke 22. 53.
x ver. 16.
y ver. 10.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] Or, *Advocate* Or, *Helper* Gr. *Paraclete.* [3] Or, *goeth forth from* [4] Or, *and be also witness*

A.V. * Or, *excuse.* † Or, *convince.*

go to the Father? 18 They said
therefore, What is this that he
saith, A little while? [b]We know not (we cannot tell)
what he saith. 19 [c]Jesus perceived (Now Jesus knew)
that they were desirous to ask
him, and he said unto them,
Do ye inquire among yourselves
(concerning this, that / of that) I said, A little
while, and ye (behold me not, / shall not see me): and
(again, / again,) a little while, and ye shall
see me? 20 Verily, verily, I say
unto you, (that / That) [g]ye shall weep and
lament, but [h]the world shall re-
joice: (and) ye shall be sorrowful,
but [k]your sorrow shall be turned
into joy. 21 [m]A woman when she
is in travail hath sorrow, because
her hour is come: but (when / as soon as)
she is delivered of the child,
she remembereth no more the
anguish, for (the) joy that a man
is born into the world. 22 [s]And
ye (therefore now / now therefore) have sorrow: but
[w]I will see you again, and [w]your
heart shall rejoice, and your
joy no (one man) taketh (away) from you.
23 And [y]in that day ye shall
[b]ask me nothing. Verily, verily,
I say unto you, [d]If ye shall ask anything (Whatsoever ye shall ask
of the Father, [f]he will give it you in my name. the Father in my name, he will give *it* you.)
24 Hitherto have ye asked no-
thing in my name: [i]ask, and ye
shall receive, [k]that your joy may
be (fulfilled. / full.)
25 These things have I spoken
unto you in [2*p]proverbs: (but) [q]the
(our / me) cometh, when I shall no
more speak unto you in [2*p]pro-
verbs, but I shall (tell / shew) you plainly
of the Father. 26 In (At) that day ye
shall ask in my name: and I
say not unto you, that I will
[w]pray the Father for (you; / you:) 27 [x]for
the Father himself loveth you,
because [a]ye have loved me,
and [c]have believed that I came
(out / forth) from (the Father. / God.) 28 [d]I came out forth

a See ch. 14. 12.
b Cp. ch. 14. 5.
c Cp. ver. 30. See ch. 2. 24, 25.
d ver. 25.
e ch. 21. 17. See ch. 2. 24, 25.
f Cp. ver. 27, 28 & ch. 3. 2.
g Matt. 9. 15. Mark 16. 10. Luke 23. 27.
h Cp. Rev. 11. 10.
i Cp. ch. 4. 21, 23.
j Matt. 26. 31. Mark 14. 27.
k Jer. 31. 13. See Matt. 5. 4.
l Luke 18. 28 (mg.).
m Isai. 26. 17. Cp. Ps. 48. 6 & Isai. 13. 8 & 1 Thess. 5. 3 & Rev. 12. 2.
n Cp. Isai. 63. 5.
o See ch. 8. 16, 29.
p See ch. 14. 27 & Col. 3. 15.
q Cp. ch. 15. 18—21.
r Rev. 1. 9. See Acts 14. 22.
s ver. 6. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 10.
t ch. 14. 1, 27.
u Cp. Rom. 8. 37 & 1 John 4. 4 & 5. 4, 5 & Rev. 3. 21 & 12. 11.
v Cp. ver. 16.
w Ps. 33. 21. Isai. 66. 14. Luke 24. 52. Acts 2. 46 & 8. 8, 39 & 13. 52. 1 Pet. 1. 8, *al.*
x ch. 11. 41.
y ver. 26. ch. 14. 20.
z Cp. ch. 7. 30. See ch. 12. 23.
a See ch. 7. 39.
b ver. 19, 30. 1 John 2. 20 (for mg.).
c ver. 4.
d See ch. 14. 13.
e See Matt. 28. 18 & Rev. 2. 26, 27.
f ch. 15. 16. Cp. Eph. 1. 3.
g ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37, 39 & 10. 29 & 18. 9. Heb. 2. 13.
h ch. 10. 28. 1 John 2. 25.
i See Matt. 7. 7.
j Cp. 1 John 5. 20.
k See ch. 15. 11.
l Hos. 2. 20 & 6. 3. 2 Pet. 1. 2, 3.
m ch. 5. 44.
n 1 Thess. 1. 9. 1 John 5. 20. Cp. Jer. 10. 10.

from the Father, and am come
into the world: again, [a]I leave
the world, and go (unto / to) the Father.
29 His disciples (say, / said unto him,) Lo,
now speakest thou plainly, and
speakest no [4†d]proverb. 30 Now
(know we / are we sure) that [e]thou knowest all
things, and needest not that any
man should ask thee: by this
we believe that [f]thou camest
forth from God. 31 Jesus an-
swered them, Do ye now believe?
32 Behold, [i]the hour cometh,
yea, is (now) come, that [j]ye shall
be scattered, every man to ‡[l]his
own, and [n]shall leave me alone:
[o]and *yet* I am not alone, because
the Father is with me. 33 These
things (have I / I have) spoken unto you,
that [p]in me ye (may / might) have peace.
[q]In the world ye (shall) have [r]tribu-
lation: but [t]be of good cheer;
[u]I have overcome the world.

17 1 These (things / words) spake (Jesus; / Jesus,)
and [x](lifting / lifted) up his eyes to
heaven, (he / and) said, Father,
[z]the hour is come; [a]glorify thy
Son, that (the / thy) Son (also) may [c]glorify
thee: 2 (even as / As) [e]thou (gavest / hast given) him
(authority / power) over all flesh, that [g](whatsoever / he should)
thou hast given him, [h]to them he should give
(give eternal life to as many as thou hast
eternal life. given him.) 3 [j]And this is life
eternal, [l]that they (should / might) know
thee [m]the only [n]true God, and
[o]him whom thou didst send, *even* Jesus Christ. (Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.)
4 I (have) [r]glorified thee on the
earth, [s](having accomplished / earth: I have finished) the work
which thou (hast given / gavest) me to do.
5 And now, O Father, [t]glorify
thou me with thine own self
with the glory [u]which I had
with thee [v]before the world was.
6 [y]I (have) manifested thy name
unto the men [z](whom / which) thou gavest
me out of the world: [b]thine
they were, and thou gavest them
(to) me; and they have kept thy

p ch. 10. 6 (mg.).
q ver. 2.
r ver. 1. See ch. 13. 31.
s Cp. ch. 19. 30 & Luke 22. 37. See ch. 4. 34.
t ch. 13. 32.
u ch. 1. 1, 2. Cp. Rev. 3. 21.
v ver. 24. Prov. 8. 23. See ch. 8. 58.
w ch. 14. 16 & 17. 9, 15, 20 (& mg. for mg.).
x Cp. ch. 14. 21, 23 & 17. 23.
y ver. 26. Ps. 22. 22.
z See ver. 2.
a ch. 21. 15—17. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 22.
b ver. 9.
c ver. 30.
d ch. 8. 14 & 13. 3.
e See ch. 3. 17.
f ch. 17. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *ask me no question* [2] Or, *parables* [3] Gr. *make request of.* [4] Or, *parable*
A.V. * Or, *parables.* † Or, *parable.* ‡ Or, *his own home.*

word. 7 Now they know have known that
all things [b]whatsoever thou hast
given me are from thee: of thee. 8 for [d]the words For I have
which thou gavest me I have given unto them.
given unto them the words which thou gavest me;
and they have received *them*, and
knew of a truth have known surely that [g]I came forth out
from thee, and [i]they have believed
that thou didst send me. 9 I
[1][k]pray for them: [l]I [1]pray not
for the world, but for those [n]whom them which
thou hast given me; for [p]they
are thine: thine. 10 and And [r]all things that are
mine are thine, and thine are
mine: mine; and [t]I am glorified in them.
11 And now I am no more in the
world, and but [w]these are in the
world, and [x]I come to thee.
[z]Holy Father, [a]keep them in thy through thine own
name [c]which those whom thou hast given
me, [e]that they may be one, [f]even
as we *are*. 12 While I was with
them, them in the world, I kept them in thy
name which name: those that thou hast given me: and gavest me
I [j]guarded them, have kept, and [k]not one none of them
perished, is lost, but [m]the son of perdition;
[o]that the scripture might be
fulfilled. 13 But And now I come come I to
thee; and these things I speak
in the world, that they may might have
[r]my joy fulfilled in themselves.
14 [s]I have given them thy word;
and [u]the world hath hated them,
[v]because they are not of the
world, [x]even as I am not of the
world. 15 I [1][y]pray not that thou
shouldest [a]take them [2]from out of the
world, but that thou shouldest
[c]keep them [2][d]from [3][e]the evil one.
16 [f]They are not of the world,
even as I am not of the world.
17 [4][g]Sanctify them in the through thy truth:
[j]thy word is truth. 18 [k]As thou
didst send hast sent me into the world, even
so have I sent also sent I them into the
world. 19 And [m]for their sakes

[a] ch. 10. 36.
[b] ver. 9.
[c] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30 & 6. 11 & Heb. 2. 11 & 10. 10.
[d] ver. 14. ch. 15. 15. Cp. ch. 8. 26 & 12. 49.
[e] ver. 9.
[f] Cp. ch. 4. 39 & Rom. 10. 14 & 1 Cor. 3. 5.
[g] ch. 8. 42 & 16. 27.
[h] See ver. 11. Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 17.
[i] ver. 21, 25. ch. 6. 69 & 11. 42 & 16. 30.
[j] 1 John 1. 3 & 3. 24 & 5. 20.
[k] ch. 14. 16 & 16. 26 (& mg. for mg.).
[l] Cp. ver. 20, 21.
[m] ch. 14. 23.
[n] See ver. 2.
[o] See ver. 8.
[p] ver. 6.
[q] ver. 24. Cp. ch. 1. 14 & Luke 9. 26.
[r] ch. 16. 15.
[s] Rom. 8. 30.
[t] 2 Thess. 1. 10.
[u] ver. 26. ch. 14. 20. Rom. 8. 10. 2 Cor. 13. 5. Gal. 2. 20 & 4. 19, *al.*
[v] 1 John 2. 5. Cp. Col. 3. 14 & 1 John 4. 12, 17.
[w] ch. 13. 1.
[x] See ch. 14. 12.
[y] ver. 21. ch. 14. 31.
[z] Cp. ver. 25.
[a] ver. 12, 15. Jude 1.
[b] ch. 16. 27.
[c] Cp. Ex. 23. 21 & Phil. 2. 9 & Rev. 19. 12.
[d] ver. 24, 26. See ch. 5. 20.
[e] ver. 21, 22. Cp. ch. 10. 16 & Rom. 12. 5 & Gal. 3. 28 & Eph. 1. 10 & 4. 4.
[f] ch. 10. 30.
[g] See ch. 12. 26.
[h] 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12.
[i] ch. 1. 14. 2 Cor. 3. 18. Cp. 1 John 3. 2.
[j] 2 Thess. 3. 3. Jude 24.
[k] ch. 13. 9. Cp. ch. 6. 39 & 10. 28.
[l] Eph. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 20. See ver. 5.
[m] 2 Thess. 2. 3.
[n] Jer. 12. 1. Rom. 3. 26 (mg.). Rev. 16. 5. Cp. ver. 11. See 1 John 1. 9.
[o] Ps. 109. 8. Acts 1. 16—20. Cp. ch. 13. 18.

[a]I [4]sanctify myself, that the
themselves also also might [c]may be *sanctified
in through the truth. 20 Neither for the pray
only do I [1][e]pray, for these alone,
but for them als
[f]that which shall believe on me throug
their word; 21 [h]that they may all m
be one; even as thou, Father, a
in me, and I in thee, that [j]the
also may be one in [m]us: that th
world [o]may believe that tho
didst send hast sent me. 22 And [q]the glo
which thou hast given gavest me [s]I hav
given unto them; [h]that they ma
be one, even as we *are* one; one: 23 I
in them, and thou in me, [v]th
they may be perfected into made perfect in one; a
[y]that the world may know th
thou didst send hast sent me, and [b]loved hast lov
them, even as [d]thou lovedst hast loved m
24 Father, [5]that which thou hast given me I will that they also, whom
will [g]that, where I am, they also may be [h]with m
thou hast given me, be with me where I am
[i]that they may behold my glor
which thou hast given me: f
thou lovedst me [l]before th
foundation of the world. 25 [n]
righteous Father, [p]the wor
knew thee not, hath not known thee: but I knew thee; have known th
and these knew have known that the
didst send me; 26 and And [q]I made kno
hast sent me. have decla
unto them thy name, and w
make it known; declare *it*: that the love [t]wher
with thou lovedst hast loved me may be
them, and [w]I in them.

18 1 When Jesus had spok
these words, [z]he went for
with his disciples over [b]t
[6]brook [7]Kidron, Cedron, where was a garde
into the which he entered, him
and his disciples. 2 Now And Jud
also, which betrayed him, kn
[h]the place: for [i]Jesus oft-ti oftti
resorted thither with his d
ciples. 3 [l]Judas then, havi
received the a [8]band *of soldiers, men* a
officers from the chief prie

[p] See ch. 8. 55 & 10. 15. [q] ver. 6. ch. 15. 15. [r] See ch. 15. 11. [s] ver. 8. [t] ver. 23. ch. 15. 9. [u] See ch. 15. 19. [v] ve
[w] See ver. 23. [x] ch. 8. 23. [y] ver. 9. [z] Matt. 26. 30, 36. Mark 14. 26, 32. Luke 22. 39. [a] Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 10. [b] See 2 S
15. 23. [c] ver. 11. Cp. Matt. 6. 13 & Luke 11. 4 (mg.) & 2 Thess. 3. 3. [d] Cp. 1 John 5. 19 (for mg.). [e] See Matt. 13. 19. [f] ve
[g] Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 23 & 2 Thess. 2. 13 & 1 Pet. 1. 22. See ch. 15. 3. [h] Luke 22. 40. [i] Cp. Luke 21. 37 & 22. 39. [j] 2 Sam.
Ps. 119. 160. [k] ch. 20. 21. Cp. ch. 4. 38 & Matt. 10. 5. [l] For ver. 3—11, see Matt. 26. 47—56 & Mark 14. 43—50 & Luke 22. 47.
[m] Cp. Tit. 2. 14.

R.V. [1] Gr. *make request.* [2] Gr. *out of.* [3] Or, *evil* [4] Or, *Consecrate* [5] Many ancient authorities
those whom. [6] Or, *ravine* Gr. *winter-torrent.* [7] Or, *of the Cedars* [8] Or, *cohort*
A.V. * Or, *truly sanctified.*

and the Pharisees, cometh thither
with lanterns and torches and
weapons. 4 Jesus therefore,
[a]knowing all the things that
were coming should come upon him, went forth,
and said saith unto them, [b]Whom seek
ye? 5 They answered him, Jesus
of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto
them, I am *he*. And Judas also,
which betrayed him, was standing stood
with them. 6 [d]When therefore he As soon then as he had
said unto them, I am *he*, they
went backward, and fell to the
ground. 7 Again therefore he asked them, Then asked he them again,
[b]Whom seek ye? And they said,
Jesus of Nazareth. 8 Jesus an-
swered, I have told you that I am
he: if therefore ye seek me, let
these go their way: 9 [g]that the
word saying might be fulfilled fulfilled, which he
spake, Of those whom them which thou hast given gavest
me have I lost not one. none. 10 Simon Peter Then Simon
therefore Peter [k]having a sword drew
it, and struck smote the high priest's
[1]servant, and cut off his right
ear. Now the The [1]servant's name was
Malchus. 11 Jesus therefore said Then said Jesus unto
Peter, Put up the thy sword into
the sheath: [l]the cup which the my
Father hath given me, shall I
not drink it?

12 So Then the [2]band and the
[3]chief captain, captain and the officers of
the Jews, seized Jesus Jews took Jesus, and bound
him, 13 and [o]led him away to
[q]Annas first; for he was father
in law to [r]Caiaphas, which was
the high priest that same year.*
14 Now Caiaphas was he he, which
gave counsel to the Jews, [t]that
it was expedient that one man
should die for the people.

15 [u]And Simon Peter followed
Jesus, and *so did* another disciple. disciple:
Now that disciple was known unto
the high priest, and entered went in with
Jesus into the court palace of the high
priest; 16 [v]but But Peter was standing stood at
the door without. So the Then went out that
other disciple, which was known
unto the high priest, went out and
spake unto her that kept the
door, and brought in Peter.
17 [c]The maid therefore Then saith the damsel that kept the
door saith unto Peter, Art not thou
also *one* of this man's disciples?
He saith, I am not. 18 Now And the
[4]servants and the officers were stood
standing *there*, having there, who had made [5]a fire of
coals; for it was cold: cold: and they
were warming warmed themselves: and [e]Peter
also was with them, standing stood with them, and warming warmed
himself.

19 [f]The high priest therefore then asked
Jesus of his disciples, and of his
teaching. doctrine. 20 Jesus answered him,
I have spoken spake [h]openly [i]to the world;
I ever taught in [6]synagogues, the synagogue, and
in the temple, where all whither the Jews
come together always resort; and [j]in secret spake I have I said
nothing. 21 Why askest thou me?
ask them that have which heard *me*, what
I spake have said unto them: behold,
these they know the things which what I said.
22 And when he had said this, thus spoken,
one of the officers standing which stood by
struck Jesus [7]†[m]with the palm of his
hand, [n]saying, Answerest thou
the high priest so? 23 Jesus
answered him, If I have spoken
evil, bear witness of the evil:
but if well, why smitest thou me?
24 [p]Annas therefore Now Annas had sent him bound
unto [p]Caiaphas the high priest.

25 [s]Now And Simon Peter was standing stood
and warming warmed himself. They said
therefore unto him, Art not thou
also *one* of his disciples? He
denied, denied *it*, and said, I am not.
26 One of the [4]servants of the
high priest, being [a] kinsman of [v]him *his* kinsman
whose ear Peter cut off, saith,
Did not I see thee [w]in the garden
with him? 27 Peter therefore then denied
again: and [x]straightway immediately the cock
crew.

a ch. 13. 1.
b ver. 7. ch. 1. 38 & 20. 15.
c Acts 12. 13.
d Cp. ch. 10. 18 & Matt. 26. 53 & Rev. 1. 17.
e ver. 25. Mark 14. 54.
f For ver. 19—24, cp. Matt. 26. 59—68 & Mark 14. 55—65 & Luke 22. 63—71.
g ch. 17. 12.
h ch. 7. 26. Cp. Matt. 26. 55.
i Cp. ch. 8. 26.
j Isai. 45. 19 & 48. 16. Cp. ch. 7. 4.
k Cp. Luke 22. 38.
l Matt. 20. 22 & 26. 39, 42. Cp. Isai. 51. 22.
m ch. 19. 3 (mg. for mg.).
n Cp. Acts 23. 4.
o Cp. Matt. 26. 57.
p ver. 13.
q ver. 24. Luke 3. 2. Acts 4. 6.
r ver. 24, 28. See Matt. 26. 3.
s For ver. 25—27, see Matt. 26. 71—75 & Mark 14. 69—72 & Luke 22. 58—62.
t ch. 11. 50.
u Matt. 26. 58. Mark 14. 54. Luke 22. 54.
v ver. 10.
w ver. 1.
x ch. 13. 38.
y For ver. 16—18, see Matt. 26. 69, 70 & Mark 14. 66—68 & Luke 22. 55—57.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] Or, *cohort* [3] Or, *military tribune* Gr. *chiliarch.* [4] Gr. *bondservants.* [5] Gr. *a fire of charcoal.* [6] Gr. *synagogue.* [7] Or, *with a rod*

A.V. * *And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest*, ver. 24. † Or, *with a rod.*

28 [a]They lead Jesus therefore (Then led they Jesus) [b]from
Caiaphas (into / unto) *[c]the [1]palace (hall of judgment):
and it was early; and they
themselves (entered / went) not into the
[1]palace, (judgment hall,) [e]that they might not (lest they should) be (defiled, / defiled;)
[g]but (that they) might eat the pass-
over. 29 [i]Pilate (therefore / then) went out
unto them, and (saith, / said,) What accu-
sation bring ye against this man?
30 They answered and said unto
him, If (this man / he) were not (an evil-doer, / a malefactor,)
we (should / would) not have delivered him
up unto thee. 31 Pilate therefore said (Then said Pilate)
unto them, [k]Take (him yourselves, / ye him,) and
judge him according to your law.
The Jews (therefore) said unto him,
It is not lawful for us to put any
man to death: 32 [n]that the (word / saying)
of Jesus might be fulfilled, which
he spake, [o]signifying (by) what
(manner of) death he should die.
33 [p]Pilate therefore (Then Pilate) entered (again) into the
(into the [1]palace, / judgment hall again,) and called Jesus,
and said unto him, [r]Art thou
the King of the Jews? 34 Jesus
(answered, / answered him,) Sayest thou this (thing)
of thyself, or did others tell it
thee (concerning / of) me? 35 Pilate an-
swered, Am I a Jew? Thine
own nation and the chief priests
(have) delivered thee unto me:
what hast thou done? 36 Jesus
answered, [v]My kingdom [w]is not
of this world: if my kingdom
were of this world, [x]then would
my [2]servants fight, that [z]I should
not be delivered to the Jews:
but now is my kingdom not
from hence. 37 Pilate therefore
said unto him, Art thou a king
then? Jesus answered, [3][d]Thou
sayest that I am a king. [e]To
this end (have I been / was I) born, and (to / for)
this (end / cause) [h]am I come (came I) into the world,
that [j]I should bear witness unto
the truth. [l]Every one that is
[m]of the truth [n]heareth my voice.

a Matt. 27. 2. Mark 15. 1. Luke 23. 1.
b ver. 24.
c ver. 33. ch. 19. 9. See Matt. 27. 27.
d ch. 19. 4.
e Acts 10. 28 & 11. 3. Cp. ch. 11. 55.
f ch. 19. 4, 6. See Luke 23. 4.
g Cp. ch. 19. 14.
h For ver. 39, 40, see Matt. 27. 15—18, 20—23 & Mark 15. 6—14 & Luke 23. 18—23.
i For ver. 29—38, see Matt. 27. 11—14 & Mark 15. 2—5 & Luke 23. 2, 3.
j Acts 3. 14.
k Cp. ch. 19. 6.
l Matt. 20. 19 & 27. 26. Mark 15. 15. Luke 23. 16.
m Matt. 27. 27—30. Mark 15. 16—19.
n Cp. ch. 13. 18.
o ch. 12. 32, 33. Matt. 20. 19 & 26. 2. Mark 10. 33. Luke 18. 32.
p ch. 19. 9.
q ch. 18. 22 (& mg. for mg.).
r Cp. ch. 19. 12.
s ver. 6. ch. 18. 38.
t ver. 2.
u Cp. ver. 14.
v Cp. ch. 6. 15 & Dan. 2. 44 & 7. 14, 27 & Luke 17. 21.
w ch. 8. 23. Cp. ch. 15. 19 & 17. 14, 16 & 1 John 2. 16 & 4. 5.
x Cp. Matt. 26. 53.
y Cp. ch. 18. 31.
z ch. 19. 16.
a ver. 4.
b Lev. 24. 16. Cp. ch. 10. 33.
c ch. 5. 17, 18 & 10. 36. Matt. 26. 63. Luke 22. 70.
d See Luke 22. 70.
e Cp. ch. 12. 27 & Rom. 14. 9.
f Cp. Matt. 27. 19.
g ch. 18. 33.
h ch. 16. 28.
i ch. 7. 27.
j ch. 3. 11, 32 & 5. 31 & 8. 13, 14, 18.

Cp. Acts 14. 3 & 1 Tim. 6. 13, *al.* & 3. 19.
n ch. 10. 16, 27.
k Cp. ch. 18. 37. See Matt. 26. 63.

38 Pilate saith unto him, Wha
is truth?
And when he had said thi
[d]he went out again unto th
Jews, and saith unto them, [j]
find (no crime in him. / in him no fault *at all.*) 39 [h]But y
have a custom, that I shoul
release unto you one at th
passover: will ye therefore tha
I release unto you the King
the Jews? 40 They cried out therefo (Then cried they all)
again, saying, [j]Not this ma
but Barabbas. Now Barabba
was a robber.

19 [1]Then Pilate therefo
took Jesus, and [l]scourge
him. 2 [m]And the soldie
(plaited / platted) a crown of thorns, and p
it on his head, and (arrayed him in / they put on him)
purple (garment; / robe,) 3 and they came unto hi
and said, Hail, King of th
Jews! and they (struck / smote) him [4][q]wi
their hands. 4 (And Pilate / Pilate therefore) we
(out / forth) again, and saith unto the
Behold, I bring him (out / forth) to yo
that ye may know that [s]I fi
no (crime / fault) in him. 5 Jesus therefore came o (Then came Jesus fort)
wearing [t]the crown of (thorns / thorns,) a
the purple (garment. / robe.) And *Pila*
saith unto them, [u](Behold, / Behold) the ma
6 When (therefore the chief priests / the chief priests therefore) a
(the) officers saw him, they cri
out, saying, Crucify *him*, cruci
him. Pilate saith unto the
[y]Take (him yourselves, / ye him,) and cruci
him: for [a]I find no (crime / fault) in hi
7 The Jews answered him, W
have a law, and [b]by (that / our) law
ought to die, because [c]he ma
himself the Son of God. 8 Wh
Pilate therefore heard (this / that) sayin
[f]he was the more afraid; 9 a
([g]he entered / went again) into the [1]palace again, a
(judgment hall,) a
saith unto Jesus, [i]Whence a
thou? But [k]Jesus gave him
answer. 10 Pilate therefore saith (Then saith Pilate) un
him, Speakest thou not unto m

l 1 John 4. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 47.
m 1 John 5

R.V. [1] Gr. *Prætorium.* [2] Or, *officers*: as in ver. 3, 12, 18, 22. [3] Or, *Thou sayest it, because I am a k*
[4] Or, *with rods*

A.V. * Or, *Pilate's house*, Matt. 27. 27.

knowest thou not that I have
[1]power to release crucify thee, and have
[1]power to crucify release thee? 11 Jesus
answered him, [a]Thou wouldest couldest have
no [1]power at all against me, ex-
cept it were given thee from
above: therefore [c]he that de-
livered me unto thee [e]hath the
greater sin. 12 Upon this And from thenceforth
[f]Pilate sought to release him:
but the Jews cried out, saying,
If thou release this man, let this man go, thou art not
Cæsar's friend: [g]every one that whosoever maketh
himself a king [2]speaketh against
Cæsar. 13 When Pilate there-
fore heard these words, that saying, he brought
Jesus out, forth, and sat down on in [i]the
judgement-seat at judgment seat in a place that is called
The the Pavement, but in the Hebrew,
Gabbatha. 14 Now And it was [k]the
Preparation preparation of the passover: it was passover, and about
the sixth hour. And hour: and he saith unto
the Jews, [l]Behold, Behold your King!
15 They therefore But they cried out, [m]Away
with *him*, away with *him*, crucify
him. Pilate saith unto them,
Shall I crucify your King? The
chief priests answered, We have
no king but Cæsar. 16 [o]Then
therefore he [q]delivered him delivered he him therefore unto them
to be crucified.
They And they took Jesus therefore:
Jesus, and led *him* away.
17 and [s]he went out, [t]bearing the cross for
And bearing his cross went forth
himself, unto the into a place called The place the place
of a skull, which is called in
the Hebrew Golgotha: 18 [u]where
they crucified him, and with him two other
two others, with him, on either side one, and
Jesus in the midst. 19 And Pilate
[x]wrote a title also, and put it
on the cross. And there was written, the writing was,
JESUS OF NAZARETH, NAZARETH THE KING
OF THE JEWS. 20 This title
therefore then read many of the Jews:
[z]for [a]the place where Jesus was
crucified was nigh to the city:
and it was written in Hebrew,
and in Latin, Greek, *and* in Greek. Latin. 21 The Then
chief priests of the Jews therefore said said the chief priests of the Jews to
Pilate, Write not, The King of
the Jews; but, but that he said, I
am King of the Jews. 22 Pilate
answered, [b]What I have written
I have written.
23 [d]The soldiers therefore, Then the soldiers, when they
had crucified Jesus, took his
garments, and made four parts,
to every soldier a part; and
also the his [4]coat: now the [4]coat
was without seam, *woven from
the top throughout. 24 They
said therefore one to another, among themselves, Let
us not rend it, but cast lots
for it, whose it shall be: [h]that
the scripture might be fulfilled,
which saith,

[j]They parted my garments raiment among
them,
And upon for my vesture did they they did
cast lots.

These things therefore the sol-
diers did. 25 [n]But Now there were standing stood
by the cross of Jesus his mother,
and his mother's sister, Mary
the *wife* of †Clopas, Cleophas, and Mary
Magdalene. 26 When Jesus there-
fore saw his mother, and [p]the
disciple standing by, whom he
loved, he saith unto his mother,
[r]Woman, behold, behold thy son! 27 Then
saith he to the disciple, Behold, Behold
thy mother! And from that
hour the that disciple took her unto
[v]his own *home*.
28 After this Jesus, this, Jesus knowing that
all things are were now [w]finished, accomplished,
[h]that the scripture might be
accomplished, fulfilled, saith, [y]I thirst. 29 There Now
was set there there was set a vessel full of vinegar:
[z]so and they put a sponge full of the vinegar filled a spunge with vinegar, and put *it*
upon hyssop, and brought put it to his
mouth. 30 When Jesus therefore
had received the vinegar, he said,
[b]It is finished: and he bowed his
head, and [c]gave up his spirit. the ghost.
31 The Jews therefore, because

a Cp. Rom. 13. 1.
b Cp. Gen. 43. 14 & Esth. 4. 16.
c Cp. ch. 18. 14, 28—32 & Matt. 27. 2.
d Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. Luke 23. 34.
e See ch. 9. 41.
f Acts 3. 13.
g See Luke 23. 2.
h See ch. 13. 18.
i Matt. 27. 19.
j Cited from Ps. 22. 18.
k Cp. ch. 18. 28. See Matt. 27. 62.
l Cp. ver. 5.
m Luke 23. 18. Cp. Acts 21. 36.
n Matt. 27. 55, 56. Mark 15. 40, 41. Luke 23. 49.
o Matt. 27. 26. Mark 15. 15. Luke 23. 25.
p See ch. 13. 23.
q ch. 18. 36—40.
r ch. 2. 4.
s Matt. 27. 33. Mark 15. 22. Luke 23. 33.
t Luke 14. 27. Cp. Matt. 27. 32 & Mark 15. 21 & Luke 23. 26.
u Matt. 27. 38. Mark 15. 24, 27. Luke 23. 32, 33.
v Cp. ch. 1. 11 & 16. 32.
w Cp. ver. 30.
x Cp. Matt. 27. 37 & Mark 15. 26 & Luke 23. 38.
y Ps. 69. 21. See ch. 4. 6, 7.
z Matt. 27. 48. Mark 15. 36. Cp. Luke 23. 36.
a ver. 17. Cp. Num. 15. 35, 36 & Heb. 13. 12.
b Cp. ver. 28 & Acts 13. 29. See ch. 17. 4.
c Matt. 27. 50. Mark 15. 37. Luke 23. 46.

R.V. [1] Or, *authority* [2] Or, *opposeth Cæsar* [3] Or, *for the place of the city where Jesus was crucified was nigh at hand*
[4] Or, *tunic*

A.V. * Or, *wrought.* † Or, *Clopas.*

it was [a]the Preparation, preparation, [b]that the bodies should not remain on upon the cross upon on the sabbath day (for the day of that sabbath that sabba h day was [a]a an high *day*), asked of besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away. 32 The Then soldiers therefore came, came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other [g]which was crucified with him: him. 33 but But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: 34 howbeit But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and straightway there came forthwith came there out [j]blood and water. 35 And [k]he that hath seen saw *it* hath borne witness, bare record, and [l]his witness record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, [m]that ye also may might believe. 36 [o]For these things came were to pass, done, that the scripture might should be fulfilled, [p]A bone of him [q]shall not be [1]broken. 37 And again another scripture saith, [s]They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 [t]And after these things this Joseph of Arimathæa, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly [u]for fear of the Jews, asked of besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and took away his body. the body of Jesus. 39 And there came also [y]Nicodemus, he who which at the first came to him Jesus by night, [z]bringing and brought a [2]mixture of [a]myrrh and aloes, about a an hundred pound *weight*. 40 So they took Then took they the body of Jesus, and [b]bound wound it in [e]linen cloths clothes with the spices, as the custom manner of the Jews is to bury. 41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a [g]garden; and [h]in the garden a new tomb sepulchre, [i]wherein was never man yet laid. 42 There then because laid they Jesus of the Jews' [k]Preparation ([l]for the tomb was therefore because of the Jews' preparation *day*; nigh at hand) they laid Jesus. for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

a ver. 14.
b Deut. 21. 23. Josh. 8. 29 & 10. 26, 27.
c Matt. 28. 1. Mark 16. 1, 2. Luke 24. 1.
d Ex. 12. 16.
e Matt. 27. 60, 66 & 28. 2. Mark 15. 46 & 16. 3, 4. Luke 24. 2.
f See ch. 13. 23.
g ver. 18.
h ver. 13.
i Luke 24. 12.
j 1 John 5. 6, 8.
k 1 John 1. 1—3. Rev. 1. 2. See ch. 15. 27.
l Cp. ch. 21. 24.
m Cp. ch. 20. 31.
n ch. 19. 40.
o See Matt. 1. 22.
p Cited from Ex. 12. 46. Num. 9. 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
q Ps. 34. 20.
r ch. 11. 44.
s Cited from Zech. 12. 10. Cp. Rev. 1. 7.
t For ver. 38—42, see Matt. 27. 57—61 & Mark 15. 42—47 & Luke 23. 50—56.
u See ch. 7. 13.
v ver. 4.
w Matt. 22. 29.
x Ps. 16. 10. Luke 24. 46. Acts 2. 25—31 & 13. 34, 35 & 17. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 4.
y ch. 3. 1, 2 & 7. 50.
z Cp. Mark 16. 1 & Luke 24. 1.
a Ps. 45. 8. Prov. 7. 17. S. of S. 4. 14.
b ch. 11. 44. Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 14 & Acts 5. 6.
c Cp. Mark 16. 5.
d Luke 24. 4.
e ch. 20. 5—7. Luke 24. 12.
f ver. 15. Cp. ch. 2. 4.
g Cp. ch. 20. 15.
h 2 Kin. 21. 18, 26.
i Luke 23. 53. Cp. Mark 11. 2.
j ver. 2.
k ver. 14, 31.
l ver. 41.

1 [c]Now on the The first *day* o
20 the week cometh Mar
Magdalene early, while when i
was yet dark, unto the tomb, sepulchre
and seeth [e]the stone taken awa
from the tomb. sepulchre. 2 She runneth therefor
Then she runneth,
and cometh to Simon Peter, an
to the other disciple, [f]whom
Jesus loved, and saith unto them
They have taken away the Lor
out of the tomb, sepulchre, and [h]we know
not where they have laid him
3 [i]Peter therefore went forth
and the that other disciple, and the can
went toward the tomb. to the sepulchre. 4 And So they ra
both together: and the othe
disciple outran did outrun Peter, and cam
first to the tomb; sepulchre. 5 and And he stoop
ing down, and looking in, he see saw
[n]the linen cloths clothes lying; yet enter wen
he not in. 6 Simon Peter therefore al
Then cometh Simon
cometh, Peter following him, and enter wen
into the tomb; sepulchre, and he beholde seeth
the linen cloths lying, clothes lie, 7 and [r]th
napkin, that was upon about his hea
not lying with the linen cloth cloth
but rolled up wrapped together in a place b
itself. 8 Then entered in therefore t also that
other disciple also, disciple, [v]which came firs
to the tomb, sepulchre, and he saw, an
believed. 9 For as yet [w]the
knew not the scripture, [x]that h
must rise again from the dea
10 So Then the disciples went awa
again unto their own home.

11 But Mary was standing stood witho
at the tomb sepulchre weeping: so, and
she wept, she stooped down, an
looked into the tomb; sepulchre, 12 an
[c]she beholdeth seeth [d]two angels in whi
sitting, the one at the head, an
one the other at the feet, where th
body of Jesus had lain. 13 An
they say unto her, [f]Woman, wh
weepest thou? She saith un
them, [j]Because they have tak
away my Lord, and I kno
not where they have laid hi
14 When And when she had thus said, s

R.V. [1] Or, *crushed* [2] Some ancient authorities read *roll*.

turned herself back, and [a]beholdeth (saw) Jesus standing, and [b]knew not that it was Jesus. 15 Jesus saith unto her, [c]Woman, why weepest thou? [e]whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be [f]the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou (hast have) borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. 16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She (turneth turned) herself, and saith unto him (in Hebrew), [h]Rabboni; which is to say, [1]Master. 17 Jesus saith (to unto) her, [2]Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended (unto the to my) Father: but go (unto to) [j]my brethren, and say (to unto) them, [k]I ascend unto my (Father Father,) and your (Father, Father;) and (to) [l]my (God God,) and your God. 18 Mary Magdalene [m](cometh came) and (telleth told) the disciples, I have (disciples that she had) seen the (Lord; Lord,) and (how) *that* he had (said spoken) these things unto her.

19 [p](When therefore it was Then the same day at) evening, [q](on that day, being) the first *day* of the week, (and) [r]when the doors were shut where the disciples (were, were assembled) [u]for fear of the Jews, (Jesus came came Jesus) and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, [w]Peace *be* unto you. 20 And when he had (said this, so said,) [z]he shewed unto them his hands and his side. (a The Then) (disciples therefore were were the disciples) glad, when they saw the Lord. 21 (Jesus therefore said Then said Jesus) to them again, Peace *be* unto you: as [e](the my) Father hath sent me, [g]even so send I you. 22 And when he had said this, he [i]breathed on them, and saith unto them, [j]Receive ye the [3]Holy Ghost: 23 [l]whose soever sins ye (forgive, remit,) they are (forgiven remitted) unto them; *and* whose soever *sins* ye retain, they are retained.

24 But [o]Thomas, one of the twelve, called [4]Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.

a Mark 16. 9. Cp. Matt. 28 9.
b ch. 21. 4. Luke 24. 16, 31.
c ver. 13.
d ver. 20. Cp. Ps. 22. 16.
e ch. 1. 38 & 18. 4, 7.
f Cp. ch. 19. 41.
g ver. 19.
h See ch. 1. 38.
i ver. 20. 1 John 1. 1. Cp. Luke 24. 39.
j See Matt. 28. 10.
k Cp. Mark 16. 19. See ch. 14. 12.
l Matt. 27. 46. Eph. 1. 17. Rev. 3. 2, 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 23.
m Mark 16. 10. Cp. Matt. 28. 10 & Luke 24. 10, 22, 23.
n Cp. ch. 1. 1, 49.
o 1 Pet. 1. 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 7.
p Mark 16. 14 (?). 1 Cor. 15. 5. Cp. ver. 26.
q Luke 24. 33, 36.
r ver. 26.
s ch. 21. 25.
t Acts 10. 41.
u See ch. 7. 13.
v 1 John 5. 13.
w See ch. 14. 27.
x See ch. 11. 27.
y See Matt. 14. 33.
z Luke 24. 40.
a ch. 16. 22.
b ch. 3. 15, 16 & 5. 40 & 6. 53 & 10. 10. 1 John 5. 12, *al.*
c Cp. Acts 10. 43 & 1 Cor. 6. 11. See Acts 3. 6.
d ver. 14. Cp. Mark 16. 12, 14. See ch. 7. 4.
e ch. 17. 18. Cp. Heb. 3. 1. See ch. 3. 17.
f ch. 20. 19, 26.
g ch. 13. 20. See Acts 1. 2.
h ch. 6. 1.
i Gen. 2. 7.
j Cp. Acts 2. 4. See ch. 7. 39.
k See ch. 11. 16.
l Cp. Matt. 16. 19 & 18. 18 & 1 Cor. 5, 4, 5.
m ch. 2. 1 & 4. 46.
n Matt. 4. 21. Luke 5. 10.
o See ch. 11. 16.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, [d]Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and (put thrust) my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with (them. them:) (Jesus cometh, *then* came Jesus,) [g]the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, [g]Peace *be* unto you. 27 Then saith he to Thomas, [i]Reach hither thy finger, and (see behold) my hands; and reach *hither* thy hand, and (put thrust) it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. 28 (And) Thomas answered and said unto him, [n]My Lord and my God. 29 Jesus saith unto him, (Because Thomas, because) thou hast seen me, [5]thou hast believed: [o]blessed *are* they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed.

30 [s](Many And many) other signs (therefore truly) did Jesus [t]in the presence of (the his) disciples, which are not written in this book: 31 [v]but these are written, that ye (may might) [x]believe that Jesus is the Christ, [y]the Son of God; and that believing [b]ye (may might) have life (in through) his name.

21 1 After these things Jesus [d](manifested shewed) himself [f]again to the disciples at [h]the sea of Tiberias; and (he manifested *himself* on this wise. on this wise shewed he *himself*.) 2 There were together Simon Peter, and [k]Thomas called [4]Didymus, and Nathanael of [m]Cana in Galilee, and [n]the *sons* of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples. 3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also (come go) with thee. They went forth, and entered

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Or, *Take not hold on me* [3] Or, *Holy Spirit* [4] That is, *Twin.* [5] Or, *hast thou believed?*

into (the boat / a ship) immediately; and [a]that night they (took / caught) nothing. 4 But when (day / the morning) was now (breaking, / come,) Jesus stood on the (beach: howbeit / shore: but) the disciples [e]knew not that it was Jesus. 5 [f](Jesus therefore / Then Jesus) saith unto them, *Children, have ye (aught to eat? / any meat?) They answered him, No. 6 [h]And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the (boat, / ship,) and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. 7 (That disciple therefore / Therefore that disciple) [j]whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. (So / Now) when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, [l]he girt his (fisher's /) coat (about him / unto him) (for he was [n]naked), and (did /) [o]cast himself into the sea. 8 (But / And) the other disciples came in [q](the / a) little (boat; / ship;) (for they were not far from the) land, but (about / as it were) two hundred (cubits off), / cubits,) dragging the net (full of / with) fishes. 9 (So when / As soon then as) they (got out / were) (upon the / come to) land, they (see / saw) [1]a fire of coals there, and [2]fish laid thereon, and [3]bread. 10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now (taken. / caught.) 11 Simon Peter (therefore /) went [4]up, and drew the net to (land, / land) full of great fishes, (a /) hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, (the net was not rent. / yet was not the net broken.) 12 Jesus saith unto them, [w]Come *and* [x](break your fast. / dine.) And [z]none of the disciples durst (inquire of / ask) him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord. 13 Jesus (then /) cometh, and [a]taketh (the /) [5]bread, and giveth them, and (the /) fish likewise. 14 [b]This is now the third time that Jesus (was manifested to the / shewed himself to his) disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 So when they had [g](broken their fast, / dined,) Jesus saith to Simon Peter, [b]Simon, [c]*son* of ([6]John, / Jonas,) [7][d]lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I [8]love thee. He saith unto him, Feed [g]my lambs. 16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, *son* of ([6]John, / Jonas,) [7]lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I [8]love thee. He saith unto him, ([t]Tend / Feed) [g]my sheep. 17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, *son* of ([6]John, / Jonas,) [8]lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him [k]the third time, [8]Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, [m]thou knowest all things; thou [9]knowest that I [8]love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed [p]my sheep. 18 [r]Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, [s]thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not. 19 (Now this he spake, / This spake he,) signifying [t]by what (manner of /) death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, [u]Follow me. 20 (Then /) Peter, turning about, seeth [v]the disciple whom Jesus loved following; [x]which also leaned (back /) on his breast at (the /) supper, and said, Lord, (who / which) is he that betrayeth thee? 21 Peter (therefore /) seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, [10]and what shall this man do? 22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry [c]till [d]I come, what *is that* to thee? [e]follow thou me. 23 Then (saying therefore went forth / went this saying abroad) among [f]the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said

a Cp. Luke 5. 5.
b Cp. Matt. 16. 17 & Luke 22. 31.
c ch. 1. 42.
d Cp. Matt. 26. 33 & Mark 14. 29.
e ch. 20. 14.
f Luke 24. 41.
g ch. 10. 11—16. Cp. Isai. 40. 11.
h Cp. Luke 5. 4, 6, 7.
i Acts 20. 28 (Gk.). 1 Pet. 5. 2. Rev. 7. 17 (Gk.).
j See ch. 13. 23.
k Cp. ch. 13. 38.
l ver. 18. Cp. ch. 13. 4.
m See ch. 2. 25.
n 1 Sam. 19. 24. Isai. 20. 2. Micah 1. 8.
o Cp. Matt. 14. 29.
p ver. 16.
q ch. 6. 22 (mg.).
r Cp. ch. 13. 36.
s ver. 7.
t 2 Pet. 1. 14.
u ver. 22. Matt. 16. 24. Cp. ch. 13. 36. See ch. 8. 12.
v ver. 7.
w Acts 10. 41.
x ch. 13. 25.
y ver. 15.
z Cp. ch. 4. 27.
a ver. 9. Acts 1. 4 (mg.).
b ver. 1. ch. 20. 19, 26.
c Matt. 10. 23 & 16. 28. 1 Cor. 4. 5 & 11. 26. James 5. 7. Rev. 2. 25.
d Cp. ch. 14. 3, 18, 28 & Heb. 10. 37 & Rev. 2. 5, 16 & 3. 3, 11 & 16. 15 & 22. 7, 12, 20. See Matt. 16. 27.
e ver. 19.
f Acts 1. 15 & 9. 30 & 11. 1 & 12. 17 & 15. 1 & 16. 2, 40 & 21. 7, 17. 1 John 3. 14, 16. 3 John 3, 5, 10, *al.*
g ver. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *a fire of charcoal.* [2] Or, *a fish* [3] Or, *a loaf* [4] Or, *aboard* [5] Or, *loaf* [6] Gr. *Joanes.* ch. 1. 42, margin. [7, 8] *Love* in these places represents two different Greek words. [9] Or, *perceivest* [10] Gr. *and man, what?*

A.V. * Or, *Sirs.*

not unto him, that he should He shall not
die; but, If I will that he tarry
till I come, what *is that* to thee?
24 This is the disciple [b]which
bareth witness testifieth of these things, and
wrote these things: and [d]we
know [e]that his witness testimony is true.

25 And [a]there are also many
other things which Jesus did,
the which which, if they should be written
every one, I suppose that [c]even
the world itself would could not con-
tain the books that should be
written. Amen.

a ch. 20. 30.
b See ch. 15. 27.
c Cp. Amos 7. 10.
d 1 John 3. 2, 14 & 5. 15, 18—20. Cp. ch. 19. 35.
e 3 John 12.

THE ACTS

OF THE APOSTLES.

1 THE [1]former treatise have
I made, O [a]Theophilus,
concerning of all that Jesus began
[d]both to do and to teach, [2]until
the day in which [f]he was received taken
up, after that he [h]had given command-
through the Holy
ment [i]through the [2]Holy Ghost
Ghost had given commandments unto the
apostles whom he had chosen:
3 [l]to whom he also also he [3]shewed himself
alive after his passion by many
infallible proofs, appearing unto being seen of them
by the space of forty days, and speak-
ing of the things concerning pertaining to the
kingdom of God: 4 and, [4*o]being
assembled together with them,
[*]he charged them not to
commanded them that they should not depart
from Jerusalem, but to wait for
the promise of the Father, which,
said saith *he*, ye have heard from me: 5 for
of me. For
[u]John indeed truly baptized with water;
but ye shall be baptized [5u]with
the Holy Ghost [x]not many days
hence.

6 They therefore, when they
When they therefore were come
together, they asked of him, saying,
Lord, [s]dost wilt thou at this time
[a]restore again the kingdom to
Israel? 7 And he said unto
them, [c]It is not for you to know
the [e]times or the seasons, which
the Father hath [6]set within put in his own
authority. power. 8 But ye shall receive
†[b]power, [c]when after that the Holy Ghost
is come upon you: and [e]ye
shall be [g]my witnesses witnesses unto me both in
Jerusalem, and in all Judæa Judæa, and
in [j]Samaria, and [k]unto the utter-
most part of the earth. 9 And
when he had said spoken these things,
as while they were looking, beheld, [m]he was taken
up; and [n]a cloud received him
out of their sight. 10 And while
they were looking looked stedfastly into toward
heaven as he went, went up, behold, [p]two
[q]men stood by them in [r]white
apparel; 11 which also said, [t]Ye
men of Galilee, why stand ye
looking gazing up into heaven? this same
Jesus, which was received is taken up from
you into heaven, [v]shall [w]so come
in like manner as ye beheld have seen him
going go into heaven.

12 Then [y]returned they unto
Jerusalem from the mount called
Olivet, which is nigh unto Jerusalem from Jerusalem, a
sabbath day's journey off. 13 And
when they were come in, they
went up into [b]the an upper chamber, room,
where they were abiding; abode [d]both Peter Peter,
and John John, and James James, and Andrew,

a Luke 1. 3. b ch. 4. 33. Luke 24. 49. 1 Thess. 1. 5. 2 Tim. 1. 7, *al.* Cp. ch. 10. 38 & Luke 4. 14.
c ver. 5.
d Luke 24. 19.
e Cp. ver. 22. See Luke 24. 48.
f See Mark 16. 19.
g ch. 2. 32 (mg.) & 13. 31. Cp. Isai. 43. 12.
h Cp. ch. 10. 42 & Matt. 28. 19, 20 & Mark 16. 15 & Luke 24. 47 & John 20. 21.
i Cp. ch. 10. 38 & Luke 4. 1, 18 & John 20. 22.
j ch. 8. 1, 14. Cp. Matt. 10. 5.
k ch. 13. 47. Cp. Mark 16. 15 & Col. 1. 23.
l ch. 10. 40, 41 & 13. 31. Matt. 28. 17. Mark 16. 14. Luke 24. 34, 36—51. John 20. 19—29 & 21. 1 Cor. 15. 5—7.
m ver. 2.
n See 1 Thess. 4. 17.
o ch. 10. 41 (for mg.). Luke 24. 43 (for mg.). John 21. 13 (for mg.).
p Cp. Luke 24. 4.
q Josh. 5. 13. Dan. 9. 21 & 10. 5 & 12. 6, 7. Zech. 1. 8—11.
r Matt. 28. 3. Mark 16. 5. John 20. 12.
s Luke 24. 49.
t ch. 2. 7 & 13. 31.
u ch. 11. 16. See Matt. 3. 11.
v Cp. Phil. 3. 20 & 1 Thess. 1. 10. See Matt. 16. 27.
w 2 Thess. 1. 10.
x ch. 2. 1—4.
y Luke 24. 50, 52.
z See Luke 17. 20.
a Cp. Mic. 4. 8 & Matt. 17. 11 & Mark 9. 12 & Luke 19. 11.
b ch. 9. 37, 39 & 20. 8.
c Cp. Matt. 24. 36 & Mark 13. 32.
d See Matt. 10. 2—4 & Mark 3. 16—19 & Luke 6. 14—16.
e Dan. 2. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 1.

[1] R.V. [1] Gr. *first.* [2] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [3] Gr. *presented.* [4] Or, *eating with them*
[5] Or, *in* [6] Or, *appointed by*
A.V. * Or, *eating together with them.* † Or, *the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you.*

Philip and Thomas, Bartholomew and
Philip, Bartholomew,
Matthew, James *the son* of
Alphæus, and Simon [c]the Zealot,
Zelotes,
and Judas *the* [1]*son*
brother
of James.
14 These all [d]with one accord [e]continued
continued with one accord in
stedfastly in prayer, [2]with [h]the women,
prayer and supplication,
and Mary the mother of Jesus,
and with [i]his brethren.

15 And in these days Peter stood
those
up in the midst of [j]the brethren,
disciples,
and said (and there was a multitude
the number of
of [3k]persons *gathered* together,
names together were
about a
hundred and twenty), 16 Brethren,
Men *and*
[m]it was needful that the scripture should be
brethren, this scripture must needs have been
fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost
spake before by the mouth of David
by the mouth of David spake before
concerning Judas, [o]who
which
was guide to
them that took Jesus. 17 For
[q]he was numbered among us, and
with
received his [4]portion in
had obtained part of
[r]this ministry.
18 (Now this man [s]obtained a field
Now purchased
with [u]the reward of his iniquity;
and falling headlong, he burst
asunder in the midst, and all his
bowels gushed out. 19 And it
became known to all the dwellers
was unto
at Jerusalem; insomuch that [y]in
as that
their language that field was called Akeldama,
field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama,
that is, The field of blood.)
is to say, blood.
20 For it is written in the book
of Psalms,

[a]Let his habitation be made
desolate,
And let no man dwell therein:
and,

[c]His [5]office
and his *bishoprick let another take.
21 Of the men therefore
Wherefore of these men
which have
companied with us [d]all the time
that the Lord Jesus [f]went in
and went out [6]among us, 22 [g]be-
ginning from the baptism of
John, unto the day that [j]he
that same
was received up from us, of these must
taken must one be
one become
ordained to be [k]a witness with us of
his resurrection. 23 And they
put forward two, Joseph called
appointed
[l]Barsabbas,
Barsabas,
[m]Justus, and [n]Matthias. 24 And

a ch. 6. 6 & 13. 3.
b See 1 Sam. 16. 7 & Rom. 8. 27.
c Cp. ch. 21. 20.
d ch. 2. 46 & 4. 24 & 5. 12 & 15. 25. Rom. 15. 6.
e ch. 2. 42 & 6. 4. Rom. 12. 12. Col. 4. 2. Cp. Eph. 6. 18.
f See ver. 17.
g Rom. 1. 5. 1 Cor. 9. 2. Gal. 2. 8.
h Luke 8. 2, 3.
i See Matt. 12. 46.
j See John 21. 23.
k Rev. 3. 4 (for mg.) & 11. 13 (mg. for mg.).
l ch. 20. 16. 1 Cor. 16. 8. Cp. Lev. 23. 15.
m Luke 24. 44. Cp. Luke 22. 37.
n Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 11 & Job 38. 1 & Ezek. 1. 4.
o Matt. 26. 47. Mark 14. 43. Luke 22. 47. John 18. 3.
p Cp. ch. 4. 31 & 16. 26.
q John 6. 71 & 13. 21.
r ver. 25. ch. 20. 24 & 21. 19. Rom. 11. 13. 2 Cor. 4. 1.
s Cp. Matt. 27. 5—8.
t Matt. 3. 11.
u Cp. Matt. 26. 14—16.
v ch. 4. 31 & 13. 52. Cp. ch. 1. 5 & 8. 17 & 9. 17 & 11. 15, 24 & 13. 9, *al.*
w See Mark 16. 17.
x Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 11.
y Cp. ch. 21. 40.
z ver. 2.
a Cited from Ps. 69. 25.
b ver. 12.
c Cited from Ps. 109. 8.
d Cp. John 15. 27.
e ch. 1. 11. Cp. Matt. 26. 73.
f Num. 27. 17. Deut. 31. 2. 1 Sam. 18. 13. John 10. 9, *al.*
g ch. 13. 24. Mark 1. 1—4.
h 2 Kin. 17. 6.
i Gen. 14. 1, 9. Isai. 11. 11. Dan. 8. 2.
j ver. 2, 9.
k ch. 4. 33. Cp. ver. 8 & 1 Pet. 1. 3. See Luke 24. 48.
l Cp. ch. 15. 22.

[a]they prayed, and said, Thou
Lord, [b]which knowest the hearts
of all men, shew of these two the one whom
whether of these two
thou hast chosen, 25 to take the place
That he may take
in part of [f]this ministry and [g]apostle-
ship, from which Judas fell
by transgression
away, fell, that he might go to his own
place. 26 And they gave lots [7]for
them forth
their lots; and the lot fell upon
Matthias; and he was numbered
with the eleven apostles.

1 And when [l]the day of
2 Pentecost [8]was now fully come
together
they were all with one accord in
one place. 2 And suddenly there
came from heaven a sound
a sound from heaven
as of [m]the
rushing of a mighty wind, and [p]it
filled all the house where they
were sitting. 3 And there ap-
peared unto them tongues [9]parting
cloven
asunder, [t]like as of fire; and it sat
tongues fire,
upon each one of them. 4 And
they were all [v]filled with the
Holy Spirit, and began [w]to speak
Ghost,
with other tongues, [x]as the Spirit
gave them utterance.

5 Now there were dwelling at
And
Jerusalem Jews, devout men,
from
out of every nation under heaven.
6 And [†z]when this sound was heard
Now was noised abroad,
the multitude came together,
and were [‡]confounded, because
that every man heard them
speaking
speak in his own language.
7 And [b]they were all amazed
saying,
and marvelled, saying one to another,
Behold, are not all these which
speak [e]Galilæans? 8 And how
we,
hear every man in our own
we
language, wherein we were born?
tongue,
9 Parthians and [h]Medes and [i]Elamites,
Parthians, Medes,
and the dwellers in Mesopotamia,
in Judæa and Cappadocia,
Judæa,
Pontus and Asia, 10 in Phrygia and
Pontus, Phrygia,
Pamphylia, in Egypt and in the
Egypt,
parts of Libya about Cyrene,
and sojourners from Rome, both Jews
strangers of
and [o]proselytes, 11 Cretans and
Cretes

m Cp. ch. 18. 7 & Col. 4. 11. n ver. 26. o ch. 6. 5 & 13. 43. Matt. 23. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, brother. See Jude 1. [2] Or, *with* certain *women* [3] Gr. *names.* [4] Or, *lot* [5] Gr. *overseers*
[6] Or, *over* [7] Or, *unto* [8] Gr. *was being fulfilled.* [9] Or, *parting among them* Or, *distributing themselves*
A.V. * Or, *office, or, charge.* † Gr. *when this voice was made.* ‡ Or, *troubled in mind.*

Arabians, we do hear them
speaking / speak in our tongues the mighty / wonderful
works of God. 12 And [c]they
were all amazed, and were
perplexed, / in doubt, saying one to another,
What meaneth this? 13 But others / Others
[g]mocking said, They are filled with / These men are full of
new wine.

14 But Peter, standing up with
the eleven, lifted up his voice,
and spake forth / said unto them, *saying,*
Ye men of Judæa, and all ye
that dwell at Jerusalem, be this
known unto you, and give ear unto / hearken to
my words. / words: 15 For these are not
drunken, as ye suppose; / suppose, [n]seeing it
is *but* the third hour of the day; / day.
16 but / But this is that which hath been / was
spoken [1]by the prophet Joel;
17 [p]And it shall be / come to pass in the
last days, saith God,
[q]I will pour forth / out of my Spirit
[r]upon all flesh:
And your sons and [t]your
daughters shall prophesy,
And your young men shall
see visions,
And your old men shall dream
dreams:
18 Yea and / And on my [2]servants and on
my [3]handmaidens in those days / I will pour out
Will I pour forth / in those days of my Spirit; and
[y]they shall prophesy. / prophesy:
19 And I will shew wonders in
the heaven above,
And signs on / in the earth beneath;
Blood, and fire, and vapour
of smoke:
20 [e]The sun shall be turned into
darkness,
And the moon into blood,
Before [g]the day of the Lord come, / that great and notable day
That great and notable *day* / of the Lord come:
21 And it shall be, / come to pass, that
[h]whosoever shall call on the
name of the Lord shall be
saved.
22 Ye men of Israel, hear these
words: / words; Jesus of Nazareth, [a]a man
approved of God unto / among you [b]by
[4d]mighty works / miracles and wonders and
signs, which [e]God did by him
in the midst of you, even as ye / as ye yourselves
yourselves know; / also know: 23 him, [f]being de-
livered up by [h]the determinate
counsel and [i]foreknowledge of
God, [j]ye by the hand of [5k]lawless men / have taken, and by wicked hands
did crucify / have crucified and slay / slain: 24 [l]whom
God hath raised up, having loosed
the pangs / pains of death: because [m]it
was not possible that he should
be holden of it. 25 For David
saith / speaketh concerning him,
[o]I beheld / foresaw the Lord always before
my face; / face,
For he is on my right hand,
that I should not be moved:
26 Therefore my heart was glad, / did my heart rejoice, and
my tongue rejoiced; / was glad;
Moreover my flesh also / also my flesh shall [6]dwell / rest
[s]in hope:
27 Because thou wilt not leave
my soul in [u]Hades, / hell,
[v]Neither wilt thou give thy / suffer thine
[w]Holy One to [x]see corrup-
tion.
28 Thou madest / hast made known unto / to me
the ways of life;
Thou shalt make me full of
gladness / joy [7]with thy counten-
ance.
29 Men *and* brethren, I may say unto you / Brethren, I may say unto you freely
of [z]the patriarch David,
[a]that he both died and / is both dead and [b]was buried,
and [c]his tomb / sepulchre is with us unto
this day. 30 [d]Being therefore / Therefore being a pro-
phet, and knowing that [f]God
had sworn with an oath to
him, that of the fruit of his
loins / loins, according to the flesh, [8]he would
set *one* upon / raise up Christ to sit on his throne;
31 he foreseeing *this* / seeing this before spake of the
resurrection of the Christ, that
[t]neither / his soul was he / not left in Hades, nor did / hell, neither
his flesh did see corruption.
32 This Jesus did / hath [j]God raise / raised up,

a See John 3. 2.
b ch. 10. 38. Luke 24. 19.
c ver. 7.
d 2 Cor. 12. 12. 2 Thess. 2. 9. Heb. 2. 4. Cp. Rom. 15. 19, *al.*
e Cp. Matt. 12. 28.
f Matt. 26. 24. Cp. ch. 3. 13 & Matt. 20. 19. See Luke 24. 20.
g Cp. ch. 17. 32 & 1 Cor. 14. 23.
h Luke 22. 22. Cp. ch. 3. 18 & 4. 28 & 13. 27.
i 1 Pet. 1. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 20 & Rev. 13. 8.
j See ch. 5. 30.
k 1 Cor. 9. 21 (for mg.). Cp. Rom. 2. 12 (for mg.).
l ver. 32. ch. 3. 15 & 4. 10 & 10. 40 & 13. 30, 33, 34, 37 & 17. 31. Rom. 4. 24 & 6. 4 & 8. 11 & 10. 9. 1 Cor. 6. 14 & 15. 15. 2 Cor. 4. 14. Gal. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 1. 10. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 21. Cp. Eph. 2. 5.
m Cp. Luke 24. 5 & John 10. 18 & 2 Tim. 1. 10 & Heb. 2. 14 & Rev. 1. 17, 18.
n Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 7.
o Cited from Ps. 16. 8—11.
p Cited from Joel 2. 28—32.
q ver. 18, 33. Isai. 32. 15 & 44. 3. Ezek. 36. 27. See Rom. 5. 5.
r Cp. ch. 10. 45 & Tit. 3. 6.
s Rom. 4. 18.
t ch. 21. 9.
u ver. 31. See Matt. 11. 23.
v ch. 13. 35.
w See Heb. 7. 26.
x Cp. Luke 2. 26.
y ch. 11. 28 & 21. 10. 1 Cor. 12. 10.
z ch. 7. 8, 9. Heb. 7. 4.
a Cp. ch. 13. 36.
b 1 Kin. 2. 10.
c Neh. 3. 16.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 2 & Matt. 22. 43 & Heb. 11. 32.
e See Matt. 24. 29.
f See Luke 1. 32.
g Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2 & Rev. 16. 14.
h Rom. 10. 13. Cp. ch. 16. 31.
i ver. 27.
j ver. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *through* [2] Gr. *bondmen.* [3] Gr. *bondmaidens.* [4] Gr. *powers.* [5] Or, *men without the law*
[6] Or, *tabernacle* [7] Or, *in thy presence* [8] Or, one *should sit*
A.V. * Or, *I may.*

[1][a] whereof we all are witnesses.
33 [b] Being therefore / Therefore being [2][c] by the right
hand of God exalted, and having
received of [e] the Father [f] the
promise of the Holy Ghost, [g] he
hath poured / shed forth this, which ye
now see and hear. 34 For [i] David
ascended not / is not ascended into the heavens:
but he saith himself,

[l] The Lord / LORD said unto my Lord,
Sit thou on my right hand,
35 Till / Until I make thine enemies the / thy foes thy foot-
stool of thy feet.

36 Let / Therefore let [3] all the house of
Israel therefore know assuredly,
that [r] God hath made him / [s] both Lord / that same Jesus,
and Christ, this Jesus [t] whom ye crucified.
whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.
37 Now when [v] they heard *this*,
they were pricked in their heart,
and said unto Peter and to the
rest of the apostles, Men / Brethren, *and* brethren,
[z] what shall we do? 38 And / Then Peter
said unto them, [b] Repent ye, and
[c] be baptized every one of you
[e] in the name of Jesus Christ
[f] unto / for the remission of your sins; / sins, and
ye shall receive [g] the gift of the
Holy Ghost. 39 For [h] to you is the / the promise is
promise, / unto you, and [i] to your children,
and to all [j] that are afar off,
even [k] as many as the Lord our
God shall call unto him. 40 And
with many other words he testified, / did he testify
and exhorted them, / exhort, saying, [m] Save
yourselves from this [n] crooked / untoward
generation. 41 They then / Then they [4] that
gladly received his word were
baptized: and the same day [p] there
were added *unto them* in that day
about three thousand souls.
42 And [q] they continued sted-
fastly in the apostles' [s] teaching / doctrine and
[5] [t] fellowship, in [u] the / and in breaking of
bread, / bread, and the / in prayers.
43 And fear came upon every
soul: and [w] many wonders and
signs were done [6] by the apostles[7].

a ch. 1. 22 & 4. 33. See ch. 1. 8 (for mg.) & Luke 24. 48.
b ch. 5. 31. Eph. 1. 20. Phil. 2. 9. Heb. 2. 9. 1 Pet. 3. 22.
c Ex. 15. 6. Ps. 98. 1. See Mark 16. 19 (for mg.).
d ch. 4. 32, 34, 35. Cp. Matt. 19. 21.
e ch. 1. 4. Cp. John 16. 7.
f Gal. 3. 14.
g ver. 17.
h ch. 3. 1 & 5. 21, 42. Luke 24. 53.
i Cp. John 3. 13.
j See ch. 1. 14.
k Cp. ver. 42.
l Cited from Ps. 110. 1, which see.
m Cp. ch. 16. 34. See John 16. 22.
n ch. 5. 13.
o ver. 41. ch. 5. 14 & 11. 24.
p ch. 16. 5.
q 1 Cor. 1. 18. Cp. ver. 21, 40 & ch. 16. 31.
r See Matt. 28. 18.
s Rom. 14. 9. 2 Cor. 4. 5. Phil. 2. 9, 11, *al.*
t ver. 23.
u See Luke 18. 10.
v Cp. ch. 5. 33 & 7. 54.
w Ps. 55. 17.
x ch. 10. 3, 30. Matt. 27. 46. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 29.
y ch. 14. 8.
z ch. 16. 30. Luke 3. 10.
a Cp. Luke 16. 20.
b ch. 3. 19 & 20. 21 & 26. 18, 20. Luke 24. 47.
c ch. 22. 16. Cp. ch. 8. 12. See Mark 16. 16.
d Cp. John 9. 8.
e ch. 10. 48. See ch. 8. 16.
f See Mark 1. 4.
g ch. 10. 45. Cp. ch. 8. 15, 20 & 11. 17. See John 7. 39.
h Rom. 9. 4.
i ch. 3. 25. Isai. 54. 13. Cp. Isai. 44. 3.
j ch. 22. 21. Isai. 57. 19. Eph. 2. 13, 17.
k Joel 2. 32. Rom. 8. 30.
l 2 Cor. 6. 10.
m Cp. ver. 21, 47.
n Deut. 32. 5. Matt. 17. 17. Phil. 2. 15.
o Cp. ch. 9. 34.

44 And all that believed were
together, and [d] had all things
common; 45 and [d] they sold the
possessions and goods, and parted
them to all, according / all *men*, as any / every man
had need. 46 And day by day, / they, [h] con-
tinuing stedfastly / daily [j] with one accord
in the temple, and [k] breaking
bread at home, they / [*] from house to house, did take
their food / meat [m] with gladness and
singleness of heart, 47 praising
God, and [n] having favour with
all the people. And the Lord
[o] added [8] to them / [p] day by day those that
the church daily such as
[q] were being / should be saved.

3 [1] Now Peter and John
were [u] going up / went up together into the temple
at [w] the hour of prayer,
[x] *being* the ninth *hour*. 2 And
a certain man [y] that was lame from
his mother's womb was carried,
[a] whom they laid daily at the
door / gate of the temple which is called
Beautiful, [d] to ask alms of the
that entered into the temple;
3 who seeing Peter and John
about to go into the temple, / temple asked
to receive an alms. 4 And Peter,
fastening his eyes upon him, / him, with
John, said, Look on us. 5 And
he gave heed unto them, ex-
pecting to receive something from
them. 6 But / Then Peter said, [l] Silver
and gold have I none; but
what I have, that / such as I have give I thee. / thee: [o] in
the name of Jesus Christ of
Nazareth, / Nazareth rise up and walk. 7 And he
took him by the right hand, and
raised / lifted him up: and immediately
his feet and his ankle-bones / ancle bones received
strength. 8 And [r] leaping up, he / he leaping up stood
and began to walk; / walked, and he entered
with them into the temple,
walking, and leaping, and prais-
ing God. 9 And [v] all the people
saw him walking and praising
God: 10 and they took knowledge of him / knew

p ver. 47. 1 John 1. 3.
q Cp. Heb. 10. 25. See ch. 1. 14.
u Luke 24. 35. Cp. ver. 46. See ch. 20. 7.
r ch. 14. 10. Isai. 35. 6.
v ch. 4. 16, 21.
s See 1 Cor. 14. 6.
w See Mark 16. 20.
t Gal. 2. 9. Phil.

R.V. [1] Or, *of whom* [2] Or, *at* [3] Or, *every house* [4] Or, *having received* [5] Or, *in fellowship* [6] Or, *thro*
[7] Many ancient authorities add *in Jerusalem; and great fear was upon all.* [8] Gr. *together.*
A.V. * Or, *at home.*

that it was he which sat for
alms at the Beautiful Gate (gate) of the
temple: and they were filled with
wonder and amazement at that
which had happened unto him.

11 And [e]as (he) the lame man which was healed
held Peter and John, all the
people ran together unto them
in [f]the [1]porch that is called
Solomon's, greatly wondering.
12 And when Peter saw it, he
answered unto the people, Ye
men of Israel, why marvel ye at
this [2]man (man)? or why fasten ye your eyes (look ye so earnestly)
on us, as though by our own
power or godliness (holiness) we had made
him (this man) to walk? 13 [i]The God of
Abraham, and of Isaac, and of
Jacob, [k]the God of our fathers,
[m]hath glorified his [3]Servant (Son) Jesus;
whom [n]ye delivered up, and
[o]denied before the face (him in the presence) of Pilate,
[p]when he had (was) determined to
release him. (let *him* go.) 14 But ye denied [r]the
Holy and [t]Righteous One, (One and the Just,) and [u]asked for (desired)
a murderer to be granted unto
you; (you;) 15 and killed [v]the [4]*Prince
of life; (life,) [x]whom God hath raised
from the dead; [5][y]whereof we
are witnesses. 16 And [6]by [a]faith in (his name)
his name hath [c]his name (through faith in his name hath) made this
man strong, whom ye behold (see) and
know: yea, the faith which is
[f]through (by) him hath given him this
perfect soundness in the pre-
sence of you all. 17 And now,
brethren, I wot that [h]in (through) igno-
rance ye did it, as did also your
rulers. 18 But the things (those things,) which
God [j]foreshewed (before had shewed) [k]by the mouth
of all the (his) prophets, that [m]his Christ
should [n]suffer, he thus (hath so) fulfilled.
19 [p]Repent ye therefore, and
[q]turn again, (be converted,) that [r]your sins may
be blotted out, that so there may come (when the times of
seasons of refreshing refreshing shall come) from the presence

a ch. 22. 14 & 26. 16.
b Cp. ch. 1. 11 & Luke 24. 26.
c Cp. Matt. 17. 11 & Rom. 8. 21.
d Luke 1. 70.
e ch. 4. 14.
f ch. 5. 12. John 10. 23.
g ch. 7. 37, cited from Deut. 18. 15, 18, 19.
h Matt. 17. 5.
i Matt. 22. 32.
j Lev. 23. 29.
k ch. 5. 30 & 22. 14. Cp. ch. 7. 32.
l ch. 13. 20. 1 Sam. 3. 20. Heb. 11. 32.
m Isai. 55. 5. Cp. Isai. 52. 13. See John 8. 54.
n See Matt. 20. 19.
o ch. 13. 28. John 19. 7, 12, 15.
p Luke 23. 14, 16. John 19. 12.
q See ch. 2. 39.
r Cp. ch. 4. 27, 30. See Mark 1. 24.
s See Rom. 9. 4, 5.
t ch. 7. 52 & 22. 14. 1 Pet. 3. 18. 1 John 2. 1 & 3. 7. Cp. James 5. 6.
u Luke 23. 18, 19, 25.
v ch. 5. 31. Heb. 2. 10 & 12. 2 (for mg.).
w Cited from Gen. 22. 18. See Gen. 12. 3.
x See ch. 2. 24.
y See ch. 1. 8 (for mg.) & Luke 24. 48.
z ch. 13. 46 & 28. 17 (mg.). Rom. 1. 16 & 2. 9 & 15. 8. Cp. Mark 7. 27.
a Cp. John 1. 12.
b ver. 22.
c Cp. ver. 6.
d ver. 25.
e Rom. 11. 26. Cp. Ezek. 3. 19. See Matt. 1. 21.
f Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 21.
g ch. 5. 24, 26. Luke 22. 4, 52. Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 11 & Neh. 11. 11.
h ch. 13. 27. Cp. ch. 26. 9 & Luke 23. 34 & John 16. 3 & 1 Cor. 2. 8 & 1 Tim. 1. 13.
i See Matt. 22. 23. See Luke 24. 26, 27.

of the Lord; 20 and that he may shall
send the Christ [a]who hath been appointed for (Jesus Christ, which before was preached
you, *even* Jesus: (unto you) 21 [b]whom the heaven
must receive until the times of
[c]restoration (restitution) of all things, whereof (which) [d]God
spake (hath spoken) by the mouth of all his
holy prophets which have been since
the world began. 22 For Moses
indeed said, (truly said unto the fathers,) [g]A prophet
shall the Lord your God raise up
unto you from among (of) your brethren,
[7]like unto me; [h]to him shall ye
hearken (hear) in all things whatsoever
he shall speak (say) unto you. 23 And
it shall be, (come to pass,) that every soul,
which shall (will) not hearken to (hear) that pro-
phet, [j]shall be utterly destroyed
from among the people. 24 Yea (Yea,)
and [l]all the prophets from
Samuel and them (those) that followed (follow)
after, as many as have spoken,
they also told (have likewise foretold) of these days.
25 [q]Ye are the sons (children) of the
prophets, and of [s]the covenant
which God [8]made with your (our)
fathers, saying unto Abraham,
[w]And in thy seed shall all the
families (kindreds) of the earth be blessed.
26 Unto you [z]first God, having
[b]raised up his Servant, (Son Jesus,) sent him
[d]to bless you, [e]in turning away
every one of you from your (his)
iniquities.

4 1 And as they spake unto
the people, [9]the priests (priests,) and
[g]the †captain (temple) of the temple,
and [i]the Sadducees (Sadducees,) came upon
them, 2 being sore troubled (grieved) because that
they taught the people, and
proclaimed [l]in (preached through) Jesus the resurrec-
tion from the dead. 3 And they
laid hands on them, and [o]put
them in ward (hold) unto the morrow (next day): for
it was now eventide. 4 But (Howbeit)
many of them that (which) heard the
word believed; and [s]the number

j See ch. 2. 23. k ch. 17. 3 & 26. 22, 23. Cp. Heb. 2. 10. l ch. 17. 18. Cp. ch. 3. 15. m See Luke 9. 20.
n Matt. 17. 12. Luke 22. 15 & 24. 46. Heb. 13. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 21, 23 & 3. 18 & 4. 1, *al.* o See Luke 21. 12. p See ch. 2. 38.
q See Luke 22. 32. r Ps. 51. 1, 9. Isai. 43. 25 & 44. 22. Col. 2. 14. s Cp. ch. 2. 41.

R.V. [1] Or, *portico* [2] Or, *thing* [3] Or, *Child*: and so in ver. 26; 4. 27, 30. See Matt. 12. 18; Isai. 42. 1; 52. 13; 53. 11.
[4] Or, *Author* [5] Or, *of whom* [6] Or, *on the ground of* [7] Or, *as* he raised up *me* [8] Gr. *covenanted.* [9] Some ancient authorities read *the chief priests.*

A.V. * Or, *Author.* † Or, *ruler.*

of the men (came to be / was) about five thousand.

5 And it came to pass on the morrow, that their (rulers / rulers,) and (elders / elders,) and (scribes were gathered together in Jerusalem; / scribes,)
6 and [b] Annas the high priest (was there / ,) and [c] Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high (priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem. / priest.)
7 And when they had set them in the midst, they (inquired, / asked,) [e] By what power, or [f] (in / by) what name, have ye done this?
8 Then Peter, [g] filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and (elders, / elders of Israel,)
9 if we this day (are / be) examined [i] (concerning a / of the) good deed done to (an / the) impotent man, [1] by what means (this man / he) is [2] made whole;
10 be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that [l] (in / by) the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, [n] whom God raised from the dead, *even* (in / by) [3] him doth this man stand here before you whole.
11 [p] (He / This) is the stone which was [q] set at nought of you (the / the) builders, which (was made / is become) the head of the corner.
12 And [r] (in / Neither) none other is there [s] salvation: (is there salvation in any other: / for [t] neither there is there any / none) other [u] name under heaven, that is (heaven / given among men, (wherein / whereby) we must be saved.
13 [x] Now when they (beheld / saw) the boldness of Peter and John, and (had / perceived) that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.
14 And (seeing / beholding) the man which was healed [z] standing with them, [a] they could say nothing against it.
15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,
16 saying, [c] What shall we do to these men? for that indeed [a] (wrought / done) a notable [4] miracle hath been (through them, / them) is manifest to all (the / the) that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it.
17 But that (straitly / spread no further among the people, let us threaten them, [d] that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.
18 And they called them, and (charged / commanded) them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.
19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, [h] Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you (rather / more) than unto God, judge ye: (20 For / For) [j] we cannot but speak the things which [k] we (saw / have seen) and heard.
21 And they, (So / when they had further threatened them, (they / they) let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, [m] because of the (people; / people:) for all men glorified God [o] for that which was done.
22 For the man was (more than / above) forty years old, on whom this [4] miracle of healing was (wrought. / shewed.)
23 And being let go, they (came / went) to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and (the / the) elders had said unto them.
24 And (they, / when they heard it, / when they heard that, / they) lifted up their voice to God [v] with one accord, and said, O [5] Lord, [6] [w] thou (that didst make the heaven / art God, which hast made heaven, / and / the earth) and the sea, and all that in them is:
25 [7] who by (the Holy Ghost, / by) the mouth of (our father / thy servant) David (thy servant / hast / didst say, / said,)

[y] Why did the (Gentiles / heathen) rage,
And the (peoples / people) [8] imagine vain things?
26 The kings of the earth (set themselves in array, / up,)
And [b] the rulers were gathered (together, / together)
Against the Lord, and against his [9] [d] (Anointed: / Christ.)

[a] ver. 21. ch. 3. 9, 10.
[b] Luke 3. 2. John 18. 13, 24.
[c] See Matt. 26. 3.
[d] ch. 5. 28, 40.
[e] Cp. Matt. 21. 23.
[f] Cp. ver. 10.
[g] See Matt. 10. 20.
[h] ch. 5. 29.
[i] ch. 3. 7, 8.
[j] Cp. Amos 3. 8 & John 15. 27 & 1 Cor. 9. 16.
[k] ch. 22. 15. 1 John 1. 1, 3.
[l] ch. 3. 6.
[m] ch. 5. 13, 26. Cp. Matt. 21. 26, 46 & Mark 11. 32 & Luke 20. 6, 19 & 22. 2.
[n] See ch. 2. 24.
[o] ch. 3. 7, 8.
[p] See Ps. 118. 22.
[q] Mark 9. 12. Luke 23. 11.
[r] Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 5.
[s] ch. 13. 26 & 28. 28. John 4. 22. Heb. 2. 3. Jude 3.
[t] Cp. Gal. 1. 7.
[u] ch. 10. 43. Luke 24. 47. John 20. 31.
[v] See ch. 1. 14.
[w] Ex. 20. 11. 2 Chr. 2. 12. Neh. 9. 6. Ps. 102. 25 & 124. 8 & 134. 3 & 146. 6.
[x] Cp. John 7. 15.
[y] Cited from Ps. 2. 1, 2.
[z] ch. 3. 11.
[a] Cp. Luke 21. 15.
[b] ver. 5.
[c] Cp. John 11. 47 & 12. 19.
[d] ch. 10. 38. Luke 4. 18. Heb. 1. 9. Cp. Dan. 9. 24 & Rev. 11. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *in whom* [2] Or, *saved* [3] Or, *this* name [4] Gr. *sign.* [5] Or, *Master* [6] Or, *thou* art *he* [7] The Greek text in this clause is somewhat uncertain. [8] Or, *meditate* [9] Gr. *Christ.* *did make*

27 for (For) of a truth (in this city) against
thy [a]holy (Servant child) Jesus, [b]whom
thou (didst anoint, hast anointed), both [c](Herod Herod), and
[d]Pontius Pilate, [e]with the (Gentiles Gentiles),
and [g]the (peoples people) of Israel, were
gathered together, 28 (For) [h]to do
whatsoever thy hand and [j]thy
counsel (foreordained determined before) to (come to pass be done).
29 And now, Lord, [k](look upon behold) their
threatenings: and grant unto
thy (1servants to speak thy word with all servants, that with all boldness they may [o]boldness,) 30 while [p](thou stretchest speak thy word,) (By stretching)
forth (thy thine) hand to heal; and
that signs and wonders may be
done [q](through by) the name of thy
[r]holy (Servant child) Jesus. 31 And when
they had prayed, [s]the place was
shaken (wherein where) they were (gathered assembled)
together; and [u]they were all
filled with the Holy Ghost, and
[w]they spake the word of God
with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them
that believed were of [z]one heart
and (of one) [a]soul: (and not one *of them* said neither said any *of them*)
that (aught ought) of the things which he
possessed was his own; but [b]they
had all things common. 33 And
with great [c]power gave the
apostles (their) witness of the re-
surrection of the Lord Jesus[2]:
and [d]great grace was upon them
all. 34 [e](For neither Neither) was there (among any)
(them any among them) that lacked: for [f]as
many as were possessors of lands
or houses sold them, and brought
the prices of the things that were
sold, 35 and [i]laid them (down) at
the apostles' feet: and [j]distri-
bution was made unto (each, every man)
according as (any one he) had need.

36 And (Joseph, Joses,) who by the
apostles was surnamed Barnabas
(which is, being interpreted, (Son The of [3]exhortation son of consolation)), a Levite, (a man of *and* of the Cyprus by race, country of Cyprus,) 37 having (a field, land,) sold
it, and brought the money, and
[n]laid it at the apostles' feet.

a ver. 30. See ch. 3. 13 (mg.), 14.
b ver. 26.
c Luke 23. 7—11.
d Matt. 27. 2.
e See Matt. 20. 19.
f ver. 3.
g Matt. 26. 3.
h Cp. Isai. 46. 10.
i ch. 4. 35, 37.
j See ch. 2. 23.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 16.
l Cp. Luke 22. 3 & John 13. 2, 27.
m Cp. ver. 4, 9.
n ver. 2.
o ver. 13, 31. ch. 9. 27, 29 & 13. 46 & 14. 3 & 18. 26 & 19. 8 & 28. 31. Eph. 6. 19.
p Cp. Ps. 138. 7 & Prov. 31. 20 & Isai. 1. 25 & Zeph. 1. 4.
q ch. 3. 6. Cp. Matt. 7. 22 & Mark 9. 39 & 16. 17.
r ver. 27.
s Cp. ch. 2. 2 & 16. 26 & Ps. 77. 18.
t Cp. ver. 3, 9.
u See ch. 2. 4.
v Cp. Ezek. 11. 13.
w Cp. Phil. 1. 14.
x ver. 11.
y Cp. ch. 8. 2 & Ezek. 29. 5 & John 19. 40.
z 2 Chr. 30. 12. Ezek. 11. 19.
a Phil. 1. 27.
b ch. 2. 44.
c See ch. 1. 8, 22.
d Cp. ch. 11. 23.
e Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 14, 15.
f ch. 2. 45.
g Cp. ch. 15. 10 & 1 Cor. 10. 9.
h Cp. ver. 3, 4.
i ver. 37. ch. 5. 2.
j Cp. ch. 6. 1.
k Cp. Mark 3. 17.
l ver. 5.
m ch. 2. 43 & 4. 30 & 14. 3 & 19. 11. Mark 16. 20. Rom. 15. 19. 2 Cor. 12. 12. Heb. 2. 4.
n ver. 35.

5 1 But a certain man named
Ananias, with Sapphira his
wife, sold a possession, 2 and
[f]kept back *part* of the price, his
wife also being privy to it, and
brought a certain part, and [i]laid
it at the apostles' feet. 3 But
Peter said, Ananias, why hath
[l]Satan filled (thy thine) heart [*]to [4]lie
[m]to the Holy Ghost, and [n]to keep
back *part* of the price of the
land? 4 Whiles it remained,
(did it not remain was it not) thine own? and after
it was sold, was it not in (thy thine own)
power? (How is it that thou hast why hast thou) con-
ceived this thing in (thy thine) heart?
thou hast not lied unto men,
but [t]unto God. 5 And Ananias
hearing these words [v]fell (down down),
and gave up the ghost: and
[x]great fear came (upon all on all them) that
heard (it. these things.) 6 And the [5]young
men (arose and [y]wrapped him round, arose, wound him up,) and
(they) carried him (out out,) and buried
him.

7 And it was about the space
of three hours after, when his
wife, not knowing what was done,
came in. 8 And Peter answered
unto her, Tell me whether ye
sold the land for so (much. much?) And
she said, Yea, for so much. 9 (But Then)
Peter *said* unto her, How is it
that ye have agreed together [g]to
tempt [h]the Spirit of the Lord?
behold, the feet of them which
have buried thy husband are at
the door, and (they) shall carry thee
out. 10 (And she fell Then fell she) down (immediately straightway)
at his feet, and (gave yielded) up the
ghost: and the young men came
(in in,) and found her dead, (and they carried and, carrying)
her (out and forth,) buried her by her hus-
band. 11 And [l]great fear came
upon (the whole all the) church, and upon
(all that as many as) heard these things.

12 And [m]by the hands of the
apostles were many signs and

[1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Some ancient authorities add *Christ.* [3] Or, *consolation* [4] Or, *deceive*
[5] Gr. *younger.*

A.V. [*] Or, *to deceive*, ver. 9.

wonders wrought among the
people; and they were all [b]with
one accord in [c]Solomon's porch.
13 But And of the rest durst no man
join himself to them: howbeit but [d]the
people magnified them; them. 14 [1]and And be-
lievers [e]were the more added to
the Lord, multitudes both of
men and women; women.) 15 [g]insomuch Insomuch that
they even [h]carried out brought forth the sick *into
the streets, and laid them on
beds and couches, that, as Peter came that at the least
by, [i]at the least his shadow the shadow of Peter passing by might over-
shadow some one of them. 16 And There
there also came together the came also a multitude
from out of the cities round about unto
Jerusalem, [l]bringing sick folk, folks,
and them that which were vexed with
unclean spirits: and they were
healed every one.

17 But Then the high priest rose up,
and all they that were with him
(which is the sect of [o]the Sad-
ducees), and they were filled with
[p]jealousy, †indignation, 18 and laid their hands
on the apostles, and [r]put them
in public ward. the common prison. 19 But [t]an the angel
of the Lord by night [v]opened
the prison doors, and brought
them out, forth, and said, 20 Go ye, and Go,
stand and speak in the temple
to the people all [d]the words of
[e]this [f]Life. life. 21 And when they
heard this, that, [h]they entered into the
temple [i]about daybreak, early in the morning, and taught.
But the high priest came, and
they that were with him, and
called the council together, and
all [m]the senate of the children of
Israel, and sent to the prison-house prison
to have them brought. 22 But
the officers that came when the officers came, and found them
not in the prison; and prison, they returned,
and told, 23 saying, The prison-house prison truly
we found found we shut in with all safety, and
the keepers standing at without before
the doors: but when we had
opened, we found no man within.

a ver. 26. See ch. 4. 1.
b See ch. 1. 14.
c ch. 3. 11. John 10. 23.
d ver. 26. ch. 2. 47 & 4. 21.
e Cp. ch. 6. 1, 2.
f ver. 21.
g Cp. ch. 19. 12.
h Mark 6. 55, 56.
i ver. 24.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 29 & Matt. 14. 36.
k ver. 13. See ch. 4. 21.
l Mark 16. 17, 18.
m ch. 4. 18.
n ch. 2. 23, 36 & 3. 15 & 4. 10 & 7. 52. Matt. 27. 25.
o See Matt. 22. 23.
p ch. 13. 45. James 3. 14, 16. Cp. ch. 7. 9 & 17. 5.
q Cp. ch. 4. 19, 20.
r See Luke 21. 12.
s See ch. 3. 13.
t See ch. 8. 26.
u See ch. 2. 24.
v ch. 12. 10 & 16. 26.
w ch. 10. 39. Gal. 3. 13. See Luke 24. 20.
x ch. 13. 29. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
y See ch. 2. 33.
z See ch. 3. 15.
a See Luke 2. 11.
b Luke 24. 47. See Luke 5. 32.
c ch. 11. 18. 2 Tim. 2. 25. Cp. Rom. 2. 4.
d Cp. John 6. 63, 68 & Phil. 2. 16.
e Cp. ch. 13. 46 & 22. 4 & 28. 28.
f ch. 3. 15 & 11. 18.
g See Luke 24. 48.
h ver. 25, 42.
i Cp. [John 8. 2].
j Cp. ch. 15. 28 & John 15. 26, 27 & Heb. 2. 4 & 1 John 5. 7.
k See ch. 2. 4.
l ch. 7. 54. Cp. ch. 2. 37.
m Judith 4. 8.
n ch. 22. 3.
o See Luke 5. 17.

24 Now when the high priest and [a]th
captain of the temple and th
chief priests heard these word thing
they were much perplexed concerning doubted of ther
whereunto this would grov
25 And there Then came one and tol
them, saying, Behold, the me
whom ye put in the prison [j]ar
in the temple standing standing in the temple, and teachin
the people. 26 Then went [i]th
captain with the officers, an
brought them, but them without violenc violenc
for [k]they feared the peopl
lest they should be have been stone
27 And when they had brough
them, they set them before th
council. And council: and the high priest aske
them, 28 saying, We Did not we strait
charged command you not to that ye should not teach
this name: and name? and, behold, ye hav
filled Jerusalem with your teachi doctri
and [n]intend to bring this man
blood upon us. 29 But Then Pet
and the other apostles answere
and said, [q]We must ought to obey Go
rather than men. 30 [s]The Go
of our fathers [u]raised up Jesu
[w]whom ye slew, hanging him slew and hanged on
tree. 31 [y]Him did hath God exalt exalted [2]wi
his right hand *to be* [z]a Prin
and [a]a Saviour, [b]for to [c]gi
repentance to Israel, and [b]remiss forgiven
of sins. 32 And [g]we are his wi
nesses [3]of these [4]things; [5]an
[j]*so is* also the Holy Ghost, [k]who
God hath given to them th
obey him.

33 But they, when they heard this, [l]we
When they heard *that*, they were min took cou
cut to the heart, and
to slay them. 34 But there stood Then stood there
one in the council, a Pharise
named [n]Gamaliel, [o]a doctor
the law, had in honour of reputation among
the people, and commanded
put the men apostles forth a little wh spe
35 And he said unto them, Ye m
of Israel, take heed to yoursely
as touching these men, what ye are about to what ye intend to do as touching these me

R.V. [1] Or, *and there were the more added* to them, *believing on the Lord* [2] Or, *at* [3] Some ancient authorities *in him.* [4] Gr. *sayings.* [5] Some ancient authorities read *and God hath given the Holy Ghost to them that obey him.*
A.V. * Or, *in every street.* † Or, *envy.*

36 For [a]before these days rose up Theudas, [b]giving himself out (boasting himself) to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as *obeyed him, were (dispersed, scattered,) and (came brought) to nought. 37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of [f]the (enrolment, taxing,) and drew away (some of the much) people after him: he also perished; and all, (even) as many as obeyed him, were (scattered abroad. dispersed.) 38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for [k]if this counsel or this work be of men, it will (be overthrown: come to nought:) 39 but [m]if it (is be) of God, ye (will not be able to cannot) overthrow (them it); [n]lest haply ye be found even to (be fighting fight) against God. 40 And to him they agreed: and [q]when they had called the apostles unto them, [r]they beat them and charged (apostles, and beaten *them*, they commanded that them not to) (they should not) speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. 41 They (And therefore they) departed from the presence of the council, [t]rejoicing that they were counted worthy [u]to suffer (dishonour shame) for [v]the Name. (his name.) 42 And (every day, daily) [w]in the (temple temple,) and (at home, in every house,) they ceased not to teach and (to) [y]preach [z]Jesus (as the) Christ.

6 1 (Now And) in (these those) days, [a]when the number of the disciples was (multiplying, multiplied,) there arose a murmuring of [c]the [1](Grecian Jews Grecians) against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in [d]the daily ministration. 2 (And Then) the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not (2fit reason) that we should (forsake leave) the word of God, and [3]serve tables. 3 [4g](Look ye out Wherefore,) (therefore, brethren, from brethren, look ye out) among you seven men [i]of (good honest) report, [j]full of the (Spirit and of Holy Ghost and) wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. 4 But [c]we will (continue give ourselves) (stedfastly in continually to) prayer, and (in to) the ministry of the word. 5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, [d]a man full of faith and [e]of the Holy (Spirit, Ghost,) and [g]Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas [h]a proselyte of Antioch: 6 whom they set before the apostles: and [i]when they had prayed, [j]they laid their hands on them.

7 And [l]the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem (exceedingly greatly); and a great company of the priests [o]were obedient to [p]the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of (grace faith) and [s]power, (wrought did) great wonders and (signs miracles) among the people. 9 (But Then) there arose certain of (them that were of the synagogue the synagogue, which is) called *the synagogue* of the Libertines, and (of the) Cyrenians, and (of the) Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and (of) Asia, disputing with Stephen. 10 And [x]they were not able to (withstand resist) the wisdom and the (Spirit spirit) by which he spake. 11 Then [b]they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and *against* God. 12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and (seized caught) him, and brought him (into to) the council, 13 and [e]set up [f]false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak (blasphemous) words against [h]this holy place, and the law: 14 for we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth

a Cp. ch. 21. 38.
b ch. 8. 9. Cp. Gal. 2. 6 & 6. 3.
c See ch. 1. 14.
d ch. 11. 24.
e ver. 3.
f Cp. Luke 2 ?
g ch. 8. 5. &c & 21. 8.
h ch. 2. 10 & 13. 43. Matt. 23 15.
i ch. 1. 24 & 13. 3.
j 1 Tim. 4. 14 & 5. 22. 2 Tim. 1. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 17 & 9. 17 & 19. 6 & Heb. 6. 2.
k Lam. 3. 37.
l ch. 12. 24 & 19. 20. Cp. Col. 1. 5, 6.
m Prov. 21. 30. Isai. 8. 9, 10. Nah. 1. 9.
n 2 Chr. 13. 12. 2 Mac. 7. 19. Cp. ch. 11. 17.
o See Rom. 1. 5.
p ch. 13. 8 & 14. 22 & 16. 5. Luke 18. 8 (mg.).
q ch. 4. 18.
r Cp. ch. 22. 19 & Mark 13. 9 & Luke 23. 16.
s See ch. 1. 8.
t 1 Pet. 4. 13, 14, 16. See Matt. 5. 12.
u ch. 9. 16 & 21. 13. Cp. Rom. 1. 5. See John 15. 21.
v Lev. 24. 11, 16. Phil. 2. 9. 3 John 7.
w ch. 2. 46.
x See Luke 21. 14, 15.
y ch. 8. 35 & 11. 20 & 17. 18.
z See ch. 18. 5.
a ch. 2. 41, 47 & 4. 4 & 5. 14. Cp. ver. 7.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13 & Matt. 26. 59, 60.
c ch. 9. 29 & 11. 20 (mg.).
d Cp. ch. 4. 35.
e ver. 11.
f ch. 7. 58.
g Cp. Deut. 1. 13.
h Cp. ch. 21. 28 & 25. 8 & Matt. 24. 15.
i Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 7.
j ver. 5. ch. 7. 55 & 11. 24. Cp. Luke 1. 15 & 4. 1.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Hellenists.* [2] Gr. *pleasing.* [3] Or, *minister to tables* [4] Some ancient authorities read *But, brethren, look ye out from among you.*

A.V. * Or, *believed.*

[a]shall destroy this place, and shall [d]change [e]the [*]customs which Moses delivered unto us. 15 And all that sat in the council, fastening their eyes looking stedfastly on him, saw his face [g]as it had been the face of an angel.

7 1 And the high priest said, Then said the high priest, Are these things so? 2 And he said,

[f]Brethren Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken. hearken; [k]The God [l]of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, [n]before he dwelt in Haran, Charran, 3 and said unto him, [p]Get thee out of thy land, country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee. 4 [n]Then came he out of the land of the Chaldæans, and dwelt in Haran Charran: and from thence, [u]when his father was dead, [w]God he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell: dwell. 5 and And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: and yet he promised [b]that he would give it to him in for a possession, and to his seed after him, [d]when *as yet* he had no child. 6 And God spake on this wise, that That [f]his seed should [g]sojourn in a strange land, land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil, evil, [j]four hundred years. 7 And the nation to which whom they shall be in bondage [l]will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, [n]and serve me in this place. 8 And [p]he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and [r]so *Abraham* begat Isaac, and [s]circumcised him the eighth day; and [t]Isaac *begat* Jacob, Jacob; and [u]Jacob *begat* the twelve patriarchs. 9 And the patriarchs, [y]moved with jealousy against Joseph, envy, sold [b]sold him Joseph into Egypt: and but [c]God was with him, 10 and delivered him out of all his afflictions, and [f]gave him favour and wisdom before in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and [h]he made him governor over Egypt and all his house. 11 Now [i]there came a famine dearth over all the land of Egypt and Canaan, Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance. 12 [m]But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent forth out our fathers the first time. first. 13 And [o]at the second time [q]Joseph was made known to his brethren; and [r]Joseph's race became manifest kindred was made known unto Pharaoh. 14 And [s]Joseph sent, Then sent Joseph, and called to him his father Jacob his father, to *him*, and all his kindred, [t]threescore and fifteen souls. 15 And So [v]Jacob went down into Egypt; Egypt, and [x]he died, himself, he, [y]and our fathers; fathers, 16 and [z]they were carried over unto Shechem, into Sychem, and laid in the tomb sepulchre that [a]Abraham bought for a price in silver sum of money of the sons of [1]Hamor in Shechem. Emmor *the father* of Sychem. 17 But [c]as when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God vouchsafed unto had sworn to Abraham, [e]the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, 18 till ther another arose another king over Egypt, [h]which knew king arose, not Joseph. 19 [i]The same dealt subtilly with our race, kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, [k]that [2]that so that should they cast out their babes young children to the end they might not [3]live. 20 [m]At In which season time Moses was born and was [4]†[o]exceeding fair; fair, and he was nourished three months in his up in his father's house father's house: three months: 21 and [q]when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son. 22 And Moses [v]was instructed learned in [w]all the wisdom of the Egyptians; Egyptians, and he was [x]mighty in his words and works. in deeds. 23 I A

a Cp. Dan. 9. 26 & Matt. 26. 61.
b Gen. 37. 28 & 45. 4. Ps. 105. 17.
c Gen. 39. 2, 21, 23.
d Cp. Matt. 5. 17.
e ch. 15. 1 & 21. 21.
f Gen. 41. 37—40.
g Cp. Judg. 13. 6 & Eccles. 8. 1.
h Gen. 41. 41, 43, 46 & 42. 6. Ps. 105. 21.
i Gen. 41. 54, 55 & 42. 5. Ps. 105. 16.
j ch. 22. 1.
k Cp. Gen. 15. 7 & Josh. 24. 3 & Neh. 9. 7.
l Ps. 29. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8 & James 2. 1.
m Gen. 42. 1—3.
n Gen. 11. 31. Judith 5. 6, 7.
o Gen. 43. 2—15.
p Cited from Gen. 12. 1.
q Gen. 45. 1—4.
r Gen. 45. 16.
s Gen. 45. 9, 10, 27.
t Cp. Gen. 46. 26, 27 & Ex. 1. 5 & Deut. 10. 22.
u Gen. 11. 32.
v Gen. 46. 5, 6. Ps. 105. 23.
w Gen. 12. 4, 5.
x Gen. 49. 33.
y Ex. 1. 6.
z Gen. 50. 25. Ex. 13. 19. Josh. 24. 32.
a Cp. Gen. 23. 16 with Gen. 33. 19 & Josh. 24. 32.
b Gen. 12. 7 & 13. 15 & 15. 18 & 17. 8 & 43. 4. Heb. 11. 8, 9.
c ver. 5—7.
d Gen. 15. 3 & 18. 10.
e ch. 13. 17. Ex. 1. 7, 12. Ps. 105. 24.
f Cited from Gen. 15. 13, 14.
g Cp. Ex. 2. 22 & Heb. 11. 9.
h Cited from Ex. 1. 8.
i Ex. 1. 9, 10. Ps. 105. 25.
j ver. 17. See Ex. 12. 40.
k Ex. 1. 16—18, 22.
l Cp. Jer. 25. 12 & 30. 20.
m Ex. 2. 2. Heb. 11. 23.
n Cp. Ex. 3. 12.
o Jonah 3. 3 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 4 (for mg.).
p Gen. 17. 9—12.
q Ex. 2. 3—10.
r Gen. 21. 2—4.
s See Luke 1. 59.
t Gen. 25. 26.
u Gen. 29. 31—35 & 30. 5—24 & 35. 18, 23—26.
v Cp. Dan. 1. 4.
w 1 Kin. 4. 30. Cp. Isai. 19. 11.
x Cp. Luke 24. 19.
y Gen. 37. 11.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Emmor.* [2] Or, *he* [3] Gr. *be preserved alive.* [4] Or, *fair unto God*
A.V. * Or, *rites.* † Or, *fair to God.*

when he was (well-nigh full) forty years
old, it came into his heart [a]to
visit his brethren the children
of Israel. 24 And seeing one *of*
them suffer wrong, he defended
him, and avenged him that was
oppressed, (smiting and smote) the Egyptian:
25 (and *For) he supposed (that his brethren would)
(brethren have) understood how that God
by his hand (was giving them [1]deliverance; would deliver them:)
but they understood not. 26 [j]And
the (day following he appeared next day he shewed himself) unto them
as they strove, and would have
set them at one again, saying,
Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye
wrong one to another? 27 But
he that did his neighbour wrong
thrust him away, saying, [n]Who
made thee a ruler and a judge
over us? 28 (Wouldest Wilt) thou kill
me, as thou (killedst diddest) the Egyptian
yesterday? 29 [r](And Moses fled Then fled Moses) at
this saying, and (became a sojourner was a stranger) in
the land of (Midian, Madian,) [t]where he
begat two sons. 30 And when
forty years were (fulfilled, [v]an angel expired, there)
appeared to him [w]in the wilder-
ness of mount (Sinai, Sina an angel of the Lord)
in a flame of fire in a bush.
31 (And when When) Moses saw it, he
wondered at the sight: and as
he drew near to (behold, there came a behold *it*, the voice of the)
(voice of the Lord, Lord came unto him,) 32 (*Saying,*) [c]I am the
God of thy fathers, the God of
Abraham, and (the God) of Isaac,
and (the God) of Jacob. (And Then) Moses
trembled, and durst not behold.
33 (And the Lord said unto Then said the Lord to) him, [f](Loose the Put off thy)
shoes from thy feet: for the
place (whereon where) thou standest is holy
ground. 34 [h]I have (surely seen, I have) seen
the affliction of my people which
is in Egypt, and I [j]have heard
their groaning, and [k]I am come
down to deliver (them: [l]and them. And) now
come, I will send thee into
Egypt. 35 This Moses whom
they refused, [n]saying, Who made
thee a ruler and a judge? (him the)
(hath same did) God (sent send) *to be* (both) a ruler
and a [2]deliverer [b](with by) the hand of
the angel which appeared to him
in the bush. 36 [e](This man led He brought) them
(forth, having wrought out, after that he had shewed) [d]wonders
and signs [e]in (the land of) Egypt, and
[f]in the Red sea, and [g]in the
wilderness [h]forty years. 37 This
is that Moses, which said unto
the children of Israel, [i]A pro-
phet shall (the Lord your) God raise
up unto you (from among of) your bre-
thren, [3]†like unto (me; him shall ye hear.)
38 This is (he he,) [k]that was in the
[4][l]church in the wilderness with
[m]the angel which spake to him
in the mount (Sinai, Sina,) and with our
fathers: [o]who received ([p]living the lively)
[q]oracles to give unto us: 39 to
whom our fathers would not
(be obedient, obey,) but thrust him from
them, and ([s]turned back in their hearts in their hearts turned back again)
(unto into) Egypt, 40 saying unto Aaron,
[u]Make us gods (which shall to) go before
us: for as for this Moses, which
(led us forth brought us) out of the land of Egypt,
we wot not what is become of
him. 41 And [x]they made a calf
in those days, and (brought a offered) sacrifice
unto the idol, and [y]rejoiced in
[z]the works of their (own) hands.
42 (But Then) [a]God turned, and [b]gave
them up to (serve worship) [d]the host of
heaven; as it is written in the
book of the prophets,

(*Did ye offer unto
O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to) me
slain beasts and sacrifices
(*Forty
By the space of forty) years in the
wilderness, O house of Israel?
(wilderness)
43 (And Yea,) ye took up the tabernacle
of [i]Moloch,
And the star of (the your) god (Rephan, Remphan,)
(The figures Figures) which ye made to
worship them:
And I will carry you away
beyond Babylon.
44 Our fathers had [m]the taber-
nacle of (the testimony witness) in the wilder-
ness, (even) as he (appointed who spake had appointed, ‡speaking)

a Ex. 2. 11, 12.
b Cp. Ex. 3. 2 & 14. 19 & 23. 20 & Num. 20. 16.
c Ex. 12. 41 & 33. 1. Heb. 8. 9.
d Ex. 7. 3.
e Ex. 7—12. Ps. 78. 43—51 & 105. 27—36.
f Ex. 14. 21, 27—31. Ps. 78. 53 & 106. 9.
g Ex. 16. 1, 35 & 17. 1—6. Ps. 78. 15.
h ver. 42. ch. 13. 18. Ex. 16. 35. Num. 14. 33, 34. Ps. 95. 10. Heb. 3. 9, 17.
i ch. 3. 22. Cited from Deut. 18. 15.
j Ex. 2. 13, 14.
k Ex. 19. 3, 17, 18.
l Heb. 2. 12 (mg.) & 12. 23.
m Cp. ver. 53 & Isai. 63. 9.
n ver. 35. Cp. Luke 12. 14.
o Deut. 5. 27, 31 & 33. 4. See John 1. 17.
p Cp. Deut. 32. 47.
q Rom. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 11.
r Ex. 2. 15.
s Ex. 16. 3. Num. 11. 4, 5 & 14. 3, 4. Ezek. 20. 8, 24.
t Ex. 2. 22 & 18. 3, 4.
u Cited from Ex. 32. 1, 23.
v Ex. 3. 2.
w Cp. Ex. 3. 1.
x Ex. 32. 4—6, 35. Deut. 9. 16. Ps. 106. 19.
y Amos 6. 13
z Isai. 2. 8. Jer. 1. 16 & 25. 6, 7.
a Cp. Josh. 24. 20 & Isai. 63. 10.
b Ps. 81. 12. Ezek. 20. 39. Rom. 1. 28.
c Cited from Ex. 3. 6, which see.
d Deut. 4. 19. 2 Kin. 17. 16 & 21. 3 & 23. 5. Jer. 19. 13. Zeph. 1. 5.
e Cited from Amos 5. 25—27.
f Ex. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 15.
g See ver. 36.
h Ex. 3. 7.
i See 1 Kin. 11. 7.
j Ex. 2. 24.
k Ex. 3. 8.
l Ex. 3. 10.
m Rev. 15. 5. See Ex. 38. 21.
n ver. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *salvation* [2] Or, *redeemer.* [3] Or, *as* he raised up *me* [4] Or, *congregation*
A.V. * Or, *Now.* † Or, *as myself.* ‡ Or, *who spake.*

unto Moses, [a]that he should make it according to the figure / fashion that he had seen. 45 Which also our fathers, in their turn, / fathers *that came after [b]brought in with [1c]Joshua when they entered on / Jesus into [d]the possession of the nations, / Gentiles, whom [f]which God thrust / drave out before the face of our fathers, [j]unto the days of David; 46 [k]who found favour in the sight of / before God, and [l]asked / desired to find a habitation / tabernacle for [n]the God of Jacob. 47 But [p]Solomon built him a / an house. 48 [r]Howbeit the Most / most High dwelleth not [t]in houses / temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 [u]The heaven / Heaven is my throne,
And the earth / the footstool of my feet / is my footstool:
What manner of house will ye build me? saith the Lord:
Or what is the place of my rest?
50 Did / Hath not my hand make / made all these things?

51 [z]Ye stiffnecked and [a]uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: [b]as your fathers did, so do ye. 52 [d]Which of the prophets did / have not your fathers persecute / persecuted? and they killed / have slain them which shewed before of the coming of [g]the Righteous / Just One; [h]of whom ye have now become / been now the betrayers and murderers; / murderers: 53 ye who / Who have received the law [2]*as it was ordained by / by the disposition of angels, and [k]kept it not. / have not kept *it*.

54 Now when / When they heard these things, [m]they were cut to the heart, and they [o]gnashed on him with their teeth. 55 But he, [p]being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw [r]the glory of God, and Jesus standing [t]on the right hand of God, 56 and said, Behold, I see [u]the heavens opened, and [v]the Son of man standing [t]on the right hand of God. 57 Bu / The they cried out with a loud voice and stopped their ears, and rushe / ran upon him with one accord; / accord, 58 an [e]they cast him out of the city and [g]stoned him: and [h]the wit nesses laid down their garments / clothes [i]a the feet of a young man named / a young man's feet, whose name was Sau 59 And they stoned Stephen [m]calling upon the Lord, / God, and saying Lord Jesus, [o]receive my spiri 60 And he [q]kneeled down, an cried with a loud voice, [s]Lor lay not this sin to their charg And when he had said thi [v]he fell asleep. 1 And [w]Sau

8 was [x]consenting unto h death.

And there arose on that day / at that time there was a grea persecution against the churc which was in / at Jerusalem; an [y]they were all scattered abroa throughout the regions of Judæ and Samaria, except the apostle 2 And devout men buried / carried Stephen Stephen, / his burial, and [c]made great lamen ation over him. 3 But [e]Saul / As for Saul, laid waste / made havock of the church, enterin into every house, and [f]halin men and women committed the to prison.

4 [i]They therefore / Therefore they that were sca tered abroad went about / every wh preaching the word. 5 A / Ti [l]Philip went down to the ci of Samaria, and proclaimed unto th / preached Christ u the Christ. 6 [n]And the multitudes g / people wit them. heed with one accord / one accord gave heed unto the / those thin that were spoken by Philip, when they hea / which Philip spake, hearing [q]and saw / seeing the signs / miracles which did. 7 [3]For *from* many of those which [s]unclean spirits, they came out, / crying with loud vo / crying with a loud voice: came out of many that were possessed *with th* and many that were palsied, / taken with palsies, and th were lame, were healed. 8 A [w]there was much / great joy in that cit

a See Ex. 25. 40.
b Josh. 3. 14—17.
c Heb. 4. 8 (mg. for mg.).
d Num. 32. 5. Deut. 32. 49.
e Lev. 24. 14—16. Num. 15. 35. 1 Kin. 21. 13. Cp. Luke 4. 29 & Heb. 13. 12.
f ch. 13. 19. Josh. 3. 10 & 23. 9 & 24. 18. 2 Chr. 20. 7. Ps. 44. 2, *al.*
g Matt. 21. 35 & 23. 37. Heb. 11. 37.
h ch. 6. 13. Cp. Deut. 13. 9, 10 & 17. 7.
i ch. 8. 1 & 22. 20. Cp. ch. 22. 4.
j 2 Sam. 7. 2.
k ch. 13. 22. 1 Sam. 16. 1. Ps. 89. 19.
l 1 Kin. 8. 17. 1 Chr. 22. 7. Ps. 132. 5.
m ch. 9. 14.
n Cp. Gen. 49. 24 & Isai. 49. 26.
o Ps. 31. 5. Luke 23. 46.
p 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kin. 6. 1, 2 & 8. 20. 2 Chr. 3. 1.
q ch. 9. 40 & 20. 36 & 21. 5. Luke 22. 41. Eph. 3. 14.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 27 & 2 Chr. 2. 6.
s See Matt. 5. 44.
t ch. 17. 24.
u Matt. 5. 34, 35. Cited from Isai. 66. 1, 2. Cp. Ps. 11. 4.
v See Matt. 27. 52.
w ch. 7. 58 & 22. 20.
x See Rom. 1. 32.
y ch. 11. 19. See Matt. 10. 23.
z Deut. 10. 16. See Ex. 32. 9.
a Lev. 26. 41. Jer. 6. 10 & 9. 26. Ezek. 44. 7, 9.
b Mal. 3. 7.
c Cp. Gen. 50. 10 & Jer. 6. 26, *al.*
d 1 Kin. 19. 10. 2 Chr. 36. 16. Jer. 2. 30. Matt. 23. 31, 37. See Matt. 5. 12 & 21. 35.
e ch. 9. 1, 13, 21 & 22. 4, 19 & 26. 10, 11. 1 Cor. 15. 9. Gal. 1. 13. Phil. 3. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
f Cp. James 2. 6.
g See ch. 3. 14.
h See ch. 5. 28.
i ver. 1.
j Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 2. 2. Cp. ver. 38 & Deut. 33. 2.
k John 7
l ch. 6. 5.
m ch. 5. 33. Cp. ch. 2. 37.
n Cp. John 4. 38.
o Job 16. 9. Ps. 35. 16 & 37. 12.
p ch
q John 2. 23.
r Ex. 24. 16. Luke 2. 9. John 12. 41.
s See Mark 16. 17, 18.
t Ps. 110. 1. See Mark 1
u See John 1. 51.
v See Dan. 7. 13.
w ver. 39. See John 16. 22.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Jesus.* [2] Or, *as the ordinance of angels* Gr. *unto ordinances of angels.* [3] Or, *For many of those w had unclean spirits that cried with a loud voice came forth*
A.V. * Or, *having received.*

9 But there was a certain man, (Simon by name, called Simon,) which beforetime in the (same) city [b]used sorcery, and (amazed bewitched) the [1]people of Samaria, [c]giving out that himself was some great one: 10 to whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, [g]This man is (that power of the great) God which is called [i]Great. (power of God.) 11 And (they to) gave heed to him, (him they had regard,) because that of long time he had [k](amazed bewitched) them with (his) sorceries. 12 But when [l]they believed Philip preaching (good tidings the things) [m]concerning the kingdom of (God God,) and the name of Jesus Christ, [l]they were baptized, both men and women. 13 (And Then) Simon (also himself believed: himself believed also:) and (being when he was) baptized, he continued with (Philip; Philip,) and [p](beholding signs and wondered, beholding the) [q]great [2]miracles wrought, [r]he was amazed. (*miracles and signs which were done.)

14 Now when [s]the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that [t]Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John: 15 who, when they were come down, prayed for them, [w]that they might receive the Holy Ghost: 16 (for (For) [z]as yet he was [a]fallen upon none of them: only [b]they (had been were) baptized (into in) the name of the Lord (Jesus. Jesus.) 17 Then [c]laid they their hands on them, and [e]they received the Holy Ghost. 18 (Now And) when Simon saw that through (the) laying on of the apostles' hands the [3]Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money, 19 saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay (my) hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost. 20 But Peter said unto him, [i]Thy (silver money) perish with thee, because thou hast thought (to obtain the gift of God that the gift of God may be purchased) [k]with money. 21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this [4]matter: for [a]thy heart is not right (before in the sight of) God. 22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray (the Lord, God,) [d]if perhaps the thought of (thy thine) heart (shall may) be forgiven thee. 23 For I (see perceive) that thou [5]e[e]art in [f]the gall of (bitterness bitterness,) and in [h]the bond of iniquity. 24 (And Simon answered Then answered Simon,) and said, [j]Pray ye (for me to the Lord, to the Lord for me,) that none of (the these) things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 (They therefore, And they,) when they had testified and (spoken preached) the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and [n]preached the gospel (to in) many villages of the Samaritans.

26 (But [o]an And the) angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go [6]toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto (Gaza: the same Gaza, which) is desert. 27 And he arose and went: (and and,) behold, [u]a man of [v]Ethiopia, (a an) eunuch of great authority under (Candace, Candace) queen of the Ethiopians, [x]who (was over had the charge of) all her treasure, [y](who and) had come to Jerusalem for to (worship; worship,) 28 (and Was) he was returning (returning,) and sitting in his chariot, and was reading the prophet Isaiah. (chariot read Esaias the prophet.) 29 (And Then) [d]the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. 30 And Philip ran (thither) to him, and heard him (reading Isaiah the prophet, read the prophet Esaias,) and said, Understandest thou what thou readest? 31 And he said, [f]How can I, except some (one shall man should) [g]guide me? And [h]he (besought desired) Philip (to that he would) come up and sit with him. 32 (Now the The) place of the scripture which he (was reading read) was this,

[j]He was led as a sheep to the slaughter;

a 2 Kin. 10. 15. Ps. 78. 37.
b ver. 11. ch. 13. 6.
c See ch. 5 36.
d Dan. 4. 27. 2 Tim. 2. 25.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 11, 12 (for mg.).
f Deut. 29. 18 & 32. 32. Heb. 12. 15.
g ch. 14. 11 & 28. 6.
h Isai. 58. 6. Cp. Eph. 4. 3 & Col. 3. 14.
i Cp. ch. 19. 27, 28.
j Cp. Ex. 8. 8 & 9. 28 & 10. 17.
k ver. 9. Cp. ver. 13 & Gal. 3. 1.
l ch. 16. 33, 34 & 18. 8. Mark 16. 16.
m ch. 1. 3.
n Cp. ver. 6—8 & John 4. 38.
o ch. 5. 19 & 10. 3 & 11. 13 & 12. 7, 23 & 27. 23. Cp. Judg. 6. 12 & 13. 3.
p ver. 6, 7.
q ch. 19. 11.
r Cp. ver. 9.
s ver. 1.
t ch. 1. 8.
u Cp. Jer. 38. 7.
v Ps. 68. 31 & 87. 4. Zeph. 3. 10.
w ch. 2. 38.
x Ezra 7. 21.
y Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 41, 42 & John 12. 20.
z Cp. ch. 19. 2.
a ch. 10. 44 & 11. 15.
b ch. 19. 5. Cp. ch. 2. 38 & 10. 47, 48 & Matt. 28. 19 & 1 Cor. 1. 13, 15 & Gal. 3. 27.
c ch. 9. 17 & 19. 6. Cp. ch. 6. 6 & Heb. 6. 2.
d ch. 10. 19 & 11. 12 & 13. 2 & 20. 23 & 21. 11, *al.*
e See ch. 2. 4.
f See Rom. 10. 14.
g John 16. 13.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 33 & 2 Kin. 10. 15.
i Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 16 & Dan. 5. 17.
j Cited from Isai. 53. 7, 8, which see.
k Isai. 55. 1.

R.V. [1] Gr. *nation.* [2] Gr. *powers.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *Holy.* [4] Gr. *word.* [5] Or, *will become gall* (or, *a gall root*) *of bitterness and a bond of iniquity.* [6] Or, *at noon*

A.V. * Gr. *signs and great miracles.*

And (as / like) a lamb (before his shearer is / dumb before his) dumb, (shearer,)
So (he openeth / opened he) not his mouth:
33 In his [a]humiliation his (judgement / judgment)
was taken away:
(His generation who shall declare / And who shall declare his generation?)
For his life is taken from the earth.
34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other (man)? 35 (And / Then) Philip opened his mouth, and [d](beginning from this / began at the same) scripture, (and) [g]preached unto him Jesus. 36 And as they went on (the / their) way, they came unto a certain (water: / water:) and the eunuch (saith, Behold, / said, See,) *here is* water; [i]what doth hinder me to be baptized?[1]
37 And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.
38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they (both went down / went down both) into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him. 39 And when they (came / were come) up out of the water, [l]the Spirit of the Lord [n]caught away (Philip; / Philip,) (and / that) the eunuch saw him no (more, / more:) (for / and) he went on his way rejoicing.
40 But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through he preached (the gospel to / in) all the cities, till he came to Cæsarea.

9 1 (But / And) Saul, [p]yet [q](threatening / out threatenings) and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto [s]the high priest, 2 and (asked / desired) of him letters to Damascus [t](unto / to) the synagogues, that if he found any (that were of / *of this) [v]the (Way, / way,) whether (they were) men or women, he might bring them bound (to / unto) Jerusalem. 3 [z]And as he journeyed, (it came to pass that he / he came) (drew nigh unto / near) Damascus: and suddenly there (shone / shined) round about him a light (out of / from) heaven: 4 and he fell (upon / to) the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou [b]me? 5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And (the Lord / he) *said*, I am Jesus [b]whom thou persecutest:
it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.
6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, (Arise, / but [e]rise,) and (enter / go) into the city, and it shall be told thee [e]what thou must do. 7 And [f]the men (that / which) journeyed with him stood speechless, [h]hearing (the / [2]voice, but (beholding / seeing) no man. 8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, [j]he saw (nothing; / no man:) (and / but) they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus. 9 And he was three days without sight, and (did neither / neither did) eat nor drink.
10 (Now / And) there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named [k]Ananias; and (the Lord said unto him / to him said the Lord) in a vision, Ananias. And he said, [m]Behold, I *am here*, Lord. 11 And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go (to / into) the street which is called Straight, and inquire in the house of Judas for one (named / called) Saul, (a man of / Tarsus: (for / for,) behold, he (prayeth / prayed) 12 and (he hath seen / hath seen in a vision) a man named Ananias coming in, and [r](laying / putting) his (hands / hand) on him, that he might receive his sight. 13 (But / Then) Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard (from / by) many of this man, [u]how much evil he (did / hath done) [w]thy [x]saints at Jerusalem: 14 and here he hath authority from [y]the chief priests to bind all that [a]call (upon / on) thy name. 15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for [b]he is [c]a [3]chosen vessel unto

a Cp. Phil. 2. 8.
b Cp. Isai. 63. 9 & Zech. 2. 8.
c Cp. Ezek. 3. 22 & Gal. 1. 1.
d Luke 24. 27. Cp. ch. 17. 2 & 18. 28.
e ver. 16. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 16.
f Cp. Dan. 10. 7.
g See ch. 5. 42.
h Cp. ch. 22. 9, with John 12. 29.
i ch. 10. 47.
j Cp. ch. 22. 11.
k ch. 22. 12.
l 1 Kin. 18. 12. 2 Kin. 2. 16. Ezek. 3. 12, 14 & 8. 3 & 11. 1, 24 & 43. 5.
m Gen. 22. 1. Isai. 6. 8.
n See 2 Cor. 12. 2.
o ch. 21. 39 & 22. 3.
p ver. 13, 21. See ch. 8. 3.
q Cp. Ps. 27. 12 & 2 Mac. 9. 7.
r ver. 17. See Mark 5. 23.
s ch. 22. 5 & 26. 10.
t ch. 22. 19. Cp. Luke 12. 11 & 21. 12.
u ver. 1, 2.
v ch. 18. 9, 23 & 24. 14, 22. Cp. ch. 16. 17 & 18. 25, 26 & 22. 4 & Isai. 30. 21 & 35. 8 & Amos 8. 14.
w 1 Thess. 3. 13. 2 Thess. 1. 10.
x Rom. 15. 25, 26, 31.
y ver. 21.
z For ver. 3—8, see ch. 22. 6—11 & 26. 12—18. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 8.
a ch. 22. 16. Rom. 10. 13. 1 Cor. 1. 2. Cp. ch. 7. 59 & 2 Tim. 2. 22.
b Cp. ch. 13. 2 & Rom. 1. 1 & Gal. 1. 15 & Eph. 3. 7.
c Cp. Rom. 9. 22, 23 & 2 Tim. 2. 20, 21 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities insert, wholly or in part, ver. 37 *And Philip said, If thou believest with all thy heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.* [2] Or, *sound* [3] Gr. *vessel of election.*
A.V. * Gr. *of the way.*

me, to bear my name [a]before the Gentiles, and [c]kings, and the children of Israel: 16 for [e]I will shew him how many things [f]he must suffer [h]for my name's sake. 17 And [i]Ananias departed, went his way, and entered into the house; and [l]laying putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jesus, who that appeared unto thee in the way which as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mayest mightest receive thy sight, and [o]be filled with the Holy Ghost. 18 And straightway immediately there fell from his eyes as it were scales, had been scales: and [r]he received his sight; sight forthwith, and [t]he arose arose, and was baptized; 19 and [u]he took food baptized. And when had received and meat, he was strengthened.

And [w]he was Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. 20 And straightway in the synagogues he proclaimed Jesus, he preached Christ in the synagogues, [y]that he is the Son of God. 21 And But all that heard him were amazed, and said, said; Is not this he [b]that in Jerusalem [c]made havock of them which called destroyed them which called on this name in on t is name? Jerusalem, and he had come came hither for this that intent, that he might bring them bound before unto the chief priests. priests? 22 But Saul [e]increased the more in strength, and [f]confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving [h]that this is the very Christ.

23 And [j]when after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel together to kill him: 24 but their [n]plot became laying await was known to of Saul. And [o]they watched the gates also day and night that they to might kill him: him. 25 but his Then the disciples took him by night, and [q]let him down through by the wall, lowering him wall in a basket.

26 And [r]when he Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: and but they were all afraid of him, not believing and believed not that he was a disciple. 27 But [b]Barnabas took him, and [d]brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them [g]how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and [j]how at Damascus he had he had preached [k]preached boldly boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus. 28 And he was with them [m]going coming in and going out at Jerusalem, Jerusalem 29 preaching And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord: and he spake Lord Jesus, and disputed against [n]the [1]Grecian Jews; Grecians: but [p]they went about to kill slay him. 30 And Which when [q]the brethren knew it, knew, they brought him down to Cæsarea, and sent him forth [s]to Tarsus.

31 So [v]the church Then had the churches rest throughout all Judæa and Galilee and Samaria had peace, being Samaria, and were [2]edified; and, and [x]walking [3]in the fear of the Lord Lord, and [3]in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, [z]was were multiplied.

32 And it came to pass, [a]as Peter went passed throughout all parts, *quarters*, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at [d]Lydda. 33 And there he found a certain man named Æneas, which had kept his bed eight years; for he years, and was sick of was palsied. the palsy. 34 And Peter said unto him, Æneas, [g]Jesus Christ healeth thee maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And straightway he arose. he arose immediately. 35 [i]And all that dwelt at Lydda and in [k]Sharon Saron saw him, and [l]they turned to the Lord.

36 Now there was at [m]Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called [4]*Dorcas: this woman was full of [p]good works and almsdeeds which she did. 37 And it came to pass in those days, that she fell was sick, and died: and whom when they had washed her, washed, they laid her in [s]an upper chamber. 38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh unto to Joppa, the disciples, hearing and the disciples had heard that

a Rom. 1. 5 (Gk.) & 11. 13 & 15. 16. Gal. 1. 16 & 2. 2, 7—9. Eph. 3. 7, 8. 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 17.
b ch. 4. 36.
c ch. 25. 22, 23 & 26. 1, 32. 2 Tim. 4. 16.
d Cp. Gal. 1. 18, 19.
e ch. 20. 23 & 21. 4, 11. 1 Thess. 3. 3.
f ver. 6. Cp. ch. 14. 22 & 2 Cor. 6. 4, 5 & 11. 23—28.
g ver. 3—6.
h See ch. 5. 41.
i ch. 22. 12—14.
j ver. 19, 20, 22.
k See ch. 4. 29.
l ver. 12.
m ch. 1. 21.
n See ch. 6. 1.
o See ch. 2. 4.
p Cp. ch. 22. 18.
q See John 21. 23.
r ch. 22. 13.
s Cp. ch. 11. 25 & Gal. 1. 21.
t ch. 22. 16.
u Cp. ver. 9.
v Cp. ch. 8. 1 & 16. 5.
w ch. 26. 20.
x Cp. Neh. 5. 9.
y Cp. ver. 22.
z ver. 35, 42.
a Cp. ch. 8. 25.
b ver. 13, 14.
c Gal. 1. 13, 23.
d 1 Mac. 11. 34.
e See 1 Tim. 1. 12.
f ch. 18. 28.
g Cp. ch. 3. 6.
h Cp. ver. 20.
i Cp. ver. 31, 42.
j Cp. Gal. 1. 17, 18.
k 1 Chr. 5. 16 & 27. 29. S. of S. 2. 1. Isai. 33. 9, *al.*
l ch. 11. 21. 2 Cor. 3. 16.
m See Josh. 19. 46.
n ch. 20. 3, 19 & 23. 30. Cp. ch. 23. 12 & 25. 3.
o 2 Cor. 11. 32.
p 1 Tim. 2. 10. Cp. Rom. 13. 3 & 2 Cor. 9. 8 & Eph. 2. 10 & Tit. 3. 1, 8, *al.*
q 2 Cor. 11. 33. Cp. Josh. 2. 15 & 1 Sam. 19. 12.
r ch 22. 17—20 & 26. 20.
s ver. 39. ch. 1. 13 & 20. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Hellenists.* [2] Gr. *builded up.* [3] Or, *by* [4] That is, *Gazelle.*
A.V. * Or, *Doe*, or, *Roe.*

Peter was there, they sent two men unto him
unto him, intreating him, [b]Delay not
two men, desiring *him* that he would not *delay
to come on unto us. to them. 39 And Then Peter
arose and went with them. And when When
he was come, they brought him
into [c]the upper chamber: and
all the widows stood by him
weeping, and shewing the coats
and garments which Dorcas made,
while she was with them. 40 But
Peter [g]put them all forth, and
[h]kneeled down, and prayed; and
turning *him* to the body, the body said,
Tabitha, arise. And she opened
her eyes; eyes: and when she saw Peter,
she sat up. 41 And he gave her
his hand, and raised lifted her up; up, and
calling
when he had called the saints and
widows, he presented her alive.
42 And it became was known throughout
all Joppa: Joppa; and [l]many believed on in
the Lord. 43 And it came to
pass, that he abode tarried many days in
Joppa [m]with one Simon a tanner.

10 1 Now *there was* There was a certain
man in Cæsarea, Cornelius by name,
Cæsarea called Cornelius,
a centurion of [q]the band
called the Italian [1]band, 2 a
devout man, and [s]one that
feared God with all his house,
who which gave much alms to the
people, and prayed to God alway.
3 [t]He saw in a vision openly, as it were
evidently
[u]about the ninth hour of the day,
day
[w]an angel of God coming in unto
to
him, and saying to unto him, Corne-
lius. 4 And he, fastening his eyes upon
when he looked on
him, and being affrighted, he was afraid, and said, What is
it, Lord? And he said unto him,
Thy prayers and thine alms [y]are
gone come up [z]for a memorial before
God. 5 And now send men to
Joppa, and fetch call for one Simon,
who is surnamed whose surname is Peter: 6 he lodgeth
[b]with one Simon a tanner, whose
house is by the sea side. side: he shall tell
thee what thou oughtest to do. 7 And when
the angel that which spake unto him Cornelius
was departed, he called two of

a Luke 16. 13 (mg.). Rom. 14. 4 (mg.). 1 Pet. 2. 18 (mg.).
b Num. 22. 16 (Heb. & Gk.).
c ver. 37.
d For ver. 9—32, see ch. 11. 5—14.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 12 & Jer. 19. 13 & 32. 29 & Zeph. 1. 5. See 1 Sam. 9. 25.
f Ps. 55. 17.
g Matt. 9. 25.
h See ch. 7. 60.
i Cp. Mark 5. 41 & John 11. 43.
j ch. 22. 17.
k See John 1. 51.
l Cp. John 11. 45 & 12. 11.
m ch. 10. 6.
n Ezek. 4. 14. Dan. 1. 8. Tobit 1. 10, 11. 2 Mac. 7. 1.
o ver. 28.
p Lev. 11. 2—47 & 20. 25. Deut. 14. 4—20.
q Matt. 27. 27. Mark 15. 16. John 18. 3, 12.
r Rom. 14. 2, 14, 20. 1 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 15. Cp. Matt. 15. 11 & Mark 7. 15, 19.
s ver. 22. ch. 13. 16, 26.
t ver. 17, 19.
u See ch. 3. 1.
v ver. 3.
w See ch. 8. 26.
x ver. 7, 8.
y Rev. 8. 4. Cp. Ps. 141. 2 & Dan. 10. 12.
z Matt. 26. 13. Mark 14. 9. Cp. ver. 31 & Tobit 12. 12 & Heb. 6. 10.
a See ch. 8. 29.
b ch. 9. 43.
c Cp. ch. 15. 7—9.

his [a]household-servants, household servants, and a devou
soldier of them that waited o
him continually; 8 and having when he h
rehearsed declared all *these* things unto then
he sent them to Joppa.
9 Now on On the morrow, as the
were went on their journey, and dre
nigh unto the city, [d]Peter wen
up [e]upon the housetop to pra pra
about [f]the sixth hour: 10 an
he became very hungry, and desir wou
to eat
have eaten: but while they mad
ready, he fell into [j]a trance; trance, 11 an
he beholdeth [k]the saw heaven opened, an
descending,
a certain vessel descending unto hi
as it were had been a great sheet, let down
sheet knit at th
four corners upon corners, and let down to the earth
12 wherein were all manner
fourfooted beasts and creeping thin of the earth, an
of the earth
wild beasts, and creeping things, and fow
of the heaven. air. 13 And there cam
a voice to him, Rise, Peter; k
k
and eat. 14 But Peter said, N
so, Lord; [n]for I have never eate
anything
any thing that is [o]common and or [p]u
clean. 15 And a the voice *came spake* um
him again the second tim
[r]What God hath cleansed, mak
that
not thou common. 16 And this This w
straightway
done thrice: and th
vessel was received up again in
heaven.
17 Now while Peter was much perple doubted
in himself what [v]the this vision whic
he had seen might should mean, behol
[x]the men that which were sent
Cornelius, having Cornelius had made inquiry f
Simon's house, and stood befo
the gate, 18 and called called, and ask
whether Simon, which was su
named Peter, were lodging lodged the
19 And while While Peter thought on [v]t
vision, [a]the Spirit said unto hi
Behold, three men seek the
20 But arise, Arise therefore, and get thee dow
and [c]go with them, nothing doubti doubting nothi
for I have sent them. 21 A T
Peter went down to the men men wl
were sent unto him from Cornelius; a

R.V. [1] Or, *cohort*
A.V. [s] Or, *be grieved.*

said, Behold, I am he whom ye
seek: what is the cause where-
fore ye are come? 22 And they
said, Cornelius a centurion, a
righteous man just man, and [a]one that feareth
God, and well reported of by of good report among all the
nation of the Jews, was warned
of God from God by [b]a an holy angel to send
for thee into his house, and [c]to
hear words from of thee. 23 So he Then
called called he them in in, and lodged them.
And on the morrow he arose and Peter
went forth away with them, and [d]certain
of [g]the brethren from Joppa ac-
companied him. 24 And on the
morrow after [1]they entered into
Cæsarea. And Cornelius was waiting waited
for them, having and had called together
his kinsmen and his near friends.
25 And when it came to pass that Peter entered, as Peter was coming in,
Cornelius met him, and [m]fell down
at his feet, and [n]worshipped him.
26 But Peter raised took him up, saying,
[q]Stand up; I myself also am a
man. 27 And as he talked with
him, he went in, and findeth found many
that were come together: together. 28 and And he said
unto them, Ye yourselves know [2]how
that it is an unlawful thing for
a man that is a Jew [v]to join himself keep company,
or come unto one of another
nation; and [y]yet unto me hath God shewed but God hath shewed me
that I should not call any
man common or unclean: unclean. 29 wherefore Therefore
also I came came I *unto you* without gainsaying,
when as soon as I was sent for: for: I ask
therefore with for what intent ye have
sent for me. me? 30 And Cornelius
said, [f]Four days ago, until this hour, ago I was fasting
I was keeping until this hour; and at [g]the ninth hour
of prayer I prayed in my house; and house, and, behold, [i]a
man stood before me in bright
apparel, clothing, 31 and saith, said, Cornelius, [k]thy
prayer is heard, and thine alms
are had in remembrance in the
sight of God. 32 Send therefore
to Joppa, and call unto thee hither Simon,
who is surnamed whose surname is Peter; he lodgeth is lodged in

o ch. 3. 18, 24. Luke 24. 27.

a See ver. 2.
b See Mark 8. 38.
c ch. 11. 14.
d ver. 45. Cp. ch. 11. 12.
e Cp. ver. 28 & ch. 15. 19 & Deut. 1. 17 & Rom. 3. 29. See Deut. 10. 17.
f Prov. 24. 23. James 2. 1, 9. Cp. Jude 16.
g See John 21. 23.
h Isai. 64. 5.
i ch. 13. 26. Ps. 107. 20 & 147. 18, 19.
j Isai. 52. 7. Nah. 1. 15. Eph. 2. 17.
k See Luke 2. 14.
l Rom. 10. 12. Cp. Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16. See ch. 2. 36 & Matt. 28. 18.
m ch. 16. 29. Dan. 2. 46.
n See Matt. 8. 2.
o Luke 24. 47.
p Matt. 4. 12. Mark 1. 14.
q Rev. 19. 10 & 22. 8, 9. Cp. ch. 14. 15.
r Cp. Matt. 3. 16 & John 1. 32, 33. See ch. 4. 26.
s Cp. ch. 1. 2 & 2. 22 & Matt. 12. 28 & Luke 4. 18 & Rom. 1. 4.
t Cp. Luke 6. 19.
u See Matt. 4. 24 & Luke 13. 16.
v Cp. ch. 11. 3 & John 4. 9 & 18. 28 & Gal. 2. 12.
w See John 8. 29 & 10. 38.
x ver. 41. See ch. 2. 32 & Luke 24. 48.
y Cp. ver. 35. See ver. 14, 15.
z ch. 5. 30.
a See ch. 2. 24.
b See Luke 9. 22.
c ch. 1. 3.
d Cp. John 14. 21, 22.
e ver. 39.
f ver. 9, 23, 24.
g See ch. 3. 1.
h See ch. 1. 4 (mg.).
i Cp. ch. 1. 10.
j See ch. 1. 2.
k See ver. 4.
l ch. 17. 31 & 24. 25. John 5. 22, 27. 2 Cor. 5. 10. See Matt. 16. 27.
m 2 Tim. 4. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 5. Cp. Rom. 14. 9, 10 & 1 Thess. 4. 15, 17.
n ch. 26. 22. Rom. 3. 21. Cp. Jer. 31. 34.
p ch. 2. 38 & 4. 12. John 20. 31. 1 John 2. 12.

the house of one Simon a tanner, tanner by
the sea side: side. who, when he cometh, shall
speak unto thee. 33 Forthwith Immediately therefore
I sent to thee; and thou
hast well done that thou art
come. Now therefore we are are we all
here present in the sight of before God, to
hear all things that have been are com-
manded thee of the Lord. God. 34 And Then
Peter opened his mouth, and
said,

Of a truth I perceive that
[e]God is no [f]respecter of per-
sons: 35 but [e]in every nation he
that feareth him, and [h]worketh
righteousness, is acceptable to accepted with him.
36 [3] [i]The word which he God sent
unto the children of Israel,
[j]preaching [4]good tidings of [k]peace by
Jesus Christ (he Christ: (he is Lord of all) all:)—
37 that saying ye yourselves word, *I say*, ye know, which
was published throughout all
Judæa, beginning and began [p]from Galilee,
after the baptism which John
preached; 38 *even* Jesus of Nazareth, how How God anointed Jesus
that [r]God anointed him of Nazareth [s]with the Holy
Ghost and with [t]power: who
went about doing good, and
healing all [u]that were oppressed
of the devil; [w]for God was with
him. 39 And [x]we are witnesses
of all things which he did both
in the country land of the Jews, and in
Jerusalem; [z]whom also they slew, slew
hanging him and hanged on a tree. tree: 40 [a]Him God
raised up [b]the third day, and
gave shewed him to be [c]made manifest, openly; 41 [d]not
to all the people, but unto [e]wit-
nesses that were chosen before of
God, *even* to us, [h]who did eat
and drink with him after he
rose from the dead. 42 And [j]he
charged commanded us to preach unto the
people, and to testify [l]that this it is
he which is was ordained of God *to
be* the Judge [m]of quick and dead.
43 [n]To him bear give [o]all the prophets
witness, that [p]through his name

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *he.* [2] Or, *how unlawful it is for a man &c.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *He sent the word unto.* [4] Or, *the gospel*

[a]every one that (whosoever) believeth (on, in) him shall receive [b]remission of sins.

44 While Peter yet spake these words, [c]the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. 45 And [d]they of the circumcision which believed were (amazed, astonished,) as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also [e]was poured out [f]the gift of the Holy Ghost. 46 For they heard them [g]speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, 47 [j]Can any man forbid (the) water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost [k]as well as we? 48 And he [l]commanded them [m]to be baptized in the name of (Jesus Christ. the Lord.) Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

II 1 (Now And) the apostles and [q](the) brethren that were in Judæa heard that the Gentiles (also had had also) received the word of God. 2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they [t]that were of the circumcision contended with him, 3 saying, [v]Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst [x]eat with them. 4 But Peter (began, and rehearsed *the matter* expounded *the matter* unto them from the beginning, and expounded *it* by order in order, unto them,) saying, 5 [b]I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, (a, A) certain vessel (descending, descend,) as it (were had been) a great (sheet, sheet,) let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even (unto, to) me: 6 upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw (the) fourfooted beasts of the (earth, earth,) and wild (beasts, beasts,) and creeping (things, things,) and fowls of the (heaven. air.) 7 And I heard (also) a voice saying unto me, (Rise, Arise,) Peter; (kill, slay) and eat. 8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath (ever, at any time) entered into my mouth. 9 But (a, the) voice answered (the second time out of me again from) heaven, What God hath cleansed (make, *that* call) not thou common. 10 And this was done (thrice, three times:) and all were drawn up again into heaven. 11 And (And,) behold, (forthwith, immediately) there were three men (stood before, already come unto) the house in which we were, having been (where I was,) sent from Cæsarea unto me. 12 And the (Spirit, spirit) bade me go with them, [h]making no distinction. And [i]these six brethren (also) accompanied (me, me,) and we entered into the man's house: 13 and he (told, shewed) us how he had seen (the, an) angel (standing in his house, in his house, which stood) and (saying, and said unto him,) Send (men) to Joppa, and (fetch, call for) Simon, whose surname is Peter; 14 [n]who shall (speak unto, tell) thee words, whereby [o]thou (shalt, and) be saved, thou and all thy house. (all thy house shall be saved.) 15 And as I began to speak, [p]the Holy Ghost fell on them, [r](even) as on us at the beginning. 16 (And I remembered, Then remembered) the word of the Lord, how that he said, [s]John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized [1]with the Holy Ghost. 17 (If then, Forasmuch then as) [u]God gave unto them [w]the like gift as *he did* (also) unto us, [y](when we, who) believed on the Lord Jesus (Christ, Christ, who, Christ; what) was [a]that I could withstand God? 18 (And when, When) they heard these things they held their peace, and [c]glorified God, saying, [d]Then (to the, hath God) (Gentiles also hath God, also to the Gentiles) [e]granted [f]repentance unto life.

19 [g](They therefore that, Now they which) were scattered abroad upon the (tribulation, persecution) that arose about Stephen travelled as far as (Phœnicia, Phenice,) and Cyprus, and Antioch, (speaking, preaching) the word to none (save only to Jews. but unto the Jews only.) 20 But (there were some of them, some of them were) men of Cyprus and Cyrene, (who, which,) when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the [2h](Greeks also, Grecians,) [i]preaching the Lord Jesus. 21 And [j]the hand of the

a ch. 11. 17 & 13. 39 & 15. 9. Rom. 9. 33 & 10. 11. Gal. 3. 22.
b ch. 5. 31.
c ch. 11. 15 & 15. 8. 1 Thess. 1. 5. See ch. 2. 4.
d ver. 23. Cp. ch. 11. 2.
e See ch. 2. 17.
f See ch. 2. 38.
g See Mark 16. 17.
h ch. 15. 9.
i ch. 10. 23, 45.
j ch. 8 36.
k ch. 2. 4 & 11. 17 & 15. 8.
l Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 14—17.
m ch. 2. 38. See ch. 8. 12, 16.
n ch. 10. 22.
o ch. 10. 2 & 16. 15, 31—34 & 18. 8. John 4. 53.
p ch. 10. 44.
q ver. 29. See John 21. 23.
r ch. 2. 4.
s ch. 1. 5. Cp. ch. 19. 2. See Matt. 3. 11.
t ch. 10. 45. Gal. 2. 12. Col. 4. 11. Tit. 1. 10. Cp. Rom. 4. 12.
u See ch. 10. 47.
v Gal. 2. 12, 14. Cp. ch. 10. 28.
w See ch. 2. 38.
x Cp. Luke 15. 2.
y Eph. 1. 13. See ch. 10. 43.
z Cp. Rom. 9. 20.
a ch. 10. 47. See ch. 5. 39.
b For ver. 5—14, see ch. 10. 9—32.
c ch. 21. 20.
d Cp. ch. 13. 47 & Matt. 8. 11. See ch. 10. 34, 35.
e See ch. 5. 31.
f Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 10.
g ch. 8. 1, 4.
h See John 7. 35 & ch. 6. 1 (for mg.).
i See ch. 5. 42.
j ch. 13. 11. Luke 1. 66. Cp. Ps. 80. 17 & 89. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *in* [2] Many ancient authorities read *Grecian Jews.*

Lord was with them: and a great
number (that believed / believed, and) [a]turned unto
the Lord. 22 (And the report concerning them / Then tidings of these things)
came (to / unto) the ears of the church
which was in Jerusalem: and
they sent forth (Barnabas / Barnabas, that he should go)
as far as (Antioch: / Antioch.) 23 (who, / Who,) when he
(was come, / came,) and had seen [d]the grace
of God, was (glad; / glad,) and (he / he) exhorted
them all, [1]that [f]with purpose of
heart they would cleave unto
the (Lord: / Lord.) 24 (for / For) he was a good
man, and [g]full of the Holy Ghost
and of faith: and much people
[i]was added unto the Lord. 25 (And / Then)
(he went forth to / departed Barnabas to) [j]Tarsus (to seek for / to Tarsus, for to seek) Saul:
26 and when he had found him,
he brought him unto Antioch.
And it came to pass, that (even for / a whole year they) (were gathered together / assembled themselves)
[2]*with the church, and taught
much (people; / people. And) (and that / the) disciples
were called [o]Christians first in
Antioch.

27 (Now / And) in these days (there / down) came
[q]prophets from Jerusalem
unto Antioch. 28 And there stood
up one of them named [r]Agabus,
and signified [s]by the (Spirit / spirit) that
there should be (a great / great) [t]famine over (dearth throughout)
all [3]the world: which came to
pass in the days of ([v]Claudius. / Claudius Cæsar.)
29 (And / Then) the disciples, every man
according to his ability, determined [w]to send [4]relief unto [x]the
brethren (that / which) dwelt in Judæa:
30 [z]which also they did, (sending / and sent) it
to [a]the elders by the (hand / hands) of
Barnabas and Saul.

12 [1]Now about that time
Herod the king (put / †stretched)
forth his hands to (afflict / vex)
certain of the church. 2 And
he killed [d]James the brother of
John [f]with the sword. 3 And
(when / because) he saw [g](that / it) pleased the
Jews, he proceeded (further / to) (seize / take)
Peter also. (And those / Then) were [h]the
days of unleavened (bread. / bread.) 4 And
when he had (taken / apprehended) him, he
put him [b]in prison, and delivered
him to four [c]quaternions of
soldiers to (guard / keep) him; intending
after (the Passover / Easter) to bring him forth
to the people. 5 Peter therefore
was kept in (the / the) prison: but
‡prayer was made (earnestly / without ceasing) [e]of
the church unto God for him.
6 And when Herod (was about to bring / would have brought)
him forth, the same night Peter
was sleeping between two soldiers, [h]bound with two chains:
and (guards / the keepers) before the door kept
the prison. 7 (And / And,) behold, [k](an / the)
angel of the Lord [l](stood by / came upon) him,
and a light shined in the (cell / prison):
and [m]he smote Peter on the side,
and (awoke him, / raised him up,) saying, (Rise / Arise) up
quickly. And [n]his chains fell
off from his hands. 8 And the
angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and [p]bind on thy sandals.
And (he did so. / so he did.) And he saith unto
him, Cast thy garment about
thee, and follow me. 9 And he
went out, and followed (him /); and
(he / he) wist not that it was true
which was done [5]by the (angel, / angel;)
but [u]thought he saw a vision.
10 (And when / When) they were past the
first and the second ward, they
came unto the iron gate that
leadeth (into / unto) the city; [y]which
opened to them of (its / his) own accord:
and they went out, and passed
on through one street; and
(straightway / forthwith) the angel departed from
him. 11 And when Peter [b]was
come to himself, he said, Now
I know of a (truth, / surety,) that [c]the Lord
hath sent (forth /) his (angel / angel,) and (hath /)
[e]delivered me out of the hand
of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the
Jews. 12 And when he had considered *the thing*, he came to

a ch. 9. 35.
b See Luke 21. 12.
c Cp. John 19. 23.
d ch. 13. 43 & 14. 26 & 20. 24, 32. Rom. 5. 15. 2 Cor. 6. 1. Eph. 3. 2, 7. Col. 1. 6. Tit. 2. 11. Heb. 12. 15. 1 Pet. 5. 12. Cp. ch. 4. 33 & 15. 40.
e 2 Cor. 1. 11. Eph. 6. 18.
f 2 Tim. 3. 10.
g ch. 6. 5.
h ch. 21. 33.
i ch. 5. 14. Cp. ver. 26.
j ch. 9. 30.
k See ch. 8. 26.
l Luke 2. 9 & 24. 4.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 7.
n ch. 16. 26.
o ch. 26. 28. 1 Pet. 4. 16.
p Mark 6. 9.
q See ch. 13. 1.
r ch. 21. 10.
s See ch. 2. 18 & 8. 29.
t Matt. 24. 7.
u Ps. 126. 1.
v ch. 18. 2.
w Cp. ch. 24. 17 & Rom. 15. 26.
x ver. 1.
y ch. 5. 19 & 16. 26.
z ch. 12. 25.
a ch. 14. 23 & 15. 2, 4, 6 & 16. 4 & 20. 17 & 21. 18. 1 Tim. 5. 17, 19. Tit. 1. 5. James 5. 14. 2 John 1. 3 John 1.
b Cp. Luke 15. 17.
c Ps. 34. 7 & 91. 11. Dan. 3. 28 & 6. 22.
d Matt. 4. 21 & 20. 23.
e Ps. 33. 18, 19. 2 Cor. 1. 10.
f Heb. 11. 37.
g Cp. ch. 24. 27 & 25. 9.
h ch. 20. 6. Ex. 12. 14, 15 & 23. 15.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *that they would cleave unto the purpose of their heart in the Lord.* [2] Gr. *in.* [3] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [4] Gr. *for ministry.* [5] Or, *through*

A.V. * Or, *in the church.* † Or, *began.* ‡ Or, *instant and earnest prayer was made.*

the house of Mary the mother of
[a]John John, whose surname was Mark;
where many were gathered together [and d were] praying. 13 And
when he as Peter knocked at the door of
the gate, [f]a maid damsel came *to answer, hearken,
named Rhoda. 14 And when she
knew Peter's voice, she opened
not the gate [h]for joy, gladness, but ran
in, and told that how Peter stood before
the gate. 15 And they said unto
her, Thou art mad. But she
confidently constantly affirmed that it was even
so. And they said, Then said they, It is [k]his angel.
16 But Peter continued knocking:
and when they had opened, they opened the door, and
saw him, and they were amazed. astonished. 17 But
he, [n]beckoning unto them with
the hand to hold their peace,
declared unto them how the
Lord had brought him forth out
of the prison. And he said,
Tell Go shew these things unto [r]James,
and to [t]the brethren. And he
departed, and went to into another
place. 18 Now as soon as it
was day, there was no small stir
among the soldiers, what was
become of Peter. 19 And when
Herod had sought for him, and
found him not, he examined the
guards, keepers, and [y]commanded that they
should be [1]put to death. And
he went down from Judæa to
Cæsarea, and tarried there. there abode.
20 Now he And Herod †was highly dis-
pleased with them of Tyre and
Sidon: and but they came with one
accord to him, and, [c]having made
Blastus ‡the king's chamberlain
their friend, they asked for peace, desired peace; be-
cause [f]their country was fed from nourished by
the king's country. 21 And upon
a set day Herod Herod, arrayed himself in
royal apparel, and sat on the upon his
[2]h throne, and made an oration
unto them. 22 And the people
shouted, gave a shout, *saying*, The It is the voice of

a ver. 25. ch. 13. 5, 13 & 15. 37, 39. Col. 4. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 11. Philem. 24. 1 Pet. 5. 13.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 16 & 2 Kin. 19. 35. See ch. 8. 26.
c Ps. 115. 1.
d ver. 5.
e Cp. 2 Mac. 9. 9.
f John 18. 16, 17.
g See ch. 6. 7.
h Luke 24. 41. Cp. Gen. 45. 26.
i ch. 11. 29, 30.
k Matt. 18. 10. See Heb. 1. 14.
l ch. 11. 27 & 15. 32 & 19. 6 & 21. 9, 10. Rom. 12. 6, 7. See 1 Cor. 12. 28, 29.
m ch. 11. 22—26.
n ch. 13. 16 & 19. 33 & 21. 40.
o Rom. 16. 21 (?).
p See Luke 3. 1.
q Cp. ch. 20. 28. See ch. 8. 29.
r ch. 15. 13 & 21. 18. Cp. Gal. 1. 19 & 2. 9, 12.
s Rom. 1. 1. Gal. 1. 15.
t See John 21. 23.
u See ch. 9. 15.
v See ch. 6. 6.
w ch. 14. 26.
x ver. 2. Cp. ch. 16. 6, 7.
y Cp. ch. 16. 27 & 27. 42.
z ver. 14. ch. 9. 20 & 14. 1 & 17. 1, 2, 10, 17 & 18. 4, 19 & 19. 8. Cp. ver. 46. See Mark 6. 2.
a See ch. 12. 12.
b Cp. ch. 19. 22.
c 2 Mac. 4. 45 (Gk.). Matt. 28. 14 (Gk.). Cp. 2 Mac. 10. 20.
d ch. 8. 9, 11.
e See Matt. 7. 15.
f Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 9 & Ezra 3. 7 & Ezek. 27. 17.
g ver. 8, 12. ch. 18. 12 & 19. 38.
h See Matt. 27. 19 (for mg.).

a God, and not of a man. 23 And
immediately [b]an the angel of the Lord
smote him, because [e]he gave not
God the glory: and [e]he was
eaten of worms, and gave up
the ghost.
24 But [g]the word of God grew
and multiplied.
25 [i]And Barnabas and Saul
returned [3]from Jerusalem, when
they had fulfilled their ministration §ministry,
taking and took with them [a]John John, whose
surname was Mark.

13 1 Now there were
Antioch, in the church that was *there* the church that was at Antioch certain
[l]prophets and [l]teachers, teachers;
[m]Barnabas, and Symeon Simeon that was
called Niger, and [o]Lucius of
Cyrene, and Manaen the foster-brother Manaen, ‖which had been
of brought up with [p]Herod the tetrarch
and Saul. 2 And as As they ministered
to the Lord, and fasted, [q]the
Holy Ghost said, [s]Separate me
Barnabas and Saul [u]for the work
whereunto I have called them.
3 Then, And when they had fasted and
[v]prayed prayed, and laid their hands on
them, [w]they sent them away.
4 So they, being sent forth
[x]by the Holy Ghost, went down departed unto
Seleucia; and from thence they
sailed to Cyprus. 5 And when
they were at Salamis, they
proclaimed preached the word of God [z]in the
synagogues of the Jews: and
they had also [a]John as to their
[b]attendant. minister. 6 And when they had
gone through the whole island isle unto
Paphos, they found a certain
[4d]sorcerer, [e]a false prophet,
Jew, whose name was Bar-Jesus Bar-jesus
7 which was with [g]the proconsul deputy
of the country, Sergius Paulus,
man of understanding. The same prudent man; who called
unto him for Barnabas and Saul, and
sought desired to hear the word of God.
8 But Elymas the [4d]sorcerer (for
so is his name by interpretation

R.V. [1] Gr. *led away to death.* [2] Or, *judgement-seat* [3] Many ancient authorities read *to Jerusalem.* [4] Gr. *Magus* as in Matt. 2. 1, 7, 16.
A.V. * Or, *to ask who was there.* † Or, *bare an hostile mind, intending war.* ‡ Gr. *that was over the king's bedchamber.*
§ Or, *charge*, ch. 11. 29, 30. ‖ Or, *Herod's foster-brother.*

[a]withstood them, seeking to turn
aside [b]the proconsul
away deputy from the faith.
9 But Saul, who is also Paul,
Then (who also *is* *called* Paul,)
[c]filled with the Holy Ghost,
fastened his eyes on him, 10 and
set
said, O full of all guile and all
subtilty
[i]villany, thou [j]son of the devil,
mischief, child
thou enemy of all righteousness,
wilt thou not cease [l]to pervert
[n]the right ways of the Lord?
11 And now, behold, [p]the hand of
the Lord is upon thee, and thou
shalt be blind, not seeing the
sun [1][s]for a season. And im-
mediately there fell on him a
mist and a darkness; and he
went about seeking [v]some to
lead him by the hand. 12 Then
the proconsul, when he saw what
deputy,
was done, believed, being as-
tonished at [z]the teaching of the
doctrine
Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his com-
set sail
pany loosed from Paphos, and they
came to Perga in Pamphylia:
and [e]John departed from them and
departing
returned [h]to Jerusalem. 14 But
they, passing through
when they departed from Perga, they
came to Antioch of Pisidia; and
in Pisidia,
[j]they went into the synagogue
[k]on the sabbath day, and sat
down. 15 And after [l]the reading
of [m]the law and the prophets [n]the
rulers of the synagogue sent unto
them, saying, Brethren, *Ye* men *and* brethren, if
ye have any [o]word of exhortation
for the people, say on. 16 And
Then
Paul stood up, and [s]beckoning
the
with *his* hand said,

Men of Israel, and [t]ye that
fear God, hearken.
give audience. 17 [v]The God
of this people of Israel [x]chose
our fathers, and [y]exalted the
people [a]when they sojourned
dwelt as strangers
in the land of Egypt, and [c]with
a
an high arm led he them forth
brought he them out
of it. 18 And for about the time
of [c]forty years [2*][d]suffered he
their manners in the wilderness.
19 And [f]when he had destroyed
[g]seven nations in the land of
Canaan, [h]he gave *them* their land for an
Chanaan, divided to
inheritance, for about four hundred and fifty
them by lot. 20 And after that he gave *unto*
years: 20 and after these things [k]he gave *them*
them judges about the space of four hundred and
judges
fifty years, until [m]Samuel the pro-
phet. 21 And afterward [o]they
asked for
desired a king: and [q]God gave
unto them Saul [r]the son of Kish,
Cis,
a man of the tribe of Benjamin,
for
by the space of forty years.
22 And [t]when he had removed
him, [u]he raised up unto them David
to be their king; to whom also
he bare witness,
gave testimony, and said, [w]I have
found David the son of Jesse,
[x]a man after my
mine own heart, [y]who
which
shall do
fulfil all my [3]will. 23 [a]Of
this man's seed hath God [b]ac-
cording to *his* promise brought
raised unto
Israel [c]a Saviour, Jesus;
Jesus: 24 [d]when
John had first preached [4]before
his [f]coming [g]the baptism of re-
pentance to all the people of
Israel. 25 And as John was fulfilling
fulfilled
his course, [i]he said, What suppose
Whom think
ye that I am? I am not *he.*
But
But, behold, there cometh one
after me, the whose shoes of whose feet
his
I am not worthy to unloose.
loose.
26 Brethren,
Men *and* brethren, children of the
stock of Abraham, and those
whosoever
among you [p]that fear God, to us
feareth you
is [q]the word of [r]this salvation
sent forth. 27 For they that dwell
in
at Jerusalem, and their rulers,
because [u]they knew him not, nor
yet
[w]the voices of the prophets
which are read every sabbath,
sabbath day,
they have [z]fulfilled *them* by
in
condemning *him.* 28 And [b]though
they found no cause of death *in*
him, [d]yet asked they of
desired
Pilate that

a Cp. Ex. 7. 11 & 2 Tim. 3. 8.
b ver. 7, 12.
c See ch. 7. 36.
d Cp. Deut. 9. 5—24.
e ch. 4. 8.
f See ch. 7. 45.
g Deut. 7. 1.
h Josh. 14. 1, 2 & 19. 51. Ps. 78. 55 & 136. 21, 22.
i Cp. ch. 18. 14.
j See Matt. 13. 38.
k Judg. 2. 16 & 3. 9.
l Mic. 3. 9.
m See ch. 3. 24.
n Hos. 14. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Cp. ch. 18. 25, 26.
o 1 Sam. 3. 5.
p ch. 11. 21. Ex. 9. 3. 1 Sam. 5. 6, 7, 11. Ps. 32. 4. Cp. Heb. 10. 31 & 1 Pet. 5. 6.
q 1 Sam. 10. 1.
r 1 Sam. 9. 1, 2.
s Luke 4. 13 (& mg. for mg.).
t 1 Sam. 15. 23, 26, 28 & 16. 1. Cp. Hos. 13. 11.
u 1 Sam. 16. 13. 2 Sam. 2. 4 & 5. 3.
v Cp. ch. 9. 8 & 22. 11.
w Cited from Ps. 89. 20.
x ch. 7. 46. Cited from 1 Sam. 13. 14.
y ver. 36.
z Cp. ver. 49 & ch. 15. 35.
a See Matt. 1. 1.
b Ps. 132. 11. Cp. ver. 32, 33.
c See Luke 2. 11.
d ch. 1. 22. Matt. 3. 1.
e ver. 5.
f 1 Thess. 1. 9 & 2. 1 (for mg.).
g ch. 19. 4. Mark 1. 4. Luke 3. 3. Cp. ch. 2. 38 & Matt. 3. 11.
h ch. 12. 12.
i John 1. 20, 27. Cp. Matt. 3. 11 & Mark 1. 7 & Luke 3. 16.
j See ver. 5.
k ver. 42, 44. ch. 16. 13 & 17. 2 & 18. 4.
l ch. 15. 21.
m See Luke 16. 16.
n See Mark 5. 22.
o Heb. 13. 22.
p ver. 16.
q ch. 10. 36. Cp. Eph. 1. 13.
r Cp. ch. 5. 20. See ch. 4. 12. Matt. 15. 31.
s See ch. 12. 17.
t ver. 26. ch. 10. 2, 22.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 14, 15. See ch. 3, 17.
v See 1. 1, 7, 12. Ps. 105. 23, 24.
w ver. 15. Cp. ch. 15. 21.
x Deut. 7. 6—8.
y Num. 24. 7.
z See Luke 24. 20, 26, 27, 44.
a ch. 7. 17. Ex. 1. 7.
b Cp. Mark 14. 55 & Luke 23. 22.
c Ex. 6. 6 & 13. 14, 16.
d ch. 2. 23 & 3. 14, 15. Luke 23. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *until* [2] Many ancient authorities read *bare he them as a nursing-father in the wilderness.* See Deut. 1. 31.
[3] Gr. *wills.* [4] Gr. *before the face of his entering in.*

A.V. * Or, ἐτροποφόρησεν, perhaps for ἐτροφοφόρησεν, *bore,* or, *fed them, as a nurse beareth,* or, *feedeth her child,* Deut. 1. 31, according to the LXX. and so Chrysostom.

he should be slain. 29 And when
[a]they had fulfilled all [things] that
[were] written of him, [b]they took
him down from [c]the tree, and
laid him in a [tomb.] [sepulchre.] 30 But
[d]God raised him from the dead:
31 and [e]he was seen [for] many
days of them [f][that] came up with
him [g]from Galilee to Jerusalem,
[h]who are [now] [i]his witnesses unto
the people. 32 And we [bring] [declare unto]
you [good tidings of] [glad tidings, how that] [k]the promise
[which was] made unto the fathers,
33 [m][how that] God hath fulfilled the
same unto [our] [us their] children, in that
he [hath] raised up Jesus [again]; as
[also it is] [it is also] written in the second
psalm, [p]Thou art my Son, this
day have I begotten thee. 34 And
as concerning that he raised
him up from the dead, [s]now [t]no
more to return to corruption,
he [hath spoken] [said] on this wise, I will
give you [w]the [holy and] sure [blessings] [*mercies]
of David. 35 [Because] [Wherefore] he saith
also in another *psalm*, [x]Thou
[wilt] [shalt] not [give thy] [suffer thine] Holy One to
see corruption. 36 For David,
[†]after he had [1in] [served] his own gen-
eration [b][served the counsel] [by the will] of God,
[d]fell on sleep, and [e]was laid unto
his fathers, and saw corruption:
37 but [he] [he,] whom [g]God raised [up] [again,]
saw no corruption. 38 Be it
known unto you therefore, [men *and*]
brethren, [k]that through this man
is [proclaimed] [preached] unto you [l][remission] [the forgiveness] of
sins: 39 and by him [m][every one] [all] that
[believeth is] [believe are] justified from all things,
[o]from which ye could not be
justified by the law of Moses.
40 Beware therefore, lest that
come upon *you*, which is spoken
[of] in the prophets;
41 [q]Behold, ye despisers, and
wonder, and [2s][perish;] [perish:]

For I work a work in you
days,
A work which ye shall in
no wise believe, [if one] [though a man]
declare it unto you.
42 And [as they went out,] [when the Jews were gone out of the]
[synagogue, they] [the Gentiles] besought that
these words might be [spoken] [preached] to
them [‡]the next sabbath. 43 Now
when the [synagogue broke] [congregation was broken up]
many of the Jews and [of the] [devout] [religious]
[l]proselytes followed Paul and
Barnabas: who, speaking to
them, [urged] [persuaded] them [n]to continue
in [o]the grace of God.
44 And the next sabbath [almost] [day]
[the whole city was gathered] [came almost the whole city] together to
hear the word of [3]God. 45 [q]But
[r]when the Jews saw the multi-
tudes, they were filled with
[u]jealousy, [envy,] and [contradicted the] [spake against those] things
which were spoken by Paul
[and] [contradicting and] [4v]blasphemed. [blaspheming.] 46 Then
Paul and Barnabas [spake out boldly] [waxed bold,]
and said, It was necessary that
the word of God should [y]first
[be] [have been] spoken to [you.] [you: but seeing] [z]Seeing you
[thrust] [put] it from you, and judge
yourselves [a]unworthy of [eternal] [everlasting]
life, lo, we [c]turn to the Gentiles.
47 [f]For so hath the Lord com-
manded us, *saying*,
[h]I have set thee [[i][for] [to be]] a light of
the Gentiles,
That thou shouldest be for [j]sal-
vation unto the [uttermost parts] [ends]
of the earth.
48 And [as] [when] the Gentiles hear
this, they were glad, and [n]glori-
fied the word of [3God] [the Lord]: and as
many as were ordained to eternal
life believed. 49 And the word of
the Lord was [spread abroad] [published] through-
out all the region. 50 [p]But the
Jews [urged on] [stirred up] the devout [[r][women] [and]]
honourable [estate,] [women,] and the chief

a Luke 18. 31 & 24. 44 John 19. 28, 30, 36, 37.
b Matt. 27. 59, 60. Mark 15. 46. Luke 23. 53. John 19. 38, 41, 42.
c See ch. 5. 30.
d See ch. 2. 24.
e See ch. 1. 3.
f Mark 15. 41.
g ch. 1. 11 & 2. 7.
h See Luke 24. 48.
i See ch. 1. 8.
j ver. 50. ch. 17. 4, 17. Cp. ch. 16. 14.
k ch. 26. 6. Rom. 4. 13 & 15. 8. Gal. 3. 16. Cp. Rom. 9. 4.
l ch. 2. 10 & 6. 5. Matt. 23. 15.
m Cp. ver. 23 & Luke 1. 69—73.
n Cp. Jude 21.
o Jude 4. See ch. 11. 23.
p Heb. 1. 5 & 5. 5. Cited from Ps. 2. 7.
q Cp. ch. 19. 9.
r Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 16.
s Rom. 6. 9. Cp. Heb. 9. 25—28.
t ver. 35—37.
u See ch. 5. 17.
v ch. 18. 6 & 26. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 12 (for mg.). Cp. James 2. 7 & Jude 10 (for mg.).
w Cited from Isai. 55. 3.
x ch. 2. 27. Cited from Ps. 16. 10.
y ver. 5, 14. See ch. 3. 26.
z See Matt. 21. 43.
a See Matt. 22. 8.
b ver. 22. ch. 20. 27.
c ch. 18. 6 & 22. 21 & 26. 17, 18, 20 & 28. 28. See ch. 9. 15.
d 2 Sam. 7. 12. 1 Kin. 2. 10. Cp. ch. 2. 29.
e Judg. 2. 10.
f Cp. ch. 11. 18.
g ver. 30.
h Cited from Isai. 49. 6. Cp. Isai. 45. 22.
i Isai. 42. 6. Luke 2. 32.
j Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 1. 8.
k Luke 24. 47. 1 John 2. 12.
l ch. 5. 31. Gal. 2. 16 & 3. 11. Eph. 2. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 5. Cp. Heb. 7. 19.
m Rom. 3. 28. See ch. 10. 43.
n Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 12.
o Rom. 2. 13 & 3. 20 & 8.
p Cp. ch. 14. 2, 19 & 17. 5, 13 & 18. 12 & 20. 3, 19 & 21.
q Cited from Hab. 1. 5. Cp. Isai. 29. 14.
r ch. 17. 12.
s James 4. 14 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *served his own generation by the counsel of God, fell on sleep* Or, *served his own generation, fell on sleep by the counsel of God* [2] Or, *vanish away* [3] Many ancient authorities read *the Lord.* [4] Or, *railed*

A.V. * Gr. τὰ ὅσια, *holy*, or, *just things*: which word the LXX. both in the place of Isai. 55. 3, and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, *mercies.* † Or, *after he had in his own age served the will of God.* ‡ Gr. *in the week between*, or, *in the sabbath between.*

men of the city, and [a]stirred up (raised) a persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and [c]cast (expelled) them out of their (borders, coasts). 51 But they [d]shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium. 52 And the disciples were filled [f]with (joy, joy), and [g]with the Holy Ghost.

14 1 And it came to pass in Iconium, that [i]they (entered, went both) together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of (the) Jews and (also) of (the) Greeks believed. 2 [k]But the (Jews that were, unbelieving Jews) [m]disobedient stirred up the (souls of the Gentiles, and made them, Gentiles, and made their minds) evil affected against [o]the brethren. 3 Long time therefore (they tarried, abode) (there, they) speaking boldly in [r]the Lord, which (bare witness, gave testimony) unto [u]the word of his grace, (granting, and granted) signs and wonders to be done by their hands. 4 But the multitude of the city [y]was (divided; divided:) and [z]part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles. 5 And when there was (made an onset, an assault made) both of the (Gentiles, Gentiles,) and (also) of the Jews with their rulers, [f]to (entreat, use) them (shamefully, despitefully,) and [h]to stone them, 6 they (became aware, were ware) of it, and [i]fled unto (the cities of Lycaonia, [j] Lystra and Derbe, Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia,) and (unto) the region (that lieth) round about: 7 and there they preached the gospel.

8 And (at Lystra there sat a certain man, there sat a certain man at Lystra,) impotent in his feet, (being) [m]a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had (walked, walked:) 9 The same heard Paul (speaking: who, fastening his, speak: who stedfastly) (eyes upon, beholding) him, and (seeing, perceiving) that he had faith to be [1][o](made whole, healed,) 10 said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he [p]leaped (up) and walked. 11 And when the (multitudes, people) saw what Paul had done,

a 2 Tim. 3. 11.
b ch. 8. 10 & 28. 6.
c 1 Thess. 2. 15.
d Matt. 10. 14. Mark 6. 11. Luke 9. 5. Cp. ch. 18. 6.
e Cp. ch. 19. 35 & 28. 11 (Gk.).
f Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 6. See Matt. 5. 12 & John 16. 22.
g See ch. 2. 4.
h Cp. Dan. 2. 46.
i See ch. 13. 5.
j See Gen. 37. 29.
k See ch. 13. 50.
l See ch. 10. 26.
m ch. 19. 9. John 3. 36. Rom. 15. 31.
n James 5. 17.
o See John 21. 23.
p ch. 15. 19 & 26. 18, 20. Luke 1. 16. 1 Thess. 1. 9. Cp. ch. 15. 3 & James 5. 19, 20. See ch. 9. 35.
q Deut. 32. 21. 1 Sam. 12. 21. Jer. 14. 22. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
r ch. 15. 8. Heb. 2. 4. Cp. Mark 16. 20.
s See Matt. 16. 16.
t ch. 17. 24. Gen. 1. 1. Ex. 20. 11. Ps. 146. 6. Rev. 4. 11 & 10. 6 & 14. 7.
u ch. 20. 32.
v ch. 4. 29, 30.
w Cp. ch. 17. 30 & 1 Pet. 4. 3.
x Cp. Ps. 81. 13 & Mic. 4. 5.
y Cp. ch. 23. 7.
z Cp. ch. 17. 4, 5 & 19. 9 & 28. 24.
a Cp. ch. 17. 27 & Rom. 1. 19, 20.
b Num. 10. 32.
c Lev. 26. 4. Deut. 11. 14 & 28. 12. Job 5. 10. Ps. 65. 10 & 147. 8, 18. Ezek. 34. 26. Joel 2. 23. Matt. 5. 45, *al.*
d Ps. 67. 6 & 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 27. Joel 2. 24. Zech. 8. 12.
e Ps. 104. 27.
f 1 Thess. 2. 2. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 10.
g Ps. 104. 15.
h Cp. ver. 19.
i See Matt. 10. 23.
j 2 Tim. 3. 11.
k See ch. 13. 45, 50.
l 2 Cor. 11. 25. Cp. ver. 5 & 2 Tim. 3. 11.

they lifted up their (voice, voices,) saying in the speech of Lycaonia, [b]The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. 12 And they called Barnabas, [2][e]Jupiter; and Paul, [3](Mercury, Mercurius,) because he was the chief speaker. 13 (And, Then) the priest of [2][e](Jupiter whose *temple*, Jupiter, which) (the, their) city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and [h]would have done sacrifice with the (multitudes, people). 14 (But, *Which*) when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard (of it, *of*,) they [j]rent their (garments, clothes,) and (sprang forth, ran in) among the (multitude, people,) crying (out, out,) 15 and saying, Sirs, [l]why do ye these things? We also are men [n]of like [4]passions with you, and (bring you good tidings, preach unto you) that [p]ye should turn from these [q](vain things, vanities) unto [s]the living God, [t](who, which) made (the heaven, heaven,) and (the earth, earth,) and the sea, and all (that in them is, things that are therein:) 16 who in (the generations gone by, times past) [w]suffered all (the) nations [x]to walk in their own ways. 17 (And yet, Nevertheless) [a]he left not himself without witness, in that he [b]did good, and [c]gave (you, us) rain from (heaven, heaven,) and [d]fruitful seasons, filling (your, our) hearts with [e]food and [g]gladness. 18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the (multitudes from doing, people, that they had not done) sacrifice unto them.

19 [k](But, And) there came (Jews, thither Jews) (thither, Jews) from Antioch and (certain, Iconium, Iconium:) and (having, who) persuaded the (multitudes, people, and,) [l](they, having) stoned Paul, (and dragged, drew) him out of the city, supposing (that) he (was, had been) dead. 20 (But, Howbeit,) as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and (entered, came) into the city: and (on the morrow, the next day) he (went forth, departed) with Barnabas to Derbe. 21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and *had [q](made many disciples, taught many,) they returned (again) to Lystra, and to Iconium,

See ch. 7. 58. m ch. 3. 2. n See Matt. 9. 2. o See Mark 10. 52 (& mg. for mg.). p ch. 3. 8. Isai. 35. 6. q Matt. 28. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *saved* [2] Gr. *Zeus.* [3] Gr. *Hermes.* [4] Or, *nature*
A.V. * Gr. *had made many disciples.*

and to Antioch, 22 [a]confirming
the souls of the disciples, *and*
exhorting them [b]to continue in
[d]the faith, and that [e]through many (we must)
tribulations we must (through much tribulation) enter into the
kingdom of God. 23 And when
they had [h]appointed for (ordained) them [i]elders
in every church, and had prayed
with fasting, [k]they commended
them to the Lord, on whom they
had believed. 24 And after they had
passed through (throughout) Pisidia, and they came
to Pamphylia. 25 And when they
had spoken (preached) the word in Perga,
they went down to Attalia; (into Attalia:) 26 and
thence they sailed to Antioch,
[o]from whence they had been
[p]committed (recommended) to the grace of God
for the work which they had ful-
filled. 27 And when they were
come, and had gathered the
church together, [t]they rehearsed
all things that God had done
with them, and [w]how that he had
[y]opened [z]a (the) door of faith unto
the Gentiles. 28 And they tarried (there they)
no little (abode long) time with the disciples.

15 1 [c]And certain men (which)
came down from Judæa
and taught [g]the brethren,
saying, and said, Except ye be [h]circum-
cised [j]after the custom (manner) of Moses,
ye cannot be saved. 2 And when (When therefore)
Paul and Barnabas had no small
dissension and [n]questioning (disputation) with
them, [o]*the brethren* appointed (they determined) that Paul
and Barnabas, and certain other
of them, should go up to
Jerusalem unto [q]the apostles
and elders about this question.
3 They therefore, (And) [r]being brought on
their way by the church, they
passed through both Phœnicia (Phenice) and
Samaria, [t]declaring the conver-
sion of the Gentiles: and [v]they
caused great joy unto all [w]the
brethren. 4 And [y]when they

a ch. 15. 32. 41. Cp. ch. 18. 23 & 1 Thess. 3. 2, 13.
b ch. 13. 43. Col. 1. 23.
c ver. 2.
d See ch. 6. 7.
e John 15. 20 & 16. 33. 1 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 9. 16 & Mark 10. 30 & Luke 22. 28, 29 & Rom. 8. 17 & Phil. 1. 29 & 2 Thess. 1. 5 & 2 Tim. 2. 12 & 1 Pet. 5. 10 & Rev. 1. 9.
f ver. 3.
g See ch. 24. 5.
h Cp. Tit. 1. 5.
i See ch. 11. 30.
j ver. 1.
k ch. 20. 32.
l Gal. 5. 3.
m Cp. ver. 12, 25.
n ver. 2.
o ch. 13. 3.
p ch. 15. 40.
q ch. 10. 20.
r Cp. Eph. 1. 13 & Col. 1. 5 & 1 Thess. 1. 5.
s ch. 20. 24.
t ch. 15. 4. Cp. ch. 15. 3, 12 & 21. 19.
u ch. 1. 24.
v ch. 14. 3.
w Cp. ch. 11. 18.
x ch. 10. 44, 47 & 11. 15, 17. Cp. ver. 28 & Gal. 3. 2.
y 1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. Col. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 8.
z Cp. Hos. 2. 15.
a ch. 11. 12. Rom. 3. 22—24. Eph. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 10. 28, 34.
b Ps. 51. 10. Cp. ch. 26. 18 & 2 Cor. 7. 1 & 1 Pet. 1. 22.
c ver. 24.
d See ch. 10. 43.
e Ps. 106. 14. Isai. 7. 12. Cp. ch. 5. 9 & 1 Cor. 10. 9 & Heb. 3. 9, *al.*
f Gal. 5. 1. Cp. ver. 28.
g ver. 3, 22, 23, 36, 40. See John 21. 23.
h ver. 5. Gal. 5. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 18 & Gal. 2. 11, 14.
i Cp. Matt. 11. 28 & 23. 4 & Luke 11. 46.
j ch. 6. 14. Lev. 12. 3.
k Cp. ch. 16. 31.
l Eph. 2. 5, 8. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 2. 11 & 3. 7. Cp. Rom. 3. 24 & 1 Thess. 5. 9.
m Rom. 5. 15.

were come to Jerusalem, they
were received of the church (church) and
(*of*) [c]the apostles and (the) elders, and
[f]they rehearsed (declared) all things that God
had done with them. 5 But
there *rose up certain of [g]the
sect of the Pharisees who (which) be-
lieved, saying, (That it was) [j]It is needful
[l]to circumcise them, and to
charge (command) them to keep the law of
Moses.

6 [m]And [c]the apostles and the
elders were gathered together (came together for) to consider
of this matter. 7 And when there
had been much [n]questioning (disputing), Peter
rose up, and said unto them,
Brethren, (Men *and* brethren,) ye know how
that [1]a good while ago God
made choice among you, (us,) [q]that
by my mouth the Gentiles (the Gentiles by my mouth)
[r]the word of [s]the gospel, and
believe. 8 And God, [u]which
knoweth the heart, (hearts,) [v]bare them
witness, [x]giving them the Holy
Ghost, even as he did unto us;
9 and [a]he made (put) no distinction (difference) betwee
us and them, [b]cleansing (purifying) their hearts
[d]by faith. 10 Now therefore why
[e]tempt ye God, [f]that ye should (to) put
yoke upon the neck of the dis-
ciples, [i]which neither our fathers
nor we were able to bear? 11 But
we [k]believe that we shall be saved (through the grace)
through [m]the grace of the Lord Jesus, [o]in like
manner (even) as they. (of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved,)
12 And (Then) all the multitude kept
silence; (silence,) and they hearkened unto (gave audience to) Barna-
bas and Paul [p]rehearsing (Paul, declaring) what signs
and wonders God had wrought
among the Gentiles by them.
13 And after they had held their
peace, [s]James answered, saying,
Brethren, (Men *and* brethren,) hearken unto me:
14 [t]Symeon (Simeon) hath rehearsed (declared) how first
God (the first) did visit the Gentiles, to
take out of them [x]a people for
his name. 15 And to this agree

n ver. 7. *o* Cp. Gal. 2. 1, 2. *p* ver. 4. See ch. 14. 27. *q* ver. 4, 6, 22, 23, ch. 16. 4. See ch. 5. 12 & 11. 30. *r* ch. 21.
Rom. 15. 24. 1 Cor. 16. 6, 11. 2 Cor. 1. 16. Tit. 3. 13. 3 John 6. Cp. ch. 17. 15. *s* See ch. 12. 17. *t* See ch. 14. 27. *u* 2 P
1. 1 (mg.). Cp. ver. 7. *v* ch. 11. 18. *w* ver. 1. *x* Cp. ch. 18. 10 & Deut. 7. 6 & Isai. 43. 21 & Rom. 9. 24—26. *y* Cp. ch. 21.

R.V. [1] Gr. *from early days.*
A.V. * Or, *rose up*, said they, *certain.*

the words of the prophets; as it
is written,
16 [b]After these things this I will return,
And [1] will build again the
tabernacle of David, which
is fallen down;
And I will build again the
ruins thereof,
And I will set it up:
17 That the residue of men [g]may might
seek after the Lord,
And all the Gentiles, [i]upon
whom my name is called,
18 Saith the Lord, [1]who maketh doeth all
these things. things [m]known 18 Known unto God are
all his works from the beginning
of the world.
19 Wherefore [o]my judgement sentence is, that
we trouble not them them, which from
among the Gentiles [p]turn to God; are turned to God:
20 but that we [2]write unto them,
[r]that they abstain from [s]the pol-
lutions of idols, and from [t]forni-
cation, and from [u]what is things strangled,
and from [u]blood. 21 For Moses
from generations of old of old time hath in every
city them that preach him,
[v]being read in the synagogues
every sabbath. sabbath day.
22 Then it seemed good to pleased it [y]the
apostles and the elders, with the
whole church, to choose men out of send chosen men
their company, and send them of their own company to Antioch
with Paul and Barnabas; *namely*,
Judas called [b]Barsabbas, surnamed Barsabas, and [c]Silas,
chief men among [x]the brethren:
23 and they wrote *thus* by *letters* by them after
them, this manner; [y]The apostles and the elders
elder and brethren *send* greeting unto [x]the
brethren which are of the Gen-
tiles in Antioch and Syria and
Cilicia, Cilicia [e]greeting: 24 Forasmuch as
we have heard heard, that [g]certain [3]which
went out from us have [h]troubled
you with words, subverting your
souls, saying, *Ye must* be circumcised, and keep souls;
the law: to whom we gave no
commandment; *such* commandment: 25 it seemed good

a See ch. 1. 14.
b Cited from Amos 9. 11, 12. Cp. Jer. 12. 15.
c Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 15.
d ch. 9. 23—25 & 14. 19. Cp. 2 Mac 14. 38.
e Cp. ch. 20. 24 & 21. 13 & 2 Cor. 4. 11 & 1 John 3. 16.
f ver 22, 32.
g Cp. ch. 17. 27.
h Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 5. 32 & John 16. 13 & 1 Cor. 7. 40.
i Isai. 43. 7. Jer. 14. 9. Dan. 9. 19. James 2. 7 (mg.).
j Cp. ver. 19.
k Cp. ver. 10 & Rev. 2. 24.
l See ver. 20.
m Cp. Isai. 45. 21.
n ch. 21. 25. 1 Cor. 8. 1, 4, 7, 10 & 10. 19. Rev. 2. 14, 20.
o Cp. ver. 28.
p See ch. 14. 15.
q ch. 23. 30 (mg.). 2 Mac. 11. 21.
r ch. 21. 25.
s Cp. ver. 29 & Ezek. 4. 13, 14 & Dan. 1. 8 & Mal. 1. 7, 12 & Tobit 1. 10, 11.
t Wisd. 14. 26, 27. 1 Cor. 10. 7, 8. Rev. 2. 14, 20. See 1 Cor. 6. 18.
u See Lev. 3. 17.
v ch. 13. 15. 2 Cor. 3. 14, 15. Cp. ch. 13. 27.
w See ch. 13. 1.
x ver. 1.
y ver. 2.
z See ch. 14. 22.
a Gen. 26. 29. Heb. 11. 31. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 11.
b Cp. ch. 1. 23.
c See 1 Pet. 5. 12.
d ch. 13. 1.
e ch. 23. 26. James 1. 1. Cp. 2 John 10, 11.
f ch. 13. 4, 13, 14, 51 & 14. 6, 24, 25.
g ver. 1. Cp. Gal. 2. 4 & 5. 12 & Tit. 1. 10.
h Gal. 1. 7 & 5. 10.
i See ch. 12. 12.
j ch. 13. 13.

unto us, having come [a]to being assembled with one ac-
cord, to choose out men and send them send chosen men
unto you with our [c]beloved
Barnabas and Paul, 26 [d]men that
have [e]hazarded their lives for
the name of our Lord Jesus
Christ. 27 We have sent there-
fore [f]Judas and Silas, who
themselves also shall shall also tell you the same
things by word of *mouth. 28 For
it seemed good [h]to the Holy
Ghost, and [j]to us, [k]to lay upon
you no greater burden than
these necessary things; 29 [l]that
ye abstain from [n]things sacrificed meats offered
to idols, and from blood, and
from things strangled, and from
fornication; fornication: from which if ye keep
yourselves, it shall be well with you. ye shall do well.
[q]Fare ye well.
30 So they, when they were dis-
missed, came down they came to Antioch; Antioch: and
having when they had gathered the multi-
tude together, they delivered
the epistle. epistle: 31 And *Which* when they had
read it, they rejoiced for the
[4]†consolation. 32 And Judas and
Silas, being themselves also [w]prophets, prophets also themselves,
[5]exhorted [x]the brethren with
many words, and [z]confirmed
them. 33 And after they had
spent some time *there*, tarried *there* a space, they were dismissed let go
[a]in peace from [x]the brethren
unto those that had sent them forth.[6] the apostles.
34
Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide
there still. 35 But [d]Paul Paul also and Barnabas
tarried continued in Antioch, teaching and
preaching the word of the Lord,
with many others also.
36 And after some days some days after Paul said
unto Barnabas, Let us return now go again
and visit [x]the our brethren [f]in every
city wherein where we proclaimed have preached the word
of the Lord, *and see* how they
fare. do. 37 And Barnabas was minded determined
to take with them [i]John also, who was John, whose surname
called was Mark. 38 But Paul thought
not good to take with them him him with them, [j]who

R V. [1] Or, *who doeth these things* which were *known* [2] Or, *enjoin them* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *which went out.*
[4] Or, *exhortation* [5] Or, *comforted* [6] Some ancient authorities insert, with variations, ver. 34 *But it seemed good unto Silas to abide there.*

A.V. * Gr. *word.* † Or, *exhortation.*

withdrew departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work. 39 And there arose [b]a the contention sharp contention, so was so sharp between them, that they parted departed asunder one from the other, other: and so [c]Barnabas took Mark with him, and sailed away unto Cyprus; 40 but And Paul chose Silas, and went forth, departed, [e]being commended recommended by [f]the brethren to unto [g]the grace of the Lord God. 41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, [j]confirming the churches.

16 1 And he came also Then came he to Derbe and [to] Lystra: and and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named [n]Timothy, Timotheus, [o]the son of a Jewess which certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek. Greek: 2 The same Which was well reported of by [p]the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium. 3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and he [t]took and circumcised him because of the Jews that which were in those parts quarters: for they all knew knew all that his father was a Greek. 4 And as they went on their way through the cities, they delivered them [v]the decrees for to keep, [x]which had been that were ordained of [y]the apostles and elders that which were at Jerusalem. 5 [z]So the And so were churches were strengthened the churches established in [b]the faith, and increased in number [d]daily.

6 And Now when [g]they went through the had gone throughout region of Phrygia and Phrygia and the region of Galatia, having been were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to speak preach the word in Asia; Asia, 7 and when After they were come over against to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia; Bithynia: and but [l]the Spirit of Jesus suffered them not: not: 8 and passing by Mysia, they And they passing by Mysia came down [m]to Troas. 9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There was a man of Macedonia stood a man of standing, beseeching Macedonia, and prayed him, and saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us. 10 And when after he had

a ver. 11—17. ch. 20. 5—8, 13—15 & 21. 1—18 & 27. 1—28. 16. Cp. Col. 4. 14.
b Cp. ch. 17. 16 (Gk.).
c Cp. Col. 4. 10.
d ch. 21. 1.
e ch. 14. 26.
f ver. 1.
g ver. 11. Cp. ch. 11. 23. See Rom. 16. 20.
h Phil. 1. 1. 1 Thess. 2. 2.
i Cp. ver. 21.
j ver. 32. ch. 16. 5.
k See ch. 13. 14.
l Cp. Ezra 8. 15, 21 & Ps. 137. 1.
m Matt. 5. 1.
n ch. 17. 14 & 18. 5 & 19. 22 & 20. 4. Rom. 16. 21. 1 Cor. 4. 17. Phil. 2. 19. Col. 1. 1. 1 Thess. 3. 2. 2 Thess. 1. 1. 1 Tim. 1. 2, 18. 2 Tim. 1. 2. Heb. 13. 23, *al.*
o 2 Tim. 1. 5 & 3. 15.
p See John 21. 23.
q ch. 18. 7.
r See Luke 24. 45.
s 2 Mac. 1. 4.
t Cp. Gal. 2. 3.
u See ch. 11. 14.
v ch. 17. 7.
w Gen. 19. 3. Luke 24. 29.
x ch. 15. 28, 29.
y See ch. 15. 2.
z Cp. ch. 9. 31.
a ver. 13.
b See ch. 6. 7.
c Luke 13. 11.
d ch. 2. 47.
e See Lev. 19. 31.
f ver. 19.
g ch. 18. 23. Cp. Gal. 4. 13.
h See James 2. 19.
i Dan. 3. 26.
j See Mark 5. 7.
k Cp. ch. 9. 2 & Matt. 7. 14.
l Rom. 8. 9. Gal. 4. 6. Phil. 1. 19. 1 Pet. 1. 11. Cp. ver. 6 & ch. 8. 29.
m ch. 20. 5, 6. 2 Cor. 2. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 13.
n Cp. Mark 1. 25, 34.
o See Mark 9. 38.
p Cp. Matt. 17. 18.
q ver. 16. Cp. ch. 19. 25, 26.

seen the vision, straightway immediately [a]we sought endeavoured to go forth into Macedonia, concluding assuredly gathering that God the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Setting sail therefore Therefore loosing from Troas, we [d]made came with a straight course to Samothrace, Samothracia, and the day following next *day* to Neapolis; 12 and from thence to [h]Philippi, which is a city of Macedonia, *the chief city of the first of the district, [i]a *Roman* that part of Macedonia, *and* a colony: and we were in this that city tarrying abiding certain days. 13 And [k]on the [†]sabbath day we went forth without the gate out of the city [l]by a river side, where we supposed there was a place prayer was wont to be of prayer made; and we [m]sat down, and spake unto the women which were come together. resorted *thither.* 14 And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, [q]one that which worshipped God, heard us: [r]whose [s]heart the Lord opened, to give heed that she attended unto the things which were spoken by of Paul. 15 And when she was baptized, [u]and her household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide *there.* And she [w]constrained us.

16 And it came to pass, as we were going went to [a]the place of prayer, that a certain maid having damsel possessed with [1c]a spirit [‡]of [e]divination met us, [f]which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying. soothsaying: 17 The same following after followed Paul and us [h]cried out, us, and cried, saying, These men are the [2i]servants of [j]the Most High most high God, which proclaim shew unto you [3k]the way of salvation. 18 And this she did for did she many days. But Paul, being sore troubled, grieved, turned and said to the spirit, [n]I charge command thee [o]in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And [p]it he came out that very the same hour.

19 But And [q]when her masters saw that the hope of their gain gains was

R.V. [1] Gr. *a spirit, a Python.* [2] Gr. *bondservants.* [3] Or, *a way*
A.V. * Or, *the first.* † Gr. *sabbath day.* ‡ Or, *of Python.*

[1]gone, they laid hold on / caught Paul and
Silas, and [a]dragged / drew them into the
*marketplace before / unto the rulers,
20 and when they had brought them
unto / to the [2]magistrates, they said, / saying,
These men, being Jews, do ex-
ceedingly trouble our city, 21 and
[c]set forth customs / teach customs, which it is / are not law-
ful for us to receive, or / neither to
observe, [g]being Romans. 22 And
the multitude rose up together
against them: and the [2]magis-
trates rent their garments off them, / off their clothes, and
commanded [h]to beat them with rods.
23 And when they had laid many
stripes upon them, they cast them
into prison, charging the jailor
to keep them safely: 24 who,
having received such a charge,
cast / thrust them into the inner [j]prison,
and made their feet fast in [k]the
stocks. 25 But [l]about / And at midnight Paul
and Silas were praying / prayed, and singing hymns / sang praises
unto God, / God: and the prisoners
were listening to them; / heard them. 26 and / And suddenly
[m]there was a great earthquake,
so that the foundations of the
prison-house / prison were shaken: and im-
mediately [n]all the doors were
opened; / opened, and [o]every one's bands
were loosed. 27 And the jailor / keeper of
being roused / the prison awaking out of his sleep, and
seeing the prison doors open, he
drew out his sword, and [r]was about / would have
to kill / killed himself, supposing that the
prisoners had escaped. / been fled. 28 But
Paul cried with a loud voice,
saying, Do thyself no harm: for
we are all here. 29 And / Then he called
for lights, / a light, and sprang in, and, / and came
trembling for fear, / trembling, and [u]fell down before
Paul and Silas, 30 and brought
them out, and said, Sirs, [w]what
must I do to be [x]saved? 31 And
they said, [y]Believe on the Lord
Jesus, / Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be
saved, thou [c]and thy house. 32 And
they spake the word of [3]the Lord unto / unto him the word of the Lord,
him, with / and to all that were in his house.
33 And he took them [b]the same
hour of the night, and washed
their stripes; and [c]was baptized,
he and all his, immediately. / straightway. 34 And
he brought them up / when he had brought them into his house,
and / he set [4d]meat before them, and
[f]rejoiced greatly, with all his house, [5]having
rejoiced, believing in God with all his
believed in God. / house.
35 But / And when it was day, the
[2]magistrates sent the [6]serjeants,
saying, Let those men go. 36 And
the jailor reported the words / keeper of the prison told this saying to
Paul, *saying,* The [2]magistrates have
sent to let you go: now there-
fore come forth, / depart, and go in peace.
37 But Paul said unto them,
They have beaten us publicly, / openly [i]un-
condemned, men that are / being Romans,
and have cast us into prison;
and do they now cast / now do they thrust us out privily?
nay verily; but let them come
themselves and bring / fetch us out.
38 And the [6]serjeants reported / told
these words unto the [2]magis-
trates: and [i]they feared, when
they heard that they were Romans; / Romans.
39 and / And they came and besought
them; / them, and when they had brought them
out, [p]they asked / and desired them to go away from / depart out of
the city. 40 And they went out
of the prison, and entered into
the house of [q]Lydia: and when
they had seen [s]the brethren,
they [7]comforted them, and de-
parted.

17 [1] Now when they had
passed through Amphi-
polis and Apollonia, they
came to [t]Thessalonica, where
was a synagogue of the Jews:
[2] and Paul, [v]as his custom / manner was,
went in unto them, and for / three
[8]sabbath days reasoned with
them from / out of the scriptures, [3] [a]open-
ing and alleging, that it behoved / [b]the Christ must
Christ to suffer, / needs have suffered, and [d]to rise / risen again
from the dead; and that this

a ch. 17. 6—8 & 21. 30. James 2. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 3 & 18. 12 & Matt. 10. 18.
b ver. 25.
c See ch. 8. 12.
d Ps. 23. 5 (for mg.).
e Cp. Esth. 3. 8.
f Ps. 9. 14 & 13. 5. Isai. 25. 9. Luke 1. 47. 1 Pet. 1. 6, 8. Cp. ch. 2. 46.
g Cp. ver. 12.
h 2 Cor. 6. 5 & 11. 23—25. 1 Thess. 2. 2.
i ch. 22. 25, 21.
j See Luke 21. 12.
k Job 13. 27 & 33. 11. Jer. 20. 2, 3 & 29. 26.
l Job 35. 10. Ps. 42. 8 & 77. 6 & 119. 62.
m See ch. 4. 31.
n ch. 5. 19 & 12. 10.
o ch. 12. 7.
p Cp. Matt. 8. 34.
q ver. 14.
r Cp. ch. 12. 19 & 27. 42 & 1 Kin. 20. 39.
s See John 21. 23.
t ch. 20. 4. Phil. 4. 16. 1 Thess. 1. 1. 2 Thess. 1. 1, *al.*
u ch. 10. 25.
v See ch. 13. 5.
w ch. 2. 37 & 22. 10. Luke 3. 10, 12, 14. Cp. John 6. 28, 29.
x Cp. ver. 17.
y See Mark 16. 16.
z See ch. 8. 35.
a Luke 24. 26, 32.
b See ch. 3. 18.
c See ch. 11. 14.
d See John 20. 9.

R.V. [1] Gr. *come out.* [2] Gr. *prætors.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *God.* [4] Gr. *a table.* [5] Or, *having believed God* [6] Gr. *lictors.* [7] Or, *exhorted* [8] Or, *weeks*
A.V. * Or, *court.*

Jesus, whom, *said he*, I proclaim *whom I preach unto
you, is the Christ. 4 And [b]some
of them were persuaded, believed, and consorted
with Paul and Silas; and of the
devout [e]Greeks [f]a great multi-
tude, and of the chief women
not a few. 5 [h]But the Jews, Jews which
being believed not, moved with [i]jealousy, envy,
took unto them [k]certain vile lewd
fellows of the rabble, baser sort, and gathering gathered
a crowd, company, and set all the city on an
uproar; uproar, and assaulting assaulted the house of
[l]Jason, they and sought to bring them
forth out to the people. 6 And when
they found them not, [p]they dragged drew
Jason and certain brethren before unto
the rulers of the city, crying,
These that have turned [1]the
world upside down are come
hither also; 7 whom Jason hath
received: and these all act do con-
trary to [r]the decrees of Cæsar,
saying that there is [s]another
king, *one* Jesus. 8 And they
troubled the multitude people and the
rulers of the city, when they
heard these things. 9 And when
they had taken security from Jason of Jason,
and of the rest, other, they let them go.

10 And [x]the brethren imme-
diately sent away Paul and
Silas by night unto Berœa Berea: who
when they were come coming thither [z]went
into the synagogue of the Jews.
11 Now these These were more noble than
those in Thessalonica, in that
they received the word with all
readiness of mind, [a]examining and searched the
scriptures daily, whether these those
things were so. 12 [b]Many of them Therefore many of
therefore them believed; also of the Greek honourable
[c]women of honourable estate, which were Greeks, and of
men, not a few. 13 But when
the Jews of Thessalonica had
knowledge that the word of God
was proclaimed preached of Paul at Berœa also, Berea,
they came thither likewise, stirring also, and stirred
up and [g]troubling the multitudes. the people. 14 And

a ver. 10. See Matt. 10. 23.
b Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 1, 2. See ch. 14. 4.
c See ch. 16. 1.
d Cp. ch. 15. 3.
e See John 7. 35.
f ver. 12.
g ch. 18. 1. 1 Thess. 3. 1.
h 1 Thess. 2. 14—16. See ch. 13. 50.
i See ch. 5. 17.
j ch. 18. 5.
k Cp. Judg. 9. 4 & 11. 3 & 2 Chr. 13. 7.
l Rom. 16. 21 (?).
m Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 8.
n Cp. Isai. 2. 8.
o See ch. 13. 5.
p ch. 16. 19—21.
q Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 10.
r ch. 16. 4. Luke 2. 1.
s See Luke 23. 2.
t See ch. 5. 42.
u ver. 31, 32. ch. 4. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 12.
v ver. 22. Cp. ver. 34.
w Mark 1. 27. Cp. John 7. 16 & Heb. 13. 9.
x ver. 14. See John 21. 23.
y 1 Pet. 4. 4, 12. Cp. Hos. 8. 12.
z ver. 2.
a Cp. Isai. 34. 16 & John 5. 39.
b ver. 4.
c ch. 13. 50.
d Cp. ch. 25. 19 (mg.).
e 2 Thess. 2. 4 (mg.).
f Cp. John 4. 22 & 1 Cor. 15. 34.
g ver. 8.
h Cp. ver. 30.

then [a]immediately the brethren
sent forth away Paul to go as far as it were to
the sea: and but Silas and [c]Timothy Timotheus
abode there still. 15 But And [d]they
that conducted Paul brought
him as far as unto [g]Athens: and re-
ceiving a commandment unto
Silas and Timothy [f]that they should Timotheus for to come
to him with all speed, they de-
parted.

16 Now while Paul waited for
them at Athens, his spirit was
[m]provoked within stirred in him, as he beheld when he saw the
city [n]full of idols. 17 So [o]he Therefore
†wholly given to idolatry.
reasoned disputed he in the synagogue with
the Jews Jews, and with the devout
persons, and in the marketplace every market
daily with them that met with
him. 18 And Then certain also of the philosophers of
Epicurean and Stoic philosophers the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks, encoun-
tered him. And some said, [q]What
would will this ‡babbler say? other
some, He seemeth to be a setter
forth of strange [2]gods: because
[t]he preached unto them [u]Jesus Jesus, and
the resurrection. 19 And they
took hold of him, and brought him
[3]unto [4v]the §Areopagus, saying,
May we know what this [w]new
teaching is, which is spoken by thee? doctrine, whereof thou speakest, *is*? 20 For
thou bringest certain [y]strange
things to our ears: we would
know therefore what these
things mean. 21 (Now For all the
Athenians and the strangers
sojourning which were there [5]spent their time
in nothing else, but either to
tell, or to hear some new thing.)
22 And Then Paul stood in the midst
of the Areopagus, ‖Mars' hill, and said,

Ye men of Athens, in all things I
perceive that in all things ye are somewhat too [6d]super-
stitious. 23 For as I passed along, by,
and observed the beheld [e]objects of your worship, devotions,
I found also an altar with this
inscription, [7f]TO AN THE UNKNOWN
GOD. [f]What Whom therefore ye worship ignorantly
[h]in ignorance, this set I forth
worship, him declare I unto you.

a Cp. Isai. 34. 16 & John 5. 39.
b ver. 4.
c ch. 13. 50.
d Cp. ch. 25. 19 (mg.).
e 2 Thess. 2. 4 (mg.).
f Cp. John 4. 22 & 1 Cor. 15. 34.
g ver. 8.
h Cp. ver. 30.

R.V. 1 Gr. *the inhabited earth.* 2 Gr. *demons.* 3 Or, *before* 4 Or, *the hill of Mars* 5 Or, *had leisure for nothing else* 6 Or, *religious* 7 Or, *TO THE UNKNOWN GOD.*

A.V. * Or, *whom*, said he, *I preach.* † Or, *full of idols.* ‡ Or, *base fellow.* § Or, *Mars' hill.* It was the highest court in Athens. ‖ Or, *the court of the Areopagites.* ** Or, *gods that ye worship.*

24 [a]The God that made the world
and all things therein, he, seeing that
being he is [c]Lord of heaven and earth,
[d]dwelleth not in [1]temples made
with hands; 25 neither is he served worshipped
by with men's hands, [e]as though he
needed anything, any thing, seeing he himself
[f]giveth to all [g]life, and breath,
and all things; 26 and [h]he hath made
of one every nation blood all nations of men for
to dwell [k]on all the face of the
earth, [l]having and hath determined their the times
appointed seasons, before appointed, and [m]the bounds of
their habitation; 27 [o]that they
should seek God, the Lord, if haply [p]they
might feel after him, and find
him, [q]though he is be not far from
each every one of us: 28 for [s]in him we
live, and move, and have our
being; as certain even also of [t]your
own poets have said, For we are
also his offspring. 29 [v]Being Forasmuch
then as we are the offspring of
God, [z]we ought not to think
that [2]the Godhead is like unto
gold, or silver, or stone, graven
by art and device of man. man's device. 30 [c]The And
times of ignorance therefore [e]God overlooked, winked at,
the times of this ignorance
but [f]now he [8][g]commandeth men all
that they should all everywhere men every where to repent:
31 inasmuch as Because he hath appointed [j]a
day, in the which [k]he will judge
[4]the world [l]in righteousness [5]by
[6]the that man whom he hath ordained;
[o]whereof he hath [*]given assur-
ance unto all men, [p]in that he
hath raised him from the dead.

32 Now And when they heard of [r]the
resurrection of the dead, [t]some
mocked; but mocked: and others said, [u]We will
hear thee concerning this yet again. again of this *matter*.
33 Thus So Paul went out departed from among
them. 34 But Howbeit certain men
clave unto him, and believed:
among whom also the which was Dionysius
[b]the Areopagite, and a woman
named Damaris, and others with
them.

18 [1] After these things he Paul
departed from Athens, and
came to Corinth. Corinth; [2] And he
found a certain Jew named
[h]Aquila, a man of Pontus by race, born in Pontus, lately
come from Italy, with his wife
[h]Priscilla, because Priscilla; (because that [j]Claudius had
commanded all the Jews to de-
part from Rome: Rome:) and he came
unto them; 3 and them. And [n]because he was
of the same trade, craft, he abode with
them, and they wrought; wrought: for by their
trade occupation they were tentmakers.
4 And [r]he reasoned in the syna-
gogue [r]every sabbath, and [7]per-
suaded the Jews and the Greeks.
5 But And [u]when Silas and Timothy Timotheus
came down were come from Macedonia, Paul
[w]was constrained by the word, [x]testifying pressed in the spirit, and testified to
the Jews that [y]Jesus [†]was the
Christ. 6 And when they op-
posed themselves, and [8][a]blas-
phemed, [b]he shook out his rai-
ment, and said unto them, [d]Your
blood *be* upon your own heads;
[h]I am clean: [i]from henceforth
I will go unto the Gentiles.
7 And he departed thence, and
went entered into the house of a certain man a certain *man's* house,
named Titus [m]Justus, [n]one that
worshipped God, whose house
joined hard to the synagogue.
8 And [q]Crispus, the chief ruler of
the synagogue, [9]believed in on the
Lord [s]with all his house; and
many of the Corinthians hearing
believed, and were baptized.
9 And the Lord said unto Then spake the Lord to Paul [v]in the
night by [w]a vision, [x]Be not
afraid, but speak, and hold not
thy peace: 10 [x]for I am with
thee, and [y]no man shall set on

a Isai. 42. 5. See ch. 14. 15.
b ver. 19, 22.
c Matt. 11. 25. Cp. Deut. 10. 14 & Ps. 115. 16.
d See ch. 7. 48.
e Ps. 50. 8—12. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14, 16 & Job 22. 2 & 2 Mac. 14. 35.
f 1 Tim. 6. 17. James 1. 5, 17.
g Gen. 2. 7 & 7. 22. Job 33. 4. Cp. Job 27. 3 & Eccles. 12. 7 & Zech. 12. 1. See ver. 28.
h ver. 18, 26. Rom. 16. 3. 1 Cor. 16. 19. 2 Tim. 4. 19.
i Cp. Gen. 3. 20 & Mal. 2. 10.
j ch. 11. 28.
k Gen. 11. 8. Luke 21. 35.
l Cp. Job 12. 23 & 14. 5.
m Deut. 32. 8. Cp. Ps. 74. 17.
n ch. 20. 34. 1 Cor. 4. 12 & 9. 15. 2 Cor. 11. 7 & 12. 13. 1 Thess. 2. 9. 2 Thess. 3. 8.
o Cp. ch. 15. 17.
p Cp. Job 23. 3, 8, 9.
q Cp. Deut. 4. 7 & Ps. 145. 18 & Jer. 23. 23, 24. See ch. 14. 17.
r ch. 17. 17. See ch. 13. 5, 14.
s Job 12. 10. Dan. 5. 23. Cp. Wisd. 7. 16 & Heb. 2. 11.
t Cp. Tit. 1. 12.
u ch. 17. 15. 1 Thess. 3. 6.
v Cp. Luke 3. 38 & Heb. 12. 9.
w 2 Cor. 5. 14. Cp. Job 32. 18 & Jer. 6. 11 & 20. 9 & Amos 3. 8.
x ch. 20. 21.
y ver. 28. ch. 2. 36 & 5. 42 & 17. 3. Cp. ch. 3. 20 & 8. 5 & 9. 22.
z Isai. 40. 18, 19, 25 & 46. 5. Cp. Wisd. 13. 10 & Rom. 1. 23.
a See ch. 13. 45 (& mg. for mg.).
b Neh. 5. 13. Cp. ch. 13. 51.
c Eph. 4. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 14. Cp. ver. 23.
d Ezek. 18. 13 & 33. 4. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 16 & Matt. 27. 25.

e Cp. Rom. 3. 25. See ch. 14. 16. 24. 47, *al.*
f Cp. Mark 1. 15 & Tit. 2. 11, 12 & 1 Pet. 4. 3.
g ch. 26. 20 (for mg.). Mark 6. 12. Luke 2. 9. 1 John 4. 17. Jude 6, *al.* Cp. Isai. 2. 12, &c.
h ch. 20. 26 (Gk.). Cp. Ezek. 3. 18, 19.
i See ch. 13. 46.
j Matt. 12. 36. Rom. 2. 16. 1 Cor. 3. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 9. 1 John 4. 17. Jude 6, *al.* Cp. Isai. 2. 12, &c.
k 2 Tim. 4. 8. See ch. 10. 42.
l Ps. 9. 8 & 96. 13 & 98. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
m Cp. ch. 1. 23 & Col. 4. 11.
n ch. 16. 14.
o Cp. John 16. 10, 11 & Rom. 1. 4.
p See ch. 2. 24. Cp. Rom. 3. 6.
q 1 Cor. 1. 14.
r Heb. 6. 2. See ver. 18.
s See ch. 11. 14.
t Cp. ch. 2. 13 & 26. 8.
u ch. 24. 25.
v ch. 23. 11 & 27. 23.
w Cp. ch. 26. 16 & 2 Cor. 12. 1—4.
x ch. 27. 24. Josh. 1. 5, 6. Jer. 1. 8. Matt. 28. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 3, *al.*
y Cp. Luke 21. 18 & 2 Thess. 3. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *sanctuaries* [2] Or, *that which is divine* [3] Some ancient authorities read *declareth to men.* [4] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [5] Gr. *in.* [6] Or, *a man* [7] Gr. *sought to persuade.* [8] Or, *railed* [9] Gr. *believed the Lord.*
A.V. [*] Or, *offered faith.* [†] Or, *is the Christ.*

thee to harm hurt thee: for [a]I have
much people in this city. 11 And
he *dwelt continued *there* a year and six
months, teaching the word of
God among them.

12 But And when Gallio was [d]proconsul the deputy
of Achaia, [e]the Jews with one accord made insurrection
rose up with one accord against Paul, and
[h]brought him before to the judgement-seat, judgment seat,
13 saying, This man *fellow* persuadeth
men to worship God contrary to
[l]the law. 14 But And when Paul was
now about to open his mouth,
Gallio said unto the Jews, If
indeed it were a matter of wrong
or of wicked [n]villany, lewdness, O ye Jews,
reason would that I should bear
with you: 15 but [o]if they are questions it be a question
about of words and names, names, and [p]your own *of your*
law, look to it yourselves; I am not minded ye *to it;* for I will
to be a be no judge of these such matters.
16 And he drave them from the
judgement-seat. judgment seat. 17 And they all laid hold on Then all the Greeks took
Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the
synagogue, and beat him before
the judgement-seat. judgment seat. And Gallio cared
for none of these those things.

18 And Paul, having tarried after this Paul *after this* tarried *there* yet
many days, a good while, and then took his leave
of [x]the brethren, and sailed
thence for into Syria, and with him
[z]Priscilla and Aquila; [a]having
shorn his head in [b]Cenchreæ: Cenchrea: [a]for
he had a vow. 19 And they he came
to [d]Ephesus, and he left them
there: but [e]he himself entered
into the synagogue, and rea-
soned with the Jews. 20 And when When
they asked desired him to abide a tarry longer
time, time with them, he consented not;
21 but taking his leave of them, and bade them farewell, say-
ing, I must by all means keep this feast that
cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return
again unto you, [j]if God will, he will. And
set sail he sailed from Ephesus. 22 And
when he had landed at Cæsarea,
he [l]went up and gone up, and saluted the church,
and he went down to Antioch. 23 And

a Cp. John 10. 16.
b ch. 16. 6.
c See ch. 14. 22.
d See ch. 13. 7.
e See ch. 13. 50.
f ch. 19. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 12 & 3. 5, 6 & 4. 6 & 16. 12. Tit. 3. 13.
g Cp. Ezra 7. 6.
h See ch. 16. 19.
i Luke 1. 4 (& mg. for mg.).
j See ch. 9. 2.
k Rom. 12. 11.
l ver. 15.
m ch. 19. 3. Luke 7. 29.
n Cp. ch. 13. 10.
o ch. 23. 29 & 25. 19. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 4 & 2 Tim. 2. 14.
p ver. 13.
q Matt. 22. 16. Cp. ver. 25.
r Cp. ch. 19. 1.
s ver. 18.
t Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 1.
u 1 Cor. 3. 6.
v Cp. ch. 11. 21, 23 & 15. 11 & Eph. 2. 8.
w See ver. 5.
x See John 21. 23.
y See ch. 18. 24.
z ver. 2.
a Cp. ch. 21. 23, 24 & Num. 6. 2, 18.
b Rom. 16. 1.
c Cp. ch. 18. 23.
d ch. 19. 1 & 20. 16, 17. 1 Cor. 15. 32 & 16. 8. Eph. 1. 1. 1 Tim. 1. 3. 2 Tim. 1. 18. Rev. 2. 1, *al.*
e ver. 4.
f Cp. ch. 11. 16, 17.
g Cp. ch. 8. 16 & John 7. 39.
h See ch. 8. 16.
i ch. 18. 25. Cp. Heb. 6. 2. See ch. 13. 24, 25.
j 1 Cor. 4. 19 & 16. 7. Heb. 6. 3. James 4. 15. Cp. Rom. 15. 32 & 1 Cor. 16. 12 (mg.) & 1 Pet. 3. 17.
k John 1. 7.
l ch. 11. 2 & 21. 15.

having after he had spent some time *there,*
he departed, and [b]went through over *all*
the region country of Galatia and Phrygia
in order, [c]establishing strengthening all the dis-
ciples.

24 Now And a certain Jew named
[f]Apollos, an Alexandrian by race, [1]a learned born at Alexandria, an eloquent
man, came to Ephesus; and he was [g]mighty in
and mighty in the scriptures, came to
the scriptures. had been Ephesus. 25 This man was
[2][i]instructed in [j]the way of the
Lord; and [k]being fervent in the
spirit, he spake and taught carefully diligently
the things concerning Jesus, of the Lord, knowing
only [m]the baptism of John: John. 26 and And
he began to speak boldly in the
synagogue. But synagogue: whom when [z]Priscilla Aquila and
Aquila heard him, Priscilla had heard, they took him
unto them, and expounded unto
him [q]the way of God more carefully perfectly
27 And when he was minded disposed to
pass over into [r]Achaia, [s]the bre-
thren encouraged him, and wrote to wrote, exhorting the
disciples to receive him: and who
when he was come, [u]he [3]helped
them much which had [v]believed
through grace: 28 for he powerfully mightily
confuted convinced the Jews, [4]*and that* publicly publicly
shewing by the scriptures [w]that
Jesus †was the Christ.

19 1 And it came to pass
that, while [y]Apollos was
at Corinth, Paul having
passed [c]through the upper country coasts
came to Ephesus, Ephesus: and found finding certain
disciples: 2 and disciples, he said unto them
[f]Did Have ye receive received the Holy Ghost
when since ye believed? And they *said*
unto him, Nay, [g]we did We have not so much
as hear heard whether [5]the Holy Ghost was *given* there be any Holy Ghost.
3 And he said, said, [h]Into said unto them, Unto what
then were ye baptized? And
they said, Into Unto [i]John's baptism.
4 And Paul said, Then said Paul, [i]John verily baptized
with the baptism of repentance,
saying unto the people, [k]that
they should believe on him which
should come after him, that is
on Christ Jesus. 5 And when When they

R.V. [1] Or, *an eloquent man* [2] Gr. *taught by word of mouth.* [3] Or, *helped much through grace them which had believe*
[4] Or, *shewing publicly* [5] Or, *there is a Holy Ghost*
A.V. * Gr. *sat* there. † Or, *is the Christ.*

heard this, [a]they were baptized
into / in
the name of the Lord Jesus.
6 And [c]when Paul had laid his
hands upon them, the Holy Ghost
came on them; and [e]they spake
with tongues, and [f]prophesied.
7 And they were in all about twelve men. / all the men were about twelve.
8 And [g]he entered / went into the syna-
gogue, and spake boldly for the
space of three months, reasoning / disputing
and persuading as to the things
[j]concerning the kingdom of God.
9 [k]But when some / divers were hardened / hardened,
and [l]disobedient, / believed not, speaking / but spake evil of [m]the
Way / way
before the multitude, he de-
parted from them, and separated
the disciples, reasoning / disputing daily in the
school of one Tyrannus. 10 And
this continued for / by the space of
[r]two years; so that [s]all they
which dwelt in Asia heard the
word of the Lord, / Lord Jesus, both Jews
and Greeks. 11 And [v]God wrought
special [1]miracles by the hands
of Paul: 12 [v]insomuch / So that unto the / from his
sick were carried away from his body / body were brought unto the sick hand-
kerchiefs or aprons, and the
diseases departed from them,
and [a]the evil spirits went out. / out of them.
13 But / Then certain also of the strolling / vagabond
Jews, [c]exorcists, [d]took upon
them to name / call over them which
had the evil spirits the name of
the Lord Jesus, saying, [e]I / We ad-
jure you by Jesus whom Paul
preacheth. 14 And there were
seven sons of one Sceva, a Jew,
[a]and chief priest, / of the priests, which did this. / so.
15 And the evil spirit answered
and said unto them, [f]Jesus I [2]know,
and Paul I know; but who are
ye? 16 And the man in whom
the evil spirit was leaped on
them, and mastered both of / overcame them, and
prevailed against them, so that
they fled out of that house [j]naked
and wounded. 17 And this became / was
known to all, both / all the Jews and Greeks, / Greeks
that dwelt / so dwelling at Ephesus; and fear

a See ch. 8. 12, 16.
b Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 12.
c See ch. 8. 17.
d Matt. 3. 6. Mark 1. 5. Rom. 14. 11. James 5. 16.
e ch. 10. 46. See Mark 16. 17.
f See ch. 13. 1.
g See ch. 13. 5.
h Luke 15. 8 (& mg.).
i ch. 6. 7 & 12. 24.
j ch. 1. 3 & 28. 23.
k Cp. ch. 13. 45, 46 & 1 Cor. 16. 9.
l See ch. 14. 2.
m ver. 23. See ch. 9. 2.
n 1 Cor. 16. 5. Cp. ch. 20. 1.
o Rom. 15. 26. 1 Thess. 1. 7, 8.
p ch. 20. 16, 22. Rom. 15. 25. 2 Cor. 1. 16. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 3, 4.
q Rom. 15. 24, 28. Cp. ch. 23. 11 & Rom. 1. 13.
r Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 20. 31.
s Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 15.
t Col. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 18 & 4. 11. Philem. 13. Cp. ver. 29 & ch. 13. 5.
u See ch. 16. 1.
v Cp. ch. 5. 15. See ch. 5. 12.
w Rom. 16. 23 (?). 2 Tim. 4. 20 (?).
x Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 8, 9.
y Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
z ver. 9.
a See Mark 16. 17.
b Cp. ch. 16. 16, 19.
c Cp. Matt. 12. 27 & Luke 11. 19.
d See Mark 9. 38.
e Matt. 26. 63. Mark 5. 7.
f See James 2. 19.
g ch. 14. 15 & 17. 29. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
h Deut. 4. 28. 2 Kin. 19. 18. Ps. 115. 4. Isai. 44. 10—20. Jer. 10. 3—6. Rev. 9. 20.
i Cp. ch. 8. 10.
j Cp. 2 Mac. 11. 12.

fell upon / on them all, and [b]the name
of the Lord Jesus was magnified.
18 Many also of them / And many that had believed
came, [d]confessing, / and confessed, and declaring / shewed their
deeds. 19 And not a few / Many of them
that practised / also which used [3]curious arts brought
their books together, and burned
them in the sight of all: / before all *men*: and they
counted the price of them, and
found it fifty thousand [h]pieces
of silver. 20 So [i]mightily grew
the word of the Lord / God and pre-
vailed.
21 Now after / After these things were
ended, Paul purposed in the
spirit, [n]when he had passed
through [o]Macedonia and Achaia,
[p]to go to Jerusalem, saying, After
I have been there, [q]I must also
see Rome. 22 And having / So he sent into
Macedonia two of them that
[t]ministered unto him, [u]Timothy / Timotheus
and [w]Erastus, / Erastus; but he himself stayed
in Asia [x]for a while. / season.
23 And about that / the same time [y]there
arose no small stir concerning [z]the Way. / about that way.
24 For a certain man named
Demetrius, a silversmith, which
made silver shrines of / for [4]Diana,
[b]brought no little business / small gain unto the
craftsmen; 25 [b]whom he gathered / called
together, / together, with the workmen of like
occupation, and said, Sirs, ye
know that by this business / craft we have
our wealth. 26 And / Moreover ye see
and hear, that not alone at
Ephesus, but almost throughout
all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded
and turned away much people,
[g]saying that [h]they be no gods,
which are made with hands:
27 and / So that not only is there danger that / this our craft is
this our trade come into disrepute / in danger to be set at nought; but also
that the temple of the [i]great
goddess [4]Diana be made of no account, / should be despised,
and that she should even be deposed from her / her magnificence should be
magnificence, / destroyed, whom all Asia and [5]the
world worshippeth. 28 And when
they heard this, / *these sayings*, they were

R.V. [1] Gr. *powers*. [2] Or, *recognise* [3] Or, *magical* [4] Gr. *Artemis*. [5] Gr. *the inhabited earth*.

filled with full of wrath, and cried out,
saying, [a]Great *is* [1]Diana of the
Ephesians. 29 And the whole city
was filled with the confusion:
and they rushed with one accord into the
theatre, having seized having caught [c]Gaius and [d]Aris-
tarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's
[e]companions in travel, they rushed with travel.
one accord into the theatre. 30 And when
Paul was minded to enter would have entered in unto the
people, the disciples suffered him
not. 31 And certain also of the
[2]chief officers of Asia, being which were his
friends, sent unto him, and besought desiring
him that he would not not to adventure him-
self into the theatre. 32 [f]Some
therefore cried one thing, and
some another: for the assembly
was in confusion confused; and the more part
knew not wherefore they were
come together. 33 [3]And they
brought drew Alexander out of the
multitude, the Jews putting
him forward. And Alexander
[i]beckoned with the hand, and
would have made a his defence
unto the people. 34 But when
they perceived knew that he was a Jew,
all with one voice about the
space of two hours cried out,
[l]Great *is* [1]Diana of the Ephe-
sians. 35 And when the town-
clerk had quieted the multitude, appeased the people, he saith, said,
Ye men of Ephesus, what man
is there who that knoweth not how
that the city of the Ephesians
is temple-keeper *a worshipper of the great goddess
[1]Diana, and of the *image* which
fell down from [4s]Jupiter? 36 See-
ing then that these things cannot
be gainsaid, spoken against, ye ought to be
quiet, and to do nothing rash. rashly.
37 For ye have brought *hither*
[v]these men, which are neither
[w]robbers of temples churches, nor yet blas-
phemers of our your goddess. 38 If Wherefore
therefore if Demetrius, and the crafts-
men that which are with him, have a

a ver. 27.
b See ch. 13. 7.
c ch. 20. 4 (?). Rom. 16. 23 (?). 1 Cor. 1. 14 (?). 3 John 1 (?).
d ch. 20. 4 & 27. 2. Col. 4. 10. Philem. 24.
e 2 Cor. 8. 19. Cp. ver. 22 & ch. 20. 34.
f ch. 21. 34.
g See ch. 19. 21.
h ver. 19. Cp. ch. 13. 50. See ch. 9. 24.
i See ch. 12. 17.
j Rom. 16. 21 (?).
k ch. 14. 6, 21. See ch. 19. 29.
l ver. 28.
m See ch. 16. 1.
n Eph. 6. 21. Col. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 12. Tit. 3. 12.
o ch. 21. 29. 2 Tim. 4. 20.
p ver. 6—8, 13—15.
q ch. 16. 8—11.
r ch. 12. 3. Ex. 12. 14, 15 & 23. 15.
s Cp. ch. 14. 12.
t 1 Cor. 16. 2. Cp. Mark 16. 9 & John 20. 19 & Rev. 1. 10.
u ver. 11. 1 Cor. 10. 16 & 11. 23, 24. See ch. 2. 42.
v ver. 29.
w Rom. 2. 22.
x ch. 1. 13 & 9. 37, 39.

matter against any man, 5 [†]the
courts are law is open, and there are
[b]proconsuls deputies: let them accuse implead one
another. 39 But if ye seek anything inquire any
about thing concerning other matters, it
shall be settled determined in the regular a [‡]lawful as-
sembly. 40 For indeed we are in
danger to be [6]accused concerning called in question for this
day's riot, uproar, there being no cause
for it: and as touching it we shall not be able whereby we may
to give give an account of this concourse.
41 And when he had thus spoken
he dismissed the assembly.

20 1 And after the uproar
was ceased, Paul having called
sent for unto *him* the disciples disciples, and
exhorted them, took leave of embraced them, and
[g]departed for to go into Mace-
donia. 2 And when he had gone
through over those parts, and had given
them much exhortation, he came
into Greece. Greece, 3 And when he had spent
three months *there*, and [h]a plot was laid
against him by the Jews, wait for him, as he was about
to set sail for sail into Syria, he determined purposed to
return through Macedonia. 4 And
there accompanied him [7]as far as into
Asia [j]Sopater of Berœa, *the son* of Pyrrhus Berea
and of the Thessalonians, [k]Aristar-
chus and Secundus; and [k]Gaius
of Derbe, and [m]Timothy Timotheus; and of
Asia, [n]Tychicus and [o]Trophimus.
5 But these [8]had gone before, and were waiting These going before tarried
for [p]us at [q]Troas. 6 And we
sailed away from Philippi after
[r]the days of unleavened bread,
and came unto them to Troas in
five days; where we tarried abode seven
days.

7 And [t]upon the first day of
the week, when we were gathered the disciples came
together [u]to break bread, Paul
discoursed with preached unto them, intending ready to de-
part on the morrow; and prolonged continued
his speech until midnight. 8 And
there were many lights in [x]the
upper chamber, where we they were
gathered together. 9 And there

g ver. 1.
h ch. 9. 23, 24. 2 Cor. 11. 26.
i ch. 19. 29. 2 Cor. 1. 8. 1 Cor. 15. 32.
j ch. 19. 29. 2 Tim. 4. 14.
k ch. 19. 22. 2 Tim. 4. 20.
l ch. 19. 28, 34.
m ch. 19. 26. 1 Thess. 1. 9. 1 John 5. 21.
n ch. 19. 27. Rom. 1. 23. 1 Tim. 1. 17. 1 John 5. 21.
o ch. 19. 35. Rom. 1. 23.
p ch. 19. 29. 2 Cor. 1. 11. Heb. 13. 23.
q ch. 19. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
r ch. 19. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
s ch. 19. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
t ch. 19. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
u ch. 19. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
v ch. 19. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
w ch. 19. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
x ch. 19. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 32. 2 Cor. 1. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Artemis.* [2] Gr. *Asiarchs.* [3] Or, *And* some *of the multitude instructed Alexander* [4] Or, *hear*
[5] Or, *court* days *are kept* [6] Or, *accused of riot concerning this day* [7] Many ancient authorities omit *as far as As*
[8] Many ancient authorities read *came, and were waiting.*
A.V. * Gr. *the temple keeper.* † Or, *the court days are kept.* ‡ Or, *ordinary.*

sat in the window a certain young
man named Eutychus, borne down being fallen
with into a deep sleep: and as Paul
discoursed yet longer, being borne down
was long preaching, he sunk
by his sleep he fell down from the
with sleep, and
third story, loft, and was taken up
dead. 10 And Paul went down,
and fell on him, and embracing
him said, Make ye no ado; Trouble not yourselves; for
his life is in him. 11 And when he When
was gone up,
therefore was come up again, and had
broken the bread, and eaten, and
had talked with them a long while,
even till break of day, so he
departed. 12 And they brought
the lad young man alive, and were not
a little comforted.

13 But we, going And we went before to the ship,
set sail for
and sailed unto Assos, there intending
to take in Paul: for so had he
appointed, intending minding himself to go
by land. afoot. 14 And when he met with
us at Assos, we took him in,
and came to Mitylene. 15 And
sailing from we sailed thence, we and came the
following next day over against Chios;
and the next day we touched arrived at
Samos;
Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the
day after next day we came to Miletus.
16 For Paul had determined to
sail past by Ephesus, that because he might not would
have not to spend the time in Asia Asia: for
he was hastening, hasted, if it were possible
for him, to be at Jerusalem
the day of Pentecost.

17 And from Miletus he sent
to Ephesus, and called to him the
elders of the church. 18 And
when they were come to him,
he said unto them,

Ye yourselves know, from the
first day that I set foot in came into Asia,
after what manner I was have been
with you all the time, at all seasons, 19 serving
the Lord with all lowliness humility of mind,
and with many tears, and with trials temptations,

a See ver. 3.
b ver. 27.
c Cp. ver. 31.
d 2 Kin. 1. 2
e ver. 24.
ch. 18. 5.
f Mark 1. 15.
Heb. 6. 1.
See ch. 2. 38.
g Cp. 1 Kin.
17. 21
& 2 Kin. 4. 34.
h Cp. Eph.
1. 15 & Col. 1. 4
& 1 Tim. 3. 13.
i Cp. Matt.
9. 23, 24
& Mark 5. 39.
j Cp. ch. 17.
16.
k ver. 7.
l Cp. ch. 21.
4, 11. See ch.
8. 29 & 9. 16.
m ch. 21. 33.
n ch. 14. 22.
1 Thess. 3. 3.
o See
ch. 21. 13.
p 2 Tim. 4. 7.
q ch. 1. 17.
1 Tim. 1. 12.
r Gal. 1. 1.
1 Thess. 2. 4.
Cp. ch. 26. 16
& Tit. 1. 3.
s ver. 21.
t ch. 15. 7.
u Cp. ver. 32
& 1 Tim. 1. 14.
See ch. 11. 23.
v Cp. Phil.
1. 25.
w See
ch. 28. 31.
x Deut. 8. 19.
y See
ch. 18. 6.
z ver. 20.
Cp. Jer. 26. 2
& Ezek. 33. 8.
a ch. 13. 36.
Luke 7. 30.
Cp. ch. 2. 23
& Eph. 1. 11
& Heb. 6. 17.
b Cp. 1 Tim.
4. 16.
c ver. 29.
Cp. Eph. 4. 11.
See Luke 12.
32.
d ver. 22.
ch. 24. 11.
Cp. ver. 6
& ch. 19. 21
& 1 Cor. 16. 8.
e Cp. ch. 13.
2 & 1 Cor. 12.
8—11.
f ch. 2. 1.
g Phil. 1. 1.
1 Tim. 3. 2.
Tit. 1. 7.
1 Pet. 2. 25 (&
mg. for mg.).
Cp. ver. 17.
h See
John 21. 16.
i 1 Cor. 1. 2
& 10. 32 & 11.
16 & 15. 9.
Gal. 1. 13, *al.*
j Cp. Matt.
16. 18 & Rom.
16. 16 (for mg.).
k Cp. 2 Pet.
2. 1.
l Cp. ver. 28
& 1 Tim. 4. 14
(for mg.).
See ch. 11. 30.
m Heb. 9.
12, 14.
Cp. Eph. 1. 7
& 1 John 1. 7.
See 1 Pet. 1. 18,
19 & Rev. 5. 9.

which befell me by the plots lying in wait
of the Jews: 20 how that I And how shrank kept back
not from declaring unto you anything that was
nothing that was profitable *unto you*, but have
profitable, shewed you, and teaching have taught you publicly,
publickly,
and from house to house, 21 testi-
fying both to the Jews Jews, and also
to the Greeks Greeks, repentance toward
God, and faith toward our Lord
Jesus Christ. 22 And now, be-
hold, I go bound in the spirit
unto Jerusalem, not knowing the
things that shall befall me there:
23 save that the Holy Ghost
testifieth unto me witnesseth
in every city, saying
that bonds and afflictions abide
me. 24 But none of these things move
of any account, as
me, neither count I my life dear unto
myself, so that I may accomplish might finish
my course, course with joy, and the ministry ministry,
which I have received from of the
Lord Jesus, to testify the
gospel of the grace of God.
25 And now, behold, I know
that ye all, among whom I went have
about gone preaching the kingdom, kingdom of God,
shall see my face no more.
26 Wherefore I testify unto you take you to record this
day, that I am pure from the
blood of all men. 27 For I
shrank not from declaring have not shunned to declare unto you
the whole all the counsel of God. 28 Take
heed therefore unto yourselves, and
to all the flock, in over the which
the Holy Ghost hath made you
bishops, overseers, to feed the church of
God, which he hath purchased
with his own blood. 29 For I
know this, that after my departing
grievous wolves shall shall grievous wolves enter in among
you, not sparing the flock; 30 and flock. Also
from among of your own selves shall
men arise, speaking perverse
things, to draw away the disciples
after them. 31 Wherefore watch ye, Therefore watch, and
remembering remember, that by the space of
three years I ceased not to

p 1 Thess. 1. 5. Cp. ver. 31, 34. q ch. 18. 19 & 19. 1, 10. r Cp. 1 Cor.
s Cp. Rom. 12. 11 & Col. 3. 24. t Cp. Heb. 13. 17. See Matt. 24. 42.
w Cp. ver. 31 & 2 Cor. 2. 4 & Phil. 3. 18. x Col. 1. 28.

n See Matt. 7. 15. o John 10. 12. Cp. Col. 2. 8.
11. 19 & 2 Cor. 11. 13 & 1 Tim. 1. 19, 20 & 1 John 2. 18, 19.
α Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 6, 7. See Eph. 4. 2. v Cp. ch. 18. 8, 10 & 24. 17.

R.V. 1 Or, *on foot* 2 Many ancient authorities insert *having tarried at Trogyllium.* 3 Or, *presbyters* 4 Many
ancient authorities omit *Christ.* 5 Or, *in comparison of accomplishing my course* 6 Or, *overseers* 7 Many ancient
authorities read *the Lord.* 8 Gr. *acquired.*

A.V. * Or, *wait for me.*

admonish warn every one night and day
[a]with tears. 32 And now now, brethren,
[c]I commend you to [1]God, and
to [d]the word of his grace, which
is able to [f]build *you* up, and to
give *you* [g]the an inheritance among
all them that which are sanctified.
33 [h]I have coveted no man's silver,
or gold, or apparel. 34 [i]Ye Yea, ye
yourselves know know, that [j]these hands
have ministered unto my necessi-
ties, and [l]to them that were with
me. 35 In all things [m]I gave you an example,
I have shewed you all things,
how that [n]so labouring ye ought
[o]to help support the weak, and [p]to re-
member the words of the Lord
Jesus, how he himself said, It is
more blessed [s]to give than to
receive.

36 And when he had thus
spoken, [u]he kneeled down, and
prayed with them all. 37 And
[w]they all wept sore, and [x]fell on
Paul's neck, and [x]kissed him,
38 sorrowing most of all for [z]the
word words which he had spoken, spake, that they
should behold see his face no more.
And [c]they brought him on his way accompanied him unto
the ship.

21 1 And when it came to
pass pass, that after [e]we were
parted gotten from them, and had
set sail, launched, we [g]came with a straight
course unto Cos, Coos, and the next day
day following unto Rhodes, and from
thence unto Patara: 2 and having found finding
a ship crossing sailing over unto Phœnicia, Phenicia, we
went aboard, and set sail. forth. 3 Now
when we had come in sight of discovered Cyprus,
leaving we left it on the left hand, we and sailed
unto into Syria, and landed at Tyre:
for there the ship was to unlade
her burden. 4 And having found the finding
disciples, we tarried there seven
days: and these who said to Paul [l]through
the Spirit, that he should not
set foot in go up to Jerusalem. 5 And when
it came to pass that we had accom-
plished the those days, we departed

a Cp. Heb. 13. 17.
See ver. 19.
b ch. 20. 38.
c ch. 14. 23.
d ch. 14. 3.
Cp. ver. 24.
e ch. 20. 36.
f See Col. 2. 7.
g ch. 26. 18.
Eph. 1. 14, 18
& 5. 5.
Col. 1. 12
& 3. 24.
Heb. 9. 15.
Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 4.
See Matt. 25. 34
& Rom. 8. 17.
h 1 Cor. 9. 12.
2 Cor. 7. 2
& 11. 9
& 12. 17.
Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 3
& Matt. 10. 8
& 1 Thess. 2. 5.
i Cp. ver. 18.
j See ch. 18. 3.
k See John 21. 23.
l ch. 19. 22, 29.
m 2 Thess. 3. 7.
n Eph. 4. 28.
o 1 Thess. 5. 14.
Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 28.
p ch. 11. 16.
q ch. 6. 5
& 8. 5, &c.
r Eph. 4. 11.
2 Tim. 4. 5.
s Matt. 10. 8.
t ch. 2. 17, 18.
Luke 2. 36.
1 Cor. 11. 5.
See ch. 13. 1.
u See ch. 7. 60.
v ch. 11. 28.
w Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 4.
x See Luke 15. 20.
y Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 27, 28
& 1 Kin. 11. 30
& Isai. 20. 3
& Jer. 13. 1—11
& 27. 2.
z ver. 25.
a See ch. 20. 23.
b Cp. ver. 33.
See ch. 9. 16.
c See ch. 15. 3.
d Cp. ver. 31—33
& Matt. 20. 19.
e See ch. 16. 10.
f Cp. Matt. 16. 21—23.
g ch. 16. 11.
h ch. 20. 24.
Rom. 8. 36.
2 Cor. 4. 16
& 12. 10.
Phil. 2. 17.
Cp. ch. 15. 26.
i See ch. 5. 41.
j Cp. Ruth 1. 18.
k See Matt. 6. 10.
l ver. 11.
ch. 20. 23.

and went on our journey way; and they
all, with wives and children, [b]brought us on
all brought us on our way, with wives and
our way, children, till we were out of the
city: and [e]kneeling we kneeled down on the
beach, we prayed, 6 and bade each other
shore, and prayed. And when we had taken
farewell; and we went on board the ship,
our leave one of another, we took ship; and
but they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished
the voyage our course from Tyre, we arrived at came to
Ptolemais; Ptolemais, and we saluted [k]the bre-
thren, and abode with them one
day. 8 And on the morrow the next day we that were
of Paul's company departed, and came
unto Cæsarea: and entering we entered into
the house of [q]Philip [r]the evan-
gelist, who which was one of the seven, we seven; and
abode with him. 9 Now this And the same
man had four daughters, virgins,
[t]which did prophesy. 10 And as
we tarried there [2]many days,
there came down from Judæa a
certain prophet, named [v]Agabus.
11 And coming to when he was come unto us, and he
[v]taking took Paul's girdle, he and bound his
own feet and hands, hands and feet, and said, [a]Thus
saith the Holy Ghost, [b]So shall
the Jews at Jerusalem bind the
man that owneth this girdle, and
[d]shall deliver him into the hands
of the Gentiles. 12 And when
we heard these things, both we we
and they of that place place, [f]besought
him not to go up to Jerusalem.
13 Then Paul answered, [f]What
do ye, weeping mean ye to weep and breaking my to break mine heart?
for [h]I am ready not to be bound
only, but also to die at Jerusalem
[i]for the name of the Lord Jesus.
14 And when he would not be
persuaded, [j]we ceased, saying,
[k]The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after these those days we [3]took
up our baggage, carriages, and went up to
Jerusalem. 16 And there There went with
us also *certain* of the disciples
from of Cæsarea, bringing and brought *with them*
one Mnason of Cyprus, an early old
disciple, with whom we should
lodge.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *the Lord.* [2] Or, *some* [3] Or, *made ready*

17 And when we were come
to Jerusalem, [a]the brethren re-
ceived us gladly. 18 And the
day following Paul went in with
us unto [d]James; and all [e]the
elders were present. 19 And
when he had saluted them, [g]he
rehearsed one by one [h]the things which
declared particularly what things God
had wrought among the Gentiles
by his [i]ministry. 20 And they,
when they heard it, they [k]glorified
God; the Lord, and they said unto him,
Thou seest, brother, how many
[1][m]thousands there are among the Jews of
of Jews there are
them which have believed; and they are
which believe
all [o]zealous for of the law: 21 and
they have been are informed concerning of
thee, that thou teachest all [q]the
Jews which are among the Gen-
tiles to forsake Moses, [r]telling saying that
them they ought [s]not to circumcise their
children, neither [t]to walk after
[v]the customs. 22 What is it
therefore? the multitude must needs come
together: for they will certainly hear
that thou art come. 23 Do there-
fore this that we say to thee:
We have four men [x]which have
a vow on them; 24 these Them take, and
[z]purify thyself with them, and
be at charges for with them, [x]that
they may shave their heads:
and all shall may know that there is no those
truth in the things things, whereof they have been were
informed concerning thee thee, are nothing;
but that thou thyself also walk-
est orderly, keeping and keepest the law.
25 But as As touching the Gentiles
which have believed, believe, [d]we [2]wrote, have written *and*
giving judgement that they
concluded that they observe no such thing, save
should only that they keep themselves from
things sacrificed offered to idols, and from
blood, and from what is strangled,
and from fornication. 26 Then
Paul [3]took the men, and the
next day [z]purifying himself with
them [f]went entered into the temple,
declaring the fulfilment
to signify the accomplishment of the days
of purification, until [g]the that an offer-
ing was should be offered for every one
of them.

27 And when [b]the seven days
were almost completed, ended, [c]the Jews
from which were of Asia, [f]when they saw
him in the temple, stirred up
all the multitude, people, and laid hands
on him, 28 crying out, Men of
Israel, help: This is the man,
that [j]teacheth all men everywhere every where
against the people, and [l]the law,
and [l]this place: and moreover he further
brought Greeks also into the
temple, and [n]hath defiled polluted [l]this
holy place. 29 For (For they had
before seen seen before with him in the city
[p]Trophimus the an Ephesian, whom
they supposed that Paul had
brought into the temple. temple.) 30 And
all the city was moved, and the
people ran together: and they
laid hold on took Paul, and [u]dragged drew him
out of the temple: and straightway forthwith
the doors were shut. 31 [u]And as
they were seeking went about to kill him, tidings
came up to unto the [4]chief captain of
[w]the [5]band, that all Jerusalem
was in confusion. an uproar. 32 And forthwith [y]he Who immediately
took soldiers and centurions, and
ran down upon unto them: and they,
when they saw the chief captain
and the soldiers, left off they left beating of
Paul. 33 Then the chief captain
came near, and laid hold on took him, and
commanded him [a]to be bound
[b]with two chains; and inquired demanded
who he was, and what he had
done. 34 And [c]some shouted cried one
thing, some another, among the
crowd multitude: and when he could not
know the certainty for the uproar, tumult,
he commanded him to be brought carried
into [e]the castle. 35 And when
he came upon the stairs, so it
was, that he was borne of the
soldiers for the violence of the
crowd; people. 36 for For the multitude of the
people followed after, crying out,
[h]Away with him.

a ver. 7. Cp. ch. 15. 4.
b Cp. Num. 6. 9—12.
c See ch. 13. 50.
d See ch. 12. 17.
e See ch. 11. 30.
f ch. 24. 18 & 26. 21.
g See ch. 14. 27.
h Cp. Rom. 15. 18, 19.
i See ch. 1. 17.
j ver. 21.
k ch. 11. 18.
l See ch. 6. 13.
m Luke 12. 1 (& mg. for mg.). 1 Cor. 4. 15 (for mg.).
n ch. 24. 6.
o ch. 22. 3. Rom. 10. 2. Gal. 1. 14.
p ch. 20. 4.
q Cp. James 1. 1.
r ver. 28.
s Cp. Rom. 2. 28, 29 & 1 Cor. 7. 19.
t Cp. Mark 7. 5 & Gal. 2. 14.
u ch. 26. 21. Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 15.
v ch. 6. 14 & 15. 1.
w See ch. 10. 1.
x Cp. ch. 18. 18.
y Cp. ch. 23. 27.
z ver. 26. ch. 24. 18. Cp. John 11. 55.
a ch. 20. 23. Cp. ver. 11.
b ch. 12. 6. Cp. ch. 22. 29 & 26. 29 & 28. 20 & Eph. 6. 20 & 2 Tim. 1. 16.
c ch. 19. 32.
d See ch. 15. 19, 20, 29.
e ch. 22. 24 & 23. 10.
f Cp. Num. 6. 13.
g Cp. Num. 6. 9—12.
h ch. 22. 22. Cp. Luke 23. 18 & John 19. 15.

R.V. [1] Gr. *myriads.* [2] Or, *enjoined* Many ancient authorities read *sent.* [3] Or, *took the men the next day, and purifying himself &c.* [4] Or, *military tribune* Gr. *chiliarch*: and so throughout this book. [5] Or, *cohort*

37 And as Paul was about to be
brought into the castle, he saith unto
the chief captain, May I say something unto thee? And he said, Dost thou
know Greek? 38 Art thou not then [a]the
Egyptian, which before these
days stirred up to sedition and led
out [b]into the wilderness the four
thousand men of the Assassins that were murderers?
39 But Paul said, [d]I am a
man which am a Jew of Tarsus, a city
in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean
city: and I beseech thee, give me
leave me to speak unto the people.
40 And when he had given him
leave, Paul, standing on the stairs, and
[g]beckoned with the hand unto
the people; and when there was
made a great silence, he spake
unto them in [h]the Hebrew language,
saying,

1 [i]Brethren and fathers,
22 hear ye the defence which
I now make unto you.

2 And when they heard that he
spake unto them in [m]the Hebrew language,
they were the more quiet: and he
saith,

3 [o]I am verily a man which am a Jew,
born in Tarsus of Cilicia, but
brought up in this city, [q]at the
feet of [s]Gamaliel, instructed and taught [t]according to the strict manner of
[w]the law of our fathers, being zealous for God, [b]even as ye all
are this day. 4 And [c]I persecuted
[e]this Way [f]unto the death, binding
and delivering into prisons both
men and women. 5 As also [h]the
high priest doth bear me witness,
and all [k]the estate of the elders:
from whom also I received letters
unto [m]the brethren, and journeyed
to Damascus, to bring them also
which were there unto Jerusalem in bonds,
for to be punished. 6 [q]And it
came to pass, that, as I made
my journey, and drew nigh
unto Damascus, about noon, sud-

[a] Cp. ch. 5. 36.
[b] Matt. 24. 26.
[c] ch. 26. 9.
[d] ch. 9. 11 & 22. 3.
[e] Cp. Dan. 10. 7. See ch. 9. 7.
[f] See ch. 16. 30.
[g] See ch. 12. 17.
[h] ch. 22. 2 & 26. 14.
[i] ch. 7. 2.
[j] ch. 9. 10.
[k] ch. 24. 14.
[l] ch. 10. 22.
[m] ch. 21. 40.
[n] ch. 9. 17.
[o] ch. 9. 11 & 21. 39. Rom. 11. 1. 2 Cor. 11. 22. Phil. 3. 5.
[p] ch. 9. 18.
[q] Deut. 33. 3. 2 Kin. 4. 38. Cp. Luke 10. 39.
[r] See ch. 3. 13.
[s] ch. 5. 34.
[t] ch. 26. 5.
[u] ch. 9. 15 & 26. 16.
[v] Cp. Rom. 2. 18 & 12. 2 & Eph. 1. 9 & Col. 1. 9, al.
[w] 2 Mac. 6. 1.
[x] Cp. John 16. 2 & Phil. 3. 6. See ch. 21. 20.
[y] ver. 18. ch. 9. 17 & 26. 16. 1 Cor. 9. 1 & 15. 8. Cp. ver. 15.
[z] See ch. 3. 14.
[a] Cp. Gal. 1. 12.
[b] Rom. 10. 2.
[c] ver. 19. See ch. 8. 3.
[d] ch. 23. 11.
[e] Cp. ch. 5. 20. See ch. 9. 2.
[f] ch. 26. 10. Cp. ver. 20 & ch. 8. 1.
[g] ver. 14. ch. 4. 20.
[h] ch. 9. 1.
[i] ch. 9. 18.
[j] 1 Cor. 6. 11. Heb. 10. 22. Cp. Ps. 51. 2. See ch. 2. 38.
[k] Luke 22. 66 (Gk.). 1 Tim. 4. 14 (Gk.).
[l] See ch. 9. 14.
[m] ch. 28. 21.
[n] ch. 9. 26 & 26. 20. Cp. Gal. 1. 18, 19 (?).
[o] ch. 3. 1. Luke 18. 10.
[p] ch. 10. 10 & 11. 5. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 1—4.
[q] For ver. 6—11, see ch. 9. 3—8 & 26. 12—18.
[r] Cp. ch. 9. 29.

denly there shone from heaven
a great light round about me.
7 And I fell unto the ground,
and heard a voice saying unto
me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest
thou me? 8 And I answered,
Who art thou, Lord? And he
said unto me, I am [c]Jesus of
Nazareth, whom thou perse-
cutest. 9 [e]And they that were
with me beheld indeed the light, and
were afraid; but they heard not the
voice of him that spake to me.
10 And I said, [f]What shall I do,
Lord? And the Lord said unto
me, Arise, and go into Damascus:
and there it shall be told thee of
all things which are appointed
for thee to do. 11 And when I
could not see for the glory of
that light, being led by the hand
of them that were with me, I
came into Damascus. 12 And
[j]one Ananias, a devout man,
[k]according to the law, [l]well reported
of all the Jews which dwelt
there, 13 [n]came unto me, and
standing by me said unto me, Brother
Saul, receive thy sight. And
[p]in that very hour I [1]looked up on
him. 14 And he said, [r]The God
of our fathers [u]hath appointed thee
that thou shouldest know his will, and
[v]to see the Righteous One, and [a]to
hear the voice of his mouth.
15 For [d]thou shalt be a witness for him
unto all men of what [g]thou hast
seen and heard. 16 And now
why tarriest thou? [i]arise, and
be baptized, and [j]wash away thy
sins, [l]calling on the name of the Lord.
17 And it came to pass, that,
[n]when I had returned to Jeru-
salem, and while [o]I prayed in the
temple, I fell into [p]a trance, 18 and
saw him saying unto me, [r]Make
haste, and get thee quickly out
of Jerusalem: because they will
not receive of thee testimony con-

R.V. [1] Or, received my sight and looked upon him

cerning me. 19 And I said, Lord, they (themselves) know that [a]I imprisoned and [b]beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee: 20 and when the blood of (Stephen [c]thy witness / thy martyr Stephen) was shed, [d]I also was standing by, and (consenting, / consenting unto his death,) and (the garments / raiment) of them that slew him. 21 And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee (forth) [g]far hence unto the Gentiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this (word; / word,) and (they / then) lifted up their (voice, / voices,) and said, [j]Away with such a fellow from the earth: for [m]it is not fit that he should live. 23 And as they cried out, and (threw / cast) off their (garments, / clothes,) and (cast / threw) dust into the air, 24 the chief captain commanded him to be brought into [p]the castle, (bidding / and bade) that he should be [r]examined by (scourging, / scourging;) that he might know (for what cause / wherefore) they (so shouted / cried so) against him. 25 And (when / as) they (had tied / bound) him (up) [1]with (the) thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge [u]a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned? 26 (And when / When) the centurion heard (it, / that,) he went (to the chief captain, and told him, / and told the chief captain,) saying, (What art thou about to do? / Take heed what thou doest:) for this man is a Roman. 27 (And / Then) the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? (And he / He) said, Yea. 28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this (citizenship. / freedom.) And Paul said, But I (am *a Roman* / was *free*) born. 29 (They then which were about [z]to / Then straightway they departed) examine him straightway departed from (from him which should have *examined) him: and the chief captain also [b]was afraid, [d](when / after) he knew that he was a Roman, and because [f]he had bound him.

30 (But / On) the morrow, [g](desiring / because he (to know / would have known) the (certainty, / certainty) wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed (him, / him from *his*) bands, and commanded the chief priests and all (the / their) council to (come together, / appear,) and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

23 1 And Paul, (looking stedfastly / earnestly) (on / beholding) the council, said, (Brethren, / Men *and* brethren,) [f]I have lived (before God in all good conscience / in all good conscience before God) until this day. 2 And the high priest [h]Ananias commanded them that stood by him [i]to smite him on the mouth. 3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, thou [k]whited [l]wall: (and / for) sittest thou to judge me (according to / after) the law, and [n]commandest me to be smitten [n]contrary to the law? 4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou [o]God's high priest? 5 (And Paul said, / Then said Paul,) [q]I wist not, brethren, that he was (the) high priest: for it is written, [s]Thou shalt not speak evil of (a / the) ruler of thy people. 6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were [t]Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, (Brethren, / Men *and* brethren,) [v]I am a Pharisee, (a / the) son of (Pharisees: / a Pharisee: of) the [x]hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. 7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and (the) Sadducees: and the (assembly / multitude) was divided. 8 For the Sadducees [y]say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both. 9 And there arose a great (clamour / cry): and (some of [a]the scribes / the scribes *that were*) of the Pharisees' part (stood up, / arose,) and strove, saying, [c]We find no evil in this man: (and what / but) [e]if a spirit (hath / or an angel) spoken to him, or an angel? hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God. 10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain,

a ver. 4.
b ch. 26. 11. See Matt. 10. 17.
c Cp. Rev. 2. 13.
d ch. 7. 58.
e ch. 8. 1. Cp. ch. 26. 10. See Rom. 1. 32.
f 2 Cor. 1. 12. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Cp. ch. 24. 16 & Job 27. 5, 6 & 1 Cor. 4. 4 & 2 Cor. 4. 2 & 5. 11 & Heb. 13. 18.
g See ch. 2. 39 & 9. 15.
h ch. 24. 1.
i 1 Kin. 22. 24. Lam. 3. 30. Mic. 5. 1. 2 Cor. 11. 20. Cp. John 18. 22, *al.*
j See ch. 21. 36.
k Cp. Matt. 23. 27.
l Cp. Isai. 30. 13 & Ezek. 13. 10—14.
m ch. 25. 24.
n Deut. 25. 1, 2. See John 7. 51.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 28 & Ps. 106. 16.
p ch. 21. 34 & 23. 10.
q Cp. ch. 24. 17.
r ver. 29.
s Cited from Ex. 22. 28, which see.
t See Matt. 22. 23.
u ch. 16. 37.
v ch. 26. 5. Phil. 3. 5.
w ch. 24. 15, 21 & 26. 6—8 & 28 20.
x Cp. ch. 2. 26, 27 & Wisd. 3. 4. See Col. 1. 5.
y Luke 20. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 12.
z ver. 24.
a ch. 4. 5. Mark 2. 16. Luke 5. 30.
b ch. 16. 38.
c Cp. ver. 29.
d Cp. ch. 23. 27.
e Cp. ch. 22. 7, 17, 18 & John 12. 29.
f ch. 21. 33.
g ver. 24. ch. 23. 28.

R.V. [1] Or, *for*
A.V. * Or, *tortured him.*

fearing lest Paul should (be torn / pulled) in pieces (by / of) them, commanded the soldiers to go (down / down,) and (to) take him by force from among them, and (to) bring him into [b]the castle.

11 And [c]the night following [d]the Lord stood by him, and said, [e]Be of good (cheer / cheer, Paul): for [f]as thou hast testified (concerning / of) me (at / in) Jerusalem, so must thou [h]bear witness also at Rome.

12 And when it was day, (certain of) [i]the Jews banded together, and [j]bound themselves *under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. 13 And they were more than forty which (had) made this conspiracy. 14 And they came to the chief priests and (the) elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, (to / that we / taste / will eat) nothing until we have (killed / slain) Paul. 15 Now therefore (do) ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto (you, / you to morrow,) as though ye would (judge of his case / inquire something more perfectly / more exactly / concerning him): and we, or ever he come near, are ready to (slay / kill) him.

16 (But / And when) [m]Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, [1]and he (came / went) and entered into [q]the castle, and told Paul. 17 (And / Then) Paul called (unto him one of the centurions, / one of the centurions unto *him*,) and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath (something / a certain thing) to tell him. 18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and (saith, / said,) Paul [u]the prisoner called me unto him, and (asked / prayed) me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say (to / unto) thee. 19 (And / Then) the chief captain took him by the hand, and (going aside asked him privately, / went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him*,) What is that thou hast to tell me? 20 And he said, [a]The Jews have agreed to (ask / desire) thee (to / that thou wouldest) bring down Paul (to-morrow unto / to morrow into) the council, as though (thou wouldest / they would) inquire somewhat (more / exactly concerning him. / him more perfectly.) 21 Do not thou therefore (But do not thou) yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which [g]have bound themselves (under a curse, / with an oath, that) (neither to eat nor to / they will neither eat nor) drink till they have (slain / killed) him: and now are they ready, looking for (the / a) promise from thee. 22 So the chief captain (*then*) let the young man (go, / depart, and charged) him, (Tell / *See thou* tell) no man that thou hast (signified / shewed) these things to me. 23 And he called unto him two (of the) centurions (and said, / saying,) Make ready two hundred soldiers to go (as far as / to) Cæsarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the (night / night) 24 and (*he bade them* provide / provide *them*) beasts, that they (might / may) set Paul (thereon, / on,) and bring him safe unto [k]Felix [l]the governor. 25 And he wrote a letter after this (form / manner):

26 Claudius Lysias unto the [n]most excellent governor (Felix / Felix) (*sendeth*) [o]greeting. 27 [p]This man was (seized by / taken of) the Jews, and (was / about to be slain of them, / have been killed of them:) [r]when I came upon them (shewn to me / told me how) with (the soldiers, / an army,) and rescued him, [s]having (learned / understood) that he was a Roman. 28 And ([t]desiring to know / when I would have know) the cause wherefore they accused him, [2]I brought him (down unto / forth into) their council: 29 whom I (found / perceived) to be accused [v](about / of) questions of their law, but [w]to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. 30 And [x]when it was (shewn to me / told me how) [y]that (there would be a plot against the man, / the Jews laid wait for) I sent (him to thee forthwith / straightway to thee) (and gave commandment to / [z]charging) his accusers

[a] ver. 14, 15.
[b] ver. 16, 32. ch. 21. 34 & 22. 24.
[c] ch. 18. 9 & 27. 23.
[d] 1 Sam. 3. 10.
[e] Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 17.
[f] Cp. ch. 19. 21.
[g] ver. 12, 14.
[h] ch. 22. 15.
[i] ver. 30.
[j] ver. 14, 21.
[k] ver. 26. ch. 24. 3 & 25. 14.
[l] ver. 33. ch. 24. 1, 10 & 26. 30. See Luke 20. 20.
[m] Cp. Rom. 16. 7 (?).
[n] ch. 24. 3.
[o] See ch. 15. 23.
[p] ch. 21. 27.
[q] ver. 10, 32.
[r] Cp. ch. 21. 32, 33.
[s] Cp. ch. 22. 25—29.
[t] ch. 22. 30.
[u] See Eph. 3. 1.
[v] ch. 18. 15 & 25. 19.
[w] ch. 25. 25 & 26. 31 & 28. 18. Cp. ver. 9.
[x] ver. 20.
[y] ver. 12. See ch. 9. 24.
[z] ver. 35. Cp. ch. 24. 19 & 25. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *having come in* upon them, *and he entered &c.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *I brought him down unto the council.*

A.V. * Or, *with an oath of execration.*

also to speak against him before say before thee what *they had* against him.[1] Farewell.

31 So Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris. 32 But on On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to [a]the castle: 33 and they, Who, when they came to Cæsarea, and delivered the letter epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him. 34 And when he the governor had read it, *the letter*, he asked of what [b]province he was; and was. And when he understood [c]that he was of Cilicia, Cilicia; 35 I will hear thy cause, thee, said he, [g]when thine accusers also are come: and are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's [2]palace judgment hall.

24 1 And [k]after five days the high priest [l]Ananias came down Ananias the high priest descended with certain the elders, and *with* an orator, one Tertullus; and they a certain orator *named* Tertullus, who informed [n]the governor against Paul. 2 And when he was called, called forth, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying,

Seeing that by thee we enjoy much [o]peace, great quietness, and that by thy [o]providence very worthy deeds evils are corrected for this nation, are done unto this nation by thy providence, 3 we accept it in all ways always, and in all places, [x]most excellent noble Felix, with all thankfulness. 4 But, Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I intreat pray thee to that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words. 5 For we have found this man [e]a pestilent fellow, and [f]a mover of insurrections sedition among all the Jews throughout [3]the world, and a ringleader of [i]the sect of the Nazarenes: 6 [k]who moreover also hath assayed one about to profane the temple: on whom also we laid hold:[4] whom we took, and would have judged according to our law. 7 But the chief captain Lysias came *upon us*, and with great violence took him away out of our hands, 8 from whom Commanding thou wilt be able, his accusers to come unto thee: by examining him thyself, to of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him. 9 And the Jews also joined in the charge, affirming assented, saying that these things were so.

10 And when Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, Paul answered,

Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully make my defence answer for myself 11 seeing Because that thou canst take knowledge, mayest understand, that [d]it is not more than there are yet but twelve days since I [e]went up [f]to worship at Jerusalem: to Jerusalem for to worship. 12 and [h]neither in the temple did they find me And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man or stirring man, neither raising up a crowd, nor the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city. city: 13 [j]Neither can they prove to thee the things whereof they now accuse me. 14 But this I confess unto thee, that after [m]the Way way which they call [5][o]a sect, heresy, [p]so serve worship I [q]the God of our my fathers, believing all things which are [r]according to the law, and which written in the law are written and in the prophets: 15 [s]having And have [t]hope toward God, which these also they themselves [6]look for, also allow, that there shall be [v]a resurrection of the dead, [w]both of the just and unjust. 16 Herein do I also And herein do I [y]exercise myself myself, to have always a conscience [z]void of offence toward God God, and men alway. *toward* men. 17 Now [a]after [7]many years [b]I came to bring alms to [c]my nation, and [d]offerings: offerings. 18 [8]amidst Whereupon certain which they Jews from Asia found me [f]purified in the temple, with no crowd, nor yet with neither with tumult: but [h]*there were* certain Jews from Asia— multitude, nor with tumult. 19 [i]who Who ought to have been here before thee, and to make accusation, object, if they had aught ought against me. 20 Or else let these men themselves same *here* say, say what wrong-doing they found, when if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council, 21 except it be for this one voice,

a ver. 10, 16.
b ch. 25. 1.
c ch. 21. 39.
d See ver. 1.
e ch. 8. 27. John 12. 20.
f ch. 20. 16.
g ver. 30.
h Cp. ch. 25. 8.
i See Matt. 27. 27.
j ch. 25. 7.
k Cp. ch. 21. 18, 27, with ver. 11.
l ch. 23. 2.
m ver. 22. See ch. 9. 2.
n ch. 23. 24.
o ver. 5.
p 2 Tim. 1. 3. Cp. ch. 27. 23 & Luke 1. 74 & Rom. 1. 9 & Heb. 9. 14 & 12. 28.
q See ch. 3. 13 & 22. 3.
r ch. 26. 22 & 28. 23. Cp. Rom. 3. 21.
s See ch. 23. 6.
t Tit. 2. 13. Cp. Gal. 5. 5.
u Cp. 2 Mac. 4. 6.
v Luke 14. 14.
w See Dan. 12. 2.
x ch. 23. 26. Luke 1. 3.
y Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 7, 15.
z 1 Cor. 10. 32. Phil. 1. 10. Cp. Jude 24. See ch. 23. 1.
a Cp. ch. 20. 31.
b Rom. 15. 25—28, 31. 1 Cor. 16. 1—3. 2 Cor. 8. 1—4 & 9. 1, 2, 12. Cp. Gal. 2. 10.
c ch. 26. 4 & 28. 19.
d Cp. ver. 11 & ch. 20. 16.
e 1 Mac. 10. III & 15. 3, 21.
f ch. 21. 26 & 26. 21.
g See Luke 23. 2.
h ch. 21. 27.
i ver. 14. ch. 5. 17 & 15. 5 & 26. 5 & 28. 22.
j See ch. 23. 30.
k ch. 21. 27—29.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities add *Farewell.* [2] Gr. *Prætorium.* [3] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [4] Some ancient authorities insert *and we would have judged him according to our law.* [7] *But the chief captain Lysias came, and with great violence took him away out of our hands,* [8] *commanding his accusers to come before thee.* [5] Or, *heresy* [6] Or, *accept* [7] Or, *some* [8] Or, *in presenting which*

[a]that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question [before / by] you this day.

22 [But Felix, / And when Felix heard these things,] having more [exact / perfect] knowledge [concerning / of *that* way,] [b]the Way, deferred them, [saying, / and said,] When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will [determine / know the uttermost of] your matter.

23 And he [gave order to the / commanded a] centurion that he [d]should be kept in charge, and should have [indulgence; / liberty,] and [to keep Paul, and to let *him* / [e]not to] forbid [any / none] of his [friends / acquaintance] to minister [or come] unto him.

24 [But / And] after certain days, [when] Felix came with Drusilla, [1]his wife, [his wife Drusilla,] which was a Jewess, [and / he] sent for Paul, and heard him concerning [i]the faith [j]in Christ [Jesus]. 25 And as he reasoned [l]of righteousness, and [2]temperance, and [the judgement / judgment] to come, Felix [was terrified, / trembled,] and answered, Go thy way for this time; [and / n]when I have a convenient season, I will call [thee for / unto me. / thee.]

26 He hoped [withal / also] [o]that money [would be / should have been] given him of [Paul / Paul, that he might loose him]: wherefore [also] he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him. 27 But [when / after] two years [were fulfilled, Felix was / Porcius Festus came] succeeded by Porcius [q]Festus; and [r]desiring [into Felix' room: / Felix,] to gain favour with the Jews, [s]Felix [willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, / left] Paul [in bonds. / bound.]

25 [1 Festus therefore, / Now when Festus was] [3]having come into [u]the province, after three days [went up to Jerusalem / he ascended from] [from Cæsarea. / Cæsarea to Jerusalem.] 2 And the chief priests [Then the high priest] and the [principal / chief] men of the Jews [v]informed him against [Paul; / Paul,] and [they / asking / And] besought him, 3 [desired] favour against him, that he would send for him to [Jerusalem; / Jerusalem,] [w]laying wait [to kill him on the way. / in the way to kill him.] 4 [Howbeit / But] Festus answered, that Paul [was kept in charge / should be kept] at Cæsarea, and that he himself [was about to / would]

a See ch. 23. 6.
b ver. 14. See ch. 9. 2.
c ver. 10, 17. See Matt. 27. 19.
d Cp. ch. 28. 16.
e Cp. ch. 27. 3.
f ch. 24. 13.
g Cp. ch. 24. 12 & 28. 17. See ch. 6. 13.
h John 7. 5 & 19. 7.
i See ch. 20. 21.
j Gal. 2. 16. Cp. Rom. 3. 24.
k John 19. 12.
l Cp. Tit. 2. 12, 13.
m ch. 24. 27.
n ch. 17. 32. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 2.
o Cp. ver. 17.
p ver. 6, 17.
q ch. 25. 1 & 26. 24.
r ch. 25. 9. Cp. ch. 12. 3 & Mark 15. 15.
s ch. 25. 14. See Luke 21. 12.
t ch. 28. 32 & 28. 19.
u ch. 23. 34.
v ver. 15.
w See ch. 9. 24.
x ch. 24. 27.

depart [*thither* shortly. / shortly *thither*.] 5 Let them [therefore, / said] he, which [are of power among you / among you, / are able,] go down with me, and [if there is anything amiss in the man, let them accuse this man, / if there be any wickedness] [accuse / in] him.

6 And when he had tarried among them [not / *more than] [eight or] ten days, he went down unto Cæsarea; and [on the morrow / the next day] [he sat / sitting] on [c]the [judgement-seat, and / judgment seat] commanded Paul to be brought. 7 And when he was come, the Jews which [had come / came] down from Jerusalem stood round about [him / bringing against him many and grievous] and laid many and grievous complaints against [charges, / Paul,] [f]which they could not prove. [prove.] 8 [while Paul said in his defence, / While he answered for himself,] Neither [g]against [h]the law of the Jews, [nor / neither] against the temple, nor [k]against Cæsar, have I [offended / sinned] any thing at all. 9 But Festus, [m]desiring to gain [willing to do] [favour with the Jews, / the Jews a pleasure,] answered Paul and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me? 10 But Paul said, [I am standing before / Then said Paul, I stand at] Cæsar's [p]judgement-seat, [judgment seat,] where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou [also] very well knowest. 11 [If then I am a wrong-doer, and / For if I be an offender, or] have [committed / anything / any thing] worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if [none of those things is *true*, / there be none of these things] whereof these accuse me, no man may [give me up / deliver me] unto them. [t]I appeal unto Cæsar. 12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, [Thou hast / Hast thou] appealed unto [Cæsar: / Cæsar?] unto Cæsar shalt thou go.

13 [Now when / And after] certain days [were passed / King] [Agrippa the king / Agrippa] and Bernice [arrived / came to] [Cæsarea, / Cæsarea to salute] [b]and saluted Festus. 14 And [as / when] they [tarried / had been] there many days, Festus [laid / declared] Paul's [case before / cause unto] the king, saying, [x]There is a certain man left [a prisoner / in bonds] by Felix

1 Gr. *his own wife.* 2 Or, *self-control* 3 Or, *having entered upon his province* 4 Gr. *grant me by fav*
R.V. and so in ver. 16. 5 Or, *having saluted*
A.V. * Or, as some copies read, *no more than eight or ten days.*

15 [a]about whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed *me*, asking for sentence desiring to *have* judgment against him. 16 [e]To whom I answered, that it It is not the custom manner of the Romans to give up deliver any man, man to die, [g]before that the he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have had opportunity to make his defence licence to answer for himself concerning the matter crime laid against him. 17 [h]When therefore Therefore, when they were come together here, I made no delay, but hither, without any delay on the next day morrow I sat down on [i]the judgement-seat, judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought. brought forth. 18 Concerning Against whom, whom when the accusers stood up, they brought no charge none accusation of such evil things as I supposed; supposed: 19 but [k]had certain questions against him of their own [1]religion, superstition, and of [m]one Jesus, who which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive. 20 And I, being perplexed how to inquire because *I doubted of concerning these things, such manner of questions, I [o]asked *him* whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters. 21 But [q]when Paul had appealed to be kept for reserved the decision of [2]the emperor, unto the †hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I should might send him to Cæsar. 22 And Then [u]Agrippa *said* unto Festus, I also [3]could wish to would also hear the man myself. To-morrow, saith To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 So And on the morrow, when [x]Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and they were was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and the principal men of the city, at the command of Festus Festus' commandment Paul was brought in. forth. 24 And Festus saith, said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye behold see this man, about whom [g]all the multitude of the Jews made suit to have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem Jerusalem, and also here, [b]crying that he ought not to live any longer. 25 But when I found that [c]he had committed nothing worthy of death: death, and [d]as that he himself hath appealed to [2]the emperor I Augustus, I have determined to send him. 26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I may might have somewhat to write. 27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable, in sending unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the charges crimes *laid* against him.

26 1 And Then [j]Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth his the hand, and made his defence answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, that I am to make my defence because I shall answer for myself before thee this day this day before thee [n]touching all the things whereof I am accused by of the Jews: 3 [4]especially because *because I know* thou art thee to be expert in all [p]customs and [r]questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently. 4 [t]My manner of life then from my youth up, which was from at the beginning first among [v]mine own nation, and nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews; 5 having knowledge of Which knew me from the first, beginning, if they be willing to would testify, how that [w]after the most straitest [y]sect of our [z]religion I lived [a]a Pharisee. 6 And now I stand *here* to be and am judged for the hope of [b]the promise made of God unto our fathers; fathers: 7 [c]unto which *promise* [d]our twelve tribes, earnestly instantly serving *God* night ‡day and day, night, hope to [e]attain. come. And concerning this hope For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, [f]I am accused by of the Jews, Jews, O king! 8 Why is it judged should it be thought a thing [h]incredible with you, if that God doth should raise the dead? 9 [i]I verily thought with

a ver. 2, 3.
b ch. 22. 22.
c See ch. 23. 29.
d ver. 11, 12.
e ver. 4, 5.
f ver. 21.
g Cp. John 7. 51. See ch. 23. 30.
h ver. 7, 24.
i ver. 6, 10.
j See ch. 9. 15.
k ch. 18. 15 & 23. 29.
l Cp. ch. 17. 22 (& for mg.).
m Cp. ch. 17. 18.
n ch. 25. 7, 19. Cp. ver. 7.
o ver. 9.
p See ch. 6. 14.
q See ver. 11.
r See ch. 18. 15.
s ver. 25.
t Cp. Gal. 1. 13.
u See ch. 9. 15.
v ch. 24. 17 & 28. 19.
w ch. 22. 3.
x ver. 13. ch. 26. 30.
y See ch. 24. 5.
z James 1. 26, 27.
a ch. 23. 6.
b See ch. 13. 32.
c Cp. ch. 2. 33 & Heb. 10. 36 & 11. 13, 39.
d Matt. 19. 28. Luke 22. 30. James 1. 1. Rev. 21. 12. Cp. Ezra 6. 17.
e Phil. 3. 11.
f ver. 2.
g ver. 2, 7.
h Cp. ch. 17. 33 & 1 Cor. 15. 12.
i 1 Tim. 1. 13. Cp. John 16. 2. See ch. 3. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *superstition* [2] Gr. *the Augustus.* [3] Or, *was wishing* [4] Or, *because thou art especially expert*
A.V. * Or, *I was doubtful how to inquire hereof.* † Or, *judgment.* ‡ Gr. *night and day.*

myself, that I ought to do many
things contrary to the name of
[b]Jesus of Nazareth. 10 And [c]this
Which thing
I also did in Jerusalem: and
I both shut up many of the saints in prisons,
many of the saints did I shut up in prison,
having received authority [g]from
the chief priests, and [h]when they
priests;
were put to death, I gave my
vote
voice against them. 11 And [t]punishing
I punished
them oftentimes in all the synagogues, I
oft every synagogue, and
strove to make them [o]blaspheme; and
compelled *them* to
[p]being exceedingly mad against
them, I [r]persecuted them even
unto foreign cities. 12 [1]Whereupon
strange
[t]as I journeyed to Damascus with
went
the authority and commission of
from
the chief priests, 13 at midday, O
king, I saw on the way a light from
in
heaven, above the brightness
of the sun, shining round about
me and them journeyed with
that which
me. 14 And when we were all
fallen to the earth, I heard a
voice saying unto me, and saying [b]in
speaking me
the Hebrew language, Saul, Saul,
tongue,
why persecutest thou me? it is
hard for thee to kick against
[2]the goad.
pricks. 15 And I said, Who
art thou, Lord? And the Lord said,
he
I am Jesus whom thou perse-
cutest. 16 But arise, and [h]stand
rise,
upon thy feet: for to this end have I
I have appeared
appeared unto thee, [i]to appoint thee
unto thee for this purpose, make
a minister and a witness both
of the things [3]wherein thou hast
these which
seen me, and of the things
those
wherein I will appear unto
in the which
thee; 17 [j]delivering thee from
the people, and from the Gen-
tiles, [k]unto whom now I [l]send
thee, 18 [m]to open their eyes,
[4]that they may turn [p]from darkness
and to turn *them*
to light, and from [q]the power
of Satan unto God, that they
may receive [r]remission of sins, and
forgiveness sins,
[s]an inheritance among them that
that which
are sanctified [v]by faith that is in
me. 19 Wherefore, O king Agrippa,
Whereupon,
I was not disobedient unto [a]the
heavenly vision: 20 but [d]declared
shewed
both [e]to Damascus first, and
first unto Damascus,
[f]at Jerusalem, and throughout
all the country of Judæa, and also
coasts *then*
[i]to the Gentiles, that they should
[j]repent and [k]turn to God, doing
and do
works [m]worthy of [5]repentance. 21 For
meet for
these causes [n]the Jews seized me in
this cause caught
the temple, and assayed to kill
went about
me. 22 [q]Having therefore ob-
tained the help that is from God, [s]
of
stand
continue unto this day testifying both
day, witnessing
to small and great, saying nothing
none other
but what
things than those which [u]the prophets
and Moses did say should come
come
23 [6v]how that the Christ [7w]must suffer
That should
and [6]how that [x]he first [y]by
the resurrection of the dead
should be the first
that should rise from the dead, and [z]should
proclaim
shew [a]light both to the people and
unto the people,
to the Gentiles.

24 And as he thus made his defence
spake for himself
Festus saith with a loud voice
said
Paul, [c]thou art mad; thy
beside thyself;
learning doth much
turn thee to madness
make thee mad.
25 But Paul saith, I am not mad,
he said,
[d]most excellent Festus; but speak
noble
forth the [e]words of truth and
[f]soberness. 26 For [g]the king
knoweth of these things, unto
before
whom also I speak freely: for
I am persuaded that none of
these things is hidden from him;
are
for this hath not been done in a
thing was not
corner. 27 King Agrippa, be-
lievest thou the prophets?
know that thou believest. 28 Then
Agrippa *said* unto Paul, With
Almost
little persuasion thou wouldest fain make
thou persuadest me to be
[n]a Christian. 29 And Paul *said*,
I would to God, that whether with
little or with much, not thou only,
only thou,
also all that hear me this day
[s]might become
were both almost, and altogether such
I am, except [u]these bonds.
30 And when he had thus spoken, the

a ver. 13.
b ch. 22. 8.
c See ch. 8. 3.
d ch. 17. 30 (mg.).
e ch. 9. 19, 20.
f ch. 9. 26—29 & 22. 17—20.
g ver. 12. ch. 9. 1, 2, 14, 21 & 22. 4, 5.
h See ch. 22. 20.
i See ch. 13. 46.
j See ch. 2. 38.
k See ch. 14. 15.
l ch. 22. 19.
m Matt. 3. 8. Luke 3. 8.
n ch. 21. 27, 30, 31 & 24. 18.
o See ch. 13. 45.
p ch. 9. 1.
q 2 Cor. 1. 10. Cp. Heb. 13. 5, 6.
r ch. 22. 5.
s Cp. Eph. 6. 13.
t For ver. 12—18, see ch. 9. 3—8 & 22. 6—11.
u See ch. 10. 43 & 24. 14.
v Cp. Luke 24. 26 & Heb. 2. 10. See ch. 3. 18.
w Cp. Matt. 26. 42 (for mg.) & John 12. 34.
x 1 Cor. 15. 20, 23. Col. 1. 18. Rev. 1. 5.
y Rom. 1. 4.
z Cp. Eph. 2. 17.
a ver. 18. See Luke 2. 32.
b ch. 21. 40 & 22. 2.
c ch. 12. 15. Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 17. 32 & 2 Kin. 9. 11 & Jer. 29. 26 & Mark 3. 21 & John 10. 20 & 1 Cor. 1. 23 & 2. 14 & 4. 10.
d See ch. 24. 3.
e Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 16.
f Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 13.
g Cp. ver. 3.
h Ezek. 2. 1. Dan. 10. 11.
i See ch. 22. 14, 15.
j Cp. ch. 12. 11 & 1 Chr. 16. 35 & Jer. 1. 8, 19 & 15. 20.
k See ch. 9. 15.
l Cp. Rom. 11. 13 & 1 Tim. 2 7.
m Isai. 35. 5 & 42. 7. Cp. Isai. 29. 18 & 32. 3 & Luke 4. 18 & Eph. 1. 18, *al.*
n ch. 11. 26. 1 Pet. 4. 16.
o Cp. Luke 1. 16 & James 5. 19, 20 (for mg.).
p Cp. Ps. 36. 9 & Isai. 9. 2 & 42. 16 & John 8. 12 & 2 Cor. 6. 14 & Eph. 5. 8 & Col. 1. 12. 13 & 1 Thess. 5. 5 & 1 Pet. 2. 9, *al.*
q See 1 ... 22. 53 & 1 Cor. 5. 5.
r See ch. 5. 31.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 7.
t Cp. Wisd. 5. 5. See ch. 20. 32.
u See ch. 2...
v Cp. ch. 15. 9 & 2 Thess. 2. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *On which errand* [2] Gr. *goads.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *which thou hast seen.* [4] Or, *to turn*
[5] Or, *their repentance* [6] Or, *if* Or, *whether* [7] Or, *is subject to suffering*

king rose up, and [a]the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them: [31] and when they [had were] withdrawn, [gone aside,] they [spake one to another, talked between themselves,] saying, [c]This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds. 32 [And Agrippa said Then said Agrippa] unto Festus, [e]This man might have been set at [f]liberty, if he had not appealed [g]unto Cæsar.

27 [1] And when it was determined [h]that [i]we should sail [for into] Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners [to a centurion named Julius, of the [j]Augustan unto *one* named Julius, a centurion of Augustus'] [1] [k]band. [2] And [embarking in entering into] a ship of Adramyttium, [which was about] we launched, meaning to sail [unto the places on the coast of Asia, by the coasts of Asia;] [we put to sea, *one*] [l]Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us. [3] And the next day we touched at [Sidon: and Sidon. And] [m]Julius [°treated Paul kindly, courteously entreated Paul,] and [p]gave him [leave liberty] to go unto his friends [and to] [2]refresh himself. [4] And [putting when we] [to sea had launched] from thence, we sailed under [the lee of] Cyprus, because the winds were contrary. [5] And when we had sailed [across over] the sea [which is off of] Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, *a city* of Lycia. [6] And there the centurion found [q]a ship of Alexandria sailing [for into] Italy; and he put us therein. [7] And when we had sailed slowly many days, and [were come with difficulty scarce were come] over against Cnidus, the wind not [3]further suffering us, we sailed under [the lee of] [*]Crete, over against Salmone; [8 and with difficulty coasting along it we And, hardly passing it,] came unto a [certain place place which is] called [Fair The fair] [Havens havens;] nigh whereunto was the city of Lasea.

[9 And Now] when much time was spent, and [the voyage when sailing] was now dangerous, because [t]the [Fast fast] was now already [gone by, past,] Paul admonished them, [10] and said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that [the this] voyage will be with [b]injury [†hurt] and much [loss, damage,] not only of the lading and [the] ship, but also of our lives. [11 But Nevertheless] the centurion [gave more heed to believed] [d]the master and [to] the owner of the ship, [than to more than] those things which were spoken by Paul. [12] And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to [put to sea from thence, depart thence also,] if by any means they [could reach Phœnix, and might attain to Phenice, *and* winter *there*; *there* to winter;] *which is* [a an] haven of Crete, [looking [4]north-east and lieth toward the south west south-east. north west.] [13] And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, [they weighed anchor and loosing *thence*, they] sailed [along Crete, close in shore. close by Crete.] [14] But [after no long time not long after] there [n]beat down from [‡arose against] it a tempestuous wind, [which is called Euraquilo: Euroclydon.] [15 and And] when the ship was caught, and could not [face bear up into] the wind, we [gave way *to it*, and were driven. let *her* drive.] [16] And running under [the lee of a small island certain island which is] called [5]Cauda, [Clauda,] we [were able, with difficulty, to secure had much work to come by] the boat: [17 and Which] when they had [hoisted it taken] up, they used helps, [under-girding undergirding] the ship; and, fearing lest they should [r]be cast upon the Syrtis, [they lowered fall into the quicksands, strake] [the gear, sail,] and so were driven. [18] And [as we laboured exceedingly we being exceedingly tossed] with [the storm, a tempest,] the next day they [began [s]to throw *the* lightened] *freight* [overboard. the ship;] [19] and the third day [they we] cast out with [their our] own hands the [6]tackling of the ship. [20] And when neither sun nor stars [shone upon *us* for many days, in many days appeared,] and no small tempest lay on *us*, all hope that we should be saved was [now then] taken away. [21 And when But] [they had been after] long [without food, then abstinence] Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, [u]ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have

a See ch. 23. 24.
b ver. 21.
c See ch. 23. 29.
d Rev. 18. 17 (Gk.).
e ch. 28. 18.
f ch. 25. 11 & 28. 19.
g See ch. 9. 15.
h ch. 25. 12, 25.
i See ch. 16. 10.
j Cp. ch. 25. 25 (mg.).
k See ch. 10. 1.
l See ch. 19. 29.
m ver. 43.
n Cp. Mark 4. 37.
o ch. 28. 2.
p Cp. ch. 24. 23 & 28. 16, 30.
q ch. 28. 11.
r ver. 26, 29.
s Jonah 1. 5. Cp. ver. 38.
t Lev. 16. 29—31 & 23. 27—29. Num. 29. 7.
u ver. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *cohort* [2] Or, *receive attention.* [3] Or, *suffering us to get there* [4] Gr. *down the south-west wind and down the north-west wind.* [5] Many ancient authorities read *Clauda.* [6] Or, *furniture*
A.V. * Or, *Candy.* † Or, *injury.* ‡ Or, *beat.*

set sail loosed from Crete, and to have gotten gained this [a]injury harm and loss. 22 And now I exhort you to be of [c]good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but *only* of the ship. 23 For [d]there [f]stood by me this night [g]an the angel of the God God, [h]whose I am, [i]whom also I serve, 24 saying, Fear not, Paul; [k]thou must stand be brought before Cæsar: and and, lo, [l]God hath granted given thee all them that sail with thee. 25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for [n]I believe God, that it shall be even so as it hath been was spoken unto told me. 26 Howbeit [p]we must be [q]cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven to and fro up and down in the *sea of* Adria, about midnight the sailors surmised shipmen deemed that they were drawing drew near to some country; 28 and they sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and after when they had gone a little space, further, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms. 29 And Then fearing lest haply we should be [t]cast ashore on have fallen upon rocky ground, rocks, they let go cast four anchors from out of the stern, and [1]wished for the day. 30 And as the sailors shipmen were seeking about to flee out of the ship, and when they had lowered let down [v]the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would lay out have cast anchors from out of the foreship, 31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved. 32 Then the soldiers cut away off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off. 33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take some food, meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye wait have tarried and continue continued fasting, having taken nothing. 34 Wherefore I beseech pray you to take some food meat: for this is for your safety health: for [b]there shall not a an hair perish fall from the head of any of you. 35 And when he had said this, and had taken thus spoken, he took bread, [e]he and gave thanks to God in the presence of them all: and when he brake had broken it, and he began to eat. 36 Then were they all of [j]good cheer, and themselves they also took food. *some* meat. 37 And we were in all in the ship [2]two hundred threescore and sixteen [m]souls. 38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, [o]throwing and cast out the wheat into the sea. 39 And when it was day, [r]they knew not the land: but they perceived discovered a certain bay creek with a beach, and they took counsel whether they shore, into the which they were minded, if could [3]drive the ship upon it. 40 And were possible, to thrust in the ship. casting off when they had *taken up the anchors, they left them in committed *themselves* unto the sea, at the same time loosing the bands of the rudders and loosed the rudder bands, and hoisting hoised up the foresail mainsail to the wind, they and made for the beach. toward shore. 41 But lighting upon falling into a place where two seas met, [s]they ran the vessel ship aground; and the foreship struck forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the stern began to break up by hinder part was broken with the violence *of the waves.* 42 And [u]the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any *of them* should swim out, and escape. 43 But the centurion, [w]desiring willing to save Paul stayed kept them from their purpose, and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves overboard, and get first to the first *into the sea*, and get to land: 44 and the rest, some on planks boards, and some on *other* things from *broken pieces* of the ship. And so it came to pass that [x]they all escaped escaped all safe to the land.

28 1 And when we they were escaped, [y]then we they knew that [z]the island was called

a ver. 10.
b 1 Sam. 14. 45. 2 Sam. 14. 11. 1 Kin. 1. 52. Luke 21. 18. Cp. Matt. 10. 30.
c ver. 25, 36.
d ch. 18. 9 & 23. 11.
e See Matt. 15. 36.
f 2 Tim. 4. 17.
g See ch. 8. 26.
h Ps. 119. 94. Dan. 5. 23.
i Cp. Dan. 6. 16. See ch. 24. 14.
j ver. 22.
k ch. 23. 11.
l Cp. Gen. 18. 26 & 19. 21, 29 & Ezek. 14. 14.
m ch. 2. 41 & 7. 14. Rom. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 3. 20.
n Luke 1. 45 (mg.).
o Cp. ver. 18.
p ch. 28. 1.
q ver. 17, 29.
r Cp. ch. 28. 1.
s Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 25.
t ver. 17, 26.
u Cp. ch. 12. 19.
v ver. 16.
w ver. 3.
x ver. 22.
y Cp. ch. 27. 39.
z ch. 27. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *prayed* [2] Some ancient authorities read *about threescore and sixteen souls.* [3] Some ancient authori read *bring the ship safe to shore.*

A.V. * Or, *cut the anchors, they left them in the sea, &c.*

[1]Melita. 2 And [a]the (barbarians / barbarous people) shewed us no (common / little) [b]kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us (all, / every one,) because of the present rain, and because of the cold. 3 (But / And) when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, (a viper came out / there came a) [2](by reason / viper out) of the heat, and fastened on his hand. 4 And when [d]the barbarians saw the *venomous* beast (hanging from / hang on) his hand, they said (one to another, / among themselves,) [e]No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped (from) the sea, [g]yet [h](Justice hath not suffered / vengeance suffereth not) to live. 5 (Howbeit / And) he [i]shook off the beast into the fire, and (took / felt) no harm. 6 (But / Howbeit) they (expected that / looked when) he (would / should) have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but (when / after) they (were long in expectation, / had looked a great while,) and (beheld nothing / saw no) (amiss / harm) come to him, [k]they changed their minds, and [l]said that he was a god.

7 Now in the neighbourhood of that place (In the same quarters) were (lands belonging to / possessions of) the chief man of the island, (named / whose name was) Publius; who received us, and (entertained / lodged) us three days courteously. 8 And it (was so, / came to pass,) that the father of Publius lay sick of (fever and / a fever and of) (dysentery: unto / a bloody flux:) to whom Paul entered in, and [q]prayed, and [r](laying / laid) his hands on (him / him, and) healed him. 9 (And / So) when this was done, (the rest also / others also,) which had diseases in the (island / island,) came, and were (cured / healed): 10 who also honoured us with many honours; and when we (sailed, / departed,) they (put on board / laded *us* with) (we needed. / were necessary.) such things as

11 And after three months we (set sail / departed) in [y]a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the (island, / isle,) whose sign was [3a](The Twin Brothers. / Castor and Pollux.) 12 And (touching / landing) at Syracuse, we tarried there three days. 13 And from thence we (made a circuit, / fetched a compass,) and (arrived at / came to) Rhegium: and after one day (a / the) south wind (sprang up, / blew,) and (on the second day we came / we came the next day) to Puteoli: 14 where we found [c]brethren, and were (intreated / desired) to tarry with them seven days: and so we (came to / went toward) Rome. 15 And from thence [c](the brethren, when they / thence, when the brethren) heard of us, (they) came to meet us as far as (The Market of Appius, / Appii forum,) and (The Three Taverns / three taverns): whom when Paul saw, [f]he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we (entered into / came to) Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but [5j]Paul was suffered to (abide / dwell) by himself with (the / a) soldier that (guarded / kept) him.

17 And it came to pass, that after three days (he / Paul) called (together / the) [6](those that were the chief of the Jews / chief of the Jews together): and when they were come together, he said unto them, (I, / Men *and*) brethren, [m]though I (had done / have committed) nothing against the people, or [n]the customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the (Romans: / Romans.) 18 (who, / Who,) when they had examined me, [o](desired to / would have) set me at liberty, [p]because there was no cause of death in me. 19 But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained [s]to appeal unto Cæsar; not that I had (aught / ought) to accuse [t]my nation of. 20 For this cause therefore (did / have) I [7](intreat you / called for you,) to see *you*, and to speak with (*me*: for [u](because of / *you*: because that for) [v]the hope of Israel I am bound with [w]this [x]chain. 21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters (from / out of) Judæa concerning thee, (nor did / neither) any of [z]the brethren (come hither and report / that came shewed) or (speak / spake) any harm of thee. 22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this [b]sect,

a ver. 4. Rom. 1. 14. 1 Cor. 14. 11. Col. 3. 11.
b ch. 27. 3.
c See John 21. 23.
d ver. 2.
e Cp. Job 4. 7 & Luke 13. 2, 4 & John 9. 2.
f Cp. Rom. 1. 9—12.
g Cp. Num. 32. 23 & Amos 5. 19 & 9. 3.
h Wisd. 14. 31.
i Mark 16. 18. Luke 10. 19.
j Cp. ch. 24. 23 & 27. 3.
k Cp. ch. 14. 11, 19.
l Cp. ch. 8. 10 & 14. 11.
m Cp. ch. 25. 8.
n ch. 6. 14 & 15. 1 & 21. 21.
o ch. 26. 31, 32.
p See ch. 23. 29.
q ch. 9. 40. Cp. James 5. 14, 15.
r See Mark 5. 23.
s ch. 25. 11 & 26. 32.
t ch. 24. 17 & 26. 4.
u See ch. 23. 6.
v Cp. Luke 2. 25.
w ch. 26. 29.
x Eph. 6. 20. 2 Tim. 1. 16. See ch. 21, 33 & Phil. 1. 7.
y ch. 27. 6.
z ch. 22. 5.
a Cp. ch. 14. 12 (for mg.).
b See ch. 24. 5.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *Melitene*. [2] Or, *from the heat* [3] Gr. *Dioscuri*. [4] Some ancient authorities read *cast loose*. [5] Some ancient authorities insert *the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the prætorian guard: but* [6] Or, *those that were of the Jews first* [7] Or, *call for you, to see and to speak with you*

it is known to us (we know) that (everywhere / every where) [a]it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, (they / there) came to him into his lodging (in great number / many to him into *his* lodging); [c]to whom he expounded (*the matter*, / and testifying / testified) [d]the kingdom of God, and [e]persuading them concerning Jesus, [f]both (from / out of) the law of (Moses / Moses,) and (from / *out of*) the prophets, from morning till evening. 24 And [h]some believed the things which were spoken, and some (disbelieved. / believed not.)

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, [m]Well spake the Holy Ghost [1]by (Isaiah / Esaias) the prophet unto (your / our) fathers, 26 saying,

[n]Go (thou) unto this people, and say,
[r](By hearing / Hearing) ye shall hear, and shall (in no wise / not) understand;
And seeing ye shall see, and (shall in no wise / not) perceive:

a Luke 2. 34. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 12 & 3. 16 & 4. 14, 16.
b Cp. John 12. 40 & Rom. 11. 8.
c Cp. ch. 17. 2, 3.
d ver. 31.
e Cp. ch. 19. 8.
f ch. 8. 35 & 24 14 & 26. 22.
g See Luke 22. 32.
h Cp. ch. 14. 4 & 17. 4, 5 & 19. 9 & 23. 7.
i ch. 13. 26.
j Ps. 67. 2. Isai. 40. 5. Luke 2. 30 & 3. 6. Cp. Rom. 11. 11.
k See ch. 13. 46.
l John 10. 16. Cp. ch. 13. 48 & Matt. 8. 11 & 21. 43.
m Matt. 15. 7.
n Cited from Isai. 6. 9, 10.
o Cp. Phil. 1. 13.
p Cp. ch. 8. 12 & 20. 25.
q ver. 23. See Matt. 12. 28 & 13. 19.
r Matt. 13. 14, 15. Mark 4. 12. Cp. Luke 8. 10.
s See ch. 4. 29.
t Cp. Phil. 1. 12, 13 & 2 Tim. 2. 9.

27 [b]For (this people's heart / the heart of this people) is waxed gross,
And their ears are dull of hearing,
And their eyes (they have / have they) closed:
Lest (haply / they should perceive / see) with their eyes,
And hear with their ears,
And understand with their heart,
And [g]should (turn again, / be converted,)
And I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that [t](this / the) [j]salvation of God [k]is sent unto the (Gentiles: / Gentiles, and *that*) [l]they will (also hear.[2] / hear it.) 29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

30 And (he abode / Paul dwelt) two whole years in his own hired (dwelling house,) and [o]received all that (went / came in) unto him, 31 [p]preaching [q]the kingdom of God, and teaching (the / those) things (concerning / which concern) the Lord Jesus (Christ, / Christ,) [s]with all (boldness, [t]none / confidence, no man) forbidding him.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE ROMANS.

1 PAUL, [a]a [3]servant of Jesus Christ, [b]called *to be* an apostle, [d]separated unto the gospel of God, 2 (which / (Which) [f]he had promised afore [1][i]by his prophets in the holy (scriptures, / scriptures,) 3 concerning his (Son, / Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which / [j]who) was (born / made) of the seed of David [l]according to the (flesh, / flesh;) 4 (who was / And) [4*][n]declared *to be* the Son of God [5][o]with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection (of the dead; *even* / from the dead:) Jesus Chr. our Lord, 5 (through / By) whom [c]we have received grace and [e]apostleship [g](unto / †for) obedience ([6]of / to the) faith [h]among all (the) nations, for his (name's sake / name) 6 among whom are ye (also / also the) [k]called (*to be* / of) Jesus (Christ's / Christ): 7 to all (that / are / be) in Rome, beloved of God, called *to be* saints: [m]Grace to you and peace from God our (Father / Father,) and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, [p]I thank my God

a Cp. Gal. 1. 10.
b 1 Cor. 1. 1. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 1 & Heb. 5. 4. See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
c ch. 12. 3 & 15. 15. Eph. 3. 2, 3, 8, *al.*
d See Acts 13. 2.
e See Acts 1. 25.
f Tit. 1. 2.
g ch. 6. 16 & 16. 26. 1 Pet. 1. 2. Cp. ch. 15. 18 & Acts 6. 7.
h See Acts 9. 15.
i ch. 3. 21 & 16. 26. Luke 1. 70.
j See Matt. 1. 1.
k Rev. 17. 14. Cp. ch. 8. 28, 30.
l Gal. 4. 4.
m 1 Cor. 1. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 2, *al.*
n Cp. Acts 13. 33.
o 2 Cor. 13. 4. Eph. 1. 19, 20. Phil. 3. 10. Cp. Acts 10. 38 & 26. 23.
p 1 Cor. 1. 4. Eph. 1. 15, 16. Phil. 1. 3. Col. 1. 3, 4. 1 Th. 1. 2, *al.* Cp. ch. 6. 17 & Phil. 4. 6 & 2 Tim. 1. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *through* [2] Some ancient authorities insert ver. 29 *And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, ha much disputing among themselves.* [3] Gr. *bondservant.* [4] Gr. *determined.* [5] Or, *in* [6] Or, *to the faith*
A.V. * Gr. *determined.* † Or, *to the obedience of faith.*

through Jesus Christ for you
all, [1] [b]that your faith is proclaimed / spoken of
throughout the whole world.
[9] [c]For God is my witness, [d]whom
I serve *in / with my spirit in the
gospel of his Son, how unceasingly / that without ceasing
I make mention of you, / you always in
my prayers / prayers; [10] making request, if
by any means now at length I
may be prospered / might have a prosperous journey [2] [g]by the
will of God to come unto you.
[11] For [i]I long to see you, that
I may impart unto you some
spiritual gift, to the end ye may
be established; [12] that is, that I
with you may be comforted in you, [l]each of us may be comforted together †with you
by the other's faith, / mutual faith both yours / of you and
mine. / me. [13] And / Now I would not have
you ignorant, brethren, that
[m]oftentimes I purposed to come
unto you (and / but [n]was hindered / let hitherto),
that I might have some [p]fruit
in / †among you also, even as in the rest of / among
the / other Gentiles. [14] [r]I am debtor
both to Greeks / the Greeks, and to [s]Barbarians, / the Barbarians;
both to the wise / wise, and to the foolish. / unwise.
[15] So, [u]as much as in me is, I am
ready to preach the gospel to
you also that are in Rome. / that are at Rome also. [16] For
[x]I am not ashamed of the
gospel of Christ: for it is [y]the
power of God unto salvation
to every one that believeth; to
the Jew [z]first, and also to [a]the
Greek. [17] For therein is revealed / [e]a the
righteousness of God [3d]by / revealed from
faith unto / to faith: [e]as it is written,
But the righteous / The just shall live [3]by faith.
[18] For [4] [f]the wrath of God [g]is
revealed from heaven against all
ungodliness and unrighteousness
of men, who [5]hold down the truth
in unrighteousness; [19] [j]because
[l]that which may be known of
God is manifest ‡in them; for
God manifested / hath shewed it unto them.
[20] For the invisible things of
him since / from the creation of the

a Cp. Ps. 19. 1—6 & Jer. 5. 21, 22.
b ch. 16. 19. Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 8.
c Phil. 1. 8. 1 Thess. 2. 5, 10. Cp. ch. 9. 1 & 2 Cor. 1. 23 & 11. 10, 31.
d See Acts 24. 14.
e 2 Tim. 1. 3. Philem. 4, al.
f 2 Kin. 17, 15. Jer. 2. 5. Eph. 4. 17, 18.
g ch. 15. 32. Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 10.
h Jer. 10. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 20.
i ch. 15. 22, 23. Cp. Acts 19. 21.
j Ps. 106. 20. Jer. 2. 11. Cp. Deut. 4. 16—18 & Wisd. 12. 24 & Acts 17. 29.
k 1 Tim. 1. 17.
l See 2 Pet. 1. 1.
m ver. 26, 28. Cp. Eph. 4. 19.
n ch. 15. 22. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 18.
o Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 4.
p Phil. 4. 17. Cp. John 4. 36.
q Isai. 28. 15 & 44. 19, 20. Jer. 10. 14. Amos 2. 4. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
r 1 Cor. 9. 16.
s See Acts 28. 2.
t ch. 9. 5.
u Cp. ch. 12. 18.
v ver. 24, 28.
w Cp. Col. 3. 5 & 1 Thess. 4. 5.
x Cp. Ps. 40. 9, 10. See Mark 8. 38.
y 1 Cor. 1. 18, 24.
z ch. 2. 9. See Acts 3. 26.
a Cp. Mark 7. 26. See John 7. 35.
b Lev. 18. 22 & 20. 13.
c ch. 3. 21. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 21 & Phil. 3. 9.
d See ch. 9. 30.
e Gal. 3. 11. Heb. 10. 38. Cited from Hab. 2. 4.
f Eph. 5. 6. Col. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 5. 9.
g Cp. ch. 2. 5.
h ver. 24, 26.
i Cp. Jer. 6. 30.
j For ver. 19—32, see Wisd. ch. 13—15.
k Cp. Eph. 5. 4.
l ch. 2. 14, 15. Acts 14. 17 & 17. 24—27.

world are clearly seen, [a]being
perceived through / understood by the things that are
made, *even* his everlasting / eternal power
and divinity; / Godhead; §so [6]that they may be / are
without excuse: [21] because that,
knowing / when they knew God, they glorified
him not as God, neither gave / were
thanks / thankful; but [f]became vain in
their reasonings, / imaginations, and their senseless / foolish
heart was darkened. [22] [h]Professing themselves to be wise,
they became fools, [23] and
[j]changed the glory of [k]the
incorruptible / uncorruptible God for the likeness of / into an
image of / made like to corruptible man,
and of / to birds, and fourfooted
beasts, and creeping things.
[24] Wherefore [m]God also gave
them up in / to uncleanness through the
lusts of their hearts unto uncleanness, that / own hearts, to dishonour
their bodies should be [o]dishonoured among / own bodies between
themselves: [25] for that they exchanged
Who changed
the truth of God for / into [q]a lie,
and worshipped and served the
creature rather / ‖more than the Creator,
[t]who is blessed [7]for ever. Amen.
[26] For this cause [v]God gave
them up unto [8] [w]vile passions / affections: for
even their women changed / did change the
natural use into that which is
against nature: [27] and likewise
also the men, leaving the natural
use of the woman, burned in
their lust one toward another, / another; [b]men
with men working unseemliness, / that which is unseemly,
and receiving in themselves that
recompense / recompence of their error which was
due. / meet.
[28] And even as they [9]refused / did not like
**to have / retain God in *their* knowledge,
[h]God gave them up unto / over to ††[i]a re-
probate mind, to do those things
[k]which are not fitting / convenient; [29] being
filled with all unrighteousness,
fornication, wickedness, covetous-
ness, maliciousness; full of envy,
murder, strife, / debate, deceit, malignity;
whisperers, [30] backbiters, [10]hateful to / haters of

R.V. [1] Or, *because* [2] Gr. *in.* [3] Gr. *from.* [4] Or, *a wrath* [5] Or, *hold the truth* [6] Or, *so that they are*
[7] Gr. *unto the ages.* [8] Gr. *passions of dishonour.* [9] Gr. *did not approve.* [10] Or, *haters of God*
A.V. * Or, *in my spirit.* † Or, *in you.* ‡ Or, *to them.* § Or, *that they may be.* ‖ Or, *rather.*
** Or, *to acknowledge.* †† Or, *a mind void of judgment.*

God, insolent, haughty, boastful, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, 31 without understanding, covenant-breakers,* covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: 32 who, Who knowing [c]the ordinance judgment of God, that they which practise commit such things [d]are worthy of death, not only do the same, but also [f]consent †have pleasure with in them that practise do them.

1 Wherefore Therefore thou art [g]without excuse, inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for [i]wherein thou judgest [1]another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest dost practise doest the same things. 2 [2]And But we know are sure that the judgement judgment of God is according to truth against them that practise which commit such things. 3 And reckonest thinkest thou this, O man, who that judgest them that practise which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgement judgment of God? 4 Or despisest thou [n]the riches of his goodness and [o]forbearance and [q]longsuffering, longsuffering; [r]not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? 5 but after thy hardness and impenitent heart [u]treasurest up for unto thyself [v]wrath in against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgement judgment of God; 6 [x]who will render to every man according to his works deeds: 7 to them that who [y]by patience patient continuance in well-doing well doing seek for glory and honour and incorruption, immortality, eternal life: 8 but unto them that are factious, contentious, and [c]obey not do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, shall be wrath and indignation, indignation and wrath, 9 tribulation and anguish, [d]upon every soul of man that worketh doeth evil, of the Jew [e]first, and also of the Greek ‡Gentile; 10 but glory and honour glory, honour, and [h]peace peace, to every man that worketh good, [i]to the Jew first, and also to the Greek ‡Gentile: 11 for [a]there is no respect of persons with God. 12 For as many as have sinned [b]without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned under in the law shall be judged by the law; 13 for (For [e]not the hearers of a the law are [3]just before God, but the doers of a the law shall be [4]justified: justified. 14 for For when Gentiles the Gentiles, which have no law not the law, do [h]by nature the things of contained in the law, these having no not the law, are a law unto themselves; 15 in that they themselves: Which shew the work of the law [j]written in their hearts, §their conscience bearing witness therewith, also bearing witness, and their [5]thoughts one with another ‖the mean while accusing or else excusing them; one another;) 16 [k]in the day when God [6]shall judge [l]the secrets of men, [m]according to my gospel men by Jesus Christ according [k]by Jesus Christ. to my gospel.

17 But if Behold, thou bearest the name of art called Jew, and [p]restest upon in [7]the law and gloriest in makest thy boast of God, 18 and knowest [8]§his will, and [9]** [t]approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law, law; 19 and art confident that thou thyself art [w]a guide of the blind, a light of them that which are in darkness, 20 [10]a corrector An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes having in the law which hast [z]the form of [a]knowledge and of the truth; truth in the law. 21 [b]thou Thou therefore that which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? 22 thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? [c]thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou [11]robbest temples? 23 thou who [g]gloriest in that makest thy boast sacrilege? [7]the law, through thy transgression breaking the law [j]dishonourest thou God?

a See Acts 10. 34.
b 1 Cor. 9. 21. Cp. Acts 2. 23 (mg.).
c ch. 2. 26 & 8. 4.
d ch. 6. 21.
e See James 1. 22, 23.
f Luke 11. 48. Acts 8. 1 & 22. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 6 & 2 Thess. 2. 12.
g ch. 1. 20.
h See ch. 1. 19.
i 2 Sam. 12. 5—7. [John 8. 7.] See Matt. 7. 2.
j Jer. 31. 33.
k Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 14. 10 & 1 Cor. 4. 5. See Acts 10. 42 & 17. 31.
l Eccles. 12. 14.
m ch. 16. 25. 2 Tim. 2. 8. Cp. Gal. 1. 11 & 1 Tim. 1. 11.
n ch. 9. 23 & 10. 12. Eph. 1. 7, 18 & 2. 4, 7, al.
o ch. 3. 25.
p ver. 23. Mic. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 9. 4 & John 5. 45.
q ch. 9. 22. Cp. Ex. 34. 6.
r Isai. 30. 18. 2 Pet. 3. 9, 15. Rev. 2. 21.
s 1 Cor. 16. 12 (mg. for mg.).
t Phil. 1. 10 (& for mg.).
u Cp. Deut. 32. 34. See James 5. 3.
v Ps. 110. 5.
w Cp. Job 29. 15 & Matt. 15. 14 & 23. 16, &c. & John 9. 39—41.
x Job 34. 11. Ps. 62. 12. Prov. 24. 12. Jer. 17. 10 & 32. 19. Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 33. See Matt. 16. 27.
y See Luke 8. 15.
z 2 Tim. 3. 5. Cp. Gal. 4. 19 & 2 Tim. 1. 13.
a Luke 11. 52.
b Matt. 23. 3—28. Cp. Ps. 50. 16—21 & Matt. 15. 1—9.
c 2 Thess. 2. 12.
d Ezek. 18. 20.
e See 1 Pet. 4. 17.
f Acts 19. 37. Cp. Mal. 3. 8.
g See ver. 17 & ch. 3. 27.
h Isai. 57. 19.
i See ch. 1. 16.
j Cp. Mal. 1. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the other.* [2] Many ancient authorities read *For.* [3] Or, *righteous* [4] Or, *accounted righteous* [5] Or, *reasonings* [6] Or, *judgeth* [7] Or, *a law* [8] Or, *the Will* [9] Or, *proovest the things that differ* [10] Or, *instructor* [11] Or, *commit sacrilege*

A.V. * Or, *unsociable.* † Or, *consent with them.* ‡ Gr. *Greek.* § Or, *the conscience witnessing with them.* ‖ Or, *between themselves.* ** Or, *trieest the things that differ.*

24 For [a]the name of God is
blasphemed [b]among the Gentiles
because of you, even [a]as it is written.
25 For circumcision profit-
eth, [d]if thou be a doer of the law:
but if thou be a transgressor of the
law, thy circumcision is become
uncircumcision. 26 If therefore
[f]the uncircumcision keep [g]the
ordinances of the law, shall not
his uncircumcision be reckoned for
circumcision? 27 and shall not
the uncircumcision which is by
nature, if it fulfil the law, [k]judge
thee, who with [l]the letter and
circumcision art a transgressor of the
law? 28 For [n]he is not a Jew,
[o]which is one outwardly; neither
is that circumcision, which is
outward in the flesh: 29 but he
is a Jew, which is one [p]inwardly;
and [q]circumcision is that of the
heart, in [l]the spirit, and not in
the letter; [r]whose praise is not
of men, but of God.

3 1 What advantage then
hath the Jew? or what
profit is there of circumcision?
2 Much every way: first of all,
that they were intrusted with [v]the
oracles of God. 3 For [x]what if
some were without faith? shall their
want of faith make of none effect the
faithfulness of God? 4 [1]God forbid:
yea, [b]let God be found true, but
[c]every man a liar; as it is
written,

[d]That thou mightest be justi-
fied in thy words,
And mightest prevail when
thou [g]comest into judgement.

5 But if our unrighteousness
commendeth the righteousness of
God, what shall we say? Is God
unrighteous who visiteth [i]with wrath?
([k]I speak after the manner of men.)
6 God forbid: for then how
shall [m]God judge the world?

a Cited from Isai. 52. 5.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 14 & Ezek. 36. 20, 23 & 2 Pet. 2. 2.
c Cp. ch. 9. 19.
d Gal. 5. 3.
e Cp. ch. 6. 1, 15.
f Eph. 2. 11. Cp. ch. 8. 30.
g ch. 1. 32 & 8. 4.
h ch. 2. 1—29.
i ch. 1. 18—32.
j Gal. 3. 22. Cp. ver. 19, 23 & ch. 11. 32 & Prov. 20. 9.
k See Matt. 12. 41.
l ver. 29. ch. 7. 6. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
m ver. 10—12, cited from Ps. 14. 1—3 & 53. 1—3.
n ch. 9. 6—8. Cp. Gal. 6. 15.
o Cp. ver. 17.
p See 1 Pet. 3. 4.
q Cp. Deut. 10. 16 & 30. 6 & Jer. 4. 4 & Acts 7. 51 & Phil. 3. 3 & Col. 2. 11.
r 2 Cor. 10. 18. 1 Thess. 2. 4. Cp. Gal. 1. 10.
s Cited from Ps. 5. 9.
t Jer. 5. 16.
u Deut. 4. 8. Ps. 147. 19, 20. See John 4. 22.
v See Acts 7. 38.
w Cited from Ps. 140. 3.
x ch. 10. 16. Heb. 4. 2.
y Cp. ch. 9. 6 & 2 Tim. 2. 13.
z Cited from Ps. 10. 7 (Gk.).
a Cited from Prov. 1. 16. ver. 15—17, cited from Isai. 59. 7, 8.
b See John 8. 26.
c Ps. 62. 9 & 116. 11. Cp. ver. 7.
d Cited from Ps. 51. 4 (Gk.).
e Luke 1. 79.
f Cited from Ps. 36. 1.
g Cp. Job 9. 32.
h John 10. 34 & 15. 25.
i Cp. ch. 2. 5.
j Job 5. 16. Ps. 63. 11 & 107. 42. Ezek. 16. 63. Cp. ch. 1. 20 & 2. 1.
k ch. 6. 19. 1 Cor. 9. 8. Gal. 3. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 32.
l See ver. 9.
m Cp. Gen. 18. 25 & Job 8. 3. See ch. 2. 16.
n Gal. 2. 16. Cp. Ps. 143. 2 & Acts 13. 39.

7 [2]But if the truth of God through
For my lie abounded hath
more abounded through my lie unto his
glory, [c]why am I also still
glory; yet am I also
a sinner? 8 and why not
not *rather* (as we
be slanderously reported, and as
some affirm that we say), [e]Let
us do evil, that good may come?
whose condemnation
damnation is just.

9 What then? [3]are we in worse case
better
than they? No, in no wise:
for we before laid to the charge
have before *proved
both [h]of Jews and [i]Greeks,
Gentiles, that they
are all [j]under sin; 10 as it is
written,

[m]There is none righteous, no,
not one;
one:
11 There is none that under-
standeth,
There is none that seeketh
after God;
God.
12 They have all turned aside,
are gone out of the way,
they are together become
unprofitable;
There is none that doeth good,
no, not so much as one:
one.
13 [s]Their throat is [t]an open
sepulchre;
With their tongues they have
used deceit:
deceit;
[w]The poison of asps is under
their lips:
14 [z]Whose mouth is full of curs-
ing and bitterness:
15 [a]Their feet are swift to shed
blood;
blood:
16 Destruction and misery are in
their ways;
ways:
17 And [e]the way of peace have
they not known:
18 [f]There is no fear of God
before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what
things soever [h]the law saith, it
speaketh to them that are under
saith who
the law; [j]that every mouth may
law:
be stopped, and [l]all the world
may be brought under the judgement of God:
become †guilty before God.
20 because [4]n by [5]the works of the
Therefore deeds

R.V. [1] Gr. *Be it not so*: and so elsewhere. [2] Many ancient authorities read *For*. [3] Or, *do we excuse ourselves?*
[4] Gr. *out of*. [5] Or, *works of law*
A.V. * Gr. *charged*. † Or, *subject to the judgment of God*.

law there shall no flesh be [1]justified
in his sight: for [2a]through the law
cometh is the knowledge of sin. 21 But
now apart from the law [a]a righteousness of
God the righteousness of God without the
law is [d]hath been manifested, [e]being
witnessed by the law and the
prophets; 22 even the righteous-
ness of God [g]through which is by faith [3]in of
Jesus Christ unto all[4] and upon all
them that believe; believe: [h]for there is
no distinction; difference: 23 for [i]all have
sinned, and fall come short of the
glory of God; 24 [k]being justified
freely [l]by his grace [m]through
the redemption that is in Christ
Jesus: 25 whom God hath [5]*[n]set
forth [6]*to be* [p]a propitiation, propitiation through
[7]faith, [r]by faith in his blood, to shew declare his
righteousness, because of the passing over of [t]the
righteousness for the †remission of
sins done aforetime, in that are past, through [u]the for-
bearance of God; 26 for the shewing, To declare, *I*
say, of his righteousness at this present season. at this time his righteousness
that he might himself be [v]just, and
the [v]justifier of him that [8]hath faith which believeth
[3]in Jesus. 27 [w]Where then is the *is* boasting
glorying then? It is excluded. By what
manner of law? of works? Nay:
but by a the law of faith. 28 [9]We Therefore
reckon therefore we conclude that a man is justified
by faith [z]apart from without [10]the works deeds of the
law. 29 Or [a]is God *the God* *Is he* the God of the Jews
only? is he not *the God* of Gentiles also? also of the Gentiles
Yea, Yes, of the Gentiles also: 30 if so Seeing
be that [b]God is one, and he *it is* one God, which shall justify
the circumcision [11]by faith, and [c]the
uncircumcision [12]through faith.
31 Do we then make [13]the law of none void the
effect law [12]through faith? God forbid:
nay, yea, we establish [13]the law.

4 1 What then shall we say shall we say then [14]that
Abraham, Abraham [f]our forefather according to
the flesh, hath found? 2 For
if Abraham was were justified [11]by
works, he hath whereof to glory;
but [h]not toward before God. 3 For what
saith the scripture? [i]And Abra-
ham believed God, and it was

a ch. 7. 7. Cp. ch. 4. 15 & 5. 13, 20.
b Cp. ch. 11. 6 & Deut. 9. 4, 5.
c See ch. 1. 17.
d ch. 16. 26. 2 Tim. 1. 10.
e Acts 10. 43. Cp. ch. 1. 2 & John 5. 46.
f ch. 3. 22. See John 6. 29.
g ch. 4. 5. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
h ch. 10. 12. Cp. Gal. 3. 28 & Col. 3. 11.
i See ver. 9.
j Cited from Ps. 32. 1, 2.
k Tit. 3. 7.
l ch. 4. 4, 5, 16. See Acts 15. 11.
m Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. Heb. 9. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 30.
n Eph. 1. 9. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 20 (for mg.).
o 2 Cor. 5. 19.
p See 1 John 2. 2.
q ch. 3. 30.
r ch. 5. 9. Eph. 2. 13. Heb. 10. 19, *al.*
s Cp. Acts 17. 30.
t ver. 3.
u ch. 2. 4.
v See ch. 2. 13 (mg.).
w ch. 2. 17, 23 & 4. 2. 1 Cor. 1. 29—31. Eph. 2. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9. See Acts 13. 39.
x Gen. 17. 10, 11.
y ver. 12, 16. Cp. ch. 3. 22. See Luke 19. 9.
z See James 2. 18.
a ch. 9. 24 & 10. 12 & 15. 9. Gal. 3. 28, *al.*
b Gal. 3. 20. Cp. ch. 10. 12.
c Gal. 3. 8. Cp. ch. 4. 9. See ch. 2. 26.
d Gal. 3. 16. Heb. 6. 15, 17 & 7. 6 & 11. 9, 17. Cp. ch. 9. 8. See Acts 13. 32.
e Gen. 17. 4—6.
f ver. 16. Isai. 51. 2, *al.*
g Gal. 3. 17, 18.
h Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 31.
i ver. 9, 22. Gal. 3. 6. James 2. 23. Cited from Gen. 15. 6 (Gk.). Cp. Tit. 3. 8.
j ch. 7. 7, 10—25. 2 Cor. 3. 7, 9. Gal. 3. 10.
k Cp. ch. 3. 20.
l Gal. 3. 19.

reckoned counted unto him for righteous-
ness. 4 Now [b]to him that worketh worketh
the reward is is the reward not reckoned [as]of grace,
but [as]of debt. 5 But to him
that worketh not, but [f]believeth
on him that justifieth the un-
godly, his faith is reckoned counted for
righteousness. 6 Even as David
also pronounceth blessing upon describeth the blessedness of the man
unto whom God reckoneth imputeth right-
eousness apart from without works, 7 *saying*,

[j]Blessed are they whose ini-
quities are forgiven,
And whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed is the man to whom
the Lord will not [e]reckon impute sin.
9 Is this blessing then pronounced *Cometh* this blessedness then
circumcision, circumcision *only*, or upon the uncir-
cumcision also? for [t]we say, To Abra- say that faith
ham his faith was reckoned was reckoned to Abraham for righteous-
ness. 10 How then was it was it then reckoned
when he was in circumcision
or in uncircumcision? Not in
circumcision, but in uncircumcision uncircumcision
11 and And [x]he received the sign of
circumcision, a seal of the right-
eousness of the faith which he
had while he was in uncircumcision *yet* being uncircumcised: that
[y]he might be the father of all
them that believe, though they
be in uncircumcision, not circumcised; that righteous-
ness might be reckoned imputed unto them; them also
12 and the father of circumcision
to them who not only are of the are not of the circumcision
circumcision, only, but who also walk in
the steps of that faith of our
father Abraham Abraham, which he had
in uncircumcision. being *yet* uncircumcised. 13 For not [2]through the promise
the law was [d]the promise
that he should be the heir of the world, *was not*
to Abraham Abraham, or to his seed, [e]that he through
should be heir of the world, the law, but through
the righteousness of faith. 14 For
[g]if they which are of the law be
heirs, faith is made void, and
the promise is made of none
effect: 15 for Because [j]the law worketh
wrath; but [k]where there is no law, [l]neither
wrath: for no law is, *there*

a ch. 9. 30. 31. 1 Tim. 1. 9.
b ch. 11. 6. Eph. 2. 8, 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 5.
c Ps. 32. 1, 2. Cp. ch. 3. 20.
d Gen. 15. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 28.
e Ps. 32. 1, 2.
f Cp. ch. 3. 26.
g Cp. ch. 3. 31.
h Cp. ch. 3. 20.
i Cp. ch. 3. 20.
j ch. 5. 20. Cp. ch. 3. 20.
k Cp. ch. 3. 20.
l Cp. ch. 3. 20.

R.V. 1 Or, *accounted righteous* 2 Or, *through law* 3 Or, *of* 4 Some ancient authorities add *and upon* 5 Or, *purposed* 6 Or, to be *propitiatory* 7 Or, *faith in his blood* 8 Gr. *is of faith.* 9 Many ancient authorit read *For we reckon.* 10 Or, *works of law* 11 Gr. *out of.* 12 Or, *through the faith* 13 Or, *law* 14 Some ancie authorities read *of Abraham, our forefather according to the flesh?*

A.V. * Or, *fore-ordained.* † Or, *passing over.*

there is no transgression. 16 For this cause Therefore
it is of faith, [b]that *it* may might *be*
according to by grace; [c]to the end that
the promise may might be sure to all
the seed; not to that only which
is of the law, but to that also
which is of the faith of Abraham, Abraham;
[g]who is the father of us all all, 17 (as
it is written, [i]A father of many nations I have made thee a father
have I made thee of many nations,) *before him whom
he believed, *even* God, [j]who
quickeneth the dead, and calleth
[l]the those things that are not, which be not as though
they were. 18 Who in against hope
believed against in hope, to the end that
he might become a the father of
many nations, nations; according to that
which had been was spoken, [n]So shall
thy seed be. 19 And without being being not
weakened weak in faith faith, he considered not
his own body [1]now [q]as good as dead dead,
(he being when he was about a an hundred years
old), and old, neither yet [t]the deadness of
Sarah's womb: 20 yea, looking unto He staggered not at
the promise of God, he wavered not God
through unbelief, unbelief; but waxed was strong
through in faith, giving glory to God, God;
21 and being fully assured persuaded that,
what he had promised, [x]he was
able also to perform. 22 Wherefore And
also therefore it was reckoned unto imputed to him for
righteousness. 23 Now [z]it was
not written for his sake alone,
that it was reckoned unto imputed to him; 24 but
for our sake us also, unto to whom it shall
be reckoned, imputed, [c]who if we believe on [d]him
that raised up Jesus our Lord
from the dead, dead; 25 [h]who was de-
livered up for our trespasses, offences, and
was raised again [j]for our justifica-
tion.

5 1 [k]Being therefore Therefore being justified [2]by
faith, [3]let us we have peace with
God through our Lord Jesus
Christ: 2 through By whom also we have
[o]had our access [4]by faith into this
grace [q]wherein we stand; stand, and
[5]let us [6]rejoice in hope of the
glory of God. 3 And not only so,
but [7]let us also [6d]rejoice in our tribulations we glory in tribulations also
knowing that tribulation [e]work-
eth patience; 4 and patience,
probation; experience; and probation, experience, hope:
5 and [f]hope putteth maketh not to shame ashamed;
because the love of God [h]hath been is
shed abroad in our hearts through by
the [8]Holy Ghost which was is given
unto us. 6 For [k]while when we were
yet weak, without strength, [t]in due season time
[m]Christ died for the ungodly.
7 For scarcely for a righteous
man will one die: for yet peradven-
ture for [9]the a good man some one
would even dare to die. 8 But
[o]God commendeth his own love
toward us, in that, [p]while we
were yet sinners, Christ died for
us. 9 Much more then, being
now justified [10][s]by his blood,
shall we we shall be saved from [u]the wrath of God
through him. 10 For if,
[v]while when we were enemies, [w]we were
reconciled to God through by the
death of his Son, much more,
being reconciled, shall we we shall be saved
[10]by [y]his life; 11 and And not only so,
[11]but we also rejoice joy in God through
our Lord Jesus Christ, through by
whom we have now received
[a]the reconciliation. ‡atonement.
12 Therefore, Wherefore, as [b]through by one man
sin entered into the world, and
[e]death through by sin; and [f]so death
passed unto upon all men, §for that [g]all
sinned:— have sinned: 13 for (For until the law
sin was in the world: but [i]sin
is not imputed when there is
no law. 14 Nevertheless death
reigned from Adam until to Moses,
even over them that had not
sinned [m]after the likeness similitude of
Adam's transgression, [n]who is
a the figure of [p]him that was to
come. 15 But not as the trespass, offence,

a ver. 11. Heb. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 12. 12.
b See ch. 3. 24.
c Gal. 3. 22. Cp. ch. 15. 8.
d See Matt. 5. 12.
e See Luke 21. 19 & James 1. 3.
f Ps. 119. 116. Phil. 1. 20.
g Cp. ch. 9. 8.
h Acts 2. 17, 18, 33. Tit. 3. 6. Cp. Gal. 4. 6.
i Cited from Gen. 17. 5. Cp. ver. 18.
j Cp. Heb. 11. 19. See John 5. 21.
k ver. 8, 10. Cp. Hos. 13. 9 & Eph. 2. 5.
l 1 Cor. 1. 28. Cp. Heb. 11. 3.
m See ch. 4. 25.
n Cited from Gen. 15. 5.
o See John 3. 16.
p ver. 6, 10.
q Heb. 11. 12.
r Gen. 17. 17.
s See ch. 3. 25.
t Gen. 18. 11.
u 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 2. 16. See ch. 1. 18.
v ver. 6, 8. Col. 1. 21. Cp. ch. 8. 32.
w 2 Cor. 5. 18—20. Eph. 2. 16. Col. 1. 20, 21.
x Gen. 18. 14. Cp. Heb. 11. 19.
y 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11.
z ch. 15. 4. 1 Cor. 9. 9, 10 & 10. 6, 11. 2 Tim. 3. 16, 17. Cp. Ps. 102. 18.
a ch. 11. 15. 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19.
b Gen. 2. 17 & 3. 6. 1 Cor. 15. 21, 22. Cp. ver. 15—17 & ch. 6. 9 & Ps. 51. 5.
c ch. 10. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 21.
d See Acts 2. 24.
e ch. 6. 23. James 1. 15.
f Cp. ver. 14, 21 & 1 Cor. 15. 22.
g Eph. 2. 3.
h ch. 5. 6, 8 & 8. 32. Isai. 53. 5, 6. Matt. 20. 28. Gal. 1. 4. 1 Tim. 1. 15, al.
i See ch. 3. 20.
j ch. 5. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 17.
k ch. 3. 28.
l Cp. ch. 15. 13 & Heb. 12. 28.
m Hos. 6. 7.
n 1 Cor. 15. 45.
o Eph. 2. 18 & 3. 12. Cp. Heb. 10. 19, 20 & 1 Pet. 3. 18.
p Cp. Matt. 11. 3.
q 1 Cor. 15. 1.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities omit *now*. [2] Gr. *out of*. [3] Some authorities read *we have*. [4] Some ancient authorities omit *by faith*. [5] Or, *we rejoice* [6] Gr. *glory*. [7] Or, *we also rejoice* [8] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [9] Or, *that which is good* [10] Gr. *in*. [11] Gr. *but also glorying*.
A.V. * Or, *like unto him*. † Or, *according to the time*. ‡ Or, *reconciliation*. § Or, *in whom*.

so also *is* the free gift. For if
by the trespass of the / through the offence of / one / the / many
be dead, / died, much more / did / the grace
of God, and the gift by / the grace / grace,
of the / *which is* by / one man, Jesus Christ,
abound / hath abounded unto [e]the many. 16 And
not as / through / *it was* by one that sinned, *so*
is the gift: for [h]the / judgement *came* of / judgment *was* by
one / unto / to condemnation, but the
free gift / *came* / *is* of many / trespasses / offences unto
[1][l]justification. 17 For / if, by the trespass / if * by one man's
of the one, / offence death reigned / through the / by
one; much more / shall they / that / which
receive / the abundance of grace
and [2]of the gift of righteousness
shall [o]reign in life / through the / by one, *even*
Jesus / Christ. / Christ.) 18 So then / Therefore as / [p]through / * by the
one trespass / offence of one / *the judgement* / *judgment* *came* / unto / upon all
men to condemnation; even so
through one act of righteousness / † by the righteousness of one / *the free*
gift came / unto / upon [s]all men / to / unto
[t]justification of life. 19 For as
through the / by one man's [u]disobedience
the many were made sinners, / even
so / through / by the [w]obedience of the one
shall / the many be made righteous.
20 And / Moreover [3][y]the law / came in beside, / entered,
that the / trespass / offence might / abound; but / abound. But
where sin abounded, [b]grace did
abound more exceedingly: / much more abound 21 That / that, [c]as sin
hath reigned / in / unto death, even so
might [d]grace reign through
righteousness unto eternal life
through / by Jesus Christ our Lord.

1 What shall we say then?
6 [h]Shall we continue in sin,
that grace may abound?
2 God forbid. / We who / ‡ died to sin, / How shall we, that
how shall we any longer live / are dead to sin, live any longer / therein?
3 Or are ye ignorant / Know ye not, that / all we / [i]who / so many of us as
‡ were baptized [m]into / Christ Jesus / Jesus Christ
were baptized into his death?
4 We were / [n]buried therefore / Therefore we are buried with him
through / by baptism into death: that
like as [p]Christ was raised up from
the dead / through / by [q]the glory of the
Father, / even so we also / might / should walk

a 2 Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 6. 15. Eph. 4. 23, 24. Col. 3. 10. Cp. ch. 7. 6.
b Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 10.
c Phil. 3. 10, 11. Cp. Col. 2. 12 & 3. 1.
d Eph. 4. 22. Col. 3. 9.
e ver. 19. Isai. 53. 11.
f Gal. 2. 20 & 5. 24 & 6. 14.
g Cp. ch. 7. 24.
h 1 Cor. 11. 32.
i 1 Pet. 4. 1.
j Cp. ver. 18.
k 2 Tim. 2. 11. Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 10 & 13. 4.
l ver. 18. Rev. 19. 8 (for mg.).
m Acts 13. 34. Rev. 1. 18.
n Cp. ch. 5. 14, 17.
o Rev. 22. 5.
p Cp. 2 Esd. 3. 21 & 7. 48 [118].
q See Heb. 7. 27.
r See ver. 2.
s See John 12. 32.
t ch. 4. 25.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 6.
v ver. 14. Ps. 19. 13 & 119. 133. Mic. 7. 19. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 17.
w Heb. 5. 8. Cp. Phil. 2. 8.
x ch. 7. 5. Col. 3. 5.
y Gal. 3. 19. See ch. 3. 20.
z 2 Cor. 10. 4 (for mg.).
a ch. 12. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 24 & 4. 2.
b 1 Tim. 1. 14.
c Cp. ver. 12, 14.
d See John 1. 17.
e Cp. ch. 8. 2, 12.
f See ver. 12.
g ver. 1.
h ver. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 8.
i Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 21.
j ver. 11. ch. 7. 4, 6. Gal. 2. 19. Col. 2. 20 & 3. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
k Cp. ver. 20 & Matt. 6. 24. See John 8. 34.
l Gal. 3. 27.
m See Matt. 28. 19.
n Col. 2. 12.
o See ch. 1. 8.
p ver. 9. ch. 8. 11. See Acts 2. 24.
q Cp. John 11. 40 & 2 Cor. 13. 4.
r Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 13.

in [a]newness of life. 5 For [b]if we
have / become / ‡ united with *him* by / been planted together in / [c]the
likeness of his death, we shall be
also / by / in *the likeness* of his / resurrection: / resurrection:
6 knowing this, that [d]our old
man / ‡ was / is crucified with *him*, that
[g]the body of sin might be / done away, / destroyed,
that / so / henceforth we should / no longer be / not
in bondage to sin; / serve sin. 7 for / For [i]he that / hath died / is dead
[j]is / justified / § freed from sin. 8 But / Now [k]if we
died / be dead with Christ, we believe
that we shall also live with / him: / him:
9 knowing that [m]Christ being
raised from the dead dieth no
more; [n]death / no more hath / hath no more dominion
over him. 10 For / [5]the death / in that he
died, he died unto sin / [6][q]once:
but / [5]the life / in that he liveth, he
liveth unto God. 11 Even so / Likewise reckon
ye also yourselves to be [r]dead
indeed / unto sin, but alive unto
God / in Christ Jesus. / through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 Let not [v]sin therefore reign
in your mortal body, that ye
should obey / it in / the lusts / thereof: / thereof.
13 [x]neither present / Neither yield ye your members
unto sin / *as* / [7][z]instruments of unrighteousness;
as ‖ instruments of unrighteousness unto sin:
but / [a]present / yield yourselves unto God,
as / those that are alive from the dead,
and your members *as* [7]instruments of righteousness unto God.
14 For [e]sin shall not [f]have dominion over you: for ye are not
under / the law, but under grace.

15 What then? [g]shall we sin,
[i]because we are not under / the
law, but under grace? God
forbid. 16 Know ye not, that
[k]to whom ye / present / yield yourselves / [8]
[8]servants / unto obedience, / to obey, his [8]servants
ye are / to whom ye obey; whether
of sin unto death, or of obedience
unto righteousness? 17 But / [e]thanks / God
be / to God, / [9]that, / whereas / thanked, that ye were / the
[8]servants of sin, / ye became obedient / but ye have obeyed
from the heart / to / that [10][r]form
of / teaching / doctrine whereunto ye were delivered; / ** which was delivered you.

R.V. [1] Gr. *an act of righteousness.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *of the gift.* [3] Or, *law* [4] Or, *united with the likeness*...with the likeness [5] Or, *in that* [6] Gr. *once for all.* [7] Or, *weapons* [8] Gr. *bondservants.* [9] Or, *that ye were*...*but ye became* [10] Or, *pattern*

A.V. * Or, *by one offence.* † Or, *by one righteousness.* ‡ Or, *are.* § Gr. *justified.* ‖ Gr. *arms*, or, *weapons.* ** Gr. *whereto ye were delivered.*

18 and [a]being made free from sin,
[b]ye became [1]servants of right-
eousness. 19 [d]I speak after the
manner of men because of the
infirmity of your flesh: for [f]as
ye have yielded your members [as]
servants to uncleanness and to
iniquity unto iniquity, even so now
yield your members [i]as servants
to righteousness unto holiness.
20 For [j]when ye were [1]servants
of sin, ye were free *from
righteousness. 21 [l]What fruit
had ye then in those things
[n]whereof ye are now ashamed?
[o]for the end of those things is
death. 22 But now [q]being made
free from sin, and [r]become
servants to God, [t]ye have your
fruit unto holiness, and [u]the
end everlasting life. 23 [v]For the
wages of sin is death; but the
free gift of God is eternal life
through Jesus Christ our Lord.

7 (for I speak to them that
know [2]the law), how that
the law hath dominion over a
man as long as he liveth?
2 For [a]the woman which hath a
husband is bound by the law to
her husband so long as he liveth;
but if the husband be dead, she is
loosed from the law of her hus-
band. 3 So then if, while her
husband liveth, [b]she be married to
another man, she shall be called
an adulteress: but if her husband
be dead, she is free from that law; so
that she is no adulteress, though
she be married to another man.
4 Wherefore, my brethren, [e]ye
also are become dead [g]to the law
by the body of Christ; that
ye should be married to another,
even to him who was raised from
the dead, [k]that we might bring
forth fruit unto God. 5 For
when we were in the flesh, the

[a] ver. 22. ch. 8. 2. Cp. ver. 7. See John 8. 32.
[b] Cp. ver. 22.
[c] ch. 6. 13.
[d] See ch. 3. 5.
[e] See ch. 6. 21, 23.
[f] See ver. 13.
[g] See ch. 6. 4.
[h] ch. 2. 27, 29. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
[i] Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 27.
[j] See ver. 16.
[k] See ch. 3. 20.
[l] ch. 7. 5. Cp. Jer. 12. 13.
[m] ch. 13. 9. Ex. 20. 17. Deut. 5. 21. Cp. Ex. 20. 14 (for mg.).
[n] Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 2.
[o] ch. 1. 32 & 8. 6, 13. Prov. 14. 12. Gal. 6. 8.
[p] ver. 11. Cp. Gal. 5. 13.
[q] See ver. 18.
[r] 1 Cor. 7. 22. 1 Pet. 2. 16.
[s] 1 Cor. 15. 56.
[t] ch. 7. 4.
[u] 1 Pet. 1. 9.
[v] Cp. ch. 2. 7. See ch. 5. 12.
[w] Cp. 2 Esd. 9. 33, 36. See ch. 10. 5.
[x] ver. 8.
[y] Cp. Gen. 3. 13 & Heb. 3. 13.
[z] Ps. 19. 8, 9 & 119. 137. 2 Pet. 2. 21. Cp. ver. 16.
[a] 1 Cor. 7. 39.
[b] Matt. 5. 32.
[c] 1 Kin. 21. 20, 25. 2 Kin. 17. 17. Isai. 50. 1 & 52. 3.
[d] ver. 18, 19. Cp. Gal. 5. 17.
[e] ver. 6. See ch. 6. 2.
[f] 1 Tim. 1. 8. Cp. ver. 12.
[g] ch. 8. 2. Gal. 2. 19 & 5. 18. Eph. 2. 15. Col. 2. 14.
[h] ver. 20.
[i] Cp. Eph. 2. 16 & Col. 1. 22.
[j] Gen. 6. 5 & 8. 21. Job 14. 4 & 15. 14. Ps. 51. 5. Jer. 17. 9, *al.*
[k] ch. 6. 22. Gal. 5. 22. Eph. 5. 9.

[3]sinful passions, †motions of sins, which were wrought by
the law, did work [c]in our members
[e]to bring forth fruit unto death.
6 But now we have been discharged
are delivered from the law,
having died to that ‡that being dead
wherein we were holden; so that we
held; that we should
serve [g]in newness of [h]the spirit,
and not in the oldness of the
letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is
the law sin? God forbid. Howbeit,
Nay, [k]I had not known sin, except through
but by [2]the law: for I had not known
[4]coveting, §lust, except [m]the law had said,
Thou shalt not [4]covet: covet. 8 But sin,
But
[p]finding occasion, wrought in me through the
taking occasion by the commandment, wrought
commandment in me all manner of [4]coveting:
concupiscence.
[s]for apart from [2]the law sin is dead.
For without
9 And I was alive apart from [2]the law
For without
once: but when the command-
ment came, sin revived, and I
died; 10 and died. And the commandment,
[w]which *was* unto life, this *ordained* to life, I found
to be unto death: 11 for death. For sin, [x]finding
occasion, through occasion by the commandment [y]beguiled
me, and through by it slew me. 12 So that Wherefore
[z]the law is holy, and the com-
mandment holy, and righteous, just, and
good. 13 Did Was then that which is
good become made death unto me? God
forbid. But sin, that it might
be shewn to be appear sin, by working death
to in me through by that which is good;—
good;
that through the commandment sin sin by the commandment might
become exceeding sinful. 14 For
we know that the law is spiritual:
but I am carnal, [c]sold under sin.
15 For that which I [5]do I know ‖allow
not: for [d]not what I would, that
do I practise not; but what I hate,
that I do. do I. 16 But if what I would not, that
If then I do that which I
I do, would not, I consent unto [f]the law
that it is good. 17 So now Now then [h]it is
no more I that [5]do it, but sin
which that dwelleth in me. 18 For I
know that [j]in me, that me (that is, in my
flesh, flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for
to will is present with me, me; but how
to [5]do perform that which is good I is find

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *law* [3] Gr. *passions of sins.* [4] Or, *lust* [5] Gr. *work.*
A.V. * Gr. *to righteousness.* † Gr. *passions.* ‡ Or, *being dead to that.* § Or, *concupiscence.* ‖ Gr. *know.*

not. 19 [a]For the good (which that) I
would I do not: but the evil
which I would not, that I (practise. do.)
20 But (Now) if (what I would not, that I do, I do that I would not,) [c]it
is no more I that [1]do it, but sin
(which that) dwelleth in me. 21 I find
then [2]the (a) law, that, (to me who when I) would
do good, evil is (present. present with me.) 22 For
[g]I delight [3]in the law of God
after [h]the inward man: 23 but I
see [i]a (different another) law in my members,
warring against the law of my
mind, and bringing me into cap-
tivity [4](under to) the law of sin which
is in my members. 24 O wretched
man that I am! who shall deliver
me (out of from) [5]*[k]the body of this
death? 25 [6][m]I thank God through
Jesus Christ our Lord. So then
(I myself with the mind with the mind I myself) serve the law of
God; but with the flesh the law
of sin.

8 [1]There is therefore now
no condemnation to them
(that which) are in Christ (Jesus. Jesus, who walk
not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.) 2 For
the law of [q]the Spirit of life in
Christ Jesus (hath) [t]made me free
from the law of sin and (of) death.
3 For [v]what the law could not
do, [7][x]in that it was weak through
the flesh, (God, God) sending his own
Son [b]in the likeness of [8]sinful
(flesh, flesh,) [9]and [c]*as an offering* †for sin, con-
demned sin in the flesh: 4 that
[e]the (10ordinance righteousness) of the law might
be fulfilled in us, [f]who walk not
after the flesh, but after the
(spirit. Spirit.) 5 For [h]they that are after
the flesh do mind [i]the things
of the flesh; but they that are
after the (spirit Spirit) [j]the things of the
(spirit. Spirit.) 6 For [l](the mind of the flesh ‡to be carnally minded) is
death; but (the mind of the spirit §to be spiritually minded) is
life and (peace: peace.) 7 because (Because) ‡(the mind carnal
of the flesh mind) is [n]enmity against (God; God:)
for it is not subject to the law

a ver. 15.
b 1 Cor. 2. 14.
c ver. 17.
d ver. 11.
1 Cor. 3. 16 & 6. 19.
2 Cor. 6. 16.
2 Tim. 1. 14.
e Jude 19.
Cp. John 14. 17.
f See Acts 16. 7.
g Ps. 1. 2 & 112. 1 & 119. 35.
h 2 Cor. 4. 16.
Eph. 3. 16.
Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 4.
i Gal. 5. 17.
Cp. James 4. 1.
j See Acts 2. 24.
k Cp. ch. 6. 6 & 8. 23.
l Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
m 1 Cor. 15. 57 (for mg.).
n See ver. 2.
o Col. 3. 5.
p Gal. 5. 18.
q 1 Cor. 15. 45.
2 Cor. 3. 6.
r ver. 16, 19.
ch. 9. 8, 26.
Deut. 14. 1.
Hos. 1. 10.
John 1. 12.
1 John 3. 1, *al.*
s 1 Cor. 2. 12.
t ver. 12.
See ch. 6. 14, 18 & 7. 4.
u 2 Tim. 1. 7.
Cp. Gal. 2. 4 & Heb. 2. 15 & 1 John 4. 18.
v Heb. 10. 1, 2, 10, 14.
See Acts 13. 39.
w ver. 23.
Gal. 4. 5.
Cp. ch. 9. 4 & Isai. 56. 5 & Jer. 31. 9.
x Gal. 4. 9.
Heb. 7. 18.
y Gal. 4. 6.
Cp. Mark 14. 36.
z 2 Cor. 5. 21.
a 2 Cor. 1. 22 & 5. 5.
Eph. 1. 13, 14.
1 John 3. 24.
b Phil. 2. 7.
See John 1. 14.
c Lev. 16. 5.
Heb. 10. 6, 8 & 13. 11.
d Gal. 3. 29 & 4. 7.
Tit. 3. 7.
e ch. 1. 32 & 2. 26.
f Gal. 5. 16, 25.
g 2 Cor. 1. 7.
2 Tim. 2. 12.
See Acts 14. 22.
h Cp. Gal. 6. 8.
i Gal. 5. 19—21.
j Gal. 5. 22, 23, 25.
k 2 Cor. 4. 17.
Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 5, 6.
l ver. 13.
Cp. Col. 2. 18.
See ch. 6. 21.
m 1 Pet. 4. 13 & 5. 1.
1 John 3. 2.
Cp. ch. 2. 7.
n James 4. 4.

of God, [b]neither indeed can (it be.)
8 (and So then) they that are in the flesh
cannot please God. 9 But ye
are not in the flesh, but in the
(spirit, Spirit,) if so be that [d]the Spirit of
God (dwelleth dwell) in you. (But Now) [e]if any
man (hath have) not [f]the Spirit of Christ,
he is none of his. 10 And if
Christ (is be) in you, the body is
dead because of sin; but the
(spirit Spirit) is life because of right-
eousness. 11 But if the Spirit of
[j]him that raised up Jesus from
the dead (dwelleth dwell) in you, he that
raised up Christ (Jesus) from the
dead shall (quicken also also quicken) your mortal
bodies (11[l](through ‖by)) his Spirit that
dwelleth in you.

12 (So then, Therefore,) brethren, we are
debtors, [n]not to the flesh, to
live after the (flesh: flesh.) 13 (for For) if ye
live after the flesh, ye (must die; shall die:)
but if (by the spirit ye ye through the Spirit do) [12][o]mortify
the [13]deeds of the body, ye shall
live. 14 For as many as are [p]led
by the Spirit of God, (these they) are (the)
[r]sons of God. 15 For [s]ye (received have not
not received) [u]the spirit of bondage
again (unto to) fear; but ye (have) re-
ceived the (spirit Spirit) of [w]adoption,
whereby we cry, [y]Abba, Father.
16 [a]The Spirit (himself itself) beareth wit-
ness with our spirit, that we are
(the) children of God: 17 and if
children, then [d]heirs; heirs of
God, and joint-heirs with Christ;
[g]if so be that we suffer with *him*,
that we may be also glorified
(with *him*. together.)

18 For I reckon that the
sufferings of this present time
[k]are not worthy to be compared
with [m]the glory which shall be
revealed (to us-ward. in us.) 19 For the
earnest expectation of the (creation creature)
waiteth for [m]the (revealing manifestation) of the
sons of God. 20 For the (creation creature)

R.V. [1] Gr. *work.* [2] Or, *in regard of the law* [3] Gr. *with.* [4] Gr. *in.* Many ancient authorities read *to.* [5] Or, *this body of death* [6] Many ancient authorities read *But thanks be to God.* [7] Or, *wherein* [8] Gr. *flesh of sin.* [9] Or, *and for sin* [10] Or, *requirement* [11] Many ancient authorities read *because of.* [12] Gr. *make to die.* [13] Gr. *doings.*
A.V. * Or, *this body of death.* † Or, *by a sacrifice for sin.* ‡ Gr. *the minding of the flesh.* § Gr. *the minding of the Spirit.* ‖ Or, *because of his Spirit.*

[a]was subjected / made subject to vanity, not of its own will, / willingly, but [b]by reason of him who hath subjected it, / the same [1]in hope / hope, 21 that / Because [e]the creation / creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the liberty of the glory / glorious liberty of the children of God. 22 For we know that *[g]the whole creation [h]groaneth and travaileth in pain [2]together until now. 23 And not only so, / they, but ourselves also, which have [k]the firstfruits of the Spirit, [l]even we ourselves groan within ourselves, [o]waiting for our / the adoption, *to wit*, [p]the redemption of our body. 24 For [q]by hope were we saved: / we are saved by hope: but [r]hope that is seen is not hope: [3]for who / what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? 25 But if we hope for that which we see not, *then* do we with [q]patience wait for it.

26 And in like manner / Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmity / infirmities: for [u]we know not what / how to pray we should pray for as we ought; / ought: but [v]the Spirit himself / itself maketh intercession for *us* with groanings which cannot be uttered; / uttered. 27 and / And [y]he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is [z]the mind of the Spirit, [5]†because he [a]maketh intercession for the saints [b]according to *the will of* God. 28 And we know that to them that love God [6]all things work together / all things work together for good to them that [c]for good, *even* / love God, to [d]them that / who are the called according to *his* purpose. 29 For whom he [f]foreknew, / did foreknow, he also [g]foreordained / did predestinate [h]*to be* conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be [i]the firstborn among many brethren: / brethren. 30 and / Moreover whom he foreordained, / did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also [l]justified: and whom he justified, them he also [n]glorified.

a Gen. 3. 18, 19. Eccles. 1. 2. b Gen. 3. 17. c Num. 14. 9. 2 Kin. 6. 16. Ps. 118. 6. 1 John 4. 4. d John 3. 16. e Cp. Acts 3. 21. f See ch. 4. 25. g Mark 16. 15. h Jer. 12. 4, 11. i Isai. 50. 8, 9. Cp. Rev. 12. 10, 11. j ver. 1. k Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 5 & James 1. 18. l 2 Cor. 5. 2, 4. m See Mark 16. 19. n Heb. 7. 25. 1 John 2. 1. Cp. ver. 27. o ver. 19, 25. Isai. 25. 9. Gal. 5. 5. p See ch. 7. 24 & Luke 21. 28. q Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 3 & 5. 8. r 2 Cor. 4. 18. Heb. 11. 1. s Cited from Ps. 44. 22. t 1 Cor. 4. 9 & 15. 30, 31. 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11. See Acts 20. 24. u Cp. Matt. 20. 22 & James 4. 3. v Zech. 12. 10. Eph. 6. 18. See John 14. 16. w 1 Cor. 15. 57. See John 16. 33. x Gal. 2. 20. Eph. 5. 2. Rev. 1. 5 & 3. 9. y 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Prov. 15. 11 & 17. 3. Jer. 11. 20 & 17. 10. Luke 16. 15. 1 Thess. 2. 4. Rev. 2. 23, *al.* z See ver. 6. a Cp. ver. 34. b Cp. 1 John 5. 14. c Ezra 8. 22. Cp. Eccles. 8. 12 & Ecclus. 39. 27. d ch. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 9 & 7. 15, 17. Gal. 1. 15 & 5. 8. Eph. 4. 1, 4. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 9. 15, *al.* e 2 Cor. 11. 10. 1 Tim. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 19 & Gal. 1. 20. See ch. 1. 9. f ch. 11. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 2. g 1 Cor. 2. 7. Eph. 1. 5, 11. Cp. ch. 9. 23. h Phil. 3. 21.

31 What then shall we / shall we then say to these things? [c]If God is / be for us, who is / can be against us? 32 [d]He that spared not his own Son, but [f]delivered him up for us all, how shall he not also with him / with him also freely give us all things? 33 Who shall lay anything / any thing to the charge of God's elect? [7][i]It is God that justifieth; / justifieth. 34 [j]who / Who is he that shall condemn? / condemneth? [8]It is Christ Jesus that died, yea rather, that was raised from the dead, / is risen again, [m]who is / even at the right hand of God, [n]who also maketh intercession for us. 35 Who shall separate us from the love [9]of Christ? shall tribulation, or anguish, / distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? 36 Even as / As it is written,

> [s]For thy sake [t]we are killed all the day long;
> We were / are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, in all these things we are more than [w]conquerors through [x]him that loved us. 38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor powers, 39 nor height, nor depth, nor any other [10]creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

9 [1][e]I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing witness with me / me witness in the Holy Ghost, 2 that I have great sorrow / heaviness and unceasing pain / continual sorrow in my heart. 3 For [j]I could [11]wish that [1] myself were [k]anathema / ‡accursed from Christ for my brethren's sake, / brethren, my kinsmen [m]according to the flesh: 4 who are [o]Israelites; whose is / to whom *pertaineth* [p]the

Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 49 & Col. 3. 10. See 1 John 3. 2. i Col. 1. 15, 18. Heb. 1. 6. Rev. 1. 5. j Cp. Ex. 32. 32. k 1 Cor. 12. 3 & 16. 22. Gal. 1. 8, 9. l 1 Cor. 6. 11. m Cp. ch. 11. 14. n John 17. 22. Cp. Heb. 2. 10. o Cp. ver. 6 & ch. 2. 28, 29 & Gal. 6. 16. p Cp. Ex. 4. 22. See ch. 8. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *in hope; because the creation &c.* [2] Or, *with us* [3] Many ancient authorities read *for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?* [4] Some ancient authorities read *awaiteth.* [5] Or, *that* [6] Some ancient authorities read *God worketh all things with them for good.* [7] Or, *Shall God that justifieth?* [8] Or, *Shall Christ Jesus that died,... us?* [9] Some ancient authorities read *of God.* [10] Or, *creation* [11] Or, *pray*

A.V. * Or, *every creature.* † Or, *that.* ‡ Or, *separated.*

adoption, and [a]the glory, and
[b]the *covenants, and [c]the giving
of the law, and [d]the service *of*
God, and [e]the promises; 5 whose
are [f]the fathers, and of whom
is Christ as concerning the flesh, [1]g who
as concerning the flesh Christ *came*,
is over all, [i]God blessed [2]for
ever. Amen. 6 But *it is* not as
Not
though the word of God hath
come to nought.
taken none effect. For they are not
all Israel, which are of Israel:
7 neither, [l]because they are
Abraham's seed,
the seed of Abraham, are they all
children: but, [n]In Isaac shall
thy seed be called. 8 That is,
it is not
They which are the children of the
flesh that are
flesh, these *are* not the children of God:
God
but [q]the children of the promise
are reckoned for a seed. 9 For
counted the
this is a word of promise,
the
According to this season
At this time will I come,
and Sarah shall have a son.
10 And not only so *this*; but when
[u]Rebecca also having conceived by
had
one, *even* by our father Isaac—
Isaac;
11 for (For *the children* being not yet
born, neither having done anything
any
good or bad, that the purpose of
evil,
God according to election might
stand, not of works, but of [z]him
that calleth, 12 it was said unto
calleth;)
her, [b]The [†]elder shall serve the
[‡]younger. 13 Even as it is written,
As
[c]Jacob have I loved, but Esau have
I hated.

14 What shall we say then?
[e]Is there unrighteousness with
God? God forbid. 15 For he
saith to Moses, [f]I will have
mercy on whom I will have mercy,
and I will have compassion on
whom I will have compassion.
16 So then it is not of him that
willeth, nor of him that runneth,
but of God that hath sheweth mercy.
17 For the scripture saith unto
Pharaoh, [j]For Even for this very same purpose
did I raise
have I raised thee up, that I might
shew in thee my power,
my power in thee, and that my
name might be published abroad in
declared throughout all
the earth. 18 So then he hath
Therefore hath he mercy
on whom he will,
will *have mercy*, and
whom he will [h]he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto
me, Why doth he still find fault?
yet
For [j]who withstandeth his will?
hath resisted
20 Nay but, O man, who art
thou [k]that [§]repliest against God?
[m]Shall the thing formed say to
him that formed it, Why didst
hast
thou make me thus? 21 Or [°]hath not
made Hath
the potter a right over the clay,
power
of from the same lump to make [p]one
part a vessel unto honour, and
another unto dishonour? 22 What
if God, willing to shew his wrath,
and to make his power known,
endured with much longsuffering
the [s]vessels of wrath [‖][t]fitted unto
to
destruction: 23 [3]and that he
might make known [v]the riches
of his glory upon vessels of mercy,
on the
which he had [w]afore prepared
unto glory, 24 *even* us, whom he
also hath [x]called, [y]not from the Jews
of
only, but also from the Gentiles?
of
25 As he saith also in Hosea,
Osee,

[a]I will call that my people,
them
which was not my people;
were
And her beloved, which was
not beloved.

26 [d]And it shall be, *that* in
come to pass,
the place where it was said
unto them, Ye are not my
people,
people;
There shall they be called
sons
the children of [g]the living God.
27 And Isaiah crieth concerning
Esaias also
Israel, [h]If the number of the
Though
children of Israel be as the sand
of the sea, [i]it is the remnant that
a
shall be saved: 28 for the Lord will
he
execute *his* word upon the earth,
finish **the work, and cut *it* short in righteousness:
finishing it and cutting it
because a short work will the Lord make upon the

a Ex. 40. 34. 1 Sam. 4. 21. 1 Kin. 8. 11.
b Gen. 17. 2. Deut. 29. 14. Gal. 4. 24. Eph. 2. 12. Cp. Luke 1. 72 & Acts 3. 25, *al.*
c Deut. 4. 14. Cp. Ps. 147. 19.
d Heb. 9. 1 (Gk.). Cp. ch. 12. 1.
e Cp. Eph. 2. 12. See John 4. 22 & Acts 13. 32.
f ch. 11. 28.
g Cp. Eph. 4. 6 & Col. 1. 16—19.
h Cp. Ex. 4. 21 & 9. 12 & 11. 10 & 14. 4 & Deut. 2. 30 & Josh. 11. 20, *al.*
i ch. 1. 25. John 1. 1. 2 Cor. 11. 31. Heb. 1. 8. Cp. Jer. 23. 6 & Col. 2. 9, *al.*
j 2 Chr. 20. 6. Job 9. 12. Dan. 4. 35.
k Job 33. 13.
l Cp. Gal. 4. 23. See John 8. 33.
m Isai. 29. 16 & 45. 9. Cp. Ecclus. 39. 17.
n Heb. 11. 18. Cited from Gen. 21. 12. Cp. Gal. 3. 29.
o Isai. 64. 8. Jer. 18. 6. Wisd. 15. 7. Ecclus. 33. 13.
p 2 Tim. 2. 20.
q Gal. 4. 23, 28.
r Cited from Gen. 18. 10, 14. Cp. Gen. 17. 21.
s Cp. ver. 21, 23 & Acts 9. 15.
t Cp. Prov. 16. 4 & 1 Pet. 2. 8.
u Gen. 25. 21.
v Eph. 3. 16. See ch. 2. 4.
w Cp. ch. 8. 29.
x See ch. 8. 28.
y See ch. 3. 29.
z Cp. ch. 4. 17. See ch. 8. 28.
a Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.
b Cited from Gen. 25. 23.
c Cited from Mal. 1. 2, 3.
d Cited from Hos. 1. 10.
e Deut. 32. 4. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Job 8. 3 & 34. 10. Ps. 92. 15.
f Cited from Ex. 33. 19.
g See ch. 8. 14 & Matt. 16. 16.
h Cited from Isai. 10. 22, 23. Cp. Hos. 1. 10.
i ch. 11. 5.
j Cited from Ex. 9. 16.

R.V. [1] Some modern interpreters place a full stop after *flesh*, and translate, *He who is God over all be (is) blessed for ever*: or, *He who is over all is God, blessed for ever.* Others punctuate, *flesh, who is over all. God be (is) blessed for ever.* [2] Gr. *unto the ages.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *and.*

A.V. * Or, *testaments.* † Or, *greater.* ‡ Or, *lesser.* § Or, *answerest again*, or, *disputest with God?* ‖ Or, *made up.* ** Or, *the account.*

short. earth. 29 And, And as Isaiah hath Esaias said before,

[c]Except [d]the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed,

[f]We had become been as Sodom, Sodoma, and had been made like unto Gomorrah. Gomorrha.

30 What shall we say then? [h]That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even [k]the righteousness which is of faith: 31 but But Israel, [l]following which followed after [a]the law of righteousness, [m]did hath not arrive at *that* law. attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? [1]Because *they sought it* not by faith, but as it were by works. They the works of the law. For they stumbled at [o]the stone of stumbling. that stumblingstone;

33 even As it is written,

[q]Behold, I lay in Zion Sion [r]a stone of stumbling stumblingstone and a rock rock of offence:

[v]And he that whosoever believeth on [2]him shall not be [w]put to shame. *ashamed.

10 [1] Brethren, my heart's [3]desire and my supplication prayer to God is for them, for Israel is, that they may might be saved. 2 For I bear them witness record that [y]they have a zeal for of God, [a]but not according to knowledge. 3 For they being ignorant of [b]God's righteousness, and seeking going about to establish their own, they did own righteousness, have not subject submitted themselves to unto the righteousness of God. 4 For [d]Christ is the end of the law unto for righteousness to every one that believeth. 5 For [f]Moses writeth that [g]the man that doeth describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live thereby. by them. 6 But [j]the righteousness which is of faith saith thus, speaketh on this wise, [k]Say not in thy thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down *from above*:) 7 or, Who shall descend into the [4]abyss deep? (that is, [b]to bring Christ up up Christ again from the dead.) 8 But what saith it? [e]The word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach: 9 [4]because preach; That if [g]thou shalt [5]confess with thy mouth Jesus *as* the Lord Lord, Jesus, and shalt [i]believe in thy thine heart [j]that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved: 10 for saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. 11 For the scripture saith, [n]Whosoever believeth on him shall not be put to shame. ashamed. 12 [p]For there is no distinction difference between the Jew and the Greek: for [s]the same *Lord* is Lord of all, and over all is [t]rich unto all that call upon him: him. 13 for, [u]Whosoever For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. 14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of [x]whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear [z]without a preacher? 15 and how shall they preach, except they be sent? even as it is written, [c]How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring [6]glad tidings of good things!

16 But [e]they did have not all hearken to obeyed the [7]glad tidings. gospel. For Isaiah Esaias saith, [h]Lord, who hath believed [†]our [‡]report? 17 So [i]belief then faith *cometh* of by hearing, and hearing by the word of Christ. God. 18 But I say, Did Have they not hear heard? Yea, Yes verily,

[l]Their sound went out [m]into all the earth,
And their words unto the ends of [8]the world.

a See Rev. 9. 1.
b Heb. 13. 20.
c Cited from Isai. 1. 9.
d James 5. 4.
e Cited from Deut. 30. 14. Cp. Ecclus. 51. 26.
f Deut. 29. 23. Isai. 13. 19. Jer. 49. 18 & 50. 40. Amos 4. 11.
g Matt. 10. 32. Luke 12. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 3 & Phil. 2. 11.
h Cp. ch. 10. 20.
i See Acts 16. 31.
j Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 21. See Acts 2. 24.
k ch. 1. 17 & 3. 21, 22 & 10. 6. Gal. 2. 16 & 3. 24. Phil. 3. 9. Heb. 11. 7.
l Cp. ch. 10. 2, 3 & 11. 7.
m Cp. Gal. 5. 4.
n See ch. 9. 33.
o See 1 Pet. 2. 8.
p See ch. 3. 22, 29.
q 1 Pet. 2. 6, 7. Cited from Isai. 28. 16. Cp. Ps. 118. 22.
r Isai. 8. 14.
s Acts 10. 36.
t See ch. 2. 4.
u Acts 2. 21. Cited from Joel 2. 32.
v ch. 10. 11.
w Isai. 49. 23. Joel 2. 26, 27.
x Eph. 4. 21. Cp. John 9. 36 & 17. 20.
y See Acts 21. 20.
z Cp. Acts 8. 31 & Tit. 1. 3.
a Cp. ch. 9. 31.
b See ch. 1. 17.
c Cited from Isai. 52. 7. Cp. Nahum 1. 15 & Eph. 6. 15.
d Cp. Matt. 5. 17 & Gal. 3. 24.
e ch. 3. 3. Heb. 4. 2.
f Cited from Lev. 18. 5.
g Neh. 9. 29. Ezek. 20. 11, 13, 21. Matt. 19. 17. Luke 10. 28. Gal. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 7. 10.
h John 12. 38. Cited from Isai. 53. 1.
i Gal. 3. 2, 5.
j See ch. 9. 30.
k Cp. Deut. 30. 12, 13 & Baruch 3. 29, 30.
l Cited from Ps. 19. 4. Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 8.
m Cp. Mark 16. 15. See Matt. 24. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *Because*, doing it *not by faith, but as it were by works, they stumbled* [2] Or, *it* [3] Gr. *good pleasure.*
[4] Or, *that* [5] Some ancient authorities read *confess the word with thy mouth, that Jesus is Lord.* [6] Or, *a gospel*
[7] Or, *gospel* [8] Gr. *the inhabited earth.*
A.V. * Or, *confounded.* † Gr. *the hearing of us!* ‡ Or, *preaching!*

19 But I say, Did (Israel not / not Israel) know?
First Moses saith,
[a]I will [b]provoke you to jealousy
(with that which is / by *them that are*) no (nation, / people,)
With a nation [d]void of understanding will I
And by a foolish nation I will
anger you.
20 And Isaiah (But Esaias) is very bold, and
saith,
[e]I was found of them that
sought me not;
I (became / was made) manifest unto them
that asked not (of / after) me.
21 But (as) to Israel he saith, [f]All
(the) day long (did I spread out / I have stretched forth) my
hands unto a disobedient and
gainsaying people.

II 1 I say then, ([i]Did / Hath) God
cast (off / away) his people? God
forbid. For [j]I also am
an Israelite, of the seed of
Abraham, of the tribe of Ben-
jamin. 2 [k]God (did / hath) not cast (off / away)
his people which he [m]foreknew.
(Or / Wot) ye not what the scripture
saith (1 *of / Elijah / Elias?) how he (pleadeth / maketh)
(with / intercession to) God against Israel, saying,
3 [o]Lord, they have killed thy
prophets, (they have / and) digged down
thine (altars: / altars;) and I am left alone,
and they seek my life. 4 But
what saith the answer of God
unto him? [q]I have (left for / reserved to) my-
self seven thousand men, who
have not bowed the knee to
the image of Baal. 5 Even so then
at this present time also there
is [u]a remnant according to the
election of grace. 6 [v]But if it is (And if) by
grace, (it is / then *is it*) no more of works:
otherwise grace is no more
grace. But if *it be* of works, then is it no more
grace: otherwise work is no more work. 7 What
then? [w]That which Israel seeketh for, that
he seeketh for; (Israel hath not obtained that which
he obtained not;) but the election (hath)
obtained it, and the rest [x]were
(hardened: / †blinded) 8 (according / (According) as it is written,
[y]God (hath given / gave) them (a / the) spirit of
(stupor, / ‡slumber,) [a]eyes that they should
not see, and ears that they

[a] Cited from Deut. 32. 21.
[b] ch. 11. 11, 14.
[c] Cited from Ps. 69. 22, 23.
[d] Cp. Tit. 3. 3.
[e] Cited from Isai. 65. 1. Cp. ch. 9. 30.
[f] Cited from Isai. 65. 2.
[g] ch. 5. 15—18, 20 (for mg.).
[h] Cp. Acts 28. 28.
[i] 1 Sam. 12. 22. Jer. 31. 37 & 33. 24.
[j] 2 Cor. 11. 22. Phil. 3. 5.
[k] Ps. 94. 14.
[l] ch. 15. 16. Cp. Acts 26. 17. See Acts 9. 15.
[m] ch. 8. 29.
[n] 1 Cor. 7. 16 & 9. 22. 1 Tim. 4. 16. James 5. 20.
[o] Cited from 1 Kin. 19. 10, 14.
[p] ch. 5. 11.
[q] Cited from 1 Kin. 19. 18.
[r] Num. 15. 18—21. Neh. 10. 37. Ezek. 44. 30.
[s] Jer. 11. 16. Cp. Ps. 52. 8 & John 15. 2.
[t] Cp. Eph. 2. 12.
[u] ch. 9. 27. Cp. Jer. 3. 14 & Zech. 13. 8.
[v] Cp. ch. 4. 4 & Deut. 9. 4, 5.
[w] See ch. 9. 31.
[x] Cp. ver. 25.
[y] Isai. 29. 10.
[z] 1 Cor. 10. 12. 2 Cor. 1. 24.
[a] Deut. 29. 4. Cp. Isai. 43. 8 & Jer. 5. 21 & Ezek. 12. 2 & Eph. 4. 18. See Matt. 13. 14.
[b] ch. 12. 3, 16. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
[c] Prov. 28. 14. Isai. 66. 2, 5. Jer. 44. 10. Phil. 2. 12.

should not (hear, / hear;) unto this (very)
day. 9 And David saith,
[c]Let their table be made a
snare, and a trap,
And a stumblingblock, and a
(recompense / recompence) unto them:
10 Let their eyes be darkened,
that they may not see,
And bow (thou) down their back
alway.
11 I say then, (Did / Have) they (stumble / stumbled)
that they (might / should) fall? God forbid:
but (*rather* / by) through their (2[g]fall) [h]salva-
tion *is come* unto the Gentiles,
for to provoke them to jealousy.
12 Now if (their / the) fall (is / of them *be*) the
riches of the world, and (their / the)
(§diminishing / loss of them) the riches of the
Gentiles; how much more their
fulness?
13 (But / For) I speak to you (that are / Gentiles)
(Gentiles. Inasmuch then / inasmuch) as [l]I am (an / the)
apostle of (the) Gentiles, I (glorify mine / magnify)
(ministry / mine office): 14 if by any means
may provoke to (jealousy / emulation) *them*
(*that* / *which*) *are* my flesh, and (may / might) save
some of them. 15 For if the
casting away of them (is / *be*) [p]the
reconciling of the world, what
shall the receiving *of them be*
but life from the dead? 16 (And / For)
[r]if the firstfruit (is / *be*) holy, (so is / the) lump is
(the lump / also *holy*): and if the root (is / *be*) holy,
so are the branches. 17 (But / And) if
[s]some of the branches (were / be) broken
off, and thou, [t]being a wild (olive / olive)
(wast grafted / tree, wert graffed) in ‖among them, and
(didst become partaker with them / with them partakest)
[3]of the
root (of the / and) fatness of the olive
tree; 18 (glory / Boast) not (over / against) the (branches / branches)
(but / But) if thou (gloriest, it is not thou that bearest / boast, thou bearest not)
the root, but the root thee.
19 Thou wilt say then, (Branches / The branches)
were broken off, that I might
be (grafted / graffed) in. 20 Well; (by their / because of)
unbelief they were broken off,
and thou [z]standest by (thy) faith.
[b]Be not highminded, but [c]fear:
21 for if God spared not the

R.V. 1 Or, *in* 2 Or, *trespass* 3 Many ancient authorities read *of the root and of the fatness.*
A.V. * Gr. *in Elias* † Or, *hardened.* ‡ Or, *remorse.* § Or, *decay*, or, *loss.* ‖ Or, *for them.*

natural branches, neither will take heed lest he
spare also spare not thee. 22 Behold then therefore
the goodness and severity of God:
toward on them that which fell, severity; but
toward thee, God's goodness, [b]if
thou continue in his goodness:
otherwise [d]thou also shalt be
cut off. 23 And [e]they also, if
they continue not in their abide not still in unbelief,
shall be grafted graffed in: for God is able
to graft graff them in again. 24 For if
thou wast wert cut out of that which is by the olive tree
nature a wild olive tree, which is wild by nature, and wast grafted wert graffed
contrary to nature into a good
olive tree: how much more
shall these, which are be the natural
branches, be grafted graffed into their own
olive tree?

25 For I would not, brethren,
have you that ye should be ignorant of this
mystery, [n]lest ye should be wise
in your own conceits, conceits; that [o]a hardening *blindness
in part hath befallen is happened to Israel, [q]until
the fulness of the Gentiles be
come in; in. 26 and And so all Israel shall
be saved: even as it is written,

[t]There shall come out [u]of Zion Sion
the Deliverer; Deliverer.
He And shall turn away [1]ungodli-
ness from Jacob:
27 And For this is [2]my [x]covenant unto
them,
[y]When I shall take away their
sins.

28 As touching concerning the gospel, they
are enemies for your sake sakes: but
as touching the election, they
are [c]beloved for the fathers' sake. sakes.
29 For the gifts and [e]the calling
of God are [3][g]without repentance.
30 For as ye [i]in time times past were have
disobedient to not †believed God, but now have yet have now ob-
tained mercy by through their disobedience, unbelief:
31 even so have these also now
been disobedient, not †believed, that by the mercy shewn to you through your mercy
they also may now obtain mercy.
32 For God [n]hath shut up ‡concluded them all

[a] Col. 2. 3. Cp. Ps. 139. 6 & Eph. 3. 10.
[b] 1 Cor. 15. 2. Heb. 3. 6, 14.
[c] Deut. 29. 29. Job 11. 7, *al.*
[d] Cp. John 15. 2.
[e] 2 Cor. 3. 16.
[f] Isai. 40. 13. 1 Cor. 2. 16. Cp. Job 15. 8.
[g] Job 36. 22, 23.
[h] Job 35. 7 & 41. 11.
[i] 1 Cor. 8. 6 & 11. 12. Col. 1. 16. Cp. Heb. 2. 10.
[j] ch. 16. 27. Eph. 3. 21. Phil. 4. 20. 1 Tim. 1. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 11. 2 Pet. 3. 18. Jude 25. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 13.
[k] 1 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Cor. 10. 1. Eph. 4. 1.
[l] ch. 6. 13, 16, 19. Cp. Ps. 50. 13, 14 & 1 Cor. 6. 20. See 1 Pet. 2. 5.
[m] Heb. 10. 20.
[n] ch. 12. 16.
[o] 2 Cor. 3. 14. Cp. ver. 7.
[p] 1 Pet. 1. 14. Cp. 1 John 2. 15.
[q] Cp. Rev. 7. 9. See Luke 21. 24.
[r] Tit. 3. 5. Cp. Ps. 51. 10 & 2 Cor. 4. 16 & Eph. 4. 23 & Col. 3. 10.
[s] Eph. 5. 10. 1 Thess. 4. 3.
[t] Cited from Isai. 59. 20, 21. Cp. John 4. 22 & Heb. 8. 8—12.
[u] Ps. 14. 7 & 53. 6.
[v] See ch. 1. 5.
[w] ver. 16. ch. 11. 20.
[x] See ch. 9. 4.
[y] Isai. 27. 9. Cp. Heb. 8. 12.
[z] 1 Cor. 7. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 11, *al.*
[a] Eph. 4. 7.
[b] 1 Cor. 12. 12—14. Eph. 4. 4, 16.
[c] ch. 9. 5. Deut. 7. 8 & 10. 15.
[d] 1 Cor. 10. 17, 33.
[e] See ch. 8. 28.
[f] 1 Cor. 12. 20. Eph. 4. 13. See John 17. 11.
[g] 2 Cor. 7. 10 (for mg.).
[h] Eph. 4. 25. Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 15 & 12. 27.
[i] Eph. 2. 2, 3, 11, 13. Col. 1. 21 & 3. 7. Tit. 3. 3.

unto disobedience, in unbelief, that he might have
mercy upon all.

33 O the depth [4]of the riches
[5]both of [a]the wisdom and the
knowledge of God! [c]how un-
searchable are his judgements, judgments, and
his ways past tracing finding out! 34 For
[f]who hath known the mind of
the Lord? or [g]who hath been
his counsellor? 35 or [h]who hath
first given to him, and it shall
be recompensed unto him again?
36 For [i]of him, and through him,
and unto to him, are all things. [j]To him things: to §whom
be the glory [6]for ever. Amen.

1 [k]I beseech you there-
12 fore, brethren, by the
mercies of God, that to ye
present your bodies [m]a living
sacrifice, holy, [7]acceptable to unto
God, *which is* your [8]reason-
able [9]service. 2 And [p]be not
fashioned according conformed to this [10]world:
but be ye transformed by [r]the
renewing of your mind, that ye
may [s]prove what is the good that good, [11] and
[7]acceptable acceptable, and perfect perfect, will of God.

3 For I say, [v]through the grace
that was given given unto me, to every man that is
among you, [w]not to think of him-
self more highly than he ought
to think; but so to think as to think
‖soberly, [z]according as God hath
dealt to each every man a the measure of
faith. 4 For [b]even as we have
many members in one body, and
all the members have not the
same office: 5 so we, [d]who are being many,
[f]are one body in Christ, and
severally every one [h]members one of another.
6 And [j]having Having then gifts differing accord-
ing to the grace that was is given
to us, whether [k]prophecy, *let
us prophesy* [l]according to the
proportion of [12]our faith; 7 or
[m]ministry, *let us give ourselves to wait on* our
ministry; ministering: or he that teacheth,

[j] 1 Cor. 12. 4. Acts 6. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 10, 11. [n] See ch. 3. 9. Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 7 & 12. 7—11. [k] 1 Cor. 12. 10. See Acts 13. 1. [l] Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 15. [m] See

R.V. [1] Gr. *ungodlinesses.* [2] Gr. *the covenant from me.* [3] Gr. *not repented of.* [4] Or, *of the riches and the wisdom &c.* [5] Or, *both of wisdom &c.* [6] Gr. *unto the ages.* [7] Gr. *well-pleasing.* [8] Or, *spiritual* [9] Or, *worship* [10] Or, *age* [11] Or, *the will of God,* even *the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect* [12] Or, *the faith*

A.V. * Or, *hardness.* † Or, *obeyed.* ‡ Or, *shut them all up together.* § Gr. *him.* ‖ Gr. *to sobriety.*

to his teaching; 8 or he that exhorteth, to his exhorting: he that
*giveth, *let him do it* †with
1 [a]liberality simplicity; [b]he that ruleth, with
diligence; he that sheweth mercy,
with [c]cheerfulness. 9 [d]Let love
be without hypocrisy. dissimulation. [e]Abhor
that which is evil; cleave to
that which is good. 10 In [f]love of the Be kindly
brethren be tenderly affectioned one to another.
affectioned one to another ‡with brotherly love;
[h]in honour preferring one another;
11 in diligence not slothful. Not slothful in business; [j]fervent in spirit; [k]serving 2 the Lord;
12 [l]rejoicing in hope; [m]patient in
tribulation; [n]continuing stedfastly instant
in prayer; 13 [o]communicating Distributing to the
necessities necessity of the saints; 3 [q]given to
hospitality. 14 [r]Bless them that which
persecute you; you: bless, and curse
not. 15 [s]Rejoice with them that
rejoice; do rejoice, and weep with them that
weep. 16 [u]Be of the same mind
one toward another. [v]Set not your Mind
mind on not high things, but 4 §con-
descend to 5 things that are lowly. men of low estate. [x]Be
not wise in your own conceits.
17 [y]Render Recompense to no man evil for
evil. [z]Take thought for Provide things honourable honest
in the sight of all men. 18 If it
be possible, as much as in you lieth, lieth in you,
[c]be at peace live peaceably with all men. 19 [y]Avenge Dearly
not yourselves, beloved, beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather
give place unto 6 wrath: for it is
written, [e]Vengeance belongeth unto me. is mine;
I will recompense, repay, saith the Lord.
20 But Therefore [f]if thine enemy hunger,
feed him; if he thirst, give him
to drink: for in so doing thou
shalt heap coals of fire upon on his
head. 21 Be not overcome of
evil, but overcome evil with
good.

13 1 Let every soul [i]be
in subjection to subject unto the higher
powers: for powers. For [j]there is no
power but of God; and God: the *powers*
that be are ‖ordained of God.

22 & Luke 6. 27. [g] Cited from Lev. 19. 18, which see. 6. 3. Ecclus. 17. 17. Cp. John 19. 11. See Dan. 2. 21.

[a] 2 Cor. 8. 2 & mg. & 9. 11, 13.
[b] 1 Tim. 5. 17. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 28.
[c] 2 Cor. 9. 7. Cp. Ex. 25. 2 & 1 Chr. 29. 5, 6 & Ezra 1. 6, *al.*
[d] 2 Cor. 6. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 22.
[e] Ps. 97. 10 & 101. 3. Amos 5. 15. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 21, 22.
[f] See Heb. 13. 1.
[g] 1 Pet. 2. 14.
[h] ch. 13. 7. Phil. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 17.
[i] 2 Chr. 19. 6. Cp. Wisd. 6. 4.
[j] Acts 18. 25.
[k] Acts 20. 19.
[l] See ch. 5. 2.
[m] See Heb. 10. 36.
[n] See Acts 1. 14.
[o] ch. 15. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1, 15. 2 Cor. 9. 1, 12. Heb. 6. 10 & 13. 16. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 18.
[p] 1 Thess. 4. 6.
[q] See Matt. 25. 35.
[r] See Matt. 5. 44 & 1 Pet. 3. 9.
[s] 1 Cor. 12. 26. Cp. Job 30. 25 & Heb. 13. 3.
[t] 1 Pet. 2. 19. Cp. Eccles. 8. 2.
[u] ch. 15. 5. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Phil. 2. 2 & 4. 2. 1 Pet. 3. 8.
[v] ver. 3. Ps. 131. 1. Jer. 45. 5.
[w] Matt. 17. 25 & 22. 21. Mark 12. 17. Luke 20. 25 & 23. 2, *al.*
[x] ch. 11. 25. Prov. 3. 7. Cp. Prov. 26. 12 & Isai. 5. 21, *al.*
[y] Prov. 20. 22. Matt. 5. 39. 1 Thess. 5. 15, *al.* Cp. ch. 14. 19.
[z] 2 Cor. 8. 21. Cp. ch. 14. 16.
[a] Cp. Lev. 19. 13 & Prov. 3. 27, 28.
[b] ver. 10. Cp. Matt. 22. 40 & Col. 3. 14. See John 13. 34.
[c] See Mark 9. 50.
[d] Matt. 19. 18. Cited from Ex. 20. 13—17 & Deut. 5. 17—21.
[e] Heb. 10. 30. Cited from Deut. 32. 35. Cp. Ps. 94. 1 & 1 Thess. 4. 6.
[f] Cited from Prov. 25. 21, 22. Cp. Ex. 23. 4, 5 & 2 Kin. 6.

[h] Cp. John 14. 15. See ver. 8. [i] Tit. 3. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 13. [j] Wisd. 6. 3. [k] 1 Cor. 15. 34. Eph. 5. 14. 1 Thess. 5. 6. [l] Cp. Isai. 56. 1 & Luke 21. 28

2 Therefore he that Whosoever therefore
resisteth the power, withstandeth resisteth the ordinance
of God: and they that withstand resist
shall receive to themselves
judgement. damnation. 3 For rulers are not
a terror to the good work, works, but to
the evil. And wouldest Wilt thou have no then not
fear be afraid of the power? do that
which is good, and thou shalt
have [g]praise from of the same: 4 for
7 [i]he is a the minister of God to
thee for good. But if thou do
that which is evil, be afraid;
for 7 he beareth not the sword in
vain: for 7 he is a the minister of
God, [p]an avenger for a revenger to *execute* wrath to upon
him that doeth evil. 5 Where-
fore *ye* must needs be in subjection, subject,
not only because of the for wrath, but
also [t]for conscience sake. 6 For
for this cause ye pay pay ye tribute also: also:
for they are ministers of God's service, God's ministers,
attending continually upon this
very thing. 7 [w]Render therefore to
all their dues: tribute to whom
tribute *is due*; custom to whom
custom; fear to whom fear;
honour to whom honour.

8 [a]Owe no man anything, save any thing, but to
love one another: for [b]he that
loveth 8 his neighbour another hath fulfilled
9 the law. 9 For this, [d]Thou
shalt not commit adultery, Thou
shalt not kill, Thou shalt not
steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness
Thou shalt not covet, covet; and if there
be any other commandment, it
is summed up briefly comprehended in this word, saying
namely, [g]Thou shalt love thy
neighbour as thyself. 10 Love
worketh no ill to his neighbour:
[h]love therefore therefore love is the fulfilment fulfilling of 9 the
law.

11 And this, that, knowing the season time,
that now it is high time for you
[k]to awake out of sleep: [l]for
now is our 10 salvation nearer to us

R.V. 1 Gr. *singleness.* 2 Some ancient authorities read *the opportunity.* 3 Gr. *pursuing.* 4 Gr. *be carried away with.* 5 Or, *them.* 6 Or, *the wrath of God.* 7 Or, *it.* 8 Gr. *the other.* 9 Or, *law.* 10 Or, *our salvation nearer than when &c.*
A.V. * Or, *imparteth.* † Or, *liberally.* ‡ Or, *in the love of the brethren.* § Or, *be contented with mean things.* ‖ Or, *ordered.*

than when we *first* believed.
12 [a]The night is far spent, and
the day is at hand: let us
therefore [c]cast off [d]the works
of darkness, and [e]let us put on
the armour of light. 13 [f]Let us
walk *honestly, as in the day;
[h]not in revelling rioting and drunkenness,
not in chambering and wanton-
ness, [j]not in strife and jealousy. envying.
14 But [k]put ye on the Lord Jesus
Christ, and make not provision
for the flesh, [l]to *fulfil* the lusts
thereof.

14 1 But [n]him Him that is weak in
the faith receive ye, *yet but* †not
[1]to doubtful disputations.
2 [q]One man hath faith to eat all
For one believeth that he may
things: but he that another, who is weak, eateth
herbs. 3 Let not him that eateth
set at nought despise him that eateth not;
and [s]let not him that which eateth not
judge him that eateth: for God
hath received him. 4 [u]Who art
thou that judgest the [2]servant of another? another man's servant
to his own lord master he standeth or
falleth. Yea, he shall be made to holden
stand; up: for the Lord hath power God is able to make
him stand. 5 [y]One man esteemeth
one day above another: another
esteemeth every day *alike.* [a]Let
each every man be ‡fully assured persuaded in his
own mind. 6 He that §regardeth
the day, regardeth it unto the
Lord:
Lord: and he that regardeth not the day, to and he
the Lord he doth not regard *it.* He that
eateth, eateth unto to the Lord, for
[f]he giveth God thanks; and he
that eateth not, unto to the Lord
he eateth not, and giveth God
thanks. 7 For [k]none of us liveth
to himself, and none no man dieth to
himself. 8 For whether we live,
we live unto the Lord; or and whether
we die, we die unto the Lord:
[m]whether we live therefore, or
die, we are the Lord's. 9 For to
this end Christ both [o]died, and
lived *again,* rose, and revived, that he might be
Lord [b]of both both of the dead and the
living. 10 But thou, why dost thou
judge thy brother? or thou again,
why dost thou set at nought thy
brother? for [b]we shall all stand
before [g]the judgement-seat judgment seat of God. Christ.
11 For it is written,

[i]As I live, saith the Lord,
to me every knee shall bow,
every knee shall bow to me,
And every tongue shall [3]con-
fess to God.

12 So then [m]each every one of us shall
give account of himself to God.
13 [o]Let us not therefore judge
one another any more: but judge
ye this rather, [p]that no man put
a stumblingblock in his brother's way, or an occasion to
or an occasion of falling. 14 I know, and
fall in *his* brother's way.
am persuaded in by the Lord Jesus,
[r]that *there is* nothing is ‖unclean
of itself: [t]save that but to him who that
accounteth anything esteemeth any thing to be ‖unclean, to
him it is unclean. 15 For But if because thy
of meat thy brother is grieved, [v]thou
brother be grieved with *thy* meat, now walkest
no longer in love, thou not **charitably. [w]Destroy not with him
thy meat him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.
16 [x]Let not then your good be
evil spoken of: 17 [z]for the king-
dom of God is not eating meat and drinking, drink;
but [b]righteousness righteousness, and [c]peace peace, and joy
in the Holy Ghost. 18 For he
that in these things herein serveth Christ is
[d]well-pleasing acceptable to God, and approved
of men. 19 So then [4]let us Let us therefore [e]follow
after the things which make for
peace, and things whereby we may wherewith one
[g]edify one may edify another. 20 [h]Overthrow not
for meat's sake destroy not the work of God. [i]All
For meat
things indeed are clean; howbeit pure; but [j]it
is evil for that man who eateth
with offence. 21 [l]It is good not neither
to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor
to do anything any thing whereby thy brother
stumbleth[5].
stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.
22 The faith which thou hast, Hast thou faith? have thou *it*
to thyself before God. [n]Happy
is he that judgeth condemneth not himself in

a Cp. John 9. 4.
b See Acts 10. 42 & Rev. 20. 12.
c Col. 3. 8.
d Eph. 5. 11. Cp. John 3. 20.
e 2 Cor. 6. 7. Eph. 6. 11, 13. 1 Thess. 5. 8.
f 1 Thess. 4. 12.
g 2 Cor. 5. 10.
h Luke 21. 34. Gal. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
i Phil. 2. 10, 11. Cited from Isai. 45. 23.
j James 3. 14, 16.
k Gal. 3. 27. Cp. Job 29. 14 & Ps. 132. 9 & Luke 24. 49 & Eph. 4. 24 & Col. 3. 10.
l Gal. 5. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 11. Cp. Ecclus. 18. 30.
m Matt. 12. 36 & 16. 27. 1 Pet. 4. 5. Cp. Gal. 6. 5.
n ch. 15. 1. 1 Cor. 8. 9—11 & 9. 22.
o See Matt. 7. 1.
p Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 13.
q ver. 14.
r ver. 2, 20. See Acts 10. 15.
s Col. 2. 16.
t Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 7, 10.
u James 4. 12.
v Eph. 5. 2.
w 1 Cor. 8. 11. Cp. ver. 20.
x Cp. ch. 12. 17 & 1 Cor. 10. 29, 30.
y Gal. 4. 10. Cp. Zech. 7. 5, 6.
z 1 Cor. 8. 8.
a ver. 23.
b Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 9.
c Gal. 5. 22. Cp. ch. 15. 13.
d Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 21.
e Ps. 34. 14. 1 Cor. 7. 15. 2 Tim. 2. 22. Heb. 12. 14, *al.*
f 1 Cor. 10. 30, 31. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4. See Matt. 15. 36.
g ch. 15. 2. 1 Cor. 14. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 11 (Gk.), *al.*
h ver. 15.
i Tit. 1. 15. See ver. 14.
j 1 Cor. 8. 9—12.
k 2 Cor. 5. 15. Gal. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 4. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 19 & 1 Thess. 5. 10.
l 1 Cor. 8. 13.
m Phil. 1. 20.
n 1 John 3. 21.
o Rev. 1. 18 & 2. 8.

R.V. 1 Or, *for decisions of doubts* 2 Gr. *household-servant.* 3 Or, *give praise* 4 Many ancient authorities read *we follow.* 5 Many ancient authorities add *or is offended, or is weak.*
A.V. * Or, *decently.* † Or, *not to judge* his *doubtful thoughts.* ‡ Or, *fully assured.* § Or, *observeth.*
‖ Gr. *common.* ** Gr. *according to charity.*

that thing which he [1]approveth. alloweth. 23 But And he that *doubteth is condemned damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith; and faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.[2]

15 1 Now [d]we We then that are strong [e]ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves. 2 [g]Let each every one of us please his neighbour for that which is good, unto edifying. his good to edification. 3 For [i]Christ also even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, [j]The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell upon on me. 4 For [l]whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our [m]learning, that we through patience and through [n]comfort of the scriptures we might have hope. 5 Now the God of patience and of comfort consolation grant you [q]to be of the same mind likeminded one with toward another [†]according to Christ Jesus: 6 that with one accord ye may with ye may with one mind *and* one mouth glorify [t]the God and God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. 7 Wherefore receive ye one another, even as Christ also received [3]you, us to the glory of God. 8 For Now I say that Jesus Christ [w]hath been made was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, that [y]he might to confirm the promises given made unto the fathers, fathers: 9 and [a]that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written,

[a]Therefore will I [4]give praise unto
For this cause I will confess to thee
among the Gentiles,
And sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith,

[f]Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

11 And again,

[h]Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles;
And let all the peoples praise him.
laud him, all ye people.

12 And again, Isaiah Esaias saith,

[a]There shall be [b]the a root of Jesse,
And he that ariseth shall rise to rule reign over the Gentiles;
[c]On In him shall the Gentiles hope. trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all [f]joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, in through the power of the Holy Ghost.

14 And [h]I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye yourselves also are full of goodness, filled with [k]all knowledge, able also to admonish one another. 15 But I write Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some measure, sort, as putting you again in remembrance, mind, [o]because of the grace that was is given to me of God, 16 that I should be [p]a the minister of Christ Jesus unto Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, [5][r]ministering the gospel of God, that [s]the [‡]offering up of the Gentiles might be made acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. 17 I have therefore [u]my glorying in Christ Jesus whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ [v]in those things pertaining which pertain to God. 18 For I will not dare to speak of any [6]things save those [x]which Christ of those things which Christ hath not wrought through by me, [z]for the obedience to make the of the Gentiles, Gentiles obedient, by word and deed, 19 [b]in the power of Through mighty signs and wonders, in by the power of [7]the Holy Ghost Spirit of God: so that [c]from Jerusalem, and round about [e]even unto Illyricum, I have [8]fully preached the gospel of Christ; 20 yea, [9]making it my aim so Christ. Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was *already* named, [g]that lest I might not should build upon another man's foundation; 21 but, But as it is written,

[i]They shall see, to whom no tidings of him came,
To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see:
And they who that have not heard shall understand.

a Cited from Isai. 11. 10.
b Isai. 11. 1. Cp. Rev. 5. 5 & 22. 16.
c Matt. 12. 21.
d Cp. Gal. 6. 1.
e 1 Thess. 5. 14. See ch. 14. 1.
f Cp. ch. 5. 1, 2 & 14. 17.
g 1 Cor. 10. 33. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 19, 22 & 10. 24 & Phil. 2. 4.
h Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 12 & 3. 1 & 1 John 2. 21.
i Phil. 2. 5, 8. Cp. John 5. 30 & 6. 38.
j Cited from Ps. 69. 9.
k 1 Cor. 1. 5 & 13. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 1, 7, 10 & 12. 8.
l ch. 4. 23.
m 2 Tim. 3. 16.
n Ps. 119. 50. 1 Mac. 12. 9.
o See ch. 1. 5.
p See ch. 11. 13.
q See ch. 12. 16.
r Cp. Mal. 1. 11.
s Isai. 66. 20. Cp. Phil. 2. 17.
t 2 Cor. 1. 3. Eph. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 3. Cp. John 20. 17 & Eph. 1. 17 & Rev. 1. 6.
u Phil. 3. 3.
v Heb. 2. 17 & 5. 1.
w Matt. 15. 24. John 1. 11. Cp. Heb. 3. 1. See Acts 3. 26.
x Acts 15. 12 & 21. 19. Gal. 2. 8.
y Cp. ch. 4. 16 & 2 Cor. 1. 20.
z See ch. 1. 5.
a See ch. 3. 29.
b 2 Cor. 12. 12. Cp. Acts 19. 11.
c Acts 22. 17—21.
d Cited from 2 Sam. 22. 50 & Ps. 18. 49.
e Cp. Acts 20. 1, 2.
f Cited from Deut. 32. 43.
g Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 13, 15, 16.
h Cited from Ps. 117. 1.
i Cited from Isai. 52. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *putteth to the test* [2] Many authorities, some ancient, insert here ch. 16. 25—27. [3] Some ancient authorities read *us*. [4] Or, *confess* [5] Gr. *ministering in sacrifice*. [6] Gr. *of those things which Christ wrought not through me*. [7] Many ancient authorities read *the Spirit of God*. One reads *the Spirit*. [8] Gr. *fulfilled*. [9] Gr. *being ambitious*.

A.V. * Or, *discerneth and putteth a difference between meats*. † Or, *after the example of*. ‡ Or, *sacrificing*.

22 Wherefore (For which cause) also [a]I (was) have been hindered these many times (*much hindered) from coming to you: (23 but now, But now) having no more any place in these (regions, parts,) and [d]having (these many years a great desire these many years) to come unto (you, you;) 24 whensoever I take my journey into Spain, (go [e]unto Spain) I will come to you: (for I hope for I trust) to see you in my journey, and [g]to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first (in some I be measure I shall have been satisfied somewhat filled) †with your (company)— (company.) 25 but now, *I say*, (But now) [h]I go unto (Jerusalem, ministering Jerusalem to minister) unto the saints. 26 For [i]it hath (been the pleased good pleasure them) of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor (among the) saints (that which) are at Jerusalem. 27 Yea, (It) it hath (been their good pleasure pleased them verily) and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, [m](they owe it *to them* their duty is) also to minister unto them in carnal things. 28 When therefore I have (accomplished performed) this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will (go on come) by you [n](unto into) Spain. 29 And I (know am sure) that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing (of the gospel) of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, (by our for the) Lord Jesus (Christ, Christ's sake,) and (by for) [p]the love of the Spirit, that ye [q]strive together with me in your prayers to God for me; 31 [s]that I may be delivered from them that (are disobedient ‡do not believe) in Judæa, and *that* [t]my (ministration service) which *I have* for Jerusalem may be (acceptable to accepted of) the saints; 32 that I may come unto you (in with) joy (through by) the will of God, and (together may) with you [u](find rest, be refreshed.) 33 Now [v]the God of peace be with you all. Amen.

16 1 I commend unto you (Phœbe Phebe) our sister, (who which) is a [1]servant of the church (that which) is at [b](Cenchreæ: Cenchrea:) 2 that ye [c]receive her in the Lord, (worthily as) (of the becometh) saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever (matter business) she (may have hath) need of you: for she (herself also) hath been a succourer of many, and of (mine own self. myself also.)

3 Salute (Greet Priscilla) [f]Prisca and Aquila my (fellow-workers helpers) in Christ (Jesus, Jesus:) 4 who (have) for my life laid down their own (necks; necks:) unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the (Gentiles: Gentiles.) 5 (and Likewise) (*salute greet*) [j]the church that is in their house. Salute (Epænetus my beloved, my wellbeloved Epænetus,) who is [k]the firstfruits of (Asia Achaia) unto Christ. 6 (Salute Greet) Mary, who bestowed much labour on (you. us.) 7 Salute Andronicus and ([2]Junias, Junia,) my kinsmen, and my ([l]fellow-prisoners, fellowprisoners,) who are of note among the apostles, who also (have been were) in Christ before me. 8 (Salute Ampliatus Greet Amplias) my beloved in the Lord. 9 Salute (Urbanus Urbane,) our (fellow-worker helper) in Christ, and Stachys my beloved. 10 Salute Apelles (the) approved in Christ. Salute them [o]which are of (the *household* of Aristobulus. Aristobulus' §*household.*) 11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. (Salute Greet) them (that be) of the §*household* of Narcissus, which are in the Lord. 12 Salute (Tryphæna Tryphena) and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute (Persis the beloved, the beloved Persis,) which laboured much in the Lord. 13 Salute [r]Rufus (the) chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine. 14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, (Hermes, Hermas,) Patrobas, (Hermas, Hermes,) and the brethren (that which) are with them. 15 Salute (Philologus Philologus,) and Julia, (Nereus Nereus,) and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints (that which) are with them. 16 [w]Salute one another with (a an) holy kiss. (All the The) churches of Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which (are causing the cause)

a ch. 1. 13. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 18.
b Acts 18. 18.
c Phil. 2. 29.
d ver. 29, 32. ch. 1. 10, 11. Acts 19. 21.
e ver. 28.
f See Acts 18. 2.
g See Acts 15. 3.
h Acts 19. 21 & 20. 22 & 21. 15 & 24. 17. Cp. ver. 31.
i 1 Cor. 16. 1—4. 2 Cor. 8. 1 & 9. 2, 13. Cp. Baruch 1. 6.
j 1 Cor. 16. 19. Cp. ver. 14, 15 (?) & Col. 4. 15 & Philem. 2.
k Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 15.
l Col. 4. 10. Philem. 23.
m 1 Cor. 9. 11. Cp. Gal. 6. 6.
n ver. 24.
o 1 Cor. 1. 11.
p Cp. Phil. 2. 1 & Col. 1. 8.
q Col. 4. 12. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 11 & Col. 2. 1, 2 & Heb. 13. 18.
r Mark 15. 21 (?).
s 2 Thess. 3. 2. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 11 & 4. 17.
t 2 Cor. 3. 4.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 18 & 2 Cor. 7. 13 & Philem. 7, 20
v ch. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Phil. 4. 9. 1 Thess. 5. 23. Heb. 13. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 33 & 2 Thess. 3. 16.
w 1 Cor. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 26. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, *deaconess* 2 Or, *Junia*
A.V. * Or, *many ways*, or, *oftentimes*. † Gr. *with you*. ‡ Or, *are disobedient*. § Or, friends.

divisions and (occasions of stumbling, offences) [a]contrary to the [1]doctrine which ye (learned: have learned;) and [c]turn away from (avoid) them. 18 For they that are such serve not our Lord (Jesus) Christ, but [d]their own belly; and [e]by (their smooth good words) and fair (speech they beguile speeches deceive) the hearts of the (innocent. simple.) 19 For [h]your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I (rejoice am glad) therefore (over you on your behalf): but (yet) I would have you [l]wise unto that which is good, and *simple (unto that which is concerning) evil. 20 And [n]the God of peace [o]shall †bruise Satan under your feet shortly.

[p]The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. (Amen.)

21 [s]Timothy (Timotheus) my (fellow-worker saluteth you; workfellow,) and [u]Lucius (Lucius,) and [v]Jason (Jason,) and [w]Sosipater, my (kinsmen. kinsmen,) 22 I Tertius, [2]x who (write the wrote *this*) epistle, salute you in the Lord. 23 [y]Gaius (my mine) host, and of the whole church saluteth you. [b]Erastus the (treasurer chamberlain) of the city saluteth you, and Quartus (the a) brother.[3] 24 (The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.)

25 [4]f Now to him that is (able of power) to stablish you [g]according to my (gospel gospel,) and the preaching of Jesus Christ, [i]according to the revelation of the (mystery mystery,) [j]which (hath been was) kept (in silence through secret since the world began,) [k]times eternal 26 but [m]now is (manifested, made manifest,) and [5]by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the (everlasting eternal) God, is made known (unto to) all the nations [q]unto (for the) obedience [6]of (faith; faith:) 27 to [r]the only wise God, (God only wise, *be* glory) through Jesus Christ, [7]t to whom (be the glory Christ) [8]for ever Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ Written to the Romans from Corinthus, *and sent* by Phebe servant of the church at Cenchrea.

a 1 Tim. 1. 3 & 6. 3.
b Acts 19. 22 (?). 2 Tim. 4. 20 (?).
c See 2 John 10.
d Phil. 3. 19. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 4 & Tit. 1. 12.
e Col. 2. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
f Eph. 3. 20. Jude 24.
g See ch. 2. 16.
h ch. 1. 8.
i 1 Cor. 2. 1 & 4. 1. Eph. 1. 9 & 3. 3—5 & 5. 32 & 6. 19. Col. 1. 26, 27 & 2. 2 & 4. 3, *al.*
j Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 7.
k 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 1. 2.
l Cp. Jer. 4. 22. See Matt. 10. 16.
m Col. 1. 26. 2 Tim. 1. 10. Tit. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 20, *al.*
n See ch. 15. 33.
o Gen. 3. 15. Cp. Luke 10. 17—19 & Rev. 12. 11.
p 1 Cor. 16. 23. 2 Cor. 13. 14, *al.*
q Cp. Col. 1. 6. See ch. 1. 5.
r 1 Tim. 1. 17 & 6. 16.
s See Acts 16. 1.
t See ch. 11. 36.
u Acts 13. 1 (?).
v Acts 17. 5 (?).
w Acts 20. 4 (?).
x See 1 Cor. 16. 21.
y 1 Cor. 1. 14. Cp. Acts 19. 29 & 20. 4 & 3 John 1.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

CORINTHIANS.

1 PAUL, [a]called *to be* an apostle of Jesus Christ [b]through the will of God, and [d]Sosthenes [9]our brother, 2 unto the church of God which is at Corinth, (even to) them that are [f]sanctified in Christ Jesus, [g]called *to be* saints, with all that [i]call (upon the name of our Lord Jesus Christ in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs place, their *Lord*) and ours: 3 [g]Grace (to you *be* unto you,) and (peace peace,) from God our (Father Father,) and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I [c]thank [10]my God always (concerning you, on your behalf,) for the grace of God which (was is) given you (in Christ Jesus by Jesus Christ) 5 that in (everything every thing) [e]ye (were are) enriched (in by) him, in all [11]k(utterance utterance,) and *in* all knowledge; 6 even as [j]the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you: 7 so that ye come behind in no gift; [k]waiting

a See Rom. 1. 1.
b 2 Cor. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 1. Col. 1. 1. 2 Tim. 1. 1.
c See Rom. 1. 8.
d Acts 18. 17 (?).
e 2 Cor. 9. 11. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 10.
f ch. 6. 11. Cp. ver. 30. See John 17. 19.
g See Rom. 1. 7.
h 2 Cor. 8. 7. Cp. ch. 12. 8. See Rom. 15. 14 & 1 John 2. 20.
i See Acts 9. 14. Heb. 9. 28. See Luke 17. 30 & 2 Pet. 3. 12.
j 2 Tim. 1. 8. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 10 & 1 Tim. 2. 6 & Rev. 1. 2.
k Rom. 8. 19. Phil. 3. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *teaching* [2] Or, *who write the epistle in the Lord, salute you* [3] Some ancient authorities insert here ver. 24, *The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ* be *with you all. Amen,* and omit the like words in ver. 20. [4] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 25—27. Compare the end of ch. 14. [5] Gr. *through.* [6] Or, *to the faith* [7] Some ancient authorities omit *to whom* [8] Gr. *unto the ages.* [9] Gr. *the brother.* [10] Some ancient authorities omit *my.* [11] Gr. *word.*

A.V. * Or, *harmless.* † Or, *tread.*

for the revelation *coming of our Lord Jesus Christ; Christ: 8 [a]who shall also confirm you unto the end, *that ye may be* [d]unreproveable blameless [e]in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 [f]God is faithful, through by whom ye were called into unto [h]the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, through by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and *that* there be no †[i]divisions among you; but *that* ye be perfected perfectly joined together [k]in the same mind and in the same judgement. judgment. 11 For it hath been signified declared unto me concerning of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the* household house of Chloe, that there are [o]contentions among you. 12 Now this I mean, say, that [p]each every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of [q]Apollos; and I of [r]Cephas; and I of Christ. 13 [1][s]Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye [u]baptized into in the name of Paul? 14 [2]I thank God that I baptized none of you, save but [w]Crispus and [x]Gaius; 15 lest any man should say that ye were I had baptized into my in mine own name. 16 And I baptized also [z]the household of Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other. 17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: [a]not in with wisdom of ‡words, lest the cross of Christ should be made void. of none effect.

18 For the word preaching of the cross is to [e]them that are perishing perish [f]foolishness; but unto us [g]which are being saved it is [i]the power of God. 19 For it is written,

[m]I will destroy the wisdom of the wise,

And the prudence of the prudent will I will bring to nothing the understanding reject. of the prudent.

20 [b]Where is the wise? [c]where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this [3]world? [g]hath not God made foolish the wisdom of the this world? 21 For seeing after that in the wisdom of God the world through its by wisdom knew not God, it was God's good pleasure through pleased God by the foolishness of the [4]preaching to save them that believe. 22 Seeing For that the [j]Jews ask for signs, require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: 23 but we preach [5]Christ [l]crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks Gentiles foolishness; 24 but unto [6]them that which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ [m]the power of God, and [n]the wisdom of God. 25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For [7]behold ye see your calling, brethren, how that [t]not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, [8]*are called*: 27 but [v]God hath chose chosen the foolish things of the world, that world to he might put to shame them that are confound the wise; and [y]God hath chose chosen the weak things of the world, that he might put to world to shame confound the things that which are strong mighty; 28 and the base things of the world, and the things that which are despised, did hath God choose, *yea* chosen, *yea*, [9]and the [b]things that which are not, that he might to [c]bring to nought the things that are: 29 [d]that no flesh should glory before God. in his presence. 30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who was made unto us [h]wisdom from God, [10]and of God is made unto us wisdom, [j]righteousness righteousness, and [k]sanctification, and [l]redemption: 31 that, according as it is written, [n]He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

a Cp. Phil. 1. 6 & 1 Thess. 3. 13.
b Isai. 19. 12.
c Isai. 33. 18 (mg.).
d Col. 1. 22.
e ch. 5. 5. 2 Cor. 1. 14. Phil. 2. 16. 1 Thess. 5. 2, *al.* Cp. Luke 17. 24.
f ch. 10. 13. Deut. 7. 9. Isai. 49. 7. 2 Cor. 1. 18. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 24 & 2 Thess. 3. 3 & 2 Tim. 2. 13, *al.*
g ch. 2. 6 & 3. 19. Isai. 44. 25. Rom. 1. 22. Cp. ver. 26.
h 1 John 1. 3.
i ch. 11. 18.
j See Matt. 12. 38.
k Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
l Gal. 5. 11. See 1 Pet. 2. 8.
m Cp. ver. 18.
n ver. 30. Col. 2. 3. Cp. Luke 11. 49.
o ch. 3. 3.
p ch. 3. 4. Cp. Matt. 23. 9, 10.
q See Acts 18. 24.
r See John 1. 42.
s Cp. ch. 12. 5 & 2 Cor. 11. 4 & Eph. 4. 5.
t ch. 2. 8. John 7. 48. Cp. ver. 20. See Matt. 11. 25.
u See Acts 8. 16.
v James 2. 5.
w Acts 18. 8.
x See Rom. 16. 23.
y Ps. 8. 2.
z ch. 16. 15, 17.
a ch. 2. 1, 4, 13. Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 10 & 11. 6 & 2 Pet. 1. 16.
b Rom. 4. 17.
c ch. 2. 6. Cp. Job 34. 19, 24.
d Eph. 2. 9. Cp. Judg. 7. 2.
e 2 Cor. 2. 15 & 4. 3. 2 Thess. 2. 10.
f ver. 21, 23, 25. ch. 2. 14.
g ch. 15. 2. Cp. Acts 2. 47.
h Cp. ver. 24.
i Rom. 1. 16. Cp. ver. 24.
j Jer. 23. 5, 6 & 33. 16. 2 Cor. 5. 21. Phil. 3. 9.
k Cp. ver. 2.
l Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. Cp. Rom. 3. 24.
m Cited from Isai. 29. 14. Cp. Job 5. 12, 13 & Jer. 8. 9 & Matt. 11. 25.
n 2 Cor. 10. 17. Cp. Jer. 9. 23, 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *Christ is divided. Was Paul crucified for you?* [2] Some ancient authorities read *I give thanks that.* [3] Or, *age* [4] Gr. *thing preached.* [5] Or, *a Messiah* [6] Gr. *the called themselves.* [7] Or, *ye behold* [8] Or, have part therein [9] Many ancient authorities omit *an l.* [10] Or, *both righteousness and sanctification and redemption*

A.V. * Gr. *revelation.* † Gr. *schisms.* ‡ Or, *speech.*

2 [1] And I, brethren, when I came (unto / to) you, [a]came not with excellency of [1]speech or of wisdom, (proclaiming to / declaring unto) you [b]the [2]mystery (testimony) of God. [2] For I determined not to know (anything / any thing) among you, save [d]Jesus Christ, and him crucified. [3] And [f]I was with you [g]in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling. [4] And my [1]speech and my [3][i]preaching (were / was) not (in persuasive / with *enticing) words of (man's / man) wisdom, but in demonstration of [l]the Spirit and of power: [5] that your faith should not [4]†stand in the wisdom of men, but [n]in the power of God.

[6] Howbeit we speak wisdom among (the / them) (that are / that are) [p]perfect: yet [r](a wisdom not / not the wisdom) of this [6]world, nor of the (rulers / princes) of this [6]world, [s](which are / that) (coming / come) to nought: [7] but we speak (God's wisdom / the wisdom of God) in a mystery, *even* the *wisdom* that hath been hidden, [x]which God (foreordained / ordained) before the (worlds / world) unto our glory: [8] which none of [z]the (rulers / princes) of this world (knoweth / knew): for [a]had they known it, they would not have crucified [b]the Lord of (glory: / glory.) [9] but (But) as it is written,

[d]Things which eye saw not, and ear heard not,
Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard,
And *which* entered not (Neither have entered) into the heart
of man,
(Whatsoever things / The things which) God (hath) [g]prepared
[i]for them that love him.

[10] [7]But (unto us / God hath) [k](God / God hath) revealed [8]*them* (through the / unto us by his) Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, [o]the deep things of God. [11] [p]For (who / what) (among men / man) knoweth the things of a man, [r]save the spirit of (the man, / man) which is in him? even so the things of God (none knoweth, save / knoweth no man, but) the Spirit of God. [12] (But / Now) [s]we (have) received, not [u]the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us (by / of) God. [13] Which things also we speak, not [c]in (the) words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the (Spirit / Holy Ghost) teacheth; [9][10][e]comparing spiritual things with spiritual. [14] (Now / But) the [h]natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are [j]foolishness unto (him; and / him: neither can he) [k]he cannot know them, because they are spiritually (judged. / discerned.) [11] [15] But he that is [m]spiritual [12] ‡judgeth all things, (and / yet) he himself is [11]§judged of no man. [16] [o]For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he (should / ‖may) instruct him? But [q]we have the mind of Christ.

3 [1] And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto [t]spiritual, but as unto [u]carnal, *even* as unto [v]babes in Christ. [2] [w]I have fed you with milk, and not with (meat; / meat:) for (hitherto / yet) [y]ye were not able *to bear* *it*: (nay, not even / *it*, neither yet) now are ye (able; / able.) [3] (for / For) ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you [c](jealousy / envying,) and strife and **divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk (after the manner of / ††as) men? [4] For [e](when / while) one saith, I am of Paul, and another, I am of Apollos, [f]are ye not (men / carnal)? [5] (What / Who) then is Apollos? and what is Paul? [h]Ministers through (Paul, and who / Apollos, but ministers by) whom ye (believed; and / believed, even) [j](each / him.) as the Lord gave to (every man?) [6] [l]I have planted, [m]Apollos watered; [n]but God gave the increase. [7] So then [q]neither is he that planteth (anything, / any thing,) neither he that watereth but God that giveth the increase. [8] Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: (but each / and every man) [t]shall receive his own reward according to his own labour. [9] For

a ver. 4, 13. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 12. See ch. 1. 17.
b See Rom. 16. 25. Cp. ch. 1. 6 (for mg.).
c ver. 1, 4. See ch. 1. 17.
d Gal. 6. 14.
e 2 Cor. 10. 12.
f Acts 18. 1, 6, 12.
g 2 Cor. 11. 30 & 12. 5, 9 & 13. 4, 9. Gal. 4. 13. Cp. ch. 4. 10 & Acts 18. 9, *al.*
h Cp. ch. 3. 1 & Jude 19 (mg.).
i ch. 1. 21 (& for mg.).
j ch. 1. 18.
k Rom. 8. 7.
l ch. 4. 20. Rom. 15. 13, 19. 1 Thess. 1. 5. 2 Pet. 1. 16.
m ch. 3. 1 & 14. 37. Gal. 6. 1. Cp. Prov. 28. 5.
n 2 Cor. 4. 7 & 6. 7. Cp. Zech. 4. 6 & 2 Cor. 10. 4 & 12. 9.
o Cited from Isai. 40. 13. See Rom. 11. 34.
p Phil. 3. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 1.
q Cp. John 15. 15.
r Cp. James 3. 15.
s ch. 1. 28.
t ch. 2. 15. Rom. 7. 14.
u Cp. ch. 2. 14.
v Heb. 5. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 6.
w Heb. 5. 12, 13. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
x Rom. 16. 25, 26. Eph. 3. 5, 9. Col. 1. 26. 2 Tim. 1. 9.
y John 16. 12.
z Acts 13. 27. See Luke 24. 20.
a See Acts 3. 17.
b James 2. 1. Cp. Ps. 24. 7—10 & Acts 7. 2.
c Gal. 5. 19, 20. Cp. ch. 1. 11 & 11. 18 & Rom. 13. 13.
d Cp. Isai. 64. 4.
e See ch. 1. 12.
f Cp. ver. 3.
g See Matt. 25. 34.
h 2 Cor. 6. 4. Eph. 3. 7. Col. 1. 25. Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
i James 1. 12.
j See Rom. 12. 6.
k Matt. 16. 17. Gal. 1. 12, 16. Eph. 3. 3, 5. See John 14. 26.
l ch. 4. 15 & 9. 1 & 15. 1. Acts 18. 4—11. 2 Cor. 10. 14, 15.
m Act 18. 27.
n Cp. ch. 15. 10 & Col. 1. 18.
o Cp. Rev. 2. 24.
p Judith 8. 14.
q 2 Cor. 12. 11. Gal. 6. 3. Cp. Gal. 2. 6.
r Prov. 20 27.
s Rom. 8. 15.
t ver. 14. ch. 15. 58. 2 John 8. Cp. ch. 4. 5 & Gal. 6. 4, 5. See Matt. 16. 27 & Rom. 2. 6.
u Cp. 1 John 4. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *word* [2] Many ancient authorities read *testimony*. [3] Gr. *thing preached*. [4] Gr. *be*. [5] Or, *full-grown* [6] Or, *age*: and so in ver. 7, 8; but not in ver. 12. [7] Some ancient authorities read *For*. [8] Or, it [9] Or, *combining* [10] Or, *interpreting spiritual things to spiritual* men [11] Or, *examined* [12] Or, *examineth*

A.V. * Or, *persuasible*. † Gr. *be*. ‡ Or, *discerneth*. § Or, *discerned*. ‖ Gr. *shall*. ** Or, *factions* †† Gr. *according to man?*

we are [a]God's fellow-workers labourers together with God: ye are God's [1]*husbandry, *ye are* [b]God's building.

10 [d]According to the grace of God which was is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder masterbuilder, I have laid a the [f]foundation; foundation, and [g]another buildeth thereon. But let each every man take heed how he buildeth thereon. thereupon. 11 For [i]other foundation can no man lay [j]than that which is laid, [k]which is Jesus Christ. 12 But Now if any man buildeth on the build upon this foundation gold, silver, costly precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; 13 [l]each Every man's work shall be made manifest: for [n]the day shall declare it, because it is †shall be revealed [p]in by fire; [2]and [r]the fire itself shall prove each try every man's work of what sort it is. 14 If any man's work shall abide which he hath built thereon, thereupon, [u]he shall receive a reward. 15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; [w]yet so as through by fire.

16 [x]Know ye not that ye are a the [3]temple of God, and *that* the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? 17 If any man destroyeth ‡defile the [3]temple of God, him shall God destroy; for [z]the [3]temple of God is holy, [4]which *temple* ye are.

18 [a]Let no man deceive himself. [c]If any man thinketh that he is among you wise among you seemeth to be wise in this [5]world, let him become a fool, that he may become be wise. 19 For [d]the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, [e]He that taketh the wise in their craftiness: own craftiness. 20 and And again, [f]The Lord knoweth the reasonings thoughts of the wise, that they are vain. 21 Wherefore Therefore [g]let no one man glory in men. For [i]all things are yours; 22 whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours; 23 and [c]ye are Christ's; and [e]Christ is God's.

4 1 Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and [h]stewards of the mysteries of God. 2 Here, moreover, Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. 3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be [6]judged of you, or of man's [7]judgement: §judgment: yea, I [8]judge not mine own self. 4 For [m]I know nothing against by myself; [o]yet am I not hereby justified: but he that [9]judgeth me is the Lord. 5 Wherefore Therefore [q]judge nothing before the time, [s]until the Lord come, [t]who will both both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: hearts: and [v]then shall each every man have his praise from of God.

6 Now And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to Apollos for your sakes; that in us ye might learn ye might learn in us not to go beyond the things to think *of men* above that which are written; is written, that no one of you [y]be puffed up for the one against the other. another. 7 For who ‖maketh thee to differ *from another*? and [b]what hast thou that thou didst not receive? but now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it? 8 Already are ye Now ye are filled, already full, now ye are become rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: yea and I would that to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you. 9 For, I think, For I think that God hath set forth **us the apostles last of all, [h]as men doomed it were appointed to death: for we [j]are made a ††spectacle unto the world, [10]and to angels, and to men. 10 [k]We

a Mark 16. 20. 2 Cor. 6. 1.
b Eph. 2. 20—22. Col. 2. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 5, *al.* Cp. ver. 16 & Ps. 127. 1.
c 2 Cor. 10. 7. Gal. 3. 29.
d Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 15. See Rom. 12. 3.
e Cp. ch. 11. 3.
f ver. 11, 12. Rom. 15. 20. Cp. Rev. 21. 14.
g Cp. ch. 4. 15.
h Cp. ch. 9. 17. See 1 Pet. 4. 10.
i Isai. 28. 16.
j Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 4 & Gal. 1. 6, 7.
k Cp. Eph. 2. 20.
l ch. 4. 5.
m See Acts 23. 1.
n Cp. Mal. 3. 17 & 2 Thess. 1. 10 & 2 Tim. 1. 12 & 4. 8, *al.*
o Job 9. 2, 15. Ps. 130. 3 & 143. 2. Cp. 1 John 3. 21.
p ver. 15. 2 Thess. 1. 8.
q Matt. 7. 1. Rom. 2. 1. Cp. Matt. 13. 29.
r 1 Pet. 1. 7.
s See John 21. 22 & Rom. 2. 16.
t ch. 3. 13. Cp. 2 Esd. 16. 65.
u See ver. 8.
v 2 Cor. 10. 18. See ch. 3. 8.
w Cp. Ps. 66. 12 & Isai. 43. 2 & Jude 23.
x ch. 6. 19. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 2. 21.
y ver. 18, 19. ch. 5. 2 & 13. 4.
z Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 1.
a Cp. Isai. 5. 21 & Gal. 6. 3.
b John 3. 27. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14 & James 1. 17 & 1 Pet. 4. 10.
c Cp. ch. 8. 2 & Jer. 8. 8, 9.
d See ch. 1. 20.
e Cited from Job 5. 13.
f Cited from Ps. 94. 11.
g ver. 4—6. ch. 1. 12 & 4. 6.
h See Rom. 8. 36.
i Rom. 8. 28.
j Heb. 10. 33 (Gk.). Cp. Isai. 20. 3.
k Cp. Acts 17. 18. See ch. 1. 18 & Acts 26. 24.

R.V. [1] Gr. *tilled land.* [2] Or, *and each man's work, of what sort it is, the fire shall prove it.* [3] Or, *sanctuary* [4] Or, *and such are ye* [5] Or, *age* [6] Or, *examined* [7] Gr. *day.* [8] Or, *examine* [9] Or, *examineth* [10] Or, *both to angels and men*
A.V. * Or, *tillage.* † Gr. *is revealed.* ‡ Or, *destroy.* § Gr. *day*, ch. 3. 13. ‖ Gr. *distinguisheth thee.*
** Or, *us the last apostles, as.* †† Gr. *theatre.*

are fools for Christ's sake, but
[b]ye are wise in Christ; [c]we are
weak, but ye are strong; ye
have glory, *are* honourable, but we have dishonour. *are* despised.
11 Even unto this present hour
[f]we both hunger, and thirst, and
are naked, and [g]are buffeted,
and [h]have no certain dwelling-
place; 12 and we [i]toil, labour, working
with our own hands: [j]being
reviled, we bless; [l]being per-
secuted, we endure; suffer it: 13 being de-
famed, we intreat: [m]we are
made as the [1]filth of the world,
and are [o]the offscouring of all
things, even until now.
things unto this day.
14 I write not these things [q]to
shame you, but to admonish you [s]as my
as my beloved sons
beloved children.
I warn *you*. 15 For [u]though ye
should have ten thousand tutors instructors
in Christ, yet *have ye* not many
fathers: for in Christ Jesus [w]I
begat have begotten you through the gospel.
16 I beseech you therefore, Wherefore I beseech you, [x]be ye imitators followers
of me. 17 For this cause [y]have I
sent unto you Timothy, Timotheus, [z]who is
my beloved and faithful child son, and faithful in the
Lord, who shall put bring you in into re-
membrance of my ways which
be in Christ, [c]even as I teach
everywhere every where in every church. 18 Now
some are [d]puffed up, [e]as though
I were would not coming come to you. 19 But
[i]I will come to you shortly, if
the Lord will; will, and [1] will know,
not the word speech of them which are
puffed up, but the power. 20 For
[k]the kingdom of God is not in
word, but in power. 21 What
will ye? [l]shall I come unto you
with a rod, or in love love, and a *in* the
spirit of meekness?

5 1 It is actually reported reported commonly that
there is [n]fornication among
you, and such fornication as
is not even so much as named among the
Gentiles, [q]that one *of you* hath should have his

a See ch. 4. 6.
b 2 Cor. 11. 19.
c ch. 2. 3. 2 Cor. 13. 9.
d Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 7—10.
e Col. 2. 5. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 17.
f Rom. 8. 35. 2 Cor. 11. 27. Phil. 4. 12.
g 2 Cor. 11. 20, 23.
h Cp. Matt. 8. 20.
i See Acts 18. 3.
j See 1 Pet. 3. 9.
k 2 Thess. 3. 6. Cp. Matt. 16. 19 & 18. 18 & John 20. 23 & 2 Cor. 13. 3, 10 & 1 Tim. 5. 20.
l See John 15. 20.
m Cp. Isai. 30. 22 & 64. 6.
n 1 Tim. 1. 20. Cp. Job 2. 6 & Ps. 109. 6 (mg.) & Acts 26. 18.
o Lam. 3. 45.
p Cp. Prov. 23. 14.
q Cp. ch. 6. 5 & 15. 34.
r See ch. 1. 8.
s 2 Cor. 6. 13. 1 Thess. 2. 11. 3 John 4.
t James 4. 16. Cp. ver. 2.
u Cp. ch. 3. 10.
v Gal. 5. 9. Cp. ch. 15. 33.
w Philem. 10. Cp. Gal. 4. 19.
x ch. 11. 1. Phil. 3. 17. 1 Thess. 1. 6. Cp. Phil. 4. 9 & 2 Thess. 3. 9.
y ch. 16. 10.
z 1 Tim. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 2.
a Ex. 12. 15. Deut. 16. 3.
b Cp. Matt. 16. 6, 12 & Mark 8. 15 & Luke 12. 1.
c ch. 7. 17.
d See ver. 6.
e ver. 21. Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 2.
f Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14 & Eph. 5. 11 & 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14.
g Cp. ch. 10. 27.
h Eph. 5. 5. Col. 3. 5. Cp. ch. 6. 9.
i ch. 11. 34 & 16. 5, 6. Acts 19. 21 & 20. 2. 2 Cor. 1. 15, 16.
j Cp. John 17. 15.
k See ch. 2. 4.
l 2 Cor. 1. 23 & 2. 1, 3 & 12. 20 & 13. 2, 10.

father's wife. 2 And [2][a]ye are
puffed up, and [3][d]did have not rather
mourn, mourned, that he that had hath done this
deed might be taken away from
among you. 3 For I verily, [e]being as
absent in body body, but present in
spirit, have judged already, as judged
though I were present, judged *concerning*
him that hath so wrought done this thing deed,
4 [k]in the name of our Lord
Jesus, ye being
Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered to-
gether, and my spirit, with the
power of our Lord Jesus, Jesus Christ, 5 [n]to
deliver such a an one unto Satan
for the destruction of the flesh,
[p]that the spirit may be saved
[r]in the day of the Lord [4]Jesus.
6 [t]Your glorying is not good.
Know ye not that [v]a little
leaven leaveneth the whole
lump? 7 Purge out therefore the
old leaven, that ye may be a
new lump, even as ye are un-
leavened. For our passover also hath
been sacrificed, *even* Christ even Christ our passover
†is sacrificed for us : 8 wherefore Therefore let
us [5]keep ‡the feast, [a]not with
old leaven, neither with [b]the
leaven of malice and wickedness wickedness,
but with the unleavened bread
of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in my an epistle
[f]to have no not to company with fornicators fornicators:
10 Yet [6][g]not altogether with [h]the
fornicators of this world, or with
the covetous and covetous, or extortioners, or
with idolaters; [j]for then must
ye needs go out of the world: world.
11 but [7]now I write have written unto you
not to keep company, if any man
[m]that is named called a brother be a
fornicator, or covetous, or an
idolater, or a reviler, railer, or a drunkard,
or an extortioner; with such a an
one no, no not to eat. 12 For what
have I to do with judging to judge [o]them
also that are without? [p]Do do not
ye judge them that are within, within?

m 2 Thess. 3. 6. *n* 2 Cor. 12. 21. *o* See Mark 4. 11. *p* Cp. ch. 6. 1—4. *q* Lev. 18. 8. Deut. 22. 30 & 27. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *refuse* [2] Or, *are ye puffed up?* [3] Or, *did ye not rather mourn, . . . you?* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *Jesus.* [5] Gr. *keep festival.* [6] Or, *not at all* meaning *the fornicators &c.* [7] Or, *as it is I wrote*

A.V. * Or, *determined.* † Or, *is slain.* ‡ Or, *holyday.*

13 whereas But them that are without God judgeth? [b]Put away the wicked man from among yourselves judgeth. Therefore put away the wicked man from among yourselves, among yourselves that wicked person.

6 [1] Dare any of you, having a matter against [1]his neighbour, another, go to law before the unrighteous, unjust, [d]and not before the saints? 2 Or Do know ye not ye not know that [e]the saints shall judge the world? and if the world is shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy [2]to judge the smallest matters? 3 Know ye not that we shall judge [l]angels? how much more, more things that pertain to this life? 4 If then ye have [3]to judge judgments of things pertaining to this life, [4]do ye [n]set them to judge who are of no account least esteemed in the church? church. 5 [o]I say *this* to move you to speak to your shame. Is it so, that there cannot be *found* is not a wise man among you one wise man, who you? no, not one that shall be able to decide judge between his brethren, brethren? 6 but brother goeth to law with brother, and that before unbelievers? 7 Nay, already it the unbelievers. Now therefore there is altogether [5]a defect in utterly a fault among you, that because ye have lawsuits go to law one with another. [t]Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather *suffer yourselves to* be defrauded? 8 Nay, but ye yourselves do wrong, and defraud, and that [w]*your* brethren. 9 Or know Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: [z]neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with men, mankind, 10 nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. 11 And [c]such were some of you: but [d]ye [6]were are washed, but [e]ye were are sanctified, but [f]ye were are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, and in by the Spirit of our God.

a ch. 10. 23.
b Cp. Deut. 13. 5 & 17. 7, 12 & 21. 21 & 22. 21, 22, 24 & Judg. 20. 13.
c Cp. Matt. 15. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
e Dan. 7. 22. Wisd. 3. 8. Ecclus. 4. 15. Cp. Matt. 19. 28 & Rev. 20. 4.
f Col. 2, 22.
g ver. 15, 19.
h Cp. Eph. 5. 23.
i See Acts 2. 24.
j ch. 15. 22, 23. Cp. John 6. 39, 40.
k Matt. 22. 29. Cp. Eph. 1. 19, 20.
l Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 4 (?) & Jude 6 (?).
m ver. 13. Eph. 5. 30. Cp. ch. 12. 27 & Rom. 12. 5.
n Cp. ch. 5. 12.
o ch. 15. 34. Cp. ch. 4. 14.
p Matt. 19. 5. Mark 10. 8. Eph. 5. 31. Cited from Gen. 2. 24.
q Eph. 4. 4. Cp. John 17. 21—23.
r 2 Cor. 12. 21. Eph. 5. 3. Heb. 13. 4, *al.*
s Cp. Prov. 5. 11.
t Cp. Matt. 5. 39, 40.
u Cp. John 2. 21. See ch. 3. 16.
v See Rom. 14. 7.
w 1 Thess. 4. 6.
x ch. 7. 23. Cp. Acts 20. 28 & Heb. 9. 12, 14. See 2 Pet. 2. 1.
y Cp. Phil. 1. 20.
z ch. 15. 50. Gal. 5. 21. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 12. 14 & 13. 4. Rev. 21. 8 & 22. 15.
a ver. 8, 26.
b Ex. 21. 10.
c ch. 12. 2. Eph. 2. 2, 3 & 4. 22 & 5. 8. Col. 3. 7. Tit. 3. 3.
d Acts 22. 16. Heb. 10. 22. Cp. Tit. 3. 5.
e See ch. 1. 2.
f Rom. 8. 30.

12 [a]All things are lawful for me; unto me, but not all things are expedient. All all things are not *expedient: all things are lawful for me; me, but I will not be brought under the power of any. 13 [c]Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall bring to nought destroy both it [f]and them. But Now the body is not for fornication, but [g]for the Lord; and [h]the Lord for the body: body. 14 and [i]God hath both raised up the Lord, and [j]will also raise up us [k]through by his own power. 15 Know ye not that [m]your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take away the members of Christ, and make them the members of a an harlot? God forbid. 16 Or What? know ye not that he that which is joined to a an harlot is one body? for, [p]The twain, for two, saith he, shall become be one flesh. 17 But he that is joined unto the Lord [q]is one spirit. 18 [r]Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication [s]sinneth against his own body. 19 Or What? [u]know ye not that your body is a the [7]temple of the [8]Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have from God? of God, and [v]ye are not your own; own? 20 [x]for ye were are bought with a price: [y]glorify God therefore therefore glorify God in your body. body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

7 [1] Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote wrote unto me: [a]It is good for a man not to touch a woman. 2 But, because of Nevertheless, *to avoid* fornication, fornications, let each every man have his own wife, and let each every woman have her own husband. 3 [b]Let the husband render unto the wife her due due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband. 4 The wife hath not power over of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power over of his own

R.V. [1] Gr. *the other.* [2] Gr. *of the smallest tribunals.* [3] Gr. *tribunals pertaining to.* [4] Or, *set them . . . church.* [5] Or, *a loss to you* [6] Gr. *washed yourselves.* [7] Or, *sanctuary* [8] Or, *Holy Spirit*
A.V. * Or, *profitable.*

body, but the wife. 5 [a]Defraud
ye not one the other, except
it be (by with) consent for a (season, time,) that
ye may give yourselves (unto to fasting and
prayer;) and (may be come) together again,
[d]that Satan tempt you not (because of for)
your incontinency. 6 But (this I I speak
say this) by (way of) permission, *and* [f]not
of commandment. 7 [1](Yet For) [h]I would
that all men were [i]even as I
myself. (Howbeit [k]each But every) man hath his
(own proper) gift (from of) God, [m]one after this
manner, and another after that.
8 (But I say I say therefore) to the unmarried
and (to) widows, [n]It is good for
them if they abide [o]even as I.
9 But if they (have not continency, cannot contain,) [p]let
them marry: for it is better to
marry than to burn. 10 (But And) unto
the married [r]I (give charge, command, *yea*) not I,
but the Lord, ([s]That Let not) the wife
depart (not) from her (husband husband:) 11 (but But
and if she depart, [w]let her remain
unmarried, or (else) be reconciled
to her (husband husband;) and ([s]that let not) the hus-
band (leave not put away) his wife. 12 But to
the rest (say speak) I, not the Lord: If
any brother hath (an unbelieving a wife that believeth
wife, not,) and she (is content be pleased) to dwell with
him, let him not (leave her. put her away.) 13 And
the woman which hath an (unbelieving husband
husband, that believeth not,) and (he is content if he be pleased) to
dwell with her, let her not leave
(her husband. him.) 14 For the unbelieving
husband is sanctified (in by) the wife,
and the unbelieving wife is sancti-
fied (in by) the (brother husband): [c]else were your
children unclean; but now are
they holy. 15 (Yet But) if the unbelieving
(departeth, depart,) let him (depart: the depart. A) brother
or (the a) sister is not under bondage
in such *cases*: but God hath
called [2]us ([d]in *to) peace. 16 For (how what)
knowest thou, O wife, [f]whether
thou shalt save thy husband? or
[†]how knowest thou, O (husband, man,)
whether thou shalt save thy wife?
17 (Only, But) [h]as (the Lord God) hath distributed

a Cp. Ex. 19. 15 & 1 Sam. 21. 4 & Eccles. 3. 5 & Zech. 12. 12—14.
b ch. 4. 17.
c 2 Cor. 8. 18 & 11. 28. Cp. ch. 11. 16 & 16. 1 & Gal. 1. 22, *al.*
d 1 Thess. 3. 5.
e Acts 15. 1, 5, 19, 24, 28. Gal. 5. 2.
f ver. 12, 25. 2 Cor. 8. 8. Cp. ver. 10, 40.
g Gal. 3. 28 & 5. 6 & 6. 15. Col. 3. 11.
h Cp. Acts 26. 29.
i ver. 8. Cp. ch. 9. 5.
j See 1 John 2. 3.
k ch. 12. 4, 11. 1 Pet. 4. 10. Cp. Rom. 12. 6.
l ver. 24.
m Matt. 19. 11, 12.
n ver. 1, 26.
o ver. 7.
p Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 14.
q Cp. Col. 3. 24 & Philem. 16. See John 8. 36.
r See ver. 6.
s Mal. 2. 16. See Matt. 5. 32.
t Eph. 6. 6 (mg.). Cp. ch. 9. 21 & 1 Pet. 2. 16.
u See ch. 6. 20.
v Lev. 25. 42, 55.
w Mark 10. 12.
x ver. 20.
y See ver. 6.
z 2 Cor. 4. 1. 1 Tim. 1. 13, 16.
a ch. 4. 2.
b ver. 1, 8.
c Ezra 9. 2. Mal. 2. 15.
d Col. 3. 15. See Rom. 14. 19.
e See Rom. 13. 11.
f 1 Pet. 3. 1. See Rom. 11. 14.
g For ver. 29—31, cp. 2 Esd. 16. 41—44.
h See Rom. 12. 3.

to (each every) man, as (God the Lord) hath called
(each, every one,) so let him walk. [b]And
so ordain I in [e]all (the) churches.
18 (Was Is) any man called being cir-
cumcised? let him not become
uncircumcised. (Hath any been Is any) called
in uncircumcision? [e]let him not
be circumcised. 19 [g]Circumcision
is nothing, and uncircumcision
is (nothing; nothing,) but [j]the keeping of the
commandments of God. 20 [l]Let
(each every) man abide in (that the same) calling
wherein he was called. 21 (Was Art)
thou called being a (bondservant servant?)
care not for it: [3]but if thou
(canst become mayest be made) free, use *it* rather.
22 For he that (was is) called in the
Lord, being a (bondservant, servant,) is [q]the
Lord's (freedman ‡freeman:) likewise (also) he
that (was is) called, being free, is
[t]Christ's (bondservant. servant.) 23 [u]Ye (were are)
bought with a price; ([v]become be) not
(bondservants ye the servants) of men. 24 Brethren
[x]let (each every) man, wherein he (was is)
called, therein abide with God.
25 Now concerning virgins [y]I
have no commandment of the
Lord: (but yet) I give my (judgement, judgment,) as
[z]one that hath obtained mercy
of the Lord to be [a]faithful. 26 I
(think suppose) therefore that this is good
(by reason of for) the present §distress,
(*namely, I say,*) that [b]it is good for a man
([4]to be as he is. so to be.) 27 Art thou bound
unto a wife? seek not to be
loosed. Art thou loosed from
a wife? seek not a wife. 28 But
and if thou marry, thou hast
not sinned; and if a virgin
marry, she hath not sinned.
(Yet Nevertheless) such shall have (tribulation trouble)
in the flesh: (and I would but I) spare you.
29 But this I say, brethren, [e]the
time [5]is (shortened, that henceforth short: it remaineth, that)
[g]both (those they) that have wives (may) be as
though they had none; 30 and
(those they) that weep, as though they
wept not; and (those they) that rejoice

a Col. 3. 15. See Rom. 14. 19.
e See Rom. 13. 11.
f 1 Pet. 3. 1. See Rom. 11. 14.
g For ver. 29—31, cp. 2 Esd. 16. 41—44.
h See Rom. 12. 3.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *For.* [2] Many ancient authorities read *you.* [3] Or, *nay, even if* [4] Gr. *so to be.*
[5] Or, *is shortened henceforth, that both those &c.*
A.V. * Gr. *in peace.* † Gr. *what.* ‡ Gr. *made free.* § Or, *necessity.*

as though they rejoiced not; and those they that buy, [a]as though they possessed not; 31 and those they that use the this world, as not [1d]abusing it: for [e]the fashion of this world passeth away. 32 But I would have you to be [g]free from cares. without carefulness. [h]He that is unmarried is careful careth for the things *that of belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord: 33 but he that is married is careful careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his [2]wife. 34 And There there is a is difference also between the a wife and the a virgin. She that is The unmarried is careful woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married is careful careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband. 35 And this I say speak for your own profit; not that I may [r]cast a [3]snare upon you, but for that which is seemly, comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction. 36 But if any man thinketh think that he behaveth himself unseemly uncomely toward his [4]virgin daughter, if she be [z]past pass the flower of her age, and if need so requireth, require, let him do what he will, will; he sinneth not; not: let them marry. 37 But Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power as touching over his own will, and hath determined this so decreed in his own heart, heart that he will to keep his own [4]virgin daughter, virgin, shall do doth well. 38 So then both he that giveth his own [4]virgin daughter her in marriage [c]doeth well; and but he that giveth her not in marriage shall do doeth better. 39 [5]A The wife is bound for by so long time the law as long as her husband liveth; but if the her husband be [5f]dead, she is at liberty free to be married to whom she will; only [g]in the Lord.

a 2 Cor. 6. 10.
b See ver. 6.
c 1 Thess. 4. 8 (?). Cp. Acts 15. 28.
d ch. 9. 18 (for mg.).
e Ps. 39. 6. James 1. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 24 & 4. 7. 1 John 2. 17.
f ver. 4, 7, 10. See Acts 15. 29.
g See Matt. 6. 25 & Luke 10. 41.
h Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 5.
i See Rom. 15. 14.
j Rom. 14. 3.
k ch. 13. 4—13.
l Gal. 6. 3. Cp. ch. 3. 18.
m Cp. ch. 13. 8, 9, 12 & 1 Tim. 6. 3, 4.
n Gal. 4. 9. Cp. Ex. 33. 12, 17 & Jer. 1. 5 & Nah. 1. 7 & 2 Tim. 2. 19.
o ch. 10. 19. Isai. 41. 24. Cp. Acts 14. 15.
p ver. 6. See Deut. 4. 35, 39.
q 2 Thess. 2. 4.
r Cp. Prov. 22. 25.
s ver. 4. Mal. 2. 10. Eph. 4. 6.
t See Rom. 11. 36.
u Eph. 4. 5. Cp. ch. 1. 2 & 1 Tim. 2. 5. See John 13. 13.
v John 1. 3. Col. 1. 16.
w Cp. Rom. 14. 14, 22, 23.
x Ecclus. 42. 9.
y ch. 10. 25, 28, 29.
z Rom. 14. 17.
a Cp. ch. 10. 23 & Rom. 14. 21 & Gal. 5. 13.
b Rom. 14. 1, 2.
c Heb. 13. 4. Cp. Ecclus. 7. 25.
d 1 Esd. 2. 10. 1 Mac. 10. 83.
e Rom. 7. 2.
f See Matt. 27. 52 (for mg.).
g Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
h Rom. 14. 15, 20.

40 But she is happier if she abide as she is, so abide, [b]after my judgement judgment: and I think [c]that I also also that I have the Spirit of God.

8 1 Now concerning as touching [f]things sacrificed to idols: We offered unto idols, we know that we all have [i]knowledge. Knowledge [j]puffeth up, [k]but love charity [6]edifieth. 2 [7]If And if any man thinketh think that he knoweth anything, any thing, [m]he knoweth not nothing yet as he ought to know; know. 3 But But if any man loveth love God, [n]the same is known of him. 4 Concerning As concerning therefore the eating of those things sacrificed that are offered in to sacrifice unto idols, we know that [o]no an idol is *anything* nothing in the world, and that [p]there is no none other God but one. 5 For though there be [q]that are called gods, whether in heaven or on earth; as in earth, (as there are be gods many, and lords many; many,) 6 But yet [s]to us there is *but* one God, the Father, [t]of whom are all things, and we unto †in him; and [u]one Lord, Lord Jesus Christ, through by whom are all things, and we [v]through by him. 7 Howbeit in all men there is not *there is* not in every man that knowledge: but some, [w]being used until for some with conscience of now to the idol, the idol unto this hour eat as *of it* as a thing sacrificed to offered unto an idol; and [y]their conscience being weak is defiled. 8 But [z]meat will not commend us commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat not, eat, [7‡]are we the worse; better; nor, neither, if we eat, eat not, [8§]are we the better. worse. 9 But take heed [a]lest by any means this [9‖]liberty of yours become a stumblingblock [b]to the them that are weak. 10 For if a any man see thee which hast knowledge sitting sit at meat in [d]an the idol's temple, will shall not his conscience, if he the conscience of him which is weak, weak 10 be **emboldened to eat those things sacrificed which are offered to idols; idols? 11 For And 11 through thy knowledge he that is shall the weak [h]perisheth, the brother brother perish, for whose sake whom Christ

R.V. [1] Or, *using it to the full careful &c.* Many ancient authorities read *wife, and is divided. So also the wife and the virgin: she that is unmarried is* [2] Or, *wife, and is divided. So also the woman that is unmarried and the virgin is careful &c.* [3] Or, *constraint* Gr. *noose.* [4] Or, *virgin* (omitting daughter) [5] Gr. *fallen asleep.* [6] Gr. *buildeth up.* [7] Gr. *do we lack.* [8] Gr. *do we abound.* [9] Or, *power* [10] Gr. *be builded up.* [11] Gr. *in.*

A.V. * Gr. *of the Lord*, as ver. 34. † Or, *for him.* ‡ Or, *have we the more.* § Or, *have we the less.* ‖ Or, *power.* ** Gr. *edified.*

died. 12 And thus, sinning against
died? But when ye sin so
the brethren, and [b]wounding their
wound
conscience when it is weak, [c]ye sin against
weak conscience,
Christ. 13 Wherefore, [d]if meat
maketh my brother to stumble, I will
make offend,
eat no flesh for evermore, that
while the world standeth, lest
I make not my brother to stumble.
offend.

1 [f]Am I not free ? [g]am
9 I not an apostle ? [h]have I not
an apostle free
seen Jesus Christ our Lord ?
[j]are not ye my work in the
Lord ? 2 If to others I am not an apostle,
I be not an apostle unto others,
yet at least I am to you : for [k]the
doubtless
seal of mine apostleship are ye
in the Lord. 3 My defence
Mine answer to them
that do examine me is this.
this,
4 [m]Have
we no right
not power to eat and to drink ?
5 [o]Have we no right
not power to lead about
a wife that is a [1]believer, even
sister, a *wife, as well as the rest of the
other
apostles, and as [p]the brethren of
as
the Lord, and [q]Cephas ? 6 Or I
only and Barnabas, have we not a
not we
right power to forbear working ? 7 [s]What
Who
soldier ever serveth
goeth a warfare any time at his own
charges ? [u]who planteth a vine-
yard, and eateth not of the fruit
thereof ? or who feedeth a flock,
and eateth not of the milk of
the flock ? 8 Do I speak
Say I
after the manner of men ? or saith not
as a man
the law also the same ?
the same also
9 For it is
written in the law of Moses,
[a]Thou shalt not muzzle the
ox when he
mouth of the ox that treadeth out the
corn. Is it for the oxen that God careth,
Doth God take care for oxen?
10 or [2]saith he it altogether for
our sake ? Yea, [b]for our sake it was
sakes ? For our sakes, no doubt, *this* is
written : because [e]he that ploweth
that
ought to plow in hope,
should hope;
and that he
that thresheth, *to thresh* in hope of
threshetth in hope should be partaker of
partaking. his hope. 11 [g]If we sowed unto
have sown
you spiritual things, is it a great
matter if we shall reap your carnal
thing
things ? 12 If others partake of
be partakers
this right over you, do not we
power are
yet more ? Nevertheless [k]we did have
rather
not use this right ; but we bear all
used power suffer
things, [m]that we may cause no hindrance to
lest we should hinder
the gospel of Christ. 13 Know ye
Do ye not

[a] Lev. 6. 16, 26 & 7. 6, &c. Num. 5. 9, 10 & 18. 8—20. Deut. 18. 1. Ecclus. 45. 21.
[b] Cp. Zech. 2. 8 & Matt. 18. 6.
[c] Cp. Matt. 25. 45.
[d] Rom. 14. 13, 21. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 3 & 11. 29.
[e] ver. 4. Matt. 10. 10.
[f] ver. 19.
[g] Acts 14. 14. 2 Cor. 12. 12. 1 Thess. 2. 6. 1 Tim. 2. 7, *al.* Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 7 & Rev. 2. 2.
[h] See Acts 18. 3.
[i] ch. 15. 8. Acts 9. 3, 17 & 18. 9 & 22. 14, 18 & 23. 11.
[j] See ch. 3. 6.
[k] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 2.
[l] 2 Cor. 11. 10.
[m] ver. 14. 1 Thess. 2. 6, 9. 2 Thess. 3. 8, 9.
[n] Cp. Acts 4. 20 & 9. 6 & Rom. 1. 14.
[o] Cp. ch. 7. 7.
[p] See Matt. 12. 46.
[q] Matt. 8. 14. See John 1. 42.
[r] ch. 4. 1. Gal. 2. 7. Cp. Phil. 1. 16.
[s] 2 Cor. 10. 4. 1 Tim. 1. 18. 2 Tim. 2. 3, 4.
[t] 2 Cor. 11. 7 & 12. 13.
[u] Cp. ch. 3. 6—8 & Deut. 20. 6 & Prov. 27. 18 & S. of S. 8. 12.
[v] ch. 7. 31 (mg.).
[w] ver. 1. Cp. ch. 10. 29.
[x] 2 Cor. 4. 5 (mg.) Cp. Gal. 5. 13.
[y] Matt. 18. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
[z] Acts 16. 3 & 21. 23—26.
[a] 1 Tim. 5. 18. Cited from Deut. 25. 4.
[b] See Rom. 4. 24.
[c] Rom. 2. 12, 14.
[d] Cp. Gal. 2. 3 & 3. 2.
[e] 2 Tim. 2. 6.
[f] See ch. 7. 22.
[g] Cp. Rom. 15. 27 & Gal. 6. 6.
[h] 2 Cor. 11. 29.
[i] ch. 10. 33.
[j] ch. 7. 16. Rom. 11. 14.
[k] ver. 15, 18. See Acts 20. 33.
[l] Cp. ch. 10. 24.
[m] Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 3 & 11. 12.

not know that [a]they which minister
sacred
about holy things † eat live *of* the
temple,
things of the temple? *and* they
temple?
which wait upon the altar have their
at are
portion
partakers with the altar ? 14 Even
so did the Lord ordain that [e]they
hath ordained
which proclaim the gospel should
preach
live of the gospel. 15 But [h]I
have used none of these things
and I write not
neither have I written these things that
things,
it may be so done in my case : for
should unto me
it were good rather for me rather to die
better
than that any man should make
[l]my glorying void. 16 For if though
I preach the gospel, I have
nothing to glory of of : for [n]necessity
of
is laid upon me ; for yea, woe is unto
me, if I preach not the gospel
gospel
17 For if I do this of mine own will,
thing willingly,
have a reward : but if not of mine
against
own will, I have [r]a stewardship
a dispensation *of the gospel* is
intrusted to
committed unto me. 18 What then is my
my reward ? That,
reward then ? *Verily* that, when I preach
the gospel, [t]I may make the
gospel of Christ without charge
so as not to [v]use to the full my right in
that I abuse not power
the gospel. 19 For [w]though I be
free from all *men*, [x]I brought yet have I made
myself under bondage to all, that
servant unto
might [y]gain the more. 20 And
[z]to
unto the Jews I became as a Jew
that I might gain the Jews ; to
them that are under the law, as
under the law, not being myself under
the law,
that I might gain them
that are under the law ; 21 to
[c]them that are without law, [d]as
without law, not being without law
(being not
to God, but [f]under the law to Christ
Christ
that I might gain them that are
without law. 22 [h]To the weak
I became
became I as weak, that I might gain
the weak : [i]I am become all things
made
to all men, that [j]I may by all
might
means save some. 23 And I do
all things for the gospel's sake, [l]that
I do
I may be a joint partaker thereof
might partaker thereof with you
24 Know ye not that they which
run in a [3]race run all, but one

R.V. [1] Gr. *sister.* [2] Or, *saith he it, as he doubtless doth, for our sake?* [3] Gr. *racecourse.*
A.V. * Or, *woman.* † Or, *feed.*

receiveth [a]the prize? (Even so / So) [b]run, that ye may (attain. / obtain.) 25 And every man that [d]striveth (in the games / for the mastery) is temperate in all things. Now they *do it* to (receive / obtain) a corruptible crown; but we [g]an incorruptible. 26 I therefore so run, (as not / not as) uncertainly; so [1][h]fight I, (as not / not as one) ([i]beating / that beateth) the air: 27 but I (2[j]buffet / keep under) my body, and [l]bring it into (bondage / subjection): lest (that / after that / when) by any means, I have preached to others, [n]I myself should be ([o]rejected. / a castaway.)

10 1 For I would not, brethren, Moreover, brethren, I would not (have you / that ye should be) ignorant, how that (our fathers were all / all our fathers were) under [q]the cloud, and all [r]passed through the sea; 2 and were all baptized [3]unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; 3 and [u]did all eat the same [v]spiritual meat; 4 and [x]did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of ([a]that / a) spiritual (rock / Rock) that [*]followed them: and (the rock / that Rock) was Christ. 5 (Howbeit / But) with (most / many) of them God was not well pleased: for [b]they were overthrown in the wilderness. 6 Now [4]these things were [†]our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as [d]they also lusted. 7 [e]Neither be ye idolaters, [f]as were some of them; as it is written, [i]The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. 8 [j]Neither let us commit fornication, [l]as some of them committed, and [n]fell in one day three and twenty thousand. 9 Neither let us tempt (the [5]Lord, / Christ,) [q]as some of them (also / also) tempted, and [r]perished by the (were destroyed of / were destroyed of) serpents. 10 Neither murmur ye, [t]as some of them (also / also) murmured, and (perished by / were destroyed of) [w]the destroyer. 11 Now (all / all) these things happened unto them (6by / for) (way of / way of) (†ensamples: / ensamples:) and [c]they (were / are) written for our admonition, [e]upon whom the ends of the (ages / world) are come. 12 Wherefore [f]let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. 13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as (man / is) (§common to man / common to man): but [k]God is faithful, [m]who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation (make also the / also make a) way (of / to) escape, that ye may be able to (endure / bear) it.

14 Wherefore, my (dearly / dearly) beloved, [p]flee from idolatry. 15 I speak [s]as to wise men; judge ye what I say. 16 [t]The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not (a / the) [7]communion of the blood of Christ? [w]The [8]bread which we break, is it not (a / the) [7]communion of the body of Christ? 17 [9](seeing / For) (that we, who are many, / we *being* many) are one [8]bread, (*and* / *and*) [y]one body: for we (all partake / are all partakers) [10]of (the / that) one [8]bread. 18 Behold Israel [z]after the flesh: ([a]have / are) not they which eat (of / of) the sacrifices (communion with / partakers of) the altar? 19 What say I then? that (a thing sacrificed / the idol is any thing, / to idols is anything, or that [c]an idol / or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols) is (anything / any thing?) 20 But *I say*, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, [g]they sacrifice to [11][h]devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have (communion / fellowship) with [11]devils. 21 [k]Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and [m]the cup of [11]devils: ye cannot (be partakers / partake) of the (table of the Lord, / Lord's table,) and of [o]the table of [11]devils. 22 (Or [p]do / Do) we provoke the Lord to jealousy? [s]are we stronger than he?

23 [u]All things are (lawful; / lawful for me,) but all things are not (expedient. / expedient: all) things are (lawful; / lawful for me,) but all

[a] Phil. 3. 14. Col. 2. 18.
[b] Gal. 2. 2 & 5. 7. Phil. 2. 16. Heb. 12. 1. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 7.
[c] See Rom. 4. 23.
[d] 1 Tim. 6. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 5 & 4. 7. Cp. Jude 3.
[e] See Rom. 13. 11.
[f] Rom. 11. 20. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 17.
[g] See James 1. 12.
[h] Cp. Heb. 12. 4.
[i] Cp. ch. 14. 9.
[j] Luke 18. 5 (mg. for mg.).
[k] See ch. 1. 9.
[l] Cp. Rom. 6. 19.
[m] Cp. Dan. 3. 17. See 2 Pet. 2. 9.
[n] Cp. S. of S. 1. 6 & Ecclus. 37. 19.
[o] Cp. Jer. 6. 30 & Rom. 1. 28 & Heb. 6. 8.
[p] ver. 7.
[q] See Ex. 13. 21.
[r] See Ex. 14. 22.
[s] Cp. ch. 8. 1.
[t] ch. 11. 25. Matt. 26. 27, 28.
[u] Ex. 16. 15, 35. Deut. 8. 3. Neh. 9. 15, 20. Ps. 78. 24.
[v] Ps. 78. 25 & 105. 40. John 6. 31.
[w] ch. 11. 23, 24. Matt. 26. 26. See Acts 2. 42 & 20. 7.
[x] See Ex. 17. 6.
[y] ch. 12. 12, 13, 20. Rom. 12. 5. Eph. 4. 4, 16. Col. 3. 15.
[z] Rom. 1. 3 & 4. 1 & 9. 5. 2 Cor. 11. 18.
[a] Lev. 3. 3 & 7. 15. Cp. Heb. 13. 10.
[b] Num. 14. 29, 37 & 26. 64, 65. Ps. 106. 26. Heb. 3. 17. Jude 5.
[c] See ch. 8. 4.
[d] Num. 11. 4, 33, 34. Ps. 78. 18 & 106. 14.
[e] ver. 14.
[f] Ex. 32. 4.
[g] Deut. 32. 17. Baruch 4. 7.
[h] Ps. 106. 37 (for mg.). Cp. Lev. 17. 7 & 2 Chr. 11. 15 & Rev. 9. 20 & mg. for mg.
[i] Cited from Ex. 32. 6.
[j] See ch. 6. 18 & Acts 15. 20.
[k] Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 15, 16.
[l] Num. 25. 1.
[m] Cp. Deut. 32. 38.
[n] Cp. Num. 25. 9 & Ps. 106. 29.
[o] Cp. Isai. 65. 11.
[p] Deut. 32. 21.
[q] Num. 21. 5. Cp. Ex. 17. 2, 7. See Ps. 78. 18.
[r] See Num. 21. 6.
[s] Eccles. 6. 10. Ezek. 22. 14.
[t] See Num. 14. 2.
[u] ch. 6. 12. See ch. 8. 9.
[v] Num. 14. 29—37.
[w] Ex. 12. 23. 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Chr. 21. 15. Ps. 78. 49.

R.V. [1] Gr. *box.* [2] Gr. *bruise.* [3] Gr. *into.* [4] Or, *in these things they became figures of us* [5] Some ancient authorities read *Christ.* [6] Gr. *by way of figure.* [7] Or, *participation in* [8] Or, *loaf* [9] Or, *seeing that there is one bread, we, who are many, are one body* [10] Gr. *from.* [11] Gr. *demons.*

A.V. * Or, *went with them.* † Gr. *our figures.* ‡ Or, *types.* § Or, *moderate.*

things [1]edify not. 24 [a]Let no man seek his own, but *each* his every man neighbour's *good*. another's *wealth*. 25 [d]Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, *that* eat, asking no question for conscience sake; sake: 26 for [f]the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof. 27 If one any of them that believe not biddeth bid you *to a feast*, and ye are be disposed to go; [g]whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake. 28 But if any man say unto you, This hath been offered in sacrifice, is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not, not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof: 29 conscience, I say, [l]not thine own, but the other's; of the other: for [m]why is my liberty judged by of another *man's* conscience? 30 [2]If For if I by *grace partake, be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that [p]for which I give thanks? 31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or [q]whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. 32 [s]Give no occasion of stumbling, none offence, either to neither to the Jews, or nor to the †Greeks, or Gentiles, nor to [t]the church of God: 33 even as [u]I also please all men in all things, [v]not seeking mine own profit, but the *profit* of the many, that they may be saved.

II 1 [w]Be ye imitators followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, you, brethren, [y]that ye remember me in all things, and [a]hold fast keep the traditions, [b]even ‡ordinances, as I delivered them to you. 3 But I would have you know, that [c]the head of every man is Christ; and [d]the head of the woman is the man; and [e]the head of Christ is God. 4 Every man praying or [g]prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head. 5 But every woman praying that praveth or [b]prophesying prophesieth [c]with her head unveiled uncovered dishonoureth her head: for it is one and the same thing that is even all one [e]as if she were shaven. 6 For if a the woman is be not veiled, covered, let her also be shorn: but if it is be a shame to for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be veiled, covered. 7 For a man indeed ought not to have cover his head veiled, *his* head, forasmuch as [h]he is the image and glory of God: but [i]the woman is the glory of the man. 8 For [j]the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man: man. 9 for neither Neither was the man created for the woman; but [k]the woman for the man: man. 10 for For this cause ought the woman to [3]have *a sign of* authority §power on her head, head, [n]because of the angels. 11 Howbeit Nevertheless [o]neither is the woman man without the man, nor woman, neither the man woman without the woman, man, in the Lord. 12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but [r]all things are of God. 13 Judge ye [4]in yourselves: is it seemly comely that a woman pray unto God unveiled uncovered? 14 Doth not even nature itself teach you that, if a man have long hair, it is a dishonour to shame unto him? 15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a ‖covering. 16 But [x]if any man seemeth seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither [z]the churches of God.

17 But in giving you this charge, Now in this that I declare *unto you* praise you not, that ye come together not for the better better, but for the worse. 18 For first of all, when ye come together [5]in the church, [f]I hear that there be divisions exist among you; and I partly believe it. 19 For [h]there must be also [7]††heresies among you, [i]that the which are approved may be made

a ver. 33. ch. 13. 5. Phil. 2. 21. Cp. ch. 9. 23 & 2 Cor. 12. 14. See Rom. 15. 1.
b Luke 2. 36. Acts 21. 9. Cp. ch. 14. 34.
c Cp. Num. 5. 18.
d ch. 8. 7.
e Deut. 21. 12.
f Cited from Ps. 24. 1. Cp. Ex. 9. 29 & 19. 5 & Deut. 10. 14 & Job 41. 11 & Ps. 50. 12.
g Luke 10. 8.
h See Gen. 1. 26.
i Cp. Prov. 12. 4.
j Gen. 2. 21—23. Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 13.
k Gen. 2. 18.
l Cp. ch. 8. 9—12.
m Cp. ch. 9. 19 & Rom. 14. 16.
n Cp. Matt. 18. 10 (?) & Luke 15. 7, 10 (?) & Eph. 3. 10 (?) & 1 Tim. 5. 21 (?).
o Gal. 3. 28.
p Rom. 14. 6. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
q Col. 3. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 11.
r See Rom. 11. 36.
s ch. 8. 13. Rom. 14. 13. 2 Cor. 6. 3.
t Cp. ch. 11. 16. See Acts 20. 28.
u ch. 9. 22. Cp. Gal. 1. 10.
v See ver. 24.
w See ch. 4. 16.
x 1 Tim. 6. 3, 4.
y Cp. ch. 4. 17 & 1 Thess. 3. 6.
z 2 Thess. 1. 4. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 14. See ch. 7. 17 & 10. 32.
a 2 Thess. 2. 15 & 3. 6.
b Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 1, 2.
c Eph. 1. 22 & 4. 15 & 5. 23. Col. 1. 18.
d See Gen. 3. 16.
e Cp. ch. 3. 23.
f ch. 1. 10—12. Cp. ch. 3. 3.
g Cp. ch. 12. 10, 28 & 14. 1, &c. & 1 Thess. 5. 20, *al.*
h Cp. Matt. 18. 7 & Luke 17. 1 & Acts 20. 30 & 1 Tim. 4. 1 & 2 Pet. 2. 1.
i 1 John 2. 19. Cp. Deut. 13. 3.

R.V. [1] Gr. *build not up.* [2] Or, *If I partake with thankfulness* [3] Or, *have authority over* [4] Or, *among* [5] Or, *congregation* [6] Gr. *schisms.* [7] Or, *factions*
A.V. * Or, *thanksgiving.* † Gr. *Greeks.* ‡ Or, *traditions.* § That is, *a covering, in sign that she is under the pow of her husband.* ‖ Or, *veil.* ** Or, *schisms.* †† Or, *sects.*

manifest among you. 20 When
therefore ye assemble yourselves together, it
ye come together therefore into one place, *this
is not possible to eat the Lord's
supper: 21 for For in your eating each every one
supper. supper:
taketh before *other* his own supper;
and one is hungry, and [c]another
is drunken. 22 What? have ye
not houses to eat and to drink
in? or despise ye [f]the [1]church
of God, and [h]put them to shame
shame †them that
[2]have not? What shall I say to
you? [3]shall I praise you in this?
I praise you not. 23 For [j]I have
received of the Lord that which
also I delivered unto you, how that
That
[m]the Lord Jesus in the
the *same* night in
which he was betrayed took bread;
bread:
24 and when he had given thanks,
he brake it, and said, This
Take, eat: this
is my body, which [4]is broken for
you: this do ‡in remembrance
of me. 25 In like
After the same manner also
after supper,
he took the cup, when he had supped, saying,
This cup is the new [5]covenant
testament
in my blood: this do, do ye,
as oft as
ye drink *it*, in remembrance of
me. 26 For as often as ye eat
this bread, and drink the this cup,
§ye proclaim do shew the Lord's death [u]till
he come. 27 Wherefore [v]whoso-
ever shall eat the bread or this bread, and drink
the Lord Lord,
this cup of the [x]unworthily,
shall be guilty of [z]the body and
the blood of the Lord. 28 But
[b]let a man prove examine himself, and so
let him eat of the *that* bread, and
drink of the *that* cup. 29 For he that
eateth and drinketh, drinketh unworthily, eateth
and drinketh judgement unto ‖damnation to himself,
if he [6]discern not not discerning the Lord's body. 30 For
this cause many among you are weak
are weak and sickly
and sickly, among you, and many not a few [i]sleep. 31 But For
[j]if we [7]discerned would judge ourselves, we
should not be judged. 32 But
[8]when we are judged, [m]we are
chastened of the Lord, that we
may should not be [o]condemned with

a ver. 21.
b ver. 22.
c Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 13 & Jude 12.
d ch. 7. 17. Tit. 1. 5.
e See ch. 4. 19.
f See Acts 20. 28.
g ch. 14. 1.
h Cp. Prov. 17. 5 & James 2. 6.
i Eph. 2. 11, 12. Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 3. See ch. 6. 11.
j ch. 15. 3. Gal. 1. 12.
k 1 Thess. 1. 9.
l Hab. 2. 18, 19. Cp. Ps. 115. 5 & Isai. 46. 7 & Jer. 10. 5.
m For ver. 23—25, see Matt. 26. 26—28 & Mark 14. 22—24 & Luke 22. 19, 20.
n 1 John 4. 2, 3.
o See Rom. 9. 3.
p John 15. 26. Cp. Matt. 16. 17. See Rom. 10. 9.
q Cp. Heb. 2. 4. See Rom. 12. 6.
r Eph. 4. 4—6.
s Rom. 12. 7. Cp. Eph. 4. 11.
t Eph. 4. 7. Cp. ch. 14. 26 & Rom. 12. 3.
u See John 21. 22.
v Cp. Num. 9. 10, 13.
w ch. 2. 6, 7.
x Cp. John 13. 27.
y See ch. 1. 5.
z John 6. 51, 53—56.
a ch. 13. 2. 2 Cor. 4. 13.
b Cp. 2 Cor. 13. 5 & Gal. 6. 4.
c ver. 28, 30.
d ver. 28, 29. Cp. Gal. 3. 5.
e ch. 13. 2, 8 & 14. 1, &c.
f Cp. ch. 14. 29 & 1 John 4. 1.
g See Mark 16. 17.
h ver. 30. ch. 14. 26.
i See Matt. 27. 52.
j See 1 John 1. 9.
k Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 13.
l Heb. 2. 4.
m See Prov. 3. 11.
n See ch. 10. 17.
o Rom. 5. 16.

the world. 33 Wherefore, my
brethren, when ye come together
to eat, wait tarry one for another.
34 [a]If And if any man is hungry, hunger, [b]let him
eat at home; that your coming ye come not to-
together be not unto judgement. ‖condemnation. And
the rest [d]will I set in order
[e]whensoever when I come.

12 1 Now [g]concerning spi-
ritual *gifts*, brethren, I
would not have you igno-
rant. 2 Ye know that [i]when ye
were Gentiles *ye were* led away unto
Gentiles, carried
[l]those dumb idols, howsoever even as ye might be
these were
led. 3 Wherefore I give you to
understand, that [n]no man speak-
ing in by the Spirit of God saith, calleth
Jesus is [o]anathema; **accursed: and *that* [p]no man
can say, say that Jesus is the Lord, but
in by the Holy Spirit. Ghost.
4 Now [q]there are diversities
of gifts, but [r]the same Spirit.
5 And [s]there are diversities differences of
ministrations, and
††administrations, but [r]the same Lord.
6 And there are diversities of
workings, operations, but it is [r]the same God, who God which
worketh all things in all. 7 But
[t]to each one is given the manifestation of the Spirit
the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man
to profit withal. 8 For to one is
given through by the Spirit the word
of [w]wisdom; and to another the
word of [y]knowledge, according to knowledge by the
same Spirit: Spirit; 9 to another [a]faith, in faith by
the same Spirit; and to another
the [c]gifts of healings, in healing by the one same
Spirit; 10 and to To another [d]workings the working
of [9]miracles; and to another [e]pro-
phecy; and to another [f]discernings discerning
of spirits: spirits; to another [g]*divers* kinds
of tongues; and to another [h]the
interpretation of tongues: 11 but
all these worketh the that one and
the same selfsame Spirit, [k]dividing to
each one every man severally [l]even as he will.
12 For as [n]the body is one, and
hath many members, and all the
members of the that one body, being

R.V. [1] Or, *congregation* [2] Or, *have nothing* [3] Or, *shall I praise you?* *In this I praise you not.* [4] Many ancient authorities read *is broken for you.* [5] Or, *testament* [6] Gr. *discriminate.* [7] Gr. *discriminated.* [8] Or, *when we are judged of the Lord, we are chastened* [9] Gr. *powers.*
A.V. * Or, *we cannot eat.* † Or, *them that are poor?* ‡ Or, *for a remembrance.* § Or, *shew ye.* ‖ Or, *judgment.* ** Or, *anathema.* †† Or, *ministeries.*

many, are one body; [a]so also is
Christ. 13 For [c]in one Spirit were
we all baptized into one body,
whether we be [f]Jews or *Greeks,
whether we be bond or free; and
were have been all made to drink into one
Spirit. 14 For the body is not
one member, but many. 15 If the
foot shall say, Because I am not
the hand, I am not of the body;
it is not is it therefore not of the body.
body? 16 And if the ear shall say, Be-
cause I am not the eye, I am
not of the body; it is not is it therefore
not of the body. body? 17 If the whole
body were an eye, where were
the hearing? If the whole were
hearing, where were the smell-
ing? 18 But now [p]hath God set
the members each every one of them
in the body, [q]even as it as it hath pleased him.
19 And if they were all one
member, where were the body?
20 But now they are are they many members,
yet but one body. 21 And the eye
cannot say to unto the hand, I have
no need of thee: or nor again the
head to the feet, I have no need
of you. 22 Nay, much rather, more those
members of the body body, which seem
to be more feeble feeble, are necessary:
23 and those parts members of the body,
which we think to be less honour-
able, upon these we [1]†bestow
more abundant honour; and our
uncomely *parts* have more abun-
dant comeliness; comeliness. 24 whereas For our comely
parts have no need: but God
hath tempered the body together,
giving having given more abundant honour
to that *part* which lacked; lacked: 25 that
there should be no ‡[e]schism in
the body; but *that* the members
should have the same care one
for another. 26 And whether one
member suffereth, suffer, all the members
suffer with it; or *one* member
is be [2]honoured, [g]all the members

a ver. 27.
b Cp. Eph. 1. 23 & 4. 12 & 5. 30 & Col. 1. 24.
c Cp. Rom. 6. 5 & Eph. 2. 18.
d See Rom. 12. 5.
e ver. 18.
f Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11. Cp. Eph. 2. 13—17.
g Eph. 4. 11.
h Eph. 2. 20 & 3. 5.
i Cp. John 7. 37—39.
j Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 7, *al.*
k ver. 10.
l ver. 9.
m Cp. Acts 20. 35.
n Cp. Rom. 12. 8 & 1 Tim. 5. 17 & Heb. 13. 7, 17, 24.
o ch. 14. 1, 39.
p ver. 28.
q ver. 11. Cp. ch. 3. 5 & Rom. 12. 3.
r Cp. ch. 14. 1, 39 & Matt. 7. 22. See Acts 2. 18.
s Matt. 17. 20. Mark 11. 23. Cp. Luke 17. 6.
t Cp. Matt. 6. 2.
u Dan. 3. 28.
v Cp. Prov. 10. 12 & 17. 9 & 1 Thess. 5. 14 & 2 Tim. 2. 10 & 1 Pet. 4. 8.
w Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 6 & Gal. 5. 22 & Eph. 4. 32 & Col. 3. 12.
x Acts 7. 9.
y See ch. 4. 6.
z See ch. 10. 24.
a Cp. Rom. 4. 6 & 2 Cor. 5. 19.
b Cp. Rom. 1. 32 & 2 Thess. 2. 12.
c Cp. 2 John 4 & 3 John 3, 4.
d ch. 9. 12. See ver. 4 (for mg.).
e ch. 1. 10 (Gk.) & 11. 18 (mg.). John 9. 16 (Gk.), *al.*
f Cp. ch. 8. 2.
g Rom. 12. 15.

rejoice with it. 27 Now [b]ye are
the body of Christ, and severally members
[d]members thereof. in particular. 28 And [e]God hath
set some in the church, first
[g]apostles, secondly secondarily [h]prophets,
thirdly [j]teachers, then after that [4][k]mira-
cles, then [l]gifts of healings,
[m]helps, [5][n]governments, [k]divers kinds
§diversities
of tongues. 29 Are all apostles?
are all prophets? are all teachers?
are all ‖*workers of* [4]miracles?
30 have all the gifts of healings healing? do
all speak with tongues? do all
interpret? 31 But [o]desire covet earnestly
the greater gifts. And a still more excellen
best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a
way shew I unto you.
more excellent way.

13 1 If Though I speak with the
tongues of men and of
angels, but and have not love, charity
I am become as sounding brass
or a clanging tinkling cymbal. 2 And if though
I have *the gift of* [r]prophecy, and
know understand all mysteries mysteries, and all know-
ledge; and if though I have all faith
[s]so as to that I could remove mountains
but and have not love, charity, I am nothing.
3 And [t]if though I bestow all my goods
to feed *the poor*, and [u]if though
give my body [6]to be burned, but and
have not love, charity, it profiteth me
nothing. 4 [v]Love Charity suffereth long,
and [w]is kind; love charity [x]envieth not;
love charity **vaunteth not itself, [y]is
not puffed up, 5 doth not behave
itself unseemly, [z]seeketh not it he
own, is not easily provoked, [a]taketh thinketh
not account of no evil; 6 [b]rejoiceth not
in unrighteousness, iniquity, but [c]rejoiceth with
the truth; 7 [7][d]beareth all things,
believeth all things, hopeth all
things, [y]endureth all things.
8 Love Charity never faileth: but whe-
ther *there be* prophecies, they
shall be done away fail; whether *there*
be tongues, they shall cease;
whether *there be* knowledge, it
shall be done vanish away. 9 For [f]we
know in part, and we prophes-

R.V. [1] Or, *put on* [2] Or, *glorified* [3] Or, *members each in his part* [4] Gr. *powers.* [5] Or, *wise counsels* [6] Many ancient authorities read *that I may glory.* [7] Or, *covereth*
A.V. * Gr. *Greeks.* † Or, *put on.* ‡ Or, *division.* § Or, *kinds*, ver. 10. ‖ Or, *powers.* ** Or, *is rash.* †† Or, *with the truth*

in part: part. 10 but But [a]when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. 11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I felt understood as a child, I *thought as a child: now that but when I am become became a man, I have put away childish things. 12 For [c]now we see in a mirror, through a glass, 1 †darkly; but [d]then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I 2know even as also [e]I have been am 3known. 13 But And now abideth faith, hope, love, charity, these three; 4and but the 5greatest of these is love. charity.

14 1 [g]Follow after love; yet charity, and [h]desire earnestly [i]spiritual *gifts*, but rather that ye may [j]prophesy. 2 For [k]he that speaketh in an a *unknown* tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: God; for no man 6 ‡understandeth *him*; but howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries. 3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men *to* edification, and comfort, exhortation, and consolation. comfort. 4 He that speaketh in an a *unknown* tongue 7edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth 7edifieth the church. 5 Now I would have you that ye all speak spake with tongues, but [n]rather that ye should prophesy: prophesied: and greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying. 6 But now, Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, unless I except I shall speak to you either by way of [q]revelation, or of by knowledge, or of by prophesying, or of by doctrine? teaching? 7 Even And even things without life, life giving a voice, sound, whether pipe or harp, if they give not except they give a distinction in the §sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped? 8 For [t]if the trumpet give an uncertain voice, sound, who shall prepare himself for war to the battle? 9 So also likewise ye, unless except ye utter by the tongue speech words ‖easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye will be shall [b]speaking speak into the air. 10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and 8no *kind* none of them is without signification. 11 If then Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be to unto him that speaketh [f]a barbarian, and he that speaketh will be *shall be* a barbarian 9unto me. 12 So also Even so ye, since forasmuch as ye are zealous **of 10spiritual *gifts*, seek that ye may abound unto excel to the edifying of the church. 13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an a *unknown* tongue pray that he may interpret. 14 For if I pray in an a *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful. 15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: [l]I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing [m]with the understanding also. 16 Else if thou when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that filleth occupieth the place room of 11the unlearned say [o]the Amen at [p]thy giving of thanks, seeing he knoweth understandeth not what thou sayest? 17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not 12edified. 18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than you ye all: 19 howbeit Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that *by my voice* I might instruct teach others also, than ten thousand words in an a *unknown* tongue.

20 Brethren, [s]be not children in mind understanding: howbeit in malice [u]be ye babes, children, but in mind understanding be

[a] Cp. John 15. 15.
[b] Cp. ch. 9. 26.
[c] James 1. 23. Cp. Num. 12. 8 & Job 36. 26 & 2 Cor. 3. 18 & 5. 7.
[d] 1 John 3. 2. See Matt. 5. 8.
[e] See ch. 8. 3.
[f] See Acts 28. 2.
[g] ch. 16. 14.
[h] ch. 12. 31.
[i] ch. 12. 1.
[j] See ch. 11. 4 & 13. 2.
[k] ver. 18—23, 27, 28.
[l] Cp. Eph. 5. 19 & Col. 3. 16 & James 5. 13.
[m] Ps. 47. 7.
[n] Cp. Num. 11. 29.
[o] 1 Chr. 16. 36. Neh. 5. 13 & 8. 6. Ps. 106. 48. Jer. 11. 5 & 28. 6. Rev. 5. 14 & 7. 12 & 19. 4. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 20.
[p] ch. 11. 24.
[q] ver. 26. Eph. 1. 17.
[r] ver. 26. Acts 2. 42. Rom. 6. 17.
[s] Eph. 4. 14. Heb. 5. 12, 13.
[t] Cp. Num. 10. 9 & Isai. 58. 1 & Jer. 4. 19 & Ezek. 33. 3—6 & Joel 2. 1.
[u] Cp. Ps. 131. 2 & Isai. 28. 9 & Rom. 16. 19. See Matt. 18. 3.

R.V. 1 Gr. *in a riddle.* 2 Gr. *know fully.* 3 Gr. *known fully.* 4 Or, *but greater than these* 5 Gr. *greater.* 6 Gr. *heareth.* 7 Gr. *buildeth up.* 8 Or, *nothing is without voice is without gifts*: and so in ver. 23, 24. 9 Or, *in my case* 10 Gr. *spirits.* 11 Or, *him that* 12 Gr. *builded up.*

A.V. * Or, *reasoned.* † Gr. *in a riddle.* ‡ Gr. *heareth.* § Or, *tones.* ‖ Gr. *significant.* ** Gr. *of spirits.*

[1]*[a]men. 21 [b]In the law it is
written, [d]By With men of strange other tongues
and by the lips of strangers other lips will I speak
unto this people; and not even yet for all
thus will they that will they not hear me, saith the
Lord. 22 Wherefore tongues are
for a sign, not to them that be-
lieve, but to the unbelieving them that believe not: but
prophesying is for a sign, serveth not to the for them
unbelieving, that believe not, but to for them that which
believe. 23 If therefore the
whole church be assembled come together into
together, one place, and all speak with
tongues, and there come in men those
unlearned that are unlearned, or unbelieving, unbelievers, [i]will
they not say that ye are mad?
24 But if all prophesy, and there
come in one unbelieving that believeth not, or one
unlearned, he is [2]reproved by convinced of all, he
is judged by all: of all: 25 And thus are [k]the
secrets of his heart are made
manifest; and so [l]he will fall falling down
on his face and he will worship God,
[n]declaring and report indeed, that God is [3]among in you
of a truth.

26 What How is it then, brethren? When when
ye come together, each every one of you
hath [q]a psalm, hath [r]a teaching, doctrine, hath
[r]a revelation, tongue, hath [t]a tongue, revelation, hath
[u]an interpretation. [v]Let all things
be done unto edifying. 27 If
any man speaketh speak in an [t]a unknown
tongue, *let it be* by two, or
at the most by three, and *that*
in turn by course; and let one interpret: interpret. 28 But but
if there be no interpreter, let
him keep silence in the church;
and let him speak to himself, and
to God. 29 And let Let the prophets
speak by two or three, and let
the others [4]discern, other judge. 30 But if a If *any thing* be
revelation be made revealed to another sitting that sitteth
by, [i]let the first keep silence. hold his peace. 31 For
ye all can may all prophesy one by one,
that all may learn, and all may
be [5]comforted; comforted. 32 And the spirits of
the prophets are subject to the
prophets; for prophets. 33 For God is not *a God the author*

a ch. 2. 6. Eph. 4. 13 (for mg.).
b See John 10. 34.
c Cp. ver. 40.
d Cited from Isai. 28. 11, 12. Cp. Deut. 28. 49.
e See ch. 7. 17.
f Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12.
g See 1 Pet. 3. 1.
h Gen. 3. 16 (?). Cp. ver. 21.
i Cp. Acts 2. 13.
j Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 7 & 1 John 4. 6.
k Cp. Heb. 4. 12.
l Luke 17. 16.
m ch. 12. 31.
n Isai. 45. 14. Zech. 8. 23.
o Cp. ver. 31, 33.
p Col. 2. 5.
q Eph. 5. 19.
r See ver. 6.
s Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 8. See ch. 3. 6.
t ver. 18.
u ver. 5, 13, 27, 28. ch. 12. 10, 30.
v 2 Cor. 12. 19 & 13. 10. Cp. ch. 12. 7.
w Rom. 5. 2. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 24 & 1 Pet. 5. 12.
x ch. 1. 18.
y ch. 11. 2. Cp. Heb. 3. 6, 14.
z Gal. 3. 4.
a ch. 11. 23. Gal. 1. 12.
b John 1. 29. Gal. 1. 4. Heb. 5. 1, 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
c Isai. 53. Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 11.
d Cp. Hos. 6. 2 & Matt. 12. 40 & John 2. 22.
e Cp. ch. 12. 10 & Job 12. 11. & 1 John 4. 1.
f Ps. 16. 10. Isai. 53. 10. Cp. Acts 2. 25—32 & 13. 33—35 & 26. 22, 23.
g Luke 24. 34.
h Mark 16. 14. Luke 24. 36. John 20. 19, 26. Acts 10. 41.
i Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 19, 20.
j Matt. 28. 17 (?).
k See Acts 12. 17.
l Luke 24. 50. Acts 1. 3, 4.

of †[c]confusion, but of peace; peace, as in
[e]all the churches of the saints.
34 [f]Let the your women keep silence
in the churches: for it is not
permitted unto them to speak;
but [g]let them be in subjection, *they are commanded* to be under obedience,
as also saith [h]the law. 35 And
if they would will learn anything, any thing, let
them ask their own husbands at
home: for it is shameful a shame for a woman women
to speak in the church. 36 What?
was it from you that came the word of God
went forth out from you? or came it unto you
alone? only
37 [j]If any man thinketh think himself
to be a prophet, or spiritual, let
him take knowledge of acknowledge that the things which that
I write unto you, you, that they are the
commandment commandments of the Lord. 38 [6]But
if any man is be ignorant, let him
be ignorant.
39 Wherefore, my brethren,
[m]desire earnestly covet to prophesy, and
forbid not to speak with tongues.
40 But [o]let Let all things be done de-
cently and [p]in order.

15 1 Now I make known unto you, Moreover, brethren, I declare unto brethren, you the gospel [s]which
preached unto you, which
also ye have received, [w]wherein also and wherein
ye stand, stand; 2 by which also [x]ye are
[7]saved; *I make known, I say,* [8]in what words
saved, if ye ‡keep in memory §what
preached it unto you, if ye [y]hold it unless ye
fast, [z]except ye have believed [9]in vain.
3 For [a]I delivered unto you first
of all that which also I I also received,
how that Christ died [b]for our
sins [c]according to the scriptures;
4 and that he was buried; buried, and that
he hath been raised rose again [d]on the third day
[f]according to the scriptures; scriptures: 5 and
that [g]he appeared to Cephas; was seen of Cephas, then [h]to
the twelve; twelve: 6 After that, then he appeared [i]to was seen of
above five hundred brethren at
once, once; of whom the greater part
remain until now, unto this present, but some
are fallen asleep; asleep. 7 After that, then he
appeared to [k]James; then [l]to of all the

a ch. 11. 23. Gal. 1. 12.
b John 1. 29. Gal. 1. 4. Heb. 5. 1, 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
c Isai. 53. Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 11.
d Cp. Hos. 6. 2 & Matt. 12. 40 & John 2. 22.
e Cp. ch. 12. 10 & Job 12. 11. & 1 John 4. 1.
f Ps. 16. 10. Isai. 53. 10. Cp. Acts 2. 25—32 & 13. 33—35 & 26. 22, 23.
g Luke 24. 34.
h Mark 16. 14. Luke 24. 36. John 20. 19, 26. Acts 10. 41.
i Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 19, 20.
j Matt. 28. 17 (?).
k See Acts 12. 17.
l Luke 24. 50. Acts 1. 3, 4.

R.V. [1] Gr. *of full age.* [2] Or, *convicted* [3] Or, *in* [4] Gr. *discriminate.* [5] Or, *exhorted* [6] Many ancient authorities read *But if any man knoweth not, he is not known.* [7] Or, *saved, if ye hold fast what I preached unto you, except ye* [8] Gr. *with what word.* [9] Or, *without cause*

A.V. * Gr. *perfect,* or, *of a ripe age.* † Gr. *tumult,* or, *unquietness.* ‡ Or, *hold fast.* § Gr. *by what speech.*

apostles; 8 and last of all, as unto one born
apostles. And all he was seen of me
out of due time, [a] he appeared to me also. 9 For
also, as of * one born out of due time.
[c] I am the least of the apostles,
that am not meet to be called
an apostle, because [e] I persecuted
the church of God. 10 But by
the grace of God I am what I
am: and his grace which was
bestowed upon me was not found in
[1] vain; but [i] I laboured more
abundantly than they all: [j] yet
not I, but the grace of God which
was with me. 11 Whether then it be
Therefore whether it were
I or they, so we preach, and so
ye believed.

12 Now if Christ is be preached
that he hath been raised rose from the
dead, [m] how say some among you
that there is no resurrection of
the dead? 13 But if there is be no
resurrection of the dead, [o] neither then
hath is Christ been raised not risen: 14 and if
Christ hath be not been raised, risen, then is
our preaching [1] vain, and [2] your
faith also is is also [1] vain. 15 Yea, and we
are found false witnesses of God;
because we witnessed have testified of God that
[r] he raised up [3] Christ: whom he
raised not up, if so be that the
dead are not raised. rise not. 16 For if the
dead are not raised, neither hath Christ been
rise not, then is not Christ
raised: 17 and if Christ hath not been be not
raised, your faith is vain; [v] ye
are yet in your sins. 18 Then
they also which [w] are fallen asleep
in Christ have are perished. 19 [4] If in
this life only we have hoped hope in
Christ, [b] we are of all men most
pitiable.
miserable.

20 But now [c] hath is Christ been raised risen
from the dead, and become [f] the
firstfruits of them that are asleep. slept.
21 For since [i] by man came death,
[j] by man came also the resurrec-
tion of the dead. 22 For [k] as in
Adam all die, so also even so in [3] Christ
shall all be made alive. 23 But

a See ch. 9. 1.
b ver. 52. 1 Thess. 4. 16. See Luke 14. 14.
c Eph. 3. 7, 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 11 & 1 Tim. 1. 13—16.
d See 1 Thess. 2. 19.
e See Acts 8. 3.
f Cp. Dan. 7. 14, 27.
g Eph. 1. 21.
h See Ps. 110. 1.
i 2 Cor. 11. 23 & 12. 11. Col. 1. 29.
j Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 2 Cor. 3. 5 & Phil. 2. 13. See Matt. 10. 20.
k 2 Tim. 1. 10. Cp. Rev. 20. 14 & 21. 4.
l Eph. 1. 22. Cited from Ps. 8. 6. See Matt. 11. 27 & 28. 18.
m Cp. Acts 23. 8 & 2 Tim. 2. 18.
n Phil. 3. 21.
o 1 Thess. 4. 14.
p Cp. ch. 3. 23 & 11. 3.
q 2 Cor. 11. 26.
r See Acts 2. 24.
s 1 Thess. 2. 19.
t Luke 9. 23. See Rom. 8. 36.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
v See Rom. 4. 25.
w 1 Thess. 4. 16. Rev. 14. 13.
x Cited from Isai. 22. 13. Cp. Isai. 56. 12 & Wisd. 2. 6 & Luke 12. 19.
y Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 4, 5 & Wisd. 2. 1.
z James 1. 16.
a Cp. ch. 5. 6.
b Cp. ch. 4. 9 & 2 Tim. 3. 12.
c See Rom. 13. 11.
d 1 Thess. 4. 5.
e 2 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 3.
f ver. 23. See Acts 26. 23.
g ch. 6. 5. Cp. ch. 4. 14.
h Cp. Ezek. 37. 3.
i See Rom. 5. 12.
j John 11. 25 Rom. 6. 23.
k Cp. Rom. 5. 14—18.
l John 12. 24.

each
every man in his own order: Christ
the firstfruits; [b] then afterward they that
are Christ's, Christ's [d] at his [5] coming. 24 Then
cometh the end, when he shall
deliver
have delivered up [f] the kingdom to
[6] God, even the Father; when he
shall have abolished put down [g] all rule and
all authority and power. 25 For
he must reign, [h] till he hath put
all his enemies under his feet.
26 The last enemy that shall be
[k] abolished destroyed is death. 27 For, [l] He For he hath put
all things in subjection under his
feet. [7] But when he saith, All saith, all things
are put in subjection, under him, it is evident manifest that
he is excepted who excepted, which did subject put all
things unto under him. 28 And when
[n] all things have been subjected shall be subdued unto
him, then shall the Son also
himself be subjected to subject unto him that
did subject put all things unto under him, that
[p] God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do
which are baptized for the dead? dead,
If if the dead are not raised at all, rise not at all? why
then are they are then baptized for them the dead?
30 why do [q] we also stand And why stand we in jeopardy
every hour? 31 I protest by
[8] [s] that glorying in you, brethren, † your rejoicing which I
have in Christ Jesus our Lord,
[t] I die daily. 32 If ‡ after the
manner of men [u] I have fought
with beasts at Ephesus, [9] what
doth it profit me? If advantageth it me, if the dead are not rise
raised, not? [x] let us eat and drink, drink; [y] for
to-morrow to morrow we die. 33 [z] Be not de-
ceived: [a] Evil company doth evil communications corrupt
good manners. 34 [10] [c] Awake up to
righteously, righteousness, and sin not; for [d] some
have no not the knowledge of God:
[g] I speak this to move you to your shame.

35 But some one man will say, [h] How
are the dead raised up? and with
what manner of body do they come?
36 Thou foolish one, fool, [l] that which thou
thyself sowest is not quickened, ex-
cept it die: 37 and that which

R.V. [1] Or, void [2] Some ancient authorities read our. [3] Or, the Christ. [4] Or, If we have only hoped in Christ in this life [5] Gr. presence. [6] Gr. the God and Father. [7] Or, But when he shall have said, All things are put in subjection (evidently excepting him that did subject all things unto him), when, I say, all things &c. [8] Or, your glorying [9] Or, what (doth it profit me, if the dead are not raised) Let us eat &c. [10] Gr. Awake out of drunkenness righteously.
A.V. * Or, an abortive. † Some read, our. ‡ Or, to speak after the manner of men.

8 – 5

thou sowest, thou sowest not (the that) body that shall be, but [a] bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other (kind; grain:) 38 but God giveth it a body (even as it as it hath) pleased him, and to (each every) seed (a body of its own. his own body.) 39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one (flesh kind of flesh) of men, [and] another flesh of beasts, [and] another (flesh) of (birds, fishes,) and another of (fishes. birds.) 40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial is another. 41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the (stars; stars:) for one star differeth from another star in glory. 42 [g]So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: 43 it is sown in dishonour; [j]it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power: 44 it is sown a [l]natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. (If there There) is a natural body, (there is also and there is) a spiritual *body*. 45 (So also And so) it is written, [n]The first man Adam (became was made) a living (soul. soul;) [q](The the) last Adam (*became* a [r]life-giving *was made* a quickening) spirit. 46 Howbeit that (is *was*) not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; (then and afterward) that which is spiritual. 47 [t]The first man is of the earth, [u]earthy: [v]the second man is (of the Lord) from heaven. 48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, [z]such are they also that are heavenly. 49 And [b]as we have borne the image of the earthy, [1][c]we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that [e]flesh and blood [f]cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. 51 Behold, I (tell shew) you a (mystery: mystery;) [a]We shall not all sleep, [b]but we shall all be changed, 52 in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for [c]the trumpet shall sound, and [d]the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. 53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and [e]this mortal must put on immortality. 54 (But So) when [2]this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall (come be brought) to pass the saying that is written, [f]Death is swallowed up [3]in victory. 55 [h]O death, where is thy (victory? sting?) O (death, *grave,) where is thy (sting? victory?) 56 The sting of death is sin; and [i]the (power strength) of sin is the (law: law.) 57 (but But) thanks be to God, [k]which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. 58 [m](Wherefore, Therefore,) my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in [o]the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that [p]your labour is not (in) [4]vain in the Lord.

16 1 Now concerning [s]the collection for the saints, as I (gave have given) order to the churches of Galatia, (so also even so) do ye. 2 Upon [w]the first day of the week let (each every) one of you lay by him in store, [x]as (he may prosper, God hath prospered him,) [y]that (no collections be made there be no gatherings) when I come. 3 And when I (arrive, come,) [5a]whomsoever ye shall approve by (*your* letters) them will I send to (carry bring) your (bounty †liberality) unto (Jerusalem: Jerusalem.) 4 (and And) if it be meet (for me to that I) go also, they shall go with me. 5 (But Now) [d]I will come unto you, when

[a] 1 Thess. 4. 15, 17.
[b] Phil. 3. 21.
[c] 2 Esd. 6. 23. Matt. 24. 31. 1 Thess. 4. 16. Cp. Isai. 27. 13 & Zech. 9. 14.
[d] John 5. 25, 28. Cp. Luke 20. 36.
[e] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 2—4.
[f] Cited from Isai. 25. 8. Cp. Heb. 2. 14, 15 & Rev. 20. 14 & 21. 4.
[g] Dan. 12. 3. Cp. Matt. 13. 43.
[h] Hos. 13. 14.
[i] Rom. 4. 15 & 5. 13 & 7. 5, 8, 13.
[j] Phil. 3. 21. Col. 3. 4.
[k] Cp. Rom. 8. 37 & 1 John 5. 4.
[l] James 3. 15 & mg.
[m] 2 Pet. 3. 14.
[n] Cited from Gen. 2. 7.
[o] ch. 16. 10. Jer. 48. 10. John 6. 28.
[p] Cp. Gal. 6. 9. See ch. 3. 8.
[q] Rom. 5. 14.
[r] John 5. 21. Cp. John 6. 33, 39, 40, 54, 57 & Rom. 8. 2, 10.
[s] See Acts 24. 17.
[t] John 3. 31.
[u] Cp. Gen. 2. 7 & 3. 19.
[v] John 3. 13, 31.
[w] Acts 20. 7. Cp. Rev. 1. 10.
[x] Baruch 1. 6. 2 Cor. 8. 3, 11.
[y] 2 Cor. 9. 3.
[z] Cp. Phil. 3. 20.
[a] Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 18, 19.
[b] Gen. 5. 3.
[c] See Rom. 8. 29.
[d] See ch. 4. 19.
[e] See Matt. 16. 17.
[f] Cp. John 3. 3, 5.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *let us also bear.* [2] Many ancient authorities omit *this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and.* [3] Or, *victoriously* [4] Or, *void* [5] Or, *whomsoever ye shall approve, them will I send with letters*
A.V. * Or, *hell.* † Gr. *gift.*

shall (have passed / pass) through [a]Macedonia; (Macedonia: / Macedonia;)
for [c]I do pass through Macedonia. 6 (but with you / And) it may be that I (shall / will)
abide, (or even winter, / yea, and winter with you,) that ye
may [f](set me forward / bring me) on my journey
whithersoever I go. 7 For I
(do not wish to / will not) see you now [h]by the
way; (for I hope / but I trust) to tarry a while
with you, [i]if the Lord permit.
8 But I will tarry at Ephesus
until [k](Pentecost; / Pentecost.) 9 (for / For) [l]a great door
and effectual is opened unto
me, and [n]there are many adversaries.

10 Now [p]if (Timothy / Timotheus) come, see
that he (may / may) be with you without
(fear; / fear:) for [q]he worketh [r]the work
of the Lord, as I also (do: / do.) 11 [t](let / Let)
no man therefore despise (him. / him: but)
[v](set him forward on his journey / conduct him forth) [w]in peace,
that he may come unto me: for
I (expect / look for) him with the brethren.
12 But (as / As) touching [y](Apollos the brother, / our brother Apollos,)
I (besought him much / greatly desired him) to come unto
you with the brethren: (and it was / but his will)
(not at all [1][a]his will / was not at all) to come (now / at this time);
but he will come when he shall
have (opportunity. / convenient time.)

13 [e]Watch ye, [f]stand fast in
the faith, [g]quit you like men,
[h]be strong. 14 [i]Let all (that ye do / your things)
be done (in love. / with charity.)

15 Now I beseech you, brethren
(ye know [b]the house of Stephanas,
that it is [d]the firstfruits of Achaia,
and that they have (set / addicted) themselves [e]to (minister unto / the ministry of) the saints),
16 [g]that ye (also be in subjection / submit yourselves) unto
such, and to every one that
helpeth (in the work / with us,) and laboureth.
17 And I (rejoice at / am glad of) the [2]coming of
Stephanas and Fortunatus and
Achaicus: for [j]that which was
lacking on your part they (have / have)
supplied. 18 For they (have / have) [m]refreshed my spirit and yours:
[o](acknowledge ye therefore / therefore acknowledge ye) them that are
such.

19 The churches of Asia salute
you. [s]Aquila and (Prisca / Priscilla) salute
you much in the Lord, with [u]the
church that is in their house.
20 All the brethren (salute / greet) you.
[x](Salute / Greet ye) one another with (a / an) holy
kiss.

21 [z]The salutation of me Paul
with mine own hand. 22 If any
man (loveth / love) not the (Lord, / Lord Jesus Christ,)
let him be [b]anathema. [3][c](Maran atha. / Anathema Maran-atha.)
23 [d]The grace of (the / our) Lord Jesus
Christ be with you. 24 My love
be with you all in Christ Jesus.
Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ The first *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

a See Acts 16. 9. *b* ch. 1. 16. *c* Acts 19. 21. *d* Cp. Rom. 16. 5. *e* See Rom. 15. 31. *f* ver. 11. See Acts 15. 3. *g* 1 Thess. 5. 12. Heb. 13. 17. *h* Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 15, 16. *i* ch. 4. 19. Acts 18. 21. James 4. 15. *j* Phil. 2. 30. Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 9 & Philem. 13. *k* See Acts 2. 1. *l* See Acts 14. 27. *m* 2 Cor. 7. 13. Cp. Rom. 15. 32 & Philem. 7, 20. *n* Acts 19. 9. *o* Phil. 2. 29. 1 Thess. 5. 12. *p* ch. 4. 17. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 1. *q* Rom. 16. 21. 1 Thess. 3. 2. Cp. Phil. 2. 20, 22. *r* See ch. 15. 58. *s* See Acts 18. 2. *t* 1 Tim. 4. 12. Cp. Tit. 2. 15. *u* See Rom. 16. 5. *v* ver. 6. *w* Acts 15. 33. *x* See Rom. 16. 16. *y* See Acts 18. 24. *z* Col. 4. 18. 2 Thess. 3. 17. Cp. Rom. 16. 22, with Gal. 6. 11 & Philem. 19. *a* Rom. 2. 18 (mg. for mg.). *b* See Rom. 9. 3. *c* Cp. Phil. 4. 5 & Jude 14 (for mg.). *d* Rom. 16. 20.

e See Matt. 24. 42. Isai. 46. 8. 1 Mac. 2. 64. *f* Gal. 5. 1. Phil. 1. 27 & 4. 1. 1 Thess. 3. 8. 2 Thess. 2. 15. *h* Eph. 3. 16. Cp. Eph. 6. 10 & Col. 1. 11. See ch. 15. 1. *i* ch. 14. 1. *g* 1 Sam. 4. 9. 2 Sam. 10. 12.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

CORINTHIANS.

1 PAUL, [a]an apostle of
(Christ Jesus / Jesus Christ) [b](through / by) the will of
God, and [d]Timothy [4]our
brother, unto the church of God
which is at Corinth, [e]with all
the saints which are in (the whole of / all)
Achaia: 2 [c]Grace (be / be) to you and
peace from God our (Father / Father,) and
(from / from) the Lord Jesus Christ.
3 [f]Blessed *be* (the / [g]God and) God, even the Father

a Eph. 1. 1. Col. 1. 1. 1 Tim. 1. 1. 2 Tim. 1. 1. Tit. 1. 1. Cp. Rom. 1. 1 & Gal. 1. 1. *b* See 1 Cor. 1. 1. *c* See Rom. 1. 7. *d* See 1 Thess. 3. 2. *e* Phil. 1. 1. Col. 1. 2. *f* Eph. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 3. *g* See Rom. 15. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, God's *will that he should come now* [2] Gr. *presence.* [3] That is, *Our Lord cometh.* [4] Gr. *the brother.*

of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the [a]God of all comfort; 4 [b]who comforteth us in all our affliction, tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them that are in any affliction, trouble, through the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 5 For [g]as the sufferings of Christ abound unto us, even so our comfort, consolation also aboundeth through Christ. 6 But And [j]whether we be afflicted, it is for your comfort, consolation and salvation; or whether we be comforted, it is for your comfort, salvation, which worketh *is effectual in the patient enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation. 7 and And our hope for of you is stedfast; knowing that, stedfast, knowing, that [n]as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so also are ye *shall ye be* also of the comfort, consolation. 8 For we would not not, have you ignorant, brethren, concerning brethren, have you ignorant of [p]our affliction trouble which befell came to *us* in Asia, that we were weighed down exceedingly, pressed out of measure, beyond our power, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: 9 [1]yea, but we ourselves have had the [2]answer †sentence of death within in ourselves, that we [u]should not trust in ourselves, [w]but in God [x]which raiseth the dead: 10 [y]who delivered us out of from so great a death, and will doth deliver: [z]on in whom we have [3]set our hope trust that he will also still yet deliver us; 11 [c]ye also helping together on our behalf by your supplication; by prayer for us, that, that [f]for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many, many persons thanks may be given by many persons on our behalf.

12 For our glorying rejoicing is this, [i]the testimony of our conscience, that in holiness simplicity and [k]sincerity of God, godly sincerity, [l]not in with fleshly wisdom, wisdom, but in by the grace of God, we behaved ourselves have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward. 13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or even acknowledge, acknowledge; and I hope trust ye will shall acknowledge unto the end: even to the end; 14 as also ye did acknowledge have acknowledged us [c]in part, that [d]we are your glorying, rejoicing, even as [e]ye also are ours, ours [f]in the day of our the Lord Jesus.

15 And in this confidence [h]I was minded to come before unto you, unto you before, that ye might have [i]a second [4]‡[k]benefit; 16 and by you [l]to pass to pass by you into Macedonia, and again from to come again Macedonia to come out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be set forward brought on my journey way unto toward Judæa. 17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I shew fickleness use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose [m]according to the flesh, that with me there should be the yea yea, yea, and the nay nay? 18 But as [o]God is faithful, true, [q]our §word toward you is was not yea and nay. 19 For [r]the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you [5]by us, *even* [5]by me and [s]Silvanus and Timothy, Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but [t]in him is was yea. 20 For [v]how many soever be all the promises of God, God, in him is the yea: wherefore also through him is are yea, and in [x]the Amen, unto the glory of God through by us. 21 Now he that which stablisheth us with you [6]in Christ, and hath [b]anointed us, is God; 22 [7]who hath also [d]sealed us, and [e]gave *us* given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 But Moreover [g]I call God for a witness record upon my soul, that [h]to spare you I forbare to come came not as yet unto Corinth. 24 Not for that we [j]have lordship dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for [m]by [8]faith ye stand. 1 [9]But

2 I determined this for with myself [n]that I would not come again to you with sorrow, in heaviness. 2 For [o]if I make

a Rom. 15. 5.
b Cp. Isai. 51. 12 & 66. 13.
c ch. 2. 5.
d Cp. ch. 5. 12 & 9. 3.
e 1 Cor. 9. 15. Phil. 2. 16 & 4. 1. 1 Thess. 2. 19, 20.
f See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
g Cp. ch. 4. 10 & Phil. 3. 10 & Col. 1. 24.
h See 1 Cor. 4. 19.
i Cp. Acts 18. 1—18.
j 2 Tim. 2. 10. Cp. ch. 4. 15 & 12. 15 & Eph. 3. 13.
k Cp. Rom. 1. 11.
l Acts 19. 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 5—7.
m ch. 10. 2, 3.
n See Rom. 8. 17.
o See 1 Cor. 1. 9.
p Acts 19. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 32.
q Cp. ch. 2. 17.
r See Matt. 14. 33.
s Acts 15. 22.
t Cp. Heb. 13. 8.
u Luke 18. 9.
v Cp. Rom. 15. 8 & Heb. 10. 23.
w Ps. 2. 12 & 25. 2 & 26. 1. Jer. 17. 7, *al.*
x ch. 4. 14.
y See Rom. 15. 31.
z Cp. Rev. 3. 14. See 1 Cor. 14. 16.
a 1 Tim. 4. 10.
b Cp. 1 John 2. 20, 27.
c Cp. Acts 12. 5 & Rom. 15. 30 & Phil. 1. 19 & Philem. 22.
d Eph. 1. 13 & 4. 30.
e ch. 5. 5. Eph. 1. 14. See Rom. 8. 16.
f Cp. ch. 4. 15 & 9. 11, 12.
g Cp. Gal. 1. 20. See Rom. 1. 9.
h ch. 2. 1, 3. See 1 Cor. 4. 21.
i Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 10. See Acts 23. 1.
j 1 Pet. 5. 3. Cp. ch. 4. 5 & Matt. 23. 8—10.
k ch. 2. 17 & 4. 2.
l 1 Cor. 2. 4, 13.
m Rom. 11. 20. See 1 Cor. 15. 1.
n ch. 1. 23. Cp. ch. 12. 20, 21 & 13. 10.
o Cp. ch. 7. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *but we ourselves* [2] Or, *sentence* [3] Some ancient authorities read *set our hope; and still will he deliver us* [4] Or, *grace* Some ancient authorities read *joy.* [5] Gr. *through.* [6] Gr. *into.* [7] Or, *seeing that he both sealed us* [8] Or, *your faith* [9] Some ancient authorities read *For.*

A.V. * Or, *is wrought.* † Or, *answer.* ‡ Or, *grace.* § Or, *preaching.*

you sorry, who then is he / is he then that maketh
me glad, but the he that / same which is made
sorry by me? 3 And I wrote
this very thing, / same unto you, lest, when I
came, I should have sorrow from
them of whom I ought to rejoice;
[e]having confidence in you all,
that my joy is *the joy* of you all.
4 For out of much affliction and
anguish of heart [f]I wrote unto
you with many tears; not that
ye should be made sorry, / grieved, but that
ye might know the love which
I have more abundantly unto
you.

5 But [i]if any hath / have caused sorrow, / grief,
[k]he hath caused sorrow, not to / not grieved me, but
[l]in part (that I press not too heavily) to / part: that I may not overcharge you
all. 6 Sufficient to such a one man is
[m]this punishment / punishment, which was *inflicted*
by [1]the many; 7 so / of many. So that contrariwise
[q]ye should [2]rather / *ought* rather to forgive him / *him*, and
comfort him, lest by any means / perhaps
such a one should be swallowed
up with his overmuch sorrow.
8 Wherefore I beseech you
to / that ye would confirm *your* love
toward him. 9 For to this end
also did I write, that I might
know [w]the proof of you, [3][x]whe-
ther ye are / be obedient in all things.
10 But to / To whom ye forgive anything, / any thing,
I *forgive* also: for what I also have / if I forgave any
forgiven, if I have forgiven anything, / thing, to whom I forgave *it*, for your
sakes *have I forgiven* / *forgave I* *it* †in the [4]person
of Christ; 11 that no advantage may be / lest Satan should get
gained over us by Satan / an advantage of us: for [d]we are
not ignorant of his devices.

12 Now / Furthermore, when [f]I came to
Troas for the gospel of Christ, / to *preach* Christ's gospel, and when
[h]a door was opened unto me in / of
the Lord, 13 [j]I had no relief for / rest in
my spirit, because I found not
Titus my brother: but taking my
leave of them, I went forth / from thence
into Macedonia. 14 But / Now [l]thanks
be unto God, which always [m]leadeth / causeth
us in / to triumph in Christ, and

a Eph. 5. 2. Phil. 4. 18. Cp. S. of S. 1. 3.
b See 1 Cor. 1. 18.
c ch. 4. 3.
d Cp. Luke 2. 34 & John 9. 39 & 1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.
e ch. 8. 22. Gal. 5. 10. 2 Thess. 3. 4. Cp. ch. 7. 16.
f ch. 7. 8, 12. See Acts 20. 19.
g ch. 3. 5, 6.
h Cp. ch. 1. 18 & 4. 2 & 1 Thess. 2. 3, 5 & 2 Pet. 2. 3 (for mg.).
i Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 1, 2.
j ch. 5. 12 & 10. 12 & 12. 11.
k Cp. Gal. 4. 12.
l ch. 1. 14.
m Cp. ch. 11. 4.
n Cp. Acts 18. 27 & 1 Cor. 16. 3.
o 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5. Cp. ch. 7. 11.
p Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 2.
q Ecclus. 8. 5. Gal. 6. 1. Cp. Eph. 4. 32.
r See Matt. 16. 16.
s Ex. 24. 12. Deut. 4. 13, *al.*
t Prov. 3. 3 & 7. 3. Jer. 17. 1.
u Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26. Cp. Jer. 31. 33 & Heb. 8. 10.
v Eph. 3. 12.
w Phil. 2. 22.
x ch. 7. 15 & 10. 6.
y Cp. Eph. 2. 8.
z See 1 Cor. 15. 10.
a Eph. 3. 7. Col. 1. 23, 25. Cp. ch. 4. 1 & 5. 18 & 1 Tim. 1. 12.
b Jer. 31. 31. Luke 22. 20. 1 Cor. 11. 25. Heb. 8. 8, 13. Cp. ver. 14 & Heb. 9. 15.
c See Rom. 2. 27.
d See 1 Pet. 5. 8.
e Cp. John 6. 63 & Rom. 8. 2.
f Acts 16. 8 & 20. 6.
g ver. 9. See Rom. 4. 15.
h See Acts 14. 27.
i ver. 13. Ex. 34 29—35.
j ch. 7. 5.
k 1 Cor. 13. 8, 10 (for mg.)
l ch. 8. 16. Cp. ch. 9. 15. See Rom. 6. 17.
m Col. 2. 15 (Gk.).
n ver. 7. Cp. Heb. 12. 18—21.

maketh manifest through us [a]the
savour of his knowledge by us
in every place. 15 For we are
a sweet savour of Christ unto God, / unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in [b]them
that are being saved, and in [c]them
that are perishing; / perish: 16 [d]to the one
we are the a savour from / of death unto
death; and [d]to the other a / the
savour from / of life unto life. And
[g]who is sufficient for these
things? 17 For we are not as
the many, 5[h]corrupting / which ‡corrupt the word of
God: but as of sincerity, but as
of God, in the sight of God, / God speak
we §in Christ.

3 1 [j]Are / Do we beginning / begin again to
commend ourselves? or need
we, [m]as do some, / some *others*, [n]epistles of
commendation to you / you, or *letters* of
commendation from you? 2 [p]Ye are
our epistle, / epistle written in our hearts,
known and read of all men; / men:
3 being made manifest that ye are
forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to
an / be the epistle of Christ, / Christ ministered
by us, written not with ink, but
with the Spirit of [r]the living
God; not in [s]tables of stone,
but in [t]tables *that are* [u]hearts of flesh. / fleshy tables of the heart.
4 And [v]such confidence / trust have we
through Christ to God-ward:
5 [y]not that we are sufficient of
ourselves, / ourselves to account anything / think any thing as from / of
ourselves; but [z]our sufficiency
is from / of God; 6 who also hath made
us sufficient as / able [a]ministers of b a / the new
6covenant / testament; not of [c]the letter, but
of the spirit: for the letter
killeth, but [e]the spirit ‖giveth
life. 7 But if [g]the ministration
of death, 7written, / written *and* engraven on / in
stones, came 8with glory, / was glorious, [i]so that the
children of Israel could not
look stedfastly upon / stedfastly behold the face of Moses
for the glory of his face / countenance;
which *glory* 9[k]was passing / to be done away:
8 how shall not rather the ministra-
tion of the spirit be with glory / rather glorious?
9 10For if [n]the ministration of

R.V. [1] Gr. *the more.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *rather.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *whereby.*
[4] Or, *presence* [5] Or, *making merchandise of the word of God* [6] Or, *testament* [7] Gr. *in letters.* [8] Gr. *in.*
[9] Or, *was being done away* [10] Many ancient authorities read *For if to the ministration of condemnation there is glory.*
A.V. [4] Or, *censure.* † Or, *in the sight.* ‡ Or, *deal deceitfully with.* § Or, *of.* ‖ Or, *quickeneth.*

condemnation (is / be) glory, much (rather / more) doth [b]the ministration of
righteousness exceed in glory.
10 For (verily / even) that which (hath been / was)
made glorious (hath not been made / had no)
(glorious / glory) in this respect, by reason
of the glory that (surpasseth. / excelleth.) 11 For
if that which [1](passeth / is done) away *was*
[2](with glory, / glorious,) much more that which
remaineth *is* (in glory. / glorious.)
12 (Having therefore such a / Seeing then that we have such) hope,
[j]we use great (boldness of speech, / *plainness of speech:
13 and *are* not as Moses, (*who* / *which*)
put a (veil upon / vail over) his face, that the
children of Israel (should / could) not (look / stedfastly)
(stedfastly / look to) [8]on the end of that which
[4](was passing away: / is abolished): 14 but [n]their [5]minds
were [9](hardened: / blinded): for until this (very / same) veil
day [r](at the reading of / remaineth the same vail untaken away) [s]the old [6]covenant the
in the reading of the old testament; [7]remaineth unlifted: which
(*veil* / *vail*) is done away in Christ. 15 But
(even / even) unto this day, (whensoever / when) Moses
is read, (a veil lieth / the vail is) upon their heart.
16 (But whensoever / Nevertheless when) [8]*w*it shall turn to
the Lord, [y]the (veil is / vail shall be) taken
away. 17 Now the Lord is (the / that)
Spirit: and where [a]the Spirit
of the Lord is, *there* is [b]liberty.
18 But we all, with (unveiled / open) face
[9](*c*reflecting / beholding) as (a mirror / in a glass) [d]the glory of
the Lord, [e]are (transformed / changed) into the
same image [f]from glory to glory,
even as (from / †by) [10]the (Lord the Spirit. / Spirit of the Lord.)

4 1 Therefore seeing we have
[i]this ministry, (even / even) as [j]we
(obtained / have received) mercy, we faint
(not: / not;) 2 but (we / we) have renounced [l]the
hidden things of (shame, / ‡dishonesty,) not
walking in craftiness, nor [m]handling the word of God deceitfully;
but [o]by (the / the) manifestation of the
truth [q]commending ourselves to
every man's conscience in the
sight of God. 3 But (and / and) [t]if our
gospel (is veiled, / be hid,) [v]it is (veiled in / hid to) [w]them
that are (perishing / lost): 4 in whom [a]the
god of this [11]world [c]hath blinded
the [5]minds of (the unbelieving, / them which believe not, lest) [12]that
[d]the [13]light of [e]the (gospel of the glory / glorious gospel)
of Christ, [f]who is the image of
God, should (not dawn *upon them.* / shine unto them.) 5 For
[g]we preach not ourselves, but
Christ Jesus (as Lord, / the Lord;) and [h]our-
selves (as / as) your [14]servants [15]for
Jesus' sake. 6 (Seeing it is God, that / For God, who)
(said, [t]Light shall / commanded the light to) shine out of
darkness, ([k]who / §hath) shined in our
hearts, to give [m]the [13]light of the
knowledge of the glory of God
in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure
in [o]earthen vessels, [p]that the
(exceeding greatness / excellency) of the power may
be of God, and not (from ourselves; / of us.)
8 (*we* / *We*) *are* ([t]pressed / troubled) on every side, yet
not (straitened; / distressed; *we are*) perplexed, (yet / but)
‖not (unto / in) despair; 9 (pursued, yet / persecuted, but)
[u]not [16]forsaken; ([v]smitten / cast) down, (yet / but)
not destroyed; 10 [x]always bearing about in the body the [17]dying of
(the Lord / the Lord) Jesus, [z]that the life
also of Jesus (may / might) be (manifested / made manifest)
in our body. 11 For we which
live are alway delivered unto
death for Jesus' sake, that the
life also of Jesus (may / might) be (manifested / made manifest)
in our mortal flesh. 12 So then
[g]death worketh in us, but life in
you. 13 (But / We) having [h]the same
spirit of faith, according (to that / as)
(which / it) is written, [k]I believed, and
therefore (did I speak / have I spoken); we also
believe, and therefore (also we / we)
speak; 14 knowing that [n]he
which raised up [18]the Lord Jesus
[p]shall raise up us also (with / by) Jesus,
and shall [r]present us with you.
15 For [s]all things *are* for your
sakes, that [u]the (grace, being multiplied / abundant grace might)
through [19]the many, may cause the thanks-
(the thanksgiving of many / the many)

a See John 12. 31.
b ch. 11. 15.
c ver. 3.
d ver. 6. See Acts 26. 18.
e See ch. 3. 18.
f Col. 1. 15. Cp. Wisd. 7. 26 & Phil. 2. 6 & Heb. 1. 3.
g Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 6.
h 1 Cor. 9. 19. See ch. 1. 24.
i Gen. 1. 3.
j ch. 7. 4. Eph. 6. 19.
k 2 Pet. 1. 19.
l ver. 7.
m ver. 4.
n Cp. ch. 4. 4 & Rom. 11. 25.
o 2 Tim. 2. 20. Cp. ch. 5. 1 & Job 10. 9 & 13. 12 & Lam. 4. 2 & 2 Esd. 4. 11 & 1 Thess. 4. 4 & 1 Pet. 3. 7.
p 1 Cor. 2. 5. Cp. Judg. 7. 2.
q See Mark 6. 52.
r Acts 13. 15 & 15. 21.
s Cp. ver. 6.
t ch. 7. 5. Cp. Ps. 129. 2.
u Heb. 13. 5. Cp. Deut. 4. 31.
v Ps. 37. 24. Prov. 24. 16. Mic. 7. 8.
w Rom. 11. 23. Cp. Ex. 34. 34.
x ch. 6. 9. 1 Cor. 4. 9 & 15. 31. Cp. ch. 1. 5, 9 & Rom. 6. 5 & 8. 36.
y Cp. Isai. 25. 7.
z 2 Tim. 2. 11. Cp. Rom. 5. 10 & 6. 8.
a Isai. 61. 1, 2. Cp. Gal. 4. 6.
b Gal. 5. 1, 13. See John 8. 32.
c See 1 Cor. 13. 12.
d ch. 4. 4, 6. 1 Tim. 1. 11. See John 17. 24.
e Rom. 8. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 49. 1 John 3. 2, *al.*
f Cp. Ps. 84. 7.
g Cp. ch. 13. 9.
h 1 Cor. 12. 9. 2 Pet. 1. 1.
i See ch. 3. 6.
j 1 Cor. 7. 25. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
k Cited from Ps. 116. 10.
l See Rom. 6. 21.
m ch. 2. 17.
n 1 Thess. 4. 14. See Acts 2. 24.
o ch. 6. 7 & 7. 14.
p ch. 1. 9.
q ch. 5. 11, 12.
r Cp. Jude 24.
s Cp. ch. 1. 6. See Rom. 8. 28.
t Cp. ch. 3. 14.
u Cp. ch. 1. 11 & 9. 11, 12.
v Cp. Matt. 13. 15.
w ch. 2. 15. 1 Cor. 1. 18. 2 Thess. 2. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *is being done away* [2] Gr. *through.* [3] Or, *unto* [4] Or, *was being done away* [5] Gr. *thoughts.* [6] Or, *testament* [7] Or, *remaineth, it not being revealed that it is done away* [8] Or, a man *shall turn* [9] Or, *beholding as in a mirror* [10] Or, *the Spirit* which is *the Lord* [11] Or, *age* [12] Or, *that they should not see the light ... image of God* [13] Gr. *illumination.* [14] Gr. *bondservants.* [15] Some ancient authorities read *through Jesus.* [16] Or, *left behind* [17] Gr. *putting to death.* [18] Some ancient authorities omit *the Lord.* [19] Gr. *the more.*

A.V. * Or, *boldness.* † Or, *of the Lord the Spirit.* ‡ Gr. *shame.* § Gr. is he *who hath.* ‖ Or, *not altogether without help,* or, *means.*

giving to abound [a]unto redound to the glory of God.

16 Wherefore For which cause we faint not; but [c]though our outward man is decaying, perish, yet [d]our the inward man [e]is renewed day by day. 17 For [g]our light affliction, which is for the but for a moment, worketh for us more and a far more exceedingly an exceeding *and* eternal weight of glory; 18 [i]while we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

5 1 For we know that if [l]the our earthly house of our *this* [1] [n]tabernacle be were dissolved, we have a building from of God, [o]a an house not made with hands, eternal, eternal in the heavens. 2 For verily in this [q]we groan, longing, earnestly desiring to be [s]clothed upon with our habitation house which is from heaven: 3 if so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. 4 For indeed we that are in this [1]tabernacle do groan, [2]being burdened; burdened: not for that [w]we would be unclothed, but that we would be clothed upon, that what is mortal [z]may mortality might be swallowed up of life. 5 Now he that hath wrought us for this very the selfsame thing is God, [b]who gave also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit. 6 Being therefore Therefore *we are* always of good courage, and confident, knowing that, [d]whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord Lord: 7 (for [f]we walk by faith, not [g]by [3]sight); sight:) 8 we are of good courage, confident, I say, and [h]are willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be at home present with the Lord. 9 Wherefore also we [4]make it our aim, *labour, that, whether at home present or absent, to we may be [i]well-pleasing unto accepted of him. 10 For [m]we must all be made manifest appear before the judgement-seat judgment seat of Christ; [b]that each every one may receive the things *done* [5]in the *his* body, according to what that he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore [f]the fear terror of the Lord, we persuade men, men; but [h]we are made manifest unto God; and I hope that we trust also are made manifest also in your consciences. 12 [j]We are not again commending ourselves For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but [k]*speak* as giving give you occasion of glorying to glory on our behalf, that ye may have wherewith somewhat to answer them that which glory [†]in appearance, and not in heart. 13 For whether we [6m]are be beside ourselves, it is unto God; to God: or whether we are of be sober mind, sober, it is unto you. for your cause. 14 For the love of Christ [p]constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if [r]one died for all, therefore then were all died; dead: 15 and *that* he died for all, [t]that they which live should no not longer henceforth live unto themselves, but [u]unto him who for their sakes died which died for them, and rose again. 16 Wherefore we henceforth henceforth [v]know know we no man after the flesh: even yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now we know henceforth know we *him* so no more. 17 Therefore if any man is be [y]in Christ, [7] [‡]*he is* [z]a new creature: [a]the old things are passed away; behold, they all things are become new. 18 But And all things are of God, [c]who hath reconciled us to himself through by Jesus Christ, and gave unto hath given to us [e]the ministry of reconciliation; 19 to wit, that God was in Christ Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, [i]not reckoning unto them their trespasses, imputing their trespasses unto them; and having hath [8]§ committed unto us [e]the word of reconciliation.

20 [j]We Now then we are ambassadors therefore on behalf of for Christ, [k]as though God were intreating did beseech *you* by us: we beseech pray *you* on behalf of Christ, in Christ's stead, be ye recon-

a ch. 8. 19.
b See Ps. 62. 12.
c See Acts 20. 24.
d See Rom. 7. 22.
e Cp. Isai. 40. 30, 31. See Rom. 12. 2.
f Cp. Job 31. 23 & Acts 9. 31 & Heb. 10. 31 & Jude 23.
g Rom. 8. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 6 & 5. 10. Cp. Ps. 30. 5 & Isai. 54. 7.
h ch. 4. 2.
i ch. 5. 7. Rom. 8. 24. Heb. 11. 1, 13.
j See ch. 3. 1.
k Cp. ch. 1. 14.
l See ch. 4. 7.
m ch. 11. 1, 16, 17 & 12. 6, 11.
n 2 Pet. 1. 13, 14. Cp. Isai. 38. 12 & Wisd. 9. 15 (for mg.).
o Mark 14. 58.
p Acts 18. 5.
q Rom. 8. 23.
r Rom. 5. 15.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 53, 54.
t Cp. Rom. 6. 11, 12, See Rom. 14. 7.
u Cp. ch. 12. 10.
v Cp. Gal. 2. 6 & Phil. 3. 7, 8 & Col. 2. 11 & 1 Tim. 5. 21.
w Cp. 2 Esd 2. 45.
x 1 Cor. 15. 54.
y ch. 12. 2. Rom. 16. 7. Gal. 1. 22.
z Cp. John 3. 3. See Rom. 6. 4.
a Isai. 43. 18 19. Rev. 21. 5. Cp. Isai. 65. 17 & Eph. 2. 15 & 4. 24 & Heb. 8. 13.
b Cp. Rom. 8. 23. See ch. 1. 22.
c Col. 1. 20. See Rom. 5. 10 & 1 John 2. 2.
d Cp. Heb. 11. 13, 14.
e Rom. 5. 11.
f Cp. John 20. 29. See ch. 4. 18.
g 1 Cor. 13. 12.
h Cp. Phil. 1. 23.
i Ps. 32. 2. Rom. 4. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 5.
j Eph. 6. 20. Cp. Mal. 2. 7 & Gal. 4 14.
k ch. 6. 1.
l Cp. Col. 1. 10 & 1 Thess. 4. 1.
m Matt. 25. 31, 32. Cp. Rom. 14. 10. See Acts 10. 42.

R.V. [1] Or, *bodily frame* [2] Or, *being burdened, in that we would not be unclothed, but would be clothed upon* [3] Gr. *appearance.* [4] Gr. *are ambitious.* [5] Gr. *through.* [6] Or, *were* [7] Or, there is *a new creation* [8] Or, *placed in us*

A.V. * Or, *endeavour.* † Gr. *in the face.* ‡ Or, let him be. § Gr. *put in us.*

ciled to God. 21 [a]Him who knew no sin [c]he made *to be* sin on behalf of us, who knew no sin; For he hath made him *to be* sin for us, that we might be made [e]the righteousness of God in him.

6 1 And [g]working together *with him*, [h]we intreat also [i]that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. 2 (For he saith,

[k]At an acceptable time I hearkened unto thee,
I have heard thee in a time accepted,
And in the day of salvation did I succour thee:
behold, [m]now is the acceptable time;
behold, now is the day of salvation.)

3 [r]giving no occasion of stumbling in anything, that our ministry be not blamed: 4 but in everything commending ourselves, as [t]ministers of God, [u]in much patience, [v]in afflictions, [w]in necessities, in distresses, 5 [x]in stripes, in imprisonments, † [y]in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; 6 [z]by pureness, [a]by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, [c]by the [1]Holy Ghost, by [d]love unfeigned, 7 by [e]the word of truth, by the power of God, by [g]the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, 8 by glory and dishonour, [i]by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and *yet* true; 9 as unknown, and [j]*yet* well known; [k]as dying, and behold, we live; [n]as chastened, and not killed; 10 [o]as sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; [p]as poor, yet making many rich; [q]as having nothing, and [r]*yet* possessing all things.

11 O *ye* Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, [u]our heart is enlarged. 12 Ye are not straitened in us, but [x]ye are straitened in your own bowels. 13 Now [y]for a recompence in like kind (I speak [a]as unto *my* children), be ye also enlarged.

14 [b]Be not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for [d]what fellowship hath righteousness and iniquity? [f]what communion hath light with darkness? 15 And [j]what concord hath Christ with [3]Belial? or what portion hath a believer with an infidel? 16 And what agreement hath the [4]temple of God with idols? for we are the [4]temple of the living God; as God said, [o]I will dwell in them, and [p]walk in them; and [q]I will be their God, and they shall be my people. 17 Wherefore

[s]Come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord,
And touch no unclean thing;
And I will receive you,

18 [b]And will be to you a Father,
And ye shall be my sons and daughters,
saith the Lord Almighty.

7 1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, [h]let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 [5]Receive us; [m]we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man. 3 I speak not *this* to condemn *you*: for I have said before, that [s]ye are in our hearts to die together and live together. 4 [t]Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is [v]my glorying of you: [w]I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For even [z]when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but *we were* troubled on every side; [b]without *were* fightings,

a See 1 Pet. 2. 22.
b Deut. 7. 3. Josh. 23. 12. Ezra 9. 2. Neh. 13. 25. 1 Mac. 1. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 39.
c Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 3. 13. See Rom. 4. 25.
d Eph. 5. 7, 11. 1 John 1. 6. Cp. Ecclus. 13. 17.
e See Rom. 1. 17 & 1 Cor. 1. 30.
f See Acts 26. 18.
g Mark 16. 20. 1 Cor. 3. 9. Cp. Acts 15. 4.
h ch. 5. 20.
i Cp. Heb. 12. 15.
j Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 21.
k Cited from Isai. 49. 8.
l Cp. Eph. 2. 22. See 1 Cor. 3. 16.
m Cp. Ps. 32. 6 & 69. 13 & Isai. 55. 6 & Heb. 3. 13.
n Cp. Luke 4. 19.
o Cited from Lev. 26. 12. See Ex. 29. 45.
p Cp. Rev. 2. 1 & 21. 3.
q Ex. 6. 7. Jer. 31. 33. Ezek. 11. 20. Zech. 8. 8 & 13. 9, *al.*
r See 1 Cor. 8. 13 & 9. 12.
s Cited from Isai. 52. 11. Cp. ch. 7. 1 & Ezek. 20. 34, 41 & Zeph. 3. 20 & Rev. 18. 4.
t Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 2 & 2 Tim. 2. 24, 25. See ch. 3. 6.
u ch. 12. 12. 2 Tim. 3. 10.
v Acts 9. 16.
w ch. 12. 10.
x ch. 11. 23—27. Acts 16. 23.
y Acts 17. 5.
z 1 Thess. 2. 10.
a ch. 11. 6.
b Cp. Ex. 4. 22 & 2 Sam. 7. 8, 14 & Isai. 43. 6 & Jer. 31. 9 & Hos. 1. 10 & Rev. 21. 7.
c Rom. 15. 19. 1 Thess. 1. 5.
d Rom. 12. 9. Cp. James 3. 17.
e Eph. 1. 13. Col. 1. 5.
f See 1 Cor. 2. 5.
g ch. 10. 4. Eph. 6. 11—17.
h 1 Pet 2. 11. 1 John 3. 3.
i Rom. 3. 8.
j Cp. ch. 11. 6.
k See ch. 4. 10.
l ch. 6. 12, 13. 13. 7 & 1 Cor. 1. 5. & 12. 15 & Ps. 119. 32.
m Acts 20. 33. Cp. ch. 11. 20.
n Ps. 118. 18.
o John 16. 22. Cp. ch. 7. 4.
p Cp. ch. 8. 9 & Prov.
q Acts 3. 6.
r 1 Cor. 7. 30.
s Cp. ch. 6. 11—13.
t ch. 3. 12.
u ch. 7. 3. Cp. ch. 11. 11
v ch. 1. 12 & 8. 24 & 9. 2.
w ch. 1. 4. Phil. 2. 17. Col. 1. 24. Cp. ch. 6. 10.
x ch. 7. 2.
y Cp. Gal. 4. 12.
z ch. 2. 13.
a 1 Cor. 4. 14.
b Cp. Deut. 32. 25 & Lam. 1. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [2] Gr. *through*. [3] Gr. *Beliar*. [4] Or, *sanctuary* [5] Gr. *Make room for us*.

A.V. * Gr. *commending*. † Or, *in tossings to and fro*.

within *were* fears. 6 Nevertheless [a]God, that comforteth [the lowly, those that] *even* God, are cast down, [b]comforted us by the [1]coming of Titus; 7 and not by his [1]coming only, but [also] by the [comfort consolation] wherewith he was comforted in you, [while when] he told us your [longing, earnest desire,] your mourning, your [zeal for fervent mind toward] me; so that I rejoiced [yet the] more. 8 For [e]though I made you sorry with [my a letter,] I do not [regret it, repent,] though [f]I did [regret; repent:] [2]for I [see perceive] that [that the same] epistle [hath] made you sorry, though *it were* but for a season. 9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but [i]that ye [were made sorry unto sorrowed to] repentance: for ye were made sorry *after a godly [sort, manner,] that ye might [suffer loss receive damage] by us in nothing. 10 For [k]godly sorrow worketh repentance [3]unto [salvation, to salvation] *a repentance* which bringeth no [not to be repented of]: but [n]the sorrow of the world worketh death. 11 For [behold, behold] this selfsame thing, that ye [were made sorry sorrowed] after a godly sort, what [earnest care carefulness] it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what [longing, vehement desire,] yea, [q]what zeal, yea, what [avenging revenge]! In [everything all *things*] ye [have] approved yourselves to be [pure clear] in [the this] matter. 12 [So although Wherefore, though] I wrote unto you, *I* [*wrote did it*] not for his cause [u]that [did had done] the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered [the] wrong, but that [your earnest our] care for us might be made manifest unto you in the [you in the sight of God might appear] sight of God. 13 Therefore [w]we [have were] unto you. been comforted: and [comforted] in [our comfort we your comfort: yea,] joyed the more exceedingly and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit [was] [hath been] refreshed by you all. 14 For [x]if [in anything I have gloried I have boasted any thing] to him [on your behalf, I was of you, I am] not [put to shame ashamed], but as we spake all things to you [c]in truth, even so our [glorying also, boasting,] which I made before Titus, [was is] found [to be a] truth. 15 And his [†]inward affection is more [abundantly abundant] toward you, whilst he remembereth [c]the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him. 16 I rejoice that in everything [d]I am of good courage concerning you. [therefore that I have confidence in you in all *things*.]

8 1 Moreover, brethren, we [make known to you do you to wit of] the grace of God [which hath been bestowed on] [g]given in the churches of Macedonia; 2 how that in [much proof a great trial] of affliction the abundance of their joy and [h]their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their [4‡]liberality. 3 For [j]according to their power, I bear [witness, yea record, yea,] and beyond their [power, power] *they* [*were gave*] willing of [their own accord, themselves;] 4 [beseeching Praying] us with much intreaty [[i]in regard of this grace that we would receive the gift,] and [*take upon us*] the fellowship [in of] [m]the ministering to the [saints: saints.] 5 [and *this*, And *this they did*,] not as we [had] hoped, but first [they] [o]gave their own selves to the Lord, and [to unto] us by the will of God. 6 Insomuch that [p]we [exhorted desired] Titus, that as he had [made a beginning before, begun,] so he would also [complete finish] in you [[r]this the same] [§]grace also. 7 [But Therefore,] as [s]ye abound in [everything, every *thing*,] *in* faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and *in* all [earnestness, diligence,] and *in* [5]your love to us, [t]*see* that ye abound in this grace also. 8 [v]I speak not by [way of] commandment, but [as proving through the earnestness of by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove others] the sincerity [also] of your love. 9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, [x]though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might [become be] rich. 10 And herein [a]I give *my* [judgement advice]: for [b]this is expedient for you, who [were the first to make a have begun before, not] beginning [d]a year ago, not only to do, but also only to do, but also to be [‖]forward a year

a ch. 1. 4.
b ver. 13. Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 6, 7.
c ch. 2. 9 & 10. 6.
d See ch. 2. 3.
e Cp. ch. 2. 2.
f ch. 2. 4.
g ver. 5.
h Cp. Mark 12. 44.
i Ps. 38. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 2.
j ver. 11. 1 Cor. 16. 2.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 13 & Acts 11. 18.
l ch. 9. 2. Rom. 15. 25, 26. See Acts 24. 17.
m See Rom. 15. 31.
n Cp. Prov. 17. 22 & Ecclus. 30. 23 & 38. 18.
o ver. 1.
p ver. 17. ch. 12. 18.
q Cp. ch. 2. 6.
r ver. 19. Cp. ver. 4.
s See 1 Cor. 1. 5.
t ch. 9. 8.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 1, 2.
v 1 Cor. 7. 6.
w ver. 6.
x Phil. 2. 6, 7. Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Matt. 20. 28.
y See Rom. 15. 32.
z ch. 8. 24 & 9. 2 & 10. 8. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 4.
a 1 Cor. 7. 25.
b Deut. 15. 7, 8. Prov. 19. 17 & 28. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19. Heb. 13. 16.
c ch. 4. 2 & 6. 7.
d ch. 9. 2.

R.V. [1] Gr. *presence*. [2] Some ancient authorities omit *for*. [3] Or, *unto a salvation which bringeth no regret*
[4] Gr. *singleness*. [5] Some ancient authorities read *our love to you*.
A.V. * Or, *according to God*. † Gr. *bowels*. ‡ Gr. *simplicity*. § Or, *gift*. ‖ Gr. *willing*.

to will. 11 But now complete
ago. Now therefore perform
also the doing
of it; that as *there was* the a readiness to will, so *there may be* the a
completion performance also out of your ability.
that which ye have.
12 For if the readiness is there,
there be first a willing mind, *it is* acceptable accepted [b]according as to that *a man* hath, *and* not according as to that *he* hath not. 13 For *I* *say* not *this*, *mean* not that others may be eased, *and* ye distressed.
other men burdened.
14 but by equality; your abundance *being*
an equality, *that* now at this time
a supply at this present time
your abundance *may be a supply* for [f]their want, that their abundance also may become be *a supply* for [f]your want; want: that there may be equality:
15 as it is written, [h]He that *had gathered* much had nothing over; and he that *had gathered* little had no lack.

16 But [k]thanks be to God, [m]which putteth put the same earnest care for you into the heart of Titus.
into the heart of Titus for you. 17 For indeed [n]he accepted our the exhortation; but being himself very earnest, he
more forward, of his
went forth unto you of his own accord. 18 And
own accord he went unto you.
we have sent together with him [o]the brother brother, whose praise *is* in the gospel *is spread* through throughout [p]all the churches;
19 and not only so, *that* only, but who was also [q]appointed by chosen of the churches to travel with us in *the matter of* with [u]this *grace, which is ministered administered by us [w]to the glory of the same Lord, and
to shew our readiness
declaration of your ready mind: 20 avoiding this, that any no man should blame us in *the matter of* this bounty abundance which is ministered administered by us: 21 for [x]we take thought
Providing
for things honourable, honest things, [y]not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men. 22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have many times oftentimes proved earnest diligent in many things, but now much more earnest, by reason of diligent, upon the great confidence which *he hath* †*I have* in you.
23 Whether *any* *do* *inquire* about of Titus, *he is* [d]my partner and *my* fellow-worker to you-ward; or our fellowhelper concerning you:
brethren,
brethren *be inquired of*, *they are* [e]the

[a] ch. 7. 4, 14 & 9. 2, 3.
[b] Cp. ch. 9. 7 & Mark 12. 43, 44 & Luke 21. 3.
[c] See Rom. 15. 25.
[d] Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 9.
[e] ch. 8. 24.
[f] ch. 9. 12. Cp. Acts 4. 34.
[g] ch. 8. 10.
[h] Cited from Ex. 16. 18.
[i] ch. 8. 6, 17, 18, 22.
[j] 1 Cor. 16. 2.
[k] See ch. 2. 14.
[l] Cp. Acts 20. 4.
[m] Rev. 17. 17.
[n] ver. 6.
[o] ch. 12. 18.
[p] See 1 Cor. 7. 17.
[q] Gen. 33. 11. Judg. 1. 15. 1 Sam. 25. 27. 2 Kin. 5. 15 (& for mg.).
[r] Cp. Phil. 4. 17.
[s] Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 3, 4.
[t] Cp. ch. 12. 17, 18.
[u] ver. 6.
[v] Prov. 11. 24, 25 & 22. 9. Gal. 6. 7, 9. Cp. Mal. 3. 10 & Luke 6. 38.
[w] ch. 4. 15.
[x] See Rom. 12. 17.
[y] Cp. Rom. 14. 18 & Phil. 4. 8. & 1 Pet. 2. 12.
[z] Deut. 15. 10. See ch. 8. 12.
[a] Cp. Tobit 4. 7 & Ecclus. 35. 9. See Ex. 25. 2.
[b] Phil. 4. 19. Cp. Eph. 3. 20.
[c] Cited from Ps. 112. 9.
[d] Cp. Philem. 17.
[e] Phil. 2. 25 & mg.

[1]messengers of the churches,
they are *and* the glory of Christ.
24 [2]Shew ye therefore unto them in the face
Wherefore shew ye to them, and before
of the churches the churches, the proof of your love, and of [a]our glorying boasting on your behalf.

9 1 For as touching [c]the ministering to the saints, [d]it is superfluous for me to write to you: 2 for I know your the
readiness, [e]of
forwardness of your mind, for which I glory boast
on your behalf of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia hath been prepared [g]for was ready a year past ago; and [3]your zeal hath stirred up provoked [4]very many of them. 3 But Yet
[i]I have have I sent the brethren, that lest our glorying on your behalf may not be made void
boasting of you should in vain
in this respect behalf; that, [j]even as I said, ye may be prepared ready: 4 lest by any means, haply if [l]there come with me any of they of Macedonia come
Macedonia, with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be put to shame ashamed in this confidence.
same confident boasting.
5 I thought it necessary therefore to intreat exhort
Therefore I thought it necessary
the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your aforepromised ‡bounty,
[5]§bounty,
§whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, [r]as a matter of bounty, and [t]not as of [6]extortion.
covetousness.

6 But this *I say*, [v]He that which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he that which soweth [7]bountifully shall reap also [7]bountifully. 7 *Let* each man *do* according as he hath purposed purposeth in his
heart;
heart, *so let him give*; [z]not [8]grudgingly, or of necessity: for [a]God loveth a cheerful giver. 8 And [b]God is able to make all grace abound unto toward you; that ye, having always always having all sufficiency in everything, all *things*, may abound unto to every good work: 9 as (As it is written,

[c]He hath scattered abroad, dispersed abroad; he hath
given to the poor;
poor:
His righteousness abideth remaineth for
ever.

R.V. [1] Gr. *apostles*. [2] Or, *Shew ye therefore in the face...on your behalf unto them*. [3] Or, *emulation of you*
[4] Gr. *the more part*. [5] Gr. *blessing*. [6] Or, *covetousness* [7] Gr. *with blessings*. [8] Gr. *of sorrow*.
A.V. * Or, *gift*. † Or, he hath. ‡ Gr. *blessing*. § Or, *which hath been so much spoken of before*.

10 And (Now) he that (supplieth, ministereth) [a]seed to
the sower (both minister and) bread for
(food, shall supply) your food, and multiply your
seed (for sowing, sown,) and [d]increase the
fruits of your (righteousness: righteousness;) 11 [e]ye being (Being)
enriched in (everything, every thing) unto all
(1 liberality, *bountifulness,) which (worketh, causeth) [h]through
us thanksgiving to God. 12 For
the (ministration, administration) of this service not
only (filleth up the measure of, supplieth the want) [j]the wants of
the saints, but (aboundeth, is abundant) also (through, by)
many thanksgivings unto God;
13 (seeing that through, Whiles by) the (proving of you by, experiment of)
this ministration [k]they glorify
God for (the obedience of your, your professed subjection) [l]confession
unto the gospel of Christ, and
for (the 1 liberality of your, your liberal distribution) unto
(them, them,) and unto all men; 14 (while they, And)
(themselves also, with supplication on your behalf, by their prayer for you, which)
long after you (by reason of, for) the ex-
ceeding grace of God in you.
15 [o]Thanks be (to, unto) God for his
unspeakable gift.

10 1 Now [r]I Paul myself
(intreat, beseech) you by the [s]meek-
ness and [t]gentleness of
Christ, [1] who [†]in (your) presence
(lowly, base) among you, but being
absent am (of good courage, bold) toward
you: 2 (yea, But) I beseech you, [x]that I
may not (when present shew courage, be bold when I am present) with
(the confidence, that confidence,) wherewith I (count, think) to
be bold against [z]some, which
(count, ‡think) of us as if we walked ac-
cording to the flesh. 3 For
though we walk in the flesh, we
do not war (according to the flesh, after the flesh:) 4 (for, (For)
[b]the weapons of [c]our warfare are
not (of the flesh, carnal,) but [d]mighty (before, §through)
God [f]to the (casting, pulling) down of strong
(holds); holds;) 5 casting down [2] ‖imagina-
tions, and [h]every high thing that
(is exalted, exalteth itself) against the knowledge
of God, and bringing (every thought, into captivity)
(into captivity, every thought) to [j]the obedience of
Christ; 6 and [k](being, having in a) readiness
to (avenge, revenge) all disobedience, [l]when
your obedience (shall be, is) fulfilled.

a Isa[i]. 55. 10.
b Cp. ch. 5. 12 & John 7. 24.
c Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 12 & 14. 37 & 1 John 4. 6.
d Cp. Hos. 10. 12.
e 1 Cor. 1. 5.
f 1 Cor. 3. 23.
g Cp. ch. 11. 23 & 1 Cor. 9. 1 & Gal. 1. 12.
h Cp. ch. 1. 11.
i ch. 13. 10.
j ch. 8. 14.
k See Matt. 5. 16 & 1 Pet. 2. 12.
l 1 Tim. 6. 12, 13. Heb. 3. 1 & 4. 14 & 10. 23.
m ch. 11. 21. Cp. ch. 12. 7.
n See 1 Cor. 1. 17.
o Cp. John 3. 16 & Eph. 2. 8. See ch. 2. 14.
p 1 Cor. 2. 13.
q ver. 18. ch. 3. 1 & 12. 6. Cp. Prov. 27. 2.
r See Rom. 12. 1.
s Zech. 9. 9. Matt. 11. 29. Phil. 2. 7, 8.
t Phil. 4. 5 (mg.).
u Cp. Prov. 26. 12.
v ver. 15.
w See Rom. 12. 3.
x ch. 13. 2, 10. 1 Cor. 4. 21. Cp. ver. 6.
y Cp. Rom. 15. 20.
z Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 18.
a 1 Cor. 3. 5 & 4. 15 & 9. 1.
b ch. 6. 7. Rom. 6. 13 (mg.). Cp. Eph. 6. 11 & 1 Thess. 5. 8.
c See 1 Cor. 9. 7.
d ch. 13. 3, 4. See 1 Cor. 2. 5.
e Cp. Acts 7. 20 (mg.).
f Jer. 1. 10. Ecclus. 49. 7.
g 2 Thess. 1. 3.
h Cp. Isai. 2. 11, 12.
i Cp. Acts 5. 13.
j ch. 9. 13. Cp. Rom. 5. 19.
k See ver. 2.
l ch. 2. 9 & 7. 15.
m 1 Cor. 1. 31. Cp. Jer. 9. 23, 24.

7 [3b]Ye look at the things that are
(Do ye, on, after the) before your face. If any man (trusteth, trust)
(outward appearance? in, to) himself that he is Christ's, let
him (consider this again with himself, of himself think this again,) that,
(even, we,) as [f]he is Christ's, (so also, even so) are
we Christ's. 8 For though I should
(glory, boast) somewhat (abundantly, more of) concerning
[i]our (authority (which building you up, given us for edification,
authority, which casting you down), your destruction,) the Lord (gave for, hath)
(shall, should) not be
(put to shame, ashamed:) 9 that I may not
seem as if I would terrify you
by (my) letters. 10 (For, His For *his*) letters,
(they say, **say they,) are weighty and (strong, powerful);
but [m]his bodily presence is weak,
and [n]his speech (of no account, contemptible.) 11 Let
such (a, an) one (reckon, think) this, that, (what, such as)
we are in word by letters when
we are absent, such (*are we, will we be*) also
in deed when we are present.
12 For we (are not bold, dare not) (4 to make ourselves of the)
(number, number,) or [p]compare ourselves with
(certain of them, some) that [q]commend them-
selves: but they (themselves,) mea-
suring themselves by themselves,
and comparing themselves (with, among)
themselves, ††are (" without understanding, not wise.)
13 But we will not (glory, boast of things)
[v](beyond, without) *our* measure, but [w]accord-
ing to the measure of the (5 province, ‡‡rule)
which God (apportioned, hath distributed) to (us as, us,) a
(measure, measure) [y]to reach even unto you.
14 For we stretch not ourselves
(overmuch, beyond *our measure*,) as though we
reached not unto you: for [a]we
(6 came even, are come) as far as (unto you, to you also) in
(*preaching*) the gospel of Christ:
15 not (glorying beyond, boasting of things without) *our*
measure, *that is*, (in, of) other men's
labours; but having (hope that, as hope, when)
your faith (groweth, is increased, that) we shall
be [t](magnified in, §§enlarged by) you according to
our (5 province unto *further* abundance, rule abundantly,) 16 so as
to preach the gospel (even unto, in) the
(parts, *regions*) beyond you, *and* not to
(glory, boast) in (another's 5 province in regard of things, another man's *line of things made)
ready to our hand. 17 But [m]he
that glorieth, let him glory in

a 2 Cor. 11. 12.
b See ver. 4.
c Cp. Rom. 7. 23.
d See ver. 5.
e Cp. ch. 2. 14.
f Cp. ch. 11. 13.
g Cp. ch. 11. 5.
h See ver. 5.
i Cp. ch. 11. 20.
j See ver. 5.
k See ver. 6.
l See ver. 14.
m Cp. Jer. 9. 23, 24.
n See ver. 12.
o See ver. 13.
p See ver. 14.
q See ver. 15.
r See ver. 16.
s See ver. 17.
t See ver. 18.

R.V. [1] Gr. *singleness.* [2] Or, *reasonings* [3] Or, *Do ye look . . . face?* [4] Gr. *to judge ourselves among, or to judge ourselves with.* [5] Or, *limit* Gr. *measuring-rod.* [6] Or, *were the first to come*

A.V. * Or, *liberality.* Gr. *simplicity.* † Or, *in outward appearance.* ‡ Or, *reckon.* § Or, *to God.* ‖ Or, *reasonings.* ** Gr. *saith he.* †† Or, *understand it not.* ‡‡ Or, *line.* §§ Or, *magnified in you.* * Or, *rule.*

the Lord. 18 For [a]not he that commendeth himself is approved, but [c]whom the Lord commendeth.

II 1 Would (that to God) ye could bear with me (in a little foolishness: [1]nay in *my* folly: and) indeed *bear with me. 2 For I am jealous over you with [2a] godly jealousy: for [g]I (have) espoused you to one husband, [h]that I (might may) present you [j]*as* a (pure chaste) virgin to Christ. 3 But I fear, lest by any means, [l]as the serpent beguiled Eve (in through) his (craftiness, subtilty, so) your [3]minds [n]should be corrupted from the [p]simplicity (and the [q]purity) that is (toward in) Christ. 4 For if he that cometh [r]preacheth another Jesus, whom we (did have) not (preach, preached,) or *if* ye receive (a different another) spirit, which ye (did have) not (receive, received,) or [u]a different (another) gospel, which ye (did have) not (accept, accepted,) ye (do might) well (to) bear [†]with *him.* 5 For I (reckon that suppose I was) [w]I am not a whit behind [4]the very chiefest apostles. 6 But [y]though *I be* rude in speech, [b]yet *am I* not in knowledge; (nay, but in everything we have we have been throughly) made *it* manifest among (all men to you-ward. you in all things.) 7 Or [e]did (I commit a sin committed an offence) in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because [g]I (have) preached to you the gospel of God (for nought freely)? 8 I robbed other churches, taking wages *of them* (that I might minister unto you; *them,* to do you service.) 9 And (Have I) when I was present with (you you,) and (was [i]in want, wanted,) [j]I (was not a burden on any man; chargeable to no man:) for (the brethren, when they came from that which was lacking to me the Macedonia, [l]supplied the measure of my want; brethren which came from Macedonia supplied:) and in (everything I all *things* I have) kept myself [p]from being burdensome unto you, and *so* will I keep *myself.* 10 [r]As the truth of Christ is in me, [‡s]no man shall stop me of this (glorying boasting) in the regions of Achaia. 11 Wherefore? [w]because I love you not? [y]God knoweth.

a See ver. 12.
b Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 12.
c Rom. 2. 29. 1 Cor. 4. 5. Cp. Wisd. 7. 14.
d Rev. 2. 2. Cp. Gal. 1. 7 & 2. 4 & 6. 12 & Phil. 1. 15 & 3. 18 & Tit. 1. 10, 12 & 2 Pet. 2. 1 & 1 John 4. 1.
e Cp. Phil. 3. 2.
f ver. 14, 15.
g Cp. Hos. 2. 19, 20.
h Col. 1. 22, 28.
i Gal. 1. 8.
j Eph. 5. 27. Rev. 14. 4.
k ch. 3. 9.
l Gen. 3. 4. 1 Tim. 2. 14. Cp. John 8. 44 & 1 Thess. 3. 5.
m Phil. 3. 19.
n Col. 2. 4, 8.
o ch. 12. 6.
p Cp. Eph. 6. 5.
q ch. 6. 6.
r Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 11.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 12.
t ch. 9. 4.
u Gal. 1. 6.
v Phil. 3. 3, 4.
w ch. 12. 11. Gal. 2. 6.
x 1 Cor. 4. 10.
y See 1 Cor. 1. 17.
z Gal. 2. 4. Cp. Gal. 4. 3, 9 & 5. 1.
a Cp. ch. 7. 2.
b Cp. Eph. 3. 4.
c ch. 4. 2 & 5. 11 & 12. 12.
d 1 Cor. 4. 11.
e Cp. ch. 12. 13.
f ch. 10. 10.
g See Acts 18. 3.
h Rom. 11. 1. Phil. 3. 5.
i Phil. 4. 12.
j ch. 12. 13, 14.
k See ch. 3. 6 & 10. 7.
l Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 17 & Phil. 4. 15, 16.
m See 1 Cor. 15. 10.
n ch. 6. 5.
o Acts 16. 23.
p ch. 12. 16. 1 Thess. 2. 6.
q ch. 1. 9, 10 & 4. 11 & 6. 9. Rom. 8. 36. 1 Cor. 15. 30—32.
r See Rom. 1. 9 & 9. 1.
s 1 Cor. 9. 15.
t Deut. 25. 3.
u Acts 16. 22.
v Acts 14. 19.
w See ch. 6. 11.
x Cp. Acts 27. 41.
y ver. 31. ch. 12. 2, 3.

12 But what I do, that I will do, [b]that I may cut off [5]occasion from them which desire [an] occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we. 13 For such (men) are [d]false apostles, [e]deceitful workers, (fashioning transforming) themselves into (the) apostles of Christ. 14 And no marvel; for (even) Satan (fashioneth himself himself is transformed) into [i]an angel of light. 15 It (is no great thing therefore is no great thing) if his ministers also (fashion themselves as be transformed as the) [k]ministers of righteousness; [m]whose end shall be according to their works.

16 I say again, [o]Let no man think me (foolish; but if *ye do,* a fool; if otherwise,) yet as (foolish a fool) [§]receive me, that I (also may may boast) (glory myself) a little. 17 That which I speak, [s]I speak *it* not after the Lord, but as (in foolishness, it were foolishly,) [t]in this confidence of (glorying. boasting.) 18 Seeing that [v]many glory after the flesh, I will glory also. 19 For ye (bear suffer) (with the foolish fools) gladly, (seeing ye *yourselves* are wise.) 20 For ye (bear with a man, suffer,) if (he [z]bringeth a man bring) you into bondage, [a]if (he devoureth a man devour) you, if (he taketh you *captive* a man take *of you,*) if (he exalteth a man exalt) himself, [d]if (he smiteth a man smite) you on the face. 21 I speak (by way of disparagement, as concerning reproach,) [f]as though we had been weak. (Yet Howbeit) wherein-soever any is bold (I speak in foolishness foolishly), I am bold also. 22 Are they Hebrews? [h]so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am I. 23 Are they [k]ministers of Christ? (I speak as one beside himself a fool) [m]I *am* more; in labours more abundantly, [n]in prisons more abundantly, [o]in stripes above measure, (in prisons more frequent,) [q]in deaths oft. 24 Of the Jews five times received I [t]forty *stripes* save one. 25 Thrice was I [u]beaten with rods, [v]once was I stoned, thrice I [x]suffered shipwreck, a night and a day

R.V. [1] Or, *but indeed ye do bear with me.* [2] Gr. *a jealousy of God.* [3] Gr. *thoughts.* [4] Or, *those preeminent apostles* [5] Gr. *the occasion of them.*
A.V. * Or, *ye do bear with me.* † Or, *with me.* ‡ Gr. *this boasting shall not be stopped in me.* § Or, *suffer.*

have I I have been in the deep; 26 *in* journeyings often, *in* perils of rivers, waters, *in* perils of robbers, [b]*in* perils from my by mine own [1]countrymen, [d]*in* perils from by the Gentiles, heathen, [e]*in* perils in the city, *in* perils in the wilderness, *in* perils in the sea, *in* perils among false brethren; 27 [f]*in* labour wearinessand travail, painfulness, in watchings often, [h]in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. 28 [2]Beside those things that are without, there is that which presseth cometh upon me daily, anxiety for the care of [k]all the churches. 29 [m]Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is made to stumble, offended, and I burn not? 30 [o]If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things that which concern my weakness. mine infirmities. 31 [q]The God and Father of the our Lord Jesus, [r]he who Jesus Christ, which is blessed [3]for evermore, [t]knoweth that I lie not. 32 In Damascus the governor under [v]Aretas the king [w]guarded kept the city of the Damascenes, Damascenes in order to take with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me: 33 [z]and through a window was I in a let down in a basket basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

12 1 [4]I must needs glory, though it It is not expedient for me is not expedient; but *I will come doubtless to glory. to visions and [c]revelations of the Lord. 2 I know knew a man [f]in Christ, Christ above fourteen years ago ago, (whether in the body, I know not; cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I know not; cannot tell: [h]God knoweth, knoweth;) such a one [i]caught up even to [j]the third heaven. 3 And I know knew such a man man, (whether in the body, or apart from out of the body, I know not; cannot tell: [h]God knoweth, knoweth;) 4 how that he was caught up into [m]Paradise, paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not [†]lawful for a man to utter. 5 On behalf of Of such a an one will I glory: but on mine own behalf yet of myself I will not glory, [a]save but in my weaknesses. mine infirmities. 6 For if I should though I would desire to glory, [c]I shall not be foolish; a fool; for I shall will speak say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should account think of me above that which he seeth me *to be*, or that he heareth from of me. 7 And by reason of the exceeding greatness of the lest I should be exalted above measure revelations—wherefore, [g]that I should not be through the abundance of the exalted overmuch, revelations, there was given to me [i]a [5]thorn in the flesh, [j]a the messenger of Satan to buffet me, that I should not lest I should be exalted overmuch. 8 Concerning above measure. For this thing I besought the Lord [l]thrice, that it might depart from me. 9 And he hath said unto me, [n]My grace is sufficient for thee: for [p]*my* power strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my weaknesses, infirmities, that [s]the strength power of Christ may [6]rest upon me. 10 Wherefore Therefore [u]I take pleasure in weaknesses, infirmities, in injuries, reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses, distresses [x]for Christ's sake: for [y]when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 [a]I am become foolish: a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me; me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for [b]in nothing was am I behind [7]the very chiefest apostles, [d]though I am be nothing. 12 Truly [e]the signs of an apostle were wrought among you [g]in all patience, by signs in signs, and wonders wonders, and [8]mighty works. deeds. 13 For what is there it wherein ye were made inferior to the rest of the other churches, except *it be* that [k]I myself was not a burden burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, [l]this is the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be a burden burdensome to you: for [n]I seek not yours, but you: for [o]the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but [p]the

a See 1 Cor 2. 3.
b Acts 9. 23 & 13. 50 & 14. 5 & 17. 5. 1 Thess. 2. 15. Cp Acts 18. 12 & 20. 3, 19 & 21. 27 & 23. 10, 12 & 25. 3.
c ch. 5. 13 & 11. 16, 17. Cp ver. 11.
d Acts 14. 5. Cp. Acts 19. 23 & 27. 42.
e Acts 21. 31.
f 1 Thess. 2. 9. 2 Thess. 3. 8.
g Cp. ch. 10. 10.
h 1 Cor. 4. 11. Phil. 4. 12.
i Cp. Num. 33. 55 & Ezek. 28. 24.
j Cp. Luke 13. 16. See 1 Cor. 5. 5.
k See 1 Cor. 7. 17.
l Cp. Matt. 26. 44.
m See 1 Cor. 8. 13 & 9. 22.
n Isai. 43. 2.
o ch. 10. 10 & 12. 5, 9. See 1 Cor. 2. 3.
p Isai. 40. 29—31. Cp. Phil. 4. 13.
q See Rom. 15. 6.
r See Rom. 9. 5.
s Cp. Rev. 7. 15 (for mg.). See 1 Cor. 2. 5.
t ver. 11.
u Rom. 5. 3.
v Cp. 2 Mac. 5. 8.
w Acts 9. 24.
x Cp. ch. 5. 15. See Matt. 5. 11, 12.
y Cp. ch. 13. 4.
z Acts 9. 25.
a Cp. ver. 6.
b See ch. 11. 5 & 1 Cor. 15. 10.
c Gal. 1. 12 & 2. 2. Eph. 3. 3.
d See 1 Cor. 3. 7 & 15. 9.
e See Rom. 15. 19 & 1 Cor. 9. 1.
f See ch. 5. 17.
g ch. 6. 4.
h ch. 11. 11.
i ver. 4. 1 Thess. 4. 17. Rev. 12. 5. Cp. Ezek. 8. 3 & Acts 8. 39.
j See Ps. 148. 4.
k 1 Cor. 9. 12. See Acts 20. 33.
l ch. 13. 1. Cp. ch. 1. 15 & 13. 2.
m Luke 23. 43. Rev. 2. 7. Cp. Gen. 2. 8 (Gk.).
n 1 Cor. 10. 24, 33.
o 1 Cor. 4. 14, 15.
p Cp. Prov. 19. 14 & Ezek. 34. 2.

R.V. [1] Gr. *race.* [2] Or, *Beside the things which I omit* Or, *Beside the things that come out of course* [3] Gr. *unto the ages.* [4] Some ancient authorities read *Now to glory is not expedient, but I will come &c.* [5] Or, *stake* [6] Or, *cover me* Gr. *spread a tabernacle over me.* [7] Or, *those preeminent apostles* [8] Gr. *powers.*

A.V. * Gr. *For I will come.* † Or, *possible.*

parents for the children. 15 And
[b]I will (most / very) gladly spend and
be [1]spent for (your souls. / *you;) If [d]I love
you more abundantly, am I loved the less?
(though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.)
16 But be it so, [f]I did not (myself / you; but, / you: nevertheless,)
burden, being crafty,
I caught you with guile. 17 Did
I (take advantage / make a gain) of you [i]by any (one) of
them whom I (have) sent unto you?
18 [j]I (exhorted / desired) Titus, and I (sent / with *him*) [k]the
brother with him. Did Titus (take any / make)
(I sent a brother.) (advantage / a gain) of you? walked we not
(by / in) the same (Spirit / spirit)? *walked we* not
in the same steps?

19 [2]Ye think all this time (Again, think ye) that we
(are excusing / excuse) ourselves unto (you. / you?) [n]In the
(sight of God speak we / speak before God) in (Christ. But / Christ: but) [o]all
things, (beloved, *are* / dearly beloved,) for your edi-
fying. 20 For I fear, (lest by any means, / lest,)
[p]when I come, I (should / shall not) find you
(not) such as I would, and (should myself / *that* I shall)
be found (of / unto) you such as ye
would (not; / not:) lest (by any means) *there*
(*should*) *be* (strife, jealousy, / debates, envyings,) wraths,
(factions, / strifes,) backbitings, whisperings,
swellings, (tumults; / tumults:) [3]21 *And* lest, when
I come again, my God (should / will)
humble me (before / among) you, and I (should / *that* I)
(mourn for / shall bewail) many (of them / which) [v]that have
sinned (heretofore, / already,) and (repented not / have not repented)
of the uncleanness and [w]fornica-
tion and lasciviousness which
they (have) committed.

13 1 [b]This is the third time
I am coming to you. (At / In)
the mouth of two (witnesses / or three)
(or three witnesses) shall every word be esta-
blished. 2 [g]I (have) said (told you before, / [4h]beforehand,)
and I (do say / foretell you,) [4]beforehand, [5]as (when I was / if I were)
(present / present,) the second (time, so now, / time; and) being
(absent, to / [l]them that have sinned)
absent now I write to them which heretofore have
(heretofore, / sinned,) and to all (the rest, / other,) that, [m]if
I come again, I will not (spare; / spare:)
3 (seeing that / Since) ye seek a proof of
Christ [n]that (speaketh / speaking) in (me; who / me, which) to

a ch. 10. 4.
b Cp. ch. 1. 6 & Phil. 2. 17 & Col. 1. 24 & 1 Thess. 2. 8 & 2 Tim. 2. 10.
c Cp. Phil. 2. 7, 8 & 1 Pet. 3. 18.
d See ch. 6. 11.
e See Rom. 1. 4 & 6. 4.
f ch. 11. 9.
g Cp. ch. 12. 10.
h See Rom. 6. 8.
i Cp. ch. 9. 5.
j ch. 8. 6.
k ch. 8. 18.
l Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 28 & Gal. 6. 4.
m Rom. 8. 10. Gal. 4. 19.
n See Rom. 1. 9 & 9. 1.
o See 1 Cor. 14. 26.
p Cp. ch. 2. 1—4. See 1 Cor. 4. 21.
q 1 Cor. 4. 10. Cp. ch. 4. 12 & 12. 5, 9, 10.
r Eph. 4. 12. 1 Thess. 3. 10. Cp. ver. 11.
s Cp. ch. 2. 3.
t Tit. 1. 13.
u ch. 10. 8.
v ch. 13. 2. Cp. Rev. 2. 21.
w 1 Cor. 5. 1. See 1 Cor. 6. 18.
x Phil. 3. 1 (mg.).
y See Luke 6. 40.
z See Rom. 12. 16.
a See Mark 9. 50.
b See ch. 12. 14.
c See Rom. 15. 33.
d Cited from Deut. 19. 15. See Num. 35. 30.
e See Rom. 16. 16.
f Phil. 4. 22.
g ch. 10. 2.
h 1 Thess. 3. 4 & mg. for mg.
i Rom. 16. 20. 1 Cor. 16. 23, *al.*
j Jude 21.
k Phil. 2. 1.
l ch. 12. 21.
m ver. 10. See 1 Cor. 4. 21.
n See Matt. 10. 20 & 1 Cor. 5. 4.

you-ward is not weak, but [a]is
(powerful / mighty) in (you: / you.) 4 (For / For though) [c]he was
crucified through weakness, yet
he [e]liveth (through / by) the power of
God. For [g]we also are weak
[6]† in him, but [h]we shall live with
him (through / by) the power of God
toward you. 5 (Try your own selves, / Examine yourselves,)
whether ye be in the faith;
[l]prove your own selves. (Or know / Know)
ye not (as to) your own selves, (how / you? unless / you,)
that [m]Jesus Christ is in
(indeed / except) ye be (reprobate. / reprobates?) 6 But I (hope / trust)
that ye shall know that we are
not (reprobate. / reprobates.) 7 Now (we / I) pray to
God that ye do no evil; not
that we (may / should) appear approved,
but that ye (may / should) do that which
is (honourable, / honest,) [7]though we be as
(reprobate. / reprobates.) 8 For we can do no-
thing against the truth, but for
the truth. 9 For we (rejoice, / are glad,) when
[q]we are weak, and ye are strong:
(and / and) this (we also pray for, / also we wish,) even [r]your
(perfecting. / perfection.) 10 For this cause (Therefore) I write
these things (while / being) absent, [8]that I (lest)
may not when present deal [t]sharply,
(being present I should use sharpness,) according-
ing to [u]the (authority / power) which the
Lord (gave / hath given) me (for building up, / to edification,) and
not (for casting down. / to destruction.)

11 [x]Finally, brethren, [8]farewell.
[y]Be (perfected; / perfect,) be (comforted; / of good comfort,) [z]be
of (the same mind; / one mind,) [a]live in (peace: / peace;) and
the God of love and [c]peace shall
be with you. 12 [e]Salute (Greet) one an-
other with (a / an) holy kiss.

13 [f]All the saints salute you.

14 [i]The grace of the Lord
Jesus Christ, and [j]the love of
God, and [k]the communion of
the Holy Ghost, be with you
all. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ The second *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, *a city* of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

R.V. [1] Gr. *spent out.* [2] Or, *Think ye . . . you?* [3] Or, *disorders* [4] Or, *plainly* [5] Or, *as if I were present the second time, even though I am now absent* [6] Many ancient authorities read *with.* [7] Gr. *and that.* [8] Or, *rejoice: be perfected*

A.V. * Gr. *your souls.* † Or, *with him.*

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL [*A.V.* THE APOSTLE]

TO THE

GALATIANS.

1 PAUL, [a]an apostle ([b]not from apostle, (not of men, neither through [1]man, but [d]through by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, [f]who raised him from the dead), dead;) 2 and all [g]the brethren which are with me, unto [i]the churches of Galatia: 3 [k]Grace be to you and peace [2][m]from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, 4 [o]who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us out of from this present [p]evil [3]world, according to the will of [q]our God and God and our Father: 5 to whom *be* the glory [4]for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are [t]so quickly removing soon removed from [w]him that called you in into the grace of Christ unto [y]a different gospel; another gospel: 7 [z]which is not another *gospel*: only another; but [b]there are be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. 8 But though we, or [c]an angel from heaven, should preach [5]unto any you any gospel [6]other other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, [d]let him be anathema. accursed. 9 As we have said before, so say I now again, If any man preacheth unto you any gospel other preach any other gospel unto you than that which ye ye have received, [d]let him be anathema. accursed. 10 For am do I now persuading persuade men, or God? or am do I seeking seek [h]to please men? for if I were yet still pleasing pleased men, I should not be a the [7][j]servant of Christ.

11 For But [l] I make known to certify you, brethren, as touching that [c]the gospel which was preached by me, that it of me is not after man. 12 [e]For neither did I receive I neither received it from of [1]man, nor neither was I taught it, but *it came to me* [h]through by the revelation of Jesus Christ. 13 For ye have heard of [j]my manner of life conversation in time past [l]in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure [n]I persecuted the church of God, and made havock of wasted it: 14 and I advanced profited in the Jews' religion beyond above many of mine own age [8]among my countrymen, my *equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly [r]zealous for of [s]the traditions of my fathers. 15 But when it was the good pleasure of pleased God, [u]who separated me, *even* me [v]from my mother's womb, and [x]called me through by his grace, 16 to reveal his Son in me, [a]that I might preach him among the Gentiles heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood: 17 neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me: me; but I went away into Arabia; Arabia, and again I returned returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then [e]after three years [f]I [†]went up to Jerusalem to [9]visit see Cephas, Peter, and tarried abode with him fifteen days. 19 But other of the apostles saw I none, [10]save James [g]the Lord's brother. 20 Now touching the things which I write unto you, behold, [i]before God, I lie not. 21 [k]Then Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia. Cilicia; 22 And

a See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
b ver. 11, 12.
c See Rom. 2. 16.
d Acts 9. 6 & 20. 24 & 22. 10, 15, 21 & 26. 16. Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 1 & Tit. 1. 3.
e ver. 1. 1 Cor. 11. 23 & 15. 3. Cp. Acts 22. 14.
f See Acts 2. 24.
g Phil. 4. 21.
h ver. 16. See 1 Cor. 2. 10 & 2 Cor. 12. 1.
i Acts 16. 6. 1 Cor. 16. 1.
j Cp. Acts 26. 4.
k Rom. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 2, *al.*
l 2 Mac. 8. 1 & 14. 38.
m 1 Tim. 1. 2.
n See Acts 8. 3.
o See Matt. 20. 28 & Rom. 4. 25 & 1 Cor. 15. 3.
p Cp. Eph. 2. 2 & 1 John 5. 19. See John 15. 19.
q Phil. 4. 20. 1 Thess. 1. 3 & 3. 11, 13.
r Phil. 3. 6. See Acts 21. 20.
s Cp. Jer. 9. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 3. See Matt. 15. 2.
t Cp. ch. 4. 13 & Acts 16. 6 & 18. 23.
u Acts 13. 2. Rom. 1. 1.
v Isai. 49. 1, 5. Jer. 1. 5. Luke 1. 15.
w ch. 5. 8.
x ver. 6.
y 2 Cor. 11. 4. Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 3.
z Cp. Acts 4. 12 & 1 Cor. 3. 11.
a ch. 2. 9. See Acts 9. 15.
b ch. 5. 10. Acts 15. 24. See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
c 2 Cor. 11. 14.
d See Rom. 9. 3.
e Cp. Acts 9. 22, 23.
f Cp. Acts 9. 26, 27 & 22. 17 (?). & Col. 3. 22.
g See Matt. 12. 46 & Acts 12. 17.
h 1 Thess. 2. 4. Cp. Rom. 2. 29 & 1 Cor. 10. 33 & Eph. 6. 6
i See Rom. 1. 9 & 9. 1.
j Cp. Rom. 1. 1.
k Cp. Acts 9. 30 & 11. 25, 26 & 13. 1.
l 1 Cor. 15. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *a man* [2] Some ancient authorities read *from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.* [3] Or, *age* [4] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *unto you.* [6] Or, *contrary to that* [7] Gr. *bondservant.* [8] Gr. *in my race.* [9] Or, *become acquainted with* [10] Or, *but only*

A.V. * Gr. *equals in years.* † Or, *returned.*

I was still unknown by face unto
[a]the churches of Judæa which
were in Christ: 23 but they only had
heard say, He that once persecuted
us only, That he which persecuted us in
times past now preacheth the faith
of which he once made havock; 24 and
once he destroyed. And
they glorified God in me.

1 Then [1]after the space of fourteen
fourteen years
2 years after [e]I went up again to
Jerusalem with Barnabas,
taking Titus also with me.
and took Titus with *me* also. 2 And I
went up by revelation; and I laid
revelation, communicated
before unto them the that gospel which [h]I
preach among the Gentiles, but
*privately before to them who which [2]were
of repute, reputation, [j]lest by any means I
should be running, run, or [k]had run, in
vain. 3 But not even Titus
neither Titus, who was
with me, being a Greek, [m]was
compelled to be circumcised:
4 [3] [o]and that because of the false
brethren privily unawares brought in, who
[r]came in privily to spy out [s]our
liberty which we have in Christ
Jesus, [t]that they might bring us
into bondage: 5 to whom we
gave place in the way of by subjection,
no, not for an hour; that [v]the
truth of the gospel might con-
tinue with you. 6 But from those of these
[y]who [2]were reputed seemed to be somewhat somewhat,
(whatsoever [4]whatsoever they were, it maketh
no matter to me: [z]God accepteth
not no man's person)—they, I say, person:) for they who were seemed
of repute imparted
to be somewhat in conference added nothing
to me: 7 but contrariwise, when
they saw that I had been intrusted with the gospel of the
[d]the gospel of the uncircumcision, even as Peter
uncircumcision was committed unto me,
with as *the gospel* of the circumcision
was unto Peter; 8 (for (For he that wrought
effectually in for Peter unto to the apostle-
ship of the circumcision wrought for circumcision, the same was
me also unto the Gentiles); 9 and
mighty in me toward the Gentiles:)
when they perceived [f]the grace that was given
James, Cephas, and John, who
unto me, James and Cephas and John, they
seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace
[y]who [2]were reputed to be [i]pillars, [j]gave to
that was given unto me, they
me and Barnabas the right hands
of fellowship, fellowship; that we should go unto
the Gentiles, heathen, and they unto the
circumcision; 10 only circumcision. Only *they would* that
we should remember the poor;
[b]which very thing I was also zealous the same which I also was forward to do.

11 But [c]when Cephas came Peter was come to
Antioch, I resisted withstood him [d]to the
face, because he stood condemned. was to be blamed.
12 For before that certain came
from James, [f]he did eat with
the Gentiles: but when they
came, were come, he drew back withdrew and separated
himself, fearing [g]them that which were
of the circumcision. 13 And the
rest of the other Jews dissembled likewise
with him; insomuch that even Barnabas
Barnabas also was carried away with
their dissimulation. 14 But when
I saw that they [l]walked not up-
rightly according to [n]the truth
of the gospel, I said unto Cephas Peter
[p]before *them* all, If thou, being
a Jew, [q]livest as do the after the manner of Gen-
tiles, and not as do the Jews,
how why compellest thou the Gentiles
to live as do the Jews? 15 We
being *who are* Jews by nature, and
not [u]sinners of the Gentiles,
16 yet knowing Knowing, that [w]a man is not
justified by [5]the works of the
law, [6]* save through but by the faith in of Jesus
Christ, even we have believed
on Christ Jesus, in Jesus Christ, that we might be
justified by faith in the faith of Christ, and
not by the works of the law:
[5]because for by the works of the law
shall no flesh be justified. 17 But
if, while we sought seek to be justified
in by Christ, we ourselves also were are
found [e]sinners, is therefore Christ
a the minister of sin? God forbid.
18 For if I build up again those the
things which I destroyed, I prove make
myself a transgressor. 19 For I
through [7]the law [g]died unto am dead to [7]the
law, that I might [h]live unto God.
20 I have been am [k]crucified with Christ; Christ:
[8]yet nevertheless I live; *and yet* no longer yet not I,
but Christ liveth [l]in me: and

a 1 Thess. 2. 14.
b See Acts 24. 17.
c Cp. Acts 15. 1, 35.
d Job 21. 31.
e Cp. Acts 15. 2 (?).
f Acts 11. 3. Cp. ver. 14 & Acts 10. 23. See Luke 15. 2.
g See Acts 11. 2.
h 1 Tim. 3. 16.
i ver. 6, 9.
j ch. 4. 11. 1 Thess. 3. 5.
k Phil. 2. 16.
l Heb. 12. 13.
m Cp. Acts 16. 3.
n See ver. 5.
o Acts 15. 24. 2 Cor. 11. 26. Cp. ch. 5. 12.
p 1 Tim. 5. 20.
q See ver. 12.
r Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 1 & Jude 4.
s See ch. 5. 1.
t ch. 4. 3, 9, 24, 25. 2 Cor. 11. 20. Cp. Rom. 8. 15.
u ver. 17. 1 Mac. 1. 34. Cp. Eph. 2. 3, 12.
v ver. 14. Cp. ch. 4. 16 & 5. 7 & Tit. 1. 14 & 2 John 1.
w ch. 3. 11. See Acts 13. 39.
x See Rom. 9. 30.
y ver. 2, 9. Cp. ch. 6. 3 & Acts 5. 36. See 1 Cor. 3. 7.
z Cp. 1 Esd. 4. 39. See Deut. 10. 17.
a Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 5 & 12. 11.
b Rom. 3. 20. Cp. Ps. 143. 2.
c 1 Thess. 2. 4. 1 Tim. 1. 11. See 1 Cor. 9. 17.
d ch. 1. 16. See Acts 9. 15.
e ver. 15.
f See Rom. 1. 5.
g See Rom. 6. 2 & 7. 4.
h Luke 20. 38. Rom. 6. 11 & 14. 7, 8. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Thess. 5. 10. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 2.
i Jer. 1. 18. Rev. 3. 12.
j Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 15.
k ch. 5. 24 & 6. 14. Rom. 6. 6.
l See John 17. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *in the course of* [2] Or, *are* [3] Or, *but* it was *because of* [4] Or, *what they once were* [5] Or, *works of law* [6] Or, *but only* [7] Or, *law* [8] Or, *and it is no longer I that live, but Christ &c.*
A.V. * Or, *severally.*

that the *life* which I now live in the flesh I live in faith, *the faith* which is in by the faith of the Son of God, [b]who loved me, and [d]gave himself up for me. 21 I do not make void frustrate the grace of God: for [f]if righteousness is come through by [1]the law, [g]then Christ died for nought. is dead in vain.

3 [1] O foolish Galatians, who did [k]bewitch hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, [l]before whose eyes Jesus Christ was openly hath been evidently [o]set forth crucified forth, crucified among you? 2 This only would I learn from of you, [q]Received ye the Spirit by [2]the works of the law, or by [s]the [3]hearing of faith? 3 Are ye so foolish? [t]having begun in the Spirit, [4]are ye now perfected in made perfect by the flesh? 4 [w]Did Have ye suffer suffered *so many things in vain? if it be indeed yet in vain. 5 He therefore that supplieth ministereth to you the Spirit, and [y]worketh [5]miracles [6]among you, *doeth he it* [z]by [2]the works of the law, or by the [3]hearing of faith? 6 Even as [b]Abraham believed God, and it was reckoned unto †accounted to him for righteousness. 7 [7]Know ye therefore that [d]they which be are of faith, the same are [e]sons the children of Abraham. 8 And the scripture, foreseeing that [g]God [8]would justify the [9]Gentiles by heathen through faith, preached the gospel beforehand before the gospel unto Abraham, *saying,* [j]In thee shall all [10]the nations be blessed. 9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with [10]the faithful Abraham. 10 For as many as are of [2]the works of the law are [n]under a the curse: for it is written, [p]Cursed is every one which that continueth not in [q]all things that which are written in the book of the law, law to do them. 11 Now But that [s]no man is justified [10]by the law in the sight of God, is evident: for, [a]The righteous just shall live by faith; faith. 12 and And the law is not of faith; faith: but, [e]He The man that doeth them shall live in them. 13 Christ hath [e]redeemed us from the curse of the law, having become being made a curse for us: for it is written, [h]Cursed is every one that hangeth [i]on a tree: 14 that [j]upon the the blessing of Gentiles might come the blessing of Abraham in Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Christ Jesus Christ Jesus; that [m]we might receive [n]the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, [p]I speak after the manner of men: men; [r]Though it be but a man's [11]‡covenant, yet when it hath been *if it be* confirmed, no one man maketh it void, disannulleth, or addeth thereto. 16 Now [u]to Abraham were [v]the and his seed promises spoken, and to his seed. were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, [x]And to thy seed, which is Christ. 17 Now And this I say; A [11]covenant say, *that* the covenant, that was confirmed beforehand by God, before of God in Christ, the law, which came was [a]four hundred and thirty years after, doth not cannot disannul, so that as [c]to it should make the promise of none effect. 18 For if the inheritance is *be* of the law, it is no more of promise: but [f]God hath granted gave it to Abraham by promise. 19 What Wherefore then is *serveth* the law? [h]It was added because of transgressions, [i]till the seed should come to whom the promise hath been was made; *and it was* [k]ordained through by angels [l]by in the hand of a mediator. 20 Now [m]a mediator is not *a mediator* of one; one, but [o]God is one. 21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for [r]if there had been a law given which could make alive, have given life, verily righteousness would should have been of by the law. 22 Howbeit But the scripture

a Rom. 1. 17. Heb. 10. 38. Cited from Hab. 2. 4.
b See Rom. 3. 37.
c Cited from Lev. 18. 5. See Rom. 10. 5.
d See ch. 1. 4.
e ch. 4. 5. Cp. Rev. 22. 3. See 2 Pet. 2. 1.
f Cp. ch. 3. 21 & Heb. 7. 11.
g Cp. ch. 5. 4.
h Cited from Deut. 21. 23.
i See Acts 5. 30.
j Rom. 4. 9, 16. Cp. ver. 28.
k Cp. Wisd. 4. 12.
l Cp. Num. 21. 9.
m ver. 2.
n Acts 2. 33. Cp. Isai. 32. 15 & 44. 3 & Joel 2. 28 & John 7. 39 & Eph. 1. 13.
o Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 23.
p See Rom. 3. 5.
q ver. 14. Eph. 1. 13. Heb. 6. 4. See Acts 15. 8.
r Cp. Heb. 9. 17.
s Rom. 10. 17.
t Phil. 1. 6. Cp. ch. 4. 9.
u Rom. 4. 13, 16. See Luke 1. 55.
v Acts 13. 32.
w 1 Cor. 15. 2. Cp. Heb. 10. 35 & 2 John 8.
x Acts 3. 25. Cited from Gen. 13. 15 & 17. 7, 8 & 22. 18, *al.*
y Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 10.
z ver. 2.
a Ex. 12. 40, 41. Cp. Gen. 15. 13 & Acts 7. 6.
b Cited from Gen. 15. 6. Cp. 1 Mac. 2. 52 & Rom. 4. 9, 21, 22. See Rom. 4. 3.
c Rom. 4. 14.
d ver. 9. Rom. 3. 26 (mg.).
e See Luke 19. 9.
f Cp. Heb. 6. 13, 14.
g See Rom. 3. 30.
h Cp. Rom. 4. 15.
i ver. 16.
j Cited from Gen. 12. 3, which see.
k Acts 7. 53. Heb. 2. 2.
l Ex. 20. 19, 21, 22. Deut. 5. 5, 22, 23, 27, 31. Acts 7. 38.
m 1 Tim. 2. 5. Heb. 8. 6 & 9. 15 & 12. 24. Cp. Heb. 6. 17. Deut. 27. 26. Cp. Jer. 11. 3 & Ezek. 18. 4.
n Cp. ch. 5. 4. See Rom. 4. 15.
o Rom. 3. 30.
p Cited from
q Cp. Matt. 5. 19.
r See ch. 2. 21.
s See ch. 2. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *law* [2] Or, *works of law* [3] Or, *message* [4] Or, *do ye now make an end in the flesh?* [5] Gr. *powers.* [6] Or, *in* [7] Or, *Ye perceive* [8] Gr. *justifieth.* [9] Gr. *nations.* [10] Gr. *in.* [11] Or, *testament*
A.V. * Or, *so great.* † Or, *imputed.* ‡ Or, *testament.*

[a]hath (shut up all things / concluded all) under sin, that [c]the promise by faith (in / of) Jesus Christ might be given [e]to them that believe.

23 But before [1]faith came, we were kept (in ward) under the law, [j]shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed. 24 (So that / Wherefore) [k]the law (hath been / was) our [m](tutor / schoolmaster) *to bring us* unto Christ, [n]that we might be justified by faith. 25 But (now / after) that faith is come, we are no longer under a (tutor. / schoolmaster.) 26 For [p]ye are all (sons of God, through faith, / the children of God by faith) in Christ Jesus. 27 For as many of you as [s](were / have been) baptized [t]into Christ (did / have) [v]put on Christ. 28 [w]There (can be / is) neither Jew nor Greek, there (can be / is) neither bond nor free, [y]there (can be no / is neither) male (and / nor) female: for [z]ye (all are / are all) one *man* in Christ Jesus. 29 And [b]if ye (are / *be*) Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, (and) [d]heirs according to (the) promise.

4 1 (But I say that so long as the heir / Now I say, *That* the heir, as long as he) is a child, (he) differeth nothing from a (bondservant, / servant,) though he (is / be) lord of all; 2 but is under (guardians / tutors) and (stewards / governors) until the (term / time) appointed of the father. 3 (So / Even) (we also, / so we,) when we were children, [f]were (held) in bondage under [g]the ([2]rudiments / *elements) of the world: 4 but [i]when the fulness of the time (came, / was come,) God sent forth his Son, (born / made) [m]of a woman, (born / made) [n]under the law, 5 (that he might / To) [p]redeem them (which / that) were under the law, that we might receive [q]the adoption of sons. 6 And because ye are sons, God (hath) sent forth [r]the Spirit of his Son into (our / your) hearts, crying, Abba, Father. 7 (So that / Wherefore) thou art no (longer a bondservant, / more a servant,) but a son; and if a son, then [s]an heir (through God. / of God through Christ.)

a Rom. 11. 32. See Rom. 3. 9.
b 1 Cor. 1. 21. 1 Thess. 4. 5. 2 Thess. 1. 8. 1 John 4. 8.
c Rom. 4. 16.
d Cp. Eph. 2. 11, 12 & 1 Thess. 1. 9.
e See Acts 10. 43.
f 2 Chr. 13. 9. Isai. 37. 19. Jer. 2. 11 & 5. 7 & 16. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
g See 1 Cor. 8. 3.
h Cp. ch. 3. 3.
i Rom. 8. 3. Heb. 7. 18.
j Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 5.
k Cp. Matt. 5. 17 & Rom. 10. 4 & Col. 2. 17 & Heb. 9. 9, 10.
l Rom. 14. 5. Col. 2. 16.
m 1 Cor. 4. 15 (Gk.).
n ver. 11. See ch. 2. 16.
o ch. 2. 2 & 5. 2, 4. 1 Thess. 3. 5.
p ch. 4. 5, 6. Cp. John 1. 12. See Rom. 8. 14—16.
q Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 13.
r Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 5.
s Rom. 6. 3.
t See Acts 8. 16.
u See 1 Cor. 2. 3.
v See Rom. 13. 14.
w Cp. ver. 14 & ch. 5. 6 & 6. 15. See Rom. 3. 30 & 1 Cor. 12. 13.
x Cp. ch. 1. 6.
y 1 Cor. 11. 11.
z Cp. John 10. 16 & 17. 11 & 1 Cor. 10. 17 & Eph. 2. 14—16 & 4. 4, *al.*
a 1 Sam. 29. 9. Zech. 12. 8, *al.* Cp. Mal. 2. 7 (Gk.) & 2 Cor. 5. 20.
b See Rom. 9. 7 & 1 Cor. 3. 23.
c See Matt. 10. 40.
d ch. 4. 1, 7. Rom. 8. 17. Eph. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 4. 28 & 2 Tim. 1. 1 & Tit. 1. 2 & Heb. 9. 15.
e See ch. 2. 5.
f See ch. 2. 4.
g Col. 2. 8, 20 & mg. for mg.
h Cp. ver. 13.
i Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 6. See Mark 1. 15.
j Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 15 & Philem. 10.
k Cp. James 1. 18.
l Phil. 2. 7. See John 1. 14.
m Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 15. See Gen. 3. 15.
n Cp. Luke 2. 21, 22, 27.

8 Howbeit (at that time, / then, when ye knew not) [b](not knowing / did service unto) God, ye [d](were in bondage to / did service unto) them which by nature [f]are no (gods: / gods.) 9 But now, (now / after) that ye have (come to know / known) God, or rather [g](to be / are) known of God, [h]how turn ye (back) [t]again to [i]the weak and beggarly (2rudiments, / *elements,) whereunto ye desire (to be in bondage / again to be in) (over again / bondage)? 10 [l]Ye observe days, and months, and (seasons, / times,) and years. 11 I am afraid of you, [o]lest (by any means) I have bestowed (labour upon you / upon you labour) in vain.

12 [q]I beseech you, brethren, (Brethren, I beseech you,) be as I (*am,* / *am;*) for I *am* as ye (*are.* / *are:*) [r]Ye did me (no wrong: / injured me at all.) 13 but ye (Ye) know (that / how) [u](because of an / through) infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you [x](the / at the first.) [3]first time: 14 and that which was a (temptation to you / which was) in my flesh ye despised not, nor [4]rejected; but (ye) received me [a]as an angel of God, *even* [c]as Christ Jesus. 15 ‡Where (then is that gratulation / is then the blessedness) ye (yourselves / spake of)? for I bear you (witness, / record,) that, if *it had been* possible, ye would have plucked out your (eyes / own eyes,) and (have) given them to me. 16 (So / Am) (then am I / I therefore) become your enemy, because [e]I [6]tell you the truth? 17 They zealously (seek you in no good / affect you, *but* not) way; (nay, / well; yea,) they (desire to shut you out, / would exclude §you,) that ye (may seek / might affect) them. 18 But it is good to be zealously (sought in a good / affected always) matter at all times, (in *a* good *thing,*) and [h]not only when I am present with you. 19 [j]My little children, [k]of whom I (am again / travail in) (in travail / birth again) until Christ [o]be formed in you, 20 yea, (I could wish / I desire) to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for ‖I (am / stand) (perplexed about / in doubt of) you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? 22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, (the) [t]one by (the handmaid, and [u]one / a bondmaid, the other) by (the / a) freewoman. 23 (But he *who*

o Rom. 8. 10. 2 Cor. 13. 5, *al.* *p* See ch. 3. 13. *q* ch. 3. 26. See Rom. 8. 15. *r* Cp. Rom. 5. 5 & 2 Cor. 3. 17. See Acts 16. 7.
s See ch. 3. 29. *t* Gen. 16. 5. *u* Gen. 21. 2. *v* ver. 29. Cp. Rom. 9. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *the faith* [2] Or, *elements* [3] Gr. *former.* [4] Gr. *spat out.* [5] Or, *of yours* [6] Or, *deal truly with you*
A.V. * Or, *rudiments.* † Or, *back.* ‡ Or, *What was then.* § Or, *us.* ‖ Or, *I am perplexed for you.*

son by was of the handmaid is bondwoman was born after
the flesh; but [b]the son by he of the
freewoman is born through was by promise.
24 Which things contain are an allegory: for these women are are the two
*[e]covenants; the [f]one from the
mount †Sinai, bearing children which gendereth unto
bondage, which is Hagar. Agar. 25 [1]Now For
this Hagar Agar is mount Sinai in
Arabia, and ‡answereth to the
Jerusalem that which now is: for she is, and is
in bondage with her children.
26 But [t]the Jerusalem that which is
above is free, which is our the mother
mother. of us all. 27 For it is written,

[o]Rejoice, thou barren that
bearest not;
Break forth and cry, thou
that travailest not:
For more are the children of the desolate
the desolate hath many more children
than of her she which hath the an
husband.

28 Now [2]we, brethren, [t]as Isaac
was, [u]are the children of promise. 29 But as then he that
was born after the flesh [x]persecuted him *that was born* after
the Spirit, [z]even so it is now.
30 Howbeit Nevertheless what saith the scrip-
ture? [c]Cast out the handmaid bondwoman and
her son: for the son of the
handmaid bondwoman shall not inherit be heir with the
son of the freewoman. 31 Wherefore, So then,
brethren, we are not children of
a handmaid, the bondwoman, but [e]of the freewoman. free.

5 1 [3]With [g]freedom did Christ [h]set us free:
Stand fast therefore in the liberty where-
[i]stand fast therefore, with Christ hath made us free, and be
not entangled again in [k]a with the
yoke of [m]bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you,
that, that [n]if ye receive circumcision, be circumcised, [o]Christ
will shall profit you nothing. 3 Yea, For
I testify again to every man
that receiveth circumcision, is circumcised, that [r]he is
a debtor to do the whole law.
4 Ye are [4]*severed from Christ, [v]ye who Christ is become of no effect unto you, would be
whosoever of you are justified by the
law; [a]ye are fallen away from
grace. 5 For we through the
Spirit by faith [c]wait for the hope of wait for the hope of righteousness by
righteousness. faith. 6 For in Christ Jesus Jesus Christ
[d]neither circumcision availeth
anything, any thing, nor uncircumcision; but
[g]faith [5]working through which worketh by love. 7 [h]Ye
were running did run well; §who did hinder
you that ye should not obey [i]the
truth? 8 This persuasion came cometh
not of [j]him that calleth you.
9 [k]A little leaven leaveneth the
whole lump. 10 [m]I have confidence to you-ward in in you through the Lord,
that ye will be [n]none otherwise
minded: but [p]he that troubleth
you shall bear his judgement, judgment, whosoever he be. 11 But And I, brethren,
if I still yet preach circumcision, [q]why
am I still persecuted do I yet suffer persecution? then hath is [r]the
stumblingblock offence of the cross been done away. ceased.
12 I would that §they which unsettle you were even cut
would even [6]cut themselves off.
off which trouble you.
13 For ye, brethren, were For, brethren, ye have been called
[v]for freedom unto liberty; [w]only *use* not your freedom liberty
for an occasion to the flesh, but
through by love [v]be servants one to serve one another.
14 For [a]the whole all the law is fulfilled in
one word, *even* in this; [b]Thou
shalt love thy neighbour as
thyself. 15 But if ye [d]bite and
devour one another, take heed
that ye be not consumed one of
another.
16 But I say, *This* I say then, [f]Walk by in the
Spirit, and ‖ye shall not fulfil
[j]the lust of the flesh. 17 For
[l]the flesh lusteth against the
Spirit, and the Spirit against
the flesh; for flesh: and these are contrary
the one to the other; other: so [p]that ye
may not cannot do the things that ye
would. 18 But if ye are be [q]led by of
the Spirit, [s]ye are not under the
law. 19 Now [t]the works of the
flesh are manifest, which are
these, *these;* Adultery, fornication, unclean-

a Cp. Heb. 12. 15 & 2 Pet. 3. 17.
b ver. 28. Gen. 17. 16—19 & 18. 10, 14 & 21. 1, 2. Heb. 11. 11.
c See Rom. 8. 23, 25.
d ch. 6. 15. 1 Cor. 7. 19. Col. 3. 11. See ch. 3. 28.
e See Rom. 9. 4.
f Deut. 33. 2.
g Cp. Eph. 6. 23 & 1 Thess. 1. 3 & James 2. 18, 20, 22.
h See 1 Cor. 9. 24.
i See ch. 2. 5.
j ch. 1. 6.
k 1 Cor. 5. 6. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 33 & Heb. 12. 15.
l Cp. Heb. 12. 22 & Rev. 3. 12 & 21. 2, 10.
m See 2 Cor. 2. 3.
n Cp. Phil. 3. 15.
o Cited from Isai. 54. 1.
p ch. 1. 7. Cp. ver. 12.
q ch. 4. 29 & 6. 12.
r 1 Cor. 1. 23. See 1 Pet. 2. 8.
s Cp. ver. 10. See ch. 2. 4.
t See ver. 23.
u Rom. 9. 8. See ch. 3. 29.
v See ver. 1 (mg.).
w 1 Pet. 2. 16. Jude 4. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 9 & 2 Pet. 2. 19.
x Gen. 21. 9.
y 1 Cor. 9. 19.
z See ch. 5. 11.
a Cp. Matt. 7. 12 & 22. 40.
b Cited from Lev. 19. 18. Cp. ver. 22 & ch. 6. 2. See Matt. 19. 19 & John 13. 34.
c Cited from Gen. 21. 10. Cp. John 8. 35.
d Cp. Phil. 3. 2.
e Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 6.
f ver. 24, 25. Rom. 8. 4. See Rom. 13. 14.
g ch. 2. 4 & 5. 13. See James 1. 25.
h See John 8. 32.
i See 1 Cor. 16. 13.
j Eph. 2. 3.
k Acts 15. 10.
l Rom. 7. 23 & 8. 5—7.
m See ch. 2. 4.
n ver. 3, 11. Acts 15. 1, &c. 1 Cor. 7. 18.
o See ch. 4. 11.
p Rom. 7. 15, 18, 19. Cp. Matt. 15. 18—20, *al.*
q Rom. 8. 14.
r Rom. 2. 25.
s See Rom. 7. 4.
t 1 Cor. 3. 3. Eph. 5. 3. Col. 3. 5. James 3. 14, 15.
u Rom. 7. 6 (Gk.).
v Cp. ch. 2. 21 & 3. 10 & Rom. 9. 31, 32.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *For Sinai is a mountain in Arabia.* [2] Many ancient authorities read *ye.* [3] Or, *For freedom* [4] Gr. *brought to nought.* [5] Or, *wrought* [6] Or, *mutilate themselves*
A.V. * Or, *testaments.* † Gr. *Sina.* ‡ Or, *is in the same rank with.* § Or, *who did drive you back?* ‖ Or, *fulfil not.*

ness, lasciviousness, 20 idolatry,
sorcery, enmities, strife, jealousies, wraths,
witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath,
factions, divisions, [1] [c] heresies, 21 envy-
strife, seditions,
ings, murders, drunkenness, revel-
lings, and such like: of the
which I [2] forewarn you, even tell you before, as I did have
[2] forewarn you,
also told *you* in time past, that [f] they
which practise do such things shall
not inherit the kingdom of God.
22 But [j] the fruit of the Spirit
is [k] love, joy, peace, longsuffer-
ing, [m] kindness, gentleness, goodness, faithfulness, faith,
23 [n] meekness, [3] [o] temperance: [p] a-
gainst such there is no law.
24 And they that are of Christ Jesus Christ's
[s] have crucified the flesh with
the [t] passions *affections and the lusts thereof.
25 If we live by in the Spirit,
[w] by the Spirit let us also walk, let us also walk in the Spirit. 26 [x] Let us
not be vainglorious, desirous of vain glory, provoking
one another, envying one an-
other.

6 [1] Brethren, [y] even † if a man
be overtaken in any trespass, a fault, [z] ye
which are spiritual, restore
such [a] an one in [b] a the spirit of meek-
ness; looking to considering thyself, lest thou
also be tempted. 2 [d] Bear ye one
another's burdens, and [e] so fulfil
[f] the law of Christ. 3 For [g] if a
man thinketh think himself to be some-
thing, [h] when he is nothing, he
deceiveth himself. 4 But let
each every man [l] prove his own work,
and then shall he have his glorying rejoicing
in regard of himself alone, and not
of [4] his neighbour. in another. 5 For [n] each every man
shall bear his own [5] burden.
6 But [p] let Let him that is taught in
the word communicate unto him
that teacheth in all good things.
7 [s] Be not deceived; [t] God is not
mocked: for [u] whatsoever a man
soweth, that shall he also reap.

a Cp. Hos. 8. 7. See Job 4. 8.
b See Rom. 6. 21.
c 1 Cor. 11. 19.
d See James 3. 18.
e 2 Thess. 3. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 58.
f Cp. Col. 3. 6. See 1 Cor. 6. 9.
g Heb. 12. 3, 5. Cp. Heb. 10. 36. See Matt. 10. 22.
h Prov. 8. 27. John 9. 4 & 12. 35.
i Eph. 4. 28. 1 Tim. 6. 18. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 15.
j Cp. Rom. 7. 4 & 8. 5 & Eph. 5. 9.
k See Rom. 5. 1—5 & Col. 3. 12—17.
l Cp. Eph. 2. 19 & 1 Tim. 5. 8 & Heb. 3. 6.
m 2 Cor. 6. 6.
n Eph. 4. 2.
o Acts 24. 25. 2 Pet. 1. 6 (& for mg.).
p 1 Tim. 1. 9.
q See 1 Cor. 16. 21.
r See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
s Cp. ver. 16. See Rom. 6. 6.
t Rom. 7. 5.
u ch. 2. 3.
v ch. 5. 11.
w Cp. ver. 16.
x Phil. 2. 3.
y Cp. Ps. 141. 5 & 2 Cor. 2. 7 & Heb. 12. 13 & James 5. 19.
z Cp. Rom. 15. 1 & 1 Cor. 10. 15. See 1 Cor. 2. 15.
a 1 Cor. 2. 2. Cp. Phil. 3. 3, 7, 8.
b 1 Cor. 4. 21. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 25.
c See Rom. 6. 6.
d Rom. 15. 1. 1 Thess. 5. 14.
e Cp. ch. 5. 14.
f 1 John 4. 21. See John 13. 34.
g Cp. ch. 2. 6. See 1 Cor. 3. 7, 18.
h Cp. Rom. 2. 28. See ch. 5. 6.
i Cp. John 3. 5, 7. See Rom. 6. 4.
j 2 Cor. 12. 11.
k Ps. 125. 5 & 128. 6.
l Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 28 & 2 Cor. 13. 5.

8 For [a] he that soweth unto to his own
flesh [b] shall of the flesh reap cor-
ruption; but [d] he that soweth
unto to the Spirit shall of the Spirit
reap eternal life. life everlasting 9 And [e] let us
not be weary in well-doing well doing: for in
due season we shall reap, [g] if we
faint not. 10 So then, [h] as we have As we have therefore op-
portunity, let us [i] work that which is do
good toward unto all men, and especially
toward unto them that who are [l] of the house-
hold of the faith.
11 See with Ye see how large letters a letter I
[6] have written unto you [q] with
mine own hand. 12 [r] As many as
desire to make a fair show shew in the
flesh, [u] they compel constrain you to be
circumcised; only [v] that they may not lest they should
be persecuted suffer persecution [7] for the cross of
Christ. 13 For not even neither they who themselves
[8] receive circumcision do themselves who are circumcised keep
[9] the law; but they desire to have
you circumcised, that they may
glory in your flesh. 14 But far God
be it from me to forbid that I should glory, [a] save in the
cross of our Lord Jesus Christ,
through [10] which ‡ by whom the world [c] hath been is
crucified unto me, and I unto
the world. 15 For in Christ Jesus
[h] neither is circumcision anything, circumcision availeth any thing,
nor uncircumcision, but [i] a new
[11] creature. 16 And as many as
shall walk by walk according to this rule, [k] peace *be*
upon on them, and mercy, and upon
[m] the Israel of God.
17 From henceforth let no man
trouble me: for [o] I bear branded on in
my body the marks of the Lord
Jesus.
18 [q] The Brethren, the grace of our Lord
Jesus Christ be [r] with your
spirit, brethren. spirit. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]
¶ Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

m ch. 3. 7, 9, 29. Rom. 2. 29 & 4. 12 & 9. 6—8. Phil. 3. 3. & 16. 2 & 19. 20 & 20. 4. & 15. 33. James 1. 16.
n Cp. Rom. 14. 12.
o Cp. Isai. 44. 5 (mg.) & Ezek. 9. 4 & Rev. 13. 16
p Cp. Rom. 15. 27 & 1 Cor. 9. 11.
q Philem. 25. See Rom. 16. 20.
r 2 Tim. 4. 22.
s 1 Cor. 6. 9
t Job 13. 9 (mg.).
u See 2 Cor. 9. 6.

R.V. 1 Or, *parties* 2 Or, *tell you plainly* 3 Or, *self-control* 4 Gr. *the other.* 5 Or, *load* 6 Or, *write*
7 Or, *by reason of* 8 Some ancient authorities read *have been circumcised.* 9 Or, *a law* 10 Or, *whom* 11 Or, *creation*
A.V. * Or, *passions.* † Or, *although.* ‡ Or, *whereby.*

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

EPHESIANS.

I 1 PAUL, [a]an apostle of (Christ Jesus [b]through Jesus Christ by) the will of God, to the saints which are [1]at Ephesus, and (to) [e]the faithful in Christ Jesus: 2 [g]Grace (be) to (you) and (peace) peace, from God our (Father) Father, and (from) the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [j]Blessed *be* [k]the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with (every) all spiritual (blessings) blessings [m]in (the) heavenly *places in Christ: 4 (n)even (According) as he ([o]chose) hath chosen us in him [p]before the foundation of the world, that we should be [s]holy and without (blemish) blame before [2]him in love: 5 [x]having (foreordained) predestinated us unto (the) [z]adoption (as sons through) of children by Jesus Christ (unto) to himself, [a]according to the good pleasure of his will, 6 [c]to the praise of the glory of his grace, (wherein) which he (freely bestowed on us) hath made us accepted in [e]the (Beloved:) beloved. 7 [f](in) In whom we have (our) [h]redemption [i]through his blood, [j]the forgiveness of (our trespasses,) sins, [l]according to the riches of his (grace,) grace; 8 (wherein) which he (made to abound) hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and (prudence,) prudence; 9 [n]having made known unto us the mystery of his will, [a]according to his good pleasure which he (hath) [q]purposed in (him) himself: 10 (unto a) That in the dispensation of [s]the fulness of (the) times [5]times, [t]to sum up (the times) he might gather together in one all things in Christ, (the things) both which are [6]in (the heavens,) †heaven, and (the things upon the) which are on earth; (in him,) in him: (even) I say, 11 in whom also we (were made) have [c]a heritage, [d]having been foreordained obtained an inheritance, being predestinated [f]according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after [h]the counsel of his (will;) own will: 12 (to the end) that we should be (unto) to the praise of his glory, (we) who [7](had before hoped) first ‡trusted in Christ: 13 in whom ye (also, having) also *trusted*, after that ye heard [l]the word of (the) truth, the gospel of your (salvation,—) salvation: in (whom, having also) whom also after that ye believed, [q]ye were sealed with (the Holy) that holy Spirit [r]of promise, 14 which is (t)an the earnest of our [u]inheritance, (unto) inheritance until [v]the redemption of (w)God's own the purchased possession, [y]unto the praise of his glory.

15 (For this cause) Wherefore I also, [b](having) after I heard of (the) your faith in the Lord (Jesus which) Jesus, is [8]among you, and [9]which *ye shew* toward (and love unto) all the saints, 16 [d]cease not to give thanks for you, [g]making mention *of you* in my prayers; 17 that [k]the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, [m]may give unto you (a) the spirit of wisdom and revelation §in the knowledge of (him;) him: 18 [o](having) The eyes of your understanding (enlightened,) being enlightened; that ye may know what is [p]the hope of his calling, (and) and what [r]the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, 19 and what *is* the exceeding greatness of his power to usward who believe, [u]according to

a See 2 Cor. 1. 1. *b* See 1 Cor. 1. 1. *c* Deut. 4. 20 & 32. 9. See ver. 14. *d* ver. 5. *e* Col. 1. 2. *f* ch. 3. 11. Cp. Rev. 4. 11. See Rom. 8. 28. *g* See Rom. 1. 7. *h* Cp. Acts 20. 27. *i* ver. 6, 14. Cp. Phil. 1. 11. *j* 2 Cor. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 3. *k* See Rom. 15. 6. *l* 2 Cor. 6. 7. Col. 1. 5. 2 Tim. 2. 15. Cp. Acts 13. 26 & 15. 7. *m* ver. 20. ch. 2. 6 & 3. 10 & 6. 12. *n* Cp. ch. 2. 10 & 2 Thess. 2. 13 & 1 Pet. 1. 2. *o* James 2. 5. Cp. Deut. 7. 6 & 26. 18. *p* Cp. 2 Esd. 2. 41 & 2 Tim. 1. 9. See Matt. 13. 35. *q* ch. 4. 30. *r* See Acts 1. 4. *s* ch. 5. 27. Col. 1. 22. 1 Thess. 4. 7. Tit. 2. 12, *al.* *t* 2 Cor. 1. 22. *u* Acts 20. 32. Cp. ver. 18. *v* Tit. 2. 14. See ver. 7. *w* See 1 Pet. 2. 9. *x* ver. 11. Rom. 8. 29, 30. *y* ver. 6, 12. *z* See Rom. 8. 15. *a* ver. 9. Cp. Luke 2. 14 & Heb. 2. 4. See Luke 12. 32. *b* Col. 1. 4. Philem. 5. See Rom. 1. 8. *c* ver. 12, 14. *d* Col. 1. 9. *e* Cp. John 3. 35 & 10. 17 & Col. 1. 13. See Matt. 3. 17. *f* Col. 1. 14. *g* Rom. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Philem. 4, *al.* *h* Rom. 3. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 30. Cp. ch. 4. 30. *i* See Acts 20. 28. *j* See Acts 2. 38. *k* See Rom. 15. 6. *l* Cp. ch. 3. 8, 16 & Col. 1. 27. See Rom. 2. 4. *m* Cp. Col. 1. 9. *n* See Rom. 16. 25. *o* Cp. Heb. 6. 4 & 10. 32 & Rev. 3. 17, 18. See Acts 26. 18. *p* ch. 4. 4. Cp. ch. 2. 12. *q* Rom. 3. 25 (mg.). Cp. ver. 11 & Rom. 3. 28 & 9. 11. *r* ch. 3. 8, 16. Col. 1. 27. See ver. 7. *s* See Mark 1. 15. *t* Col. 1. 16, 20. Cp. ch. 3. 15 & Phil. 2. 9, 10. *u* ch. 3. 7. Phil. 3. 21. Col. 1. 29 & 2. 12.

R.V. [1] Some very ancient authorities omit *at Ephesus.* [2] Or, *him: having in love foreordained us* [3] Or, *wherewith he endued us* [4] Or, *wherewith he abounded* [5] Gr. *seasons.* [6] Gr. *upon.* [7] Or, *have* [8] Or, *in* [9] Many ancient authorities insert *the love.*

A.V. * Or, things. † Gr. *the heavens.* ‡ Or, *hoped.* § Or, *for the acknowledgment.*

that the working *of [a]the strength of his might / his mighty power,
20 which he wrought in Christ,
[e]when he raised him from the
dead, and [g]made him to sit at his / set *him* at his own right
hand [j]in the heavenly *places*,
21 [l]far above [m]all rule, principality, and
authority, power, and power, might, and dominion,
and [p]every name that is named,
not only in [q]this [1]world, but
also in that which is to come:
22 and [r]he hath put all things in subjection
under his feet, and gave him to
be the [t]head over all things to
the church, 23 [v]which is his body,
[x]the fulness of him [y]that filleth
[z]all in all.

2 1 [b]And you *did he quicken*, when *hath he quickened*,
ye who were [d]dead through your in
trespasses and sins, sins; 2 [e]wherein
aforetime in time past ye walked according
to the [2]course of this world,
according to [i]the prince of the
power of the air, of the spirit
that now worketh in [k]the sons children
of disobedience; disobedience: 3 among whom we also also we
all once lived had our conversation in times past in
[m]the lusts of our flesh, doing fulfilling
[†]the desires of the flesh and of
the [3]mind, mind; and [o]were by nature the
[q]children of wrath, even as the rest:— others.
4 but But God, being who is [s]rich in mercy,
[t]for his great love wherewith he
loved us, 5 even [u]when we were
dead through our trespasses, in sins, hath [v]quickened
us together [4]with Christ (*by Christ, (‡by grace
have ye been saved), ye are saved;) 6 and hath raised
us up with him, together, and [b]made us to sit
with him together in the heavenly places, places in
Christ Jesus: 7 that in the ages
to come he might shew the ex-
ceeding [f]riches of his grace in
his [h]kindness toward us in through
Christ Jesus: Jesus. 8 for For [j]by grace have
ye been saved [l]through faith; and

[a] ch. 6. 10. Cp. Dan. 4. 30.
[b] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 5.
[c] Cp. John 4. 10 & Heb. 6. 4.
[d] 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 5. See Rom. 3. 20, 28.
[e] See Acts 2. 24.
[f] 1 Cor. 1. 29. Cp. Judg. 7. 2.
[g] See Mark 16. 19 & Acts 2. 33 & 1 Pet. 3. 22.
[h] Deut. 32. 6, 15. Ps. 100. 3. Isai. 29. 23 & 64. 8, *al.*
[i] Cp. ch. 3. 9 & 4. 24 & Col. 3. 10.
[j] See ver. 3.
[k] ch. 4. 24. Tit. 2. 14, *al.*
[l] ch. 4. 10. Col. 2. 10. See John 3. 31.
[m] 1 Cor. 15. 24.
[n] Cp. ch. 1. 4.
[o] Col. 1. 10.
[p] ch. 3. 15. Phil. 2. 9. Cp. Heb. 1. 4.
[q] Cp. Matt. 12. 32.
[r] Cited from Ps. 8. 6. See 1 Cor. 15. 27.
[s] Rom. 2. 26, 28. Cp. Col. 2. 11, 13.
[t] ch. 4. 15 & 5. 23. Col. 1. 18 & 2. 19. Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 3 & Col. 2. 10.
[u] 1 Cor. 12. 2. Cp. ch. 5. 8 & Col. 3. 7.
[v] ch. 4. 12, 16 & 5. 30. Col. 1. 18, 24. Cp. ch. 5. 23 & 1 Cor. 12. 27.
[w] ch. 4. 18. Col. 1. 21. Cp. Ezek. 14. 5 & Gal. 2. 15 & 4. 8.
[x] ch. 3. 19. See John 1. 16.
[y] ch. 4. 10.
[z] Cp. Jer. 23. 24 & Col. 3. 11.
[a] See Rom. 9. 4.
[b] Col. 2. 13. Cp. Col. 1. 21.
[c] 1 Thess. 4. 13. See ch. 1. 18.
[d] ver. 5. Cp. ch. 4. 18. See Luke 15. 24.
[e] ch. 4. 17, 22 & 5. 8. Col. 3. 7. See Rom. 11. 30 & 1 Cor. 6. 11.
[f] ver. 17. Acts 2. 39.
[g] Cp. Col. 1. 20. See Rom. 3. 25.
[h] Ps. 72. 7. Mic. 5. 5. Zech. 9. 10.

that [b]not of yourselves: [c]*it is*
the gift of God: 9 [d]not of works,
[f]that no lest any man should glory. boast. 10 For
[h]we are his workmanship, [i]created
in Christ Jesus [k]for unto good works,
[n]which God afore prepared hath before ‡ordained [o]that
we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that
aforetime ye, the ye *being* in time past Gentiles in the
flesh, who are called Uncircum-
cision by that which is called
[s]Circumcision, the Circumcision in the flesh, flesh made by
hands; 12 [u]that ye were at that time
separate from without Christ, [w]alienated being aliens from
the commonwealth of Israel, and
strangers from [a]the covenants of
the promise, [c]having no hope hope, and
without God in the world. world: 13 But
now in Christ Jesus ye that once who sometimes
were [f]far off are made nigh [g]in by
the blood of Christ. 14 For [h]he
is our peace, [j]who hath made both
one, and brake hath broken down the middle
wall of partition, partition *between us*; 15 having
abolished [l]in his flesh the enmity,
even the law of commandments
contained in [n]ordinances; that he for
might create to make in himself of the twain
one [p]new man, *so* making peace;
16 and that he might [r]reconcile them
both in one body unto God through unto God in one body by the
cross, having slain the enmity
‖thereby: 17 and he came and
[5][w]preached peace to you that which
were [y]far afar off, and peace to them
that were [z]nigh: nigh. 18 for For [a]through
him we both have [c]our access in by
[d]one Spirit unto the Father.
19 So then Now therefore ye are no more
[e]strangers and sojourners, foreigners, but ye are
[g]fellow-citizens fellowcitizens with the saints, and
[i]of the household of God, God
20 [k]being And are built upon the founda-
tion of the [m]apostles and pro-

Cp. Col. 3. 15. See Luke 2. 14. [i] Cp. ch. 6. 12 & Rev. 9. 11. See John 12. 31. [j] See Gal. 3. 28. [k] ch. 5. 6. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 14
[l] Col. 1. 21, 22. Cp. Rom. 7. 4. [m] Gal. 5. 16. [n] Col. 2. 14, 20. [o] See Ps. 51. 5 & Rom. 5. 12. [p] See Rom. 6. 4
[q] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 14. [r] Col. 1. 20—22. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 13. [s] ver. 7. Tit. 3. 5. See Rom. 2. 4. [t] See John 3. 16. [u] ver. 1
Cp. Rom. 5. 6, 8, 10. [v] Col. 2. 12, 13. Cp. John 14. 19 & Rev. 20. 4. [w] Isai. 57. 19. [x] ver. 8. See Acts 15. 11
[y] ver. 13. [z] Deut. 4. 7. Ps. 148. 14. [a] Cp. John 14. 6. [b] See ch. 1. 20. [c] ch. 3. 12. Cp. John 10. 7, 9. See
Rom. 5. 2. [d] ch. 4. 4. 1 Cor. 12. 13. Cp. John 4. 23. [e] ver. 12. Cp. Heb. 11. 13 & 13. 14. [f] ver. 4. [g] Phil. 3. 20
Cp. Heb. 12. 22, 23. [h] Tit. 3. 4. [i] See Gal. 6. 10. [j] ver. 5. [k] Cp. Jer. 12. 16. See 1 Cor. 3. 9. [l] 1 Pet. 1. 5
Cp. Rom. 4. 16. [m] Matt. 16. 18. Rev. 21. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *age* [2] Gr. *age.* [3] Gr. *thoughts.* [4] Some ancient authorities read *in Christ.* [5] Gr. *preached good tidings of peace.*
A.V. * Gr. *of the might of his power.* † Gr. *the wills.* ‡ Or, *by* whose *grace.* § Or, *prepared.* ‖ Or, *in himself.*

phets, [a]Christ Jesus (Jesus Christ) himself being
[b]the chief corner stone; 21 [c]in
whom [1]each (several building, all the building) fitly framed
together, (together) groweth (into [f]a unto an) holy [2]temple
in the (Lord; Lord:) 22 in whom [i]ye also are
builded together [3][j]for (a an) habitation of God (in through) the Spirit.

3 1 For this cause I Paul,
[m]the prisoner of (Christ Jesus Jesus Christ) [n]in
behalf of (for) you (Gentiles, Gentiles,)— 2 if (so be that)
ye have heard of [p]the [4]dispensation
of (the that) grace of God which
(was is) given me to (you-ward; you-ward:) 3 [r]how
that [t]by revelation (was he) made
known unto me the (mystery, mystery;) [v]as (as)
I wrote [*]afore in few words,
4 [y]whereby, when ye read, ye
(can perceive may understand) my (understanding knowledge) in [z]the
mystery of (Christ; Christ) 5 which in other
(generations ages) was not made known
unto the sons of men, as it (hath is)
now (been) revealed unto his holy
apostles and prophets (in by) the Spirit; 6 *to wit,* that the Gentiles (are should)
[s]fellow-heirs, (be fellowheirs,) and [h]fellow-members (of the of the same)
body, and [j]fellow-partakers (the partakers) of (his) promise in Christ (Jesus through the gospel, by the gospel:)
7 [m]whereof I was made [n]a minister,
according to the gift of (that the) grace
of God (which was given given unto) me [p]according to the (by the effectual)
working of his power. 8 Unto
me, [s]who am less than the least
of all saints, (was is) this grace given,
(that I to should) preach (unto among) the Gentiles the [u]unsearchable [v]riches
of Christ; 9 and [x]to [5]make all
men see what is the [4]dispensation (fellowship) of
the (mystery, mystery,) [a]which from (all the beginning)
(ages of the world) hath been hid in (God God,)
[d]who created all (things; things by Jesus Christ:)
10 to the intent that now unto
[g]the principalities and (the) powers
[h]in (the) heavenly *places* [i]might be
(made) known (through by) the church the
manifold [l]wisdom of God, 11 [m]according to the [6]eternal purpose

[a] Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 11.
[b] Ps. 118. 22. Isai. 28. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 6, *al.*
[c] ch. 4. 15, 16.
[d] Heb. 4. 16 & 10. 19.
[e] See ch. 2. 18.
[f] See 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17.
[g] 2 Cor. 3. 4.
[h] Mark 11. 22. Phil. 3. 9.
[i] 1 Pet. 2. 5.
[j] Cp. ch. 3. 17 & 2 Cor. 6. 16 & 1 Tim. 3. 15.
[k] ver. 1.
[l] Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 6.
[m] ch. 4. 1. Acts 23. 18. Phil. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 8, *al.* Cp. ch. 6. 20.
[n] ver. 13. Col. 1. 24.
[o] See ch. 1. 10, 21.
[p] ch. 1. 10. Col. 1. 25. 1 Tim. 1. 4. See 1 Cor. 9. 17 (for mg.).
[q] ver. 7. ch. 4. 7. See Acts 11. 23 & Rom. 1. 5.
[r] Acts 22. 17, 21 & 26. 16—18.
[s] See ver. 8.
[t] Cp. Dan. 2. 29. See Rom. 16. 25 & 2 Cor. 12. 1.
[u] 1 Cor. 16. 13. Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Phil. 4. 13 & Col. 1. 11.
[v] Cp. ch. 1. 9, 10.
[w] See Rom. 7. 22.
[x] Cp. ch. 2. 22.
[y] Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 6.
[z] Col. 4. 3.
[a] Col. 2. 7.
[b] Col. 1. 23.
[c] Cp. John 1. 5.
[d] Rom. 8. 39. Cp. Job 11. 8, 9.
[e] Cp. 2 Esd. 5. 40 & Phil. 4. 7.
[f] Col. 2. 10.
[g] See Gal. 3. 29.
[h] ch. 2. 16.
[i] ch. 1. 23.
[j] ch. 5. 7.
[k] Rom. 16. 25. Jude 24.
[l] Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 8.
[m] Col. 1. 23, 25.
[n] See 2 Cor. 3. 6.
[o] See ver. 2.
[p] Cp. ver. 20. See ch. 1. 19.
[q] Cp. ver. 7.
[r] See Rom. 11. 36.
[s] See 1 Cor. 15. 9.
[t] See Acts 9. 15.

which he purposed in Christ
Jesus our Lord: 12 in whom we
have [d]boldness and [e]access (in with)
[g]confidence (through [7]our by the) [h]faith (in of)
him. 13 Wherefore I (ask desire) that
[8]ye faint not at my tribulations
[k]for you, [l]which [9](are is) your glory.
14 For this cause I bow my knees
unto the (Father, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,)
15 (from Of) whom (every the whole) [10]family in
heaven and (on) earth is named,
16 that he would grant you, according to [s]the riches of his
glory, (that ye may to) be strengthened
with (power through might by) his Spirit in [w]the
(inward inner) man; 17 [x]that Christ may
dwell in your hearts (through by) faith;
(to the end) that ye, being [a]rooted
and [b]grounded in love, 18 may
(be strong able) to [c]apprehend (comprehend) with all (the)
saints what is the (breadth breadth,) and
(length length,) and [d](height depth,) and (depth, height;) 19 and
to know the love of (Christ Christ,) [e]which
passeth knowledge, that [f]ye (may might)
be filled (unto with) all [i]the fulness of
God.

20 [k]Now unto [l]him that is
able to do exceeding abundantly
above all that we ask or think,
[q]according to the power that
worketh in us, 21 [r]unto him *be*
(the) glory in the church (and in by)
Christ Jesus (unto throughout) 11 all (generations ages,)
(for ever and ever, world without end.) Amen.

4 1 I therefore, [w]the prisoner
(in †of) the Lord, beseech you
(to that ye) [y]walk (worthily worthy) of [z]the
(calling vocation) wherewith ye (were are) called,
2 with all [b]lowliness and [c]meekness, with [e]longsuffering, [f]forbearing one another in love;
3 (giving diligence Endeavouring) to keep the unity
of the Spirit in [j]the bond of
peace. 4 *There is* [k]one body,
and [n]one Spirit, even as (also) ye
(were are) called in one [o]hope of your

[u] Cp. Job 5. 9 & Rom. 11. 33. [v] See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 4. 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27. [z] See Rom. 8. 28. [a] Col. 1. 26. [w] See ch. 3. 1. [x] See ver. 2, 3. [y] Col. 1. 10 & 2. 6. 1 Thess. 18, 23. [c] Gal. 5. 23. [d] Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10. [b] Acts 20. 19. Phil. 2. 3. Col. 3. 12. 1 Pet. 3. 8 & 5. 5. Cp. Col. 2. [i] Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 12. [j] Col. 3. 14. Cp. Acts 8. 23. [k] ch. 2. 16. [e] Col. 1. 11. [f] Col. 3. 13. [g] ch. 1. 21. Cp. ch. 6. 12. [l] Rom. 11. 33. [m] See ch. 1. 11. [h] See ch. 1. 3. [n] See ch. 2. 18. [o] ch. 1. 18.

R.V. [1] Gr. *every building.* [2] Or, *sanctuary* [3] Gr. *into.* [4] Or, *stewardship* [5] Some ancient authorities read *bring to light what is.* [6] Gr. *purpose of the ages.* [7] Or, *the faith of him* [8] Or, *I* [9] Or, *is* [10] Gr. *fatherhood.* [11] Gr. *all the generations of the age of the ages.*

A.V. * Or, *a little before.* † Or, *in the Lord.*

calling; 5 [a]one Lord, [b]one faith,
[c]one baptism, 6 [d]one God and
Father of all, [g]who is (over, above) all,
and through all, and in (you) all.
7 But [i]unto (each, every) one of us (was, is) [j]the
grace given, given grace [l]according to the mea-
sure of the gift of Christ.
8 Wherefore he saith,
[o]When he ascended (up) on high,
[q]he led *captivity captive,
And gave gifts unto men.
9 ([s]Now (this, that he) He ascended, what is
it but that he also descended
(first) [1]into [u]the lower parts of the
earth? 10 He that descended is
the same also that [x]ascended (up)
[y]far above all (the) heavens, that
he might †[a]fill all things.) 11 And
[c]he gave (some, to be some,) [d]apostles; and
some, prophets; and some, [f]evan-
gelists; and some, [h]pastors and
teachers; 12 [i]for the perfecting
of the saints, (unto, for) the work of
(ministering, the ministry, unto, for) [l]the (building up, edifying) of [m]the
body of Christ: 13 till we all
(attain unto, come ‡in) [n]the unity of the faith,
and of the knowledge of the Son
of God, unto [q]a (fullgrown, perfect) man,
unto the measure of the §stature
of [s]the fulness of Christ: 14 that
we (may, henceforth) be no (longer, more) children,
[u]tossed to and (fro, fro,) and carried
about with every wind of doctrine,
by the sleight of men, and (in, cunning)
craftiness, (after [z]the wiles of error, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;)
15 but [2]‖[y]speaking (the) truth in
love, may [a]grow up (in all things, into him in all things,) into him,
which is [c]the head, *even*
Christ: 16 [d]from whom (all, the) (the whole)
body fitly (framed and knit, joined) together
(through, and compacted by) that which every
joint supplieth, [f]according to
the (effectual) working in (due, the) measure
of (each several, every) part, maketh the in-
crease of the body unto the
(building up, edifying) of itself in love.

a Zech. 14. 9. See 1 Cor. 1. 13 & 8. 6.
b Cp. ver. 13 & Jude 3.
c See Gal. 3. 27, 28.
d 1 Cor. 12. 5, 6.
e 1 Thess. 2. 11.
f ver. 22. ch. 2. 1—3. Col. 3. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
g Rom. 9. 5.
h Rom. 1. 21. 1 Pet. 1. 18. Cp. Col. 2. 18 & 2 Pet. 2. 18.
i Cp. Matt. 25. 15 & 1 Cor. 12. 7.
j See ch. 3. 2.
k Cp. Rom. 11. 10.
l Rom. 12. 3. Cp. ver. 16.
m See ch. 2. 12.
n See Mark 3. 5.
o Cited from Ps. 68. 18.
p Cp. Prov. 23. 35 & 1 Tim. 4. 2.
q Judg. 5. 12. Cp. Col. 2. 15.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 25 & Rom. 1. 24, 26, 28.
s See John 3. 13.
t See Matt. 11. 29.
u Ps. 63. 9. Isai. 44. 23.
v ch. 1. 13.
w Col. 2. 7.
x See Mark 16. 19.
y Heb. 4. 14 & 7. 26 & 9. 24.
z Col. 3. 8. Heb. 12. 1. James 1. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 1.
a ch. 1. 23.
b Rom. 6. 6. Col. 3. 9.
c Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 5, 6.
d See 1 Cor. 12. 28.
e Cp. Heb. 3. 13.
f Acts 21. 8. 2 Tim. 4. 5.
g See Rom. 12. 2.
h Jer. 3. 15. Cp. Acts 20. 28.
i See 2 Cor. 13. 9.
j See Rom. 6. 4.
k See ch. 2. 10.
l ver. 16, 29.
m See 1 Cor. 12. 27.
n Cp. ver. 5.
o Zech. 8. 16. Col. 3. 9. Cp. ver. 15.
p Rom. 12. 5.
q 1 Cor. 14. 20 (mg.). Heb. 5. 14.
r Ps. 4. 4 (mg.). Cp. Ps. 37. 8.
s ch. 1. 23.
t See James 4. 7.

17 This I say therefore, and
[e]testify in the Lord, [f]that ye
(no longer walk, henceforth walk not) as (the Gentiles also, other Gentiles) walk,
[h]in the vanity of their mind,
18 [k]being darkened in their understanding,
(Having the understanding darkened, being)
[m]alienated from the life of God
(because of, through) the ignorance that is in
them, because of [n]the (hardening, **blindness)
of their (heart; heart:) 19 who [p]being past
feeling (gave, have given) themselves (up to, over unto)
lasciviousness, [4]to work all un-
cleanness with [5]greediness. 20 But
ye (did, have) not so (learn, learned) Christ; 21 if
so be that [v]ye (have) heard him,
and (were, have been) taught (in, by) him, (even as, as the)
truth is in Jesus: 22 that ye
[z]put (away, off, as) concerning (your, the) former
(manner of life, conversation) [b]the old man, which
(is, waxeth) corrupt (after, according to) [e]the (lusts of, deceitful)
(deceit, lusts;) 23 and (that ye) [g]be renewed
in the spirit of your (mind, mind;) 24 and
(that ye) put on [j]the new man, [6]which
after God (hath been, is) [k]created in
righteousness and (holiness of truth, ††true holiness.)
25 (Wherefore, Wherefore) putting away (falsehood, lying,)
[o]speak (ye truth, every man truth) each one with his
neighbour: for [p]we are members
one of another. 26 [r]Be ye angry,
and sin not: let not the sun
go down upon your [7]wrath:
27 [t]neither give place to the
devil. 28 Let him that stole
steal no more: but rather [v]let
him labour, [w]working with his
hands the thing (that, which) is good,
[z]that he may have (whereof, ‡‡to give)
to him that (hath need, needeth.) 29 [b]Let no
corrupt (speech, communication) proceed out
of your mouth, but (such as, that which) is
good (for [8]edifying as the need may be, §§to the use of edifying,) that
it may (give, minister) [e]grace (to them that hear, unto the hearers.)
30 And [g]grieve not the (Holy, holy) Spirit
of God, [h]in whom (whereby) ye (were, are) sealed
unto the day of [i]redemption.
31 [j]Let all bitterness, and wrath
and anger, and clamour, and

u Cp. Matt. 11. 7 & Heb. 13. 9 & James 1. 6 & Jude 12. *v* Acts 20. 35. Gal. 6. 10. *w* 1 Thess. 4. 11. 2 Thess. 3. 8, 11, 12. Cp. Tit. 3. 8, 14 (mg.). *x* ch. 6. 11. *y* 1 John 3. 18. Cp. ver. 25. *z* Cp. Prov. 21. 26. *a* ch. 2. 21. *b* ch. 5. 4. Col. 3. 8. Cp. Matt. 12. 34. *c* See ch. 1. 22. *d* Col. 2. 19. *e* Col. 4. 6. Cp. Eccles. 10. 12 & Ecclus. 21. 16. *f* Cp. ver. 7. *g* Isai. 63. 10. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 19. *h* ch. 1. 13. *i* See ch. 1. 7. *j* Col. 3. 8, 19.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities insert *first*. [2] Or, *dealing truly* [3] Gr. *through every joint of the supply*. [4] Or, *to make a trade of* [5] Or, *covetousness* [6] Or, *which is after God, created &c.* [7] Gr. *provocation*. [8] Gr. *the building up of the need*.
A.V. * Or, *a multitude of captives*. † Or, *fulfil*. ‡ Or, *into the unity*. § Or, *age*. ‖ Or, *being sincere*
** Or, *hardness*. †† Or, *holiness of truth*. ‡‡ Or, *to distribute*. §§ Or, *to edify profitably*.

railing, evil speaking, be put away from you, with all [b]malice: 32 and [c]be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, [f]forgiving each other, one another, even as God also in Christ forgave for Christ's sake hath forgiven [1]you.

1 [h]Be ye therefore imitators followers of God, as beloved dear children; 2 and [j]walk in love, [k]even as Christ also hath loved you, us, and [l]gave hath given himself up for [2]us, us [m]an offering and a sacrifice to God for [o]an a odour of a sweet smell. sweetsmelling savour. 3 But [q]fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, [t]let it not even be be once named among you, as becometh saints; 4 [v]nor Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, or nor jesting, [w]which are not befitting convenient: but rather [y]giving of thanks. 5 For this ye know of a surety, that [a]no fornicator, whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, [e]which who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. 6 [g]Let no man [h]deceive you with empty vain words: for because of these things cometh [k]the wrath of God upon [m]the sons children of *disobedience. 7 Be not ye therefore [n]partakers with them; them. 8 For For [o]ye were once sometimes [p]darkness, but are now now *are ye* light in the Lord: [s]walk as children of light light: 9 (for (For [t]the fruit of the light Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth), truth;) 10 [v]proving what is well-pleasing acceptable unto the Lord; Lord. 11 and And [x]have no fellowship with the [a]unfruitful [b]works of darkness, but rather even [3]d]reprove them; them. 12 for the things which are done by them in secret [e]it is a shame shame even to speak of those things which are even to speak of. done of them in secret. 13 But [f]all things when they that are [4]†reproved are made manifest by the light: for everything that is made whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore ‡*he* saith, [a]Awake, Awake thou that sleepest, and [d]arise from the dead, and [e]Christ shall shine upon thee. give thee light.

15 [g]Look therefore carefully how ye walk, See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as unwise, fools, but as wise; wise, 16 [5][g]redeeming the time, because [i]the days are evil. 17 Wherefore be ye not foolish, unwise, but understand understanding what [n]the will of the Lord is. 18 And [p]be not drunken drunk with wine, wherein is [r]riot, excess; but [s]be filled [6]with the Spirit; 19 speaking [7]one to another to yourselves in [u]psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody with in your heart to the Lord; 20 [x]giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father [z]in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ to [8]God, even the Father; 21 [b]subjecting Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of Christ. God.

22 [d]Wives, [c]*be in subjection* submit yourselves unto your own husbands, [f]as unto the Lord. 23 For [i]the husband is the head of the wife, as [j]Christ also even as Christ is the head of the church, *being* [l]himself church: and he is the saviour of the body. 24 But Therefore as the church is subject to unto Christ, [9]so *let* the wives also *be* to their own husbands [q]in everything. every thing. 25 [r]Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and [u]gave himself up for it; 26 that he might sanctify it, having cleansed and cleanse it by with [w]the [10]washing of water [v]with by the word, 27 [z]that he might present the church it to himself a glorious *church*, [c]not having spot spot, or wrinkle wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. 28 Even so So ought [g]husbands also men to love their own wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his own

a Cp. Isai. 51. 17 & 52. 1 & 60. 1 & Mal. 4. 2. See Rom. 13. 11.
b 1 Pet. 2. 1 (mg.).
c Col. 3. 12, 13. 1 Pet. 3. 8.
d Isai. 26. 19.
e Luke 1. 78, 79.
f Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 7, 10. See Matt. 6. 14.
g Col. 4. 5. Cp. Prov. 15. 21 & Ecclus. 4. 20.
h Cp. ch. 4. 32 & Matt. 5. 7, 48 & Luke 6. 36.
i ch. 6. 13. Eccles. 12. 1. Amos 5. 13. Gal. 1. 4.
j Rom. 14. 15. Cp. Col. 3. 14. See John 13. 34.
k See Rom. 8. 37.
l See Rom. 4. 25.
m Heb. 7. 27 & 9. 14 & 10. 10, 12.
n Rom. 12. 2. 1 Thess. 4. 3 & 5. 18.
o See Gen. 8. 21.
p Prov. 20. 1 & 23. 20, 31. Tobit 4. 15. 1 Cor. 5. 11.
q 1 Cor. 6. 18. See Gal 5. 19.
r 2 Mac. 6. 4. Tit. 1. 6. 1 Pet. 4. 4.
s Cp. Luke 1. 15.
t Cp. ver. 12 & Ps. 16. 4.
u Acts 16. 25. 1 Cor. 14. 26. Col. 3. 16. James 5. 13.
v ch. 4. 29. Cp. Eccles. 10. 13.
w Cp. Rom. 1. 28.
x Col. 3. 17. 1 Thess. 1. 2. 2 Thess. 1. 3. Cp. Ps. 34. 1 & Isai. 63. 7 & Col. 2. 7, *al.*
y ver. 20.
z Heb. 13. 15. Cp. John 14. 13.
a See 1 Cor. 6. 9.
b Cp. Phil. 2. 3.
c Col. 3. 5. Cp. Ecclus. 31. 6, 7.
d For ver. 22 —ch. 6. 9, see Col. 3. 18—4. 1.
e See Gen. 3. 16.
f Cp. ch. 6. 5.
g See Matt. 24. 4.
h Col. 2. 8.
i 1 Cor. 11. 3.
j See ch. 1. 22, 23.
k Rom. 1. 18. Col. 3. 6.
l Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 13.
m ch. 2. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 14.
n ch. 3. 6.
o See ch. 2. 1, 2.
p See Acts 26. 18.
q Cp. Col. 3. 20, 22 & Tit. 2. 9.
r ver. 28, 33. Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 7.
s Isai. 2. 5. See Luke 16. 8 & John 12. 35, 36.
t Cp. Gal. 5. 22. See Rom. 7. 4.
u ver. 2.
v Rom. 12. 2 (mg.). 1 Thess. 2. 4 & 5. 21.
w Tit. 3. 5. Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
x See 1 Cor. 5. 9.
y ch. 6. 17. Heb. 6. 5. See John 15. 3.
z 2 Cor. 11. 2. See ch. 1. 4.
a Rom. 6. 21.
b Rom. 13. 12.
c S. of S. 4. 7.
d Lev. 19. 17. 1 Tim. 5. 20.
e Cp. ver. 3.
f John 3. 20, 21. Cp. ver. 9 & Wisd. 2. 14.
g ver. 25, 33.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *us*. [2] Some ancient authorities read *you*. [3] Or, *convict* [4] Or, *convicted*
[5] Or, *buying up the opportunity*. [6] Or, *in spirit* [7] Or, *to yourselves* [8] Gr. *the God and Father*. [9] Or, *so* are *the wives also* [10] Gr. *laver*.

A.V. * Or, *unbelief*. † Or, *discovered*. ‡ Or, *it*.

wife loveth himself: 29 for no man
himself. For
ever yet hated his own flesh; but
nourisheth and cherisheth it,
even as Christ also the church;
the Lord the church:
30 because we are members of
For [e]
his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.
31 [h]For this cause shall a man
leave his father and mother,
cleave to
and shall be joined unto his wife; and
the twain they two shall become be one flesh.
32 This mystery is great: but I speak
is a great mystery
in regard of Christ and of the church.
concerning
33 Nevertheless do ye also severally
let every one of you in
love each one particular so love his own wife even as
himself; and let the wife *see* that
fear
she reverence her husband.

6 1 [s]Children, obey your
parents in the Lord: for
this is right. 2 [v]Honour thy
father and mother (which is the first
mother; (which promise),
commandment with promise;) 3 that
it may be well with thee, and
thou [1]mayest live long on the
[2]earth. 4 And, ye fathers, pro-
voke not your children to wrath:
[a]but nurture them in the chastening
bring them up nurture
and admonition of the Lord.

5 [3][c]Servants, be obedient unto
to
them that according to the flesh are your
are *your* masters according to
[4]masters, the flesh, with fear and trembling,
[g]in singleness of your heart, [h]as
unto Christ; 6 not in the way of eye-
with
service, as [k]men-pleasers,
menpleasers;
but as the
[3]servants of Christ, doing the will
of God from the [5]heart; 7 with
good will doing service, as unto
to
the Lord, and not unto men:
to
8 [o]knowing that whatsoever good
thing each one doeth, the same
any man
shall he receive again from the
of
Lord, [r]whether *he be* bond or
free. 9 And, ye [4]masters, do the
same things unto them, [u]and forbear
*forbearing
threatening: knowing that [v]both their
†your
Master and yours is in heaven, and [w]there
also heaven; neither
is no respect of persons with
is there
him.

a Rom. 4. 20 (Gk.). 2 Tim. 2. 1. Cp. 1 John 2. 14. See ch. 3. 16.
b ch. 1. 19.
c ver. 14. Job 29. 14. See Rom. 13. 12.
d ver. 18. Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 4.
e Cp. Gen. 2. 23. See 1 Cor. 6. 15.
f ch. 4. 14.
g See 1 Cor. 9. 25.
h Matt. 19. 5. Mark 10. 7, 8. Cited from Gen. 2. 24.
i ch. 1. 21.
j See ch. 2. 2.
k 1 Cor. 6. 16.
l Luke 22. 53. Col. 1. 13.
m Cp. ch. 3. 10.
n See ch. 1. 3.
o Cp. Wisd. 5. 17—20 & 1 Pet. 4. 1.
p ver. 25, 28.
q ch. 5. 16.
r 1 Pet. 3. 2, 6.
s Prov. 1. 8 & 6. 20 & 23. 22.
t 1 Pet. 1. 13. Cp. Isai. 11. 5. See Luke 12. 35.
u Isai. 59. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 8. Cp. Isai. 61. 10 & 2 Cor. 6. 7.
v Cited from Ex. 20. 12, which see.
w Isai. 52. 7. Rom. 10. 15. Cp. Ex. 12. 11.
x Cp. 1 John 5. 4.
y Cp. Ps. 120. 4.
z See Matt. 13. 19.
a Gen. 18. 19. Deut. 4. 9 & 6. 7 & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 4. Prov. 19. 18 & 22. 6 & 29. 17. Ecclus. 7. 23. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
b Heb. 4. 12. Cp. Isai. 49. 2 & Hos. 6. 5 & 2 Cor. 6. 7.
c See 1 Pet. 2. 18.
d Col. 4. 2—4.
e Luke 18. 1.
f Jude 20. See Rom. 8. 26.
g Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 3.
h Cp. ch. 5. 22.
i See Mark 13. 33.
j 1 Tim. 2. 1.
k See Gal. 1. 10.
l Col. 4. 3. 1 Thess. 5. 25. 2 Thess. 3. 1. Cp. Isai. 50. 4.
m See Acts 4. 29.
n ch. 3. 3.
o See Ps. 62. 12.
p See 2 Cor. 5. 20.

10 [6]Finally, my brethren, [7][a]be strong
in the Lord, and in [b]the strength of
power
his might. 11 [c]Put on [d]the whole
armour of God, that ye may be
able to stand against [f]the wiles
of the devil. 12 For [g]our wrestling is
we wrestle
not against [‡]flesh and blood, but
against [‡]the principalities, against
the powers, against [j]the world-rulers
rulers of the
of [l]this darkness, against [m]the
darkness of this world,
[§]spiritual hosts of wickedness [n]in
the heavenly
‖high places. 13 Wherefore
[o]take up unto you the whole armour of
God, that ye may be able to with-
stand in [q]the evil day, and, and **hav-
ing done all, to stand. 14 Stand
therefore, [t]having girded your loins
your loins girt about
with truth, and [u]having put on
the breastplate of righteousness,
righteousness;
15 and [w]having shod your feet
your feet shod
with the
preparation of the gospel of
peace; 16 withal taking up
Above all, taking
[x]the shield
of faith, wherewith ye shall be
able to quench all [y]the fiery
darts of [z]the evil one.
wicked.
17 And take
[u]the helmet of salvation, and
[b]the sword of the Spirit, which
is the word of God: 18 Praying
always
[d]with all prayer and sup-
plication praying [e]at all seasons [f]in the
Spirit, and [i]watching thereunto
in
with all perseverance and [j]sup-
plication for all the saints,
saints;
19 and
[l]on my behalf, that utterance may
for me,
be given unto me, that I may open my
me [8]in opening
mouth, to make known [m]with boldness [n]the
mouth boldly, to make known
mystery of the gospel, 20 for
which I [p]am an ambassador ††[q]in
[9]chains; that ‡‡therein I may speak
bonds: in it
boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 [s]But that ye also may know
my affairs, *and* how I do, [t]Tychicus,
the a
beloved brother and faithful
minister in the Lord, shall make
known to you all things: 22 whom
I have sent unto you for this very
the same
purpose, that ye may know our
might

q See Acts 28. 20. Cp. Ecclus. 4. 30.
r Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11.
s Col. 4. 7—9.
t Acts 20. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 12. Tit. 3. 12.
u Lev. 25. 43.
v John 13. 13. Cp. Job 31. 13—15.
w Cp. 1 Esd. 4. 39. See Deut. 10. 17.

R.V. 1 Or, *shalt* 2 Or, *land* 3 Gr. *Bondservants.* 4 Gr. *lords.* 5 Gr. *soul.* 6 Or, *From henceforth*
7 Gr. *be made powerful.* 8 Or, *in opening my mouth with boldness, to make known* 9 Gr. *a chain.*
A.V. * Or, *moderating.* † Some read, *both your and their Master.* ‡ Gr. *blood and flesh.* § Or, *wicked spirit*
‖ Or, *heavenly.* ** Or, *having overcome all.* †† Or, *in a chain.* ‡‡ Or, *thereof.*

state, affairs and that he may might [a]comfort your hearts.

23 [b]Peace be to the brethren, and [d]love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Grace be with all them that [b]love our Lord Jesus Christ *in uncorruptness. sincerity. Amen.

[A.V. only]

¶ Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tychicus

a Col. 2. 2.
b Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 22.
c Gal. 6. 16. 2 Thess. 3. 16. 1 Pet. 5. 14.
d Cp. Gal. 5. 6 & 1 Thess. 5. 8

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS.

1 PAUL and Timothy, Timotheus, the [1]servants of Christ Jesus, Jesus Christ, to all the [c]saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the [2e]bishops and [f]deacons: 2 [g]Grace to you be unto you, and peace peace, from God our Father Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [j]I thank my God [k]upon all my every [t]remembrance of you, 4 always in every supplication prayer of mine on behalf of for you all making my supplication request with joy, 5 [n]for your fellowship in furtherance of the gospel from the first day until now; 6 being confident of this very thing, that he which began hath begun [p]a good work in you [t q]will perfect perform it until [r]the day of Jesus Christ: 7 even as it is right meet for me to be thus minded on think behalf this of you all, because [s §]I have you [u]in my heart, heart; inasmuch as, as both [v]in my bonds bonds, and in [w]the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are ‖[z]partakers with me of of my grace. 8 For [b]God is my witness, record, [c]how greatly I long after you all in the tender mercies bowels of Christ Jesus Christ. 9 And this I pray, that [d]your love may abound yet more and more [e]in knowledge and *in* all discernment. **judgment; 10 so that ye may [4 ††g]approve the things that ‡‡are excellent; [a]that ye may be sincere and void of without offence unto till [b]the day of Christ; 11 being filled with [d]the [5]fruits of righteousness, which are [h]through by Jesus Christ, [i]unto the glory and praise of God.

12 Now But I would have you know, ye should understand, brethren, that the things *which happened* unto me have fallen out rather unto [l]the progress furtherance of the gospel; 13 so that [m]my bonds became manifest in Christ [6]throughout the whole §§in Christ are manifest in all *the prætorian guard, palace, and [o]to †in all the rest other *places*; 14 and that most many of the brethren in the Lord, [7]being waxing confident through by my bonds, are more abundantly much more bold [s]to speak the word of God without fear. 15 [t]Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will: 16 the one *do it* preach Christ of love, contention, [x]knowing that I am set for [y]the defence of not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my the gospel bonds: 17 but the other proclaim of love, Christ [a]of faction, not sincerely, thinking to raise knowing that I am set for the defence up affliction for me in my bonds. 18 What of the gospel. then? only that in notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence pretence, or in truth, Christ is proclaimed preached; and therein I I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice. 19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation, salvation [f]through your supplication prayer, and [h]the supply of [i]the

a Acts 24. 16. 1 Thess. 3. 13 & 5. 23.
b ver. 6.
c 2 Cor. 1. 1. Col. 1. 2.
d Cp. Col. 1. 6, 10. See James 3. 18.
e See Acts 20. 28.
f 1 Tim. 3. 8, 12.
g Rom. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 2, *al.*
h Cp. John 15. 4, 5.
i See Eph. 1. 12, 14.
j See Rom. 1. 8.
k Rom. 1. 9. Eph. 1. 16. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Philem. 4, *al.*
l ver. 25. 1 Tim. 4. 15.
m Cp. Luke 21. 13. See ver. 7.
n Cp. ch. 2. 12 & 4. 15 & Acts 16. 12—40.
o Cp. Acts 28. 30, 31 & 2 Tim. 2. 9.
p Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 3.
q Ps. 57. 2 (Heb.) & 138. 8. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 24.
r See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
s Cp. Acts 4. 31.
t See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
u 2 Cor. 7. 3.
v Acts 20. 23 & 26. 29. Col. 4. 18. 2 Tim. 2. 9. Philem. 10, 13. See Eph. 3. 1.
w ver. 16.
x Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 17.
y ver. 7.
z Cp. ch. 4. 14.
a ch. 2. 3. See James 3. 14.
b See Rom. 1. 9 & 9. 1.
c Cp. ch. 4. 1 & Rom. 1. 11
d 1 Thess. 3. 12. 2 Thess. 1. 3.
e Col. 1. 9 & 3. 10. Philem. 6.
f See 2 Cor. 1. 11.
g Rom. 2. 18 (& for mg.).
h Gal. 3. 5.
i See Acts 16. 7.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *overseers* [3] Or, *ye have me in your heart* [4] Or, *prove the things that differ*
[5] Gr. *fruit.* [6] Gr. *in the whole Prætorium.* [7] Gr. *trusting in my bonds.*
A.V. * Or, *with incorruption.* † Or, *mention.* ‡ Or, *will finish it.* § Or, *ye have me in your heart.* ‖ Or, *partakers with me of grace.* ** Or, *sense.* †† Or, *try.* ‡‡ Or, *differ.* §§ Or, *for Christ.* * Or, *Cæsar's court.* † Or, *to all others.*

Spirit of Jesus Christ, 20 according
to my earnest expectation
and my hope, [d]that in nothing
shall I be put to shame, but *that* with
all [f]boldness, as always, *so* now
also Christ [g]shall be magnified
in my body, [i]whether it be by life,
or by death. 21 For to me [l]to
live is Christ, and to die is gain.
22 [1]But if to live in the flesh,—*if*
this is the fruit of my work, then
[2]what I shall choose [3]I wot not.
23 [o]But I am in a strait betwixt
the two, having the desire [q]to
depart, and to [s]be with Christ;
for it is very far better: 24 yet
to abide in the flesh is more
needful for you. 25 And
[x]having this confidence, [y]I know
that I shall abide, yea, abide and abide
with you all, for your [z]progress
and [b]joy [4]in the faith; 26 that
[d]your rejoicing may be more abundant
in Christ Jesus in me through my presence
with you again. 27 Only [5][h]let
your manner of life be [j]worthy of
the gospel of Christ: that, whether
I come and see you, or else be
absent, I may hear of your state,
[m]that ye stand fast in one spirit,
with [o]one soul [p]striving together
[6]for the faith of the gospel;
28 and in nothing affrighted by the
adversaries: which is for them
[s]an evident token of perdition,
but [u]of you salvation, and that
from God; 29 because to you [v]it hath been
of God. For unto
granted in the behalf of Christ,
not only to believe on him, but
also [u]to suffer in his behalf: 30 hav-
ing the same [x]conflict which [y]ye
saw in me, and now hear to be
in me.

2 [1]If there is therefore any
comfort in Christ, if any
consolation of [e]love, if any
comfort

[a] 2 Cor. 13. 14.
[b] Col. 3. 12.
[c] John 3. 29 & 15. 11.
[d] Rom. 5. 5. Cp. Joel 2. 27 & 2 Tim. 2. 15.
[e] See Rom. 12. 16.
[f] See Acts 4. 13.
[g] Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 20.
[h] ch. 1. 17.
[i] Rom. 14. 8.
[j] Gal. 5. 26.
[k] Cp. Eph. 5. 21. See Rom. 12. 10 & Eph. 4. 2.
[l] Cp. Gal. 2. 20.
[m] See Rom. 15. 2.
[n] Rom. 15. 3. See Matt. 11. 29.
[o] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 8.
[p] See John 1. 1.
[q] 2 Tim. 4. 6.
[r] See 2 Cor. 4. 4.
[s] See John 12. 26.
[t] John 5. 18 & 10. 33. Cp. John 14. 28.
[u] 2 Cor. 8. 9 & 13. 4. See Mark 9. 12.
[v] See Isai. 42. 1 & Matt. 20. 28.
[w] Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 4. 4. See John 1. 14.
[x] Cp. ch. 2. 24.
[y] Cp. Acts 20. 25.
[z] ver. 12.
[a] Heb. 5. 8. Cp. Matt. 26. 39 & John 10. 18 & Rom. 5. 19.
[b] Rom. 15. 13.
[c] Heb. 12. 2.
[d] See 2 Cor. 1. 14.
[e] John 10. 17. Cp. Isai. 52. 13 & 53. 12 & Heb. 2. 9.
[f] See Matt. 28. 18.
[g] Acts 2. 33.
[h] Cp. ch. 3. 20.
[i] Eph. 1. 21. Heb. 1. 4. Cp. Acts 5. 41.
[j] See Eph. 4. 1.
[k] Isai. 45. 23. Rom. 14. 11.
[l] Cp. Rev. 5. 3, 13. See Eph. 1. 10.
[m] See 1 Cor. 16. 13.
[n] Cp. Rom. 10. 9 & 1 Cor. 12. 3.
[o] Cp. ch. 2. 2 & 1 Cor. 1. 10.
[p] Jude 3.
[q] Cp. Rom. 14. 9. See John 13. 13.
[r] Cp. ch. 1. 5 & 4. 15.
[s] Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 5.
[t] Heb. 5. 9.

[a]fellowship of the Spirit, if any
[b]tender mercies and compassions, 2 [c]fulfil
bowels mercies,
ye my joy, that ye be of the same mind,
having the same love, being of
one accord, [7]of one mind; 3 doing
mind. Let
nothing be done through faction or
through vainglory, strife
vainglory; but [k]in lowliness
of mind each counting each esteem other better
than himself; 4 [m]not looking each of you to
themselves. Look not every man on
his own things, but each of you also
every man
on the things of others. 5 [n]Have
Let
this mind be in you, which was
also in Christ Jesus: 6 [p]who,
[8]being in [r]the form of God,
counted it not a prize to be on an equality
thought robbery equal
with God, 7 but [u]emptied
God: made himself of no
himself, taking
reputation, and took upon him the form
of a [10][v]servant, [11][w]being made in
and was
the *likeness of men; 8 and being
men:
found in fashion as a man,
he humbled himself, [a]becoming
and became
obedient even unto death, [c]yea, the
even
death of the cross. 9 [e]Where-
fore also God [f]God hath highly exalted
God also hath
him, and gave unto the name
given a
which is above every name; 10 that
name:
in the name of Jesus [k]every knee
at
should bow, [l]of *things* in heaven,
heaven,
and *things* on earth, and [12]*things*
earth,
under the earth; 11 and that [n]every
tongue should confess that Jesus
Christ is [q]Lord, to the glory of
God the Father.

12 So then, my beloved, [r]even as
Wherefore,
ye have always [t]obeyed, not [13]as
in my presence only, but now
much more in my absence, work
out your own salvation with fear
and trembling; 13 for it is God
trembling. For
which worketh in you both to
will and to work, for his good plea-
do of
sure. 14 Do all things [a]without
murmurings and disputings; 15 that
disputings:
ye may be blameless and harm-
less, children of God, [d]without blemish
the sons God,
[f]in the midst of [g]a crooked and

Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 5 & 1 Pet. 1. 2.
[u] See Acts 14. 22.
[v] See Matt. 5. 12.
[w] 1 Cor. 12. 6. Cp. Heb. 13. 21. See 1 Cor. 15. 10
[x] Col. 1. 29 & 2. 1. 1 Tim. 6. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 7. Cp. Heb. 10. 32.
[y] Acts 16. 19—40. 1 Thess. 2. 2.
[z] Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 4.
[a] 1 Pet. 4. 9
[b] 1 Tim. 2. 8.
[c] Cp. Matt. 5. 45 & Eph. 5. 1.
[d] Jude 24.
[e] Cp. Rom. 15. 30 & 2 Thess. 2. 16.
[f] 1 Pet. 2. 12.
[g] See Deut. 32. 5

R.V. [1] Or, *But if to live in the flesh* be my lot, *this is the fruit of my work: and what I shall choose I wot not.* [2] Or, *what shall I choose?* [3] Or, *I do not make known* [4] Or, *of faith* [5] Gr. *behave as citizens worthily.* [6] Gr. *with.* [7] Some ancient authorities read *of the same mind.* [8] Gr. *being originally.* [9] Gr. *a thing to be grasped.* [10] Gr. *bondservant.* [11] Gr. *becoming in.* [12] Or, things *of the world below* [13] Some ancient authorities omit *as.*

A.V. * Or, *habit.* † Or, *sincere.*

perverse (generation, nation,) among whom
*ye (are seen shine) [b]as [1]lights in the (world, world;)
16 holding forth [d]the word of life;
that [e]I may (have whereof to glory rejoice) in
[g]the day of Christ, that [h]I (did have)
not run in (vain vain,) neither (labour laboured)
in vain. 17 Yea, and if I (am be)
[2]†[k]offered upon the sacrifice and
[l]service of your faith, I joy, and
rejoice with you (all: all.) 18 (and in For) the
same (manner do ye also cause also do ye) joy, and re-
joice with me.

19 ‡But I (hope trust) in the Lord
Jesus [p]to send (Timothy Timotheus) shortly
unto you, that I also may be of
good comfort, when I know your
state. 20 For I have no man
§[u]likeminded, who will (care naturally)
[3](truly care) for your state. 21 For (they)
all [v]seek their own, not the
things (of Jesus Christ. which are Jesus Christ's.) 22 But
ye know [x]the proof of him, that,
[a]as a (child *serveth* a son with the) father, (*so* [b]he he hath)
served with me in (furtherance of) the
gospel. 23 Him therefore I hope
to send (forthwith, presently,) so soon as I shall
see how it will go with (me: me.) 24 (but But)
[g]I trust in the Lord that I (myself also)
(also myself) shall come shortly. 25 (But Yet)
I (counted supposed) it necessary to send to
you [j]Epaphroditus, my (brother brother,) and
(fellow-worker companion in labour,) and [k]fellow-soldier, and (fellowsoldier, but)
your [4][l]messenger (messenger,) and [m]minister (he that ministered)
to my (need; wants.) 26 (since For) he longed
[5]after you all, and was (sore full of)
(troubled, heaviness,) because (that) ye had heard
that he (was sick: had been sick.) 27 (for For) indeed
he was sick nigh unto death:
but God had mercy on him;
and not on him only, but on me
also, (that I might not lest I should) have sorrow
upon sorrow. 28 I (have) sent him
therefore the more (diligently, carefully,) that,
when ye see him again, ye may
rejoice, and that I may be the
less sorrowful. 29 [v]Receive him
therefore in the Lord with all
(joy gladness;) and ‖[a]hold such in (honour reputation:)
30 because [c]for the work of [6]Christ
he (came was) nigh unto death, (hazarding not regarding)
his (life life,) [f]to supply (that which was lacking your lack)
(in your of) service toward me.

3 1 Finally, my brethren,
[7][i]rejoice in the Lord. [j]To
write the same things to
you, to me indeed is not (irksome, grievous,)
but for you it is safe. 2 Beware
of [m]the dogs, beware of [n]the evil
workers, beware of the (concision: concision.)
3 (for For) [o]we are the circumcision,
[q](who which) worship [r](by the Spirit of God, God in the spirit,) and
[s](glory rejoice) in Christ Jesus, and have
no confidence in the (flesh: flesh.) 4 [t](though Though)
I (myself might might also) have confidence (even)
in the (flesh: if flesh.) If any other man
[8]thinketh (to have) that he hath whereof he might
(confidence trust) in the flesh, I [yet] more:
5 [w]circumcised the eighth day,
[y]of the stock of Israel, [z]of the
tribe of Benjamin, [9](a an) Hebrew of
(the) Hebrews; as touching the
law, [c]a Pharisee; 6 [d](as touching Concerning)
zeal, [e]persecuting the church;
[f](as) touching the righteousness
which is in the law, (found) blame-
less. 7 (Howbeit But) [h]what things were
[9]gain to me, [i](these have those) I counted
loss for Christ. 8 Yea (verily, doubtless,)
and I count all things (to be *but*) loss
for [n]the excellency of [o]the know-
ledge of Christ Jesus my Lord:
for whom I (have) [p]suffered the
loss of all things, and do count
them but [10]dung, that I may (gain win)
Christ, 9 and be found in him,
[11]not having [q](a righteousness of mine own mine own)
(own, *even* that righteousness,) which is of the law,
but [r]that which is through (the)
faith (in of) Christ, the righteousness
which is of God [12]by faith: 10 [s]that
I may know him, and [t]the power
of his resurrection, and [u]the fel-
lowship of his sufferings, (becoming being)
(conformed made conformable) unto his death;

a 1 Cor. 16. 18. 1 Thess. 5. 12, 13. 1 Tim. 5. 17.
b Matt. 5. 14, 16. Cp. Tit. 2. 10.
c Cp. Acts 20. 24.
d Cp. Acts 5. 20.
e See 2 Cor. 1. 14.
f Cp. ch. 4. 10. See 1 Cor. 16. 17.
g See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
h Gal. 2. 2. 1 Thess. 3. 5. Cp. Gal. 4. 11.
i ch. 4. 4. 1 Thess. 5. 16.
j Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 12.
k 2 Tim. 4. 6 (& mg.). Cp. 1 John 3. 16. See 2 Cor. 12. 15.
l Cp. Rom. 15. 16.
m Ps. 22. 16, 20. Isai. 56. 10, 11. Rev. 22. 15. Cp. Gal. 5. 15.
n Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 13.
o See Rom. 2. 29.
p Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 17 & 1 Thess. 3. 2.
q Cp. John 4. 23.
r Cp. Gal. 5. 25 & Jude 20.
s Rom. 15. 17. Cp. Gal. 6. 14.
t 2 Cor. 11. 18.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 10.
v Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 2. See 1 Cor. 10. 24.
w See Gen. 17. 12.
x 2 Cor. 2. 9.
y 2 Cor. 11. 22.
z Rom. 11. 1.
a 1 Cor. 4. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 2.
b Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 10.
c Acts 23. 6 & 26. 5.
d Acts 22. 3, 4. Gal. 1. 13, 14.
e See Acts 8. 3.
f Cp. ver. 9.
g Cp. ch. 1. 25 & Philem. 22.
h Cp. Luke 14. 33.
i Cp. Heb. 11. 26.
j ch. 4. 18.
k Philem. 2.
l 2 Cor. 8. 23 (& mg.).
m Cp. ch. 4. 18.
n Cp. Wisd. 7. 9 & 2 Cor. 5. 15.
o Isai. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 23, 24. John 17. 3. 2 Pet. 1. 3.
p Luke 9. 25 (Gk.).
q Rom. 10. 5. Cp. ver. 6. See 2 Cor. 1. 5.
r See Rom. 9. 30 & 1 Cor. 1. 30.
s Cp. Eph. 4. 13.
t Cp. Rom. 1. 4 & 6. 5.
u 1 Pet. 4. 13.
v Rom. 16. 2.

R.V. [1] Gr. *luminaries.* [2] Gr. *poured out as a drink-offering.* [3] Gr. *genuinely.* [4] Gr. *apostle.* [5] Many ancient authorities read *to see you all.* [6] Many ancient authorities read *the Lord.* [7] Or, *farewell* [8] Or, *seemeth* [9] Gr. *gains.* [10] Or, *refuse* [11] Or, *not having as my righteousness that which is of the law* [12] Gr. *upon.*

A.V. * Or, *shine ye.* † Gr. *poured forth.* ‡ Or, *Moreover.* § Or, *so dear unto me.* ‖ Or, *honour such.*

11 if by any means I (may might) [a]attain
unto the resurrection (from of) the
dead. 12 Not (that I have / as though I had) already
[c]obtained, or [d]am already made (attained, either were already) perfect:
but I (press on, / follow after,) if (so be) that I may
[1]apprehend that for which also
I (was / am) apprehended (by / of) Christ
Jesus. 13 Brethren, I count not
myself [2]yet to have apprehended:
but (this) one thing *I do*, [f]forgetting
(the / those) things which are behind,
and (stretching forward to the / reaching forth unto those) things
which are before, 14 I press (on)
toward the (goal unto / mark for) [k]the prize of
the [3]high [m]calling of God in
Christ Jesus. 15 Let us there-
fore, as many as be [o]perfect, be
thus minded: and if in (anything / any thing)
[r]ye (are / be) otherwise minded, [s](even / God)
(this shall God reveal / shall reveal even this) unto (you: / you.) 16 (only, / Never-
theless, whereto) we have already at-
tained, (by that same *rule* / let us walk by the same rule, let us
let us walk. / mind the same thing.)

17 Brethren, [u]be (ye imitators / followers) to-
gether of me, and mark them
which (so walk / walk so) [v](even / as) ye have us for
an ensample. 18 (For / For) [w]many walk,
of whom I (have) told you often,
and now tell you [x]even weeping,
that they are the enemies of
the cross of Christ: 19 [y]whose
end is (perdition, / destruction,) [z]whose (god / God) is (the / *their*)
belly, and [b]*whose* glory is in
their shame, who [d]mind earthly
(things. / things.) 20 For [f]our [4](citizenship / conversation) is in
heaven; [g]from whence also we
[h](wait / look) for (the) Saviour, the Lord
Jesus Christ: 21 who shall (fashion / change)
(anew / the body of our humiliation, / our vile body,) *that it*
may be [k](conformed to the body of his / fashioned like unto his glorious)
(glory, / body,) [l]according to the working
whereby he is able even [m]to
(subject / subdue) all things unto himself.

4 (1 Wherefore, / Therefore,) my brethren (dearly)
beloved and [o]longed for, [p]my
joy and [q]crown, so [r]stand fast
in the Lord, my (dearly) beloved.

a Acts 26. 7.
b ch. 2. 2.
c Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 12, 19.
d Heb. 11. 40 & 12. 23. Cp. Heb. 5. 9.
e See Luke 10. 20.
f Cp. Ps. 45. 10 & Luke 9. 62 & Heb. 6. 1.
g ch. 3. 1.
h 2 Cor. 10. 1 (for mg.).
i Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 22 (mg.). See James 5. 8.
j See Matt. 6. 25.
k 1 Cor. 9. 24.
l Cp. Prov. 16. 3.
m Cp. Heb. 3. 1 & 1 Pet. 5. 10. See Rom. 8. 28.
n See Rom. 1. 8.
o 1 Cor. 2. 6. See Matt. 5. 48.
p Cp. ver. 9 & Isai. 26. 3 & Col. 3. 15. See John 14. 27.
q Cp. Eph. 3. 19.
r Cp. Gal. 5. 10.
s Cp. John 7. 17.
t Gal. 6. 16.
u Cp. ch. 4. 9. See 1 Cor. 4. 16.
v 1 Pet. 5. 3.
w See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
x Cp. Acts 20. 31.
y 2 Cor. 11. 15. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 9 & 2 Pet. 2. 1, 3.
z See Rom. 16. 18.
a 1 Thess. 4. 1.
b Cp. Hos. 4. 7 & 2 Cor. 11. 12 & Gal. 6. 13 & Jude 13.
c Cp. ch. 3. 17.
d Rom. 8. 5. Col. 3. 2.
e Cp. ver. 7. See Rom. 15. 33.
f Cp. ch. 1. 27 (mg.). See Eph. 2. 19.
g Acts 1. 11.
h See 1 Cor. 1. 7.
i Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 9 with ch. 2. 30.
j Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 43—53.
k Cp. ver. 10 & Col. 3. 4. See Rom. 8. 29.
l See Eph. 1. 19.
m 1 Cor. 15. 28.
n 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 8 & Heb. 13. 5.
o See ch. 1. 8.
p ch. 1. 4 & 2. 16. See 2 Cor. 1. 14.
q Prov. 16. 31 & 17. 6.

2 I (exhort / beseech) Euodia, (Euodias,) and I (exhort / beseech)
Syntyche, (to / that they) be [b]of the
same mind in the Lord. 3 (Yea, / And)
I (beseech / intreat) thee also, true yoke-
fellow, help (these women, for they / those women which) la-
boured with me in the gospel,
with Clement also, and (the rest of / *with* other)
my (fellow-workers, / fellowlabourers,) [e]whose names are
in the book of life.

4 [5]g Rejoice in the Lord alway:
(again I will / *and* again I) say, [5]Rejoice. 5 Let your
(6 [h]forbearance / moderation) be known unto all
men. [i]The Lord is at hand. 6 [j](In / Be)
(nothing be anxious, / careful for nothing;) [l]but in (everything / every thing) by
prayer and supplication [n]with
thanksgiving let your requests
be made known unto God. 7 And
[p]the peace of God, [q]which passeth
all understanding, shall (guard / keep) your
hearts and (your thoughts in / minds through) Christ
Jesus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatso-
ever things are true, whatsoever
things are [7]honourable, [*]honest, whatsoever
things are just, whatsoever
things are pure, whatsoever
things are lovely, whatsoever
things are [8]of good report; if
there be any virtue, and if there
be any praise, [9]think on these
things. 9 (The things / Those things,) which ye (have)
both (learned / learned,) and ([a]received / received,) and (heard, / heard,)
and (saw / seen) [c]in me, (these things) do: and
[e]the God of peace shall be with
you.

10 But I ([10]rejoice / rejoiced) in the Lord
greatly, that now at (length / the last your) [t]ye have
(revived your thought for me / care of me † hath flourished again;) [11]wherein
ye (did indeed take thought, / were also careful,) but ye lacked
opportunity. 11 Not that I speak
in respect of want: for I have
learned, in whatsoever state I
am, (therein / *therewith*) to be [n]content. 12 I
know (both / also) how to be abased, and
I know (also / both) how to abound: (in every / everything where) I am
and in all things (have / learned the secret instructed)
both to be (filled / full) and

q Ecclus. 1. 11 & 25. 6.
r ch. 1. 27.

R.V. 1 Or, *apprehend, seeing that also I was apprehended* 2 Many ancient authorities omit *yet*. 3 Or, *upward*
4 Or, *commonwealth* 5 Or, *Farewell* 6 Or, *gentleness* 7 Gr. *reverend*. 8 Or, *gracious* 9 Gr. *take account of*.
10 Gr. *rejoiced*. 11 Or, *seeing that*

A.V. * Or, *venerable*. † Or, *is revived*.

[a]to be hungry, both to abound
and [b]to be in want. suffer need.
13 I can do all
things [d]in him that through Christ which strengthen-
eth me. 14 Howbeit Notwithstanding ye did have
well, well done, that [f]ye had fellowship did communicate with
my affliction. 15 And Now ye yourselves Philippians
also know, ye Philippians, know also, that [i]in the
beginning of the gospel, when I
departed from Macedonia, [l]no
church had fellowship communicated with me in as
the matter of concerning giving and receiving,
but ye only; only. 16 for For even in Thes-
salonica ye sent once and again
unto my need. necessity. 17 [o]Not that because
I seek for the gift; desire a gift: but I seek for [p]the desire
fruit that increaseth may abound to your ac-
count. 18 But *I have all things,
and abound: I am filled, full, [r]having

received from of Epaphroditus the
things that came which were sent from you, [e]an
odour of a sweet smell, [e]a sacri-
fice acceptable, well-pleasing wellpleasing to God.
19 And But my God [g]shall fulfil every need supply all your
of yours need [h]according to his riches
in glory in by Christ Jesus. 20 Now
unto [j]our God and God and our Father *be* [k]the
glory [1]for ever and ever. Amen.
21 Salute every saint in Christ
Jesus. [m]The brethren which are
with me salute greet you. 22 [n]All the
saints salute you, especially chiefly they
that are of Cæsar's household.
23 [q]The grace of the our Lord
Jesus Christ be with your spirit. you all. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]
¶ It was written to the Philippians from Rome by Epaphroditus.

a 1 Cor. 4. 11. 2 Cor. 11. 27.
b 2 Cor. 11. 9.
c See Gen. 8. 21.
d Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 9. See Eph. 3. 16 & 1 Tim. 1. 12.
e Heb. 13. 16.
f Cp. ch. 1. 7 & Rev. 1. 9.
g Ps. 23. 1. 2 Cor. 9. 8.
h See Rom. 2. 4.
i ch. 1. 5.
j Gal. 1. 4. 1 Thess. 1. 3 & 3. 11, 13.
k Gal. 1. 5. See Rom. 11. 36.
l 2 Cor. 11. 8, 9.
m Gal. 1. 2.
n 2 Cor. 13. 13.
o Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 5.
p Rom. 1. 13. Cp. Tit. 3. 14.
q See Rom. 16. 20.
r ch. 2. 25.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

COLOSSIANS.

1 PAUL, [a]an apostle of
I Christ Jesus [b]through Jesus Christ by the will
of God, and Timothy Timotheus [2][d]our
brother, 2 [3]to the [f]saints and
faithful brethren in Christ *which*
are at Colossæ Colosse: [i]Grace be to unto
you, you, and peace peace, from God our
Father. Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.
3 [k]We give thanks to God and
the Father of our Lord Jesus
Christ, praying always for you,
4 having Since we heard of [n]your faith in
Christ Jesus, and of [n]the love
which ye have toward to all the
saints, 5 because of For [r]the hope [s]which
is laid up for you in the heavens, heaven,
whereof ye heard before in [w]the
word of the truth of the gospel, gospel;
6 which is come unto you; even you, as
it is also [y]in all the world [z]bearing
fruit and increasing, bringeth forth fruit, as *it doth* in you also, also in you,
since the day ye [c]heard *of it*, and
knew [e]the grace of God in truth; truth:
7 even as ye As ye also learned of [g]Epaphras
our beloved [h]fellow-servant, dear fellowservant, who is [h]a
faithful minister of Christ on [4]our behalf, you a faithful minister of Christ;
8 who also declared unto us
your [j]love in the Spirit.
9 For this cause we also,
[l]since the day we heard *it*, [m]do
not cease to pray and make request for for you, and to
you, desire that [o]ye may might be filled
with [p]the knowledge of his will
in all [q]spiritual wisdom and understanding, wisdom and spiritual understanding;
10 That to ye might walk worthily worthy of the
Lord [5][u]unto all pleasing, [v]bearing being
fruit fruitful in every good work, and
increasing [6]in the knowledge of
God; 11 [7][x]strengthened [8]with all
power, might, according to the might of his glory, his glorious power,

a See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
b See 1 Cor. 1. 1.
c Cp. Rom. 16. 26 & Eph. 4. 21.
d See 1 Thess. 3. 2.
e See Acts 11. 23.
f Eph. 1. 1. See Phil. 1. 1.
g ch. 4. 12. Philem. 23.
h ch. 4. 7.
i Rom. 1. 7. Eph. 1. 2, *al.*
j Cp. Rom. 15. 30.
k Eph. 1. 15, 16. Philem. 4, 5.
l ver. 4.
m 2 Thess. 1. 11.
n See 1 Thess. 1. 3.
o Cp. Eph. 1. 17.
p Eph. 1. 9 & 4. 13, *al.*
q ch. 4. 5. Eph. 1. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 8.
r ver. 23. See Acts 23. 6 & Tit. 1. 2 & Heb. 3. 6.
s 2 Tim. 4. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 4.
t Cp. Ps. 1. 1, 3. See Eph. 4. 1. Eph. 3. 16.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 9 & Eph. 5. 10 & 1 Thess. 4. 1.
v ver. 6.
w See Eph. 1. 13.
x See
y Cp. ver. 23 & Ps. 98. 3. See Matt. 24. 14.
z John 15. 5, 16. Cp. Phil. 1. 11.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Gr. *the brother.* [3] Or, *to those that are at Colossæ, holy and faithful brethren in Christ* [4] Many ancient authorities read *your.* [5] Or, *unto all pleasing, in every good work, bearing fruit and increasing &c.* [6] Or, *by* [7] Gr. *made powerful.* [8] Or, *in*

A.V. * Or, *I have received all.*

unto [a]all patience and long-
suffering [c]with joy joyfulness; 12 [d]giving
thanks unto the Father, who which hath
made [1]us meet to be partakers
of [f]the inheritance of the saints
in light: light: 13 who hath [h]delivered us
out of from [j]the power of darkness, and
hath translated us into [l]the king-
dom of [m]the Son of his love; *his dear Son: 14 [n]in whom
we have our redemption, redemption through his blood, *even*
the forgiveness of our sins: 15 [q]who
is the image of [r]the invisible
God, [t]the firstborn of all creation; every creature:
16 for in by him were all things
created, that are [w]in the heavens heaven, and
upon the that are in earth, things visible and
things invisible, whether [x]thrones *they be* thrones,
or [y]dominions dominions, or principalities principalities, or powers; powers:
all things have been were created [a]through by
him, and unto him; for him: 17 and [c]he is
before all things, and [d]in by him all
things [2][e]consist. 18 And [f]he is
the head of the body, the church:
who is [h]the beginning, [i]the
firstborn from the dead; [3]that
[†]in all things he might have
the preeminence. 19 [4]For it
was the good pleasure of pleased *the Father*
that [o]in him should all the [p]ful-
ness dwell; 20 and [q]through him to
and, ‡having made peace
reconcile all things [5]unto [6]himself, [7]having made
through the blood of his cross, by him to
peace [t]through the blood of his cross; through
reconcile all things unto himself; by
him, *I say*, whether *they be* things
upon the in earth, or things in the heavens. heaven.
21 [u]And you, being in time past that were sometime alien-
ated and enemies [§]in your mind
[x]in your evil by wicked works, yet now [7]hath
he reconciled 22 [y]in the body of
his flesh through death, [z]to pre-
sent you holy and without blemish unblameable
and [c]unreproveable before him in his sight:
23 [d]if so be that ye continue in the
faith, faith [e]grounded and stedfast, settled, and *be*
not moved away from [g]the hope
of the gospel gospel, which ye have heard,

a Eph. 4. 2.
b Mark 16. 15. Cp. Acts 2. 5.
c See Matt. 5. 12.
d ch. 3. 15. Eph. 5. 20.
e See 2 Cor. 3. 6.
f See Acts 26. 18.
g See 2 Cor. 7. 4.
h 1 Thess. 1. 10.
i Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 8 & 2. 10.
j Luke 22. 53. Eph. 6. 12.
k See 2 Cor. 1. 5.
l 2 Pet. 1. 11.
m Cp. Eph. 1. 6.
n See Eph. 1. 7.
o Cp. Eph. 4. 12.
p ver. 23.
q See 2 Cor. 4. 4.
r See 1 Tim. 1. 17.
s See Eph. 3. 2.
t Cp. Ps. 89. 27. See Rom. 8. 29.
u Rom. 15. 19 (mg.).
v Eph. 3. 9. See Rom. 16. 25, 26.
w Eph. 1. 10.
x Cp. Ezek. 10. 1.
y Eph. 1. 21.
z Cp. ch. 2. 2.
a John 1. 3 (mg.). Rom. 11. 36. 1 Cor. 8. 6.
b Eph. 1. 18 & 3. 16.
c Cp. John 8. 58. See John 1. 1.
d Cp. Eccles. 43. 26.
e Cp. Heb. 1. 3.
f See Eph. 1. 22, 23.
g 1 Tim. 1. 1.
h Rev. 3. 14.
i Acts 26. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 20. Rev. 1. 5.
j See ver. 22.
k See Matt. 5. 48.
l 1 Tim. 4. 10. 1 Cor. 15. 10.
m ch. 4. 12. Cp. ch. 2. 1.
n See Eph. 1. 19.
o ch. 2. 9.
p See John 1. 16.
q See 2 Cor. 5. 18 & Eph. 1. 10.
r See Eph. 2. 14.
s Phil. 1. 30.
t Cp. Eph. 2. 13.
u See Eph. 2. 1, 2, 12.
v ch. 4. 8. Eph. 6. 22.
w Cp. ch. 3. 14.

and which was preached [b]in all to every
creature creation which is under heaven;
[e]whereof I Paul was am made a
minister. minister;
24 Now [g]I Who now rejoice in my suffer-
ings for your sake, you, and [i]fill up
on my part [k]that which is lacking behind of
the afflictions of Christ in my
flesh [o]for his body's sake, which
is the church; church: 25 [p]whereof I was am
made a minister, according to
[s]the [8]dispensation of God which
was is given me to you-ward, to me for you, ‖[u]to fulfil
the word of God; God; 26 *even* [v]the
mystery which hath been hid
[9]from all ages and generations: from generations,
but now hath it been manifested is made manifest to his
saints, 27 [z]to whom God was pleased to would
make known what is [b]the riches
of the glory of [v]this mystery
among the Gentiles, Gentiles; which is Christ
** in you, [g]the hope of glory:
28 whom we proclaim, admonishing preach, warning every
man man, and teaching every man in
all wisdom, wisdom; that [j]we may present
every man [k]perfect in Christ; Christ Jesus:
29 whereunto [l]I labour also, also labour, [m]striving
[n]according to his working, which
worketh in me [10]mightily.

2 1 For I would have you know that ye knew
[s]how greatly I what great ††conflict I have [m]strive for you,
and for them at Laodicea,
and for as many as have not
seen my face in the flesh; 2 that
[v]their hearts may might be comforted,
they [w]being knit together in love,
and unto all riches of the [11]full
assurance of understanding, that to
they may know the acknowledgement of [a]the mystery of
God, [12]*even* Christ, and of the Father, and of Christ; 3 ‡‡[b]in
whom are hid all the treasures of
wisdom and knowledge hidden.
4 This And this I say, [f]that no one may delude
lest any man should beguile
you with persuasiveness of speech. enticing words. 5 For
[h]though I am be absent in the flesh,

x Cp. Tit. 1. 16.
y Cp. Rom. 7. 4.
z Jude 24. See Eph. 1. 4 & 5. 27.
a See ch. 1. 27.
b Isai. 11. 2 & 45. 3.
1 Cor. 1. 24, 30 & 2. 6, 7. Cp. Luke 11. 49 & Eph. 1. 8.
c 1 Cor. 1. 8.
d See John 15. 4.
e ch. 2. 7. Eph. 3. 17.
f Rom. 16. 18. Cp. Eph. 5. 6 & 2 Pet. 2. 3.
g ver. 5, 6.
h 1 Cor. 5. 3.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *you.* [2] That is, *hold together.* [3] Or, *that among all he might have* [4] Or, *For the whole fulness of God was pleased to dwell in him* [5] Or, *into him* [6] Or, *him* [7] Some ancient authorities read *ye have been reconciled.* [8] Or, *stewardship* [9] Gr. *from the ages and from the generations.* [10] Or, *in power* [11] Or, *fulness* [12] The ancient authorities vary much in the text of this passage.

A.V. * Gr. *the Son of his love.* † Or, *among all.* ‡ Or, *making peace.* § Or, *by your mind in wicked works.* ‖ Or, *fully to preach the word of God.* ** Or, *among you.* †† Or, *fear*, or, *care.* ‡‡ Or, *Wherein.*

yet am I with you in the spirit,
joying and beholding your [c]order,
and [e]the stedfastness of your
faith in Christ.
6 [g]As (therefore ye / ye have therefore) received
Christ Jesus the Lord, *so* walk
(ye / in him / him:) 7 [j]rooted and ([k]builded / built) up
in him, and [m]stablished [l]in (your / the)
faith, (even) [n]as ye (were / have been) taught,
abounding (2[q]in / therein with) thanksgiving.
8 [3]Take heed (Beware) lest (there shall be) any
(one that maketh / man) spoil (of) you through
his [t]philosophy and [u]vain deceit,
after [v]the tradition of men, after
the [4]* [w]rudiments of the world,
and not after (Christ: / Christ.) 9 (for / For) [y]in him
dwelleth all the fulness of the
Godhead [b]bodily, (10 and [c]in him ye are / bodily. And ye are complete)
(made full, who / in him, which) is [d]the head of all
principality and power: 11 in
whom (ye were also / also ye are) circumcised with
(a / the) circumcision (not made with / made without) hands,
in [ii]the putting off (of) the body of
(the sins of / the flesh, in / flesh by) the circum-
cision of (Christ; / Christ:) 12 [k]having been buried
(Buried)
with him in baptism, wherein
(ye were also raised / also ye are risen) with him through
(the) faith (in / of) [n]the (working / operation) of God,
[n]who (hath) raised him from the
dead. 13 [q]And you, being dead
(through / in) your (trespasses / sins) and the un-
circumcision of your flesh, (you, / hath)
I say, [t]did he quicken (he quickened) together with
him, having forgiven (us all / our / you all)
trespasses; 14 [v]having blotted (Blotting) out
[5][w]the (bond written in / handwriting of) ordinances that
was against us, which was con-
trary to (us: / us,) and (he hath taken / took) it out
of the way, nailing it to (the / his) cross;
15 [6][ii]having put off from himself the (*And* having spoiled) princi-
palities and [the] powers, [c]he made
a (show / shew) of them openly, [d]triumphing
over them [†]in it.
16 Let no man therefore [g]judge
you [‡][i]in meat, or in drink, or [§]in

[a] Lev. 23. 2. Rom. 14. 5.
[b] Cp. Mark 2. 28. See Num. 28. 11.
[c] 1 Cor. 14. 40.
[d] Heb. 8. 5 & 10. 1.
[e] 1 Pet. 5. 9.
[f] Cp. ver. 9.
[g] ch. 1. 10. 1 Thess. 4. 1.
[h] 1 Cor. 9. 24.
[i] ver. 23.
[j] Eph. 3. 17.
[k] Acts 20. 32. Eph. 2. 20. See 1 Cor. 3. 9.
[l] Cp. Ezek. 13. 7 & 1 Tim. 1. 7.
[m] Heb. 13. 9.
[n] Eph. 4. 21.
[o] Cp. Eph. 4. 17.
[p] Cp. Rom. 8. 7.
[q] ch. 4. 2. Eph. 5. 20.
[r] See Eph. 4. 15, 16.
[s] Rev. 2. 13 & 3. 11.
[t] Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 20.
[u] Eph. 5. 6.
[v] See Matt. 15. 2.
[w] ver. 20. Gal. 4. 3 (& for mg.).
[x] See Rom. 6. 2.
[y] ch. 1. 19. John 1. 14.
[z] ver. 8.
[a] Cp. Gal. 4. 9.
[b] Cp. ver. 17.
[c] Eph. 3. 19.
[d] See Eph. 1. 21, 22.
[e] ver. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 3.
[f] 1 Cor. 6. 13.
[g] Cp. Eph. 2. 11. See Rom. 2. 29.
[h] Isai. 29. 13. Matt. 15. 9. Cp. Tit. 1. 14.
[i] ver. 15. ch. 3. 9.
[j] ver. 18.
[k] Rom. 6. 4.
[l] Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
[m] ch. 3. 1. Cp. Rom. 6. 5.
[n] Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 14. See Acts 2. 24 & Eph. 1. 19.
[o] ch. 2. 12.
[p] Cp. Phil. 3. 14.
[q] See Eph. 2. 1.
[r] See Eph. 1. 20.
[s] See Matt. 16. 23.
[t] See Eph. 2. 5.
[u] ch. 2. 20. See Rom. 6. 2.
[v] See Acts 3. 19.
[w] See Rom. 7. 4.
[x] See John 11. 25.

respect of ([a]a feast day / an holyday,) or ([b]a / of the) new
(moon / moon,) or (a / of the) sabbath (day / days:) 17 [d]which
are a shadow of (the) things to
come; but [f]the body is (Christ's. / of Christ.)
18 Let no man (‖ rob / beguile) you of your
(prize 7[i]by / reward **in) a voluntary humility and
worshipping of (the) angels, (8[i]dwelling / intruding)
(in the / into those) things which he hath (not)
[9]seen, vainly [o]puffed up by [p]his
fleshly mind, 19 and [r]not [s]holding
(fast) the Head, from (whom / which) all the
body, being supplied and knit together
(body by joints and bands having nourishment
through the joints and bands, / ministered, and knit together,) increaseth
with the increase of God.
20 (If / Wherefore if) [x]ye (died / be dead) with
Christ from the [4]* [z]rudiments of
the world, [a]why, as though living
in the world, (do ye subject yourselves / are ye subject) to
ordinances, 21 [e]Handle not, nor taste, nor
(Touch not; taste not;
(touch / handle not;) 22 (*f*all which things / Which all) are to
perish with the (using), (using;) after [h]the
(precepts / commandments) and doctrines of men?
23 Which things have indeed a
(show / shew) of wisdom in [j](will-worship, / will worship,) and
humility, and (severity to / ††neglecting of) the body;
but are [l]not (of / in) any [10](value against / honour to) the
(indulgence / satisfying) of the flesh.
1 [o]If (then ye were raised together / ye then be risen)
3 with Christ, seek (the / those) [p]things
(that / which) are above, where Christ
(is, [r]seated / sitteth) on the right hand of God.
2 [s]Set your (mind / ‡‡affection) on (the) things
(that are / above, not on the) things
(that are upon / on) the earth. 3 For [u]ye
(died, / are dead,) and your life is hid with
Christ in God. 4 When Christ,
[x]*who is* [11]our life, [y]shall (be manifested, / appear,)
then shall ye also (with him be manifested / appear with him)
[z]in glory.
5 [12][a]Mortify therefore [b]your
members which are upon the
earth; [e]fornication, uncleanness,
(inordinate affection, / [f]passion,) evil (desire, / concupiscence,) and
covetousness, (the) [h]which is (idolatry; / idolatry:)
6 [j]for which things' sake (cometh the / the wrath)

[y] Cp. Phil. 3. 21 & 1 Pet. 1. 7, 13 & 1 John 2. 28 & 3. 2.
[z] 1 Cor. 15. 43.
[a] Rom. 8. 13. Cp. Gal. 5. 24.
[b] Rom. 6. 13.
[c] Cp. Gen. 3. 15 & Ps. 68. 18 & Isai. 53. 12 & Matt. 12. 29 & Luke 10. 18 & John 12. 31 & 16. 11 & Eph. 4. 8 & Heb. 2. 14.
[d] Cp. Eph. 2. 16.
[e] See Eph. 5. 3, 5.
[f] Rom. 1. 26.
[g] Rom. 14. 3, 10, 13.
[h] Cp. Job 31. 25, 26.
[i] Rom. 14. 17.
Heb. 9. 10. See Lev. 11. 2.
[j] See Eph. 5. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *by* [2] Some ancient authorities insert *in it.* [3] Or, *See whether* [4] Or, *elements* [5] Or, *the bond that was against us by its ordinances* [6] Or, *having put off from himself* his body, *he made a show of the principalities &c.* [7] Or, *of his own mere will, by humility &c.* [8] Or, *taking his stand upon* [9] Many authorities, some ancient, insert *not.* [10] Or, *honour* [11] Many ancient authorities read *your.* [12] Gr. *Make dead.*

A.V. * Or, *elements.* † Or, *in himself.* ‡ Or, *for eating and drinking.* § Or, *in part.* ‖ Or, *judge against you.* ** Gr. *being a voluntary in humility.* †† Or, *punishing,* or, *not sparing.* ‡‡ Or, *mind.*

wrath of God [1]upon the sons of disobedience;
of God cometh on the children of disobedience:
7 [2]*a*in the which ye also walked
aforetime, when ye lived in these things.
some time, them.
8 But now [c]put ye also away all
put off
these; [d]anger, wrath, malice,
railing, [e]shameful speaking out of
blasphemy, filthy communication
your mouth: 9 [f]lie not one to another;
mouth. Lie another,
seeing that [g]ye have put off [h]the
old man with his doings,
deeds; 10 and
[i]have put on [j]the new man,
[k]which is being renewed unto knowledge [m]after the image of him
in
that [o]created him: 11 [p]where
there cannot be Greek and Jew,
is neither nor
circumcision uncircumcision,
and nor
barbarian, [r]Scythian, bondman, freeman:
Barbarian, bond *nor* free
but Christ is [t]all, and in all.

12 [u]Put on therefore, as [v]God's the
elect, holy and beloved,
elect of God,
[w]a heart of compassion, [x]kindness,
bowels of mercies,
[y]humility, meekness, long-
humbleness of mind,
suffering; 13 [y]forbearing one
another, and [x]forgiving each other,
one another,
[z]if any man have a complaint *quarrel against
any; any:
[x]even as [3]the Lord forgave you,
Christ
so also do ye: 14 and above all
ye. And
these things *put on* [v]love, which
charity,
is [d]the bond of [e]perfectness.
15 And let [g]the peace of Christ
God
[4]rule in your hearts, to the which
also ye were called [j]in one body;
are
and [k]be ye thankful. 16 Let [l]the
word of [5]Christ dwell in you
richly in all wisdom; teaching
and admonishing [6]one another
[7]with psalms *and* hymns *and*
in
spiritual songs, singing [q]with
grace in your hearts unto God.
to the Lord.
17 And [t]whatsoever ye do,
do
in
word or in deed, *do* all in the
name of the Lord Jesus, [v]giving
thanks to God and the Father
through him.
by

18 [w]Wives, be in subjection to
submit yourselves unto your
own husbands, as [x]is fitting
it is fit in the
Lord. 19 Husbands, love your
wives, and [y]be not bitter against

a See Eph. 2. 2, 11.
b Cp. Eph. 5. 24 & Tit. 2. 9.
c See Eph. 4. 22.
d Eph. 4. 31.
e See Eph. 4. 29.
f Lev. 19. 11. See Eph. 4. 25.
g ch. 2. 11.
h Rom. 6. 6. Eph. 4. 22.
i Eph. 4. 24.
j See Rom. 6. 4.
k See Rom. 12. 2.
l ver. 17.
m See Rom. 8. 29.
n Cp. Philem. 16.
o Cp. Eph. 2. 10.
p Cp. Rom. 10. 12. See 1 Cor. 12. 13 & Gal. 5. 6.
q Cp. Eph. 6. 8.
r 2 Mac. 4. 47.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 22.
t Eph. 1. 23.
u ver. 10.
v Rom. 8. 33. Tit. 1. 1, *al.*
w Phil. 2. 1. Cp. Luke 1. 78 (mg.) & Philem. 12 & 1 John 3. 17, *al.*
x Eph. 4. 32.
y See Eph. 4. 2.
z Mark 11. 25.
a For ver. 2—4, see Eph. 6. 18—20.
b ch. 2. 7.
c Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 8. See Eph. 5. 2.
d Eph. 4. 3.
e Heb. 6. 1 (Gk.). Cp. John 17. 23.
f See Acts 14. 27.
g See Phil. 4. 7.
h See Rom. 16. 25.
i ver. 18. Eph. 6. 20. See Phil. 1. 7.
j Eph. 2. 16.
k ver. 17.
l John 15. 3.
m See Eph. 5. 15—17.
n See Mark 4. 11.
o See Eph. 5. 19.
p ch. 3. 16.
q ch. 4. 6.
r See Mark 9. 50.
s 1 Pet. 3. 15.
t ver. 23. 1 Cor. 10. 31.
u For ver. 7—9, see Eph. 6. 21, 22.
v ch. 1. 12 & 4. 2. See Eph. 5. 20.
w For ver. 18—ch. 4. 1, see Eph. 5. 22—6. 9.
x Eph. 5. 4. Philem. 8.
y Eph. 4. 31.
z Philem. 10.

them. 20 Children, obey your
parents [b]in all things, for this is
things:
well-pleasing in
well pleasing unto the Lord. 21 Fathers,
provoke not your children, that they
children *to anger,*
be not discouraged.
lest they be
22 [7]Servants, obey [b]in all things
them that are
your [8]masters according to the
flesh; not with eyeservice, as
men-pleasers,
menpleasers; but in singleness of
heart, fearing the Lord: 23
God:
And
[l]whatsoever ye do, work
do *it*
[9]heartily,
[n]as unto the Lord, and not unto
to
men; 24 knowing that from the
of
Lord [q]ye shall receive the
recompense
reward of the inheritance: for
[s]ye serve the Lord Christ. 25 For
But
he that doeth wrong shall [10]re-
ceive again for the wrong that
which
he
hath done: and there is no re-
spect of persons. 1 [8]Masters,

4 render
give unto your [7]servants
that which is just and
[11]equal; knowing that ye also
have a Master in heaven.

2 [a]Continue stedfastly in prayer,
watching therein
and watch in the same
[b]with thanks-
giving; 3 withal praying for us also,
also for us,
that God may
would
[f]open unto us a
door for the word,
of utterance,
[h]to speak the
mystery of Christ, [i]for which I
am also in bonds;
bonds:
4 that I may
make it manifest, as I ought to
speak. 5 [m]Walk in wisdom to-
ward [n]them that are without,
[12]redeeming the time. 6 Let your
speech be always
alway
[p]with grace,
[r]seasoned with salt, [s]that ye
may know how ye ought to
answer each one.
every man.

7 [u]All my affairs
state
shall Tychicus
make known
declare
unto you, the
who is a
beloved
brother,
brother, and a faithful minister and
fellow-servant
fellowservant
in the Lord: 8 whom
I have sent unto you for this very
the same
purpose, that ye may
he might
know our
your
estate, and that he may comfort your
hearts; 9 together with
With
[z]Onesimus,

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *upon the sons of disobedience.* See Eph. 5. 6. [2] Or, *amongst whom* [3] Many ancient authorities read *Christ.* [4] Gr. *arbitrate.* [5] Some ancient authorities read *the Lord*: others, *God.* [6] Or, *yourselves* [7] Gr. *Bondservants.* [8] Gr. *lords.* [9] Gr. *from the soul.* [10] Gr. *receive again the wrong.* [11] Gr. *equality.* [12] Gr. *buying up the opportunity.*

A.V. * Or, *complaint.*

the faithful and [a]beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things that which *are done* here.

10 [d]Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner fellowprisoner saluteth you, and [f]Mark, [g]the cousin Marcus, sister's son of Barnabas to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments; commandments: [i]if he come unto you, receive him), him;) 11 and Jesus, which is called [j]Justus, [k]who are of the circumcision: these circumcision. These only *are my* fellow-workers fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, [m]men that which have been a comfort unto me. 12 [o]Epaphras, who is one of you, a [1]servant of Christ Jesus, saluteth you, always [p]striving *labouring fervently for you in his prayers, that ye may stand [t]perfect and fully assured †complete in all the will of God. 13 For I bear him witness, record, that he hath much labour a great zeal for you, and for them *that are* in Laodicea, and for them in Hierapolis. 14 [b]Luke, the beloved physician, and [c]Demas salute Demas, greet you. 15 Salute the brethren that which are in Laodicea, and [2]Nymphas, and [e]the church that which is in [3]their his house. 16 And when [4h]this epistle hath been is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye also likewise read the epistle from Laodicea. 17 And say to [l]Archippus, Take heed to [n]the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 [q]The salutation of me Paul with by the hand of mine own hand. me Paul. [r]Remember [s]my bonds. [u]Grace be with you. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tychicus and Onesimus.

a Philem. 16. b 2 Tim. 4. 11. See Acts 16. 10. c 2 Tim. 4. 10. Philem. 24. d Acts 19. 29 & 20. 4 & 27. 2. Philem. 24. Cp. Rom. 16. 7. e See Rom. 16. 5. f See Acts 12. 12. g Cp. Acts 15. 37, 39. h 1 Thess. 5. 27. i Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 11. j Cp. Acts 1. 23 & 18. 7. k See Acts 11. 2. l Philem. 2. m Cp. Philem. 7. n 2 Tim. 4. 5. o ch. 1. 7. Philem. 23. p See Rom. 15. 30. q See 1 Cor. 16. 21. r Cp. Heb. 13. 3. s ver. 3. See Phil. 1. 7. t See Matt. 5. 48. u 1 Tim. 6. 21. 2 Tim. 4. 22. Cp. Tit. 3. 15 & Heb. 13. 25.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

THESSALONIANS.

1 PAUL, and [a]Silvanus, and Timothy, Timotheus, unto the church of the [d]Thessalonians *which is* in God the Father and *in* the Lord Jesus Christ: [f]Grace to *be* you and unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and peace. the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 [j]We give thanks to God always for you all, [k]making mention *of you* in our prayers; 3 remembering [j]without ceasing [o]your work of faith faith, and labour of [r]love love, and [s]patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, before [t]our in the sight of God and our Father; 4 knowing, [b]brethren beloved of God, [c]your election, *beloved, your election of God. 5 [5]how that For [e]our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and [g]in the [6]Holy Ghost, and *in* much [7h]assurance; even as ye know [i]what manner of men we shewed ourselves toward were among you for your sake. 6 And [l]ye became imitators followers of us, [m]and of the Lord, [n]having received the word in much affliction, [p]with [q]joy of the [6]Holy Ghost; Ghost: 7 so that ye became an ensample were ensamples to all that believe

a Acts 15. 22. 2 Cor. 1. 19. 2 Thess. 1. 1. 1 Pet. 5. 12. b 2 Thess. 2. 13. c 2 Pet. 1. 10. d See Acts 17. 1. e 2 Thess. 2. 14. f Rom. 1. 7. Eph. 1. 2, *al.* g 2 Cor. 6. 6. See 1 Cor. 2. 4. h Col. 2. 2. Cp. Heb. 2. 3. i Cp. ch. 2. 10 & Acts 20. 18 & 2 Thess. 3. 7. j ch. 2. 13. See Rom. 1. 8 & Eph. 5. 20. k Rom. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Philem. 4, *al.* l Cp. ch. 2. 14 & 2 Thess. 3. 7, 9. See 1 Cor. 4. 16. & James 2. 22. s Rom. 8. 25 & 15. 4. m 1 Cor. 11. 1. p See Matt. 5. 12. t See Gal. 1. 4. n Acts 17. 5—10. q Acts 13. 52. Gal. 5. 22. o 2 Thess. 1. 11. Cp. John 6. 29 & Gal. 5. 6 & Heb. 6. 10 r 2 Thess. 1. 3, 4. Cp. Col. 1. 4 & 1 Tim. 1. 14 & Rev. 2. 19.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] The Greek may represent *Nympha.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *her.* [4] Gr. *the.* [5] Or, *because our gospel &c.* [6] Or, *Holy Spirit* [7] Or, *fulness*

A.V. * Or, *striving.* † Or, *filled.* ‡ Or, *beloved of God, your election.*

in Macedonia and [in] Achaia.
8 For from you [hath] [a]sounded
[forth out] the word of the [Lord, Lord] not
only in Macedonia and Achaia,
but [also] [d]in every place your faith
to God-ward is [gone forth spread abroad]; so that
we need not to speak [anything. any thing.]
9 For they themselves [report concerning shew of]
us what manner of [g]entering in
we had unto [you; you,] and how [h]ye
turned [unto to] God [i]from [idols, idols] to
serve [a the] living and [j]true [God, God;]
10 and [k]to wait for his Son [l]from
heaven, [n]whom he raised from the
dead, *even* Jesus, [p]which [delivereth delivered]
us from [r]the wrath to come.

1 For yourselves, brethren,
2 know our [entering entrance] in unto you,
[w]that it [hath not been found was not in] vain:
2 but [having even after that we had] suffered
before, and [been were] shamefully en-
treated, as ye know, [y]at Philippi,
[a]we [waxed were] bold in our God [b]to
speak unto you the gospel of God
[in with] much [d]conflict. [contention.] 3 For [e]our
exhortation [is was] not of [f]error, [deceit,] nor
of [i]uncleanness, nor [j]in guile:
4 but [even] as we [have been approved were allowed] of
God [l]to be [intrusted put in trust] with the
gospel, [even] so we speak; not as
[n]pleasing men, but [God God,] [o]which
[proveth trieth] our hearts. 5 [q]For neither
at any time [were we found using words of used we flattering]
[flattery, words,] as ye know, nor a cloke of
[covetousness, covetousness;] [t]God is [witness; witness:] 6 [u]nor
[seeking glory of men, of men sought we glory,] neither [from of] you,
nor [from yet of] others, [w]when we might
have [1]*been [y]burdensome, as [the]
[a]apostles of Christ. 7 But we
were [2][b]gentle [in the midst of among] you,
[c]as when [even as] a nurse cherisheth her
[own] children: 8 [even so, So,] being affec-
tionately desirous of you, we
were [well pleased willing] to [impart have imparted] unto
you, not the gospel of God only,
[f]but also our own souls, because

a Cp. Rom. 10. 18 & 2 Thess. 3. 1.
b 2 Thess. 3. 8. Cp. Phil. 4. 16.
c See Acts 18. 3.
d Cp. Rom. 1. 8 & 16. 19 & 2 Thess. 1. 4.
e ver. 5.
f See ch. 1. 5.
g ch. 2. 1. Acts 13. 24 (mg.).
h See Acts 14. 15.
i 1 Cor. 12. 2. Cp. Gal. 4. 8.
j See John 17. 3.
k See 1 Cor. 1. 7.
l ch. 4. 16. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 10. See Acts 1. 11.
m Cp. ver. 7. See 1 Cor. 4. 14.
n See Acts 2. 24.
o Eph. 4. 17.
p Col. 1. 13.
q See Eph. 4. 1.
r ch. 2. 16 & 5. 9. Matt. 3. 7. Rom. 5. 9.
s ch. 5. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 5. 10. See Rom. 8. 28.
t 2 Esd. 2. 37.
u ch. 1. 9.
v See ch. 1. 2, 3.
w Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 10.
x Heb. 4. 2 (for mg.). Cp. Rom. 10. 17.
y Acts 16. 22—24.
z Cp. Gal. 4. 14. See Matt. 10. 20.
a See Acts 4. 13.
b Acts 17. 2—9.
c Heb. 4. 12.
d Phil. 1. 30.
e Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 17.
f 2 Thess. 2. 11.
g See ch. 1. 6.
h See 1 Cor. 7. 17.
i ch. 4. 7.
j 2 Cor. 4. 2.
k ch. 3. 4. Acts 17. 5. 2 Thess. 1. 4, 5.
l See Gal. 2. 7.
m Cp. Heb. 10. 33, 34.
n See Gal. 1. 10.
o Ps. 17. 3. See Rom. 8. 27.
p See Luke 24. 20.
q See Acts 20. 33.
r Jer. 2. 30. Matt. 23. 29—34. See Matt. 5. 12.

ye were [become very] dear [to unto] us.
9 For ye remember, brethren,
[b]our labour and travail: [c]working [for labouring]
night and day, [that because] we [might would] not
[burden be chargeable unto] any of you, we
preached unto you the gospel of
God. 10 Ye are witnesses, and
[e]God *also*, [f]how holily and
[righteously justly] and unblameably we
behaved ourselves [toward among] you that
believe: 11 as ye know how we
[*dealt with* each] exhorted and comforted and charged every one
of you, [m]as a father [with his own children,]
exhorting you, and encouraging *you*, and [*doth* testifying,]
12 to the end [his children,] that [q]ye [should would] walk [worthily worthy]
of God, [s]who [3calleth hath called] you [into unto]
[t]his [own] kingdom and glory.
13 And [for For] this cause [s]we also thank [also thank we]
God without ceasing, [that, because,] when
ye received [from us] [4]x the word of
[the message, *even the word* of God, God which ye heard of us,] ye [accepted received]
it [z]not *as* the word of men, [but, but]
as it is in truth, the word of
God, [c]which [also worketh effectually worketh also] in
you that believe. 14 For ye,
brethren, [g]became [imitators followers] of [h]the
churches of God which [are in Judæa in Judæa are]
in Christ Jesus: for [k]ye also [have]
suffered [the same like] things of your
own countrymen, [m]even as they
[did have] of the [Jews; Jews:] 15 [p]who both killed
the Lord [Jesus Jesus,] and [r]the [their own] pro-
phets, and [drave out us, have †persecuted us;] and
[they] please not God, and [s]are
contrary to all [men; men:] 16 [v]forbidding
us to speak to the Gentiles that
they [may might] be [saved; saved,] [x]to fill up their
sins alway: [but for] [z]the wrath is come
upon them to the uttermost.
17 But we, brethren, being
[bereaved of taken from] you for [5]a short [season, time]
[d]in presence, not in heart, en-
deavoured the more [exceedingly abundantly] [e]to
see your face with great [desire: desire.]
18 [because Wherefore] we would [fain] have
come unto you, [I Paul even I Paul,] once

s Cp. Esth. 8. 8. & 18. 12 & 22. 21, 22. z See ch. 1. 10. 23 & 60. 16.
t ver. 10. See Rom. 1. 9. a See 1 Cor. 9. 1. d 1 Cor. 5. 3. Col. 2. 5.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 5. See John 5. 41. w 1 Cor. 9. 4. 2 Thess. 3. 9. Cp. Philem. 8, 9. b 2 Tim. 2. 24. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 20. See Matt. 18. 3 (for mg.). e ch. 3. 10. f See 2 Cor. 12. 15.
v Acts 13. 45, 50 & 14. 2, 19 & 17. 5, 13 x See Gen. 15. 16. y Cp. ver. 9 & 2 Cor. 11. 9. c Cp. ver. 11 & Isai. 49.

R.V. [1] Or, *claimed honour* [2] Most of the ancient authorities read *babes*. [3] Some ancient authorities read *called*.
[4] Gr. *the word of hearing*. [5] Gr. *a season of an hour*.
A.V. * Or, *used authority*. † Or, *chased us out*.

and again; (and but) Satan [a]hindered us. 19 For what is our hope, or [d]joy, or crown of (glorying *rejoicing)? [e]Are not even (ye, before ye in the presence of) our Lord Jesus (Christ) at his [1][g]coming? 20 For ye are our glory and (our) joy.

3 [1]Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good [j]to be left (behind) at Athens alone; 2 and [l]sent (Timothy, Timotheus), [n]our (brother, brother), and ([2]God's minister of God, and our minister, fellowlabourer) in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort *you* concerning your (faith; faith): 3 that no man (should) be moved by these (afflictions; afflictions:) for yourselves know that [r](hereunto we are appointed. we are appointed thereunto.) 4 For verily, when we were with you, we told you [3](beforehand before) that we (are to should) suffer (affliction · tribulation;) [u]even as it came to pass, and ye know. 5 For this (cause I also, cause,) [w]when I could no longer forbear, [w](sent that I might I sent to) know your faith, [y]lest by (any some) means [z]the tempter (had have) tempted you, and [b]our labour (should) be in vain. 6 But [d](when Timothy now when Timotheus) came (even from now unto us from you, you unto us,) and brought us (glad good) tidings of [h]your faith and (love, charity,) and [j]that ye have good remembrance of us always, ([l]longing desiring greatly) to see us, (even) as we also *to see* (you; you:) 7 (for this cause, Therefore,) brethren, [m]we were comforted over you in all our (distress and affliction through affliction and distress by) your faith: 8 for now we live, if ye [q]stand fast in the Lord. 9 For [s]what (thanksgiving thanks) can we render (again unto God to God again) for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God; 10 [v]night and day praying exceedingly [y]that we (may might) see your face, and [a](may might) perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now (may [b]our God and Father himself, God himself and our Father,) and our Lord (Jesus, Jesus Christ,) †[c]direct our way unto (you: you.) 12 (and And) the Lord [f]make you to increase and abound in love [h]one toward another, and toward all men, even as we (also) *do* toward (you; you:) 13 to the end he may [i]stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before ([b]our God and God, even our) Father, at [k]the [1]coming of our Lord Jesus (Christ) [m]with all his saints.[4]

4 [1](Finally then, brethren, we Furthermore then we ‡beseech you, beseech brethren,) and §exhort you (in by) the Lord Jesus, (that, that) as ye (have) [o]received of us [p]how ye ought to walk and [q]to please God, (even as ye do walk,—that ye so ye would) [s]abound more and more. 2 For [t]ye know what ([5]charge commandments) we gave you (through by) the Lord Jesus. 3 For this is the will of God, *even* [v]your sanctification, [x]that ye (should) abstain from (fornication; fornication:) 4 that (each every) one of you (should) know how to possess (himself of) his (own) [a]vessel in sanctification and ([c]honour, honour;) 5 not in [e]the (passion of lust, lust of concupiscence,) [f]even as the Gentiles [g]which know not (God; God:) 6 that no man ([6]transgress, go beyond) and (‖wrong ‖defraud) his brother **in (the any) matter: because (that) the Lord is ([k]an the) avenger (in of) all (these things, such,) as (also we we also have) [7]forewarned you and testified. 7 For [n]God (hath not) called us (not for unto) [o]uncleanness, but (in sanctification. unto holiness.) 8 Therefore [p]he (He therefore) that (rejecteth, rejecteth ††despiseth, despiseth) not man, but God, [r]who (giveth hath also) (his Holy Spirit unto you. given unto us his holy Spirit.)

9 But (concerning [t]love of the brethren as touching brotherly love) [u]ye (have no need need not) that (one I) write unto you: for ye yourselves are [w]taught of God [x]to love one (another; another:) 10 (for And) indeed [z]ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia. (But Macedonia: but) we (exhort beseech) you, bre-

a Rom. 15. 22. Cp. Rom. 1. 13.
b See Gal. 1. 4.
c 2 Thess. 3. 5.
d See Phil. 4. 1.
e 1 Cor. 15. 31. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 4. See 2 Cor. 1. 14.
f ch. 4. 1, 10. Phil. 1. 9. 2 Thess. 1. 3.
g ch. 3. 13 & 4. 15 & 5. 23. Matt. 24. 3, &c. 1 Cor. 15. 23. 2 Thess. 2. 1, 8. James 5. 7, 8. 2 Pet. 1. 16 & 3. 4, 12. 1 John 2. 28.
h ch. 4. 9 & 5. 15.
i Ecclus. 6. 37. James 5. 8. 1 Pet. 5. 10, *al.*
j Acts 17. 15, 16.
k See ch. 2. 19.
l See Phil. 2. 19.
m Zech. 14. 5. Jude 14.
n 2 Cor. 1. 1. Col. 1. 1. Philem. 1. Heb. 13. 23.
o Phil. 4. 9. Col. 2. 6.
p See Eph. 4. 1.
q See Col. 1. 10.
r See Acts 9. 16 & 14. 22
s See ch. 3. 12.
t Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 2.
u See ch. 2. 14.
v Rom. 6. 19, 22. 1 Cor. 1. 30. 2 Thess. 2. 13. 1 Tim. 2. 15. Heb. 12. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
w ver. 1, 2.
x Cp. Tobit 4. 12. See 1 Cor. 6. 18.
y Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 5 & 2 Cor. 11. 3.
z Matt. 4. 3.
a 2 Esd. 4. 11. 1 Pet. 3. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 7.
b See Phil. 2. 16.
c Cp. Rom. 1. 24.
d Acts 18. 5. Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 6, 9.
e See Rom. 1. 26.
f Eph. 4. 17.
g Ps. 79. 6. Jer. 9. 3 & 10. 25. See Gal. 4. 8.
h See ch. 1. 3.
i 1 Cor. 6. 8.
j Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 2.
k Rom. 13. 4. Cp. Rom. 12. 19 & Heb. 13. 4.
l See Phil. 1. 8.
m 2 Cor. 1. 4.
n ver. 3. See 1 Pet. 1. 15.
o ch. 2. 3.
p Cp. ch. 2. 13. See Luke 10. 16.
q See 1 Cor. 16. 13.
r 1 John 3. 24 & 4. 13.
s Cp. ch. 1. 2.
t See Heb. 13. 1.
u ch. 5. 1.
v 2 Tim. 1. 3.
w John 6. 45. Cp. 1 John 2. 27.
x See John 13. 34.
y ch. 2. 17. Cp. Rom. 1. 10.
z ch. 1. 7.
a See 2 Cor. 13. 9.

R.V. [1] Gr. *presence.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *fellow-worker with God.* [3] Or, *plainly* [4] Many ancient authorities add *Amen.* [5] Gr. *charges.* [6] Or, *overreach* [7] Or, *told you plainly*

A.V. * Or, *glorying?* † Or, *guide.* ‡ Or, *request.* § Or, *beseech.* ‖ Or, *oppress*, or, *overreach.* ** Or, *in the matter.* †† Or, *rejecteth.*

thren, that ye [a]abound (increase) more and more; 11 and that ye [1]study [c]to be quiet, and [d]to do your own business, and [e]to work with your own hands, (even) as we (charged, commanded) you; 12 that ye may [g]walk honestly toward them [h]that are without, and (that ye) may have (need, lack) *of nothing.

13 But (we, I) would not have you (to be) ignorant, brethren, concerning them (that fall asleep; which are asleep,) [m]that ye sorrow not, even as (the rest, others) [n]which have no hope. 14 For [p]if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so [r]them also (that are which) fallen asleep (sleep) [2]in Jesus will God bring with him. 15 For this we say unto you [u]by the word of the Lord, that [w]we (that which) are (alive, that alive) *and* (are left, remain) unto [x]the [3]coming of the (Lord, Lord) shall (in no wise precede, not prevent) them (that are fallen, which are) asleep. 16 For [z]the Lord himself shall descend [a]from (heaven, heaven) [b]with a shout, with the voice of [c]the archangel, and [e]with the trump of God: and [g]the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 then we (that which) are (alive, alive) (that are left, *and* remain) shall (together with them be, be caught up together with) [i]caught up (them) [j]in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so [k]shall we ever be with the Lord. 18 Wherefore [4]†[n]comfort one another with these words.

5 1 But (concerning, of) [r]the times and the seasons, brethren, [t]ye have no need that (aught, I) (be written, write) unto you. 2 For yourselves know perfectly that [w]the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. 3 (When, For when) they (are saying, shall say,) Peace and (safety, safety;) then [a]sudden destruction cometh upon them, [c]as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall (in no wise, not) escape. 4 But ye, brethren, [b]are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you [5]as a (thief, thief.) 5 (for, ye) Ye are all (sons, the children) of light, and (sons, the children) of the day: we are not of the night, nor of (darkness; darkness.) 6 (so then, Therefore) [i]let us not sleep, as do (the rest, others;) but let us [j]watch and [k]be sober. 7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken [l]are drunken in the night. 8 But let us, (since we, who) are of the day, be sober, [o]putting on the breastplate of [q]faith and love; and for (a, an) helmet, the hope of salvation. 9 For God (appointed, hath not) us not unto (appointed us to, obtaining of, obtain) [s]wrath, but [t](unto the, to) salvation (through, by) our Lord Jesus Christ, 10 [v]who died for us, that, whether we [6]wake or sleep, we should live together with him. 11 Wherefore [7]‡[v](exhort, †comfort) one another, (yourselves together,) and (build each other up, edify one another,) even as also ye do.

12 (But, And) we beseech you, brethren, [d]to know them (that which) labour among you, and [f]are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; 13 and to esteem them (exceeding, very) highly in love for their work's sake. [h](Be, And be) at peace among yourselves. 14 (And, Now) we ‡exhort you, brethren, (admonish, warn) [l]the disorderly, [m](encourage, comfort) them that are §unruly, the (faint-hearted, feeble-minded,) [o]support the weak, [p]be (long-suffering, patient) toward (all, all *men*.) 15 See that [q]none render (unto any one evil for evil, evil for evil unto any *man*;) but (alway, ever) [s]follow (after, after) that which is good, (one toward another, both among yourselves,) and (toward all, to all *men*.) 16 [u]Rejoice (alway; evermore.) 17 [v](pray, Pray) without (ceasing; ceasing.) 18 [x](in everything, In every thing) give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus (to you-ward, concerning you.) 19 [y]Quench not the (Spirit; Spirit.) 20 (despise, Despise) not [z](prophesyings; prophesyings.) 21 [8][b](prove, Prove) all things; hold fast that which is (good; good.) 22 (abstain, Abstain) from (every [9]form, all appearance) of evil.

a See ch. 3. 12.
b 1 John 2. 8.
c Prov. 17. 14 & 20. 3 & 25. 8. 2 Thess. 3. 12.
d 2 Thess. 3. 11. 1 Pet. 4. 15.
e Cp. Acts 18. 3. See Eph. 4. 28.
f See Luke 16. 8.
g Rom. 13. 13. Cp. Col. 4. 5.
h See Mark 4. 11.
i Cp. Mark 13. 36. See Rom. 13. 11—13.
j See Matt. 24. 42.
k See 1 Pet. 1. 13.
l Cp. Acts 2. 15 & 2 Pet. 2. 13.
m Cp. Lev. 19. 28 & Deut. 14. 1 & 2 Sam. 12. 20—23 & Mark 5. 39.
n Eph. 2. 12.
o Isai. 59. 17. Wisd. 5. 18. Eph. 6. 14, 17.
p 1 Cor. 15. 13. Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 14 & Rev. 1. 18.
q Cp. Eph. 6. 23.
r 1 Cor. 15. 18.
s See ch. 1. 10.
t 2 Thess. 2. 13, 14. Cp. Heb. 10. 39.
u See 1 Kin. 13. 17.
v Rom. 14. 9. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 11.
w 1 Cor. 15. 51.
x See ch. 2. 19.
y ch. 4. 18 (& mg.).
z See Matt. 16. 27.
a 2 Thess. 1. 7.
b Cp. Joel 2. 11.
c 2 Esd. 4. 36. Jude 9.
d 1 Cor. 16. 18. Phil. 2. 29. 1 Tim. 5. 17, *al.*
e Matt. 24. 31. 1 Cor. 15. 52.
f 1 Cor. 16. 16. Heb. 13. 17.
g 1 Cor. 15. 23. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 1 & Rev. 14. 13.
h See Mark 9. 50.
i See 2 Cor. 12. 2.
j Cp. Dan. 7. 13 & Acts 1. 9 & Rev. 11. 12.
k See John 12. 26.
l 2 Thess. 3. 6, 7, 11.

m Isai. 35. 4. Cp. Heb. 12. 12. *n* ch. 5. 11 & mg. *o* Acts 20. 35. See Rom. 15. 1. *p* See 1 Cor. 13. 4. *q* 1 Pet. 3. 9. See Rom. 12. 17. *r* Dan. 2. 21. Acts 1. 7. *s* Cp. Rom. 12. 9. See Gal. 6. 10. *t* ch. 4. 9. *u* Phil. 4. 4. *v* See Luke 18. 1. *w* Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 2. See Matt. 24. 43 & Luke 17. 24. *x* See Eph. 5. 20. *y* Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 30 & Eph. 4. 30 & 1 Tim. 4. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 6. *z* See 1 Cor. 11. 4. *a* Luke 21. 34. Cp. Ps. 35. 8 & Eccles. 5. 7 & Luke 17. 26—30 & 2 Thess. 1. 9. *b* 1 John 4. 1. Cp. Job 34. 4. See Eph. 5. 10. *c* See Isai. 13. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *be ambitious.* [2] Gr. *through.* Or, *will God through Jesus* [3] Gr. *presence.* [4] Or, *exhort* [5] Some ancient authorities read *as thieves.* [6] Or, *watch* [7] Or, *comfort* [8] Many ancient authorities insert *but.* [9] Or, *appearance*
A.V. * Or, *of no man.* † Or, *exhort.* ‡ Or, *beseech.* § Or, *disorderly.*

23 And [a] the God of peace himself very God of peace
[c] sanctify you wholly; and may I pray God
your whole [d] spirit and soul and
body [f] be preserved entire, without blameless
blame at unto [g] the [1] coming of our Lord
Jesus Christ. 24 [i] Faithful is he
that calleth you, [j] who will also also will do
it.

25 [k] Brethren, pray for us[2].

26 [b] Salute Greet all the brethren with
a an holy kiss. 27 I adjure *charge you by
the Lord that [e] this epistle be
read unto all the holy [3] brethren.

28 [h] The grace of our Lord
Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

[A.V. only]

¶ The first *epistle* unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

a See Rom. 15. 33. *b* See Rom. 16. 16. *c* Ex. 31. 13. John 17. 17. *d* Luke 1. 46, 47. Heb. 4. 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 14. *e* Col. 4. 16. *f* 2 Pet. 3. 14. Jude 1. *g* See ch. 2. 19. *h* See Rom. 16. 20. *i* See 1 Cor. 1. 9. *j* Cp. Phil. 1. 6. *k* 2 Thess. 3. 1. Heb. 13. 18.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

THESSALONIANS.

1 [a] PAUL, and Silvanus,
I and Timothy, Timotheus, unto the church
of the Thessalonians in God
our Father and the Lord Jesus
Christ; Christ: 2 Grace to you unto you, and peace peace,
from God the our Father and the
Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [g] We are bound to give thanks to thank
God alway always for you, brethren, even
as it is meet, for because that your
faith groweth exceedingly, and
the love charity of each every one of you all
toward one another each other aboundeth; 4 so
that [l] we ourselves glory in you
[o] in the churches of God for your
patience and faith [q] in all your
persecutions and in the afflictions which tribulations that
ye endure; endure: 5 *which is* [s] a manifest
token of the righteous judgement judgment
of God; to the end God, that ye may be
[v] counted worthy of the king-
dom of God, for which ye also
suffer: 6 if so be that Seeing it is [x] a right-
eous thing with God [y] to recom-
pense affliction tribulation to them that afflict trouble
you, you; 7 and to you that who are afflicted troubled
[a] rest with us, [b] at the revelation of the when the Lord Jesus shall
Lord Jesus be revealed from heaven [b] with the †his
angels of his power mighty angels, 8 [c] in flaming fire, fire
rendering ‡taking vengeance to on them [d] that
know not God, and to them that
[e] obey not the gospel of our
Lord Jesus Christ: 9 who shall
suffer punishment, be punished with everlasting *even* eternal destruction
[h] from the face presence of the Lord Lord, and
from the glory of his might, power;
10 [i] when he shall come [j] to be
glorified in his saints, and to be
marvelled at admired in all them that believed believe
(because our [k] testimony among
you [m] was believed) in [n] that day.
11 To which end we also Wherefore also we [p] pray always
for you, that our God may would
§ [r] count you worthy of your *this* call-
ing, and fulfil every [4] desire all the good pleasure of
goodness *his* goodness, and *every* the [u] work of faith, faith
with power; power: 12 that the name of
our Lord Jesus Christ [w] may be
glorified in you, and ye in him,
according to the grace of our
God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 1 Now we beseech you,
brethren, [5] touching by [z] the [1] com-
ing of our Lord Jesus Christ,

a For ver. 1, 2, see 1 Thess. 1. 1. *b* See Jude 14. *c* Isai. 66. 15, 16. Matt. 25. 41. 1 Cor. 3. 13. Heb. 10. 27 & 12. 29. 2 Pet. 3. 7. Rev. 21. 8, *al.* Cp. Mal. 4. 1. *d* See Gal. 4. 8. *e* Rom. 2. 8. *f* Cp. Phil. 3. 19 & 1 Thess. 5. 3. *g* ch. 2. 13. See Eph. 5. 20 & 1 Thess. 1. 2, 3. *h* Isai. 2. 10, 19, 21. Cp. ch. 2. 8. *i* See 1 Thess. 1. 10. *j* Ps. 89. 7 (Gk.). Isai. 49. 3. John 17. 10. *k* Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 6. *l* Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 14. See 1 Thess. 2. 19. *m* Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 1, 13 & 1 Tim. 3. 16. *n* See 1 Cor. 3. 13. *o* Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 8. See 1 Cor. 7. 17. *p* Col. 1. 9. *q* Cp. Mark 10. 30. See 1 Thess. 2. 14. *r* Cp. ver. 5. *s* Cp. Phil. 1. 28. *t* Rom. 10. 1 (& for mg.).

u 1 Thess. 1. 3. *v* Cp. Acts 14. 22. See Luke 20. 35. *w* Cp. Isai. 66. 5 & Acts 13. 48. *x* Cp. Rev. 6. 10. *y* Cp. Ex. 23. 22 & Joel 3. 4, 7. *z* See 1 Thess. 2. 19. *a* Cp. Rev. 6. 11 & 11. 18 & 14. 13. *b* See Luke 17. 30.

R.V. [1] Gr. *presence.* [2] Some ancient authorities add *also.* [3] Many ancient authorities insert *holy.* [4] Gr. *good pleasure of goodness.* [5] Gr. *in behalf of.*

A.V. * Or, *adjure.* † Gr. *the angels of his power.* ‡ Or, *yielding.* § Or, *vouchsafe.*

and *by* our [a]gathering together
unto him; 2 to the end that ye be
not quickly shaken from your mind,
nor yet or [d]be troubled, either neither [e]by
spirit, or nor [h]by word, or nor [h]by epistle letter
as from us, as that [i]the day of
the Lord Christ is *now* present; at hand. 3 [j]let Let no man
beguile deceive you in by any wise means: for *it*
will shall *not* be, come, [l]except the falling away there come a
come falling away first, and [m]the that man of
[1]sin be revealed, [o]the son of
perdition, perdition; 4 he that Who opposeth and ex-
alteth himself against above all that is
called God God, or [2r]that is worshipped;
so that he as God sitteth in the
[3]temple of God, [s]setting shewing himself
forth as that he is God. 5 Remember ye
not, that, when I was yet with
you, I told you these things?
6 And now ye know that which what
restraineth, to the end *withholdeth that he may might be
revealed in his own season. time. 7 For
[y]the mystery of lawlessness iniquity [z]doth
already work: [4]only *there is* one that he who now
restraineth now, letteth *will let,* until he be taken
out of the way. 8 And then
shall be revealed [b]the lawless one, that Wicked be revealed, whom
the Lord [5]Jesus [d]shall [6]slay consume with
[f]the breath spirit of his mouth, and
bring to nought by shall destroy with [g]the manifestation brightness of
his [7]coming; coming: 9 *even* *he, him,* whose
[7]coming is according to after the working
of Satan [k]with all [8]power and
signs and lying wonders, 10 and
with all deceit deceivableness of unright-
eousness for in [m]them that are perishing, perish;
because they received not the
love of the truth, that they
might be saved. 11 And for this
cause [o]God sendeth shall send them a working strong
of error, delusion, that they should believe
[r]a lie: 12 that they all might be
judged damned [t]who believed not the
truth, but [u]had pleasure in
unrighteousness.

13 But [w]we are bound to give
thanks to God alway alway to God for you, [b]bre-
thren beloved of the Lord, for that because
God chose you hath [9c]from the beginning
[f]unto chosen you to salvation [g]in through sancti-
fication of the Spirit and [10]belief
of the truth: 14 whereunto he
called you through by [k]our gospel, [f]to
the obtaining of the glory of
our Lord Jesus Christ. 15 So then, Therefore,
brethren, [n]stand fast, and hold
[p]the traditions which ye were have been
taught, whether [q]by word, or
[q]by epistle of ours. our epistle.
16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ
himself, and God God, even our Father Father,
[t]which hath loved us us, and gave hath given
us eternal comfort everlasting consolation and good
[u]hope through grace, 17 comfort
your hearts hearts, and [v]stablish them you in
every good work word and word. work.

3 1 Finally, brethren, [w]pray
for us, that [x]the word of the
Lord [†]may have *free* run course, and
be glorified, even as also *it is*
with you; you: 2 and [a]that we may be
delivered from [‡]unreasonable
and evil men; wicked men: for [c]all *men* have
not [11]faith. 3 But [e]the Lord is
faithful, who shall stablish you,
and [h]guard keep you from [12i]the evil *one.* evil.
4 And [j]we have confidence in
the Lord touching you, that ye
both do and will do the things
which we command. command you. 5 And the
Lord [l]direct your hearts into
the love of God, and into [§]the
patience of patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, bre-
thren, [n]in the name of our Lord
Jesus Christ, [p]that ye withdraw
yourselves from every [q]brother
[s]that walketh disorderly, and
not after the tradition which
[13]they he received of us. 7 For your-
selves know [v]how ye ought to
imitate follow us: for [x]we behaved not

a 2 Mac. 2. 7 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 24. 31 & 1 Thess. 4. 15—17.
b 1 Thess. 1. 4. Cp. Deut. 33. 12.
c Eph. 1. 4.
d Matt. 24. 6. Mark 13. 7.
e Cp. 1 John 4. 1.
f 1 Thess. 5. 9. Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 9.
g See 1 Thess. 4. 3.
h ver. 15. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2.
i See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
j Eph. 5. 6.
k 1 Thess. 1. 5.
l 1 Tim. 4. 1.
m Cp. ver. 8 & Dan. 7. 25 & 8. 25 & 11. 36 & Rev. 13. 5, 6.
n See 1 Cor. 16. 13.
o John 17. 12. Cp. Matt. 23. 15.
p ch. 3. 6. 1 Cor. 11. 2.
q ver. 2.
r Acts 17. 23 (for mg.).
s Cp. Isai. 14. 14 & Ezek. 28. 2, &c.
t John 3. 16. 1 John 4. 10. Rev. 1. 5.
u 1 Pet. 1. 3.
v ch. 3. 3. 1 Thess. 3. 13. 1 Pet. 5. 10, *al.*
w See 1 Thess. 5. 25.
x Ps. 147. 15. Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 8.
y Rev. 17. 5, 7.
z 1 John 2. 18 & 4. 3.
a Rom. 15. 31.
b See ver. 3.
c Cp. Deut. 32. 20.
d Cp. Dan. 7. 10, 11.
e See 1 Cor. 1. 9.
f Isai. 11. 4. Cp. Job 4. 9 & Rev. 2. 16, *al.*
g Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 10 & 4. 1, 8 & Tit. 2. 13.
h Matt. 6. 13. John 17. 15.
i See Matt. 13. 19.
j See 2 Cor. 2. 3.
k Cp. Rev. 13. 14. See Matt. 24. 24.
l 1 Thess. 3. 11.
m See 1 Cor. 1. 18.
n 1 Cor. 5. 4.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 22 & Ezek. 14. 9 & Rev. 17. 17.
p ver. 14. Cp. Matt. 18. 17 & 2 Tim. 3. 5. See 1 Cor. 5. 9 & 2 John 10.
q 1 Cor. 5. 11.
r Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 3 & 1 Tim. 4. 2. See Rom. 1. 25.
s ver. 11. 1 Thess. 5. 14.
t Rom. 2. 8.
u See Rom. 1. 32.
v Cp. Acts 20. 35. See 1 Thess. 1. 6.
w ch. 1. 3.
x 1 Thess. 1. 5.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *lawlessness.* [2] Gr. *an object of worship.* [3] Or, *sanctuary* [4] Or, *only until he that now restraineth be taken &c.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *Jesus.* [6] Some ancient authorities read *consume.* [7] Gr. *presence.* [8] Gr. *power and signs and wonders of falsehood.* [9] Many ancient authorities read *as firstfruits.* [10] Or, *faith* [11] Or, *the faith* [12] Or, *evil* [13] Some ancient authorities read *ye.*

A.V. * Or, *holdeth.* † Gr. *may run.* ‡ Gr. *absurd.* § Or, *the patience of Christ.*

ourselves disorderly among you;
8 neither did we eat (bread for nought / any man's bread / at any man's hand, / for nought;) but ([b]in / wrought with) labour
and (travail, working / travail) night and day,
that we might not (burden / be chargeable to)
any of you: 9 [d]not because we
have not (the right, / power,) but to make
ourselves [f]an ensample unto (you, / you)
(that ye should imitate / to follow) us. 10 For even
when we were with you, this we
commanded you, (if / that if) any (will / would)
not work, neither (let him / should he) eat.
11 For we hear (of / that there are) some
[m](that / which) walk among you disorderly,
(that work / working) not at all, but are [n]busy-
bodies. 12 Now them that are
such we command and exhort
(in the / by our) Lord Jesus Christ, that
with quietness they work, and
eat their own bread. 13 But ye,

[a] Gal. 6. 9. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 58.
[b] See 1 Thess. 2. 9.
[c] See ver. 6.
[d] 1 Cor. 9. 4. 1 Thess. 2. 6.
[e] See Lev. 19. 17 & Matt. 18. 15.
[f] ver. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 3.
[g] 1 Thess. 5. 12, 14. Cp. Tit. 3. 10.
[h] See Rom. 15. 33 & Eph. 6. 23.
[i] Num. 6. 26.
[j] Cp. Gen. 3. 19. See 1 Thess. 4. 11.
[k] Ruth 2. 4.
[l] See 1 Cor. 16. 21.
[m] ver. 6.
[n] 1 Tim. 5. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 15.
[o] See Rom. 16. 20.

brethren, *[a]be not weary in
(well-doing. / well doing.) 14 And if any man (obeyeth / obey)
not our word †by this epistle,
note that man, ([c]that / and) (ye / have) no
company with him, (to the end / that)
he may be ashamed. 15 (And yet / Yet)
[e]count him not as an enemy, but
[g]admonish him as a brother.

16 Now [h]the Lord of peace
himself [i]give you peace (at all times / always)
(in / by) all (ways. / means.) [k]The Lord be with
you all.

17 [l]The salutation of (me / Paul)
with mine own hand, which is
the token in every epistle: so
I write. 18 [o]The grace of our
Lord Jesus Christ be with you
all. Amen.

[A.V. only]

¶ The second *epistle* to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

1 PAUL, [a]an apostle of
(Christ Jesus / Jesus Christ by) [b](according to / the) com-
mandment of [a]God our
Saviour, and (Christ Jesus / Lord Jesus Christ, *which is*)
[f]our hope; 2 unto Timothy, [g]my
(true child / own son) in (the) faith: [i]Grace,
mercy, *and* peace, from God (the / our)
Father and (Christ Jesus / Jesus Christ) our Lord.

3 [k]As I (exhorted / besought) thee to (tarry / abide still)
at Ephesus, when I (was going / went) into
Macedonia, that thou mightest
charge (certain men not [m]to teach a different / some that they teach no other)
doctrine, 4 neither [n]to give heed
to fables and endless [o]genealo-
gies, (the) which minister [p](questionings, / questions,)
rather than [q](a [1]dispensation of God / godly edifying)
which is in (faith; / faith:) *so do I now*.
5 (But / Now) the end of the (charge / commandment) is
(love / charity) [r]out of a pure (heart / heart,) and *of*
[s]a good (conscience / conscience,) and *of* [t]faith un-

[a] See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
[b] Tit. 1. 3. Cp. Rom. 16. 26.
[c] ch. 6. 21. 2 Tim. 2. 18 (mg. for mg.).
[d] See Luke 1. 47.
[e] Tit. 1. 10.
[f] Col. 1. 27.
[g] Tit. 1. 4.
[h] Cp. ch. 6. 4 & Col. 2. 18.
[i] 2 Tim. 1. 2. 2 John 3. Cp. Jude 2.
[j] Rom. 7. 16.
[k] Cp. Tit. 1. 5.
[l] Gal. 5. 23.
[m] ch. 6. 3. Cp. Gal. 1. 6, 7.
[n] ch. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 16.
[o] Tit. 3. 9.
[p] ch. 6. 4.
[q] See Eph. 3. 2 & 1 Cor. 9. 17 (for mg.).
[r] 2 Tim. 2. 22. 1 Pet. 1. 22 (mg.).
[s] 1 Pet. 3. 16, 21.
[t] Rom. 12. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 5.
[u] 2 Tim. 4. 3. Tit. 1. 9 & 2. 1 (& for mg.).

feigned: 6 from which (things) some
‡having [2][c]swerved have turned
aside unto [e]vain (talking / jangling;) 7 de-
siring to be teachers of the (law, / law;)
[h](though they understand / understanding) neither what
they say, nor whereof they
(confidently) affirm. 8 But we know
that [j]the law is good, if a man
use it (lawfully, / lawfully;) 9 (as) knowing this,
that (the) [l]law is not made for a
righteous man, but for the law-
less and (unruly, / disobedient,) for the ungodly
and (for) sinners, for (the) unholy and
profane, for [3]murderers of fathers
and [3]murderers of mothers, for
manslayers, 10 for (fornicators, / whoremongers,) for
(abusers of / them that defile) themselves with (men, / mankind,)
for (men-stealers, / menstealers,) for liars, for (false / perjured
swearers, / persons,) and if there be any other
thing (that is) contrary to [u](the [4]sound

[a] See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
[b] Tit. 1. 3. Cp. Rom. 16. 26.
[c] ch. 6. 21. 2 Tim. 2. 18 (mg. for mg.).
[d] See Luke 1. 47.
[e] Tit. 1. 10.
[f] Col. 1. 27.
[g] Tit. 1. 4.
[h] Cp. ch. 6. 4 & Col. 2. 18.
[i] 2 Tim. 1. 2. 2 John 3. Cp. Jude 2.
[j] Rom. 7. 16.
[k] Cp. Tit. 1. 5.
[l] Gal. 5. 23.
[m] ch. 6. 3. Cp. Gal. 1. 6, 7.
[n] ch. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 16.
[o] Tit. 3. 9.
[p] ch. 6. 4.
[q] See Eph. 3. 2 & 1 Cor. 9. 17 (for mg.).
[r] 2 Tim. 2. 22. 1 Pet. 1. 22 (mg.).
[s] 1 Pet. 3. 16, 21.
[t] Rom. 12. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 5.
[u] 2 Tim. 4. 3. Tit. 1. 9 & 2. 1 (& for mg.).

Cp. ch. 6. 3 & 2 Tim. 1. 13 & Tit. 1. 13 & 2. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *stewardship* [2] Gr. *missed the mark.* [3] Or, *smiters* [4] Gr. *healthful.*
A.V. * Or, *faint not.* † Or, *signify that man by an epistle.* ‡ Or, *not aiming at.*

[1]doctrine; 11 according to [a]the (gospel of the glory / glorious gospel) of [b]the blessed God, [d]which was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank (him / [g]that [2]enabled me, / Christ Jesus our Lord, / even Christ Jesus our Lord, / who hath enabled me,) for that he counted me faithful, ([k]appointing / putting) me (to *his* service / into the ministry); 13 (though I / Who) was before a blasphemer, and [m]a persecutor, and injurious: (howbeit / but) [n]I obtained mercy, [p]because I did it ignorantly in (unbelief; / unbelief.) 14 (and / And) [s]the grace of our Lord (abounded exceedingly / was exceeding abundant) with [v]faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. 15 [x](Faithful is the / This *is* a faithful) saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus [y]came into the world to save sinners; [z]of whom I am (chief: / chief.) 16 (howbeit / Howbeit) for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me (as first / chief might Jesus Christ / Jesus Christ might) shew forth all his longsuffering, for (an ensample of / a pattern to) them which should hereafter believe on him (unto eternal life. / to life everlasting.) 17 Now unto [e]the King[3] eternal, ([f]incorruptible, / immortal,) [h]invisible, [i]the only (wise / God,) [j]*be* honour and glory [4]for ever and ever. Amen.

18 This charge [l]I commit unto thee, (my / child / son) Timothy, according to [n]the prophecies which [5]went before on thee, that (by them thou mayest / thou by them mightest) [q]war (the / a) good warfare; 19 [r]holding (faith / faith,) and a good conscience; which some having (thrust from them / put away concerning) [t]made shipwreck concerning the faith: 20 (faith have made shipwreck) of whom is [v]Hymenæus and [w]Alexander; whom I (have / [x]delivered) unto Satan, that they (might be taught / may learn) not to [z]blaspheme.

1 I *exhort therefore, (that, / first of all,) [6]that supplications, prayers, intercessions, (thanks- / and / giving, / giving of thanks,) be made for all men; 2 [e](for / kings / kings,) and (*for*) all that are in (high place: / †authority;) that we may lead a (tranquil / quiet) and (quiet / peaceable) life in all godliness and (gravity. / honesty.) 3 (This / For this) is good and [e]acceptable in the sight of [f]God our Saviour; 4 who (willeth / will) (that / have) all men (should / to) be saved, and (to / [i]come) (to / unto) [j]the knowledge of the truth. 5 For [l]there is one God, (and / also) one mediator between God and men, (*himself* man, / the man) Christ Jesus, 6 [o]who gave himself a ransom for (all; / ‡the testimony *to be borne* [r]in / all, ‡to be testified in due) its own times; 7 [t](whereunto I was appointed / time. / Whereunto I am ordained) a ([7]preacher / preacher,) and an (apostle ("I / apostle, (I) speak the truth, I / truth in Christ, *and* lie not), [w]a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and (truth. / verity.)

8 I (desire / will) therefore that (the / men) pray ([a]in every place, / every where,) [b]lifting up [c]holy hands, without wrath and (§disputing. / doubting.) 9 In like (manner, / manner also,) [d]that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with (shamefastness / shamefacedness) and sobriety; not with (braided / §broided) hair, (and gold / or gold,) or (pearls / pearls,) or costly (raiment. / array;) 10 [g]but (which becometh women / professing godliness) (through / with) good works. 11 Let (a / the) woman learn in (quietness / silence) [k]with all subjection. 12 [m]But I (permit / suffer) not a woman to teach, nor to (have dominion / usurp authority) over (‖the / the) man, but to be in (quietness. / silence.) 13 [o]For Adam was first formed, [p]then (Eve; / Eve.) 14 (and / And) Adam was not (beguiled, / deceived,) but [s]the woman being (beguiled hath / deceived was) fallen into transgression: 15 (but / in the transgression. / Notwithstanding) she shall be saved (through / [9][u]the / in) childbearing, if they continue in [y]faith and (love / charity) and (sanctification / holiness) with sobriety.

1 [10][a](Faithful is the / This *is* a true) saying, If a man (seeketh / desire) [b]the office of a [11]bishop, he desireth a good work. 2 [c](The / A) [11]bishop (therefore / then) must be (without reproach, / blameless,) [d]the husband of one wife, [f](temperate, soberminded, orderly, / vigilant, sober, ‖of good behaviour,) [g]given to hospitality, [h]apt to

a Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 4.
b ch. 6. 15.
c ch. 3. 4.
d Tit. 1. 3. See Rom. 2. 16 & Gal. 2. 7.
e ch. 5. 4.
f ch. 1. 1.
g Acts 9. 22. Phil. 4. 13. 2 Tim. 4. 17 (Gk.).
h ch. 4. 10. Ezek. 18. 23, 32. Tit. 2. 11, *al.*
i 2 Tim. 3. 7.
j 2 Tim. 2. 25. Tit. 1. 1. Heb. 10. 26.
k See 2 Cor. 3. 6.
l See Gal. 3. 20.
m See Acts 8. 3.
n 1 Cor. 7. 25. 2 Cor. 4. 1.
o See Matt. 20. 28.
p See Acts 3. 17.
q See 1 Cor. 1. 6.
r ch. 6. 15. Tit. 1. 3. Cp. Gal. 4. 4.
s Rom. 5. 20.
t ch. 1. 11. Eph. 3. 7, 8. 2 Tim. 1. 11.
u See Rom. 9. 1.
v Cp. Luke 7. 47, 50. See 1 Thess. 1. 3.
w See Acts 9. 15.
x ch. 3. 1 & 4. 9. 2 Tim. 2. 11. Tit. 3. 8. Cp. Rev. 22. 6.
y Matt. 9. 13. See John 3. 17 & Rom. 4. 25.
z Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 9.
a Cp. John 4. 21.
b Ps. 63. 4 & 119. 48. Cp. Isai. 1. 15.
c Job 17. 9. Ps. 24. 4.
d 1 Pet. 3. 3. Cp. Isai. 3. 18—23.
e Rev. 15. 3 (for mg.). Cp. Ps. 10. 16 & Rev. 4. 9, 10.
f ch. 6. 15, 16. Rom. 1. 23.
g Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 4.
h John 1. 18. Col. 1. 15. Heb. 11. 27. 1 John 4. 12.
i Jude 25.
j 1 Chr. 29. 11.
k Tit. 2. 5.
l 2 Tim. 2. 2.
m Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 34.
n ch. 4. 14.
o Gen. 1. 27 & 2. 8.
p Gen. 2. 18, 22.
q 1 Cor. 9. 7. 2 Cor. 10. 4. 2 Tim. 2. 3, 4. Cp. ch. 6. 12.
r Cp. ch. 3. 9.
s Gen. 3. 6, 13.
t Cp. ch. 6. 9.
u Cp. Gal. 4. 4.
v 2 Tim. 2. 17.
w 2 Tim. 4. 14.
x See 1 Cor. 5. 5.
y ch. 1. 14
z Acts 13. 45.
a See ch. 1. 15.
b See Acts 20. 28.
c Tit. 1. 6—9.
d Cp. ch. 5. 9.
e Ezra 6. 10
Baruch 1. 11. Cp. 1 Mac. 7. 33.
f ver. 11. Tit. 2. 2.
g 1 Pet. 4. 9.
h 2 Tim. 2. 24.

R.V. 1 Or, *teaching* 2 Some ancient authorities read *enableth.* 3 Gr. *of the ages.* 4 Gr. *unto the ages of the ages* 5 Or, *led the way to thee* 6 Gr. *to make supplications, &c.* 7 Gr. *herald.* 8 Or, *doubting* 9 Or, *her childbearing* 10 Some connect the words *Faithful is the saying* with the preceding paragraph. 11 Or, *overseer*

A.V. * Or, *desire.* † Or, *eminent place.* ‡ Or, *a testimony.* § Or, *plaited.* ‖ Or, *modest.*

teach; 3 [1]no brawler, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but gentle, patient, not contentious, [2]no lover of money; 4 one that ruleth well his own house, [g]having *his* children in subjection with all gravity; 5 (For if a man knoweth not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of [j]the church of God?) 6 not [t]a novice, lest [l]being lifted up with pride he fall into the [3]condemnation of the devil. 7 Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and [s]the snare of the devil. 8 Likewise *must* the deacons *be* grave, not doubletongued, [v]not given to much wine, [x]not greedy of filthy lucre; 9 [y]holding the mystery of the faith in [a]a pure conscience. 10 And [b]let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being *found* blameless. 11 Even so *must their* wives *be* grave, not slanderers, sober, [e]faithful in all things. 12 Let the deacons be [f]husbands of one wife, [f]ruling *their* children and their own houses well. 13 For [j]they that have served well the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good standing, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly: 15 but if I tarry long, that thou mayest know [3]how thou ought to behave themselves in [o]the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and [4]§ground of the truth. 16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: [5]God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, [u]seen of angels,

[a] Gal. 2. 2.
[b] 2 Thess. 1. 10.
[c] Tit. 3. 2.
[d] See Acts 1. 2.
[e] Heb. 13. 5. Cp. ch. 6. 10.
[f] See John 14. 17.
[g] Cp. ver. 12.
[h] Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 3—9 & 2 Tim. 3. 1. See 1 Cor. 11. 19.
[i] 1 John 4. 6 (Gk.). See Matt. 7. 15.
[j] See Acts 20. 28.
[k] Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 3 & 2 Thess. 2. 11.
[l] ch. 6. 4. 2 Tim. 3. 4.
[m] Cp. Eph. 4. 19 (for mg.).
[n] Cp. Dan. 11. 37 & Heb. 13. 4.
[o] See Col. 2. 16.
[p] Gen. 1. 29 & 9. 3.
[q] See Mark 4. 11.
[r] See Rom. 14. 6.
[s] 2 Tim. 2. 26. Cp. ch. 6. 9.
[t] Phil. 1. 1.
[u] Gen. 1. 31. Ecclus. 39. 16, *al.*
[v] Cp. ch. 5. 23 & Tit. 2. 3.
[w] See Acts 10. 15.
[x] Tit. 1. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 2.
[y] Cp. ch. 1. 19.
[z] Gen. 1. 25, 31.
[a] See Acts 23. 1.
[b] Cp. ch. 5. 22.
[c] Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 14, 15.
[d] Tit. 2. 3.
[e] Cp. Tit. 2. 10.
[f] ver. 2, 4.
[g] 2 Tim. 3. 10.
[h] See ch. 1. 4.
[i] Heb. 5. 14.
[j] See Matt. 25. 21.
[k] Cp. Col. 2. 23.
[l] Cp. ch. 6. 6.
[m] Ps. 37. 4, 9, 11 & 84. 11 & 112. 2, &c. & 145. 19. Prov. 19. 23 & 22. 4. Matt. 6. 33. Mark 10. 30. 1 Pet. 3. 9.
[n] See ch. 1. 15.
[o] Cp. Eph. 2. 21, 22 & 2 Tim. 2. 20 & Heb. 3. 6, *al.*
[p] Wisd. 16. 7. See ch. 2. 4 & John 4. 42.
[q] ch. 5. 7 & 6. 2.
[r] 1 Cor. 16. 11. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 22 & Tit. 2. 15.

[a]preached among the nations, [b]believed on in the world, [d]received up in glory.

1 But Now [f]the Spirit saith speaketh expressly, that later [h]in the latter times some shall fall away depart from the faith, giving heed to [i]seducing spirits, and doctrines of [6]devils, 2 through the hypocrisy of [k]men that speak lies, [7][m]branded in their own conscience as having their conscience seared with a hot iron; 3 [n]forbidding to marry, *and commanding* [o]to abstain from meats, [p]which God hath created [r]to be received with thanksgiving by them that believe and know the truth. 4 For [u]every creature of God is good, and [w]nothing is to be rejected, refused, if it be [r]received with thanksgiving: 5 for it is sanctified [z]through by the word of God and prayer.

6 [c]If thou put the brethren in mind remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Christ Jesus, Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of the faith, faith and of the good doctrine which [g]followed *until now*: 7 but But refuse profane and old wives' fables. And fables, and [i]exercise thyself rather unto godliness: 8 for For [k]bodily exercise godliness. is profitable [8]for a little; profiteth ** little: but godliness [l]is profitable for unto all things, [m]having promise of the life which that now is, and of that which is to come. 9 [n]Faithful is the saying, This *is* a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation. 10 For to this end therefore we both labour and strive, suffer reproach, because we have our trust hope set on in the living God, [p]who is the Saviour of all men, specially of them those that believe. 11 [q]These things command and teach. 12 [r]Let no man despise thy youth; but [t]be thou an ensample example to them that believe, of the believers, in word, in manner of conversation, life, in love, charity, in spirit, in faith, in

[s] John 1. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 20. 1 John 1. 2 & 3. 5, 8, *al.* [t] Tit. 2. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 3. [u] Luke 2. 13 & 24. 4, &c.

R.V. [1] Or, *not quarrelsome over wine* [2] Gr. *judgement.* [3] Or, *how thou oughtest to behave thyself* [4] Or, *stay*
[5] The word *God*, in place of *He who*, rests on no sufficient ancient evidence. Some ancient authorities read *which.* [6] Gr. *demons.*
[7] Or, *seared* [8] Or, *for little*

A.V. * Or, *Not ready to quarrel, and offer wrong, as one in wine.* † Or, *one newly come to the faith.* ‡ Or, *ministered.*
§ Or, *stay* ‖ Gr. *manifested.* ** Or, *for a little time.*

purity. 13 Till I come, give
(heed / attendance) to reading, to exhortation, to
(teaching. / doctrine.) 14 [a]Neglect not
the gift that is in thee, which
was given thee [c]by prophecy,
[d]with the laying on of the hands
of [e]the presbytery. 15 (Be diligent in / Meditate upon)
these things; give thyself wholly
to them; that thy [f](progress / profiting) may
(be manifest unto / appear *to) all. 16 [g]Take heed
(to / unto) thyself, and (to thy teaching. / unto the doctrine;)
(Continue / continue) in (these things; / them:) for in doing
this thou shalt (save / *both thyself / both save thyself,) and
[l]them that hear thee.

5 1 [o]Rebuke not an elder,
but (exhort / intreat) him as a father;
(and / brethren: / brethren;) [q]the younger men as
2 the elder women as
mothers; the younger as sisters,
(in / with) all purity. 3 Honour widows
[r]that are widows indeed. 4 But
if any widow (hath / have) children or
(grandchildren, / nephews,) let them learn first
[u]to shew †piety (towards / their own family, / at home,)
and to requite their parents: for
[w](this is / that is good and) acceptable (in the sight of / before)
God. 5 Now she [x]that is a widow
indeed, and desolate, (hath her hope / trusteth)
(set on / in) God, and [z]continueth in
supplications and prayers night
and day. 6 But [b]she that (giveth / liveth)
(herself to / ‡in) pleasure is [c]dead while
she liveth. 7 ([d]These / And these) things (also / give)
(command, / in charge,) that they may be (without / blameless.)
8 But if any (provideth / provide) not
for his own, and specially (for those / of)
[i]his own (household, / §house,) he hath
[j]denied the faith, and is worse
than an (unbeliever. / infidel.) 9 Let (none be / not a widow)
(enrolled as a widow / be ‖taken into the number) under three-
score years old, *having been*
[l]the wife of one man, 10 well
reported of for good works; if
she (hath / have) brought up children, if
she (hath / have) [t](used hospitality to / lodged) strangers,
if she ([p]hath / have) washed the saints'
feet, if she (hath / have) [s]relieved the
afflicted, if she (hath / have) [t]diligently

followed every good work. 11 But
(the / younger widows refuse: for
when they [b]have (waxed / begun to wax) wanton
against Christ, they (desire to / will) marry;
12 having (condemnation, / damnation,) because they
have (rejected / cast off) their first faith.
13 And withal they learn (also / *to*
be idle, (going / wandering) about from house
to house; and not only idle, but
[h]tattlers also and [i]busybodies,
speaking things which they ought
not. 14 I (desire / will) therefore that [j]the
younger (1*widows* / women) marry, bear chil-
dren, [m](rule the household, / guide the house,) [n]give none
occasion to the adversary (for / **to)
(reviling; / speak reproachfully.) 15 [p](for already some are / For some are already)
turned aside after Satan. 16 If
any (man or / woman) that believeth
(hath / have) widows, let (her / them) relieve them,
and let not the church be (burdened / charged);
that it may relieve them [s]that
are widows indeed.

17 Let the elders [t]that rule
well be counted worthy of
[v]double honour, especially (those / they)
who labour in the word and
(in teaching. / doctrine.) 18 For the scripture
saith, [y]Thou shalt not muzzle
the ox (when he / that) treadeth out the
corn. And, [a]The labourer is
worthy of his (hire. / reward.) 19 Against an
elder receive not an accusation,
(except [e]at *the mouth of* / but ††before) two or three
witnesses. 20 Them that sin
[f](reprove in the sight of / rebuke before) all, [g]that (the rest / others)
also may (be in / fear.) 21 [h]I charge
thee (in the sight of / before) God, and (Christ / the Lord)
(Jesus, / Jesus Christ,) and the elect angels,
that thou observe these things
‡‡without (2prejudice, / preferring) one before another,
[k]doing nothing by partiality.
22 [m]Lay hands ([n]hastily / suddenly) on no man,
neither [o]be partaker of other
men's sins: keep thyself pure.
23 (Be no longer a drinker of / Drink no longer) water, but
[q]use a little wine [r]for thy
stomach's sake and thine often
infirmities. 24 Some men's sins

[a] See 1 Thess. 5. 19.
[b] Cp. Rev. 18. 3, 7, 9.
[c] ch. 1. 18.
[d] See Acts 6. 6.
[e] Cp. Acts 20. 17 (mg.).
[f] Phil. 1. 12.
[g] Cp. Acts 20. 28.
[h] 3 John 10 (Gk.).
[i] 2 Thess. 3. 11. 1 Pet. 4. 15.
[j] Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 9.
[k] Ezek. 33. 9.
[l] See Rom. 11. 14.
[m] Cp. Tit. 2. 5.
[n] ch. 6. 1. Tit. 2. 5, 8.
[o] Cp. Lev. 19. 32.
[p] Cp. ch. 1. 20.
[q] Tit. 2. 6.
[r] ver. 5, 16.
[s] ver. 3, 5.
[t] Rom. 12. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 28.
[u] Matt. 15. 4—6. Mark 7. 10—13. Eph. 6. 1, 2. Cp. Gen. 45. 9—11.
[v] Deut. 21. 17.
[w] ch. 2. 3.
[x] ver. 3, 16.
[y] 1 Cor. 9. 9. Cited from Deut. 25. 4.
[z] Cp. Luke 2. 37 & 18. 1—5.
[a] Matt. 10. 10. Cited from Luke 10. 7(?). Cp. Lev. 19. 13 & Deut. 24. 15 & 1 Cor. 9. 4, 7—14.
[b] James 5. 5. Cp. Ezek. 16. 49.
[c] Rev. 3. 1.
[d] ch. 4. 11 & 6. 2.
[e] See Deut. 19. 15.
[f] Tit. 1. 13 & 2. 15.
[g] Deut. 13. 11.
[h] ch. 6. 13. 2 Tim. 2. 14 & 4. 1.
[i] See Gal. 6. 10.
[j] Rev. 2. 13. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 5 & Tit. 1. 16 & 2 Pet. 2. 1 & Rev. 3. 8.
[k] See 2 Cor. 5. 16.
[l] Cp. ch. 3. 2.
[m] See Acts 6. 6.
[n] Cp. ch. 3. 10.
[o] Cp. 2 John 11.
[p] See Gen. 18. 4.
[q] Cp. ch. 3. 8.
[r] Ps. 104. 15.
[s] ver. 16.
[t] Cp. ch. 6. 18.

R.V. 1 Or, women 2 Or, *preference*
A.V. * Or, *in all things.* † Or, *kindness.* ‡ Or, *delicately.* § Or, *kindred.* ‖ Or, *chosen.* ** Gr. *for their railing.* †† Or, *under.* ‡‡ Or, *without prejudice.*

are evident, open beforehand, going before unto judgement; and some men also they follow after. 25 In like manner Likewise also [1]there are the good works that of some are evident; manifest beforehand; and [a]such as they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

6 [1] [e]Let as many as are [2]servants servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, [g]that the name of God and the his doctrine be not blasphemed. [2] And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are [l]brethren; but let them serve them the rather do them because they that [3]partake of the are *faithful and benefit are believing and beloved. beloved, partakers of the benefit. [n]These things teach and exhort.

[3] If any man [o]teacheth a different teach doctrine, otherwise, and consenteth consent not to [4]p sound wholesome words, *even* the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine [s]which is according to godliness; [4] [u]he is puffed up, †proud, [w]knowing nothing, but [5]‡doting about [z]questionings questions and [y]disputes strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, [5] wranglings §Perverse disputings of men [d]corrupted of corrupt in mind minds, and bereft destitute of the truth, [e]supposing that godliness is a way gain is godliness: from such of gain. withdraw thyself. [6] But [f]godliness [g]with contentment is great gain: [7] for gain. For [i]we brought nothing into the this world, for neither can we *and it is* certain we can carry anything out; nothing out. [8] but And [m]having food and covering [6]we shall raiment let us be therewith content. [9] But [o]they that desire to will be rich fall into [a] temptation and [q]a snare snare, and *into* many foolish and hurtful lusts, such as lusts, which [t]drown men in destruction and perdition. [10] For the love of money is [a] the root of [u]all [7]kinds of evil: which while some reaching coveted after,

[a] Cp. Ps. 37. 6 & Prov. 10. 9.
[b] 2 Tim. 3. 17. Cp. Deut. 33. 1 & 1 Chr. 23. 14, *al.*
[c] 2 Tim. 2. 22.
[d] See Prov. 15. 9.
[e] See 1 Pet. 2. 18.
[f] Cp. ch. 1. 18. See 1 Cor. 9. 25.
[g] Isai. 52. 5. Rom. 2. 24. Tit. 2. 5.
[h] Cp. Phil. 3. 12.
[i] 1 Pet. 5. 10.
[j] See 2 Cor. 9. 13.
[k] See ch. 5. 21.
[l] See Philem. 16.
[m] Cp. Matt. 27. 11 & John 18. 37 & Rev. 1. 5 & 3. 14.
[n] ch. 4. 11, 13 & 5. 7.
[o] ch. 1. 3.
[p] See ch. 1. 10.
[q] See 2 Thess. 2. 8.
[r] See ch. 2. 6.
[s] Tit. 1. 1.
[t] ch. 1. 11.
[u] ch. 3. 6. 2 Tim. 3. 4.
[v] 2 Mac. 13. 4. See Rev. 17. 14.
[w] 1 Cor. 8. 2. Cp. ch. 1. 7.
[x] ch. 1. 4. 2 Tim. 2. 23. Tit. 3. 9.
[y] 2 Tim. 2. 14. Cp. Acts 18. 15.
[z] See ch. 1. 17.
[a] Cp. Ps. 104. 2.
[b] Job 37. 23.
[c] See John 1. 18.
[d] 2 Tim. 3. 8. Cp. Eph. 4. 22 & Tit. 1. 15.
[e] Tit. 1. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
[f] Cp. ch. 4. 8.
[g] Ps. 37. 16. Prov. 15. 16 & 16. 8. Tobit 4. 21. Phil. 4. 11. Heb. 13. 5.
[h] 2 Tim. 4. 10. Tit. 2. 12.
[i] Job 1. 21. Ps. 49. 17. Eccles. 5. 15.
[j] Rom. 11. 20 & 12. 3, 16.
[k] See Mark 10. 24.

after they have been led astray ‖erred from the faith, and have pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

[11] But thou, [b]O man of God, [c]flee these things; and [d]follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. [12] [f]Fight the good fight of the faith, [h]lay hold on the life eternal, eternal life, [i]whereunto thou wast art also called, and didst confess [j]the hast professed a good confession in profession the sight of before many witnesses. [13] [k]I charge thee give thee charge in the sight of God, who [8]quickeneth all things, and of *before* Christ Jesus, [m]who before Pontius Pilate witnessed [j]the a good **confession; [14] that thou keep the commandment, *this* commandment without spot, without reproach, unrebukeable, until [q]the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ: [15] which [r]in [9]its own his times he shall shew, who is [t]the blessed and only Potentate, [v]the King of [10]kings, and Lord of [11]lords; [16] [z]who only hath immortality, [a]dwelling in the light [b]unapproachable; which no man can approach unto; [c]whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom *be* honour and power eternal. everlasting. Amen.

[17] Charge them that are rich in [h]this present [12]world, that they [j]be not highminded, nor [k]have their trust hope set on [l]the uncertainty of in ††uncertain riches, but on in the living God, [n]who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; [18] that they do good, that [p]they be rich in good works, that they be ready to distribute, [13] ‡‡[r]willing to communicate; [19] [s]laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may [v]lay hold on [w]the life which is *life* indeed. eternal life.

[l] Prov. 23. 5. Cp. Matt. 13. 22. & 23. 4 & 28. 20. Matt. 13. 22. 19, 20.
[t] Cp. ch. 1. 19.
[m] Gen. 28. 20. Prov. 30. 8. Ecclus. 29. 21, 23.
[p] Luke 12. 21. Tit. 3. 8, 14.
[u] Cp. Ex. 23. 8 & Deut. 16. 19.
[q] Cp. ch. 3. 7.
[v] ver. 12.
[n] See Acts 14. 17.
[r] See Rom. 12. 13.
[w] Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 1.
[o] Prov. 15. 27
[s] See Matt. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the works that are good are evident.* [2] Gr. *bondservants.* [3] Or, *lay hold of* [4] Gr. *healthful.* [5] Gr. *sick.* [6] Or, *in these we shall have enough* [7] Gr. *evils.* [8] Or, *preserveth all things alive* [9] Or, *his* [10] Gr. *them that reign as kings.* [11] Gr. *them that rule as lords.* [12] Or, *age* [13] Or, *ready to sympathise*

A.V. * Or, *believing.* † Or, *a fool.* ‡ Or, *sick.* § Or, *Gallings one of another.* ‖ Or, *been seduced.* ** Or, *profession.* †† Gr. *uncertainty of riches.* ‡‡ Or, *sociable.*

20 O Timothy, guard [1]a that which
is committed unto *thee*, [c]turning away
from the [d]profane babblings and vain babblings, and
avoiding oppositions of the knowledge which is
falsely so called: 21 which some

a 2 Tim. 1. 12 (mg.), 14.
b ch. 1. 6 (mg. for mg.).
c 2 Tim. 3. 5. Cp. Col. 2. 8 & 2 Tim. 4. 4 & Tit. 1. 14.
d 2 Tim. 2. 16.
e See Col. 4. 18.

professing [b]have [2]erred concerning the faith.

[e]Grace be with you. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

1 PAUL, [a]an apostle of
I Christ Jesus by the will of
God, according to [e]the promise of the life which is in Christ
Jesus, 2 to Timothy, [f]my dearly
beloved child: [g]Grace, mercy, *and*
peace, from God the Father and
Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 [k]I thank God, [l]whom I serve
from my forefathers in a pure
conscience, how unceasing is my
remembrance of thee in my supplications,
night and day; 4 longing to see
thee, remembering thy tears, that
I may be filled with [4]joy; 5 When
I call to remembrance the unfeigned
faith that is in thee, which dwelt
first in thy grandmother Lois,
and [y]thy mother Eunice; and I
am persuaded, that in thee also.
6 Wherefore I put thee in
remembrance [b]that thou [5]stir
up the gift of God, which is in
thee by the putting on of my
hands. 7 For God hath not given us the
spirit of fear; but [i]of power,
and of love, and of a sound mind. 8 [j]Be
not ashamed therefore of [k]the testi-
mony of our Lord, nor of [m]me
his prisoner: but be thou partaker of
the afflictions of the gospel according
to the power of God; 9 [p]who

a See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
b Cp. Heb. 3. 1. See Rom. 8. 28.
c See 1 Cor. 1. 1.
d Tit. 3. 5. See Rom. 3. 27.
e Tit. 1. 2. Heb. 9. 15.
f 1 Cor. 4. 17. Cp. ch. 2. 1. See 3 John 4.
g See 1 Tim. 1. 2.
h Tit. 1. 2. Cp. Rom. 16. 25. See Eph. 1. 4.
i See Rom. 16. 26.
j See 2 Thess. 2. 8.
k See Rom. 1. 8.
l See Acts 22. 3 & 24. 14.
m 1 Cor. 15. 26. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55 & Heb. 2. 14, 15.
n 1 Tim. 3. 9. See Acts 23. 1.
o Cp. Job 33. 30.
p Rom. 2. 7.
q Rom. 1. 9. Philem. 4, *al.*
r See 1 Tim. 2. 7.
s Phil. 1. 8. Cp. ch. 4. 9, 21.
t Cp. Acts 20. 37.
u ch. 2. 9.
v Rom. 12. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5.
w ver. 8.
x Cp. Ps. 10. 14 & 1 Pet. 4. 19.
y Acts 16. 1. Cp. ch. 3. 15 & Ps. 86. 16 & 116. 16.
z 1 Tim. 6. 20.
a ver. 18. ch. 4. 8. See 1 Cor. 3. 13.
b 1 Tim. 4. 14. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 19.

hath saved us, and [b]called us with
a holy calling, [d]not according to
our works, but according to [b]his
own purpose and grace, which
was given us in Christ Jesus
[h]before the times eternal, 10 but hath
now been manifested by [j]the ap-
pearing of our Saviour Christ Jesus,
[m]who hath abolished death, and
hath [o]brought life and incorruption
to light through the gospel:
11 [r]whereunto I was appointed a
[7]preacher, and an apostle, and a
teacher of the Gentiles. 12 [u]For the
which cause I also suffer these
things: yet [w]I am not
ashamed; for [x]I know him whom I
have *believed, and [1] am per-
suaded that he is able to guard
[8]z that which I have committed
unto him against [a]that day.
13 [c]Hold fast [d]the pattern of [9]e sound
words, [f]which thou hast heard
of me, in [g]faith and love which
is in Christ Jesus. 14 [10]z That
good thing which was committed
unto *thee* guard through the [11]Holy
Ghost [l]which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that [n]all
they which are in Asia be turned
away from me; of whom are
Phygelus and Hermogenes. 16 The

c Cp. ch. 3. 14 & Tit. 1. 9 & Rev. 3. 3.
d Cp. Rom. 2. 20 & 6. 17.
e See 1 Tim. 1. 10.
f ch. 2. 2.
g 1 Tim. 1. 14.
h Rom. 8. 15. Cp. John 14. 27 & Rev. 21. 8.
i Luke 24. 49. Acts 1. 8.
j See Mark 8. 38.
k See 1 Cor. 1. 6.
l See Rom. 8. 9.
m Cp. ver. 16. See Eph. 3. 1.
n Acts 19. 10. Cp. ch. 4. 10, 11, 16.
o ch. 2. 3, 9 & 4. 5.
p 1 Tim. 1. 1. Tit. 3. 4.

R.V. 1 Gr. *the deposit.* 2 Gr. *missed the mark.* 3 Gr. *through.* 4 Or, *joy in being reminded* 5 Gr. *stir into flame.* 6 Gr. *sobering.* 7 Gr. *herald.* 8 Or, *that which he hath committed unto me* Gr. *my deposit.* 9 Gr. *healthful.* 10 Gr. *The good deposit.* 11 Or, *Holy Spirit*

A.V. * Or, *trusted.*

Lord (grant / give) mercy unto [a]the house of (Onesiphorus: / Onesiphorus;) for he oft [b]refreshed me, and was not ashamed of [d]my (chain; / chain:) 17 but, when he was in Rome, [g]he sought me (out very / diligently) and found (me / me.) 18 (the / The) Lord grant unto him (to / that he may) find mercy of the Lord in [i]that (day); / day:) and in how many things he [l]ministered (unto me / at) Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

1 Thou therefore, [m]my (child, / son,)
2 [o]be (strengthened / strong) in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.
2 And the things [q](which / that) thou hast heard (from / of) me [*]among many witnesses, the same [s]commit thou to faithful men, [t]who shall be able to teach others also.
3 [1]Suffer hardship with *me*, / Thou therefore endure hardness, as [w]a good soldier of (Christ Jesus. / Jesus Christ.)
4 No (soldier on service / man that warreth) (in / with) [z]entangleth himself the affairs of *this* life; that he may please him who (enrolled / hath chosen) him (as / to be) a soldier.
5 And if (also a man / a man also) [a]contend in the games, he is not [c]crowned, (have contended / strive) except he lawfully.
6 [†e]The husbandman that laboureth must be (the / to partake) first (partaker / of the fruits.)
7 Consider what I say; (for / and) the Lord (shall / give) thee understanding in all things.
8 Remember (that / Christ) Jesus Christ, [h]risen from the dead, [i]of the seed of (David, / David was raised from the dead) [k]according to my gospel:
9 [l]wherein I suffer (hardship / trouble,) [m]unto bonds, as a malefactor; (as an evil doer, *even* / also) unto bonds; but [n]the word of God is not bound.
10 Therefore [p]I endure all things for the elect's (sake, / sakes,) that they (also may / may also) obtain [s]the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with [v]eternal glory.
11 [w](Faithful / *It is* a) (is the / faithful) [2]saying: For [x]if we (died / be dead) with him, we shall also [z]live with him:
12 [a]if we (endure, / suffer,) we shall also reign with him: [c]if we (shall / are faithless,) deny him, he also will deny us:
13 [c]if we (believe not, / *yet*) [e]he abideth (faithful; / faithful:) (for / *he*) [f]he cannot deny himself.
14 Of these things put them in remembrance, [h]charging *them* (in the sight of / before) [3]the (Lord, / Lord) that they [j]strive not about (words, / words) [k]to no profit, *but* (to the subverting of / them that hear. / the hearers.)
15 Give (diligence / Study) to (present / shew) thyself approved unto God, a workman [n]that needeth not to be ashamed, [4](handling aright / rightly dividing) the word of truth.
16 But [p]shun [r]profane (*and* vain / babblings): for they will (proceed further in ungodliness, / increase unto more ungodliness.)
17 (and / And) their word will [5]eat as doth a (gangrene / ‡canker): of whom is [u]Hymenæus and Philetus;
18 (men / who) concerning the truth [x]have [6]erred, [y]saying that [7]the resurrection is past (already, / already;) and overthrow the faith of some.
19 (Howbeit / Nevertheless) the (firm / standeth,) foundation of God (standeth, / standeth §sure,) having this seal, [b]The Lord knoweth them that are (his: / his.) (and, / And,) Let every one [d]that nameth the name of (the Lord / Christ) depart from (unrighteousness. / iniquity.)
20 (Now / But) in [f]a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and [g]some (unto / to) honour, and some (unto / to) dishonour.
21 [j]If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, (and / meet for) the master's use, *and* [o]prepared unto every good work.
22 (But / Flee also) [q](flee / Flee also) [r]youthful (lusts, and / lusts: but) follow (after / *after*) righteousness, faith, (love, / charity,) peace, with [t]them that call on the Lord [u]out of a pure heart.
23 But foolish and (ignorant / unlearned) [v](questionings refuse, / questions avoid,) knowing that they (do / do) gender strifes.
24 And [b]the (Lord's / servant of the Lord) [8]servant must not (strive, / strive;) but [d]be gentle (towards all, / unto all) *men*, [e]apt to

a ch. 4. 19.
b Philem. 7, 20.
c See Rom. 3. 3.
d Cp. ver. 8. See Acts 28. 20.
e See 1 Cor. 1. 9.
f Num. 23. 19. Tit. 1. 2.
g Matt. 25. 36—40.
h 1 Tim. 5. 21 & 6. 13.
i ver. 12.
j 1 Tim. 6. 4. Cp. ver. 23.
k Tit. 3. 9.
l Heb. 6. 10.
m See ch. 1. 2.
n Cp. Phil. 1. 20.
o See Eph. 6. 10.
p Tit. 3. 9.
q ch. 1. 13.
r 1 Tim. 6. 20.
s 1 Tim. 1. 18.
t Cp. Tit. 1. 5.
u 1 Tim. 1. 20.
v ch. 1. 8 & 4. 5.
w 1 Tim. 1. 18.
x 1 Tim. 1. 6 & 6. 21 (mg. for mg.).
y Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 12.
z 2 Pet. 2. 20.
a See 1 Cor. 9. 25.
b Num. 16. 5. Nah. 1. 7. John 10. 14, 27. Cp. Luke 13. 27.
See 1 Cor. 8. 3.
c Cp. ch. 4. 8.
d Isai. 26. 13.
e 1 Cor. 9. 10. Cp. Heb. 6. 7.
f See 1 Tim. 3. 15.
g Rom. 9. 21.
h 1 Cor. 15. 20.
i See Matt. 1. 1.
j Cp. Prov. 25. 4 & Isai. 52. 11.
k See Rom. 2. 16.
l ch. 1. 8, 12.
m See Phil. 1. 7.
n Cp. ch. 4. 17.
See Phil. 1. 13.
o ch. 3. 17. Tit. 3. 1. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 10.
p Eph. 3. 13. Col. 1. 24. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 7.
q 1 Tim. 6. 11.
r Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 12.
s 2 Cor. 1. 6.
t Acts 7. 59 & 9. 14.
1 Cor. 1. 2, *al.*
u 1 Tim. 1. 5.
v 1 Pet. 5. 10.
w See 1 Tim. 1. 15.
x Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 10.
See Rom. 6. 8.
y See 1 Tim. 6. 4.

s Rev. 20. 4.
a Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 4, 5.
See Rom. 8. 17 & Heb. 10. 36 & Rev. 20. 4.
b Matt. 12. 18, 19. Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 3.
c See Matt. 10. 33.
d 1 Thess. 2. 7.
e 1 Tim. 3. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *Take thy part in suffering hardship, as &c.* [2] Or, *saying; for if &c.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *God.* [4] Or, *holding a straight course in the word of truth* Or, *rightly dividing the word of truth* [5] Or, *spread* [6] Gr. *missed the mark.* [7] Some ancient authorities read *a resurrection.* [8] Gr. *bondservant.*

A.V. * Or, *by.* † Or, *The husbandman, labouring first, must be partaker of the fruits.* ‡ Or, *gangrene.* § Or, *steady.*

teach, forbearing, *patient, 25 [a]in meekness [1]correcting them instructing those that oppose themselves; [d]if peradventure God may God peradventure will give them repentance [f]unto to the knowledge acknowledging of the truth, truth; 26 and *that* they may [2]†[h]recover themselves out of [j]the snare of the devil, having been who are [3]‡[k]taken captive [4]by the Lord's servant him unto the will of God. at his will.

3 1 But know this, This know also, that [l]in the last days grievous perilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be [p]lovers of self, [q]lovers of money, [r]boastful, their own selves, covetous, boasters, [r]haughty, railers, proud, blasphemers, [r]disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, 3 [t]without natural affection, implacable, slanderers, without self-control, trucebreakers, §false accusers, incontinent, fierce, ‖[u]no lovers of despisers of those that are good, [4]traitors, headstrong, [w]puffed up, [x]lovers heady, highminded, of pleasure rather pleasures more than lovers of God; 5 holding Having a form of godliness, but [a]having denied denying the power thereof: [c]from these also such turn away. 6 For of these this sort are [d]they that which creep into houses, and take lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away by with divers lusts, 7 ever learning, and never able to [g]come to the knowledge of the truth. 8 And like Now as [j]Jannes and Jambres [k]withstood Moses, so do these also withstand resist the truth; [n]men corrupted in mind, truth: of corrupt minds, ‖[o]reprobate concerning the faith. 9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be evident manifest unto all men, [q]as theirs also came to be. was. 10 But **[s]thou didst hast follow fully known my teaching, conduct, doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, love, charity, patience, 11 persecutions, sufferings; what things befell afflictions, which came unto me [y]at Antioch, [z]at Iconium, [a]at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: and but [e]out of them all [f]the Lord delivered me. 12 Yea, and all that would will [b]live godly in Christ Jesus [e]shall suffer persecution. 13 But [e]evil men and impostors seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving deceiving, and [g]being deceived. 14 But [i]abide continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of [5]whom thou hast learned them; 15 and that [m]from a babe child thou hast known [n]the sacred writings holy scriptures, [o]which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. 16 [6]"Every All scripture *is* given by inspiration inspired of God *is* also God, and *is* profitable for teaching, doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for [7]instruction which is in righteousness: 17 that [v]the man of God may be complete, perfect, ††throughly [y]furnished completely [z]unto every all good work. works.

4 1 [8][b]I charge *thee* in the sight therefore of Christ Jesus, of before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, [e]who shall judge the quick and the dead, and by dead at [f]his appearing and his kingdom; 2 preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; [9][h]reprove, rebuke, [i]exhort, exhort with all longsuffering and teaching. doctrine. 3 [l]For the time will come when they will not endure [m]the [10]sound [11]doctrine; but, having but after their own itching ears, will lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers after their own lusts, 4 and teachers, having itching ears; [p]will they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and [r]turn aside shall be turned unto fables. 5 But [t]be thou sober watch thou in all things, ‖[u]suffer hardship, endure afflictions, do the work of [v]an evangelist, ‡‡make [w]fulfil full proof of thy ministry. 6 For [x]I am already now ready being [12]offered, and the time of my to be [b]departure is come. at hand. 7 [c]I have fought the a good fight, [d]I have finished the my course, I have kept the faith: 8 henceforth there is

a Gal. 6. 1. Tit. 3. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 11 & 1 Pet. 3. 15.
b Tit. 2. 12.
c See Acts 14. 22.
d Dan. 4. 27. Acts 8. 22. See Acts 5. 31.
e Cp. Rev. 22. 11.
f See 1 Tim. 2. 4.
g Tit. 3. 3.
h Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 34 (mg. for mg.).
i Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 6. See ch. 1. 13.
j 1 Tim. 3. 7.
k Luke 5. 10 (mg. for mg.).
l See 1 Tim. 4. 1.
m Cp. Eph. 6. 4. See ch. 1. 5.
n Cp. 1 Mac. 12. 9 & 2 Mac. 8. 23 & John 5. 39.
o Ps. 119. 99.
p Cp. Phil. 2. 21.
q Luke 16. 14. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
r Rom. 1. 30.
s Rom. 15. 4. 2 Pet. 1. 20, 21.
t Rom. 1. 31.
u Cp. Tit. 1. 8.
v See 1 Tim. 6. 11.
w 1 Tim. 3. 6 & 6. 4.
x Phil. 3. 19.
y Cp. Luke 6. 40.
z See ch. 2. 21.
a See 1 Tim. 5. 8.
b ch. 2. 14. 1 Tim. 5. 21 & 6. 13.
c 1 Tim. 6. 20. Cp. Tit. 1. 14.
d Cp. Tit. 1. 11.
e See Acts 10. 42.
f ver. 8. See 2 Thess. 2. 8.
g 1 Tim. 2. 4.
h 1 Tim. 5. 20. Tit. 1. 13 & 2. 15.
i 1 Tim. 4. 13.
j Ex. 7. 11.
k Cp. Acts 13. 8.
l ch. 3. 1.
m See 1 Tim. 1. 10.
n See 1 Tim. 6. 5.
o Tit. 1. 16.
p See 1 Tim. 6. 20.
q Ex. 7. 12 & 8. 18 & 9. 11. Cp. Wisd. 17. 7.
r See 1 Tim. 1. 4, 6.
s Cp. Phil. 2. 22.
t 1 Pet. 1. 13.

u ch. 1. 8 & 2. 3, 9. 1, 2, 5. *f* ch. 4. 17. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 10.
v Acts 21. 8. *a* Acts 14. 6, 19.
Eph. 4. 11. *b* Phil. 1. 23.
w Col. 4. 17. Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 14.
x Phil. 2. 17. *c* See 1 Tim. 6. 12.
y Acts 13. 14, 45, 50. *d* Acts 20. 24.
z Acts 14. *e* Ps. 34. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *instructing* [2] Gr. *return to soberness.* [3] Gr. *taken alive.* [4] Or, *by the devil, unto the will of God* Gr. *by him, unto the will of him.* In the Greek the two pronouns are different. [5] Gr. *what persons.* [6] Or, *Every scripture is inspired of God, and profitable* [7] Or, *discipline* [8] Or, *I testify, in the sight . . . dead, both of his appearing &c.* [9] Or, *bring to the proof* [10] Gr. *healthful.* [11] Or, *teaching* [12] Gr. *poured out as a drink-offering.*

A.V. * Or, *forbearing.* † Gr. *awake.* ‡ Gr. *taken alive.* § Or, *makebates,* Tit. 2. 3. ‖ Or, *of no judgment.* ** Or, *thou hast been a diligent follower of.* †† Or, *perfected.* ‡‡ Or, *fulfil.*

[a]laid up for me [b]the crown of
righteousness, which the Lord,
[d]the righteous judge, shall give
to me at [f]that day: and not
only to me, but also to all them [h]that
to me only, unto all them also
have loved his appearing.
love
9 [j]Do thy diligence to come
shortly unto me: 10 for [m]Demas
[o]forsook me, [p]having loved [q]this
hath forsaken
present [1]world, and went to
is departed unto
Thessalonica; Crescens to [2]Ga-
latia, [s]Titus to Dalmatia. 11 [o]Only
unto
Luke is with me. Take [t]Mark,
and bring him with thee: for
he is useful to me for ministering.
profitable the ministry.
12 But [w]Tychicus have I sent to
And
Ephesus. 13 The cloke that I
left at Troas with Carpus, bring when
when thou comest,
thou comest, bring *with thee*, and the
books, *but* especially the parch-
ments. 14 [a]Alexander the copper-
smith [3]did me much evil: [b]the
Lord will render to him according to
reward
his works: 15 of whom be thou
ware also; for he hath greatly
withstood *our words. 16 At my
first defence no one took my part,
answer man stood with me, but
[c]may
all *men* forsook me: *I pray God* that it

a Col. 1. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 4.
b See James 1. 12.
c Acts 28. 11 & 27. 23. Cp. Matt. 10. 19.
d Ps. 7. 11. 2 Esd. 14. 32. 2 Mac. 12. 6, 41.
e See 1 Tim. 1. 12.
f ch. 1. 12.
g Tit. 1. 3 & mg.
h Cp. Rev. 22. 20.
i See Acts 9. 15.
j ch. 1. 4.
k ch. 3. 11.
l Ps. 22. 21. Rest of Esth. 14. 13. Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 37.
m Col. 4. 14. Philem. 24.
n Cp. Ps. 121. 7 & 2 Esd. 16. 67 & Matt. 6. 13 (mg.).
o Cp. ch. 1. 15.
p See 1 John 2. 15.
q 1 Tim. 6. 17. Tit. 2. 12.
r See Rom. 11. 36.
s Cp. Tit. 3. 12.
t See Acts 12. 12.
u See Acts 18. 2.
v ch. 1. 16.
w Acts 20. 4. Eph. 6. 21. Col. 4. 7. Tit. 3. 12.
x Acts 19. 22 (?). Rom. 16. 23 (?).
y Acts 20. 4 & 21. 29.
z ver. 9.
a See 1 Tim. 1. 20.
b Ps. 62. 12. Prov. 24. 12.

Cp. Neh. 6. 14 & 13. 29 & Ps. 28. 4 & Rev. 18. 6.

it may not be laid to their account.
charge.
17 But Notwithstanding [c]the Lord stood
by with me, and [4]e strengthened me;
that through by me [g]the [5]message preaching might
be fully proclaimed, known, and [i]that all
the Gentiles might hear: and
[k]I was delivered [l]out of the
mouth of the lion. 18 [n]The And the
Lord will shall deliver me from every
evil work, and will save preserve me
unto his heavenly kingdom: [r]to
whom *be* the glory [6]for ever and
ever. Amen.
19 Salute [u]Prisca and Aquila,
and [v]the house household of Onesiphorus.
20 [x]Erastus abode at Corinth:
but [y]Trophimus have I left at
Miletus Miletum sick. 21 [z]Do thy diligence
to come before winter. Eubulus
saluteth greeteth thee, and Pudens, and
Linus, and Claudia, and all the
brethren.
22 The Lord Jesus Christ be [c]with
thy spirit. [d]Grace be with
you. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ The second *epistle* unto Timotheus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before †Nero the second time.

c Gal. 6. 18. Philem. 25. d See Col. 4. 18. e Cp. Acts 7. 60.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

TITUS.

1 PAUL, a [7]servant of God,
I and [b]an apostle of Jesus
Christ, according to the faith
of God's elect, and [e]the know-
acknow-
ledge ledging of the truth [f]which is
according to godliness, 2 ‡[i]in hope of
after godliness;
eternal life, which God, [k]who that cannot lie, [l]promised [m]before times the
eternal world began; 3 but [n]in [8]his own seasons
hath in due times

a 2 Tim. 4. 17 & mg. Cp. Rom. 10. 14.
b See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
c See 1 Tim. 1. 11.
d 1 Tim. 1. 1.
e See 1 Tim. 2. 4.
f 1 Tim. 6. 3.
g See 3 John 4.
h Jude 3. See 2 Pet. 1. 1.
i 2 Tim. 1. 1. Heb. 9. 15.

Cp. ch. 2. 13 & 3. 7. j See 1 Tim. 1. 2. k Num. 23. 19. 2 Tim. 2. 13. Heb. 6. 18. l Rom. 1. 2. m See 2 Tim. 1. 9.
n See 1 Tim. 2. 6. o Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 3.

manifested his word in [a]the [5]message, through
[c]wherewith I was intrusted
preaching, which is committed unto me [d]according to the commandment of
God our Saviour; 4 to Titus,
[g]my true child *mine* own son after [h]a the common faith:
[j]Grace and peace
Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God the
Father and Christ Jesus the Lord Jesus Christ our
Saviour.
5 [o]For this cause left I thee

R.V. [1] Or, *age ages of the ages.* [2] Or, *Gaul* [3] Gr. *shewed.* [4] Or, *gave me power* [5] Or, *proclamation* [6] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [7] Gr. *bondservant.* [8] Or, *its*

A.V. * Or, *our preachings.* † Gr. *Cæsar Nero*, or, *the emperor Nero.* ‡ Or, *For.*

in Crete, that thou shouldest
set in order the things that were are
*wanting, and [b]appoint ordain elders in
every city, as I gave thee charge; had appointed thee:
6 [c]if any man is be blameless, the
husband of one wife, having
children that believe, who are faithful children not accused
of [g]riot or unruly. 7 For the a
[1]bishop must be blameless, [h]as
God's steward the steward of God; not [i]selfwilled,
not soon angry, [2]no brawler, not given to wine, no
striker, [j]not greedy of given to filthy lucre;
8 but given to a lover of hospitality, a lover
of †good men, sober, good, soberminded, just, holy, [n]tem-
perate; 9 [p]holding to fast the faithful
word which is according to the teaching, ‡as he hath been taught, that
he may be able both to exhort in [r]the by sound doctrine
[3]sound [4]doctrine, both to exhort and to convict convince the
gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly
men, and [v]vain talkers and deceivers,
specially [x]they of the circumcision, circumcision:
11 whose mouths must be stopped; [z]men stopped,
who overthrow subvert whole houses, teach-
ing things which they ought not,
[b]for filthy lucre's sake. 12 [c]One
of themselves, even a prophet of
their own, said, Cretans The Cretians are
alway liars, evil beasts, idle [5]gluttons. slow bellies.
13 This testimony witness is true. For which Wherefore
cause [g]reprove rebuke them [h]sharply, that
they [i]may be [6]sound in the faith, faith;
14 [j]not giving heed to Jewish
fables, and [m]commandments of
men [e]who men, that turn away from the truth.
15 [p]To Unto the pure all things are
pure: but to unto them that are
defiled and [s]unbelieving nothing is is nothing
pure; but both even [u]their mind and
their conscience are is defiled. 16 [w]They
profess that they know God;
but by their in works they [a]deny him,
being abominable, and disobe-
dient, and unto every good work
§ [d]reprobate.

a See 1 Tim. 1. 10.
b Cp. Acts 14. 23 & 2 Tim. 2. 2.
c For ver. 6—8, see 1 Tim. 3. 2—4.
d Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 9.
e 1 Tim. 3. 11.
f Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 8 & 5. 23.
g See Eph. 5. 18.
h Luke 12. 42. 1 Cor. 4. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 10.
i 2 Pet. 2. 10.
j 1 Tim. 3. 8. 1 Pet. 5. 2.
k 1 Pet. 3. 2.
l Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 14.
m See Gen. 3. 16.
n Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 25.
o See 1 Tim. 6. 1.
p Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 13, 15. See 1 Tim. 1. 15 & 2 Tim. 1. 13.
q 1 Tim. 5. 1.
r See 1 Tim. 1. 10.
s 1 Tim. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 5. 3.
t Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 3.
u 1 Tim. 2. 2.
v 1 Tim. 1. 6.
w Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 3.
x See Acts 11. 2.
y Neh. 5. 9. 1 Tim. 5. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 12 & 3. 16.
z Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 6.
a See 1 Pet. 2. 18.
b 1 Tim. 6. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
c Cp. Acts 17. 28.
d Cp. Col. 3. 22.
e Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 11.
f Matt. 5. 16. Phil. 2. 15.
g ch. 2. 15. 1 Tim. 5. 20.
h 2 Cor. 13. 10.
i ch. 2. 1, 2.
j See 1 Tim. 1. 4.
k ch. 3. 7. See Acts 11. 23.
l ch. 3. 4.
m See Col. 2. 22.
n Cp. Ps. 67. 2. See 1 Tim. 2. 4.
o See 1 Tim. 6. 20.
p Cp. Luke 11. 41 & 1 Tim. 4. 3. See Acts 10. 15.
q 1 Pet. 4. 2. 1 John 2. 16.
r 2 Tim. 3. 12. Cp. Acts 24. 25.
s Cp. Rom. 14. 23.

2 But speak thou the things
which befit [a]the become [3]sound [4]doctrine:
2 that That the aged men be temperate, ‖sober,
grave, soberminded, temperate, [6a]sound in faith,
in love, charity, in patience: patience. 3 [d]that The aged
women likewise be reverent in demeanour, likewise, that they be in behaviour as
[e]not slanderers [f]nor enslaved becometh holiness, not ††false accusers, not given
to much wine, teachers of that good
which is good things; 4 that they may train teach
the young women to be ‡‡sober, to
love their husbands, to love their
children, 5 *to be* soberminded, discreet, [k]chaste,
[l]workers keepers at home, kind, [m]being in subjection good, obedient
to their own husbands, [o]that the
word of God be not blasphemed: blasphemed.
6 [q]the younger Young men likewise exhort
to be soberminded: §§sober minded. 7 In In all things
shewing thyself [s]an ensample a pattern of good
works; works: in thy doctrine [t]*shewing*
uncorruptness, [u]gravity, sincerity,
8 [w]sound speech, that cannot be
condemned; [y]that he that is
of the contrary part may be
ashamed, having no evil thing
to say of us. you. 9 [a]*Exhort* [7]serv-
ants to be in subjection to obedient unto their own
masters, *and* to be well-pleasing *to them* please *them* well.
[d]in all things; not gainsaying *answering again;
10 not purloining, [e]but shewing
all good fidelity; [f]that they may
adorn the doctrine of God our
Saviour in all things. 11 For
[k]the grace of God [8]hath appeared, †that bringeth
bringing salvation salvation hath appeared [n]to all men,
12 instructing us, to the intent Teaching us that, deny-
ing ungodliness and [q]worldly
lusts, [r]we should live soberly and soberly,
righteously righteously, and godly godly, in [t]this pre-
sent [9]world; 13 [v]looking for the that
blessed [x]hope hope, and [y]appearing of the glory the glorious appearing
[10]of our the great [z]God and our Saviour
Jesus Christ; 14 [b]who gave
himself for us, that he might
[c]redeem us from all iniquity,
and [e]purify unto himself [e]a

t 1 Tim. 6. 17. 2 Tim. 4. 10. u See 1 Tim. 6. 5. v See 1 Cor. 1. 7 & 2 Pet. 3. 12. w Cp. 1 John 2. 4 x See ch. 1. 2.
y See 2 Thess. 2. 8. z 2 Pet. 1. 1. a See 1 Tim. 5. 8. b See Matt. 20. 28. c Ps. 130. 8. See 1 Pet. 1. 18.
d 2 Tim. 3. 8. e Ezek. 37. 23. See Ex. 19. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *overseer* [2] Or, *not quarrelsome over wine* [3] Gr. *healthful.* [4] Or, *teaching* [5] Gr. *bellies.*
[6] Gr. *healthy.* [7] Gr. *bondservants.* [8] Or, *hath appeared to all men, bringing salvation* [9] Or, *age* [10] Or, *of the great God and our Saviour*

A.V. * Or, *left undone.* † Or, *good things.* ‡ Or, *in teaching.* § Or, *void of judgment.* ‖ Or, *vigilant.*
** Or, *holy women.* †† Or, *makebates,* 2 Tim. 3. 3. ‡‡ Or, *wise.* §§ Or, *discreet.* * Or, *gainsaying.*
† Or, *that bringeth salvation to all men, hath appeared.*

people for his own possession, [a]zealous of
peculiar people,
good works.
15 These things speak and exhort
speak, exhort,
and [c]reprove with all [1]authority.
rebuke
[d]Let no man despise thee.

3 1 Put them in mind [f]to
be in subjection to rulers, to
subject principalities and
authorities, to be obedient,
powers, obey magistrates,
[i]to
be ready unto every good work,
to
2 [k]to speak evil of no man, [l]not
contentious, to be
to be no brawlers, *but* gentle, [n]shew-
ing all meekness toward all men.
unto
3 For [p]we also were
ourselves
aforetime foolish, disobedient, de-
sometimes
ceived, serving divers lusts and
pleasures, living in malice and
envy, hateful, *and* hating one
another. 4 But when [s]the kind-
after that
ness of God our Saviour, and his love toward
and *love of God our Saviour
man,
man
appeared, 5 [u]not by works
done in righteousness, which we did ourselves,
of righteousness have done,
but [v]according to his mercy he
saved us, through [x]the [2]washing of
by
regeneration [3]and [y]renewing of the
regeneration,
[4]Holy Ghost, 6 which he [a]poured out
Ghost; shed
upon us richly, through Jesus
on †abundantly
Christ our Saviour; 7 that, [b]being
That
justified by his grace, we might
should
be made [b][c]heirs [d]according to
the hope of eternal life. 8 [f]Faithful
This is a
is the saying, and concerning these
faithful
things I will that thou affirm

a ch. 3. 8. Eph. 2. 10.
b ver. 14. ch. 2. 14.
c ch. 1. 13. 1 Tim. 5. 20.
d See 1 Tim. 4. 12.
e 2 Tim. 2. 16.
f Rom. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 13.
g See 1 Tim. 6. 4.
h 1 Tim. 1. 4.
i See 2 Tim. 2. 21.
j 2 Tim. 2. 14
k Eph. 4. 31.
l 1 Tim. 3. 3.
m See Matt. 18. 15.
n See 2 Tim. 2. 25.
o See 2 John 10.
p See 1 Cor. 6. 11.
q See 2 Tim. 4. 12.
r Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 10.
s See Rom. 2. 4.
t See Acts 18. 24.
u Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 32. See Rom. 3. 27.
v Eph. 2. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 3.
w ver. 8.
x Eph. 5. 26 (& for mg.). See John 3. 5 & 1 Cor. 6. 11 & 1 Pet. 3. 21.
y See Rom. 12. 2.
z 2 Pet. 1. 8. Cp. Phil. 1. 11 & 4. 17 & Col. 1. 10.
a Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 33 & 10. 45. Rom. 5. 5.
b ch. 2. 11. Rom. 3. 24, *al.*
c Rom. 8. 17.
d See ch. 1. 2.
e See Col. 4. 18.
f See 1 Tim. 1. 15.

confidently, to the end
constantly,
that they which
have believed in God may be
might
careful [b]to [6]maintain good works.
These things are good and pro-
fitable unto men: 9 but [e]shun foolish
men. But avoid
[g]questionings, and [h]genealogies, and
questions,
strifes, and fightings about the
strivings
contentions,
law; for [j]they are unprofitable
and vain. 10 A man that is
[7]heretical
an heretick [m]after a first and second
the
admonition [8]refuse; 11 knowing
reject
that such a one is perverted, and
he that is such subverted,
sinneth, being self-condemned.
condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Artemas
unto thee, or [q]Tychicus, give diligence
be diligent
to come unto me [r]to Nicopolis:
there
for there I have determined
to winter. 13 Set forward Zenas the
Bring
lawyer and [t]Apollos on their
journey diligently, that nothing
be wanting unto them. 14 And
let our *people* also learn [w]to [6]‡main-
ours
tain good works for necessary
[9]uses, that they be not [z]unfruit-
ful.

15 All that are with me salute
thee. Salute them that love us
Greet
in the faith.
[e]Grace be with you all. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

PHILEMON.

1 PAUL, [a]a prisoner of Christ Jesus
Jesus,
Christ, and [c]Timothy [10]our brother,
to
unto Philemon our beloved
dearly beloved, and
fellow-worker, 2 and to Apphia [11]our sister,
fellowlabourer, *our* beloved Apphia,
and to [e]Archippus our [f]fellow-soldier,
fellowsoldier,
and to [g]the church in thy house:

a ver. 9. See Eph. 3. 1.
b See Rom. 1. 7.
c See 1 Thess. 3. 2.
d See Rom. 1. 8, 9.
e Col. 4. 17.
f Phil. 2. 25.
g See Rom. 16. 5.
h Col. 1. 4.

3 [b]Grace to you and peace from
you, peace,
God our Father and the Lord
Jesus Christ.

4 [d]I thank my God always,
always
making mention of thee in
my prayers, 5 [h]hearing of [12]thy

R V. [1] Gr. *commandment.* [2] Or, *laver* [3] Or, *and* through *renewing* [4] Or, *Holy Spirit* [5] Or, *heirs, according to hope, of eternal life* [6] Or, *profess honest occupations* [7] Or, *factious* [8] Or, *avoid* [9] Or, *wants* [10] Gr. *the brother.* [11] Gr. *the sister.* [12] Or, *thy love and faith*
A.V. * Or, *pity.* † Gr. *richly.* ‡ Or, *profess honest trades.*

love, and [c]of the faith which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all the saints; 6 that the fellowship of thy faith may become effectual, in the [d]knowledge of every good thing which is in [1]you, unto Christ. 7 For I had much joy and [g]comfort in thy love, because the hearts of the saints [h]have been refreshed through thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, [j]though I have all boldness in Christ to enjoin thee [k]that which is befitting, 9 yet for love's sake I rather beseech, being such a one as Paul [2][l]the aged, and now [m]a prisoner also of Christ Jesus: 10 I beseech thee for [p]my child, Onesimus, [q]whom I have begotten in my bonds, [3][r]Onesimus, 11 who was aforetime unprofitable to thee, in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now is profitable to thee and to me: 12 whom I have sent back to thee in his own person, that is, my very heart: 13 whom I would fain have kept with me, that [x]in thy behalf he might minister unto me [a]in the bonds of the gospel: 14 but without thy mind I would do nothing; that thy goodness should not be as it were [c]of necessity, but of free will. 15 For perhaps [d]he was therefore parted from thee for a season, that thou shouldest

a Eph. 1. 15.
b See 1 Cor. 7. 22.
c Matt. 23. 8. Col. 4. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 2.
d Phil. 1. 9. Col. 1. 9.
e Col. 3. 22, 23. Cp. Eph. 6. 5.
f 2 Cor. 8. 23.
g Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 4, 13 & Col. 4. 11.
h ver. 20. 2 Tim. 1. 16. Cp. Rom. 15. 32 & 2 Cor. 7. 13.
i See 1 Cor. 16. 21.
j Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 6.
k Eph. 5. 4.
l Cp. Eph. 6. 20 (for mg.).
m See ver. 7.
n ver. 1.
o See 2 Cor. 2. 3.
p See 3 John 4.
q ver. 13. 1 Cor. 4. 15. Cp. Gal. 4. 19.
r Col. 4. 9.
s Phil. 1. 25 & 2. 24.
t See 2 Cor. 1. 11.
u Cp. Heb. 13. 19.
v See Col. 1. 7.
w Rom. 16. 7.
x See 1 Cor. 16. 17.
y See Col. 4. 10.
z See Col. 4. 14 & 2 Tim. 4. 10, 11.
a ver. 10. See Phil. 1. 7.
b See Gal. 6. 18.
c Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 7 & 1 Pet. 5. 2.
d Cp. Gen. 45. 5, 8.

have receive him for ever; 16 [b]no longer as a [4]servant, but more than a [4]servant, [c]a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much rather to thee, [e]both in the flesh and in the Lord? 17 If then thou countest me [f]a partner, receive him as myself. 18 But if he hath wronged thee at all, or oweth *thee* aught, put that to mine account; 19 [i]I Paul write it with mine own hand, I will repay it: that I say not unto thee how that thou owest to me even thine own self besides. 20 Yea, brother, let me have [5]joy of thee in the Lord: [m]refresh my heart in Christ. 21 [o]Having confidence in thine obedience I write unto thee, knowing that thou wilt do even beyond what I say. 22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for [s]I hope that [t]through your prayers [u]I shall be granted unto you.

23 [v]Epaphras, my [w]fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus, saluteth thee. 24 *and so do* [v]Mark, Marcus, [y]Aristarchus, [z]Demas, [a]Luke, Lucas, my fellow-workers.

25 [b]The grace of [6]our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. [7]Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE HEBREWS.

1 God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, 2 hath [e]at the end of these days [f]spoken unto us in these last [8][h]*his* Son, whom he hath appointed [i]heir of all things, [j]through whom also he made [a]the [9]worlds: 3 who being [b]the effulgence of his glory, and [10][d]the very image of his substance, and [g]upholding all things by the word of his power, when [k]he had made purification of by himself purged our

a ch. 11. 3.
b Wisd. 7. 26.
c Cp. Num. 12. 6, 8 & Joel 2. 28.
d See 2 Cor. 4. 4.
e 1 Pet. 1. 20. Cp. ch. 9. 26 & 2 Esd. 2. 34 & Acts 2. 17.
f ch. 2. 3.
g Cp. ch. 11. 3 & Col. 1. 17 (mg.).
h ch. 3. 6 & 4. 14 & 5. 8, *al.* See Matt. 14. 33.
i Ps. 2. 8. Matt. 21. 38. See Matt. 28. 18.
j Cp. ch. 3. 3. See John 1. 3.
k See ch. 9. 14.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *us.* [2] Or, *an ambassador, and now &c.* [3] The Greek word means *Helpful.* [4] Gr. *bondservant.* [5] Or, *help* [6] Some ancient authorities read *the.* [7] Many ancient authorities omit *Amen.* [8] Gr. *a Son.* [9] Gr. *ages.* [10] Or, *the impress of his substance*

sins, [a]sat down [b]on the right
hand of the Majesty on high;
4 having become by / Being made so much better
than the angels, as [d]he hath
inherited / by inheritance obtained a more excellent
name than they. 5 For unto
which of the angels said he at
any time,
[g]Thou art my Son,
This day have I begotten
thee?
and / And again,
[j]I will be to him a Father,
And he shall be to me a Son?
6 [1*]And when he again / again, when he [2]bringeth in
[k]the firstborn / firstbegotten into [3]the world / world, he
saith, [m]And let all the angels of
God worship him. 7 And †of
the angels he saith,
[o]Who maketh his angels [4]winds, / spirits,
And his ministers a flame of
fire: / fire.
8 but of / But unto the Son *he saith*,
[t]Thy throne, O God, is for
ever and ever; / ever:
And the / A sceptre of ‡uprightness / righteousness is
the sceptre of [5]thy kingdom.
9 Thou hast loved righteousness,
and hated iniquity;
Therefore God, *even* thy God,
[z]hath anointed thee
With [a]the oil of gladness
above thy fellows.
10 And,
[c]Thou, Lord, in the beginning
hast laid the foundation of
the earth, / earth;
And the heavens are the works
of thy / thine hands:
11 They shall perish; but thou
continuest: / remainest;
And they all shall [e]wax old
as doth a garment;
12 And as a mantle / vesture shalt thou roll / fold
them up,
As a garment and / And they shall be
changed:

a See Mark 16. 19.
b Cp. Luke 22. 69.
c ch. 13. 8.
d Eph. 1. 21. Phil. 2. 9.
e Cited from Ps. 110. 1, which see.
f ch. 10. 13.
g ch. 5. 5. Acts 13. 33. Cited from Ps. 2. 7.
h Gen. 19. 16 & 28. 12 & 32. 1, 2. Judg. 6. 11 & 13. 3, &c. Ps. 34. 7 & 91. 11 & 103. 20, 21. Dan. 3. 28 & 6. 22 & 10. 11. Matt. 18. 10. Acts 12. 7, 15, *al.*
i See Matt. 25. 34.
j Cited from 2 Sam. 7. 14. Cp. Ps. 89. 26, 27.
k See Rom. 8. 29.
l See Acts 7. 53.
m Cited from Deut. 32. 43 (Gk.). Cp. Ps. 97. 7.
n Cp. ch. 10. 28 & Num. 15. 30, 31 & Deut. 4. 3 & 17. 2, 5, 12 & 27. 26.
o 2 Esd. 8. 22. Cited from Ps. 104. 4.
p ch. 10. 35 & 11. 26.
q Cp. ch. 10. 28, 29 & 12. 25.
r Matt. 22. 5 (Gk.).
s ch. 1. 2.
t Cited from Ps. 45. 6, 7.
u Mark 16. 20. Cp. Acts 5. 32.
v Cp. Luke 1. 2.
w Acts 2. 22, 43.
x Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 4, 11.
y Cp. Eph. 1. 5.
z Isai. 61. 1.
a Isai. 61. 3.
b ch. 6. 5.
c Cited from Ps. 102. 25—27, which see.
d Cited from Ps. 8. 4—6, which see.
e Ecclus. 14. 17.

But thou art [c]the same,
And thy years shall not fail.
13 But of / to which of the angels
hath he said / said he at any time,
[e]Sit thou on my right hand,
[f]Till / Until I make thine enemies
the footstool of thy feet? / thy footstool
14 Are they not all ministering
spirits, [h]sent forth to do service / minister for
the sake of them that / who shall [i]inherit / be heirs of
salvation?

2 1 Therefore we ought to
give the more earnest heed
to the things that were / which we have
heard, lest haply / at any time we drift away / should §let
from them. / *them* slip. 2 For if [l]the word
spoken through / by angels proved / was sted-
fast, and [n]every transgression
and disobedience received a just
[p]recompense / recompence of reward; 3 [q]how shall
we escape, if we [r]neglect so
great salvation? / salvation; which [s]having at the
first been / began to be spoken through / by the
Lord, and was [u]confirmed unto
us [v]by them that heard *him*;
4 [u]God also bearing witness with them, / *them* witness,
both [w]by / with signs and wonders, and
by manifold powers, / with divers miracles, and by [6]‖[x]gifts of
the [7]Holy Ghost, [y]according to
his own will. / will?
5 For not unto angels did he / unto the angels hath he not put in
subject / subjection [3]the world [b]to come,
whereof we speak. 6 But one
hath somewhere / in a certain place testified, saying,
[d]What is man, that thou art
mindful of him?
Or the son of man, that thou
visitest him?
7 Thou madest him [8**]a little
lower than the angels;
Thou crownedst him with glory
and honour,
[9]And didst set him over the
works of thy hands:
8 Thou didst / hast put all things in
subjection under his feet.
For in that he subjected all things unto / put all in subjection under

R.V. [1] Or, *And again, when he bringeth in* [2] Or, *shall have brought in* [3] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [4] Or, *spirits*
[5] The two oldest Greek manuscripts read *his.* [6] Gr. *distributions.* [7] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book.
[8] Or, *for a little while lower* [9] Many authorities omit *And didst . . . hands.*
A.V. * Or, *When he bringeth again.* † Gr. *unto.* ‡ Gr. *rightness*, or, *straightness.* § Gr. *run out as leaking vessels.* ‖ Or, *distributions.* ** Or, *a little while inferior to.*

him, he left nothing that is not
subject to put under him. But now [a]we see
not yet all things subjected to put under him.
9 But we behold him see Jesus, [c]who hath been was
made [1]a little lower than the
angels, *even* Jesus angels *for death death, [g]crowned with glory
and honour, honour; that he by the grace
of God he should [h]taste death
[i]for every *man.* 10 For it [j]be-
came him, [l]for whom are all
things, and through by whom are all
things, [2]in bringing many sons
[m]unto glory, to make the [3n]author captain of
their salvation [o]perfect through
sufferings. 11 For both [p]he that
sanctifieth and [q]they that who are
sanctified [s]are all of one: for
which cause he is not ashamed
to call them [u]brethren, 12 saying,

[x]I will declare thy name unto
my brethren,
In the midst of the [4z]congregation church
will I sing thy praise. praise unto thee.

13 And again, [b]I will put my
trust in him. And again, Behold, Behold
I and the children [e]which God
hath given me. 14 Since then Forasmuch then as the
children are sharers in partakers of [5]flesh and
blood, he also himself in like manner likewise took
[g]partook part of the same; that [h]through
death he [6]might [i]bring to nought destroy [j]him
that [7]had the power of death,
that is, the devil; 15 and [6]might
deliver all them who [k]through
fear of death were all their life-
time subject to bondage. 16 For
verily not of angels doth he take hold, †he took not on *him the nature of* angels;
but he [m]taketh hold of took on *him* the seed of
Abraham. 17 Wherefore it behoved in all
him in all things things it behoved him [n]to be made like
unto his brethren, [o]that he might
be a merciful and faithful high
priest [q]in things pertaining to
God, to make propitiation reconciliation for the
sins of the people. 18 [8]For [9]in

a Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25.
b ch. 4. 15. Luke 22. 28.
c ver. 7.
d Eph. 4. 1. Phil. 3. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 9, *al.*
e Phil. 2. 7—9. See John 10. 17.
f Cp. John 20. 21 & Rom. 15. 8.
g Acts 3. 13. 1 Pet. 1. 21. See Acts 2. 33.
h Matt. 16. 28. John 8. 52.
i See John 12. 32.
j Cp. Luke 24. 26.
k ver. 5.
l Rom. 11. 36.
m Cp. ch. 3. 1 & Rom. 8. 30.
n ch. 12. 2 (& for mg.). Acts 3. 15 (mg.). Cp. ch. 5. 9.
o ch. 5. 9 & 7. 28. Luke 13. 32. Cp. Phil. 3. 12.
p ch. 13. 12.
q ch. 10. 10, 14, 29.
r Eph. 2. 10 & 3. 9.
s Acts 17. 28.
t ver. 2. Cited from Num. 12. 7.
u Matt. 25. 40.
v Ex. 14. 31. Deut. 34. 5. Josh. 1. 2 & 8. 31. Ps. 105. 26. Wisd. 10. 16. Rev. 15. 3.
w Deut. 18. 15, 18, 19.
x Cited from Ps. 22. 22.
y See ch. 1. 2.
z ch. 12. 23. Acts 7. 38 (for mg.).
a 1 Cor. 3. 16 & 6. 19. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 2. 21. 1 Tim. 3. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
b Cp. Ps. 18. 2 & Isai. 8. 17 & 12. 2.
c Cited from Isai. 8. 18.
d ver. 14. ch. 6. 11. Ps. 119. 33, 112. Matt. 10. 22. Rev. 2. 26.
e See John 17. 2.
f ver. 15. ch. 4. 7. Cited from Ps. 95. 7—11, which see.
g ch. 7. 13 (mg.). See John 1. 14.
h See 1 Cor. 15. 54—56.
i Cp. Col. 2. 15 & 2 Tim. 1. 10.
j 1 John 3. 8. Cp. John 16. 11.

that he himself hath suffered
[b]being tempted, he is able to
succour them that are tempted.

3 1 Wherefore, holy bre-
thren, partakers of [d]a the hea-
venly calling, consider [f]the
Apostle and High Priest of our
confession, *even* profession, Christ Jesus; 2 who was
faithful to him that [10‡]appointed
him, [k]as also was Moses Moses *was faithful* in
all [11]his house. 3 For he hath been this *man* was
counted worthy of more glory
than Moses, by so much inasmuch as he that who
[12]built hath builded the house hath more
honour than the house. 4 For
every house is [12]builded by some one; *man*; but [r]he that [12]built all
things is God. 5 [t]And Moses
indeed verily was faithful in all [11]his house house,
[v]as a servant, [w]for a testimony of
those things which were afterward to be
to be spoken spoken after; 6 but Christ [y]as a son, son
over [11]his own house; [a]whose
house are we, if we hold fast
our boldness the confidence and the glorying rejoicing of
our the hope firm [d]unto the end.
7 Wherefore, even as Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost
saith,

[f]To-day To day if ye shall will hear his voice,
8 Harden not your hearts, as in
the provocation,
Like as in In the day of the tempta-
tion in the wilderness, wilderness:
9 [13]Wherewith When your fathers tempted
me by proving me, proved *me,*
And saw my works [l]forty
years.
10 Wherefore I was displeased grieved with
this that generation,
And said, They do alway err
in their heart: heart;
But they did have not know known my ways; ways.
11 [g]As So I sware in my wrath,
[14§]They shall not enter into
my rest. rest.)
12 Take heed, brethren, lest haply

k See Rom. 8. 15. Cp. ch. 5. 2, 7, 8.
l See Acts 7. 36.
m Isai. 41. 8, 9. Cp. ch. 8. 9 & Ecclus. 4. 11.
n Phil. 2. 7.
o ch. 4. 15, 16.
p ch. 4. 3, 5.
q ch. 5. 1. Rom. 15. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *for a little while lower* [2] Or, *having brought* [3] Or, *captain* [4] Or, *church* [5] Gr. *blood and flesh.* [6] Or, *may* [7] Or, *hath* [8] Or, *For having been himself tempted in that wherein he hath suffered* [9] Or, *wherein* [10] Gr. *made.* [11] That is, *God's house.* See Num. 12. 7. [12] Or, *established* [13] Or, *Where* [14] Gr. *If they shall enter.*

A.V. * Or, *by.* † Gr. *he taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.* ‡ Gr. *made.* § Gr. *If they shall enter.*

there shall be in any one of you an
evil heart of unbelief, in falling away departing
from [b]the living God: 13 But [c]ex-
God.
hort one another day by day, so long as daily, while
it is called To-day To day; lest any one of
you be hardened by through [d]the de-
ceitfulness of sin: sin. 14 For For we are
become made partakers [1]of Christ, [f]if we
hold fast the beginning of our
confidence firm stedfast unto the end: end;
15 while it is said,

[h]To-day To day if ye shall will hear his voice,
Harden not your hearts, as in
the provocation.

16 For [i]who, some, when they had heard,
did provoke? nay, did provoke: howbeit not [k]all they that
came out of Egypt by Moses? 17 And Moses. But
with whom was he displeased grieved forty
years? was it not with them
that had sinned, [m]whose [2]carcases
fell in the wilderness? 18 And to
whom sware he that [n]they should
not enter into his rest, but to
them that were disobedient believed not? 19 And So
we see that [r]they were not able could not to
enter in because of unbelief.

4 1 Let us fear therefore, lest haply, therefore fear, lest,
a promise being left us of
entering into his rest, any
one of you should seem [v]to have
come short of it. 2 For indeed we unto us
have had [3]good tidings preached unto us, even was the gospel preached,
as also they well as unto them: but *[x]the word
of hearing preached did not profit them,
because [4][z]they were not united by †not being mixed with faith with in
them that heard. heard it. 3 [5]For we
which have believed do enter
into that rest; rest, even as he hath said,

[c]As I sware have sworn in my wrath,
[6]They If they shall not enter into my rest:
although the works were finished
from the foundation of the world.
4 For he hath said somewhere spake in a certain place of the
seventh *day* on this wise, [f]And
God rested on did rest the seventh day from
all his works; works. 5 and And in this *place*
again,

[6]"They shall not If they shall enter into my
rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth
that some should must enter thereinto, therein, and
they to whom [7]the good tidings were before ‡it was first
preached [e]failed to enter entered not in because
of disobedience, 7 he again defineth unbelief: Again, he limiteth a cer-
tain day, [8]saying in David, To day,
after so long a time, To-day, time; as it
hath been before is said,

[g]To-day To day if ye shall will hear his voice,
Harden not your hearts.

8 For if [9][i]Joshua §Jesus had given them
rest, he would then would he not have spoken afterward afterward have spoken
of another day. 9 There remain-
eth therefore a sabbath ‖rest for to the
people of God. 10 For he that is
entered into his rest hath himself also rest, he also hath
[l]rested ceased from his own works, as God
did from his. 11 Let us therefore labour
give diligence therefore to enter into that rest,
[o]that no lest any man fall [10]after the same
example of disobedience. **unbelief. 12 For [p]the
word of God is living, quick, and [q]active, powerful,
and [s]sharper than any [t]two-edged twoedged
sword, and piercing even to the
dividing asunder of soul and spirit,
of both and of the joints and marrow, and
[u]quick to discern is a discerner of the thoughts and
intents of the heart. 13 And Neither is
[w]there is no any creature that is not
manifest in his sight: but all
things are [y]naked and laid open before opened unto
the eyes of him with whom we
have to do.

14 Having then Seeing then that we have [a]a great
high priest, [b]who hath that is passed through into
the heavens, Jesus the Son of
God, [d]let us hold fast our confession. profession.
15 For we have not a an high priest
[e]that which cannot be touched with
the feeling of our infirmities;
but one that hath been was in all points
[a]tempted like as *we are*, [g]*yet*
without sin. 16 [h]Let us therefore
draw near with boldness come boldly unto the throne
of grace, that we may receive obtain mercy,

a ver. 3.
b See Matt. 16. 16.
c Cp. ch. 10. 24, 25.
d Cp. Isai. 44. 20 & Rom. 7. 11 & Eph. 4. 22.
e See ch. 3. 19.
f ver. 6. ch. 10. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 2.
g See ch. 3. 7, 8.
h See ver. 7.
i Acts 7. 45 (mg. for mg.).
j Num. 14. 2, &c. Deut. 1. 34, 35.
k Cp. Num. 14. 24, 30 & Deut. 1. 36, 38.
l Cp. Rev. 14. 13.
m Num. 14. 29. See Jude 5.
n Deut. 1. 34, 35. Cp. ch. 4. 2.
o Cp. ch. 3. 12.
p 1 Pet. 1. 23.
q Cp. Jer. 23. 29 & 1 Thess. 2. 13.
r ch. 4. 6. Ps. 78. 22 & 106. 24.
s Isai. 49. 2. Eph 6. 17.
t Prov. 5. 4. Rev. 1. 16 & 2. 12.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 24, 25.
v ch. 12. 15.
w 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 34. 21. Ps. 33. 13–15. Prov. 15. 11, *al.*
x 1 Thess. 2. 13 (mg.).
y Job 26. 6.
z Rom. 3. 3.
a ch. 2. 17, 18. Cp. ch. 10. 21.
b ch. 7. 26 & 9. 24, *al.* Eph. 4. 10.
c ch. 3. 11. Cited from Ps. 95. 11.
d ch. 10. 23.
e Cp. ch. 5. 2 & Isai. 53. 3.
f Cited from Gen. 2. 2. Cp. Ex. 20. 11 & 31. 17.
g ch. 9. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 22. 1 John 3. 5. Cp. ch. 7. 26 & John 8. 46 & 14. 30.
h ch. 10. 19. Eph. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 7. 19, 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *with* [2] Gr. *limbs.* [3] Or, *a gospel* [4] Some ancient authorities read *it was.* [5] Some ancient authorities read *We therefore.* [6] Gr. *If they shall enter.* [7] Or, *the gospel was* [8] Or, *To-day, saying in David, after so long a time, as it hath been &c.* [9] Gr. *Jesus.* [10] Or, *into* Gr. *in.*

A.V. * Gr. *the word of hearing.* † Or, *because they were not united by faith to.* ‡ Or, *the gospel was first preached.* § That is, *Joshua.* ‖ Or, *keeping of a sabbath.* ** Or, *disobedience.*

and [may] find grace to help [us] in time of need.

5 [1] For every high [priest, being priest] taken from among [men, men] [b]is [appointed ordained] for men [d]in things pertaining to God, [e]that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins: [2] [g]who *can [bear gently with have compassion on erring,] the [ignorant ignorant,] and [on them that are out of the way;] for that he himself also [i]is compassed with [infirmity; infirmity.] [3] [and And] by reason [thereof is bound, hereof he ought,] [k]as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins. [4] And [m]no man taketh [the this] honour unto himself, but [when he he that] is called of God, [o]even as was Aaron. [5] So [Christ also also Christ] [p]glorified not himself to be made [a an] high [priest, priest;] but he that [spake said] unto him,

[t]Thou art my Son,
[This To] day have I begotten [thee: thee.]

[6] [as As] he saith also in another *place*,

[x]Thou art a priest for ever
After the order of [Melchizedek. Melchisedec.]

[7] Who in the days of his flesh, [b]having [when he had] offered up prayers and supplications [c]with strong crying and tears unto him [e]that was able to save him [1]from death, and [g]having been [was] heard [for his godly fear, †in that he feared;] [8] though [h]he [was were] a Son, yet [j]learned [he] obedience by the things which he suffered; [9] and [k]having been [being] made perfect, he became [unto all them that obey him the the author of eternal salvation unto] [2]author of eternal salvation, [10] [named Called] [all them that obey him;] of God [a an] high priest [m]after the order of [Melchizedek. Melchisedec.]

[11] Of [3]whom we have many things to say, and [o]hard [of to be] [interpretation, uttered,] seeing ye are [become] dull of hearing. [12] For when [by reason of for] the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need [again] [4]that [some] one teach you [the again] rudiments of [which he] [a]the [5]first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of [c]milk, and not of [solid food. strong meat.] [13] For every one that [partaketh of useth] milk ‡is [without experience of unskilful in] [righteousness; righteousness:] for he is [f]a babe. [14] But [solid food is for [6h]fullgrown strong meat belongeth to them that are men,] §of full age, *even* those who by reason ‖of use have their senses exercised [j]to discern [both] good and evil.

6 [1] Wherefore [l]let us [7]cease to speak of [Therefore leaving] **[n]the [first] principles of [the doctrine of] Christ, [and press let us go] on unto [8]perfection; not laying again [a the] foundation of repentance [q]from dead works, and of faith toward God, [2] [9]of [r]the [teaching doctrine] of [10]baptisms, and of [s]laying on of hands, and of [u]resurrection of the dead, and of [v]eternal [judgement. judgment.] [3] And this will we do, [w]if God permit. [4] For [as touching it is impossible for] those [y]who were once [enlightened enlightened,] [11]and [have] tasted of [z]the heavenly gift, and [a]were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, [5] and [have] [12]d]tasted the good word of God, and the powers of [a]the [age world] to come, [6] [and *then* fell If they shall fall] away, [f]it is [impossible] to renew them again unto repentance; [13]seeing [i]they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. [7] For [l]the [land earth] which [hath drunk drinketh in] the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them [for whose sake whom] it is [also tilled, dressed,] receiveth blessing from God: [8] but [[m]if it that which] beareth thorns and [thistles, it briers] is [rejected rejected,] and *is* nigh unto [a curse cursing,] [p]whose end is to be burned.

[9] But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that [14]accompany salva-

a ch. 6. 1.
b ch. 8. 3.
c 1 Cor. 3. 2.
d ch. 2. 17.
e ch. 8. 3, 4 & 9. 9 & 10. 11 & 11. 4.
f 1 Cor. 3. 1. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
g ch. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
h Eph. 4. 13. Cp. ch. 6. 1 (mg.).
i Cp. ch. 7. 28.
j Gen. 3. 22. 1 Kin. 3. 9. Isai. 7. 15.
k ch. 7. 27 & 9. 7. Lev. 4. 3 & 9. 7 & 16. 6, &c.
l Cp. Phil. 3. 12—14.
m Num. 16. 5, 40 & 18. 7. 2 Chr. 26. 18.
n ch. 5. 12.
o Ex. 28. 1. 1 Chr. 23. 13.
p John 8. 54.
q ch. 9. 14.
r Acts 19. 4, 5.
s Acts 8. 17 & 19. 6.
t See ch. 1. 5.
u Acts 17. 31, 32.
v See Acts 10. 42.
w See 1 Cor. 16. 7.
x ch. 7. 17, 21. Cited from Ps. 110. 4.
y ch. 10. 32.
z Cp. John 4. 10 & Eph. 2. 8.
a ch. 2. 4, 5. Gal. 3. 2, 5.
b Matt. 26. 39, 44. Mark 14. 36, 39. Luke 22. 41, 44.
c Ps. 22. 1, 2. Cp. Matt. 27. 46, 50 & Mark 15. 34, 37 & Luke 23. 46.
d Ps. 34. 8. 1 Pet. 2. 3 (for mg.).
e Mark 14. 36.
f Cp. Matt. 19. 26. See 1 John 5. 16.
g Ps. 22. 24.
h See ch. 1. 2.
i Cp. ch. 10. 29.
j Phil. 2. 8.
k See ch. 2. 10.
l Ps. 65. 10.
m ver. 6. ch. 6. 20.
n Isai. 5. 1—7. Cp. Gen. 3. 17, 18 & Deut. 29. 22, 23 & Jer. 44. 22 & Luke 13. 6—9.
o Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 16.
p Cp. Mal. 4. 1 & John 15. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *out of* [2] Gr. *cause.* [3] Or, *which* [4] Or, *that* one *teach you which* be *the rudiments* [5] Gr. *beginning.* [6] Or, *perfect* [7] Gr. *leave the word of the beginning of Christ.* [8] Or, *full growth* [9] Some ancient authorities read, even *the teaching of.* [10] Or, *washings* [11] Or, *having both tasted of . . . and being made . . . and having tasted &c.* [12] Or, *tasted the word of God that it is good* [13] Or, *the while* [14] Or, *are near to*

A.V. * Or, *can reasonably bear with.* † Or, *for his piety.* ‡ Gr. *hath no experience.* § Or, *perfect.* ‖ Or, *of an habit,* or, *perfection.* ** Or, *the word of the beginning of Christ.* †† Or, *for.*

tion, though we thus speak: 10 for speak. For
[a]God is not unrighteous to forget
[b]your work and the love labour of love, which
ye have shewed toward his name,
in that ye have [d]ministered unto to
the saints, and still do minister.
11 And we desire that each every one of
you may do shew the same diligence
unto the [1]fulness to the full assurance [e]of hope even to unto the
end: 12 that ye be not sluggish, slothful,
but [g]imitators followers of them who through
faith and patience inherit the
promises.

13 For when God made promise
to Abraham, since because he could swear
by none no greater, [i]he sware by
himself, 14 saying, [j]Surely bless-
ing I will bless thee, and mul-
tiplying I will multiply thee.
15 And thus, [l]having so, after he had patiently en-
dured, he obtained the promise.
16 For men verily swear by the
greater: and in every dispute of theirs an oath for confirmation
[n]the oath is final for confirmation. 17 Where-
in God, being minded to shew more abundantly willing more abundantly to shew
unto [o]the heirs of the promise
[p]the immutability of his counsel,
[2r]interposed with
*confirmed it by an oath: 18 that
by two immutable things, in
which [t]it is it was impossible for God
to lie, we may might have a strong
encouragement, consolation, who have fled for
refuge to lay hold of upon the hope
[v]set before us; us: 19 which hope we
have as an anchor of the soul,
[a] hope both sure and stedfast stedfast, and
entering which entereth into that which is [w]within
the veil; 20 [x]whither as a the fore-
runner Jesus entered for us, [y]having become a is for us entered, *even* Jesus, made an
high priest for ever after the
order of Melchizedek. Melchisedec.

7 1 For this [z]Melchizedek, Melchisedec, king
of [a]Salem, priest of [b]God Most the most
High, high God, who met Abraham
returning from the slaughter of
the kings, and blessed him, him; 2 to
whom also Abraham divided gave a
tenth part of all (being first, all; first being by
interpretation, interpretation King of righteousness,
and then after that also King of Salem,
which is, King of peace; 3 with-
out father, without mother,
†[c]without genealogy, descent, having neither
beginning of days days, nor end of life, life;
but made like unto the Son of God), God; abideth a priest continu-
ally.

4 Now consider how great this
man was, unto whom Abraham, [f]the even the patriarch
patriarch, Abraham gave a the tenth out of the
chief spoils. 5 And verily [h]they
indeed that are of the sons of Levi that Levi, who re-
ceive the priest's office have office of the priesthood, have a
commandment to take tithes of
the people according to the law,
that is, of their brethren, though
these have they come out of the loins
of Abraham: 6 but he [k]whose
genealogy ‡descent is not counted from them
hath taken received tithes of Abraham, and
hath blessed [m]him that hath had the
promises. 7 But And without any all
dispute contradiction the less is blessed of
the better. 8 And here men
that die receive tithes; but there
one, he *receiveth them*, [q]of whom it is wit-
nessed that [s]he liveth. 9 And, And
so to as I may so say, through Abraham even Levi, Levi also, who receiveth
who receiveth tithes, hath paid tithes; 10 for
tithes, payed tithes in Abraham. For
he was yet in the loins of his
father, when Melchizedek Melchisedec met him.

11 "Now if there was If therefore perfection through were by
the Levitical priesthood (for
under it hath the people received
the law), what further need *was
there* that another priest should
arise rise after the order of Melchizedek, Melchisedec,
and not be reckoned called after the order
of Aaron? 12 For the priesthood
being changed, there is made of
necessity a change also [3]of the
law. 13 For he of whom these
things are said [4]belongeth spoken pertaineth to another
tribe, from of which no man hath given gave
attendance at the altar. 14 For
it is evident that our Lord
hath sprung sprang [c]out of Judah; as to Judah; of which
tribe Moses spake nothing con-

a Prov. 19. 17. Matt. 10. 42 & 25. 40. Mark 9. 41.
b 1 Thess. 1. 3.
c Cp. ver. 6.
d Rom. 15. 31. 2 Cor. 8. 4 & 9. 1, 12. 2 Tim. 1. 18. Rev. 2. 19.
e Rom. 5. 2—5.
f Cp. Acts 2. 29 & 7. 8, 9.
g ch. 13. 7. Cp. ch. 10. 36.
h Num. 18. 21, 26. 2 Chr. 31. 4, 5.
i Gen. 22. 16.
j Cited from Gen. 22. 17.
k Cp. ver. 3.
l ver. 12, 17. Cp. ch. 7. 6. See Rom. 4. 13.
m See Rom. 4. 18.
n Ex. 22. 11.
o ch. 11. 9.
p ver. 18. Cp. Ps. 110. 4 & Prov. 19. 21.
q Cp. ch. 5. 6 & 6. 20.
r Cp. Gal. 3. 20.
s Cp. Luke 24. 5 (mg.) & John 6. 57 & Rev. 1. 17, 18.
t See Tit. 1. 2.
u ver. 18, 19. ch. 8. 7. Cp. Gal. 2. 21.
v ch. 12. 1, 2.
w ch. 9. 7. Lev. 16. 15.
x ch. 4. 14 & 8. 1 & 9. 24.
y ch. 3. 1 & 5. 6, 10 & 7. 17, 21.
z Gen. 14. 18—20.
a Gen. 33. 18 (mg.) (?). Ps. 76. 2. John 3. 23 (?).
b Num. 24. 16. Deut. 32. 8. 1 Esd. 6. 31. Mark 5. 7, *al.*
c Isai. 11. 1. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 1. 3. Luke 3. 33. Rev. 5. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *full assurance* [2] Gr. *mediated.* [3] Or, *of law* [4] Gr. *hath partaken of.* See ch. 2. 14.
A.V. * Gr. *interposed himself by an oath.* † Gr. *without pedigree.* ‡ Or, *pedigree.*

cerning priests. priesthood. 15 And what we say it
is yet more abundantly evident, if far more evident: for that after
the likeness similitude of Melchizedek Melchisedec there
ariseth another priest, 16 who hath been is made, not after the law
of a carnal commandment, but
after the power of an [1]endless
life: 17 for it is witnessed *of him*, life. For he testifieth,

[d]Thou art a priest for ever
After the order of Melchizedek. Melchisedec.

18 For there is verily a disan-
nulling of a foregoing the commandment
[f]because of its going before for the unprofitableness unprofitableness thereof. For
weakness and
19 (for [g]the law
made nothing perfect), and a perfect, *but the bring-
ing in thereupon of [i]a better hope, hope
through *did*; by the which [k]we draw nigh
unto God. 20 And inasmuch as
it is not without the taking of an oath an oath *he was made priest:*
21 (for they indeed have been made priests (For those priests were made
[†]without an oath; but he this with
an oath [2]by him that saith [3]of said unto
him,

[n]The Lord sware and will not
repent himself,
Thou art a priest for ever); ever after
the order of Melchisedec:)

22 by so much also hath was Jesus become made
the a surety of [q]a better [4]covenant. testament.
23 And they indeed have been made priests truly were many
many in number, priests, because that by death they were
they are hindered from continuing not suffered to continue by reason of death:
24 but he, this *man*, because he abideth [t]for
ever, [5]hath his priesthood [6]unchangeable.
‡an unchangeable priesthood.
25 Wherefore also he is able he is able also to save
them [7]§to the uttermost [w]them that
draw near come unto God [x]through by him,
seeing he ever liveth [z]to make
intercession for them.

26 For such a an high priest
became us, *who is* [a]holy, guileless, harmless,
undefiled, [b]separated separate from sinners,
and [c]made higher than the
heavens; 27 who needeth not
daily, like as those high priests, to
offer up sacrifices, sacrifice, [e]first for his
own sins, and then for the
sins of the people people's: for this he did
[a]once for all, when he offered up
himself. 28 For the law appointeth maketh
men high priests, [b]having priests which have infirmity;
but the word of the oath, which
was after since the law, *appointeth* a *maketh* the Son,
who is ‖consecrated [c]perfected for evermore.

8 [18]Now [9]in of the things which
we are saying the chief point *is this*. have spoken *this is* the sum:
We have such a an high priest,
[e]who sat down is set on the right hand of
the throne of the Majesty in
the heavens, heavens; 2 a minister ** of [10]the
sanctuary, and of [h]the true
tabernacle, which the Lord
[j]pitched, and not man. 3 For
[l]every high priest is appointed ordained to
offer both gifts and sacrifices:
wherefore [m]it is necessary of necessity that
this *high priest* also have somewhat man have somewhat also to offer.
4 Now For if he were on earth, he
would should not be a priest at all, seeing
that [††]there are those who priests that offer the
gifts according to the law; law: 5 who
serve *that which is* [o]a copy unto the example and [p]shadow
of the heavenly things, even as
Moses is warned was admonished *of God* when
he is was about to [11]make the taber-
nacle: for, [r]See, saith he, that
thou make all things according
to the pattern that was shewed shewed to thee
in the mount. 6 But now hath
he obtained a ministry [t]the more excellent, more excellent ministry,
by how much also he is [u]the
mediator of [v]a better [4]‡‡coven-
ant, which hath been enacted was established upon
better promises. 7 [y]For if that
first *covenant* had been fault-
less, then would should no place have
been sought for a the second. 8 For
finding fault with them, he
saith,

[d]Behold, the days come, saith
the Lord,
That When I will [12]make a new [4]coven-
ant with the house of Israel
and with the house of Judah; Judah:

a ch. 9. 12 & 10. 10. Cp. ch. 9. 28.
b Cp. ch. 5. 2.
c ch. 2. 10 & 5. 9.
d ver. 21. ch. 5. 6 & 6. 20. Cited from Ps. 110. 4.
e See Mark 16. 19.
f Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 4. 9.
g ch. 9. 9 & 10. 1. Lev. 16. 16. See Acts 13. 39.
h ch. 9. 24. Cp. ch. 9. 11.
i ch. 6. 18.
j Ex. 33. 7.
k Cp. ver. 25 & Lev. 10. 3. See ch. 4. 16.
l See ch. 5. 1.
m ch. 9. 12—14 & 10. 9—12. Eph. 5. 2.
n See ver. 17.
o ch. 9. 23.
p ch. 10. 1. Col. 2. 17.
q ch. 8. 6.
r Cited from Ex. 25. 40, which see.
s ver. 21, 28.
t ch. 1. 4. 2 Cor. 3. 6—11.
u ch. 9. 15 & 12. 24. Cp. Gal. 3. 19.
v ch. 7. 22.
w Cp. ver. 19.
x Cp. John 14. 6.
y See ch. 7. 11.
z ch. 9. 24. See Rom. 8. 34.
a Ps. 16. 10. Rev. 15. 4 & 16. 5. Cp. Mark 1. 24.
b See ch. 4. 15.
c Cp. ch. 8. 1. See ch. 4. 14.
d Cited from Jer. 31. 31—34, which see.
e See ch. 5. 3.

R.V. [1] Gr. *indissoluble.* [2] Or, *through* [3] Or, *unto* [4] Or, *testament* [5] Or, *hath a priesthood that doth not pass to another* [6] Or, *inviolable* [7] Gr. *completely.* [8] Or, *Now to sum up what we are saying: We have &c.* § Gr. *upon.* [10] Or, *holy things* [11] Or, *complete* [12] Gr. *accomplish.*
A.V. * Or, *but* it was *the bringing in.* † Or, *without swearing of an oath.* ‡ Or, *which passeth not from one to another.* § Or, *evermore.* ‖ Gr. *perfected.* ** Or, *of holy things.* †† Or, *they are priests.* ‡‡ Or, *testament.*

9 Not according to the [1]covenant that I made with their fathers
In the day (that when) I took them by the hand to lead them (forth) out of the land of Egypt;
(For Because) they continued not in my [1]covenant,
And I regarded them not, saith the Lord.
10 [h]For this is the [1]covenant that [2]I will make with the house of Israel
After those days, saith the Lord;
I will *put my laws into their mind,
And [i]on their heart also will I write them: (write them †in their hearts:)
And I will be to them a God,
And they shall be to me a people:
11 And they shall not teach every man his (fellow-citizen, neighbour,)
And every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord:
For [o]all shall know me,
From the least to the greatest (of them).
12 For I will be merciful to their (iniquities, unrighteousness,)
[r]And their sins (and their iniquities) will I remember no more.
13 In that he saith, A new *covenant*, he hath made the first old. (But Now) [u]that which (is becoming old decayeth) and waxeth (aged is nigh unto vanishing old *is* ready to vanish) away.

9 (1 Now even Then verily) the first *covenant* had (also) ‡ordinances of divine service, and [x]its (a worldly) sanctuary. (*a sanctuary* of this world.) 2 For there was [c]a tabernacle (prepared, made;) the first, wherein (*were was*) [e]the candlestick, and [g]the table, and [4h]the shewbread; which is called §the (Holy place. sanctuary.) 3 And after [i]the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the (Holy of holies Holiest of all;) 4 (having a Which had the) golden [5a]censer, and [b]the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein [6]*was* [c]a (the) golden pot (holding the that had) manna, and [d]Aaron's rod that budded, and [e]the tables of the covenant; 5 and (above it over it the cherubim) of glory (overshadowing shadowing) [7g]the (mercy-seat mercyseat;) of which (things) we cannot now speak (severally. particularly.) 6 Now (these things having been when these things were) thus (prepared, ordained,) [i]the priests (go in continually went always) into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the (services; service *of God*.) 7 (but But) into the second (*went*) [j]the high priest (alone, alone) [j]once (in the every) year, not without blood, [k]which he (offereth offered) for himself, and for the [8]errors of the people: 8 the Holy Ghost this signifying, that [m]the way into the (holy place hath not yet been holiest of all was not yet) made manifest, while as the first tabernacle (is was) yet (standing; standing:) 9 which (*is was*) a (parable figure) for the time (*now* present; then present,) (according to in) which (are were) offered both gifts and (sacrifices sacrifices,) [n]that (cannot, as could not make) (touching the conscience, make the worshipper him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;) (perfect, 10 *being Which stood*) only (with in) [p]meats and (drinks drinks,) and [q]divers (washings) washings, and carnal ‖ordinances, imposed (*on them*) until (a the) time of reformation.

11 But Christ (having being) come (a an) high priest [s]of [9]the good things to come, (through [t]the by a) greater and more perfect tabernacle, [v]not made with hands, that is to say, not of this (creation, building;) 12 (nor yet through Neither by) [w]the blood of goats and calves, but [x]through (by) his own (blood, blood he) [y]entered in [a]once (for all) into the holy place, [b]having obtained eternal (redemption redemption) (tion. *for us.*) 13 For if [d]the blood of (goats bulls) and (bulls, of goats,) and [f]the ashes of (a an) heifer sprinkling (them that have been defiled, sanctify unto sanctifieth to) the (cleanness purifying) of the flesh: 14 how much more shall [j]the blood of Christ, who

a Lev. 16. 12, 13. Cp. Ex. 30. 1 (for mg.) & 1 Kin. 6. 22 (for mg.).
b Ex. 25. 10 & 26. 33 & 40. 3, 21. Rev. 11. 19.
c Ex. 16. 33, 34.
d Num. 17. 10.
e Ex. 25. 16 & 40. 20. Deut. 10. 2, 5. 1 Kin. 8. 9, 21. 2 Chr. 5. 10.
f Ex. 25. 18—22. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 6, 7.
g Lev. 16. 2.
h ch. 10. 16. Rom. 11. 27.
i Cp. Num. 28. 3.
j Lev. 16. 15, 34. Cp. ch. 10. 3 & Ex. 30. 10.
k See ch. 5. 3.
l Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
m ch. 10. 20. Cp. John 14. 6.
n See ch. 7. 19.
o Isai. 54. 13. John 6. 45. 1 John 2. 27.
p See Lev. 11. 2.
q Mark 7. 4, 8. Cp. ch. 6. 2 (mg.). See Lev. 11. 25.
r ch. 10. 17. Rom. 11. 27.
s ch. 10. 1.
t Cp. ver. 24 & ch. 8. 2.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 17.
v See Mark 14. 58.
w ch. 10. 4.
x See Acts 20. 28.
y ver. 24.
z Ex. 25. 8.
a ch. 7. 27 & 10. 10.
b Job 33. 24. Cp. Dan. 9. 24 & 1 Cor. 6. 20.
c Ex. 26. 1.
d Lev. 16. 14—16.
e Ex. 25. 31—39 & 26. 35 & 40. 4.
f Num. 19. 2, 17, 18.
g Ex. 25. 23—29.
h Ex. 25. 30 Lev. 24. 5—8.
i Ex. 26. 31—33 & 40. 3, 21.
j ver. 12. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 7. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *testament* [2] Gr. *I will covenant.* [3] Or, are [4] Gr. *the setting forth of the loaves.* [5] Or, *altar of incense* [6] Or, is [7] Gr. *the propitiatory.* [8] Gr. *ignorances.* [9] Some ancient authorities read *the good things that are come.*
A.V. * Gr. *give.* † Or, *upon.* ‡ Or, *ceremonies.* § Or, *holy.* ‖ Or, *rites*, or, *ceremonies.*

through the eternal Spirit
[b]offered himself without blemish *spot
unto to God, [d]cleanse purge [1]your conscience
[e]from dead works [f]to serve the
living God? 15 And for this
cause he is [g]the mediator of a the
new [2]covenant, testament, [h]that a death having taken by means of
place death, for the redemption of the
transgressions that were under
the first [2]covenant, testament, [l]they that have been which are
called may might [n]receive the promise
of the eternal inheritance. 16 For
where a [2]testament is, there must
also of necessity [3]†be the death
of him that made it. the testator. 17 For [r]a [2]testa-
ment is of force [4]where there hath been after men are dead:
death: [5]for doth it ever avail
otherwise it is of no strength at all while
he that made it liveth? 18 Wherefore even
the testator liveth. Whereupon neither
the first covenant hath not been ‡dedi-
testament was
cated [x]without blood. 19 For
when every commandment had been spoken
Moses had
by Moses unto every precept to all the people accord-
ing to the law, he took [z]the
blood of the calves and the of goats,
[a]with water water, and §scarlet wool wool, and
hyssop, and sprinkled both the
book itself, and all the people,
20 saying, [b]This is the blood of
the [2]covenant testament which God commanded to hath enjoined
you-ward. unto you. 21 Moreover [c]the tabernacle and he sprinkled
all the vessels of the ministry he sprinkled in
with blood both the tabernacle, and all the
like manner with the blood.
vessels of the ministry. 22 And
according to the law, I may almost say,
all things are cleansed by the law purged with
blood, blood; and [h]apart from without shedding of
blood there is no remission.
23 It was necessary therefore that
necessary therefore
[j]the copies of the patterns of things in the
heavens should be cleansed purified with
these; but the heavenly things
themselves with better sacrifices
than these. 24 For Christ entered is not
not entered into a the holy place places [k]made
with hands, like in pattern to which are the figures of the
true; but into heaven itself,
now to appear before the face in the presence of God
[l]for us: 25 nor yet that he should

a See ver. 7.
b ch. 7. 27 & 8. 3.
c ch. 10. 19.
d ch. 1. 3 & 10. 22.
e ch. 6. 1.
f Rom. 6. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 2.
g ch. 8. 6 & 12. 24.
h Rom. 3. 24, 25 & 5. 6. Rev. 5. 9, al.
i ver. 12. ch. 7. 27 & 10. 10. 1 Pet. 3. 18.
j Cp. ch. 1. 2 & 1 Cor. 10. 11. See Matt. 13. 39 & mg.
k 1 John 3. 5.
l Cp. ch. 3. 1. See Rom. 8. 28.
m See Gen. 3. 19.
n Cp. ch. 10. 36 & Ex. 32. 13.
o 2 Esd. 14. 35. See Matt. 16. 27.
p Isai. 53. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 24 & 3. 18.
q Matt. 20. 28 & 26. 28. Mark 10. 45. Rev. 5. 9.
r Cp. Gal. 3. 15.
s Acts 1. 11.
t See ch. 4. 15.
u Tit. 2. 13. Cp. Isai. 25. 9.
v ch. 8. 5. Col. 2. 17.
w ch. 9. 11.
x Ex. 24. 6, 8.
y Cp. ch. 9. 9.
z ver. 12.
a Cp. Lev. 14. 4, 7, &c. & Num. 19. 6, 17, &c.
b Cited from Ex. 24. 8. Cp. Matt. 26. 28.
c See ch. 9. 7.
d Lev. 16. 21.
e Cp. Ex. 29. 12, 36 & Lev. 8. 15, 19 & 16. 14, 16 & 2 Chr. 29. 22.
f ver. 11. Cp. Isai. 1. 11—15 & Mic. 6. 6—8, al.
g Cp. ch. 1. 6.
h Lev. 17. 11.
i Cited from Ps. 40. 6—8, which see.
j ch. 8. 5.
k ch. 8. 2. Cp. ver. 11.
l ch. 7. 25. See Rom. 8. 34.

offer himself often; often, as [a]the high
priest entereth into [c]the holy
place year by every year with blood
not his own of others; 26 else For then must he often
have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now
[i]once [j]at in the [6]end of the ages world
[k]hath he been manifested appeared to put away
sin [7]by the sacrifice of himself.
27 And inasmuch as [m]it is [8]appointed
unto men once to die, and but [o]after
this cometh judgement; the judgment: 28 so Christ
also, having been was once offered [p]to
bear the sins of many, many; shall appear and unto them
[q]a second time, [s]apart from sin, to them that
that look for him shall he appear the second
[t]wait for him, time without sin unto salvation.

1 For the law having [v]a
10 shadow [w]of the good *things*
to come, *and* not the very
image of the things, [9]they can
never with the same those sacrifices year which
by year, which they offer continually, make
they offered year by year continually
perfect them that draw nigh. 2 Else
the comers thereunto perfect. For then
‖would they not have ceased to
be offered, offered? because that the worshippers, worshippers
having been once cleansed, would have had
once purged should
no more conscience of sins? sins. 3 But
[c]in those *sacrifices* [d]there is a
remembrance again made of sins
year by every year. 4 For [f]it is impossible not possible
that the blood of bulls and of
goats should take away sins.
5 Wherefore [g]when he cometh
into the world, he saith,

[i]Sacrifice and offering thou
wouldest not,
But a body didst hast thou prepare for prepared
me;
me:
6 In whole burnt offerings and
sacrifices for sin thou hadst hast had
no pleasure:
pleasure.
7 Then said I, Lo, I am come
(In the roll volume of the book it is
written of me)
me,)
To do thy will, O God.
8 Saying above, [i]Sacrifices
Above when he said, Sacrifice and offerings
offering
and whole burnt offerings and

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *our*. [2] The Greek word here used signifies both *covenant* and *testament*. [3] Gr. *be brought*. [4] Gr. *over the dead*. [5] Or, *for it doth never . . . liveth*. [6] Or, *consummation* [7] Or, *by his sacrifice*. [8] Gr. *laid up for*. [9] Some ancient authorities read *it can*.

A.V. * Or, *fault*. † Or, *be brought in*. ‡ Or, *purified*. § Or, *purple*. ‖ Or, *they would have ceased to be offered, because, &c.* ** Or, *thou hast fitted me*.

sacrifices offering for sin thou wouldest not,
neither hadst pleasure therein (the therein;
which are offered according to the law), by the law;
9 then hath he said, said he, [b]Lo, I am come
to do thy will, O God. will. He taketh
away the first, that he may
establish the second. 10 [1]By the
which will [g]we have been are sanctified
through the offering of [h]the
body of Jesus Christ [j]once for
all. 11 And every [2]priest indeed
standeth [i]day by day daily ministering
and [n]offering oftentimes the
same sacrifices, the [o]which can
never take away sins: 12 but
he, when this man, after he had offered one
sacrifice for [3]sins for ever, [q]sat
down on the right hand of God;
13 from henceforth expecting
[u]till his enemies be made the his
footstool of his feet. footstool. 14 For by one
offering [w]he hath perfected for
ever them that are sanctified.
15 And Whereof the Holy Ghost also
bareth is a witness to us: for after
he hath said, that he had said before,
16 [a]This is the [4]covenant that [5]I
will make with them
After those days, saith the
Lord; Lord,
I will put my laws on into their
heart, hearts,
And upon in their mind also minds will I
write them;
then saith he,
17 *[g]And their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.
18 Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.
19 [k]Having therefore, brethren, †boldness to enter into [l]the holy place holiest by the blood of Jesus,
20 by [m]the way which he dedicated for us, a new and living way, which he hath ‡consecrated for us, new and living way, through [p]the veil, that is to say, his flesh; 21 and

a Zech. 6. 11—13. Cp. ch. 4. 14. See ch. 2. 17.
b ver. 7.
c Ezek. 36. 25. Cp. ch. 12. 24 & 2 Cor. 7. 1 & 1 Pet. 1. 2.
d ch. 9. 14.
e Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 11.
f ch. 4. 14.
g ch. 2. 11 & 13. 12.
h Matt. 26. 26. Mark 14. 22. Luke 22. 19. 1 Cor. 11. 24. Cp. ver. 5.
i ch. 11. 11. See 1 Cor. 1. 9.
j ch. 7. 27 & 9. 12.
k Cp. ch. 3. 13.
l Cp. Num. 28. 3.
m Cp. Acts 2. 42.
n See ch. 5. 1.
o ver. 1, 4. Cp. ch. 9. 9.
p Rom. 13. 11—13. James 5. 8, al.
q ch. 1. 3. See Mark 16. 19.
r See 1 Cor. 3. 13.
s Num. 15. 30. Deut. 17. 12.
t ch. 6. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21.
u ch. 1. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25—28.
v Cp. ch. 6. 6 & 1 John 5. 16.
w ver. 1.
x ch. 2. 3 & 12. 25.
y Ps. 79. 5. Isai. 26. 11. Zeph. 1. 18 & 3. 8. Cp. Ezek. 36. 5 & Zech. 8. 2. See 2 Thess. 1. 8.
z Deut. 17. 2—6.
a ch. 8. 10. Rom. 11. 27. Cited from Jer. 31. 33.
b See Num. 35. 30.
c Cp. ch. 6. 6.
d ch. 13. 20. Zech. 9. 11.
e ch. 9. 13, 14.
f Cp. Matt. 12. 31, 32 & Eph. 4. 30.
g ch. 8. 12. Cited from Jer. 31. 34.
h Rom. 12. 19. Cited from Deut. 32. 35.
i Ps. 50. 4 & 135. 14. Cited from Deut. 32. 36.
j Isai. 33. 14. Luke 12. 5.
k See ch. 4. 16.
l ch. 9. 25.
m ch. 9. 8. Cp. John 10. 9 & 14. 6.

having [a]a great an high priest over the
house of God; 22 let us draw
near with a true heart in
[6]fulness full assurance of faith, having our
hearts [c]sprinkled [d]from an evil
[7]conscience, and our body bodies [e]washed
with pure water: water. 23 [f]let Let us hold
fast the confession profession of our hope that it faith without
waver not. for [i]he is faithful that
wavering; (for
promised: promised;) 24 and [k]let us consider
one another to provoke unto
love and to good works; works: 25 [m]not
forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the custom manner of
some is, is; but exhorting *one* an-
other; *other*: and [p]so much the more,
as ye see [r]the day drawing nigh. approaching.
26 For [s]if we sin wilfully [t]after
that we have received the knowledge of the truth, [v]there remaineth no more a sacrifice sacrifice for sins,
27 [x]but a certain fearful expectation looking for
of judgement, judgment and [y]a [8]fierceness of fire fiery indignation,
which shall devour the adversaries. 28 [z]A man He that hath set at nought despised
Moses' law dieth died without compassion mercy
[b]on *the word of* under two or three witnesses:
29 of how much sorer punishment,
think suppose ye, shall he be judged thought worthy,
[c]who hath trodden under foot
the Son of God, and hath counted
[d]the blood of the covenant,
[e]wherewith he was sanctified,
[9]an unholy thing, and [f]hath done
despite unto the Spirit of grace?
30 For we know him that hath
said, [h]Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense. recompense, saith the Lord.
And again, [i]The Lord shall
judge his people. 31 [j]It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands
of the living God.
32 But call to remembrance
the former days, in which, after
[n]ye were enlightened, illuminated, ye endured [o]a
great conflict of sufferings fight of afflictions; 33 partly,
being whilst ye were made [q]a gazingstock

n ch. 6. 4. o See Phil. 1. 30. p ch. 9. 3. q 1 Cor. 4. 9 (Gk.).

R.V. [1] Or, *In* [2] Some ancient authorities read *high priest*. [3] Or, *sins, for ever sat down &c.* [4] Or, *testament*
[5] Gr. *I will covenant.* [6] Or, *full assurance* [7] Or, *conscience: and having our body washed with pure water, let us hold fast*
[8] Or, *jealousy* [9] Gr. *a common thing.*
A.V. * Some copies have, *Then he said, And their.* † Or, *liberty.* ‡ Or, *new made.*

both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, (becoming / whilst ye became) (partakers with / companions of) them that were so used. 34 For [a]ye (both) had compassion (on them that were / of me) in (my) bonds, and [b]took joyfully the spoiling of your (possessions, / goods,) knowing [1d]that [2]ye (*in) yourselves (that ye) have (in heaven / possession and an abiding one. / and an enduring substance.) [e]a better

35 Cast not away therefore your (boldness, / confidence,) which hath great (h recompense / recompence) of reward. 36 For [i]ye have need of patience, that, (j having / after ye have) done the will of God, ye (may / might) [k]receive the promise.

37 For [m]yet a (very) little while, (n He / And he) that (cometh shall / shall come will) come, and (shall / will) not tarry.

38 [p]But [3]my righteous one (Now the just) shall live by faith: (And / But) if (he shrink / any man draw) back, my soul (hath / shall have) no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not [4]of them (that / who) (shrink / draw) back unto perdition; but of them that (have faith unto / believe to) the [5]saving of the soul.

II 1 Now faith is [6]the (assurance / †substance) of *things* hoped for, the (7 proving / evidence) of [w]things not seen. 2 For (therein / by it) the elders (had witness borne to them. / obtained a good report.) 3 (By / Through) faith we understand that [z]the [8]worlds (have been / were) framed by the word of God, so that (what is / things which are) seen (hath not been / were not) made (out) of [b]things which do appear. 4 By faith [e]Abel offered unto God [f]a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, (through / by) which he (had witness borne to him / obtained witness) that he was righteous, [9]God (bearing witness / testifying) [10]in respect of his gifts: and [h](through / by) it he being dead [‡]yet [j]speaketh. 5 By faith [k]Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and [he] was not found, because God (had) translated

[a] Cp. ch. 13. 3 & Matt. 25. 36 & 2 Tim. 1. 16.
[b] See Matt. 5. 12.
[c] 1 Chr. 28. 9. Jer. 29. 12—14. Cp. John 4. 24.
[d] Cp. Luke 21. 19 (for mg.).
[e] 1 Pet. 1. 4.
[f] Gen. 6. 13—22. Ecclus. 44. 17. Luke 17. 26. 1 Pet. 3. 20.
[g] ver. 1.
[h] ch. 2. 2 & 11. 26.
[i] ch. 12. 1—7. Ecclus. 2. 14. Luke 21. 19. Rom. 2. 7 & 12. 12. See Matt. 10. 22.
[j] ch. 13. 21. Cp. 1 John 2. 17.
[k] ch. 11. 39.
[l] Rom. 4. 13. Cp. Gen. 6. 9 & Ezek. 14. 14, 20.
[m] Isai. 26. 20. Hag. 2. 6. 2 Esd. 16. 52. Luke 18. 8.
[n] Cited from Hab. 2. 3, 4.
[o] Gen. 12. 1—4. Acts 7. 2—4. Cp. Ecclus. 44. 19—23.
[p] Rom. 1. 17. Gal. 3. 11.
[q] Gen. 12. 7.
[r] Acts 7. 5.
[s] Gen. 12. 8 & 13. 3, 18 & 18. 1, 9.
[t] Gen. 35. 27.
[u] ch. 12. 22. Cp. ch. 13. 14.
[v] Ps. 87. 1. Rev. 21. 14.
[w] Rom. 8. 24. 2 Cor. 4. 18 & 5. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 8.
[x] Rev. 21. 2, 10.
[y] Gen. 17. 19 & 18. 11—14 & 21. 2.
[z] See Gen. 1. 1.
[a] ch. 10. 23.
[b] Cp. 2 Mac. 7. 28 & Rom. 4. 17.
[c] Rom. 4. 19.
[d] Gen. 22. 17 & 32. 12. See Gen. 15. 5.
[e] Gen. 4. 4—8. 1 John 3. 12.
[f] Prov. 15. 8.
[g] ver. 39.
[h] Gen. 4. 10.
[i] ver. 27. John 8. 56. Cp. Matt. 13. 17.
[j] ch. 12. 24.
[k] Gen. 5. 22—24. Ecclus. 44. 16 & 49. 14. Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 11 & Wisd. 4. 10.

him: for before his translation he (hath) had (witness borne to him / this testimony,) that he (had been well-pleasing unto God: / pleased God.) 6 (and / But) without faith it is impossible to (be well-pleasing *unto* / please) *him*: for he that cometh to God [c]must believe that he is, [c]and *that* he is a rewarder of them that (seek after / diligently seek) him. 7 By faith [f]Noah, being warned *of God* (concerning / of) [g]things not seen as yet, [§]moved with (godly) fear, [f]prepared an ark to the saving of his house; (through / by the) which he condemned the world, and became heir of [l]the righteousness which is (according to / by) faith. 8 By faith [o]Abraham, when he was (called, obeyed / called) to go out (unto / into) a place [q]which he (was to / should after) receive for an (inheritance / inheritance, obeyed); and he went out, not knowing whither he went. 9 By faith he (became a so-sojourner / journed) in [r]the land of promise, as in a (*land* not his own, / strange country,) [11s]dwelling in (tents, / tabernacles) [t]with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: 10 for he looked for [u](the / a) city which hath [v](the) foundations, [x]whose [12]builder and maker is God. 11 (By / Through) faith (even / also) [y]Sarah herself received (power / strength) to conceive (seed / seed, and was delivered of a child) when she was past age, (since / because) she (counted / judged) [a]him faithful who had (promised: / promised.) 12 (wherefore also / Therefore) sprang (there sprang / even) of one, and [c]him as good as dead, [d]*so many* as the stars of (heaven / the sky) in multitude, and as the (sand, / sand) which is by the sea (shore, / shore) innumerable.

13 These all died [13]‖in faith, [g]not having received the promises, but [i]having seen them (and greeted them from afar, and / afar off, and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced) [l](having / *them*, and) confessed that they were [m]strangers and pilgrims on the earth. 14 For they that say

[l] Gen. 23. 4 & 47. 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 15 & Ps. 39. 12.
[m] Eph. 2. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *that ye have your own selves for a better possession* [2] Some ancient authorities read *ye have for yourselves a better possession.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *the righteous one.* [4] Gr. *of shrinking back . . . but of faith.* [5] Or, *gaining* [6] Or, *the giving substance to* [7] Or, *test* [8] Gr. *ages.* [9] The Greek text in this clause is somewhat uncertain. [10] Or, *over his gifts* [11] Or, *having taken up his abode in tents* [12] Or, *architect* [13] Gr. *according to.*
A.V. * Or, *that ye have in yourselves*, or, *for yourselves.* † Or, *ground*, or, *confidence.* ‡ Or, *is yet spoken of.* § Or, *being wary.* ‖ Gr. *according to faith.*

such things (make it manifest / declare plainly) that they (are seeking after / seek) a country (of their own).
15 And (if indeed / truly, if) they had been
mindful of that *country* from (which / whence) they (went / came) out, [d] they (would / might) have
had opportunity to (return. / have returned.)
16 But now they desire a better
country, that is, (a / an) heavenly:
wherefore God is not ashamed
(of them, / [g] to be called their God:
for [h] he hath prepared for them
a city.

17 By faith [j] Abraham, (being / when he was)
tried, [1] offered up Isaac: (yea, / and) he
that had (gladly) received the pro-
mises (was offering / offered) up his only be-
gotten (son; / son,) 18 *even he* [2] to
(*Of / whom it
was said, ([l] In / That in) Isaac shall thy
seed be called: 19 [n] accounting
that God (is / was) able to raise (him) up,
even from the dead; from whence
(he did also in a parable receive him back. / also he received him in a figure.)
20 By faith [p] Isaac blessed Jacob
and (Esau, even / Esau) concerning things
to come. 21 By faith [v] Jacob,
when he was a dying, blessed
(each of / both) the sons of Joseph; and
[x] worshipped, *leaning* upon the
top of his staff. 22 By faith
[b] Joseph, when (his end was nigh, / he died,) † made
mention of the (departure / departing) of the
children of Israel; and gave
commandment concerning his
bones. 23 By faith [d] Moses, when
he was born, was hid three
months (by / of) his parents, because
they saw he was a (goodly / proper) child;
and they were not afraid of [h] the
king's commandment. 24 By
faith Moses, when he was
(grown up, / come to years,) [j] refused to be called
the son of Pharaoh's daughter;
25 [m] choosing rather to (be evil entreated / suffer affliction)
with the people of God, than to
enjoy [o] the pleasures of sin for a
season; 26 [q] (accounting / Esteeming) the reproach
‡ of [3] Christ greater riches than

[n] Kin. 19. 10. Jer. 26. 23. & 1 Pet. 4. 14.
[o] 1 John 2. 17.

[a] ch. 2. 2 & 10. 35.
[b] Ex. 12. 37 & 13. 17, 18.
[c] Ex. 10. 28, 29.
[d] Cp. Gen. 24. 6—8.
[e] ver. 13. See 1 Tim. 1. 17.
[f] Ex. 12. 21—30.
[g] Gen. 26. 24 & 28. 13. Ex. 3. 6 & 4. 5. Cp. ch. 2. 11.
[h] Cp. ver. 10 & Matt. 25. 34 & John 14. 2.
[i] Ex. 14. 21—30.
[j] Gen. 22. 1—10. Ecclus. 44. 20. James 2. 21.
[k] Josh. 6. 15, 16, 20. 2 Mac. 12. 15.
[l] Rom. 9. 7. Cited from Gen. 21. 12.
[m] Josh. 6. 25. James 2. 25.
[n] Rom. 4. 17—21.
[o] Josh. 2. 1, 8—13.
[p] Gen. 27. 27—29, 39, 40.
[q] Judg. 6. 11.
[r] Judg. 4. 6.
[s] Judg. 13. 24.
[t] Judg. 11. 1.
[u] 1 Sam. 16. 1, 13.
[v] Gen. 48. 16, 20.
[w] 1 Sam. 1. 20.
[x] Cp. Gen. 47. 31.
[y] 2 Sam. 7. 11, 12 (?).
[z] Judg. 14. 6. 1 Sam. 17. 35. Dan. 6. 22.
[a] Dan. 3. 25.
[b] Gen. 50. 24, 25. Ex. 13. 19.
[c] Judg. 7. 21. 1 Sam. 17. 51. 2 Sam. 12. 29. 1 Mac. 5. 1—7, *al.*
[d] Ex. 2. 2, 3. Acts 7. 20.
[e] 1 Kin. 17. 22. 2 Kin. 4. 35.
[f] 2 Mac. 6. 18—31.
[g] 2 Mac. 7. 9, 14, 23, 29.
[h] Ex. 1. 16, 22.
[i] 2 Mac. 7. 1, 7.
[j] Ex. 2. 10, 11.
[k] Gen. 39. 20. Jer. 20. 2 & 37. 15.
[l] 1 Kin. 21. 13. 2 Chr. 24. 21.
[m] Cp. Job 36. 21 & Ps. 84. 10.
[p] 2 Kin. 1. 8.

the treasures (of / in) Egypt: for he
(looked / had respect) unto [a] the (recompense / recompence) of (the)
reward. 27 By faith he [b] forsook
Egypt, [c] not fearing the wrath
of the king: for he endured,
[e] as seeing him who is invisible.
28 (By / Through) faith [f] he [4] kept the
passover, and the sprinkling of
(the) blood, (that the destroyer of / lest he that destroyed) the
firstborn should (not) touch them.
29 By faith [i] they passed through
the Red sea as by dry land:
which the Egyptians assaying to
do were (swallowed up. / drowned.) 30 By faith
[k] the walls of Jericho fell down,
after they (had been / were) compassed
about (for) seven days. 31 By faith
[m] (Rahab the harlot / the harlot Rahab) perished not with
them § that (were disobedient, / believed not, when she had) received the spies with peace.
32 And what shall I more say?
for the time (will / would) fail me (if I / to) tell
of (Gideon, / Gedeon, and *of*) [r] Barak, (and *of*) [s] Sam-
son, (Jephthah / and *of* Jephthae); of [u] David (also,
and) (Samuel / Samuel,) and (*of*) the prophets:
33 who through faith subdued
kingdoms, wrought righteousness,
[y] obtained promises, [z] stopped the
mouths of lions, 34 [a] quenched
the (power / violence) of fire, escaped the
edge of the sword, (from / out of) weakness
were made strong, [c] waxed (mighty / valiant)
in (war, / fight,) [c] turned to flight (the) armies
of (the) aliens. 35 [e] Women re-
ceived their dead (by a resurrection / raised to life again:)
and others [f] were [5] tortured, not
accepting [6] their deliverance; [g] that
they might obtain a better resur-
rection: 36 and others had trial
of (*cruel*) [i] mockings and scourgings,
yea, moreover of [k] bonds and
imprisonment: 37 [l] they were
stoned, they were sawn asunder,
(they) were tempted, [n] (they) were slain
with the sword: [p] they (went / wandered)
about in (sheepskins, / sheepskins and) goatskins;
being destitute, afflicted, (evil entreated / tormented;)

[q] ch. 13. 13. Cp. Ps. 89. 50, 51 & Phil. 3. 7, 8

R.V. *death* [1] Gr. *hath offered up.* [2] Gr. *the redemption.* [3] Or, *of* [3] Or, *the Christ* [4] Or, *instituted* Gr. *hath made.* [5] Or, *beaten to*
A.V. * Or, *To.* † Or, *remembered.* ‡ Or, *for Christ.* § Or, *that were disobedient.*

38 (of whom the world was not worthy), [a]wandering in deserts and mountains, and caves, *in* dens and the holes of the earth. 39 And these all, [b]having had witness borne to them through their faith, [b]received not the promise, 40 God having [1]*provided some better thing concerning us, [e]that apart from us they should not be made perfect.

12 1 Therefore let us also, seeing we are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside [2]every weight, and [i]the sin which [3]doth so easily beset us, and [j]let us run [l]with patience the race that is [m]set before us, 2 looking unto Jesus the [4]†[o]author and perfecter of *our* faith, [p]who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the [r]shame, and [s]hath sat down at the right hand of the throne of God. 3 For [w]consider him that hath endured such gainsaying of sinners against [5]themselves, lest ye wax not weary, [y]fainting in your souls. 4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin: 5 and ye have forgotten the exhortation, which reasoneth with you as with sons,

[b]My son, [c]regard not lightly the chastening of the Lord,
Nor faint when thou art reproved of him;
6 For [f]whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth,
And scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 [6]If ye endure chastening, [h]God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom his father chasteneth not? 8 But if ye be without chastisement, [j]whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we had the fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto [c]the Father of [7]spirits, [d]and live? 10 For they verily for a few days chastened *us* as seemed good to them; but he for *our* profit, [f]that *we* may be partakers of his holiness. 11 Now all chastening seemeth no chastening for the present to be not joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the [h]peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them that have been exercised thereby, *even the fruit* of righteousness. unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore [8][k]lift up the hands that hang down, and the feeble knees; 13 and [n]make [9]straight paths for your feet, that that which is lame be not [9]turned out of the way; [q]but let it rather be healed.

14 [t]Follow after peace with all men, and the [u]sanctification holiness, [v]without which no man shall see the Lord: 15 looking carefully lest *there be* any man that [11x]falleth short of the grace of God; lest any [z]root of bitterness springing up trouble *you*, and thereby the many be defiled; 16 [10]lest *there be* any [a]fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, [d]who for one mess of meat sold his own birthright. 17 For ye know how that even when [e]he afterward desired to inherit the blessing, he was rejected (for he found no [**][g]place of repentance, though he sought it diligently with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto [12]*a mount* that might be touched, and that burned with fire, and nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest, 19 and [k]the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; [l]which *voice* they that

a 1 Sam. 22. 1. 1 Kin. 18. 4 & 19. 9. 1 Mac. 2. 28, 29. 2 Mac. 5. 27 & 6. 11.
b ver. 2, 13. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 12.
c See Num. 16. 22.
d Cp. Isai. 38. 16.
e Cp. Rev. 6. 11.
f Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 4. See Lev. 11. 44.
g Wisd. 3. 5. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 6.
h James 3. 17, 18.
i See Eph. 4. 22.
j See 1 Cor. 9. 24.
k Cited from Isai. 35. 3. Cp. Job 4. 3, 4.
l See ch. 10. 36.
m ch. 6. 18.
n Prov. 4. 26, 27.
o ch. 2. 10 (& for mg.).
p Luke 24. 26. Phil. 2. 8. Cp. Isai. 53. 11.
q James 5. 16. Cp. Gal. 6. 1.
r Ps. 22. 6, 7 & 69. 19. Isai. 53. 3.
s ch. 1. 3.
t See Rom. 14. 19.
u 1 Thess. 4. 7.
v Matt. 5. 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 1 & Eph. 5. 5 & Rev. 21. 27 & 22. 4.
w Cp. Matt. 10. 24 & Rev. 2. 3.
x ch. 4. 1. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 1 & Gal. 5. 4.
y Gal. 6. 9.
z Deut. 29. 18. Acts 8. 23 (mg.).
a ch. 13. 4.
b Cited from Prov. 3. 11, 12.
c Job 5. 17.
d Gen. 25. 33.
e Gen. 27. 34, 36, 38.
f Ps. 94. 12 & 119. 67, 75. Judith 8. 27. Rev. 3. 19.
g 2 Esd. 9. 11.
h Deut. 8. 5. 2 Sam. 7. 14. Cp. Prov. 13. 24 & 19. 18 & 23. 13 & Wisd. 11. 10.
i Ex. 19. 18 & 20. 18. Deut. 4. 11 & 5. 22. Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 9.
j Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 9.
k Ex. 19. 16, 19.
l Ex. 20. 19. Deut. 5. 5 & 18. 16.

R.V. 1 Or, *foreseen* 2 Or, *all cumbrance* 3 Or, *doth closely cling to us* Or, *is admired of many* 4 Or, *captain*
5 Many authorities, some ancient, read *himself*. 6 Or, *Endure unto chastening* 7 Or, *our spirits* 8 Gr. *make straight*. 9 Or, *put out of joint* 10 Or, *whether* 11 Or, *falleth back from* 12 Or, *a palpable and kindled fire*
A.V. * Or, *foreseen*. † Or, *beginner*. ‡ Or, *as seemed good*, or, *meet to them*. § Or, *even*. ‖ Or, *fall from*.
** Or, *way to change his mind*.

heard intreated that no word more the word
should be spoken unto them : not be spoken to them any more :
20 for (For they could not endure that
enjoined, [c]If even commanded, And if so much as
which was a beast touch the mountain, it
stoned; stoned, or thrust through with a dart:
shall be
21 and [f]so fearful terrible was the appearance, sight,
that Moses said, I exceedingly
fear and quake: quake:) 22 but ye are
come unto [h]mount Zion, Sion, and unto
the city of the living God, [i]the
heavenly Jerusalem, [1]and to an
[2][k]innumerable hosts company of angels,
23 to the general assembly and
[n]church of the firstborn who firstborn, which are
enrolled written in heaven, and to [p]God
the Judge of all, and to the
spirits of just men made perfect,
24 and to Jesus [r]the mediator
of a the new [3]†covenant, and to
[u]the blood of sprinkling sprinkling, [v]that
speaketh better things [4]than *that of* Abel. 25 See that ye refuse
not him that speaketh. For [x]if
they escaped not, when they not who refused
him that warned *them* spake on earth,
much more *shall not* we *escape*,
who if we turn away from him [5]that
warneth speaketh from heaven: 26 [a]whose
voice then shook the earth: but
now he hath promised, saying,
[c]Yet once more will I make to tremble I shake
not the earth only, but also the
heaven. 27 And this *word*, Yet
once more, signifieth [e]the re-
moving of those things that ‡are
shaken, as of things that have been are
made, that those things which
are not cannot be shaken may remain.
28 Wherefore, Wherefore we receiving [h]a king-
dom that which cannot be shaken, moved, §[i]let
us have [6]grace, whereby we
may offer service well-pleasing to God serve God acceptably
with [7][k]reverence and awe godly fear :
29 for our [n]God is a consuming
fire.

a Rom. 12. 10. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 22. 2 Pet. 1. 7. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 17 & 3. 8 & 1 John 3. 10 & 4. 7, 20, 21.
b See Matt. 25. 35 & 1 Pet. 4. 9.
c Cited from Ex. 19. 12, 13.
d Gen. 18. 3 & 19. 2.
e ch. 10. 34. Matt. 25. 36.
f Cp. Ex. 19. 16 & Deut. 9. 19.
g 1 Cor. 7. 38. Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 3.
h Rev. 14. 1.
i See Gal. 4. 26.
j See 1 Cor. 6. 9.
k 2 Esd. 6. 3. Jude 14.
l 1 Tim. 3. 3.
m 1 Tim. 6. 7, 8. Cp. Phil. 4. 11. See Matt. 6. 25.
n ch. 2. 12 (mg.). Cp. Ex. 4. 22 & 2 Esd. 6. 58.
o Luke 10. 20.
p Gen. 18. 25. Ps. 58. 11, *al.*
q Cited from Josh. 1. 5. Cp. Ps. 37. 25 & 2 Cor. 4. 9.
r ch. 8. 6 & 9. 15.
s Cited from Ps. 118. 6. Cp. Ps. 27. 1.
t Ps. 56. 4, 11.
u See ch. 10. 22.
v ch. 11. 4. Gen. 4. 10.
w ver. 17, 24.
x See ch. 2. 3.
y Cp. ch. 6. 12.
z ch. 1. 12. John 8. 58. Rev. 1. 4, 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 19.
a Ex. 19. 18.
b Jude 12. See Eph. 4. 14.
c Cited from Hag. 2. 6. Cp. Hag. 2. 21.
d See Col. 2. 16.
e See Ps. 102. 26.
f Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 13 & 10. 18.
g See Ex. 29. 14.
h Dan. 2. 44.
i ch. 13. 15.
j ver. 13. Rev. 20. 9.
k ch. 5. 7 (for mg.).
l ch. 9. 12.
m Matt. 21. 39 & 27. 32. John 19. 17, 20. Cp. Acts 7. 58.
n Cited from Deut. 4. 24.

13 1 Let [a]love of the brethren brotherly love con-
tinue. 2 [b]Forget not to shew Be not forgetful
love unto to entertain strangers: for
thereby [d]some have entertained
angels unawares. 3 [e]Remember
them that are in bonds, as
bound with them; *and* them
that are evil entreated, which suffer adversity, as being your-
selves also in the body. 4 [g]*Let* Marriage
marriage *be* had in honour among *is* honourable in all, and
let the bed *be* undefiled: [j]for but
fornicators whoremongers and adulterers God
will judge. 5 [8]Be ye [l]free from the *Let your* conversation *be*
love of money; without covetousness; *and be* [m]content
with such things as ye have:
for himself he hath said, [q]I will in no never
wise fail leave thee, neither will I in any wise nor
forsake thee. 6 So that with good we may
courage we boldly say,
[s]The Lord is my helper; helper, and [t]I
will not fear: fear
What shall man man shall do unto me? me.
7 Remember them [w]that had which ‖have
the rule over you, who have spoken which spake
unto you the word of God; God: whose
and faith follow, considering the issue end of
their [9]life, [y]imitate their faith. conversation. 8 Jesus
Christ *is* [z]the same yesterday yesterday,
to-day, *yea* to day, and [10]for ever. 9 Be not
[b]carried away by about with divers and
strange teachings: for doctrines. For it is good a good thing
that the heart be stablished by established with
grace; [d]not by with meats, wherein which have
they that [11]occupied themselves were not profited. not profited them that have been occupied therein.
10 We have an altar, [f]whereof
they have no right to eat which
serve the tabernacle. 11 For [g]the
bodies of those beasts, whose
blood is brought into the holy place sanctuary
[12]by the high priest *as an offering* for
sin, are burned [j]without the
camp. 12 Wherefore Jesus also,
that he might sanctify the people
[l]through with his own blood, [m]suffered
[o]without the gate. 13 Let us
therefore go forth go forth therefore unto him without

See 2 Thess. 1. 8.
o Cp. Rev. 14. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *and to innumerable hosts, the general assembly of angels, and the church &c.* [2] Gr. *myriads of angels.* [3] Or, *testament* [4] Or, *than Abel* [5] Or, *that is from heaven* [6] Or, *thankfulness* [7] Or, *godly fear* [8] Gr. Let *your turn* of mind be *free.* [9] Gr. *manner of life.* [10] Gr. *unto the ages.* [11] Gr. *walked.* [12] Gr. *through.*

A.V. * Or, *enrolled.* † Or, *testament.* ‡ Or, *may be shaken.* § Or, *let us hold fast.* ‖ Or, *are the guides.*

the camp, bearing [a]his reproach.
14 For [c]we have not here an abiding (here have we no continuing) city,
but we seek (after *the city* which is one) to
come. 15 [f]Through (By) him [1]then (therefore) let
us offer (up [h]a (the)) sacrifice of praise
to God continually, that is, [i]the
fruit of (*our*) lips (which make confession *giving thanks)
to his name. 16 But to do good
and [l]to communicate forget not:
for with such [m]sacrifices God is
well pleased. 17 Obey them [o]that
[†]have the rule over you, and
submit (*to them* yourselves): [p]for they watch
(in behalf of for) your souls, as they that
(shall must) [r]give (account; account,) [s]that they may
do (this it) with joy, and not with
[2]grief: for (this *were* that *is*) unprofitable
for you.

18 [u]Pray for us: for we
(are persuaded that trust) we have a good
conscience, (desiring to live honestly in all things. honestly.) (in all things willing to live
19 And I exhort (But I beseech) *you* the
(more exceedingly rather) to do this, [x]that I
may be restored to you the
sooner.

a ch. 11. 26. 1 Pet. 4. 14.
b See Rom. 15. 33.
c Cp. ch. 11. 10, 16 & 12. 28 & Mic. 2. 10. See Eph. 2. 19.
d See Acts 2. 24.
e Isai. 63. 11. See John 10. 11.
f Eph. 5. 20.
g ch. 10. 29. Zech. 9. 11. Cp. Isai. 54. 10.
h Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 107. 22 & 116. 17.
i Isai. 57. 19. Hos. 14. 2. Cp. Ps. 119. 108.
j 2 Thess. 2. 17. 1 Pet. 5. 10.
k ch. 10. 36. Cp. Phil. 2. 13.
l See Rom. 12. 13.
m Mic. 6. 7, 8. Phil. 4. 18.
n See Rom. 11. 36.
o ver. 7, 24.
p See Ezek. 3. 17.
q Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 12.
r Jer. 13. 20. Ezek. 34. 10.
s Cp. Acts 20. 24, 31.
t See 1 Thess. 3. 2.
u 1 Thess. 5. 25. 2 Thess. 3. 1.
v ver. 7, 17.
w See Col. 4. 18.
x Cp. Philem. 22.

20 Now [b]the God of peace,
([d]who that) brought again from the
dead (the our Lord Jesus, that) great shep-
herd of the (sheep [3]with sheep, through) [g]the blood
of the (eternal everlasting) [‡]covenant, (*even* our
Lord Jesus, 21 [j]make you perfect in
every good ([4]thing work) to do his will,
§ [k]working in ([5]us you) that which is
(well-pleasing well-pleasing) in his sight, through
Jesus Christ; [n]to whom *be* (the
glory [6]for ever and ever. Amen.

22 (But I exhort And I beseech) you, brethren,
(bear with suffer) the word of exhortation:
for [q]I have written (a letter) unto you
in few words. 23 Know ye that
[t]our brother Timothy (hath been is) set
at liberty; with whom, if he
come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them [v]that have
the rule over you, and all the
saints. They of Italy salute you.

25 [w]Grace be with you all.
Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JAMES.

1 [a]JAMES, a [7]servant of
I God and [b]of the Lord Jesus
Christ, to [d]the twelve tribes
which are (of [f]the Dispersion, scattered abroad,) [8]greeting.
2 [h](Count it all joy, my brethren, My brethren, count it all joy) when
ye fall into ([i]manifold divers) [9]temptations;
3 knowing *this*, that [j]the (proof trying) of
your faith [k]worketh patience.
4 (And But) let patience have (*its her*) perfect
work, that ye may be [n]perfect
and entire, (lacking in wanting) nothing.

5 (But [o]If If) any of you (lacketh lack) wisdom,
[q]let him ask of God, ([7]who that) giveth
to all (*men* liberally, liberally,) and upbraideth
not; and it shall be given him.
6 But [c]let him ask in faith,
[e]nothing (doubting: for wavering. For) he that
(doubteth wavereth) is like ([g]the surge a wave) of the sea
driven (by with) the wind and tossed.
7 For let not that man think
[10]that he shall receive (anything any thing) of
the (Lord; Lord.) 8 [i]a doubleminded man,
(A double minded man *is*
[m]unstable in all his ways.

9 (But let Let) the brother of low
degree (glory in his high estate ‖rejoice in that he is exalted):
10 (and But) [p]the rich, in that he is
made low: because [s]as the
flower of the grass he shall pass

a See Acts 12. 17.
b Rom. 1. 1. 2 Pet. 1. 1. Jude 1.
c Mark 11. 24.
d Luke 22. 30. Acts 26. 7.
e Matt. 21. 21.
f 1 Pet. 1. 1. Cp. Acts 2. 9—11. See John 7. 35.
g Cp. Isai. 57. 20 & Eph. 4. 14.
h See Matt. 5. 12.
i 1 Pet. 1. 6.
j 1 Pet. 1. 7.
k Rom. 5. 3. Cp. ch. 5. 11 & Heb. 10. 36 & 2 Pet. 1. 6.
l ch. 4. 8.
m Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 14 & 3. 16.
n 1 Thess. 5. 23. See Matt. 5. 48.
o 1 Kin. 3. 9—12. Prov. 2. 3—6. Wisd. 8. 21—9. 18. See Matt. 7. 7.
p Jer. 9. 23.
q See Matt. 7. 7.
r Prov. 28. 5. Ecclus. 1. 1, 26 & 39. 6.
s Cp. Ps. 102. 4, 11 & 1 Cor. 7. 31 & 1 Pet. 1. 24.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *then*. [2] Gr. *groaning*. [3] Or, *by* Gr. *in*. [4] Many ancient authorities read *work*. [5] Many ancient authorities read *you*. [6] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages*. [7] Gr. *bondservant*. [8] Gr. *wisheth joy*. [9] Or, *trials* [10] Or, *that a doubleminded man, unstable in all his ways, shall receive anything of the Lord*.

A.V. * Gr. *confessing to*. † Or, *guide*. ‡ Or, *testament*. § Or, *doing*. ‖ Or, *glory*.

away. 11 For the sun ariseth with the scorching wind, and is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it [a]withereth the grass; grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his goings. ways.

12 [b]Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he hath been approved, is tried, he shall receive [d]the crown of life, [e]which *the Lord* hath promised to them that love him. 13 [g]Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted [1]of God: for God [2]cannot be tempted with [3]*evil, and he himself tempteth no man: neither tempteth he any 14 but each every man is [4]tempted, when he is drawn away by of his own lust, and enticed. 15 Then the lust, [k]when it when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth bareth sin: and [n]the sin, when it is fullgrown, finished, bringeth forth death. 16 Be Do not deceived, err, my beloved brethren. 17 [p]Every good [5]gift and every perfect boon gift is from above, coming and cometh down from [r]the Father of lights, [t]with whom can be is no variation, variableness, neither shadow that is cast by of turning. 18 [u]Of his own will he [v]brought begat he us forth with by the word of truth, [w]that we should be a kind of [x]firstfruits of his creatures.

19 [6y]Ye know *this*, Wherefore, my beloved brethren. But brethren, let every man [z]be swift to hear, [b]slow to speak, [c]slow to wrath: 20 for the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. 21 Wherefore [7]putting away lay apart all filthiness and overflowing superfluity of [7]wickedness, naughtiness, and receive [g]with meekness the [8]implanted engrafted word, [i]which is able to save your souls. 22 But be ye [l]doers of the word, and not hearers only, deluding deceiving your own selves. 23 For if any one is be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding [9]his natural face in a mirror glass: 24 for he beholdeth himself, and goeth away, his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. 25 But he that whoso looketh into the perfect law, [c]the law *law* of liberty, and so continueth continueth, *therein*, being not a hearer that forgetful forgetteth, hearer, but a doer that worketh, of the work, [f]this man shall be blessed in his doing. †deed. 26 If any man [10]thinketh among himself you seem to be religious, [h]while he and bridleth not his tongue tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's [i]religion is vain. 27 Pure religion and undefiled before our God and the Father is this, [j]to To visit [l]the fatherless and widows in their affliction, *and* [m]to keep himself [o]unspotted from the world.

2 1 My brethren, [11]hold have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, [q]*the Lord* of glory, with [s]respect of persons. 2 For if there come into unto your [12]synagogue ‡assembly a man with a gold ring, in fine goodly clothing, apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile clothing raiment; 3 and ye have regard respect to him that weareth the fine gay clothing, and say, say unto him, Sit thou here §in a good place; and [a]ye say to the poor man, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool; footstool: 4 [13]are ye not divided then partial [14]in your own mind, yourselves, and are become [d]judges with of evil thoughts? 5 Hearken, my beloved brethren; [f]did brethren, Hath not God choose them that are chosen the poor as to the of this world *to be* [h]rich in faith, and heirs of ‖[j]the kingdom [k]which he hath promised to them that love him? 6 But ye [m]have dishonoured despised the poor man. Do not the rich rich men

a Isai. 40. 7. *b* ch. 5. 11. Matt. 10. 22. 1 Pet. 3. 14. Cp. Dan. 12. 12. *c* ch. 2. 12. Cp. Gal. 2. 4 & 5. 1, 13 & 1 Pet. 2. 16 & 2 Pet. 2. 19. See John 8. 32. *d* Rev. 2. 10 & 3. 11. Cp. Wisd. 4. 2 & 5. 16 & 1 Cor. 9. 25 & 2 Tim. 4. 8 & 1 Pet. 5. 4. *e* ch. 2. 5. *f* Ps. 1. 1, 2. Luke 11. 28. *g* Cp. Ecclus. 15. 11, 12, 20. *h* ch. 3. 2, 3. Ps. 39. 1. Cp. ch. 3. 6 & Ps. 34. 13 & 141. 3. *i* Acts 26. 5. *j* Ecclus. 7. 35. Matt. 25. 36. *k* Job 15. 35. Ps. 7. 14. Isai. 59. 4. *l* Job 31. 17, 18. Isai. 1. 17, 23. Ecclus. 4. 10. 2 Mac. 8. 28, 30. *m* 1 Tim. 5. 22. 1 John 5. 18. *n* Rom. 5. 12 & 6. 23. *o* 2 Pet. 3. 14. *p* Ps. 85. 12. Tobit 4. 19. John 3. 27. 1 Cor. 4. 7. *q* 1 Cor. 2. 8. Cp. Acts 7. 2. *r* 1 John 1. 5. *s* ver. 9. Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17 & 16. 19. Prov. 24. 23. Rom. 2. 11. Eph. 6. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 17, *al.* *t* Mal. 3. 6. *u* John 1. 13. *v* Cp. Gal. 4. 19 & 1 Pet. 1. 3, 23. *w* Cp. Eph. 1. 12. *x* Jer. 2. 3. Rev. 14. 4. Cp. Rom. 8. 19—23. *y* 1 John 2. 21. *z* Ecclus. 5. 11. Cp. Eccles. 5. 1, 2. *a* Cp. Prov. 18. 23. *b* Prov. 10. 19 & 17. 27. Ecclus. 4. 29. *c* See Prov. 14. 29. *d* John 7. 24. *e* Col. 3. 8. 1 Pet. 2. 1, *al.* *f* 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28. Cp. Job 34. 19. *g* ch. 3. 13. *h* 2 Cor. 8. 9. Rev. 2. 9. See Luke 12. 21. *i* 1 Cor. 15. 2. Eph. 1. 13. *l* Rom. 2. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 14—20 & Matt. 7. 21, 24—27 & Luke 8. 21 & John 13. 17. *j* Matt. 5. 3. Luke 6. 20 & 12. 32. *k* See ch. 1. 12. *m* Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 22.

R.V. [1] Gr. *from.* [2] Or, *is untried in evil* [3] Gr. *evil things.* [4] Or, *tempted by his own lust, being drawn away by it, and enticed* [5] Or, *giving* [6] Or, *Know ye* [7] Or, *malice* [8] Or, *inborn* [9] Gr. *the face of his birth.* [10] Or, *seemeth to be* [11] Or, *do ye, in accepting persons, hold the faith . . . glory!* [12] Or, *assembly* [13] Or, *do ye not make distinctions* [14] Or, *among yourselves*

A.V. * Or, *evils.* † Or, *doing.* ‡ Gr. *synagogue.* § Or, *well, or, seemly.* ‖ Or, *that.*

[a]oppress you, and themselves [b]drag draw
you [d]before the judgement-seats? judgment seats 7 Do
not they blaspheme the honourable that worthy
[e]name [1]by the which ye are
called? 8 Howbeit If ye fulfil the
royal law, law according to the scrip-
ture, [h]Thou shalt love thy neigh-
bour as thyself, ye do well:
9 but if ye have [j]respect of to
persons, ye commit sin, being and are
convicted by convinced of the law as transgressors.
10 For whosoever shall keep the
whole law, and yet stumble offend in one
point, [l]he is become guilty of all.
11 For *he that said, [m]Do not
commit adultery, said also, [m]Do
not kill. Now if thou dost not commit commit no
adultery, but killest, yet if thou kill, thou art
become a transgressor of the
law. 12 So speak ye, and so do,
as men they that are to shall be judged by
[p]a the law of liberty. 13 For [q]judgement he shall
is without mercy to him have judgment without mercy,
that hath
shewed no mercy: mercy; and mercy glorieth †rejoiceth
against judgement. judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my
brethren, if though a man say he
hath faith, [u]but and have not works?
can that faith save him? 15 [w]If a
brother or sister be naked, and
in lack destitute of daily food, 16 [y]and one
of you say unto them, Go Depart in
peace, be ye warmed and filled;
and yet notwithstanding ye give them not
the things those things which are needful to the
body; what doth it profit?
17 Even so faith, if it have hath not
works, is dead in itself. dead, being ‡alone. 18 [2]Yea,
a man will may say, Thou hast faith,
and I have works: shew me thy
faith [a]apart from *thy* §without thy works, and I
[b]by my works will shew thee *my* faith.
will shew thee my faith by my works.
19 [d]Thou believest that [3]God there is
one God; thou doest well: [f]the
[4]devils also believe, and shudder. tremble.
20 But wilt thou know, O vain
man, that faith apart from without works is

a Wisd. 2. 10.
b Acts 16. 19.
c Gen. 22. 9, 12, 16—18.
d Acts 8. 3 & 17. 6 & 18. 12. Cp. ch. 5. 6.
e Cp. Isai. 63. 19 & 65. 1 & Amos 9. 12 & Acts 15. 17.
f Heb. 11. 17.
g See 1 Thess. 1. 3.
h Cited from Lev. 19. 18, which see.
i 1 Mac. 2. 52. Rom. 4. 3. Gal. 3. 6. Cited from Gen. 15. 6.
j ver. 1.
k 2 Chr. 20. 7. Isai. 41. 8. Cp. Wisd. 7. 27.
l Matt. 5. 19. Gal. 3. 10.
m Cited from Ex. 20. 14, 13.
n Heb. 11. 31.
o Josh. 2. 1—22 & 6. 23.
p See ch. 1. 25.
q Job 22. 6—11. Ps. 18. 25, 26. Prov. 21. 13. Ezek. 25. 11—14. Tobit 4. 7. Ecclus. 28. 2—5. Matt. 6. 15 & 18. 32—35. Luke 6. 38.
r Matt. 23. 8. Cp. Rom. 2. 20, 21 & 1 Tim. 1. 7.
s 1 Kin. 8. 46. Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 20. 1 John 1. 8.
t Cp. Matt. 12. 37.
u Cp. ch. 1. 22.
v See ch. 1. 26.
w Cp. Job 31. 19, 20. See Luke 3. 11.
x Ps. 32. 9.
y 1 John 3. 17, 18.
z Cp. Ps. 12. 3, 4 & 73. 8, 9.
a Cp. Rom. 3. 28 & 4. 6 & Heb. 11. 33.
b Ps. 120. 2—4. Prov. 16. 27. Ecclus. 8. 3.
c Matt. 7. 16, 17. Gal. 5. 6.
d Deut. 6. 4. 1 Cor. 8. 6 (for mg.). Cp. Rom. 2. 17—25.
e Matt. 15. 18.
f Matt. 8. 29. Mark 1. 24 & 5. 7. Luke 4. 33, 34. Acts 16. 17 & 19. 15.

barren? dead 21 [c]Was not Abraham our
father justified by works, in that when
he had offered up Isaac his son
upon the altar? 22 [6]Thou seest that
‖Seest thou how
[f]faith wrought with his works,
and [g]by works was faith made
perfect; 23 and perfect? And the scripture was
fulfilled which saith, [i]And Abra-
ham believed God, and it was
reckoned imputed unto him for righteousness; righteousness:
and he was called the [k]friend Friend of
God. 24 Ye see them how that by
works a man is justified, and
not only by faith. by faith only. 25 And in like manner Likewise also
was not also [n]Rahab the harlot
justified by works, [o]in that she when she had
received the messengers, and had
sent them out another way?
26 For as the body apart from without the
** spirit is dead, even so faith
apart from without works is dead. dead also.

1 [r]Be not many teachers, my brethren,
My brethren, be not many masters,
3 knowing that we shall re-
ceive the greater [6]heavier judgement. †† condemnation.
2 For [s]in many things we all offend
stumble. all. If any stumbleth man offend not in
word, [t]the same is a perfect
man, *and* [v]able also to bridle the
whole body also. 3 Now if Behold, we put
[x]the horses' bridles into their bits in the horses'
mouths, that
they may obey us; us, and we turn
about their whole body also.
4 Behold, the ships also, Behold also the ships, which
though they *they*
be so great, and are driven by of
rough fierce winds, are yet yet are they turned about
by with a very small rudder, whither the helm, whithersoever
impulse of the steersman willeth. 5 So the the governor listeth. Even so
tongue also the tongue is a little member, and
[z]boasteth great things. Behold,
[7]how much great ‡‡a matter a little fire kindleth!
6 And [b]the tongue is [8]a fire: [9]the fire, a
world of iniquity among our members iniquity: so is
the tongue, [c]which among our members, that it de-
fileth the whole body, and setteth
on fire the wheel §§course of [10]nature, nature; and it
is set on fire by of hell. 7 For every
[11] * kind of beasts beasts, and of birds, and of

R.V. [1] Gr. *which was called upon you.* [2] Or, *But some one will say* [3] Some ancient authorities read *there is one God.* [4] Gr. *demons.* [5] Or, *Seest thou . . . perfect?* [6] Gr. *greater.* [7] Or, *how great a forest* [8] Or, *a fire, that world of iniquity: the tongue is among our members that which &c.* [9] Or, *that world of iniquity, the tongue, is among our members that which &c.* [10] Or, *birth* [11] Gr. *nature.*

A.V. * Or, *that* law *which said.* † Or, *glorieth.* ‡ Gr. *by itself.* § Some copies read, *by thy works.* ‖ Or, *Thou seest.* ** Or, *breath.* †† Or, *judgment.* ‡‡ Or, *wood.* §§ Gr. *wheel.* * Gr. *nature.*

creeping things serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed [1]by [2]*mankind: 8 but the tongue can no man tame; *it is* a restless an unruly evil, *it is* [b]full of deadly poison. 9 Therewith bless we the Lord and God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, [d]which are made after the likeness similitude of God: 10 out Out of the same mouth cometh forth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. 11 Doth the a fountain send forth from at the same opening †place sweet *water* and bitter? 12 can a the fig tree, my brethren, yield olives, or a bear olive berries? vine either a vine, figs? neither *can* so *can* no fountain both yield salt water yield sweet. and fresh.

13 Who is wise a wise man and under-endued with standing knowledge among you? [l]let him shew by his out of a good life conversation his works [n]in with meekness of wisdom. 14 But if ye have bitter [p]jealousy envying and faction strife in your heart, hearts, glory not not, and lie not against the truth. 15 This wisdom is not *'a wisdom* that descendeth cometh down not from above, but is earthly, [3]‡[u]sensual, [4][v]devilish. 16 For where jealousy envying and faction strife are, *is*, there is §confusion and every vile deed. evil work. 17 But [x]the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then [z]peaceable, [a]gentle, *and* easy to be intreated, [b]full of mercy and good fruits, ‖without [5][c]variance, partiality, and [d]without hypocrisy. 18 And [e]the fruit of righteousness [f]is sown in peace [6]for of them that make peace.

4 1 Whence From whence *come* wars and whence *come* **fightings among you? *come they* not hence, *even* of your pleasures ††lusts [l]that war in your members? 2 Ye lust, and have not: ye ‡‡kill, and [7]covet, desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war; war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. 3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask [a]amiss, that ye may spend consume *it* in upon your pleasures. ††lusts. 4 [c]Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? [e]Whosoever whosoever therefore would will be a friend of the world maketh himself an is the enemy of God. 5 Or think ye Do ye think that the scripture [8]speaketh in vain? [9][f]Doth the saith in vain, The spirit [g]which [10]he made to dwell that dwelleth in us long unto envying? lusteth §§to envy? 6 But [h]he giveth [11]more grace. Wherefore *the scripture* he saith, [i]God resisteth the proud, but [h]giveth grace to unto the humble. 7 Be subject Submit yourselves therefore unto God; to God. but [j]resist Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. 8 [k]Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. [m]Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and [o]purify your hearts, [q]ye doubleminded. double minded. 9 [r]Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. 10 [t]Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall exalt you. lift you up.

11 [w]Speak not one against evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh against a evil of *his* brother, or and [y]judgeth his brother, speaketh against evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judgest judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. 12 One *only* is [g]the lawgiver and [h]judge, *even* he There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and [i]to destroy: but [j]who art thou that judgest thy neighbour another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, [k]To-day To day or to-morrow to-morrow we will go into this such a city, and spend a year there, continue there a year, and buy and sell, trade, and get gain: 14 whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. What For what

a Cp. 1 John 5. 14.
b Ps. 140. 3. Eccles. 10. 11. Rom. 3. 13. Cp. Ecclus. 28. 17—23.
c Isai. 54. 5. Jer. 2. 2.
d See Gen. 1. 26.
e John 15. 19. 1 John 2. 15. Cp. Matt. 6. 24.
f Cp. Jer. 3. 14 & Hos. 2. 19 (for mg.).
g 1 Cor. 6. 19. 2 Cor. 6. 16.
h Isai. 54. 7, 8. See Matt. 13. 12.
i 1 Pet. 5. 5. Cited from Prov. 3. 34 (Gk.). Cp. Job 22. 29 & Ps. 138. 6 & Ecclus. 10. 7 & Matt. 23. 12 & 2 Cor. 7. 6, *al.*
j 1 Pet. 5. 8, 9. Cp. Eph. 4. 27 & 6. 11.
k 2 Chr. 15. 2. Lam. 3. 57. Zech. 1. 3. Mal. 3. 7. Cp. Luke 15. 20.
l ch. 2. 18.
m Isai. 1. 16.
n ch. 1. 21.
o Jer. 4. 14.
p ver. 16. Acts 5. 17. Rom. 2. 8. 2 Cor. 12. 20. Gal. 5. 20. Phil. 1. 17 & 2. 3. Cp. Rom. 13. 13.
q ch. 1. 8.
r Cp. Matt. 5. 4.
s ch. 1. 17.
t ver. 6. Isai. 57. 15. Cp. Luke 1. 52. See Matt. 23. 12.
u Jude 19 (mg. for mg.).
v Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 22 & 2 Thess. 2. 9, 10 & 1 Tim. 4. 1 & Rev. 2. 24.
w 2 Cor. 12. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 1. Cp. ch. 5. 9.
x Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 6, 7.
y See Matt. 7. 1.
z Heb. 12. 11.
a Phil. 4. 5 (mg.).
b Cp. Luke 6. 36.
c ch. 2. 4 (Gk.).
d Rom. 12. 9.
e Prov. 11. 18. Isai. 32. 17. Hos. 10. 12. Amos 6. 12. Phil. 1. 11.
f Matt. 5. 9. Gal. 6. 7, 8.
g Isai. 33. 22.
h ch. 5. 9.
i Matt. 10. 28.
j Rom. 14. 4.
k Prov. 27. 1. Luke 12. 18—20.
l Rom. 7. 23. 1 Pet. 2. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *unto* [2] Gr. *the human nature.* [3] Or, *natural* Or, *animal* [4] Gr. *demoniacal.* [5] Or, *doubtfulness* Or, *partiality* [6] Or, *by* [7] Gr. *are jealous.* [8] Or, *saith in vain,* [9] Or, *The spirit which he made to dwell in us he yearneth for even unto jealous envy.* Or, *That spirit which he made to dwell in us yearneth* for us *even unto jealous envy.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *dwelleth in us.* [11] Gr. *a greater grace.*

A.V. * Gr. *nature of man.* † Or, *hole.* ‡ Or, *natural.* § Gr. *tumult,* or, *unquietness.* ‖ Or, *without wrangling,* ** Or, *brawlings.* †† Or, *pleasures.* ‡‡ Or, *envy.* §§ Or, *enviously?*

is your life? For [a]ye are *It is even a vapour,
that appeareth for a little time,
and then [c]vanisheth away. 15 [1]For
that ye ought to say, [d]If the
Lord will, we shall both live, and
do this this, or that. 16 But now ye
glory rejoice in your vauntings boastings: [g]all such
glorying rejoicing is evil. 17 [1]To him therefore
Therefore to him
that knoweth to do good, and
doeth it not, to him it is sin.

5 1 Go to now, [k]ye rich, rich men,
weep and howl for your
[l]miseries that are coming shall come upon
you. 2 [m]Your riches are cor-
rupted, and [m]your garments are
moth-eaten. motheaten. 3 Your gold and your
silver are rusted: is cankered; and their rust
the rust of them
shall be for a testimony witness [2]against you,
and shall eat your flesh as it were
fire. [o]Ye have laid up your treasure heaped treasure together
[q]in for the last days. 4 Behold,
[r]the hire of the labourers who
have mowed reaped down your fields, which
is of you kept back by fraud,
crieth out: and [s]the cries of them
that which have reaped have are entered into
the ears of [v]the Lord of Sabaoth. sabaoth.
5 [w]Ye have lived delicately in pleasure on the
earth, and [y]taken your pleasure been wanton; ye
have nourished your hearts hearts, as in
[a]a day of slaughter. 6 Ye have
condemned, [b]ye have condemned *and* killed [c]the righteous just; *and*
he doth not resist you.

7 †Be patient therefore, bre-
thren, until unto the [3]coming of the
Lord. Behold, the husbandman
waiteth for the precious fruit of
the earth, being patient over and hath long patience for it,
until it he receive [h]the early and
latter rain. 8 Be ye also patient;
[j]stablish your hearts: for the
[3]coming of the Lord [k]is at hand. draweth nigh.
9 Murmur not, brethren, ‡Grudge not one against
another, [m]that ye be not judged: brethren, lest ye be condemned:
behold, [n]the judge standeth
[p]before the doors. door. 10 Take, my

a Ps. 102. 3. Cp. Job 7. 7 & Wisd. 2. 4 & 5. 9—14.
b Matt. 5. 12 & 23. 34. Acts 7. 52. Heb. 11. 32—38.
c Acts 13. 41 (mg.).
d See Acts 18. 21.
e Job 1. 21, 22 & 2. 10.
f Job 42. 10, 12.
g Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 6.
h See Ex. 34. 6.
i Cp. Luke 12. 47, 48 & 2 Pet. 2. 21. See John 9. 41.
j Matt. 5. 34.
k Luke 6. 24. Cp. Prov. 11. 28 & Amos 6. 1 & 1 Tim. 6. 9.
l Rom. 3. 16.
m Job 13. 28. Isai. 50. 9. Matt. 6. 19, 20.
n Cp. Col. 3. 16.
o Matt. 6. 19. Luke 12. 21. Rom. 2. 5. Cp. Tobit 4. 9.
p Mark 6. 13. Cp. Mark 16. 18.
q Cp. ver. 8, 9.
r Job 24. 10. See Lev. 19. 13.
s Deut. 24. 15.
t Isai. 33. 24. Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 5. Luke 5. 20.
u Ecclus. 4. 26. Acts 19. 18.
v Rom. 9. 29.
w Cp. Job 21. 13 & Luke 16. 19 & 2 Pet. 2. 13.
x Heb. 12. 13.
y 1 Tim. 5. 6.
z Gen. 18. 23—32 & 20. 17. Num. 11. 2. 1 Kin. 13. 6 & 17. 22. 2 Kin. 4. 33 & 19. 15—20 & 20. 2—5. Job 42. 8. Prov. 15. 29. 2 Mac. 3. 31—33, *al.*
a Jer. 12. 3.
b ch. 4. 2.
c Cp. Wisd. 2. 10—20 & Acts 3. 14.
d Acts 14. 15.
e 1 Kin. 17. 1 & 18. 1. Ecclus. 48. 2, 3.
f Luke 4. 25.
g 1 Kin. 18. 42, 45. 2 Esd. 7. 39 [109].
h See Deut. 11. 14.
i Cp. Matt. 18. 15 & Gal. 6. 1.
j 1 Thess. 3. 13.
k 1 Pet. 4. 7. Cp. Rom. 13. 11, 12 & Phil. 4. 5 & Heb. 10. 25, 37.

brethren, for an example of suffering
and of patience, [b]the prophets, who have spoken in
the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering
the name of the Lord.
affliction, and of patience. 11 Behold, we
call count them blessed happy which endured: ye
endure. Ye
have heard of [e]the [5]patience of
Job, and have seen [f]the end of
the Lord, how Lord; that [h]the Lord is
full of pity, very pitiful, and merciful. of tender mercy.
12 But above all things, my
brethren, [j]swear not, neither by
the heaven, nor neither by the earth,
nor neither by any other oath: but [6]let
your yea be yea, yea; and your nay,
nay; that lest ye fall not under judgement. into condemnation.
13 Is any among you suffering? afflicted?
let him pray. Is any cheerful? merry? let
him [n]sing praise. psalms. 14 Is any among sick
you sick? among you? let him call for the
elders of the church; and let
them pray over him, [7][p]anointing
him with oil in the name of the
Lord: 15 and the prayer of faith
shall save him that is the sick, and the
Lord shall raise him up; and
[t]if he have committed sins, it they
shall be forgiven him. 16 [u]Con-
fess therefore your sins *your* faults one to another,
and pray one for another, [x]that
ye may be healed. [z]The sup-effectual
plication fervent prayer of a righteous man
availeth much in its working. 17 Elijah
much. Elias
was a man of subject to like [8]passions
with us, as we are, and [e]he prayed [9]fervently §earnestly
that it might not rain; rain: and it
rained not on the earth for by the space of
[f]three years and six months.
18 [g]And he prayed again; again, and the
heaven gave rain, and the earth
brought forth her fruit.
19 My brethren, Brethren, [i]if any among of you
do err from the truth, and one
[l]convert him; 20 [10]let him know,
that he which converteth a the
sinner from the error of his way
[o]shall save a soul from death, and
[q]shall cover hide a multitude of sins.

l Ps. 51. 13. Dan. 12. 3. Mal. 2. 6. Cp. Luke 1. 16.
m Matt. 7. 1.
n Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 5 & Rev. 22. 12.
o See Rom. 11. 14.
p Matt. 24. 33. Mark 13. 29. Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
q 1 Pet. 4. 8. Cp. Neh. 4. 5 & Ps. 32. 1 & 85. 2 & Prov. 10. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Instead of your saying.* [2] Or, *unto* [3] Gr. *presence.* [4] Or, *he* [5] Or, *endurance* [6] Or, *let yours be the yea, yea, and the nay, nay* Compare Matt. 5. 37. [7] Or, *having anointed* [8] Or, *nature* [9] Gr. *with prayer.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *know ye.*

A.V. * Or, *For it is.* † Or, *Be long patient,* or, *suffer with long patience.* ‡ Or, *Groan,* or, *Grieve not.* § Or, *in his prayer.*

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER.

I 1 PETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the (elect who are sojourners of / strangers scattered throughout) the Dispersion in Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, 2 (Elect / [e]in) according to [c]the foreknowledge of God the Father, (through / [e]in) sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and [f]sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: [g]Grace (to you / unto you), and (peace / [i]peace) be multiplied.

3 [k]Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, (who / which) [m]according to his (great / *abundant) mercy (hath begotten / [o]begat) us again unto a (living / lively) hope [p]by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, 4 (unto / To) [s]an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and [t]that fadeth not away, [u]reserved in heaven [†]for you, 5 who (are kept / are guarded) by the power of God [w]through faith unto [a] salvation [y]ready to be revealed in the last time. 6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a (little while, / season,) if need be, ye (have been put to grief in / are in heaviness through) [b]manifold ([1]temptations, / temptations:) 7 that [c]the (proof / trial) of your faith, *being* (much / of) more precious than gold that (perisheth / perisheth,) [e]though it (is proved by / be tried with) [f]fire, might be found unto [g]praise and (glory / honour) and (honour / glory) at the (revelation / appearing) of Jesus Christ: 8 [j]whom (not having seen / having not seen), ye love; [k](on / in) whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice (greatly) with joy unspeakable and [2]full of glory: 9 receiving [b]the end of your faith, *even* the salvation of *your* souls. 10 (Concerning / Of) which salvation [d]the prophets (sought / have inquired) and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that *should come* unto you: 11 searching ([h]what *time* / what,) or what manner of time [j]the Spirit of Christ which was in them did (point unto, / signify,) [l]when it testified beforehand [n]the sufferings [3]of Christ, and the (glories / glory) that should follow (them / [3]). 12 ([q]To / Unto) whom it was revealed, that [r]not unto themselves, but unto (you, / us) (they did / did they) minister (these / the) things, which (now have been announced / are now reported) unto you (through / by) (them / [4]) that (have) preached the gospel unto you ([4]by / with) the [5]Holy Ghost sent (forth / down) from heaven; [x]which things (the) angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore ([s]girding / gird) up the loins of your mind, [a]be (sober / sober,) and (set your hope perfectly on / hope ‡to the end for) the grace that [6]is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; 14 as (children of obedience, / obedient children,) [d]not fashioning yourselves according to (your / the) former lusts [h]in (*the time of*) your ignorance: 15 but [7]like [i]as he which (hath) called you is holy, (be ye yourselves also / so be ye) holy [l]in all man-

a See James 1. 1.
b Rom. 6. 22.
c Acts 2. 23. Cp. Rom. 8. 29 & 11. 2.
d 2 Pet. 1. 19. Cp. Dan. 8. 15 & Matt. 13. 17 & Luke 10. 24.
e See 1 Thess. 4. 3.
f Heb. 10. 22 & 12. 24.
g 2 Pet. 1. 2.
h Dan. 9. 24—26.
i Dan. 4. 1. Jude 2.
j Rom. 8. 9. Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 21. See Acts 16. 7.
k 2 Cor. 1. 3. Eph. 1. 3.
l See Matt. 26. 24.
m Tit. 3. 5.
n Isai. 52. 13—53. 12. Luke 24. 26. Acts 3. 18.
o ver. 23.
p ch. 3. 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 20.
q Dan. 12. 4, 9, 13.
r Cp. Matt. 13. 17 & Heb. 11. 39, 40.
s Rom. 8. 17.
t Cp. ch. 5. 4 & Wisd. 6. 12.
u Cp. Col. 1. 5 & 2 Tim. 4. 8.
v Acts 2. 2—4.
w Eph. 2. 8.
x Cp. Dan. 8. 13 & 12. 5—7 & Eph. 3. 10.
y Cp. ch. 5. 10 & Rom. 8. 18 & 2 Cor. 4. 17 & Heb. 12. 11.
z See Luke 12. 35.
a ch. 4. 7 & 5. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 6, 8. 2 Tim. 4. 5.
b James 1. 2. Cp. ch. 4. 12.
c James 1. 3.
d ch. 4. 2, 3. Rom. 12. 2. Tit. 3. 3.
e Job 23. 10. Ps. 66. 10. Prov. 17. 3. Isai. 48. 10. Zech. 13. 9, *al.*
f 1 Cor. 3. 13.
g Rom. 2. 7, 10. 1 Cor. 4. 5. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 7—12.
h Acts 17. 30.
i 1 John 3. 3. Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 1 & 1 Thess. 4. 7 & Heb. 12. 14.
j Cp. 1 John 4. 20.
k Cp. Heb. 11. 27. See John 20. 29.
l James 3. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *trials* [2] Gr. *glorified.* [3] Gr. *unto.* [4] Gr. *in.* [5] Or, *Holy Spirit* [6] Gr. *is being brought.* [7] Or, *like the Holy One which called you*

A.V. * Gr. *much.* † Or, *for us.* ‡ Gr. *perfectly.*

ner of living conversation; 16 because it is
written, [b] Ye shall be holy; for I am
holy. 17 And if ye [c] call on him as the
Father, who [e] without respect of
persons [f] judgeth according to each
every man's work, pass the time
of your sojourning here [h] in fear:
18 Forasmuch as ye know knowing that ye [j] were
redeemed, not redeemed with corruptible things,
as with silver or and gold, from your
[n] vain manner of life handed down conversation received by tradition from
your fathers; 19 but [p] with the
precious blood, blood of Christ, as of [q] a lamb
[r] without blemish and without
spot, even the blood of Christ: spot 20 [t] who was verily
foreknown indeed was foreordained before the foundation
of the world, but [u] was
manifested [w] at the end of the manifest in these last times for
your sake, 21 [x] who through by him are believers do believe
in God, [z] which that raised him up from
the dead, and [a] gave him glory;
so that your faith and hope
might be in God. 22 Seeing
ye have purified your souls in
your obedience to obeying the truth through the
Spirit unto [c] unfeigned love of the
brethren, see that ye [d] love one an-
other [1] from the with a pure heart fervently:
23 [f] having been begotten Being born again, [g] not of
corruptible seed, but of incor-
ruptible, through by the word of [2] [i] God,
[j] which liveth and abideth abideth for ever.
24 For, *For
[o] All flesh is as grass,
And all the glory thereof of man as the
flower of grass.
The grass withereth, and the
flower thereof falleth away:
25 [t] But the [3] word of the Lord
abideth endureth for ever.
And this is the [3] word [u] of good tidings which by the
which was gospel is preached unto you.
1 [v] Putting away therefore Wherefore laying aside all [4] wickedness, malice,
2 and all guile, and hypocrisies,
and envies, and all evil speak-
ings, 2 [z] as newborn babes, long for desire

a 1 Cor. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12, 13.
b Cited from Lev. 11. 44, which see.
c Jer. 3. 19. Mal. 1. 6. 2 Cor. 6. 18. Cp. Matt. 6. 9.
d Ps. 34. 8. Heb. 6. 5.
e See James 2. 1.
f See Ps. 62. 12.
g ver. 6, 7.
h ch. 3. 15. 2 Cor. 7. 1. Cp. Rom. 11. 20.
i Eph. 2. 20—22. Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 9.
j Cp. Ps. 49. 8 & 130. 8 & 1 Cor. 6. 20 & Tit. 2. 14 & 2 Pet. 2. 1.
k Heb. 3. 4, 6.
l ver. 9.
m Isai. 56. 7. Mal. 1. 11. Rom. 12. 1. Heb. 13. 15.
n See Eph. 4. 17.
o Rom. 15. 16. Phil. 4. 18.
p See Acts 20. 28.
q See John 1. 29.
r Heb. 9. 14. Cp. Ex. 12. 5.
s Cited from Isai. 28. 16.
t Cp. Eph. 3. 11 & Rev. 13. 8, al.
u See Rom. 16. 26.
v Rom. 9. 33 & 10. 11.
w Heb. 1. 2.
x John 12. 44.
y Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 16.
z Cp. Rom. 10. 9. See Acts 2. 24.
a Acts 3. 13. Heb. 2. 9. Cp. ch. 3. 22. See John 7. 39.
b Cited from Ps. 118. 22, which see.
c Rom. 12. 9. See Heb. 13. 1.
d 1 Tim. 1. 5.
e Rom. 9. 33. Cited from Isai. 8. 14.
f ver. 3. Cp. John 3. 3 & James 1. 18.
g John 1. 13.
h Cp. Rom. 9. 22 & Jude 4.
i Dan. 6. 26 (for mg.).
j Heb. 4. 12.
k Deut. 10. 15. Isai. 43. 20.
l Ex. 19. 6. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 10.
m Isai. 61. 6 & 66. 21.
n Deut. 7. 6.

the [5] spiritual sincere [a] milk which is without guile, of the word,
that ye may grow thereby unto salvation;
3 if so be ye have [d] tasted that the
Lord is gracious: 4 unto gracious. To whom coming,
as unto a living stone, [g] rejected disallowed in-
deed of men, but with God elect, chosen of God, and
[6] precious, 5 [i] ye also, as living lively
stones, [†] are built up [7] [k] a spiritual
house, to be an [l] a holy priesthood,
[m] to offer up spiritual sacrifices,
[o] acceptable to God through by Jesus
Christ. 6 Because Wherefore also it is con-
tained in the [8] scripture,
[s] Behold, I lay in Zion Sion a chief
corner stone, elect, [6] pre-
cious:
[v] And he that believeth on
[9] him shall not be put to shame. confounded.
7 [10] For Unto you therefore which [y] be-
lieve is the [11] preciousness: but for such unto them
he is ‡ precious
as [y] disbelieve,
which be disobedient,
[b] The stone which the builders
rejected, disallowed,
The same was is made the head
of the corner; corner,
8 and, And
[e] A stone of stumbling, and a
rock of offence; offence,
[12] for they even to them which [13] stumble at the
word, being disobedient: [h] where-
unto also they were appointed.
9 But ye are [k] an elect race, a chosen generation, [l] a
royal [m] priesthood, [n] a an holy nation,
§ [p] a people for God's own possession, peculiar people; that
ye may should shew forth the excellencies ‖ praises
of him who hath called you [q] out
of darkness into [r] his marvellous
light: 10 [s] which in time past
were no not a people, but now are are now the
people of God: which had not
obtained mercy, but now have
obtained mercy.
11 Beloved, Dearly beloved, I beseech you [w] as
sojourners strangers and pilgrims, [x] to abstain
from fleshly lusts, [y] which war
against the soul; 12 [a] having your

o James 1. 10, 11. Cited from Isai. 40. 6, 8. p Ex. 19. 5. Deut. 7. 6. Isai. 43. 21. Mal. 3. 17. Tit. 2. 14, al. q Cp. Isai. 42. 16. See Acts 26. 18. r Ps. 36. 9. s Hos. 1. 6, 9, 10 & 2. 23. Rom. 9. 25, 26 & 10. 19. t Cp. Matt. 24. 35. u Isai. 40. 9. v Eph. 4. 22, 25, 31. Col. 3. 8. James 1. 21, al. w See Lev. 25. 23. x Rom. 13. 14. Gal. 5. 24. y James 4. 1. z See Matt. 18. 3. a Cp. ch. 3. 16 & 2 Cor. 8. 21 & Phil. 2. 15 & Tit. 2. 8.

R.V. 1 Many ancient authorities read *from a clean heart.* 2 Or, *God who liveth* 3 Gr. *saying.* 4 Or, *malice* 5 Gr. *reasonable.* 6 Or, *honourable* 7 Or, *a spiritual house for a holy priesthood* 8 Or, *a scripture* 9 Or, *it* 10 Or, *In your sight* 11 Or, *honour* 12 Gr. *who.* 13 Or, *stumble, being disobedient to the word*

A.V. * Or, *For that.* † Or, *be ye built.* ‡ Or, *an honour.* § Or, *a purchased people.* ‖ Or, *virtues.*

behaviour seemly / conversation honest among the Gentiles; / Gentiles: that, wherein / *whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, / evildoers, [c]they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in [e]the day of visitation.

13 [h]Be subject / Submit yourselves to every [1]ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme; 14 or unto governors, as unto them that are / sent [2]by him [j]for vengeance on evil-doers / the punishment of evildoers, and [k]for the praise to / of them that do well. 15 For so is the will of God, [n]that by well-doing / with well doing ye should / may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: 16 [p]as free, and not [3]†using your freedom / liberty for a cloke of [4]wickedness, / maliciousness, but [r]as bondservants / the servants of God. 17 ‡[s]Honour all men. [t]Love the brotherhood. [u]Fear God. Honour the king.

18 [5][w]Servants, *be* in subjection / subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. 19 For this is [6]acceptable, / §thankworthy, [x]if for conscience / a man for conscience [7]toward God / toward God a man endureth griefs, / endure grief, suffering wrongfully. 20 For what glory is it, if, when ye sin, / and are / be buffeted for it, / for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but [z]if, when ye do well, and suffer *for it*, ye shall take it patiently, this is [6]§acceptable with God. 21 For even [b]hereunto were ye called: [z]because Christ also suffered ‖for you, / us, [d]leaving you / us an example, that ye should follow his steps: 22 [f]who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: 23 [g]who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but **[j]committed [8]*himself* to him that judgeth righteously: 24 [n]who his own self [9]bare our sins in his own body upon / ††on the tree, that we, [a]having died unto / being dead to sins, [b]might / should live unto righteousness; / righteousness: [d]by whose [10]stripes ye were healed. 25 For [f]ye were going astray like sheep; / as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto [g]the Shepherd and [11]Bishop of your souls.

1 In like manner, / Likewise, ye wives, [i]*be* in subjection to your own husbands; that, even if any obey not the word, [l]they also may without the word [m]be gained / won by the [12]behaviour / conversation of their / the wives; 2 While beholding / they behold your [o]chaste [12]behaviour / conversation *coupled* with fear. 3 Whose *adorning* [q]let it not be the / that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing jewels of gold, or of putting on of apparel; 4 but *let it be* [v]the hidden man of the heart, in the incorruptible *apparel* / that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament* of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. 5 For after this manner aforetime / in the old time the holy women also, who hoped / trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection to / unto their own [13]husbands: 6 Even as Sarah / Sara obeyed Abraham, [y]calling him lord: whose children / ‡‡daughters ye now are, if / are, as long as ye do well, and [a]are not [14]put in fear by / afraid with any terror. / amazement.

7 [c]Ye husbands, in like manner, / Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with *your wives* / *them* according to knowledge, giving honour [15]unto the woman, / wife, as unto the weaker [e]vessel, and as being also joint-heirs / heirs together of the grace of life; to the end that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, [h]*be* ye all likeminded, / of one mind, [16]compassionate, / having compassion one of another, §§love as brethren, [k]tenderhearted, / *be* pitiful, [l]humbleminded / *be* courteous: 9 [m]not rendering evil for evil, or reviling / railing for reviling; / railing: but contrariwise

a Rom. 6. 2, 11 & 7. 4, 6. Col. 2. 20 & 3. 3.
b Rom. 6. 13.
c Matt. 5. 16. 2 Cor. 9. 13 Gal. 1. 24.
d Isai. 53. 5.
e Isai. 10. 3. Luke 19. 44.
f Isai. 53. 6. Cp. Ps. 119. 176 & Ezek. 34. 6 & Luke 15. 4.
g See John 10. 11.
h Rom. 13. 1. Tit. 3. 1.
i See Gen. 3. 16.
j Rom. 13. 4.
k Rom. 13. 3.
l 1 Cor. 7. 16.
m Matt. 18. 15. 1 Cor. 9. 19—22.
n ver. 12.
o Tit. 2. 5.
p See James 1. 25.
q 1 Tim. 2. 9. Cp. Isai. 3. 18—23.
r 1 Cor. 7. 22. Cp. Rom. 6. 22.
s Rom. 12. 10 & 13. 7.
t See Heb. 13. 1.
u Prov. 24. 21.
v Rom. 2. 29. Cp. Rom. 7. 22 & 2 Cor. 4. 16 & Eph. 3. 16.
w Eph. 6. 5. Col. 3. 22. 1 Tim. 6. 1. Tit. 2. 9.
x ch. 3. 14, 17. Cp. ch. 4. 16.
y Gen. 18. 12.
z ch. 3. 17, 18 & 4. 13, 16.
a Prov. 3. 25.
b ch. 3. 9. See Acts 14. 22.
c Eph. 5. 25. Col. 3. 19.
d See Matt. 11. 29.
e See 1 Thess. 4. 4.
f Isai. 53. 9. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 21 & Heb. 4. 15 & 1 John 3. 5.
g ch. 3. 9. Isai. 53. 7. Heb. 12. 3.
h See Rom. 12. 16.
i See Heb. 13. 1.
j Luke 23. 46.
k Eph. 4. 32.
l See Eph. 4. 2.
m ch. 2. 23. See Rom. 12. 17.
n Isai. 53. 4, 11. Matt. 8. 17. Heb. 9. 28. Cp. 2 Esd. 13. 26.

R.V. [1] Gr. *creation.* [2] Gr. *through.* [3] Gr. *having.* [4] Or, *malice* [5] Gr. *Household-servants.* [6] Gr. *grace.* [7] Gr. *of.* [8] Or, his cause [9] Or, *carried up . . . to the tree* [10] Gr. *bruise.* [11] Or, *Overseer* [12] Or, *manner of life* [13] Or, *husbands (as Sarah . . . ye are become), doing well, and not being afraid* [14] Or, *afraid with* [15] Gr. *unto the female vessel, as weaker.* [16] Gr. *sympathetic.*

A.V. * Or, *wherein.* † Gr. *having.* ‡ Or, *Esteem.* § Or, *thank.* ‖ Some read, *for you.* ** Or, *committed* his cause. †† Or, *to.* ‡‡ Gr. *children.* §§ Or, *loving to the brethren.*

[a]blessing; for [b]hereunto were ye knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. 10 For, For
[e]He that would will love life,
And see good days,
Let him refrain his tongue from evil,
And his lips that they speak no guile:
11 And let Let him turn away from eschew evil, and do good;
Let him seek peace, and pursue ensue it.
12 For the eyes of the Lord are upon over the righteous,
And his ears *are open* unto their supplication. prayers
But the face of the Lord is upon *against them that do evil.
13 And [o]who is he that will harm you, if ye be zealous followers of that which is good? 14 [r]But and if ye should suffer for righteousness' sake, blessed happy *are ye*: and [u]fear not be not afraid of their fear, terror, [w]neither be troubled; 15 but [y]sanctify in your hearts Christ as the Lord God in your Lord: *being* hearts: and *be* [z]ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason concerning of the hope that is in you, yet you [a]with meekness and †[b]fear: 16 [c]having a good conscience; that, [d]wherein ye are whereas they speak spoken against, evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be put to shame who revile ashamed that falsely accuse your good manner of life conversation in Christ. 17 For [h]it is better, if the will of God should so will, be so, that ye suffer for well-doing well doing, than for evil-doing. evil doing. 18 Because For Christ also [1]suffered for sins [k]once, hath once suffered for sins, the righteous just for the unrighteous, unjust, [l]that he might bring us to God; God, being put to death [m]in the flesh, but quickened in by the spirit; Spirit: 19 in By which also he went and [o]preached unto the spirits in prison, prison; 20 which aforetime sometime were disobedient, [r]when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, [c]while the ark was a preparing, [2]wherein few, that is, [d]eight souls, souls were saved through water: by water. 21 which also The like [3]after a true likeness [f]doth now save you, figure whereunto *even* baptism doth also now *even* baptism, not save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but [g]the [4]interrogation answer of a good conscience toward God, [h]through God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ; Christ: 22 [i]who is on the right hand of God, having gone into heaven. gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; [j]angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

4 [1]Forasmuch then as [k]Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, [l]arm ye yourselves also likewise with the same [5]mind; mind: for [m]he that hath suffered in the flesh [n]hath ceased [6]from sin; 2 [p]that [7]ye he no longer should live [q]the rest of your his time in the flesh to [s]the lusts of men, but [t]to the will of God. 3 For the time past of *our* life [v]may suffice us [x]to have wrought the desire will of the Gentiles, and to have when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, winebibbings, excess of wine, revellings, carousings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries: 4 wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* into to the same [8]excess of [e]riot, [f]speaking evil of *you*: 5 who shall give account to him that is ready [g]to judge the quick and the dead. 6 For unto for this end cause [9][i]was the gospel preached even to the also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

7 But [n]the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore of sound mind, sober, and [p]be sober watch [q]unto [10]prayer: prayer. 8 And above all things being have fervent in your love charity among yourselves; yourselves: for 'love charity covereth a ‡shall cover the multitude of sins: sins.

a Luke 6. 28. Rom. 12. 14. 1 Cor. 4. 12.
b ch. 2. 21.
c Heb. 11. 7.
d Gen. 7. 1, 7, 23 & 8. 18. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
e Cited from Ps. 34. 12—16, which see.
f Mark 16. 16. Acts 16. 33. Rom. 6. 3—6. Tit. 3. 5.
g Cp. Rom. 10. 10.
h ch. 1. 3.
i Acts 2. 33, 34. Rom. 8. 34. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3.
j Rom. 8. 38. 1 Cor. 15. 24. Eph. 1. 21.
k ch. 3. 18.
l Cp. Eph. 6. 13.
m Rom. 6. 2, 7. Gal. 5. 24. Col. 3. 3, 5.
n Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 14.
o Tobit 12. 7. Ecclus. 7. 1. Cp. Prov. 16. 7.
p Rom. 6. 14 & 14. 7. 2 Cor. 5. 15.
q ch. 1. 14.
r ch. 2. 19, 20 & 4. 14, 16. Matt. 5. 10.
s Tit. 2. 12. 1 John 2. 16.
t Rom. 6. 11.
u Isai. 8. 12, 13. Cp. ver. 6 & Matt. 10. 28.
v Ezek. 44. 6 & 45. 9. Acts 17. 30.
w John 14. 1, 27.
x Eph. 4. 17—19. 1 Thess. 4. 5. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 2.
y Cp. Isai. 29. 23 & Matt. 6. 9.
z Col. 4. 6.
a Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 25.
b See ch. 1. 17.
c Heb. 13. 18.
d ch. 2. 12.
e See Eph. 5. 18.
f ch. 2. 12 & 3. 16.
g Cp. James 5. 9. See Acts 10. 42.
h ch. 2. 20. Cp. ch. 4. 15, 16.
i ch. 3. 19.
j ch. 2. 21 & 4. 1. See Rom. 4. 25.
k Heb. 9. 26, 28.
l Rom. 5. 2.
m ch. 4. 1. Col. 1. 22. Cp. 2 Cor. 13. 4.
n See James 5. 8.
o ch. 4. 6.
p See ch. 1. 13.
q Matt. 26. 41. Luke 21. 36.
r Gen. 6. 3, 5, 13, 14.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 5, 6. See James 5. 20.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *died*. [2] Or, *into which few, that is, eight souls, were brought safely through water* [3] Or, *in the antitype* [4] Or, *inquiry* Or, *appeal* [5] Or, *thought* [6] Some ancient authorities read *unto sins*. [7] Or, *he no longer ... his time* [8] Or, *flood* [9] Or, *were the good tidings preached* [10] Gr. *prayers*.

A.V. * Gr. *upon*. † Or, *reverence*. ‡ Or, *will*.

9 [a]using (Use) hospitality one to another
without (murmuring; grudging.) 10 [b]according as each (As every man)
hath received (a) the gift, (ministering it) *even so* minister
among yourselves, (the same one to another,) [c]as good stewards
of the manifold grace of (God; God.) 11 If
any man (speaketh, *speaking* speak, *let him speak*) as (it were) the
[f]oracles of God; if any man
ministereth, (*ministering* minister, *let him do it*) [g]as of the (strength ability)
which God (supplieth giveth): that (in all things God in all)
[i]God (things) may be glorified through
Jesus Christ, [k]whose is the glory (to whom be praise) and
[l]the dominion [1]for ever and ever.
Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange
concerning [o]the fiery trial (among you,) which (cometh upon you to prove is to try) you,
as though (a some) strange thing
happened unto you: 13 but
[r]insomuch (rejoice, inasmuch) as ye are partakers
of Christ's (sufferings, rejoice. sufferings; that at that,)
the revelation of his glory also
when his glory shall be revealed, ye may
(rejoice be glad also) with exceeding joy.
14 [w]If ye (are be) reproached [2][x]for
the name of Christ, (blessed happy) *are*
ye; (because for) the (*Spirit* spirit) of glory and
(the Spirit) of God resteth upon
you.
you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on
your part he is glorified. 15 (For But) [z]let none
of you suffer as a murderer, or
as a thief, or *as* an (evil-doer, evildoer,) or [b]as
a (meddler busybody) in other men's (matters: matters.)
16 (but Yet) [z]if (a any) *man suffer* as a
[h]Christian, let him not be
ashamed; but let him glorify
God [z]in (on) this (name. behalf.) 17 For the
time *is come* (for judgement [t]to that judgment must) begin
at the house of God: and [n]if *it*
(*begin* first first *begin*) at us, what *shall* (*be* the end the end *be*)
of them that [o]obey not the
gospel of God? 18 And [q]if the
righteous (is scarcely scarcely be) saved, where
shall the ungodly and (the) sinner
appear? 19 Wherefore let them
(also) that suffer according to the
will of God [w]commit (the keeping of)

a Heb. 13. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 2 & Tit. 1. 8.
b Rom. 12. 6, 7. 1 Cor. 4. 7. Cp. Matt. 25. 15.
c Luke 12. 42. 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2. Tit. 1. 7.
d Cp. 2 John 1 & 3 John 1.
e See Luke 24. 48.
f Acts 7. 38. Rom. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12.
g Rom. 12. 3.
h Cp. Jude 12. See John 21. 16.
i 1 Cor. 10. 31.
j Cp. Philem. 14.
k See Rom. 11. 36.
l ch. 5. 11. Jude 25. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 13.
m 1 Tim. 3. 8. Tit. 1. 7.
n Ezek. 34. 4. Matt. 20. 25. Mark 10. 42. 2 Cor. 1. 24.
o ch. 1. 7.
p Phil. 3. 17. 2 Thess. 3. 9. 1 Tim. 4. 12. Tit. 2. 7.
q Heb. 13. 20.
r 1 Cor. 9. 25. See James 1. 12.
s Phil. 3. 10, 11. See Acts 5. 41.
t Cp. ch. 1. 4.
u Cp. ch. 1. 5—7 & 5. 1 & Rom. 8. 17, 18 & Jude 24.
v Cp. Matt. 20. 26, 27 & John 13. 4, 5, 14.
w Ps. 89. 51. Matt. 5. 11.
x Mark 9. 41 (mg.). John 15. 21. Cp. Heb. 11. 26.
y See James 4. 6, 10.
z ch. 2. 19, 20 & 3. 14, 17.
a Cp. Ps. 37. 5 & 55. 22. See Matt. 6. 25.
b 1 Thess. 4. 11. 2 Thess. 3. 11. 1 Tim. 5. 13.
c Ps. 40. 17. Wisd. 12. 13.
d See ch. 1. 13.
e See Matt. 24. 42.
f Eph. 4. 27 & 6. 11. Rev. 12. 9, 12. Cp. Job 1. 9—12 & Luke 22. 31 & 2 Cor. 2. 11.

their souls (*to him*) in (well-doing well doing,) as
unto a faithful Creator.

1 The elders (therefore which are) among
5 you I exhort, [d]who am (a also)
(fellow-elder, an elder,) and [e]a witness of
the sufferings of Christ, (who am and)
also a partaker of the glory that
shall be revealed: 2 [h](Tend Feed) the
flock of God *which is among
you, [3](exercising the oversight, taking the oversight *thereof*,) [j]not (of by)
constraint, but (willingly, willingly;) [4](according unto
God;) [m](nor yet not) for filthy lucre, but of
a ready mind; 3 neither as
[n](lording it †being lords) over (the charge allotted to you, *God's* heritage,)
but [p](making yourselves being) ensamples to
the flock. 4 And when [q]the
chief Shepherd shall (be manifested, appear,)
ye shall receive [r](the a) crown of
glory [t]that fadeth not away.
5 [5]Likewise, ye younger, (be submit)
(subject yourselves) unto the elder. Yea, all
of you [u](gird yourselves with humility, be subject one to another, and be
to serve one another clothed with humility): for [y]God re-
sisteth the proud, (but and) giveth
grace to the humble. 6 [y]Humble
yourselves therefore under the
mighty hand of God, that he may
exalt you in due (time; time:) 7 [a]casting
all your (anxiety care) upon (him, because him; for)
[c]he careth for you. 8 [d]Be sober,
[e]be (watchful: vigilant; because) your [f]adversary
the devil, [g]as a roaring lion,
[i]walketh about, seeking whom
he may devour: 9 [j]whom (withstand resist)
[k]stedfast in (your the) faith, knowing
that [m]the same (sufferings afflictions) are [7]ac-
complished in your [8]brethren
(who that) are in the world. 10 (And But) the
God of all grace, [p]who (hath) called
(you us) unto his [r]eternal glory (in by)
(Christ, Christ Jesus,) [s]after that ye have
suffered a (little) while, (shall himself make you)
[9][t]perfect, [u]stablish, (strengthen strengthen, settle)
[10]you. 11 [v]To him *be* (the glory and) do-
minion [1]for ever and ever. Amen.

g Cp. Ps. 22. 21. Amos 3. 2. Rom. 2. 9.
h See Acts 26. 28.
i Job 1. 7 & 2. 2.
j James 4. 7.
k Col. 2. 5.
l Jer. 25. 29. Ezek. 9. 6.
m Acts 14. 22. 1 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 12.
n Cp. Luke 23. 31.
o Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 8.
p 1 Cor. 1. 9. 1 Thess. 2. 12. 1 Tim. 6. 12.
q Prov. 11. 31. Cp. 2 Esd. 9. 13.
r 2 Tim. 2. 10.
s ch. 1. 6.
t Heb. 13. 21.
u Luke 22. 32. Rom. 16. 25. 1 Thess. 3. 2, *al.*
v See ch. 4. 11.
w Ps. 31. 5. Luke 23. 46. Cp. Ps. 10. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Gr. *in.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *exercising the oversight.* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *according unto God.* [5] Or, *Likewise . . . elder; yea, all of you one to another. Gird yourselves with humility* [6] Or, *the* [7] Gr. *being accomplished.* [8] Gr. *brotherhood.* [9] Or, *restore* [10] Many ancient authorities add *settle.*

A.V. * Or, *as much as in you is.* † Or, *overruling.*

12 By [a]Silvanus, [1]our faithful brother, unto you, a faithful brother as I account him, suppose, [b]I have written unto you briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is [e]the true grace of God: [f]stand ye fast therein. God wherein ye stand.
13 [2]She that is in The *church that is* at Babylon, elect elected

a Acts 15. 22. 2 Cor. 1. 19. 1 Thess. 1. 1. 2 Thess. 1. 1.
b Cp. Heb. 13. 22.
c See Acts 12. 12.
d See Rom. 16. 16.
e See Acts 11. 23.
f See 1 Cor. 15. 1.

together with *you*, saluteth you; and *so doth* [c]Mark Marcus my son.
14 [d]Salute Greet ye one another with a kiss of love. charity.
[g]Peace be unto with you all that are in Christ. Christ Jesus. Amen.

g Eph. 6. 23.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER.

1 [3]*[a]SIMON Peter, a [4]servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained [5][e]a like precious faith with us [e]in through the righteousness †of [6]our [f]God and our Saviour Jesus Christ: 2 [h]Grace to you and peace be multiplied [i]in unto you through the knowledge of God God, and of Jesus our Lord; Lord, 3 seeing that According as his divine power hath granted given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him [n]that hath called us [7]by his own ‡to glory and virtue; virtue; [4]whereby he hath granted are given unto us his precious and exceeding great and precious promises; that through by these ye may become might be [p]partakers of [8]the divine nature, [r]having escaped from the corruption that is in the world by through lust. 5 Yea, and for this And beside this, very cause adding on your part giving all diligence, in add to your faith supply [v]virtue; and in *your* to virtue [w]knowledge; 6 and in *your* to knowledge [9][y]temperance; and in *your* to [9]temperance [z]patience; and in *your* to patience godliness; 7 and in *your* to godliness [a]love of the brethren. brotherly kindness; and in *your* love of the brethren [b]love. to brotherly kindness charity. 8 For if these things are yours be in you, and abound, they make you to be not *that ye shall*

a Acts 15. 14 (for mg.).
b See John 15. 2 & Tit. 3. 14.
c Rom. 1. 12. 2 Cor. 4. 13. Tit. 1. 4.
d Job 5. 14 & 12. 25. Isai. 59. 10. Zeph. 1. 17. Cp. 1 John 2. 9—11.
e Rom. 3. 21—26.
f Tit. 2. 13.
g Eph. 5. 26. Tit. 2. 14. Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 7. 14.
h 1 Pet. 1. 2. Jude 2.
i ver. 3, 8. ch. 2. 20. Cp. John 17. 3 & Phil. 3. 8.
j Cp. Phil. 2. 12 & Heb. 3. 14, *al.*
k 1 Thess. 1. 4.
l Cp. ch. 3. 17 & 1 John 2. 10.
m Col. 1. 13. Cp. Acts 14. 22.
n Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 12 & 2 Thess. 2. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 9 & 1 Pet. 5. 10.
o Jude 5. Cp. Rom. 15. 14, 15 & Phil. 3. 1 & 1 John 2. 21.
p Cp. Eph. 4. 24 & Heb. 12. 10 & 1 John 3. 2.
q 2 John 2.
r ch. 2. 18, 20.
s 2 Cor. 5. 1, 4.
t ch. 3. 1.
u Cp. Deut. 4. 21, 22 & 31. 14 & 2 Tim. 4. 6.
v Phil. 4. 8.
w 1 Pet. 3. 7.
x John 21. 18, 19.

neither *be* §barren idle nor [b]unfruitful unto in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 For But he that lacketh these things [d]is blind, [10]seeing only what is near, having and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten [g]the cleansing that he was purged from his old sins.
10 Wherefore, brethren, give the more Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence [j]to make your calling and [k]election sure: for if ye do these things, [l]ye shall never stumble: fall
11 for so an entrance thus shall be richly supplied ministered unto you [m]the entrance abundantly into the eternal everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I shall be ready [o]always will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and are be established in [q]the truth which is with *you*. present truth 13 And Yea, I think it right, meet, as long as I am in this [s]tabernacle, [t]to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;
14 [u]knowing that the putting off of my shortly I must put tabernacle cometh swiftly, off *this* my tabernacle, [x]even as our Lord Jesus Christ signified unto hath shewed me.
15 Yea, Moreover I will give diligence endeavour that at every time ye may be able after my [11]decease to call have these things to always in remembrance. 16 For we did have not follow followed [c]cunningly devised [d]fables, when we made known unto you [e]the power and [12][f]com-

y Acts 24. 25 & mg. Gal. 5. 23 & mg.
z See Heb. 10. 36 & James 1. 3.
a See Heb. 13. 1.
b 1 Cor. 13. 1 John 4. 16.
c See 1 Cor. 1. 17.
d See 1 Tim. 1. 4.
e 1 Cor. 2. 4.
f See 1 Thess. 2. 19.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the.* [2] That is, The church, or, The sister. [3] Many ancient authorities read *Symeon.* [4] Gr. *bondservant.* [5] Gr. *an equally precious.* [6] Or, *our God and* the *Saviour* [7] Some ancient authorities read *through glory and virtue.* [8] Or, *a* [9] Or, *self-control* [10] Or, *closing his eyes* [11] Or, *departure* [12] Gr. *presence.*

A.V. * Or, *Symeon.* † Gr. *of our God and Saviour.* ‡ Or, *by.* § Gr. *idle.*

ing of our Lord Jesus Christ, but [a]we were eyewitnesses of his majesty. 17 For he [1]received from God the Father honour and glory, when there [2]came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, [e]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased: 18 and this voice we heard [3]come out of heaven, when we were with him in [g]the holy mount. 19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, [k]as unto a light that shineth in a [4]dark place, until the day dawn, and [m]the day star arise in your hearts: 20 knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any [5]private interpretation. 21 For [7]no prophecy ever [6]came by the will of man: but holy men of God spake from God, as they were moved by the [7]Holy Ghost.

1 But [u]there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Master, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. 2 And many shall follow their lascivious ways; by reason of whom the way of the truth [b]shall be evil spoken of. 3 And through covetousness shall they [e]with feigned words [g]make merchandise of you: [i]whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not. 4 For if God spared not the [l]angels when they sinned, but [9]cast them down to [10]hell, and [n]delivered them into chains of darkness, [r]to be reserved unto judgment; 5 and spared not the ancient world, but [b]saved Noah with seven others, the eighth person, [12]a preacher of righteousness, when he brought [c]a flood upon the world of the ungodly; 6 and [d]turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, [f]making them an example unto those that after should [h]live ungodly; 7 and [i]delivered just Lot, sore vexed with the lascivious life of the wicked: 8 (for [l]that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, [13][n]vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds;) 9 [p]the Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished: 10 but chiefly [r]them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and [t]despise dominion. Presumptuous are not afraid to speak evil of dignities. 11 [w]Whereas angels, which are greater in power and bring not [a] railing accusation against them before the Lord. 12 [z]But these, as [a]born mere animals, made [16]to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption; 13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they count it pleasure [f]to revel in the day-time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while [j]they feast with you; 14 having eyes full of [19] [k]adultery, and [m]that cannot cease from sin; enticing unstedfast souls; having a heart beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have [o]exercised in covetousness; [p]children of cursing; 15 forsaking the right children: Which have forsaken

a Matt. 17. 1, 2, 6. Mark 9. 2. Luke 9. 28, 29. John 1. 14. b See 1 Pet. 3. 20. c ch. 3. 6. Job 22. 16. d See Gen. 19. 24. e Matt. 17. 5. Mark 9. 7. Luke 9. 35. Cp. Matt. 3. 17. f Cp. Num. 26. 10. g Cp. Ex. 3. 5 & Josh. 5. 15. h Jude 15. i Gen. 19. 16. j See 1 Pet. 1. 10. k Ps. 119. 105. 2 Esd. 12. 42. John 5. 35. l Wisd. 10. 6 & 19. 17. m Rev. 2. 28 & 22. 16. Cp. Mal. 4. 2. n Ps. 119. 136, 158. Cp. Ezek. 9. 4. o 2 Cor. 4. 6. p Ecclus. 33. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 13. Rev. 3. 10. q 2 Tim. 3. 16. r Jude 16, 18. s 1 Pet. 1. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 2 & 2 Esd. 14. 22 & Luke 1. 70 & Acts 1. 16 & 3. 18. t Jude 8. Cp. Ex. 22. 28. u Deut. 13. 1, &c. See Matt. 7. 15. v Acts 20. 30. 2 Cor. 11. 13. 1 Tim. 4. 1. Cp. Matt. 24. 11. w Jude 9. x Jude 4. Cp. Matt. 10. 33 & Gal. 2. 4. y 1 Cor. 6. 20 & 7. 23. Gal. 3. 13 & 4. 5. Rev. 5. 9. Cp. Ex. 15. 16 & 1 Pet. 1. 18 & Rev. 14. 3, 4. z Jude 10. a Cp. Jer. 12. 3 & Phil. 3. 19. b Rom. 2. 24. c ver. 15. d Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 17, 18 & 1 Tim. 6. 5 & Tit. 1. 11. e Rom. 16. 18. Col. 2. 4. f Cp. Rom. 13. 13 & 1 Thess. 5. 7. See James 5. 5. g 2 Cor. 2. 17 (mg.). h Jude 12 (mg.).

t Cp. Deut 32. 35 & Phil. 3. 19. j Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 21. k Jude 6. l James 4. 4 (for mg.). m Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 1. n Cp. Rev. 20. 2, 3, 10. o ver. 3. Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 7. p Cp. Eph. 2. 3. q Wisd. 17. 17 (for mg.). r Matt. 25. 41.

R.V. 1 Gr. *having received.* 2 Gr. *was brought . . . by the majestic glory.* 3 Gr. *brought.* 4 Gr. *squalid.* 5 Or, *special* 6 Gr. *was brought.* 7 Or, *Holy Spirit* 8 Or, *sects of perdition* 9 Or, *cast them into dungeons* 10 Gr. *Tartarus.* 11 Some ancient authorities read *chains.* 12 Gr. *a herald.* 13 Gr. *tormented.* 14 Gr. *glories.* 15 Gr. *natural.* 16 Or, *to take and to destroy* 17 Or, *corruption* 18 Many ancient authorities read *deceivings.* 19 Gr. *an adulteress.*

A.V. * Or, *at any time.* † Or, *lascivious ways,* as some copies read. ‡ Or, *dominion.* § Some read, *against themselves.* ‖ Gr. *an adulteress.*

way, [a]they went / and are gone astray, having followed / following [c]the way of Balaam the / the *son* of [1]Beor, / Bosor, who loved [d]the hire / wages of wrong-doing / unrighteousness; 16 but he was rebuked for his own transgression / iniquity: [e]a / the dumb ass spake / speaking with man's voice and stayed / forbad the madness of the prophet. 17 [i]These are springs / wells without water, and mists driven by a / clouds that are carried with a tempest; [j]for storm; to whom the blackness / mist of darkness hath been reserved. 18 For, / For is reserved for ever. [k]uttering / when they speak great swelling *words* of vanity, they entice in / allure through the lusts of the flesh, by / through much lasciviousness, wantonness, those who are just [n]escaping / that were *clean escaped from them that / who live in error; / error. 19 promising / While they promise them [r]liberty, [s]while they themselves are bondservants / the servants of corruption; / corruption: for of [2]whom a man is overcome, of the same is he also brought into / in bondage. 20 For if, / if [u]after they have escaped the defilements / pollutions of the world [v]through the knowledge of [3]the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein / therein, and overcome, [y]the last state is become / latter end is worse with them than the first / beginning. 21 For [b]it were / had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after know- / they have ing / known it, to turn back from [e]the holy commandment delivered unto them. 22 It has / But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The [h]dog turning / *is* turned to his own vomit again, / again; and the sow that had / was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

3 1 This is now, beloved, the second / second epistle, beloved, epistle that I / I now write unto you; and in both of them / which [j]I stir up your sincere mind / pure minds by putting you in / way of remembrance; 2 [l]that ye should / may be mindful remember / of the words which were spoken before by [n]the holy prophets, and of the commandment of the Lord and Saviour through your apostles / us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

a Ezek. 14. 11.
b Jude 18.
c Num. 22. 5, 7. Deut. 23. 4. Neh. 13. 2. Jude 11. Rev. 2. 14.
d ver. 13.
e ch. 2. 10.
f Isai. 5. 19. Jer. 17. 15. Ezek. 11. 3 & 12. 22, 27. Mal. 2. 17.
g Num. 22. 21, 23, 28.
h See 1 Thess. 2. 19.
i Jude 12.
j Jude 13.
k Jude 16.
l Ps. 24. 2 & 136. 6.
m Gen. 1. 6, 9. Ps. 33. 6. Cp. Heb. 11. 3.
n ver. 20. ch. 1. 4.
o ch. 2. 5.
p Gen. 7. 11, 21.
q ver. 10, 12.
r Gal. 5. 13. See James 1. 25.
s John 8. 34. Rom. 6. 16.
t Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 9.
u ver. 18.
v See ch. 1. 2.
w Ps. 90. 4.
x Hab. 2. 3. Ecclus. 35. 18. Heb. 10. 37.
y Matt. 12. 45. Cp. Ecclus. 34. 26.
z Cp. Eccles. 8. 11 & Rev. 2. 21.
a Isai. 30. 18. Luke 18. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20, *al.*
b Cp. Ezek. 18. 24 & Luke 12. 47 & Heb. 6. 4—6 & 10. 26, 27 & James 4. 17.
c Ezek. 18. 23, 32 & 33. 11.
d Wisd. 11. 23. 1 Tim. 2. 4.
e Rom. 7. 12.
f See Matt. 24. 43.
g Cp. Rev. 6. 14 & 20. 11 & 21. 1. See Matt. 24. 35.
h Prov. 26. 11.
i Isai. 34. 4. Cp. Isai. 24. 19 & Mic. 1. 4 & Nah. 1. 5.
j ch. 1. 13.
k 1 Pet. 1. 15.
l Jude 17.
m Cp. Luke 12. 36 & 1 Cor. 1. 7 & 1 Thess. 1. 10 & Tit. 2. 13 & Jude 21.
n Luke 1. 70. Acts 3. 21.
o See ver. 10.

3 knowing this first, that [4]in the / there last days mockers shall come with mockery, / shall come in the last days scoffers, [e]walking after their own lusts, 4 and [f]saying, Where is the promise of [h]his [5]coming? for, from / for the day that / since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. 5 For this they willfully / willingly are forget, / ignorant of, that there were / by the word of God the heavens from / were of old, and an / the earth [i]compacted / †standing out of the water and [6]amidst water, [m]by the word of God; / in the water: 6 by which means / Whereby the world that then was, [o]being overflowed with water, [p]perished: 7 but [q]the heavens that now are, and the earth, / and the earth, which are now, by the same word have been [7]stored up for / are kept in store, fire, being reserved / reserved unto fire against the day of judgement / judgment and [t]destruction / perdition of ungodly men.

8 But forget not this one thing, / But, beloved, be not ignorant of this beloved, / one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and [w]a thousand years as one day. 9 [x]The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, [z]as some / men count slackness; but [a]is longsuffering to you-ward, / us-ward, [c]not wishing / willing that any should perish, but [d]that all should come to repentance. 10 But [f]the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which [g]the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and [i]the [8]elements shall be dissolved / melt with fervent heat, and the earth / the earth also and the works that are therein shall be [9]burned up. 11 Seeing then / that these things are thus all to / all these things shall be dissolved, [k]what manner of persons ought ye to be in *all* holy living / conversation and godliness, 12 [m]looking for and [10]earnestly desiring / ‡hasting unto the [b]coming of the day of God, by reason of which / wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and [o]the [8]elements

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *Bosor.* [2] Or, *what* [3] Many ancient authorities read *our.* [4] Gr. *in the last of the days.* [5] Gr. *presence.* [6] Or, *through* [7] Or, *stored with fire* [8] Or, *heavenly bodies* [9] The most ancient manuscripts read *discovered.* [10] Or, *hastening*

A.V. * Or, *for a little*, or, *a while*, as some read. † Gr. *consisting.* ‡ Or, *hasting the coming.*

shall melt with fervent heat?
13 But, Nevertheless we, according to his
promise, we look for [b]new heavens
and a new earth, [c]wherein dwell-
eth righteousness.
14 [e]Wherefore, beloved, seeing
that ye look for these such things, give be diligence diligent [g]that ye may be found
of him in peace, [i]without spot spot, and
[j]blameless in his sight. 15 And ac-
count that [k]the longsuffering of
our Lord is salvation; even as
[m]our beloved brother Paul also, also
[n]according to the wisdom given
to him, wrote unto him hath written unto you; 16 as
also in all *his* epistles, [q]speaking
in them of these things; [a]wherein in which
are some things hard to be un-
derstood, which the ignorant they that are unlearned
and unstedfast unstable wrest, [d]as *they do*
also the other scriptures, unto
their own destruction. 17 Ye
therefore, beloved, [f]knowing seeing ye know
these things beforehand, before, [h]beware
lest, lest ye also, being carried led away with
the error of the wicked, ye fall
from your own stedfastness.
18 But [l]grow in the grace and grace, and *in* the know-
ledge of our Lord and Saviour
Jesus Christ. [o]To him *be* the
glory both now and [1][p]for ever.
Amen.

a Cp. Heb. 5. 11.
b Isai. 65. 17 & 66. 22. Rev. 21. 1.
c Isai. 60. 21. Rev. 21. 27.
d Cp. Isai. 28. 13.
e 1 Cor. 15. 58.
f ch. 1. 12. Cp. Mark 13. 23.
g Cp. Phil. 1. 10 & 1 Thess. 3. 13 & 5. 23.
h ch. 1. 10. 1 Cor. 10. 12.
i James 1. 27.
j Phil. 2. 15.
k See ver. 9.
l ch. 1. 5. Eph. 4. 15. Col. 1. 10 & 2. 19. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
m Cp. Acts 15. 25.
n 1 Cor. 3. 10.
o See Rom. 11. 36.
p Cp. ver. 8 & Ecclus. 18. 10 (for mg.).
q Cp. Rom. 8. 19 (?) & 1 Cor. 15. 24 (?) & 1 Thess. 4. 15 (?).

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

JOHN.

1 [a]THAT which was [b]from
I the beginning, that [c]which we
have heard, that [e]which we
have seen with our eyes, [f]that
which we beheld, have looked upon, and [g]our
hands handled, concerning have handled, of the [2]Word
of life life; 2 (and (For [k]the life [l]was mani-
fested, and we have seen, seen *it*, and
[n]bear witness, and declare shew unto
you the life, that the eternal *life*, [a]which
was with the Father, and [l]was
manifested unto us); us;) 3 [c]that which
we have seen and heard declare
we unto you also, that ye also
may have fellowship with us:
yea, and and truly [s]our fellowship is with
the Father, and with his Son
Jesus Christ: Christ. 4 and And these things
we write, write we unto you, [u]that [3]our your joy may
be fulfilled. full.
5 [w]And this This then is the message which
we have heard from of him, and
announce declare unto you, that [x]God is
light, and in him is no darkness
at all. 6 [d]If we say that we
have fellowship with him, and
walk in the darkness, we lie, and
[h]do not the truth: 7 but [i]if we
walk in the light, [j]as he is in
the light, we have fellowship
one with another, and [m]the
blood of Jesus Christ his Son
cleanseth us from all sin. 8 [o]If
we say that we have no sin, we
deceive ourselves, and [p]the truth
is not in us. 9 [q]If we confess
our sins, he is [r]faithful and
righteous just to forgive us our sins,
and [m]to cleanse us from all
unrighteousness. 10 If we say
that we have not sinned, [t]we
make him a liar, and [v]his word
is not in us.
2 1 My little children, these
things write I unto you,
that ye may not sin. sin not. And if any

a See John 1. 1.
b Cp. ch. 2. 13, 14.
c Acts 4. 20.
d ch. 2. 11. John 12. 35. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
e John 19. 35.
f ch. 4. 14. John 1. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 16.
g Luke 24. 39. John 20. 27.
h John 3. 21.
i Cp. Isai. 2. 5.
j Cp. Ps. 104. 2 & 1 Tim. 6. 16.
k John 1. 4 & 11. 25 & 14. 6.
l ch. 3. 5, 8. Rom. 16. 26. 1 Tim. 3. 16.
m Eph. 1. 7. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 9 & 7. 14 & 12. 11.
n See John 15. 27.
o Cp. Job 15. 14 & Jer. 2. 35. See James 3. 2.
p ch. 2. 4.
q Ps. 32. 5 & 51. 3. Prov. 28. 13.
r Cp. Ps. 143. 1 & Rom. 3. 26.
s John 17. 21. 1 Cor. 1. 9. Cp. ch. 2. 24.
t ch. 5. 10.
u John 15. 11 & 16. 24. 2 John 12 (for mg.).
v John 5. 38 & 8. 37.
w ch. 3. 11.
x James 1. 17. Cp. ch. 4. 8 & John 4. 24.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the day of eternity.* [2] Or, *word* [3] Many ancient authorities read *your.*

man sin, [a]we have an [1b]Advocate advocate
with the Father, Jesus Christ
the righteous: [2] and [d]he is the
propitiation for our sins; sins: and not
for ours only, but [e]also for *the sins of*
the whole world. [3] And hereby
know we we do know that we know him, if
we [h]keep his commandments.
[4] He that saith, I know him,
and keepeth not his commandments, [j]is a liar, and [j]the truth
is not in him: him. [5] but But whoso [k]keep-
eth his word, in him verily hath is
[m]the love of God been perfected. [n]Hereby perfected: hereby
know we that we are in him: him.
[6] he He that saith he [p]abideth in
him [r]ought himself also to walk so to walk,
even as he walked.

[7] Beloved, [t]no new commandment write I
Brethren, I write no new commandment
unto you, but [v]an old com-
mandment [w]which ye had from
the beginning: the beginning. The old command-
ment is the word which ye
heard. have heard from the beginning. [8] Again,
[y]a new commandment write I I write unto
you, which thing is true in him
and in you; you: because [b]the darkness
is passing away, past, and [d]the true light
already now shineth. [9] He that saith
he is in the light, and [ff]hateth
his brother, is in the darkness
even until now. [10] He that
loveth his brother abideth in
the light, and there is none
*[i]occasion of stumbling in him.
[11] But he that hateth his brother
is in the darkness, and [l]walketh
in the darkness, and knoweth not
whither he goeth, because the that
darkness hath blinded his eyes.

[12] I write unto you, *my* little
children, because [n]your sins are
forgiven you for his name's sake.
[13] I write unto you, fathers,
because ye know have known [f]him which is *that is*
from the beginning. I write
unto you, young men, because
[g]ye have overcome the evil wicked one.

[a] Rom. 8. 34. 1 Tim. 2. 5. Heb. 7. 25.
[b] See John 14. 16 & mg.
[c] John 14. 7.
[d] ch. 4. 10. Rom. 3. 25. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19 & Col. 1. 20.
[e] ch. 4. 14. John 1. 29 & 4. 42 & 11. 51, 52 & 12. 32.
[f] Cp. ch. 1. 1.
[g] Eph. 6. 10. Cp. ch. 5. 4, 5.
[h] John 14. 15 & 15. 10. Rev. 12. 17 & 14. 12. *al.*
[i] Cp. Rom. 12. 2 & 2 Tim. 4. 10.
[j] ch. 1. 8. John 8. 44.
[k] ch. 5. 3. John 14. 23.
[l] See James 4. 4.
[m] ch. 4. 12.
[n] ch. 3. 24 & 4. 13 & 5. 2.
[o] Rom. 13. 14. Eph. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 4. 2. 2 Pet. 2. 18.
[p] John 15. 4, 5, 7.
[q] Eccles. 4. 8 & 5. 11.
[r] See Matt. 11. 29.
[s] Cp. Wisd. 5. 8 & 2 Mac. 9. 8 & 15. 6.
[t] 2 John 5.
[u] 2 Esd. 4. 26. See 1 Cor. 7. 31.
[v] Lev. 19. 18.
[w] Cp. ver. 24 & ch. 3. 11 & 2 John 5, 6.
[x] Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 1 & James 5. 3 & 2 Pet. 3. 3 & Jude 18.
[y] See John 13. 34.
[z] ver. 22. ch. 4. 3. 2 John 7. Cp. Matt. 24. 5, 24.
[a] Cp. ch. 4. 1 & Matt. 24. 5.
[b] Rom. 13. 12. Eph. 5. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 4, 5.
[c] 1 Tim. 4. 1.
[d] John 1. 9 & 8. 12.
[e] Deut. 13. 13. Acts 20. 30.
[ff] ch. 4. 20. Cp. ch. 3. 14, 15 & Tit. 3. 3.
[gg] See John 17. 12.
[h] 1 Cor. 11. 19.
[i] John 11. 10. Cp. Prov. 4. 19 & 2 Pet. 1. 10.
[j] ver. 27. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 21.
[k] See Mark 1. 24.
[l] See ch. 1. 6.
[m] ver. 27. Cp. Prov. 28. 5 & Matt. 13. 11, *al.* See John 14. 26.

[2] I have written write unto you, little chil-
dren, because [c]ye know have known the
Father. [14] [2]I have written unto
you, fathers, because ye know have known
[f]him which is *that is* from the beginning.
[2]I have written unto you, young
men, because [g]ye are strong, and
the word of God abideth in you,
and ye have overcome the evil wicked
one. [15] [i]Love not the world,
neither the things that are in
the world. [l]If any man love
the world, the love of the Father
is not in him. [16] For all that is
in the world, [o]the lust of the
flesh, and [q]the lust of the eyes,
and [s]the vainglory pride of life, is not of
the Father, but is of the world.
[17] And [u]the world passeth away,
and the lust thereof: but he
that doeth the will of God
abideth for ever.

[18] Little children, [x]it is the
last hour time: and as ye have heard
that [z]antichrist cometh, shall come, even
now have there arisen are there [a]many anti-
christs; [c]whereby we know that
it is the last hour. time. [19] [e]They went
out from us, but they were not
of us; for [gg]if they had been of
us, they would *no doubt* have con-
tinued with us: but *they went
out*, [h]that they might be made
manifest [3]how that they all are not were not all
of us. [20] And But ye have [j]an
anointing unction from [k]the Holy One,
[4]and [m]ye know all things. [21] I
have not written unto you be-
cause ye know not the truth,
but because ye know it, and
[5]because that no lie is of the truth.
[22] Who is the a liar but [o]he that
denieth that Jesus is the Christ?
This He is [z]the antichrist, *even* he that
denieth the Father and the Son.
[23] [p]Whosoever denieth the Son,
the same hath not the Father:
he that confesseth the Son hath the Father
[*but*] *he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father*

n Luke 24. 47. Acts 10. 43 & 13. 38.
o ch. 4. 3. 2 John 7.
p ch. 4. 15 & 5. 1. 2 John 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *Comforter* Or, *Helper* Gr. *Paraclete.* [2] Or, *I wrote* [3] Or, *that not all are of us* [4] Some very ancient authorities read *and ye all know.* [5] Or, *that*

A.V. * Gr. *scandal.*

also. 24 As for you, let that also. Let that therefore abide in you, you, [a]which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning abide shall remain in you, [d]ye also shall abide continue in the Son, and in the Father. 25 And this is the promise which that he hath promised [1]us, *even* [g]the life eternal. eternal life. 26 These things have I written unto you concerning [h]them that would lead you seduce astray. 27 And as for you, [j]the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and [l]ye need not that any one man teach you: you: but as his the same anointing teacheth you concerning of all things, [2]and [m]is true, truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, [3]ye shall abide in *him. 28 And now, [my] little children, abide in him; that, [o]if when he shall be manifested, appear, [q]we may have boldness, confidence, and not be ashamed [4]before him at his [5s]coming. 29 If ye know that [u]he is righteous, [6]†ye know that [w]every one also that doeth righteousness is begotten born of him.

3 1 Behold Behold, [y]what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called [a]children the sons of God: and *such* we are. For this cause therefore [c]the world knoweth us not, because [d]it knew him not. 2 Beloved, [e]now are we [a]children the sons of God, and [f]it is doth not yet made manifest appear what we shall be. We be: but we know that, [h]if when [7]he shall be manifested, appear, [j]we shall be like him; for [k]we shall see him even as he is. 3 And every one man that hath this hope [m]set on in him [n]purifieth himself, even as he is pure. 4 Every one that doeth Whosoever committeth sin doeth also transgresseth lawlessness: and [q]sin is lawlessness. also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. 5 And ye know that [r]he was manifested to [8t]take away our sins; and [u]in him is no sin.

a ch. 3. 11. 2 John 6.
b ch. 2. 4 & 4. 8. 3 John 11.
c ch. 2. 26.
d Cp. John 14. 23. See ch. 1. 3.
e ch. 2. 29.
f Matt. 13. 38. John 8. 44.
g John 17. 2.
h ch. 3. 7. 2 John 7.
i Heb. 2. 14. Cp. Gen. 3. 15 & Luke 10. 18 & John 16. 11.
j ver. 20.
k ch. 5. 18.
l Jer. 31. 34. Heb. 8. 11.
m John 14. 17.
n ch. 4. 8.
o ch. 3. 2. Cp. Col. 3. 4.
p ch. 4. 20, 21.
q ch. 3. 21 & 4. 17 & 5. 14.
r ch. 1. 5 & 2. 24.
s See 1 Thess. 2. 19.
t See John 13. 34.
u ch. 3. 7.
v Gen. 4. 4, 8. Heb. 11. 4. Jude 11.
w ch. 3. 9 & 4. 7 & 5. 1, 4, 18. 3 John 11.
x Ps. 38. 20. Prov. 29. 10. John 3. 16.
y ch. 4. 10. John 3. 16.
z John 15. 18 & 17. 14.
a John 1. 12.
b John 5. 24.
c Cp. ch. 4. 17.
d John 16. 3 & 17. 25.
e Rom. 8. 15. Gal. 3. 26. Eph. 1. 5.
f Cp. Rom. 8. 18 & 2 Cor. 4. 17.
g Matt. 5. 21, 22.
h ch. 2. 28.
i Gal. 5. 21. Rev. 21. 8.
j Rom. 8. 29. 2 Cor. 3. 18 & 4. 11. Phil. 3. 21. 2 Pet. 1. 4.
k John 17. 24. 1 Cor. 13. 12. Rev. 22. 4.
l See John 15. 13.
m Rom. 15. 12.
n 2 Cor. 7. 1.
o Cp. Phil. 2. 17.
p James 2. 15, 16.
q Cp. ch. 5. 17 & Rom. 4. 15.
r Heb. 9. 26. See ch. 1. 2.
s Deut. 15. 7.
t John 1. 29 & mg. for mg. Cp. Isai. 53. 11, 12.
u See 1 Pet. 2. 22.
v Cp. ch. 4. 20.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: [b]whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither [9]knoweth known him. 7 *My* little Little children, [c]let no man lead you astray deceive you: [e]he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous: righteous. 8 [f]He he that doeth committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. To For this end was the Son of God purpose the Son of God was manifested, [i]that he might destroy the works of the devil. 9 [k]Whosoever is begotten born of God doeth no sin, doth not because commit sin; for his seed abideth remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is begotten born of God. 10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, [n]neither he that [p]loveth not his brother. 11 For [r]this is the ‡message which that ye heard from the beginning, [t]that we should love one another: another. 12 not Not as [v]Cain Cain, *who* was of the evil that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? [x]Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, [z]if the world hateth hate you. 14 We know that [b]we have passed out of from death into unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not *his* brother abideth in death. 15 [g]Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that [i]no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. 16 Hereby know perceive we love, the love *of God*, because [l]he laid down his life for us: and [o]we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. 17 But [p]whoso hath the this world's goods, good, and beholdeth seeth his brother in have need, and [s]shutteth up his bowels *of* compassion from him, [v]how doth dwelleth the love of God abide

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *you*. [2] Or, *so it is true, and is no lie; and even as &c.* [3] Or, *abide ye*
[4] Gr. *from him*. [5] Gr. *presence*. [6] Or, *know ye* [7] Or, *it* [8] Or, *bear sins* [9] Or, *hath known*
A.V. * Or, *it*. † Or, *know ye*. ‡ Or, *commandment*.

in him? 18 *My* little children,
let us not [a]love in word, neither
[with the in] tongue; but in deed and
[in] [c]truth. 19 [Hereby shall And hereby] we know
that we are of the truth, and
shall [1*]assure our [heart hearts] before
[him, him.] 20 [whereinsoever For if] our heart con-
demn [us; us,] [because] God is greater
than our heart, and knoweth all
things. 21 Beloved, [h]if our heart
condemn us not, [i]we have boldness
[then] have we confidence
toward [God; God.] 22 [and And] [k]whatsoever
we ask, we receive of him, be-
cause we keep his command-
ments, and [m]do [the those] things that
are pleasing in his sight. 23 And
this is his commandment, [o]that [That]
we should [2]believe [in on] the name
of his Son Jesus Christ, and
[q]love one another, [r]even as he
gave us commandment. 24 And
[t]he that keepeth his command-
ments [abideth dwelleth] in him, and he in
him. And [u]hereby we know that
he abideth in us, by the Spirit
which he [gave hath given] us.

4 1 Beloved, [x]believe not
every spirit, but [y][prove try] the
[spirits, spirits,] whether they are of
God: because [b]many [c]false pro-
phets [d]are gone out into the
world. 2 Hereby know ye the
Spirit of God: [y][every Every] spirit [which that]
confesseth that [h]Jesus Christ is
come in the flesh is of God:
3 and every spirit [i][which that] [3]confess-
eth not [that] Jesus [Christ is come in the flesh]
is not of God: and this is
[the that] *spirit* of [the] antichrist, whereof
ye have heard that it [cometh should come;]
and [even] [o]now [it is in the world already. already is it in the world.]
4 Ye are of God, [m]y little chil-
dren, and have overcome them:
because [q]greater is he that is in
[you you,] than [s]he that is in the world.
5 [t]They are of the world: there-
fore speak they [as] of the world,
and [v]the world heareth them.
6 We are of God: [x]he that
knoweth God heareth us; he
[who that] is not of God heareth [us not. not us.]
[By this we know Hereby know we] [b]the spirit of truth,
and [d]the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, [e]let us love one
another: for love is of God;
and [f]every one that loveth is
[begotten born] of God, and knoweth God.
8 [g]He that loveth not knoweth
not God; for [i]God is love.
9 [Herein was In this was manifested] the love of
God [manifested [4]in toward] us, [that [i]God hath because that God]
sent his only begotten Son into
the world, that we might live
through him. 10 Herein is love,
[n]not that we loved God, [l]but
that he loved us, and sent his
Son *to be* [p]the propitiation for
our sins. 11 Beloved, if God so
loved us, we [also ought ought also] to love one
another. 12 [s]No man hath [beheld seen]
God at any [time: time.] [if If] we love one
another, God [abideth dwelleth] in us, and
[v]his love is perfected in [us: us.]
13 [w][hereby Hereby] know we that we [abide dwell]
in him, and he in us, because
he hath given us of his Spirit.
14 And [z]we have [beheld seen] and [bear do]
[witness testify] that [a]the Father [hath] sent
the Son *to be* the Saviour of
[e]the world. 15 [f]Whosoever shall
confess that Jesus is the Son of
God, God [abideth dwelleth] in him, and he
in God. 16 And [i]we [know, and have have known and]
believed the love [which that] God hath
[4][in to] us. [k]God is love; and [l]he
that [abideth dwelleth] in love [abideth dwelleth] in God,
and God [abideth] in him. 17 Herein
[m]is [love made perfect with us, †our love made perfect,] that [n]we
may have boldness in the day
of [judgement; judgment:] because [p]as he is,
[even] so are we in this world.
18 There is no fear in [love: love;] but
[r]perfect love casteth out [fear, fear:]
because fear hath [punishment; torment.] [and he He]
that feareth is not [m]made perfect
in love. 19 [u]We [love, love him,] because
he first loved us. 20 [w]If a man
say, I love God, and [y]hateth his

a Ezek. 33. 31. Eph. 4. 15.
b John 14. 17 & 15. 26 & 16. 13.
c 2 John 1. 3 John 1.
d Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 12 & 1 Tim. 4. 1.
e ch. 3. 11.
f ch. 2. 29.
g ch. 3. 10.
h Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 4.
i ver. 16. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Cp. ch. 1. 5 & John 4. 24.
j ch. 5. 14. Cp. Job 11. 15 & 22. 26 & Rom. 14. 22.
k See Matt. 7. 7.
l See John 3. 16.
m John 8. 29.
n Rom. 5. 8, 10.
o John 6. 29. Cp. Acts 18. 8.
p See ch. 2. 2.
q ver. 11.
r Cp. ch. 2. 8.
s ver. 20. John i. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 16.
t Cp. John 6. 56 & 14. 20 & 15. 4, 5 & 17. 21.
u ch. 4. 13. Rom. 8. 9.
v ch. 2. 5.
w ch. 3. 24.
x Jer. 29. 8.
y 1 Thess. 5. 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 10 & 14. 29 & Rev. 2. 2.
z ch. 1. 1, 2.
a See John 3. 17.
b See ch. 2. 18.
c 2 Pet. 2. 1.
d 2 John 7.
e See ch. 2. 2.
f ch. 5. 5. Cp. Rom. 10. 9. See Matt. 14. 33.
g Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 3.
h 2 John 7.
i John 6. 69.
j ch. 2. 22. 2 John 7.
k See ver. 8.
l ver. 12. ch. 3. 24.
m Cp. ch. 2. 5.
n ch. 2. 28 & 3. 21.
o ch. 2. 18. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 3—7.
p Cp. ch. 3. 1.
q See Rom. 8. 31.
r Cp. John 3. 18 & Rom. 8. 15.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 12. See John 12. 31.
t John 3. 31 & 8. 23.
u ver. 10.
v John 15. 19.
w ch. 2. 4 & 3. 17.
x Cp. John 8. 47 & 10. 16 & 18. 37 & 1 Cor. 14. 37.
y ch. 2. 9, 11.

R.V. [1] Gr. *persuade.* [2] Gr. *believe the name.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *annulleth Jesus.* [4] Or, *in our case*
A.V. * Gr. *persuade.* † Gr. *love with us.*

brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, [1]cannot how can he love God [b]whom he hath not seen. seen? 21 And [c]this commandment have we from him, that That [f]he who loveth God love his brother also.

5 1 [h]Whosoever believeth that [i]Jesus is the Christ [k]is begotten born of God: and [l]whosoever every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him. 2 [m]Hereby By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and do keep his commandments. 3 For [p]this is the love of God, that we [r]keep his commandments: and [s]his commandments are not grievous. 4 For [t]whatsoever is begotten born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that hath overcome overcometh the world, [u]*even* our faith. 5 And who Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth [w]that Jesus is the Son of God? 6 This is he that came [y]by water and blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not [2]with the by water only, but [2]with the by water and [2]with the blood. 7 And [b]it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because [d]the Spirit is the truth. (7) For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. 8 For And there are three who that bear witness, witness in the Spirit, earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and the these three agree in one. 9 [i]If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God is this, which [l]that he hath borne witness concerning testified of his Son. 10 He that believeth on the Son of God [n]hath the witness in him himself: he that believeth not God [p]hath made him a liar; [a]because he hath not believed in believeth not the witness record that God hath borne concerning gave of his Son. 11 And the witness is this, this is the record, that God gave unto hath given to us [d]eternal life, and [e]this life is in his Son. 12 [g]He that hath the Son hath the life; *and* he that hath not the Son of God hath not the life.

13 [j]These things have I written unto you, you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, *even* unto you that and that ye may [n]believe on the name of the Son of God. 14 And this is [o]the boldness which confidence that we have toward *in him, that, [q]if we ask anything any thing according to his will, he heareth us: 15 and if we know that he heareth us hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions which that we have asked desired of him. 16 If any man see his brother sinning sin a sin *which is* not unto death, [3]he shall ask, and [v]God will he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. [x]There is [4]a sin unto death: [s]not concerning this do I I do not say that he should make request. shall pray for it. 17 [a]All unrighteousness is sin: and there is [4]a sin not unto death.

18 We know that [c]whosoever is begotten born of God sinneth not; but [e]he that was is begotten of God [f]keepeth [5g]him, himself, and the evil that wicked one toucheth him not. 19 We *And* we know that we are of God, and [h]the whole world lieth in the evil one. wickedness. 20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and [j]hath given us an understanding, that we may know [k]him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and [m]eternal life. 21 *My* little Little children, [6]guard keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

a Cp. John 5. 38.
b ver. 12. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 8.
c Gal. 6. 2.
d ch. 2. 25. Cp. ch. 4. 9.
e See John 1. 4.
f ver. 7. ch. 3. 11.
g Cp. John 3. 15, 36 & 5. 24 & 6. 40, 47.
h John 1. 12.
i ch. 2. 22.
j John 20. 31.
k John 1. 13 (mg.).
l John 8. 42.
m ch. 2. 5 & 3. 24 & 4. 13.
n John 1. 12.
o ch. 2. 28 & 3. 21 & 4. 17.
p 2 John 6. See John 14. 15.
q ch. 3. 22. Cp. Prov. 10. 24.
r See ch. 2. 3.
s Matt. 11. 30.
t ch. 3. 9 & 4. 4. John 16. 33.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 57 & Eph. 6. 16.
v Cp. Job 42. 8 & James 5. 15.
w ch. 4. 15.
x Matt. 12. 31, 32. Mark 3. 29. Luke 12. 10. Heb. 6. 4—6 & 10. 26.
y John 19. 34 (?). Cp. ver. 8.
z Cp. Jer. 7. 16 & 14. 11.
a Cp. ch. 3. 4.
b John 15. 26. Cp. Matt. 3. 16 (?) & Acts 5. 32.
c ch. 3. 9.
d John 14. 17 & 15. 26 & 16. 13.
e John 1. 18.
f John 17. 12.
g James 1. 27 (for mg.).
h Cp. Luke 4. 6 & Gal. 1. 4.
i John 5. 34, 36, 37 & 8. 17, 18.
j Cp. Luke 24. 45.
k See John 17. 3 & Rev. 3. 7.
l See Matt. 3. 17.
m ver. 11—13.
n Cp. Rom. 8. 16 & Gal. 4. 6 & Rev. 12. 17 & 19. 10.
o 1 Cor. 10. 7, 14.
p ch. 1. 10. Cp. John 3. 33.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *how can he love God whom he hath not seen?* [2] Gr. *in.* [3] Or, *he shall ask and shall give him life*, even *to them &c.* [4] Or, *sin* [5] Or, *himself*
A.V. [6] Or, *concerning him.*

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF

JOHN.

1 [a]THE elder unto the elect
lady and her children, [c]whom
I love in the truth; and not I
only, but also all they that
[d]know the truth; 2 [f]for the
truth's sake, which abideth in us,
and it shall be with us for
ever: 3 [i]Grace, mercy, peace shall be with us,
ever. Grace *be with you, mercy, *and* peace,
from God the Father, and from
the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of
the Father, in truth and love.
4 [l]I rejoiced greatly that I have
found *certain* of thy children walk-
ing in truth, even as we received
as we have received a
commandment from the Father.
5 And now I beseech thee, lady,
[n]not as though I wrote to thee a
new commandment, but that which
we had from the beginning, [p]that
we love one another. 6 And [r]this
is love, that we should walk after
his commandments. This is the
commandment, That, as ye have
heard from the beginning, that
ye should walk in it. 7 For
[v]many deceivers [w]are gone forth
entered
into the world, *even* [b]who they that con-
fess not that Jesus Christ cometh
is come
in the flesh. [b]This is the a deceiver
and the an antichrist. 8 Look to
yourselves, [g]that ye we [1]lose not the those
things which [2]we have †wrought,
but that ye we [h]receive a full re-
ward. 9 Whosoever [3]goeth onward transgresseth,
and abideth not in the teaching doctrine
of Christ, [k]hath not God: He God. he that
abideth in the teaching, doctrine of Christ, [k]the same he
hath both the Father and the
Son. 10 If any one cometh there come any unto you,
and bringeth bring not this teaching, doctrine, [m]receive
him not into *your* house, and neither
give him no greeting: bid him God speed: 11 for he that
giveth greeting biddeth him God speed is partaker of his
evil works. deeds.
12 [q]Having many things to
write unto you, I would not
write *them* with paper and ink:
[s]but I hope trust to come unto you,
and to speak ‡face to face, [u]that
your §our joy may be fulfilled full. 13 The
children of thine thy elect sister salute greet
thee. Amen.

a 3 John 1. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 1.
b 1 John 2. 22 & 4. 2, 3.
c 1 John 3. 18. 3 John 1.
d John 8. 32. Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 4 & Heb. 10. 26.
e John 1. 17 & 14. 6. See Gal. 2. 5.
f Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 6.
g Cp. Gal. 3. 4 & Heb. 10. 35.
h See 1 Cor. 3. 8.
i 1 Tim. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 2. Cp. Jude 2.
j Cp. 3 John 9 (for mg.).
k See 1 John 2. 23.
l 3 John 3, 4.
m Cp. Rom. 16. 17 & Gal. 1. 8, 9 & 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14 & Tit. 3. 10.
n 1 John 2. 7.
o Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 22.
p See 1 John 3. 11.
q 3 John 13.
r 1 John 5. 3. Cp. 1 John 2. 5. See John 14. 15.
s 3 John 14.
t 1 John 2. 24.
u John 15. 11 & 17. 13. 1 John 1. 4 (mg.).
v See 1 John 2. 18, 26.
w 1 John 4. 1.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF

JOHN.

1 [a]THE elder unto Gaius the the wellbeloved
beloved, Gaius, [b]whom I love ‖in the truth.
2 Beloved, I pray that in all things
**wish above all things that
thou mayest prosper and be in
health, even as thy soul prosper-
eth. 3 For [c]I [4]rejoiced greatly,
when the brethren came and
bare witness unto thy truth, testified of the truth that is in thee, even as

a 2 John 1.
b 1 John 3. 18. 2 John 1.
c 2 John 4.

R.V. 1 Or, *destroy* 2 Many ancient authorities read *ye*. 3 Or, *taketh the lead* 4 Or, *rejoice greatly, when brethren come and bear witness*
A.V. * Gr. *shall be.* † Or, *gained:* Some copies read, *which ye have gained, but that ye receive, &c.* ‡ Gr. *mouth to mouth.* § Or, *your.* ‖ Or, *truly.* ** Or, *pray.*

thou walkest in the truth. 4 Greater I have
[1]joy have I none no greater joy than [2]this, to hear of that
[a]my children walking walk in the truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest a faithful faithwork in fully
whatsoever thou doest toward [b]them that are brethren to the brethren, and to
[c]strangers withal; 6 who bare Which have borne
witness to of thy love charity before the
church: whom if thou wilt do well to set bring
forward on their journey [f]worthily *after a
godly sort, of God thou shalt do well: 7 because
that for the sake of the Name his name's sake they
went forth, [j]taking nothing of
the Gentiles. 8 We therefore
ought to welcome receive such, that we
may might be fellow-workers with fellowhelpers to the truth.

9 I wrote somewhat unto the
church: but Diotrephes, [m]who
loveth to have the preeminence
among them, receiveth us not.
10 Therefore, Wherefore, if I come, I will
bring to remembrance remember his works deeds which

a Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 14, 15 & Gal. 4. 19 & 1 Tim. 1. 2 & 2 Tim. 1. 2 & Tit. 1. 4 & Philem. 10.
b Cp. Gal. 6. 10 & Heb. 13. 1.
c See Matt. 25. 35.
d Cp. Ps. 34. 14 & 37. 27 & Isai. 1. 16, 17.
e 1 John 2. 29.
f 1 Thess. 2. 12. Cp. Col. 1. 10.
g See 1 John 3. 6.
h Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 7.
i See Acts 5. 41.
j 1 Cor. 9. 12, 15.
k John 21. 24.
l 2 John 12.
m Cp. 2 John 9 (mg.).
n John 10. 3.

he doeth, prating against us with
wicked malicious words: and not content
therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and
them that would he forbiddeth, forbiddeth them that would, and casteth
them out of the church. 11 Beloved, [d]imitate follow not that which is
evil, but that which is good.
[e]He that doeth good is of God:
but [g]he that doeth evil hath not
seen God. 12 Demetrius [h]hath
the witness good report of all *men*, and of the
truth itself: yea, and we also
bear witness record; and [k]thou knowest ye know that
our witness record is true.

13 [l]I had many things to
write unto thee, but I am unwilling to will not with
write *them* to thee with ink and pen ink and pen write unto thee: 14 but
I hope shortly to trust I shall shortly see thee, and we
shall speak †face to face. Peace
be unto to thee. The Our friends salute
thee. Salute Greet the friends [n]by name.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JUDE.

1 [a]JUDAS, a JUDE, the [3]servant of Jesus
Christ, and brother of James,
[4][c]to them that are called, [d]beloved in sanctified by
God the Father, and [f]kept for preserved in
Jesus Christ: Christ, *and* called: 2 [g]Mercy
unto you you, and [1]peace peace, and love love, be
multiplied.

3 Beloved, while I was giving when I gave all
diligence to write unto you of
our the [l]common salvation, I was it was needful
constrained for me to write unto you exhorting you, and exhort
you [m]to contend earnestly that ye should earnestly contend for
the faith which was once for all
delivered unto the saints. 4 For
[p]there are certain men [q]crept in

a Mark 6. 3 (?). Luke 6. 16 (mg.) (?).
b 1 Pet. 2. 8.
c Rom. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 24.
d 1 Thess. 1. 4. 2 Thess. 2. 13.
e See Acts 11. 23.
f John 17. 11, 15. 1 Thess. 5. 23.
g Cp. 2 John 3.
h Tit. 1. 16. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 22.
i 1 Pet. 1. 2. 2 Pet. 1. 2.
j 2 Pet. 1. 12 & 3. 17.
k Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 4, 5, 9.
l Tit. 1. 4.
m 1 Tim. 6. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 7. Cp. Luke 13. 24

privily, *even* [b]they unawares, who were before of
old set forth unto ordained to this condemnation,
ungodly men, turning [e]the grace
of our God into lasciviousness,
and [h]denying [5]our the only Master Lord God,
and Lord, our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 Now I desire [j]to I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye know all once
things once for all, knew this, how that [6][k]the
Lord, having saved a the people
out of the land of Egypt,
[7][n]afterward destroyed them that
believed not. 6 And the [o]angels
which kept not their own principality, ‡first estate,
but left their proper own habitation, he

*& 1 Cor. 9. 25 & Phil. 1. 27.
p 2 Pet. 2. 1.
q Cp. Gal. 2. 4.
n Num. 14. 29, 37 & 26. 64, 65. Ps. 106. 26. Heb. 3. 17—19.
o 2 Pet. 2. 4. Cp. Rev. 20. 2.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *grace*. [2] Or, *these* things, *that I may hear* [3] Gr. *bondservant*. [4] Or, *to them that are beloved in God the Father, and kept for Jesus Christ*, being *called* [5] Or, *the only Master, and our Lord Jesus Christ* [6] Many very ancient authorities read *Jesus*. [7] Gr. *the second time*.

A.V. * Gr. *worthy of God*. † Gr. *mouth to mouth*. ‡ Or, *principality*.

hath kept reserved in everlasting bonds chains
under darkness unto the judgement judgment
of the great day. 7 Even as
[b]Sodom and Gomorrah, Gomorrha, and [c]the
cities about them, having in like manner them in like manner,
with these given giving themselves over to
fornication, and [f]gone going after *strange
flesh, are set forth [1]as for an example,
suffering the punishment vengeance of eternal
fire. 8 Yet in like manner Likewise also these also in filthy
their dreamers dreamings defile the flesh,
and set at nought despise dominion, and [i]rail speak
at evil of [2]dignities. 9 But Yet [k]Michael
[l]the archangel, when contending
with the devil he disputed [n]a-
bout the body of Moses, durst
not bring against him a railing
judgement, accusation, but said, [o]The Lord
rebuke thee. 10 [q]But these rail speak
at whatsoever things evil of those things which they know not:
and but what they understand know naturally,
like the creatures without reason, as brute beasts, in these those
things are they [3]destroyed. they corrupt themselves. 11 Woe
unto them! for they went have gone in
[u]the way of Cain, and [4]ran
riotously [z]in greedily after the error of Balaam
for hire, reward, and [y]perished in the
gainsaying of Korah. Core. 12 These are
they who are [5]hidden rocks [a]in your love-feasts
spots feasts of charity, when they feast with you,
[b]shepherds that without fear feed themselves; feeding themselves without fear:
[d]clouds they are without water,
[g]carried along by about of winds; autumn trees
trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit,
twice dead, [i]plucked up by the
roots; 13 [k]wild Raging waves of the sea,
foaming out [m]their own [6]shame;
[o]wandering stars, [r]for to whom is
reserved the blackness of darkness
hath been reserved for ever. 14 And
to these also Enoch, [s]the seventh from
Enoch also, prophesied, prophesied of these, saying, [u]Be-
hold, the Lord came cometh with [7]ten

a Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
b See Gen. 19. 24.
c Deut. 29. 23. Hos. 11. 8.
d 2 Pet. 2. 6.
e 1 Sam. 2. 3. Ps. 94. 4. John 6. 60.
f 2 Pet. 2. 10.
g 2 Pet. 2. 10.
h 2 Pet. 2. 18.
i 2 Pet. 2. 10. Cp. Ex. 22. 28 (mg.).
j Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 10. 17.
k Dan. 10. 13 & 12. 1. Rev. 12. 7.
l 2 Esd. 4. 36. 1 Thess. 4. 16. Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 11.
m 2 Pet. 3. 2.
n Cp. Deut. 34. 6.
o Zech. 3. 2.
p 2 Pet. 3. 3.
q 2 Pet. 2. 12.
r Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 14 (for mg.).
s Cp. Rom. 8. 9 & Phil. 3. 3.
t See Col. 2. 7.
u See Gen. 4. 5—8.
v Eph. 6. 18. Cp. Rom. 8. 26.
w 2 Cor. 13. 14. Cp. Acts 13. 43.
x See 2 Pet. 2. 15.
y Num. 16. 1—3, 31—35.
z Tit. 2. 13. 2 Pet. 3. 12.
a 2 Pet. 2. 13.
b Ezek. 34. 2, 8, 10.
c Amos 4. 11. Zech. 3. 2.
d Prov. 25. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 17.
e See 1 Cor. 3. 15.
f Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 11.
g Heb. 13. 9.
h Rev. 3. 4. Cp. Zech. 3. 4.
i Matt. 15. 13.
j Rom. 16. 25. Eph. 3. 20.
k Isai. 57. 20.
l John 17. 12.
m Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 2 & Phil. 3. 19.
n Col. 1. 22. Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 13.
o Cp. Isai. 14. 12.
p 2 Pet. 2. 17.

thousands of his holy ones, saints, 15 [a]to
execute judgement judgment upon all, and to
convict convince all the ungodly that are ungodly among them of
all their works of ungodliness ungodly deeds which
they have [d]ungodly wrought, committed, and
of all [e]the their hard things speeches which
ungodly sinners have spoken
against him. 16 These are mur-
murers, complainers, [g]walking
after their lusts (and own lusts; and [h]their
mouth speaketh great swelling
words), [j]shewing respect of words, having men's sake persons for the in
admiration because of advantage.
17 But ye, beloved, [m]remember
ye the words which have been were spoken
before by of the apostles of our Lord
Jesus Christ; 18 how that they
said to you, [p]In the last time there shall be told you there should be mockers in the last
mockers, walking time, who should walk after [8]their own
ungodly lusts. 19 These are be they
who make separations, separate themselves, [9][r]sensual,
[s]having not the Spirit. 20 But
ye, beloved, [t]building up your-
selves on your most holy faith,
[v]praying in the Holy Spirit, Ghost, 21 [w]keep
yourselves in the love of God,
[z]looking for the mercy of our
Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal
life. 22 [10]And on of some have
mercy, [11]who are in doubt; 23 and
compassion, making a difference:
some save, [c]snatching them out of
others save with fear, pulling
[e]the fire; and on some have mercy [f]with fear;
hating even [h]the garment spotted
by the flesh.
24 [j]Now unto him that is able
[l]to guard keep you from stumbling, falling, and
[n]to set you present *you* faultless before the pre-
sence of his glory [q]without blemish in with
exceeding joy, 25 to [r]the only
wise God our Saviour, through Jesus
Christ our Lord, [t]*be* glory, glory and majesty,
dominion and power, before all time, both
and now, now and [12]for evermore. ever. Amen.

q Eph. 1. 4 & 5. 27. Phil. 2. 15. Rev. 14. 5.
r John 5. 44. 1 Tim. 1. 17.
s Gen. 5. 18.
t See Rom. 11. 36.
u See Deut. 33. 2. Cp. Dan. 7. 10 & 2 Esd. 6. 3 & Mark 8. 38 & 1 Thess. 3. 13 & 2 Thess. 1. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *as an example of eternal fire, suffering punishment* [2] Gr. *glories.* [3] Or, *corrupted* [4] Or, *cast themselves away through* [5] Or, *spots* [6] Gr. *shames.* [7] Gr. *his holy myriads.* [8] Gr. *their own lusts of ungodlinesses.* [9] Or, *natural* Or, *animal* [10] The Greek text in this passage (*And . . . fire*) is somewhat uncertain. [11] Or, *while they dispute with you* [12] Gr. *unto all the ages.*

A.V. * Gr. *other.*

THE REVELATION

OF S. JOHN THE DIVINE.

---

1 THE Revelation of Jesus
I Christ, which God [1] [a]gave
him / unto him, [c]to shew unto his
[2]servants, *even* the / servants things which must
shortly come to pass: / pass; and [d]he
sent and signified [3]*it* by his angel
unto his servant John: / John: 2 [f]who
bare witness / record of the word of God,
and of [h]the testimony of Jesus
Christ, *even* / and [i]of all things that
he saw. 3 [j]Blessed is he that
readeth, and they that hear the
words of the / this prophecy, and keep
those things which are written
therein: [o]for the time is at
hand.

4 JOHN to the seven churches
which are in Asia: Grace *be* / to unto
you, / you, and peace, from [t]him [u]which
is, / is, and [v]which was, / was, and [4]which is
to come; and from [x]the seven
Spirits which are before his
throne; 5 and from Jesus Christ,
who is [y]the faithful witness, *and*
[z]the firstborn / first begotten of the dead, and
[a]the ruler / prince of the kings of the
earth. Unto [b]him that loveth / loved us,
and [5][c]loosed / washed us from our sins [6]by / in
his blood; / own blood, 6 and he / hath made us
to be [e]a kingdom, *to be* [e]priests unto [f]his / God
kings and / God and his Father; to him *be* [g]the
glory and [h]the dominion [7]for ever
and ever. Amen. 7 Behold, [l]he
cometh with the clouds; and
[b]every eye shall see him, and
they *also* which pierced him: / him: and
all the tribes / kindreds of the earth shall
mourn over / wail because of him. Even so, Amen.
8 [e]I am the Alpha and the Omega,
the beginning and the ending, / Lord God, saith [8]the
Lord, / Lord, 9 [g]which is / is, and which
was, / was, and [4]which is to come, the
Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother / brother,
and [k]partaker with you / companion in [i]the tribulation / tribulation,
and in the / in the [m]kingdom and [n]patience
which are in Jesus, / of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that
is called Patmos, [p]for the word
of God / God, and for the testimony of
Jesus. / Jesus Christ. 10 [q]I was in the Spirit
[r]on the Lord's day, and [I] heard
behind me a great voice, [s]as of
a trumpet / trumpet, 11 saying, I am Alpha and Omega,
the first and the last: and, [w]What thou
seest, write in a book, and send
it to / unto the seven churches / churches which are in Asia;
unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna,
and unto Pergamum, / Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto
Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.
12 And I turned to see the voice
which / that spake with me. And having / being
turned, / turned, I saw [d]seven golden [10]candlesticks; 13 and in the midst of
the seven / seven [10]candlesticks [h]one like
unto [11]*a* son / the Son of man, [k]clothed with
a garment down to the foot, and

a John 17. 7, 8. Cp. John 8. 26 & 14. 10.
b Zech. 12. 10. John 19. 37.
c ch. 22. 6.
d ch. 22. 16.
e ch. 21. 6 & 22. 13. Cp. Isai. 41. 4 & 43. 10 & 44. 6.
f John 19. 35.
g ver. 4.
h ch. 6. 9 & 12. 17 & 19. 10. See 1 Cor. 1. 6.
i ver. 11, 19.
j ch. 22. 7. Cp. Luke 11. 28 & John 8. 51 & 1 John 2. 3.
k Cp. Phil. 4. 14.
l John 16. 33.
m 2 Tim. 2. 12.
n ch. 3. 10.
o ch. 22. 10. Cp. 1 John 2. 18. See Rom. 13. 11.
p See ver. 2.
q ch. 4. 2. Cp. ch. 17. 3 & 21. 10 & Matt. 22. 43 & 1 Kin. 18. 12 & Ezek. 3. 12 & 2 Cor. 12. 2.
r Acts 20. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 2.
s ch. 4. 1.
t ver. 8. ch. 4. 8. Heb. 13. 8.
u Ex. 3. 14 (Gk.).
v John 1. 1.
w ver. 2, 19.
x ch. 3. 1 & 4. 5 & 5. 6.
y ch. 3. 14. John 18. 37. 1 Tim. 6. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 13 & Ps. 89. 37 & Isai. 55. 4.
z Col. 1. 18. Cp. Ps. 89. 27 & Acts 26. 23 & 1 Cor. 15. 20.
a ch. 17. 14 & 19. 16. Cp. Ps. 89. 27.
b John 13. 34 & 15. 9. Rom. 8. 37, *al.*
c 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
d ver. 20. ch. 2. 1. Ex. 25. 37. 2 Chr. 4. 20. Zech. 4. 2. Cp. ch. 11. 4.
e ch. 5. 10 & 20. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 9. Dan. 10. 16. John 5. 27 (mg.).
f See Rom. 15. 6.
g See Rom. 11. 36.
h Dan. 7. 13.
i 1 Pet. 4. 11.
j ch. 14. 14.
k Dan. 10. 5.
l Dan. 7. 13. See Matt. 16. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *gave unto him, to shew unto his servants the things &c.* [2] Gr. *bondservants*: and so throughout this book. [3] Or, them [4] Or, *which cometh* [5] Many authorities, some ancient, read *washed.* [6] Gr. *in.* [7] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* Many ancient authorities omit *of the ages.* [8] Or, *the Lord, the God* [9] Or, *he which* [10] Gr. *lampstands.* [11] Or, *the Son of man*

[a]girt about [at] the [breasts paps] with a golden girdle. 14 And [his His] head and [b]his [hair hairs] were white [as white like] wool, [as] *white* as snow; and [d]his eyes were as a flame of fire; 15 and [e]his feet like unto [burnished fine] brass, as if [it had been refined they burned] in a furnace; and [h]his voice as the [voice sound] of many waters. 16 And [i]he had in his right hand seven stars: and [j]out of his mouth [proceeded went] a sharp [two-edged twoedged] sword: and [l]his countenance was as the sun shineth [n]in his strength. 17 And [o]when I saw him, I fell at his feet as [one] dead. And [o]he laid his right hand upon me, [r saying, saying unto me,] Fear not; [s]I am the first and the [last, last:] 18 [and the Living one; liveth,] and [u]I [1]was [I am he that dead, and dead; and,] behold, I am alive [2]for evermore, [and Amen;] [w]I [and] have the keys of [death hell] and of [Hades. death.] 19 [y]Write [therefore] [z]the things which thou [sawest, hast seen,] and the things which are, and the things which shall [come to pass be] hereafter; 20 the mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest [3]in my right hand, and [c]the seven golden [4]candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and [d]the seven [4]candlesticks [which thou sawest] are [the] seven churches.

2 [1 To Unto] the angel of the church [in of] Ephesus write;

These things saith [k]he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, [i]he [that who] walketh in the midst of the seven golden [4]candlesticks: [candlesticks;] 2 [n]I know thy works, and thy [toil labour,] and [thy] patience, and [that how] thou canst not bear [evil men, them which are evil:] and [o]didst try [thou hast tried] them [p]which [call themselves say they are] apostles, and [they] are not, and [didst find hast found] them [false; liars:] 3 and [thou] hast [patience borne, and] [and didst bear hast patience, and] [s]for my name's [sake, sake] hast laboured, and [t]hast not

a ch. 15. 6.
b Dan. 7. 9.
c Jer. 2. 2.
d ch. 2. 18 & 19. 12. Cp. Dan. 10. 6.
e Ezek. 1. 7. Dan. 10. 6.
f ver. 2. Cp. Heb. 10. 32.
g ch. 3. 3, 19.
h ch. 14. 2 & 19. 6. Ezek. 43. 2. 2 Esd. 6. 17.
i ver. 20. ch. 2. 1 & 3. 1.
j ch. 19. 15. Cp. ch. 2. 12, 16 & Isai. 49. 2 & Wisd. 18. 16 & Eph. 6. 17 & Heb. 4. 12.
k ver. 15.
l Matt. 17. 2.
m ver. 11, 17, 29. ch. 3. 6, 13, 22 & 13. 9. Matt. 11. 15 & 13. 9, *al.*
n Judg. 5. 31.
o Dan. 8. 17, 18 & 10. 9, 10, 15. Cp. Luke 24. 37 & John 21. 12.
p ch. 3. 5, &c. & 21. 7.
q 2 Esd. 2. 12 & 8. 52. See Gen. 2. 9.
r Matt. 17. 7.
s ch. 2. 8 & 22. 13. Isai. 41. 4 & 44. 6 & 48. 12.
t Ezek. 28. 13 & 31. 8 (Gk.).
u Rom. 6. 9 & 14. 9.
v See ch. 1. 17.
w Cp. ch. 9. 1 & 20. 1 & Wisd. 16. 13.
x ch. 1. 18.
y ver. 2, 11.
z ver. 12—16.
a James 2. 5. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 18 & Heb. 10. 34 & 11. 26.
b ch. 3. 9, 10.
c See ver. 12.
d Cp. Matt. 5. 14, 15.
e Matt. 24. 9.
f Cp. Gen. 24. 55 & Dan. 1. 12, 14.
g See Matt. 10. 22 & Heb. 3. 6.
h ch. 12. 11.
i See James 1. 12.
j See ver. 7.
k ch. 1. 16, 20.
l ch. 1. 13.
m ch. 20. 6, 14 & 21. 8.
n ver. 19. ch. 3. 1, 8, 15.
o See 1 John 4. 1.
p See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
q ver. 16. ch. 1. 16.
r ver. 9.
s John 15. 21.
t Cp. Heb. 12. 3, 5.
u See 1 Tim. 5. 8.

grown weary. fainted. 4 [But Nevertheless] I have [this somewhat] against thee, [that because] thou [didst leave hast left] [c]thy first love. 5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do [f]the first works; or else [g]I [will] come [to thee, unto thee quickly,] and will [move remove] thy [5]candlestick out of [its his] place, except thou repent. 6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the [works deeds] of [k]the Nicolaitans, which I also hate. 7 [m]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith [to unto] the [churches. churches;] [p]To him that [overcometh, to him overcometh] will I give to eat of [q]the tree of life, which is in [t]the [6 Paradise midst of the paradise] of God.

8 And [to unto] the angel of the church in Smyrna write;

These things saith [v]the first and the last, [x]which [1]was dead, and [lived *again*: is alive;] 9 I know thy [works,] [and] tribulation, and [a]thy poverty ([a]but thou art rich), and [*I know*] the [7]blasphemy of [b]them which say they are Jews, and [they] are not, but are [a the] synagogue of Satan. 10 Fear [not the none of those] things which thou [art about to shalt] suffer: behold, the devil [is about to shall] cast some of you into prison, [b]that ye may be tried; [8]and [e]ye shall have [9]tribulation [f]ten [days. days:] [g]Be [be] thou faithful [h]unto death, and I will give thee [i]the [a] crown of life. 11 [j]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith [to unto] the [churches. churches;] [j]He that overcometh shall not be hurt of [m]the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in [Pergamum Pergamos] write;

These things saith he [that which] hath [q]the sharp [two-edged sword: sword with two edges;] 13 I know [thy works, and] where thou dwellest, *even* [r]where Satan's [throne seat] is: and thou holdest fast my name, and [didst hast] not [deny denied] my

a ch. 2. 9.
b ch. 3. 9.
c See ver. 5.
d Matt. 25. 34.
e Matt. 10. 22 & 24. 13. Mark 13. 13. Cp. Heb. 3. 14.
f Dan. 1. 12, 14.
g See ver. 10.
h Cp. Matt. 24. 13. Mark 13. 13.
i See James 1. 12.
j See ver. 7.
k ch. 1. 16, 20.
l ch. 1. 13.
m ch. 20. 6, 14 & 21. 8.
n ver. 19. ch. 3. 1, 8, 15.
o See 1 John 4. 1.
p See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
q ver. 16. ch. 1. 16.
r ver. 9.
s John 15. 21.
t Cp. Heb. 12. 3, 5.
u See 1 Tim. 5. 8.

R.V. 1 Gr. *became.* 2 Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* 3 Gr. *upon.* 4 Gr. *lampstands.* 5 Gr. *lampstand.*
6 Or, *garden*: as in Gen. 2. 8. 7 Or, *reviling* 8 Some ancient authorities read *and may have.* 9 Gr. *a tribulation of ten days.*

faith, even in the days wherein
Antipas my witness, my faithful one, was my faithful martyr, who
was slain among you, where Satan
dwelleth. 14 But I have a few
things against thee, because thou
hast there some that hold the
doctrine of Balaam, who taught
Balak to cast a stumblingblock
before the children of Israel, to
eat things sacrificed unto idols,
and to commit fornication. 15 So
hast thou also some that hold the
doctrine of the Nicolaitans in like manner, which thing I hate.
16 Repent therefore; or else
I will come unto thee quickly, and
I will make war against them with
the sword of my mouth. 17 He
that hath an ear, let him hear
what the Spirit saith unto the churches. To him that overcometh, to him
churches; overcometh
will I give to eat of the hidden
manna, and I will give him a
white stone, and in the stone
a new name written, which
no man knoweth but he that
receiveth it.

18 And unto the angel of the
church in Thyatira write;

These things saith the Son of
God, who hath his eyes like
unto a flame of fire, and his feet
are like unto fine brass: 19 I know
thy works, and thy charity, and faith service,
and ministry faith, and thy patience, and
that thy last works are more than
thy works; and the last to be
the first. 20 But Notwithstanding I have
this a few things against thee, that because thou
sufferest the woman Jezebel,
which calleth herself a prophetess; prophetess,
and she teacheth to teach and seduceth to seduce my serv-
ants to commit fornication, and
to eat things sacrificed unto idols.
21 And I gave her time that she should space to repent
repent; and she willeth not to repent of her
of her fornication; and she repented not.
fornication. 22 Behold, I do will cast
her into a bed, and them that
commit adultery with her into
great tribulation, except they

a Acts 22. 20. Cp. ch. 1. 5 & 11. 3 & 17. 6 (mg.).
b Ps. 7. 9 & 26. 2. Jer. 20. 12. See Rom. 8. 27.
c See Matt. 16. 27.
d See 2 Pet. 2. 15.
e ver. 20. Acts 15. 29. 1 Cor. 8. 10 & 10. 19.
f Num. 25. 1 & 31. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 8.
g Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 10.
h Cp. Acts 15. 28.
i ver. 6.
j ch. 3. 11.
k Cp. ch. 22. 7.
l See ver. 7.
m See 2 Thess. 2. 8.
n See ver. 12.
o See ver. 11.
p See Heb. 3. 6.
q Ps. 2. 8. Cp. ch. 3. 21 & 20. 4.
r Ps. 2. 9.
s ch. 12. 5 & 19. 15.
t Isai. 30. 14. Jer. 19. 11.
u Cp. John 6. 48—50.
v ch. 3. 12. Isai. 62. 2 & 65. 15.
w ch. 19. 12 Cp. ch. 14. 3.
x Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 19. See ch. 22 16
y ch. 1. 14, 15.
z See ch. 1. 4, 16.
a ver. 2.
b 1 Tim. 5. 6.
c See Luke 15. 24.
d 1 Kin. 16. 31 & 21. 25. 2 Kin. 9. 7.
e Acts 14. 26.
f Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 13.
g See ver. 14.
h ch. 2. 5.
i ch. 16. 15. Matt. 24. 43. 1 Thess. 5. 2, 4. 2 Pet. 3. 10.
j Cp. ch. 9. 20, 21 & 16. 9, 11. See Rom. 2. 4.
k ch. 11. 13 (mg.). Acts 1. 15 (mg.).
l Jude 23.

repent of her works. 23 And I will
their deeds.
kill her children with death;
and all the churches shall know
that I am he which searcheth
the reins and hearts: and I
will give unto each one of you
every
according to your works. 24 But
to you I say, to the rest that are and unto the rest in
unto
Thyatira, as many as have not
this teaching, doctrine, and which know not have not known
the deep things depths of Satan, as they
say; I cast will put upon you none
speak;
other burden. 25 Howbeit But that
which ye have, have already hold fast till
I come. 26 And he that over-
cometh, and he that keepeth my
works unto the end, to him
will I give authority power over the
nations: 27 and he shall rule
them with a rod of iron, iron; as the
vessels of the a potter are shall they be
broken to shivers; as I also have shivers: even as I re-
ceived of my Father: 28 and Father. And I will
give him the morning star.
29 He that hath an ear, let him
hear what the Spirit saith unto
the churches.

3 1 And unto the angel of the
church in Sardis write;

These things saith he
that hath the seven Spirits of
God, and the seven stars: stars; I know
thy works, that thou hast a name
that thou livest, and thou art
dead. 2 Be thou watchful, and
stablish strengthen the things that which remain,
which were that are ready to die: for I have
found no works of thine fulfilled not found thy works perfect before my
God. 3 Remember therefore
how thou hast received and
didst hear; heard, and keep it, hold fast, and repent.
If therefore thou shalt not watch,
I will come on thee as a thief,
and thou shalt not know what
hour I will come upon thee.
4 But thou Thou hast a few names even
in Sardis which did have not defile defiled
their garments: garments; and they shall walk

R.V. 1 The Greek text here is somewhat uncertain. 2 Many authorities, some ancient, read *thy wife*. 3 Many ancient authorities read *their*. 4 Or, *pestilence* 5 Or, *iron; as vessels of the potter, are they broken* 6 Many ancient authorities read *not found thy works*.

with me [a]in white: white: for they are [b]worthy. 5 [c]He that overcometh overcometh, shall thus the same shall be arrayed clothed in white garments raiment; and I will in no wise [d]blot not blot out his name out of [e]the book of life, and but [g]I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. 6 [c]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write;

These things saith [k]he that is holy, [l]he that is true, [m]he that hath the key of David, [o]he that openeth, and none shall shut, no man shutteth; and that shutteth, and none openeth; no man openeth; 8 I know thy works (behold, works: behold, I have [1]set before thee [q]a door opened, which an open door, and no none can shut), that man can shut it: for thou hast a little power, strength, and didst keep hast kept my word, and didst hast not deny denied my name. 9 Behold, I give will make them of [t]the synagogue of Satan, of them which say they are Jews, and they are not, but do lie; behold, [v]I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that [x]I have loved thee. 10 [y]Because thou didst keep hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of [2]trial, that hour temptation, which is to shall come upon the whole all the [3]world, to [4]try [cc]them that dwell upon the earth. 11 Behold, [d]I come quickly: [f]hold fast that that fast which thou hast, that no one man take [h]thy crown. 12 [c]He Him that overcometh, I will make him overcometh will I make [i]a pillar in the [5]temple of my God, and he shall go out thence no more: no more out: and I will write upon him [j]the name of my God, and [k]the name of the city of my God, [k]the which is new Jerusalem, [l]which cometh down out of heaven from my God, God: and mine own I will write upon him my [n]new name. 13 [c]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to unto the churches.

14 And to unto the angel of the church *in Laodicea of the Laodiceans write;

These things saith the [f]Amen, [h]the faithful and true witness, [i]the beginning of the creation of God: God; 15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: [j]I would thou wert cold or hot. 16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither hot cold nor cold, hot, I will spew spue thee out of my mouth. 17 [n]Because thou sayest, I am rich, and have gotten riches, increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art the wretched one wretched, and miserable miserable, and poor poor, and [p]blind blind, and naked: 18 I counsel thee [r]to buy of me gold refined by tried in the fire, that thou mayest become be rich; and [s]white garments, raiment, that thou mayest clothe thyself, be clothed, and [u]*that* the shame of thy nakedness be do not made appear; manifest; and eyesalve to anoint thine eyes, and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, [p]that thou mayest see. 19 [w]As many as I love, I reprove rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. 20 Behold, I stand at the door door, and [z]knock: [a]if any man hear my voice voice, and open the door, [b]I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. 21 [c]He To him that overcometh, overcometh [e]I will give to him will I grant to sit down with me in my throne, even as [g]I also overcame, and sat am set down with my Father in his throne. 22 [c]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to unto the churches.

4 1 After these things I saw, and this I looked, and, behold, a door *was* opened in heaven, heaven: and the first voice which I heard, *a voice* [m]as heard *was* as it were of a trumpet speaking talking with me, me, one saying, [o]Come up hither, and [p]I will

j ch. 14. 1 & 22. 4. *k* ch. 21. 2. Ezek. 48. 35. Cp. Gal. 4. 26 & Heb. 12. 22. *l* ch. 21. 10. *m* ch. 1. 10. Cp. Ex. 19. 19, 20. *n* ch. 2. 17. *o* ch. 11. 12. *p* ch. 1. 1, 19 & 22. 6.

a ch. 6. 11 & 7. 9. Cp. Eccles. 9. 8 & 2 Esd. 2. 39, 40.
b Cp. Luke 20. 35.
c See ch. 2. 7.
d See Ex. 32. 32.
e ch. 13. 8 & 17. 8 & 20. 12, 15 & 21. 27. Phil. 4. 3.
f Isai. 65. 16 (ing.). 2 Cor. 1. 20.
g Matt. 10. 32. Luke 12. 8.
h ver. 7. ch. 1. 5 & 19. 11 & 22. 6.
i Col. 1. 15, 18. Cp. ch. 21. 6 & 22. 13 & Prov. 8. 22.
j Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 21.
k ch. 6. 10.
l ver. 14. ch. 19. 11. 1 John 5. 20.
m Isai. 22. 22. Cp. Luke 1. 32.
n Hos. 12. 8. Zech. 11. 5. 1 Cor. 4. 8.
o Job 12. 14. Cp. Matt. 16. 19.
p John 9. 39—41. Eph. 1. 18.
q Acts 14. 27. 1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. Col. 4. 3.
r Isai. 55. 1. Matt. 13. 44 & 25. 9. Cp. Prov. 8. 19.
s Cp. ch. 19. 8. See ver. 4.
t ch. 2. 9.
u ch. 16. 15.
v Cp. Isai. 45. 14 & 49. 23 & 60. 14.
w See Heb. 12. 6.
x Isai. 43. 4.
y ch. 1. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
z Cp. S. of S. 5. 2.
a Luke 12. 36.
b John 14. 23. Cp. Luke 24. 29, 30.
cc ch. 6. 10 & 8. 13 & 11. 10 & 13. 8, 14 & 17. 8.
d ch. 22. 7, 12, 20.
e ch. 20. 4. Cp. ch. 2. 26 & John 12. 26 & 2 Tim. 2. 12. See Matt. 19. 28.
f ch. 2. 25.
g ch. 5. 5 & 6. 2 & 17. 14. John 16. 33.
h ch. 2. 10.
i 1 Kin. 7. 21. 2 Chr. 3. 17. Jer. 1. 18. Gal. 2. 9. Cp. Ps. 23. 6 & 27. 4.

R.V. [1] Gr. *given*. [2] Or, *temptation* [3] Gr. *inhabited earth*. [4] Or, *tempt* [5] Or, *sanctuary*: and so throughout this book.

A.V. * Or, *in Laodicea*.

shew thee [the] things which must [1 come to pass / be] hereafter. 2 [Straightway / And immediately] [b]I was in the [Spirit: and / spirit: and,] behold, [d there was a throne / a throne was] set in heaven, and one [sitting upon the throne; / sat on the throne.] 3 [and / And] he that sat *was* to look upon like a [f]jasper [stone and a sardius: / and a sardine stone:] and *there was* [g]a rainbow round about the throne, [like an emerald to look upon. / in sight like unto an emerald.] 4 And round about the throne *were* [k]four and twenty [thrones / seats:] and upon the [thrones / seats] *I saw* four and twenty elders sitting, [l arrayed / clothed] in white [garments. / raiment;] and [they / had] on their heads [m]crowns of gold. 5 And out of the throne [proceed / proceeded] [n]lightnings and [voices / thunderings] and [thunders. / voices:] [And / and] *there were* [o]seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, [p]which are the seven Spirits of [God; / God.] 6 [and / And] before the [throne, / throne] [q as it were a glassy sea / there was a sea of glass] like unto [crystal; / crystal:] and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, [were] [u]four [living creatures / beasts] [v]full of eyes before and behind. 7 [w]And the first [creature / beast] *was* like a lion, and the second [creature / beast] like a calf, and the third [creature / beast] had a face as [of] a man, and the fourth [creature / beast] *was* like a flying eagle. 8 And the four [living creatures, / beasts] [y having / had] each [one] of them six [wings, are / wings about *him;* and] [a full of eyes / wings about *him;* and] [round about and / they were] full of eyes within: and *[c]they [have no rest / rest not] day and night, saying, [d]Holy, holy, holy, [is] the Lord [God, the / God] Almighty, [e]which [was, / was,] and [which is, / is,] and [2 which] is to come. 9 And when [the living creatures shall / those beasts] give glory and honour and thanks to him that [sitteth / sat] on the throne, [to / who] [h]him that liveth [3 for ever and ever, 10 the four and twenty elders [k shall] fall down before him that [sitteth / sat] on the throne, and [shall] worship him that liveth [3 for ever and ever, and [shall] cast [m]their crowns before the throne, saying,

a ch. 5. 12.
b See ch. 1. 10.
c ch. 10. 6 & 14. 7. Gen. 1. 1. Acts 14. 15. Eph. 3. 9, *al.*
d Ps. 11. 4 & 103. 19. Isai. 66. 1. Matt. 5. 34 & 23. 22. See 1 Kin. 22. 19.
e Ps. 33. 9—11. Cp. Eph. 1. 11.
f ch. 21. 11.
g Ezek. 1. 28. Cp. ch. 10. 1 & Gen. 9. 13—17.
h Ezek. 2. 9, 10.
i Isai. 29. 11. Dan. 12. 4.
j Cp. ch. 10. 1 & 18. 21.
k ch. 11. 16.
l See ch. 3. 4.
m ver. 10. See James 1. 12.
n ch. 8. 5 & 11. 19 & 16. 18. Cp. Ex. 19. 16.
o Cp. Zech. 4. 2.
p See ch. 1. 4.
q ch. 15. 2. Cp. ch. 21. 18, 21 & Ps. 77. 19.
r Gen. 49. 9. 2 Esd. 12. 31, 32.
s Heb. 7. 14.
t ch. 22. 16. Isai. 11. 1, 10. Rom. 15. 12. Cp. Ecclus. 47. 22.
u Ezek. 1. 5.
v Ezek. 10. 12.
w Cp. Ezek. 1. 10 & 10. 14.
x ver. 9, 12. ch. 13. 8. Isai. 53. 7. John 1. 29, 36. 1 Pet. 1. 19.
y Isai. 6. 2.
z Zech. 3. 9 & 4. 10.
a ver. 6.
b See ch. 1. 4.
c ch. 14. 11.
d Isai. 6. 3.
e See ch. 1. 4.
f See ch. 4. 10.
g ch. 14. 2 & 15. 2.
h ch. 1. 18 & 5. 13 & 15. 7. Dan. 4. 34 & 12. 7.
i Cp. ch. 15. 7.
j ch. 8. 3, 4. Ps. 141. 2.
k ch. 5. 8, 14 & 7. 11 & 11. 16 & 19. 4.
l ch. 14. 3. See Ps. 33. 3.
m ver. 4.
n ver. 6.
o ch. 14. 3, 4. See 2 Pet. 2. 1.

11 [a]Worthy art thou, our Lord and our God, [Thou art worthy, O Lord,] to receive [the] glory and [the] honour and [the] power: for [c]thou [didst create / hast created] all things, and [e because of thy will / for thy pleasure] they [were, / are] and were created.

5 1 And I saw [4 in the right] hand of him that sat on the throne [h]a book written within and on the [back, [i] close / backside,] sealed with seven seals. 2 And [j]I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a [great / loud] voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? 3 And no [one / man] in [the] heaven, [or on the / nor in] earth, [or / neither] under the earth, was able to open the book, [or / neither] to look thereon. 4 And I wept much, because no [one / man] was found worthy to open [and to read / thereon:] the book, [or / neither] to look [thereon. / thereon.] 5 [and / And] one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, [r]the Lion [s that is] of the tribe of [Judah, / Juda,] [t]the Root of David, hath [overcome, / prevailed] to open the [book / book,] and [to / loose] the seven seals thereof. 6 And I [saw / beheld, and, lo,] in the midst of the throne and of the four [living creatures, / beasts,] and in the midst of the elders, [x a Lamb standing, / stood a Lamb] as [though] it had been slain, having seven [horns, / horns] and [z]seven eyes, which are [b]the [5 seven Spirits of [God, / God] sent forth into all the earth. 7 And he [came, / came] and [he 6 taketh *it* / took the book] out of the right hand of him that sat [on / upon] the throne. 8 And when he had taken the book, the four [living creatures / beasts] and [the] four and twenty elders [f]fell down before the Lamb, [g]having [each / every] one [a / of] [harp, / them harps,] and [i]golden [bowls / vials] full of [incense, / odours,] [j]which are the prayers of [the] saints. 9 And they [sing / sung] [l]a new song, saying, [Worthy art thou / Thou art worthy] to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for [n]thou wast slain, and [o didst purchase unto / hast redeemed us to] God

R.V. [1] Or, *come to pass. After these things straightway &c.* [2] Or, *which cometh* [3] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [4] Gr. *on.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *seven.* [6] Gr *hath taken.*
A.V. * Gr. *they have no rest.* † Or, *incense.*

with thy blood men out of [a]every tribe, kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation, 10 and madest them to be hast made us nation; unto our God [d]a kingdom kings and priests; priests: and they we shall reign upon on the earth. 11 And I saw, beheld, and I heard a the voice of many angels round about the throne and the living creatures beasts and the elders; elders: and the number of them was [f]ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands; 12 saying with a great loud voice, [h]Worthy is the Lamb that hath been was slain to receive the power, and riches, and wisdom, and might, strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. 13 And [j]every created thing creature which is in the heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and on the sea, and all things such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Unto him that sitteth on the throne, and unto the Lamb, be Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be the blessing, and the honour, and the glory, and the dominion, unto the Lamb unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and [l]for ever and ever. 14 And the four living creatures beasts [n]said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders [p]fell down and worshipped. worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

6 1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of [s]the seven seals, and I heard heard, as it [t]one of the four living creatures saying [w]as with a voice were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts of thunder, saying, Come and see. [y]Come[2]. 2 And I saw, and behold, behold, [bb]a white horse, horse: and [c]he that sat thereon on him had a bow; and there was given unto him [e]a crown: a crown was given unto him: and he came went forth [g]conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard [b]the second living creature saying, Come[2]. beast say, Come and see. 4 And another horse came forth, [j]a red horse: there went out another horse that was red: and to him that sat thereon it was given power was given to him that sat thereon [k]to take [3]peace from the earth, and that they should slay kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the

a ch. 7. 9 & 11. 9 & 14. 6. See Dan. 3. 4.
b ch. 4. 7.
c Zech. 6. 2.
d See ch. 1. 6.
e Cp. Ezek. 4. 10, 11 & 5. 10, 16.
f Dan. 7. 10. Cp. Heb. 12. 22.
g ch. 7. 3 & 9. 4.
h ch. 4. 11.
i Cp. Zech. 6. 3.
j Ps. 145. 21 & 150. 6.
k Ezek. 14. 21. 2 Esd. 15. 5.
l Lev. 26. 22. Deut. 32. 24.
m ch. 14. 18 & 16. 7.
n ch. 7. 12 & 19. 4.
o ch. 20. 4. 2 Esd. 4. 35.
p ver. 8. See ch. 4. 10.
q ch. 1. 9.
r See ch. 1. 2.
s ch. 5. 1, 5—7.
t ch. 4. 7.
u Cp. Ps. 94. 3 & Zech. 1. 12.
v ch. 3. 7.
w ch. 14. 2 & 19. 6.
x ch. 11. 18 & 19. 2.
y ch. 22. 20.
z Ps. 79. 10 & 119. 84. Luke 18. 7, 8.
a See ch. 3. 10.
bb Zech. 6. 3. Cp. ch. 19. 11, 19, 21.
c Cp. Ps. 45. 4, 5 & Hab. 3. 8, 9 & Zech. 9. 13, 14.
d ch. 3. 4 & 7. 9.
e ch. 14. 14. Cp. Zech. 6. 11.
f ch. 14. 13.
g See ch. 3. 21.
h Cp. Heb. 11. 40.
i Cp. Gen. 15. 16.
j Zech. 1. 8 & 6. 2.
k Cp. Matt. 10. 34 & 24. 6, 7.
l ch. 11. 13 & 16. 18. Cp. Heb. 12. 26.
m See Matt. 24. 29.
n Isai. 50. 3.
o Cp. ch. 8. 10 & 9. 1.

third seal, I heard [b]the third living creature saying, Come[2]. beast say, Come and see. And I saw, beheld, and behold, lo, [c]a black horse; and he that sat thereon on him had a balance pair of balances in his hand. 6 And I heard as it were a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, beasts say, *[e]A [4]measure of wheat for a [5]penny, and three measures of barley for a [5]penny; and the oil and the wine [g]hurt see thou hurt not the oil and thou not. the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of [b]the fourth living creature saying, Come[2]. beast say, Come and see. 8 And I saw, looked, and behold, behold, [i]a pale horse: and he that sat upon him, his name his name that sat on him was Death; Death, and Hades Hell followed with him. And there power was given †unto them authority over the fourth part of the earth, to kill [k]with sword, and with famine, hunger, and with [6]death, and [l]by the wild with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw underneath under [m]the altar [o]the souls of them that had been were slain [q]for the word of God, and for [r]the testimony which they held: 10 and they cried with a great loud voice, saying, [u]How long, O Master, Lord, [v]the holy and true, [x]dost thou not judge and [z]avenge our blood on [a]them that dwell on the earth? 11 And there was given them to each one [d]a white robe. white robes were given unto every one of them: and it was said unto them, [f]that they should rest yet for a little time, season, [h]until their fellow-servants fellowservants also and their brethren, which that should be killed even as they were, [i]should [7]be fulfilled.

12 And I saw beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, and, lo, [l]there was a great earthquake; and [m]the sun became black as [n]sackcloth of hair, and the whole moon became as blood; 13 and [o]the stars of the heaven fell unto

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Some ancient authorities add *and see.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *the peace of the earth.* [4] Gr. *chœnix*, a small measure. [5] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. [6] Or, *pestilence* [7] Some ancient authorities read *have fulfilled* their course.

A.V. * The word *chœnix* signifieth a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart. † Or, *to him.*

the earth, even [a]as a fig tree casteth her *unripe, untimely figs, when she is shaken of a great, mighty wind. 14 And [b]the heaven was removed, departed [a]as a scroll when it is rolled up together; and [c]every mountain and island were moved out of their places. 15 And the kings of the earth, and the princes, great men, and the [1]chief captains, rich men, and the rich, chief captains, and the strong, mighty men, and every bondman, freeman, every free man, [d]hid themselves in the caves, dens and in the rocks of the mountains; 16 [e]and they say, said to the mountains and to the rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of [f]him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: 17 for [g]the great day of their, his wrath is come; and [h]who is, shall be able to stand?

7 [1] After this, And after these things I saw four angels standing at, on the four corners of the earth, holding [k]the four winds of the earth, [n]that no wind should, the wind should not blow on the earth, or, nor on the sea, or, nor upon, nor on any tree. 2 And I saw another angel ascend, ascending [p]from the sunrising, east, having [q]the seal of the living God: and he cried with a great, loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, 3 saying, [t]Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we shall have sealed the servants of our God [v]on, in their foreheads. 4 And [w]I heard the number of them which were sealed, a hundred and forty and four thousand, sealed: *and there were* sealed an hundred *and* sealed out forty *and* four thousand of every tribe, all the tribes of the children of Israel.

5 Of the tribe of Judah, Juda *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Reuben *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Gad *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
6 Of the tribe of Asher, Aser *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nepthalim *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Manasseh, Manasses *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
7 Of the tribe of Simeon *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Levi *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Issachar *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
8 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Zabulon *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Joseph *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Benjamin *were* sealed twelve thousand.

9 After these things, this I saw, and behold, beheld, and, lo, [i]a great multitude, which no man could number, [j]out of every, all nation, nations, and of *all* tribes, kindreds, and peoples, people, and tongues, standing, stood before the throne, throne, and before the Lamb, [l]arrayed in, clothed with white robes, and [m]palms in their hands; 10 and they cry, cried with a great, loud voice, saying, [o]Salvation unto, to our God which sitteth on, upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. 11 And all the angels were standing, stood round about the throne, and *about* the elders and [r]the four living creatures, beasts; and they [s]fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, 12 [u]saying, Amen: [2]Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, *be* unto our God [3]for ever and ever. Amen. 13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, These, What are these which are [l]arrayed in the white robes, who are they, robes? and whence came they? 14 And I [4]say, said unto him, My lord, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which come, came out of *the great tribulation, and [y]they, have washed

a Isai. 34. 4.
b Cp. ch. 20. 11 & 21. 1.
c ch. 16. 20. Cp. Isai. 54. 10 & Jer. 4. 24 & Ezek. 38. 20 & Nah. 1. 5.
d Isai. 2. 19, 21.
e Hos. 10. 8. Luke 23. 30.
f ch. 4. 2.
g Jer. 30. 7. Joel 2. 11, 31. Zeph. 1. 14, *al.*
h Ezra 9. 15. Ps. 76. 7. Mal. 3. 2. Luke 21. 36.
i 2 Esd. 2. 42. Cp. Rom. 11. 25.
j ch. 5. 9.
k Jer. 49. 36. Dan. 7. 2.
l ver. 14. See ch. 3. 4.
m Cp. Lev. 23. 40 & 2 Mac. 10. 7 & John 12. 13.
n Cp. ver. 3.
o ch. 12. 10 & 19. 1. See Ps. 3. 8.
p ch. 16. 12.
q ch. 9. 4.
r ch. 4. 6.
s See ch. 4. 10.
t ch. 6. 6 & 9. 4.
u ch. 5. 14 & 19. 4. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 10, 11.
v ch. 14. 1 & 22. 4. Ezek. 9. 4. Cp. ch. 13. 16 & Ezek. 3. 8, 9.
w ch. 9. 16.
x See Matt. 24. 21.
y ch. 22. 14. Cp. Isai. 1. 18 & Zech. 3. 3–5.

R.V. [1] Or, *military tribunes* Gr. *chiliarchs* [2] Gr. *The blessing, and the glory, &c.* [3] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [4] Gr. *have said.*

A.V. * Or, *green figs.*

their robes, and [a]made them
white [c]in the blood of the Lamb.
15 Therefore are they before the
throne of God; God, and [d]they serve him
day and night in his temple:
and he that sitteth on the throne
[f]shall spread his tabernacle over dwell among them.
16 [g]They shall hunger no more,
neither thirst any more; neither
[i]shall the sun strike upon light on them, nor
any heat: heat. 17 for For the Lamb which
is in the midst of the throne
[k]shall be their shepherd, feed them, and shall guide lead
them unto fountains of [l]waters of life living fountains of waters:
and [n]God shall wipe away every tear all tears
from their eyes.

8 1 And when he had opened
[p]the seventh seal, there followed a was
silence in heaven about the
space of half an hour. 2 And I
saw [q]the seven angels [r]which
stand stood before God; and there were to them
given unto them were given seven trumpets.
3 And another angel came
and stood [1u]over at the altar, having
a golden censer; and there was
given unto him much incense,
that he should [2]add *offer it unto with [w]the
prayers of all the saints upon
[x]the golden altar which was
before the throne. 4 And [y]the
smoke of the incense, which came
[3]with the prayers of the saints,
went ascended up before God out of the
angel's hand. 5 And the angel
[4]taketh took the censer; censer, and [a]he filled it
with the fire of the altar, and
cast it [5]upon †into the earth: and
[b]there followed [c]thunders, were voices, and voices, thunderings,
and lightnings, and an earth-
quake.
6 And the seven angels which
had the seven trumpets prepared
themselves to sound.
7 And the first The first angel sounded, and there
followed [g]hail and [h]fire, fire mingled
with blood, and they were cast
[5]upon the earth: and [j]the third part of
the earth was burnt up, and the third
part of [b]the trees was burnt up,
and all green grass was burnt
up.
8 And the second angel sounded,
and as it were [e]a great mountain
burning with fire was cast into
the sea: and the third part of
the sea [h]became blood; 9 and
there died the third part of the
creatures which were in the sea,
even they that had life; and had life, died, and the third
part of [j]the ships was were destroyed.
10 And the third angel sounded,
and [m]there fell from heaven a great star, a great star from heaven,
burning as a torch, it were a lamp, and it fell
upon the third part of the rivers,
and upon [o]the fountains of the
waters; 11 and the name of the
star is called Wormwood: and
the third part of the waters
[s]became wormwood; and many
men died of the waters, [t]because
they were made bitter.
12 And the fourth angel sounded,
and the third part of [v]the sun
was smitten, and the third part
of the moon, and the third part
of the stars; that so as the third part
of them should be was darkened, and
the day should not shine shone not for the a third
part of it, and the night
in like manner. likewise.
13 And I saw, and I beheld, and heard [6]an
eagle, angel flying in mid through the midst of heaven,
saying with a great loud voice, [z]Woe,
woe, woe, for them that dwell on the earth, to the inhabiters of the earth
by reason of the other voices of
the trumpet of the three angels,
who which are yet to sound. sound!

9 1 And the fifth angel
sounded, and [d]I saw a star
from heaven fallen fall from heaven unto the earth:
and there was given to him to him was given [e]the key of
the pit of [f]the abyss. bottomless pit. 2 And he opened
the pit of the abyss; bottomless pit; and there went up arose
[i]a smoke out of the pit, as the
smoke of a great furnace; and
[k]the sun and the air were dark-
ened by reason of the smoke of

a Cp. Dan. 12. 10 & 1 John 1. 7.
b ch. 9. 4. Isai. 2. 13.
c ch. 1. 5.
d ch. 22. 3.
e Jer. 51. 25. Cp. Mark 11. 23.
f ch. 21. 3. Ezek. 37. 27 (mg.). John 1. 14 (mg.). Cp. Isai. 4. 5, 6.
g Isai. 49. 10.
h ch. 11. 6. Cp. Ex. 7. 17, 19.
i Ps. 121. 6.
j Isai. 2. 16.
k Ps. 23. 1, 2. Cp. Matt. 2. 6. See John 10. 11.
l ch. 22. 1. Cp. Ps. 36. 8, 9 & John 4. 14.
m ch. 9. 1. Cp. Isai. 14. 12.
n ch. 21. 4. Isai. 25. 8. Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 54.
o ch. 14. 7 & 16. 4.
p ch. 5. 1 & 6. 1, &c.
q Tobit 12. 15.
r Luke 1. 19.
s Deut. 29. 18. Jer. 9. 15 & 23. 15.
t Cp. Ex. 15. 23.
u Amos 9. 1.
v Cp. Ex. 10. 21—23 & Isai. 13. 10 & 30. 26.
w ch. 5. 8.
x ch. 9. 13. Ex. 30. 1, 3.
y Cp. Ps. 141. 2.
z Cp. ch. 9. 12 & 11. 14.
a Lev. 16. 12.
b Cp. Ps. 18. 7, 8.
c See ch. 4. 5.
d ch. 8. 10. Cp. ch. 12. 9 & Luke 10. 18.
e See ch. 1. 18.
f ver. 2, 11. ch. 11. 7 & 17. 8 & 20. 1, 3. Luke 8. 31. Rom. 10. 7.
g Ex. 9. 23, 24. Ps. 18. 13. Ezek. 38. 22.
h Joel 2. 30.
i Cp. Gen. 19. 28 & Isai. 34. 10.
j ver. 8—12. ch. 9. 15, 18 & 12. 4. Cp. Zech. 13. 8, 9.
k Cp. Joel 2. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *at* [2] Gr. *give.* [3] Or, *for* [4] Gr. *hath taken.* [5] Or, *into* [6] Gr. *one eagle.*
A.V. * Or, *add it to the prayers.* † Or, *upon.*

the pit. 3 And out of the smoke came there came out of the forth smoke [b]locusts upon the earth: earth: and power unto them was given them, power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. 4 And it was said unto commanded them [d]that they should not hurt [f]the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree, tree; but only such those men as which have not [i]the seal of God on in their foreheads. 5 And it was given them to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented [k]five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when it he striketh a man. 6 And in those days [m]men shall shall men seek death, and shall in no wise not find it; and they shall desire to die, and death fleeth shall flee from them. 7 And [n]the [1]shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared for unto war battle; and [o]upon on their heads were as it were crowns like unto gold, and their faces were [p]as men's the faces faces. of men. 8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and [q]their teeth were as *the teeth* of lions. 9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was [t]as the sound of chariots, chariots of many [w]horses rushing running to war. battle. 10 And they have had tails like unto scorpions, and stings; and in their tails there were stings in their tails: and is their power was to hurt men [x]five months. 11 They have over them And they had a king over them, *which is* [2]as king the angel of the abyss: his bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is [a]Abaddon, and but in the Greek *tongue* he hath the *his* name [2]*Apollyon.

12 [b]The first Woe is past: One woe is past; *and,* behold, there come yet two Woes two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard [3]a voice from [f]the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, 14 one saying to the sixth angel, angel which had the trumpet, Loose [a]the four angels which are bound at in [c]the great river Euphrates. 15 And the four angels were loosed, which had been were prepared [†]for the hour an hour, and day a day, and month a month, and year, that [e]they should a year, for to kill slay the third part of men. 16 And the number of the armies army of [g]the horsemen was [h]twice ten thousand times were two hundred thousand ten thousand: thousand: and [j]I heard the number of them. 17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates as of fire of fire, and of hyacinth jacinth, and of brimstone: and the heads of the horses are were [l]as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths proceedeth issued fire and smoke and brimstone. 18 By these three plagues was the third part of men killed, by the fire fire, and by the smoke smoke, and by the brimstone, which proceeded issued out of their mouths. 19 For the power of the horses their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails are were like unto serpents, and have had heads; heads, and with them they do hurt. 20 And the rest of mankind, the men which were not killed with by these plagues, plagues; et [r]repented not of [s]the works of their hands, that they should not worship [4u]devils, [v]and the idols of gold, and of silver, and of brass, and of stone, and of wood; wood: which can neither neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: 21 and they repented not Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their [y]sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

10 1 And I saw another strong mighty angel coming come down out of from heaven, arrayed clothed with a cloud; cloud: and [e]the a rainbow was upon his head, and [d]his face was as it were the sun, and [e]his feet as pillars of fire; fire: 2 and [g]he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left upon the earth; *foot* on the earth,

a Cp. ch. 7. 1.
b See Ex. 10. 4.
c ch. 16. 12.
d ch. 6. 6 & 7. 3.
e See ch. 8. 7.
f ch. 8. 7.
g Ezek. 38. 4.
h Cp. Ps. 68. 17 & Dan. 7. 10.
i See ch. 7. 2, 3.
j ch. 7. 4.
k ver. 10.
l Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 8 & Isai. 5. 28, 29.
m Job 3. 21 & 7. 15, 16. Jer. 8. 3.
n Joel 2. 4.
o Cp. Nah. 3. 17.
p Dan. 7. 8.
q Joel 1. 6.
r See ch. 2. 21.
s Deut. 31. 29. Jer. 1. 16 & 25. 14. Wisd. 14. 8, *al.*
t Joel 2. 5.
u See 1 Cor. 10. 20.
v Ps. 115. 4—7 & 135. 15—17. Dan. 5. 23. Wisd. 13. 10—19.
w Jer. 8. 6. Cp. Job 39. 21—25.
x ver. 5.
y ch. 21. 8 & 22. 15. Gal. 5. 20.
z Cp. Job 18. 14 & Prov. 30. 27 & Eph. 2. 2.
a See Job 26. 6.
b Cp. ch. 8. 13 & 11. 14.
c Ezek. 1. 28.
d ch. 1. 16. Matt. 17. 2.
e ch. 1. 15.
f Ex. 30. 3.
g ver. 8—10.

R.V. [1] Gr. *likenesses.* [2] That is, *Destroyer.* [3] Gr. *one voice.* [4] Gr. *demons.*
A.V. * That is to say, *A destroyer.* † Or, *at.*

3 and he (great loud) cried with a voice,
[a]as (when) a lion roareth: and when
he (had) cried, (the) seven thunders
uttered their voices. 4 And when
the seven thunders (had) uttered
their voices, I was about to
write: and I heard a voice from
heaven (saying, saying unto me,) [d]Seal up (the those)
things which the seven thunders
uttered, and write them not.
5 And the angel which I saw
(standing stand) upon the sea and upon
the earth [g]lifted up his (right) hand
to heaven, 6 and sware by [h]him
that liveth [1]for ever and ever,
[i]who created (the heaven heaven,) and the
things that (are therein, therein are,) and the (earth earth,)
and the things that (are therein, therein are,) [2]and
the (sea sea,) and the things (that which) are
therein, [l]that there (shall should) be
[3]time no longer: 7 but [m]in the
days of the voice of the seventh
angel, when he (is about shall begin) to sound,
(then is finished) the mystery of (God, God)
[p](according to the good tidings which he should be finished, as he hath) declared to his servants the prophets. 8 And the voice which
I heard from (heaven, *I heard it* again heaven spake unto me)
(speaking with me, again,) and (saying, Go, said, Go *and*) take
the (little) book which is open in
the hand of the angel (that which)
standeth upon the sea and
upon the earth. 9 And I went
unto the angel, (saying and said) unto (him him,)
(that he should give Give) me the little book.
And he (saith said) unto me, [w]Take it,
and [x]eat it up; and it shall
make thy belly bitter, but
(in thy mouth it shall be it shall be in thy mouth) sweet as honey.
10 And I took the little book out
of the angel's hand, and ate it
up; and it was in my mouth
sweet as honey: and (when as soon as) I
had eaten it, my belly was (made)
bitter. 11 And (they say he said) unto me,
[b]Thou must prophesy again ([4]over before)
many (peoples peoples,) and (nations nations,) and (tongues tongues,)
and kings.

a Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2.
b ch. 21. 15, 16. Ezek. 40. 3. Zech. 2. 1.
c Ezek. 40. 17, 20.
d Dan. 8. 26 & 12. 4, 9. Cp. ch. 22. 10.
e See Luke 21. 24.
f ch. 12. 6 & 13. 5.
g See Gen. 14. 22.
h See ch. 4. 9.
i See ch. 4. 11.
j Isai. 20. 2.
k Zech. 4. 3, 11, 14. Cp. Ps. 52. 8 & Jer. 11. 16.
l Cp. ch. 12. 12 & 16. 17 & 21. 6 & Dan. 12. 7 (for mg.).
m ch. 11. 15.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 10, 12 & Jer. 5. 14.
o Cp. Num. 16. 29, 35.
p Cp. Amos 3. 7.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1 & Luke 4. 25 & James 5. 17.
r Cp. Ex. 7. 19.
s Cp. Ex. 7—10 & 1 Sam. 4. 8.
t ch. 17. 8. Cp. ch. 13. 1.
u See ch. 9. 1.
v Dan. 7. 21.
w Ezek. 2. 8 & 3. 1—3.
x Cp. Jer. 15. 16.
y Cp. ch. 16. 19 (?) & 17. 18 (?) & 18. 10 (?).
z Isai. 1. 10 & 3. 9.
a Cp. Ezek. 23. 3, 8, 19, 27.
b Cp. Ezek. 37. 4 & 2 Esd. 2. 48.
c Ps. 79. 2, 3.
d Cp. John 16. 20. See ch. 3. 10.

11 1 And there was given
me [b]a reed like unto a
rod: [5]and (one said, the angel stood, saying,)
Rise, and measure the temple
of God, and the altar, and them
that worship therein. 2 (And But) [c]the
court which is without the temple
[6]*leave (without, out,) and measure it
not; for [e]it (hath been is) given unto
the (nations Gentiles): and the holy city
shall they tread under foot
[f]forty and two months. 3 And
†I will give (*power*) unto my two
witnesses, and they shall prophesy [f]a thousand two hundred
and threescore days, [j]clothed in
sackcloth. 4 These are [k]the two
olive (trees trees,) and the two [7](candlesticks, candlesticks)
standing before the (Lord God) of the
earth. 5 And if any man (desireth to will)
hurt them, [n]fire proceedeth out
of their mouth, and devoureth
their enemies: and if any man
(shall desire to will) hurt them, [o](in this manner he must in this
must he manner) be killed. 6 These have
(the) power [q]to shut (the) heaven, that
it rain not (during in) the days of their
prophecy: and (they) have power
over (the) waters [r]to turn them
(into to) blood, and [s]to smite the
earth with (every plague, all plagues,) as often
as they (shall desire. will.) 7 And when
they shall have finished their
testimony, [t]the beast that (cometh up ascendeth)
out of [u]the (abyss bottomless pit) [v]shall make
war (with against) them, and (shall) overcome
them, and kill them. 8 And their
[8]dead bodies (*shall*) *lie* in the
street of [y]the great city, which
spiritually is called [z]Sodom and
[a]Egypt, where also (their our) Lord
was crucified. 9 And (from among they of)
the (peoples people) and (tribes kindreds) and tongues
and nations (do *men* look upon shall see) their
[8]dead bodies three days and (a an)
half, and ([c]suffer not shall not suffer) their dead
bodies to be (laid in a tomb. put in graves.) 10 And
[d]they that dwell (on upon) the earth

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *and the sea and the things that are therein.* [3] Or, *delay* [4] Or, *concerning* [5] Gr. *saying.* [6] Gr. *cast without.* [7] Gr. *lampstands.* [8] Gr. *carcase.*
A.V. * Gr. *cast out.* † Or, *I will give unto my two witnesses that they may prophesy.*

shall rejoice over them, and make merry; merry, and *they shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets [c]tormented them that dwell dwelt on the earth. 11 And after the three days and a an half [e]the breath Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which beheld saw them. 12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, [i]Come up hither. And [j]they went up into ascended up to heaven [k]in the a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. 13 And in that the same hour there was was there [l]a great earthquake, and [n]the tenth part of the city fell; fell, and there in the were killed in the earthquake [1]seven thousand earthquake were slain *of men seven persons thousand: and the rest remnant were affrighted, and [q]gave glory to [r]the God of heaven.

14 [v]The second Woe woe is past: past; *and*, behold, the third Woe woe cometh quickly.

15 And [x]the seventh angel sounded; and [y]there followed were great voices in heaven, and they said, saying, [a]The kingdom kingdoms of the this world is are become *the kingdom kingdoms* of our Lord, and of [c]his Christ: Christ; and [d]he shall reign [2]for ever and ever. 16 And the four and twenty elders, [f]which sit sat before God on their thrones, seats, [g]fell upon their faces, and worshipped God, 17 saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God, the God Almighty, [i]which art art, and which wast, and art wast; to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and [j]didst hast reign. reigned. 18 And the nations were wroth, angry, and [m]thy wrath came, is come, and [n]the time of the dead, dead to that they should be judged, and *the time* to give their that thou shouldest give reward to unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and to [q]them that fear thy name, the small and the great; and [r]to shouldest destroy them that which [t]destroy the earth.

19 And [b]there was opened the temple of the temple of God was God that is in heaven; opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple [d]the ark of his [3]covenant; testament: and there followed were lightnings, and voices, and thunders, thunderings, and an earthquake, and [f]great hail.

12 1 And a great sign was there appeared a great ‡wonder seen in heaven; a woman [g]arrayed clothed with [h]the sun, and [h]the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars; stars: 2 and she was being with child: and child [m]she crieth out, cried, travailing in birth, and in pain pained to be delivered. 3 And there was seen appeared another sign ‡wonder in heaven; and behold, behold a great [o]red dragon, [p]having seven heads and [s]ten horns, and upon his heads [t]seven seven crowns upon his diadems. heads. 4 And his tail draweth drew [u]the third part of the stars of heaven, and [w]did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was about ready to be delivered, that when she was delivered, [z]he for to devour her child as soon might devour her child. as it was born. 5 And she was brought delivered of a son, forth a man child, [b]who is was to rule all the nations with a rod of iron: and her child was [e]caught up unto God, and unto to his throne. 6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that there they may nourish her they should feed her there [h]a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: [k]Michael and [l]his angels going forth fought to war with against the dragon; and the dragon warred fought and his angels; angels, 8 and they prevailed not, not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. 9 And [o]the great dragon was cast down, out, [p]the that old serpent, he that is called the Devil Devil, and Satan, [s]the deceiver of which deceiveth the whole [4]world; world: [t]he

a Neh. 8. 10, 12. Esth. 9. 19, 22.
b ch. 15. 5.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 17.
d See Heb. 9. 4.
e Gen. 2. 7. Ezek. 37. 5, 9, 10, 14.
f ch. 16. 21.
g Cp. Ps. 104. 2.
h Cp. S. of S. 6. 10.
i ch. 4. 1.
j Cp. ch. 12. 5 & 2 Kin. 2. 11.
k Cp. Acts 1. 9.
l ch. 6. 12.
m Cp. Isai. 66. 7—10 & Mic. 4. 10.
n Cp. ch. 16. 19.
o Cp. ch. 17. 3 & Isai. 27. 1.
p ch. 13. 1 & 17. 9, 12.
q ch. 14. 7 & 16. 9 & 19. 7. Josh. 7. 19.
r 2 Chr. 36. 23. Jonah 1. 9, *al.*
s Dan. 7. 7.
t Cp. ch. 19. 12.
u See ch. 8. 7.
v Cp. ch. 8. 13 & 9. 12.
w Dan. 8. 10.
x ch. 10. 7.
y ch. 16. 17 & 19. 1. Cp. Isai. 27. 13.
z Cp. Matt. 2. 16.
a ch. 12. 10.
b Matt. 2. 6. See ch. 2. 27.
c Ps. 2. 2 (Gk.). Luke 9. 20. Acts 4. 26 (mg.).
d See Luke 1. 33.
e See 2 Cor. 12. 2.
f ch. 4. 4.
g See ch. 4. 10.
h ch. 11. 2 & 13. 5.
i ch. 16. 5. Cp. ch. 1. 4, 8 & 4. 8.
j ch. 19. 6. Ps. 97. 1.
k See Jude 9.
l See Matt. 25. 41.
m Ps. 2. 5 & 110. 5.
n ch. 6. 10 & 20. 12. Cp. Dan. 7. 10 & 2 Thess. 1. 6, 7.
o Luke 10. 18. John 12. 31.
p ch. 20. 2. Gen. 3. 1.
q ch. 19. 5.
r Cp. ch. 13. 10.
s ch. 20. 3, 10. Cp. ch. 13. 14 & John 8. 44.
t See ch. 9. 1.

R.V. [1] Gr. *names of men, seven thousand.* [2] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [3] Or, *testament* [4] Gr. *inhabited earth.*

A.V. * Gr. *names of men.* † Or, *corrupt.* ‡ Or, *sign.*

was cast down to / out into the earth, and
his angels were cast down / out with
him. 10 And I heard a great / loud voice
in heaven, saying, / saying in heaven, [1]Now is come [b]the
salvation, and the power, / strength, and the
kingdom of our God, and the
authority / power of his Christ: for the
accuser of our brethren is cast
down, [e]which accuseth / accused them before
our God day and night. 11 And
[h]they overcame him because of / by the
blood of the Lamb, and because of / by
the word of their testimony;
and [k]they loved not their life / even lives
unto the death. 12 Therefore
[n]rejoice, O / ye heavens, and ye
that [2]dwell in them. [o]Woe
for / to the inhabiters of the earth and for / of
the sea: because / sea! for the devil is gone / come
down unto you, having great
wrath, [q]knowing / because he knoweth that he
hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw
that he was cast down to / unto the earth,
he persecuted [s]the woman which
brought forth the man *child.*
14 And there were given to the woman the / to the woman were given
two [u]wings of the / a great eagle,
that she might fly [v]into the
wilderness unto / wilderness, into her place, where she
is nourished [x]for a time, and
times, and half a time, from the
face of the serpent. 15 And the
serpent cast out of his mouth
after the woman water / water as a flood after the woman, [y]as a river, that he
might cause her to be carried
away by / of the stream. / flood. 16 And the
earth helped the woman, and
the earth opened her mouth, and
swallowed up the river / flood which the
dragon cast out of his mouth.
17 And the dragon waxed / was wroth
with the woman, and went away
[e]to make war with the rest / remnant
of [g]her seed, [h]which keep the
commandments of God, and
hold / have [j]the testimony of Jesus: / Jesus Christ.

a Dan. 7. 3. 2 Esd. 11. 1.
b ch. 7. 10 & 19. 1.
c See ch. 12. 3.
d ch. 17. 3.
e Job 1. 9 & 2. 5. Zech. 3. 1.
f Dan. 7. 6.
g Dan. 7. 5.
h ch. 15. 2. Cp. Rom. 16. 20. See John 16. 33.
i Dan. 7. 4.
j ver. 4, 11. Cp. Luke 4. 6.
k Luke 14. 26. John 12. 25.
l ch. 2. 10.
m ch. 16. 10.
n ch. 18. 20. Ps. 96. 11. Isai. 44. 23 & 49. 13.
o ch. 8. 13.
p Cp. ch. 17. 8.
q Cp. Matt. 8. 29. See ch. 10. 6.
r Cp. ch. 18. 18.
s ver. 5.
t Dan. 7. 8, 11, 20 & 11. 36. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 4.
u See Ex. 19. 4.
v ver. 6.
w ch. 11. 2 & 12. 6.
x Dan. 7. 25 & 12. 7. See ver. 6.
y Cp. Isai. 59. 19.
z ch. 11. 7 & 12. 17. Dan. 7. 21.
a See ch. 3. 10.
b See ch. 3. 5.
c See ch. 5. 6.
d Cp. Acts 2. 23 & 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
e ch. 11. 7 & 13. 7.
f See ch. 2. 7.
g Gen. 3. 15.
h ch. 14. 12. See 1 John 2. 3.
i Cp. Isai. 33. 1 & Jer. 15. 2 & 43. 11.
j ch. 1. 2 & 6. 9 & 19. 10.
k See Gen. 9. 6.

13 [1]And I / and he stood upon the
sand of the sea. / sea,
And I / and saw [a]a beast coming / rise
up out of the sea, [c]having ten / seven
horns / heads and seven heads, / ten horns, and on / upon his
horns ten diadems, / crowns, and upon his
heads [d]the names / the *name of blasphemy.
2 And the beast which I saw
was [f]like unto a leopard, and
his feet were as *the feet* of [g]a
bear, and his mouth as the
mouth of [i]a lion: and [j]the
dragon gave him his power,
and [m]his throne, / seat, and great au-
thority. 3 And *I saw* one of
his heads as though it had been / were †wounded
unto / to death; and his death-stroke / deadly wound
was healed: and [p]the whole earth / all the world
wondered after the beast; / beast. 4 And
they worshipped the dragon, because he / dragon which
gave his authority / power unto the beast; / beast: and
they worshipped the beast, sa-
ying, [r]Who is like unto the beast?
and who is able to make war with
him? 5 and there was given to / unto
him [t]a mouth speaking great
things and blasphemies; and
there was given to him authority / power was given unto him [4]‡to con-
tinue [w]forty and two months.
6 And he opened his mouth
for blasphemies / in blasphemy against God, to blas-
pheme his name, and his taber-
nacle, even / and them that [2]dwell in the
heaven. 7 [5]And it was given
unto him [z]to make war with the
saints, and to overcome them:
and there was given to him authority / power was given him over
every tribe and people / all kindreds, and tongue / tongues, and
nation. / nations. 8 And all [a]that dwell on / upon
the earth shall worship him, every / one
whose name hath not been / names are not [6]written
in [b]the book of life of [c]the Lamb
[d]that hath been slain from the foundation
of the world. 9 [f]If any
man hath / have an ear, let him hear.
10 [7]‡If any man [8]*is* for captivity, into captivity / He that leadeth into captivity shall go into
he goeth: [k]if any man shall kill / captivity: he that killeth with the

R.V. [1] Or, *Now is the salvation, and the power, and the kingdom, become our God's, and the authority* is become *his Christ's* [2] Gr. *tabernacle.* [3] Gr. *slain.* [4] Or, *to do* his works *during* See Dan. 11. 28. [5] Some ancient authorities omit *And it was given . . . overcome them.* [6] Or, *written from the foundation of the world in the book . . . slain* [7] The Greek text in this verse is somewhat uncertain. [8] Or, leadeth *into captivity*

A.V. * Or, *names.* † Gr. *slain.* ‡ Or, *to make war.*

sword, with the sword must he be killed. sword must be killed with the sword.
[a]Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And [d]I saw beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like unto a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. 12 And he exerciseth all the authority power of the first beast in his sight. And he before him, and maketh causeth the earth and them that which dwell therein to worship the first beast, [i]whose death-stroke deadly wound was healed. 13 And [j]he doeth great signs, wonders, so that he should even [l]make maketh fire to come down out of from heaven upon on the earth in the sight of men. men, 14 And [m]he deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by reason the of the signs means of those miracles which it was given he had him power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, [q]who hath the stroke of the which had the wound by a sword, and lived. did live. 15 And it was given unto him he had power to give breath to it, even to *life unto the image of the beast, [1]that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as should would not [u]worship the image of the beast [w]should be killed. 16 And he causeth all, the both small and the great, and the rich and the poor, and the free and the bond, that there †to be given them receive [z]a mark on in their right hand, or upon in their forehead; forehead: 17 and that no man should be able to might buy or to sell, save he that hath had the mark, even or [c]the name of the beast beast, or [d]the number of his name. 18 [e]Here is wisdom. He that hath understanding, Let him that hath let him understanding count the number of the beast; beast: for it is the number [j]of a man; man: and his number is [2]Six hundred and sixty threescore and six.

14 [1]And I saw, and behold, looked, and, lo, a Lamb standing stood on [m]the mount Zion, Sion, and with him [o]a an hundred and forty and four thousand, [b]having his name, and the name of his Father's Father, name written [c]on in their foreheads. 2 And I heard a voice from heaven, [e]as the voice of many waters, and [f]as the voice of a great thunder: and the voice which I heard was as the voice the voice of [g]harpers harping with their harps: 3 and they sing sung as it were [h]a new song before the throne, and before the four living creatures beasts, and the elders: and [k]no man could learn the that song save but the hundred and forty and four thousand, even they which that had been purchased out of were redeemed from the earth. 4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for [n]they are virgins. These *are* they [o]which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These ‡were purchased redeemed from among men, to be being [p]the firstfruits unto God and unto to the Lamb. 5 And [r]in their mouth was found no lie: guile: for they are [s]without blemish. fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel [t]flying in mid fly in the midst of heaven, having an eternal the everlasting gospel to proclaim preach unto [v]them that [3]dwell on the earth, and unto to every nation nation, and tribe kindred, and tongue tongue, and people; people, 7 and he saith Saying with a great loud voice, [x]Fear God, and [y]give him glory; glory to him; for the hour of his judgement judgment is come: and [a]worship him that made the heaven heaven, and the earth earth, and sea the sea, and the [b]fountains of waters.

8 And another, a second angel, followed, there followed another angel, saying, [f]Fallen, fallen is [g]Babylon the great, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great [h]which hath city, because she made all the nations to drink of [i]the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And another angel, a third, the third angel followed them, saying with a great loud voice, If any man [i]worshippeth worship the beast and his image, and receiveth receive his [n]a mark on in his forehead, or upon in his hand,

a ch. 14. 12.
b ch. 3. 12.
c ch. 7. 3.
d Cp. ver. 1, 14 & ch. 16. 13.
e See ch. 1. 15.
f ch. 6. 1 & 19. 6.
g ch. 5. 8 & 15. 2.
h ch. 5. 9.
i ver. 3.
j ch. 16. 14 & 19. 20. Deut. 13. 1—3. Matt. 24. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 9—11.
k Cp. ch. 2. 17 & 19. 12.
l ch. 20. 9. 1 Kin. 18. 38. 2 Kin. 1. 10, 12. Luke 9. 54.
m Cp. ch. 12. 9.
n 2 Cor. 11. 2.
o Cp. ch. 3. 4 & 17. 14.
p James 1. 18.
q Cp. ver. 3, 12.
r Zeph. 3. 13. Cp. Ps. 32. 2 & Isai. 63. 8 & John 1. 47.
s See Jude 24.
t ch. 8. 13.
u ch. 14. 9, 11 & 16. 2 & 19. 20 & 20. 4.
v Cp. ch. 3. 10.
w Cp. ch. 16. 6.
x ch. 15. 4.
y See ch. 11. 13.
z Cp. ch. 7. 3. See Gal. 6. 17.
a Neh. 9. 6. See ch. 4. 11.
b ch. 8. 10 & 16. 4.
c ch. 14. 11.
d ch. 15. 2.
e Cp. ch. 17. 9.
f ch. 18. 2. Isai. 21. 9. Jer. 51. 8.
g ch. 16. 19 & 17. 5 & 18. 10. Cp. Dan. 4. 30.
h Jer. 51. 7.
i ch. 18. 3.
j Cp. ch. 21. 17.
k See ch. 5. 6.
l See ch. 13. 15.
m Ps. 2. 6. 2 Esd. 2. 42. Heb. 12. 22.
n ch. 13. 16.
o ch. 7. 4.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *that even the image of the beast should speak; and he shall cause &c.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *Six hundred and sixteen.* [3] Gr. *sit.*

A.V. * Gr. *breath.* † Gr. *to give them.* ‡ Gr. *were bought.*

10 he also / The same shall drink [a]of the wine
of the wrath of God, [b]which is
[1]prepared unmixed in / poured out without mixture into the cup of
his anger / indignation; and [d]he shall be
tormented with fire and brim-
stone in the presence of the
holy angels, and in the presence
of the Lamb: 11 and [g]the smoke
of their torment goeth / ascendeth up [2]for
ever and ever: / ever: and [i]they have no
rest day and / nor night, they that / who [j]worship
the beast and his image, and
whoso / whosoever receiveth the mark of his
name. 12 [l]Here is the patience
of the saints, / saints: here *are* they that [n]keep
the commandments of God, and
the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from
heaven saying, / saying unto me, Write, [p]Blessed
are the dead [q]which die [3]in the
Lord *from henceforth: yea, / Yea, saith
the Spirit, [s]that they may rest
from their labours; for / and [u]their
works follow with / do follow them.

14 And I saw, / looked, and behold, / behold a
white cloud; / cloud, and on / upon the cloud
I saw one sitting / *one* sat [x]like unto [4]a son / the Son
of man, [z]having on his head a
golden crown, and in his hand
a sharp sickle. 15 And another
angel [c]came out from / of the temple,
crying with a great / loud voice to him
that sat on the cloud, [f]Send forth / Thrust in
thy sickle, and reap: for the
hour to reap is come; / time is come for thee to reap; for [h]the
harvest of the earth is [5]over-ripe. / †ripe.
16 And he that sat on the cloud
cast / thrust in his sickle upon / on the earth;
and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came
out from / of the temple which is in
heaven, he also having a sharp
sickle. 18 And another angel
came out from the altar, [m]he that / which
hath / had power over fire; and he called / cried
with a great voice / loud cry to him that had
the sharp sickle, saying, Send forth / Thrust in
thy sharp sickle, and gather the

a ch. 16. 19. See Job 21. 20.
b Cp. ch. 18. 6 & Isai. 1. 22.
c Joel 3. 13.
d ch. 20. 10.
e ch. 19. 15.
f Isai. 63. 3. Lam. 1. 15.
g Isai. 34. 10. Cp. ch. 18. 18 & 19. 3 & Gen. 19. 28.
h Cp. Heb. 13. 12.
i ch. 4. 8.
j ver. 9.
k Cp. ch. 19. 14.
l ch. 13. 10.
m Cp. ch. 12. 1, 3.
n ch. 12. 17.
o ch. 16. 1 & 17. 1 & 21. 9.
p ch. 20. 6. Cp. Eccles. 4. 2.
q 1 Cor. 15. 18. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
r ch. 4. 6 & 21. 18, 21.
s ch. 6. 11. 2 Esd. 8. 52.
t ch. 12. 11.
u 2 Esd. 7. 35.
v ch. 13. 17.
w ch. 5. 8 & 14. 2.
x See ch. 1. 13.
y Ex. 15. 1. Deut. 31. 30.
z ch. 6. 2.
a See Heb. 3. 5.
b Deut. 32. 3, 4. Cp. Job 37. 5 & Ps. 111. 2 & 139. 14 & 145. 17.
c Cp. ch. 15. 6 & 16. 17.
d ch. 16. 7. Hos. 14. 9.
e 1 Tim. 1. 17 (mg.). Jer. 10. 7 (for mg.).
f ver. 18. Joel 3. 13. Mark 4. 29. Cp. Matt. 13. 39.
g ch. 14. 7. Mal. 2. 2.
h Jer. 51. 33.
i ch. 16. 5. Heb. 7. 26.
j See Ps. 86. 9.
k ch. 11. 19.
l Ex. 38. 21. Num. 1. 50. Acts 7. 44.
m Cp. ch. 16. 8.
n See ver. 1.
o Ezek. 28. 13.
p ch. 19. 8.
q ch. 1. 13.
r ch. 4. 6.

clusters of the vine of the earth;
[c]for her grapes are fully ripe.
19 And the angel cast / thrust in his sickle
into the earth, and gathered the
[6]vintage / vine of the earth, and cast it
into the [e]winepress, the great *winepress*, / great winepress of
the wrath of God. 20 And [f]the
winepress was trodden [h]without
the city, and there / blood came out
blood from / of the winepress, even un-
to the bridles of / horse bridles, [k]the horses, as far as
a thousand and six hundred
furlongs.

15 1 And [m]I saw another
sign in heaven, great and
marvellous, [o]seven angels
having seven plagues, *which are* the last, / the seven last plagues; for
in them is finished / filled up the wrath of
God.

2 And I saw [r]as it were a
glassy sea / sea of glass mingled with fire; / fire: and
them [t]that come victorious from / had gotten the victory over
the beast, and from / over his image,
and from / over his mark, *and* over [v]the number
of his name, standing [7]by / stand on the glassy sea, / sea of glass,
[w]having the harps of God. 3 And
they sing [y]the song of Moses
[a]the servant of God, and the
song of the Lamb, saying, [b]Great
and marvellous are thy works, O
Lord God, the / God Almighty; righteous / just
and true are thy ways, [e]thou
King of the [8]ages. / ‡saints. 4 [g]Who shall
not fear, / fear thee, O Lord, and glorify
thy name? for thou only art
holy; / holy: for [j]all the nations shall
come and worship before thee;
for thy righteous acts have been / judgments are made
manifest.

5 And after these things I saw, and / that I looked, and, behold,
[k]the temple of [l]the tabernacle
of the testimony in heaven was
opened: 6 and there came out from the / the seven angels came
temple [n]the seven angels that had / out of the temple, having the seven
plagues, arrayed [9]with [o]*precious* stone, [p]pure / clothed in pure and white
and bright, / linen, and [q]girt about their breasts / having their breasts girded
with golden girdles. 7 And one
of [r]the four living creatures / beasts gave unto

R.V. [1] Gr. *mingled.* [2] Gr. *unto ages of ages.* [3] Or, *in the Lord. From henceforth, yea, saith the Spirit* [4] Or, *the Son* [5] Gr. *dried up.* [6] Gr. *vine.* [7] Or, *upon* [8] Many ancient authorities read *nations.* [9] Many ancient authorities read *in linen.*

A.V. * Or, *from henceforth saith the Spirit, Yea.* † Or, *dried.* ‡ Or, *nations*, or, *ages.*

the seven angels seven [a]golden bowls full of the wrath of God, [c]who liveth [1]for ever and ever. 8 And [e]the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and [g]none was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

16 1 And I heard a great voice out of the temple, saying to [l]the seven angels, Go your ways, and [m]pour out [n]the seven vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and [2]there fell a noisome and grievous [r]sore upon the men which had [t]the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and [2][w]it became as the blood of a dead man: and [a]every [3]living soul died, even the things that were in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon [d]the rivers and the fountains of the waters; [4]and [2]it became blood. 5 And I heard the angel of the waters saying, [j]Righteous art thou, art righteous, O Lord, [k]which art, and wast, [l]and shalt be, because thou didst thus [5]judge: 6 for [n]they have shed the blood of [p]saints and prophets, and [q]thou hast given them blood to drink: for [r]they are worthy. 7 And I heard another saying, Yea, O Lord God, the Almighty, [v]true and righteous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and it was given unto [6]him to scorch men [z]with fire. 9 And men were [*]scorched with great heat: and [b]they blasphemed the name of the God, which hath the power over these plagues: and [d]they repented not [f]to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon [h]the throne of the beast; and [i]his kingdom was darkened; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, 11 and they blasphemed [j]the God of heaven because of their pains and [k]their sores, and [d]they repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon [o]the great river Euphrates; and [p]the water thereof was dried up, [q]that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared. 13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs coming out of the mouth of [u]the dragon, and out of the mouth of [v]the beast, and out of the mouth of [x]the false prophet, as it were [z]frogs: 14 for they are [b]spirits of [7]devils, [c]working miracles, which go forth [8]unto the kings of the earth and of the whole [9]world, [e]to gather them together unto the battle of [y]the great day of God, the Almighty. 15 (Behold, [h]I come as a thief. [i]Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, [m]lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.) 16 And [o]he gathered them together into a place which is called in the Hebrew tongue Har-[s]Magedon.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into [u]the air; and there came forth a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, [w]It is done: 18 and there were [z]lightnings, voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and [y]there was a great earthquake, [a]such as was not since [10]there were men upon the

a Cp. ch. 5. 8.
b ver. 11, 21.
c ch. 1. 18 & 4. 9 & 5. 13.
d Cp. Dan. 5. 22. See ch. 2. 21.
e Ex. 40. 34. Isai. 6. 4. Hag. 2. 7. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11 & 2 Chr. 5. 13, 14.
f Cp. Dan. 5. 23. See ch. 11. 13.
g Ex. 40. 35. 1 Kin. 8. 11.
h ch. 13. 2.
i ch. 9. 2. Ex. 10. 21. Wisd. 17. 21.
j ch. 11. 13.
k ver. 2.
l See ch. 15. 1.
m Ps. 79. 6. Jer. 10. 25. Zeph. 3. 8.
n ch. 15. 7.
o ch. 9. 14.
p Isai. 11. 15 & 44. 27. Jer. 50. 38 & 51. 32, 36.
q Cp. Isai. 41. 2, 25 & 46. 11.
r ver. 11. Ex. 9. 9—11.
s ch. 7. 2.
t ch. 13. 16.
u ch. 12. 3, 9.
v ch. 13. 1.
w ch. 8. 8.
x ch. 19. 20 & 20. 10. Cp. ch. 13. 11, 14.
y ch. 18. 2.
z Cp. Ex. 8. 6.
a ch. 8. 9.
b Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 1.
c See ch. 13. 13.
d ch. 8. 10.
e ch. 20. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 14 & 19. 19 & 1 Kin. 22. 20.
f Ex. 7. 17—20.
g See ch. 6. 17.
h See ch. 3. 3.
i ch. 3. 2, 3. See Matt. 24. 42.
j Jer. 12. 1. John 17. 25.
k ch. 11. 17. Cp. ch. 1. 4, 8 & 4. 8.
l ch. 15. 4.
m ch. 3. 18.
n ch. 18. 24. Cp. ch. 13. 15.
o ch. 19. 19.
p ch. 11. 18.
q Cp. Isai. 49. 26 & Luke 11. 49, 50.
r Wisd. 16. 9.
s Zech. 12. 11. See Judg. 5. 19.
t ch. 6. 9.
u Cp. Eph. 2. 2.
v ch. 15. 3 & 19. 2. Cp. Ps. 119. 137.
w See ch. 10. 6.
x ch. 4. 5 & 8. 5 & 11. 19.
y ch. 6. 12 & 11. 13.
z ch. 9. 17. Cp. ch. 14. 18.
a Dan. 12. 1. Joel 2. 2. Matt. 24. 21.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Or, *there came* [3] Gr. *soul of life.* [4] Some ancient authorities read *and they became.* [5] Or, *judge. Because they . . . prophets, thou hast given them blood also to drink* [6] Or, *him* [7] Gr. *demons.* [8] Or, *upon* [9] Gr. *inhabited earth.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *there was a man.*

A.V. * Or, *burned.*

earth, so great an earthquake, *and* so mighty. 19 And [b]the great
city [c]was divided into three
parts, and the cities of the
nations fell: and [d]Babylon the great
[f]was remembered in the sight of God, [g]to
give unto her the cup of the
wine of the fierceness of his
wrath. 20 And [h]every island
fled away, and the mountains
were not found. 21 And [j]great
hail, *every stone* about the weight of a talent,
cometh down out of heaven upon men:
[o]men blasphemed God because
of [p]the plague of the hail; for
the plague thereof exceeding
great.

17 1 And there came [s]one
of the seven angels
had [u]the seven bowls, and
spake with me, saying, Come
hither; I will shew unto thee the
judgement of [v]the great harlot
sitteth upon many waters: 2 [x]with
whom the kings of the earth have
committed fornication, and [y]the
inhabitants of the earth were made
drunken with the wine of her for-
nication. 3 And [b]he carried me
away in the Spirit into a wilder-
ness: and I saw a woman sitting
upon [e]a scarlet-coloured beast, [1]full
of [f]names of blasphemy, [g]hav-
ing seven heads and ten horns.
4 And the woman [i]was arrayed
in purple and scarlet, and
[2]*decked [j]with gold and pre-
cious stones and pearls, having
in her hand [m]a golden cup
[3]even the unclean things of her fornication:
5 and upon her forehead *was*
a name written, [4][o]MYSTERY,
[q]BABYLON THE GREAT, THE
MOTHER OF THE †HARLOTS AND
OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE
EARTH. 6 And I saw the woman
drunken [s]with the blood of the
saints, and with the blood of

[a] ch. 2. 13.
[b] ch. 11. 8.
[c] Cp. ch. 11. 13.
[d] See ch. 14. 8.
[e] ver. 5.
[f] ch. 18. 5. Cp. Ps. 74. 18.
[g] See ch. 14. 10.
[h] See ch. 6. 14.
[i] ver. 11. Cp. ch. 1. 4 & 13. 3.
[j] ch. 11. 19.
[k] ch. 11. 7.
[l] See ch. 9. 1.
[m] ch. 13. 10.
[n] See ch. 3. 10.
[o] ver. 9, 11.
[p] Ex. 9. 23—25.
[q] See ch. 3. 5.
[r] ch. 13. 8 (mg.).
[s] ch. 21. 9.
[t] Cp. ch. 13. 18.
[u] ch. 15. 7.
[v] ch. 19. 2. Nah. 3. 4. Cp. Isai. 1. 21 & Jer. 2. 20.
[w] ver. 15. Cp. Jer. 51. 13.
[x] ch. 18. 3, 9. Cp. Isai. 23. 17.
[y] See ch. 3. 10.
[z] ch. 14. 8. Jer. 51. 7.
[a] ver. 8. Cp. ch. 11. 17.
[b] ch. 21. 10.
[c] ch. 12. 6, 14.
[d] ver. 16. Dan. 7. 24. Cp. ch. 13. 1 & Zech. 1. 18—21.
[e] Cp. ch. 12. 3.
[f] ch. 13. 1.
[g] ver. 7, 9, 12.
[h] Cp. ch. 18. 10, 17, 19.
[i] ch. 18. 16.
[j] Dan. 11. 38.
[k] See ch. 16. 14.
[l] See ch. 8. 21.
[m] Jer. 51. 7. Cp. ch. 18. 6.
[n] ch. 19. 16. Deut. 10. 17. Ps. 136. 3. Dan. 2. 47. 1 Tim. 6. 15. Cp. ch. 1. 5 & Matt. 28. 18 & Acts 10. 36.
[o] ver. 7. 2 Thess. 2. 7.
[p] See ch. 2. 10 & Luke 18. 7 (Gk.) & Rom. 1. 6.
[q] See ch. 14. 8.
[r] ver. 1. Cp. Isai. 8. 7.
[s] ch. 16. 6. Cp. ch. 13. 15.

[a]the [5]martyrs of Jesus: and when
I saw her, I wondered with
a great wonder. 7 And the angel
said unto me, Wherefore didst
thou wonder? I will tell thee [e]the
mystery of the woman, and of
the beast that carrieth her,
which hath the seven heads and
the ten horns. 8 The beast that
thou sawest [i]was, and is not;
and [k]is about to come up out of [l]the
abyss, 6 and [m]to go into perdition:
And [n]they that dwell on the earth
shall wonder, *they* whose name hath
not been written [7]in [q]the book of
life [r]from the foundation of the
world, when they behold the
beast, how that [t]he was, and is not,
and [8]shall come. 9 [t]Here is the
[9]mind which hath wisdom. The
seven heads are seven mountains,
on which the woman sitteth: 10 and
[10]they are seven kings: the five are
fallen, and one is, *and* the other
is not yet come; and when he
cometh, he must continue a little
while. 11 And the beast [a]that was,
and is not, is himself also an
eighth, and is of the seven; and [h]e goeth
into perdition. 12 And [d]the ten
horns that thou sawest are ten
kings, which have received no
kingdom as yet; but they receive
authority as kings, with the beast, [h]for one hour.
13 These have one mind, and they
give their power and authority unto
the beast. 14 These [k]shall war
against the Lamb, and [l]the Lamb
shall overcome them: for he is
[n]Lord of lords, and [n]King of
kings: and they *also shall overcome* that
are with him, [p]called and chosen
and faithful. 15 And he saith
unto me, [r]The waters which
thou sawest, where the harlot
sitteth, are peoples, and multi-
tudes, and nations, and tongues.
16 And [d]the ten horns which thou

R.V. [1] Or, *names full of blasphemy* [2] Gr. *gilded.* [3] Or, *and of the unclean things* [4] Or, *a mystery,* BABYLON THE GREAT [5] Or, *witnesses* [6] Some ancient authorities read *and he goeth.* [7] Gr. *on.* [8] Gr. *shall be present.* [9] Or, *meaning* [10] Or, *there are*

A.V. * Gr. *gilded.* † Or, *fornications.*

sawest, and sawest upon the beast, [a]these shall hate the harlot, whore, and shall make her [c]desolate and [d]naked, and [e]shall eat her flesh, and [f]shall burn her utterly with fire. 17 For [h]God did hath put in their hearts to do fulfil his mind, will, and to come to one mind, agree, and [j]to give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God should shall be accomplished. fulfilled. 18 And the woman whom which thou sawest is [m]the that great city, which [1]reigneth over the kings of the earth.

18 [1] After And after these things I saw [q]another angel coming come down out of from heaven, having great authority power; and [s]the earth was lightened with his glory. 2 And he cried mightily with a mighty strong voice, saying, [v]Fallen, fallen is Babylon Babylon the great is fallen, the great, is fallen, and is become [w]a the habitation of [2]devils, and a the [3]hold [x]of every unclean foul spirit, and a [3]hold cage [y]of every unclean and hateful bird. 3 For [4]z by all nations have drunk of [5]the wine of the wrath of her fornication all the nations are fallen; fornication, and [a]the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and [b]the merchants of the earth are waxed rich by through the *power abundance of her [6]wantonness. delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, [c]Come forth, out of her my people, out of her, that ye have no fellowship with be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues: plagues. 5 for For [d]her sins [7]have reached even unto heaven, and [e]God hath remembered her iniquities. 6 [f]Render unto Reward her even as she rendered, rewarded you, and double *unto her* [h]the double according to her works: [j]in the cup which she mingled, mingle unto hath filled fill to her double. 7 [k]How much soever she she hath glorified herself, and waxed [8]wanton, lived deliciously, so much give her torment

a Cp. Jer. 50. 41, 42.
b Isai. 47. 7, 8. Zeph. 2. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 17.
c ch. 18. 17, 19.
d Ezek. 16. 37, 39.
e Cp. ch. 19. 18.
f ch. 18. 8. Cp Lev. 21. 9.
g Isai. 47. 9. Cp. ver 10.
h 2 Cor. 8. 16.
i ch. 17. 16.
j Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
k Jer. 50. 34.
l ver. 3. ch. 17. 2. Cp. Ezek. 26. 16, 17.
m ch. 16. 19. Cp. ch. 11. 8(?).
n Cp. Jer. 50. 46 & 2 Esd. 15. 44.
o ver. 18. ch. 19. 3.
p ver. 15, 17.
q ch. 17. 1, 7.
r See ch. 14. 8.
s Ezek. 43. 2.
t ver. 17, 19. Cp. ver. 8.
u ver. 3, 15. Cp. Ezek. 27. 36.
v See ch. 14. 8.
w Isai. 13. 21 & 34. 14. Jer. 50. 39 & 51. 37. Cp. Zeph. 2. 14, 15.
x ch. 16. 13.
y Isai. 14. 23 & 34. 11.
z ch. 14. 8.
a ver. 9. ch. 17. 2.
b ver. 11, 15. Ezek. 27. 33.
c Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 17. See Isai. 48. 20.
d Jer. 51. 9. Cp. Gen. 18. 20, 21 & Ezra 9. 6 & Jonah 1. 2.
e ch. 16. 19.
f Ps. 137. 8. Jer. 50. 15, 29 & 51 24, 49.
g ver. 3, 11.
h Jer. 16. 18.
i ver. 10.
j Cp. ch. 14. 10 & 16. 19 & 17. 4.
k Cp. Ezek. 28. 2—8.
l ch. 17. 4.

of torment and mourning: and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, [b]I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall in no wise see no see mourning. sorrow. 8 Therefore [g]in one day shall her shall her plagues come, plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and [i]she shall be utterly burned with fire; for fire: [k]strong is [9]the Lord God which judged who judgeth her. 9 And [l]the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived [10]wantonly deliciously with her, [n]shall weep bewail her, and wail lament over for her, [o]when they look upon shall see the smoke of her burning, 10 [p]standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Woe, woe, Alas, alas, [r]the that great city, city Babylon, the strong that mighty city! for [t]in one hour is thy judgement judgment come. 11 And [u]the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her, her; for no man buyeth their [11]merchandise any more; more: 12 The [11]merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stone, stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet; scarlet, and all [†]thyine wood, and every vessel all manner vessels of ivory, and every vessel made all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble; marble, 13 and cinnamon, and [12]spice, odours, and incense, and ointment, ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and cattle, beasts, and sheep; sheep, and *merchandise* of horses horses, and chariots chariots, and [13]slaves; [‡]slaves, and [14]souls of men. 14 And the fruits which that thy soul lusted after are gone departed from thee, and all things that which were dainty and sumptuous goodly are perished departed from thee, and *men* shall thou shalt find them no more at all. 15 [g]The merchants of these things, who which were made rich by her, [i]shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and mourning; wailing, 16 saying, Woe, woe, the And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, [l]she that was arrayed clothed in fine linen linen,

R.V. [1] Gr. *hath a kingdom.* [2] Gr. *demons.* [3] Or, *prison* [4] Some authorities read *of the wine... have drunk.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *the wine of.* [6] Or, *luxury* [7] Or, *clave together* [8] Or, *luxurious* [9] Some ancient authorities omit *the Lord.* [10] Or, *luxuriously* [11] Gr. *cargo.* [12] Gr. *amomum.* [13] Gr. *bodies.* [14] Or, *lives*

A.V. * Or, *power.* † Or, *sweet.* ‡ Or, *bodies.*

and purple, and scarlet, and [1]decked
with gold, and precious stones, and
pearls! 17 for [b]in one hour so great
riches [c]is made desolate. And [d]every
shipmaster, and every one that saileth
any whither, in ships, and mariners, and as many
as [2]gain their living by sea, stood afar
off, 18 and [h]cried out when they
looked upon the smoke of her burn-
saw
ing, saying, [k]What *city* is like
unto this great city?
the city! 19 And they
cast [m]dust on their heads, and
cried, weeping and mourning, say-
wailing,
ing, Woe, woe, the great city, [n]wherein
Alas, alas, that
were made rich all that had their
ships in the sea by reason of her
costliness! for [q]in one hour is
she made desolate. 20 [r]Rejoice
over her, thou heaven, and ye
saints, and ye apostles, and ye prophets;
holy apostles
for [t]God hath judged your judgement
avenged you
on her.

21 And [3]v a strong angel [w]took
mighty
up a stone as it were a great mill-
like
stone, and cast it into the sea,
saying, Thus with a mighty fall shall
violence
Babylon, [a]the great city, be cast down,
that great city Babylon thrown
and shall be found no more at
all. 22 And [c]the voice of harpers
harpers,
and minstrels musicians, and flute-players of pipers, and
trumpeters trumpeters, shall be heard no more
at all in thee; and no craftsman,
[4]of whatsoever craft, craft *he be*, shall be
found any more at all in thee;
and [g]the voice sound of a millstone shall
be heard no more at all in thee;
23 and the light of a lamp candle shall
shine no more at all in thee;
and [j]the voice of the bridegroom
and of the bride shall be heard
no more at all in thee: for [l]thy
merchants were the princes great men of
the earth; for [m]with by thy sorcery sorceries
were all the nations deceived.
24 And [o]in her was found the
blood of prophets prophets, and of saints,
and of [r]all that have been were slain
upon the earth.

a See ch. 11. 15.
b ver. 10, 19.
c ch. 17. 16.
d Ezek. 27. 28, 29.
e Ps. 106. 1 (mg.). Tobit 13. 18.
f ch. 4. 11 & 7. 10 & 12. 10.
g ch. 15. 3 & 16. 7.
h Ezek. 27. 30.
i ver. 9
j See ch. 17. 1.
k Ezek. 27. 32. Cp. ch. 13. 4.
l Deut. 32. 43. 2 Kin. 9. 7. Cp. ch. 16. 6. See ch. 6. 10.
m See Josh. 7. 6 & Job 2. 12. Cp. Judith 4. 11 & 9. 1, *al.*
n ver. 3, 15.
o ch. 18. 9, 18. Isai. 34. 10. Cp. ch. 14. 11.
p ch. 4. 4, 6, 10 & 5. 14.
q ver. 10, 17.
r Deut. 32. 43. Jer. 51. 48. See ch. 12. 12.
s Luke 11. 49, 50.
t ch. 19. 2.
u Ps. 22. 23 & 113. 1 & 134. 1 & 135. 1.
v ch. 5. 2 & 10. 1.
w Cp. Jer. 51. 63, 64.
x ch. 11. 18.
y Dan. 10. 6. Cp. ver. 1.
z See ch. 1. 15.
a ver. 10.
b ch. 6. 1 & 14. 2.
c Isai. 14. 11 & 24. 8. Ezek. 26. 13.
d ch. 11. 15, 17. Ps. 97. 1. Wisd. 3. 8.
e Matt. 22. 2 & 25. 10. Luke 12. 36 & 14. 8. John 2. 1. Cp. Eph. 5. 22—32.
f ch. 21. 2, 9. Cp. Isai. 54. 5 & Hos. 2. 19, 20.
g Eccles. 12. 4. Jer. 25. 10.
h Cp. Ps. 45. 13—15 & Ezek. 16. 10.
i Cp. Ps. 132. 9 & Isai. 61. 10.
j Jer. 7. 34 & 16. 9 & 33. 11.
k Luke 14. 15. Cp. 2 Esd. 2. 38. See ver. 7.
l Isai. 23. 8.
m Nah. 3. 4.
n Cp. ch. 21. 5 & 22. 6.
o ch. 17. 6. Cp. Matt. 23. 35, 36.
p ch. 22. 8.
q ch. 22. 9. See Acts 10. 26.
r Cp. Jer. 51. 49.

19 [1]After And after these things I
heard as it were a great
voice of a great multitude much people in
heaven, saying, [s]Hallelujah; [f]Salva-
Alleluia
tion, and glory, and honour, and
power, belong to unto the Lord our God: 2 for
[g]true and righteous are his
judgements; judgments: for he hath judged
[j]the great harlot, whore, which did cor-
rupt the earth with her fornica-
tion, and [t]he hath avenged the
blood of his servants at her
hand. 3 And a second time again they
[5]say, said, Hallelujah. Alleluia. And [o]her smoke
goeth rose up [6]for ever and ever.
4 And [p]the four and twenty
elders and the four living creatures beasts
fell down and worshipped God
that sitteth sat on the throne, saying,
Amen; Hallelujah. Alleluia. 5 And a voice
came forth from out of the throne, saying,
[u]Give praise to Praise our God, all ye his
servants, and [x]ye that fear him,
both the small and the great. 6 And
I heard as it were [y]the voice of
a great multitude, and as [z]the
voice of many waters, and [b]as
the voice of mighty thunders, thunderings,
saying, Hallelujah: Alleluia: for the Lord
our God, the Almighty, God omnipotent [d]reigneth. 7 Let
us rejoice be glad and be exceeding glad, rejoice, and
let us give the glory unto honour to him: for
[e]the marriage of the Lamb is
come, and [f]his wife hath made
herself ready. 8 And [h]it was given to her was
unto her granted that she should array herself be arrayed
in fine linen, bright clean *and* *pure white: for
the fine linen is [i]the righteous acts righteousness
of the saints. 9 And he saith
unto me, Write, [k]Blessed are
they which are bidden to called unto the
marriage supper of the Lamb.
And he saith unto me, [n]These
are the true words sayings of God. 10 And
[p]I fell down before at his feet to worship
him. [q]And he saith said unto me, See
thou do it not: I am a fellow-servant thy
with thee fellowservant, and with of thy brethren

R.V. [1] Gr. *gilded.* [2] Gr. *work the sea.* [3] Gr. *one.* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *of whatsoever craft.*
[5] Gr. *have said.* [6] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.*
A.V. * Or, *bright.*

that hold have [a]the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw [d]the heaven opened; opened, and behold, behold [e]a white horse, horse; and he that sat thereon, upon him was [1]called [f]Faithful and True; True, and [h]in righteousness he doth judge and make war. 12 And [k]his His eyes are were as a flame of fire, and [l]upon on his head are were [l]many diadems crowns; and he hath had [m]a name written, which that no one knoweth man knew, but he himself. 13 And he is arrayed in was clothed with [p]a garment vesture [2]sprinkled with dipped in blood: and his name is called [q]The Word of God. 14 And the armies which are were in heaven [t]followed him upon white horses, [u]clothed in fine linen, white *and* pure. clean. 15 And [w]out of his mouth proceedeth goeth a sharp sword, [x]that with it he should smite the nations: and [z]he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and [b]he treadeth the [3]winepress of the fierceness of the and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And he hath on his garment vesture and on his thigh [d]a name written, [e]KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw [4]an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to [i]all the birds fowls that fly in mid the midst of heaven, [k]Come *and* be gathered gather yourselves together unto [l]the great supper of supper of the great God; 18 [n]that ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of [5]captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses horses, and of them that sit thereon, on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, and both small and great.

19 And I saw [q]the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, [s]gathered together to make war against him that sat upon on the horse, and against his army. 20 And the beast was taken, and with him [b]the false prophet [c]that wrought the signs in miracles his sight, wherewith before him, with which [c]he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that [g]worshipped his image: they image. These twain both were [i]cast alive into the a lake of [j]fire that burneth burning with brimstone: brimstone. 21 and And the rest remnant were killed slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, even the which *sword* [n]which came forth proceeded out of his mouth: and [o]all the birds fowls were filled with their flesh.

20 1 And I saw an angel coming come down out of from heaven, [r]having the key of [s]the abyss bottomless pit and a great chain [6]in his hand. 2 And he laid hold on [v]the dragon, the that old serpent, which is the Devil Devil, and Satan, and [y]bound him for a thousand years, 3 and cast him into [s]the abyss, bottomless pit, and shut him it, up, and [a]sealed *it* over set a seal upon him, that [c]he should deceive the nations no more, until till the thousand years should be finished: fulfilled: and after this that he must be loosed for a little time. season.

4 And I saw [f]thrones, and [g]they sat upon them, and [h]judgement judgment was given unto them: and *I saw* [j]the souls of them that had been were beheaded for the testimony witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and [m]such as worshipped which had not not worshipped the beast, neither his image, and received not the neither had received *his* mark upon their forehead and upon foreheads, or in their hand hands; and [o]they lived, lived and [p]reigned with Christ a thousand years. 5 The But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years should be were finished. This is the first resurrection. 6 [r]Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: over these on such [t]the second death hath no [7]power; power, but they

a ch. 1. 2 & 6. 9 & 12. 17.
b ch. 16. 13 & 20. 10.
c ch. 13. 11—14.
d See Ezek. 1. 1.
e See ch. 6. 2.
f See ch. 3. 7, 14.
g See ch. 13. 15.
h Cp. Ps. 96. 13 & Isai. 11. 4.
i ch. 20. 10, 14, 15. Cp. Dan. 7. 11.
j ch. 14. 10 & 21. 8. See 2 Thess. 1. 8.
k ch. 1. 14 & 2. 18.
l Cp. ch. 12. 3.
m ver. 16. ch. 2. 17. Cp. Prov. 30. 4.
n ver. 15.
o ver. 17.
p Isai. 63. 2, 3.
q See John 1. 1.
r See ch. 1. 18.
s See ch. 9. 1.
t Cp. ch. 14. 20.
u ch. 3. 4 & 7. 9.
v See ch. 12. 9.
w ver. 21. See ch. 1. 16.
x Cp. Isai. 11. 4 & 2 Thess. 2. 8.
y Cp. Tobit 8. 3 & 2 Pet. 2. 4 & Jude 6.
z ch. 2. 27 & 12. 5.
a Dan. 6. 17. Cp. Matt. 27. 66.
b ch. 14. 20. Isai. 63. 3.
c ver. 8, 10.
d ver. 12.
e See ch. 17. 14.
f Dan. 7. 9. Matt. 19. 28. Luke 22. 30, *al.*
g ch. 3. 21.
h Dan. 7. 22. 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3 (?).
i ver. 21.
j ch. 6. 9.
k Jer. 12. 9. Ezek. 39. 17.
l Cp. Isai. 34. 6 & Jer. 46. 10 & Ezek. 39. 19.
m ch. 13. 12, 14—16.
n Ezek. 39. 18, 20.
o Cp. John 14. 19 & 2 Tim. 2. 11.
p ver. 6. ch. 5. 10 & 22. 5. Dan. 7. 18. Matt. 20. 21, 27. 2 Tim. 2. 12. Cp. Ps. 45. 16.
q ch. 11. 7 & 13. 1.
r ch. 14. 13.
s ch. 16. 16.
t ver. 14. ch. 2. 11 & 21. 8.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *called*. [2] Some ancient authorities read *dipped in*. [3] Gr. *winepress of the wine of the fierceness*. [4] Gr. *one*. [5] Or, *military tribunes* Gr. *chiliarchs*. [6] Gr. *upon*. [7] Or, *authority*

shall be [a]priests of God and of Christ, and [c]shall reign with him [1]a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are (finished, expired,) [e]Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, 8 and shall (come forth, go out) [g]to deceive the nations which are in the four (corners, quarters) of the earth, [j]Gog and Magog, [k]to gather them together to (the war, battle): the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. 9 And [o]they went up (over, on) the breadth of the earth, and compassed [q]the camp of the saints about, and [r]the beloved city: and [t]fire came down (from God) [2]out of heaven, and devoured them. 10 And the devil [v]that deceived them was [w]cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where (are also) [y]the beast and the false (prophet; prophet *are*,) and (they) shall be tormented day and night [3]for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat (upon, on) it, from whose face [c]the earth and the heaven fled away; and [e]there was found no place for them. 12 And I saw the dead, (the great, small) and (the small, standing great, stand) before (the throne, God); and (the) [i]books were opened: and another book was opened, which is [j]*the book* of life: and [k]the dead were judged out of (the, those) things which were written in the books, [o]according to their works. 13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and [q]death and (Hades gave, *hell delivered) up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man [o]according to their works. 14 And [q]death and (Hades, hell) [t]were cast into the lake of fire. This is [v]the second (death, *even* the lake of fire, death.) 15 And (if any, whosoever) was not found written in the book of (life, life) (he, life) was cast into the lake of fire.

21 1 And I saw [d]a new heaven and a new earth: for [f]the first heaven and the first earth (are, were) passed away; and (the sea is no more, there was no more sea.) 2 And I John saw [4][h]the holy city, [i]new Jerusalem, [l]coming down (out of, from) heaven from God, [m]made ready (God out of heaven, prepared) [n]as a bride adorned for her husband. 3 And I heard a great voice out of (the throne, heaven) saying, Behold, [p]the tabernacle of God is with men, and he (shall, will) [5][s]dwell with them, and they shall be his (peoples, people,) and God himself shall be with them, [6]*and be* their (God: God.) 4 (and, And) [u]he (God) shall wipe away (every tear, all tears) from their eyes; and [x]death shall be no more; (there shall be no more death, shall there be mourning, sorrow,) [z]neither (nor pain, any) crying, (neither shall there be any more pain: more: for) the (first, former) things are passed away. 5 And [a]he that (sitteth on, sat upon) the throne said, Behold, I [b]make all things new. And he (saith, said unto me,) [7]Write: for [d]these words are (faithful, true) and (true, faithful.) 6 And he said unto me, [f]They are come to pass. It is done. [g]I am (the) Alpha and (the) Omega, the beginning and the end. [h]I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. 7 [l]He that overcometh shall inherit (these, †all) things; and [m]I will be his God, and [n]he shall be my son. 8 [p]But (for) the fearful, and unbelieving, and (the) abominable, and murderers, and (fornicators, whoremongers,) and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, (their part, shall have, *shall be*, their part) in [s]the lake (that, which) burneth with fire and (brimstone; brimstone:) which is [u]the second death.

9 And there came (unto me) [w]one of the seven angels (who, which) had the seven (bowls, who were laden with, vials full of) [x]the

a See ch. 1. 6.
b Matt. 13 42, 50.
c ver. 4.
d Isai. 65. 17 & 66. 22. 2 Pet. 3. 13.
e ver. 2.
f ch. 20. 11.
g ver. 3, 10.
h ch. 11. 2 & 22. 19. Isai. 52. 1.
i See ch. 3. 12.
j Ezek. 38. 2, &c. & 39. 1.
k See ch. 16. 14.
l Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 52 & Heb. 11. 10.
m ch. 19. 7. Cp. John 14. 3.
n Isai. 61. 10.
o Cp. Isai. 8. 8 & Ezek. 38. 9, 16 & Hab. 1. 6.
p See Lev. 26. 11, 12.
q Heb. 13. 11, 13.
r Ecclus. 24. 11. Cp. Ps. 132. 13.
s John 1. 14 (mg. for mg.). Cp. ch. 7. 15.
t See ch. 13. 13.
u See ch. 7. 17.
v ver. 3, 8.
w See ch. 19. 20.
x Cp. ch. 20. 14 & 1 Cor. 15. 26.
y See ch. 16. 13.
z Isai. 35. 10 & 51. 11 & 65. 19.
a ch. 4. 2, 9 & 5. 1 & 20. 11.
b See 2 Cor. 5. 17.
c See Ps. 102. 26.
d ch. 22. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 14 & 19. 11 & 1 Tim. 1. 15.
e ch. 12. 8. Dan. 2. 35.
f See ch. 10. 6.
g ch. 1. 8 & 22. 13.
h ch. 22. 17. See John 4. 10 & 7. 37.
i Dan. 7. 10.
j See ch. 3. 5.
k Rom. 14. 10. 2 Cor. 5. 10. See ch. 11. 18.
l ch. 2. 7.
m ver. 3.
n See 2 Cor. 6. 18.
o See Matt. 16. 27.
p ch. 22. 15. 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10. Gal. 5. 19—21. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 12. 14.
q ch. 6. 8.
r Luke 12. 46.
s ch. 19. 20.
t Cp. ch. 21. 4 & Luke 20. 36 & 1 Cor. 15. 26.
u ch. 2. 11 & 20. 6, 14.
v ver. 6.
w ch. 17. 1.
x ch. 15. 1.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *the*. [2] Some ancient authorities insert *from God*. [3] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages*. [4] Or, *the holy city Jerusalem coming down new out of heaven* [5] Gr. *tabernacle*. [6] Some ancient authorities omit, and be *their God*. [7] Or, *Write, These words are faithful and true*.

A.V. * Or, *the grave*. † Or, *these things*.

seven last plagues; and he spake with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee [a]the bride, the wife of Lamb's the Lamb. wife. 10 And [b]he carried me away in the Spirit to [c]a mountain great and high, and shewed me the holy city, the holy Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, 11 [d]having the glory of God: and [e]her [1]light was [f]like unto a stone most precious, as it were even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal: 12 And had a wall great and high; [h]having high, and had twelve [2]gates, and at the [2]gates twelve angels; and names written thereon, which are *the names* of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: 13 on the east were three [2]gates; and on the north three [2]gates; and on the south three [2]gates; and on the west three [2]gates. 14 And the wall of the city had twelve [m]foundations, and on them twelve the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. 15 And he that spake talked with me [r]had for a measure a golden reed to measure the city, and the [2]gates thereof, and the wall thereof. 16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length thereof is as great large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs: the furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height thereof of it are equal. 17 And he measured the wall thereof, a an hundred and forty and four cubits, *according to* the measure [w]of a man, that is, [y]of an the angel. 18 And the building of the wall thereof of it was *of* [b]jasper: and the city was pure gold, [b]like unto pure clear glass. 19 [c]The And the foundations of the wall of the city were adorned garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, [3]sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald; 20 the fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, chryso- a chryso-prase; the eleventh, a [4]jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst. 21 And the twelve [2]gates were twelve pearls; each one of the every several [2]gates gate was of one pearl: and [g]the street of the city was pure gold, [5]as it were transparent glass. 22 And [i]I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God the Almighty, Almighty and the Lamb, Lamb are the temple thereof. of it. 23 And the city [j]hath had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine upon in it: for [k]the glory of God did lighten it, [6]and the lamp thereof *is* the Lamb *is* the light Lamb. thereof. 24 And [l]the nations of them which are saved shall walk [7]amidst in the light thereof of it: and the kings of the earth [n]do bring their glory and honour into it. 25 And [p]the [2]gates thereof of it shall in no wise be shut not be shut at all by day: (for day: for [q]there shall be no night there): there. 26 and And they shall bring the glory and the honour of the nations into it: it. 27 and And [s]there shall in no wise enter into it anything [8]unclean, or he that [9]maketh an any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination and abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but only they which are written in the Lamb's [t]book of life.

22 1 And he shewed me [u]a pure river of [v]water of life, bright clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of [10]the Lamb, Lamb. 2 in In the midst of [x]the street thereof. [s]And of it, and on this either side of the river and on that was river, *was there* [11a]the tree of life, bearing which bare twelve [12]*manner of* fruits, yielding its *and* yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were [d]for the healing of the nations. 3 And [e]there shall be [13]no curse any more: and more curse: but [f]the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be therein: in it; and

a ver. 2.
b ch. 17. 3. Cp. Ezek. 43. 5.
c Ps. 87. 1. Ezek. 40. 2.
d ver. 23. Cp. ch. 22. 5 & Ps. 84. 11 & Ezek. 43. 2, 4.
e Cp. Matt. 5. 14 & Phil. 2. 15.
f ch. 4. 3, 6.
g ch. 22. 2.
h Ezek. 48. 31—34.
i Cp. John 4. 23.
j ch. 22. 5. Isai. 60. 19, 20. Cp. ver. 25.
k ver. 11.
l Isai. 60. 3. Cp. ch. 22. 2.
m Heb. 11. 10. Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 11.
n ver. 26. Cp. Isai. 60. 5, 16.
o Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 20.
p Isai. 60. 11.
q See ver. 23.
r See ch. 11. 1.
s Cp. ch. 22. 14, 15 & Isai. 35. 8 & 52. 1 & Ezek. 44. 9 & Joel 3. 17 & Zech. 14. 21.
t See ch. 3. 5.
u Ezek. 47. 1. Zech. 14. 8. Cp. Ps. 46. 4.
v See ch. 21. 6.
w Deut. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 13. 18.
x ch. 21. 21.
y ver. 9.
z Ezek. 47. 12.
a ver. 14, 19. ch. 2. 7. Gen. 2. 9.
b ver. 11.
c Cp. Isai. 54. 11, 12.
d 2 Esd. 7. 53 [123]. Cp. ch. 21. 24.
e Zech. 14. 11. Cp. Gen. 3. 17.
f ch. 21. 3, 23. Ezek. 48. 35.

R.V. [1] Gr. *luminary.* [2] Gr. *portals.* [3] Or, *lapis lazuli* [4] Or, *sapphire* [5] Or, *transparent as glass* [6] Or, *and the Lamb, the lamp thereof* [7] Or, *by* [8] Gr. *common.* [9] Or, *doeth* [10] Or, *the Lamb. In the midst of the street thereof, and on either side of the river, was the tree of life* [11] Or, *a tree* [12] Or, *crops of fruit* [13] Or, *no more anything accursed*

[a]his servants shall do him service; serve him:
4 and [c]they shall see his face;
and [e]his name *shall be* on in their
foreheads. 5 And [g]there shall
be no night no more there; and they
need no light of lamp, candle, [i]neither light
of the sun; for [k]the Lord God
shall give giveth them light: and [m]they
shall reign [1]for ever and ever.
6 And he said unto me, [q]These
words sayings are faithful and true: and
the Lord, the Lord God of [r]the spirits of holy
the prophets, prophets [s]sent his angel to shew
unto his servants the things
which must shortly come to pass, be done.
7 And behold, Behold, [v]I come quickly. [w]Blessed
is he that keepeth the words sayings of
the prophecy of this book.
8 And I [a]John am he that heard and saw these things, and
saw these things. heard *them.* And when I had
heard and saw, seen, [c]I fell down to
worship before the feet of the
angel which shewed me these
things. 9 [e]And he saith Then saith he unto me,
See thou do it not: for I am
a fellow-servant with thee thy fellowservant, and with of thy
brethren the prophets, and with of
them [w]which keep the words sayings of
this book: worship God.
10 And he saith unto me,
[g]Seal not up the words sayings of the
prophecy of this book; book: for the
time is at hand. 11 [h]He that is
unrighteous, unjust, let him do unrighteousness be unjust
[2]still: and he that which is filthy, let
him be made filthy [2]still: and he
that is righteous, let him do be
righteousness righteous [2]still: and [k]he that is
holy, let him be made holy [2]still.
12 Behold, And, behold, [m]I come quickly;
and [o]my [3]reward is with me, [p]to
render to each give every man according as his

a ch. 7. 15.
b See ch. 1. 8.
c Matt. 5. 8. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 John 3. 2.
d See ch. 1. 17.
e ch. 3. 12 & 7. 3 & 14. 1.
f ch. 21. 6.
g ch. 21. 25.
h See ch. 7. 14.
i See ch. 21. 23.
j ver. 2, 19.
k Ps. 36. 9. See ch. 21. 11.
l Ps. 118. 20. See ch. 21. 27.
m Dan. 7. 18, 27. Rom. 5. 17. 2 Tim. 2. 12. See ch. 20. 4.
n Cp. Gal. 5. 19—21. See Matt. 8. 12.
o See Phil. 3. 2.
p See ch. 21. 8.
q See ch. 21. 5.
r 1 Cor. 14. 32.
s ch. 1. 1.
t ch. 1. 1.
u ch. 1. 4.
v ver. 12, 20. ch. 3. 11.
w ch. 1. 3.
x See ch. 5. 5.
y See Matt. 1. 1.
z Cp. ch. 2. 28 & Num. 24. 17 & Isai. 60. 3 & Matt. 2. 2.
a ch. 1. 1, 4, 9.
b ch. 21. 2, 9.
c ch. 19. 10.
d ch. 21. 6. Isai. 55. 1. John 7. 37.
e See ch. 21. 6.
f Deut. 4. 2 & 12. 32. Cp. Prov. 30. 6.
g Cp. ch. 10. 4.
h Ezek. 3. 27. Cp. Dan. 12. 10 & 2 Tim. 3. 13.
i ver. 2, 14.
j See ch. 21. 2.
k Cp. Wisd. 6. 10.
l ver. 7, 12.
m ver. 7, 20.
n Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 8.
o Isai. 40. 10 & 62. 11. Wisd. 5. 15.
p See Matt. 16. 27.

work is. shall be. 13 [b]I am the Alpha
and the Omega, [d]the first beginning and
the last, end, [f]the beginning first and the end. last.
14 Blessed are they that [h]wash do his
their robes, commandments, that they may have
[4]the right to come to [j]the tree of
life, and [l]may enter in by through the
[5]gates into the city. 15 [m]Without For
are [o]the without *are* dogs, [p]and the sorcerers,
and the fornicators, whoremongers, and the murderers,
and the idolaters, and every one that whosoever
loveth and [6]maketh a lie.
16 [t]I Jesus have sent mine
angel to testify unto you these
things [7]"for in the churches. I am
[x]the root and [y]the offspring of
David, *and* the bright, [z]the bright and morning
star.
17 [8]And the Spirit and [b]the
bride say, Come. And he that let him
heareth, let him that heareth say, Come. And
[d]he let him that is athirst, let him come: he that athirst come. And whosoever
will, let him take the [e]water of
life freely.
18 For I testify unto every man
that heareth the words of the
prophecy of this book, [f]If any
man shall add [9]unto them, these things,
God shall add [9]unto him the
plagues which that are written in this
book: 19 and if any man shall
take away from the words of
the book of this prophecy, God
shall take away his part *from out of
[i]the tree book of life, and out of [j]the
holy city, and *from* the things [10]which
are written in this book.
20 He which testifieth these
things saith, Yea: Surely [l]I come quickly.
Amen: Amen. Even so, [n]come, Lord Jesus.
21 The grace of the our Lord Jesus
Christ [11]be [12]with the saints. you all. Amen.

a ch. 1. 1, 4, 9.
b ch. 21. 2, 9.
c ch. 19. 10.
d ch. 21. 6. Isai. 55. 1. John 7. 37.
e See ch. 21. 6.
f Deut. 4. 2 & 12. 32. Cp. Prov. 30. 6.
g Cp. ch. 10. 4.
h Ezek. 3. 27. Cp. Dan. 12. 10 & 2 Tim. 3. 13.
i ver. 2, 14.
j See ch. 21. 2.
k Cp. Wisd. 6. 10.
l ver. 7, 12.
m ver. 7, 20.
n Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 8.
o Isai. 40. 10 & 62. 11. Wisd. 5. 15.
p See Matt. 16. 27.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Or, *yet more* [3] Or, *wages* [4] Or, *the authority over* [5] Gr. *portals.* [6] Or, *doeth* [7] Gr. *over.* [8] Or, *Both* [9] Gr. *upon.* [10] Or, even from *the things which are written* [11] Some ancient authorities add *Christ.* [12] Two ancient authorities read *with all.*

A.V. * Or, *from the tree of life.*

List of readings and renderings preferred by the American Committee, recorded at their desire. See Preface to New Testament.

CLASSES OF PASSAGES.

I. Strike out "S." (i.e. Saint) from the title of the Gospels and from the heading of the pages.

II. Strike out "the Apostle" from the title of the Pauline Epistles, and "of Paul the Apostle" from the title of the Epistle to the Hebrews; strike out the word "General" from the title of the Epistles of James, Peter, 1 John, and Jude; and let the title of the Revelation run "The Revelation of John."

III. For "Holy Ghost" adopt uniformly the rendering "Holy Spirit."

IV. At the word "worship" in Matt. ii. 2, etc., add the marginal note "The Greek word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to man (see chap. xviii. 26) or to God (see chap. iv. 10)."

V. Put into the text uniformly the marginal rendering* "through" in place of "by" when it relates to prophecy, viz. in Matt. ii. 5, 17, 23; iii. 3; iv. 14; viii. 17; xii. 17; xiii. 35; xxi. 4; xxiv. 15; xxvii. 9; Luke xviii. 31; Acts ii. 16; xxviii. 25.

VI. For "tempt" ("temptation") substitute "try" or "make trial of" ("trial") wherever enticement to what is wrong is not evidently spoken of; viz. in the following instances: Matt. iv. 7; xvi. 1; xix. 3; xxii. 18, 35; Mark viii. 11; x. 2; xii. 15; Luke iv. 12; x. 25; xi. 16; xxii. 28; John viii. 6; Acts v. 9; xv. 10; 1 Cor. x. 9; Heb. iii. 8, 9; 1 Pet. i. 6.

VII. Substitute modern forms of speech for the following archaisms, viz. "who" or "that" for "which" when used of persons; "are" for "be" in the present indicative; "know" "knew" for "wot" "wist"; "drag" or "drag away" for "hale."

VIII. Substitute for "devil" ("devils") the word "demon" ("demons") wherever the latter word is given in the margin (or represents the Greek words δαίμων, δαιμόνιον); and for "possessed with a devil" (or "devils") substitute either "demoniac" or "possessed with a demon" (or "demons").

IX. After "baptize" let the marg. "Or, *in*" and the text "with" exchange places.

X. Let the word "testament" be everywhere changed to "covenant" (without an alternate in the margin), except in Heb. ix. 15—17.

XI. Wherever "patience" occurs as the rendering of ὑπομονή add "stedfastness" as an alternate in the margin, except in 2 Cor. i. 6; James v. 11; Luke viii. 15; Heb. xii. 1.

XII. Let ἀσσάριον (Matt. x. 29; Luke xii. 6) be translated "penny," and δηνάριον "shilling," except in Matt. xxii. 19; Mark xii. 15; Luke xx. 24, where the name of the coin, "a denarius," should be given.

XIII. Against the expression "the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ" add the marginal rendering "Or, *God and the Father*" etc.; viz. in Rom. xv. 6; 2 Cor. i. 3; xi. 31; Eph. i. 3; Col. i. 3; 1 Pet. i. 3. And against the expression "our God and Father" add the marg. "Or, *God and our Father*"; viz. in Gal. i. 4; Phil. iv. 20; 1 Thess. i. 3; iii. 11, 13; Jas. i. 27. And against the expression "his God and Father" add the marg. "Or, *God and his Father*", viz. in Rev. i. 6.

XIV. Let the use of "fulfil" be confined to those cases in which it denotes "accomplish," "bring to pass," or the like.

---

* In the present edition these marginal notes are transferred to the foot of each page. (See Preface to the edition with marginal references.)

MATTHEW.

III. 7 Against "to his baptism" add marg. Or, *for baptism*

10 For "is the axe laid unto" read "the axe lieth at" So in Luke iii. 9.

VI. 11 Let the marg. read Gr. *our bread for the coming day*, or *our needful bread.* So in Luke xi. 3.

27 For "his stature" read "the measure of his life" (with marg. Or, *his stature*) So in Luke xii. 25.

VIII. 4 Here and in Matt. xxvii. 65; Mark i. 44, for "go thy [your] way" read simply "go"

IX. 6, 8 For "power" read "authority" (see marg. [4]) So in Mark ii. 10; Luke v. 24.

X. 39 "life" strike out the marg. So in xvi. 25; Mark viii. 35; Luke ix. 24; xvii. 33; John xii. 25.

XII. 23 For "Is this the son of David?" read "Can this be the son of David?" [Comp. John iv. 29.]

31 "unto men" strike out the marg.

XIX. 14 For "of such is" read "to such belongeth" with marg. Or, *of such is* So in Mark x. 14; Luke xviii. 16.

XX. 1 For "that is" read "that was"

XXII. 23 For marg. [5] read "Many ancient authorities read *saying.*"

XXIII. 9 For "Father, which is in heaven" read "Father, *even* he who is in heaven."

23 For "judgement" read "justice" So in Luke xi. 42.

XXVI. 29 For "I will not drink" read "I shall not drink" Similarly in Mark xiv. 25; Luke xxii. 16, 18.

XXVII. 27 For "palace" read "Prætorium" with marg. Or, *palace* [as in Mark xv. 16] So in John xviii. 28, 33; xix. 9.

MARK.

II. 4, 9, 11, 12 "bed" add marg. Or, *pallet* So in vi. 55; John v. 8, 9, 10, 11, 12; Acts v. 15; ix. 33.

VII. 4 For "wash" read "bathe" [Comp. Luke xi. 38.]

X. 13 For "brought" read "were bringing" So in Luke xviii. 15.

32 "and they that followed" etc. omit the marg.

45 For "For verily" etc. read "For the Son of man also" etc.

XI. 24 For "have received" read "receive" with marg. Gr. *received.*

XIV. 3 For "spikenard" read "pure nard" (with marg. Or, *liquid nard*), and omit marg. [5] So in John xii. 3.

LUKE.

I. 35 Let the text run "wherefore also the holy thing which is begotten shall be called the Son of God" with the present text in the margin.

70 For "since the world began" read "of old" Similarly Acts iii. 21; xv. 18.

II. 34 For "and rising up" read "and the rising"

37 For "even for" read "even unto"

III. 14 For "Do violence to no man" etc. read "Extort from no man by violence, neither accuse *any one* wrongfully" and omit marg. [4]

20 For "added yet this above all" read "added this also to them all"

IV. 1 For "by the Spirit" read "in the Spirit" and omit the marg.

VI. 16 For "was the traitor" read "became a traitor"

VIII. 3 For "Chuza" read "Chuzas"

29 For "commanded" read "was commanding"

33 For "were choked" read "were drowned"

IX. 12 For "victuals" read "provisions"
18 For "alone" read "apart"
46 For "should be greatest" read "was the greatest"
XI. 38 For "washed" read "bathed himself" [Comp. Mark vii. 4.]
XII. 49 For "what will I" etc. read "what do I desire" (with the marg. Or, *how I would that it were already kindled!*)
XIII. 32 "I am perfected" add marg. Or, *I end my course*
XV. 16 For "have been filled" read "have filled his belly" (with the marg. Many ancient authorities read *have been filled.*)
XVII. 6 Read "If ye had faith" etc. and "it would obey you."
11 For "through the midst of" read "along the borders of" and substitute the present text for marg. [4]
XVIII. 5 "lest she wear me" etc. add marg. Or, *lest at last by her coming she wear me out*
7 For "and he" etc. read "and *yet* he" etc. with the marg. Or, *and is he slow to punish on their behalf?*
XIX. 29 For "*the mount* of Olives" read "Olivet" So in xxi. 37; see Acts i. 12
42 "day" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *thy day.*
"peace" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *thy peace.*
XX. 20 "rule" add marg. Or, *ruling power*
XXII. 24 For "is accounted" read "was accounted"
70 For "Ye say that I am" read "Ye say *it*, for I am" and substitute the text for the marg.
XXIII. 2 "Christ a king" omit the marg.
15 "he sent him" etc. add marg. Many ancient authorities read *I sent you to him.*
23 For "instant" read "urgent"
46 Let margin and text exchange places.
XXIV. 30 Read "he took the bread and blessed; and breaking *it* he gave to them"
38 For "reasonings" read "questionings"

JOHN.

I. 3, 10, 17 Substitute the marginal rendering for the text.
II. 17 For "The zeal of thine house" read "Zeal for thy house"
III. 20 For "ill" read "evil" So in v. 29.
29 For "fulfilled" read "made full" [and so xv. 11; xvi. 24; xvii. 13. See "Classes of Passages," XIV.]
V. 27 Substitute the marginal rendering for the text.
VII. 8 For "I go not up yet" read "I go not up" and change the marg. to Many ancient authorities add *yet.*
21, 22 For "marvel. For this cause hath Moses" etc. read "marvel because thereof. Moses hath" etc. and omit the marg.
23 "a man every whit whole" add marg. Gr. *a whole man sound.*
38 For "out of his belly" read "from within him" (with marg. Gr. *out of his belly.*)
VIII. 24, 28 "I am *he*" omit marg. [1] (and the corresponding portion of marg. [4]) So in xiii. 19.
25 Substitute for the present marg. [2] Or, *Altogether that which I also speak unto you*
26 "unto the world" omit marg. [8] "Gr. *into.*"
44 For "stood" read "standeth" and omit marg. [10]
52, 53 For "is dead" and "are dead" read "died" [Compare vi. 49, 58.]
58 For "was" read "was born" and omit marg. [8]
X. 8 "before me" add marg. Some ancient authorities omit *before me.*
XII. 43 For "the glory of men . . . the glory of God" read "the glory *that is* of men . . . the glory *that is* of God"
XIV. 1 Let marg. [10] and the text exchange places.
14 For "shall ask me anything" read "shall ask anything" and let marg. [4] read Many ancient authorities add *me.*
XVI. 25, 29 For "proverbs" read "dark sayings"
XVII. 24 For "I will" read "I desire"
XVIII. 37 For "Thou sayest that" etc. read "Thou sayest *it*, for I am a king" and substitute the present text for the marg. [Comp. Luke xxii. 70.]
XXI. 7 "was naked" add marg. Or, *had on his under garment only*

ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

II. 47 For "those that were being saved" read "those that were saved" with the text in the marg.

III. 21 For "since the world began" read "from of old"

VIII. 16 For "he was fallen" read "it was fallen"

XIII. 18 For "suffered he their manners" read "as a nursing-father bare he them", and in the marg. read Many ancient authorities read *suffered he their manners.*

XIV. 9 "made whole" omit marg. [1]

XV. 18 For "from the beginning of the world" read "from of old"

23 For "The apostles and the elder brethren" read "The apostles and the elders, brethren," and put the present text into the marg.

XVII. 22 For "somewhat superstitious" read "very religious" and put the present text in the marg.

XIX. 31 For "chief officers of Asia" read "Asiarchs" (with marg. i.e. officers having charge of festivals in the Roman province of Asia.)

XX. 28 For "God" read "the Lord" (with marg. Some ancient authorities, including the two oldest MSS., read *God.*)

XXI. 10 For "many days" read "some days"

XXIII. 30 "against the man" etc. add marg. Many ancient authorities read *against the man on their part, I sent him to thee, charging* etc.

35 For "hear thy cause" read "hear thee fully"

XXIV. 17 For "many years" read "some years"

XXV. 3 For "laying wait" read "laying a plot"

XXVI. 28 "With but" etc. add marg. Or, *In a little* time

29 "whether with little" etc. add marg. Or, *both in little and in great,* i.e. in all respects

XXVII. 37 Omit marg. [2]

ROMANS.

I. 17 For "by faith" read "from faith" and omit the marg.

18 For "hold down" read "hinder"

II. 12 "have sinned" add marg. Gr. *sinned.*

13 For "a law" read "the law"

14 For "which have no" read "that have not the"

For "having no" read "not having the"

14, 15 Enclose in a parenthesis.

15 "their thoughts" etc. add marg. Or, *their thoughts accusing or else excusing* them *one with another*

18 In marg. [9] for "*provest*" read "*dost distinguish*"

22 Omit the marg.

III. 9 For "in worse case" read "better" and omit the marg.

21 Begin a paragraph.

23 "have sinned" add marg. Gr. *sinned.*

25 "set forth" omit marg. [5] ("*purposed*")

For "by his blood" read "in his blood" (retaining the comma after "faith") and omit marg. [7]

31 Make a paragraph of verse 31.

IV. 1 For "according to the flesh, hath found" read "hath found according to the flesh" and put the present text into the margin.

V. 1 For "let us have" read "we have" and in marg. [3] read Many ancient authorities read *let us have.* So in verses 2, 3 for "let us" read "we" (twice).

7 Omit marg. [9] ("*that which is good*")

VI. 7 "justified" add marg. Or, *released*

VII. 25 For "I myself with the mind serve" read "I of myself with the mind, indeed, serve"

VIII. 3 Let marg. [9] (*"and for sin"*) and the text exchange places.
5, 6, 9, 13 For "spirit" read "Spirit"
13 For "mortify" read "put to death" and omit marg. [12]
24 For "by" read "in" (with marg. Or, *by*)
26 For "himself" read "itself"
34 For "shall condemn" read "condemneth"
IX. 5 For marg. [1] read Or, *flesh: he who is over all, God,* be *blessed for ever*
22 "willing" add marg. Or, *although willing*
XI. 11 Begin the paragraph here instead of at ver. 13.
XII. 1 For "reasonable" read "spiritual" with marg. Gr. *belonging to the reason.*
6 Omit marg. [12] (*"the faith"*)
19 Let marg. [6] (*"the wrath* of God") and the text exchange places.

1 CORINTHIANS.

I. 18 For "are perishing . . . are being saved" read "perish . . . are saved" and put the present text into the marg.
19 For "And . . . reject" read "And the discernment of the discerning will I bring to nought"
26 Omit marg. [8] ("Or, have part therein")
II. 6 For "the perfect" read "them that are fullgrown"
8 For "knoweth" read "hath known"
12 For "is of God" read "is from God"
For "are freely given to us by God" read "were freely given to us of God"
13 For "comparing spiritual things with spiritual" read "combining spiritual things with spiritual *words*" and omit marg. [9]
14 "natural" add marg. Or, *unspiritual* Gr. *psychical.*
IV. 8 For "have reigned" read "have come to reign"
9 For "and to angels" read "both to angels" and substitute the present text for the marg.
21 For "meekness" read "gentleness"
V. 10, 11 Let marg. [6] and [7] and the text exchange places.
VII. 6 For "permission" read "concession"
21 Let marg. [3] (*"nay, even if"*) and the text exchange places.
25 For "faithful" read "trustworthy"
26 For "the present distress" read "the distress that is upon us"
31 For "abusing it" read "using it to the full" and omit the margin.
VIII. 3 For "of him" read "by him"
8 "commend" add marg. Gr. *present.*
IX. 10 "altogether" let "assuredly" be the rendering in the text, and substitute *"altogether"* for the marg.
27 "have preached" add marg. Or, *have been a herald*
XI. 10 Omit marg. [3] (*"have authority over"*)
19 For "heresies" read "factions" (with marg. Gr. *heresies.*)
27 For "unworthily" read "in an unworthy manner"
XII. 31 Read "And moreover a most excellent way" etc.
XIII. 12 Read "then shall I know fully even as also I was fully known" and omit marg. [2] and [3]
13 Omit marg. [4] (*"but greater than these"*)
XIV. 3 For "comfort" read "exhortation"
33, 34 For "of peace; as" etc. read "of peace. As in all the churches of the saints, let" etc. [and begin the paragraph with "As" etc.]
XV. 2 Adopt marg. [7] for the text (substituting *"the word which"* for *"what"*).
8 For "as unto . . . time" read "as to the *child* untimely born"
19 Let marg. [4] and the text exchange places.
33 For "Evil company doth corrupt good manners" read "Evil companionships corrupt good morals"
34 For "Awake up" read "Awake to soberness" and omit marg. [10]
44, 46 "natural" add marg. Gr. *psychical.*
51 For "We shall not all" read "We all shall not" and put the present text into the marg.

2 CORINTHIANS.

I. 9 For "answer" read "sentence" (with marg. Gr. *answer.*)
15 For "before" read "first"
24 Read in the text "for in faith ye stand fast"
II. 14 Begin a new paragraph with this verse.
15 For "are being saved . . . are perishing" read "are saved . . . perish" and put the present text into the marg.
III. 9 For "is glory" read "hath glory" and let marg. [10] run Many etc. *For if the ministration of condemnation is glory.*
18 Let marg. [9] and the text exchange places.
Omit marg. [10] ("*the Spirit* which is *the Lord*")
IV. 3 For "are perishing" read "perish" and put the present text into the marg.
VII. 8, 9 For "I do not regret it, though" etc. read "I do not regret it: though I did regret *it* (for I see that that epistle made you sorry, though but for a season), I now rejoice" etc.
XII. 7 Strike out "—wherefore" and add marg. Some ancient authorities read *—wherefore.*

GALATIANS.

I. 7 "which is not another *gospel*: only" etc. add the marg. Or, *which is nothing else save that* etc.
10 Read "For am I now seeking the favour of men or of God" and for "seeking to please" read "striving to please"
II. 1 Strike out marg. [1] ("*in the course of*")
16 For "save" read "but" and omit marg. [6]
20 For "yet I live; *and yet* no longer I" read "and it is no longer I that live" and omit marg. [8]
III. 22 For "hath shut up" read "shut up"
23 Omit marg. [1] ("*the faith*")
24 For "hath been" read "is become"
IV. 12 For "be" read "become"
For "I *am* as" read "I also *am become* as"
16 For "because I tell you" read "by telling you"
19 Substitute a dash for the comma after "you"
V. 1 Substitute marg. [8] ("*For freedom*") for the text.
12 For "cut themselves off" read "go beyond circumcision"
20 Substitute marg. [1] ("*parties*") for the text.
VI. 1 "in any trespass" add marg. Or, *by*
10 "as" add marg. Or, *since*
11 Let the marg. ("*write*") and the text exchange places.

EPHESIANS.

I. 15 For "and which *ye shew*" read "and the love which *ye shew*" and in marg. [9] for "insert" read "omit"
II. 2 For "power" read "powers" (with marg. Gr. *power.*)
III. 13 For "ye faint not" read "I may not faint" (with marg. Or, *ye*)
VI. 9 For "both" read "he who is both"

PHILIPPIANS.

I. 16 To "the one" etc. add marg. Or, *they that are moved by love* do it
17 To "but the other" etc. add the marg. Or, *but they that are factious proclaim Christ*
22 Read in the text "*if* this shall bring fruit from my work" with marg. Gr. *this is for me fruit of work.*
Omit marg. [8] ("*I do not make known*")

II. 1 For "comfort" read "exhortation"
6 For "being" read "existing" and omit marg. [8]
Let the text run "counted not the being on an equality with God a thing to be grasped" and omit marg. [9]
14 For "disputings" read "questionings"
15 For "may be" read "may become"
III. 8 Substitute marg.[10] ("*refuse*") for the text.
9 For "of God" read "from God"
12 For "apprehend . . . apprehended" read "lay hold on . . . laid hold on", and in marg. [1] for "*apprehend . . . apprehended*" read "*lay hold . . . laid hold on*"
13 For "apprehended" read "laid hold"
IV. 4 Omit marg. [5] ("*Farewell*")
19 For "fulfil" read "supply" [Comp. "Classes of Passages," XIV.]

COLOSSIANS.

I. 26 For "from all" read "for"
II. 15 For "having put off from himself" read "having despoiled" and substitute the text for marg.[6]
III. 5 For "Mortify" read "Put to death" and omit marg. [12]
16 For "richly" read "richly;" and omit the semicolon after "wisdom" putting the present text into the marg.

1 THESSALONIANS.

II. 6 Let marg. [1] run *claimed authority*, and then let the marg. and the text exchange places.
IV. 12 For "honestly" read "becomingly"
V. 22 Omit marg. [9] ("*appearance*")

2 THESSALONIANS.

II. 2 For "is *now* present" read "is just at hand"
10 For "are perishing" read "perish" with the text in the marg.
III. 2 Omit marg.[11] ("*the faith*")

1 TIMOTHY.

I. 16 For "hereafter" read "thereafter"
18 Substitute marg. [5] ("*led the way to thee*") for the text.
II. 4 Read "who would have all men to be saved"
15 Let marg. [9] and the text exchange places.
V. 12 For "faith" read "pledge" (with marg. Gr. *faith.*)
VI. 9 For "desire" read "are minded"

2 TIMOTHY.

I. 10 For "incorruption" read "immortality" with marg. Gr. *incorruption.*
II. 26 Read "having been taken captive by him unto his will"; and let marg. [4] run Or, *by him, unto the will of God* Gr. *by him* etc.

TITUS.

I. 2 "before times eternal" add marg. Or, *long ages ago*
II. 13 Let the text and marg. [10] exchange places.
III. 10 For "A man . . . heretical" read "a factious man"

HEBREWS.

I. 7 Omit marg. [4] ("*spirits*")
9 To the first "God" add marg. Or, *O God*
II. 16 Let the text run "For verily not to angels doth he give help, but he giveth help to" etc. (with marg. Gr. *For verily not of angels doth he take hold, but he taketh hold of* etc.)
17 For "might be" read "might become"
III. 9 Let marg. [13] ("*Where*") and the text exchange places.
11 "As" add marg. Or, *So* So in iv. 3.
IV. 2 Let the text and marg. [4] exchange places, reading in marg. "Many ancient authorities" etc.
7 Read "a certain day, To-day, saying in David, so long a time afterward (even as hath been said before), To-day if ye" etc.
VI. 1 For "let us cease" etc. read "leaving [7] the doctrine of the first principles of Christ, let us" with marg. [7] Gr. *the word of the beginning of Christ.*
9 In marg. [14] for "*are near to*" read "*belong to*"
VIII. 8 "finding fault" etc. add marg. Some ancient authorities read *finding fault* with it *he saith unto them.*
IX. 4 Let marg. [5] and the text exchange places.
9 For "parable" read "figure" So in xi. 19.
Omit "*now*"
14 "the eternal Spirit" add marg. Or, his *eternal spirit*
17 Let marg. [5] and the text exchange places.
X. 1 For "they can" read "can" (and for marg. [9] read Many ancient authorities read *they can.*)
22, 23 Let the text and marg. [7] exchange places.
25 For "the assembling of ourselves together" read "our own assembling together"
34 For "[2] ye yourselves have" read "[1] ye have for yourselves" (and omit marg. [2], letting marg. [1] read Many ancient authorities read *that ye have your own selves for a* etc.)
XI. 1 Read "faith is assurance of things hoped for, a conviction" etc.
5 Read in the text "for he hath had witness borne to him that before his translation he had been" etc. with the present text in the marg.
XII. 3 For "themselves" read "himself" (and let marg. [5] run Many ancient authorities read *themselves.*)
17 For "rejected (for . . . of repentance)" read "rejected; for he found no place for a change of mind *in his father*" with marg. Or, *rejected* (*for he found no place of repentance*), etc. Or, *rejected; . . . of repentance* etc.
XIII. 18 For "honestly" read "honourably"
20 For "the eternal" read "an eternal"
24 "They of" add marg. Or, *The* brethren *from*

JAMES.

I. 3 For "proof" read "proving"
17 For "boon" read "gift"
III. 1 For "many" read "many *of you*"
IV. 4 "adulteresses" add marg. That is, *who break your marriage vow to God.*

1 PETER.

II. 2 In marg. [5] for "*reasonable*" read "*belonging to the reason.*"

V. 2 For "according unto God" read "according to *the will of* God" (and so in marg. [4]). Comp. Rom. viii. 27.

2 PETER.

I. 1 Let marg. [6] and the text exchange places.

7 For "love of the brethren" read "brotherly kindness" (twice) with marg. Gr. *love of the brethren.*

17 For "came such a voice to him from the excellent glory" read "was borne such a voice to him by the Majestic Glory" and omit marg. [2]

18 For "come" read "borne" and omit marg. [3]

II. 13 For "love-feasts" read "deceivings" and in marg. [18] read Some ancient authorities read *love-feasts.*

1 JOHN.

III. 19, 20 For "him, whereinsoever . . . because God" etc. read "him: because if our heart condemn us, God" etc. (with the present text in the marg.)

V. 18 Substitute marg. [5] for the text, and add marg. [5] Some ancient manuscripts read *him.*

2 JOHN.

1 (and 5) "lady" add marg. Or, *Cyria*

3 JOHN.

4 dele marg. [1]

8 For "with the truth" read "for the truth"

JUDE.

1 For "Judas" read "Jude" and add marg. Gr. *Judas.*

4 For "set forth" read "written of beforehand" putting the present text into the marg.

22 Against "And on some" etc. add the marg. Some ancient authorities read *And some refute while they dispute with you.*

REVELATION.

I. 8 Omit marg. [8] ("*the Lord, the God*")

13 Omit marg. [11] ("*the Son of man*")

III. 2 For "fulfilled" read "perfected"

IV. 6 "of the throne" add marg. Or, *before* [Comp. v. 6; vii. 17.]

V. 6 "in the midst of the throne" etc. add marg. Or, *between the throne with the four living creatures, and the elders*

VI. 6 "A measure" etc. add marg. [instead of marg. [4] and [5]] Or, *A chœnix* (i.e. about a quart) *of wheat for a shilling*—implying great scarcity.

11 For "be fulfilled" read "be fulfilled *in number*" and then let the marg. and the text exchange places.

VII. 17 "of the throne" add marg. Or, *before* (See iv. 6.)
X. 6 Substitute marg. [3] ("*delay*") for the text.
XII. 4 For "stood . . . was . . . was . . . might" read "standeth . . . is . . . is . . . may"
XIII. 1 "he stood" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *I stood* etc., connecting the clause with what follows.
8 Let marg. [6] and the text exchange places. [Comp. xvii. 8.]
XIV. 6 For "an eternal gospel" read "eternal good tidings"
15 For "over-ripe" read "ripe" with marg. Gr. *become dry*.
XV. 2 For "that come" read "that come off"
XVI. 9 For "the God" read "God"
16 "Har-Magedon" add marg. Or, *Ar-Magedon*
XIX. 15 For "of Almighty God" read "of God, the Almighty"
XXII. 3 For "do him service" read "serve him"

THE
INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

List of Maps.

MAP

1. LANDS AND NATIONS OF THE BIBLE.
2. EGYPT, SINAI PENINSULA, AND SYRIA. PLAN OF THE TABERNACLE.
3. THE PROMISED LAND, SHOWING THE SETTLEMENT OF THE TWELVE TRIBES.
4. THE HEBREW KINGDOM UNDER DAVID AND SOLOMON.

4 a. JERUSALEM OF DAVID AND SOLOMON.
4 b. SOLOMON'S TEMPLE.
4 c. SOLOMON'S TEMPLE AND PALACE.

5. KINGDOMS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.

5 a. JERUSALEM IN 440 B. C.
5 b. PERSIAN PROVINCE OF JUDAH UNDER NEHEMIAH, 445 B.C.

MAP

6. ASSYRIAN AND BABYLONIAN EMPIRES.
7. PERSIAN AND GREEK EMPIRES.
8. PTOLEMAIC, SELEUCID, AND ROMAN EMPIRES, 250–150 B. C.

8 a. PALESTINE UNDER THE MACCABEES.

9. PALESTINE IN THE TIME OF CHRIST.

9 a. TEMPLE OF HEROD.
9 b. JERUSALEM BEFORE 70 A. D.

10. MEDITERRANEAN LANDS ILLUSTRATING THE ACTS AND EPISTLES.
11. ROMAN EMPIRE IN THE FIRST CENTURY AFTER CHRIST.

12 a. GALILEE.
12 b. ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM.

List of Biblical Names,

WITH FIGURES AND LETTERS INDICATING THE SITUATION OF THE PLACES ON THE MAP.

NOTE.—*The figure preceding a hyphen denotes the number of the map, and the letter and figure following the hyphen indicate the square in which the name will be found; thus* Accho (3, 5 – B 3; 4 – B 5) *will be found on Maps* 3 *and* 5 *in the square* B 3, *and on Map* 4 *in the square* B 5.

Abana . . . . . 5 – D 1
Abarim, Mountains of . . . . . 3 – C 5
Abdeh . . . . . 12 a – A 2
Abdon . . . . . 3 – B 2; 12 a – A 2
Abel-beth-maacah . 3, 5 – C 2; 4 – B 4; 12 a – D 1
Abel-meholah . . . . . 4 – B 5
Abila (Abilene) . . . . . 8 a, 9 – D 1
Abila . . . . . 9 – C 3
Abilene . . . . . 9 – D 1
Abl . . . . . 12 a – D 1
Abotu (Abydos) . . . . . 2 – A 5
Abu Hammed . . . . . 2 – A 2
Abu Simbel . . . . . 2 – A 1
Abydos (Abotu) . . . . . 2 – A 5
Abydus . . . . . 7 – B 2
Accad . . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – J 4
Accaron (Ekron) . . . . . 8 a – A 5
Accho (Ptolemais, Akka) 3, 5 – B 3; 4 – B 5; 12 a – A 3
Achaia (Greece) . . 1 – D 2; 10 – B 2; 11 – H 4
Achmetha (Ecbatana, Hamadan) . 6 – L 3; 7 – D 2
Achzib (Ecdippa, ez Zib) 3, 5 – B 2; 4 – B 4; 12 a – A 2
Acra . . . . . 9 b
Adasa (Kh. Adaseh) . . 8 a – B 5; 12 b – B 1
Adida . . . . . 8 a – A 5
Adora (Dura) . . . . . 8 a – A 6
Adoraim . . . . . 5 – B 5
Adramyttium . . . . . 10 – C 2
Adria (Adriatic Sea) . . . . . 10 – A 1
Adullam (Kh. Aidel Ma) 3, 5 – B 5; 4 – B 6; 8 a – A 5; 12 b – A 3
Ægean Sea . . . . . 10 – B 2
Ægyptus . . . . . 11 – J 5
Ænon . . . . . 9 – B 4
Africa . . . . . 11 – E 5
Ai (Aija, Kh. Haiyun) . . 5 b; 5 – B 5; 12 b – B 1
Aija (Ai, Kh. Haiyum) . . . . 12 b – B 1
Ain el Hadra . . . . . 2 – C 4
Ain Hamul (Hammon) . . . . . 12 a – B 2
Ain Jalud (Well of Harod) . . . 12 a – C 5
Ain Sha'in (Shihon) . . . . 12 a – C 4
Ain Shems (Beth-shemesh) . . . 12 b – A 2
Ain Tabighah (Bethsaida) . . . 12 a – D 3
Ainitha (Beth-anath) . . . . 12 a – C 2
Ajalon (Yalo) 2 – C 3; 3 – A 5; 4 – A 6; 5 – A 5; 12 b – A 1
Akhet-Aton (Tell-el-Amarna) . . . 2 – A 5
Akka (Accho, Ptolemais) . . 2 – C 2; 12 a – A 3
Akrabattine . . . . . 8 a – B 6
Akrabbim . . . . . 3 – B 6
Akzabu . . . . . 2 – C 2
Alema . . . . . 8 a – D 3
Alexandria . 2 – A 3; 7 – B 2; 8 – C 4; 11 – J 5
Alexandria (Aria) . . . . . 7 – F 2
Alexandria (Bactriana) . . . . . 7 – F 2
Alexandria (Sogdiana) . . . . . 7 – F 1
Alexandria Areion . . . . . 7 – F 2
Alexandrium . . . . . 8 a – B 4
Almon (Almeth, Almit) . . . . 12 b – B 2
Alps . . . . . 1 – B 1; 11 – E 2
Altar (Tabernacle) . . . . . 2 – B 1
Amadeh . . . . . 2 – A 1
Amalekites . . . . . 2 – B 4; 4 – A 7
Amastris . . . . . 11 – K 3
Amathus . . . . . 8 a – C 4
Amida . . . . . 7 – D 2; 8 – F 3
Amisus . . . . . 7 – C 1; 11 – L 3
Ammon . . . . . 4, 8 a – C 5; 5 b; 5, 6 – D 4
Ammon, Temple of . . . . . 8 – C 5
Ammonites . . . . . 2 – D 3; 3 – D 5
Ammonium . . . . . 7 – B 3
Amorites . . . . . 2 – D 2
Amphipolis . . . . . 10 – B 1
Amwas (Emmaus) . . . . . 12 b – A 1
Anab . . . . . 3 – A 6
Ananiah (Beit Hannina) . . . . 12 b – B 2
Anata (Anathoth) . . . . . 12 b – B 2
Anathoth (Anata) . . 5 b; 5, 8 a – B 5; 12 b – B 2
Anchialus . . . . . 11 – J 3
Ancyra . . 7 – C 1; 8 – D 2; 10 – D 2; 11 – K 4
Antaeopolis (Tu-Kaw) . . . . . 2 – A 5
Anthedon . . . . . 8 a – A 5
Anti Libanus . . . . . 8 a – D 1
Antinoë . . . . . 2 – A 5
Antioch (in Pisidia) . . . . 10 – D 2; 11 – K 4
Antioch (in Syria) . . 8 – E 3; 10 – E 2; 11 – L 4
Antiochia Margiana . . . . . 7 – F 2
Antiochus, Kingdom of . . . . . 10 – D 2
Antipatris . . . . . 9 – A 4
Antonia . . . . . 9 b
Apamea (in Asia) . . . . . 8 – D 3
Apamea (in Babylonia) . . . . . 8 – G 4
Apamea (in Syria) . . . . . 8 – E 3
Aphek (Fik) . . . . . 5 – C 3
Apollinopolis . . . . . 2 – B 6
Apollonia (in Judæa) . . . . 8 a, 9 – A 4
Apollonia (in Macedonia) . . . . 10 – B 1
Aquileia . . . . . 11 – F 2
Arab . . . . . 3 – B 6
Arabah, The . . . . . 3 – B 5

Arabah, Sea of the (Salt Sea) . . . 5 – B 6
Arabia . . 1 – F 3; 7 – C 3; 8 – E 5; 11 – L 5
Arabian Gulf . . . . . 8 – E 6
Arad . . . . . 3, 5 – B 6
Aradus (Arvad) . . . . . 6 – D 3; 8 – E 4
Aral, Lake . . . . . 7 – F 1
Aram (Syria) 1 – E 2; 3 – C 2; 4 – B 4; 5 – C 3; 6 – E 3
Aram Maacah . . . . . 3, 5 – C 2
Aram-naharaim (Mesopotamia) . . . 4 – E 2
Ararat, Mount . . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – G 1
Araxes, river . . . . . 6 – K 1; 7 – D 2
Arbela (Assyria) 6 – J 2; 7 – D 2; 8 – F 3; 11 – M 4
Arbela (Irbid) (Galilee) . . 8a – B 3; 12a – C 4
Archelais . . . . . 9 – B 4
Archipelago, Ægean . . . . . 10 – C 2
Arelate . . . . . 11 – E 3
Areion, Alexandria (Artacoana) . . . 7 – F 3
Argob Jair . . . . . 4 – C 5
Aria . . . . . 7 – F 3
Ark (Tabernacle) . . . . . 2 – B 1
Armavira . . . . . 7 – D 1; 11 – M 3
Armenia . . 6 – F 1; 7 – D 2; 8 – F 3; 11 – M 4
Arnon . . . . . 4 – B 6; 5 – C 6
Aroer (Judah) . . . . . 3, 5 – A 6
Aroer (Reuben) . . . . . 2 – C 3; 3, 5 – C 6
Arpad . . . . . 6 – E 2
Arsinoë . . . . . 11 – K 5
Artacoana (Alexandria Areion) . . . 7 – F 3
Artaxarta . . . . . 11 – M 4
Arumah . . . . . 3 – B 4
Arvad (Aradus) . . . . . 4 – B 3; 6 – D 3
Arvada . . . . . 2 – C 1
Ascalon . . . . . 8a; 9 – A 5
Ashdod . 2 – C 3; 3, 5 – A 5; 4 – A 6; 5b; 6 – D 5
Asher . . . . . 3 – B 3
Ashkelon . 2 – C 3; 3, 5 – A 5; 4 – A 6; 5b; 6 – D 5
Ashkenaz (Ashkusa) . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – J 1
Ashtaroth . . . . . 3, 5 – D 3
Ashteroth Karnaim . . . . . 5, 8a – D 3
Ashtarti . . . . . 2 – D 2
Asia . . . 1 – D 2; 8 – C 3; 10 – C 2; 11 – J 4
Asochis . . . . . 8a – B 3
Asochis, Plain of (Sahel el Buttauf) . 12a – B 4
Aspadana . . . . . 7 – E 2; 8 – H 4
Asshur (country) . . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – G 2
Asshur (town) . . . . . 6 – H 3
Assos . . . . . 10 – C 2
Assyria . . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – H 3; 7 – C 2
Assyrian Empire 6
Ataroth-adar . . . . . 3 – B 5
Athens . 1 – D 2; 7, 10 – B 2; 8 – B 3; 11 – H 4
Atlas Mountains . . . . . 1 – A 2
Atroth Sophan . . . . . 3 – C 5
Attalia . . . . . 10 – D 2
Azotus . . . . . 8a, 9 – A 5; 10 – D 3

Baal-hermon . . . . . 3 – C 2
Baal-meon . . . . . 3, 5 – C 5
Baal-shalisha . . . . . 5 – B 4
Babylon . . 1 – F 2; 6 – J 4; 7 – D 2; 8 – F 4
Babylonia . . 1 – F 2; 6 – H 4; 7 – D 2; 8 – F 4
Bactra (Zariaspa) . . . . . 7 – F 2
Bactriana . . . . . 7 – F 2
Baheiret el Huleh . . . . . 12a – D 2
Balamo (Ibleam) . . . . . 8a – B 3
Baleares . . . . . 11 – D 4
Banias . . . . . 8a – C 2
Bashan . . . . . 3 – C 2; 4 – C 5; 5 – D 3
Batanæa . . . . . 8a – D 3; 9 – C 3
Bath Zacharias . . . . 8a – A 5; 12b – A 2
Beeroth (Bireh) . . . 5b; 5 – B 5; 12b – B 1
Beer-sheba . . . . . 2 – C 3; 3, 4, 5, 9 – A 6
Beisan (Scythopolis or Beth-shean) . 12a – D 5
Beit Hannina (Ananiah) . . . . 12b – B 2
Beit Jala (Gallim) . . . . . 12b – B 2
Beit-Lahm (Beth-lehem) Galilee . . 12a – A 4
Beit-Lahm (Beth-lehem) Judæa . 12b – B 2
Beit Nettif (Netophah) . . . . 12b – A 2
Beit Nusib (Nezib) . . . . . 12b – A 3
Beit Sur (Beth-zur) . . . . . 12b – A 3
Beit' Ur et-Tahta (Lower Beth-horon) 12b – A 1
Bene-Berak . . . . . 3 – A 4
Benjamin . . . . . 3 – B 5
Berea . . . . . 10 – B 1
Berenice (Cyrenaica) . . . . . 11 – G 5
Berenice (Egypt) . . . . . 2 – A 1; 8 – D 6
Beroea, or Berea (Macedonia) . . . 11 – H 3
Beroea (Syria) . . . . . 8 – E 3
Berytus . . . . . 10 – E 3
Beth-abara (? Makhadet Abarah) 9 – C 3; 12 a – D 5
Beth-abara (? Makhadet Hajjah) . . . 9 – B 5
Beth-anath (Ainitha) . . . 3 – B 2; 12 a – C 2
Beth-anoth (Kh. Beit Aiman) . 3 – B 5; 12 b – A 3
Bethany (el Azariyeh) . . . 9 – B 5; 12 b – B 2
Beth-azmaveth (Hizmeh) . . . . 12 b – B 1
Beth-el (Luz, Beitin)
2 – C 3; 3, 5, 8 a, 9 – B 5; 4 – B 6; 5 b; 12 b – B 1
Beth-er (Bittir) . . . . 3 – B 5; 12 b – A 2
Bethesda, Pool of . . . . . 9 b
Beth-haran . . . . . 3 – C 5
Beth-hoglah . . . . . 3 – B 5
Beth-horon . . . . . 3, 5, 8 a – B 5; 4 – B 6
Beth-horon, Lower (Beit' Ur et-Tahta) 12 b – A 1
Beth-horon, Upper (Beit' Ur el Foka) 12 b – A 1
Beth-jeshimoth . . . . . 3, 5 – C 5
Beth-lehem (Judah) 3, 5, 8 a, 9 – B 5; 5 b; 12 b – B 2
Beth-lehem (Zebulon) . . 3 – B 3; 12 a – A 4
Beth-nimrah . . . . . 3 – C 5
Beth-peor . . . . . 3 – C 5
Bethphage (Kefr-et Tor) . . . 12 b – B 2
Beth-rehob (Hunin) . . . . 12 a – D 1
Bethsaida (Ain Tabighah) . . . 12 a – D 3
Bethsaida Julias (et Tell) . 9 – C 3; 12 a – D 3
Beth-san . . . . . 8 a – B 3
Beth-shean (Scythopolis, Beisan)
2 – C 2; 3 – B 3; 4 – B 5; 5 – B 4; 12 a – D 5
Beth-shemesh (Ain Shems)
3, 5 – A 5; 4 – A 6; 12 b – A 2
Beth-sura . . . . . 8 a – B 5; 12 – A 3
Beth-tappuah . . . . . 3 – A 5
Beth-zacharias (Kh. Beit Sakaria). See Bath Zacharias.
Beth-zur (Bethsura, Beit Sur) 3 – B 5; 5 b; 12 b – A 3
Bezek (Judg 1. 4, 5) . . . . . 3 – A 5
Bezek (1 Sam. 11. 8) . . . . . 3 – B 4
Bezer . . . . . 3 – C 6
Bezetha . . . . . 9 b
Bireh (Beeroth) . . . . . 12 b – B 1
Biruta . . . . . 2 – C 2
Bit Jarkin . . . . . 6 – K 5
Bithynia . . . . . 1 – E 1; 8 – D 2; 11 – K 3
Bithynia and Pontus . . . . . 10 – D 1
Bittir (Beth-er) . . . . . 12 b – A 2
Bordeaux (Burdigala) . . . . . 11 – C 3
Borsippa . . . . . 6 – H 4
Borysthenes . . . . . 11 – L 1
Bostra . . . . . 11 – L 5
Bozrah (Buzruna) (Bashan) . . 2 – D 2; 5 – D 3
Bozrah (Edom) . . . . . 6 – D 5
Brook Kidron . . . . . 5 – B 5; 12 b – B 2
Britannia . . . . . 11 – C 1
Brundusium . . . . . 11 – G 3
Bubastis (Per Baste, Pibeseth) . . . 2 – A 3
Burdigala (Bordeaux) . . . . . 11 – C 3
Busiris (Dedu) . . . . . 2 – A 3
Buzruna (Bozrah) . . . . . 2 – D 2
Byzantium (Constantinople)
1 – D 1; 7 – B 1; 8 – C 2; 10 – C 1; 11 – J 3

Cabul . . . . . 4 – B 5; 5 – B 3; 12 a – B 3
Cabura . . . . . 7 – F 3
Cades . . . . . 8 – D 4
Cæsaraugusta . . . . . 11 – C 3
Cæsarea (Judæa) . . 9 – A 3; 10 – D 3; 11 – K 5
Caesarea (Mauretania) . . . . . 11 – D 4
Cæsarea Philippi . . . . . 9 – C 2
Calah . . . . . 6 – H 2
Calebites . . . . . 3 – B 6; 4 – A 6
Callirhoe . . . . . 9 – C 5
Calneh (Calno) . . . . . 6 – E 2
Calvary . . . . . 9 b
Cana (Kafr Kenna) . . . 9 – B 3; 12 a – C 4
Canaanites . . . . . 3 – A 6; 3 – B 4
Capernaum (Tell Hum, Khurbet Minieh)
9 – C 3; 12 a – D 3
Caphar Salama . . . . . 8 a – A 4
Caphtor . . . . . 1 – D 2; 1 – E 2
Cappadocia . 1 – E 2; 8 – E 3; 10 – E 2; 11 – L 4

Carana (Theodosiopolis) . . . . . 7 – D 1
Carchemish . . . . . 6 – F 2
Caria . . . . . 8 – C 3; 10 – C 2
Carmana . . . . . 7 – E 2
Carmania . . . . . 7 – E 3
Carmel . . . . . 3, 4 – B 6
Carmel, Mount (J. Kurmul)
3, 9 – B 3; 4 – A 5; 6 – D 4; 8 a – B 3; 12 a – A 4
Carrhae . . . . . 11 – L 4
Carthage . . . . . 11 – F 4
Carthago Nova . . . . . 11 – C 4
Casphor . . . . . 8 a – D 3
Caspian Sea . . . . . 6 – L 1; 7 – D 1
Castra Regina (Regensburg) . . . . . 11 – F 2
Caucasus . . . . . 1 – F 1; 7 – D 1; 11 – M 3
Cedron . . . . . 8 a – A 5
Cenchrea . . . . . 10 – B 2
Chalcedon . . . . . 11 – J 3
Chaldæa (Kaldi) . . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – J 5
Chalybon . . . . . 7 – C 2
Chauon . . . . . 7 – D 2
Chenoboskion (Enet, Tentyra) . . . 2 – B 5
Chephirah . . . . . 3 – B 5; 5 b
Chephirah (Kefireh) . . . . . 12 b – A 2
Chersonesus Cimrica . . . . . 11 – D 1
Chersonesus Taurica . . . . . 11 – K 2
Chesalon (Kesla) . . . . . 3 – B 5; 12 b – A 2
Chesulloth . . . . . 12 a – B 4
Chinnereth, Sea of . 3 – C 3; 4 – B 5; 5 – C 3; 12 a – D 4
Chios . . . . . 10 – C 2
Chittim (Kittim, Cyprus) . . . 4 – A 2; 6 – C 3
Choaspes (Hydaspes), river . . . . . 6 – K 4
Chorasmil . . . . . 7 – E 1
Chorazin (Kerazeh) . . . . . 12 a – D 3
Cilicia . 1 – E 2; 7 – C 2; 8 – D 3; 10 – D 2; 11 – K 4
Cilician Gates . . . . . 10 – D 2
Cimmerians . . . . . 6 – D 1
City of David (or Zion) . . . . . 4 c; 5 a
City of Salt (Moladah) . . . . . 5 – B 6
Claudia I. . . . . 10 – B 3
Cnidus . . . . . 8 – C 3; 10 – C 2; 11 – J 4
Cnossus . . . . . 11 – J 4
Cœle Syria . . . . . 8 a – C 1; 9 – C 1
Colchi . . . . . 7 – D 1
Colchis . . . . . 11 – M 3
Colonia Agrippina . . . . . 11 – E 1
Colosse . . . . . 10 – C 2
Comana . . . . . 7 – C 2; 11 – L 4
Constantinople (Byzantium) . . . . . 10 – C 1
Corduba . . . . . 11 – B 4
Corinth . . . . . 1 – D 2; 10 – B 2; 11 – H 4
Corinth (Sicyon) . . . . . 8 – B 3
Corner Gate . . . . . 5 a
Corsica . . . . . 11 – E 3
Cortina . . . . . 11 – H 5
Cos . . . . . 8 – C 3; 10 – C 2
Court of the Gentiles . . . . . 9 a
Crete (Caphtor) . . . 1 – D 2; 7 – B 2; 8 – C 4; 10 – C 2; 11 – H 4
Crocodilopolis (Shetet) . . . . . 2 – A 4
Ctesiphon . . . . . 7 – D 2; 11 – N 5
Cusae (Gosu) . . . . . 2 – A 5
Cush (Ethiopia) . . . . . 1 – E 4; 7 – C 3
Cyamon . . . . . 8 a – B 3; 12 a – A 5
Cynopolis . . . . . 2 – A 4
Cyprus (Chittim, Kittim)
1 – E 2; 6 – C 3; 7 – C 2; 8 – D 4; 10 – D 3
Cyrenaica . . . . . 7 – B 2; 8 – B 4; 11 – H 5
Cyrene . . . 1 – D 2; 7 – B 2; 8 – B 4; 11 – H 5
Cyzicus . . . . . 7 – B 1

Daberath . . . . . 3 – B 3
Dacia . . . . . 11 – H 2
Dalmatia . . . . . 1 – C 1; 10 – A 1; 11 – G 3
Damascus (city) 1 – E 2; 2, 9 – D 2; 3, 5, 8 a – D 1; 4 – C 4; 6 – E 4; 7 – C 2; 8 – E 4; 10 – E 3; 11 – L 5
Damascus (country) . . . . 4 – C 4; 5 – D 2
Dan (Tribe) . . . . . 3 – A 5; 3 – C 2
Dan (Laish) (Tell el Kady)
3 – C 2; 4 – B 4; 5 – C 2; 12 a – D 1
Daphnae (Tahpanhes) . . . . . 2 – B 3
Daphne (Egypt) . . . . . 11 – K 5
Daphne (Syria) . . . . . 8 – E 3
Decapolis . . . 9 – C 3; 10 – E 3; 12 a – D 5

Dedan . . . . . 1 – E 3
Dedu (Busiris) . . . . . 2 – A 3
Delos . . . . . 8 – B 3
Derbe . . . . . 10 – D 2
Dertosa . . . . . 11 – D 3
Dibon . . . . . 2 – C 3; 3 – C 5; 5 – C 5
Dion . . . . . 9 – C 4
Dioscurias . . . . . 7 – D 1
Dium . . . . . 8 a – C 4
Docus . . . . . 8 a – B 5
Dor (Dora) . . . 3 – A 3; 4 – A 5; 12 a – A 5
Dora . . . . . 8 a, 9 – A 3; 12 a – A 5
Dothaim . . . . . 8 a – B 4
Dothan . . . . . 5 – B 4
Drangiana . . . . . 7 – F 3
Dung Gate . . . . . 5 a
Dur Kurigalgu . . . . . 6 – J 4
Dur Sharrukin . . . . . 6 – H 2
Dura (Adora) . . . . . 8 a – A 6
Dyrrhachium . . . . . 11 – G 3

Ebal, Mount . . . . . 3, 5, 9 – B 4
Eboracum (York) . . . . . 11 – C 1
Ecbatana (Achmetha, Hamadan)
1 – F 2; 6 – K 2; 6 – L 3; 7 – E 2; 8 – G 4
Ecdippa (Achzib, ez Zib) . 8 a, 9 – B 2; 12 a – A 2
Edessa . . . . . 6 – F 2; 11 – L 4
Edom 1 – E 2; 2 – B 4; 4 – B 7; 5 b; 5 – B 7; 6 – D 5
Edomites . . . . . 3 – B 7
Edrei . . . . . 3, 5 – D 3; 6 – E 4
Eglon . . . . . 3 – A 5
Egypt . 1 – E 3; 2 – A 3; 6 – B 5; 7 – C 3; 8 – D 5
Ekron (Accaron) 3, 5, 8 a, 9 – A 5; 4 – A 6; 5 b; 6 – D 5
El Azariyeh (Bethany) . . . . . 12 b – B 2
El Haritheyeh (Harosheth) . . . . 12 a – A 4
El Jib (Gibeon) . . . . . 12 b – B 1
El Jish (Gischala) . . . . . 12 a – C 2
El Khureibeh (Hazor) . . . . . 12 a – D 2
El Kubeibeh (Emmaus) . . . . . 12 b – A 1
Elah, Valley of . . . . . 8 a – A 5
Elam . . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – L 5; 7 – D 2
Elath . . . . . 1 – E 3; 4 – B 8; 6 – D 6
Elealah . . . . . 5 – C 5
Eleithyiaspolis (Nekheb) . . . . . 2 – B 6
Elephantine . . . . . 2 – A 1
Eleutheropolis . . . . . 9 – A 5
Elim . . . . . 2 – B 4
Ellasor . . . . . 6 – J 5
Elymais . . . . . 7 – D 2; 8 – G 4
Emesa . . . . . 7 – C 2
Emmaus . . . . . 8 a – A 5
Emmaus (Amwas) . . . . . 12 b – A 1
Emmaus (el Kubeibeh) . . . . . 12 b – A 1
Emmaus (Kolonieh) . . . . . 12 b – A 2
En Hazor (Kh. Hazireh) . . . . . 12 a – C 2
En Nasirah (Nazareth) . . . . . 12 a – B 4
En Rogel . . . . . 5 a
Endor . . . . . 3 – B 3; 4 – B 5; 12 a – C 5
Enet (Tentyra, Chenoboskion) . . . . 2 – B 5
En-gannim . . . . . 3, 5 – B 4
En-gedi . . . . . 3, 5 – B 6
En-rimmon . . . . . 5 – A 6
Ephesus . . . 1 – D 2; 7 – B 2; 10 – C 2; 11 – J 4
Ephraim . . . . . 9 – B 5
Ephraim (Tribe) . . . . . 3 – B 4
Ephraim Gate . . . . . 5 a
Ephraim, Mount . . . . . 3 – B 4
Ephron . . . . . 8 a – C 3
Er Ram (Ramah ?) . . . . . 9 – B 5; 12 b – B 1
Er Ramch (Ramah) . . . . . 12 a – C 3
Erech . . . . . 1 – F 2
Erecht (Uruk) . . . . . 6 – J 5
Es Sur (Tyre) . . . . . 12 a – B 1
Es Zib (Ecdippa, Achzib) . . . . . 12 a – A 2
Esdraelon, Plain of . . . 8 a, 9 – B 3; 12 a – B 5
Eshtaol (Eshua) . . . . . 3 – A 5; 12 b – A 2
Eshtemoa . . . . . 3 – B 6
Eshua (Eshtaol) . . . . . 12 b – A 2
Esebon (Heshbon) . . . . . 8 a – C 5
Et Taiyibeh (Ophrah) . . . . . 12 b – B 1
Et Tell (Bethsaida Julias) . . . . . 12 a – D 3
Etam . . . . . 3 – A 6
Etam (Urtas) . . . . . 12 b – B 2
Etham . . . . . 2 – B 3

Marakanda . . . . . 7 – F 2
Marathon . . . . . 7 – B 2
Mare Caspium . . . . . 11 – N 2
Mare Germanicum . . . . . 11 – D 1
Mare Internum . . . . . 11 – E 4
Mare Suevicum . . . . . 11 – G 1
Mareshah . . . . . 3, 5 – A 5
Marisa . . . . . 9 – A 5
Marissa . . . . . 8 a – A 5
Masada . . . . . 8 a – B 6
Maspha . . . . . 8 a – B 5
Massagetae . . . . . 7 – F 1
Massilia . . . . . 11 – E 3
Matianus L. . . . . 7 – D 2
Mauretania . . . . . 11 – C 5
Mazaca . . . . . 7 – C 2
Mazaca Caesarea . . . . . 11 – K 4
Medeba . . . . . 3, 5, 8 a – C 5; 4 – B 6
Media . . 1 – F 2; 6 – L 4; 7 – D 2; 8 – G 3
Median Wall . . . . . 6 – H 4
Mediolanium (Milan) . . . . . 11 – E 2
Mediterranean Sea (Great Sea) . 8 – C 4; 10 – C 3
Megara . . . . . 8 – B 3
Megiddo (Lejjun)
2 – C 2; 3, 5 – B 3; 4 – B 5; 6 – D 4; 12 a – A 5
Mejdel (Magdala) . . . . . 12 a – C 3
Melid . . . . . 6 – F 1
Melita (Malta) . . . . . 1 – C 2; 11 – G 4
Memphis (Noph)
1 – D 3; 2 – A 4; 6 – B 6; 7 – C 3; 8 – D 5; 11 – K 6
Meroë . . . . . 2 – A 2
Merom, waters of . . . . 3 – C 2; 12 a – D 2
Meshech (Mushki) . . . . 1 – E 2; 6 – E 1
Mesopotamia (Aram-naharaim)
1 – F 2; 4 – E 2; 6 – G 2; 7 – D 2; 8 – F 3; 11 – M 4
Michmash (Machmas, Mukhmas)
. 3, 5 – B 5; 4 – B 6; 5 b; 12 b – B 1
Midian . . . . . 1 – E 3
Migdal-el (Mujeidil) . . . . 3 – B 2; 12 a – C 1
Milan (Mediolanium) . . . . . 11 – E 2
Miletus . . . . . 10 – C 2
Minni (Mannai) . . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – H 1
Mitylene . . . . . 10 – C 2
Mizpah (Neby Samwil) . 3, 5 – B 5; 5 b; 12 b – B 2
Mizraim (Egypt) . . . . . 1 – E 3; 2 – A 3
Moab . . 2 – C 3; 5 – C 6; 4 – B 6; 5 b; 6 – D 5
Moabites . . . . . 3 – C 6
Modin . . . . . 5 b; 8 a – B 5
Moeris, L. . . . . 2 – A 4
Moesia . . . . . 10 – B 1; 11 – H 3
Moladah (City of Salt) . . . . . 5 – B 6
Moreh, Hill of (Jebel Duhy) . . 3 – B 3; 12 a – C 5
Mozah (Kh. Beit Mizza) . . . . 12 b – A 2
Mujeidil (Migdal-el) . . . . . 12 a – C 1
Mukes (Gadara) . . . . . 12 a – D 5
Mukhmas (Michmash, Machmas) . 12 b – B 1
Myra . . . . . 10 – D 2
Mysia . . . . . 10 – C 2

Nabatæans . . . . . 8 b – C 6
Nain . . . . . 9 – B 3; 12 a – C 5
Nairi . . . . . 6 – H 1
Napata . . . . . 2 – A 2
Naphtali . . . . . 3 – B 3
Naucratis . . . . . 2 – A 3
Nazareth (en Nasirah) . . . . 9 – B 3; 12 a – B 4
Neapolis (Italia) . . . . . 11 – F 3
Neapolis (Macedonia) . . . . . 10 – B 1
Neballat . . . . . 5 – B 5
Nebo . . . . . 5 – C 5
Nebo, Mount . . . . . 2 – C 3; 3 – C 5
Neby Samwil (Mizpah) . . . . 12 b – B 2
Negeb . . . . . 4 – A 7; 5 – A 6
Nekheb (Eleithyiaspolis) . . . . 2 – B 6
Nekhen (Hieraconpolis) . . . . 2 – B 6
Net (No-Amon, Thebes) . . . . 2 – B 6
Netophah (Beit Nettif) . . . . 5 b; 12 b – A 2
Netophah (Kh. um Toba) . . . . 12 b – B 2
Nezib (Beit Nusib) . . . 3 – A 5; 12 b – A 3
Nicæa (Bithynia) . . . . 10 – C 1; 11 – J 3
Nicæa (Italia) . . . . . 11 – E 3
Nicæa (Persia) . . . . . 7 – F 2
Nicomedea . . . . . 10 – C 1
Nicopolis (Emmaus, Amwas) . 9 – B 5; 12 b – A 1
Nicopolis (Greece) . . . . 10 – B 2; 11 – H 4
Nicopolis (Moesia) . . . . . 11 – H 3
Nile, river . 1 – E 3; 2 – A 4; 6 – B 6; 7 – C 3
Nineveh . . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – H 2
Nippur . . . . . 6 – J 4
Nisibis . . 6 – G 2; 7 – D 2; 8 – F 3; 11 – M 4
No-Amon (Net, Thebes) . . . 1 – E 3; 2 – B 6
Nob . . . . . 12 b – B 2
Nola . . . . . 11 – G 3
Noph (Memphis) . . 1 – D 3; 2 – A 4; 6 – B 6
Noricum . . . . . 11 – F 2
North Cloister (Temple of Herod) . . 9 a
Nukhashshi . . . . . 2 – D 1
Numidia . . . . . 11 – E 4

Oceanus Atlanticus . . . . . 11 – A 2
Oenoparas, river . . . . . 8 – E 3
Olbia . . . . . 11 – K 2
Old Gate (Jerusalem) . . . . . 5 a
Olives, Mount of . . . . . 9 b; 12 b – B 2
Ombo (Kom) . . . . . 2 – A 1
On (Heliopolis) . . . . . 2 – A 3
Ono . . . . . 3, 5 – A 4; 5 b
Ophrah (et Taiyibeh) . . . 3 – B 5; 12 b – B 1
Opis (Upi?) . . . . . 6 – J 4
Orchoe . . . . . 7 – D 2
Orontes, river . . . 2 – D 1; 6 – E 3; 10 – E 2
Oxus, river . . . . . 7 – F 1
Oxyrhynchus . . . . . 2 – A 4

Palmyra (Tadmor) . . 6 – F 3; 7 – C 2; 11 – L 5
Pamphylia . . . 8 – D 3; 10 – D 2; 11 – K 4
Panium . . . . . 8 – E 4
Pannonia . . . . . 11 – G 2
Panopolis . . . . . 2 – A 5
Paphlagonia . . . . . 10 – D 1
Paphos . . 6 – C 3; 7 – C 2; 10 – D 3; 11 – K 5
Parah (Kh. Farah) . . . . . 12 b – B 1
Paran, wilderness of . . . 2 – B 3; 4 – A 7
Parthia . . . . . 1 – G 2; 7 – E 2; 8 – H 4
Parthian Empire . . . . . 11 – M 5
Patara . . . . . 10 – C 2
Pathros . . . . . 1 – E 3
Pathrusim . . . . . 1 – E 3
Patmos . . . . . 10 – C 2
Pella (Macedonia) . . . . . 7 – B 1
Pella (Palestine) . 8 a, 9 – C 4; 10 – E 3; 11 – L 5
Pelusium (Sin) . . 2 – B 3; 7 – C 2; 8 – D 4
Pentapolis . . . . . 11 – H 5
Per Baste (Bubastis, Pibeseth) . . . 2 – A 3
Peraea . . . . . 9 – C 4
Perga . . . . . 10 – D 2
Pergamos . . . . . 10 – C 2
Pergamum . . . . . 7 – B 2; 8 – C 3
Per-mont (Hermonthis) . . . . 2 – B 6
Persepolis . . . . 1 – G 2; 7 – E 3; 8 – H 4
Persia . . . . . 1 – G 2; 7 – E 2; 8 – H 5
Persian Empire 7
Persian Gulf . . . . 6 – K 5; 7 – E 3; 8 – G 5
Persian Province of Judah . . . . 5 b
Perusia . . . . . 11 – F 3
Pessinus . . . . . 7 – B 2; 10 – D 2; 11 – K 4
Petra (Sela) 4 – B 7; 6 – D 5; 7 – C 2; 8 – E 4; 11 – L 5
Pharpar . . . . . 5 – D 1
Phasaelis (Jerusalem) . . . . . 9 b
Phasaelis (Judæa) . . . . . 9 – B 4
Phaselis (Lycia) . . . . . 7 – B 2; 8 – D 3
Phasis . . . . . 7 – D 1
Phenice (Phœnicia) . . 8 a – B 2; 12 a – A 3
Philadelphia (Ammon) . . . . 8 a, 9 – C 5
Philadelphia (Asia) . . . . . 10 – C 2
Philippi . . . . . 8 – B 2; 10 – B 1; 11 – H 3
Philistia . . . . . 5 – A 5; 5 b
Philistim . . . . . 1 – E 2
Philistines . . . . . 3 – A 5; 4 – A 6
Phœnicia (Phenice) 4 – B 4; 5, 8 a – B 2; 6 – D 4;
9 – B 3; 10 – E 3; 12 a – A 3
Phrygia . . . . . 7 – B 2; 10 – C 2
Phrygians . . . . . 6 – B 1
Phut (Punt?) . . . . . 1 – F 4
Pibeseth (Bubastis, Per Baste) . . . 2 – A 3
Pillars of Jachin and Boaz (Solomon's Temple) 4 b
Pirathon . . . . . 8 – B 4
Pisgah . . . . . 3 – C 5

Pisidia . . . . . 10 – D 2
Pithom (Heroopolis) . . . . . 2 – B 3
Plain of Asochis (Sahel el Buttauf) . 12 a – B 4
Plain of Esdraelon . . . 8 a, 9 – B 3; 12 a – B 5
Plain of Sharon . . . 5 – A 4; 12 a – A 5
Pontus . . . . . 1 – E 1; 8 – E 2; 11 – L 3
Pontus and Bithynia . . . . . 10 – D 1
Pontus Euxinus . . . . . 11 – K 3
Pool of Bethesda . . . . . 9 b
Pool of Siloam . . . . . 9 b
Prophthasia . . . . . 7 – F 2
Propontis . . . . . 10 – C 1
Prusa . . . . . 11 – J 4
Psephinus . . . . . 9 b
Ptolemaic Empire 8
Ptolemais (Accho, Akka) . 8 – D 4; 8 a, 9 – B 3; 10 – E 3; 11 – L 5; 12 a – A 3
Punt (Phut) . . . . . 1 – F 4
Puteoli . . . . . 11 – F 3
Pyrenees . . . . . 11 – C 3

Qui . . . . . 6 – D 2

Rabbah . . . . . 6 – D 5
Rabbah (Rabbath Ammon) . 3, 5 – C 5; 4 – B 6
Rabbith . . . . . 3 – B 4
Rachel's Tomb . . . . . 12 b – B 2
Ragaba . . . . . 8 a – C 4
Ragau (Rages) . . 6 – M 3; 7 – E 2; 8 – H 3
Rakka . . . . . 6 – F 2
Ramah (Er Rameh) . . . 3 – B 3; 12 a – C 3
Ramah (Er Rams) . 3, 5, 9 – B 5; 4 – B 6; 12 b – B 1
Ramah (Ramia) . . . . . 12 a – B 2
Ramathem . . . . . 8 a – B 4
Rameses . . . . . 2 – A 3
Ramia (Ramah) . . . . . 12 a – B 2
Ramoth-gilead . 3, 5 – C 4; 4 – B 5; 4 – C 5; 5 – D 1
Raphan . . . . . 8 a – D 3
Raphia . . . . . 2 – C 3; 6 – D 5; 8 – D 4
Ravenna . . . . . 11 – F 3
Red Sea . 1 – E 3; 2 – C 5; 6 – C 6; 7 – C 3; 8 – E 6
Regensburg (Castra Regina) . . . . 11 – F 2
Rehoboth . . . . . 3 – A 6
Rephaim, valley of . . . . . 12 b – B 2
Reuben . . . . . 3 – C 5
Rezeph . . . . . 6 – F 3
Rha . . . . . 11 – N 2
Rhaetia . . . . . 11 – E 2
Rhegium . . . . 1 – C 2; 10 – A 2; 11 – G 4
Rhenus . . . . . 11 – E 1
Rhodes 6 – A 3; 7 – B 2; 8 – C 3; 10 – C 2; 11 – J 4
Rhyndacus, river . . . . . 10 – C 2
Riblah . . . . . 4 – C 3; 6 – E 3
Rimmon (Rummuneh) . . . . 12 a – B 4
River of Egypt . . . . . 4 – A 6; 6 – C 5
Rock Rimmon . . . . . 3 – B 5; 12 b – B 1
Roman Empire 11
Rome . . . . . 1 – C 1; 11 – F 3
Royal Cloister (Temple) . . . . 9 a
Rubute . . . . . 2 – C 3
Rummuneh (Rimmon) . . . . 12 a – B 4

Saba . . . . . 1 – F 4
Sabtah . . . . . 1 – G 4
Sacoh . . . . . 3 – A 6
Safed (Haifa) . . . . . 12 a – C 3
Sahel el Buttauf (Plain of Asochis) . 12 a – B 4
Sais (Sau) . . . . . 2 – A 3; 7 – C 2
Salamis (Cyprus) . . 8 – D 3; 10 – D 2; 11 – K 4
Salamis (Greece) . . . . . 7 – B 2
Salcah . . . . . 4 – C 5
Salim . . . . . 9 – B 4
Salmone, cape . . . . . 10 – C 2
Salonæ . . . . . 11 – F 3
Salt Sea (Lake Asphaltitis, Sea of the Arabah) 3, 4, 5, 9 – B 6; 5 b
Samaga . . . . . 8 a – C 5
Samaï . . . . . 6 – E 2
Samaria (city) 3, 5 – B 4; 5 b; 6 – D 4; 7 – C 2; 10 – E 3
Samaria (country) . . . . . 5, 8 a, 9 – B 4; 5 b
Samos . . 7 – B 2; 8 – C 3; 10 – C 2; 11 – J 4
Samothracia . . . . . 10 – C 1
Sangarius, river . . . . . 10 – D 1
Sarah (Zorah) . . . . . 12 b – A 2
Sardica . . . . . 11 – H 3
Sardinia . . . . . 11 – E 3
Sardis . . 1 – D 2; 7 – B 2; 8 – C 3; 10 – C 2
Sarepta (Zarephath) . . . . . 9 – B 2
Sarmatia . . . . . 11 – J 1
Sau (Sais) . . . . . 2 – A 3
Saut (Lycopolis) . . . . . 2 – A 5
Scandia . . . . . 11 – F 1
Scodra . . . . . 11 – G 3
Scythia . . . . . 11 – M 2
Scythians . . . . . 1 – E 1
Scythopolis (Beth-shean, Beisan, Beth-san) 8 a, 9 – B 4; 12 a – D 5
Sea of Chinneroth (Chinnereth) . 3, 5 – C 3; 4 – B 5
Sea of Galilee . . . . 9 – C 3; 12 a – D 3
Sea of Gennesaret . . . 8 a – C 3; 12 a – D 4
Sea of the Arabah (Salt Sea) . . . 5 – B 6
Sebaste . . . . . 11 – L 5
Second Cataract . . . . . 2 – A 2
Seffurieh (Sepphoris) . . . . 12 a – B 4
Seir, Mount . . . . . 2 – C 3; 4 – B 7
Sela (Petra) . 4 – B 7; 6 – D 5; 7 – C 2; 8 – E 4
Selbit (Shaalbim) . . . . . 12 b – A 1
Seleucia (Cilicia) . . . . . 8 – D 3
Seleucia (Gaulanitis) . . . . . 8 a – C 3
Seleucia (Syria) . . . . 8 – E 3; 10 – E 2
Seleucid, Empire 8
Semachonitis, lake (B. el Kuleh) . 9 – C 2; 12 a – D 2
Sepharvaim (Sippar) . . . . . 6 – H 4
Sepphoris . . . . . 8 a, 9 – B 3
Sepphoris (Seffurieh) . . . . . 12 a – B 4
Sesamus . . . . . 7 – C 1
Shaalbim (Selbit) . . . . 3 – A 5; 12 b – A 1
Shaaraim . . . . . 3 – B 5
Shamir . . . . . 3 – A 6
Sharon . . . . . 4 – A 5; 8 a, 9 – A 4
Sharon, Plain of . . . . 5 – A 4; 12 a – A 5
Shasu . . . . . 2 – B 3
Sheba . . . . . 1 – F 4
Shechem 2 – C 2; 3, 5, 8 a – B 4; 4 – B 5; 5 b; 6 – D 4
Sheep Gate (Jerusalem) . . . . . 5 a
Shephelah . . . . . 8 a; 9 – A 5
Shetet (Crocodilopolis) . . . . . 2 – A 4
Shihon (Ain Sha'in) . . . . . 12 a – C 4
Shiloh . . . . . 3, 5 – B 4; 4 – B 5
Shinar . . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – J 5
Shittim . . . . . 3, 5 – C 5
Shmun (Hermopolis Magna) . . . . 2 – A 5
Shocho . . . . . 5 – A 5
Shunem . . . . . 3 – B 3; 4, 12 a – B 5
Shur, wilderness of . . . . . 2 – B 3
Shusan (Susa) . . . . 1 – F 2; 6 – K 4; 7 – D 2
Sicilia . . . . . 11 – F 4
Sicyon . . . . . 8 – B 3
Side . . . . . 8 – D 3
Sidon (Zidon, Siduna) 1 – E 2; 4 – B 4; 3, 5, 8 a, 9 – B 1; 6 – D 4; 7 – C 2; 8 – E 4; 10 – E 3
Sidonians . . . . . 3 – B 2
Siduna (Sidon) . . . . . 2 – C 2
Siloam, pool of . . . . . 9 b
Simeon . . . . . 3 – A 6
Sin (Pelusium) . . . . . 2 – B 3
Sin, wilderness of . . . . . 2 – B 4
Sinai . . . . . 1 – E 3
Sinai, Mount (Horeb) . . . . . 2 – C 4
Sinai Peninsula . . . . . 6 – C 6
Sinope . . 7 – C 1; 8 – E 2; 10 – E 1; 11 – L 3
Sippar (Sepharvaim) . . . . . 6 – H 4
Sittace . . . . . 7 – D 2
Smyrna . . . . . 8 – C 3; 10 – C 2; 11 – J 4
Socoh . . . . . 3 – A 5; 5 – B 6
Sogdiana . . . . . 7 – F 2
Solomon's Palace . . . . . 4 a, 4 c
Solomon's Porch (Temple) . . . . . 9 a
Solomon's Temple . . . . 4 a, 4 b, 4 c
Sorek . . . . . 5 – A 5
Sorek, valley of (Wady es Sarar) . . 12 b – A 2
South-west Hill (Jerusalem) . . . 4 a
Spain . . . . . 1 – A 2
Sparta . . . . . 7 – B 2; 8 – B 3; 11 – H 4
Speas Artemidos . . . . . 2 – A 5
Straton's Tower (Cæsarea) . . 8 a – A 3; 9 – A 4
Sumuri . . . . . 2 – C 1

Plate 2.

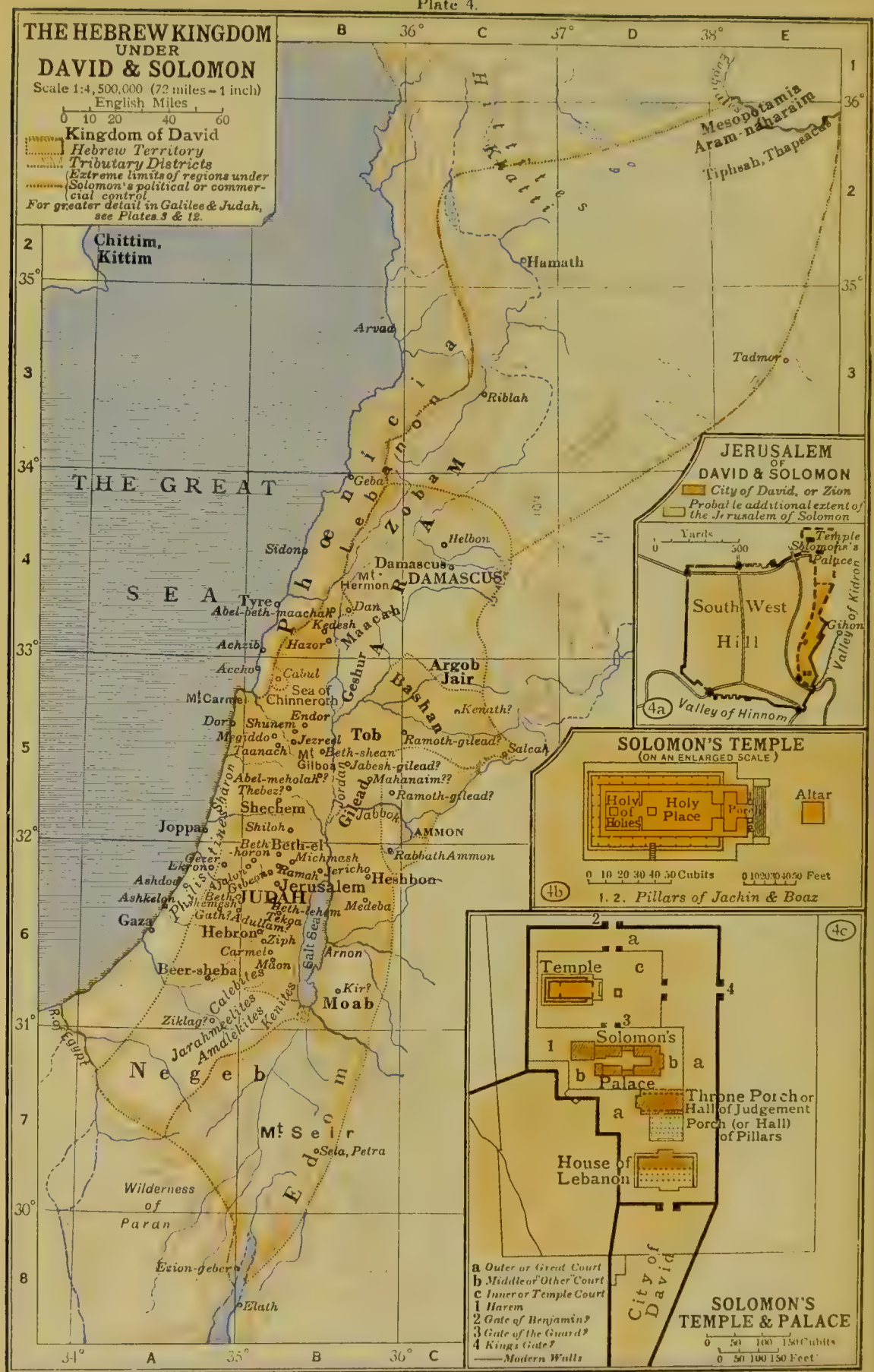
GEORGE PHILIP & SON, LTD.

THE LONDON GEOGRAPHICAL INSTITUTE

Plate 3.

THE
PROMISED LAND
showing the settlement
of
THE TWELVE TRIBES
Scale 1:1,750,000 (30 miles = 1 inch)
English Miles
0 5 10 20 30
Territory occupied by the Twelve Tribes before 1,100 B.C.
Cities of Refuge
For greater detail in Environs of Sea of Chinneroth & Jerusalem see Plate 12.
Zidon, Sidon
Zarephath
Damascus
Mt Hermon
Tyre
Migdal-el?
Abel-beth-maacah
Ijon
DAN
Laish, Dan
Hermon, Baal-hermon
Aram Maacah
Ladder of Tyre
Kanah
Beth-anath?
Kedesh Naphtali
Hazor
Hammon?
Abdon?
Iron
Waters of Merom
Achzib
Ramah
Accho
THE GREAT SEA
Sea of Chinneroth
Geshur
Ashtaroth?
Golan?
Hammath?
Gath-hepher
Mt Carmel
Kishon
Beth lehem
ZEBULON
NAPHTALI
ASHER
Harosheth
Daberath
Mt Tabor
Kenath
Jokneam?
Japhia
ISSACHAR
Dor
Endor
Hill of Moreh
Tob
Edrei
Megiddo
Shunem
Well of Harod
Jezreel
Yarmuk
Taanach
Beth-shean
En-gannim
Mt Gilboa
Ibleam
Jabesh-gilead?
Rabbith
Bezek
Thebez?
Tirzah?
Samaria
Ramoth-gilead
Mt Ebal
Shechem
Jacob's Well
Pirathon?
Mt Gerizim
Taanath Shiloh
Jabbok
Arumah?
Janoah
Mt Ephraim
Lebonah
Shiloh
Jogbehah
Bene-Berak
Ono
Gilgal
Timnath-serah?
Ophrah
Lod
Luz, Beth-el
Zemaraim?
Jazer?
Rabbah, Rabbath Ammon
Bezek?
Rock Rimmon
Ai
Jericho
Beth-nimrah
Jabneel
Ekron
Ataroth-adar
Shittim
Gezer
Shaalbim
Gibeon
Michmash
Gilgal
Ajalon
Chephirah
Mizpah
Beth-haran
Heshbon
Kirjath-jearim
Beth-peor?
Ashdod
Eshtaol
Beth-shemesh
Jerusalem
Beth-hoglah
Timnah
Chesalon
Mt Nebo?
Zanoah
Shaaraim
Bether
Beth-lehem
Medeba
Ashkelon
Gath?
Socoh
Adullam?
Etam
Baal-meon
Gedor
Tekoa
Mareshah
Nezib
Beth-zur
Halhul
Eglon?
Lahman?
Atroth Sophan
Kiriathaim?
Gaza
Lachish
Beth-tappuah
Beth-anoth
Dibon
Hebron
Bezer?
Etam
Juttah
En-gedi
Aroer
Ziklag?
Shamir
Arab
Carmel
Arnon
Kirjath-sepher?
Maon
Rimmon?
Anab
Socoh
Eshtemoa
Zanoah
Jattir
Beer-sheba
Arad
Kenites
Wilderness of Judah
Salt Sea
Kir of Moab
Moabites
Aroer
Rehoboth?
Akrabbim
Edomites
Ammonites
Jordan
George Philip & Son, Ltd.
The London Geographical Institute

Plate 4.



GEORGE PHILIP & SON, LTD.
THE LONDON GEOGRAPHICAL INSTITUTE

Plate 5.

GEORGE PHILIP & SON, LTD.

THE LONDON GEOGRAPHICAL INSTITUTE

GEORGE PHILIP & SON, LTD.

THE LONDON GEOGRAPHICAL INSTITUTE

Plate 7.

PERSIAN AND GREEK
—EMPIRES—
Scale 1:35,000,000
Parasangs
Stadia
English Miles
Boundary of the Persian Empire under Darius (521-485 B.C.)
Area of the Greek Empire under Alexander the Great (336-323 B.C.)
Persian Royal Road
For the Persian Province of Judah see Plate 5
THE GREAT SEA
EUXINE SEA
CASPIAN SEA
L. Aral
PERSIAN GULF
RED SEA
INDIAN OCEAN
Arabia
EGYPT
ETHIOPIA
Cush
Thrace
Macedonia
Phrygia
Cilicia
Syria
ASSYRIA
Armenia
MEDIA
BABYLONIA
Susiana
PERSIA
Carmania
Gedrosia
Parthia
Aria
Drangiana
Arachosia
Bactriana
Sogdiana
Massagetae
Chorasmii
India
Caucasus
Jerusalem
Damascus
Babylon
Persepolis
Susa
Alexandria
Memphis
Thebes
Tyre
Sidon
Tarsus
Issus
Arbela
Gaugamela
Ecbatana
Tigris
Euphrates
Nile
Indus
Oxus
Jaxartes
THE LONDON GEOGRAPHICAL INSTITUTE
GEORGE PHILIP & SON, LTD.

Plate 8.

THE PTOLEMAIC, SELEUCID & ROMAN EMPIRES
250-150 B.C.
Scale 1:30,000,000 (480 miles - 1 inch)
English Miles
0 50 100 200 300 400 500
Empire of Ptolemy II about 250 B.C.
Seleucid Empire under Seleucus II about 250 B.C.
Boundary of Seleucid Empire under Seleucus IV 187-176 B.C.
Eastern Boundary of Roman Empire about 150 B.C.
EUXINE SEA
HYRCANIAN OR CASPIAN SEA
MEDITERRANEAN SEA
RED SEA, ARABIAN GULF
Persian Gulf
Macedonia
Thracia
Philippi
Byzantium
Sinope
Bithynia
Pontus
Ancyra
Armenia
Cappadocia
Amida
Nisibis
Arbela
Asia
Lydia
Caria
Lycia
Cilicia
Pergamum
Sardis
Smyrna
Athens
Megara
Sicyon
Corinth
Greece
Sparta
Delos
Rhodes
Crete
Cyprus
Chettim?
Cyrene
Cyrenaica
Temple of Ammon
Libya
Alexandria
Pelusium
Memphis
Heliopolis
Egypt
Thebes
Syene
Berenice
ETHIOPIA
Madian
Arabia
Syria
Seleucia
Antioch
Daphne
Laodicea
Beroea
Apamea
Hamath
Aradus
Tripolis
Sidon
Tyre
Ptolemais
Damascus
Panium
Gaza
Raphia
Jerusalem
Sela, Petra
Cades
Tigris
Euphrates
Mesopotamia
Seleucia
Babylon
Babylonia
Apamea
Elymais
Media
Ragau
Rages
Hecatompylus
Hyrcania
Parthia
Ecbatana
Aspadana
Persepolis
Persia

(8a) PALESTINE under the MACCABEES
Scale 1:3,000,000
(48 miles = 1 inch)
English Miles
0 5 10 20 30
Boundary of Judæa under Simon Maccabeus 143-135 B.C.
Territory of Alexander Jannæus 78 B.C.
Sidon
Syria
Anti Libanus
Libanus
Cœle-Syria
Abila
Damascus
Ituræa
Phœnicia
Tyre
Banias
Kedesh
Hazor
Ladder of Tyre
Ecdippa
Ptolemais
Gaulanitis
Seleucia
Raphon
Batanæa
Galilee
Sea of Gennesaret
Asochis
Arbela?
Sepphoris
Gamala
Hippos
Gadara
Dora
Mt. Carmel
Plain of Esdraelon
Jezreel
Beth-san, Scythopolis
Tubieni
Pella
Ephron?
Dium?
Straton's Tower (Caesarea)
Dothaim
Samaria
Geba?
Mt. Gerizim
Shechem
Gilead
Jordan
Amathus
Ragaba?
Sharon
Apollonia
Joppa
Ramathem
Thamnatha
Alexandrium?
Ammon
Philadelphia
Jazer?
Samaga?
Accaron, Ekron
Lydda
Adida
Modin?
Gazara
Beth-horon
Beth-el
Machmas
Docus
Jamnia
Cedron
Emmaus
Adasa
Muspha
Jericho
Anathoth
Heshbon, Esebon
Azotus
Judæa
Jerusalem
Beth-lehem
Medeba
Ascalon
Adullam
Tekoa
Anthedon
Marissa
Beth-sura
Tapho
Hebron
Adora, Dura
Gaza
Machærus
Idumæa
Masada
Akrabattine
Nabatæans

Plate 9.

TEMPLE OF HEROD
North Cloister
West Cloister
Solomon's Porch
Court of the Gentiles
Royal Cloister
Cubits
Feet
1 Womens' Court
2 Israelites Court
3 Priests' Court
9a
PALESTINE
IN THE TIME OF CHRIST
Roman Miles
English Miles
Roman Province under Pontius Pilate .. Brown tint
Cities of the Decapolis
Principal Roman Roads
JERUSALEM
before 70 A.D.
Ancient Walls
Do. (Conjectured)
Modern Wall
(ROBINSON)
Calvary?
Bezetha
Antonia
Pool of Bethesda
Gethsemane
Hippicus
Herod's Palace
Temple
Upper City
Lower City
Pool of Siloam
Valley of Hinnom
Valley of Kidron
Mt. of Olives
1 Mile
9b
Abila
Abilene
Sidon
Sarepta
Zarephath
TETRARCHY OF LYSANIAS
Damascus
Mt Hermon
Leontes
Tyre
Caesarea Philippi
Ituræa
Ladder of Tyre
Batanea
Trachonitis
Ecdippa
Gischala
TETRARCHY OF PHILIP
Ptolemais
Capernaum
Bethsaida Julias
Galilee
Jotapata
Magdala
Sea of Galilee
Gergesa?
Sepphoris
Tiberias
Hippos
Nazareth
Mt Tabor
Abila
Kanata
THE GREAT SEA
Dora
Nain
Gadara
Megiddo
Esdraelon
Cæsarea
Strato's Tower
DECAPOLIS
Scythopolis
Pella
Dion
Ginaea
Samaria
Samaria
Mt Ebal
Ænon?
Sychem
Jacob's Well
Sychar
Salim?
Archelais?
Gerasa
Apollonia
Antipatris
Joppa
Phasaelis
Peraea
Philadelphia
Lydda
Gophna
Ephraim?
Bethel
Jamnia
Ekron
Nicopolis
Ramah?
Jericho
Jerusalem
Bethany
Livias
Azotus
Bethlehem
Ascalon
Eleutheropolis
Herodium
Callirhoe
Marisa?
Machærus
Gaza
Hebron
Idumæa
Wilderness of Judæa
SALT SEA (L. Asphaltitis)
Beer-sheba
Sharon
Shephelah
Philistia
Phœnicia
Cœle Syria
Lebanon
Jordan
Gaulanitis
Trachonitis
Decapolis
Peraea
HEROD ANTIPAS
Jordan
Mt Carmel
Plain of Esdraelon
(Makhaiket Abara)
A 35° B 30' C 36° D
30' A 35° B 30' C
GEORGE PHILIP & SON, LTD.
THE LONDON GEOGRAPHICAL INSTITUTE

MEDITERRANEAN LANDS
ILLUSTRATING THE
ACTS & EPISTLES
Scale 1:12,000,000 (192 miles=1 inch)
Statute Miles
50 0 100 200
The 7 Churches of ASIA thus ... Sardis
Roman Empire
States Tributary to Rome
For greater detail in Palestine see Plate 9.
St Paul's Missionary Journeys
1st Journey
2nd Journey
3rd Journey
Paul's 2nd Journey
Paul's 3rd Journey
according to N. Galatian theory
Voyage to Rome
For Continuation of St Paul's voyage to Rome see Plate XI
ADRIATIC SEA
ITALY
DALMATIA
MOESIA
Illyricum
MACEDONIA
THRACE
EUXINE SEA
BITHYNIA & PONTUS
Sinope
Paphlagonia
Halys
KINGDOM OF POLEMON
Constantinople (Byzantium)
Nicomedia
Propontis
Nicæa
Amphipolis
Philippi
Neapolis
Thessalonica
Berea
Apollonia
Samothracia
Thessaly
Nicopolis
Rhegium
Troas
Assos
Mysia
Adramyttium
Pergamos
Thyatira
Mitylene
Chios
Smyrna
Sardis
Philadelphia
Lydia
Ephesus
Samos
Trogyllium
Miletus
Laodicea
Hierapolis
Colossæ
Caria
Palmos
Cos
Cnidus
Rhodes
Ancyra
Tavium
Pessinus
GALATIA
Phrygia
Antioch
Iconium
Lycaonia
Derbe
Lystra
Isauria
Pisidia
CAPPADOCIA
Cilician Gates
KINGDOM OF ANTIOCHUS
CILICIA
Tarsus
Seleucia
Antioch
SYRIA
PAMPHYLIA
Perga
Attalia
LYCIA
Patara
Myra
Rhodes
CYPRUS
Salamis
Paphos
Tripolis
Berytus
Sidon
Tyre
Damascus
Ptolemais
Cæsarea
Joppa
Lydda
Azotus
Jerusalem
Samaria
DECAPOLIS
Pella
ACHAIA OR GREECE
Corinth
Cenchrea
Athens
Crete
Lasea
C. Salmone
Claudia
Fair Havens
THE GREAT SEA
(MEDITERRANEAN SEA)
ÆGEAN SEA
(ARCHIPELAGO)

Plate 10.

Plate 11.

GEORGE PHILIP & SON, LTD.

THE LONDON GEOGRAPHICAL INSTITUTE

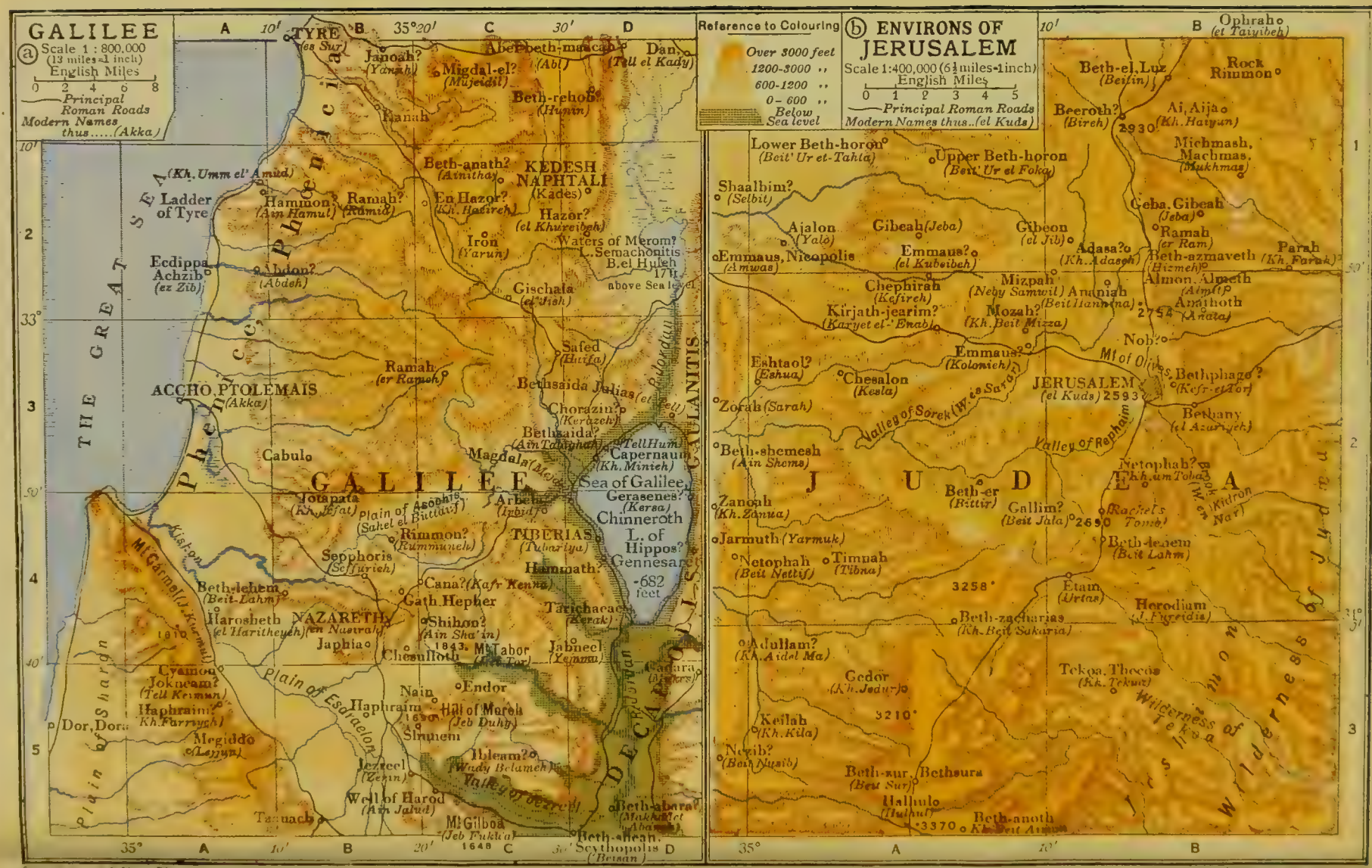


Plate 12.

THE LONDON GEOGRAPHICAL INSTITUTE

12541